Bible in jule 1908:

THE MARGINAL

CHAIN-REFERENCE BIBLE

CONTAINING

THOMPSON'S

ORIGINAL AND EXHAUSTIVE SYSTEM OF TOPICAL CHAIN REFERENCES

IN WHICH TOPICS PRINTED ON THE MARGINS ARE SO CONNECTED IN SERIES OF CHAINS AS TO ENABLE THE READER TO TRACE WITH EASE THROUGH THE ENTIRE SCRIPTURES ANY IMPORTANT SUBJECT SELECTED

A NEW AND COMPLETE SUBJECT-INDEX EMBODIES ALL THE MARGINAL SUBJECTS AND TEXTS

ESPECIALLY ADAPTED TO MINISTERS, SUNDAY SCHOOL TEACHERS AND BIBLE READERS GENERALLY

SELF-PRONOUNCING TEXT



COMPILED AND EDITED BY

FRANK CHARLES THOMPSON, D. D., PH. D.

PUBLISHED BY

HENRY FROWDE LONDON, Eng. EATON & MAINS
NEW YORK

CHAIN-REFERENCE BIBLE PUBLISHING COMPANY
MT. MORRIS, N. Y.
SOLE AGENTS FOR UNITED STATES

Digitized by Google

56#50

COPYRIGHT, 1908

By FRANK CHARLES THOMPSON

Entered at Stationers' Hall, London

All Rights Reserved

٧.

PREFACE Ha67-01723

THE design of this work is to furnish a comprehensive system of topical references covering the entire Scriptures, so arranged as to enable the reader desiring to know the teachings of the Word of God on any fundamental subject, to turn instantly from one to another of a series of the best passages on that subject.

The need of such a work will be apparent to all Bible students. The old references, although doubtless representing much research and labor, are indefinite and unsatisfactory. There is nothing to indicate what subject will appear in the verse or verses to which the reader is referred, and the citations are exceedingly meager. Under the former systems of Bible study, there is no method available by which a student can readily follow a subject from verse to verse in his own Bible, nothing to aid him in his progress; he must continually turn back to the subject-index, or consult some other topical help. This is a slow and laborious process, not adapted to the needs of Bible students in this busy age.

The superiority of the plan of this work lies in the fact, that not only are the references topical, following a definite line of thought, but each series is so united into a complete chain that the reader, having found the first text, moves steadily forward, with no necessity of retracing his steps or turning aside to consult reference letters or helps. Thus the time of the student is saved; the work has been done for him; he travels to the mines of truth over a prepared road, instead of building one as he goes along. The preacher in the pulpit, the Sunday school teacher before his class, or the devotional reader in the home, all alike are brought into immediate touch with the best thoughts of the Word of God on any theme. This Bible puts a mighty weapon into the hands of Christian workers, and instead of giving the opinions of men on any subject under consideration, all the infinite resources of the Holy Scriptures are placed at their command.

The Chain-Reference Bible is the product of fifteen years of topical study. The examination of every verse of Scripture in the different versions, to ascertain so far as possible its exact meaning, has been a task of no small magnitude; the preparation of topics and references with the view of covering substantially every important aspect of scriptural truth, and the condensation and arrangement of these topics opposite appropriate verses and within the limits of marginal space, have required a vast amount of study.

In connection with the above work, a new subject-index has been prepared containing all the important topics found in other topical text-books, and a very large amount of original material for use in Bible study.

It has been the constant aim of the author to keep the topics and references in harmony with the evangelical thought of the age, and to omit all doubtful and controversial subjects.

In using this chain-reference system, it must be remembered that the limited space upon the margin necessarily excludes all explanatory matter; this fact makes the references suggestive rather than exegetical or expository. By placing topics on the margin, in some cases opposite obscure texts, the author has not attempted to give a dogmatic or arbitrary interpretation of the texts, but has simply suggested a collateral line of thought, in the pursuance of which the reader must use his own judgment.

The author acknowledges his indebtedness to the great commentaries which he has constantly consulted, especially Matthew Henry, Lange, Meyer, Godet, Scott, Clark, Olshausen, Alford and Trench. He has also received much help from a large number of books, under various names, containing topical arrangements of Bible passages.

The completion of this book would have been well nigh impossible without the constant co-operation of the author's wife, Laura Boughton Thompson, who, through many years of indefatigable labor, has rendered invaluable assistance.

If there are any features of special merit in this Bible, they are not due to human wisdom or effort, but rather to the leadings of the Divine Spirit, and whatever imperfections are found grow out of human limitations.

With profound gratitude to God for the strength given to complete this work, it is sent forth into the world with the hope that it may encourage the study of God's Word by rendering its treasures more accessible to all readers.

FRANK CHARLES THOMPSON.

Geneseo, N. Y., April 28, 1908.



EXPLANATION OF THE CHAIN-REFERENCE SYSTEM

SCOPE OF THE SYSTEM.—This system consists of about ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND topical and collateral references selected with great care, and embraces substantially every important subject and verse of the Scriptures.

- a. TOPICAL REFERENCES.—The topical references are made up of series of from five to twenty texts on each topic, or subtopic. The texts of each series are so connected on the margins as to form an orderly CHAIN extending from the earliest point in the Old or New Testament, where an appropriate text on the subject is found, on toward the end of the Bible.
- b. COLLATERAL REFERENCES.—The references marked "p.p." (parallel passages) are collateral references prepared by a thorough revision of the old systems, and are not connected with the chains.
- c. BIBLE CHARACTERS.—A few prominent events in the life of each important Bible character have been incorporated into a separate chain on the respective characters.

HOW TO FOLLOW A MARGINAL TOPIC.—Suppose it is desired to follow the subject Creator through the Bible: turn in the Subject-index to the topic Creator, and the following divisions appear:

God as Creator of the Natural Universe, Ge.1.1; Ex.20.11; Ne.9.6; etc.
 God as Creator of Man, Ge.1.26; etc.
 Christ as Creator (M. Christ, Creator), Jn.1.3; etc.
 Holy Spirit as Creator (N.M.), Ge.1.2; etc."

The first reference above under Creator (1) is Ge.1.1, the first link of the chain. Turn in the Bible to Ge. 1.1, and note on the margin opposite this verse Creator (1), Ex.20.11; the reference Ex.20.11 is the second link of the chain. Turn to Ex.20.11 and note the topic on the margin Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ne.9.6. The reference at the left, Ge.1.1, refers back to the first link of the chain, and the reference at the right, No.9.6. is the third link of the chain,—thus the reader is led forward, from verse to verse, to the end of the chain, and every topic of the Chain-Reference System can be traced in the same manner. If the reader, in following a chain, drops a link at any point, it can readily be found by turning to the Subject-index where all the topics and references are systematically arranged.

THE REFERENCE AT THE RIGHT.—It will be seen from the above illustration that the reference at the right of a topic always refers to the next link in the chain on that topic (except when preceded by "See").

THE REFERENCE AT THE LEFT of a topic always refers back to the first link in the chain on that topic. If there is nothing on the margin at the left of a topic it indicates that this verse itself is the beginning of the chain on that topic.

A NUMERAL in parenthesis on the margin at the right of a topic, refers to a subdivision of the topic in the Subject-index.

THE WORD "See" on the margin indicates that the reference is to a collateral topic, and sometimes refers to an intermediate link in a chain containing a related thought.

SPECIAL MARGINAL TOPICS.—Long topics often appear in a more condensed form on the margin than in the Subject-index. For instance, the topic Accumulation of Wealth is printed on the margin Accumulation. Frequently under subdivisions of a topic there is a special marginal topic used to express more explicitly the meaning than would be possible by the use of a topic and a numeral. For example, Creator (3), Christ as Creator is printed on the margin Christ, Creator; Obedience (5), Filial Enjoined, appears as Filial Obedience. The limited space upon the margins has made it necessary to mingle long and short topics, aving some topics with numerals affixed.

'n

EXPLANATION OF THE CHAIN-REFERENCE SYSTEM

THE LETTER "M." signifies On the margin; it is used only in the Subject-index and will always be found in a parenthesis with the topic, in the form in which the topic is printed on the margin.

BRIEF BUT COMPREHENSIVE CHAINS.—In case a topic is rarely referred to in the Scriptures, most, if not all of the references are embodied in the chain; but if a topic has a large number of references the plan of the work is not to incorporate all of these into the chain, but rather to connect a sufficient number of well chosen verses to give the general teaching of the Scriptures on the subject. It must be remembered that some of the chains cover more than a single aspect of a subject and, if the first link does not contain the idea sought, it will usually appear at some subsequent link in the chain.

MARGINAL TOPICS REPEATED.—The Chain-Reference System is not limited to references contained in the chains. Whenever an important thought is found in a verse not included in a chain, a topic germane to the thought is selected from the system and printed on the margin opposite, with the first link of that chain at the left. There are about forty thousand such instances where topics are repeated outside of the chains yet in every case connected with some chain containing the same line of thought, so enlarging the scope of the system as to include nearly every important verse of the Bible.

TOPICS OMITTED FROM THE MARGIN.—A few topics in the Subject-index marked "(N.M.)" (Not on the Margin) are omitted for economy of space, or because the meaning is more or less obscure. For the same reason a topic is sometimes omitted from the margin opposite the last verse of a chain.

KEY TO THE PRONUNCIATION OF PROPER NAMES

 ${f T}$ HIS system of diacritical marks will greatly facilitate the pronunciation of the proper names of Scripture.

The words are divided into syllables by the short hyphen (-). Compound names are separated by the longer hyphen (-). The accented syllables are marked (').

VOWEL SOUNDS

LONG			SH	ORT	IN	TERM	EDIATE
ā as in A	i'sā.	ă as	in	Ad'am.	âа	s in	Ā-chā'iả.
ē "E	Mi.	ĕ	"	Ës'thër.	ē	"	Gê-hā'zĭ.
ī " I'	saac.	ĭ	"	Ĭş´ra-el.	i	44	î -shi'ah.
ō " Ō)'phir.	ð	66	Ŏg.	δ	"	Gō-lī'ath.
ū " (Trim.	ŭ	"	Nŭn.			
ÿ " Ç	ÿ'prus.	ў	"	Lÿs'trå.			
BROAD	1		OB	TUSE	-	OBTU	SE
â as in A	lâr'on.	ē as	in	Gēr'shŏn.	û a	s in	Shûr.
å "J	ŏsh'u-å.	i	"	Tir'zah.	ų	44	Zĕr-ụ-ī'ah.
ä " 1	Tär'süs.	ð	"	Ach'bôr.	ų	44	Ruth.
a " I	Paul.						

CONSONANT SOUNDS

HARD	SOFT	SOFT
g as in Gid'e-on.	ç as in Çÿ'rus.	g (z) as in Mō'ses.
x (gs) as in Al-ex-an'dh'-a.	ģ " Ē'ģўpt.	

ABBREVIATIONS

USED IN THIS WORK ON THE MARGINS AND IN THE SUBJECT-INDEX

R.V.—Revised Version. p.p.—Parallel Passages. M.—Margin. N.M.—Not on the Margin. ch.—Chapter. v.—Verse. (?) after dates or subjects indicates a doubt as to their accuracy.

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT

WITH ABBREVIATIONS AND THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	Abbreviation Page Chapters	Abbreviation Page Chapters
GENESIS	. Ge. 1 50	Ecclesiastes Ec. 632 12
Exodus	. Ex. 55 40	The Song of Solomon Song 640 8
Leviticus	. Le. 100 27	Isaiah Is. 644 66
Numbers	. Nu. 134 36	Jeremiah Je. 696 52
Deuteronomy	. De. 181 34	Lamentations Lam. 756 5
Joshua	. Jos. 220 24	Ezekiel Eze. 761 48
Judges	. Jud. 248 21	
Ruth	. Ru. 275 4	
I Samuel	. 1 S. 278 31	Hosea Ho. 832 14
II Samuel	. 2 S. 314 24	Joel Jl. 839 3
I Kings	. 1 K. 343 22	Amos Am. 842 9
II Kings	. 2 K. 377 25	Obadiah Obad. 848 1
I Chronicles	. 1 Chr. 409 29	Jonah Jona. 849 4
Il Chronicles	. 2 Chr. 441 36	Micah Mi. 851 7
Егта	. Ezr. 478 10	Nahum Na. 856 3
Nehemiah	. Ne. 489 13	Habakkuk Hab. 858 3
Esther	. Est. 505 10	Zephaniah Zep. 860 3
Job	. Jb. 513 42	Haggai Hag. 862 2
Psalms	. Ps. 541 150	Zechariah Zec. 864 14
Proverbs	. Pr. 609 31	Malachi Mal. 873 4

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

A	Abbreviation Page Chapters		Abbreviation Page Chapte	78
MATTHEW	Mt. 3 28	I Timothy	. 1 Ti. 218	6
Mark	Mk. 35 16	II Timothy	. 2 Ti. 222	4
Luke	Lu. 58 24	Titus	. Tit. 225	3
John	Jn. 96 21	Philemon	. Phm. 226	1
The Acts	Ac. 124 28	To the Hebrews	. He. 227 1	13
Epistle to the Romans	Ro. 160 16	The Epistle of James .		5
I Corinthians	1 Co. 174 16	•		•
II Corinthians		I Peter		5
Galatians	Ga. 197 6	II Peter	. 2 Pe. 245	3
Ephesians	Ep. 202 6	I John	. 1 Jn. 248	5
Philippians	Ph. 207 4	II John	. 2 Jn. 251	1
Colossians	Col. 210 4	III John	. 3 Jn. 252	1
I Thessalonians	1 Th. 213 5	Jude	. Jude 252	1
II Thessalonians	2 Th. 216 3	Revelation Digit	zed Re. 0254 C 2	22
	VII		O	

GENESIS

B.C.4004 (7)

p.p.Jn.1.3; He.1.10. Creator (1), Ex.20.11. Heavens (1), 1 Chr.16.26. Earth, ch.8.22. p.p.Je.4.23.

Darkness, v.18. The Deep, Ps.42.7. p.p.1s.40.12.

See Omnipotence, Jb.42.2. Light, v.17.

Day, ch.8.22. Night (2), Ps.19.2. R.V. there was evening and there was morning, one day.

p.p.Jb.37.18; Ps.33.6; [Ps.136.5; Je.10.12.

p.p.Jb.26.10; Ps.33.7; [Pr.8.29; Je.5.22.

v.l. Earth.

p.p.He.6.7.

Fruit. 2 S.16.1. ch.26.12. Increase.

CHAPTER 1 The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament: 9 the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful. 14 The creation 15 And let them be for lights and made fruitue. 14 the creation of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle. 26 Creation of man in the image of God; and his blessing 29 and it was so.

The appointment of food.

15 And God made two great

form, and void; and darkness stars also. was upon the face of the deep. 17 And God set them in the And the Spirit of God moved firmament of the heaven to give upon the face of the waters.

3 ¶And God said, Let there be 18 And to rule over the day light: and there was light.

the light from the darkness.

Day, and the darkness he called morning were the fourth day. Night. And the evening and 20 ¶ And God said, Let the v.1, Creator (1). the morning were the first day. waters bring forth abundantly p.p.Ps. 104.24.

a firmament in the midst of the life, and fowl that may fly above Birds. v.26. waters, and let it divide the the earth in the open firmament waters from the waters.

ment, and divided the waters whales, and every living crea-which were under the firmature that moveth, which the monsters, ment from the waters which waters brought forth abunwere above the firmament: and dantly, after their kind, and it was so.

ment Heaven. And the even-good. ing and the morning were the 22 And God blessed them, say-v.28, Blessings (4).

second day. waters under the heaven be and let fowl multiply in the gathered together unto one earth. place, and let the dry land ap- 23 And the evening and the pear: and it was so.

11 And God said, Let the earth it was so. yielding fruit after his kind, the after their kind, and every earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth saw that it was good. grass, and herb yielding seed 26 ¶And God said, Let us make Creator (2), ch.2.7. after his kind, and the tree man in our image, after our like- Adam, ch.2.19. yielding fruit, whose seed was ness: and let them have domin-Divine Image, v.27. in itself, after his kind: and ion over the fish of the sea, and Man's Dominion, ch.9.2. God saw that it was good.

morning were the third day.

14 ¶And God said, Let there that creepeth upon the earth. be lights in the firmament of 27 So God created man in his the heaven to divide the day own image, in the image of v.26, Divine Image, ch.5.1.

from the night; and let them

16 And God made two great Ps.8.3, God's Works. N the beginning God created lights; the greater light to rule Sun, De.17.3. the heaven and the earth. the day, and the lesser light to Moon, De.33.14. 2 And the earth was without rule the night: he made the

light upon the earth,

and over the night, and to di-4 And God saw the light, that vide the light from the dark-v.2, Darkness, Jb.3.6. it was good: and God divided ness: and God saw that it was good.

5 And God called the light 19 And the evening and the

6 ¶And God said, Let there be the moving creature that hath of heaven.

7 And God made the firma- 21 And God created great Fish, Le. 11.9. every winged fowl after his 8 And God called the firma-kind: and God saw that it was

ing, Be fruitful, and multiply, 9 ¶ And God said, Let the and fill the waters in the seas,

morning were the fifth day.

10 And God called the dry 24 \ And God said, Let the land Earth; and the gathering earth bring forth the living together of the waters called he creature after his kind, cattle, Seas: and God saw that it was and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and

bring forth grass, the herb yield- 25 And God made the beast of ing seed, and the fruit tree the earth after his kind, and cat- Cattle, ch.31.18. whose seed is in itself, upon the thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God

over the fowl of the air, and over v.20, Birds, ch.9.2. 13 And the evening and the the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing Creeping Things, Le.5.2.

Stars, Jud.5.20.

v.3, Light, Ex.10.23.

gitized by 🔰 🔾 🔾

p.p.De.4.19; Ps.74.16.

Woman (1), ch.2.22. Blessings (4), ch.9.1.

See Children (2), Ps.127.4.

Pre-eminence of Man, Ps. 8.6.

Temporal Gifts, ch.9.3.

Food (1), ch.9.3. D.D.Ps.145.15. v.20, Birds.

v.26. Creeping Things. Jb.38.41. Providence.

p.p.Ps.104.24; 1 Ti.4.4. Ps.8.3, God's Works. See God's Wisdom, Jb.12.13.

B.C.4004 (?)

p.p.Ex.31.17; He.4.4.

See Rest Enjoined, Ex.23.12.

Seven Days, ch.7.4. Sabbath (1), Ex.16.23.

See Creator (1), ch.1.1.

p.p.Ps.104.14.

ch.1.26, Creator (2), ch.5.2. Dust (1), ch.3.19. Breath, Is.2.22. Life (1), 1 S.2.6. Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man.

Gardens, 1 K.21.2. Eden, ch.3.23.

God created he him; male and 9 And out of the ground made female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and that is pleasant to the sight, See Trees (4), (Index). God said unto them, Be fruitful, and good for food; the tree of and multiply, and replenish the life also in the midst of the gar- Tree of Life, ch. 3.22.

dominion over the fish of the of good and evil. sea, and over the fowl of the 10 And a river went out of p.p.Ps.46.4. air, and over every living thing E'den to water the garden; and that moveth upon the earth. 29 ¶And God said, Behold, I became into four heads.

have given you every herb bear- 11 The name of the first is See Rivers (Index). ing seed, which is upon the face Pi'son: that is it which comof all the earth, and every tree, passeth the whole land of Havin the which is the fruit of a lah, where there is gold; tree yielding seed; to you it 12 And the gold of that land shall be for meat. 12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and 30 And to every beast of the the onyx stone.

earth, and to every fowl of the 13 And the name of the secair, and to every thing that ond river is Gi hon: the same creepeth upon the earth, where is it that compasseth the whole in there is life, I have given land of E-thi-d'pi-a. every green herb for meat: and 14 And the name of the third it was so. 31 And God saw every thing which goeth toward the east of that he had made, and, behold, As-syri-a. And the fourth river Assyria, ch.10.11. it was very good. And the is Eu-phra'tes.

the sixth day. CHAPTER 2 The first subbath. 8 The garden of keep it. Eden. 17 The tree of knowledge forbidden. 19 The creatures named. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

the host of them. made; and he rested on the shalt surely die.

which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh should be alone; I will make day, and sanctified it: because him an help meet for him. that in it he had rested from all 19 And out of the ground the his work which God created and LORD God formed every beast made. 4. These are the generations the air; and brought them unto

when they were created, in the them: and whatsoever Ad'am See Man's Dominion, ch.1.26. day that the LORD God made called every living creature, the earth and the heavens, 5 And every plant of the field 20 And Ad'am gave names to before it was in the earth, and all cattle, and to the fowl of the ch.1.25. Cattle. every herb of the field before it air, and to every beast of the ch.1.20, Birds. grew: for the LORD God had field; but for Adam there was ch.1.28, Pre-eminence of not caused it to rain upon the not found an help meet for him. earth, and there was not a man | 21 And the LORD God caused a to till the ground. from the earth, and watered the of his ribs, and closed up the

whole face of the ground. 7 And the LORD God formed 22 And the rib, which the man of the dust of the ground, LORD God had taken from man, the breath of life; and man be-her unto the man.

came a living soul. 8 ¶And the LORD God planted now bone of my bones, and a garden eastward in E'den; and flesh of my flesh: she shall be there he put the man whom he called Woman, because she was had formed. taken out of Man.

the LORD God to grow every tree p.p. Eze. 31.8.

earth, and subdue it: and have den, and the tree of knowledge See Knowledge (1), ch.3.5.

from thence it was parted, and

Onyx, Ex.25.7.

river is Hid'de-kel: that is it p.p.Da.10.4.

evening and the morning were 15 And the LORD God took the Agriculture, ch.4.2. man, and put him into the gar-Industry (1), Pr.6.6. den of E'den to dress it and to Work Enjoined, ch.3.19.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of ch.1.29, Food (1). every tree of the garden thou De.2.7, Divine Supplies. IHUS the heavens and the mayest freely eat:

earth were finished, and all 17 But of the tree of the knowl-Knowledge Withheld, edge of good and evil, thou shalt 2 And on the seventh day God not eat of it: for in the day Jb.3.23, Limitations. ended his work which he had that thou eatest thereof thou Sin's Penalty, ch.3.19.

seventh day from all his work 18 ¶And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man

of the field, and every fowl of See Co-operation with God, of the heavens and of the earth Ad'am to see what he would call ch.1.26, Adam, v.23.

that was the name thereof.

deep sleep to fall upon Ad'am, ch.15.12, Sleep (5). 6 But there went up a mist and he slept: and he took one

flesh instead thereof; and breathed into his nostrils made he a woman, and brought ch.1.27, Woman (1), ch.3.1.

23 And Ad'am said, This is ch.1.26, Adam, ch.3.8.

De.29.29.

Spir. Death, Pr.8.36.

Wife, v.24.

Man.

Eve, ch.3.1.

Digitized by GOO

Institution of marriage. GENESIS. 3 Punishment of mankind. 24 Therefore shall a man leave to the woman, What is this that Husbands' Duty, De.24.5. his father and his mother, and thou hast done? And the woshall cleave unto his wife: and man said, The serpent beguiled ch.1.27, Woman(1), 2Co.11.3. they shall be one flesh. me, and I did eat. See Sin Deceptive, Ro.7.11. v.18. Wife, Ps.128.3. Marriage (2), Mt.5.32. 25 And they were both naked, 14 And the LORD God said unthe man and his wife, and were to the serpent, Because thou Satan, Jb.1.6. See Innocence, Ps.19.13. not ashamed. hast done this, thou art cursed v.17, Divine Curse. above all cattle, and above every Satan Humbled, Zec.3.2. CHAPTER 3 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's beast of the field; upon thy See Abasement(1), Jb.40.12. fall: 9 God arraignesth them. 14 belly shalt thou go, and dust by the woman's seed. 16 Mankind's shalt thou eat all the days of sympishment; and has of send disc. B.C.4004 (?) punishment; and loss of paradiss. thy life: TOW the serpent was more 15 And I will put enmity besubtil than any beast of tween thee and the woman, and Messianic Prophecies. [ch.12.3. p.p.Re.12.9. Satan's Work, 1 Chr.21.1. the field which the LORD God between thy seed and her seed; Craftiness, ch.27.16. had made. And he said unto it shall bruise thy head, and Satan's Defeat, Lu.4.13. ch.1.27, Woman (1), v.6. the woman, Yea, hath God said, thou shalt bruise his heel. See Christ's Sufferings, ch.2.22, Eve, v.6. Ps.69.20. Ye shall not eat of every tree 16 Unto the woman he said, I Temptation (1), 1 Chr.21.1. will greatly multiply thy sorrow Sorrow, Pr.14.13. of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto and thy conception; in sorrow the serpent, We may eat of the thou shalt bring forth children; Travail, ch.35.16. fruit of the trees of the garden: and thy desire shall be to thy Woman (3), 1 Co.11.3.

3 But of the fruit of the tree husband, and he shall rule over ch.1.29, Food (1). p.p.ch.2.17. which is in the midst of the thee. garden, God hath said, Ye shall 17 And unto Ad'am he said, ch.1.26, Adam, ch.5.5. See Food Prohibited, ch.9.4. not eat of it, neither shall ye Because thou hast hearkened See Yielding to Tempts-Touch Not, Is.52.11. unto the voice of thy wife, and [tion, v.6. touch it, lest ye die. See Spir. Death, ch.2.17. 4 And the serpent said unto the hast eaten of the tree, of which Lying, ch.4.9. woman, Ye shall not surely die: I commanded thee, saying, Thou | Sin Rebuked, 1 S.2.29. Deception (2), Jos.9.4. 5 For God doth know that in shalt not eat of it: cursed is the Divine Curse, ch.4.11. the day ye eat thereof, then ground for thy sake; in sorrow R.V. shall be as God. your eyes shall be opened, and shalt thou eat of it all the days ye shall be as gods, knowing of thy life; Knowledge (1), v.22. 18 Thorns also and thistles Thorns, Jb.41.2. good and evil. ch.1.27, Woman (1), v.13. Earthly Vision, ch.13.10. Credulity, Jos.9.14. 6 And when the woman saw shall it bring forth to thee; and Thistles, 2 K.14.9. that the tree was good for food, thou shalt eat the herb of the Allurements of Sin, Jos. 7.21. and that it was pleasant to the field; ch.11.4, Ambition. ch.2.22, Eve, v.20. Sin's Origin, Ps.51.5. Yielding to Temptation eyes, and a tree to be desired to 19 in the sweat of thy face ch.2.17. Sin's Penalty. make one wise, she took of the shalt thou eat bread, till thou ch.2.15. Work Enjoyed ch.2.15, Work Enjoined, fruit thereof, and did eat, and return unto the ground; for out Le.23.3. gave also unto her husband with of it wast thou taken: for dust Corruption, Jb.17.14. her; and he did eat. thou art, and unto dust shall Deaths Rosseld No. [ch.13.11. Temptresses, Jud.16.6. Fall of Adam, Is.43.27. thou art, and unto dust shalt Deaths Foretold, Nu.20.24. 7 And the eyes of them both thou return.
were opened, and they knew 20 And Ad'am called his wife's that they were naked; and they name Eve; because she was the ch.2.22, Eve, 2 Co.11.3. ch.2.7, Dust (1), ch.18.27. See Sin's Shame, v.10. sewed fig leaves together, and mother of all living. Sewing, Ec.3.7. 21 Unto Ad'am also and to his See Divine Care, Ps.115.12. made themselves aprons. 8 And they heard the voice of wife did the LORD God make Clothing, ch.27.15. God's Voice, Ex.19.19. the LORD God walking in the coats of skins, and clothed them. Jb.38.41, Providence. garden in the cool of the day: 22 ¶And the LORD God said. ch.1.26, Adam, v.17. and Ad'am and his wife hid Behold, the man is become as Concealment, Jos.7.21. themselves from the presence one of us, to know good and v.5, Knowledge (1), Ec.1.18. Guilty Fear, ch.45.3. of the LORD God amongst the evil: and now, lest he put forth DivinePresence(2),Jb.23.15. trees of the garden. his hand, and take also of the Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). 9 And the LORD God called tree of life, and eat, and live for ch.2.9, Tree of Life, Pr.3.18. unto Ad'am, and said unto him, ever: 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." 23 Therefore the LORD God Where art thou? 10 And he said, I heard thy sent him forth from the garden ch.2.15, Agriculture. voice in the garden, and I was of E'den, to till the ground from ch.2.8, Eden, Is.51.3, afraid, because I was naked; whence he was taken. v.8, Guilty Fear.

Sin's Shame, Ex.32.25.

Disobedience (2), ch.19.26. p.p.Pr.28.13. Excuses (1), Ex.32.24.

shouldest not eat? way of the tree of life. 12 And the man said, The wo-

man whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said un-

and I hid myself.

13 And the LORD God said un-

CHAPTER 4

24 So he drove out the man;

11 And he said, Who told thee and he placed at the east of the that thou wast naked? Hast garden of E'den Cher'u-bims, Cherubim (1), Eze.10.5. thou eaten of the tree, whereof and a flaming sword which see Sword of the Lord, I commanded thee that thou turned every way, to keep the

ch. 2.9. Tree of Life.

ch.2.15, Work Enjoined.

See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.20

I commanded thee that thou turned every way, to keep the

ch.21.2. Conception.

ch.33.5. Children (1). Abel, v.8. Shepherds, ch.13.5. Cain. v.16. ch.2.15, Agriculture, ch.9.20.

See Offerings (Index). ch.46.1. Sacrifices (1). Sheep, ch.30.32. Ex.13.2. First-born. Divine Favor, ch.6.8.

Unacceptable Offerings, [Le.7.18.

Man's Wrath, 1 S.18.8. Envy (2), ch.26.14.

Ex.28.38. Accepted of God. ch.3.17, Sin Rebuked. See Guilt, ch.42.21. R.V. sin coucheth at the door.

ch.25,23. Subjection.

v.2, Abel, Mt.23.35. See Hatred (2), ch.27.41. Fratricide, Jud.9.5. Murder (2), ch.49.6.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." ch.3.4, Lying, ch.27.24. Selfishness (2), Ex.2.17.

Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God.

ch.3.17, Divine Curse De.11.28

See Sin's Penalty, ch.2.17. p.p.Jb.16.18.

Barrenness, Le.26,20. See Reprobates (Index).

Is.13.11, Punishment.

Ex.2.15. Fugitives. Ps.119.176, Wanderers. See Terror, Le.26.36.

p.p.Rzc.9.4.

v.2, Cain, He.11.4.

ND Ad'am knew Eve his the presence of the LORD, and Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. A wife; and she conceived, dwelt in the land of Nod, on the and bare Cain, and said, I have east of E'den.

gotten a man from the LORD. er A'běl. And A'běl was a keep- E'noch: and he builded a city, p.p.Ps.49.11.

of the ground. 3 And in process of time it E'noch. came to pass, that Cāin brought 18 And unto E'noch was born of the fruit of the ground an l'rad: and l'rad begat Me-hū'ja-

offering unto the LORD. 4 And A'běl, he also brought thu'sa-el: and Mê-thu'sa-el beof the firstlings of his flock and gat Lamech. of the fat thereof. And the 19 ¶And Lamech took unto

and to his offering: 5 But unto Cain and to his of-name of the other Zillah. fering he had not respect. And 20 And A'dah bare Ja'bal: he

not be accepted? and if thou and organ. doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be Ty bal-cain, an instructer of his desire, and thou shalt rule every artificer in brass and Ex.25.3, Brass.

over him. 8 And Cāin talked with A'běl his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against A'bel my voice; ye wives of La'mech,

his brother, and slew him. 9 ¶And the LORD said unto have slain a man to my wound- R.V. man for wounding me, Cain. Where is A'bel thy broth-ling, and a young man to my R.V. man for bruising me. er? And he said. I know not: hurt.

Am I my brother's keeper? thou done? the voice of thy enty and sevenfold. from the ground.

from the earth, which hath said she, hath appointed me ch.33.5. Children (1). opened her mouth to receive thy another seed instead of A'běl, brother's blood from thy hand; whom Cāin slew.

12 When thou tillest the 26 And to Sěth, to him also

ground, it shall not henceforth there was born a son; and he yield unto thee her strength; called his name E'nos: then be- See Prayerfulness, Ps.5.3. a fugitive and a vagabond shalt gan men to call upon the name Prayer (1), Ps.65.2. thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face earth; and it shall come to pass, the likeness of God made he that every one that findeth me him; shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto them; and blessed them, and ch.1.28, Blessings (4). him, Therefore whosoever slay-called their name Ad'am, in the eth Cain, vengeance shall be day when they were created. taken on him sevenfold. And 3 NAnd Ad'am lived an hunthe LORD set a mark upon Cāin, dred and thirty years, and belest any finding him should kill gat a son in his own likeness,

16 TAnd Cain went out from name Seth:

ch.2.8. Eden.

17 And Cāin knew his wife; 2 And she again bare his broth- and she conceived, and bare ch.21.2, Conception. er of sheep, but Cain was a tiller and called the name of the city, after the name of his son.

el: and Mê-hū'ja-el begat Mê-

LORD had respect unto A'bel him two wives: the name of Polygamy, ch.16.3. the one was A'dah, and the

Cāin was very wroth, and his was the father of such as dwell

countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cāin, cattle.

Why art thou wroth? and why

21 And his brother's name Musicians, 1 S.16.16.

Harps, 1 S.16.23.

Was Jū'bal: he was the father Musicial Instruments, [1 S.10.5.]

22 And Zillah, she also bare iron: and the sister of Tubal-Nu.31.22, Iron. cāin was Nā'a-mah.

23 And La'mech said unto his wives, A'dah and Zil'lah, Hear hearken unto my speech: for I See Murder (2), v.8.

24 If Cain shall be avenged p.p.v.15. 10 And he said, What hast sevenfold, truly Lamech sev-

brother's blood crieth unto me 25 ¶And Ad'am knew his wife ch.21.2. Conception. again; and she bare a son, and 11 And now art thou cursed called his name Seth: For God, Children Named, ch.5.29.

of the LORD. CHAPTER 5

The genealogy, age, and death of the B.C.4004. patriarchs, from Adam unto Noah.
24 The godlinese and translation of Enoch

See God's Face Hidden. Of the earth; and from thy face THIS is the book of the gen-p.p.1 Chr.1.1; Mt.1.1. shall I be hid; and I shall be a Therefore erations of Adam. In the Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. fugitive and a vagabond in the day that God created man, in ch.1.26, Divine Image, ch.9.6.

2 Male and female created he ch.1.26, Creator (2), De.4.32.

after his image; and called his

p.p.ch.12.8; 26.25.

ch.4,25, Children Named.

sons and daughters:

sons and daughters:

years: and he died.

5 And all the days that Ad'am 27 And all the days of Me-thu'-

fch.21.3.

angevity (2), v.8.

h.l.26, Adam, 1 Co.15.22,

2 S.14.14, Death Universal. thirty years: and he died.

daughters: v.4. Longevity (2), v.11. vears: and he died. 9 ¶ And E'nos lived ninety years, and begat Ca-i'nan:

v.4, Longevity (2), v.14.

enty years, and begat Mā-hā'lalē-el: 13 And Cā-ī'nan lived after he begat Mā-hā'la-lē-el eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: 14 And all the days of Ca-i'nan were nine hundred and ten the face of the earth, and daughv.4. Longevity (2), v.17.

years: and he died. 15 ¶ And Mā-hā la-lē-el lived Jā'red: ter he begat Jā'red eight hunsons and daughters:

died.

he begat E'noch:

thu'se-lah :

five years:

and begat sons and daughters:

two years: and he died.

begat sons and daughters:

v.A. Longevity (2), v.20.

Enoch. v.22.

v.4. Longevity (2), v.27.

v.18, Enoch, Lu.3.37. Walking with God, ch.6.9.

Picty, ch.6.9. p.p.2 K.2.11; He.11.5.

God: and he was not; for God air; for it repenteth me that I took him. Lamech, 1 Chr.1.3.

25 ¶And Mê-thu'se-lah lived an | 8 But No'ah found grace in the ch.5.29, Noah, ch.7.1. hundred eighty and seven years, eyes of the Lord. and begat La'mech:

4 And the days of Ad'am after 26 And Methu'se lah lived afhe had begotten Seth were eight ter he begat La'mech seven hunhundred years: and he begat dred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

lived were nine hundred and se-lah were nine hundred sixty v.4, Longevity (2), v.31. and nine years: and he died. 6 TAnd Seth lived an hundred 28 T And Lamech lived an and five years, and begat E nos: hundred eighty and two years,

7 And Seth lived after he be and begat a son: 29 And he called his name ch.4.25, Children Named gat E'nos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and No'ah, saying, This same shall No ah, saying, This same snail Noah, ch.6.8. comfort us concerning our work See Children (2), Ps.127.4. 8 And all the days of Seth and toil of our hands, because Ps. 25.13, Seed of the Rightwere nine hundred and twelve of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

ch.3.17. Divine Curse. 30 And La'mech lived after he begat No'ah five hundred ninety 10 And E'nos lived after he and five years, and begat sons begat Cā-i'nan eight hundred and daughters: and fifteen years, and begat 31 And all the days of La'mech were seven hundred seventy and v.4, Longevity (2), ch.9.29. 11 And all the days of E nos seven years: and he died.

were nine hundred and five 32 \(\text{And No'ah was five hun-Shem, ch.6.10.} \) dred years old: and, No'ah be-Ham, ch.7.13. 12 ¶ And Cā-i'nan lived sev- gat Shem, Ham, and Jā'pheth. Japheth, ch.6.10. CHAPTER 6 The wickedness of the world, which B.C.2469. provoketh God's wrath, and causeth the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and use of the ark. ND it came to pass, when A men began to multiply on p.p.ch.1.28.

2 That the sons of God saw sixty and five years, and begat the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them ch.12.11, Beauty (1). 16 And Mā-hā'la-lē-el lived af- wives of all which they chose. |ch.2.18, Wife. 3 And the LORD said, My spirit p.p.1 Pe.3.20. dred and thirty years, and begat shall not always strive with Holy Spirit (10), 1 S.16.14. man, for that he also is flesh: See The Flesh, Ro.7.18. 17 And all the days of Ma-|yet his days shall be an hun-|See Life Brief, ch.47.9. hā'la-lē-el were eight hundred dred and twenty years. ninety and five years: and he 4 There were giants in the Giants, Nu.13.33. earth in those days; and also

ters were born unto them.

of men, and they bare chil-19 And Ja'red lived after he be-dren to them, the same became gat E'noch eight hundred years, mighty men which were of old, ch.10.8, Mighty Men. men of renown. 5 ¶ And GoD saw that the Divine Vision, Ex.3.9. 20 And all the days of Jā'red were nine hundred sixty and wickedness of man was great Depravity, Jb.15.16. in the earth, and that every im- Evil Imagination, ch.8.21. 21 And E'noch lived sixty agination of the thoughts of his De.15.9, Evil Thoughts. and five years, and begat Me heart was only evil continually. Sin Universal, 1 K.8.46. 6 And it repented the LORD p.p.Nu.23.19, 1 S.15.11. 22 And E'noch walked with that he had made man on the

lah three hundred years, and heart. 7 And the Lord said, I will de-Deluge, v.17. 23 And all the days of E'noch stroy man whom I have created Is.34.2, Destruction (2). were three hundred sixty and from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creep-24 And Enoch walked with ing thing, and the fowls of the

> have made them. 9 These are the generations by

ch.4.4. Divine Favor, [ch.39.21.

God after he begat Me-thu'se-earth, and it grieved him at his

18 ¶And Jā'red lived an hun-after that, when the sons of dred sixty and two years, and God came in unto the daughters

Land God, [2 K.23.3. ch.5.32, Shem, ch.7.13. ch.5.32, Japheth, ch.7.13. v.5, Depravity.

v.13, Violence. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." v.5. Sin Universal. Corruption (2), Is.28.8. Evil Times, 1 K.19.10.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

Violence, Jb.24.2. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Ark (1), ch.7.1.

Pitch, Ex.2.3. See Divine Plan, Ex.25.40.

Jud.5.28. Windows. Cubits, Ex.37.1.

v.7, Deluge, ch.7.11. Is.34.2. Destruction (2). ch.2.7. Breath.

ch.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

ch.17.2, Covenant (2).

Jb.38.41. Providence.

ch.1.20, Birds. ch.1.25, Cattle. ch.1.26, Creeping Things.

ch.1.29, Food (1).

Obedience (2), ch.12.4.

B.C.2349.

1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3). of No´ah: No´ah was a just man ch.5.24, Piety, 1 Chr.4.10. ph.2.15, Blameless. ch.5.22, Walking with God, and No´ah walked with God. 10 And No'ah begat three sons,

Shem, Ham, and Ja'pheth.

filled with violence.

earth, and, behold, it was cor- two, the male and his female. rupt; for all flesh had corrupted 3 Of fowls also of the air by his way upon the earth.

The end of all flesh is come of all the earth.

with the earth.

and every living substance that

14 ¶Make thee an ark of go-I have made will I destroy from Is.34.2, Destruction (2). with the earth. pher wood; rooms shalt thou off the face of the earth. make in the ark, and shalt pitch 5 And No'ah did according ch.6.22, Obedience (2).

15 And this is the fashion manded him. which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall years old when the flood of wabe three hundred cubits, the ters was upon the earth. breadth of it fifty cubits, and 7 And No ah went in, and his p.p.He.6.18. the height of it thirty cubits.

to the ark, and in a cubit shalt because of the waters of the thou finish it above; and the flood. door of the ark shalt thou set 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts in the side thereof; with lower, that are not clean, and of fowls, second, and third stories shalt and of everything that creepeth thou make it.

the earth, to destroy all flesh, male and the female, as God wherein is the breath of life, had commanded No'ah. from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall seven days, that the waters of die.

18 But with thee will I estab- 11 \(\text{In the six hundredth year} \) lish my covenant; and thou of No ah's life, in the second shalt come into the ark, thou, month, the seventeenth day of

thy sons' wives with thee.

of all flesh, two of every sort dows of heaven were opened. shalt thou bring into the ark, to 12 And the rain was upon Rain, 1 S.12.18. shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, No'ah, and Shem, and Ham, and ch.5.32, Shem, ch. 9.18. of every creeping thing of the Jā'pheth, the sons of No'ah, and ch.5.32, Ham, ch.9.18. earth after his kind, two of every No ah's wife, and the three ch.5.32, Japheth, ch.9.18.

keep them alive. all food that is eaten, and thou his kind, and all the cattle after ch.1.25, Cattle. shalt gather it to thee; and it their kind, and every creeping ch.1.26, Creeping Things.

to all that God commanded him, of every sort. so did he.

for them.

CHAPTER 7

Noah, with his family, and the living of all flesh, wherein is the breath creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood. 21 All flesh destroyed.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh,

A ND the LORD said unto ch.12.1, Divine Direction. A No'ah, Come thou and all ch.5.29, Noah, ch.8.1. thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

"Comes," Nu. 10.29.
ch.6.14, Ark (1), ch.8.1.
Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.
1K.15.14, Righteousness (3).

11 The earth also was corrupt 2 Of every clean beast thou before God, and the earth was shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and 12 And God looked upon the of beasts that are not clean by

sevens, the male and the female; Jb.38.41, Providence. 13 And God said unto No ah, to keep seed alive upon the face

before me; for the earth is filled 4 For yet seven days, and I will ch.2.3, Seven Days, Ex.7.25. with violence through them; cause it to rain upon the earth ch.6.7. Deluge. and, behold, I will destroy them forty days and forty nights; v.17, Forty Days.

it within and without with pitch. unto all that the LORD com- See Faith (5), ch.15.6. 6 And No ah was six hundred See Longevity (2), ch.5.4.

sons, and his wife, and his sons' 16 A window shalt thou make wives with him, into the ark,

upon the earth. 17 And, behold, I, even I, do 9 There went in two and two bring a flood of waters upon unto No ah into the ark, the

10 And it came to pass after 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. the flood were upon the earth.

and thy sons, and thy wife, and the month, the same day were ch.6.7, Deluge, Jb.22.16. all the fountains of the great 19 And of every living thing deep broken up, and the win-

keep them alive with thee; they the earth forty days and forty v.17, Forty Days. nights. 13 In the selfsame day entered ch.5.29, Noah.

sort shall come unto thee, to wives of his sons with them, into the ark; 21 And take thou unto thee of 14 They, and every beast after

shall be for food for thee, and thing that creepeth upon the ch.1.20, Birds. earth after his kind, and every 22 Thus did No'ah; according fowl after his kind, every bird

15 And they went in unto No ah into the ark, two and two

GENESIS, 8 Beginning of the flood. The ark resteth on Ararat. as God had commanded him: 6 ¶And it came to pass at the ch.6.22, Obedience (2). Ps.115.12, Divine Care. and the LORD shut him in. end of forty days, that No'ah ch.7.17, Forty Days, ch.50.3. Forty Days, ch.&.6. 17 And the flood was forty days opened the window of the ark ch.6.7, Deluge. upon the earth; and the waters which he had made: increased, and bare up the ark, 7 And he sent forth a raven, Ravens, De.14.14. and it was lift up above the which went forth to and fro. until the waters were dried up 18 And the waters prevailed, from off the earth. ch.6.14, Ark (1). and were increased greatly up- 8 Also he sent forth a dove Ps.68.13, Doves. on the earth; and the ark went from him, to see if the waters p.p.Ps.104.26. were abated from off the face of upon the face of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed the ground; exceedingly upon the earth; 9 But the dove found no rest p.p.De.28.65. p.p.Pa.104.6. and all the high hills, that were for the sole of her foot, and she under the whole heaven, were returned unto him into the ark, covered. for the waters were on the face 20 Fifteen cubits upward did of the whole earth: then he the waters prevail; and the put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him mountains were covered. Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). 21 And all flesh died that into the ark. p.p.Jb.22.16; Mt.24.39; [Lu.17.27. moved upon the earth, both of 10 And he stayed yet other ch.2.3, Seven Days. fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, seven days; and again he sent and of every creeping thing that forth the dove out of the ark; creepeth upon the earth, and 11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in every man: 22 All in whose nostrils was her mouth was an olive leaf See Olive-trees, Jud.9.9. the breath of life, of all that pluckt off: so No'ah knew that ch.2.7, Breath. the waters were abated from off ch.2.17, Sin's Penalty. was in the dry land, died. 23 And every living substance the earth. was destroyed which was upon 12 And he stayed yet other

the face of the ground, both seven days; and sent forth the

man, and cattle, and the creep dove; which returned not again ing things, and the fowl of unto him any more. the heaven; and they were de-stroyed from the earth: and six hundredth and first year, in p.p.He.11.7; 1 Pe.3.20. De.6.24, Preservation.

p.p.ch.8.3. fifty days.

B.C.2349.

p.p.Jb.38.37.

CHAPTER 8 The waters asswage. 4 The ark resteth on Argrat. 13 The earth dried. 15 on the seven and twentieth Noah goeth forth of the ark, 20 buildeth an altar, and offereth sac-dried rifice. 21 God promiseth to curse dried. the earth no more.

heaven was restrained;

Saints Remembered, [ch.19.29. ch.5.29, Noah, v.20. p.p.Ex.14.21; 15.10. ch.6.14, Ark (1), v.1 Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. waters asswaged; p.p.ch.7.11. 2 The fountains also of the of all flesh, both of fowl, and of ch.1.20, Birds.

deep and the windows of heaven cattle, and of every creeping ch.1.25, Cattle. were stopped, and the rain from thing that creepeth upon the ch.1.26, Creeping Things. ch.7.12, Rain.

p.p.ch.7.24. and after the end of the hun-earth.

ch.6.14. Ark (1). 4 And the ark rested in the sons' wives with him: seventh month, on the seven- 19 Every beast, every creeping teenth day of the month, upon thing, and every fowl, and what-

No'ah only remained alive, and the first month, the first day they that were with him in the of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: 24 And the waters prevailed and No ah removed the coverupon the earth an hundred and ing of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry. 14 And in the second month,

15 ¶And God spake unto Nō'ah, ch.3.8, God's Voice. ND God remembered No ah, saying, ch.12.1, Divine Direction. and every living thing, and 16 Go forth of the ark, thou, ch.6.14, Ark (1), Mt.24.38. all the cattle that was with him and thy wife, and thy sons, and in the ark: and God made a wind thy sons' wives with thee. to pass over the earth, and the 17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee,

3 And the waters returned abundantly in the earth, and be from off the earth continually: fruitful, and multiply upon the dred and fifty days the waters 18 And No'ah went forth, and ch.6.22, Obedience (2). his sons, and his wife, and his

earth; that they may breed p.p.ch.1.22.

the mountains of Ar'a-rat. soever creepeth upon the earth, 5 And the waters decreased after their kinds, went forth out continually until the tenth of the ark. month: in the tenth month, on 20 ¶And No'ah builded an al-ch.5.29, Noah, ch.9.1. the first day of the month, were tar unto the LORD; and took of Altars (1), ch.12.7.

the tops of the mountains seen, every clean beast, and of every ch.5.24, Piety.

ch.22.5. Worshippers. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Sweet Savor, Ex.29.18. p.p.ch.3.17. See Everlasting Covenant, [ch.9.16.

ch.6.5, Evil Imagination [ch.11.6.

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart. Nu.14.18, Longsuffering(1). p.p.ch.9.15. ch.1.1, Earth, ch.10.25. Harvest, Ex.23.16. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

Summer, Ps.74.17.

ch.1.5, Day, Ps.74.16.

B.C.2348.

ch.1.28,Blessings(4),ch.12.2 ch.5.29, Noah, v.17.

ch.1.26, Man's Dominion ch.1.20, Birds, Le.11.13.

R.V. shall be food for you; ch.1.29, Food (1), Jb.36.31. ch.1.29, Temporal Gifts, [De.8.18.

Food Prohibited, Le.11.4. Blood Forbidden, Le.3.17.

p.p.Nu.35.31.

p.p.Ac.17.26.

Murder (3), Ex.21.12. Death Penalty (1), Ex.21.14. ch.1.26, Divine Image, [1 Co.11.7.

See God's Voice, ch.3.8.

ch.17.2. Covenant (2). See Seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13.

ch.1.20, Birds. ch.1.25, Cattle. ferings on the altar.

again curse the ground any make between me and you and more for man's sake; for the every living creature that is imagination of man's heart is with you, for perpetual genera-

evil from his youth; neither will tions: I again smite any more every 13 I do set my bow in the Rainbow, Esc. 1.28. thing living, as I have done. 22 While the earth remaineth, of a covenant between me and

seedtime and harvest, and cold the earth. and heat, and summer and win- 14 And it shall come to pass, ter, and day and night shall not when I bring a cloud over the

CHAPTER 9

cease.

God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and mur-der are forbidden. 8 God's cove-nant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 23 Noah is drunken, and mocked by Ham: 25 he pronounceth a curse on Canaan, and blessings on Shem and on Japheth: 29 he dieth. shall no more become a flood to

🔼 his sons, and said unto cloud; and I will look upon it, them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. 2 And the fear of you and the and every living creature of all

ND God blessed No'ah and

every fowl of the air, upon all This is the token of the covethat moveth upon the earth, nant, which I have established and upon all the fishes of the between me and all flesh that sea; into your hand are they is upon the earth. delivered.

even as the green herb have I and Ham is the father of Ca-ch.5.32, Japheth, ch.10.2. given you all things.

shall ye not eat.

man; at the hand of every and was drunken; and he was Drunkenness (2), 1 S.25.36. man's brother will I require the uncovered within his tent. life of man.

for in the image of God made brethren without. he man.

multiply; bring forth abundant-on both their shoulders, and ly in the earth, and multiply went backward, and covered the therein.

and to his sons with him, saying, they saw not their father's na-9 And I, behold, I establish my kedness. covenant with you, and with 24 And No´ah awoke from his your seed after you;

ture that is with you, of the 25 And he said, Cursed be 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). beast of the earth with you; shall he be unto his brethren. from all that go out of the ark, 26 And he said, Blessed be the ch.27.27. Blessings (5). LORD God of Shem; and Ca'to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my cov-năan shall be his servant. enant with you; neither shall 27 God shall enlarge Ja pheth, See Prosperity (4), ch.39.3. all flesh be cut off any more by and he shall dwell in the tents

clean fowl, and offered burnt of- the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood

21 And the Lord smelled a to destroy the earth. ch.6.7, Deluge. sweet savour; and the Lord 12 And God said, This is the said in his heart, I will not token of the covenant which I

cloud, and it shall be for a token Jud.6.38, Signs Given.

earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud: 15 And I will remember my De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. covenant, which is between me and you and every living crea-

destroy all flesh. 16 And the bow shall be in the that I may remember the ever-leverlasting Covenant, [ch.17.13. lasting covenant between God

dread of you shall be upon every flesh that is upon the earth. beast of the earth, and upon 17 And God said unto No'ah, ch.5.29, Noah, v.29.

18 ¶And the sons of Nō'ah, 3 Every moving thing that that went forth of the ark, were ch.5.32. Shem. ch.10.21. liveth shall be meat for you; Shem, and Ham, and Ja pheth: ch.5.32, Ham, ch.10.6.

năan. 4 But flesh with the life there-of, which is the blood thereof, of No'ah: and of them was the p.p.ch.10.32. whole earth overspread.

shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of 20 And No'ah began to be an Husbandmen, Je.31.24.
your lives will I require; at the husbandman, and he planted a ch.2.15, Agriculture, [ch.26.12. hand of every beast will I revineyard: quire it, and at the hand of 21 And he drank of the wine, Pr.20.1, Wine.

22 And Ham, the father of 6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, Ca'naan, saw the nakedness of Je.6.15, Shamelesaness. by man shall his blood be shed; his father, and told his two

23 And Shem and Ja'pheth 7 And you, be ye fruitful, and took a garment, and laid it up-ch.24.65, Modesty. nakedness of their father; and ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2). 8 ¶And God spake unto No'ah, their faces were backward, and

wine, and knew what his young-De.21.20, Dishonoring 10 And with every living crea- er son had done unto him.

fowl, of the cattle, and of every Carnan; a servant of servants ch.25.23. Subjection.

ture of all flesh; and the waters p.p.Ex.28.12; Is.54.9.

Pr.23.20, Excess.

Parents.

ch.5.32. Japheth, 1 Chr.1.5.

R.V. isles of the nations. See Dispersion (1), ch.11.8.

ch.5.32. Ham.

Nimrod, 1 Chr.1.10.

Hunters, ch.21.20.

Babylon, 2 K.25,13.

ch.2.14. Assyria, ch.25.18. Nineveh, 2 K.19.36.

Shinar, ch.11.2.

Heth, ch.23.3.

Amorites, ch.14.7. Gireashites, De.7.1.

Hivites, Ex.23,28.

Mighty Men. 1 S.14.52.

B.C.2347.

his servant.

Vears. 29 And all the days of No'ah 19 And the border of the Ca'ch.5.29, Noah, Mt.24.37. ch.5.4, Longevity (2), [ch.11.11]

years: and he died. 2 S.14.14. Death Universal.

CHAPTER 10 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth, 6 and of Ham. 8 Nimond the first monarch. 15 The descendants of Canaan. 21 The sons Lashia.

of Shem NOW these are the general after their families, after their tions of the sons of No ah, tongues, in their countries, and Shem, Ham, and Ja'pheth: and in their nations.

the flood. 2 The sons of Ja'pheth; Go'-brother of Ja'pheth the elder, ch.5.32, Japheth.

Mē'shech, and Ti'ras. Ash'ke-naz, and Ri'phath, and phax'ad, and Lud, and A'ram.

Tō-gär mah. 4 And the sons of Jā'văn: Uz. and Hul. and Gē'ther, and E-li'shah, and Tär'shish, Kit'- Mash. tim, and Dō'da-nim.

the Gen'tiles divided in their 25 And unto E'ber were born lands; every one after his two sons: the name of one was tongue, after their families, in Pe'leg; for in his days was the

their nations. 6 ¶And the sons of Hăm; Cush, name was Jok'tan. and Miz'ra-im, and Phut, and Cā'năan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Se'ba, ma'veth, and Je'rah, and Hav'i-lah, and Sab'tah, and 27 And Ha-do'ram, and U'zal, Rā'a-mah, and Săb'te-chah: and and Dik'lah, the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'ba, 28 And O'bal, and A-bim'a-el, and Dē'dan.

began to be a mighty one in the and Jobab: all these were the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter be- 30 And their dwelling was from fore the LORD: wherefore it is Me'sha, as thou goest unto Se'said, Even as Nim rod the phar a mount of the east.

and Ac'cad, and Cal'neh, in the their nations. land of Shi'när.

As'shur, and builded Nin'e-veh, generations, in their nations: and the city Re-ho'both, and and by these were the nations

12 And Re'sen between Nin'e-flood. veh and Calah: the same is a great city.

13 And Miz'ra-im begat Lu' dim, and An'a-mim, and Le'habim, and Naph'tu-him, 14 And Path-ru'sim, and Cas'-

lų-him, (out of whom came Philis'tim,) and Caph'to-rim. 15 ¶And Cā'năan begat Sī'dŏn 2 And it came to pass, as they his firstborn, and Heth,

Am'or-ite, and the Gir ga-site, 17 And the Hi'vite, and the there.

Ark'ite, and the Sin'ite,

of Shem; and Ca'naan shall be 18 And the Ar'vad-ite, and the Zem'a-rite, and the Ha'math-ite:

28 And No'ah lived after the and afterward were the famiflood three hundred and fifty lies of the Ca'naan-ites spread Canaanites, Ex.33.2. abroad.

were nine hundred and fifty naan-ites was from Si'don, as Sidon, ch. 49.13. thou comest to Ge'rär, unto Gaza, De,2.23. Gā'za; as thou goest, unto Sŏd'-ch.13.13, Sodom (1).

20 These are the sons of Ham,

unto them were sons born after 21 ¶Unto Shem also, the father ch.5.32, Shem, ch.11.10. of all the children of E´bēr, the

mēr, and Mā'gŏg, and Mād'a-ī, even to him were children and Jā'văn, and Tu'bal, and born. 22 The children of Shem;

3 And the sons of Go'mer; E'lam, and As'shur, and Ar-23 And the children of A'ram:

24 And Är-phäx'ad begat Sā'-5 By these were the isles of lah; and Sā lah begat E ber.

earth divided; and his brother's ch.1.1. Earth, 2 S.22.8.

26 And Jök'tan begat Äl-mö'dăd, and Sheleph, and Hā-zar-

and She'ba.

8 And Cush begat Nim'rod: he 29 And O'phir, and Hav'i-lah, See Ophir, 1 K.9.28. sons of Jök'tan.

mighty hunter before the LORD. 31 These are the sons of Shem, 10 And the beginning of his after their families, after their kingdom was Ba bel, and E'rech, tongues, in their lands, after

32 These are the families of 11 Out of that land went forth the sons of No'ah, after their

divided in the earth after the See Dispersion (1), ch.11.8.

CHAPTER 11

One language in the world. 3 The B.C.2247 (?) building of Babel, and confusion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shem, 27 and of Terah. 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.

ND the whole earth was of A one language, and of one

speech. journeyed from the east, that 16 And the Jeb'u-site, and the they found a plain in the land

3 And they said one to an-

of Shi'nar; and they dwelt ch.10.10, Shinar, Is.11.11.

Brick, Ex.1.14.

Men's Plans, Pr.19.21. Cities, ch.18.24. Presumption (2), Nu.14.44. Ambition, 2 S.15.1.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." See Divine Vision, ch.6.5. Towers, ch.35.21.

p.p.Ac.17.26.

ch.6.5. Evil Imagination. [De.31.21 R.V. they purpose to do.

See God's Power.1Chr.29.12.

Dispersion (1), De.32.8. Wicked Confounded.

[Jb.5.12.

p.p.1 Co.14.23.

See Divine Control [2 K.19.28.

ch.5.32, Shem, 1 Chr.1.17.

See Deluge, ch.6.7.

ch.5.4, Longevity (2), ch.25.7.

other, Go to, let us make brick, begat Se rug two hundred and and burn them throughly. And seven years, and begat sons and they had brick for stone, and daughters. slime had they for morter.

4 And they said, Go to, let us years, and begat Na hôr: build us a city and a tower, whose 23 And Se rug lived after he top may reach unto heaven; begat Na hôr two hundred years, and let us make us a name, lest and begat sons and daughters. we be scattered abroad upon the 24 And Na'hôr lived nine and

face of the whole earth. 5 And the LORD came down to 25 And Na hôr lived after he see the city and the tower, which begat Terah an hundred and the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, and daughters. the people is one, and they have 26 And Terah lived seventy all one language; and this they years, and begat A'bram, Na'hôr, begin to do: and now nothing and Hā'ran. will be restrained from them, 27 Now these are the gener-

7 Go to, let us go down, and Abram, Nahôr, and Haran; Nahor (b), ch.22.20. there confound their language, and Hā'ran begat Lot. that they may not understand 28 And Haran died before his one another's speech.

abroad from thence upon the 29 And Abram and Nahôr left off to build the city.

called Bā'bel; because the LORD cah, the daughter of Hā'ran, the did there confound the lan-father of Mil'cah, and the father guage of all the earth: and from of Is'cah. thence did the LORD scatter 30 But Sā'rāi was barren; she Childless, ch.15.2. them abroad upon the face of had no child. all the earth.

tions of Shem: Shem was an his son's son, and Sa'rai his v.27, Lot, ch.12.4. hundred years old, and begat daughter in law, Ar-phax'ad two years after the A'bram's wife; and they went flood:

years, and begat sons and to Hā'ran, and dwelt there. daughters.

and thirty years, and begat Sā'- years: and Te'rah died in Hā'-

13 And Ar-phax'ad lived after he begat Sälah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sa'lah lived thirty years, and begat E'ber:

daughters.

16 And E'ber lived four and shew thee: thirty years, and begat Pē'leg:

thirty years, and begat sons and and thou shalt be a blessing: daughters.

years, and begat Re'u:

begat Re'u two hundred and blessed. daughters.

thirty years, and begat Se'rug: was seventy and five years old 21 And Re'u lived after he when he departed out of Ha'ran.

22 And Se'rug lived thirty

twenty years, and begat Terah: Terah, v.31.

nineteen years, and begat sons

which they have imagined to do. ations of Terah: Terah begat Abraham (Abram), v.31.

father Terah in the land of his 8 So the LORD scattered them nativity, in Or of the Chal'dees. Ur, v.31.

face of all the earth: and they took them wives: the name of A'brăm's wife was Sā'rāi; and Sarah (Sarai), ch.16.5. 9 Therefore is the name of it the name of Na hor's wife, Mil'-

all the earth.

31 And Te'rah took A'bram his v.24, Terah, Jos.24.2.

10 These are the generason, and Lot the son of Hā'ran v.27, Abraham (Abram) his son forth with them from Or of the v.28, Ur, ch.15.7. 11 And Shem lived after he Chal'dees, to go into the land begat Ar-phax'ad five hundred of Ca'naan; and they came un-Canaan, ch.12.5.

32 And the days of Terah 12 And Ar-phax ad lived five were two hundred and five ran.

CHAPTER 12

God calleth Abram, and blesseth him B.C.1921. with a promise of Christ: 4 he departs from Haran. 6 Canaan promised.

rears, and begat E'bër:

15 And Sā'lah lived after he

Now the Lord had said un-Divine Call (2), Ex.3.10.

16 And Sā'lah lived after he

17 OW the Lord had said un-Divine Call (2), Ex.3.10.

18 And Sā'lah lived after he

19 And Sā'lah lived after he

10 A'bram, Get thee out of ch.11.27. Abraham (Abram). begat E'ber four hundred and thy country, and from thy kin-three years, and begat sons and dred, and from thy father's Divine Direction, ch.31.3. house, unto a land that I will ch.47.9. Pilgrimage.

2 And I will make of thee a 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. thirty years, and begat re leg: 2 Anu 1 will make of the a line line a l begat Pë leg four hundred and thee, and make thy name great; ch.45.8, God Exalts

3 And I will bless them that ch.4.4, Divine Favor. 18 And Pë'leg lived thirty bless thee, and curse him that ch.3.15, Messianic Prophe curseth thee: and in thee shall 19 And Pē'leg lived after he all families of the earth be ch.17.2, Covenant (2).

nine years, and begat sons and 4 So A'bram departed, as the ch.6.22, Obedience (2) LORD had spoken unto him; and 20 And Re'u lived two and Lot went with him: and A'bram ch.11.27, Lot, ch.13.1.

Lot, v.31.

[ch.12.1.

Haran, ch.12.5.

ch.13.1.

Ps.23.2, Guidance (1).

Mt.5.19, True Greatness.

[cies, ch.49.10.

ch.22.18, Gentiles (1).

ch.22.3.

Abram departeth from	n Haran. GENE	SIS, 13 Ab	ram and Lot separate.
	wife, and Lot his brother's son,	and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?	:1
		19 Why saidst thou, She is my	
ch.11.31, Haran, ch.27.43.		sister? so I might have taken	
ch.47.9, Pilgrimage.	go into the land of Canaan;	her to me to wife: now there-	
h.11.81, Canaan, ch.13.12.	they came.	fore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way. 20 And Pha'raōh commanded	
Shechem (1), ch.33.18.	the land unto the place of Si- chem, unto the plain of Moreh.	his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his	
b.10.18, Canaanites.	And the Ca'naan-ite was then in the land.	G17.1.Dmmn	
Divine Appearances,ch.17.1.	7 And the LORD appeared un-	CHAPTER 13	
	to A bram, and said, Unto thy	Abram and Lot return from Egypt:	B.C.1918 (?)
Promised Land, ch.13.15.	seed will I give this land: and	to Sodom. 14 God's promise re-	
ch.8.20, Altars (1), ch.13.18. ch.5.24, Piety.	there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto	newed to Abram. 18 He goeth to Hebron, and there builds an altar.	
•	him. 8 And he removed from thence	A ND A bram went up out of E'gypt, he, and his wife,	[v.12.
	unto a mountain on the east of	and all that he had, and Lot	ch.11.27, Lot, v.11.
ch.28.19, Beth-el.	Beth'-el, and pitched his tent,	with him, into the south.	1
R.V. and Ai on the east:	having Beth -el on the west,	2 And A bram was very rich	Riches (4), ch.26.14.
Ai, Jos.7.2.	and Hallon the east: and there	in cattle, in silver, and in gold.	İ
	ne builded an altar unto the	3 And he went on his journeys	1
Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.	of the Lord.	from the south even to Beth'-el,	
		unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, be-	
	ing on still toward the south.	tween Beth'-el and Ha'i:	ch 12 8 Ai
Famine (2), ch.26.1.	10 ¶And there was a famine	4 Unto the place of the altar.	See Altars (1), ch.12.8.
Egypt, ch.26.2.	in the land: and Abram went	4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the	(1), cm.12.01
Sojourners, ch.20.1.	down into E'gypt to sojourn	first: and there A bram called	ch.4.26, Prayer (1),
	there; for the famine was griev- ous in the land.	on the name of the LORD. 5 ¶And Lŏt also, which went	
	11 And it came to pass, when	with Abram, had flocks, and	ch.4.2, Shepherds, ch.29.9.
l	he was come near to enter into	herds, and tents.	ì
	E'gypt, that he said unto Sā'rāi	6 And the land was not able to	1
		bear them, that they might	
Beauty (1), ch.24.16.		dwell together: for their sub-	
l	look upon:	stance was great, so that they	i
I	12 Therefore it shall come to	7 And there were a strife be	State (E) at N m
	pass, when the E-gyp hang shall	7 And there was a strife be- tween the herdmen of A'bram's	Strire (5), cn.20.20.
De.1.17, Fear of Man.	This is his wife and they will	cattle and the herdmen of Lot's	
	kill me but they will save thee	cattle: and the Ca'naan-ite and	ch 10 18 Consenites
	alive.	the Per iz-zite dwelled then in	Perissites, ch.15.20
Deception, ch.20.2.	13 Say, I pray thee, thou art		
- '	my sister: that it may be well	8 And A'bram said unto Lot.	Ec.10.4, Peaceableness.
	with me for thy sake; and my	Let there be no strife, I pray	Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden.
	soul shall live because of thee.	thee, between me and thee, and	1 Co.1.10, Unity (2).
	14 And it came to pass, that,	between my herdmen and thy	
	when A bram was come into	herdmen; for we be brethren.	Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1).
		9 Is not the whole land before	
	fair.	thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou wilt	
		take the left hand, then I will	Unseinsnness, cn.14.23.
		go to the right; or if thou de-	
		part to the right hand, then I	
		The state of the s	
	woman was taken into Pha'-	will go to the left.	1
	woman was taken into Phā'- raōh's house.	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes,	
	woman was taken into Phā'- raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brăm	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jor-	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision,
	woman was taken into Phā'- raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brām well for her sake: and he had	10 And Löt lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jôr'- dan, that it was well watered	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21.
ch.4.4, Sheep.	woman was taken into Phā'- raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses,	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jor'- dan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4).	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidserv-	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sod'om and Go-mor-	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4). Camels, ch.30.43.	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brăm well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sod'om and Go-morrah, even as the garden of the	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4). Camels, ch.30.43. Le.26.21, Plagues.	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brăm well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels. 17 And the LORD plagued	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sod'om and Go-morrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of E'gypt,	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4). Camels, ch.30.43. Le.20.21, Plagues.	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels. 17 And the Lord plagued	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lond destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lond, like the land of Egypt,	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4). Camels, ch.30.43. Le.26.21, Plagues.	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels. 17 And the Lord plagued	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lond destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lond, like the land of Egypt,	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34.
ch.4.4, Sheep. ch.13.2, Riches (4). Camels, ch.30.43. Le.26.21, Plagues. p.p.v.3.	woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house. 16 And he entreated A'brăm well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels. 17 And the LORD plagued Phā'raōh and his house with great plagues because of Sā'rāi Ā'brām's wife.	10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sod'om and Go-morrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of E'gypt,	ch.3.6, Earthly Vision, [Jos.7.21. p.p.Ps.107.34. Zoar, ch.19.22. ch.11.27, Lot, ch.14.12. ch.3.6, Yielding to Tempta- (tion, ch.25.33.

ch.4.9, Selfishness (2).

ch.11.27, Abraham(Abram), ch.14.14. ch.11.31, Canaan, ch.16.3.

Sodom (1), ch.18.20, ch.6.5, Depravity.
R.V. sinners against the
Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. Ex.19.3. Divine Fellowship.

ch.12.7, Promised Land, [ch.15.7. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. ch.1.29, Temporal Gifts. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

ch.15.5. Posterity Promised.

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1).

Tents. ch.26.17. R.V. by the oaks of Mamre. Hebron, ch.23.2. ch.8.20, Altars (1), ch.22.9.

B.C.1913 (?)

ch.10.10, Shinar.

Elam. Is.21.2. R.V. king of Goilm; War (1), 2 S.22.35.

ch.13.10, Zoar.

Dead Sea, Nu.34.3.

See Revolts, 1 K.12.16.

2 S.5.18. Rephaim.

See Giants, De.2.11.

Mt. Seir, De.1.2.

ch.36.12, Amalek.

themselves the one from the the Am'or-ites, that dwelt in ch.10.16, Amorites, ch.15.16.

the cities of the plain, and morrah, and the king of Adthe LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶And the LORD said unto Sid'dim; A bram, after that Lot was sep- 9 With Ched-or-la o-mer the arated from him, Lift up now king of Elam, and with Ti'dal R.V. Tidal king of Goilm, thine eyes, and look from the king of nations, and Am'ra-phel place where thou art northward, king of Shi'när, and A'ri-och and southward, and eastward, king of El'la-sär; four kings and westward:

15 For all the land which thou 10 And the vale of Sid'dim seest, to thee will I give it, and was full of slimepits; and the to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as fled, and fell there; and they the dust of the earth: so that if that remained fled to the moun-p.p.ch.19.17. a man can number the dust of tain. the earth, then shall thy seed 11 And they took all the goods ch.34.28, Spoil. also be numbered.

land in the length of it and in way.

it unto thee. 18 Then Abram removed his om, and his goods, and departed.

plain of Măm'rē, which is in had escaped, and told A'brăm tar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14

The battle of four kings against five. 12 Lot taken prisoner, 14 is rescued by Abram. 18 Melchizedek blesseth by Abram. 18 Melchizedek blesseth
Abram: 20 Abram giveth him that his brother was taken cap tithes.

Shi'nar, A'ri-och king of Ella-and pursued them unto Dan. sär, Chěd-or-lā'o-mēr king of 15 And he divided himself E'lăm, and Ti'dal king of na- against them, he and his serv-

Bē'ra king of Sŏd'om, and with which is on the left hand of Bir'sha king of Gō-mŏr-rah, Shī'- Dā-măs'cus. nab king of Ad'mah, and Shem- 16 And he brought back all the ē'ber king of Ze-bōi'im, and the goods, and also brought again Goods, ch.31.18. king of Bē'la, which is Zō'ar.

Ched-or-la'o-mer, and in the thir-return from the slaughter of teenth year they rebelled.

came Ched-or-la'o-mer, and the the valley of Sha'veh, which is kings that were with him, and the king's dale. smote the Reph'a-ims in Ash'te- 18 And Mel-chiz'e-dek king of Melchizedek. Ps. 110.4. roth Kär-na'im, and the Zu'zims Sa'lem brought forth bread and Bread, ch.18.5. in Hăm, and the E'mims in Shā'-|wine: and he was the priest of Wine (2), Ex.29.40. veh Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im.

6 And the Hō'rites in their 19 And he blessed him, and ch.27.27, Blessings (5). mount Se'îr, unto El-pa'ran, said, Blessed be A'bram of the which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came heaven and earth: to En-mish pat, which is Kā- 20 And blessed be the most 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. desh, and smote all the country high God, which hath delivered Ex.14.14, God of Battles. of the Am'a-lek-ites, and also thine enemies into thy hand.

Hăz'e-zon-tā'mar.

12 A'bram dwelled in the land 8 And there went out the king of Cā'năan, and Lot dwelled in of Sod'om, and the king of Go-ch.13.13. Sodom (1). pitched his tent toward Sod'om. mah, and the king of Ze-boi'im, 13 But the men of Sod'om and the king of Be'la (the same were wicked and sinners before is Zo'ar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of

with five.

kings of Sŏd'om and Gō-mŏr'rah

of Sod'om and Go-mor'rah, and 17 Arise, walk through the all their victuals, and went their

the breadth of it; for I will give 12 And they took Lot, A'bram's ch.11.27, Lot, ch.19.1. brother's son, who dwelt in Sod'- Captives, Nu.31.9.

tent, and came and dwelt in the 13 ¶And there came one that Hebron, and built there an al-the Hebrew; for he dwelt in Hebrews, ch.40.15. the plain of Măm'rê the Am'ôrite, brother of Esh'col, and brother of A'nēr: and these were confederate with A'bram.

tive, he armed his trained serv ND it came to pass in the ants, born in his own house, A days of Am'ra-phel king of three hundred and eighteen, Jos. 14.12, Courage (2).

ants, by night, and smote them, 2 That these made war with and pursued them unto Hobah,

his brother Lot, and his goods, 3 All these were joined to and the women also, and the

gether in the vale of Sid'dim, people.
which is the salt sea.

17 ¶And the king of Söd'om 4 Twelve years they served went out to meet him after his Ched-or-la'o-mer, and of the 5 And in the fourteenth year kings that were with him, at

the most high God.

most high God, possessor of Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-

En-gedi, Jos.15.62.

14 And when Abram heard ch.11.27, Abraham (Abram).

Jos.19.47, Dan (2).

Victories, Ex.14.30.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Priests, Ex.18.1.

Tithes, ch.28.22.

Ex.24.7. Covenant (3).

Nu. 16.15, Integrity (2).

Temptation Resisted

B.C.1913 (?)

Adoption, ch.48.5.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

Posterity Promised, v.18.

Justification, Ac.13.39.

De.8.2. Divine Leader.

ch.1.29, Temporal Gifts.

ch.11.28, Ur. Ne.9.7.

Doubters, Jud.6.17.

See Seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13.

Heirs, ch.21.10.

ch.1.16, Stars.

Faith (5), ch.22.8.

persons, and take the goods to divided he not. thyself.

De.32.8. Most High.

heaven and earth.

23 That I will not take from great darkness fell upon him. Le. 19.36, Honesty. ch.13.9, Unselfishness, [ch.50.21. a thread even to a shoelatchet,

A'brăm rich:

24 Save only that which the flict them four hundred years; De.8.5, Affiction (3). young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went they shall serve, will I judge: Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. with me, A'ner, Esh'col, and and afterward shall they come Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). Măm'rē; let them take their out with great substance. portion.

CHAPTER 15

God encourageth Abram: 4 promiseth him a son and a numerous seed: 6
he is justified by faith. 7 Canaan
is again promised, and confirmed tion they shall come hither by a sign and a vision.

A FTER these things the Am'or-Ites is not yet full.

word of the LORD came 17 And it came to pass, that, ch.11.27, Abraham (Abram), [ch.16.3. Visions, ch.46.2. unto A'bram in a vision, saying, when the sun went down, and ch.26.24, "Fear Not." God a Shield, De.33.29. Reward (3), Ps.19.11.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, pieces.

what wilt thou give me, seeing 18 In the same day the LORD ch.11.30, Childless, Jud.13.2. I go childless, and the steward made a covenant with A bram, ch.17.2, Covenant (2).

me thou hast given no seed: the river Eu-phra'tes: and, lo, one born in my house 19 The Ken'ites, and the Ken'is mine heir.

LORD came unto him, saying, Per'iz-zites, and the Reph'a-img, 2 S.5.18, Rephaim.

of thine own bowels shall be shites, and the Jeb'u-sites. thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall

thy seed be. 6 And he believed in the LORD; she had an handmaid, an E-gyp and he counted it to him for tian, whose name was Ha'gar.

righteousness. the LORD that brought thee out strained me from bearing:

of Ur of the Chal'dees, to give pray thee, go in unto my maid; ch.12.7, Promised Land, v.18. thee this land to inherit it. whereby shall I know that I hearkened to the voice of Sā'rāi. shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take took Hā'gar her maid the E-gyp'me an heifer of three years old, tian, after A'bram had dwelt ten and a she goat of three years years in the land of Ca'naan, ch.11.31, Canaan, ch.17.8. old, and a ram of three years and gave her to her husband Concubinage, ch.22.24. old, and a turtledove; and a A bram to be his wife.

young pigeon.

And he gave him tithes of all, these, and divided them in the 21 And the king of Sod'om midst, and laid each piece one said unto Abram, Give me the against another: but the birds

11 And when the fowls came 22 And Abram said to the down upon the carcases. Abram

king of Sod'om. I have lift up drove them away.

mine hand unto the LORD, the 12 And when the sun was gomost high God, the possessor of ing down, a deep sleep fell upon | Sleep (5), ch.28.11. Abram; and, lo, an horror of

13 And he said unto A'bram, and that I will not take any Know of a surety that thy seed Ps.25.13, Seed of the Rightthing that is thine, lest thou shall be a stranger in a land shouldest say, I have made that is not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall af- Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel.

14 And also that nation, whom

fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

again: for the iniquity of the ch.10.16, Amorites, ch.48.22.

Fear not, A brăm: I am thy it was dark, behold a smoking Jud.6.38, Signs Given. shield, and thy exceeding great furnace, and a burning lamp Le.9.24, Answers by Fire. that passed between those

of my house is this E-li-&zer of saying, Unto thy seed have I Dā-mās'cus?

given this land, from the river ch.12.7, Promised Land, 3 And Abram said, Behold, to of E'gypt unto the great river,

iz-zītes, and the Kăd'mon-ītes

4 And, behold, the word of the 20 And the Hit tites, and the ch.13.7, Perizzites, Ex.3.17.

This shall not be thine heir; 21 And the Am'or-ites, and the but he that shall come forth out Ca naanites, and the Gir ga ch.10.18, Canaanites.

CHAPTER 16

Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to B.C.1911 (?) Abram. 6 Hagar fleeth from her mistress, 9 is sent back by an angel to submit to her. 15 Ishmael is born. TOW Sā'rāi A'brām's wife bare him no children: and ch.11.30, Childless.

2 Ånd Sā'rāi said unto Ā'brăm,

And he said unto him, I am Behold now, the LORD hath re it may be that I may obtain 8 And he said, Lord God, children by her. And A'bram

3 And Sā'rāi A'bram's wife ch.11.27, Abraham (Abram),

4 And he went in unto Hā'gar, 10 And he took unto him all and she conceived: and when ch.21.2, Conception.

eous.

15 And thou shalt go to thy Nu.23.10, Death of Right-

De.5.33, Longevity (1). Old Age, Ps.71.9.

Penalty Delayed, 1 K. 11.12.

[ch.17.20. [ch.17.8. ch.2.14, Euphrates, De.11.24.

Hagar, v.15.

ch.4.19, Polygamy, ch.26.34,

Turtledoves, Le.1.14. Pigeons, Le.1.14. ch.6.22, Obedience (2).

Jud.6.38, Signs Given.

Heifers, Nu.19.2.

Goats, Le.4.24.

Rams, ch.22.13.

13

eyes.

1 S.17.28, Contempt.

ch.11.29, Sarah (Sarai), [ch.17.15.

ch.18.25, God a Judge.

Ex.23.9. Oppression (1). Ex.2.15. Fugitives. Ministering Angels, ch. 19.16. Ps.115.12, Divine Care. Wildernesses, De.29.5.

Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty.

Ps.127.4. Children (2). See Posterity Promised, [ch.15.5.

Births Foretold, ch.18.10. Ishmael, ch.17.18.

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

See Divine Vision, ch.6.5. ch.32.30, Seeing God. ch.21.30, Wells.

v.1, Hagar, ch.21.14. ch.4.25, Children Named.

B.C. 1898.

ch.11.27, Abraham(Abram), [ch.18.10. ch.12.7, Divine Appear-

she saw that she had conceived, mighty God; walk before me, Walk before God, 1 K.2.4. her mistress was despised in her and be thou perfect.

My wrong be upon thee: I have will multiply thee exceedingly. given my maid into thy bosom; 3 And A bram fell on his face: ch.32.10. Humility (3). and when she saw that she had and God talked with him, say-Nu.20.6, Prayer (15). conceived, I was despised in her ing,

eyes: the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But A'bram said unto Sa'rai, shalt be a father of many na-Behold, thy maid is in thy tions. hand; do to her as it pleaseth 5 Neither shall thy name any thee. And when Sā'rāi dealt more be called A'bram, but thy Names Changed, v.15.

her face. 7 ¶And the angel of the LORD made thee. found her by a fountain of water 6 And I will make thee exceedin the wilderness, by the foun-ling fruitful, and I will make ch.15.5, Posterity Promised.

tain in the way to Shûr. 8 And he said, Hā'gar, Sā'rāi's come out of thee. maid, whence camest thou? 7 And I will establish my covand whither wilt thou go? And enant between me and thee and

mv mistress Sā'rāi. 9 And the angel of the LORD enant, to be a God unto thee, said unto her, Return to thy and to thy seed after thee.

under her hands.

titude. 11 And the angel of the LORD ham, Thou shalt keep my cov-De.26.16, Obedience (1). said unto her, Behold, thou art enant therefore, thou, and thy See Covenant-keepers and shalt call his name Ish'ma-|ations.

thy affliction. 12 And he will be a wild man; you and thy seed after thee; his hand will be against every Every man child among you man, and every man's hand shall be circumcised.

against him; and he shall dwell

11 And ye shall circumcise the in the presence of all his breth-flesh of your foreskin; and it

after him that seeth me?

it is between Ka'desh and Be'- is not of thy seed. red.

a son: and A'bram called his with thy money, must needs be son's name, which Ha'gar bare, circumcised: and my covenant ch.9.16. Everlasting Cove ľsh'ma-el.

16 And A'brăm was fourscore everlasting covenant. and six years old, when Ha'gar 14 And the uncircumcised man v.10, Circumcision, Jos.5.3. bare Ish'ma-el to A'bram.

stituted. 16 Isaac with a numerous issue is promised.

A years old and nine, the shalt not call her name Sā'rāi, [ances, ch.18.1. LORD appeared to A'bram, and but Sa'rah shall her name be. ch.11.29, Sarah, ch.18.12 See Omnipotence, Jb. 42.2. | said unto him, I am the Al- 16 And I will bless her, and ch. 1.28, Blessings (4).

2 And I will make my cove-Covenant (2), Ex.6.4. 5 And Sā'rāi said unto A'brăm, nant between me and thee, and Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

> 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou

hardly with her, she fled from name shall be A'bra-ham; for a father of many nations have I

nations of thee, and kings shall she said, I flee from the face of thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting cov-

mistress, and submit thyself 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the 10 And the angel of the LORD land wherein thou art a stransaid unto her, I will multiply ger, all the land of Ca'naan, for thy seed exceedingly, that it an everlasting possession; and shall not be numbered for mul-I will be their God. 9 ¶And God said unto Abră-

with child, and shalt bear a son, seed after thee in their generel; because the LORD hath heard 10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and

shall be a token of the cove-ch.9.12, Divine Tokens, 13 And she called the name of nant betwixt me and you. the LORD that spake unto her, 12 And he that is eight days

Thou God seest me: for she old shall be circumcised among said. Have I also here looked you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in 14 Wherefore the well was the house, or bought with called Bē'er-la-hāi'-roi; behold, money of any stranger, which

13 He that is born in thy 15 ¶And Hā'gar bare A'brăm house, and he that is bought shall be in your flesh for an

child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that The covenant is renewed. 5 Abram's people; he hath broken my Le.26.15. Covenant covenant.

15 ¶And God said unto A'bră-ND when A'brăm was ninety hằm, As for Sā'rāi thy wife, thou v.5. Names Changed, [ch.32.28.

Perfection (2), De.18.13.

Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship.

ch.9.16, Everlasting Covenant.

De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. ch.12.7, Promised Land, ch.50.24.

ch.11.31, Canaan, ch.42.5. See God's People, Ex.19.5.

Ēx.19.5.

Circumcision, v.14.

[Ex.12.13.

[nant, Le.24.8.

breakers.

ch. 16.11. Births Foretold.

Pr.14.13, Laughter. Unbelief (1), Nu.11.21.

ch.15.8. Doubters.

Parental Prayers, 2 S.12.16. ch.16.11. Ishmael, ch.21.10. See Paternal Love, ch.31.28. live before thee!

p.p.ch.18.10.

Isaac, ch.21.3.

ch.9.16, Everlasting Cove-

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. ch.1.28, Blessings (4), [ch.32.29. p.p.ch.16.10.

ch.15.5. Posterity Promised, [ch.22.17.

v.2, Covenant (2).

v.10. Circumcision.

ch.6.22. Obedience (2).

p.p.ch.18.19.

B.C.1898.

ch.12.7, Divine Appear-[ances, ch.26.2.

ch.32.1, Angels Appear.

give thee a son also of her: yea, tent door, and bowed himself I will bless her, and she shall be toward the ground, a mother of nations; kings of 3 And said, My Lord, if now I people shall be of her.

his face, and laughed, and said thy servant: in his heart, Shall a child be 4 Let a little water, I pray you, Hospitality (2), ch. 19.2. born unto him that is an hun-be fetched, and wash your feet, Cleanliness (2), ch.43.24. dred years old? and shall Sā'rah, and rest yourselves under the Feet-washing, ch. 19.2. that is ninety years old, bear? tree:
18 And A'bra-ham said unto 5 And I will fetch a morsel of

19 And God said, Sa'rah thy on: for therefore are ye come wife shall bear thee a son in-to your servant. And they said, deed; and thou shalt call his So do, as thou hast said. name I'saac: and I will establish 6 And A'bra-ham hastened in- See Haste, 1 S.21.8. my covenant with him for an to the tent unto Sa'rah, and everlasting covenant, and with said, Make ready quickly three [nant. his seed after him. 20 And as for Ish'ma-el, I have and make cakes upon the hearth, Bread (2), 1 K.19.6.

heard thee: Behold, I have 7 And A'bra-ham ran unto the Herds, ch. 47.18. blessed him, and will make him herd, and fetcht a calf tender Calves, 1 S.28.24. fruitful, and will multiply him and good, and gave it unto a exceedingly; twelve princes young man; and he hasted to shall he beget, and I will make dress it. him a great nation.

tablish with I'saac, which Sa-dressed, and set it before them; Food (3), Le.11.3. rah shall bear unto thee at this and he stood by them under the set time in the next year.

See Divine Fellowship.

[Ex.19.3.] 22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Where is Sa'rah thy wife? And he said. Behold, in the tent.

were bought with his money, thy wife shall have a son. And every male among the men of Sarah heard it in the tent door. A'bra-ham's house; and circum-which was behind him.

said unto him. years old and nine, when he men.

his foreskin. thirteen years old, when he was ure, my lord being old also?

ma-el his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and the LORD? At the time apbought with money of the stran-pointed I will return unto thee, ger, were circumcised with him. according to the time of life,

CHAPTER 18

Abraham entertaineth three angels.
9 Sarah reproved. 17 Destruction of Sodom revealed to Abraham: 23 afraid. And he said, Nay; but Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. he intercedes for it.

A ND the LORD appeared unto the looked toward Sod-thence, and looked toward Sod-thence, and looked toward Sod-ND the LORD appeared unto 16 ¶And the men rose up from in the heat of the day;

looked, and, lo, three men stood hide from A bra-ham that thing p.p.Ps.25.14. by him: and when he saw them, which I do; he ran to meet them from the 18 Seeing that A'bra-ham shall

have found favour in thy sight, 17 Then Abra-ham fell upon pass not away, I pray thee, from

God, O that Ish'ma-el might bread, and comfort ye your ch.14.18, Bread, 1 S.16.20. hearts; after that ye shall pass

measures of fine meal, knead it.

8 And he took butter, and Butter, De.32.14. 21 But my covenant will I es-milk, and the calf which he had Milk, De.32.14.

tree, and they did eat.

23 ¶And A'bră-hăm took Ish'- 10 And he said, I will certainly ma-el his son, and all that were return unto thee according to ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.20.1. born in his house, and all that the time of life; and, lo, Sa'rah ch.16.11, Births Foretold, [Jud.13.3.

cised the flesh of their foreskin 11 Now A'bra-ham and Sa'rah ch.15.15, Old Age. in the selfsame day, as God had were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with 24 And A'bră-hăm was ninety Sa'rah after the manner of wo-

within herself, saying, After I Pr.14.13, Laughter. 25 And Ish'ma-el his son was am waxed old shall I have pleas-ch.15.8, Doubters.

circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

13 And the LORD said unto A'bră-hăm, Wherefore did Sā'-26 In the selfsame day was rah laugh, saying, Shall I of a A'bra-ham circumcised, and Ish'-surety bear a child, which am old?

> 14 Is any thing too hard for Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. and Sā'rah shall have a son. 15 Then Sa'rah denied, say-

thou didst laugh.

re: and he sat in the tent door om: and A' bra-ham went with them to bring them on the way.

2 And he lift up his eyes and 17 And the LORD said, Shall I Da. 2.22, Revelations.

ch.37.7. Obeisance.

p.p.ch.24.67.

was circumcised in the flesh of 12 Therefore Sā'rah laughed ch.11.29, Sarah, ch.20.2.

See Gentiles (1), ch.22.18. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. De.6.7, Parental Duty.

De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness.

ch.13.13, Sodom (1), Is.3.9. ch.6.5, Depravity.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

Prayer (10), ch.32.24. Jb.36.7, The Righteous. surely become a great and destroy it for twenty's sake. mighty nation, and all the na- 32 And he said, Oh let not the blessed in him?

his household after him, and ten's sake.

they shall keep the way of the 33 And the LORD went his way,

hath spoken of him. 20 And the LORD said, Because

sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

stood yet before the LORD. 23 ¶And A'bră-hăm drew near,

See Intercession (3), [Ex.32.32. the place for the fifty righteous said, Nay; but we will abide in

ch.11.4, Cities, ch.41.48. that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do 3 And he pressed upon them

De.32.4, Divine Justice. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

God a Judge, Ps.58.11.

God's Mercy, ch.19.16.

Self-abasement, Ex.3.11. ch.2.7, Dust (1), Jb.10.9. thee: Shall not the Judge of all bread, and they did eat. the earth do right?

in Sod'om fifty righteous within men of Sod'om, compassed the the city, then I will spare all the house round, both old and place for their sakes.

27 And A'bră-hăm answered quarter: and said, Behold now, I have 5 And they called unto Löt, and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall to us, that we may know them. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. lack of five? And he said, If I after him, find there forty and five, I will 7 And said, I pray you, breth-ch.3.17, Sin Rebuked. Inot destroy it.

forty's sake.

let not the Lord be angry, and do nothing; for therefore came I will speak: Peradventure there they under the shadow of my shall thirty be found there. And roof he said, I will not do it, if I find 9 And they said, Stand back. thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I fellow came in to sojourn, and Fellow, 1 S.21.15. have taken upon me to speak he will needs be a judge: now unto the Lord: Peradventure will we deal worse with thee, there shall be twenty found than with them. And they there. And he said, I will not pressed sore upon the man, even ch.6.5, Depresity.

tions of the earth shall be Lord be angry, and I will speak Importunity, ch.32.26. yet but this once: Peradventure DivineForbearance, Ne. 9.30.

19 For I know him, that he ten shall be found there. And will command his children and he said, I will not destroy it for

LORD, to do justice and judg- as soon as he had left commun-ment; that the LORD may bring ing with A'brë-ham: and A'bra-upon A'bra-ham that which he ham returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19

the cry of Sod'om and Go-mor-rah is great, and because their violous Sodomites stricken with blindness. 17 He is directed to fise to the mountain. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed. 26 Lot's wife punished. 31 Origin of Moab and Ammon

ND there came two angels Angels of Wrath, Jud.5.23. to Sod'om at even; and Lot ch.11.27, Lot, v.23.

22 And the men turned their sat in the gate of Sodom: and ch.23.10 Gates (1). faces from thence, and went to- Lot seeing them rose up to meet ward Sod'om: but A'bra-ham them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground; ch.37.7, Obeisance.

2 And he said, Behold now, my and said, Wilt thou also destroy lords, turn in, I pray you, into ch.18.4, Hospitality (2), the righteous with the wicked? your servant's house, and tarry

24 Peradventure there be fifty all night, and wash your feet, ch.18.4, Feet-washing, righteous within the city: wilt and ye shall rise up early, and thou also destroy and not spare go on your ways. And they the street all night.

after this manner, to slay the greatly; and they turned in righteous with the wicked; and unto him, and entered into his that the righteous should be as house; and he made them a the wicked, that be far from feast, and did bake unleavened 1 K.8.65. Feasts.

4 TBut before they lay down, 26 And the LORD said, If I find the men of the city, even the young, all the people from every

taken upon me to speak unto and said unto him, Where are ch.6.5, Depravity. the Lord, which am but dust the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out un-Ezr.9.11, Filthiness.

lack five of the fifty righteous: 6 And Lot went out at the door wilt thou destroy all the city for unto them, and shut the door

ren, do not so wickedly.

29 And he spake unto him yet 8 Behold now, I have two again, and said, Peradventure daughters which have not there shall be forty found there. known man; let me, I pray And he said, I will not do it for you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in 30 And he said unto him, Oh your eyes: only unto these men

And they said again, This one

Ex.19.3.

Unleavened Bread, Ex.12.8.

ch.6.13, Violence.

See Divine Protection. [2 Chr.16.9.

Blindness (1), 2 K.6,18,

D.D.Jos.6.22.

p.p.ch.7.1; 2 Pe.2.9.

See Warnings, v.17.

Is 52.11, Separation (4).

See Fate of the Wicked.

Unbelief (2), 2 K.7.2.

v.22. Haste (2).

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

door. 10 But the men put forth their thou be come thither. There-

hand, and pulled Lot into the fore the name of the city was house to them, and shut to the called Zo'ar.

door. 11 And they smote the men the earth when Lot entered into ch. 11.27, Lot, Lu.17.28.

that were at the door of the Zō'ar. house with blindness, both small 24 Then the LORD rained upon Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction.

ch.11.8. WickedConfounded

and great: so that they wearied Sod'om and upon Go-mor'rah Brimstone, Jb.18.15. themselves to find the door.

12 ¶And the men said unto LORD out of heaven: Lot. Hast thou here any be- 25 And he overthrew those sides? son in law, and thy sons, cities, and all the plain, and all Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. and thy daughters, and whatso-the inhabitants of the cities,

ever thou hast in the city, bring and that which grew upon the them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them from behind him, and she be-

See Destruction (2), ch. 6.7. is waxen great before the face came a pillar of salt. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God.

Nu. 16.28, God's Messengers. of the LORD; and the LORD hath 27 And A'bra-ham gat up early Early Rising (1). ch. 26.31.

which married his daughters, om and Gō-mor'rah, and toward

one that mocked unto his sons smoke of a furnace.

in law.

Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, A bra-ham, and sent Lot out of and thy two daughters, which the midst of the overthrow, v.16, Deliverance (2).

[Ps.37.2. in the iniquity of the city. 16 And while he lingered, the 30 ¶And Lot went up out of men laid hold upon his hand, Zō'ar, and dwelt in the mounand upon the hand of his wife, tain, and his two daughters with Procrastination, Mt.8.21. ch.16.7, Ministering Angels, [ch.22.11.

ch.18.26, God's Mercy, [Esr.9.13. daughters; the LORD being Zo'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, Caves, ch.23.9. merciful unto him: and they he and his two daughters. Deliverance (2), 1 S.17.37.

without the city. they had brought them forth earth to come in unto us after abroad, that he said, Escape for the manner of all the earth: Warnings, De.29.20. De.5.32, Straightforward-

thy life; look not behind thee, 32 Come, let us make our father Nu. 25.6, Lasciviousness. neither stay thou in all the drink wine, and we will lie with Jud. 16.4, Evil Women. plain; escape to the mountain, him, that we may preserve seed ch.6.5, Depravity. lest thou be consumed.

Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant firstborn went in, and lay with ch.9.21, Drunkenness (2). hath found grace in thy sight, her father; and he perceived and thou hast magnified thy not when she lay down, nor

I cannot escape to the moun-morrow, that the firstborn said tain, lest some evil take me, unto the younger, Behold, I lay and I die:

near to flee unto, and it is a night also; and go thou in, and little one: Oh, let me escape lie with him, that we may prethither, (is it not a little one?) serve seed of our father.

and my soul shall live. 21 And he said unto him, See, drink wine that night also: and

which thou hast spoken.

Ex.15.23, PrayersAnswered. I have accepted thee concern-the younger arose, and lay with ing this thing also, that I will him; and he perceived not when

Lot, and came near to break the 22 Haste thee, escape thither; Haste (2), Ex.12.11.

for I cannot do any thing till

23 The sun was risen upon

brimstone and fire from the Fire (3), Le. 10.2.

sent us to destroy it. in the morning to the place 14 And Lot went out, and where he stood before the LORD: p.p.ch.18.22. spake unto his sons in law, 28 And he looked toward Sod'-ch.13.13, Sodom (1).

and said, Up, get you out of this all the land of the plain, and place; for the LORD will destroy beheld, and, lo, the smoke of Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction. this city. But he seemed as the country went up as the Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).

29 ¶And it came to pass, when 15 ¶And when the morning God destroyed the cities of the arose, then the angels hastened plain, that God remembered ch. 8.1, Saints Remembered.

are here; lest thou be consumed when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

and upon the hand of his two him; for he feared to dwell in Mt.14.30, Needless Fear.

brought him forth, and set him 31 And the firstborn said unto without the city.

17 And it came to pass, when and there is not a man in the

of our father. 18 And Lot said unto them, 33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the Pr.20.1, Wine.

mercy, which thou hast shewed when she arose.
unto me in saving my life; and 34 And it came to pass on the

and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is us make him drink wine this

35 And they made their father not overthrow this city, for the she lay down, nor when she arose. Digitized by Google

ch.13.10, Zoar, De.34.3.

Lè.10.1.

Salt, Le.2.13.

Conflagrations, Jos. 6.24.

Nu.10.9.

ch.18.26, God's Mercy. See Preservation, De.6.24.

17

Moabites. Nu.25.1.

Ammonites, De.2.19.

B.C.1898 (?)

ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.21.2.

ch.12.10, Sojourners ch.21.34.

ch.11.29, Sarah, ch.21.6, ch.12.13, Deception, ch.26.7. Abimelech, ch.21.22.

Nu.12.6, Dreams.

See Adultery, Ex.20.14.

See Divine Justice, De.32.4.

Ps.19.13, Innocence.

Nu.12.6. Dreams. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2),

Ex.32.32, Intercession (3).

ch.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

ch.19.27, Early Rising (1),

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

ch.3.17. Sin Rebuked.

36 Thus were both the daugh- 11 And Abra-ham said. Befather.

37 And the firstborn bare a they will slay me for my wife's son. and called his name Mo'ab: sake. the same is the father of the 12 And yet indeed she is my Mō'ab-ites unto this day.

bare a son, and called his name of my mother; and she became Běn-ăm'mi: the same is the my wife. father of the children of Am'- 13 And it came to pass, when See Divine Call (2), ch.12.1. mon unto this day.

CHAPTER 20

Abraham denieth his wife, and Abim-elech taketh her: 14 he restoreth her with presents.

A ND A bra-nam journeyed brother. south country, and dwelled be- 14 And A-bim'e-lech took sheep, iourned in Gē´rär. 2 And A'bră-hăm said of Sā'rah

his wife, She is my sister: and him Sa'rah his wife. Ā-bīm'e-lĕch king of Gē'rär sent, and took Sā'rah. 3 But God came to A-bim'e-dwell where it pleaseth thee.

lěch in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art Behold, I have given thy brother but a dead man, for the woman a thousand pieces of silver; be-Silver (1), ch.23.15. which thou hast taken; for she hold, he is to thee a covering of is a man's wife.

come near her: and he said, she was reproved. Lord, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

herself said, He is my brother: dren. in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I closed up all the wombs of the done this.

dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch 7 Now therefore restore the

prophet, and he shall pray for spoken. thee, and thou shalt live: and 2 For Sa'rah conceived, and Conception, ch.25.21. if thou restore her not, know bare A'bră-hăm a son in his old ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.22.1. thou that thou shalt surely die, age, at the set time of which ch.33.5. Children (1). thou, and all that are thine.

these things in their ears: and him, I'saac. the men were sore afraid.

9 Then A-bim'e-lech called his son I'saac being eight days A'bră-hăm, and said unto him, old, as God had commanded him. ch.6.22, Obedience (2). What hast thou done unto us? 5 And A'bră-hăm was an hunand what have I offended thee, dred years old, when his son ch.5.4. Longevity (2). that thou hast brought on me l'saac was born unto him. and on my kingdom a great sin? 6 ¶ And Sā'rah said, God hath ch.11.29, Sarah, ch.23.1. thou hast done deeds unto me made me to laugh, so that all | 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). that ought not to be done.

Abră-hăm, What sawest thou have said unto Abră-hăm, that that thou hast done this thing? Sa'rah should have given chil-

ters of Lot with child by their cause I thought, Surely the fear ch.3.12, Excuses (1). of God is not in this place; and See Fear of God. 1 S.12.14.

sister; she is the daughter of 38 And the younger, she also my father, but not the daughter

God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her. This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall ND A'bră-hăm journeyed come, say of me, He is my

tween Kā'desh and Shûr, and so- and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them ch.24.53, Presents. unto Abră-hăm, and restored

> 15 And A-bim'e-lech said, Be-ch.13.9, Unselfishness. hold, my land is before thee:

16 And unto Sā'rah he said, the eyes, unto all that are with 4 But A-bim'e-lech had not thee, and with all other: thus

17 So A'bră-hăm prayed unto Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). God: and God healed A-bim'e-5 Said he not unto me, She is lech, and his wife, and his maidmy sister? and she, even she servants; and they bare chil-

18 For the LORD had fast house of A-bim'e-lech, because 6 And God said unto him in a of Sā'rah A'bră-hăm's wife.

CHAPTER 21

Isaac is born. 9 Hagar and Ishmael B.C.1897 (?) cast forth: 17 an angel comforteth 22 Abimelech makes a covenant with Abraham.

ND the LORD visited Sā'rah 1 K:8.56, God's Word Sure. A as he had said, and the De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. man his wife; for he is a LORD did unto Sa'rah as he had

God had spoken to him. 8 Therefore A-bim'e-lech rose 3 And A'bra-ham called the ch.4.25, Children Named early in the morning, and called name of his son that was born

all his servants, and told all unto him, whom Sa'rah bare to 4 And A'bră-hăm circumcised ch.17.10, Circumcision.

that hear will laugh with me. 10 And A-bim'e-lech said unto 7 And she said, Who would

Ps.141.5, Reproof (2).

ch.15.15, Old Age.

[ch.30.8.

ch.17.19, Isaac, v.12.

ch. 15.15. Old Age.

1 K.S.65, Feasts.

Pr.17.5, Mocking (1). Bondservants, Lc.19.20. Ex.28.16. Separation (2). ch.16.11, Ishmael, v.14. ch.15.3, Heirs, ch.25.5. Strife (4), Pr.18.19.

ch.31.28. Paternal Love.

ch.17.19, Isaac, ch.22.2.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

ch.19.27, Early Rising (1). ch.6.22, Obedience (2). ch.14.18, Bread. Bottles, Jud.4.19. Water, Ex.15.25. ch.16.1, Hagar, Ga.4.25, ch.16.11, Ishmael, v.18. ch.16.7, Wildernesses. p.p.Nu.20.5.

Maternal Love, Ex.2.3.

Nu.11.15, Despondency. Weeping, ch.27.38. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

ch.26.24, "Fear Not."

ch.16.11, Ishmael, v.21.

Eyes Opened, Nu.22.31. v.30. Wells.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

ch.28.15, Divine Presence.

ch.10.9, Hunters, ch.25.27. Archers, 1 S.31.3.

ch.16.11, Ishmael, ch.25.12. ch.2.18, Wife.

dren suck? for I have born him | 22 \(\precent And \) it came to pass at a son in his old age.

weaned: and A'bra-ham made a host spake unto A'bra-ham, say-I'saac was weaned.

9 ¶And Sā'rah saw the son of 23 Now therefore swear unto Hā'gar the É-gyp'tian, which me here by God that thou wilt v.27, Covenant (4). she had born unto A'bra-ham, not deal falsely with me, nor mocking. 10 Wherefore she said unto son: but according to the kind-A'bră-hăm, Cast out this bond-ness that I have done unto thee. woman and her son: for the son thou shalt do unto me, and to

heir with my son, even with journed. l'saac. 11 And the thing was very swear. grievous in Abra-ham's sight 25 And Abra-ham reproved Ps.141.5, Reproof (2). because of his son.

12 ¶And God said unto A'bră- of water, which A-bim'e-lech's Dishonesty (2), ch.26.20. ham, Let it not be grievous in servants had violently taken ch.6.13, Violence. thy sight because of the lad, and away. because of thy bondwoman; in 26 And A'bim'e-lech said, I all that Sa'rah hath said unto wot not who hath done this

thee, hearken unto her voice; thing: neither didst thou tell Pa. 25.13, Seed of the Right- for in I'saac shall thy seed be me, neither yet heard I of it, [eous. called. 13 And also of the son of the 27 And A'bra-ham took sheep ch.4.4, Sheep.

> tion, because he is thy seed. 14 And Abră-hăm rose up made a covenant.

bread, and a bottle of water, ewe lambs of the flock by themand gave it unto Ha'gar, put-selves.

the wilderness of Be'er-she'ba. hast set by themselves?

15 And the water was spent in 30 And he said, For these the bottle, and she cast the child seven ewe lambs shalt thou under one of the shrubs. take of my hand, that they may

down over against him a good have digged this well. way off, as it were a bowshot: 31 Wherefore he called that for she said, Let me not see the place Be'er-she'ba; because Beer-sheba, ch.22.19. death of the child. And she sat there they sware both of them.

her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice of lech rose up, and Phi'chol the ch.16.7, Ministering Angels, the lad; and the angel of God chief captain of his host, and called to Ha'gar out of heaven, they returned into the land of

and said unto her, What aileth the Phi-lis'tines. thee, Ha'gar? fear not; for God 33 ¶And A'bra-ham planted a hath heard the voice of the lad grove in Bē'er-shē'ba, and called Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. where he *is*. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and the everlasting God.

hold him in thine hand; for I 34 And A'bra-ham sojourned ch.12.10, Sojourners, ch.47.4. will make him a great nation. 19 And God opened her eyes, days.

and she saw a well of water: and she went, and filled the Abraham, offering Isaac. 11 is stayed by the angel: 15 he is blessed again. 20 Generation of Nahor unto Relad drink.

20 And God was with the lad; the wilderness, and became an tempt A'bră-hăm, and said unto archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilder-Behold, here I am. ness of Paran: and his mother 2 And he said, Take now thy took him a wife out of the land son, thine only son I'saac, whom ch.17.19. Isaac, ch.24.4. of E'gypt.

that time, that A-bim'e-lech and ch. 20.2. Abimelech, v.32.

8 And the child grew, and was Phi'chol the chief captain of his

great feast the same day that ing, God is with thee in all that ch.28.15, Divine Presence. thou doest:

with my son, nor with my son's of this bondwoman shall not be the land wherein thou hast so-

24 And Abra-ham said, I will ch.26.31, Oaths (3).

A-bim'e-lech because of a well

but to day.

bondwoman will I make a na- and oxen, and gave them unto A-bim'e-lech; and both of them

early in the morning, and took 28 And Abra-ham set seven

ting it on her shoulder, and the 29 And A-bim'e-lech said unto child, and sent her away: and A'bra-ham, What mean these she departed, and wandered in seven ewe lambs which thou

16 And she went, and sat her be a witness unto me, that I

over against him, and lift up 32 Thus they made a covenant at Bē'er-shē'ba: then Ā-bim'e-ch.20.2, Abimelech.

there on the name of the LORD,

in the Phi-lis'tines' land many Philistia, Ex.13.17.

CHAPTER 22

ND it came to pass after p.p.He.11.17. and he grew, and dwelt in A these things, that God did Spir. Tests, Ex.20.20. him, A'bră-hăm: and he said, ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.23.2.

thou lovest, and get thee into the ch.31.28, Paternal Love.

Covenant (4), 1 S.18.3.

Wells, ch.25.11.

Philistines, ch.26.18.

De.32.40, God Eternal.

there for a burnt offering upon sworn, saith the LORD, for be-God's Oaths, Ps.89.35.

gate of his enemies;

unto thy brother Na hôr;

CHAPTER 23

chase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah

unto the sons of Heth, saying,

and hast not withheld thy son,

Le.18.21. Human Sacrifices, land of Mô-rī'ah: and offer him 16 And said. By myself have I Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. one of the mountains which I cause thou hast done this thing,

High Places (3), ch.31.54.

Faith Tested, Jos.6.3. Early Rising (2), ch.28.18.

Asses, Nu.22.28.

ass, and took two of his young thee, and in multiplying I will ch.15.5, Posterity Promised men with him, and I'saac his multiply thy seed as the stars of

ch.6.22, Obedience (2), | Went unw | [Ex.36.1. | God had told him. 4 Then on the third day A'bra-18 And in thy seed shall all the the place afar off.

will tell thee of.

5 And Abra-ham said unto his voice. young men, Abide ye here with 19 So A'bra-ham returned unto the ass; and I and the lad will his young men, and they rose Worshippers, ch.24.26. go yonder and worship, and up and went together to Be'ercome again to you.

6 And A'bră-hăm took the Bē'er-shē'ba. wood of the burnt offering, and 20 ¶And it came to pass after See Burden-bearer, Is.53.4. laid it upon I'saac his son; and these things, that it was told he took the fire in his hand, and A'bra-ham, saying, Behold, Mil'a knife; and they went both of cah, she hath also born children them together.

7 And I'saac spake unto A'bra- 21 Huz his firstborn, and Buz ham his father, and said, My his brother, and Ke-mu'el the father: and he said, Here am I, father of A'ram, my son. And he said, Behold the 22 And Che'sed, and Ha'zō, fire and the wood: but where is and Pil'dash, and Jid'laph, and the lamb for a burnt offering? Beth-u'el.

8 And A'bră-hăm said, My son, ch.15.6, Faith (5), Jos.14.12. Jb.38.41, Providence. God will provide himself a lamb bek'ah: these eight Mil'cah did Ex.29.39, Lambs. for a burnt offering: so they bear to Nahôr, Abra-ham's went both of them together. 9 And they came to the place 24 And his concubine, whose ch.16.3, Concubinage, [ch.30.4.] which God had told him of; and name was Reu'mah, she bare

ch.8.20, Altars (1), ch.26.25. Abră-hăm built an altar there, also Tebah, and Gaham, and and laid the wood in order, and Tha'hash, and Ma'a-chah. Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. bound I'saac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. Sarah's age and death. 3 The pur- B.C.1860. 10 And A'bră-ham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

A ND Sā'rah was an hundred ch.11.29, Sarah, Ro.9.9.

And the angel of the LORD And seven and twenty years ch.5.4, Longevity (2). knife to slay his son. ch.16.7, Ministering Angels, Ex.14.19.

called unto him out of heaven, old: these were the years of the ch.32.1, Angels Appear. and said, A'bră-hăm, A'bră-hăm : life of Sā'rah. and he said, Here am L 12 And he said, Lay not thine arba; the same is He bron in ch.13.18, Hebron, Nu.13.22.

hand upon the lad, neither do the land of Ca'naan: and A'brap.p.ch.26.5. thou any thing unto him: for ham came to mourn for Sā'rah, ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.24.1. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. now I know that thou fearest and to weep for her. God, seeing thou hast not with- 3 ¶ And A'bră-hăm stood up held thy son, thine only son from before his dead, and spake 13 And Abra-ham lifted up his 4 I am a stranger and a so-ch.12.10, Sojourners.

be seen.

heaven the second time,

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.15.9, Rams, Ex.29.15.

Jb.38.41, Providence. See Divine Supplies, De.2.7.

R.V. it shall be provided. ch.32.1, Angels Appear.

hind him a ram caught in a possession of a buryingplace ch.47.30, Burying-places. thicket by his horns: and A'bra- with you, that I may bury my ham went and took the ram, and dead out of my sight. offered him up for a burnt offer- 5 And the children of Heth aning in the stead of his son.

14 And A'bră-hăm called the him,

brother.

was buried.

thy dead.

eyes, and looked, and behold be- journer with you: give me a ch.47.9, Pilgrimage.

swered A'bră-hăm, saying unto name of that place Je-ho'vah- 6 Hear us, my lord: thou art

ji'reh: as it is said to this day, In a mighty prince among us: in p.p.ch.13.2; 24.35. the mount of the LORD it shall the choice of our sepulchres 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2). bury thy dead; none of us shall 15 ¶And the angel of the LORD withhold from thee his sepul-Sepukhres, De.34.6. called unto A'bra-ham out of chre, but that thou mayest bury

3 And A'bra-ham rose up early thine only son: in the morning, and saddled his 17 That in blessing I will bless Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

ch.26.24

son, and clave the wood for the the heaven, and as the sand burnt offering, and rose up, and which is upon the sea shore; Sand, Ho.1.10.

went unto the place of which and thy seed shall possess the 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. ham lifted up his eyes, and saw nations of the earth be blessed; Gentiles (1), Ps.22.27. because thou hast obeyed my Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

> shē'ba; and A'bră-hăm dwelt at ch.21.31. Beer-shebs ch.26.33 ch.11.27, Nahor (b), ch.24.15.

23 And Běth-u'el begat Rê-ch.24.15, Rebekah.

2 And Sa'rah died in Kir'jath-Nu.23.10, Death of Right-

Grief, ch.37.35. ch.10.15, Heth, ch.27.46.

20

ch.37.7, Obeisance.

ch.19.30, Caves, ch.50.13.

Gates (1), ch.34.20.

D.D.2 S.24.22.

7 And A'bra-ham stood up, and He'bron in the land of Ca'naan. ch.13.18, Hebron. bowed himself to the people of 20 And the field, and the cave the land, even to the children that is therein, were made sure p.p.Je.32.10.

unto A'bră-hăm for a possession of Hěth. 8 And he communed with of a buryingplace by the sons

them, saying, If it be your of Heth. mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, Abraham sendeth his servant to get a B.C.1857. and intreat for me to E'phron

the son of Zō'här.

9 That he may give me the AND A bra-ham was old, and ch.11.27, Abraham, ch.25.1. cave of Mach-pe lah, which he A well stricken in age: and ch.15.15, Old Age.

hath, which is in the end of his the LORD had blessed A bra-ham v.35, Temporal Blessings. field; for as much money as it in all things. is worth he shall give it me for 2 And A bra-ham said unto his a possession of a buryingplace eldest servant of his house, that

amongst you. ruled over all that he had, Put, 10 And E phron dwelt among I pray thee, thy hand under my the children of Heth: and thigh:

Ephron the Hit tite answered 3 And I will make thee swear ch.26.31, Oaths (3).

A bra-ham in the audience of by the LORD, the God of heaven,

his city, saying, 11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the Ca'naan-ites, among whom I

field give I thee, and the cave dwell: dead.

12 And A'bra-ham bowed down him, Peradventure the woman himself before the people of the will not be willing to follow me

the land, saying, But if thou 6 And A'bra-ham said unto wilt give it, I pray thee, hear him, Beware thou that thou me: I will give thee money for bring not my son thither again. the field; take it of me, and I 7 The LORD God of heaven,

will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron A'bră-hăm, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: me, and that sware unto me, ch.22.16, God's Oaths. the land is worth four hundred saying, Unto thy seed will I give Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. ch.20.16, Silver (1), Jud.17.2. shekels of silver; what is that this land; he shall send his De.8.2, Divine Leader.

fore thy dead. 16 And Abra-ham hearkened from thence.

unto E'phron; and A'bră-hăm 8 And if the woman will not weighed to E'phron the silver, be willing to follow thee, then which he had named in the thou shalt be clear from this my

four hundred shekels of silver, thither again. current money with the merchant.

p.p.ch.25.9; 49.30; 50.13.

Weighing, Ezr.8.25.

which was in Mach-pe'lah, concerning that matter. which was before Măm'rê, the 10 NAnd the servant took ten ch.37.25, Caravans.

field, and the cave which was camels of the camels of his mas-ch.12.16, Camels. therein, and all the trees that ter, and departed; for all the were in the field, that were in goods of his master were in his all the borders round about, hand: and he arose, and went were made sure

18 Unto Abra-ham for a pos-of Nahôr. session in the presence of the 11 And he made his camels to children of Heth, before all that kneel down without the city by

19 And after this, Abra-ham the evening, even the time that buried Să'rah his wife in the women go out to draw water. cave of the field of Mach-pē'lah 12 And he said, O Lord God of ch.4.26, Prayer (1). before Măm'rê: the same is my master A'bră-hăm, I pray

ch.10.15. Heth.

taineth Rebekah; 62 Isaac meeteth

CHAPTER 24

ruled over all that he had, Put, p.p.ch.47.29.

the children of Heth, even of and the God of the earth, that all that went in at the gate of thou shalt not take a wife unto Marriage (3), ch.28.1. my son of the daughters of the

that is therein, I give it thee; in 4 But thou shalt go unto my p.p.ch.12.1; ch.28.2. the presence of the sons of my country, and to my kindred, and ch.2.18, Wife. people give I it thee: bury thy take a wife unto my son l'saac. ch.17.19, Isaac, ch.26.12. 5 And the servant said unto

unto this land: must I needs 13 And he spake unto E'phron bring thy son again unto the in the audience of the people of land from whence thou camest?

> which took me from my father's answered house, and from the land of my p.p.ch.12.1. kindred, and which spake unto

betwixt me and thee? bury there-langel before thee, and thou ch.15.6, Faith (5). shalt take a wife unto my son

audience of the sons of Heth, oath: only bring not my son

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abra-ham 17 ¶And the field of E'phron, his master, and sware to him ch.21.27, Covenant (4).

to Měs-o-pô-tā'mǐ-a, unto the city Mesopotamia, De.23.4.

went in at the gate of his city. a well of water at the time of ch.21.30, Wells.

ch.11.27, Nahor (b).

v.10, Gates (1). De.10.6, Burials. ch.11.29, Sarah. ch.19.30, Caves. ch.47.30, Burying-places. Machpelah, ch.25.9.

Ps.5.8. Guidance Sought.

Pitchers, Jud.7.16.

2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

p.p.Is.65.24; Ps.34.14.

Rebekah, ch.25.20.

Is.7.14. Virgins.

Ex.17.3, Thirst.

Ac.27.3, Courtesy.

2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness.

p.p.Jn.4.7.

Ex.15.25.Prayers Answered

ch.11.27, Nahor (b), ch.31.53.

ch.12.11, Beauty(1),ch.29.17.

p.p.Pr.19.14.

day, and shew kindness unto my LORD.

master A'bră-hăm. ters of the men of the city come my master of his mercy and his

out to draw water:

unto my master.

pitcher upon her shoulder.

hand, and gave him drink.

thee, send me good speed this his head, and worshipped the ch.22.5, Worshippers. 27 And he said. Blessed be the

13 Behold, I stand here by the LORD God of my master A'bra-1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. well of water; and the daugh-ham, who hath not left destitute De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

truth: I being in the way, the De.8.2. Divine Leader.

14 And let it come to pass, Lord led me to the house of my that the damsel to whom I shall master's brethren.
say, Let down thy pitcher, I 28 And the damsel ran, and pray thee, that I may drink; told them of her mother's house and she shall say, Drink, and I these things. will give thy camels drink also: 29 ¶ And Rê-běk'ah had a v.15. Rebekah.

let the same be she that thou brother, and his name was La'-Laban, ch.29.16. hast appointed for thy servant ban: and Laban ran out unto I'saac; and thereby shall I know the man, unto the well. that thou hast shewed kindness | 30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and brace-v.22, Earrings.

15 ¶And it came to pass, before lets upon his sister's hands, and v.22, Bracelets. he had done speaking, that, be-when he heard the words of hold, Rê-běk'ah came out, who Rê-běk'ah his sister, saying, was born to Beth-u'el, son of Thus spake the man unto me; Mil'cah, the wife of Nā'hôr, that he came unto the man; A'bra-ham's brother, with her and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well. 16 And the damsel was very 31 And he said, Come in, thou fair to look upon, a virgin, nei-blessed of the LORD; wherefore 31 And he said, Come in, thou ch.18.4, Hospitality (2),

ther had any man known her: standest thou without? for I and she went down to the well, have prepared the house, and and filled her pitcher, and came room for the camels. 32 And the man came into the 17 And the servant ran to house: and he ungirded his

meet her, and said, Let me, I camels, and gave straw and pray thee, drink a little water provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the ch.18.4, Feet-washing, [ch.43.24. 18 And she said, Drink, my men's feet that were with him.

34 And he said, I am A'bră-

and gold, and menservants, and

35 And the LORD hath blessed Temporal Blessings

hăm's servant.

lord: and she hasted, and let 33 And there was set meat be SeePressure of Duty Je. 20.9. down her pitcher upon her fore him to eat: but he said, I See Servants' Duty, Ep.6.5. will not eat, until I have told ch.39.6, Fidelity (1). mine errand. And he said,

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will Speak on. draw water for thy camels also, ch.12.16, Camels. until they have done drinking. 20 And she hasted, and emptied See Industry (1), Pr.31.13.

of thy pitcher.

her pitcher into the trough, and my master greatly; and he is beran again unto the well to draw come great: and he hath given ch.13.2, Riches (4). water, and drew for all his him flocks, and herds, and silver, De.8.18, Riches (1). camels. 21 And the man wondering maidservants, and camels, and at her held his peace, to wit asses. whether the LORD had made 36 And Sa'rah my master's his journey prosperous or not.

shekels weight of gold; 23 And said, Whose daughter in whose land I dwell:

house for us to lodge in?

*24 And she said unto him, I son.

25 She said moreover unto

wife bare a son to my master ch.15.3, Heirs. 22 And it came to pass, as the when she was old: and unto him camels had done drinking, that hath he given all that he hath. Parental Gifts, ch. 37.3. the man took a golden earring 37 And my master made me of half a shekel weight, and two swear, saying, Thou shalt not bracelets for her hands of ten take a wife to my son of the v.3, Marriage (3). daughters of the Ca'naan-ites, art thou? tell me, I pray thee: 38 But thou shalt go unto my

dred, and take a wife unto my

40 And he said unto me, The

Provender, ch.42.27.

Earrings, ch.35.4.

Bracelets, ch.38.18.

v.53, Presents.

ch.5.24, Piety.

bare unto Nā'hôr.

him, We have both straw and LORD, before whom I walk, will ch.17.1, Walk before God. provender enough, and room to send his angel with thee, and ch.15.6, Faith (5). prosper thy way; and thou shalt Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. 26 And the man bowed down take a wife for my son of my

is there room in thy father's father's house, and to my kin-

am the daughter of Beth-u'el 39 And I said unto my master, the son of Mil'cah, which she Peradventure the woman will

not follow me.

ch.22.5, Worshippers.

earth.

ch.5.24, Piety.

kindred, and of my father's 53 And the servant brought house: forth jewels of silver, and jewels Jewels, Ex.3.22. 41 Then shalt thou be clear of gold, and raiment, and gave Presents, ch.45.22. from this my oath, when thou them to Re-bek'ah: he gave comest to my kindred; and if also to her brother and to her they give not thee one, thou mother precious things. 54 And they did eat and drink. shalt be clear from my oath. 42 And I came this day unto the he and the men that were with well, and said, O LORD God of my him, and tarried all night; and v 27. Guidance (3). master A'bra-ham, if now thou they rose up in the morning, do prosper my way which I go: and he said, Send me away unto 43 Behold, I stand by the well my master. of water; and it shall come to 55 And her brother and her pass, that when the virgin mother said, Let the damsel cometh forth to draw water, abide with us a few days, at and I say to her, Give me, I pray the least ten; after that she thee, a little water of thy pitch-shall go. er to drink; 56 And he said unto them, 1 S.21.8, Haste. p.p.He.13.2. 44 And she say to me, Both Hinder me not, seeing the LORD p.p.v.40. drink thou, and I will also draw hath prospered my way; send ch.39.3, Prosperity (4). for thy camels: let the same be me away that I may go to my the woman whom the LORD master. hath appointed out for my mas- 57 And they said, We will call ter's son. the damsel, and enquire at her 45 And before I had done mouth. p.p.ls.65.24. speaking in mine heart, behold, Re-bek'ah, rand said unto her, Wilt thou go p.p.ch.29.9. pitcher on her shoulder; and with this man? And she said, she went down unto the well, I will go. and drew water: and I said 59 And they sent away Reunto her, Let me drink, I pray bek'ah their sister, and her thee. nurse, and A'bră-hăm's servant, Nurses, ch.35.8. 46 And she made haste, and and his men. let down her pitcher from her 60 And they blessed Re-bek'ah, ch. 27.27. Blessings (5). shoulder, and said, Drink, and and said unto her, Thou art I will give thy camels drink our sister, be thou the mother also: so I drank, and she made of thousands of millions, and let of thousanus or minimum, and the seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13. the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, those which hate them.

61 ¶And Rē-bēk'ah arose, and she said, The daughter of Bēthher damsels, and they rode upon y'el, Nā'hôr's son, whom Mil'cah the camels, and followed the ch.12.16, Camels. bare unto him: and I put the man: and the servant took Rev.22, Earrings. earring upon her face, and the bek'ah, and went his way. v.22. Bracelets. 62 And I'saac came from the ch.17.19, Isaac. bracelets upon her hands. 48 And I bowed down my head, way of the well La-hai'-roi; ch.21.30, Wells. and worshipped the LORD, and for he dwelt in the south ch.5.24, Piety. ch.22.5, Worshippers. blessed the LORD God of my country. master A'bra-ham, which had 63 And I'saac went out to De.8.2, Divine Leader. led me in the right way to take meditate in the field at the Meditation (2), Pa.1.2. my master's brother's daughter eventide: and he lifted up his unto his son. eyes, and saw, and, behold, the 49 And now if ye will deal camels were coming. ch.37.25, Caravans. kindly and truly with my mas- 64 And Re-bek'ah lifted up her ter, tell me: and if not, tell me; eyes, and when she saw I'saac, that I may turn to the right she lighted off the camel. hand, or to the left. 65 For she had said unto the 50 Then Laban and Beth-u'el servant, What man is this that answered and said, The thing walketh in the field to meet The Lord's Doings, 1 S.3.11. proceedeth from the LORD: we us? And the servant had said, Mt.6.10, Submission (2), cannot speak unto thee bad or It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered her- Vail (1), ch.38.14. Modesty, Est.1.12. 51 Behold, Rě-běk'ah is before self. ch.6.22, Obedience (2). thee, take her, and go, and let 66 And the servant told I'saac her be thy master's son's wife, all things that he had done.
as the LORD hath spoken.
67 And I'saac brought her into as the LORD hath spoken. 52 And it came to pass, that, his mother Sa'rah's tent, and

Digitized by GOOGLE

when A'bră-hăm's servant heard took Rê-běk'ah, and she became See Marriage (1), Pr.18.22.

their words, he worshipped the his wife; and he loved her: and Conjugal Love, ch.29.20.

mother's death.

B.C.1853 (?)

ch.11.27, Abraham, v.8.

Midian, Ex.18.1.

ch.31.28. Paternal Love. ch.15.3. Heirs, Nu.27.8. ch.16.3. Concubinage.

v.28, Parental Partiality.

ch.5.4, Longevity (2), [De.31.2. ch.11.27, Abraham Nu.23.10, Death of Right-leous. ch.15.15, Old Age.

De.10.6, Burials. ch.19.30, Caves. ch.19.50, Machpelah, [ch.50.13.

ch.47.30, Burying-places.

ch.24.35, Temporal | Blessings. ch.21.30, Wells, ch.26.18.

ch.16.11, Ishmeel, Jud.8.24.

Arabians, 2 Chr.9.14.

CHAPTER 25

his birthright.

NHEN again A'bră-hăm took people. Kê-tū'rah.

2 And she bare him Zim'ran, E'gypt, as thou goest toward As-ch.2.14, Assyria, 2 K.15.19. and Jok'shan, and Me'dan, and syr'i-a: and he died in the pres-Mid'i-an, and Ish'bak, and Shu'ah. ence of all his brethren.

3 And Jök'shan begat She'ba, 19 ¶And these are the genera-and De'dan. And the sons of tions of I'saac, A'hra-ham's son: ch.17.19, Isaac. Dē'dan were As-shu'rim, and A'bra-ham begat I'saac:

Le-tū'shim, and Le-ŭm'mim.

ah. All these were the chil-sister to Laban the Syrian. dren of Kê-tū'rah. 5 And A'bră-hăm gave all that LORD for his wife, because she

he had unto l'saac. cubines, which Abra-ham had, his wife conceived. A'bră-hăm gave gifts, and sent 22 And the children struggled

unto the east country. 7 And these are the days of LORD.

which he lived, an hundred Two nations are in thy womb, threescore and fifteen years.

people. 9 And his sons l'saac and Ish'-

Hit'tite, which is before Mam're; all over like an hairy garment; 10 The field which A'bra-ham and they called his name E'sau. Esau, v.34.

Sā'rah his wife. the death of A'bra-ham, that I'saac was threescore years old

hāi'-roi.

12 Now these are the genman of the field; and Jā'cob erations of Ish'ma-el, A'bră-was a plain man, dwelling in p.p.He.11.9. ham's son, whom Ha'gar the tents. E-gyp'tian, Sa'rah's handmaid, bare unto A bra-ham:

the sons of Ish'ma-el, by their 29 And Jā'cob sod pottage: names, according to their gen- and E'sau came from the field, erations: the firstborn of Ish'- and he was faint: ma-el, Nē-bā'joth; and Kē'där,

and Ad'bē-el, and Mib'sam, and Măs'så,

15 Hā'dar, and Tē'ma, Jē'tur, called E'dom. Nā'phish, and Kĕd'e-mah:

16 These are the sons of Ish'-this day thy birthright. ma-el, and these are their 32 And E sau said, Behold, I names, by their towns, and by am at the point to die: and their castles; twelve princes ac-what profit shall this birthright cording to their nations. do to me?

17 And these are the years of The sons of Abraham by Keturah: 7 the life of Ish'ma-el, an hundred ch.5.4, Longevity (2). his age and death. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 23 The birth of Esau and Jacob. 29 Esau selleth he gave up the ghost and died;

and was gathered unto his a wife, and her name was 18 And they dwelt from Hav'ilah unto Shûr, that is before

20 And I'saac was forty years 4 And the sons of Midian; old when he took Re-bekah to ch.24.15, Rebekah, ch.26.7. E'phah, and E'pher, and Ha'-wife, the daughter of Beth-u'el noch, and A-bi'dah, and El'da-the Syr'i-an of Pa'dan-a'ram, the

was barren: and the LORD was ch.11.30, Childless. 6 But unto the sons of the con-intreated of him, and Re-bek'ah Ex. 15.25, Prayers Answered.

them away from I'saac his son, together within her; and she while he yet lived, eastward, said, If it be so, why am I thus? Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. And she went to enquire of the See Devout Women, 1 S.1.15. the years of A'bra-ham's life 23 And the LORD said unto her,

and two manner of people shall 8 Then A'bra-ham gave up the be separated from thy bowels; ghost, and died in a good old and the one people shall be age, an old man, and full of stronger than the other people; Supremacy, ch.27.29.

years; and was gathered to his and the elder shall serve the Subjection, ch.27.40. younger.

24 And when her days to be ma-el buried him in the cave of delivered were fulfilled, behold, Mach-pēlah, in the field of there were twins in her womb. E'phron the son of Zō'här the 25 And the first came out red,

purchased of the sons of Heth: 26 And after that came his there was A'bră-hăm buried, and brother out, and his hand took hold on E'sau's heel; and his 11 And it came to pass after name was called Jacob: and Jacob, v.34.

God blessed his son I'saac; and when she bare them.
I'saac dwelt by the well La- 27 And the boys grew: and E'sau was a cunning hunter, a ch.10.9, Hunters, ch.27.3.

28 And I'saac loved E'sau, be-Parental Partiality, ch.33.2 cause he did eat of his venison: ch.31.28, Paternal Love. 13 And these are the names of but Rê-běk'ah loved Jā'cob.

30 And E'sau said to Ja'cob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that 14 And Mish'ma, and Du'mah, same red pottage; for I am See Appetites, Nu.11.5. faint: therefore was his name

31 And Jacob said, Sell me ch.3.1, Craftiness.

ch.24.29, Laban.

21 And I'saac intreated the ch.4.26, Prayer (1).

ch.21.2, Conception, ch.30.23.

Inquiring of God, Jud.1.1.

ch.21.16. Maternal Love.

Mt.4.2, Hunger.

Birthright, ch.43.33.

Rash Oaths, Jos.9.19.

v.26. Jacob. ch.27.6. Lentiles, 2 S.17,28, See Carnality, Ex.16.3. v.25, Esau, ch.26.34. Pr.1.30, Despisers.

B.C.1804 (?)

ch.12.10, Famine (2), Ru.1.1.

ch.20.2, Abimelech.

ch.12.7. DivineAppearances, [ch.35.9.

ch.12.10, Egypt, ch.39.1.

ch.28.15. Divine Presence. ch.1.28, Blessings (4).

ch.12.7, Promised Land.

ch.22.16, God's Oaths.

ch.22.18, Gentiles (1).

p.p.ch.22.16. ch.6.22, Obedience (2). Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2).

ch.12, 13, Deception, ch.27.19. De.1.17, Fear of Man.

ch.24.15, Rebekah, v.35. ch.12.11. Beauty (1).

Jud.5.28, Windows.

ch.3.12. Excuses (1).

Ps.141.5, Reproof (2).

ch. 3.6, Yielding to Tempta-him: and he sold his birthright shall surely be put to death.

[tion, Jos.7.21.] unto [5/coh.] unto Jā'cob.

> and he did eat and drink, and LORD blessed him.
> rose up, and went his way: thus 13 And the man waxed great, E'sau despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26

Isaac because of famine goeth to flocks, and possession of herds, ch.18.7, Herds. at Beer-sheba, and blesseth him. and great store of servants: 26 Abimelech's covenant with him. and the Phi-lis'tines envied him. ch.4.5, Envy (2), ch.37.11. 34 Esau's wives.

ND there was a famine in father's servants had digged in A ND there was a ramme in land the days of Abra-ham his the days of Abra-ham his famine that was in the days of father, the Phi-lis'tines had unto A-bim'e-lech king of the with earth. Phi-lis'tines unto Ge'rar.

2 And the LORD appeared unto I'saac, Go from us; for thou ch.37.4, Man's Jealousy. him, and said, Go not down into art much mightier than we. E'gypt; dwell in the land which 17 ¶ And I shall tell thee of:

will be with thee, and will bless there.

countries, and I will perform digged in the days of A'bra-ham the oath which I sware unto his father; for the Phi-lis'tines ch.21.32, Philistines, [Jos.13.3. A'bră-hăm thy father;

ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. multiply as the stars of heaven, called their names after the Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right- and will give unto thy seed all names by which his father had these countries; and in thy seed called them. shall all the nations of the earth 19 And I'saac's servants digged

> be blessed; 5 Because that obeyed my voice, and kept my 20 And the herdmen of Ge'rar charge, my commandments, my did strive with I'saac's herd-ch.13.7, Strife (5), De.1.12. statutes, and my laws.

7 And the men of the place well E'sek; because they strove asked him of his wife; and he with him. said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; well, and strove for that also: lest, said he, the men of the and he called the name of it

place should kill me for Re-Sit'nah. běk'ah; because she was fair to 22 And he removed from look upon.

that A-bim'e-lech king of the it Re-ho'both; and he said, For Phi-lis'tines looked out at a now the LORD hath made room Ps.115.12, Divine Care. window, and saw, and, behold, for us, and we shall be fruitful I'saac was sporting with Re-in the land. běk'ah his wife.

9 And Ā-bǐm'e-lĕch I'saac, and said, Behold, of a 24 And the Lord appeared un-ch.12.7, Divine Appearances.

10 And A-bim'e-lech said, What multiply thy seed for my serv-ch.15.5, Posterity Promised.

is this thou hast done unto us? ant A'bra-ham's sake, one of the people might lightly 25 And he builded an altar ch.8.20, Altars (1), ch.33.20, have lien with thy wife, and thou there, and called upon the name Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. shouldest have brought guilti-of the Lord, and pitched his ness upon us. tent there: and there I'saac's

33 And Jā'cob said, Swear to all his people, saying, He that me this day; and he sware unto toucheth this man or his wife De.5.18, Chastity.

12 Then I'saac sowed in that ch. 17.19, Isaac, ch. 28.1. 34 Then Jā'cob gave E'sau land, and received in the same ch.2.15, Agriculture, Le.25.3. bread and pottage of lentiles; year an hundredfold: and the Increase, ch.41.47. ch.24.35, Temporal Bless

and went forward, and grew ch.39.3, Prosperity (4). until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of ch.13.2, Riches (4), ch.30.43.

15 For all the wells which his ch.21.30, Wells.

And I'saac went stopped them, and filled them Est. 3.6. Malice (2).

16 And A-bim'e-lech said unto l'saac departed

thence, and pitched his tent in ch.13.18, Tents, ch.31.25. 3 Sojourn in this land, and I the valley of Ge'rar, and dwelt

thee; for unto thee, and unto 18 And I'saac digged again the thy seed, I will give all these wells of water, which they had ch.21.30, Wells, ch.29.2.

had stopped them after the 4 And I will make thy seed to death of Abra-ham: and he

> in the valley, and found there a A'bră-hăm well of springing water.

6 ¶And I'saac dwelt in Ge'rar: and he called the name of the

thence, and digged another

8 And it came to pass, when well; and for that they strove he had been there a long time, not: and he called the name of

23 And he went up from called thence to Be'er-she'ba.

surety she is thy wife: and how to him the same night, and said, ch.15.1, Visions. saidst thou, She is my sister? I am the God of A bra ham thy "Fear Not," Nu.21.34. And I'saac said unto him, Be-father: fear not, for I am with ch.28.15, Divine Presence. cause I said, Lest I die for her. thee, and will bless thee, and Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

[ings, De.29.5.

ch.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

ch.4.9, Selfishness (2).

men, saying, The water is our's: ch.21.25, Dishonesty (2) ch.31.41.

ch.21.31, Beer-sheba.

ch.21.30, Wells.

11 And A-bim'e-lech charged servants digged a well.

ch.20.2. Abimelech.

ch.17.19. Isaac. ch.27.41, Hatred (2).

ch.28.15. Divine Presence.

De.23.5, God's Blessing. 1 K.8.65, Feasts. ch.45.15, Good for Evil. ch.19.27, Early Rising (1), [Ex.8.20.

Oaths (3), ch.31.53. ch.21.27, Covenant (4). Mk.9.50. Peace (7).

ch.21.30. Wells.

ch.21.31, Beer-shebs ch.25.25, Esau, ch.27.1.

ch.4.19, Polygamy, ch.28.9.

2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrow. ch.37.14.Parental Solicitude. ch.24.15, Rebekah, ch.27.6.

B.C.1760 (?)

ch.15.15, Old Age. Dimness of Vision, ch.48.10. ch.25.25, Esau, v.30.

Pr.27.1, Future Hidden. Jb.4.19. Mortality.

Quivers, Jb.39.23. Bows, 2 S.1.18. ch.10.9, Hunters, Le.17.13.

Nu.11.5, Appetites.

26 ¶ Then A-bim'e-lech went hunt for venison, and to bring to him from Ge'rär, and A-huz'- it.

me away from you?

make a covenant with thee;

30 And he made them a feast, his death. and they did eat and drink. to another: and I saac sent them a smooth man:

him in peace. came, and told him concerning and not a blessing. the well which they had digged,

and said unto him, We have him, Upon me be thy curse, my found water. 33 And he called it She bah: therefore the name of the city ch.28.10. is Be'er-she'ba unto this day.

> ter of Elon the Hit'tite: 35 Which were a grief of mind unto I'saac and to Rê-běk'ah.

CHAPTER 27 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6
Jacob, instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing: 34 Esau's complaint: 41 he threateneth Jacob's his neck:

Laban. A when I saac was old, and had prepared, into the hand of his eyes were dim, so that he her son Jā'cob. could not see, he called E'sau 18 I And he came unto his his eldest son, and said unto father, and said, My father: and

him, Behold, here am L 2 And he said, Behold now, I 19 And Jā'cob said unto his am old, I know not the day of father, I am E'sau thy firstborn; ch.12.13, Deception, 1 S.21.2. my death: 3 Now therefore take, I pray badest me: arise, I pray thee, thee, thy weapons, thy quiver sit and eat of my venison, that

4 And make me savoury meat, son, How is it that thou hast such as I love, and bring it to found it so quickly, my son? me, that I may eat; that my And he said, Because the LORD soul may bless thee before I die, thy God brought it to me, 5 And Rê-běk'ah heard when 21 And I'saac said unto Jā'cob, I'saac spake to É'sau his son. Come near, I pray thee, that I

And E'sau went to the field to may feel thee, my son, whether

zath one of his friends, and 6 ¶And Re-beka'ah spake unto ch.24.15, Rebekah, v.46. Phi'chol the chief captain of Jā'cob her son, saying, Behold, ch.25.26, Jacob, v.30.

I heard thy father speak unto 27 And I'saac said unto them, E'sau thy brother, saying, Wherefore come ye to me, see- 7 Bring me venison, and make ing ye hate me, and have sent me savoury meat, that I may

eat, and bless thee before the 28 And they said, We saw cer-LORD before my death. tainly that the LORD was with 8 Now therefore, my son, obey Ex. 20.12. Filial Honor. thee: and we said, Let there be my voice according to that

now an oath betwixt us, even which I command thee. betwixt us and thee, and let us 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good 29 That thou wilt do us no kids of the goats; and I will hurt, as we have not touched make them savoury meat for thee, and as we have done unto thy father, such as he loveth:

thee nothing but good, and have 10 And thou shalt bring it to sent thee away in peace: thou thy father, that he may eat, and art now the blessed of the LORD. that he may bless thee before See Blessings (5), ch.48.16.

11 And Jā'cob said to Rē-běk'-31 And they rose up betimes ah his mother, Behold, E'sau my in the morning, and sware one brother is a hairy man, and I am away, and they departed from 12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem 32 And it came to pass the to him as a deceiver; and I same day, that I'saac's servants shall bring a curse upon me, 13 And his mother said unto 1K.22.52. Parental Influence.

son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 14 And he went, and fetched and brought them to his moth-34 ¶And E'sau was forty years er: and his mother made saold when he took to wife Jū'dith voury meat, such as his father the daughter of Be-e'ri the Hit'-loved. tite, and Bash'e-math the daugh- 15 And Re-bek'ah took goodly

raiment of her eldest son E'sau, ch.3.21, Clothing, 2 S.1.24. which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jā'cob her younger son: 16 And she put the skins of ch.3.1, Craftiness, Jos.9.4. the kids of the goats upon his ch.38.14, Disguises.

hands, and upon the smooth of 17 And she gave the savoury ND it came to pass, that meat and the bread, which she ch.18.8, Food (3).

him, My son: and he said unto he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

I have done according as thou Le.19.11, Falsehood. and thy bow, and go out to the thy soul may bless me.

field, and take me some venison; 20 And I saac said unto his ch.17.19, Isaac.

See Profanity, Ex.20.7.

w.1. Dimness of Vision.

ch.3.4. Lying, ch.37.32.

Pr.20.1. Wine.

p.p.v.16.

22 And Jā'cob went near unto taken away thy blessing. I'saac his father; and he felt 36 And he said, Is not he him, and said, The voice is Jā'-rightly named Jā'cob? for he

the hands of E'sau.

he blessed him.

I am.

to him, and he did eat: and my son? he brought him wine, and he 38 And E'sau said unto his fadrank. 26 And his father I'saac said ing, my father? bless me, even

ch.31.28, Paternal Love. kiss me, my son. 27 And he came near, and 39 And I'saac his father an

Kiss (1), ch.29.11. smell of his raiment, and blessed hold, thy dwelling shall be the Blessings (5), ch.28.1. my son is as the smell of a field dew of heaven from above;

which the LORD hath blessed: ch.24.35, Temporal Blessthe dew of heaven, and the fat- and it shall come to pass when Dew, Ex.16.13. ness of the earth, and plenty of thou shalt have the dominion, Le.26.5. Plenty Promised. corn and wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and from off thy neck. ch.25.23, Supremacy, ch.37.7. nations bow down to thee: be 41 ¶ And E'sau hated Jā'cob Hatred (2), ch.37.4. lord over thy brethren, and let because of the blessing wherep.p.ch.12.3.

that blesseth thee. 30 ¶And it came to pass, as my brother Jā'cob. soon as I'saac had made an end 42 And these words of E'sau

ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.28.1. of blessing Jā'cob, and Jā'cob her elder son were told to Rēwas yet scarce gone out from běk'ah: and she sent and called the presence of I saac his father, Jā'cob her younger son, and said that E'sau his brother came in unto him, Behold, thy brother ch.25,25, Esau, ch.33.9.

from his hunting. voury meat, and brought it unto kill thee. his father, and said unto his 43 Nowtherefore, my son, obey Ex. 20.12. Filial Honor. p.p.v.4. father, Let my father arise, and my voice; and arise, flee thou

thy soul may bless me. 32 And I saac his father said days, until thy brother's fury p.p.ch.31.41. unto him, Who art thou? And turn away; he said, I am thy son, thy first-45 Until thy brother's anger ch.4.5, Man's Wrath. Ex.13.2, First-born. born É´sau.

ch.17.19. Isaac. 33 And I saac trembled very forget that which thou hast exceedingly, and said, Who? done to him: then I will send, R.V. Who then is he

where is he that hath taken and fetch thee from thence: I have eaten of all before thou of you both in one day? yea, and he shall be blessed.

father.

p.p.ch.28.3.

Weeping (2), De.1.45. De.28.39, Disappointment.

Ex.14.25, Too Late.

thou be my very son E'sau or 35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath ch.3.1, Craftiness.

cob's voice, but the hands are hath supplanted me these two p.p.ch.25.33. times: he took away my birth-ch.25.31, Birthright. 23. And he discerned him not, right; and, behold, now he hath

because his hands were hairy, taken away my blessing. And as his brother E'sau's hands: so he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

24 And he said, Art thou my 37 And I'saac answered and p.p.v.28. very son E'sau? And he said, said unto E'sau, Behold, I have

made him thy lord, and all his ch.25.23, Supremacy.

25 And he said. Bring it near brethren have I given to him to me, and I will eat of my son's for servants; and with corn and ch.25.23, Subjection. to me, and I will eat of my son sitor servants, and what we will eat of my soul may bless wine have I sustained him: and ch.24.35, Temporal Bless-lings. thee. And he brought it near what shall I do now unto thee,

ther, Hast thou but one bless-

unto him, Come near now, and me also, O my father. And E'sau ch.21.16, Weeping, 1 S.1.7. lifted up his voice, and wept. kissed him: and he smelled the swered and said unto him, Be-v.27, Blessings (5).

him, and said, See, the smell of fatness of the earth, and of the 40 And by thy sword shalt thou 28 Therefore God give thee of live, and shalt serve thy brother; ch.25.23, Subjection, ch.37.9.

> that thou shalt break his yoke p.p.ch.33.3; 2 K.8.20.

thy mother's sons bow down to with his father blessed him: thee: cursed be every one that and E'sau said in his heart, The curseth thee, and blessed be he days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay Est. 3.6, Malice (2).

E'sau, as touching thee, doth 31 And he also had made sa-comfort himself, purposing to

eat of his son's venison, that to Laban my brother to Haran; ch.11.31, Haran, ch.28.10. 44 And tarry with him a few

venison, and brought it me, and why should I be deprived also ch.21.16, Maternal Love.

turn away from thee, and he

camest, and have blessed him? 46 And Re-bek'ah said to I'saac, ch.24.15, Rebekah, ch.49.31.

I am weary of my life because p.p.ch.26.34,35. 34 And when E'sau heard the of the daughters of Heth: if

words of his father, he cried Jā'cob take a wife of the daughwith a great and exceeding bit-ters of Heth, such as these ch.10.15, Heth, ch.49.32. ter cry, and said unto his father, which are of the daughters of

Digitized by Google

Bless me, even me also, O my the land, what good shall my

life do me?

B.C.1760.

ch.17.19, Isaac, ch.35.29. ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.29.1. ch.27.27, Blessings (5), [ch.48.16.

ch.24.3, Marriage (3), De.7.3.

ch.24.29, Laban.

De.23.5, God's Blessing. ch.1.28, Blessings (4).

p.p.ch.12.2; 22.17. ch.17.2, Covenant (2).

ch.12.7. Promised Land.

ch.24.15, Rebekah.

ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

ch.16.11. Ishmael.

ch.4.19, Polygamy, ch.29.28.

ch.11.31, Haran, 2 K.19.12.

ch.32.24, Solitude.

ch.15.12, Sleep (5), 1 S.26.12. Dreams (2), ch.37.5.

ch.12.7, DivineAppearances.

CHAPTER 28

Jacob is blessed, and sent to Padanaram: 10 his vision, and God's promise in a dream. 18 The stone promise in a dream. at Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.

daughters of Cā'năan.

to the house of Beth-u'el thy 15 And, behold, I am with Divine Presence, ch.31.3. mother's father; and take thee thee, and will keep thee in all Divine Keeper, Ps.34.20.

a wife from thence of the places whither thou goest, and p.p.ch.35.7. daughters of Laban thy moth-will bring thee again into this 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. er's brother.

3 And God Almighty bless until I have done that which I

be a multitude of people;

mayest inherit the land where-said, How dreadful is this place! p.p.Ex.3.5; Jos.5.15.

God gave unto A'bră-hăm. 5 And I'saac sent away Jā'cob: heaven.

take him a wife from thence; Luz at the first. gave him a charge, saying, Thou saying, If God will be with me, v.15, Divine Presence.

daughters of Ca'năan;

gone to Pā'dan-ā'ram: 8 And E'sau seeing that the shall the LORD be my God: daughters of Ca'naan pleased not l'saac his father;

which he had Ma'ha-lath the give the tenth unto thee. daughter of Ish'ma-el A'bră-

joth, to be his wife. 10 ¶And Jā'cob went out from ch.21.31, Beer-sheba, ch.46.1, Bē'er-shē'ba, and went toward

Hā'ran. 11 And he lighted upon a cer-

and he took of the stones of land of the people of the east. that place, and put them for his 2 And he looked, and behold a pillows, and lay down in that well in the field, and, lo, there

place to sleep.

to heaven: and behold the mouth.

descending on it. 13 And, behold, the LORD stood the stone from the well's mouth, above it, and said, I am the and watered the sheep, and put ch.4.4. Sheep, De.18.4.

LORD God of A'bra-ham thy the stone again upon the well's

the land whereon thou liest, to ch.12.7, Promised Land. thee will I give it, and to thy

seed:

14 And thy seed shall be as ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. ND I'saac called Ja'cob, and the dust of the earth, and thou A blessed him, and charged shalt spread abroad to the west,

him, and said unto him, Thou and to the east, and to the north, shalt not take a wife of the and to the south: and in thee

and in thy seed shall all the 2 Arise, go to Pa'dan-a'ram, families of the earth be blessed. See Gentiles (1), ch.22.18.

land: for I will not leave thee, De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

thee, and make thee fruitful, and have spoken to thee of. multiply thee, that thou mayest 16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely De.4.39, Omnipresence. 4 And give thee the blessing the LORD is in this place; and I

of A'bra-ham, to thee, and to knew it not. thy seed with thee; that thou 17 And he was afraid, and Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

in thou art a stranger, which this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of and he went to Pa'dan-a'ram 18 And Ja'cob rose up early in ch.22.3, Early Rising (2),

unto Laban, son of Beth-u'el the morning, and took the stone the SyrI-an, the brother of that he had put for his pillows, See Worshippers, ch.22.5. Rê-běk'ah, Jā'cob's and E'sau's and set it up for a pillar, and Pillars, ch.31.45. poured oil upon the top of it. Ex.29.36, Anointing (1). 6 TWhen E'sau saw that I'saac 19 And he called the name of

had blessed Ja'cob, and sent that place Beth'-el: but the Beth-el, ch.31.13. him away to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to name of that city was called and that as he blessed him he 20 And Jā'cob vowed a vow, Vows Made, Nu.21.2.

shalt not take a wife of the and will keep me in this way v.15, Divine Keeper. that I go, and will give me bread Prayer for Food, Pr.30.8. 7 And that Ja'cob obeyed his to eat, and raiment to put on, ch.1.29. Food (1). father and his mother, and was 21 So that I come again to my Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

father's house in peace; then Jos.24.15, Wise Choice.

Jehovah Chosen, De.26.17. 22 And this stone, which I p.p.ch.35.7. have set for a pillar, shall be 9 Then went E'sau unto Ish'-God's house: and of all that ma-el, and took unto the wives thou shalt give me I will surely ch.14.20, Tithes, Le.27.30.

CHAPTER 29 ham's son, the sister of Nê-ba'-Jacob, coming to the well of Haran, B.C.1760 (?) 9 meeteth Rachel, and is enter-tained by Laban: 15 he covenant-eth for her, 21 but is deceived with Leah. 28 Rachel also given him to

wife on a new agreement. 31 Leah beareth Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and tain place, and tarried there all THEN Jacob went on his ch.25.26, Jacob, v.18. night, because the sun was set; There is journey, and came into the

were three flocks of sheep lying 12 And he dreamed, and be by it; for out of that well they ch.21.30, Wells, Ex.2.15. hold a ladder set up on the watered the flocks: and a great earth, and the top of it reached stone was upon the well's

ch.16.7, Ministering Angels. angels of God ascending and 3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled

father, and the God of Ysaac: mouth in his place.

Jacob Marrieth	GENE	313, 29	Lean and rachet.
•	4 And Jā'cob said unto them,	another man: abide with me.	
	My brethren, whence be ye?	20 And Jā'cob served seven	
ch.11.31, Haran.		years for Rachel; and they	
1 04 00 7 1		seemed unto him but a few days,	1.04 (0.0)
ch.24.29, Laban.	Know ye La'ban the son of		ch.24.67, Conjugal Love, [v.30.
	know him.	21 ¶And Jā'cob said unto Lā'- ban, Give <i>me</i> my wife, for my	-
		days are fulfilled, that I may go	
	well? And they said, He is well:	in unto her.	
Rachel, v.18.	and, behold, Rā'chel his daugh-	22 And Laban gathered to-	
	ter cometh with the sheep.	gether all the men of the place,	
	7 And he said, Lo, it is yet		1 K.8.65, Feasts.
	the cattle should be gathered	23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Lē'ah his	ch 3.4 Decention (2)
		daughter, and brought her to	ch.o.t, Deception (2).
	and go and feed them.	him; and he went in unto her.	
		24 And Laban gave unto his	
		daughter Le'ah Zil'pah his maid	
1 01 20 377 11-	together, and till they roll the	for an handmaid.	
ch.21.30, Wells.		25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was	
	9 ¶And while he yet snake	Le'ah: and he said to La'ban,	Leeb ch 30 14
		What is this thou hast done unto	
ch.4.2, Shepherds, ch.37.2.	her father's sheep: for she kept	me? did not I serve with thee	•
	them.	for Ra'chel? wherefore then	
	10 And it came to pass, when		Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).
	of La'han his mother's brother	26 And Lā'ban said, It must not be so done in our country,	
		to give the younger before the	
	mother's brother, that Jā'cob		
		27 Fulfil her week, and we will	
		give thee this also for the ser-	
	mother's brother.	vice which thou shalt serve	
ch.27.27, Kiss (1), ch.45.15.		with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jā'cob did so, and ful-	
CH.2/.2/, IXISS (1/, CH.45.15.	and lifted up his voice, and wept.	filled her week: and he gave him	
	12 And Ja'cob told Ra'chel	Rā'chel his daughter to wife	ch.4.19, Polygamy, Jud.8.30.
	that he was her father's broth-	also.	
ch.24.15, Rebekah.		29 And La ban gave to Ra chel	
		his daughter Bil'hah his hand-	
	father.	maid to be her maid. 30 And he went in also unto	•
	Laban heard the tidings of Ja-	Rā'chel, and he loved also Rā'-	ch.24.67. Conjugal Love.
	cob his sister's son, that he ran	chel more than Le'ah, and	[Est.2.17.
		served with him yet seven other	
	and kissed him, and brought him		
ch.18.4, Hospitality (2).	ban all these things.	31 ¶And when the LORD saw that Lē'ah was hated, he opened	
		her womb: but Rā'chel was bar-	
	Surely thou art my bone and		Carrier, Carrette
		32 And Lē'ah conceived, and	ch.21.2, Conception.
		bare a son, and she called his	
		name Reu'ben: for she said,	
		Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction; now there-	
	serve me for nought? tell me.	fore my husband will love me.	See Husbands' Duty.ch.2.24.
Le.19.13, Wages.	what shall thy wages be?	33 And she conceived again,	
ch.24.29, Laban, ch.31.1.		and bare a son; and said, Be-	
		cause the LORD hath heard that	
		I was hated, he hath therefore	
	younger was Rā'chel. 17 Lē'ah was tender eved: but	given me this son also: and she	Simeon, ch.34.25.
1 40 40 Th 4 44 4 M - 4 - 4		34 And she conceived again.	
ch.12.11,Beauty(1),1 S.16.12.	favoured.	and bare a son; and said, Now	
ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.30.25.	18 And Jā'cob loved Rā'chel;	this time will my husband be	
Seven Years, ch.41.29.	and said, I will serve thee seven	joined unto me, because I have	
v.6, Rachel, ch.30.1.		born him three sons: therefore	
	daughter.	was his name called Lē'vī. 35 And she conceived again,	Levi, ch.35.23.
Betrothals, De.20.7.	ter that I give her to thee.	and bare a son: and she said.	
• =	than that I should give her to	Now will I praise the LORD:	2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).
		m	3, 000

Judah, ch.35.23.

B.C.1749 (?)

Jū'dah; and left bearing.

CHAPTER 30

17 Leah beareth Isaachar, Zebulun, for surely I have hired thee with and Dinah: 22 Rachel beareth my son's mandrakes. And he with Laban: 37 his policy to belay with her that night.

come rich. A she bare Ja'cob no chil-bare Ja'cob the fifth son.

ch.4.5. Man's Wrath.

ch.29.6, Rachel, v.22.

ch.11.30. Childless.

ch.4.5, Envy (2).

See Children (1), ch.33.5.

ch.21.2, Conception.

ch.18.25, God a Judge. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

See Children (1), ch.33.5.

Dan, ch.49.16.

Naphtali, ch.35.25.

Gad, ch.35.26.

Ps.128.2, Happiness (1).

Asher, ch.35.26. ch.29.32, Reuben, ch.35.22.

ch.29.25, Leah, v.17.

dren, Rā'chel envied her sister; 18 And Lē'ah said, God hath and said unto Jā'cob, Give me given me my hire, because l children, or else I die.

And Jā'cob's anger was kin-husband: and she called his children, or else I die.

dled against Rā'chel: and he name Is'sa-char. said, Am I in God's stead, who 19 And Le'ah conceived again, hath withheld from thee the and bare Jā'cob the sixth son. fruit of the womb? maid Bilhah, go in unto her; now will my husband dwell with

ch.16.3, Concubinage, | ner nanuma... | ch.36.12. | cob went in unto her. bare Jā'cob a son.

children by her.

my voice, and hath given me a bare a son; and said, God hath son: therefore called she his taken away my reproach: name Dăn.

cob a second son. wrestlings have I wrestled with Jā'cob said unto Lā'ban, Send me ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.31.3. my sister, and I have prevailed: away, that I may go unto mine

cob to wife.

bare Jā'cob a son. 11 And Le'ah said, A troop favour in thine eyes, tarry: for cometh:

name Găd. 12 And Zil'pah Le'ah's maid for thy sake. bare Jā'cob a second son.

I, for the daughters will call me 29 And he said unto him, Thou blessed: and she called his knowest how I have served thee, ch.39.6, Fidelity (1). name Ash'er.

and brought them unto his tude; and the LORD hath blessed ch.24.35, Temporal Bless Then Rā'chel thee since my coming: and now mother Lē'ah. said to Le'ah, Give me, I pray when shall I provide for mine

thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

therefore she called his name thee to night for thy son's mandrakes. 16 And Jā'cob came out of the

field in the evening, and Le'ah Rachel's grief for her barrenness: 5
Bilhah beareth Dan and Naphtali: 9 Zilpah beareth Gad and Asher: Thou must come in unto me;

17 And God hearkened unto ch.29.25, Leah, ch.31.4. ND when Rā'chel saw that Lē'ah, and she conceived, and ch.21.2, Conception.

20 And Le'ah said, God hath ch. 33.5, Children (1). 3 And she said, Behold my endued me with a good dowry; Dowry, ch.34.12.

and she shall bear upon my me, because I have born him six knees, that I may also have sons: and she called his name Zěb'u-lŭn. Zebulun, ch.35,23. 4 And she gave him Bil'hah 21 And afterwards she bare a her handmaid to wife: and Jā'-daughter, and called her name

Di'nah. 5 And Bil'hah conceived, and 22 ¶And God remembered Rā'-ch.8.1. Saints Remembered. chel, and God hearkened to her, ch.29.6, Rachel, ch.33.2. 6 And Rā'chel said, God hath and opened her womb. b And Ra chei said, God hath also heard 23 And she conceived, and ch.21.2, Conception, [Jud.13.5.

name Dăn.
7 And Bil'hah Rā'chel's maid Jō'seph; and said, The LORD Joseph. ch.33.2. conceived again, and bare Jā'-shall add to me another son. 25 ¶And it came to pass, when 8 And Rā'chel said, With great Rā'chel had born Jō'seph, that

ch.4.25, Children Named, [ch.41.51.] and she called his name Naph'-lown place, and to my country. ch.31.30, Love of Home. 26 Give me my wives and my 9 When Le'ah saw that she children, for whom I have had left bearing, she took Zil'- served thee, and let me go: for pah her maid, and gave her Jā'- thou knowest my service which I have done thee. 10 And Zil'pah Lē'ah's maid 27 And Lā'ban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found

> 28 And he said, Appoint me 13 And Le'ah said, Happy am thy wages, and I will give it.

and how thy cattle was with me. 14 ¶And Reuben went in the 30 For it was little which thou days of wheat harvest, and hadst before I came, and it is found mandrakes in the field, now increased unto a multi-ch.39.3. Prosperity (4)

own house also? 15 And she said unto her, Is 31 And he said, What shall I it a small matter that thou hast give thee? And Jā'cob said, taken my husband? and would-Thou shalt not give me any est thou take away my son's thing: if thou wilt do this thing mandrakes also? And Rā'chel for me, I will again feed and

Issachar, ch.35.23.

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

ch.15.6, Faith (5).

and she called his I have learned by experience Jb.12.12, Experience. that the LORD hath blessed me ch.24.35, Temporal Bless-

Le.19.13, Wages.

[ings.

ch.4.2, Shepherds.

said, Therefore he shall lie with keep thy flock.

Jacob's riches increase. 32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from Jacob departeth secretly from La-B.C.1739. thence all the speckled and ban: 19 Rackel stealeth away her father's images. 22 Laban purspotted cattle, and all the brown ch.1.25. Cattle. cattle among the sheep, and the ch.4.4, Sheep, De.18.4. spotted and speckled among the goats: and of such shall be my hire. ch.15.9, Goats. 1 K.15.14. Righteousness (3). when it shall come for my hire gotten all this glory. before thy face: every one that 2 And Jacob beheld the counis not speckled and spotted tenance of Laban, and, behold, counted stolen with me.

ch.21.27. Covenant (4).

would it might be according to I will be with thee. thy word.

4 And Jā'cob sent and called ch.29.6, Rachel.

35 And he removed that day Rā'chel and Lē'ah to the field ch.29.25, Leah, ch.33.2. thy word. the he goats that were ring-unto his flock, straked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled your father's countenance, that

sons.

p.p.ch.31.9.

ch.3.1, Craftiness.

ch.24.29, Laban.

ch.39.3, Prosperity (4). ch.13.2, Riches (4), ch.32.5.

ch.12.16, Camels, Le.11.4.

ban's flocks. of green poplar, and of the hazel shall be thy wages; then all the and chesnut tree; and pilled cattle bare speckled: and if he white strakes in them, and made said thus, The ringstraked shall the white appear which was in be thy hire; then bare all the the rods. 38 And he set the rods which 9 Thus God hath taken away See Divine Ownership (1), he had pilled before the flocks the cattle of your father, and

36 And he set three days' jour-

when they came to drink. kled, and spotted.

flocks toward the ringstraked, Jā'cob: And I said, Here am I. and all the brown in the flock 12 And he said, Lift up now of Laban; and he put his thine eyes, and see, all the rams own flocks by themselves, and which leap upon the cattle are

cattle. 41 And it came to pass, when ban doeth unto thee. soever the stronger cattle did 13 I am the God of Beth'-el, ch.28.19, Beth-el, ch.35.6. conceive, that Jacob laid the where thou anointedst the pil-ch.28.18, Pillars. rods.

42 But when the cattle were dred. feeble, he put them not in: so 14 And Rā'chel and Lē'ah the feebler were Laban's, and answered and said unto him, Is See Wives' Duty, Est.1.20. the stronger Jā'cob's.

43 And the man increased ex-tance for us in our father's ceedingly, and had much cattle, house? and maidservants, and mensery- 15 Are we not counted of him ants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31

sueth Jacob: 44 their covenant at

ND he heard the words of p.p.Jb.5.2: 31.31. A Lā'ban's sons, saying, Jā'-ch.24.29, Laban, v.26. cob hath taken away all that I S.1.14, False Accusations. 33 So shall my righteousness was our father's; and of that ch.4.5, Envy (2).

answer for me in time to come, which was our father's hath he p.p.Ps.49.16.

among the goats, and brown it was not toward him as before. p.p.De.28.54. among the sheep, that shall be 3 And the LORD said unto Jā'-ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.32.9. cob, Return unto the land of thy ch.12.1, Divine Direction,

34 And Laban said, Behold, I fathers, and to thy kindred; and

5 And said unto them, I see

and spotted, and every one that it is not toward me as before; had some white in it, and all but the God of my father hath Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. the brown among the sheep, and been with me. gave them into the hand of his 6 And ye know that with all my ch.39.6, Fidelity (1).

power I have served your father. See Servants' Duty, Ep.6.5. 7 And your father hath deney betwixt himself and Ja cob: ceived me, and changed my v.41. Covetousness (2) and Jā'cob fed the rest of Lā'-|wages ten times; but God suf-|Ps.115.12, Divine Care. fered him not to hurt me.

37 ¶And Jā'cob took him rods 8 If he said thus, The speckled cattle ringstraked.

in the gutters in the watering given them to me. troughs when the flocks came to 10 And it came to pass at the drink, that they should conceive time that the cattle conceived that I lifted up mine eyes, and 39 And the flocks conceived saw in a dream, and, behold, the before the rods, and brought rams which leaped upon the catforth cattle ringstraked, spec-tle were ringstraked, speckled, and grisled.

40 And Jacob did separate the 11 And the angel of God spake ch.32.1, Angels Appear. lambs, and set the faces of the unto me in a dream, saying, Nu.12.6, Dreams.

put them not unto Laban's ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for I have seen all that La'- 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

rods before the eyes of the lar, and where thou vowedst a ch.28.20, Vows Made. cattle in the gutters, that vow unto me: now arise, get ch.12.1, Divine Direction. they might conceive among the thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kin-

there yet any portion or inheri-

strangers? for he hath sold us, by

|Ex.3.10. ch.28.15, Divine Presence, [Ex.3.12.

ch.15.1, God a Shield.

ch.21.25. Dishonesty (2). De.8.18, Riches (1),

Ex.18.19. Wise Council. ch.6.22. Obedience (2).

ch.12.16, Camels.

ch.14.16, Goods, Nu.31.9. ch.1.25. Cattle. Ex.9.4.

ch.17.19, Isaac. ch.11.31, Canaan.

Stealing, v.30. Teraphim. v.34. 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods.

Nu.12.6. Dreams.

ch.13.18, Tents, Jos.7.22.

ch.24.29, Laban, v.51.

See Mirth, Ne.8.12. Tabrets, 1 S.10.5. ch.4.21, Musical Instruments.

ch.27.27, Kiss (1). Paternal Love, ch.37.35.

p.p.ch.28.13.

Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

our money. 16 For all the riches which hast thou stolen my gods?

now then, whatsoever God hath afraid: for I said, Peradventure De.1.17. Fear of Man. said unto thee, do. 17 Then Jā'cob rose up, and daughters from me.

camels:

in Pā'dan-ā'ram, for to go to had stolen them.

Cā'năan.

her father's. 20 And Jā'cob stole away un-tent.

awares to Lā'ban the Syr'i-an, in

toward the mount Gil'e-ad. the third day that Ja'cob was I cannot rise up before thee; fled. with him, and pursued after him found not the images.

seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gil'e-ăd. 24 And God came to Laban

ch.35.5, Divine Protec-ltion (2). and said unto min, the speak not to Jā'cob and said unto him, Take heed pursued after me? either good or bad.

25 ¶Then Lā'ban overtook Jā'cob. Now Jā'cob had pitched his stuff? set it here before my

tent in the mount: and Laban brethren and thy brethren, that with his brethren pitched in they may judge betwixt us both. the mount of Gil'e-ad. 26 And Laban said to Jacob, been with thee; thy ewes and

me, and carried away my daugh-thy flock have I not eaten. ters, as captives taken with the 39 That which was torn of sword? 27 Wherefore didst thou flee I bare the loss of it; of my hand away secretly, and steal away didst thou require it, whether Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

that I might have sent thee 40 Thus I was; in the day the away with mirth, and with drought consumed me, and the songs, with tabret, and with frost by night; and my sleep harp'

28 And hast not suffered me 41 Thus have I been twenty

ishly in 80 doing. hand to do you hurt: but the my wages ten times.

to Ja'cob either good or bad. 30 And now, though thou me away now empty. God hath wouldest needs be gone, because seen mine affliction and the Ex,3.7, Divine Compassion.

and hath quite devoured also thou sore longedst after thy Love of Home, Nu.10.30. father's house, yet wherefore

v.19, Stealing, Jos.7.21. God hath taken from our father, 31 And Jā'cob answered and that is our's, and our children's: said to Lā'ban, Because I was

thou wouldest take by force thy set his sons and his wives upon 32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not p.p.ch.44.9. 18 And he carried away all his live: before our brethren dis-

cattle, and all his goods which cern thou what is thine with he had gotten, the cattle of his me, and take it to thee. For

getting, which he had gotten Jā'cob knew not that Rā'chel I'saac his father in the land of 33 And Laban went into Ja'cob's tent, and into Le ah's tent,

19 And Laban went to shear and into the two maidservants'

his sheep: and Rā'chel had tents; but he found them not. stolen the images that were Then went he out of Le'ah's tent, and entered into Rā'chel's

34 Now Rā'chel had taken the that he told him not that he fled. images, and put them in the v.19, Teraphim, Jud.17.5. 21 So he fled with all that he camel's furniture, and sat upon had; and he rose up, and passed them. And Laban searched all

over the river, and set his face the tent, but found them not. 35 And she said to her father. 22 And it was told Laban on Let it not displease my lord that ch.12.13, Deception. for the custom of women is up-

23 And he took his brethren on me. And he searched, but 36 ¶And Jā'cob was wroth, and ch.4.5. Man's Wrath. chode with La'ban: and Ja'cob

answered and said to Laban,

What is my trespass? what is the Syrî-an in a dream by night, my sin, that thou hast so hotly 37 Whereas thou hast searched

38 This twenty years have I What hast thou done, that thou thy she goats have not cast hast stolen away unawares to their young, and the rams of beasts I brought not unto thee;

from me; and didst not tell me, stolen by day, or stolen by night. departed from mine eyes.

to kiss my sons and my daugh-years in thy house; I served ters? thou hast now done fool-thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy ch.21.25, Dishonesty (2) 29 It is in the power of my cattle: and thou hast changed

God of your father spake unto 42 Except the God of my 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). me yesternight, saying, Take father, the God of Abraham, ch.28.15, Divine Presence. thou heed that thou speak not and the fear of I'saac, had been ch.15.1, God a Shield. with me, surely thou hadst sent

Digitized by GOOQIC

ch.39.6, Fidelity (1).

Industry (2), Ru.2.17.

Covetousness (2), Jos.7.21.

p.p.ch.29.27.

GENESIS, 32 The covenant at Mizpah. Jacob's fear of Esau. labour of my hands, and rebuked A ND Jā'cob went on his way, thee yesternight. Angels Appear, Nu.22.31. Ps.9.5. Divine Reproof. 43 ÎAnd La ban answered and him. said unto Ja cob, These daugh- 2 And when Ja cob saw them, tersare my daughters, and these he said, This is God's host: and See Heavenly Host, Ne.9.6. children are my children, and he called the name of that these cattle are my cattle, and place Mā-hā-nā'im.
all that thou seest is mine: and 3 And Jā'cob sent messengers what can I do this day unto before him to E'sau his brother ch.25.25, Esau. p.p.v.1. these my daughters, or unto their unto the land of Se'ir, the counchildren which they have born? try of E'dom. 44 Now therefore come thou, 4 And he commanded them, ch.21.27. Covenant (4). let us make a covenant, I and saying, Thus shall ye speak thou; and let it be for a wit-unto my lord E'sau; Thy servness between me and thee. ant Ja'cob saith thus. I have 45 And Jā'cob took a stone, sojourned with Lā'ban, and ch.28.18, Pillars, ch.35.14. and set it up for a pillar. stayed there until now: 46 And Jacob said unto his 5 And I have oxen, and asses, brethren, Gather stones; and flocks, and menservants, and ch.13.2, Riches (4), ch.36.7. they took stones, and made an womenservants: and I have heap: and they did eat there sent to tell my lord, that I may pon the heap.

47 And Lā ban called it Jē gar—

6 ¶ And the messengers reupon the heap. sā-hā-dū'tha: but Jā'cob called turned to Jā'cob, saying, We came to thy brother E'sau, and 48 And Laban said. This heap also he cometh to meet thee, is a witness between me and and four hundred men with p.p.ch.33.1. thee this day. Therefore was him the name of it called Gal'e-ed; 7 Then Ja'cob was greatly p.p.1 S.7.5. 49 And Miz pah; for he said, afraid and distressed: and he De.1.17, Fear of Man. The LORD watch between me divided the people that was ch.41.39, Discretion. Mizpah (1), Jud.10.17. and thee, when we are absent with him, and the flocks, and one from another. herds, and the camels, into two 50 If thou shalt afflict my bands; See Polygamy, ch.4.19. daughters, or if thou shalt take 8 And said, If E sau come to other wives beside my daugh- the one company, and smite it, Appeal to God, De.30.19. ters, no man is with us; see, God then the other company which is witness betwixt me and thee. is left shall escape. ch.24.29, Laban. 51 And Laban said to Jacob, 9 ¶And Jacob said, O God of ch.25.26, Jacob, v.30. Behold this heap, and behold my father A'bra-ham, and God Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. this pillar, which I have cast of my father I'gaac, the LORD Ex.2.23, Crying to God. betwirt me and thee; which saidst unto me, Return 52 This heap be witness, and unto thy country, and to thy this pillar be witness, that I kindred, and I will deal well will not pass over this heap to with thee: thee, and that thou shalt not 10 I am not worthy of the Humility (3), 1 S.9.21. pass over this heap and this least of all the mercies, and of pillar unto me, for harm. all the truth, which thou hast Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). 53 The God of Abra-ham, and shewed unto thy servant; for the God of Na hôr, the God of with my staff I passed over this Staff, Ex.12.11. ch.11.27, Nahor (b). their father, judge betwixt us. Jôr'dan; and now I am become Jordan, Nu.32.32. ch.18.25, God a Judge. ch.26.31, Oaths (3), ch.47.31. And Jā'cob sware by the fear two bands. ch.39.3, Prosperity (4). 11 Deliver me, I pray thee, Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought. of his father I'saac. 54 Then Jacob offered sacri-from the hand of my brother, ch.46.1, Sacrifices (1). fice upon the mount, and called from the hand of E'sau: for I ch.22.2, High Places (3), [Jud.6.26. his brethren to eat bread: and fear him, lest he will come and they did eat bread, and tarried smite me, and the mother with See Conjugal Love, ch.24.67. all night in the mount. the children. See Paternal Love, ch.31.28. 55 And early in the morning 12 And thou saidst, I will Lāban rose up, and kissed his surely do thee good, and make 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). ch.27.27, Kiss (1).

sons and his daughters, and thy seed as the sand of the Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

blessed them: and Laban de-sea, which cannot be numbered parted, and returned unto his for multitude.

CHAPTER 32

place.

v.28, Paternal Love. ch.27.27, Blessings (5).

B.C.1739.

same night; and took of that which came to his hand a pres-ch.24.53, Presents. Jacob's vision at Mahanaim: 3 his ent for E'sau his brother; message to Esau. 6 He is afraid.

13 ¶And he lodged there that

message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming; and prayeth for deliverance: 13 he sendeth a present to Esau's 24 he wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, and is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ch.15.9, Goats. ewes, and twenty rams, ch.4.4, Sheep.

15 Thirty milch camels with ch.12.16. Camels.

ch.24.53, Presenta.

ch.41.39. Discretion.

Pr.12.23, Prudence.

Jabbok, Nu.21,24.

Solitude, Ps.55.7

p.p.Ho.12.4.

ch.25.26, Jacob.

ch.17.5, Names Changed,

Israel (1), ch.35.10. R.V. for thou hast striven Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. (See Spir. Kings, Lu.22.29.

Ex. 15.25. Prayers Answered.

ch.18.23, Prayer (10)

See Secret Prayer, De.9.25.

2 S.7.18.

[ch.41.45.

bulls, twenty she asses, and ten there. every drove by themselves; and life is preserved. before me, and put a space be-Pē-nū'el the sun rose upon him, twixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the 32 Therefore the children of foremost, saying, When E'sau Is'ra-el eat not of the sinew my brother meeteth thee, and which shrank, which is upon asketh thee, saying, Whose art the hollow of the thigh, unto thou? and whither goest thou? this day: because he touched and whose are these before the hollow of Ja'cob's thigh in

thee? 18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jā'cob's; it is a

behind us. ' 19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all ing, On this manner shall ye hundred men. And he divided speak unto E'sau, when ye find the children unto Le'ah, and him.

hold, thy servant Ja'cob is be-hind us. For he said, I will and their children foremost, and ch.29.25, Leah, ch.35.23.

ward I will see his face; per-most. adventure he will accept of me. 3 And he passed over before

that night in the company.

eleven sons, and passed over the they wept. ford Jăb'bŏk. 23 And he took them, and sent and saw the women and the

them over the brook, and sent children; and said, Who are over that he had.

and there wrestled a man with graciously given thy servant. him until the breaking of the 6 Then the handmaidens came

25 And when he saw that he and they bowed themselves. prevailed not against him, he 7 And Le'ah also with her touched the hollow of his thigh; children came near, and bowed and the hollow of Ja'cob's thigh themselves: and after came

with him. ch.18.32, Importunity.

[De.9.18] I will not let thee go, except met? And he said, What meanest the day breaketh. And he said, thou by all this drove which I will not let thee go, except met? And he said, These are p.p.ch.32.5.

thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What lord.

Jā'cob. 28 And he said, Thy name thou hast unto thyself.

but Is'ra-el: for as a prince hast thee, if now I have found grace thou power with God and with in thy sight, then receive my men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jā'cob asked him, and fore I have seen thy face, as said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy though I had seen the face of name. And he said, Wherefore God, and thou wast pleased with Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

their colts, forty kine, and ten my name? And he blessed him ch.1.23, Blessings (4)

30 And Jā'cob called the name ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.33.10. 16 And he delivered them of the place Pē-nī'el: for I have Seeing God, Ex.24.10. into the hand of his servants, seen God face to face, and my 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

said unto his servants, Pass over 31 And as he passed over

and he halted upon his thigh. p.p.2 Co.12.9.

the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33

Present sent unto my lord Esqu and Esqu at their meeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Succeth. 18 He buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar.

A ND Jā'cob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, that followed the droves, say- E'sau came, and with him four ch.25.25, Essu.

unto Rā'chel, and unto the two 20 And say ye moreover, Be-handmaids.

appease him with the present Le'ah and her children after, ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.37.2. that goeth before me, and after and Ra'chel and Jo'seph hinder ch. 25.28, Parental Par-

21 So went the present over them, and bowed himself to the ch.37.7, Obeisance. before him: and himself lodged ground seven times, until he p.p.ch.27.40. came near to his brother.

22 And he rose up that night, 4 And E'sau ran to meet him, and took his two wives, and his and embraced him, and fell on Forgiveness (3), ch.45.15. two womenservants, and his his neck, and kissed him: and Mt.5.24, Reconciliation (2). 5 And he lifted up his eyes,

those with thee? And he said, 24 ¶And Jā'cob was left alone; The children which God hath Children (1), ch.48.9.

near, they and their children,

was out of joint, as he wrestled Jo'seph near and Ra'chel, and they bowed themselves.

to find grace in the sight of my is thy name? And he said, 9 And E'sau said, I have ch.25.25, Esau, ch.36.1.

enough, my brother; keep that

shall be called no more Jā'cob, 10 And Jā'cob said, Nay, I pray ch.25.26, Jacob, ₹.17.

present at my hand: for there-ch.24.53, Presents.

is it that thou dost ask after me.

De.6.24, Preservation.

[tiality, ch.37.3.

ch.37.7, Obeisance.

11 Take, I pray thee, my bless- 5 And Jā'cob heard that he ing that is brought to thee; had defiled Di'nah his daughbecause God hath dealt grater: now his sons were with his ciously with me, and because I cattle in the field: and Jā'cob See Prosperity (4), ch.39.3. have enough. And he urged held his peace until they were him, and he took it. come. 12 And he said, Let us take 6 NAnd Hamor the father of ch.33.19, Hamor, v.20. our journey, and let us go, and She'chem went out unto Ja'cob I will go before thee. to commune with him. 13 And he said unto him, My 7 And the sons of Ja'cob came lord knoweth that the children out of the field when they are tender, and the flocks and heard it; and the men were herds with young are with me: grieved, and they were very and if men should overdrive wroth, because he had wrought ch.4.5, Man's Wrath. them one day, all the flock will folly in Is ra-el in lying with die. Jā'cob's daughter; which thing 14 Let my lord, I pray thee, ought not to be done. pass over before his servant: 8 And Ha'mor communed with and I will lead on softly, accord-them, saying, The soul of my ing as the cattle that goeth be son Shë chem longeth for your fore me and the children be daughter: I pray you give her able to endure, until I come him to wife. unto my lord unto Sē'īr. 9 And make ye marriages with 15 And E sau said, Let me now us, and give your daughters See Marriage (3), ch.24.3. leave with thee some of the unto us, and take our daughters folk that are with me. And he unto you.
said, What needeth it? let me 10 And ye shall dwell with us: find grace in the sight of my lord, and the land shall be before p.p.ch.13.9. ch.25.25, Eeau. 16 TSo E'sau returned that you; dwell and trade ye therein, Trading, ch.42.34. and get you possessions therein. day on his way unto Se'īr. ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.35.1. 17 And Jacob journeyed to 11 And Shechem said unto Succepts, and built him an her father and unto her breth-Booths, Le.23.42. house, and made booths for his ren. Let me find grace in your cattle: therefore the name of eyes, and what ye shall say the place is called Suc'coth. Succoth, Jos. 13.27. unto me I will give. 18 TAnd Jacob came to Sha- 12 Ask me never so much dow-ch.30.20, Dowry, Ex.22.17. ch.12.6, Shechem (1), [ch.37.12. lem, a city of She'chem, which ry and gift, and I will give acis in the land of Ca'naan, when cording as ye shall say unto me: he came from Pa'dan-a'ram; but give me the damsel to wife. and pitched his tent before the 13 And the sons of Jā'cob answered She'chem and Ha'mor 19 And he bought a parcel of his father deceitfully, and said, ch.3.4, Deception (2). a field, where he had spread his because he had defiled Di'nah tent, at the hand of the chil-their sister: dren of Hā'mor, Shē'chem's fa- 14 And they said unto them, ther, for an hundred pieces of We cannot do this thing, to Hamor, ch.34.6. give our sister to one that is un- The Uncircumcised money. Ex.12.48. 20 And he erected there an circumcised; for that were a realtar, and called it El-e-lo'he-la'- proach unto us: ch.8.20, Altars (1), ch.35.7. See Marriage (3), ch.24.3. ra-el. 15 But in this will we consent CHAPTER 34 unto you: If ye will be as we be. Dinah dasiled. 20 The Shockemites that every male of you be circh.17.10, Circumcision. are circumcised. 25 The sons of cumcised; Jacob taking advantage thereof slay them, and spoil their city. 30

16 Then will we give our Le.19.11, Falsehood. B.C. 1732 (?) Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi. daughters unto you, and we will A Le'ah, which she bare unto we will dwell with you, and we ND Di'nah the daughter of take your daughters to us, and Jā'cob, went out to see the will become one people. daughters of the land. 17 But if ye will not hearken

Pr.6.25, Lust.

2 Ånd when Shē'chem the son unto us, to be circumcised; then of Hā'mor the Hi'vite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

2 Ånd when Shē'chem the son unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and the gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'mor, and Shē'chem Hā'mor's

ch.24.67, Conjugal Love.

3 And his soul clave unto Di's son.
nah the daughter of Ja'cob, and he loved the damsel, and spake ferred not to do the thing, bekindly unto the damsel.

kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'chem spake unto daughter: and he was more his father Hā'mor, saying, Get honourable than all the house me this damsel to wife.

ne house Digitized by GOOGIC

20 And Hā'mor and Shē'chem AND God said unto Jā'cob, ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.36.6. his son came unto the gate of Arise, go up to Běth'-el, ch.28.19, Beth-el. their city, and communed with and dwell there: and make p.p.v.7. ch.33.19, Hamor, v.26. ch.23.10, Gates (1), De.16.18. the men of their city, saying, there an altar unto God, that p.p.ch.28.13. 21 These men are peaceable appeared unto thee when thou with us; therefore let them fleddest from the face of E'sau dwell in the land, and trade thy brother. therein; for the land, behold, it 2 Then Jā'cob said unto his p.p.ch.18.19; ch.31.19. is large enough for them; let household, and to all that were us take their daughters to us with him, Put away the strange Idolatry (1), Ex.20.4. for wives, and let us give them gods that are among you, and Idols Put Away, Jos. 24.14. be clean, and change your gar-Cleanliness (1), Le.13.6. our daughters. 22 Only herein will the men ments: 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. consent unto us for to dwell 3 And let us arise, and go up ch.6.22, Obedience (2). with us, to be one people, if to Beth'-el; and I will make every male among us be circum-there an altar unto God, who Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. cised, as they are circumcised. answered me in the day of my ch.28.15, Divine Presence. ch.17.10. Circumcision. 23 Shall not their cattle and distress, and was with me in the their substance and every beast way which I went. of their's be our's? only let us 4 And they gave unto Ja'cob ch.31.41, Covetousness (2). consent unto them, and they all the strange gods which were 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. will dwell with us. in their hand, and all their ear-ch.24.22, Earrings, Ex.32.2. 24 And unto Hā'mor and unto rings which were in their ears; Shë'chem his son hearkened all and Ja'cob hid them under the that went out of the gate of his oak which was by Shē'chem. Oaks, Jos.24.26. city; and every male was cir- 5 And they journeyed: and cumcised, all that went out of the terror of God was upon the Fear of God (4), Ex.15.16. cities that were round about Divine Protection (2),
[Ex.14.20. the gate of his city. 25 ¶And it came to pass on the them, and they did not pursue third day, when they were sore, after the sons of Jā'cob. that two of the sons of Jā'cob, 6 T So Jā'cob came to Luz, ch.29.33, Simeon, ch.42.24. ch.29.34, Levi. Jud.16.19. Treachery. Sim'e-on and Le'vi, Di'nah's which is in the land of Ca'naan, brethren, took each man his that is, Beth'-el, he, and all the ch.28.19, Beth-el, v.15. sword, and came upon the city people that were with him. boldly, and slew all the males. 7 And he built there an altar, ch.8.20, Altars (1), Ex.17.15.

26 And they slew Hā'mor and and called the place El-beth'— See Divine Appearances. ch.33.19, Hamor, ch.49.6. ch.28.13. Shē'chem his son with the edge el: because there God appeared of the sword, and took Di'nah unto him, when he fled from out of She'chem's house, and the face of his brother. 8 But Děb'o-rah Rê-běk'ah's went out 27 The sons of Jā'cob came nurse died, and she was buried ch.24.59, Nurses, Ex.2.7. Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2). upon the slain, and spoiled the beneath Beth'-el under an oak: R.V. below Beth-el city, because they had defiled and the name of it was called Al'lon-bach'uth. their sister. 28 They took their sheep, and 9 ¶ And God appeared unto ch.12.7, Divine Appearances, Spoil. Ex.12.36. their oxen, and their asses, and Jā'cob again, when he came out that which was in the city, and of Pā'dan-ā'ram, and blessed ch.1.28, Blessings (4). that which was in the field, him. 29 And all their wealth, and all 10 And God said unto him, their little ones, and their wives Thy name is Jā'cob: thy name ch.14.12, Captives. took they captive, and spoiled shall not be called any more Ja-ch.17.5, Names Changed. Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). even all that was in the house. cob, but Is ra-el shall be thy ch.32.28, Israel(1), 2 K.17.34. 30 And Jā'cob said to Sim'e-on name: and he called his name and Le'vī, Ye have troubled me Is'ra-el. to make me to stink among the 11 And God said unto him, I p.p.ch.17.1; 48.3. inhabitants of the land, among am God Almighty: be fruitful p.p.ch.1.28; 9.1. the Ca'naan-ites and the Per'iz-and multiply; a nation and a 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. zītes: and I being few in num-company of nations shall be of ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. ber, they shall gather them-thee, and kings shall come out selves together against me, and of thy loins; De.1.17, Fear of Man. slay me; and I shall be destroy- 12 And the land which I gave ed, I and my house. A'bră-ham and l'saac, to thee I 31 And they said, Should he will give it, and to thy seed deal with our sister as with an after thee will I give the land. ch.12.7, Promised Land. Harlots, Le.19.29. harlot? 13 And God went up from him **CHAPTER 35** in the place where he talked Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el: 2 he with him. B.C. 1732(?) fod sendeth Jacob to Beth-el: 2 he number of idols, 6 and buildeth an altar: 9 God blesseth in the place where he talked him there. 16 Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dies. 23 The sons of Jacob. 28 Isaac's death.

ch.28.19, Beth-el, Jos.16.2,

ch.3.16, Travail, Is.13.8.

p.p.ch.30.24.

ch.4.25, Children Named. Benjamin, ch.42.36. Benjamin, ch.29.6, Rachel, Ru.4.11. Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous. ch.47.30, Burying-places. ch.28.18, Pillars.

ch.11.5, Towers, Jud.8.9.

ch.29.32, Reuben, ch.37.21. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

ch.29.25. Leah, ch.49.31. ch.29.34. Levi, ch.49.5. ch.29.35. Judah, ch.37.26. ch.30.18. Issachar, ch.49.14. ch.30.20, Zebulun, ch.49.13. Is sachar, and Zeb'u-lun: ch.30.24, Joseph.

ch.30.6. Dan. ch.30.8, Naphtali, ch.49.21.

ch.30.11, Gad, ch.49.19. ch.30.13, Asher, ch.49.20.

ch.13.18, Hebron.

ch.5.4, Longevity (2).

ch.17.19, Isaac, ch.49.31.

ch.15.15, Old Age. De.10.6, Burials.

B.C.1796(?)

ch.25.25, Esau, Ro.9.13.

ch.4.19, Polygamy.

thereon, and he poured oil there-daughters of Ca'naan; A'dah

of the place where God spake daughter of A'nah the daughter with him. Beth'-el.

Běth'-el; and there was but a daughter, sister of Nê-ba'joth. little way to come to Eph'rath: 4 And A'dah bare to E'sau El'iand Rā'chel travailed, and she phaz; and Bash'e-math bare

had hard labour. 17 And it came to pass, when 5 And A-hol-i-ba'mah bare Jē'she was in hard labour, that the ush, and Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah: midwife said unto her, Fear these are the sons of E'sau, not; thou shalt have this son which were born unto him in

also. 18 And it came to pass, as her 6 And E'sau took his wives, soul was in departing, (for she and his sons, and his daughters, died) that she called his name and all the persons of his house, Ben-o'ni: but his father called and his cattle, and all his beasts, him Běn'ja-min. 19 And Rā'chel died, and was had got in the land of Cā'năan;

which is Beth'-le-hem. 20 And Jacob set a pillar upon 7 For their riches were more ch. 13.2, Riches (4), 2 S. 19.32. her grave: that is the pillar of than that they might dwell to-

and spread his tent beyond the bear them because of their cattower of E'där.

Reu'ben went and lay with Bil'- 9 ¶And these are the generahah his father's concubine: and tions of E'sau the father of the

of Jā'cob were twelve: 23 The sons of Le'ah; Reu'- E'sau's sons; El'i-phaz the son ben, Jā'cob's firstborn, and Sim'- of A'dah the wife of E'sau,

24 The sons of Rā'chel; Jō'- 11 And the sons of El'i-phaz

seph, and Běn'ia-min: 25 And the sons of Bil'hah, and Ga'tam, and Ke'naz. Ra'chel's handmaid; Dan, and 12 And Tim'na was concubine ch.16.3, Concubinage,

Năph'ta-li: 26 And the sons of Zil'pah, she bare to El'i-phaz Am'a-lek: Amalek, Ex.17.8.

Lē'ah's handmaid; Găd, and these were the sons of A'dah Ash'er: these are the sons of E'sau's wife. Jā'cob, which were born to him 13 And these are the sons of in Pā'dan-ā'ram.

I'saac his father unto Măm'rē, were the sons of Băsh'e-măth unto the city of Ar bah, which E'sau's wife. is Hē'bron, where A'bră-hăm and I'saac sojourned.

vears

29 And I'saac gave up the Kō'rah. Nu.23.10, Death of Right ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old sons of E'sau: the sons of El'i-

> E'sau and Jā'cob buried him. CHAPTER 36

the daughter of E'lon the Hit'- Nu.13.29. Hittites. 15 And Jā'cob called the name tite, and A-hol-i-bā'mah the

of Zib'e-on the Hi'vite: 16 ¶And they journeyed from 3 And Băsh'e-măth Ish'ma-el's ch.16.11. Ishmael.

Reu'el;

the land of Ca'năan.

and all his substance, which he

buried in the way to Eph'rath, and went into the country from the face of his brother Ja'cob.

Rā'chel's grave unto this day, gether; and the land wherein 21 ¶ And Iş'ra-el journeyed, they were strangers could not

tle. 22 And it came to pass, when 8 Thus dwelt E'sau in mount ch.14.6, Mt. Seir. Is ra-el dwelt in that land, that Se'ir: E'sau is E'dom.

Is ra-el heard it. Now the sons E'dom-ites in mount Se'îr:

10 These are the names of e-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Reu'el the son of Bash'e-math the wife of E'sau.

were Tē'man, O'mar, Zē'phō,

to El'i-phaz E'sau's son; and

Reu'el; Nā'hăth, and Zē'rah, 27 ¶ And Jā'cob came unto Sham'mah, and Miz'zah: these

14 And these were the sons of Å-hŏl-i-bā'mah, the daughter of 28 And the days of I'saac A'nah the daughter of Zib'e-on, were an hundred and fourscore E'sau's wife: and she bare to E'sau Jē'ŭsh, and Jā-ā'lam, and

and full of days: and his sons phaz the firstborn son of E'sau; duke Te'man, duke O'mar, duke Zē'phō, duke Kē'năz,

Esau's family in Canaan. 6 He removeth to mount Seir. 9 Hissons. and duke Am'a-lek: these are
15 The dukes which descended of the dukes that came of El'ihis sons. 20 The sons and dukes
of Seir. 31 The kings of Edom. OW these are the generations of E'sau, who is 17 And these are the sons of A'dah. Reu'el É'sau's son; duke Nā'-

ch.10.17. Hivites.

ch.11.31. Cansan.

ch.25.26. Jacob. ch.37.3.

Edomites, Nu.20.18.

[Jud.8.31.

2 E'sau took his wives of the hặth, duke Zế'rah, duke Shặm' by GOOG

E'sau's wife. 18 And these are the sons of stead. duke Kō'rah: these were the reigned in his stead. dukes that came of A-höl-i-ba'- 38 And Saul died, and Ba'al-E'sau's wife. 19 These are the sons of 39 And Bā'al-hā'nan the son are their dukes. and Zib'e-on, and A'nah, 21 And Di'shon, and E'zer, and Se'ir in the land of E'dom.

R.V. who found the hot that found the mules in the he is E'sau the father of the springs ch.22.3. Asses.

Ō'nam.

of Zib'e-on his father.

were these; Di'shon, and A-holi-bā'mah the daughter of A'nah. 26 And these are the children

of Dī'shon; Hem'dan, and Esh'ban, and Ith'ran, and Che'ran.

27 The children of E'zer are

28 The children of Dī'shan

are these; Üz, and A'răn.

duke A'nah,

ra-el.

p.p.1 S.10.24.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

of his city was Din ha-bah. 33 And Bela died, and Jobab peaceably unto him. the son of Ze'rah of Boz'rah

reigned in his stead. sham of the land of Tem'a-ni the more. reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'sham died, and I pray you, this dream which I Hā'dad the son of Bē'dad, who have dreamed:

mah, duke Miz'zah: these are smote Mid'i-an in the field of ch.25.2, Midian (a). the dukes that came of Reu'el Mo'ab, reigned in his stead: and

in the land of E'dom; these the name of his city was A'vith. are the sons of Bash'e-math 36 And Ha'dad died, and Sam'lah of Măs're-kah reigned in his

Ä-hŏl-i-bā'mah E'sau's wife; 37 And Săm'lah died, and Saul duke Jē'ush, duke Jā-ā'lam, of Rē-hō'both by the river

mah the daughter of A'nah, ha'nan the son of Ach'bôr reigned in his stead.

E'sau, who is E'dom, and these of Ach'bôr died, and Hā'där reigned in his stead: and the 20 These are the sons of name of his city was Pa'u; and Sē'īr the Hō'rīte, who inhabited his wife's name was Mē-het'athe land; Lo'tan, and Sho'bal, bel, the daughter of Ma'tred, the

daughter of Měz'a-hăb. 40 ¶And these are the names Di'shan: these are the dukes of the dukes that came of E'sau, ch.25.25, Esau. of the Horites, the children of according to their families, after p.p.1 Chr.1.51.

Se'ir in the land of E'dom. their places, by their names; 22 And the children of Lo'tan duke Tim'nah, duke Al'vah, were Ho'ri and He'mam; and duke Je'theth, 41 Duke A-höl-i-bā'mah, duke Lo'tan's sister was Tim'na.

23 And the children of Shō'bal E'lah, duke Pī'non, were these; Al'van, and Man'a-42 Duke Kē'nāz, duke Tē'man,

hăth, and E'bal, Shē'phō, and duke Mib'zar, 43 Duke Mag di-el, duke I ram: 24 And these are the children these be the dukes of E'dom, of Zib'e-on; both A'jah, and according to their habitations A'nah: this was that A'nah in the land of their possession:

wilderness, as he fed the asses E'dom-ites. **CHAPTER 37**

25 And the children of A'nah Joseph hated of his brethren: 5 his B.C.1729. overh nated of his brethren con-spire his death. 23 He is cast into a pit. 26 They sell him to the Ish-meelites, 36 who sell him to Potimeelites, 36 who phar in Egypt.

ND Jā'cob dwelt in the land ch.25.26, Jacob. $oldsymbol{A}$ wherein his father was a these; Bil'han, and Zā'a-văn, stranger, in the land of Cā'-ch.12.10, Sojourners. and Ā'kăn.

2 These are the generations of Jā'cob. Jō'seph, being seven-ch.30.24, Joseph, v.28. 29 These are the dukes that teen years old, was feeding the ch.4.2, Shepherds, ch.46.32. came of the Horites; duke Lo'- flock with his brethren; and the tan, duke Shō'bal, duke Zib'e-on, lad was with the sons of Bil'hah, and with the sons of Zil'pah, 30 Duke Di'shon, duke E'zer, his father's wives: and Jo'seph duke Di'shan: these are the brought unto his father their

dukes that came of Hō'rī, among evil report. their dukes in the land of Sē'īr. 3 Now Iş'ra-el loved Jō'seph ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.42.1. 31 ¶And these are the kings more than all his children, be-ch.25.28.Parental Partiality, that reigned in the land of cause he was the son of his old ch.24 to Parental Cities E'dom, before there reigned any lage: and he made him a coat king over the children of 15'- of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw 32 And Bē'la the son of Bē'or that their father loved him Man's Jealousy, Jud.8.1. reigned in E'dom: and the name more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak ch.27.41, Hatred (2), Jud. 11.7.

5 ¶ And Jō'seph dreamed a ch.28.12, Dreams(2), ch.40.5. dream, and he told it his breth-34 And Jo'bab died, and Hū'-ren: and they hated him yet

6 And he said unto them, Hear,

v.9. Edomites.

[ch.42.4. ch.24.36, Parental Gifts, [Jos.15.19. Coats, Ex.28.40.

ch.4.5, Envy (2).

GENESIS, 37 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt. Joseph at Dothan. 7 For, behold, we were bind- 21 And Reyben heard it, and ch.29.32, Reuben, ch.42.22. p.p.ch.42.6; 44.14. ing sheaves in the field, and, lo, he delivered him out of their my sheaf arose, and also stood hands; and said, Let us not kill Intercession (2), v.26. ch.25.23, Supremacy, [ch.48.19. upright; and, behold, your him. sheaves stood round about, and 22 And Reuben said unto made obeisance to my sheaf. them. Shed no blood, but cast Obeisance, ch.43.28. 8 And his brethren said to him, him into this pit that is in the Shalt thou indeed reign over us? wilderness, and lay no hand upor shalt thou indeed have do on him; that he might rid him minion over us? And they out of their hands, to deliver ch.19.16, Deliverance (2). hated him yet the more for his him to his father again. ch.27.41. Hatred (2). 23 ¶And it came to pass, when dreams, and for his words. 9 And he dreamed yet another Jo'seph was come unto his dream, and told it his brethren, brethren, that they stript Jo'and said, Behold, I have dreamed seph out of his coat, his coat of v.3, Coats. ch.28.12, Dreams (2). a dream more; and, behold, the many colours that was on him; Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel. ch.1.16, Sun, Moon, Stars. sun and the moon and the eleven 24 And they took him, and p.p.Je.38.6. ch.25.23, Subjection, ch.47.25. stars made obeisance to me. cast him into a pit: and the pit Cruelty (2), Ex.1.22. p.p.ch.46,29. 10 And he told it to his father, was empty, there was no water and to his brethren: and his in it. father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream bread: and they lifted up their that thou hast dreamed? Shall I eyes and looked, and, behold, a and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? ourselves to thee to the earth? I And his brethren envied myrrh, going to carry it down Myrrh, ch.43.11. ch.4.5, Envy (2), Nu.16.3. him; but his father observed to E'gypt.

26 And Jū'dah said unto his ch.29.35, Judah, ch.38.1. the saying.

12 ¶And his brethren went to brethren, What profit is it if we v.21, Intercession (2), [ch.44.33, p.p. Lu.2.19. ch.12.6, Shechem (1), [Jos.24.32. feed their father's flock in She'-slay our brother, and conceal chem. his blood? 13 And Is'ra-el said unto Jo'- 27 Come, and let us sell him Jos. 7.21, Avarice (2). seph. Do not thy brethren feed to the Ish'me-el-ites, and let not the flock in She'chem? come, our hand be upon him; for he the flock in Shē'chem? come, our hand be upon him; for he and I will send thee unto them. Is our brother and our flesh. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I land there were content.

28 Then there passed by Mid'-land they drew and lifted up Jō'seph me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hē'bron, and he came to Shē'chem.

15 And a certain man found.

29 And Reuben returned un-land they be returned un-land they had a certain man found. ch.47.12. Filial Honor (2). Parental Solicitude, 1 S.10.2. ch.13.18, Hebron. ch.12.6, Shechem (1). 15 And a certain man found 29 ¶And Reuben returned unhim, and, behold, he was wan- to the pit; and, behold, Jo'seph dering in the field: and the was not in the pit; and he rent Clothes Rent, v.34. man asked him, saying, What his clothes. seekest thou? 30 And he returned unto his 16 And he said, I seek my brethren, and said, The child is brethren: tell me, I pray thee, not; and I, whither shall I go? where they feed their flocks.

31 ¶ And they took Jō'seph's ch.3.1, Craftiness. 17 And the man said, They are coat, and killed a kid of the p.p.v.3. departed hence; for I heard goats, and dipped the coat in

them say, Let us go to Do'than. the blood; And Joseph went after his 32 And they sent the coat of brethren, and found them in many colours, and they brought Do'than. it to their father; and said, 18 TAnd when they saw him This have we found: know now ch.34, Lying, Jos.24. Dothan, 2 K.6.13. Dō'than. afar off, even before he came whether it be thy son's coat or Conspiracy, Nu.16.3. near unto them, they conspired no.

against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to an- It is my son's coat; an evil v.3, Coats. other, Behold, this dreamer beast hath devoured him; Jocometh.

seph is without doubt rent in 20 Come now therefore, and pieces.

let us slay him, and cast him 34 And Jā'cob rent his clothes, v.29, Clothes Rent. ch.44.13. into some pit, and we will say, and put sackcloth upon his loins, Sackcloth, 2 S.3.31.

33 And he knew it, and said,

Some evil beast hath devoured and mourned for his son many ch.50.3, Mourning. ch.3.4, Lying. him: and we shall see what will days. become of his dreams.

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

35 And all his sons and all his by Google

ch.50.21, Comfort (4). ch.23.2, Grief, ch.42.38. ch.31.28, Paternal Love, [ch.42.38.

ch.21.16, Weeping.

v.28, Traffic in Men.

ch.29.35, Judah, ch.43.3,

B.C. 1727(?)

daughters rose up to comfort and his friend Hi'rah the A-dul'him; but he refused to be com-lam-ite. forted; and he said, For I will 13 And it was told Ta'mar, saygo down into the grave unto ing, Behold thy father in law my son mourning. Thus his goeth up to Tim'nath to shear p.p.Jos.15.10.

father wept for him. v.28, Midianites, Nu.31.2.

his sheep. 36 And the Mid'i-an-ites sold 14 And she puther widow's garan officer of Pharaoh's, and her with a vail, and wrapped ch.24.65, Vail (1), Ex.34.33.

captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38

trespass of Onan. 13 Tunar de given unto him to wife. csiveth Judah. 27 She beareth 15 When Jū'dah saw twins. Pharez and Zarah.

rah. ch.10.18, Canaanites, ite, whose name was Shu'ah: me?

ch.24.3, Marriage (3). unto her. ch.21.2, Conception. ch.4.25, Children Named. a son; and he called his name till thou send it?

Ēr. 4 And she conceived again, shall I give thee? And she his name Ō'nan.

called his name She lah: and she conceived by him. he was at Chē'zīb, when she bare him. Er his firstborn, whose name her widowhood. was Tā'mar. ch.6.5, Depravity.

Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 8 And Jū'dah said unto O'nan, but he found her not. p.p.Mt.22.24. De.25.5, Marriage (5). seed to thy brother.

p.p.De.25.6. seed should not be his; and it was no harlot in this place. came to pass, when he went in 22 And he returned to Ju'dah, unto his brother's wife, that he and said, I cannot find her; and

brother.

ch.4.9, Selfishness (2).

Ex.6.6. God's Judgments.

Ru.1.3, Widows.

p.p.Le.22.13.

for he said, Lest peradventure told Jū'dah, saying, Tā'mar thy he die also, as his brethren did. daughter in law hath played And Tā'mar went and dwelt in the harlot; and also, behold, she her father's house.

her father's house. is with child by whoredom.

12 ¶And in process of time the And Jū'dah said, Bring her daughter of Shu'ah Jū'dah's forth, and let her be burnt.

him into E'gypt unto Pot'i-phar, ments off from her, and covered Disguises, 1 S.28.8.

herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Tim'nath; for she saw that She'-p.p.Pr.7.12.

Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and She-lah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The 15 When Jū'dah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; be-ch.34.31, Harlots. A ND it came to pass at that cause she had covered her face. 16 And he turned unto her by Pr.6.25, Lust. down from his brethren, and the way, and said, Go to, I pray turned in to a certain A-dul'- thee, let me come in unto thee;

lam-ite, whose name was Hi'- (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she 2 And Ju'dah saw there a said, What wilt thou give me, ch.3.6, Temptresses. daughter of a certain Ca'naan-that thou mayest come in unto and he took her, and went in 17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she 3 And she conceived, and bare said, Wilt thou give me a pledge,

and bare a son; and she called said, Thy signet, and thy brace-Signets, Ex.28.11. his name O'nan. lets, and thy staff that is in ch.24.22, Bracelets, Ex.35.22.

5 And she yet again conthine hand. And he gave it ceived, and bare a son; and her, and came in unto her, and ch.21.2, Conception. 19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from ch.24.65, Vail (1). 6 And Ju'dah took a wife for her, and put on the garments of Ru.1.3, Widows.

18 And he said, What pledge

20 And Jū'dah sent the kid 7 And Er, Jū'dah's firstborn, by the hand of his friend the was wicked in the sight of the A-dullam-ite, to receive his LORD; and the LORD slew him. pledge from the woman's hand: Go in unto thy brother's wife, 21 Then he asked the men of and marry her, and raise up that place, saying, Where is the harlot, that was openly by the ch.34.31, Harlots. 9 And O'nan knew that the way side? And they said, There

10 And the thing which he did 23 And Ju'dah said, Let her displeased the LORD: wherefore take it to her, lest we be he slew him also. shamed: behold, I sent this 11 Then said Jū'dah to Tā'mar kid, and thou hast not found his daughter in law, Remain a her. widow at thy father's house, 24 ¶And it came to pass about till Shē'lah my son be grown: three months after, that it was

wife died; and Ju'dah was com- 25 When she was brought

Burning, Le.20.14.

forted, and went up unto his forth, she sent to her father in sheepshearers to Tim'nath, he law, saying, By the man, whose

spilled it on the ground, lest also the men of the place said,

that he should give seed to his that there was no harlot in this place.

ch.3.16, Travail.

Pharez, ch.46.12.

B.C.1729.

these are, am I with child: and these things, that his master's Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. she said, Discern, I pray thee, wife cast her eyes upon Jo'seph; Jud.16.4, Evil Women. whose are these, the signet, and and she said, Lie with me. ch.3.6, Temptresses. 8 But he refused, and said unto Ps.24.4, Purity. bracelets, and staff. 26 And Jū'dah acknowledged his master's wife. Behold, my them, and said. She hath been master wotteth not what is with more righteous than I; because me in the house, and he hath that I gave her not to She'lah committed all that he hath to my son. And he knew her my hand; again no more.

9 There is none greater in 27 ¶And it came to pass in this house than I; neither hath the time of her travail, that, he kept back any thing from behold, twins were in her womb. me but thee, because thou art De.5.18, Chastity. 28 And it came to pass, when his wife: how then can I'do p.p.ch.20.6. she travailed, that *the one* put this great wickedness, and sin See Adultery, Ex.20.14. out his hand: and the midwife against God? took and bound upon his hand 10 And it came to pass, as she Pr.29.3, Wantonness. a scarlet thread, saying, This spake to Jo'seph day by day, p.p.Pr.7.18. that he hearkened not unto her, ch.3.1, Temptation(1). came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he to lie by her, or to be with her. ch.14.23, Temptation Re-[sisted. drew back his hand, that, be- 11 And it came to pass about hold, his brother came out: and this time, that Jo'seph went she said, How hast thou broken into the house to do his busiforth? this breach be upon thee: ness; and there was none of therefore his name was called the men of the house there Phā'rěz. within. 30 And afterward came out 12 And she caught him by his Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. his brother, that had the scar-garment, saying, Lie with me: let thread upon his hand: and and he left his garment in her his name was called Zā'rah. hand, and fled, and got him out. De.5.18. Chastity. ch.4.25, Children Named. 13 And it came to pass, when CHAPTER 39 oseph, advanced in Potipher's she saw that he had left his gar-house, 7 resisteth his mistress's ment in her hand, and was fled temptation: 13 he is falsely accused, 20 and cost into prison: 21 forth,

14 That she called upto the Joseph. God is with him there.

A ND Jo'seph was brought men of her house, and spake 14 That she called unto the A down to E gypt; and Pott-unto them, saying, See, he hath phar, an officer of Pha raoh, cap-brought in an He brew unto us ch.12.10, Egypt, ch.46.3. tain of the guard, an E-gyp'tian, to mock us; he came in unto See Slander(1). Ps.31.13. bought him of the hands of me to lie with me, and I cried Le.19.11, Falsehood. ch.37.28, TrafficinMen, Jl.3.3. the Ish'me-el-ites, which had with a loud voice: brought him down thither. 15 And it came to pass, when 2 And the LORD was with Jo'- he heard that I lifted up my Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. ch.28.15. Divine Presence. seph, and he was a prosperous voice and cried, that he left his ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.40.4. man; and he was in the house garment with me, and fled, and of his master the E-gyp'tian. got him out. 3 And his master saw that the 16 And she laid up his gar-LORD was with him, and that ment by her, until his lord Prosperity(4), De.29.9. the LORD made all that he did came home. to prosper in his hand. 17 And she spake unto him ac-4 And Jo'seph found grace in cording to these words, saying, Ex.3.21. Human Favor. his sight, and he served him: The He'brew servant, which and he made him overseer over thou hast brought unto us, came ch.3.4, Lying. his house, and all that he had in unto me to mock me: Overseers, 1 Chr.9.29. he put into his hand. 18 And it came to pass, as I Jud.16.4, Evil Women. 5 And it came to pass from the lifted up my voice and cried, time that he had made him over-that he left his garment with seer in his house, and over all me, and fled out. that he had, that the LORD 19 And it came to pass, when blessed the E-gyp'tian's house his master heard the words of for Jo'seph's sake; and the his wife, which she spake unto blessing of the LORD was upon him, saying, After this manner all that he had in the house, did thy servant to me; that his

Promotion, ch.41.40.

p.p.Ps.1.3; Pr.10.6.

ch.24.35, Temporal Blee

Fidelity(1), 2 K.12.15. Nu.16.15, Integrity(2). p.p.1 S.16.12.

6 And he left all that he had 20 And Jo'seph's master took Injustice(3), ch.40.15. in Jo'seph's hand; and he knew him, and put him into the not ought he had, save the bread prison, a place where the king's Imprisonment, 1 K.22.27. which he did eat. And Jo'seph prisoners were bound: and he was a goodly person, and well was there in the prison.

and in the field.

wrath was kindled.

21 But the LORD was with Jo'-ch.28.15, Divine Presence. 7 TAnd it came to pass after seph, and shewed him mercy, De 4.31, Mercy (1).

ch.4.5. Man's Wrath.

41

Ps.19.13, Innocence. v.1, Bakers.

ch.41.25.

ch.4.4, Divine Favor, [Ex.2.25. Ex.3.21, Human Favor. p.p.Pr.16.7.

v.5, Promotion.

ch.28.15. Divine Presence. v.3, Prosperity (4).

v.6. Fidelity (1).

B.C.1720 (?)

Butlers, 1 K.10.5.

Bakers, 1 S.8.13.

Pr.16.14, King's Wrath.

Prisons, Nu.15.34. ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.41.25.

ch.28.12, Dreams(2), ch.41.1.

Nu.11.15, Despondency.

v.12. Dreams Interpreted. p.p.ch.41.16.

Da.2.22, Revelations.

v.1. Butlers.

Cups. ch.44.2.

Le.19.10, Grapes.

sight of the keeper of the cup into Pha'raōh's hand.

prison.

12 And Jō'seph said unto him,

22 And the keeper of the prison This is the interpretation of it: Dreams Interpreted committed to Jo'geph's hand all The three branches are three

the prisoners that were in the days: prison; and whatsoever they 13 Yet within three days shall did there, he was the doer of it. Pha'raoh lift up thine head, and

made it to prosper. **CHAPTER 40**

ND it came to pass after

ler of the king of E'gypt and He'brews: and here also have I ch.14.13, Hebrews, ch.43.32.

his baker had offended their done nothing that they should ch.39.20,Injustice(3),1 S.8.3.

3 And he put them in ward in

guard, into the prison, the place bakemeats for Pharaoh; and where Jo'seph was bound. 4 And the captain of the guard the basket upon my head.

ued a season in ward. 5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream three days:

both of them, each man his baker of the king of Egypt, thy flesh from off thee.

which were bound in the prison. were sad.

ficers that were with him in among his servants. sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, We raoh's hand: And Jo'seph said unto them, Do preted to them

God? tell me them, I pray you. remember Jō'seph, but forgat p.p.Ps.31.12; Am.6.6. 9 And the chief butler told his him. ch.4.9, Selfishness (2) dream to Jō'seph, and said to

forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

my hand: and I took the he stood by the river. grapes, and pressed them into 2 And, behold, there came up

and gave him favour in the Phā'raōh's cup, and I gave the

23 The keeper of the prison restore thee unto thy place: and ch.39.5, Promotion. looked not to any thing that thou shalt deliver Pha'raoh's cup was under his hand; because into his hand, after the former the LORD was with him, and manner when thou wast his

that which he did, the LORD butler. 14 But think on me when it Ne.13.14, Remember Me. shall be well with thee, and p.p.Jos.2.12; 1 S.20.14. The butler and baker of Pharach are shew kindness, I pray thee, unto Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). imprisoned: 4 Joseph hath charge me, and make mention of me of them; 5 he interpreteth their dreams. 23 The ingratitude of the

out of this house: 15 For indeed I was stolen A these things, that the but away out of the land of the

lord the king of E'gypt.

2 And Phā'raōh was wroth 16 When the chief baker saw against two of his officers, that the interpretation was good,

against the chief of the butlers, he said unto Jo'seph, I also was and against the chief of the in my dream, and, behold, I had Raskets, Ex.29.3. three white baskets on my head: 17 And in the uppermost bas-

the house of the captain of the ket there was of all manner of the birds did eat them out of

charged Jo'seph with them, and 18 And Jo'seph answered and he served them: and they contin-said, This is the interpretation v.12, Dreams Interpreted. thereof: The three baskets are

19 Yet within three days shall dream in one night, each man Phā'raōh lift up thy head from according to the interpretation off thee, and shall hang thee on of his dream, the butler and the a tree; and the birds shall eat See Unburied, De.28.26.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the 6 And Jo'seph came in unto third day, which was Pha'raoh's Birthdays, Mt.14.6. them in the morning, and looked birthday, that he made a feast 1 K.8.65, Feasts. upon them, and, behold, they unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief 7 And he asked Phā'raōh's of-butler and of the chief baker

the ward of his lord's house, 21 And he restored the chief saying, Wherefore look ye so butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pha'-

have dreamed a dream, and 22 But he hanged the chief Hanging, De.21.23. there is no interpreter of it. baker: as Jo'seph had inter-

not interpretations belong to 23 Yet did not the chief butler Ingratitude (2), Nu.16.13.

CHAPTER 41

him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; 10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot

ND it came to pass at the A end of two full years, that 11 And Phā'raōh's cup was in Phā'raōh dreamed: and, behold, ch.28.12, Dreams (2), [Jud.7.13.

ch.4.9, Selfishness (2).

See Dependence, Jn.3.27.

Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom.

swer of peace.

out of the river seven well fa-voured kine and fatfleshed; and Jō'geph, In my dream, behold, I ch.28.12, Dreams (2). stood upon the bank of the they fed in a meadow. 3 And, behold, seven other river: kine came up after them out of 18 And, behold, there came up p.p.v.3. ch.1.25, Cattle. the river, ill favoured and lean- out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed; and stood by the other fleshed and well favoured; and kine upon the brink of the river. they fed in a meadow: 4 And the ill favoured and 19 And, behold, seven other leanfleshed kine did eat up the kine came up after them, poor ch.1.25, Cattle. seven well favoured and fat and very ill favoured and leankine. So Phā'raōh awoke. fleshed, such as I never saw in 5 And he slept and dreamed all the land of E'gypt for badthe second time: and, behold, ness: v.49, Grain. seven ears of corn came up upon 20 And the lean and the ill one stalk, rank and good. favoured kine did eat up the first 6 And, behold, seven thin ears seven fat kine: and blasted with the east wind 21 And when they had eaten sprung up after them. them up, it could not be known 7 And the seven thin ears dethat they had eaten them; but voured the seven rank and full they were still ill favoured, as ears. And Phā'raōh awoke, and, at the beginning. So I awoke. behold, it was a dream. 22 And I saw in my dream, and, 8 And it came to pass in the behold, seven ears came up in p.p.v.6. morning that his spirit was one stalk, full and good: troubled; and he sent and called 23 And, behold, seven ears De.28.67, Unrest. for all the magicians of E'gypt, withered, thin, and blasted with and all the wise men thereof: the east wind, sprung up after v.24. Magicians. Wise Men, Est.1.13. and Phā'raōh told them his them: Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance. dream: but there was none 24 And the thin ears devoured that could interpret them unto the seven good ears: and I told Phā'raōh. this unto the magicians; but Magicians, Ex.7.11. ch.40.1, Butlers. 9 Then spake the chief butler there was none that could de-Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. unto Phā'raōh, saying, I do re-clare it to me. member my faults this day: 25 ¶ And Jō'seph said unto ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.42.7. Pr.16.14. King's Wrath. 10 Phā'raōh was wroth with Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'-ch.40.12, Dreams Interpreted. Da.1.17. p.p.ch.40.3. his servants, and put me in ward raoh is one: God hath shewed in the captain of the guard's Phā'raōh what he is about to do. Da.2.2, Revelations. house, both me and the chief 26 The seven good kine are ch.40.1. Bakera. baker: seven years; and the seven ch.28.12, Dreams (2). 11 And we dreamed a dream good ears are seven years: the in one night, I and he; we dream is one. p.p.ch.40.5. dreamed each man according to 27 And the seven thin and ill the interpretation of his dream. favoured kine that came up 12 And there was there with after them are seven years; and ch.14.13, Hebrews. us a young man, an He'brew, the seven empty ears blasted servant to the captain of the with the east wind shall be guard; and we told him, and he seven years of famine. Famine (1), Hab.3.17. interpreted to us our dreams; 28 This is the thing which I ch.40.12, Dreams Interpreted. to each man according to his have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God is about to do he dream he did interpret. 13 And it came to pass, as he sheweth unto Phā'raōh. p.p.Da.2.28. interpreted to us, so it was; me 29 Behold, there come seven ch.29.18, Seven Years, v.54. he restored unto mine office, years of great plenty through-Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. out all the land of E'gypt: and him he hanged. 14 Then Pharaoh sent and 30 And there shall arise after called Joseph, and they brought them seven years of famine; ch.30.24, Joseph. him hastily out of the dungeon: and all the plenty shall be for-and he shaved himself, and gotten in the land of E'gypt; changed his raiment, and came and the famine shall consume p.p.ch.47.13. 1 S.21.8, Haste. Shaving, Le.13.33. in unto Phā'raōh. the land; 15 And Phā'raōh said unto 31 And the plenty shall not Jo'seph, I have dreamed a dream, be known in the land by reason p.p.Ps.25.14; Pr.3.32. and there is none that can inter- of that famine following; for it pret it: and I have heard say of shall be very grievous. thee, that thou canst understand 32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh a dream to interpret it. 16 And Jo'seph answered Pha'-twice; it is because the thing raoh, saying, It is not in me: is established by God, and God Ps. 33.11, Divine Counsels. ch.32.10, Humility (3).

33 Now therefore let Phā raōh by GOGE

God shall give Phā'raōh an an-|will shortly bring it to pass.

Joseph is advanced. GENESIS, 42 look out a man discreet and years the earth brought forth Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. v.39. Discretion. wise, and set him over the land by handfuls. of E'gypt. 48 And he gathered up all the 34 Let Phā'raōh do this, and food of the seven years, which let him appoint officers over the were in the land of E'gypt, and Pr.6.8, Forethought. land, and take up the fifth part laid up the food in the cities: ch.11.4, Cities, Nu.13.28. Pr.6.8. Forethought. of the land of Egypt in the the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he See Storehouses, v.56. seven plenteous years. 35 And let them gather all the up in the same. food of those good years that 49 And Jō'seph gathered corn Grain, Nu.18.27. come, and lay up corn under as the sand of the sea, very ch.22.17, Sand. Ex.18.19. Wise Counsel. the hand of Pharaoh, and let much, until he left numbering; them keep food in the cities. for it was without number. 36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; the daughter of Poti-phērah v.27. Famine (1). that the land perish not through priest of On bare unto him. 51 And Jo'seph called the ch.4.25, Children Named. the famine. 37 ¶ And the thing was good name of the firstborn Mā-năs'in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in seh: For God, said he, hath Manasseh (a), ch.48.5. the eyes of all his servants. made me forget all my toil, and 38 And Phā'raōh said unto his all my father's house. Ex.3.21. Human Favor. servants. Can we find such a 52 And the name of the second Eze.36.27. Spirit Indwelling one as this is, a man in whom called he E'phra-im: For God Ephraim, ch.48.5. the Spirit of God is? p.p.Da.4.8: 5.8. hath caused me to be fruitful in 39 And Phā'raōh said unto the land of my affliction. Jō'seph, Forasmuch as God hath 53 ¶ And the seven years of Da.2.22. Revelations. shewed thee all this, there is plenteousness, that was in the shewed thee all this, there to please and of E'gypt, were ended.

then art:

54 And the seven years of ch.29.18, Seven Years,

[Da.4.25] Discretion, Pr.2.11. Jb.28.28. Wisdom (3). ch.39.5, Promotion, 1 K.11.28. 40 Thou shalt be over my dearth began to come, accordhouse, and according unto thy ing as Jo'seph had said: and the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. word shall all my people be dearth was in all lands; but in v.27, Famine (1). ruled: only in the throne will I all the land of E'gypt there was bread. be greater than thou. Eze.4.16, Bread (3). 41 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'-55 And when all the land of seph, See, I have set thee over E'gypt was famished, the people Mt.4.2. Hunger. Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted. all the land of E'gypt. Pr.16.15. King's Favor. cried to Phā'raōh for bread: and 42 And Phā'raōh took off his Phā'raōh said unto all the Rings, Ex.35.22. ring from his hand, and put it E-gyp'tians. Go unto Jō'seph: upon Jō'seph's hand, and ar- what he saith to you, do. Est. 6.8. Rich Apparel. Vesture, De.22.12. rayed him in vestures of fine 56 And the famine was over Ex.35.6. Linen. linen, and put a gold chain about all the face of the earth: And Chains, Pr.1.9. Jo'seph opened all the storehis neck; 43 And he made him to ride in houses, and sold unto the Storehouses, 1 Chr.27.25. Chariots (2), ch.46.29. the second chariot which he E-gyp'tians; and the famine p.p.Pr.11.26. had; and they cried before him, waxed sore in the land of Bow the knee: and he made E'gypt. Rulers Honored, 1 S.10.24. Ēģypt to Jō'seph for to buy 44 And Phā'raōh said unto corn; because that the famine v.49, Grain. Jō'seph, I am Phā'raōh, and was so sore in all lands. p.p.Ps.105.21, 22. without thee shall no man lift CHAPTER 42 up his hand or foot in all the Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy oorn B.C.1707. land of E'gypt.

45 And Pha'raoh called Jo
morse for Joseph: 25 their return: ch.17.5, Names Changed, [Jud.6.32. seph's name Zăph'nath-pā-a-29 their relation to Jacob. nē'ah; and he gave him to wife As'e-năth the daughter of Pöt'i-phē'rah priest of On. And Jō'. Jā'cob said unto his sons, Why p.p.Ac.7.12.

ch.2.18, Wife.

p.p.ch.37.2. p.p.1 S.16.21.

of E'gypt. years old when he stood before E'gypt: get you down thither, Phā'raōh king of E'gypt. And and buy for us from thence;

Jō'seph went out from the pres-ence of Phā'raōh, and went 3 ¶ And Jō'seph's ten brethren throughout all the land of went down to buy corn in

ch.26.12, Increase, Le.26.4. | E'gypt. 47 And in the seven plenteous | E'gypt. 48 Ben'ja-min. Jö'geph's ch.35.18, Benjamin.

seph went out over all the land do ye look one upon another? 2 And he said, Behold, I have

46 And Jo'seph was thirty heard that there is corn in

p.p.ch.43.5; 44.23.

ch.25.28, Parental Partiality, brother, Jā'cob sent not with words be verified, and ye shall his brethren; for he said, Lest not die. And they did so. peradventure mischief befall 21 ¶ And they said one to anch.31.28, Paternal Love. other, We are verily guilty con- Nu.22.34, Confession of him. [Sin (3). 5 And the sons of Is'ra-el came cerning our brother, in that we Guilt. Ex.9.27. to buy corn among those that saw the anguish of his soul, Guilty Conscience, Ex.9.27. ch.41.27. Famine (1). came: for the famine was in the when he besought us, and we ch.11.31, Cansan, ch.49.30, land of Cā'năan. would not hear; therefore is Nu.14.39, Remorse. 6 And Jo'seph was the gov-this distress come upon us. De.28.67, Sin's Misery. ernor over the land, and he it 22 And Reuben answered ch.29.32, Reuben, v.37. was that sold to all the people of them, saying, Spake I not unto the land: and Jo'seph's breth-you, saying, Do not sin against ren came, and bowed down the child; and ye would not Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). ch.37.7, Obeisance. themselves before him with hear? therefore, behold, also Jb.24.9, Pitiless. their faces to the earth. his blood is required. 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. 7 And Jo'seph saw his breth- 23 And they knew not that Jo'ch.30.24, Joseph. ch.43.16. ren, and he knew them, but seph understood them; for he made himself strange unto spake unto them by an interthem, and spake roughly unto preter. them; and he said unto them, 24 And he turned himself Whence come ye? And they about from them, and wept; 24 And he turned himself said, From the land of Ca'naan and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took to buy food. 8 And Jo'seph knew his breth- from them Sim'e-on, and bound ch.29.33, Simeon, ch.46.10. p.p.ch.37.2; 41.46. ren, but they knew not him. him before their eyes. 9 And Joseph remembered the 25 Then Joseph commanded dreams which he dreamed of to fill their sacks with corn, and See Dreams (2), ch.37.5. them, and said unto them, Ye to restore every man's money ch.45.15, Good for Evil. Spies. Nu.13.16. are spies; to see the nakedness into his sack, and to give them of the land ye are come. provision for the way: and thus 10 And they said unto him, did he unto them. p.p.ch.37.8. Nay, my lord, but to buy food 26 And they laded their asses are thy servants come. with the corn, and departed ch.41.49, Grain. 11 We are all one man's sons; thence. we are true men, thy servants 27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass proven-ch.24.25, Provender, [Jud.19.19. are no spies. 12 And he said unto them, der in the inn, he espied his Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. der in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth. ch.4.12. Barrenness. 13 And they said, Thy servants 28 And he said unto his brethare twelve brethren, the sons ren, My money is restored; and of one man in the land of Ca'-lo, it is even in my sack: and ch.11.31, Canaan. năan; and, behold, the young-their heart failed them, and 2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2). est is this day with our father, they were afraid, saying one to ch.3.8, Guilty Fear. another, What is this that God Jud.1.7. Retribution (2). p.p.ch.37.30. and one is not. 14 And Jo's eph said unto them, hath done unto us? That is it that I spake unto 29 \ And they came unto Ja'you, saying, Ye are spies: cob their father unto the land 15 Hereby ye shall be proved: of Cā'năan, and told him all By the life of Phā'raōh ye shall that befell unto them; saying, not go forth hence, except your 30 The man, who is the lord youngest brother come hither, of the land, spake roughly to 16 Send one of you, and let us, and took us for spies of the v.9, Spies. him fetch your brother, and ye country. shall be kept in prison, that 31 And we said unto him, We ch.40.3, Prisons. your words may be proved, are true mon; we are no spies: whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Phā'- of our father; one is not, and Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. raöh surely ye are spies. the youngest is this day with 17 And he put them all to-our father in the land of Caraōh surely ye are spies. gether into ward three days. Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). năan. 18 And Jo'seph said unto them 33 And the man, the lord of the third day, This do, and live; the country, said unto us, Here-Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. for I fear God: by shall I know that ye are true 19 If ye, be true men, let one men; leave one of your brethof your brethren be bound in ren here with me, and take the house of your prison: go food for the famine of your ye, carry corn for the famine households, and be gone: ch.41.49, Grain. of your houses: 34 And bring your youngest

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I

brother unto me; so shall your know that ye are no spies, but

Jacob sendeth Benjamin. ch.34.10, Trading, 1 K.10.15. ye shall traffick in the land. Je.32.10. Money.

were afraid.

ch.29.32, Reuben, ch.49.3.

ch.35.18, Benjamin, ch.43.34.

Nu.11.15, Despondency,

ch.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2).

ch.23.2, Grief, Jud.21.2. p.p.ch.37.35: 44.31.

ch.31.28, Paternal Love

B.C.1707.

Jb.17.13, Grave.

ch.12.10. Famine (2).

ch.41.49, Grain.

ch.29.35, Judah, ch.44.14.

p.p.ch.42.20.

ch.25.26, Jacob.

that ye are true men: so will both we, and thou, and also our I deliver you your brother, and little ones.

money was in his sack: and then let me bear the blame for when both they and their father ever:

36 And Jā'cob their father said second time. unto them, Me have ye bereaved 11 And their father Igra-el ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.45.26. things are against me.

not go down with you; for his of your sacks, carry it again in brother is dead, and he is left your hand; peradventure it was alone: if mischief befall him an oversight: by the way in the which ye go, 13 Take also your brother, and then shall ye bring down my arise, go again unto the man: gray hairs with sorrow to the 14 And God Almighty give grave. CHAPTER 43 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send brother, and Ben'ja-min. If I Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth be bereaved of my children.

ND the famine was sore in A the land. they had eaten up the corn ja min; and rose up, and went which they had brought out of down to Egypt, and stood be-E'gypt, their father said unto fore Jo'seph. them, Go again, buy us a little

naketh them a feast.

saying, The man did solemnly these men home, and slay, and not see my face, except your shall dine with me at noon. brother be with you. 4 If thou wilt send our brother bade; and the man brought the with us, we will go down and men into Jō'seph's house.

buy thee food: brother be with you.

the man whether ye had yet a bondmen, and our asses. brother? asked us straitly of our state, and they communed with him at the

other brother? and we told him indeed down at the first time to according to the tenor of these buy food: words: could we certainly know 21 And it came to pass, when that he would say, Bring your we came to the inn, that we brother down? 8 And Jū'dah said unto Is'ra-el every man's money was in the Je.32.10, Money. his father, Send the lad with mouth of his sack, our money

GENESIS. 43

9 I will be surety for him; of 35 And it came to pass as they my hand shalt thou require p.p.ch.44.32; 42.37. emptied their sacks, that, be him: if I bring him not unto hold, every man's bundle of thee, and set him before thee.

saw the bundles of money, they 10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this

of my children: Jo'seph is not, said unto them, If it must be so and Sim'e-on is not, and ye will now, do this; take of the best ch.24.53, Presents. take Běn'ja-min away: all these fruits in the land in your ves-ch.37.25, Balm, Je.8.22. sels, and carry down the man a Honey, Le.2.11. 37 And Reuben spake unto present, a little balm, and a lithis father, saying, Slay my two the honey, spices, and myrrh, ch.37.25, Myrrh, Ex.30.23.
sons, if I bring him not to thee:
nuts, and almonds:
deliver him into my hand, and
12 And take double money in I will bring him to thee again. |your hand; and the money that |Je.32.10, Money. 38 And he said, My son shall was brought again in the mouth

> you mercy before the man, that 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). he may send away your other

be bereaved of my children, I ch.31.28, Paternal Love. his brethren; 19 their fears; 31 he am bereaved. 15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double 2 And it came to pass, when money in their hand, and Ben'-ch.35.18, Benjamin.

16 And when Jo'seph saw ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.44.2. Běn'ja-min with them, he said 3 And Jū'dah spake unto him, to the ruler of his house, Bring protest unto us, saying, Ye shall make ready; for these men 1 K.8.65, Feasts. 17 And the man did as Jo'seph

18 And the men were afraid, ch.3.8, Guilty Fear. 5 But if thou wilt not send because they were brought into him, we will not go down: for Jo'seph's house; and they said, the man said unto us, Ye shall Because of the money that was not see my face, except your returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he 6 And Is ra-el said, Wherefore may seek occasion against us, dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell and fall upon us, and take us for 19 And they came near to the 7 And they said, The man steward of Jo'seph's house, and

of our kindred, saying, Is your door of the house, father yet alive? have ye an- 20 And said, O sir, we came opened our sacks, and, behold, p.p.ch.42.27.

me, and we will arise and go; in full weight: and we have that we may live, and not die, brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we **CHAPTER 44** brought down in our hands to Joseph's policy to stay Benjamin. huv food: we cannot tell who 14 Judah's humble supplication to Joseph. put our money in our sacks. A ND he commanded the stew-ard of his house, saying, Peace Invoked, Jud.6.23. 23 And he said, Peace be to ch.26.24, "Fear Not." you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given Fill the men's sacks with food you treasure in your sacks: as much as they can carry, and had your money. And he put every man's money in his Je.32.10, Money. brought Sim'e-on out unto sack's mouth. D. D.ch.42.24. 2 And put my cup, the silver ch.40.11, Cups, 2 S.12.3. 24 And the man brought the cup, in the sack's mouth of the Silver (3), Nu.7.84. men into Jō'seph's house, and youngest, and his corn money. ch.18.4, Cleanliness (2), [Ex.19.14. gave them water, and they And he did according to the ch.18.4, Feet-washing, [1 S.25.41. washed their feet; and he gave word that Jogeph had spoken. | ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.45.1. their asses provender. 3 As soon as the morning was 25 And they made ready the light, the men were sent away. present against Jo'seph came at they and their asses. noon: for they heard that they 4 And when they were gone should eat bread there. out of the city, and not yet far 26 And when Jo'seph came off, Jo'seph said unto his stewhome, they brought him the ard, Up, follow after the men; ch.24.53, Presents. present which was in their hand and when thou dost overtake p.p.ch.37.7. into the house, and bowed them-|them, say unto them, Wherefore selves to him to the earth. have ye rewarded evil for good? 27 And he asked them of their 5 Is not this it in which my welfare, and said, Is your father lord drinketh, and whereby inwell, the old man of whom ye deed he divineth? ye have done See Divination, v.15. spake? Is he yet alive? evil in so doing. 28 And they answered, Thy 6 And he overtook them, and servant our father is in good he spake unto them these same p.p.Pr.14.19. health, he is yet alive. And words. ch.37.7. Obeisance, Ex.18.7. they bowed down their heads, 7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). and made obeisance. 29 And he lifted up his eyes, words? God forbid that thy p.p.ch.35.24. and saw his brother Ben'ja-min, servants should do according to his mother's son, and said, Is this thing: this your younger brother, of 8 Behold, the money, which p.p.ch.43.21. ch.27.27, Blessings (5). whom ye spake unto me? And we found in our sacks' mouths, Divine Favor (2), Nu.6.25. he said, God be gracious unto we brought again unto thee out Salutations (1), Jud.19.20. thee, my son. of the land of Ca'naan: how 30 And Jögeph made haste; then should we steal out of thy for his bowels did yearn upon lord's house silver or gold?

his brother: and he sought 9 With whomsoever of thy where to weep; and he entered servants it be found, both let 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). p.p.ch.42.24; 45.2, 14; 46.29. into his chamber, and wept him die, and we also will be my there. lord's bondmen. p.p.ch.31.32. 31 And he washed his face, 10 And he said, Now also let it and went out, and refrained be according unto your words: p.p.v.25. himself, and said, Set on bread. he with whom it is found shall 32 And they set on for him by be my servant; and ye shall be himself, and for them by them-blameless. selves, and for the É-gyp'tians, 11 Then they speedily took which did eat with him, by down every man his sack to the themselves: because the E-gyp-ground, and opened every man tians might not eat bread with his sack. ch.14.13, Hebrews, Ex.2.6. the He brews; for that is an 12 And he searched, and beabomination unto the E-gyp'- gan at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was tians. 33 And they sat before him, found in Ben'ja-min's sack. 33 And they sat before mini, Jound in _____ they rent their ch.37.29, Clothes Rent, [Nu.14.6. ch.25.31, Birthright, [De.21.16. birthright, and the youngest clothes, and laded every man according to his youth: and his ass, and returned to the city. ch.22.3, Asses. the men marvelled one at an- 14 And Jü'dah and his breth-ch.29.35, Judah, ch.46.12. other. ren came to Jō'seph's house;

p.p.ch.45.22. Ne.8.12, Mirth.

47

their's. And they drank, and done? wot ye not that such a p.p.v.5.

ch.35.18. Benjamin, ch.45.22 him: but Ben'ja-min's mess was 15 And Jo'seph said unto them, five times so much as any of What deed is this that ye have

were merry with him.

34 And he took and sent for he was yet there: and they messes unto them from before fell before him on the ground. ch.37.7, Obeisance.

man as I can certainly divine? Divination, Nu.22.7.

16 And Jū'dah said, What shall 31 It shall come to pass, when we say unto my lord? what shall he seeth that the lad is not we speak? or how shall we clear with us, that he will die: and

ourselves? God hath found out thy servants shall bring down

Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation.

Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. ch.25.23. Subjection.

See Cups, v.2.

ch.15.15, Old Age.

p.p.ch.43.3.

p.p.ch.35.24.

p.p.ch.37.33.

ants, both we, and he also with grave. whom the cup is found.

peace unto your father. 18 Then Ju'dah came near the lad a bondman to my lord; Self-sacrifice (2), Ex.32.32. let thy servant, I pray thee, brethren.

19 My lord asked his servants, father.

saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little

one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, ch.31.28. Paternal Love. and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst unto thy p.p.ch.42.15.

upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord, brethren. ther, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy we came up unto thy servant presence.

words of my lord. 25 And our father said, Go pray you. And they came near, again, and buy us a little food. And he said, I am Jo seph your 26 And we said, We cannot go brother, whom ye sold into p.p.ch.37.28. down: if our youngest brother Egypt.

brother be with us. 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my 6 For these two years hath the

wife bare me two sons: 28 And the one went out from yet there are five years, in the me, and I said, Surely he is torn which there shall neither be in pieces; and I saw him not earing nor harvest. since:

him, ye shall bring down my lives by a great deliverance. gray hairs with sorrow to the 8 So now it was not you that ch.23.2. Grief. grave. p.p.ch.42.38.

ch.31.28, Paternal Love. that his life is bound up in the all the land of E'gypt. lad's life:

the iniquity of thy servants: the gray hairs of thy servant behold, we are my lord's serv-our father with sorrow to the 32 For thy servant became 17 And he said, God forbid surety for the lad unto my

that I should do so: but the father, saying, If I bring him man in whose hand the cup is not unto thee, then I shall bear found, he shall be my servant; the blame to my father for ever. and as for you, get you up in 33 Now therefore, I pray thee, ch.37.21, Intercession (2). let thy servant abide instead of

unto him, and said, Oh my lord, and let the lad go up with his speak a word in my lord's ears, 34 For how shall I go up to my and let not thine anger burn father, and the lad be not with ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2). against thy servant: for thou me? lest peradventure I see the art even as Phā'raōh. evil that shall come on my evil that shall come on my

CHAPTER 45 Joseph maketh himself known to his B.C.1707. both men, and comforteth them in God's providence. 9 He sendeth for his father. 27 The spirit of Jacob THEN Jö'seph could not re-ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.46.29. I frain himself before all

them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go servants, Bring him down unto out from me. And there stood me, that I may set mine eyes no man with him, while Jo seph made himself known unto his The lad cannot leave his father: 2 And he wept aloud: and the p.p.v.14; ch.46.29. for if he should leave his fa-E-gyp tians and the house of Pha'raoh heard.

3 And Jo seph said unto his servants, Except your youngest brethren, I am Jo'geph; doth p.p.Ac.7.13. brother come down with you, my father yet live? And his ye shall see my face no more, brethren could not answer him; 24 And it came to pass when for they were troubled at his ch.3.8, Gullty Fear, Le.26.17. my father, we told him the 4 And Jo'seph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I

be with us, then will we go 5 Now therefore be not grieved, Ex.14.13, Encouragement. down: for we may not see the nor angry with yourselves, that cl.33.4, Forgiveness (3). man's face, except our youngest ye sold me hither: for God did Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. send me before you to preserve Jb.38.41, Providence. famine been in the land: and ch.12.10, Famine (2).

7 And God sent me before you Ps.115.12, Divine Care. 29 And if ye take this also to preserve you a posterity in De.6.24, Preservation. from me, and mischief befall the earth, and to save your Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

sent me hither, but God: and De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. 30 Now therefore when I come he hath made me a father to to thy servant my father, and Phā'raōh, and lord of all his p.p.ch.41.43. the lad be not with us; seeing house, and a ruler throughout God Exalts, 1 S.2.7.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my

father, and say unto him, Thus with corn and bread and meat ch.14.18, Bread. saith thy son Jo'seph, God hath for his father by the way. made me lord of all E'gypt: 24 So he sent his brethren come down unto me, tarry not: away, and they departed: and 10 And thou shalt dwell in the he said unto them, See that ye Goshen, ch.46.34. land of Go'shen, and thou shalt fall not out by the way. be near unto me, thou, and thy 25 And they went up out of ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2). children, and thy children's E'gypt, and came into the land children, and thy flocks, and thy of Ca'naan unto Ja'cob their herds, and all that thou hast : father, 11 And there will I nourish 26 And told him, saying, Jo'thee; for yet there are five seph is yet alive, and he is years of famine; lest thou, and governor over all the land of p.p.Ps.126:1. thy household, and all that thou E'gypt. And Jā'cob's heart ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.46.5. fainted, for he believed them ch.17.17, Unbelief (1). hast, come to poverty. 12 And, behold, your eyes see, not. and the eyes of my brother 27 And they told him all the ch.35.18, Benjamin. Ben'ja-min, that it is my mouth words of Jo'seph, which he had said unto them: and when he that speaketh unto you. 13 And ye shall tell my father saw the wagons which Jō'seph v.19, Wagons. ch.39.5. Promotion. of all my glory in E'gypt, and had sent to carry him, the spirit of all that ye have seen; and of Jā'cob their father revived: ye shall haste and bring down 28 And Ia'ra-el said, It is p.p.Ac.7.14. enough: Joseph my son is yet ch.31.28, Paternal Love. my father hither. 14 And he fell upon his brother alive: I will go and see him be-1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). Ben'ja-min's neck, and wept; fore I die. and Běn'ja-min wept upon his CHAPTER 46 neck. 15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them:

Jacob is comforted by God at Beersheba: 5 he goeth into Egypt: 8 the number of his family: 28 Joseph ch.27.27. Kiss (1), 1 S.10.1. Mt.5.24, Reconciliation (2). brethren, and wept upon them: Good for Evil. Nu.12.13. meeteth him. and after that his brethren Good 101 20.11, 21.11, talked with him. ND Is ra-el took his journey 16 And the fame thereof was A with all that he had, and heard in Phā'raōh's house, say-came to Bē'er-shē'ba, and of-ch.21.31, Beer-sheba, Llos.15.28. ing, Jo seph's brethren are fered sacrifices unto the God of Sacrifices (1), Ex.18.12. Pr.16.15. King's Favor. come: and it pleased Phā'raōh his father l'saac. ch.5.24, Piety. 2 And God spake unto Is'ra-el p.p.Nu.12.6; Jb.33.14. well, and his servants. 17 And Pha'raoh said unto Jo'- in the visions of the night, and ch.15.1, Visions, Ezc.37.1. seph, Say unto thy brethren, said, Jā'cob, Jā'cob. And he This do ye; lade your beasts, said, Here am L 3 And he said, I am God, the p.p.ch.28.13. and go, get you unto the land God of thy father: fear not to ch.26.24. "Fear not." ch.11.31, Canaan. of Ca'năan; 18 And take your father and go down into Egypt; for I will ch.12.10, Egypt, Ex.4.19. your households, and come unto there make of thee a great na-ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. me: and I will give you the tion:
good of the land of E'gypt, and 4 I will go down with thee into
ye shall eat the fat of the land.
E'gypt; and I will also surely 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.
19 Now thou art commanded, bring thee up again: and JoDe.8.2, Divine Leader. p.p.ch.27.28. Wagons, Nu.7.3. this do ye; take you wagons seph shall put his hand upon out of the land of E'gypt for thine eyes. your little ones, and for your 5 And Jacob rose up from ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.47.9. wives, and bring your father, Be'er-she'ba: and the sons of ch.21.31, Beer-sheba. and come. Is'ra-el carried Jā'cob their fa-20 Also regard not your stuff; ther, and their little ones, and ch.18.4, Hospitality (2). for the good of all the land of their wives, in the wagons which ch.45.19, Wagons. E'ġypt is your's. Phā'raōh had sent to carry him. 21 And the children of Igra-el 6 And they took their cattle, ch.37.25, Caravans, 1 K.10.2. did so: and Jo'seph gave them and their goods, which they had wagons, according to the com-gotten in the land of Canaan, p.p.Ac.7.15. mandment of Pharaoh, and and came into E'gypt, Jarcob, Ps.25.13, Seed of the Rightgave them provision for the and all his seed with him: 7 His sons, and his sons' sons p.p.2 K.5.5. 22 To all of them he gave each with him, his daughters, and man changes of raiment; but to his sons' daughters, and all his ch.35.18, Benjamin, ch.46.21. Běn'ja-min he gave three hun-seed brought he with him into dred pieces of silver, and five E'gypt.

changes of raiment.

8 ¶ And these are the names ch.24.53, Presents, 1 S.9.8. p.p.43.34. ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2). 23 And to his father he sent of the children of Is ra-el, which after this manner; ten asses came into E'gypt, Ja'cob and

Egypt, and ten she asses laden born.

laden with the good things of his sons: Reu ben, Ja cob's first-ch.29.32, Reuben.

Digitized by

		sons' wives, all the souls were	
	Hā'noch, and Phal'lū, and Hez'- ron, and Car'mi.		
ch.29.33, Simeon, ch.49.5.	10 And the sons of Sim'e-on:	27 And the sons of Jō'seph, which were born him in E'gypt,	'
CH.27.00, DIMCON, CH.47.0.	Jē-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'had,	were two souls: all the souls of	p.p.Ex.1.5: De.10.22.
	and Jā'chin, and Zō'här, and	the house of Jā'cob, which came	
See Marriage (3), ch.24.3.		into E'gypt, were threescore	:
ch.29.34, Levi.	ish woman.	and ten.	
Gershon, Ex.6.16.	Car'chan Ka'hath and Mara'ri	28 ¶ And he sent Jū'dah be- fore him unto Jō'seph, to direct	cn.29.35, Judah, ch.49.8.
Kohath, Ex.6.16. ch.29.35, Judah, v.28.	12 And the sons of Jū'dah;	his face unto Gō'shen; and they	p.p.ch.45.10.
	Er, and O'nan, and She'lah, and	came into the land of Go'shen.	
ch.38.29, Pharez, Nu.26.20.		29 And Jō'seph made ready his	
		chariot, and went up to meet	
	were Hěz'ron and Hā'mŭl.	Is ra-el his father, to Go'shen, and presented himself unto him;	
ch.30.18, Issachar.	13 And the sons of Is'sa-char:	and he fell on his neck, and	[ch.47.12
	Toʻla, and Phūʻvah, and Job, and	wept on his neck a good while.	p.p.ch.45.14.
	Shim'ron.	30 And Is ra-el said unto Jo-	•
ch.30.20, Zebulun.		seph, Now let me die, since I	
ch.29.25, Leah.	15 These be the sons of Le'ah,	have seen thy face, because	ch.31.28, Paternal Love, [2 S.12.16]
		31 And Jo'seph said unto his	1
	Pā'dan-ā'ram, with his daughter	brethren, and unto his father's	1
		house, I will go up, and shew	
		Phā'raōh, and say unto him, My	
ch.30.11, Gad.	thirty and three. 16 And the sons of Gad: Zinh'-	brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Ca-	
	i-on, and Hag'gi, Shu'ni, and		•
•	Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and	32 And the men are shep-	ch.4.2, Shepherds, Ex.2.17.
ah W 12 Aahan	A-rēli.	herds, for their trade hath been	
ch.30.13, Asher.	I/ And the sons of Asher;	to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their	ch.1.25, Cattle.
	and Be-rī'ah, and Se'rah their	herds, and all that they have.	ch.18.7. Herds.
		33 And it shall come to pass,	
	Hē'bēr, and Măl'chi-el.	when Phā raoh shall call you,	
		and shall say, What is your oc-	•
	pah, whom La ban gave to Le ah	34 That ye shall say, Thy serv-]
		ants' trade hath been about	
	souls.	cattle from our youth even until	
-1 20:04 T1		now, both we, and also our	
ch.30.24, Joseph. ch.35.18, Benjamin.	cob's wife; Jo'seph, and Ben'ja-	fathers: that ye may dwell in	
ch.bb.10, Denjamin.		the land of Gö'shen; for every shepherd is an abomination	
ch.41.51, Manasseh (a).	land of E'gypt were born Mā-		population, maintain
ch.41.52, Ephraim.	năs'seh and E'phră-im, which	CHAPTER 47	
	As e-nath the daughter of Pot'i-	Joseph presenteth five of his brethren,	
	phē'rah priest of On bare unto him.	7 and his father, before Pharach; 11 he giveth them habitation and	
ch.35.18, Benjamin, ch.49,27.	1	maintenance. 13 He getteth all the	1
	were Be'lah, and Be'cher, and		
	Ash'bel, Ge'ra, and Na'a-man,		
	Hup'pim, and Kosh, Mup pim, and	L Phā'raōh, and said, My fa- ther and my brethren, and their	
ch.29.6, Rachel.	22 These are the sons of Ra'-	flocks, and their herds, and all	ch.18.7. Herds.
•••	chel, which were born to Jā'cob:	that they have, are come out of	
	all the souls were fourteen.	the land of Ca'naan; and, be-	
ch.30.6, Dan.		hold, they are in the land of	
ch.30.8, Naphtali.	shim.	Gö'shen. 2 And he took some of his	
		brethren, even five men, and	
	and Shillem.	presented them unto Phā'raōh.	
	25 These are the sons of Bil'-	3 And Phā'raōh said unto his	
		brethren, What is your occupa-	
	hare these unto Ia'cob. all the	tion? And they said unto Phā'-raōh, Thy servants are shep-	ch 4.2. Shenherds
	souls were seven.	herds, both we, and also our	one and one puel up.
	26 All the souls that came with	fathers.	
	Jā'cob into E'gypt, which came	4 They said moreover unto	ch.12.10, Sojourners,
	bout of his loins, besides Jā'cob's	Digitized by	ch.12.10, Sojourners, [Le.18.26.
	5	0 Digitized by	0

ch.12.10, Famine (2), ch.11.31. Cansan.

ch.45.10, Goshen, Ex.8.22.

Pr.16.15, King's Favor.

ch.39.5, Promotion. p.p.1 K.11.28. ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.48.1.

ch.27.27. Blessings (5).

ch.15.15, Old Age. ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.48.2.

ch.5.4, Longevity (2). Life Brief, 1 Chr.29.15.

Pilgrimage, Ex.6.4. D.D.V.7.

Rameses, Ex.12.37.

Filial Honor (2), 1 S.22.3.

ch.13.9, Unselfishness.

De.28.48. Want. ch.12.10, Famine (2).

p.p.ch.41.56. Je.32.10, Money.

ch.41.49. Grain.

ch.39.6, Fidelity (1).

Eze.4.16, Bread (3).

ch.1.25, Cattle. ch.34.10, Trading. land are we come; for thy serv- 17 And they brought their catants have no pasture for their tle unto Jo'seph: and Jo'seph flocks; for the famine is sore gave them bread in exchange Barter, 1 K.5.10. in the land of Canaan: now for horses, and for the flocks, De.17.16, Horses. therefore, we pray thee, let thy and for the cattle of the herds, Gō'shen.

5 And Phā'raōh spake unto Jō'-cattle for that year.
seph, saying, Thy father and 18 When that year was ended, thy brethren are come unto they came unto him the second thee: 6 The land of E'gypt is before will not hide it from my lord,

thee; in the best of the land how that our money is spent; Je.32.10, Money. make thy father and brethren my lord also hath our herds of ch.18.7, Herds, Ex.10.9. to dwell; in the land of Go-cattle; there is not ought left See Poverty (1), (Index). shen let them dwell; and if in the sight of my lord, but our thou knowest any men of ac-bodies, and our lands: tivity among them, then make 19 Wherefore shall we die be-

them rulers over my cattle. 7 And Jō'seph brought in Jā'-land? buy us and our land for cob his father, and set him bread, and we and our land will before Phā'raōh: and Jā'cob be servants unto Phā'raōh: and

blessed Phā'raōh. 8 And Pharaoh said unto Jar- and not die, that the land be cob, How old art thou?

my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not at-land became Phā raōh's. tained unto the days of the 21 And as for the people, he years of the life of my fathers removed them to cities from one ch.11.4. Cities.

Phā'raōh. ther and his brethren, and gave Phā'raōh, and did eat their por-

land, in the land of Rā-mē'sēs, lands. as Phā'raöh had commanded.

13 ¶ And there was no bread the increase, that ye shall give ch.26.12, Increase. in all the land; for the famine the fifth part unto Phā'raōh, of E'gypt and all the land of own, for seed of the field, and Ca'naan fainted by reason of for your food, and for them of the famine.

14 And Jo'seph gathered up for your little ones. all the money that was found in 25 And they said, Thou hast the land of E'gypt, and in the saved our lives: let us find land of Ca'naan, for the corn grace in the sight of my lord, Ex.3.21, Human Favor. which they bought: and Jo seph and we will be Phā raōh's serv-ch.25.23, Subjection, [ch.49.15. brought the money into Phā'- ants. raõh's house.

15 And when money failed in over the land of E'gypt unto the land of E'gypt, and in the this day, that Pha'raoh should land of Ca'naan, all the E-gyp'-have the fifth part; except the p.p.v.22. tians came unto Jo'seph, and land of the priests only, which said, Give us bread: for why became not Pha'raoh's. should we die in thy presence? 27 ¶ And Is ra-el dwelt in the p.p.v.11.

for the money faileth. 16 And Jo'seph said, Give your of Go'shen; and they had pos-ch.45.10, Goshen. cattle; and I will give you for sessions therein, and grew, and p.p.ch,35.11; Ex.1.7. your cattle, if money fail.

servants dwell in the land of and for the asses: and he fed ch.22.3, Asses. them with bread for all their

year, and said unto him. We

fore thine eyes, both we and our give us seed, that we may live,

not desolate. 9 And Jā'cob said unto Phā'- 20 And Jō'seph bought all the raoh, The days of the years of land of E'gypt for Pha'raoh; for

in the days of their pilgrimage. end of the borders of E'gypt 10 And Jā'cob blessed Phā'- even to the other end thereof.

raoh, and went out from before 22 Only the land of the priests p.p.Exr.7.24. bought he not: for the priests 11 ¶And Jō'seph placed his fall had a portion assigned them of

them a possession in the land tion which Pha'raoh gave them: of Egypt, in the best of the wherefore they sold not their

23 Then Jo'seph said unto the 12 And Jo'seph nourished his people, Behold, I have bought ch.37.28, Traffic in Men. father, and his brethren, and you this day and your land for all his father's household, with Phā'raōh: lo, here is seed for bread, according to their fam-you, and ye shall sow the land. 24 And it shall come to pass in

was very sore, so that the land and four parts shall be your p.p.ch.41.34. your households, and for food

26 And Jō'seph made it a law

land of E'ġypt, in the country multiplied exceedingly. Digitized by GOOSIC

p.p.v.9.

ch.5.4. Longevity (2).

p.p.De.31.2,14; 1 K.2.1. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

p.p.ch.24.2,49.

ch.31.30. Love of Home. p.p.De.31.16.

Burying-places, Nu.19.16. v.12, Filial Honor (2).

ch.26.31, Oaths (3), ch.50.25.

B.C.1689.

ch.30.24, Joseph, ch.50.1. 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2). p.p.ch.41.51,52.

ch.25.26, Jacob, ch.49.33.

ch.12.7, Divine Appearances.

See Beth-el, ch.28.19. ch.1.28. Blessings (4).

ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. ch.12.7, Promised Land. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

ch.41.52, Ephraim, v.14.

ch.15.3, Adoption, Ex.2.10

Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

ch.29.6, Rachel. ch.11.31, Canaan.

See Burying-places, ch.35.19.

Beth-lehem, Ru.1.19.

an hundred forty and seven God hath given me in this years.

| God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, 29 And the time drew nigh I pray thee, unto me, and I will

that Is ra-el must die: and he bless them. called his son Jo'seph, and said unto him, If now I have found were dim for age, so that he grace in thy sight, put, I pray could not see. And he brought thee, thy hand under my thigh, them near unto him; and he ch.27.27, Kiss (1).

me; bury me not, I pray thee, in them. E'gypt:

11 And Igra-el said unto Jō´30 But I will lie with my fa-seph, I had not thought to see

thers, and thou shalt carry me thy face: and, lo, God hath Ps.17.7, Loving-kindness. out of E'gypt, and bury me in shewed me also thy seed. their buryingplace. And he 12 And Joseph brought them

me. And he sware unto him. to the earth. And Igra-el bowed himself upon 13 And Jorgeph took them the bed's head. both, E'phră-im in his right hand

toward Is'ra-el's left hand, and **CHAPTER 48** Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick Ma-nas seh in his left hand father. 3 Jacob repeateth God's toward Is ra-el's right hand, and promise, and taketh Ephraim and brought them near unto him. Manasseh as his own; he blesseth Joseph's some

sick: and he took with him Mā-nās seh's head, guiding his ch.41.51, Manasseh (a).

[Jos.16.4. E'phră-im.

cometh unto thee: and Is ra-el fathers A bra-ham and I saac did upon the bed.

unto me at Luz in the land of and let my name be named Ca'naan, and blessed me, on them, and the name of my See Adoption, ch.15.3.

4 And said unto me, Behold, I fathers A'bra-ham and I'saac; Cā'năan, and blessed me,

will make thee fruitful, and mul-and let them grow into a multi-

after thee for an everlasting upon the head of E'phra-Im, it ch.41.52, Ephraim. possession. 5 And now thy two sons, up his father's hand, to remove

were born unto thee in the land Mā-nās'seh's head. of E'gypt before I came unto 18 And Jo'seph said unto his thee into E'gypt, are mine; as father, Not so, my father: for Reuben and Sim'e-on, they this is the firstborn; put thy Ex. 13.2, First-born. shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou 19 And his father refused, and begettest after them, shall be said, I know it, my son, I know thine, and shall be called after it: he also shall become a peo-

their inheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came shall be greater than he, and ch.25.23, Supremacy, ch.49.8. from Pa'dan, Ra'chel died by his seed shall become a multi-ch.15.5, Posterity Promised. me in the land of Ca'naan in tude of nations. the way, when yet there was 20 And he blessed them that ch.27.27, Blessings (5). but a little way to come unto day, saying, In thee shall Is ra-el

same is Běth'-lě-hěm. 8 And Iş'ra-el beheld Jō'seph's Mā-năs'seh.

28 And Jā'cob lived in the sons, and said, Who are these? land of E gypt seventeen years: 9 And Jo geph said unto his so the whole age of Jā'cob was father, They are my sons, whom ch.33.5, Children (1

p.p.ch.27.4.

Jos.24.3

and deal kindly and truly with kissed them, and embraced ch.31.23, Paternal Love.

said, I will do as thou hast said. out from between his knees, and 31 And he said, Swear unto he bowed himself with his face ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

14 And Is ra-el stretched out ND it came to pass after his right hand, and laid it upon Laying on Hands (3), [Mt.19.15. these things, that one told E'phra-im's head, who was the Jo'seph, Behold, thy father is younger, and his left hand upon

his two sons, Mā-nas'seh and hands wittingly; for Mā-nas'seh was the firstborn. 2 And one told Jā'cob, and 15 \ And he blessed Jō'geph, p.p.He.11.21. said, Behold, thy son Jo'seph and said, God, before whom my ch.17.1, Walk before God.

strengthened himself, and sat walk, the God which fed me all ch.1.29, Food (1). my life long unto this day, 3 And Jacob said unto Jo- 16 The Angel which redeemed Ps. 31.5, Redemption (1). seph, God Almighty appeared me from all evil, bless the lads; ch.27.27, Blessings (5).

[Jos.14.13.

tiply thee, and I will make of tude in the midst of the earth. thee a multitude of people; and 17 And when Jō'seph saw that will give this land to thy seed his father laid his right hand

ch.41.51, Manassch (a), v.14. E'phră-im and Mâ-năs'sch, which it from E'phră-im's head unto

right hand upon his head.

the name of their brethren in ple, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother

Eph'rath: and I buried her there bless, saying, God make thee as in the way of Eph'rath; the E'phra-im and as Ma-nas'seh: and he set E'phra-im before

ch.41.52, Ephraim, 1 Chr. 7.20.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

ch.41.51. Manasseh (a).

Digitized by GOOGLE

2 S. 14.14. Death Universal. ch.28.15. Diviré Presence. D.D.ch.50.24. Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. fathers. p.p.Jn.4.5.

[1 Chr.26.10. See Birthright, 1 Chr.5.1.

B.C.1689.

p.p.De.33.1. Nu.11 25, Inspiration (3). p.p.Nu.24.14. Is.2.2. Last Days.

ch.29.32, Reuben. Ex.13.2. First-born.

Ps.106.13, Instability (2).

Ro.1.26, Evil Passions. p.p.ch.35.22.

ch.29.33. Simeon, Ex.6.15. ch.29.34. Levi, Ex.6.16. Cruelty (1), Ps.27.12.

p.p.Ps.64.2. ch.4.5, Man's Wrath. ch.4.8. Murder (2). Jud.9.5. ch.33.19, Hamor, Jos.24.32. De.1.43, Self-will. Ps.37.8, Anger.

p.p.Jos.19.1.

ch.29.35, Judah, Nu.26.19. ch.27.27, Blessings (5). p.p.Ps.18.40.

ch.25.23, Supremacy. p.p.1 Chr.5.2. p.p.Re.5.5.

De.33.22, Lions (2).

Sceptres, Nu.24.17. R.V. Nor the ruler's staff p.p.Ps.60.7. ch.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, De.18.15.

p.p.Ps.2.6-9: 72.8.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. p.p.Is.63.2.

21 And Is ra-el said unto Jö'- 12 His eves shall be red with seph. Behold, I die: but God wine, and his teeth white with shall be with you, and bring milk.

ch.25.23, Parental Partiality, thee one portion above thy and his border shall be unto brethren, which I took out of Zī'don. ch. 10.16, Amoritas, Ex. 23.23. the hand of the Am'ôr-ite with 14 Tis'sa-char is a strong ass ch. 30.18, Issachar, Jos. 19.17.

my sword and with my bow. **CHAPTER 49** Jacob calleth his sons together: 3 he good, and the land that it was pronounceth curses on Reuben, 5 and on Simeon and Levi; 8 a bless-pleasant; and bowed his shouling on Judah, etc. 28 He charges them concerning his burial; 33 his death ND Jā'cob called unto his

A ND Ja con cance and sons, and said, Gather yourin the last days. 2 Gather yourselves together, that his rider shall fall back-

and hear, ye sons of Jacob; ward. father.

3 TReuben, thou art my first-

lency of dignity, and the excellency of power: 4 Unstable as water, thou shalt royal dainties. up to thy father's bed; then de-filedst thou it: he went up to 22 ¶ Jō'seph is a fruitful ch.30.24, Joseph.

my couch. 5 T Sim'e-on and Lē'vī are by a well; whose branches run brethren; instruments of cru-over the wall: elty are in their habitations. 6 0 my soul, come not thou grieved him, and shot at him, Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). into their secret; unto their and hated him:

thou united: for in their anger strength, and the arms of his they slew a man, and in their hands were made strong by the Ex.15.2, God our Strength. selfwill they digged down a wall. hands of the mighty God of De.5.15, God's Hand. 7 Cursed be their anger, for it Jā'cob; (from thence is the was fierce; and their wrath, for shepherd, the stone of Is'ra-el:)

ls'ra-el. thy brethren shall praise: thy above, blessings of the deep hand shall be in the neck of that lieth under, blessings of

children shall bow down before 26 The blessings of thy father ch.27.27, Blessings (5). thee. 9 Jū'dah is a lion's whelp: ings of my progenitors unto the from the prey, my son, thou art utmost bound of the everlasting

gone up: he stooped down, he hills: they shall be on the head couched as a lion, and as an old of Jo'seph, and on the crown of lion; who shall rouse him up? the head of him that was sep-10 The sceptre shall not de arate from his brethren. part from Jū'dah, nor a lawgiver 27 TBen'ja-min shall ravin as ch.35.18. Benjamin.

from between his feet, until a wolf: in the morning he shall p.p.Jud.20.21,25. Shiloh come; and unto him devour the prey, and at night shall the gathering of the peo- he shall divide the spoil.

vine, and his ass's colt unto the that their father spake unto choice vine; he washed his gar-them, and blessed them; every ments in wine, and his clothes one according to his blessing he

in the blood of grapes:

you again unto the land of your 13 ¶ Zĕb'u-lun shall dwell at ch.30.20, Zebulun. the haven of the sea; and he p.p.De.33.18.

22 Moreover I have given to shall be for an haven of ships;

couching down between two burdens: 15 And he saw that rest was

der to bear, and became a serv-ch.25.23, Subjection, ant unto tribute. 16 TDan shall judge his people, ch.30.6, Dan, Ex.1.4.

as one of the tribes of Is ra-el. selves together, that I may tell 17 Dan shall be a serpent by you that which shall befall you the way, an adder in the path, Adders, Ps.58.4. that biteth the horse heels, so

and hearken unto Igra-el your 18 I have waited for thy sal-Waiting for God, Ps.33.20. vation, O Lord.

19 T Găd, a troop shall over-ch.30.11, Gad, Ex.1.4. born, my might, and the begin-come him: but he shall overning of my strength, the excel- come at the last. 20 ¶ Out of Ash'er his bread ch.30.13, Asher, De.33.24.

shall be fat, and he shall yield p.p.De.33.24. not excel; because thou wentest 21 \ Naph'ta-li is a hind let ch.30.8, Naphtali.

bough, even a fruitful bough See Fruitfulness, Mt.3.8.

23 The archers have sorely De.8.5, Affliction (3).

assembly, mine honour, be not 24 But his bow abode in

it was cruel: I will divide them 25 Even by the God of thy in Jā'cob, and scatter them in father, who shall help thee; and De.33.29, Divine Helper. by the Almighty, who shall bless 8 ¶Jū'dah, thou art he whom thee with blessings of heaven ch.24.35, Temporal Bless-

thine enemies; thy father's the breasts, and of the womb: have prevailed above the bless-

28 ¶All these are the twelve

11 Binding his foal unto the tribes of Is ra-el: and this is it blessed them. Digitized by GOOGLE

ch.10.19, Sidon, Jos.13.6.

[Jos.10.24.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

ch.27.41. Hatred (2).

[ings.

53

Nu.27.23, Charges. p.p.ch.25.8.

p.p.ch.23.16.

ch.19.30, Caves. ch.23.19, Machpelah. ch.11.31, Canaan, Ex.6.4.

ch.47.30, Burying-places. ch.11.27. Abraham. ch.11.29, Sarah. ch.17.19, Isaac, He.11.17. ch.24.15, Rebekah. ch.29.25, Leah.

ch.10.15, Heth. 1 Chr.1.13. ch.25,26, Jacob, ch.50,13,

Nu.23.10, Death of the Righteous p.p.ch.35.29.

B.C.1689.

ch.30.24, Joseph, v.26. ch.23.2, Grief. ch.27.27. Kiss (1).

Physicians, 2 Chr.16.12. Embalming, v.26.

ch.7.17, Forty Days, Ex.24.18.

Mourning, Nu.20.29.

p.p.ch.47.29.

ch.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

Ex.3.16, Elders.

29 And he charged them, and ones, and their flocks, and their ered unto my people: bury me Go'shen. the Hit'tite.

30 In the cave that is in the pany. buryingplace.

31 There they buried Abra-seven days. ham and Sa'rah his wife; there 11 And when the inhabitants his wife; and there I buried saw the mourning in the floor of Lē'ah.

and of the cave that is therein tians: wherefore the name of was from the children of Heth. it was called A'bel-miz'ra-im, 33 And when Jā'cob had made which is beyond Jôr'dan. an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the according as he commanded bed, and yielded up the ghost, them: and was gathered unto his peo-

CHAPTER 50 The mourning for Jacob: 7 his funeral. 24 Joseph prophesieth to his

A ther's face, and wept upon before Mam're. him, and kissed him.

cians embalmed Is'ra-el.

for him; for so are fulfilled the ren saw that their father was days of those which are em- dead, they said, Jo'seph will perbalmed: and the E-gyp'tians adventure hate us, and will cer-ch. 3.8, Guilty Fear. mourned for him threescore and tainly requite us all the evil ten days.

raoh, saying, If now I have saying, found grace in your eyes, speak, 17 So shall ye say unto Jo'geph, Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. raōh, saying,

the land of Canaan, there shalt ants of the God of thy father. thou bury me. Now therefore And Joseph wept when they let me go up, I pray thee, and spake unto him. bury my father, and I will come 18 And his brethren also went again.

and bury thy father, according servants as he made thee swear.

bury his father: and with him of God? went up all the servants of Pha'- 20 But as for you, ye thought De.15.9. Evil Thoughts. Ē'ġўpt,

8 And all the house of Jo'seph, ple alive. and his brethren, and his fa- 21 Now therefore fear ye not:

said unto them, I am to be gath- herds, they left in the land of

with my fathers in the cave 9 And there went up with him that is in the field of Ephron both chariots and horsemen: ch.41.43, Chariots (2). and it was a very great com-ch.37.25, Caravans.

field of Mach-pe'lah, which is 10 And they came to the before Măm're, in the land of Ca'-threshingfloor of A'tad, which Threshing-floor, Jud.6.37. năan, which A'bră-hăm bought is beyond Jôr'dan, and there with the field of E'phron the they mourned with a great and Hit tite for a possession of a very sore lamentation: and he Lamentations, Jud.11.40. made a mourning for his father v.3, Mourning.

they buried I'saac and Rē-bēk'ah of the land, the Cā'năan-ites, ch.10.18, Canaanites. A'tăd, they said, This is a griev-32 The purchase of the field ous mourning to the E-gyp's

12 And his sons did unto him Pr.1.8, Filial Obedience.

13 For his sons carried him ch.25.26, Jacob. into the land of Ca'naan, and ch.11.31, Canaan. buried him in the cave of the De.10.6, Burials. field of Măch-pē'lah, which ch.19.30, Caves, Jos.10.16. Abra-ham bought with the ch.23.19, Machpelah. A bra-ham bought with the brethren their return to Canaan:

A bra-ham bought with the brethren their return to Canaan:

A ND Jō'seph fell upon his fa-ingplace of E'phron the Hit'tite, field for a possession of a bury-ch.47.30, Burying-places.

14 And Jo'seph returned into 2 And Jō'geph commanded his E'gypt, he, and his brethren, ch.12.10, Egypt. servants the physicians to em- and all that went up with him balm his father: and the physi-to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

3 And forty days were fulfilled 15 ¶And when Jo'geph's brethwhich we did unto him.

4 And when the days of his 16 And they sent a messenger mourning were past, Jo'seph unto Jo'seph, saying, Thy father spake unto the house of Pha'-did command before he died,

I pray you, in the ears of Pha-Forgive, I pray thee now, the Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). trespass of thy brethren, and 5 My father made me swear, their sin; for they did unto thee saying, Lo, I die: in my grave evil: and now, we pray thee, Nu.23.34, Confession of which I have digged for me in forgive the trespass of the serv-

and fell down before his face; ch.37.7, Obeisance. 6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up, and they said, Behold, we be thy ch.32.10, Humility (3).

19 And Jo'seph said unto them, Ex.14.13, Encouragement. 7 ¶ And Jō'seph went up to Fear not: for am I in the place p.p.De.32.35.

raoh, the elders of his house, evil against me; but God meant De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. and all the elders of the land of it unto good, to bring to pass, as Pr.17.9, Charitableness. it is this day, to save much peo-ch.24.50, The Lord's Doings.

ch.45.10. Goshen.

ch.2.3. Seven Days.

[Sin (3).

ther's house: only their little I will nourish you, and your lit-ch. 45.15, Good for Evil.

ch.13.9, Unselfishness, [Nu.11.29. Comfort (4), 1 Chr.7.22. Kind Words, 2 Chr.10.7. Kindness (2), Ex.2.17.

ch.5.4. Longevity (2).

Machir, Nu.26.29.

them. E'gypt, he, and his father's to I'saac, and to Jā'cob. [Ex.6.8. house: and Jō'seph lived an 25 And Jō'seph took an oath of ch.26.31, Oaths (3), Jos. 9.15. hundred and ten years.

im's children of the third gen- ye shall carry up my bones eration: the children also of from hence.

tle ones. And he comforted brethren, I die: and God will 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. them, and spake kindly unto surely visit you, and bring you De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. out of this land unto the land Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. 22 ¶ And Jō'seph dwelt in which he sware to A'bra-ham, ch.12.7, Promised Land,

the children of Is'ra-el, saying, 23 And Joseph saw Ephra-God will surely visit you, and p.p.ch.47.29.

Mā'chir the son of Mā-nas'seh 26 So Jō'seph died, being an ch.30.24, Joseph, Ex.13.19. were brought up upon Jō'seph's hundred and ten years old: and v.2, Embalming, 2 Chr. 16.14.

24 And Jo'seph said unto his put in a coffin in E'gypt.

hundred and ten years out. and v.s. American they embalmed him, and he was See Death of the Righteous. [Nu.23.10.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES. CALLED

EXODUS

B.C.1706.

Ge.12.10, Egypt.

Ge.25.26, Jacob. Ge.29.32, Reuben. Ge.29.35, Judah. Ge.30.18, Issachar. Ge.35.18. Benjamin. Ge.30.6, Dan, Nu.26.42. Ge.30.11, Gad, Nu.26.15.

p.p.Ge.46.26. Ge.30.24, Joseph.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

p.p.Ge.46.3; De.26.5.

See Posterity Promised,

p.p.Ac.7.18.

p.p.Ps.105.24.

Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom. Ge.3.1, Craftiness. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

v.13, Israel Humbled. Taskmasters, ch.5.6. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). Bondage of Israel, ch.2.11.

See Affliction (2), Jb.5.17.

CHAPTER 1

which came into E'ġy̆pt; every with rigour: man and his household came 14 And they made their lives with Jā'cob.

Jū'dah,

Bĕn'ia-min.

4 Dăn, and Năph'ta-li, Găd, and rigour. Āsh'ēr.

in E'gypt already.

6 And Jo'seph died, and all his 16 And he said, When ye do brethren, and all that genera-the office of a midwife to the tion.

and waxed exceeding mighty; live. them.

not Jō'seph.

Behold, the people of the chil-said unto them, Why have ye dren of Isra-el are more and done this thing, and have saved mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us deal wisely 19 And the midwives said unto with them; lest they multiply, Phā'raōh, Because the Hē brew Ge.14.13, Hebrews. and it come to pass, that, when women are not as the E-gypthere falleth out any war, they tian women; for they are live-join also unto our enemies, and ly, and are delivered ere the fight against us, and so get midwives come in unto them. them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over with the midwives: and the Ge.15 1, Reward (3). them taskmasters to afflict them people multiplied, and waxed with their burdens. And they very mighty. built for Phā'raōh treasure cit- 21 And it came to pass, be- Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. ies, Pī'thom and Rā-ăm'sēs.

cause the midwives feared God, ch.19.5, Obedience (3). 12 But the more they afflict-that he made them houses.

ed them, the more they multi-The children of Israel multiply: 8 plied and grew. And they were they are oppressed by a new king. grieved because of the children 22 The male children destroyed. of Is ra-el.

OW these are the names 13 And the E-gyp tians made of the children of Is'ra-el, the children of Is'ra-el to serve Israel Humbled, Le.26.17.

bitter with hard bondage, in Oppression (2), ch.5.8. 2 Reu'ben, Sim'e-on, Lē'vī, and morter, and in brick, and in all morter, Le.14.42. Ge.11.3, Brick, Is.65.3. 3 Is'sa-char, Zeb'u-lun, and all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with

15 ¶ And the king of E'gypt 5 And all the souls that came spake to the He'brew midwives, out of the loins of Jacob were of which the name of the one seventy souls: for Jo'seph was was Shiph'rah, and the name of the other Pū'ah:

He'brew women, and see them 7 And the children of Is'ra-el upon the stools; if it be a son, Infanticide, Mt.2.16. were fruitful, and increased then ye shall kill him: but if it ch.20.13, Murder (1). abundantly, and multiplied, be a daughter, then she shall

and the land was filled with 17 But the midwives feared Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. God, and did not as the king of 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. 8 ¶ Now there arose up a new E'gypt commanded them, but p.p.Da.3.16. king over E'gypt, which knew saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of E'gypt 9 And he said unto his people, called for the midwives, and the men children alive?

20 Therefore God dealt well Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

De.4.40, Godliness Profitable. Digitized by

v.16. Infanticide. Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), Jud.1.6.

B.C.1571.

Ge.29.34, Levi. Pr.18.22, Marriage (1). Ge.21.2, Conception.

Moses, v.10.

Bulrushes, Jb.8.11.

Ge.6.14, Pitch, Is.34.9. Ge.21.16, Maternal Love, [1 S.2.19.

Miriam, ch.15.20.

p.p.ch.7.15; 8.20. Ge.18.4. Cleanliness (2).

Human Compassion, 2 Chr.28.15

Ge.14.13.Hebrews,2Co.11.22.

Pr.12.23, Prudence. Ge.24.59, Nurses, Ru.4.16.

Le.19.13, Wages.

p.p.Lu.1.80.

Ge.15.3, Adoption, Est.2.7. Ge.4.25, Children Named, [Ru.4.17.

v.2, Moses, v.14.

p.p.He.11.24-26.

ch.1.11, Bondage of Israel,

1 K.22.24, Smiting.

Ge.4.8, Murder (2).

his people, saying, Every son sand. that is born ye shall cast into 13 And when he went out the

CHAPTER 2

ve shall save alive.

Moses is born, and laid among the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou flags: 6 he is found, and brought thy fellow? up by Pharaoh's daughter: 12 he slayeth an Egyptian, and fleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipthee a princ

3 And when she could not in the land of Midian: and he Midian (b), 1 K.11.18. longer hide him, she took for sat down by a well. him an ark of bulrushes, and 16 Now the priest of Midian

the river's brink.

to wit what would be done to and drove them away: but him.

at the river; and her maidens Reu'el their father, he said, How Jethro (Reuel), ch.3.1. and when she saw the ark to day? among the flags, she sent her 19 And they said, An E-gyp' maid to fetch it

hold, the babe wept. And she watered the flock. had compassion on him, and 20 And he said unto his daugh-

brews' children. 7 Then said his sister to Pha'-call him, that he may eat bread. raōh's daughter, Shall I go and 21 And Mō'ses was content to Pr.15.16, Contentment.

call to thee a nurse of the He'-dwell with the man: and he gave brew women, that she may nurse Mo ses Zip-po rah his daughter. See Marriage (1), Pr. 18.22. the child for thee? 8 And Phā'raōh's daughter said and he called his name Ger'-Ge. 4.25, Children Named.

and called the child's mother. unto her, Take this child away, process of time, that the king of and nurse it for me, and I will E'gypt died: and the children give thee thy wages. And the of Is ra-el sighed by reason of Jb.3.24, Sighing.

nursed it.

daughter, and he became her ing, and God remembered his See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28. son. And she called his name covenant with A'bra-ham, with De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. Mō'ses: and she said, Because I I saac, and with Jā'cob.

drew him out of the water. frew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in children of Is ra-el, and God had Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, [ch.33.12. those days, when Mo'ses was respect unto them. grown, that he went out unto

his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an E-gyp'tian smiting an He brew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that OW Mo'ses kept the flock of Jeth'ro his father in ch.2.18, Jethro, ch.4.18. there was no man, he slew the law, the priest of Mid'i-an: and

22 And Phā'raōh charged all E-gyp'tian, and hid him in the Ge.3.8, Concealment.

the river, and every daughter second day, behold, two men of the He'brews strove together: Ge.14.13, Hebrews. and he said to him that did the See Strife Forbidden,
[Pr.3.30.

14 And he said, Who made 1 S.17.28, Contempt. thee a prince and a judge over

us? intendest thou to kill me, v.2, Moses, ch.3.3. ND there went a man of the as thou killedst the E-gyp'tian? house of Le'vi, and took to And Mo'ses feared, and said, Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear.

wife a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months.

Surely this thing is known.

Surely this thing is known.

Surely this thing is known.

Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

Nu.32.24, Exposure of Sin.

Surely this thing is known.

Nu.32.25, Exposure of Sin.

(Ge. 9.6.

daubed it with slime and with had seven daughters; and they p.p.Ge.29.10. pitch, and put the child therein; came and drew water, and filled See Woman (3), Ge.3.16. and she laid it in the flags by the troughs to water their father's flock.

4 And his sister stood afar off, 17 And the shepherds came Mō'ses stood up and helped 5 NAnd the daughter of Phā'-them, and watered their flock. raoh came down to wash herself 18 And when they came to 18 And when they came to

walked along by the river's side; is it that ye are come so soon

tian delivered us out of the 6 And when she had opened hand of the shepherds, and also it, she saw the child: and, be-drew water enough for us, and

said, This is one of the He'-ters, And where is he? why is p.p.Ge.24.31. it that ye have left the man? Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2),

22 And she bare him a son,

to her, Go. And the maid went shom: for he said, I have been and called the child's mother.

9 And Pha'raōh's daughter said

23 ¶ And it came to pass in

woman took the child, and the bondage, and they cried, and Crying to God, ch.14.10. nursed it.

their cry came up unto God by ch.1.11, Bondage of Israel, 10 And the child grew, and reason of the bondage. she brought him unto Phā'raōh's 24 And God heard their groan-Jb.10.1, Complaints.

25 And God looked upon the Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

CHAPTER 3 appeareth unto him in a burning

bush, 7 and sendeth him to deliver Israel. 19 Pharach's obstinacy.

Pr.24.25, Reproof (1).

Ge.21.30, Wells, ch.15.27.

Ge.4.2, Shepherds, ch.3.1. Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), [Nu.20.21. Ge.50.21, Kindness (2), [Ru.2.16. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness.

[Jud.13.15.

Ge.12.10. Sojourners.

p.p.Ge.15.14.

Moses keepeth Jethro's flock; God B.C.1491.

Ge.4.2, Shepherds, 1 S.16.11. he led the flock to the backside | 13 And Mo'ges said unto God, of the desert, and came to the Behold, when I come unto the mountain of God, even to children of Is'ra-el, and shall Mt. Horeb, ch.17.6. Hō'reb.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. See Answers by Fire,

and he looked, and, behold, the unto them? Burning Bush, Mk.12.26. bush was not consumed.

bush burned with fire, and the 14 And God said unto Mo'ses ch.2.2. Moses, v.11.

sight, why the bush is not sent me unto you. burnt.

that he turned aside to see, unto the children of Is'ra-el, Ge.12.1. Divine Call (2). Ge.3.8. God's Voice. midst of the bush, and said, the God of A'bra-ham, the God

Here am L

Shoes Removed, De.25.9. hither: put off thy shoes from my memorial unto all genera-Godly Reverence, Jos.5.15. off thy feet, for the place tions.

6 Moreover he said, I am the them, The LORD God of your p.p.Ge.28.13: Mk.12.26. God of thy father, the God of fathers, the God of Abra-ham,

See God Unseen, ch.33.20. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. afraid to look upon God.

the Jeb'u-sites.

them.

Divine Compassion, De. 30.3. people which are in E'gypt, and E'gypt unto the land of the Ca'-Ge.10.18, Cansanites. Jb.34.28. Prayer Heard.

p.p.Ge.18.21. their sorrows;

ch.14.30, Deliverance (1).

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Fruitful Land, Nu.13.27. Le.26.5. Plenty Promised.

p.p.Ge.15.18: v.17.

p.p.v.7.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision, [2 S.22.28. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. ch.1.14, Oppression (2). Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2), [ch.28.1] Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. Ge.12.1, Divine Direction,

[Jos.1.2 Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-[ments. ch.2.2, Moses, ch.12.21.

Ge.18.27, Self-abasement, [ch.4.10.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3). Excuses (2), ch.4.1.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence, [ch.29.45.

Ta-el out of E'gypt.

21 And I will give this people
11 ¶And Mō'ses said unto God, favour in the sight of the
Who am I, that I should go unto Phā'raōh, and that I should to pass, that, when ye go, ye
bring forth the children of Issail not go empty: ra-el out of E'gypt? 12 And he said, Certainly I row of her neighbour, and of her p.p.Ge.15.14. will be with thee; and this that sojourneth in her house, shall be a token unto thee, that jewels of silver, and jewels of Ge.24.53. Jewels, ch.35.22. I have sent thee: When thou gold, and raiment: and ye shall hast brought forth the people put them upon your sons, and p.p.ch.11.2. out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon your daughters; and ye upon this mountain.

cry of the children of Is'ra-el God.

say unto them. The God of your 2 And the angel of the LORD fathers hath sent me unto you:

appeared unto him in a flame of and they shall say to me. What fire out of the midst of a bush: is his name? what shall I say p.p.Ge.32.29.

I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Le.22.2, God's Name. 3 And Moses said, I will now Thus shalt thou say unto the p.p.ch.6.3.

turn aside, and see this great children of Is'ra-el, I AM hath 15 And God said moreover un-

4 And when the LORD saw to Mo'ses, Thus shalt thou say God called unto him out of the The LORD God of your fathers, p.p.v.6.

Mō'ses, Mō'ses. And he said, of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath sent me unto you: this is 5 And he said, Draw not nigh my name for ever, and this is De.32.40, God Eternal.

whereon thou standest is holy 16 Go, and gather the elders of Elders, ch.4.29. Is ra-el together, and say unto

A'bră-hăm, the God of l'aaac, of l'aac, and of Jā'cob, appeared Ge.12.7, Divine Appearand the God of Jacob. And unto me, saying, I have surely Mo'ses hid his face; for he was visited you, and seen that which

afraid to look upon God. is done to you in E'gypt:
7 ¶And the LORD said, I have 17 And I have said, I will bring De.8.2, Divine Leader. surely seen the affliction of my you up out of the affliction of

have heard their cry by reason naan-ites, and the Hit'tites, and of their taskmasters; for I know the Am'or-ites, and the Per'iz-Ge.10.16, Amorites. zites, and the Hi'vites, and the Ge.13.7, Perizzites, ch.23.23.

8 And I am come down to de-liver them out of the hand of the E-gyp'tians, and to bring them up out of that land unto thy voice: and thou shall come, a good land and a large, unto thou and the elders of Igrael, a land flowing with milk and unto the king of E'gypt, and ye honey; unto the place of the shall say unto him, The LORD

Cā'năan-ites, and the Hit'tites, God of the Hē'brews hath met and the Am'ôr-ites, and the Pĕr'-with us: and now let us go, we p.p.Nu.23.3. iz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we Ge.16.7, Wildernesses. 9 Now therefore, behold, the may sacrifice to the LORD our Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

also seen the oppression where of E'gypt will not let you go, Is.42.9, Foreknowledge. with the E-gyp tians oppress no, not by a mighty hand. 20 And I will stretch out my

10 Come now therefore, and I hand, and smite E'gypt with all ch.7.5, Divine Hand (2). will send thee unto Phā'raōh, my wonders which I will do in ch.4.21, Wonders. that thou mayest bring forth the midst thereof: and after SeeGod's Judgments, ch. 6.6.

my people the children of Is'-that he will let you go.

22 But every woman shall bor-ch.22.14, Borrowing.

shall spoil the E-gyp tians.

ances, 1 K.3.5.

is come unto me: and I have 19 And I am sure that the king Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.

p.p.ch.12.31.

igitized by GOOGLC

p.p.ch.19.2.

B.C.1491.

ch.3.11, Excuses (2), v.10. Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1).

Weak Instrumentalities [Jud.15.15. Moses' Rod, v.17.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Serpents (1), ch.7.10. v.21, Wonders. Mt.14.30, Needless Fear.

Aids to Faith, ch.19.9.

p.p.Nu.12.10; 2 K.5.27.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). p.p.2 K.5.14; Mt.8.3.

Jud.6.38. Signs Given.

See Unbelief (1), Ge.17.17.

p.p.ch.7.19.

Ge.18.27, Self-abasement, [1 S.9.21.

p.p.Ps.94.9; 146.8. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Inspiration (2), Is.50.4. De.4.5, Instruction (5).

SeeNeglect of Duty_Jud.5.23. p.p.Jona.1.3.

CHAPTER 4

not believe me, nor hearken un-to my voice: for they will say, 15 And thou shalt speak un-ch.17.12, Co-operation. The LORD hath not appeared to him, and put words in his unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, mouth, and with his mouth, and Divine Teacher, De.4.36. What is that in thine hand? will teach you what ye shall do. v.12, Inspiration (2).

And he said, A rod.

ground. And he cast it on the shall be even he shall be to thee Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instruground, and it became a serpent; instead of a mouth, and thou

ses, Put forth thine hand, and rod in thine hand, wherewith v.2, Moses' Rod, v.20. take it by the tail. And he put thou shalt do signs. forth his hand, and caught it, 18 ¶ And Mo'ses went and reand it became a rod in his hand: turned to Jeth ro his father in ch.2.18. Jethro. ch.18.1.

the LORD God of their fathers, go, I pray thee, and return unthe God of A'bra-ham, the God to my brethren which are in of I'saac, and the God of Jā'cob, E'gypt, and see whether they hath appeared unto thee. be yet alive. And Jeth'ro said

6 ¶And the LORD said further- to Moses, Go in peace.

Divine Commands, ch.6.11. more unto him, Put now thine 19 And the LORD said unto hand into thy bosom. And he Moses in Midian, Go, return Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. put his hand into his bosom: into Egypt: for all the men are Ge.12.10, Egypt, Is.30.2. and when he took it out, behold, dead which sought thy life.

into thy bosom again. And he an ass, and he returned to the put his hand into his bosom land of E'gypt: and Mō'ses took again; and plucked it out of the rod of God in his hand.

the voice of the latter sign.

they will not believe also these 22 And thou shalt say unto two signs, neither hearken unto Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD, thy voice, that thou shalt take Is ra-el is my son, even my first-ch.6.7. Israel (2). of the water of the river, and born: pour it upon the dry land: and 23 And I say unto thee, Let my

blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Mō'ses said unto the thy firstborn. ch.3.11, Excuses (2), [Jud.6.15.] LORD, O my Lord, 1 am not electronic way in the inn, that the LORD way in the inn, the lord way in the l since thou hast spoken unto met him, and sought to kill him. thy servant: but I am slow of 25 Then Zip-po'rah took a speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto foreskin of her son, and cast it See Spir. Utterance, Ac.2.4. him, Who hath made man's at his feet, and said, Surely a mouth? or who maketh the bloody husband art thou to me. dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or 26 So he let him go: then she

> 12 Now therefore go, and I art, because of the circumcision. Ge.17.10, Circumcision. will be with thy mouth, and 27 \And the LORD said to Aar- Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. teach thee what thou shalt say. on, Go into the wilderness to Ge.16.7, Wildernesses. 13 And he said, O my Lord, meet Mo sea. And he went, and send, I pray thee, by the hand met him in the mount of God, 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3).

> CHAPTER 4
>
> Moses' rod is turned into a serpent: was kindled against Moses, and 6 his hand is leprous. 18 He departs from Jethro. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 27 Aaron is sent vite thy brother? I know that 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. he can speak well. And also, becames Moses. 14 And the anger of the LORD God's Anger, Nu.11.1. said, But, behold, they will thee: and when he seeth thee,

mouth: and I will be with thy Ps.37.30, Mouth of the

16 And he shall be thy spokes-3 And he said. Cast it on the man unto the people: and he

and Moses fled from before it, shalt be to him instead of God.

4 And the LORD said unto Mos17 And thou shalt take this

5 That they may believe that law, and said unto him, Let me SeeFilialHonor (2), Ge. 47.12.

his hand was leprous as snow. 20 And Mo'ses took his wife 7 And he said, Put thine hand and his sons, and set them upon Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

his bosom, and, behold, it was 21 And the LORD said unto turned again as his other flesh. Mo ses, When thou goest to re-8 And it shall come to pass, if turn into E'gypt, see that thou they will not believe thee, nei-do all those wonders before Wonders, ch.15.11. ther hearken to the voice of the Pharaoh, which I have put in first sign, that they will believe thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let Is.42.9. Foreknowledge. 9 And it shall come to pass, if the people go.

the water which thou takest son go, that he may serve me: out of the river shall become and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even Le.26.16, Threatenings.

sharp stone, and cut off the

the blind? have not I the LORD? said, A bloody husband thou

1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3).

[Righteous.

v.2, Moses' Rod, ch.7.19.

De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

ch.13.2, First-born.

Ge.27.27, Kiss (1).

of him whom thou wilt send. and kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aar on all cers, and they spake to the the words of the LORD who had people, saying, Thus saith Pha-Nu. 16.28, God's Messengers. sent him, and all the signs which raoh, I will not give you straw. he had commanded him. 11 Go ye, get you straw where 29 ¶ And Moses and Aar on ye can find it: yet not ought of went and gathered together all your work shall be diminished. the elders of the children of ig- 12 So the people were scatch.3.16, Elders, ch.19.7. tered abroad throughout all the ra-el: 30 And Aâr'on spake all the land of E'gypt to gather stubble words which the LORD had spo-ken unto Mo'ses, and did the 13 And the taskmasters hasted ch.17.12. Co-operation. See Miracles (3), (Index), signs in the sight of the people. them, saying, Fulfil your works, 31 And the people believed: your daily tasks, as when there Jn.2.22. Believers. and when they heard that the was straw.

LORD had visited the children of 14 And the officers of the chilp.p.ch.3.16. Is'ra-el, and that he had looked dren of Is'ra-el, which Phā'ch.3.7. Divine Compassion upon their affliction, then they raoh's taskmasters had set over Ge.22.5, Worshippers. bowed their heads and wor-them, were beaten, and demand-De. 25.3. Beatings. shipped. ed, Wherefore have ye not ful- Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2). filled your task in making brick p.p.Is.10.14. CHAPTER 5 Pharack chideth Moses and Aaron both yesterday and to day, as B.C.1491. 6 he increaseth the Israelites' task: heretofore? 10 the people have no straw. 15 ¶ Then the officers of the ND afterward Mo'ses and children of Is'ra-el came and A Aâr'on went in, and told cried unto Phā'raōh, saying, Phā'raōh, Thus saith the LORD Wherefore dealest thou thus God of Is'ra-el, Let my people go, with thy servants? that they may hold a feast unto ch.19.5. God's People. p.p.ch.10.9. me in the wilderness. to thy servants, and they say to 2 And Phā'raōh said. Who is us. Make brick: and, behold, thy Pride (2), 2 K.5.11. Impiety, 2 Chr.32.17. the LORD, that I should obey his servants are beaten; but the voice to let Is ra-el go? I know fault is in thine own people. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). not the LORD, neither will I let 17 But he said, Ye are idle, ĭs'ra-el go. je are idle: therefore ye say, 3 And they said, The God of Let us go and do sacrifice to the the He brews hath met with us: LORD. Ge. 14.13. Hebrews. let us go, we pray thee, three 18 Go therefore now, and days' journey into the desert, work; for there shall no straw Ge.39.20, Injustice (3). Deserts (1), Mk.6.32. and sacrifice unto the LORD our be given you, yet shall ye de-Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). God; lest he fall upon us with liver the tale of bricks. pestilence, or with the sword. 19 And the officers of the chil-Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. 4 And the king of E'gypt said dren of Ig'ra-el did see that they unto them, Wherefore do ye, were in evil case, after it was p.p.Pr.28.15. ch.1.11, Bondage of Israel, [Nu.20.15. Mo ses and Aar on, let the people said, Ye shall not minish ought from their works? get you unto from your bricks of your daily See Oppression (2), ch.1.14. your burdens. task. 5 And Phā'raōh said, Behold, 20 ¶And they met Mo'ses and the people of the land now are Aâr'on, who stood in the way, ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.6.20. p.p.ch.1.7. many, and ye make them rest as they came forth from Phafrom their burdens. raōh: 6 And Phā'raōh commanded 21 And they said unto them, the same day the taskmasters The LORD look upon you, and ch.1.11, Taskmasters, v.10. of the people, and their officers, judge; because ye have made Ge.18.25, God a Judge. our savour to be abhorred in saying. 7 Ye shall no more give the the eyes of Phā'raöh, and in the people straw to make brick, as eyes of his servants, to put a Ge.39.20. Injustice (3). heretofore: let them go and sword in their hand to slay us. gather straw for themselves. 22 And Mo'ses returned unto p.p.Nu.11.11. Ge.11.3, Brick. 8 And the tale of the bricks, the LORD, and said, Lord, where-Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. which they did make heretofore, fore hast thou so evil entreated ch.14.11, Murmuring (2). ch.1.14, Oppression (2), [2 K.4.1. ye shall lay upon them; ye shall this people? why is it that thou Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1). not diminish ought thereof: for hast sent me? p.p.v.17. they be idle; therefore they cry, 23 For since I came to Phā'saying, Let us go and sacrifice raoh to speak in thy name, he to our God. o our God.

hath done evil to this people; Jb.12.6, Apparent Injustice.

Let there more work be laid neither hast thou delivered thy Nu.11.15, Despondency.

God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. 14 The generations of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16

of Levi.

CHAPTER 6

upon the men, that they may people at all

labour therein; and let them not

10 ¶And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their offi-

regard vain words.

ch.1.11. Taskmasters.

Ge.24.50. The Lord's Doings.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises. p.p.ch.12.31.

p.p.ch.3.14.

Ge. 12.7. Divine Appearances p.p.Ge.17.1; 35.11.

p.p.Is.52.6: Je.16.21.

p.p.Ge.15.18. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2), Ge.11.31, Canaan, ch.15.15. Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage, 1 Chr.29.15. Ge.12.10. Sojourners. See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.

ch.1.11, Bondage of Israel. De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. remembered my covenant.

p.p.ch.3.17; 7.4. ch.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). Divine Arm, De.33.27. God's Judgments, ch.12.12. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Israel (2), Nu.23.9. ch.19.5, God's People. Knowledge (5), ch.8.10.

De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ge.12.7, Promised Land Le.20.24 Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Ps.37.11. Earthly Heritage.

Despair, De.28.34. See Oppression (2), ch.1.14. bondage.

ch.4.6, Divine Commands

See The Uncircumcised,

Nu.27.23, Charges.

THEN the LORD said unto their fathers' houses: The sons with a strong hand shall he let Hezron, and Carmi: these be them go, and with a strong hand the families of Reuben. shall he drive them out of his 15 And the sons of Sim'e-on; Ge.29.33, Simeon, Nu.26.12.

2 And God spake unto Mō'ses, and Jā'chin, and Zō'har, and and said unto him, I am the Sha'ul the son of a Ca'naan-it-

Lord: 3 And I appeared unto A'bră-lilies of Sim'e-on. hām, unto I saac, and unto Jā'cob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JĒtheir generations; GĒr'shŏn, and Ge.46.11, Kohath, Nu.4.15.

Kō'hath, and MĒ-rā'rī: and the Ge.46.11, Kohath, Nu.4.15. them.

4 And I have also established an hundred thirty and seven my covenant with them, to give years.
them the land of Ca'naan, the 17 The sons of Ger'shon; Lib'land of their pilgrimage, where-ni, and Shi'mi, according to their in they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard the 18 And the sons of Ko hath; groaning of the children of Is'- Am'ram, and Iz'har, and He'ra-el, whom the E-gyp'tians bron, and Uz'zi-el: and the years keep in bondage; and I have of the life of Ko hath were an

6 Wherefore say unto the chil- 19 And the sons of Me-ra'ri; dren of Iş'ra-el, I am the LORD, Mā'ha-li and Mū'shi: these are and I will bring you out from the families of Le'vi according under the burdens of the E-gyp'- to their generations. tians, and I will rid you out of 20 And Am'ram took him their bondage, and I will redeem Joch'e-bed his father's sister to

a God: and ye shall know that I years. am the LORD your God, which 21 And the sons of Izhar: Kō'bringeth you out from under rah, and Ne'pheg, and Zich'ri. the burdens of the E-gyp'tians. 22 And the sons of Uz'zi-el

the land, concerning the which Zith'ri. I did swear to give it to A'bra- 23 And Aâr'on took him E-lish'hăm, to l'saac, and to Jā'cob; e-ba, daughter of Am-min'a-dăb, and I will give it you for an sister of Nā-ash'on, to wife; and heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'ses spake so unto hū, E-le-ā'zar, and Ith'a-mär.

Mō'ses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phā'raōh of Pū'ti-el to wife; and she bare [ch.7.19. king of E'gypt, that he let the him Phin'e-has: these are the Phinehas, Nu.25.7. children of Is ra-el go out of his heads of the fathers of the Le'land.

the LORD, saying, Behold, the Mo'ses, to whom the LORD said, shall Phā'raōh hear me, who am ing to their armies. [Ge.34.14. of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto spake to Phā'raōh king of Mo'ses and unto Aar'on, and E'gypt, to bring out the chilgave them a charge unto the dren of Is ra-el from E'gypt: children of Iş'ra-el, and unto these are that Mō'ses and Phā'raōh king of E'gypt, to Aâr'on. bring the children of Iş'ra-el 28 ¶And it came to pass on the out of the land of E'gypt.

Mo'ses, Now shalt thou see of Reu'ben the firstborn of Ge.29.32, Reuben. what I will do to Phā'raōh: for Iş'ra-el; Hā'nŏch, and Pāl'lu,

> Jē-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hăd, ish woman: these are the fam- See Marriage (3), Ge.24.3.

years of the life of Le'vi were Ge.5.4, Longevity (2).

families.

hundred thirty and three years.

you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you hundred and thirty and seven

8 And I will bring you in unto Mish'a-el, and El'za-phan, and

she bare him Nā'dab, and A-bi'- Eleazar, ch.28.1

the children of Ig'ra-el: but they 24 And the sons of Kō'rah; hearkened not unto Mō'ses for As'sīr, and El'kā-nah, and Ā-bī'aanguish of spirit, and for cruel saph: these are the families of the Kôr'hites.

10 And the LORD spake unto 25 And E-le-azar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters

vites according to their families. 12 And Mō'ses spake before 26 These are that Aâr'on and children of Is'ra-el have not Bring out the children of Is'ra-el hearkened unto me; how then from the land of E'gypt accord-p.p.ch.74.

> 27 These are they which

day when the LORD spake unto 14 These be the heads of Mo'ses in the land of E'gypt,

Abihu. ch.24.9. Ithamar, Nu.3.4.

29 That the LORD spake unto serpents: but Aâr'on's rod swal-ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.12.1. Mô'ses, saying, I am the LORD: lowed up their rods. speak thou unto Phā'raōh king 13 And he hardened Phā'-ch.8.15, Hardness (2). p.p.v.2. of E'gypt all that I say unto raoh's heart, that he hearkened thee. not unto them; as the LORD had 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 30 And Mo'ses said before the said. Ge.32.10. Humility (3). Lord, Behold, I am of uncircum-14 ¶And the LORD said unto cised lips, and how shall Phā'- Mō'ses, Phā'raōh's heart is hard-ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). See Excuses (2), ch.3.11. raōh hearken unto me? ened, he refuseth to let the people go. CHAPTER 7 15 Get thee unto Phā'raōh in B.C.1491. Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh : the morning; lo, he goeth out 10 his rod turned into a serpent: 11 the sorcerers do the like. 13 Pha-rach's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood. unto the water; and thou shalt p.p.ch.2.5; 8.20. 19 The stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod A ND the Lord said unto which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. thee a god to Phā'raōh: and 16 And thou shalt say unto p.p.ch.4.16. M1.3.8, Spir. Power. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. Aâr'on thy brother shall be thy him, The LORD God of the He'-Ge.14.13, Hebrews. ch.4.14, Aaron, v.7. brews hath sent me unto thee, prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that saying, Let my people go, that ch.19.5, God's People. I command thee: and Aar'on they may serve me in the wil-ch.23.25, Serve God. Hag.2.23, Chosen Instruthy brother shall speak unto derness: and, behold, hitherto [ments. Pharaoh, that he send the chil-thou wouldest not hear. dren of Is'ra-el out of his land. 17 Thus saith the LORD, In 3 And I will harden Phā'raōh's this thou shalt know that I am ch.6.7, Knowledge (5). See Blindness (4); Is.6.10. heart, and multiply my signs the LORD: behold, I will smite ch.4.21, Wonders. and my wonders in the land of with the rod that is in mine Ē'ġÿpt. hand upon the waters which 4 But Phā'raōh shall not are in the river, and they shall hearken unto you, that I may be turned to blood. p.p.Re.16.4. lay my hand upon E'gypt, and 18 And the fish that is in the bring forth mine armies, and river shall die, and the river my people the children of Is'-shall stink; and the E-gyp'tians ch.6.7, Israel (2). ra-el, out of the land of E'gypt shall lothe to drink of the water by great judgments.

5 And the E-gyp'tians shall know that I am the LORD, Moses, Say unto Aâr'on, Take when I stretch forth mine hand thy rod, and stretch out thine ch.4.2, Moses' Rod, ch.8.16. ch.6.6. God's Judgments. ch.5.7. Knowledge (5). Divine Hand (2), De.2.15. upon E'gypt, and bring out the hand upon the waters of E'gypt, ch.4.6, Divine Commands. De.8.2, Divine Leader. children of Isra-el from among upon their streams, upon their them rivers, and upon their ponds, 6 And Mo'ses and Aar'on did and upon all their pools of Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). as the LORD commanded them, water, that they may become so did they blood; and that there may be ch.2.2, Moses. 7 And Mo'ses was fourscore blood throughout all the land ch.4.14, Aaron, v.12. years old, and Aâr'on fourscore of E'gypt, both in vessels of De.5.33, Longevity (1). and three years old, when they wood, and in vessels of stone. 20 And Mo ses and Aar on did Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). spake unto Phā'raōh. 8 ¶And the LORD spake unto so, as the LORD commanded; Mo'ses and unto Aar'on, saying, and he lifted up the rod, and 9 When Phā'raōh shall speak smote the waters that were in Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers. unto you, saying, Shew a mira-the river, in the sight of Phā'cle for you: then thou shalt raoh, and in the sight of his say unto Aâr'on, Take thy rod, servants; and all the waters and cast it before Phā'raōh, and that were in the river were ch.4.2, Moses' Rod. Plagues (2), ch.8.6. it shall become a serpent. turned to blood. 10 ¶ And Mo'ses and Aâr'on 21 And the fish that was in Ge.1.21, Fish. went in unto Pharaoh, and they the river died; and the river Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). did so as the LORD had com-stank, and the E-gyp'tians could manded: and Aâr'on cast down not drink of the water of the his rod before Phā'raōh, and river; and there was blood before his servants, and it be-throughout all the land of ch.4.3, Serpents (1), Nu.21.6. came a serpent. Ēģypt. 11 Then Pharaon also called 22 And the magicians of Ge.41.24, Magicians. p.p.2 Ti.3.8. Ge.41.8. Wise Men. the wise men and the sorcerers: E'gypt did so with their en-|v.11, Lying Wonders, ch.8.7. Ge.41.24, Magicians, ch.8.19. now the magicians of E'gypt, chantments: and Phā'raōh's p.p.Pr.29.1. Lying Wonders, v.22. they also did in like manner heart was hardened, neither did

12 For they cast down every LORD had said.

with their enchantments.

he hearken unto them; as the

man his rod, and they became 23 And Phā'raōh turned and ch.3.15, Hardness (2).

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

he set his heart to this also. 24 And all the E-gyp'tians the river only. river. 25 And seven days were ful-Ge.2.3, Seven Days, ch.29.30. filled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8

The dust is turned into lice, which the fields, the magicians could not do. 20 The plague of flies. 32 Pharaoh is still hardened. ND the LORD spake unto stank. A. Mō'ses, Go unto Phā'raōh, 15 But when Phā'raōh saw and say unto him, Thus saith that there was respite, he hard- Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed. the LORD, Let my people go, that ened his heart, and hearkened Hardness (2), 2 Chr.36.13. they may serve me. 2 And if thou refuse to let said. them go, behold, I will smite all 16 ¶And the Lord said unto thy borders with frogs:

p.p.Ps.105.30.

Frogs, Ps.78.45.

ch.19.5, God's People. ch.23.25, Serve God.

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

B.C.1491.

ch.4.6, Divine Commands,

Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

ch.7.20. Plagues (2), v.17.

Ge.41.24, Magicians. ch.7.11, Lying Wonders, [Mt.7.22.

Jb.9.13. Proud Humbled. 1 S.7.8. Prayer Sought.

ch.6.7, Knowledge (5),

None like God, ch.15.11.

I intreat for thee, and for thy and also the ground whereon

troughs:

main in the river only?

to the LORD our God.

went into his house, neither did and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in digged round about the river for 12 And Mo'ses and Aar'on went water to drink; for they could out from Pharaoh: and Morses

against Phā'raōh.

to the word of Mo'ses; and the Frogs are threatened, 5 and sent. 16 out of the villages, and out of

gether upon heaps: and the land

not unto them; as the LORD had forth frogs abundantly, which of the land, that it may become

shall go up and come into thine lice throughout all the land of house, and into thy bedchamber, E'gypt. and upon thy bed, and into the 17 And they did so; for Aâr'on house of thy servants, and up-stretched out his hand with his Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). on thy people, and into thine rod, and smote the dust of the man, and in beast; all the dust

4 And the frogs shall come up of the land became lice throughboth on thee, and upon thy peo-out all the land of E'gypt. ple, and upon all thy servants. 18 And the magicians did so 5 ¶And the Lord spake unto with their enchantments to p.p.2 Ti.3.8.

Mo'ses, Say unto Aâr'on, Stretch bring forth lice, but they could forth thine hand with thy rod not: so there were lice upon over the streams, over the riv-man, and upon beast. land of Egypt. ger of God: and Phā'raōh's heart

6 And Aar on stretched out his was hardened, and he hearkened

hand over the waters of E'gypt; not unto them; as the LORD had and the frogs came up, and cov-said. ered the land of E'gypt.

brought up frogs upon the land raoh; lo, he cometh forth to the of Egypt. water; and say unto him, Thus 8 Then Phā'raōh called for saith the LORD, Let my people Mō'ses and Aâ'ron, and said, In- go, that they may serve me. treat the LORD, that he may take 21 Else, if thou wilt not let my

the people go, that they may do upon thy servants, and upon thy sacrifice unto the LORD. 9 And Mo'ses said unto Pha' the houses of the E-gyp'tians raoh, Glory over me: when shall shall be full of swarms of flies,

servants, and for thy people, to they are. destroy the frogs from thee and | 22 And I will sever in that day thy houses, that they may re-the land of Go'shen, in which Ge.45.10, Goshen.

know that there is none like un-the earth.

not drink of the water of the cried unto the LORD because of ch.2.23, Crying to God. the frogs which he had brought

13 And the LORD did according De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness frogs died out of the houses, ch.15.25, Prayers Answered

14 And they gathered them to-

Mō'ses, Say unto Aâr'on, Stretch ch.4.6. Divine Commands. 3 And the river shall bring out thy rod, and smite the dust ch.4.2, Moses' Rod, ch.9.23.

ovens, and into thy kneading-earth, and it became lice in ch.7.20, Plagues (2), v.34.

ers, and over the ponds, and 19 Then the magicians said Ge.41.24, Magiciana, ch.9.11 cause frogs to come up upon the unto Phā raōh, This is the fin-Finger of God, ch.31.18.

20 ¶And the LORD said unto 7 And the magicians did so Moses, Rise up early in the Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). with their enchantments, and morning, and stand before Pha'-

away the frogs from me, and people go, behold, I will send Le.26.16, Threatenings, from my people; and I will let swarms of flies upon thee, and Flies, Ps.78.45. people, and into thy houses: and

main in the river only?

my people dwell, that no swarms

10 And he said, To morrow.

of flies shall be there; to the Immunity, ch.9.6. And he said, Be it according to end thou mayest know that ch.6.7, Knowledge (5).

thy word: that thou mayest I am the Lord in the midst of

23 And I will put a division 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-11 And the frogs shall depart between my people and thy peo-from thee, and from thy houses, ple: to morrow shall this sign be. ch.19.5, God's People.

ch.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

De.17.16, Horses.

Ge.12.16, Camels.

Ge.4.4, Sheep.

24 And the LORD did so: and there shall be a very grievous there came a grievous swarm murrain. h.7.20, Plagues (2), ch.9.6. of flies into the house of Pha- 4 And the LORD shall sever be p.p.ch.8.22. raoh, and into his servants' tween the cattle of Is ra-el and Ge.1.25, Cattle, ch.20.10. houses, and into all the land the cattle of E'gypt: and there of Egypt: the land was cor-shall nothing die of all that is rupted by reason of the swarm the children's of Igra-el. of flies. 5 And the LORD appointed a 25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for set time, saying, To morrow the Mō'ses and for Aâr'on, and said, LORD shall do this thing in the Go ye, sacrifice to your God in land. the land. 6 And the LORD did that thing 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 26 And Mo'ses said, It is not on the morrow, and all the catmeet so to do; for we shall sactle of Egypt died; but of the ch.7.20, Plagues (2), v.10. rifice the abomination of the cattle of the children of Igra-el).p.Ge.46.34. E-gyp'tians to the LORD our died not one. ch.8.22, Immunity, ▼.26, God: lo, shall we sacrifice the 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, beabomination of the E-gyp'tians hold, there was not one of the before their eyes, and will they cattle of the Isra-el-ites dead. not stone us? And the heart of Pharaoh was 27 We will go three days' jour-hardened, and he did not let the ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). p.p.ch.3.18. ney into the wilderness, and people go. sacrifice to the LORD our God, 8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). 8 HAnd the Lord Said dies ch.4.6, Divine Commands, [ch.10.12. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). as he shall command us. 28 And Phā'raōh said, I will to you handfuls of ashes of the let you go, that ye may sacrifice furnace, and let Mo ses sprinkle to the LORD your God in the it toward the heaven in the wilderness; only ye shall not sight of Phā'raōh. go very far away: intreat for 9 And it shall become small 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. dust in all the land of E'gypt, me. 29 And Mo'ses said, Behold, I and shall be a boil breaking Boils, Le.13.18. go out from thee, and I will in-forth with blains upon man, treat the LORD that the swarms and upon beast, throughout all of flies may depart from Pha-the land of E'gypt. raoh, from his servants, and 10 And they took ashes of the from his people, to morrow: but furnace, and stood before Pha-Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). let not Phā'raōh deal deceitfully raōh; and Mô'ges sprinkled it Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). any more in not letting the up toward heaven; and it bepeople go to sacrifice to the came a boil breaking forth with Disease Sent, Nu.16.47. LORD. blains upon man, and upon ch.7.20, Plagues (2), v.23. 30 And Mo'ses went out from beast. ch.2.23, Crying to God. Phā'raōh, and intreated the 11 And the magicians could GeA1.24, Magicians, Da.2.2. not stand before Mo'ses because 31 And the LORD did according of the boils; for the boil was to the word of Mo'ses; and he upon the magicians, and upon th.15.25, Prayers Answered. removed the swarms of flies all the E-gyp tiang. from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people; there heart of Phā'raōh, and he heark-ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). remained not one. ened not unto them; as the 32 And Phā'raōh hardened his LORD had spoken unto Mō'ses. ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). heart at this time also, neither 13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ge.3.4, Lying. Mō'ses, Rise up early in the Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). would he let the people go. morning, and stand before Pha'-CHAPTER 9 raöh, and say unto him, Thus B.C.1491. The murrain of beasts, 8 The plague of boils and blains, 22 of hail. 27 Phasaith the LORD God of the He'rach sueth to Moses, 35 but yet is brews, Let my people go, that ch.19.5, God's People. they may serve me. ch.23.25, Serve God. 14 For I will at this time send THEN the LORD said unto Mo'ses, Go in unto Pha'raoh, all my plagues upon thine heart, and tell him, Thus saith the and upon thy servants, and upon LORD God of the He brews, Let thy people; that thou mayest ch.19.5, God's People. my people go, that they may know that there is none like ch.6.7, Knowledge (5). ch.23.25, Serve God. me in all the earth. ch.8.10. None like God. serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let 15 For now I will stretch out them go, and wilt hold them my hand, that I may smite thee ch.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

the asses, upon the camels, upon cause have I raised thee up, for

is upon thy cattle which is in the earth.

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD and thou shalt be cut off from Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

the oxen, and upon the sheep: to shew in thee my power; and 1 Chr. 29.12, God's Power.

the field, upon the horses, upon 16 And in very deed for this p.p.Pr.16.4; Ro.9.17.

and thy people with pestilence; Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

Le.22.2, God's Name.

Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

v.23, Hail.

Ge.19.17. Warnings.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2).

ch.6.6, God's Judgments.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). ch.4.2. Moses' Rod. ch.10.13. Thunder (1), 1 S.7.10. ch.7.20, Plagues (2), ch.10.13.

Hail. Jos. 10.11.

p.p.Ps.105.33.

ch.8.22. Immunity, ch.11.7. Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience, Ezr.9.6.

Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). Ezr.9.15, God's Right-Ge.42.21, Guilt, Nu.21.7.

1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

p.p.1 K.8.22.

throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thy- 30 But as for thee and thy thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about 31 And the flax and the barley Flax, Jos. 2.6. this time I will cause it to rain was smitten: for the barley Barley, Nu.5.15. a very grievous hail, such as was in the ear, and the flax hath not been in E'gypt since was bolled. the foundation thereof even un- 32 But the wheat and the rie Wheat (1), De.32.14. til now.

19 Send therefore now, and were not grown up. gather thy cattle, and all that 33 And Moges went out of the thou hast in the field; for up-city from Phā'raōh, and spread on every man and beast which abroad his hands unto the LORD: shall be found in the field, and and the thunders and hail shall not be brought home, the ceased, and the rain was not hail shall come down upon poured upon the earth. them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of that the rain and the hail and the LORD among the servants of the thunders were ceased, he Phā'raōh made his servants and sinned yet more, and hardened his cattle flee into the houses: his heart, he and his servants.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto

Mō'ses, Stretch forth thine hand be hail in all the land of Égypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of E'gypt.

E'gypt since it became a nation. among them; that ye may

brake every tree of the field. thou refuse to humble thyself Mi.6.8, Humility (2). 26 Only in the land of Go'-before me? let my people go, ch.5.2, Pride (2). brake every tree of the field.

shen, where the children of Is-that they may serve me. ra-el were, was there no hail. 4 Else, if thou refuse to let 27 ¶ And Phā'raōh sent, and my people go, behold, to mor-Le.26.16, Threatenings. called for Mo'ses and Aâr'on, row will I bring the locusts in-Locusts, Le.11.22. and said unto them, I have to thy coast: sinned this time: the LORD is 5 And they shall cover the righteous, and I and my people face of the earth, that one canare wicked.

enough) that there be no more of that which is escaped, which mighty thunderings and hail; remaineth unto you from the and I will let you go, and ye hail, and shall eat every tree shall stay no longer.

which groweth for you out of 29 And Mo'ses said unto him, the field: city, I will spread abroad my and the houses of all thy servhands unto the LORD; and the ants, and the houses of all the thunder shall cease, neither E-gyp'tians; which neither thy shall there be any more hail; fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers

that my name may be declared that thou mayest know how ch.6.7, Knowledge (5). that the earth is the LORD's.

self against my people, that servants, I know that ye will p.p.Is.26.10. not yet fear the LORD God.

were not smitten: for they

34 And when Phā'raōh saw

21 And he that regarded not 35 And the heart of Pharaoh Ps.50.17. "Word" Despised, the word of the LORD left his was hardened, neither would he ch.8.15, Hardness (2). servants and his cattle in the let the children of Is'ra-el go; as the Lord had spoken by Mo'ses.

CHAPTER 10

ND the LORD said unto Mo'-23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the for I have hardened his heart, p.p.ch.7.14; De.2.30. LORD sent thunder and hail, and the heart of his servants, p.p.ch.7.4. and the fire ran along upon the that I might shew these my

ground; and the LORD rained signs before him:
hail upon the land of E'gypt.

2 And that thou mayest tell 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).
24 So there was hail, and fire in the ears of thy son, and of De.4.9, Instruction (3). mingled with the hail, very thy son's son, what things I grievous, such as there was have wrought in E'gypt, and none like it in all the land of my signs which I have done Jud.6.38, Signs Given. 25 And the hail smote through know how that I am the LORD. ch.6.7, Knowledge (5). out all the land of E'gypt all 3 And Mo'ses and Aâr'on came that was in the field, both man in unto Pharaoh, and said unto and beast; and the hail smote him, Thus saith the LORD God every herb of the field, and of the He brews, How long wilt Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1).

not be able to see the earth: 28 Intreat the LORD (for it is and they shall eat the residue p.p.Jl.2.25.

As soon as I am gone out of the 6 And they shall fill thy houses, p.p.ch.8.3.

ch.19.5, Divine Owner-

[ship (1).

ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

p.ch.7.5: 8.19: 12.33.

1.18.19, Wise Counsel.

.p.ch.12.31.

os.8.35, Children (4). 's.22.27, Universal Worship. ie.18.7, Herds, 1 S.11.5. .p.ch.5.1.

I K.19.2. Persecution (1). Pr.16.14, King's Wrath.

ch.4.6, Divine Commands. [ch.11.2.

v.4. Locusta.

ch.6.6, God's Judgments.

Gc.6.22, Obedience (2). ch.4.2, Meses' Rod, ch.14.16.

ch.7.20, Plagues (2), v.22.

p.p.Jl.22

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

No.22.34, Confession of

have seen, since the day that pray thee, my sin only this once, ch.32.20. Humiliation (2). they were upon the earth unto and intreat the LORD your God, 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. this day. And he turned him-that he may take away from me self, and went out from Pha'-this death only. raõh. 7 And Phā'raōh's servants said raōh, and intreated the LORD.

man be a snare unto us? let the mighty strong west wind, which Ps.148.8. Wind Ruled. men go, that they may serve took away the locusts, and cast ch.15.25, Prayers Answered. the LORD their God: knowest them into the Red sea; there Red Sea, ch.14.2.

troyed? 8 And Mo'ses and Aâr'on were 20 But the LORD hardened Pha'. brought again unto Phā'raōh: raōh's heart, so that he would and he said unto them, Go, serve not let the children of Is'ra-el go, ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

the LORD your God: but who are 21 \ And the LORD said unto they that shall go? 9 And Moses said. We will go toward heaven, that there may

old, with our sons and with Egypt, even darkness which our daughters, with our flocks may be felt. and with our herds will we go; 22 And Mo ses stretched forth Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). for we must hold a feast unto his hand toward heaven; and ch.7.20, Plagues (2), ch.12.29. the LORD.

the LORD be so with you, as I 23 They saw not one another. will let you go, and your little neither rose any from his place ones: look to it; for evil is be-for three days: but all the chil-ch.8.22, Immunity.

fore you. 11 Not so: go now ye that are dwellings men, and serve the LORD; for 24 ¶And Phā'raōh called unto that ye did desire. And they Mo'ses, and said, Go ye, serve were driven out from Phā'raōh's the LORD; only let your flocks

presence. 12 ¶And the LORD said unto your little ones also go with you. Mō'ses, Stretch out thine hand 25 And Mō'ses said, Thou must over the land of Egypt for the give us also sacrifices and burnt locusts, that they may come up offerings, that we may sacrifice Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

that the hail hath left. 13 And Mo'ses stretched forth left behind; for thereof must we his rod over the land of E'gypt, take to serve the LORD our God; and the LORD brought an east and we know not with what we wind upon the land all that day, must serve the LORD, until we and all that night; and when come thither.

brought the locusts. 14 And the locusts went up not let them go. over all the land of Egypt, 28 And Pha raoh said unto him, p.p.v.11. and rested in all the coasts Get thee from me, take heed to Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. of E'gypt: very grievous were thyself, see my face no more; they; before them there were for in that day thou seest my no such locusts as they, neither face thou shalt die.

after them shall be such. of the whole earth, so that the again no more. land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and

the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in

Egypt.

plague more upon r na ana,

16 ¶Then Phā'raōh called for upon E'gypt; afterwards he will

Mō'geg and Aâr'on in haste; and let you go hence: when he shall Is.429, Foreknowledge.

Lace and let you go, he shall surely thrust p.p.ch.12.31.

17 Now therefore forgive, I the people, and let every man

18 And he went out from Pha'-

unto him. How long shall this 19 And the LORD turned a

thou not yet that E'gypt is des-remained not one locust in all 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. the coasts of E'gypt.

Mo ses, Stretch out thine hand with our young and with our be darkness over the land of

there was a thick darkness in all Darkness (2), Ps.105.28. 10 And he said unto them, Let the land of E'gypt three days:

dren of Igra-el had light in their Ge.1.3, Light, Jb.36.30.

and your herds be stayed: let

upon the land of E'gypt, and eat unto the LORD our God. every herb of the land, even all 26 Our cattle also shall go with Ge.1.25, Cattle. us; there shall not an hoof be

it was morning, the east wind 27 ¶ But the LORD hardened ch.8.15, Hardness (2).

Phā'raōh's heart, and he would

29 And Mo'ses said, Thou hast

15 For they covered the face spoken well, I will see thy face Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken.

CHAPTER 11

all the fruit of the trees which God's message to the Israelites to bor- B.C.1491. row jewels of their neighbours. 4 The death of the firstborn threatened, etc.

the trees, or in the herbs of the A ND the LORD said unto Mo-field, through all the land of A ses, Yet will I bring one

[Sin (3). the LORD your God, and against you out hence altogether. 2 Speak now in the ears of ch.4.6, Divine Commands

ch.32.32, Intercession (3).

p.p.He.11.27.

[ch.12.3.

65

p.p.ch.3.22: 12.35.

Ge.24.53, Jewels.

ch.3.21, Human Favor, [1 S.16.22.

ch.2.2, Moses. Jb.32.9, Great Men. Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted.

Midnight, Mt.25.6. ch.6.6, God's Judgments. Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold.

ch.13.2, First-born. p.p.Ps.78.51; 105.36. De.10.17, Impartiality (2). Mills. Nu.11.8.

Ge.23,2, Grief. p.p.ch.12.31.

Jb.11.18, Security.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. Ps.91.10, Safety.

ch.8.22, Immunity, ch.12.13.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1), Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

ch.32.19, Indignation.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. ch.4.21, Wonders.

ch.8.15, Hardness (2).

B.C.1491.

ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.16.34.

p.p.ch.13.4; De.16.1.

ch.4.6, Divine Commands, ch.29.39, Lambs.

every woman of her neighbour, for an house: jewels of silver, and jewels of 4 And if the household be too

gold.

Phā'raōh's servants, and in the lamb. sight of the people.

5 And all the firstborn in the 6 And ye shall keep it up until land of E'gypt shall die, from the fourteenth day of the same p.p.Nu.9.2. the firstborn of Phā'raōh that month: and the whole assem-

E'gypt, such as there was none in they shall eat it. like it, nor shall be like it any 8 And they shall eat the flesh See Feast of Passoy more. 7 But against any of the chiland unleavened bread; and with dren of Igra-el shall not a dog bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden or beast: that ye may know at all with water, but roast with how that the LORD doth put a fire; his head with his legs, and

saying, Get thee out, and all the with fire. he went out from Phā'raōh in a shoes on your feet, and your

great anger. ges, Phā'raōh shall not hearken passover. unto you; that my wonders 12 For I will pass through the may be multiplied in the land land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man

all these wonders before Phā' and beast; and against all the raōh: and the LORD hardened gods of E'gypt I will execute ch.6.6, God's Judgments Phā'raōh's heart, so that he judgment: I am the LORD. Ig'ra-el go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12

The beginning of the year changed.
3 The passover instituted. 11 The and the plague shall not be uprite of the passover. 15 Unleavened bread. 29 The firstborn of Egypt are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land. 43 Ordinance of the passover.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall

land of E'gypt, saying 2 This month shall be unto ordinance for ever. you the beginning of months: 15 ¶ Seven days shall ye eat Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

gregation of Ig'ra-el, saying, In whosever eateth leavened the tenth day of this month bread from the first day until [Nu.1.2] they shall take to them every the seventh day, that soul shall man a lamb, according to the be cut off from la ra-el.

borrow of his neighbour, and house of their fathers, a lamb

little for the lamb, let him and 3 And the LORD gave the peo- his neighbour next unto his ple favour in the sight of the house take it according to the E-gyp'tians. Moreover the man number of the souls; every Moses was very great in the man according to his eating land of Egypt, in the sight of shall make your count for the

5 Your lamb shall be without 4 ¶And Mo'ses said, Thus saith blemish, a male of the first year: Unblemished, Le. 22.21. 4 ¶And Mo ses said, I nus saith premise, a many to out from the Ge.4.4, Sheep. the LORD, About midnight will I ye shall take it out from the Ge.4.4, Sheep. or from the goats:

sitteth upon his throne, even bly of the congregation of Ig-Le.4.13, Congregation. unto the firstborn of the maid-ra-el shall kill it in the evening.

servant that is behind the mill; 7 And they shall take of the p.p.v.22. and all the firstborn of beasts blood, and strike it on the two Blood Sprinkled, ch. 24.8. 6 And there shall be a great side posts and on the upper cry throughout all the land of door post of the houses, where-

in that night, roast with fire,

difference between the E-gyp-with the purtenance thereof, tians and Is'ra-el.

10 And ye shall let nothing of p.p.ch.34.25. 8 And all these thy servants it remain until the morning; shall come down unto me, and and that which remaineth of it

bow down themselves unto me, until the morning ye shall burn people that follow thee: and 11 And thus shall ye eat it;

after that I will go out. And with your loins girded, your 2 Co. 8.19, Readiness (2). staff in your hand; and ye shall Ge.32.10, Staff, 1 S.17.40. 9 And the LORD said unto Mo-eat it in haste: it is the LORD'S Ge.19.22, Haste (2), 2S.15.14 Passover, Nu.33.3.

would not let the children of 13 And the blood shall be to Blood (6), ch.30.10. you for a token upon the houses Ge.9.12, Divine Tokens where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, SeeBlood of Christ.Mt.26.28.

and the plague shall not be up-ch.8.22, Immunity, ch.15.26. 14 And this day shall be unto p.p.ch.13.9. you for a memorial; and ye shall Memorials, ch.16.32.

ND the LORD spake unto keep it a feast to the LORD A Mo'ses and Aar'on in the throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an

it shall be the first month of unleavened bread; even the p.p.ch.23.15. the year to you.

first day ye shall put away Gc.19.3, Unleavened Bread. 3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the con-leaven out of your houses: for Leaven, v.19.

[ch_13.16.

Excommunication, ch.30.33. Digitized.by \mathbf{GOO}

ch.14.30, Deliverance (1).

16 And in the first day there houses. And the people bowed shall be an holy convocation, the head and worshipped. Ge.22.5. Worshippers. Convocation, Le.23.3. and in the seventh day there 28 And the children of Igra-el shall be an holy convocation to went away, and did as the LORD Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). you; no manner of work shall had commanded Mo'ses and ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined. be done in them, save that Aâr on, so did they. which every man must eat, that 29 ¶ And it came to pass, that only may be done of you. at midnight the LORD smote all ch.11.4, Midnight. 17 And ye shall observe the the firstborn in the land of ch.7.20, Plagues (2). feast of unleavened bread; for Egypt, from the firstborn of ch.13.2, First-born. Le.23.6. Feast of Passover. in this selfsame day have I Pharaoh that sat on his throne brought your armies out of the unto the firstborn of the cap De.10.17, Impartiality (2). land of Egypt: therefore shall tive that was in the dungeon; ye observe this day in your gen- and all the firstborn of cattle. erations by an ordinance for 30 And Phā'raōh rose up in Le.23.14.Perpetual Statutes. the night, he, and all his serv-ch.14.25, Panics. 18 In the first month, on the ants, and all the E-gyp'tians; fourteenth day of the month at and there was a great cry in Ge.50.10, Lamentations. even, ye shall eat unleavened E'gypt; for there was not a Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. bread, until the one and twen-house where there was not one tieth day of the month at even. dead. See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14. Ge.2.3, Seven Days. 19 Seven days shall there be 31 ¶ And he called for Mo ses v.15, Leaven, De.16.4. no leaven found in your houses: and Aâr on by night, and said, p.p.ch.8.8; 11.1. for whosoever eateth that which Rise up, and get you forth from is leavened, even that soul shall among my people, both ye and be cut off from the congrega-tion of Is ra-el, whether he be a serve the LORD, as ye have said. v.15. Excommunication. stranger, or born in the land. 32 Also take your flocks and Strangers (3), v.49. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavy your herds, as ye have said, and ch.15.4, Abasement (2). ened; in all your habitations be gone; and bless me also.

Shall ye eat unleavened bread.

33 And the Egyp tians were p.p.Ps.105.38. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. 21 Then Moses called for all urgent upon the people, that the elders of Igra-el, and said they might send them out of ch.2.2. Moses, ch.14.21. ch.3.16. Eldera. unto them, Draw out and take the land in haste; for they said, Ge.35.5. Fear of God (4). ch.29.39, Lambe. you a lamb according to your We be all dead men. Le.26.36, Terror. families, and kill the passover. 34 And the people took their 22 And ye shall take a bunch dough before it was leavened, Dough, Nu.15.20. of hyssop, and dip it in the their kneadingtroughs being Ge.19.22, Haste (2). Hyssop, Le.14.6. blood that is in the bason, and bound up in their clothes upon strike the lintel and the two their shoulders. v.7. Blood Sprinkled. side posts with the blood that 35 And the children of Is'ra-el is in the bason; and none of did according to the word of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the E-gyp-tians jewels of gold, and raithrough to smite the E-gyp-tians; and they borrowed of the E-gyp-tians jewels of gold, and raithrough to smite the E-gyp-tians; and the LORD gave the D.D.V.12. blood upon the lintel, and on people favour in the sight of ch.3.21, Human Favor. the two side posts, the LORD the E-gyp tians, so that they v.13, Blood (6). will pass over the door, and will lent unto them such things as Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Jb.11.18, Security. not suffer the destroyer to come they required. And they spoiled Ge.34.28, Spoil, Nu.31.9. 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. in unto your houses to smite the E-gyp'tiang.

37 ¶ And the children of Ig'-24 And ye shall observe this ra-el journeyed from Râ-mē'sēş Ge.47.11, Rameses, Nu.33.3. thing for an ordinance to thee to Suc'coth, about six hundred See Posterity Promised. Ge.15.5. Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. and to thy sons for ever. thousand on foot that were 25 And it shall come to pass, men, beside children. when ye be come to the land 38 And a mixed multitude Rabble, Nu.11.4. Ge.12.7. Promised Land. which the LORD will give you, went up also with them; and according as he hath promised, flocks, and herds, even very that ye shall keep this service. much cattle. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for this service?

it was not leavened; because p.p.ch.6.1.

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, and could not tarry, neither had who passed over the houses of they prepared for themselves the children of Igra-el in any victual. De.4.9, Instruction (3). v.11, Passover.

> E-gyp'tians, and delivered our children of Is'ra-el, who dwelt in Digitized by GOOGIC

E'gypt, when he smote the 40 Now the sojourning of the Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

The rite of the passover EXODUS, 13 E'gypt, was four hundred and by strength of hand the LORD De.5.15, God's Hand. See Egypt, Ge.46.3. brought you out from this place: ch.14.30, Deliverance (1). p.p.Ge.15.13; Ac.7.6. thirty years. 41 And it came to pass at the there shall no leavened bread be ch.12.15, Leaven. end of the four hundred and eaten. thirty years, even the selfsame 4 This day came ye out in the day it came to pass, that all the month A'bib. p.p.ch.23.15; 34.18. See Israel (2), ch.6.7. hosts of the LORD went out from 5 And it shall be when the the land of E'gypt. p.p.ch.7.4. LORD shall bring thee into the 42 It is a night to be much ob-served unto the LORD for bring-ling them out from the land of the Hi'vites, and the Am'ôr-ites, and the Hi'vites, and the Jeb'u-sites, Jos. 11.3, Jebusites. De.8.2. Divine Leader. ch.14.30, Deliverance (1). E'gypt: this is that night of the which he sware unto thy fathers LORD to be observed of all the to give thee, a land flowing with Ge.12.7, Promised Land. children of Is'ra-el in their gen-milk and honey, that thou shalt ch.3.8, Fruitful Land. erations. | keep this service in this month. | 43 ¶And the LORD said unto | 6 Seven days thou shalt eat Ge.2.3, Seven Days. erations Moges and Aâr'on, This is the unleavened bread, and in the ordinance of the passover: There seventh day shall be a feast to Le.23.6. Feast of Passover v.11. Passover. Strangers (2), Le.17.8. the LORD. shall no stranger eat thereof: 44 But every man's servant 7 Unleavened bread shall be Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. Ge.21.10, Bondservants. that is bought for money, when eaten seven days; and there thou hast circumcised him, then shall no leavened bread be seen Ge.17.10, Circumcision. shall he eat thereof. with thee, neither shall there be 45 A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof. quarters. p.p.Le.22.10. 46 In one house shall it be 8 And thou shalt shew thy son eaten; thou shalt not carry forth in that day, saying, This is done De.4.9, Instruction (3). ought of the flesh abroad out of because of that which the LORD the house; neither shall ye break did unto me when I came forth p.p.Ps.34.20; Jn.19.33. a bone thereof. out of E´ġy̆pt. 47 All the congregation of Is'- 9 And it shall be for a sign Ge.9.12, Divine Tokens. ra-el shall keep it. unto thee upon thine hand, and 48 And when a stranger shall for a memorial between thine ch.12.14. Memorials. sojourn with thee, and will keep eyes, that the LORD'S law may be De.6.8, Phylacteries. the passover to the LORD, let all in thy mouth: for with a strong See Law in Heart, Pa.37.31. his males be circumcised, and hand hath the LORD brought De.5.15, God's Hand. Proselytes (1), Exr.6.21. then let him come near and thee out of E'gypt. keep it; and he shall be as one 10 Thou shalt therefore keep that is born in the land: for no this ordinance in his season from ch.18.20. Ordinances. Ge.34.14. The Uncircumuncircumcised person shall eat year to year. cised, Jud.14.3. 11 ¶And it shall be when the thereof. 49 One law shall be to him LORD shall bring thee into the Law Impartial, Le.24.22. that is homeborn, and unto the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, as he Ge.12.7, Promised Land. stranger that sojourneth among sware unto thee and to thy fa- Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. v.19, Strangers (3), ch.20.10. thers, and shall give it thee, 50 Thus did all the children of 12 That thou shalt set apart Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Igra-el; as the LORD commanded unto the LORD all that openeth Mō'ses and Aâr'on, so did they. the matrix, and every firstling v.2, First-born. 51 And it came to pass the self-that cometh of a beast which same day, that the LORD did thou hast; the males shall be ch.19.5, Divine Owner (ship (1). bring the children of Is'ra-el out the LORD's. of the land of Egypt by their 13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; ch.29.39, Lambs. armies. CHAPTER 13 and if thou wilt not redeem it, B.C.1491. The firstborn sanctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover. 11 The firstlings of beasts are set apart. then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man p.p.Nu.3.46. among thy children shalt thou 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them: 20 they come to Etham: 21 God guideth them by a villar of a redeem.

First-born, ch.34.19. See God's Claims First [Nu.3.13.

ch.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1).

See Bondage of Israel

womb among the children of Ig-of bondage:

ND the LORD spake unto

cloud and a pillar of fire

Mō'ses, saying,

ra-el, both of man and of beast: 15 And it came to pass, when it is mine. 3 ¶ And Mo'ses said unto the that the LORD slew all the first-ch.6.6, God's Judgments. people, Remember this day, in born in the land of E'gypt, both

saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength De.4.9, Instruction (3). 2 Sanctify unto me all the first of hand the LORD brought us De.5.15, God's Hand. born, whatsoever openeth the out from E'gypt, from the house De.8.2, Divine Leader.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come,

ch.1.11. Bondage of Israel. Phā'raōh would hardly let us go,

which ye came out from E'gypt, the firstborn of man, and the [ch.1.11. out of the house of bondage; for firstborn of beast: therefore I

De.5.15. God's Hand.

De.8.2. Divine Leader. ch.14.16, Way Provided. Ge.21.34, Philistia, Jos.13.2.

p.p.ch.14.11: Nu.14.1.

Ge.12.10. Egypt. p.p.ch.14.2.

Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

Ge.30.24, Joseph, Jos.24.32.

p.p.Ge.50.25. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ge.24.27, Guidance (3), TNe.9.19.

Pillar of Cloud, ch. 14.19. Ps.27.1, God a Light.

De.4.31, Divine Constancy. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

B.C.1491.

D.D.Nu.33.7.

ch.10.19, Red Sea, ch.23.31.

D.D.Pa.35.21.

D.D.V.17. 2 K.19.28, Divine Control.

D.D.ch.9.16.

ch.6.7, Knowledge (5).

my children I redeem.

sacrifice to the LORD all that 5 ¶And it was told the king of openeth the matrix, being E'gypt that the people fied: and ch.2.15, Fugitives. males; but all the firstborn of the heart of Phā'raōh and of his

servants was turned against the

Ge.9.12, Divine Tokens. 16 And it shall be for a token people, and for front-we done this, that we have let

lets between thine eyes: for lara-el go from serving us? by strength of hand the LORD 6 And he made ready his brought us forth out of E'gypt. | chariot, and took his people 17 ¶And it came to pass, when with him: Phā'raōh had let the people go, 7 And he took six hundred that God led them not through chosen chariots, and all the Chariots (1), Jos. 11.4.

the way of the land of the Phi-chariots of E'gypt, and captains lis'tines, although that was over every one of them. near; for God said, Lest perad- 8 And the LORD hardened the ch.8.15, Hardness (2).

venture the people repent when heart of Pharaoh king of they see war, and they return E'gypt, and he pursued after the children of Is ra-el: and the la But God led the people children of Is ra-el went out p.p.Nu.33.3; Ac.13.17.

harnessed out of the land of chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and 19 And Mo'ses took the bones overtook them encamping by

with you. camped in Etham, in the edge ra-el cried out unto the LORD. of the wilderness. 21 And the LORD went before Because there were no graves Murmuring (2), ch.15.24.

them by day in a pillar of a cloud, in E'gypt, hast thou taken us Nu.13.33. Cowardice. to lead them the way; and by away to die in the wilderness? night in a pillar of fire, to give wherefore hast thou dealt thus them light; to go by day and with us, to carry us forth out of

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pil we did tell thee in Egypt, say lar of fire by night, from before ing, Let us alone, that we may Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2). the people. **CHAPTER 14**

Mo'ses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of shall see them again no more v.30, Deliverance (1).

is ra-el, that they turn and en-for ever. camp before Pi'-ha-hi'roth, be- 14 The LORD shall fight for God of Battles, ch.15.3. tween Mig dol and the sea, over you, and ye shall hold your "Hold your Peace against Ba'al-zē'phon: before it peace.

shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 For Phā'raōh will say of the Mō'ses, Wherefore criest thou children of Isra-el, They are unto me? speak unto the chil-entangled in the land, the wil-dren of Isra-el, that they go See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9.

derness hath shut them in. 4 And I will harden Phā'raōh's 16 But lift thou up thy rod, ch.4.2, Moses' Rod, ch.17.5. heart, that he shall follow after and stretch out thine hand over ch.4.2, Weak Instrumentalithem; and I will be honoured the sea, and divide it: and the

upon Phā'raōh, and upon all children of Iş'ra-el shall go on his host; that the E-gyp'tians dry ground through the midst Way Provided, ch.15.19. may know that I am the LORD. of the sea. 17 And I, behold, I will harden d by And they did so.

about, through the way of the with an high hand.
wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Is'ra-el went up after them, all the horses and

of Jo'seph with him: for he the sea, beside Pi'-ha-hi'roth, p.p.v.3. had straitly sworn the children before Ba'al-ze'phon. of Is'ra-el, saying, God will 10 NAnd when Pha'raoh drew surely visit you; and ye shall nigh, the children of Is ra-el carry up my bones away hence lifted up their eyes, and, behold,

the E-gyp'tians marched after 20 And they took their jour-them; and they were sore De.1.17, Fear of Man. ney from Succoth, and en-afraid: and the children of Is-ch.2.23, Crying to God. 11 And they said unto Mo'ses, ch.6.9, Despair.

> E'gypt? 12 Is not this the word that serve the Egyptians? For it See Bondage of Israel, [ch.l.11. had been better for us to serve

God instructeth the Israelites in their the E-typ tians, than that we journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth. 10 should die in the wilderness. The Israelites murmur: 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God in. 13 NAnd Moses said unto the The Israelites murmur: 13 Moses: 13 ¶And Moses said unto the structeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 They pass through the Red sea. 26 The LORD, which he will shew to Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. Enyptians drowned.

ND the LORD spake unto you to day: for the E-gyp tians whom ye have seen to day, ye

15 ¶And the Lord said unto

forward:

[Jud.18.19.

Ps.29.2. Honor God.

v.7. Chariots (1).

ch.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, [ch.23.20]

ch.13.21, Pillar of Cloud [ch.16.10.

Ge.35.5, Divine Protec-[tion (2), 2 K.6.17 See God a Light, Ps.27.1.

ch.2.2, Moses, ch.19.20. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. Pa.148.8. Wind Ruled.

v.16, Way Provided. p.p.ch.15.8.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

Watches, Jud.7.19. Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2).

See Wicked Confounded. [Ge.11.8

2 K.19.28. Divine Control. Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. Panics, Jud.7.22. Too Late, Nu.14.40. v.14, God of Battles.

1 S.14.45, Co-operation [with God.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

p.p.Jos.4.18.

the hearts of the E-gyp'tians, and covered the chariots, and and they shall follow them: and the horsemen, and all the host I will get me honour upon Pha- of Pharaoh that came into the raoh, and upon all his host, up-sea after them; there remained on his chariots, and upon his not so much as one of them. 18 And the É-gyp'tians shall walked upon dry land in the p.p.Ps.66.6.

know that I am the LORD, when midst of the sea; and the wa- Jb.11.18, Security. I have gotten me honour upon ters were a wall unto them on Phā'raōh, upon his chariots, and their right hand, and on their

upon his horsemen.

cloud went from before their the sea shore.

[Wicke face, and stood behind them: 31 And Igra-el saw that great 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 20 And it came between the work which the LORD did upon ch.4.21, Wonders.

but it gave light by night to ses.

these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moyes stretched out
his hand over the sea: and the

Moses' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The bilter waters at Marah. 27 They remove to Elim. LORD caused the sea to go back THEN sang Mo'ses and the Songs of Victory, Jud.5.1. by a strong east wind all that Children of Is'ra-el this song

night, and made the sea dry unto the LORD, and spake, sayland, and the waters were di-ing, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed glori-

waters were a wall unto them and song, and he is become my on their right hand, and on salvation: he is my God, and I Ge.23.21, Jehovah Chosen. their left 23 ¶ And the É-gyp'tians pur-my father's God, and I will

sued, and went in after them to exalt him. the midst of the sea, even all 3 The LORD is a man of war: Phā'raōh's horses, his chariots, the LORD is his name. and his horsemen.

looked unto the host of the drowned in the Red sea. troubled the host of the E-gyp'- tom as a stone.

wheels, that they drave them right hand, O LORD, hath dashed heavily: so that the E-gyp tians in pieces the enemy. said, Let us flee from the face of Is ra-el; for the LORD fight thine excellency thou hast over-

tians. Mo'ses, Stretch out thine hand them as stubble. over the sea, that the waters 8 And with the blast of thy E-gyp'tians, upon their char-ered together, the floods stood

his hand over the sea, and the heart of the sea.

29 But the children of Is'ra-el

left. 19 ¶ And the angel of God, 30 Thus the LORD saved Ig'-Deliverance (1), 1 S.14.15. which went before the camp of ra-el that day out of the hand Ge.14.15, Victories, Jos.6.20.

Is ra-el, removed and went be of the E-gyp tians; and Is ra-el hind them; and the pillar of the saw the E-gyp tians dead upon Ps.37.36. Death of the

camp of the E-gyp'tians and the the E-gyp'tians: and the people camp of Ig'ra-el; and it was a feared the LORD, and believed Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. cloud and darkness to them, the LORD, and his servant Mo'-Lu.17.5, Faith (1).

CHAPTER 15

22 And the children of Igra-el ously: the horse and his rider Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. went into the midst of the sea hath he thrown into the sea.

upon the dry ground: and the 2 The LORD is my strength God our Strength, 2 S.22.33. will prepare him an habitation; 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

4 Phā'raōh's chariots and his 24 And it came to pass, that in host hath he cast into the sea: the morning watch the LORD his chosen captains also are

E-gyp'tians through the pillar 5 The depths have covered of fire and of the cloud, and them: they sank into the bot-6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is De.5.15, God's Hand.

25 And took off their chariot become glorious in power: thy 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

eth for them against the E-gyp'- thrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth 26 And the LORD said unto thy wrath, which consumed 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

may come again upon the nostrils the waters were gath- 2 S.22.16, Breath of God. iots, and upon their horsemen upright as an heap, and the 27 And Moses stretched forth depths were congealed in the Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

sea returned to his strength 9 The enemy said, I will pur-[v.6. God's Enemies. when the morning appeared; sue, I will overtake, I will divide Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). and the E-gyp tians fled against the spoil; my lust shall be sat- 1 S.17.44, Boasters.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked it; and the LORD overthrew the isfied upon them; I will draw E-gyp tians in the midst of the my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

Nu.21.3. Destruction (3).

Wicked.

B.C.1491.

Ps.21.13, God Exalted. ch.14.14, God of Battles, | ch.23.27.

p.p.Ps.83.18. Abasement (2), 2 Chr.32.21. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

ch.10.19, Red Sea.

God's Enemies, De.32.41.

Jb.21.18, Stubble.

28 And the waters returned, 10 Thou didst blow with thy Ps. 148.8. Wind Ruled.

ead. Nu.31.22.

ch.8.10, None like God, [De.33.26. God's Holiness, 1 S.6.20. Ps.9.11. Praise God.

ch.4.21, Wonders, Jos.3.5. ch.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

Ps.17.7, Loving-kindness. De.8.2. Divine Leader. Ps.31.5. Redemption (1). Ps.23.2. Guidance (1).

p.p.De.2.25; Hab.3.7. p.p.Ps.48.6.

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4), [ch.23,27. Le.26.36, Terror. ch.6.6, Divine Arm. ch.19.5, God's People.

De.32.6, Divine Ownership (2).

Ge.12.7. Promised Land. p.p.Ps.44.2: 80.8. De.12.5, Sacred Places.

p.p.Ps.78.69.

God, King, 2 Chr.20.6. See God Eternal, De.32.40. p.p.ch.14.23.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. ch.14.16, Way Provided, Jos.3.17.

ch.2.4. Miriam. Nu.12.1. Prophetesses, Jud.4.4. 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. Timbrels, Jud.11.34. Dancing (2), 2 S.6.14.

v.1, Songs of Victory. Ps.21.13, God Exalted.

p.p.Ps.77.20. ch.10.19, Red Sea. Ge.16.7, Wildernesses.

Nu.20.2, Dry Places.

p.p.Nu.33.8.

Ge.22.2. Faith Tested.

3.37.38, End of the Wicked. wind, the sea covered them: 24 And the people murmured ch.14.11, Murmuring (2), [ch.16.2. they sank as lead in the mighty against Mo'ses, saying, What

waters. 11 Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is LORD; and the LORD shewed Prayers Answered, Jud. 6.40. like thee, glorious in holiness, him a tree, which when he had p.p.2 K.2.21; 4.41. fearful in praises, doing won-cast into the waters, the waters Ge.21.14, Water, ch.17.6. ders?

right hand, the earth swallowed nance, and there he proved Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests.

them led forth the people which thou gently hearken to the voice of hast redeemed: thou hast guided the LORD thy God, and wilt do them in thy strength unto thy that which is right in his sight, See Obedience (3), ch.19.5. holy habitation.

hold on the inhabitants of Pal-diseases upon thee, which I have ch. 8.22, Immunity, Ps. 91.7. es-ti'nà.

brought upon the E-gyp'tians: 15 Then the dukes of E'dom for I am the LORD that healeth Health Promised, De.7.15. shall be amazed; the mighty thee. men of Mo'ab, trembling shall 27 I And they came to E'lim, take hold upon them; all the where were twelve wells of Ge.21.30, Wells, Jos.18.15. Ge.11.31, Canaan, Nu.32.32, inhabitants of Ca'naan shall water, and threescore and ten melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall there by the waters. upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They B.C.1491. pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in. and plant them in the moun- A from Elim, and all the contain of thine inheritance, in gregation of the children of the place, O LORD, which thou Is ra-el came unto the wilderhast made for thee to dwell in, ness of Sin, which is between in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which E'lim and Sī'nāi, on the fif-Mt. Sinai, ch. 19.11. thy hands have established.

ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Pha'raoh 2 And the whole congregation Le.4.13, Congregation. went in with his chariots and of the children of Ig'ra-el mur-ch.14.11, Murmuring (2) and the LORD brought again the in the wilderness: waters of the sea upon them; 368.

etess, the sister of Aâr'on, took and when we did eat bread to Nu.11.5, Appetites. 21 And Mir'i-am answered hunger. them, Sing ye to the LORD, for 4 Then said the LORD unto ch.3.7, Divine Compassion.

he thrown into the sea. from the Red sea, and they went may prove them, whether they out into the wilderness of Shūr; will walk in my law, or no. and they went three days in 5 And it shall come to pass, the wilderness, and found no that on the sixth day they shall p.p.v.22. water

23 ¶ And when they came to in; and it shall be twice as Mā'rah, they could not drink of much as they gather daily. of it was called Mā'rah.

shall we drink? 25 And he cried unto the ch.2.23, Crying to God. were made sweet: there he made 12 Thou stretchedst out thy for them a statute and an ordithem

13 Thou in thy mercy hast 26 And said, If thou wilt diliand wilt give ear to his com- Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. 14 The people shall hear, and mandments, and keep all his De.6.6, Commandments. be afraid: sorrow shall take statutes, I will put none of these Statutes, Le.26.46.

palm trees: and they encamped Palm-trees, De.34.3.

CHAPTER 16

murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails and manna are sent. 25 Manna not to be found on the sab-bath. 32 An omer of it preserved. ND they took their journey

teenth day of the second month 18 The LORD shall reign for after their departing out of the land of E'gypt.

with his horsemen into the sea, mured against Mo'ses and Aâr'on 3 And the children of Igra-el but the children of Igra-el went said unto them, Would to God on dry land in the midst of the we had died by the hand of the Nu.11.15, Death Sought. LORD in the land of E'gypt, ch.6.9, Despair. 20 ¶ And Mir i-am the proph- when we sat by the flesh pots,

a timbrel in her hand; and all the full; for ye have brought Carnality, Nu.11.4. the women went out after her us forth into this wilderness, to with timbrels and with dances. kill this whole assembly with Nu.21.4, Discouragement.

he hath triumphed gloriously; Mō'ses, Behold, I will rain bread Manna, v.15. the horse and his rider hath from heaven for you; and the De.2.7, Divine Supplies. people shall go out and gather 22 ¶ So Mō'ses brought Is'ra-el a certain rate every day, that I Daily Duty, 1 Chr.16.37.

prepare that which they bring

the waters of Marah, for they 6 And Morses and Aar on said were bitter: therefore the name unto all the children of Igra-el, ch.4.5. Aids to Faith.

Nu.21.4. Discouragement.

p.p.1 Co.10.3.

ch.17.3.

Mt.4.2, Hunger.

At even, then ye shall know that ch.6.7, Knowledge (5)

glory of the LORD appeared in for you to be kept until the

the LORD hath brought you out they gathered every man according to his eating. from the land of E'gypt: 7 And in the morning, then 19 And Mo'ses said. Let no ch.24.17, God's Glory. ye shall see the glory of the man leave of it till the morning. p.p.ch.12.10: 23.18.

2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. LORD; for that he heareth your 20 Notwithstanding they hearmurmurings against the LORD: kened not unto Mo'ses; but Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

mur against us? be, when the LORD shall give with them.

you in the evening flesh to eat, 21 And they gathered it every and in the morning bread to the morning, every man according Ge.1.29, Food (1). Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. ch.14.11, Murmuring (2),

p.p.1 S.8.7; Lu. 10.16. Le.4.13. Congregation.

1 S.14.36, Draw Near God. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing.

ch.24.17, God's Glory. ch.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, [ch.33.9]

Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

ch.6.7, Knowledge (5), 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Quails, Nu.11.31. Multitude Fed, Nu.11.31.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Ge.27.28, Dew, De.33.28.

v.4, Manna, v.33.

Jn.6.32, Bread of Life. De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

ch.4.6, Divine Commands.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

p.p.2 Co.8.15.

full; for that the LORD heareth to his eating: and when the sun your murmurings which ye mur-mur against him: and what are 22 ¶And it came to pass, that we? your murmurings are not on the sixth day they gathered against us, but against the LORD. twice as much bread, two omers 9 And Mo'ses spake unto Aâr'- for one man: and all the rulers

Come near before the LORD: for 23 And he said unto them. he hath heard your murmur-This is that which the LORD 10 ¶ And it came to pass, as rest of the holy sabbath unto Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1), [Pa.118.24. Aar on spake unto the whole the LORD: bake that which ye

the cloud. 11 And the LORD spake unto 24 And they laid it up till the Mō'ses, saying, 12 I have heard the murmur-did not stink, neither was there ings of the children of Is ra-el; any worm therein. speak unto them, saying, At 25 And Mō'ges said, Eat that even ye shall eat flesh, and in to day; for to day is a sabbath the morning ye shall be filled unto the LORD: to day ye shall

covered the camp: and in the be none. morning the dew lay round 27 \(\text{And it came to pass, that} \) about the host. 14 And when the dew that lay people on the seventh day for Sabbath Desecration. [ch.3]. Id. was gone up, behold, upon the to gather, and they found none.

15 And when the children of my laws?

of it every man according to seventh day.

Is ra-el saw it, they said one to 29 See, for that the LORD hath another, It is manna: for they given you the sabbath, therefore wist not what it was. And Mo-he giveth you on the sixth day seg said unto them, This is the the bread of two days; abide ye bread which the LORD hath every man in his place, let no given you to eat. 16 This is the thing which the seventh day.

the hoar frost on the ground.

of your persons; take ye every and it was like coriander seed, man for them which are in his white; and the taste of it was Wafers, ch.29.2. 17 And the children of Is ra-el 32 And Moses said, This is did so, and gathered, some more, the thing which the LORD comsome less.

18 And when they did mete it be kept for your generations; ch.12.14, Memorials, ch.28.12. with an omer, he that gathered that they may see the bread much had nothing over, and he wherewith I have fed you in the that gathered little had no lack; wilderness, when I brought you

and what are we, that ye mur-some of them left of it until Ge.3.11. Disobedience (2). the morning, and it bred worms, 8 And Mo'ses said, This shall and stank: and Mo'ses was wroth ch.32.19, Indignation.

on, Say unto all the congrega- of the congregation came and tion of the children of Is'ra-el, told Mō'ses.

hath said, To morrow is the ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined. congregation of the children of will bake to day, and seethe Baking, Le.2.4. Is'ra-el, that they looked toward that ye will seethe; and that the wilderness, and, behold, the which remaineth over lay up

morning. morning, as Mo'ses bade: and it D.D.V.20. with bread; and ye shall know not find it in the field.

that I am the LORD your God. | 26 Six days ye shall gather it; 13 And it came to pass, that at but on the seventh day, which even the quails came up, and is the sabbath, in it there shall there went out some of the face of the wilderness there lay 28 And the LORD said unto a small round thing, as small as Mo ses, How long refuse ye to Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2).

man go out of his place on the ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined. LORD hath commanded, Gather 30 So the people rested on the ch.20.8, Sabbath Observance.

keep my commandments and ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

his eating, an omer for every 31 And the house of Is'ra-el man, according to the number called the name thereof Manna: v.4, Manna. like wafers made with honey. Ge.43.11, Honey.

mandeth, Fill an omer of it to

D. D. He. 9.4. v.4. Manna, Nu.11.6.

ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.17.12. p.p.ch.25.16; 27.21. p.p.Jos. 5.12. Jb.38.41, Providence. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Forty Years, Nu.14.33.

Ge.11.31, Canaan.

Ephah, Le.19.36.

B.C.1491.

Le.4.13, Congregation.

Ge.16.7, Wildernesses.

ch.19.8. Theocracy.

Nu.20.2. Dry Places. Ge.22.2. Faith Tested.

Na.15.30, Presumption (1).

ch.14.11, Murmuring (2), [Nu.11.1.

Thirst, Jud.15.18. ch.2.23, Crying to God [Jud.3.9.

Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2). p.p.1 S.30.6; Jn.8.59.

ch.3.16. Elders. ch.4.2, Moses' Rod, v.9.

p.p.Ps.105.41; 114.8. ch.3.1, Mt. Horeb, De.4.10.

Ge.21.14. Water, Nu.20.11. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

p.p.De.6.16; 9.22.

Ge.13.7, Strife (5).

De.32.20, Unbelief (3). Ge.36.12, Amalek, De.25.17. Exr.4.4, Opposers.

Joshua, ch.24.13.

forth from the land of E'gypt. u-a, Choose us out men, and go on, Take a pot, and put an row I will stand on the top of lay it up before the LORD, to mine hand. be kept for your generations.

Mō'ses, so Aâr'on laid it up be- Am'a-lek: and Mō'ses, Aâr'on, fore the Testimony, to be kept. and Hûr went up to the top of 35 And the children of Is ra-el the hill.

did eat manna forty years, until 11 And it came to pass, when they came to a land inhabited; Mō sea held up his hand, that they did eat manna, until they Is ra-el prevailed: and when he came unto the borders of the let down his hand, Am'a-lek pre- 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence. land of Cā'năan.

part of an ephah.

CHAPTER 17

15 Moses buildeth an altar.

ND all the congregation of down of the sun. Sin, after their journeys, accord-edge of the sword.

LORD, and pitched in Reph'i-ses, Write this for a memorial ch.12.14, Memorials. dim: and there was no water in a book, and rehearse it in the 1 S.10.25, Books. for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did ly put out the remembrance of De. 32.26, Wicked Forgotten. chide with Mō´ses, and said, Give Am´a-lĕk from under heaven. us water that we may drink. 15 And Mo'ses built an altar, Ge.8.20, Altars (1), ch.24.4. And Mo'ses said unto them, Why and called the name of it Je-ho' chide ye with me? wherefore do vah-nis'si: ye tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there LORD hath sworn that the LORD Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. for water; and the people mur-will have war with Am'a-lek ch.15.6, God's Enemies. mured against Mō'şeş, and said, from generation to generation. Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of E'gypt, to

cattle with thirst?

4 And Mo'ses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

lg'ra-el; and thy rod, wherewith E'gypt; thou smotest the river, take in 2 Then Jeth'rô, Mô'geg' father

reb; and thou shalt smite the the name of the one was Gerrock, and there shall come water shom; for he said, I have been out of it, that the people may an alien in a strange land: drink. And Mo'ses did so in the 4 And the name of the other sight of the elders of Is'ra-el.

the place Mas'sah, and Mer'i-bah, help, and delivered me from the ch.14.30, Deliverance (1). because of the chiding of the sword of Phā'raōh:

9 And Mo'ses said unto Josh'-father in law Jeth'ro am come

33 And Mo'ses said unto Aar'- out, fight with Am'a-lek: to moromer full of manna therein, and the hill with the rod of God in ch.4.2. Moses' Rod.

10 So Josh'u-a did as Mo'ses 34 As the LORD commanded had said to him, and fought with

36 Now an omer is the tenth 12 But Mō'ses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, Nu.11.14, Human Weakness. and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aar on and ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.19.24. The people murmur for water at Hur stayed up his hands, the one Hur, ch.24.14. Rephidim, and are sent to the rock on the one side, and the other Co-operation, Jud.20.11.

14 God's vengeance against them. on the other side; and his hands

Pa.8.2, Strength in Weakwere steady until the going

A the children of Is ra-el jour- 13 And Jösh'u-a discomfited neyed from the wilderness of Am'a-lek and his people with the Ge.14.15, Victories.

ing to the commandment of the 14 And the LORD said unto Moears of Josh'u-à: for I will utter- Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

16 For he said, Because the

CHAPTER 18

kill us and our children and our Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and B.C.1491. two sons: 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro giveth Moses counsel; it is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth.

WHEN Jeth'ro, the priest of ch.2.18, Jethro, v.12.
Mid'i-an, Mo'ses' father in Ge.14.18, Priests, ch. VV Midi-an, Mo'seg' father in Ge.14.18, Priests, ch.24.5. law, heard of all that God had Ge.25.2, Midian, Nu.22.4. 5 And the LORD said unto Mō'-done for Mō'ses, and for Ig'ra-el ses, Go on before the people, and his people, and that the LORD De.8.2, Divine Leader. take with thee of the elders of had brought Ig'ra-el out of

thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before there upon the rock in Hō'
3 And her two sons; of which in law, took Zip-pō'rah, Mō'ses' p.p.ch.2.21; 4.25.

was E-li-e'zer; for the God of 7 And he called the name of my father, said he, was mine De. 33.29, Divine Helper.

children of Igra-el, and because 5 And Jeth'rô, Mô'ses' father in they tempted the LORD, saying, law, came with his sons and his is the LORD among us, or not? wife unto Mosses into the wil-8 Then came Ama-lek, and derness, where he encamped at fought with Is'ra-el in Reph'i-the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Mo'ses, I thy

See Trust (3), 2 K.18.5.

Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

ch.3.1, Mt. Horeb.

Digitized by GOOGIC

unto thee, and thy wife, and thou for the people to God-ward, ch. 32.32, Intercession (3). her two sons with her. that thou mayest bring the See Mediator (2), ch. 20.19. 7 And Mo'ses went out to causes unto God: meet his father in law, and did 20 And thou shalt teach them Pr.1.8, Instruction (1). Ge.37.7, Obeisance, 2 S.15.5 obeisance, and kissed him; and ordinances and laws, and shalt they asked each other of their shew them the way wherein Ge.47.12. Filial Honor (2). welfare; and they came into they must walk, and the work the tent. that they must do. Ps.26.7. Testimony (1). 8 And Mo'ses told his father 21 Moreover thou shalt proin law all that the LORD had vide out of all the people able p.p.Ac.6.3. done unto Phā'raōh and to the men, such as fear God, men of Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. ch.6.7, Israel (2). E-gyp'tians for Is'ra-el's sake, truth, hating covetousness; and Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). and all the travail that had place such over them, to be Ge. 39.6, Fidelity (1). come upon them by the way, rulers of thousands, and rulers and how the LORD delivered of hundreds, rulers of fifties, them. and rulers of tens: 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). 9 And Jeth'ro rejoiced for all 22 And let them judge the v.13, Judges. Ps.25.8. God's Goodness. the goodness which the LORD people at all seasons: and it had done to Is'ra-el, whom he shall be, that every great match.14.30, Deliverance (1). had delivered out of the hand ter they shall bring unto thee, of the E-gyp'tians. but every small matter they 10 And Jeth'ro said, Blessed shall judge: so shall it be easier 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God be the LORD, who hath deliv- for thyself, and they shall bear ch.17.12, Co-operation. p.p.ch.15.1. ered you out of the hand of the the burden with thee. E-gyp'tians, and out of the hand 23 If thou shalt do this thing, of Pharaoh, who hath delivered and God command thee so. the people from under the hand then thou shalt be able to enof the E-gyp tians.

11 Now I know that the LORD also go to their place in peace.

See None like God, ch.8.10. is greater than all gods: for in 24 So Mō'geş hearkened to the Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2). ch.5.2. Pride (2). the thing wherein they dealt voice of his father in law, and Esr. 8.21, Toachableness. Ps.21.13. God Exalted. proudly he was above them. did all that he had said. 12 And Jeth'ro, Mo'ses' father 25 And Mo'ses chose able men p.p.De.1.15. ch.2.18, Jethro, Nu.10.29. in law, took a burnt offering and out of all Is ra-el, and made Ge.39.5, Promotion. ch.29.18, Burns-1. Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1), [Jud.2.5. ch.29.18, Burnt-offerings. sacrifices for God: and Aar on them heads over the people, came, and all the elders of Is'-rulers of thousands, rulers of ch.3.16, Elders Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellowra-el, to eat bread with Mo'ses' hundreds, rulers of fifties, and ship. father in law before God. rulers of tens. 13 ¶ And it came to pass on 26 And they judged the people the morrow, that Mo'ses sat to at all seasons: the hard causes judge the people: and the peo-they brought unto Mo'ses, but Judges, De.1.16. ple stood by Mo'ses from the every small matter they judged morning unto the evening. themselves. 14 And when Mo'ses' father in 27 ¶ And Mo'ses let his father law saw all that he did to the in law depart; and he went his p.p. Nu. 10.30. people, he said, What is this way into his own land. thing that thou doest to the CHAPTER 19 people? why sittest thou thy- The people come to Sinai. 3 God's B.C.1491. he people come to Maa. 3 Goa's message to them. 8 Their answer. 10 They are prepared against the third day. 12 The mountain must not be touched. 16 The fearful self alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Mo'ses said unto his fapresence of God upon the mount. ther in law, Because the people TN the third month, when the 1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God (2). come unto me to enquire of God: L children of Igra-el were gone 16 When they have a matter, forth out of the land of E'gypt, Ge.12.10, Egypt. they come unto me; and I judge the same day came they into between one and another, and I the wilderness of Sī'nāi. 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2). ch.15.26. Statutes. do make them know the stat- 2 For they were departed from See Lawgiver (2), ch.34.32. utes of God, and his laws. Rěph'i-dim, and were come to 17 And Moses' father in law the desert of Si'nāi, and had neserts (2), ch.23.31. said unto him, The thing that pitched in the wilderness; and there is ra-el camped before the thou doest is not good. 18 Thou wilt surely wear mount. Nu.11.14, HumanWeakness. ch.16.1, Mt. Sinai. away, both thou, and this peo- 3 And Mo'ses went up unto ple that is with thee: for this God, and the LORD called unto Divine Fellowship, v.20. thing is too heavy for thee; him out of the mountain, saythou art not able to perform it ing, Thus shalt thou say to the thyself alone. house of Jā'cob, and tell the

Wise Counsel, 1 K.12.7.

and God shall be with thee: Be to the E-gyp'tians, and how I

19 Hearken now unto my children of Ig'ra-el;

fod's message to the people. EXODUS, 20 God's presence on Sinai. bare you on eagles' wings, and the people out of the camp to livine Support, De.1.31. meet with God; and they stood 1 S.14.36, Draw Near God. lagles, 2 S.1.23. brought you unto myself. 5 Now therefore, if ye will at the nether part of the mount.
obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be gether on a smoke, because the a peculiar treasure unto me Lord descended upon it in fire: 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.)bedience (3), De.4.30. ovenant-keepers, De.33.9. above all people: for all the and the smoke thereof ascended p.p.Ps.144.5: Re.15.8. od's People, De.14.2. livine Ownership (1).
[Le.25.23. as the smoke of a furnace, and earth is mine: 6 And ye shall be unto me a the whole mount quaked greatly. Earthquakes, 1 S.14.15. kingdom of priests, and an holy 19 And when the voice of nation. These are the words the trumpet sounded long, and riesthood (2), Is.61.6. Ioliness (3), Le.11.45. which thou shalt speak unto the waxed louder and louder, Mo'ses spake, and God answered him Ge.3.8, God's Voice, [1 K.19.12. children of Is ra-el. 7 ¶ And Mo'ses came and called by a voice. for the elders of the people, and 20 And the LORD came down h.3.16, Elders, ch.24,1, 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2). laid before their faces all these upon mount Si'nai, on the top words which the LORD com-of the mount: and the LORD of the mount: and the LOKE v.3, Divine Fellowship, called Moses up to the top of ch.20.21. manded him. ch.24.7, Covenant (3). 8 And all the people answered the mount; and Mo'ses went up. ch.2.2, Moses, ch.33.11. together, and said, All that the LORD said unto LORD hath spoken we will do. Moges. Go down, charge the ch.4.6, Divine Commands. And Moges returned the words people, lest they break through Theocracy, Nu.9.18. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto many of them perish.

Mo'ges, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. LORD break forth upon them.

Mo'ges to the LORD, sanctification (2), Le.20.26.

See Curiosity, 1 S.6.19.

Priests Holy, Le.10.3.

Sanctification (2), Le.20.26. Jb.23.9. God Hidden. Cloud, ch.24.15. ch.4.5, Aids to Faith, Is.41.20. And Mo'ses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto up to mount Si'nāi: for thou the people unto the LORD. Mô'ses, Go unto the people, and chargedst us, saying, Set bounds 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. ch.30.20. Cleansing (1). sanctify them to day and to mor- about the mount, and sanctify it. Le.6.27, Washing. row, and let them wash their 24 And the LORD said unto clothes. him, Away, get thee down, and p.p.ch.24.1. 11 And be ready against the thou shalt come up, thou, and See Access, Ps.24.3. third day: for the third day the Aar'on with thee: but let not ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.24.14. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-[sion. LORD will come down in the the priests and the people break See Sin Separates, ch.33.3. sight of all the people upon through to come up unto the ch.16.1, Mt. Sinai, ch.24.16. mount Sī'nāi. LORD, lest he break forth upon 12 And thou shalt set bounds them. unto the people round about, 25 So Mo ses went down unto that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the surely put to the ch.3.5, Godly Reverence. p.p.He.12.20. leath:

13 There shall not an hand A words, saying,

Decalogue, ch.32.16. Gc.2.17, Sin's Penalty. touch it, but he shall surely be 2 I am the LORD thy God Stoning (1), Le.20.2. stoned, or shot through; wheth- which have brought thee out of ch.14.30, Deliverance (1). er it be beast or man, it shall the land of E'gypt, out of the not live: when the trumpet house of bondage. ch.1.11. Bondage of Israel. soundeth long, they shall come 3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. up to the mount. De.4.35, One God. 14 TAnd Mo'ses went down 4 Thou shalt not make unto from the mount unto the people, thee any graven image, or any Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), [ch.34.17. v.22, Sanctification (2). and sanctified the people; and likeness of any thing that is Ge.18.4, Cleanliness (2), [2 S.12.20. they washed their clothes. in heaven above, or that is in 15 And he said unto the peothe earth beneath, or that is in ple, Be ready against the third the water under the earth: Ps.24.4, Purity. day: come not at your wives. 5 Thou shalt not bow down De.26.10, Worship God. 16 ¶ And it came to pass on thyself to them, nor serve them:

1 S.12.18, Thunder (2). Lightning, ch.20.18. v.9, Cloud.

D.D.De.4.10.

the third day in the morning, for I the LORD thy God am a Divine Jealousy, ch.34.14. that there were thunders and jealous God, visiting the iniquity Retribution (1), ch.32.34. lightnings, and a thick cloud of the fathers upon the children Parents' Sins, ch.34.7. upon the mount, and the voice unto the third and fourth genof the trumpet exceeding loud; eration of them that hate me;

so that all the people that was an above of them that hate me; ch.34.7, Mercy Promised. the camp trembled. thousands of them that love me, and Mo'ges brought forth and keep my commandments.

17 And Mo'ges brought forth and keep my commandments. Prom. to Obedient ch.23.22.

Profanity, Le.19.12. Le.22.2, God's Name.

Sabbath Observance

Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined.

ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

Ge.1.25, Cattle, Nu.32.1. ch.12.19, Strangers (3), [Le.16.29] Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ne.9.6.

See Seven Days, Ge.2.3.

Filial Honor, Le.19.3. De.5.33, Longevity (1). Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

Murder (1), Mt.19.18. Adultery, Le.20.10.

Theft Forbidden, De.23.24. False Witnesses (1), ch.23.1. Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. Covetousness (1), Ps.10.3.

De.5.18, Chastity.

1 S.12.18, Thunder (2). 1 S.12.18, 1 muse... ch.19.16, Lightning, [2 S.22.15. p.p.ch.19.18.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. ch.3.5, Godly Reverence.

Mediator (2), Nu.16.48.

ch.14.13. Encouragement. Ge.26.24, "Fear not." Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, De.8.2. De.10.12, Fear God. Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden.

See Access, reserved the ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship, [ch.24.2.] was. See Access, Ps.24.3.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

Altars (2), De.27.5.

See Burnt-offerings. [ch.29.18. Peace-offerings, ch.24.5.

name of the LORD thy God in places where I record my name I See Sacred Places, De.125. vain; for the LORD will not will come unto thee, and I will hold him guiltless that taketh bless thee.

his name in vain. 8 Remember the sabbath day, an altar of stone, thou shalt not to keep it holy.

and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the 26 Neither shalt thou go up by sabbath of the LORD thy God: steps unto mine altar, that thy in it thou shalt not do any nakedness be not discovered work, thou, nor thy son, nor thereon. thy daughter, thy manservant,

11 For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and

rested the seventh day: where-fore the LORD blessed the sab- 2 If thou buy a bath day, and hallowed it.

LORD thy God giveth thee. 13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit shall go out with him. adultery. 15 Thou shalt not steal.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy master's, and he shall go out by neighbour's house, thou shalt himself.

ass, nor any thing that is thy will not go out free: neighbour's.

removed, and stood afar off.

hear: but let not God speak she shall not go out as the menwith us, lest we die.

come to prove you, and that his himself, then shall he let her fear may be before your faces, be redeemed: to sell her unto a that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar power, seeing he hath dealt de-

off, and Mo'ses drew near unto ceitfully with her. the thick darkness where God 9 And if he have betrothed

Mō'ses, Thus thou shalt say unto daughters. the children of Is ra-el, Ye have 10 If he take him another See Polygamy, Ge.4.19. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen- seen that I have talked with you wife; her food, her raiment, De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. [sion. from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me he not diminish. gods of silver, neither shall ye 11 And if he do not these three make unto you gods of gold. 24 An altar of earth thou shalt free without money.

make unto me, and shalt sacri- 12 THe that smiteth a man, so fice thereon thy burnt offerings, that he die, shall be surely put Ge.9.6, Murder (3), Le.24.17. and thy peace offerings, thy to death.

7 Thou shalt not take the sheep, and thine oxen: in all 25 And if thou wilt make me

build it of hewn stone: for if p.p.Jos.8.31. 9 Six days shalt thou labour, thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

CHAPTER 21

nor thy maidservant, nor thy Laws for menservants, 7 for women-cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

Laws for menservants, 7 for women-servants, 12 for murder and man-slaughter, 16 for menstealers, 17 for cursers of parents, 18 for smiters, NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt

2 If thou buy an He brew serv- Ge. 37.28. Traffic in Men. ant, six years he shall serve: Ge.21.10, Bondservants. 12 THonour thy father and thy and in the seventh he shall go

mother: that thy days may be out free for nothing. long upon the land which the 3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born 16 Thou shalt not bear false him sons or daughters; the wife witness against thy neighbour. and her children shall be her

not covet thy neighbour's wife, 5 And if the servant shall Faithful Servants, Ps. 123.2 nor his manservant, nor his plainly say, I love my master, Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. maidservant, nor his ox, nor his my wife, and my children; I Ge.31.28, Paternal Love.

6 Then his master shall bring 18 ¶And all the people saw the him unto the judges; he shall thunderings, and the lightnings, also bring him to the door, or and the noise of the trumpet, unto the door post; and his and the mountain smoking; and master shall bore his ear when the people saw it, they through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

19 And they said unto Mo ses, 7 \ And if a man sell his Speak thou with us, and we will daughter to be a maidservant, servants do. 20 And Mo'ses said unto the 8 If she please not her master,

people, Fear not: for God is who hath betrothed her to strange nation he shall have no

her unto his son, he shall deal 22 ¶And the LORD said unto with her after the manner of

and her duty of marriage, shall

unto her, then shall she go out

ch.23.25, Blessings (2).

Le.25.10, Liberty (1).

lities of Refuge, Nu.35.6.

Co.5.8. Malice (1). Se.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [v.29.

Ingrateful Childre .20.9عــاً آ De.21.20, Dishonoring [Parents.

Kidnapping, De.24.7. Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men.

Cursing (3), Le.20.9. ch.20.12, Filial Honor.

Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). Le.19.13, Masters' Duty.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

p.p.Le.24.20; Mt.5.38.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, be stoned, and his owner also Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [ch.22.20.

but God deliver him into his shall be put to death.

place whither he shall flee.

altar, that he may die.

15 And he that smiteth his fa-it be done unto him.

surely put to death. man, and selleth him, or if he thirty shekels of silver, and the

be found in his hand, he shall ox shall be stoned. surely be put to death.

father, or his mother, shall sure-and not cover it, and an ox or ly be put to death. 18 ¶And if men strive togeth- 34 The owner of the pit shall er, and one smite another with make it good, and give money

abroad upon his staff, then shall another's, that he die; then he that smote him be quit: only they shall sell the live ox, and he shall pay for the loss of his divide the money of it; and the

die not, but keepeth his bed:

time, and shall cause him to be dead ox also they shall divide. thoroughly healed.

shall be surely punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he con- own.

tinue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his Lause concerning that; 5 damage; B.C.1491. money 22 ¶If men strive, and hurt a

woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be L sheep, and kill it, or sell it; surely punished, according as he shall restore five oxen for an

the judges determine. 23 And if any mischief follow, there shall no blood be shed then thou shalt give life for life, for him.

24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

for wound, stripe for stripe. 26 ¶And if a man smite the then he shall be sold for his p.p.ch.21.2. eye of his servant, or the eye theft.

sake. 27 And if he smite out his man-restore double. servant's tooth, or his maidsery- 5 ¶If a man shall cause a field

free for his tooth's sake. woman, that they die: then the the best of his own field, and of ox shall be surely stoned, and the best of his own vineyard, his flesh shall not be eaten; but shall he make restitution.

push with his horn in time past, corn, or the standing corn, or and it hath been testified to his the field, be consumed there-

hand; then I will appoint thee a 30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give

14 But if a man come pre-sumptuously upon his neigh-sour, to slay him with guile; 31 Whether he have gored a thou shalt take him from mine son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall

ther, or his mother, shall be 32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he 16 And he that stealeth a shall give unto their master

33 ¶And if a man shall open a 17 ¶And he that curseth his pit, or if a man shall dig a pit,

an ass fall therein:

a stone, or with his fist, and he unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his. 19 If he rise again, and walk 35 TAnd if one man's ox hurt

36 Or if it be known that the ox

20 ¶ And if a man smite his hath used to push in time past, servant, or his maid, with a rod, and his owner hath not kept and he die under his hand; he him in; he shall surely pay ox De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. for ox; and the dead shall be his

CHAPTER 22

7 trusts and trespasses; 14 borrow-ing; 16 fornication; 18 witchcraft; 19 bestiality; 20 idolatry; 21 strangers, widows, etc. F a man shall steal an ox, or a ch.20.15, Theft Forbidden.

the woman's husband will lay ox, and four sheep for a sheep. upon him; and he shall pay as 2 If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die,

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed 25 Burning for burning, wound for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, Restitution (1), Le.6.4.

of his maid, that it perish; he 4 If the theft be certainly shall let him go free for his eye's found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall

ant's tooth; he shall let him go or vineyard to be eaten, and Vineyards, ch.23.11. shall put in his beast, and shall 28 If an ox gore a man or a feed in another man's field; of

the owner of the ox shall be quit. 6 IIf fire break out, and catch 29 But if the ox were wont to in thorns, so that the stacks of

owner, and he hath not kept with; he that kindled the fire him in, but that he hath killed shall surely make restitution. a man or a woman; the ox shall 7 If a man shall deliver un-

ch.18.13, Judges.

Oaths (1), Nu.5.19.

v.3, Restitution (1).

Borrowing, 2 K.4.3.

Mt.5.28. Impurity. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

Ge.30.20, Dowry, Jos.15.18.

See Divine Jealousy.ch.20.5.

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [ch.35.2.

Witchcraft, Le.19.31.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

Strangers (1), ch.23.9.

ch.23.9, Oppression (1).

See Theft Forbidden

[ch.20.15. be found, let him pay double.

then the master of the house sword; and your wives shall shall be brought unto the be widows, and your children

judges, to see whether he have fatherless. See Duty to Neighbors, [Le.19.18. put his hand unto his neigh- 25 ¶ If thou lend money to bour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, by thee, thou shalt not be to whether it be for ox, for ass, him as an usurer, neither shalt Usury, Le. 25.36. for sheep, for raiment, or for thou lay upon him usury.

any manner of lost thing, which 26 If thou at all take thy come before the judges; and by that the sun goeth down: whom the judges shall con- 27 For that is his covering

demn, he shall pay double un-only, it is his raiment for his to his neighbour. 10 If a man deliver unto his and it shall come to pass, when

sheep, or any beast, to keep; hear; for I am gracious. away, no man seeing it: 11 Then shall an oath of the people.

LORD be between them both, 29 Thou shalt not delay to the owner of it shall accept born of thy sons shalt thou give thereof, and he shall not make unto me.

him, he shall make restitution seven days it shall be with his unto the owner thereof.

dam; on the eighth day thou ch.19.5, Divine Owner-13 If it be torn in pieces, then shalt give it me. and he shall not make good unto me: neither shall ye eat that which was torn.

14 T And if a man borrow in the field; ye shall cast it to ought of his neighbour, and it the dogs. be hurt, or die, the owner there-

of being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a with the wicked to be an unch. 20.16, False Witnesses (1), [De.19.16. lie with her, he shall surely en-righteous witness dow her to be his wife. 17 If her father utterly refuse titude to do evil; neither shalt Evil Associations (1), v.33.

to give her unto him, he shall thou speak in a cause to decline Ps.50.18, Connivance. pay money according to the after many to wrest judgment: De.16.19, Injustice (2). dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a nance a poor man in his cause. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. witch to live.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine ene- Enemies, Jb.31.29. witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a my's ox or his ass going astray, Ps.34.14, Do Good. beast shall surely be put to thou shalt surely bring it back Le. 19.18, Retaliation For

death. to him again. 20 THe that sacrificeth unto 5 If thou see the ass of him any god, save unto the LORD that hateth thee lying under only, he shall be utterly des-his burden, and wouldest for-

troyed. 21 Thou shalt neither vex a surely help with him. stranger, nor oppress him: for 6 Thou shalt not wrest the De.16.19, Injustice (2). ye were strangers in the land judgment of thy poor in his Ps.82.3, Poor (3).

Widow and Fatherless (1 [De.14.29.] widow, or fatherless child.

to his neighbour money or stuff 23 If thou afflict them in any ch.2.23, Crying to God. to keep, and it be stolen out of wise, and they cry at all unto De.10.18, Widow and

the man's house; if the thief me, I will surely hear their cry; 24 And my wrath shall wax 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

8 If the thief be not found, hot, and I will kill you with the De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

any of my people that is poor Ps.82.3, Poor (3).

another challengeth to be his, neighbour's raiment to pledge, Pledges, De.24.6. the cause of both parties shall thou shalt deliver it unto him Pr.3.3, Mercy (2).

skin: wherein shall he sleep?

neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a he crieth unto me, that I will ch.2.23, Crying to God. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. and it die, or be hurt, or driven 28 Thou shalt not revile the

gods, nor curse the ruler of thy Honor Rulers, 1 S.24.6.

that he hath not put his hand offer the first of thy ripe fruits, First-fruits, Le.2.12. unto his neighbour's goods; and and of thy liquors: the first-ch.13.2, First-born. it good.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with
12 And if it be stolen from thine oxen, and with thy sheep:

ship (1). let him bring it for witness, 31 ¶ And ye shall be holy men ch.19.6, Holiness (3).

any flesh that is torn of beasts Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited.

CHAPTER 23

De.23.18, Dogs.

B.C.1491.

THOU shalt not raise a false 1 S.1.14, False Accusations.

2 Thou shalt not follow a mul-Sinful Imitation, De.12.30.

3 Neither shalt thou counte-

bidden.

bear to help him, thou shalt Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). Good for Evil (2), Pr.25.21.

of Egypt.

cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false De.4.9, Keep Thyself.

7 Keep thee far from a false De.4.9, Keep Thyself. matter; and the innocent and Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Bribery (1), Ps.26.10.

Oppression (1), De.24.14. ch.22.21, Strangers (1), ÎLe.19.34.

Ge.2.15, Agriculture,

Sabbatic Year, Le.25.4.

Poor (4), Le.25.25.

ch.22.5, Vineyards, Le.19.10.

Ge.2.15. Work Enjoined. ch_20.8.SabbathObservance.

Rest Enjoined, ch.31.15. Le.19.13. Masters' Duty.

p.p.Ho.2.17; Zec.13.2. Ge.35.2. Idolatry (1). ch.20.5, Divine Jealousy,

Hebrew Festivals, Le.23.2.

Le.23.6, Feast of Passover.

Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread, ch.29.2

ch.25.2, Giving (1).

Feast of Pentecost, ch.34.22. Gc.8.22, Harvest, Lc.19.9.

Le.23.34, Feast of Taber-[nacles.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary. De.26.10, Worship God. p.p.De.16.4.

ch.12.15, Leaven. Fat (1), ch.29.13.

ch.22.29, First-fruits. ch.25.2, Giving (1).

Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, [1 K.19.5] Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), De.8.2, Divine Leader. De.26.16. Obedience (1).

will not justify the wicked.

8 TAnd thou shalt take no sions: for my name is in him. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppress unto thine enemies, and an ada stranger: for ye know the versary unto thine adversaries. were strangers in the land of before thee, and bring thee in

in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou cut them off. with thy vineyard, and with their images.

thy oliveyard. and thine ass may rest, and the midst of thee. son of thy handmaid, and the 26 There shall nothing cast p.p.Jb.21.10. stranger, may be refreshed.

have said unto you be circum-days I will fulfil. spect: and make no mention of 27 I will send my fear before Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4) the name of other gods, neither thee, and will destroy all the

keep a feast unto me in the mies turn their backs unto thee. De.7.24. Invincibility. year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast fore thee, which shall drive out Ge.10.17, Hivites, Jos.9.1. of unleavened bread: (thou the Hi'vīte, the Cā'nāan-ite, and shalt eat unleavened bread the Hit'tite, from before thee. Nu.13.29. Hittites. seven days, as I commanded 29 I will not drive them out p.p.De.7.22. thee, in the time appointed of from before thee in one year; the month A'bib; for in it thou lest the land become desolate, camest out from E'gypt: and and the beast of the field multinone shall appear before me ply against thee. empty:)

16 And the feast of harvest, drive them out from before thee, the firstfruits of thy labours, until thou be increased, and inwhich thou hast sown in the herit the land. field.

17 Three times in the year the land into your hand; and all thy males shall appear be thou shalt drive them out before the Lord God.

blood of my sacrifice with leav-nant with them, nor with their ened bread; neither shall the gods. fat of my sacrifice remain until 33 They shall not dwell in the morning.

of thy land thou shalt bring in-their gods, it will surely be a 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. to the house of the LORD thy snare unto thee. God Thou shalt not seethe a

kid in his mother's milk. 20 TBehold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the

place which I have prepared. 21 Beware of him, and obey his A Come up unto the LORD, 1 S.14.36, Draw Near God.

righteous slay thou not: for I voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgres-p.p.1 Jn.5.16.

gift: for the gift blindeth the 22 But if thou shalt indeed ch.20.6, Prom. to Obedient, wise, and perverteth the words obey his voice, and do all that I speak: then I will be an enemy 2 Chr. 16.9, Divine Protection.

heart of a stranger, seeing ye 23 For mine Angel shall go De.8.2, Divine Leader. E'gypt. unto the Amor-ites, and the Ge.13.7, Perizzites, De.20.17.

sow thy land, and shalt gather the Ca'naan-ites, the Hi'vites, and the Jeb'u-sites; and I will Jos. 11.3. Jebusites.

shalt let it rest and lie still; 24 Thou shalt not bow down Ge. 35.2, Idolatry (1). that the poor of thy people may to their gods, nor serve them, eat: and what they leave the nor do after their works: but ch.23.2, Sinful Imitation. beasts of the field shall eat. In thou shalt utterly overthrow Nu.31.7, Extermination. like manner thou shalt deal them, and quite break down Iconoclasm (1), ch.34.13.

25 And ye shall serve the LORD Serve God, De.10.12. 12 Six days thou shalt do thy your God, and he shall bless thy Blessings (2), Le.26.4. work, and on the seventh day bread, and thy water; and I will ch.8.22, Immunity. thou shalt rest: that thine ox take sickness away from the ch. 15.26, Health Promised.

their young, nor be barren, in 13 And in all things that I thy land: the number of thy

let it be heard out of thy mouth. people to whom thou shalt come, 14 Three times thou shalt and I will make all thine ene-ch.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

30 By little and little I will

field: and the feast of ingath- 31 And I will set thy bounds ch.34.24, Enlargement (2). ering, which is in the end of from the Red sea even unto the ch.10.19, Red Sea, Nu.11.31. the year, when thou hast gath-|sea of the Phi-lis'tines, and from ered in thy labours out of the the desert unto the river: for I ch.19.2, Deserts (2), Nu.20.1. will deliver the inhabitants of fore thee.

18 Thou shalt not offer the 32 Thou shalt make no cove ch.33.16, Separation (2).

thy land, lest they make thee v.2, Evil Associations (1). 19 The first of the firstfruits sin against me: for if thou serve

CHAPTER 24

Moses is called up into the mountain. B.C.1491. 3 The people promise obedience. 9 The glory of God appears. 14 Aar-on and Hur have charge of the peo-

ple, etc. A ND he said unto Mō'şeş,

De.4.40.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

De.5.33, Longevity (1). Jos.2.11. ch.14.14. God of Battles. 28 And I will send hornets be- Hornets, De.7.20.

Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

Ch.34.12.

Snares, ch.34.12.

See Seventy (Index). ch.3.16, Elders, Jos.23.2. De.26.10, Worship God.

ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship, [ch.25.22.

1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

v.7, Covenant (3).

Ge.6.22. Obedience (2). ch.31.18, Writing (1). Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2),

Ge.8.20, Altars (1), Jos.8.30. Ge.28.18, Pillars.

Ge.14.18, Priests, Jos.3.6.

ch.29.18. Burnt-offerings. ch.20.24, Peace-offerings, [ch.29.28]

p.p.He.9.18.

"Word" Read, Jos.8.34.

Covenant (3), Jos.24.24. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

ch.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. p.p.He.9.20; 13.20.

Ps.24.3. Access. ch.6.23. Abihu. ch.28.1. ch.3.16, Elders. Ge.32.30, Seeing God, [Jud.13.22]

ch.33.20, Unseen God. Sapphire, ch.28.18.

p.p.ch.19.21. See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship.

1 S.14.36. Draw Near God.

Tables of Stone, ch.31.18. De.6.6, Commandments.

De.4.5. Instruction (5).

ch.17.9, Joshua, ch.32.17. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). ch.16.1, Mt. Sinai. ch.3.16, Elders.

ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.28.12. ch.17.12, Hur.

thou, and Aâr'on, Nā'dăb, and 15 ¶And Mō'ses went up into A-bi'hū, and seventy of the eld-|the mount, and a cloud covered|ch.19.9, Cloud, ch.34.5. ers of Is'ra-el; and worship ye the mount. afar off.

near the LORD: but they shall the cloud covered it six days:

the people go up with him. unto Mō's

3 And Mō'ses came and told the cloud. the people all the words of the 17 And the sight of the glory God's Glory, ch.40.34. LORD, and all the judgments: of the LORD was like devour-p.p.He.12.18. and all the people answered ing fire on the top of the mount with one voice, and said, All the in the eyes of the children of words which the LORD hath said Is'ra-el.

will we do. 4 And Mo'ses wrote all the midst of the cloud, and gat him words of the LORD, and rose up up into the mount: and Mo'ses early in the morning, and build was in the mount forty days Ge.7.17, Forty Days, ch.34.28. ed an altar under the hill, and and forty nights. twelve pillars, according to the

twelve tribes of Is'ra-el. 5 And he sent young men of the children of lara-el, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen A Mo'ses, saying,

unto the LORD.

on the altar. 7 And he took the book of the

covenant, and read in the audi-which ye shall take of them; ence of the people: and they gold, and silver, and brass, Brass, ch.26.11. said, All that the LORD hath said 4 And blue, and purple, and Purple (1), ch.28.5. will we do, and be obedient. 8 And Mo'ses took the blood, hair,

and sprinkled it on the people. 5 And rams' skins dved red and said, Behold the blood of and badgers' skins, and shittim Badgers' Skins, ch.26.14. the covenant, which the LORD wood, all these words.

9 Then went up Mo'ses, and cense, Aâr'on, Nā'dăb, and Ā-bī'hū, and 7 Onyx stones, and stones to Ge.2.12, Onyx, ch.28.20. 10 And they saw the God of Is'- breastplate. ra-el: and there was under his 8 And let them make me a p.p.Re.21.3. feet as it were a paved work of sanctuary; that I may dwell Tabernacle, ch.26.1. a sapphire stone, and as it were among them. the body of heaven in his clear- 9 According to all that I show

children of Ig'ra-el he laid not all the instruments thereof, his hand: also they saw God, even so shall ye make it.

and did eat and drink. 12 ¶ And the LORD said unto ark of shittim wood: two cubits v.5, Acacia Wood, ch.26.15. Mō'ses, Come up to me into the and a half shall be the length mount, and be there: and I will thereof, and a cubit and a half give thee tables of stone, and a the breadth thereof, and a cubit law, and commandments which and a half the height thereof. I have written; that thou may- 11 And thou shalt overlay it est teach them.

minister Josh'u-a: and Mo'ses shalt make upon it a crown of

went up into the mount of God. gold round about. 14 And he said unto the elders, 12 And thou shalt cast four Tarry ye here for us, until we rings of gold for it, and put come again unto you: and, be-them in the four corners therehold, Aar'on and Hur are with of; and two rings shall be in the you: if any man have any mat-one side of it, and two rings in ters to do, let him come unto the other side of it. them.

16 And the glory of the LORD p.p.ch.16.10; Nu.14.10. 2 And Mo'ses alone shall come abode upon mount Si'nāi, and ch.16.1, Mt. Sinai, ch.31.18. not come nigh; neither shall and the seventh day he called Ge.2.3. Seven Days.

unto Mo'ses out of the midst of

18 And Mo'ses went into the

CHAPTER 25

What the Israelites must offer for B.C.1491. the making of the tabernacle. 10 Form of the ark, etc.

ND the LORD spake unto ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship.

2 Speak unto the children of 6 And Mo'ses took half of the Is'ra-el, that they bring me an blood, and put it in basons; and offering: of every man that giv-Giving (1), ch.35.5. half of the blood he sprinkled eth it willingly with his heart Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering

scarlet, and fine linen, and goats'

hath made with you concerning 6 Oil for the light, spices for ch.27.20, Oil (1). anointing oil, and for sweet in-ch.29.7, Anointing Oil.

seventy of the elders of Isra-el: be set in the ephod, and in the ch.28.4, Ephod.

thee, after the pattern of the v.40. Divine Plan. 11 And upon the nobles of the tabernacle, and the pattern of

10 ¶And they shall make an Ark (3), v.16.

with pure gold, within and with- Ge.2.12, Gold. 13 And Mo'ses rose up, and his out shalt thou overlay it, and

13 And thou shalt make staves

Ge.2.12, Gold. Silver (4), ch.27.11. Brass, ch.26.11. Scarlet, Le.14.4. Goats' Hair, ch.26.7.

Acacia Wood, v.10. ch.30.1, Incense.

Breastplate (1), ch.28.15.

Digitized by

i. Acacia Wood. .2.12. Gold.

10, Ark (3), ch.26.33. p.ch.16.34: 31.18.

herubim (2), ch.37.9.

ercy-seat, v.22.

herub, 1 K.6.25.

them with gold. 14 And thou shalt put the them.

may be borne with them. rings of the ark: they shall not gold shalt thou make them.

be taken from it.

ark the testimony which I shall alway. give thee.

a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two same. cherubims of gold, of beaten 32 And six branches shall p.p.Nu.8.4; ch.37.18. work shalt thou make them, in come out of the sides of it;

the one end, and the other three branches of the candlecherub on the other end: even stick out of the other side: of the mercy seat shall ye make 33 Three bowls made like unto

the cherubims on the two ends almonds, with a knop and a

faces of the cherubims be.

ch.24.12, Tables of Stone.

seat, from between the two 36 Their knops and their cherubims which are upon the branches shall be of the same: ark of the testimony, of all all of it shall be one beaten things which I will give thee work of pure gold.

dren of is ra-el. table of shittim wood: two cu-that they may give light over bits shall be the length thereof, against ft. and a cubit the breadth thereof, 38 And the tongs thereof, and and a cubit and a half the height the snuffdishes thereof, shall be thereof.

with pure gold, and make there-shall he make it, with all these to a crown of gold round about vessels.

Handbreadth, 1 K.7.26.

p.p.ch.29.42: Le.16.2.

Table (2), ch_31_8_

v.5, Acacia Wood.

25 And thou shalt make unto to 40 And look that thou make it a border of an hand breadth them after their pattern, which Divine Plan, ch.26.30. round about, and thou shalt was shewed thee in the mount. make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 B.C.1491. four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the let: with cherubins of cunning ch.25,18, Cherubin (2). staves of shittim wood, and work shalt thou make them........ch.28139, Embroiders.

of shittim wood, and overlay overlay them with gold, that Ge.2.12, Gold. the table may be borne with

staves into the rings by the 29 And thou shalt make the Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. sides of the ark, that the ark dishes thereof, and spoons there-Spoons, Nu.7.86. of, and covers thereof, and bowls Bowls, 2 K.12.13.

15 The staves shall be in the thereof, to cover withal: of pure

30 And thou shalt set upon v.23, Table (2). 16 And thou shalt put into the the table shewbread before me Shewbread, Le.24.5.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a 17 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of Candlestick, ch.26.35. mercy seat of pure gold: two beaten work shall the candlecubits and a half shall be the stick be made: his shaft, and his length thereof, and a cubit and branches, his bowls, his knops,

and his flowers, shall be of the

the two ends of the mercy seat, three branches of the candle-19 And make one cherub on stick out of the one side, and

flower in one branch: and three 20 And the cherubims shall bowls made like almonds in the stretch forth their wings on other branch, with a knop and high, covering the mercy seat a flower: so in the six branches with their wings, and their faces that come out of the candlestick. shall look one to another; to- 34 And in the candlestick shall ward the mercy seat shall the be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and

21 And thou shalt put the their flowers. mercy seat above upon the ark; 35 And there shall be a knop and in the ark thou shalt put under two branches of the same, the testimony that I shall give and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under 22 And there I will meet with two branches of the same, acch.19.3, Divine Fellowship, Ich.31.18. thee from above the mercy proceed out of the candlestick. thee, and I will commune with cording to the six branches that

> in commandment unto the chil- 37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they Seven, De.28.25. 23 Thou shalt also make a shall light the lamps thereof, p.p.Re.1.12.

hereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it 39 Of a talent of pure gold Talents (1), 2 Chr.3.8.

CHAPTER 26

The eleven curtains of goats' hair. 31 The vail for the ark. 36 The hanging for the door.

27 Over against the border MOREOVER thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten ch.25.8, Tabernacle, ch.39.32. shall the rings be for places of curtains of fine twined linen, Curtains, ch. 36.9. and blue, and purple, and scar-ch.35.6, Linen.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

81

Ge.6.16, Cubita.

p.p.1 Co.12.12.

ch.28.31, Blue,

Ge.2.12, Gold.

p.p.Col.2.2.

coupling of the second.

one of another.

nacle.

make.

measure.

other; and other five curtains of one board.

southward.

2 The length of one curtain dyed red, and a covering above shall be eight and twenty cu-of badgers' skins. ch.25.5, Badgers' Skin (cb.35.7

bits, and the breadth of one cur- 15 ¶ And thou shalt make tain four cubits: and every one boards for the tabernacle of

of the curtains shall have one shittim wood standing up.

ch.25.5, Acacia Wood_ch.30.1

16 Ten cubits shall be the

3 The five curtains shall be length of a board, and a cubit

coupled together one to an and a half shall be the breadth

shall be coupled one to an- 17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one 4 And thou shalt make loops against another: thus shalt of blue upon the edge of the thou make for all the boards one curtain from the selvedge in of the tabernacle.

the coupling; and likewise shalt 18 And thou shalt make the thou make in the uttermost boards for the tabernacle, twenedge of another curtain, in the ty boards on the south side

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make 19 And thou shalt make forty

in the one curtain, and fifty sockets of silver under the ch.25.3, Silver (4). loops shalt thou make in the twenty boards; two sockets un-p.p.ch.38.27. edge of the curtain that is in der one board for his two ten-the coupling of the second; ons, and two sockets under an-that the loops may take hold other board for his two tenons. 20 And for the second side of 6 And thou shalt make fifty the tabernacle on the north side taches of gold, and couple the there shall be twenty boards:

curtains together with the tach- 21 And their forty sockets of es: and it shall be one taber-silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under 7 ¶ And thou shalt make curlanother board. ch.25.4. Goats' Hair, ch.35.6. tains of goats' hair to be a cov- 22 And for the sides of the ering upon the tabernacle: tabernacle westward thou shalt eleven curtains shalt thou make six boards. 23 And two boards shalt thou

8 The length of one curtain make for the corners of the shall be thirty cubits, and the tabernacle in the two sides. breadth of one curtain four cu- 24 And they shall be coupled bits: and the eleven curtains together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above 9 And thou shalt couple five the head of it unto one ring: curtains by themselves, and six thus shall it be for them both;

curtains by themselves, and they shall be for the two corshalt double the sixth curtain ners in the forefront of the taber- 25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of sil-10 And thou shalt make fifty ver, sixteen sockets; two sockloops on the edge of the one ets under one board, and two curtain that is outmost in the sockets under another board. coupling, and fifty loops in the 26 ¶And thou shalt make bars

edge of the curtain which coup-of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the 11 And thou shalt make fifty tabernacle, taches of brass, and put the 27 And five bars for the boards taches into the loops, and couple of the other side of the taber-

the tent together, that it may nacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the taber-12 And the remnant that re-nacle, for the two sides westmaineth of the curtains of the ward tent, the half curtain that re- 28 And the middle bar in the maineth, shall hang over the midst of the boards shall reach

from end to end.

13 And a cubit on the one side. 29 And thou shalt overlay the and a cubit on the other side of boards with gold, and make their Ge.2.12, Gold. that which remaineth in the rings of gold for places for the

length of the curtains of the bars: and thou shalt overlay

ering for the tent of rams' skins shewed thee in the mount.

ch.25.8, Tabernacle.

ch.25.3, Brass, 1 K.7.14.

backside of the tabernacle.

be one.

leth the second.

shall be all of one measure.

tent, it shall hang over the the bars with gold. sides of the tabernacle on this 30 And thou shalt rear up the side and on that side, to cover it. tabernacle according to the ch.25.8, Tabernacle. 14 And thou shalt make a cov-fashion thereof which was ch.25.40, Divine Plan.

ch.25.3. Silver (4), ch.35.24.

ch.25.31, Candlestick, Nu.8.2.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make an their fillets of silver.

shittim wood, and overlay them shall be fifty cubits.

with gold, and their hooks 14 The hangings of one side shall be of gold: and thou shalt of the gate shall be fifteen

bims shall it be made:

place and the most holy.

wrought with needlework.

CHAPTER 27

sockets of silver.

north side.

them.

for the lamp.

shall be three cubits.

overlay it with brass.

il (2), ch.36.35.

25.4, Purple (1).

25.4, Scarlet.

35.6, Linen. 25.18. Cherubim (2).

25.5. Acacia Wood. -2-12. Gold.

.25.3, Silver (4). e Vail (2), He.10.20.

.25.10, Ark (3), ch.30.26.

ply Place, ch.28.29. oly of Holies, 1 K.6.19.

1.25.17, Mercy-seat, ch.30.6.

h.25.23, Table (2).

h.25.23, 1 and h.25.31, Candlestick, [ch.27.20.

:h.28.31, Blue. :h.25.4, Purple (1). :h.25.4, Scarlet. :h.35.6, Linen.

ch.35.6, Linen. ch.28.39, Embroidery.

ch.25.3, Brass.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

B.C.1491.

Brazen Altar, ch.29.36. ch.25.5, Acacia Wood.

ch.25.3, Brass.

1 K.7.50. Besins. Fleshhooks, ch.38.3.

pans to receive his ashes, and shall be an hundred cubits, and his shovels, and his basons, and the breadth fifty every where, his fleshhooks, and his firepans: and the height five cubits of all the vessels thereof thou shalt fine twined linen, and their

make of brass. 4 And thou shalt make for it a 19 All the vessels of the tabgrate of network of brass; and ernacle in all the service there-

four brasen rings in the four all the pins of the court, shall corners thereof. 5 And thou shalt put it under 20 ¶And thou shalt command the compass of the altar be the children of Is'ra-el, that

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a for the altar, staves of shittim vail of blue, and purple, and wood, and overlay them with scarlet, and fine twined linen brass. of cunning work: with cheru- 7 And the staves shall be put

into the rings, and the staves 32 And thou shalt hang it up shall be upon the two sides of on four pillars of shittim wood the altar, to bear it. v.1. Brezen Alter. overlaid with gold: their hooks 8 Hollow with boards shalt

shall be of gold, upon the four thou make it: as it was shewed ch.25.40, Divine Plan, Nu. 8.4. thee in the mount, so shall they 33 And thou shalt hang up the make it. vail under the taches, that thou 9 ¶And thou shalt make the p.p.ch.38.9; Ps.100.4.

mayest bring in thither within court of the tabernacle: for the ch.25.8, Tabernacle. the vail the ark of the testi-south side southward there mony: and the vail shall divide shall be hangings for the court

unto you between the holy of fine twined linen of an hun-ch.35.6, Linen. dred cubits long for one side: Ge.6.16, Cubits. 34 And thou shalt put the 10 And the twenty pillars mercy seat upon the ark of the thereof and their twenty testimony in the most holy sockets shall be of brass; the ch.25.3, Brass.

hooks of the pillars and their 35 And thou shalt set the fillets shall be of silver. table without the vail, and the 11 And likewise for the north candlestick over against the side in length there shall be table on the side of the taber-hangings of an hundred cubits nacle toward the south: and long, and his twenty pillars and thou shalt put the table on the their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and

hanging for the door of the 12 And for the breadth of the tent, of blue, and purple, and court on the west side shall be scarlet, and fine twined linen, hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. 37 And thou shalt make for 13 And the breadth of the the hanging five pillars of court on the east side eastward

cast five sockets of brass for cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. 15 And on the other side shall The altar of burnt offering. 9 The be hangings fifteen cubits: court of the tabernacle. 20 The oil their pillars three, and their sockets three. ND thou shalt make an 16 And for the gate of the A altar of shittim wood, five court shall be an hanging of

cubits long, and five cubits twenty cubits, of blue, and pur-ch.25.4, Purple (1).
broad; the altar shall be four-ple, and scarlet, and fine twined ch.25.4, Scarlet.
square: and the height thereof linen, wrought with needle-ch.35.6, Linen. work: and their pillars shall 2 And thou shalt make the be four, and their sockets four. horns of it upon the four cor- 17 All the pillars round about ners thereof: his horns shall the court shall be filleted with be of the same: and thou shalt silver; their hooks shall be of ch.25.3, Silver (4).

silver, and their sockets of brass. ch.25.3, Brass. 3 And thou shalt make his 18 The length of the court sockets of brass.

upon the net shalt thou make of, and all the pins thereof, and be of brass.

neath, that the net may be even they bring thee pure oil olive ch.25.2, Giving (1). to the midst of the altar. beaten for the light, to cause Oil (1), Le.24.2.

6 And thou shalt make staves the lamp to burn always.

ch.25.8, Tabernacle. ch.26.31, Vail (2). p.p.ch.30.8; 1 S.3.3.

B.C.1491.

Le.23.14.Perpetual Statutes.

Aâr'on and his sons shall order stones upon the shoulders of it from evening to morning be the ephod for stones of me-v.4, Ephod. fore the LORD: it shall be a morial unto the children of Igstatute for ever unto their gen-ra-el: and Aâr'on shall bear ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.39.10. erations on the behalf of the their names before the LORD p.p.ch.39.7. children of Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 28

Aaron and his sons separated for the priest's office. 6 The sphod. 30 The Urim and Thummim. 36 The plate 14 And two chains of pure gold Ge.2.12, Gold. of the mitre, etc.

ND take thou unto thee shalt thou make them, and his sons with him, from among the ouches. Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2), [ch.31.2.] the children of Iş'ra-el, that he is the breastplate of judgment with ch.25.7, Breastplate (1) [ch.31.2.] dăb and A-bi'hū, E-le-a'zar and of the ephod thou shalt make

Priests' Garments, ch.29.5. for glory and for beauty.

ch.6.23, Abihu, Le.10.1.

ch.6.23, Eleazar, Nu.3.32.

p.p.ch.31.6. Skill, ch.31.3.

1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

ch.25.7, Breastplate (1). Ephod, v.25. Mitre, ch.29.6. Girdle (1), Le.8.7.

p.p.v.2.

Ge.2.12, Gold. ch.35.6, Linen. v.39. Embroidery.

v.4, Girdle (1).

v.31, Blue. ch.25.4, Purple (1). ch.25.4, Scarlet. ch.35.6, Linen.

Ge.2.12, Onyx.

Engraving, ch.35.35. Ge.38.18, Signets, ch.39.6.

I have filled with the spirit of shall be the breadth thereof. wisdom, that they may make 17 And thou shalt set in it p.p.ch.39.10. Aâr'on's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

settings of stones, even four 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. the first row Sardius, ch.39.10.

shall be a sardius, a topaz, and Topaz, Jb.28.19.

which they shall make; a first row. breastplate, and an ephod, and 18 And the second row shall Emeralds, ch.39.11. a robe, and a broidered coat, a be an emerald, a sapphire, and ch.24.10, Sapphire, Jb.28.16. mitre, and a girdle: and they a diamond. Aâr on thy brother, and his an agate, and an amethyst.

ch.25.4, Purple (1), Nu.4.13. and blue, and purple, and scar-closings. let, and fine linen.

> derpieces thereof joined at the cording to the twelve tribes. two edges thereof; and so it 22 And thou shalt make upon

> shall be joined together. the ephod, which is upon it, gold. shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; even of the breastplate two rings of scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 And thou shalt take two plate.

Is'ra-el :

10 Six of their names on one ends of the breastplate. stone, and the other six names | 25 And the other two ends of of the rest on the other stone, the two wreathen chains thou according to their birth.

11 With the work of an en- and put them on the shouldergraver in stone, like the engra-pieces of the ephod before it. vings of a signet, shalt thou en-grave the two stones with the rings of gold, and thou shalt names of the children of Is'-put them upon the two ends of

21 In the tabernacle of the ra-el: thou shalt make them to congregation without the vail, be set in ouches of gold. which is before the testimony, 12 And thou shalt put the two

upon his two shoulders for a

memorial. 13 And thou shalt make ouches

at the ends; of wreathen work

Aâr'on thy brother, and fasten the wreathen chains to

th'a-mär, Aâr'on's sons.

1t; of gold, of blue, and of pur2 And thou shalt make holy ple, and of scarlet, and of fine
garments for Aâr'on thy brother twined linen, shalt thou make it. ch.35.6, Linen. 16 Foursquare it shall be be-

3 And thou shalt speak unto ing doubled; a span shall be Span, ch.39.9. all that are wise hearted, whom the length thereof, and a span

4 And these are the garments a carbuncle: this shall be the Carbuncle, ch.39.10.

shall make holy garments for 19 And the third row a ligure, Agate, Is.54.12.

sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, Beryl, ch.39.13. and an onyx, and a jasper: they Jasper. ch.39.13. Jasper. ch.39.13. Ge.2.12, Gold.

21 And the stones shall be 6 ¶ And they shall make the with the names of the children ephod of gold, of blue, and of of Ig'ra-el, twelve, according to purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoul-with his name shall they be ac-

the breastplate chains at the 8 And the curious girdle of ends of wreathen work of pure 23 And thou shalt make upon

gold, of blue, and purple, and gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastonyx stones, and grave on them 24 And thou shalt put the two

the names of the children of wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the

shalt fasten in the two ouches,

ch.12.14, Memoriala, [Nu.15.3

[ch.35.9.

Diamonds, Je.17.1. Amethyst, ch.39.12.

ch.25.7, Breastplate (1).

v.4, Ephod, ch.39.2.

v.4, Mitre.

the breastplate in the border bear the iniquity of the holy Is.53.12, Sin-bearer. thereof, which is in the side of things, which the children of p.p.Le.10.17; 22.9. the ephod inward. Iş'ra-el shall hallow in all their 27 And two other rings of holy gifts; and it shall be algold thou shalt make, and shalt ways upon his forehead, that put them on the two sides of they may be accepted before the Accepted of God, 2 S.24.23. the ephod underneath, toward LORD. over 39 ¶And thou shalt embroider Embroidery, ch.35.35. the forepart thereof, against the other coupling the coat of fine linen, and thou thereof, above the curious gir-shalt make the mitre of fine '.4. Girdle (1). dle of the ephod. linen, and thou shalt make the 28 And they shall bind the girdle of needlework. breastplate by the rings thereof 40 ¶And for Aâr'on's sons thou v.4. Girdle (1). :h.25.7, Breastplate (1). unto the rings of the ephod shalt make coats, and thou shalt Ge.37.3, Coats, Da.3.21. with a lace of blue, that it may make for them girdles, and bon-Bonnets, ch.29.9. be above the curious girdle of nets shalt thou make for them, the ephod, and that the breast-for glory and for beauty. plate be not loosed from the 41 And thou shalt put them ephod. upon Aâr on thy brother, and 29 And Aâr on shall bear the his sons with him; and shalt p.p.Song 8.6; He.9.24. names of the children of is ra-el anoint them, and consecrate Le.8.30, Anointing (2). in the breastplate of judgment them, and sanctify them, that ch.29.9, Consecration (3). upon his heart, when he goeth they may minister unto me in in unto the holy place, for a the priest's office. ch.26.33, Holy Place, [ch.31.11. memorial before the LORD con- 42 And thou shalt make them tinually. linen breeches to cover their v.2, Priests' Garments. 30 ¶ And thou shalt put in nakedness; from the loins even the breastplate of judgment the unto the thighs they shall O'rim and the Thum'mim; and reach: they shall be upon Aâr'on's 43 And they shall be upon Urim and Thummin, Le.8.8. heart, when he goeth in before Aâr on, and upon his sons, when the LORD: and Aâr'on shall they come in unto the taber-ch.25.8, Tabernacle. bear the judgment of the chil-nacle of the congregation, or p.p.ch.20.26. dren of Is'ra-el upon his heart when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy before the LORD continually. 31 ¶And thou shalt make the place; that they bear not iniq-Blue, ch.39.22. robe of the ephod all of blue. uity, and die: it shall be a 32 And there shall be an hole in statute for ever unto him and Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. the top of it, in the midst there-his seed after him. of: it shall have a binding of CHAPTER 29 woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of The sacrifice and ceremonies of conse- B.C.1491. crating the priests. 38 The contin-ual burnt offering. 43 God's prom-ise to dwell among the children of an habergeon, that it be not rent. Israel. 33 And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pome-granates of blue, and of purple, Pomegranates, ch.39.24. ND this is the thing that A thou shalt do unto them to and of scarlet, round about the hallow them, to minister unto v.9, Consecration (3). Bells, ch.39.25. hem thereof; and bells of gold me in the priest's office: Take p.p.Le.8.2. one young bullock, and two v.11, Bullocks. between them round about: 34 A golden bell and a pome-rams without blemish, granate, a golden bell and a 2 And unleavened bread, and Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. pomegranate, upon the hem of cakes unleavened tempered with the robe round about. oil. and wafers unleavened Oil (2), Le.2.15. 35 And it shall be upon Aâr'on anointed with oil: of wheaten ch.16.31, Wafers, Le.2.4. to minister: and his sound shall flour shalt thou make them. Flour, Le.2.2. be heard when he goeth in unto 3 And thou shalt put them inthe holy place before the LORD, to one basket, and bring them Ge.40.16, Baskets, v.32. ch.26.33, Holy Place. and when he cometh out, that in the basket, with the bullock he die not. and the two rams. 36 ¶ And thou shalt make a 4 And Aâr on and his sons p.p.ch.39.30; Le.8.9. plate of pure gold, and grave thou shalt bring unto the door upon it, like the engravings of of the tabernacle of the congreasignet, HOLINESS TO THE gation, and shalt wash them Le.6.27, Washing. v.11. Engraving. p.p.Zec.14.20. LORD. with water. 37 And thou shalt put it on a 5 And thou shalt take the gar-ch.28.2, Priests' Garments blue lace, that it may be upon ments, and put upon Aar on the the mitre; upon the forefront coat, and the robe of the ephod, Ge.37.3, Coats.

38 And it shall be upon Aâr'-plate, and gird him with the ch.25.7, Breastplate (1). on's forehead, that Aâr'on may curious girdle of the ephod:

of the mitre it shall be.

and the ephod, and the breast-ch.28.4, Ephod.

Ge.15.9, Rams.

Blood Applied, Le.8.23.

6 And thou shalt put the mitre their right foot, and sprinkle ch.28.4, Mitre, ch.39.28. upon his head, and put the holy the blood upon the altar round crown upon the mitre. about. 7 Then shalt thou take the 21 And thou shalt take of the anointing oil, and pour it upon blood that is upon the altar, and ch.12.7. Blood Sprinkled Anointing Oil, ch.30.25. of the anointing oil, and sprinkle v.7, Anointing Oil. Le.8.30, Anointing (2). his head, and anoint him. 8 And thou shalt bring his it upon Aâr'on, and upon his gar-ch. 28.2, Priests' Garmen sons, and put coats upon them, ments, and upon his sons, and Ge.37.3. Coats. 9 And thou shalt gird them upon the garments of his sons with girdles, Aâr'on and his with him: and he shall be hal-p.p.He.9.22. ch.28.4, Girdle (1). sons, and put the bonnets on lowed, and his garments, and his v.9, Consecration (3). ch.28.40, Bonnets, ch.39.28. them: and the priest's office sons, and his sons' garments Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes shall be their's for a perpetual with him. statute: and thou shalt conse- 22 Also thou shalt take of the Consecration (3), Le.8.12. crate Aâr'on and his sons. ram the fat and the rump, and 10 And thou shalt cause a bul-the fat that covereth the in-ch. 23.18, Fat (1). lock to be brought before the wards, and the caul above the tabernacle of the congregation; liver, and the two kidneys, and and Aâr on and his sons shall the fat that is upon them, and Le.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). put their hands upon the head the right shoulder; for it is a of the bullock. ram of consecration: 11 And thou shalt kill the bul- 23 And one loaf of bread, and p.p.Le.8.26. Bullocks, v.36. lock before the Lord, by the one cake of oiled bread, and one door of the tabernacle of the wafer out of the basket of the ch.16.31, Wafers. unleavened bread that is before Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread congregation. 12 And thou shalt take of the the LORD: blood of the bullock, and put it | 24 And thou shalt put all in ch.12.13, Blood (6). upon the horns of the altar with the hands of Aâr'on, and in the thy finger, and pour all the hands of his sons; and shalt blood beside the bottom of the wave them for a wave offering Wave-offerings, Le.7.39. before the LORD. altar. 13 And thou shalt take all the 25 And thou shalt receive fat that covereth the inwards, them of their hands, and burn ch.23.18, Fat (1), Le.1.8, and the caul that is above the them upon the altar for a burnt v.18. Burnt-offerings. liver, and the two kidneys, and offering, for a sweet savour be-Ge.S.21, Sweet Savos. the fat that is upon them, and fore the LORD: it is an offering burn them upon the altar. made by fire unto the LORD. ch.27.1, Brazen Altar. 14 But the flesh of the bullock, 26 And thou shalt take the p.p.Le.A.11,12; He.13.11. and his skin, and his dung, shalt breast of the ram of Aâr'on's thou burn with fire without the consecration, and wave it for a Without the Camp, ch.33.7. wave offering before the LORD: Sin-offerings, ch.30.10. camp: it is a sin offering. 15 Thou shalt also take one and it shall be thy part.
ram; and Aâr on and his sons 27 And thou shalt sanctify the Ge.15.9. Rams, Le.5.15. shall put their hands upon the breast of the wave offering, and Le.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). the shoulder of the heave offerhead of the ram. 16 And thou shalt slay the ing, which is waved, and which ram, and thou shalt take his is heaved up, of the ram of Heave-offerings, Le.7.14. blood, and sprinkle it round the consecration, even of that ch.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. which is for Aâr on, and of that p.p.De.18.3. about upon the altar. 17 And thou shalt cut the ram which is for his sons: in pieces, and wash the inwards 28 And it shall be Aâr'on's and Le.2.3. Priests' Dues. of him, and his legs, and put his sons' by a statute for ever Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. them unto his pieces, and unto from the children of Is ra-el: for it is an heave offering: and it his head. 18 And thou shalt burn the shall be an heave offering from whole ram upon the altar: it the children of Igra-el of the whole ram upon the attait. It is a burnt offering unto the sacrifice of their peace offerings, ch.20.24, Peace-offerings, Burnt-offerings, Le.6.9. Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor, Le.1.9. LORD: it is a sweet savour, an even their heave offering unto offering made by fire unto the the LORD. 29 ¶And the holy garments of ch.28.2, Priests' Garments. ch.31.10. 19 And thou shalt take the Aar'on shall be his sons' after p.p.Le.8.22. other ram; and Aâr'on and his him, to be anointed therein, and p.p.Nu.20.26. sons shall put their hands upon to be consecrated in them. Le.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). 30 And that son that is priest the head of the ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill the in his stead shall put them on

86

put it upon the tip of the right into the tabernacle of the con-

ear of Aâr'on, and upon the tip gregation to minister in the of the right ear of his sons, and holy place.

upon the thumb of their right 31 ¶And thou shalt take the hand, and upon the great toe of ram of the consecration, and p.p.Le.8.31.

ram, and take of his blood, and seven days, when he cometh Ge.2.3, Seven Days, 1 S.11.3.

riests' Food, Lc.6.16.

-40.16, Baskets, Le.8.2. h. 25.8, Tabernacle. .p. Le. 10.14.

h. 12.43. Strangers (2).

1.D.Le.8.32.

Ge.2.3. Seven Days. v.9. Consecration (3).

v.11, Bullocks, Lc.4.4. v.14. Sin-offerings. ch.27.1.Brasen Altar.ch.38.1.

Anointing (1), ch.30.26.

p.p.ch.40.10. p.p.Mt.23.19.

p.p.Nu.28.3. p.p.Da.9.27: 12.11.

Lambs, Le.3.7. p.p.Eze.46.13.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Hin, Le.19.36. v.2, Oil (2). Ge.14.18, Wine (2), Nu.28.7.

Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings, [Le.23.13. p.p.1 K.18.29; Egr.9.4.

p.p.Nu.17.4.

p.p.Da.8.11. v.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.19.3. Divine Fellowship.

ch.40.35, Shekinah. ch.24.17, God's Glory. seethe his flesh in the holy and the altar: I will sanctify

shall eat the flesh of the ram, office. and the bread that is in the 45 And I will dwell among the Ge.28.15, Divine Presence basket, by the door of the taber-children of Is ra-el, and will be nacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those 46 And they shall know that I Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. things wherewith the atone-am the LORD their God, that

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the

bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not

be eaten, because it is holy. 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, ac- of shittim wood shalt thou make ch.25.5, Acacia Wood, [ch.36.20. cording to all things which I it.

have commanded thee: seven 2 A cubit shall be the length ch.25.40, Divine Plan. days shalt thou consecrate them. thereof, and a cubit the breadth

cleanse the altar, when thou of shall be of the same. hast made an atonement for it, 3 And thou shalt overlay it and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. 3 And thou shalt overlay it and thou shalt overlay it and the sides thereof round

an atonement for the altar, and and thou shalt make unto it a sanctify it; and it shall be crown of gold round about. an altar most holy: whatsoever 4 And two golden rings shalt

38 \ Now this is that which crown of it, by the two corners thou shalt offer upon the altar; thereof, upon the two sides of two lambs of the first year day it shalt thou make it; and they

by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt to bear it withal. offer in the morning; and the 5 And thou shalt make the

even:

overlay them with gold.

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of the testimony, before the mercy ch.25.17, Mercy-seat, Le.16.2. of an hin of wine for a drink where I will meet with thee. offering.

41 And the other lamb thou on sweet incense every morn-v.1, Incense, Le.10.1. shalt offer at even, and shalt do ing: when he dresseth the thereto according to the meat lamps, he shall burn incense offering of the morning, and ac-upon it. cording to the drink offering 8 And when Aar'on lighteth thereof, for a sweet savour, an the lamps at even, he shall burn offering made by fire unto the incense upon it, a perpetual in-Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

42 This shall be a continual out your generations.
burnt offering throughout your 9 Ye shall offer no strange in See Sacrilege (2), Le.10.1.

generations at the door of the cense thereon, nor burnt sacritabernacle of the congregation fice, nor meat offering; neither before the LORD: where I will shall ye pour drink offering meet you, to speak there unto thereon.

by my glory.

also both Aar on and his sons. p.p.Le.21.15. 32 And Aâr on and his sons to minister to me in the priest's

their God.

ment was made, to consecrate brought them forth out of the and to sanctify them: but a land of Egypt, that I may stranger shall not eat thereof, dwell among them: I am the p.p.ch.20.2. LORD their God.

CHAPTER 30

The altar of incense. 11 The ransom B.C.1491. of souls. 17 The brasen laver. 22 The holy ancinting oil. 34 The composition of the perfume.

↑ ND thou shalt make an al- Altar of Incense, ch.39.38. L tar to burn incense upon: Incense, v.7.

36 And thou shalt offer every thereof; foursquare shall it be:

day a bullock for a sin offering and two cubits shall be the for atonement: and thou shalt height thereof: the horns there-

37 Seven days thou shalt make about, and the horns thereof;

toucheth the altar shall be holy, thou make to it under the shall be for places for the staves

other lamb thou shalt offer at staves of shittim wood, and

beaten oil; and the fourth part seat that is over the testimony, 7 And Aâr'on shall burn there-

cense before the LORD through-

10 And Aâr on shall make an ch.4.14, Aaron, ch.32.2. 43 And there I will meet with atonement upon the horns of it Atonement Day, Le.16.30. the children of Igra-el, and the once in a year with the blood ch.12.13, Blood(6), Le.17.11. the children of 18 18-ci, and the office in a year tabernacle shall be sanctified of the sin offering of atone-ch.29.14, Sin-offerings, [Le.4.3. ments: once in the year shall 44 And I will sanctify the tab- he make atonement upon it

[ch.33.14. ch.6.7. Israel (2).

Ge.2.12, Gold.

ernacle of the congregation, throughout your generations:

EXODUS, 30

Nu.1.2, Census. p.p.ch.38.25.

See Immunity, ch.15.26.

p.p.2 S.24.15.

p.p.Mt.17.24.

Shekels, Le.27.4.

De.16.17, Giving (2).

Le.4.20, Atonement.

ch.12.14, Memorials.

p.p.ch.38.25.

Laver, ch.38.8.

ch.25.3, Brass.

ch.25.8, Tabernacle.

12 When thou takest the sum sanctuary, and of oil olive an of the children of Is ra-el after hin:

thou numberest them.

the offering of the LORD.

Mō'ses, saying,

it is most holy unto the LORD. two hundred and fifty shekels,

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto 24 And of cassia five hundred Cassia. Pa.45.8. shekels, after the shekel of the

See Giving (1), ch.25.2. p.p.Nu.31.50.

their number, then shall they 25 And thou shalt make it an

give every man a ransom for his oil of holy ointment, an oint-ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. soul unto the LORD, when thou ment compound after the art of

numberest them; that there be the apothecary: it shall be an Apothecaries, ch. 37.29.

no plague among them, when holy anointing oil.

26 And thou shalt anoint the ch.29.36, Anointing (1). 13 This they shall give, every tabernacle of the congregation

that are numbered, half a shek-testimony,

cense, 14 Every one that passeth 28 And the altar of burnt of-ch.27.1, Brasen Altar.

minister unto me in the priest's

among them that are numbered, fering with all his vessels, and from twenty years old and the laver and his foot, above, shall give an offering 29 And thou shalt sanctify

unto the LORD.

See Impartiality (1), 15 The rich shall not shall be holy.

[Jb.34.19.] more, and the poor shall not shall be holy. 15 The rich shall not give holy: whatsoever toucheth them p.p.ch.29.37. give less than half a shekel, 30 And thou shalt anoint Le.8.30, Anointing (2).

> to the LORD, to make an atone-secrate them, that they may ment for your souls. 16 And thou shalt take the office.

> atonement money of the chil- 31 And thou shalt speak unto

that it may be a memorial unto generations.
the children of Is ra-el before 32 Upon man's flesh shall it
the LORD, to make an atone-not be poured, neither shall ye ment for your souls.

Mō'ses, saying, 18 Thou shalt also make a la-you. ver of brass, and his foot also 33 Whosoever compoundeth

and the altar, and thou shalt people.

ch.27.1, Brasen Altar. put water therein. p.p.ch.40.31. 19 For Aâr'on and his sons Mō'ses. Take unto thee sweet Ge.35.2. Cleanliness (1).

Ge.18.4, Feet-washing. feet thereat: ernacle of the congregation, shall there be a like weight: they shall wash with water, that 35 And thou shalt make it a

Cleansing (1), ch.40.12. burn offering made by fire unto together, pure and holy; the LORD:

36 And thou shalt beat some

> hands and their feet, that they before the testimony in the tab-ch.25.8, Tabernacle. die not: and it shall be a statute ernacle of the congregation, p.p.ch.29.42. for ever to them, even to him where I will meet with thee: See Divine Fellowship, [ch.19.3. and to his seed throughout their it shall be unto you most holy.

generations. 22 ¶Moreover the LORD spake which thou shalt make, ye shall unto Mō'ses, saying,

.23 Take thou also unto thee ing to the composition thereof: principal spices, of pure myrrh it shall be unto thee holy for five hundred shekels, and of the LORD.

sweet cinnamon half so much, 38 Whosoever shall make like even two hundred and fifty unto that, to smell thereto, shall

one that passeth among them therewith, and the ark of the ch.25.10, Ark (3), ch.37.1.

el after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gevessels, and the candlestick and ch.25.23, Table (2). rahs:) an half shekel shall be his vessels, and the altar of in-v.1, Altar of Incense.

v.18. I aver. 29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most

when they give an offering un-Aâr'on and his sons, and con-ch.29.9, Consecration (3).

dren of Igra-el, and shalt apthe children of Igra-el, saying, point it for the service of the This shall be an holy anointing ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. tabernacle of the congregation; oil unto me throughout your

make any other like it, after 17 T And the LORD spake unto the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto p.p.v.25.

of brass, to wash withal: and any like it, or whosoever putthou shalt put it between the teth any of it upon a stranger, ch.12.43, Strangers (2). tabernacle of the congregation shall even be cut off from his ch.12.15, Excommunication 34 ¶ And the Lord said unto

shall wash their hands and their spices, stacte, and onycha, and Ge.43.11, Spices. galbanum; these sweet spices 20 When they go into the tab- with pure frankincense: of each Frankincense, Le.5.11.

they die not; or when they come perfume, a confection after the near to the altar to minister, to art of the apothecary, tempered v.25, Apothecaries.

21 So they shall wash their of it very small, and put of it

37 And as for the perfume not make to yourselves accord-

shekels, and of sweet calamus even be cut off from his people, ch.12.15, Excommunication.

Cinnamon, Pr.7.17. Sweet Cane, Song 4.14.

Ge.43.11, Spices, 1 K.10.2.

Ge.37.25, Myrrh, Est.2.12.

Le.23.14.Perpetual Statutes.

Jud.6.14

B.C.1491.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2)

Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled.

De.4.6, Understanding. Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8). ch.28.3, Skill, ch.35.35.

Bezaleel, ch.35.30.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

p.p.ch.35.34.

ch.25.3. Silver (4).

Carving, 1 K.6.18.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

CHAPTER 31

Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and qualified for the work of the taber-nacle. 12 Of the sabbath. 18 Moses ecciveth the two tables.

ND the LORD spake unto 🔼 Mō'ses, saying,

Bêzăl'e-el the son of U'ri, the out their generations, for a per-Ge.9.16, Everlasting Coveson of Hûr. of the tribe of Jū'- petual covenant.

dah:

and in understanding, and in made heaven and earth, and on Ge.1.1, Creator (1). knowledge, and in all manner the seventh day he rested, and Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1).

of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to

work in gold, and in silver, and when he had made an end of n brass, communing with him upon ch.16.1, Mt. Sinai, Le.7.38.

5 And in cutting of stones, to mount Si nāi, two tables of tesin brass,

set them, and in carving of tim-timony, tables of stone, written ber, to work in all manner of with the finger of God.

workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have given with him A-hô'li-ab, the son of A-his'a-mach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all

that are wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). make all that I have com-

manded thee: ch.25.8, Tabernacle. ch.25.10, Ark (3). ch.25.17, Mercy-seat. testimony, and the mercy seat unto him, Up, make us gods/Apostates, De.13.13.

furniture of the tabernacle. ch.25.23, Table (2), ch.37.10. ch.25,31. Candlestick.

with all his furniture, and the become of him. ch.30.1, Altar of Incoase. altar of incense. ch.27.1. Brazen Altar.

9 And the alter of burnt offer-Break off the golden earrings, Ge.24.22, Earrings, ch.35.22. ing with all his furniture, and which are in the ears of your ch.30.18, Laver. the laver and his foot,

and the holy garments for me. ch.28.2. Priests' Garments. (ch.39.1.

in the priest's office, 11 And the anointing oil, and unto Aaron. ch.29.7. Anointing Oil. sweet incense for the holy 4 And he received them at Ps.50.18, Connivance. ch.30.1, Incense.

ch.26.33, Holy Place, ch.38.24. place: according to all that I their hand, and fashioned it have commanded thee shall with a graving tool, after he

they do. 12 And the Lord spake unto they said, These be thy gods, O Idolatry (4), Nu.25.2.

Mō'şeş, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the out of the land of Egypt.

ch.20.8, SabbathObservance.

ily my sabbaths ye shall keep: built an altar before it; and 1 K.16.32, Idol. Altars. for it is a sign between me and Aâr'on made proclamation, and Proclamations, 1 K.21.9. you throughout your general said, To morrow is a feast to

tions; that ye may know that the LORD. I am the LORD that doth sanc- 6 And they rose up early on Early Rising (3). Nu.14.40.

ch.16.27, Sabbath Desecra [tion, Nu.15.32. shall surely be put to death: rose up to play. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. therein, that soul shall be cut Mo'ses, Go, get thee down; for off from among his people.

bath of rest, holy to the LORD: ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined whosoever doeth any work in

the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Is'ra-el shall keep the sabbath. 2 See, I have called by name to observe the sabbath through-

17 It is a sign between me

3 And I have filled him with and the children of Is ra-el for the spirit of God, in wisdom, ever: for in six days the LORD

was refreshed.

18 ¶And he gave unto Mo'ses,

CHAPTER 32

B.C.1491. the people.

A ND when the people saw that Moges delayed to p.p.ch.24.18; De.9.9. come down out of the mount. 7 The tabernacle of the con-the people gathered themselves gregation, and the ark of the together unto Aâr'on, and said Ps. 106.13, Instability (2).

that is thereupon, and all the which shall go before us; for as for this Mo'ses, the man that 8 And the table and his furni-brought us up out of the land ture, and the pure candlestick of E'gypt, we wot not what is

wives, of your sons, and of your 10 And the cloths of service, daughters, and bring them unto

Aâr'on the priest, and the gar- 3 And all the people brake off ments of his sons, to minister the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them

had made it a molten calf: and Golden Calf, De.9.16.

Is ra-el, which brought thee up children of Igra-el, saying, Ver- 5 And when Afron saw it, he

tify you. the morrow, and offered burnt 14 Ye shall keep the sabbath offerings, and brought peace

therefore; for it is holy unto offerings; and the people sat you: every one that defileth it down to eat and to drink, and

for whosoever doeth any work 7 And the Lord said unto

thy people, which thou brought-15 Six days may work be done; est out of the land of E'gypt, but in the seventh is the sab-have corrupted themselves ized Gele.5, Depravity.

ch.20.8, SabbathObservance, ch.34.21. Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

[nant.

ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship

ch.32.15. Writing (1), ch.32.16. ch.8.19, Finger of God Ps.8.3.

2 And Aâr on said unto them, ch.4:14, Aaron, Le.10.6.

Revelry, Jud.9.27.

89

Backsliders, 1 S.15.11.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

made them a molten calf, and them beneath the mount.

which have brought thee up out der, and strawed it upon the of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto of Is ra-el drink of it. Stubbornness (2), De.21.20.

12 Wherefore

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance p.p.Nu.14.12. v.32, Intercession (3).

De.8.2, Divine Leader. ch.14.30, Deliverance (1). De.5.15, God's Hand.

ch.19.5, God's People.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Rightcous. Ge.15.5.Posterity Promised. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

ch.15.25, Prayers Answered.

ch.24.12, Tables of Stone, [ch.34.1.

ch.20.1, Decalogue, ch.34.28. ch.31.18, Writing(1), De.10.4.

See Finger of God, ch.31.18. was the writing of God, graven crate yourselves to day to the

ch.17.9, Joshua, ch.33.11.

v.6, Revelry.

v.4. Golden Calf.

8 They have turned aside the dancing: and Mo'ges' anger Dancing (1), Jud.11.34. quickly out of the way which I waxed hot, and he cast the ta-Indignation, Le.10.16. commanded them: they have bles out of his hands, and brake

have worshipped it, and have 20 And he took the calf which sacrificed thereunto, and said, they had made, and burnt it in Iconoclasm (2), Jud.6.28. These be thy gods, O is ra-el, the fire, and ground it to pow-

Moses, I have seen this people, 21 And Moses said unto Aar'on, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked What did this people unto thee, p.p.Ge.20.9.

10 Now therefore let me alone, a sin upon them? that my wrath may wax hot 22 And Aaron said, Let not against them, and that I may the anger of my lord wax hot: consume them: and I will make thou knowest the people, that

why doth thy wrath wax hot fore us: for as for this Mo'ses, against thy people, which thou the man that brought us up out hast brought forth out of the of the land of E'gypt, we wot

land of E'gypt with great pow-not what is become of him. er, and with a mighty hand? should

against thy people. enemies:) 13 Remember A'bră-hăm, I'şaac, own self, and saidst unto them, come unto me. And all the Choose, De.30.19.

that I have spoken of will I give 27 And he said unto them, unto your seed, and they shall Thus saith the LORD God of inherit it for ever. ls'ra-el, Put every man his 14 And the LORD repented of sword by his side, and go in and the evil which he thought to out from gate to gate through-p.p.De.33.9. do unto his people. out the camp, and stay every 15 T And Mo'ses turned, and man his brother, and every man

stars of heaven, and all this land selves together unto him.

went down from the mount, and his companion, and every man the two tables of the testimony his neighbour. were in his hand: the tables 28 And the children of Le'vi were written on both their did according to the word of Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). sides; on the one side and on Mo'ses: and there fell of the Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. the other were they written. 16 And the tables were the thousand men. work of God, and the writing

upon the tables. LORD, even every man upon his 17 And when Josh'u-a heard son, and upon his brother; that the noise of the people as they he may bestow upon you a blessshouted, he said unto Moses, ing this day.

There is a noise of war in the 30 ¶ And it came to pass on 18 And he said, It is not the unto the people, Ye have sinned Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked. voice of them that shout for a great sin: and now I will go p.p.1 S.12.20. mastery, neither is it the voice up unto the LORD; peradventure p.p.2 S.16.12.

that sing do I hear. 19 ¶ And it came to pass, as the Lord, and said, Oh, this peo-Nu.21.7, Confession of (Sin (2). soon as he came nigh unto the ple have sinned a great sin, and camp, that he saw the calf, and have made them gods of gold. v.4, Idolatry (4).

water, and made the children Humiliation (2), Nu.12.15.

that thou hast brought so great Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

of thee a great nation. they are set on mischief.

11 And Mosses besought the 23 For they said unto me, v.1, Apostates.

LORD his God, and said, LORD, Make us gods, which shall go be v.4, Idolatry (4). 24 And I said unto them, Who-

the soever hath any gold, let them E-gyp'tians speak, and say, break it off. So they gave it Pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin. For mischief did he bring me: then I cast it into the fire, Ge.3.12, Excuses (1), [1 S.13.12. them out, to slay them in the and there came out this calf. mountains, and to consume 25 TAnd when Moges saw that them from the face of the the people were naked; (for earth? Turn from thy fierce Aar on had made them naked wrath, and repent of this evil unto their shame among their Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame, Exr. 9.6. Degradation, Exc. 16.6.

26 Then Mo'ses stood in the and Isra-el, thy servants, to gate of the camp, and said, Who whom thou swarest by thine is on the LORD's side? let him See Separation (4), Is.52.11. I will multiply your seed as the sons of Le'vi gathered them- Levites, Nu.1.50.

out the camp, and slay every De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

people that day about three

29 For Mo'ses had said, Conse-Consecration(1), 1 Chr.29.5.

the morrow, that Mō'ses said

of them that cry for being over- I shall make an atonement for Le.4.20, Atonement. come: but the noise of them your sin. 31 And Mō'ses returned unto

Pardon Sought, ch.34.9. Intercession (3), Nu.12.13. Ge.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2), [Jud.11.36.

De.24.16, Personal Respon-Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Book of Life, Pa.69.28.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Is. 10.3, Day of Visitation. ch. 20.5, Retribution (1), [De. 7.10. De. 28.67, Sin's Misery.

v.4. Golden Calf.

B.C.1491.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

See Divine Leader, De.8.2. [ch.34.11.

Nu.13.29, Hittites. Jos.11.3, Jebusites.

ch.3.8. Fruitful Land. Sin Separates, Jos.7.12. Jud. 16.20. Wicked Forsaken. ch.32.9. Stubbornness (2). p.p.ch.32.10.

Ps.34.18, Contrition. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Ornaments, Is.3,18,

Nu.11.1.Divine Displeasure.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

p.p.1 Pe.3.3.

See Self-denial, Mt. 16.24. ch.3.1, Mt. Horeb.

ch.29.14, Without the Camp, [Le.4.12.

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt for Moses went out unto the tabgive their sin—; and if not, blot ernacle, that all the people rose Reverence (4), Ac.28.10. me, I pray thee, out of thy book up, and stood every man at his which thou hast written.

Mō'ses. Whosoever hath sinned tabernacle. against me, him will I blot out 9 And it came to pass, as Mō'ses

of my book. hold, mine Angel shall go be Mo ses.

sin upon them.

people, because they made the man in his tent door. calf, which Aâr on made.

CHAPTER 33 The Lord refuseth to go with the peo-ple. 7 The tabernacle removed out of the camp. 9 He talketh with but his servant Jösh'u-a, the son ch.17.9, Joshua, Nu.11.28.

A ND the LORD said units LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, hence, thou and the people Bring up this people: and thou which thou hast brought up out hast not let me know whom Ge.2.17, Knowledge Withof the land of Egypt, unto the thou wilt send with me. Yet

saying, Unto thy seed will I give grace in my sight. 2 And I will send an angel be- if I have found grace in thy ch.34.24. Heathen Cast Out. fore thee; and I will drive out sight, shew me now thy way, Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. Ge.10.18, Canaanites, the Ca'naan-ite, the Am'ôr-ite, that I may know thee, that I Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

> go up in the midst of thee; for give thee rest. thou art a stiffnecked people: 15 And he said unto him, If

lest I consume thee in the way, thy presence go not with me, 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence. 4 ¶And when the people heard carry us not up hence. ornaments.

Mo'ses, Say unto the children of goest with us? so shall we be See Divine Leader, De.8.2. Ig'ra-el, Ye are a stiffnecked separated, I and thy people, from Separation (2), Le.20.26. people: I will come up into the all the people that are upon the midst of thee in a moment, and face of the earth.

put off thy ornaments from thee, Mo'ses, I will do this thing also ch.15.25, Prayers Answered. that I may know what to do unto that thou hast spoken: for thou

stripped themselves of their or- 18 And he said, I beseech thee, 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. naments by the mount Horeb. shew me thy glory. 7 And Mo'ses took the taber- 19 And he said, I will make all

nacle, and pitched it without the my goodness pass before thee, Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. camp, afar off from the camp, and I will proclaim the name of Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. and called it the Tabernacle of the LORD before thee; and will the congregation. And it came be gracious to whom I will be Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

to pass, that every one which gracious, and will shew mercy ch.34.7, Mercy Promised. sought the LORD went out unto on whom I will shew mercy.
the tabernacle of the congrega20 And he said, Thou canst not Prayers Refused, De.3.26. tion, which was without the see my face: for there shall no God Unseen, Jb. 9.11. camp.

8 And it came to pass, when 21 And the LORD said, Behold,

tent door, and looked after Mo'-33 And the LORD said unto ses, until he was gone into the

entered into the tabernacle, the 34 Therefore now go, lead the cloudy pillar descended, and ch.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, people unto the place of which stood at the door of the taber-

have spoken unto thee: be-nacle, and the LORD talked with ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship,

fore thee: nevertheless in the 10 And all the people saw the day when I visit I will visit their cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people ch.3.5, Godly Reverence. 35 And the LORD plagued the rose up and worshipped, every Ge.22.5, Worshippers.

> 11 And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses face to face, as a man ch.2.2, Moses, ch.34.29. speaketh unto his friend. And Divine Friendship, Nu.12.8.

ple. The tabernacle removed out of the camp. 9 He talketh with Moses. 18 Moses desireth to see of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle. ND the LORD said unto 12 ¶And Mo'ses said unto the

of the land of Egypt, unto the thou hast said, I know thee by Na.1.7, Saints Known. ham, to I'saac, and to Jā'cob, name, and thou hast also found Ge.4.4. Divine Favor, [1 S.2.26. 13 Now therefore, I pray thee,

and the Hit tite, and the Periz may find grace in thy sight: Ge. 43.29, Divine Favor (2). zite, the Hi vite, and the Jeb'u-and consider that this nation is thy people. 3 Unto a land flowing with 14 And he said, My presence Ge.28.15, Divine Presence, [Le.26.12. milk and honey: for I will not shall go with thee, and I will

these evil tidings, they mourned: 16 For wherein shall it be and no man did put on him his known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy 5 For the LORD had said unto sight? is it not in that thou

consume thee: therefore now 17 And the LORD said unto hast found grace in my sight, 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 6 And the children of Isra-el and I know thee by name.

man see me, and live.

[ch.40.36.

ch.19.5, God's People.

Spir. Rest, Ps.23.2.

v.11. Divine Friendship. ch.24.17, God's Glory.

ch.24.17, God's Glory. Divine Refuge, De.33.27. Divine Overshadowing, [De.32.11.

Jb.23.9, God Hidden.

B.C.1491.

ch.24.12, Tables of Stone [De.10.5.

ch.20.1, Decalogue.

2 Co.8.19, Readiness (2).

ch.16.1, Mt.Sinai.

p.p.ch.19.12.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), [Jos.3.1.

ch.19.9, Cloud, Nu.11.25. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord.

Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1). Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.32.4. God of Truth. Mercy Promised, 2 S.22.26. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1),

p.p.Jos.24.19. De.32.4, Divine Justice.

ch.3.5, Godly Reverence. Ge.22.5, Worshippers, [Jos.5.14.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. ch.32.9, Stubbornness (2). ch.32.32, Pardon Sought, [Nu.14.19. See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2.

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). ch.4.21, Wonders.

there is a place by me, and thou all the earth, nor in any nation: shalt stand upon a rock:

rock, and will cover thee with 11 Observe thou that which I my hand while I pass by:

not be seen. CHAPTER 34

The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 29 Moses' face shineth.

ses, Hew thee two tables of in the midst of thee: will write upon these tables the altars, break their images, and words that were in the first cut down their groves:

tables, which thou brakest. 2 And be ready in the morn-other god: for the LORD, whose ing, and come up in the morn-name is Jealous, is a jealous ch.20.5, Divine Jealousy. [De.4.2. ing unto mount Sī'nāi, and pre-God: sent thyself there to me in the 15 Lest thou make a covenant

top of the mount. with thee, neither let any man their gods, and do sacrifice unbe seen throughout all the to their gods, and one call thee, mount; neither let the flocks and thou eat of his sacrifice;

4 ¶And he hewed two tables their daughters go a whoring See Separation (2), ch.33.16. of stone like unto the first; and after their gods, and make thy 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking God (1). Mo'ses rose up early in the sons go a whoring after their 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences. morning, and went up unto gods.

mount.

commanded him, and took in his molten gods. hand the two tables of stone. there, and proclaimed the name bread, as I commanded thee, in of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by be-for in the month A'bib thou fore him, and proclaimed, The camest out from E'gypt. LORD, The LORD God, merciful 19 All that openeth the matrix ch.13.2, First bern, Le.27.26.

will by no means clear the and if thou redeem him not, guilty; visiting the iniquity of then shalt thou break his neck. ch.20.5, Parents' Sins, the fathers upon the children's chil-thou shalt redeem. And none [Le.26.39.] and upon the children's chil-thou shalt redeem. And none

> fourth generation. bowed his head toward the shalt rest: in earing time and ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined, earth, and worshipped.

> necked people; and pardon our year's end. iniquity and our sin, and take 23 Thrice in the year shall ch.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. us for thine inheritance.

> 10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I before the Lord God, the God make a covenant: before all of Is ra-el. thy people I will do marvels, 24 For I will cast out the na-|Heathen Cast Out, Le.18.24.

and all the people among which 22 And it shall come to pass, thou art shall see the work of Ps.8.3, God's Works.

while my glory passeth by, that the LORD: for it is a terrible I will put thee in a clift of the thing that I will do with thee. | Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings.

command thee this day: behold, 23 And I will take away mine I drive out before thee the Am - v.24, Heathen Cast Out. hand, and thou shalt see my or-ite, and the Ca'naan-ite, and Ge.10.16. Amorites. back parts: but my face shall the Hit'tite, and the Për'iz-zite, Ge.10.18, Canazanites, De.7.1. and the Hi'vite, and the Jeb'u-Ge.10.17, Hivites. 12 Take heed to thyself, lest ch.23.2, Evil Associations (1),

inhabitants of the land whither See Separation (2), ch.33.16 ND the LORD said unto Mō'- thou goest, lest it be for a snare ch.23.33, Snares, De.7.25. stone like unto the first: and I 13 But ye shall destroy their ch.23.24, Iconoclasm (1)

14 For thou shalt worship no Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

with the inhabitants of the land, 1 Ti.1.19. Apostasy. 3 And no man shall come up and they go a whoring after See Spir. Adultery, Jud. 2.17. nor herds feed before that 16 And thou take of their

morning, and went up unity gous.

mount Si'nāi, as the Lord had 17 Thou shalt make thee no Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1),
[Le.26.1.

18 The feast of unleavened Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. 5 And the LORD descended in bread shalt thou keep. Seven Ge.2.3, Seven Days. the cloud, and stood with him days thou shalt eat unleavened Ge. 19.3, Unleavened Bread. the time of the month Abib:

and gracious, longsuffering, and is mine; and every firstling ch.19.5, Divine Ownerabundant in goodness and truth, among thy cattle, whether ox Ge.1.25, Cattle. 7 Keeping mercy for thou-sands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that thou shalt redeem with a lamb: ch.29.39, Lambs.

dren, unto the third and to the shall appear before me empty. |ch.25.2, Giving (1). 21 TSix days thou shalt work, Ge.2.15. Work Enjoined. 8 And Mo'ses made haste, and but on the seventh day thou ch.20.8, Sabbath Observ

in harvest thou shalt rest. 9 And he said, If now I have 22 ¶ And thou shalt observe found grace in thy sight, O the feast of weeks, of the ch.23.16, Feast of Pentecost, Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, firstfruits of wheat harvest, and go among us; for it is a stiff-the feast of ingathering at the Le.23.34, Feast of Taber

all your men children appear p.p.De,16.16.

Jos.11.3, Jebusites.

thou make a covenant with the

Nu.33.52 De.12.2, Groves.

daughters unto thy sons, and Ge.24.3, Marriage (3).

[ship (1).

Le.23.16.

ch.35.2.

[nacles.

such as have not been done in tions before thee, and enlarge Enlargement (2), De.12.20.

Moses' face shineth. EXODUS, 35 Free gifts for the tabernacle. 2 Chr. 16.9.DivineProtection, thy borders: neither shall any dren of Is'ra-el together, and man desire thy land, when thou said unto them. These are the ch.34.32. Lawgiver (2). shalt go up to appear before the words which the LORD hath LORD thy God thrice in the year, commanded, that ye should do De.6.6, Commandments. 25 Thou shalt not offer the them. blood of my sacrifice with leav- 2 Six days shall work be done, Ge.2.15. Work Enjoined. ch.12.15, Leaven. en; neither shall the sacrifice but on the seventh day there of the feast of the passover be shall be to you an holy day, a Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. left unto the morning. sabbath of rest to the LORD: ch.23.12, Rest Enjoined, p.p.ch.12.10. ch.22.29. First-fruits. 26 The first of the firstfruits whosoever doeth work therein Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [Le.20.10. of thy land thou shalt bring un-to the house of the LORD thy 3 Ye shall kindle no fire God. Thou shalt not seethe a throughout your habitations ch.20.8, Sabbath Observ. upon the sabbath day. [ance, Le.26.2. kid in his mother's milk. 27 And the LORD said unto Mō'- 4 ¶And Mō'ses spake unto all ses. Write thou these words: for the congregation of the chilch.31.18, Writing (1). after the tenor of these words I dren of Is ra-el, saying, This is Ge.17.2. Covenant (2). have made a covenant with thee the thing which the LORD comand with Is'ra-el. manded, saying, 28 And he was there with the 5 Take ye from among you an Ge.7.17, Forty Days, [Nu.13.25. LORD forty days and forty offering unto the LORD: whoso-ch.25.2, Giving (1), Nu.31.50. nights; he did neither eat ever is of a willing heart, let Jud.5.2, Willingness. Fasting (3), Jud.20.26. bread, nor drink water. And him bring it, an offering of the Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. ch.24.12, Tables of Stone. he wrote upon the tables the LORD; gold, and silver, and ch.25.3, Silver (4). words of the covenant, the ten brass, ch.20.1. Decalogue, De.4.13. commandments. 6 And blue, and purple, and ch.25.4, Purple (1). 29 ¶And it came to pass, when scarlet, and fine linen, and Linen, ch.36.8. Mo'ses came down from mount goats' hair, ch.25.4.Goats' Hair, ch.36.14. Mô ses came down from mount goes, Si'nāi with the two tables of 7 And rams' skins dyed red, ch.25.5, Badgers' Skins, [ch.36.19. testimony in Mô'ses' hand, when and badgers' skins, and shittim he came down from the mount, wood, ch.25.5, Acacia Wood. that Moses wist not that the 8 And oil for the light, and ch.27.20, Oil (1). ch.2.2, Moses, Nu.10.29. skin of his face shone while he spices for anointing oil, and for ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. talked with him. the sweet incense, ch.30:1, Incense. 30 And when Aâr on and all 9 And onyx stones, and stones Ge.2.12, Onyx. the children of Igra-el saw Mō'- to be set for the ephod, and for ch.28.4, Ephod. ch.25.7, Breastplate (1), [Le.8.8. Face Shining, Ec.8.1. ses, behold, the skin of his face the breastplate. shone; and they were afraid to 10 And every wise hearted among you shall come, and See Skill, ch.28.3. come nigh him. 31 And Mo'ses called unto make all that the LORD hath them; and Aâr on and all the commanded; rulers of the congregation re- 11 The tabernacle, his tent, ch.25.8, Tabernacle. turned unto him: and Mo'ses and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his talked with them. 32 And afterward all the chilpillars, and his sockets, dren of Isra-el came nigh: and he gave them in commandment thereof, with the mercy seat, ch.25.10, Ark.(3). Lawgiver (2), De.4.44. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). all that the LORD had spoken and the vail of the covering, ch.26.31, Vail (2). 13 The table, and his staves, ch.25.23, Table (2). with him in mount Si'nāi. 33 And till Mo'ses had done and all his vessels, and the speaking with them, he put a shewbread, ch.25.30, Shewbread. Ge.24.65, Vail (1), Ru.3.15, 14 The candlestick also for the ch.25.31, Candlestick. vail on his face. 34 But when Mo'ses went in light, and his furniture, and his ch.19.3, Divine Fellowship. before the LORD to speak with lamps, with the oil for the light, ch.27.20, Oil (1). him, he took the vail off, until 15 And the incense altar, and ch.30.1, Altar of Incense. he came out. And he came out, his staves, and the anointing ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. and spake unto the children of oil, and the sweet incense, and ch.30.1, Incense. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Is ra-el that which he was com- the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle, manded. 35 And the children of Ig'ra-el 16 The altar of burnt offering, ch.27.1, Brazen Altar. saw the face of Mō'ses, that the with his brasen grate, his staves, v.30, Face Shining. skin of Mo'ses' face shone: and and all his vessels, the laver and ch.30.18, Laver. Moses put the vail upon his his foot, face again, until he went in to 17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door speak with him. CHAPTER 35

B.C.1491.

Le.4.13, Congregation.

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and

Cords. ch.39.40.

The sabbath. 4 The free gifts for the tourt, tabernacle. 30 Bezaleel and Aholiab called to the work.

ND Mo'ses gathered all the their cords,

disa

ch.26.33, Holy Place. ch.28.2. Priests' Garments.

Le.4.13. Congregation.

Jud.5.2, Willingnecs. 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. ch.25.2. Giving (1).

Liberality, ch.36.5. Ge.24.22, Bracelets, Nu. 31.50. Ge.24.22, Earrings, Nu. 31.50. Ge.41.42, Rings, Est. 3.10. Ge.24.53, Jewels, Nu. 31.50. Ge.2.12, Gold.

ch.28.31, Blue. ch.25.4, Purple (1). ch.25.4, Scarlet. v.6, Linen. ch.25.5, Badgers' Skins.

ch.25.3, Silver (4), ch.36.24. ch.25.3, Brass.

ch.25.5. Acacia Wood.

Women's Work, Jud.4.4. Ge.31.40. Industry (2).

ch.28.3, Skill.

Ge.2.12, Onyx. 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. ch.28.4, Ephod. ch.25.7, Breastplate (1). ch.27.20, Oil (1).

Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

Jud.5.2, Willingness.

ch.29.7, Anointing Oil.

ch.30.1, Incense.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). ch.31.2. Bezaleel, ch.36.1.

Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled. 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). De.4.6, Understanding.

service in the holy place, the to work in gold, and in silver, holv garments for Aar'on the and in brass priest, and the garments of his 33 And in the cutting of stones,

20 ¶And all the congregation cunning work. Мо́зев. 21 And they came, every one mach, of the tribe of Dan. whose heart stirred him up, and 35 Them hath he filled with every one whom his spirit made wisdom of heart, to work all ch.28.3, Skill, ch.36.23. willing, and they brought the manner of work, of the en-ch.28.11, Engraving.

and women, as many as were any work, and of those that de-willing hearted, and brought vise cunning work. bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of

scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hearted man, in whom the LORD hair, and red skins of rams, and put wisdom and understanding De.4.6, Understanding. badgers' skins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer of work for the service of the an offering of silver and brass sanctuary, according to all that

was found blue, and purple, and

of the service, brought it. were wise hearted did spin with every one whose heart stirred their hands, and brought that him up to come unto the work which they had spun, both of to do it:

let, and of fine linen.

heart stirred them up in wisdom the work of the service of the spun goats' hair. stones, and stones to be set, for free offerings every morning, the ephod, and for the breast- 4 ¶And all the wise men, that

wrought all the work of the plate; 28 And spice, and oil for the sanctuary, came every man from light, and for the anointing oil, his work which they made; and for the sweet incense.

5 And they spake unto Mo'ges,
29 The children of Ig'ra-el saying, The people bring much Nu.7.13, Munificence. and for the sweet incense. brought a willing offering unto more than enough for the serv-ch.35.22, Liberality, Nu.7.3.

an, whose heart made them will-commanded to make. ing to bring for all manner of 6 And Mo'ses gave commandwork, which the LORD had com-ment, and they caused it to be

of Mō'ses

30 ¶And Mo'ses said unto the woman make any more work for children of Is ra-el, See, the LORD the offering of the sanctuary. hath called by name Bēzāl'e-el So the people were restrained the son of U'ri, the son of Hûr, from bringing. of the tribe of Jū'dah:

the spirit of God, in wisdom, in make it, and too much. understanding, and in knowl- 8 ¶ And every wise hearted p.p.ch.26.1; Jb.32.8. edge, and in all manner of work- man among them that wrought

manship;

sons, to minister in the priest's to set them, and in carving of ch.31.5, Carving. wood, to make any manner of

of the children of Is ra-el de- 34 And he hath put in his heart parted from the presence of that he may teach, both he, and A-ho'li-ab, the son of A-his'a-

LORD's offering to the work of graver, and of the cunning work-the tabernacle of the congregaman, and of the embroiderer, in tion, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men

22 And they came, both men

23 And they came, both men

24 And they came, both men

25 And they came, both men

26 And they came, both men

27 And they came, both men

28 And they came, both men

29 And they came, both men

20 And they came, both men

20 And they came, both men

21 And they came, both men

22 And they came, both men

23 And they came, both men

24 And they came, both men

25 And they came, both men

26 And they came, both men

27 And they came, both men

28 And they came, both men

29 And they came, both men

29 And they came, both men

20 And they came, both men

21 And they came, both men

22 And they came, both men

23 And they came, both men

24 And they came, both men

25 And they came, both men

26 And they came, both men

27 And they came, both men

28 And they came, both men

28 And they came, both men

29 And they came, both men

20 And they came, both men

21 And they came, both men

22 And they came, both men

23 And they came, both men

24 And they came, both men

25 And they came, both men

26 And they came, both men

27 And they came, both men

27 And they came, both men

28 And they ca

CHAPTER 36

gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the Lord.

The afferings delivered to the workmen. 4 The liberality of the people restrained. 8 The curtains. 19 The covering. 35 The vail, etc. 23 And every man, with whom

THEN wrought Be-zăl'e-el and ch.31.2, Bezaleel, ch.37.1. ▲ A-hō'li-ab, and every wise

to know how to work all manner ch.28.3. Skill.

brought the LORD's offering; and the LORD had commanded. every man, with whom was 2 And Mo'ges called Bê-zal'e-el Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [Nu.9.23. found shittim wood for any work and A-ho'li-ab, and every wise

hearted man, in whose heart 25 And all the women that the LORD had put wisdom, even 1 K.4.31, Windows (9).

blue, and of purple, and of scar- 3 And they received of Mo'ses all the offering, which the chil-26 And all the women whose dren of Is'ra-el had brought for sanctuary, to make it withal. 27 And the rulers brought onyx And they brought yet unto him

Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

the LORD, every man and wom-lice of the work, which the LORD manded to be made by the hand proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor

7 For the stuff they had was

31 And he hath filled him with sufficient for all the work to

the work of the tabernacle made 32 And to devise curious works, ten curtains of fine twined linen, ch. 35.6, Linen, Le. 16.23.

ch.25.4, Purple (1). ch.25.4, Scarlet. ch.25.18, Cherubim (2).

ch.26.1, Curtains, 2 S.7.2. Ge.6.16. Cubits.

p.p.ch.26.5.

ch.28.31, Blue.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

ch.25.3, Brass.

p.p.ch.26.14.

ch.25.5, Badgers' Skins

[ch.39.34.

ch.25.8. Tabernacle.

ch.25.4, Goats'Hair, Nu.31.20.

were of one size. curtains by themselves.

he made them.

tain to another.

nacle.

work made he them.

coupled one unto another.

all of one size.

17 And he made fifty loops up on the uttermost edge of the curtain the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the loops made he it of curtain which coupleth the loops made he it of curtain curtain which coupleth the loops made he it of curtain curtain which coupleth the loops made he it of curtain curtain which coupleth the loops made he it of curtain curta the curtain which coupleth the ning work. second.

gether, that it might be one.

19 ¶And he made a covering for them four sockets of silver. for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' for the tabernacle door of blue. skins above that.

20 ¶And he made boards for twined linen, of needlework; ch.25.5, Acacia Wood, ch.37.1. the tabernacle of shittim wood,

standing up. ten cubits, and the breadth of a fillets with gold: but their five p.p.1 K.7.16; Je.52.22. board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver bits and a half was the length he made under the twenty of it, and a cubit and a half the Ge.6.16, Cubits, De.3.11. boards; two sockets under one breadth of it, and a cubit and a board for his two tenons, and half the height of it:

and blue, and purple, and scar-two sockets under another let: with cherubims of cunning board for his two tenons. 25 And for the other side of 9 The length of one curtain the tabernacle, which is toward was twenty and eight cubits, the north corner, he made and the breadth of one curtain twenty boards,

four cubits: the curtains were 26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one 10 And he coupled the five board, and two sockets under curtains one unto another: and another board.

the other five curtains he 27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made

11 And he made loops of blue six boards.
on the edge of one curtain from 28 And two boards made he the selvedge in the coupling: for the corners of the taberlikewise he made in the utter-nacle in the two sides.

most side of another curtain, 29 And they were coupled bein the coupling of the second. neath, and coupled together at 12 Fifty loops made he in one the head thereof, to one ring: curtain, and fifty loops made he thus he did to both of them in

in the edge of the curtain which both the corners. was in the coupling of the 30 And there were eight second: the loops held one cur- boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under 13 And he made fifty taches every board two sockets.

of gold, and coupled the cur- 31 \ And he made bars of tains one unto another with the shittim wood; five for the ch.25.5, Acacia Wood. taches: so it became one taber-boards of the one side of the tabernacle.

14 ¶And he made curtains of 32 And five bars for the boards goats' hair for the tent over of the other side of the taberthe tabernacle: eleven curtains nacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the 15 The length of one curtain sides westward.

was thirty cubits, and four cu-bits was the breadth of one bar to shoot through the boards curtain: the eleven curtains from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards 16 And he coupled five cur-with gold, and made their rings tains by themselves, and six of gold to be places for the bars, Ge.2.12, Gold. and overlaid the bars with gold.

36 And he made thereunto 18 And he made fifty taches four pillars of shittim wood, and of brass to couple the tent to-overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast 37 ¶And he made an hanging and purple, and scarlet, and fine

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he over-21 The length of a board was laid their chapiters and their

sockets were of brass. **CHAPTER 37**

equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

22 And he made heards for the

AND Bê-zăl'e-el made the ark ch.31.2, Bezaleel, ch.38.22. ch.25.10, Ark (3), Nu.4.5. ch.25.5, Acacia Wood, v.10.

ch.28.39, Embroidery.

ch.25.3, Brass.

ch.25.3, Silver (4), ch.38.19.

Ge.2.12. Gold.

ch.25.5, Acacia Wood.

p.p.Nu.1.50.

ch.25.17. Mercy-seat. Ge.2.12, Gold.

cn.25.18, Cherubim (2), [Nu.7.89.

ch.25.23, Table (2), ch.40.22 ch.25.5, Acacia Wood.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

ch.25.29, Spoons. ch. 25.29. Bowls.

ch.25.31, Candlestick. Ge.2.12, Gold, ch.39.15. about.

corners of it; even two rings of: upon the one side of it, and two 19 Three bowls made after the

rings upon the other side of it fashion of almonds in one with gold.

the rings by the sides of the six branches going out of the

ark, to bear the ark. 6 TAnd he made the mercy 20 And in the candlestick

and a half was the length there-monds, his knops, and his flowof, and one cubit and a half the ers: breadth thereof.

of the mercy seat: 8 One cherub on the end on to the six branches going out this side, and another cherub on of it. the other end on that side: out | 22 Their knops and their

thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and lamps, and his snuffers, and his covered with their wings over snuffdishes, of pure gold.

mercy seatward were the faces thereof. of the cherubims.

the breadth thereof, and a cubit foursquare; and two cubits was and a half the height thereof; the height of it; the horns 11 And he overlaid it with thereof were of the same.

a crown of gold round about. 12 Also he made thereunto a sides thereof round about, and border of an handbreadth round the horns of it: also he made about; and made a crown of unto it a crown of gold round gold for the border thereof about.

round about. 13 And he cast for it four rings gold for it under the crown of gold, and put the rings upon thereof, by the two corners of the four corners that were in it, upon the two sides thereof, the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border bear it withal. were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them 29 And he made the holy ch.29.7, Anointing Oil,

dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover

withal, of pure gold. 17 TAnd he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten stick of pure gold: of beaten A ND he made the altar of ch.27.1, Brazen Altar work made he the candlestick: A burnt offering of shittim his shaft, and his branch, his wood: five cubits was the ch.25.5, Acacia Wood. bowls, his knops, and his flow-length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was ers, were of the same:

2 And he overlaid it with pure 18 And six branches going out gold within and without, and of the sides thereof; three made a crown of gold to it round branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and 3 And he cast for it four rings three branches of the candleof gold, to be set by the four stick out of the other side there-

4 And he made staves of branch, a knop and a flower; shittim wood, and overlaid them and three bowls made like al-Nu.17.8, Almond. monds in another branch, a knop 5 And he put the staves into and a flower: so throughout the

candlestick. seat of pure gold: two cubits were four bowls made like al-

21 And a knop under two 7 And he made two cherubims branches of the same, and a of gold, beaten out of one piece knop under two branches of the made he them, on the two ends same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according

of the mercy seat made he the branches were of the same: all cherubims on the two ends of it was one beaten work of

pure gold. Ge.2.12, Gold. 23 And he made his seven p.p.Re.1.20; 4.5.

the mercy seat, with their faces 24 Of a talent of pure gold ch.25.39, Talents (1). one to another; even to the made he it, and all the vessels Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

25 ¶And he made the incense ch.30.1, Altar of Incense. 10 NAnd he made the table of altar of shittim wood: the ch.25.5, Acacia Wood. shittim wood: two cubits was length of it was a cubit, and the the length thereof, and a cubit breadth of it a cubit; it was

pure gold, and made thereunto 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the Ge.2.12, Gold.

> 27 And he made two rings of to be places for the staves to

> 28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his to the work of the apothecary.

16 Ch.30.1, Incense. Ge.43.11, Spices. Ch.30.25, Apothecaries, [2 Chr.16.14.

CHAPTER 38

The altar of burnt offering. 8 The B.C.1491. laver of brazz. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that which the people offered.

Ge.2.12. Gold.

foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. 2 And he made the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels work of blue, and purple, and the fleshbooks, and the frequency of the compass thereof neath was five cubits, answere the fleshbooks, and the frequency of the same all the vessels thereof made he of brass, to be places for the staves. ch. 27.1, Brase Altar. 5 And he made for the altar ablow with brass. 4 And he made for the altar ablow with the fleshbooks, and the frequency of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of brass four compass thereof brass to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it within; he made the altar hollow with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it within; he made the later hollow with brass, of the lookingglasses of the lookingglasses of the lookingglasses of the commandent of Moges, for the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of brass, and the foot of it of brass, to five looking the number of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court wore of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court work of the holy place, even the defermance of the service of the Levites, by the hangings of the court work in all the work in
thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the firepans: all the pillars of the court wore needs. 2.3. Brass. ch.27.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasse Altar. 1 K.7.50, Basins. ch.27.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasse Altar. 6 And he made be thereof made of brass, to be places for the staves of brass, to be places for the staves of his time wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves of his altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 6 And he made the saves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 6 A.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. ch.35.5, Linen. 2 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the same sambling, which assembled at the door of the table to of the countred, and of the countred, and of the contred, and of the
thereof on the four corners of filleted with silver. it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the besons, and the shoots, and the firepans. 6.2.7.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasse Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the court. 5 And he cast four rings for the court. 6 And he made the staves of shifting on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; hoards. 6 And he made the staves of shifting on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; hoards. 6 And he made the laver of brass, to be places for the staves in the dealth of the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; hoards. 6 And he made the laver of brass, to be places for the staves of shifting on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; hoards. 6 And he made the laver of brass and the foot of it of brass. 7 And he made the laver of brass and the foot of it of brass. 6 And he made the laver of brass and the foot of it of brass. 7 And he made the laver of brass and the foot of it of brass. 6 And he made the laver of brass of the court. 8 Tand he made the laver of brass for the staves in the four of the court. 9 Tand he made the laver of brass on the sides of the altar hollow with boards. 8 Tand he made the court: "O'T, the son of Ahron the south side southward the hanging of the court were of allow. 18.3.3, Mirrors. 6 And he made the court: "O'T, the son of Ahron the south side southward the hanging of the court were of allow. 18.3.3, Mirrors. 18.3.3, Mirrors. 9 Tand he made the court: "O'T, the son of Ahron the south side southward the hanging of the court were of allow. 19.7, the son of Ahron the hanging of the court were of the priest. 22 And Be-Elf-cell the son of the court in the priest. 23 And with him work Ahron the priest of the son of Ahron the south side southward the hanging of the court were of the court were of the court were of the co
the same: and he overlaid it gate of the court wore needlewith brass. 3 And he made all the vessels carlet, and fine twined linen: ch.23.1, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasse. ch.27.1, Brasse. ch.27.1, Brasse Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the saves. 6 And he made the staves of shittin wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves in the office of the court. ch.25.5, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.5, Mirrors. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2. The first plilars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the plilars and their fillets were of silver, and their sockets of law, an engraver, and chafter. 1 K.7.50, Basias. 3 And he made all the vessels carried, and then twenty cubits woos the court. 4 And he made for the altar alber to the hangings of their hooks of silver, and their sockets of brass twenty and their fillets were of silver. 1 G. 1.5.3, Brass. 1 B. 3.23, Mirrors. 5 Tand he made the staves of she court. 6 And he made the staves of the shermacle, even of the taber chafter of the count wore of the count wore of the count of the count wore of the coun
with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels carlet, and fine twined linen: ch.23.4, Furple (1). 1 K.7.50, Basins. ch.27.3, Fleshhooks,Nu.4.14. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasen Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of brass, to be places for the staves. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, hollow with boards. 8 TAnd he made the laver of brass, to be processed at the door of the tabernacle, and of the court cound about, were of brass. 20 And all the prins of the tabernacle, and of the court cound about, were of brass. 21 TThis is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle with boards. 8 TAnd he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, to be places for the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 TAnd he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, to the constraint of the court cond about, were of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 TAnd he made the court of brass, of the court of the tabernacle, even of the LEVites, by the hooks of the pillars and the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 TAnd he made the court of the tabernacle, even of the LEVites, by the hooks of the pillars and the court of the tabernacle, even of the altarnacle of the court of the
3 And he made all the vessels barrett, and fine twined linen: of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, nu.4.14. ch.27.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasse Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves, 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 Tând he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which as- sembled at the door of the tab- remacle of the court wore of fine twined linen; idea, 36, Linen. 3 And he made the repans: be to the hangings of the court. 20 And all the pins of the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets of silver. 20 And all the pins of the ch.25.3, Brass. 21 Tîrhis is the sum of the abernacle, even of the taber- nacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the com- mandment of Mô geg., for the women assembling, which as- sembled at the door of the tab- remacle of the court wore of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits; 10 Their pillars were twenty; and their fillets were of silver. 11 And he made the caves trongs the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And he made the to the staves into the rings on the sides of the south and their fillets of silver. 22 And Ba-82'c-el the son of ch.32.5, Linen. 3 Tând he made the totaltar aboverlaying of the court. 20 And all the pins of the court. 20 And all the pins of the court. 21 Tîrhis is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the taber- ch.25.8, Tabernacle. 21 Tîrhis is the sum of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the court. 22 And Ba-2i'c-el the son of ch.32.4, Levites. 3 Tând he made the court: on the pins of the court wore of fine twined linen, an hund
1 K.7.50, Basins. ch.27.3, Fleshhooks, Nu.4.14. the fleshhooks, and the firepans all the vessels thereof made he ch.25.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brasen Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the form of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of he tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 Than he made the laver of the some assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle at the door of the
ch.27.3, Fleshhooks,Nu.4.14. the fleshhooks, and the firepans all the vessels thereof made he of brass. ch.27.1, Brasen Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the counts as thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the made the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. ch.33.23, Mirrors. 6 A.35.6, Linen. ch.23.5, Brass. ch.27.1, Brassen Altar. 1 And he made for the altar a brasen schedule with properties of the court of the four ends of the court of the rings of the court of the sides of the made the altar hollow with brases of the looking glasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle, even of the Livites, by the ch.32.6, Livites. 1 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the looking glasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 Fland he made the court: on the priest. 22 And Bežil'e-el the son of the court worre of the Livites, by the ch.32.6, Livites. 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets wenty; and their fillets were of silver. 11 And he made the court: on the priest. 22 And Bežil'e-el the son of the ch.32.5, Levites. 23 And with him was a labert of Džin, an engraver, and hangings of the court were of silver. 11 And for the north side the work of the holy place, even in blue, and time. 24 All the gold that was occurred the work of the holy place, even the work in all the work of the holy place, even the work in all the work of the holy place, even the coubits, their pillars were twenty, and their flocks of the sanctuary, and their fillets of silver. 25 And the silver of the that the court. 26 Ce.2.12, Gold. 27 Tales (1. 2.2.6, Le.6.16. 28 Tales (2. 2.2.6, Le.6.16. 29 The flow of the court were o
all the vessels thereof made he of brass. ch. 27.1, Brasen Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves, 6 And he made the staves of 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he had boards. ch. 30.18, Laver, ch. 40.7. 8 Tând he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the looking glasses of the looking glasses of the looking glasses of the looking glasses of the sembled at the door of the tabernacle of the commanded more mandement of Mô sea. for the sembled at the door of the tabernacle of the commanded Mô sea. p.p.ch. 27.9; Ps. 84.2 9 Tând he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their sockets of ch. 25.3, Brass. ch. 25.3, Brass. ch. 25.4, Brass. all the vessels thereof beneath court and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 19 And their pillars were four, and their fillets of silver. 20 And all the pins of the court court and their fillets of silver. 21 TThis is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle, even of the Levites, by the character, or the tabernacle, even of the Levites, by the character, so the Levites, by the character, so the Afron the priest. 22 And Bezäl'e-el the son of ch. 31.2, Bezaleel. 27 And be made the court of the tabernacle, and of the commanded Mô'ses. 28 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the Levites, by the character, the land of the commanded Mô'ses. 29 Tând he made the court were of the Lord David Herries. 20 And Bezäl'e-el the son of ch. 31.2, Bezaleel. 21 T
ch.25.3, Brass. ch.27.1, Brassen Altar. or brassen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath tunto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the forur ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 3 ¶And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, to be places for the staves. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 3 ¶And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot
ch.27.1, Brasen Altar. 4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 Tand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the congregation. p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2. p.p.ch.28.1, Earse. of the looking glasses of the work of the prilest. 22 And Be-zai'e-el the son of ch.31.2, Bezaleel. O'7; the son of Altr; of the ribe of Jū'dah, made all that the Lobra commanded Mo'ges, for the abernacle, oven of Altr; of the ribe of Jū'dah, made all that the Lobra commanded Mo'ges, for the stribe of Jū'dah, made all that the Lobra commanded Mo'ges, 23 And with him was A-hō'libra commanded Mo'ges, 23 And with him was A-hō'libra commanded mo'ges, 23 And with him was A-hō'libra commanded mo'ges, 24 All the gold that was occupied for the order of the commanded mo'ges, 25 All the gold that was occupied for the order of parts, and their fillets were twenty, and their plans and their fillets of silver. 11 And for the north side the work of the holy place, even the color, 24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the color, 25.3, Silver (b.2.3), Silver (d).
the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the stave of saittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves of saittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the abertache of the court conduction of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty; and their folders of the work of the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 20 And all the pins of the pp.ch.27.19; 2 Chr.3.9. 21 This is the sum of the tabertache, even of the tabertache, eve
unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the commandment of Moses, for the hondren assembled at the door of the tabernacle, even of the commandment of Moses, for the made the later hollow with boards. 8 And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the compression. 9 And he made the court: on the priest. 22 And Bēzāl'eel the son of ch.3.1.2, Bezaleel. 0'Ti, the son of Aftr, of the title of Jū'adh, made all that the LORD commanded Moses. 23 And with him was A-hoftine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.5, Arass. ch.25.5, Arass. ch.25.5, Arass. ch.25.6, Linen.
the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 Thand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 Thand he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets wenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.5, Linen. 5 And he made the staves of the stabernacle, even of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle, even of the L&vites, by the service of the L&vites, by the bear of the priest. 22 And B&vites of D&n, an engraver, and ch.28.3, Embroidery. (b.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3
the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 6 Nand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle, even of the L&vites, by the ch.32.26, Levites. 18.3.23, Mirrors. 18.3.23, Mirrors. 18.3.24, Mirrors. 19. Thand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9. Thand he made the court: of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10. Their pillars were twenty; and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11. And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.5, Aescia Wood. 20. And all the pins of the court round about, were of the tabernacle, even of the L&Evites, by the ch.25.8, Levites. 22. And Bēzāl'e-el the son of ch.31.2, Besaleel. 23. And with him was Ā-hō'li-kha and in scarlet, and fine linen, and in scarlet, and fine looks of the even of the work in all the work of the holy place, even the
ch.25.5, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.6, Linen. ch.25.6, Linen. ch.25.6, Linen. ch.25.6, Linen. ch.25.7, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.8, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.9, Aeacia Wood. condition, according to the coor. condition of the Levites, by the beacount of the James Aeacia Condition, according to the commanded Moog. condition of the James Aeacia Condition, according to the commanded Moog. ch.31.2, Bealeel. ch.31.2, Bealeel. ch.25.9, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.9, Aeacia Wood. ch.25.9, Aeacia Wood.
shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 Tand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the tongregation. 9 Tand he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of the sanstwenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 TAnd he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the court; on the south side southward the hangings of the court worre of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. 8 Thand he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 Thand he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of clubits, their pillars of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 ¶And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the court continuous of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 ¶And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of of the brase. 22 And Bê-zăi'c-el the son of ch.31.2, Besaleel. ("rī, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jũ'dah, made all that the LORD commanded Mố'geg. 23 And with him was Ā-hō'lib, son of Ā-his'a-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.39, Embroidery. (ch.33.5kill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Siver (4).
made the altar hollow with boards. 8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of the and Bōzāl'eel the son of the tribe of Jū'dah, made all that the Lorro commanded Mō'gea. 2 And with him was A-hō'libab, son of Ā-his'a-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and a cumning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen. 24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even
boards. 8 ¶And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2. 9 ¶And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 ¶And he made the laver of the pillars, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of it of brass, and the foot of the taberties of Jū'dah, made all that the LORD commanded Mo'ges. 23 And with him was A-hō'li-bh, so on of A-his'a-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and embroiderer in blue, and in embroiderer in blue, and in ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.12, Engraving, ch.28.13, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.13, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.23, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.39, Embroidery, [Exe.27.16.] Ge.2.12, Gold. ch.26.25.39, Talents (1). ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
ch.30.18, Laver, ch.40.7. 8 TAnd he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 TAnd he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the south side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were seven hundred and thirty shektless. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 NAnd he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
women assembling, which assembled at the door of the table ernacle of the congregation. p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 p.p.ch.27.9; Ps.84.2 the door of the table ernacle of the congregation. 9 ¶And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.26.10, made all that the LORD commanded Mo'ges. 23 And with him was A-hō'li- 34, son of A-his'a-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.1, Engraving, ch.28.13, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.39, Embroidery, linen. [Exe.27.16. Ge.2.12, Gold. ch.26.33, Holy Place, Le.6.16. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.31, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.31, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.33, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.39, Embroidery, linen. [Exe.27.16. ch.26.12, Gold. ch.26.23, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.39, Embroidery, linen. [Exe.27.16. ch.26.25.39, Talents (1). ch.26.25.39, Talents (1). ch.26.25.39, Talents (1). ch.26.25.39, Talents (1). ch.26.26.16, Sliver (1).
sembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 % And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty; and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. 123 And with him was A-hō'li-ab, son of Ā-his'a-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen. 24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and ch.25.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 12. All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and ch.25.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 25. And the silver of them that Ge.20.16, Silver (1).
ernacle of the congregation. 9 ¶And he made the court: on athe south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty; and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the court were of silver. 123 And with him was Å-hō7i-ah, so of Å-hissa-māch, of the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. 11 And for the north side the work in all the work of the holy place, even twenty and nine talents, and ch.28.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 124 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even twenty and nine talents, and ch.28.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 125.3, Brass. 126 And with him was Å-hō7i-ah, of the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. 126 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even twenty and nine talents, and ch.28.3, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 127 All with him was Å-hō7i-ah, or the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. 128 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even undered and thirty shek-twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. 228 And with him was Å-hō7i-ah, or the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. 229 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the place, even the place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and ch.25.3, Brass. 229 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering was their filles of silver. 23 And with him was Å-hō7i-and charges are
the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.28.11, Engraving, ch.28.3, Skill, 1 K.7.14. ch.28.3,
fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the ch.25.3, Silver (4). 24 All the gold that was occuloned the work in all the work of the work in all the work of the work in all the work of the gold of the offering, was Nu.7.13, Munifecence. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
the hooks of the pillars and pied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even ch.26.33, Holy Place, Le.6.16. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were hundred and thirty shektwenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
cubits, their pillars were seven hundred and thirty shek-ch.33.13, Shekels. twenty, and their sockets of els, after the shekel of the brass twenty; the hooks of the ch.25.3, Silver (4). hangings were an hundred twenty and nine talents, and ch.25.39, Talents (1). ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
cubits, their pillars were seven hundred and thirty shek-ch.30.13, Shekels. twenty, and their sockets of els, after the shekel of the brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. ch.25.3, Silver (4). ch.25.3, Silver (4).
twenty, and their sockets of els, after the shekel of the brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. ch.25.3, Silver (4). twenty, and their sockets of els, after the shekel of the brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. pillars and their fillets of silver. 25 And the silver of them that Ge.20.16, Silver (1).
ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4). brass twenty; the hooks of the sanctuary. ch.25.3, Silver (4). ch.25.3, Silver (4). ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Brass. ch.25.3, Silver (4).
12 And for the west side were were numbered of the congre- hangings of fifty cubits, their gation was an hundred talents, 1 K.20.39, Talents (2).
pillars ten, and their sockets and a thousand seven hundred
ten; the hooks of the pillars and threescore and fifteen shek-
and their fillets of silver. els, after the shekel of the sanc-
ward fifty cubits. 26 A bekah for every man, that
14 The hangings of the one is, half a shekel, after the shekel ch.30.13. Shekele.
side of the gate were fifteen of the sanctuary, for every
cubits; their pillars three, and one that went to be numbered, their sockets three. from twenty years old and up-
15 And for the other side of ward, for six hundred thousand
the court gate, on this hand and three thousand and five
that hand, were hangings of hundred and fifty men.
fifteen cubits; their pillars 27 And of the hundred talents three, and their sockets three. of silver were cast the sockets
16 All the hangings of the of the sanctuary, and the sock-
court round about were of fine ets of the vail; an hundred
ch.35.6, Linen. sockets of the hundred talents,
ch.25.3, Brass. 17 And the sockets for the a talent for a socket. ch.25.3, Brass. pillars were of brass; the hooks 28 And of the thousand seven
of the pillars and their fillets hundred seventy and five shek-
97

ch.25.3, Brass.

ch.27.1, Brazen Altar.

Ge.2.12. Onyx.

ing was seventy talents, and 11 And the second row, an ch.28.18, Emeralds, [Exe.27.16. two thousand and four hundred emerald, a sapphire, and a dia-

sockets to the door of the taber- an agate, and an amethyst.

of the altar.

31 And the sockets of the 14 And the stones were accourt round about, and the cording to the names of the sockets of the court gate, and children of Igra-el, twelve, acround about.

CHAPTER 39

all the pins of the tabernacle, cording to their names, like the and all the pins of the court engravings of a signet, every ch.28.11, Engraving, Zec.3.9.

The clothe of service and holy garments. 2 The ephod. 8 The breast-plate. 22 The robe of the ephod. 27 The coats, mitre, etc. 32 All viewed and approved by Moses.

15 And they made upon the ch.25.7, Breastplate (1). 6 Ge.2.12, Gold, 1 K.9.28. 16 And they made two ouches

B.C.1491.

ch.28.31, Blue. ch.25.4, Purple (1). ch.25.4, Scarlet. cloths of service, to do service ends of the breastplate. in the holy place, and made 17 And they put the two ch.28.2, Priests' Garments, [Le.8.7. the holy garments for Aâr'on; wreathen chains of gold in the ch.28.4, Ephod, v.22.

Ge.2.12, Gold. gold, blue, and purple, and scar- 18 And the two ends of the ch.35.6, Linen. let, and fine twined linen. 3 And they did beat the gold ened in the two ouches, and put into thin plates, and cut it into them on the shoulderpieces of wires, to work it in the blue, the ephod, before it.
and in the purple, and in the 19 And they made two rings of with cunning work.

scarlet, and in the fine linen, gold, and put them on the two ch.28.3, Skill. 4 They made shoulderpieces the border of it, which was on for it, to couple it together: by the side of the ephod inward. the two edges was it coupled 20 And they made two other together. 5 And the curious girdle of his the two sides of the ephod unch.28.4, Girdle (1).

ephod, that was upon it, was of derneath, toward the forepart the same, according to the work of it, over against the other ch.28.31, Blue. ch.25.4, Purple (1). ch.25.4, Scarlet. ch.35.6, Linen. ch.25.40, Divine Plan. thereof; of gold, blue, and pur-coupling thereof, above the ple, and scarlet, and fine twined curious girdle of the ephod. linen; as the LORD commanded 21 And they did bind the Mō'ses.

gold, graven, as signets are above the curious girdle of the ch.28.4, Girdle (1). ch.28.11, Engraving. graven, with the names of the ephod, and that the breastplate Ge.38.18, Signets, Je.22.24. children of Is'ra-el. p.p.Is.49.16. 7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that Mo'ses.

they should be stones for a 22 ¶And he made the robe of ch.28.4. Ephod. memorial to the children of Is'- the ephod of woven work, all ch.28.4, Ephod, Jud.8.27. ra-el; as the LORD commanded of blue. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Mō'şeş.

ch.25.7, Breastplate (1). plate of cunning work, like the hole of an habergeon, with a work of the ephod; of gold, band round about the hole, that blue, and purple, and scarlet, it should not rend. and fine twined linen. made the breastplate double: of blue, and purple, and scara span was the length thereof, let, and twined linen. ch.28.16, Span, 1 S.17.4. and a span the breadth thereof, 25 And they made bells of ch.28.33, Bells, Zec.14.20.

being doubled.

els he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

10 And they set in it four rows p.p.ch.28.17.

11 K.10.2 Precious Stones. the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbunch.28.17 Topaz.

12 And the brass of the offercie: this was the first row.

ch.24.10, Sapphire. ch.28.18, Diamonds. mond. 30 And therewith he made the 12 And the third row, a ligure, ch.28.19, Agate. ch.28.19, Amethyst, Re.21.20. nacle of the congregation, and the fourth row, a beryl, ch.28.20, Beryl, Song 5.14. the brasen altar, and the brasen an onyx, and a jasper: they grate for it, and all the vessels were inclosed in ouches of gold ch.28.20, Jasper, Eze.28.13.

in their inclosings.

one with his name, according to the twelve tribes ND of the blue, and purple, of gold, and two gold rings; and A and scarlet, they made put the two rings in the two

as the LORD commanded Moses, two rings on the ends of the 2 And he made the ephod of breastplate. two wreathen chains they fastch.28.4. Ephod. ends of the breastplate, upon golden rings, and put them on

breastplate by his rings unto 6 And they wrought onyx the rings of the ephod with a stones inclosed in ouches of lace of blue, that it might be might not be loosed from the

pure gold, and put the bells be-

23 And there was an hole in 8 And he made the breast-the midst of the robe, as the p.p.ch.28.31. 24 And they made upon the 9 It was foursquare; they hems of the robe pomegranates ch.28.33, Pomegranates [Nu.13.23.

ch.28.31, Blue, Nu.4.6.

ch.25.8, Tabernacle.

congregation,

ch.28.2, Priests' Garments. the holy garments for Aâr'on in the priest's office.

tween the pomegranates upon the priest, and his sons' garthe hem of the robe, round about ments, to minister in the priest's office. between the pomegranates; 42 According to all that the 26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round LORD commanded Mo'ses, so the See Divine Plan, ch.25.40. about the hem of the robe to children of Igra-el made all the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). See Divine Plan, ch.25.40. minister in; as the LORD com-work. manded Mō'ses. 43 And Moses did look upon 27 ¶And they made coats of all the work, and, behold, they ch.28.2, Priests' Garments. ch.35.6, Linen. fine linen of woven work for had done it as the LORD had Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1). Aâr'on, and for his sons, commanded, even so had they 28 And a mitre of fine linen, done it: and Mo'ses blessed Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). ch.28.4. Mitre. ch.28.40, Bonnets, Ezc.44.18. and goodly bonnets of fine linen, them. and linen breeches of fine twined CHAPTER 40 The tabernacle is commanded to be B.C.1491. 29 And a girdle of fine twined ch.28.4. Girdle (1). reared and anointed. 12 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 34 A cloud covereth the tabernacle. linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the See Embroidery, ch.28.39. LORD commanded Mo'ses. ND the LORD spake unto Mo'-ch.4.6, Divine Commands. A ses, saying, 30 ¶And they made the plate p.p.ch.28.36. of the holy crown of pure gold, 2 On the first day of the first p.p.ch.12.2. and wrote upon it a writing, month shalt thou set up the tab-ch.25.8, Tabernacle. ch.31.18, Writing (1). like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. ernacle of the tent of the conch.28.11, Engraving. Holiness (1), Is.35.8. gregation. 31 And they tied unto it a lace 3 And thou shalt put therein ch.28.31. Blue. of blue, to fasten it on high up-the ark of the testimony, and ch.25.10, Ark (3). ch.28.4. Mitre. on the mitre; as the LORD com-cover the ark with the vail. ch.26.31, Vail (2). manded Mō'ses. 4 And thou shalt bring in the 32 Thus was all the work of table, and set in order the things ch.25.23, Table (2). the tabernacle of the tent of the that are to be set in order upon ch.25.8, Tabernacle, ch.40.34. congregation finished: and the it; and thou shalt bring in the Zec.4.9. Completion. Ge.6.22. Obedience (2). children of Is'ra-el did according candlestick, and light the lamps ch.25.31, Candlestick. See Divine Plan, ch.25.40. to all that the LORD commanded thereof. Mō'ses, so did thev. 5 And thou shalt set the altar ch.30.1. Altar of Incense. p.p.He.9.1-28. 33 ¶And they brought the tab- of gold for the incense before ernacle unto Mo'ses, the tent, the ark of the testimony, and and all his furniture, his taches, put the hanging of the door to his boards, his bars, and his pil-the tabernacle. lars, and his sockets, 6 And thou shalt set the altar ch.27.1, Brazen Altar 11 K.1.50. 34 And the covering of rams' of the burnt offering before the skins dyed red, and the covering door of the tabernacle of the ch.25.5. Badgers' Skins. of badgers' skins, and the vail of tent of the congregation. [Nu.4.6. the covering. 7 And thou shalt set the laver ch.30.18, Laver. 35 The ark of the testimony, between the tent of the conch.25.10, Ark (3). and the staves thereof, and the gregation and the altar, and ch.25.17, Mercy-seat. shalt put water therein. mercy seat, 36 The table, and all the ves- 8 And thou shalt set up the ch.25.23, Table (2). sels thereof, and the shewbread, court round about, and hang up ch.25.30. Shewbread. 37 The pure candlestick, with the hanging at the court gate. ch.25.31, Candlestick. the lamps thereof, even with 9 And thou shalt take the the lamps to be set in order, and anointing oil, and anoint the ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. all the vessels thereof, and the tabernacle, and all that is therech.27.20, Oil (1). oil for light, in, and shalt hallow it, and all 38 And the golden altar, and the vessels thereof: and it shall Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. ch.30.1, Altar of Incense, the anointing oil, and the sweet be holy. incense, and the hanging for the 10 And thou shalt anoint the ch.29.36, Anointing (1), [Le.8.11. ch.29.7, Anointing Oil. ch.30.1, Incense. altar of the burnt offering, and ch.27.1, Brazen Altar. tabernacle door, ch.27.1, Brazen Altar. 39 The brasen altar, and his all his vessels, and sanctify the grate of brass, his staves, and altar: and it shall be an altar ch.30.18, Laver. all his vessels, the laver and his most holy. 11 And thou shalt anoint the foot, 40 The hangings of the court, laver and his foot, and sanctify it. ch.30.18, Laver. his pillars, and his sockets, and 12 And thou shalt bring Aâr the hanging for the court gate, on and his sons unto the door of his cords, and his pins, and all the tabernacle of the congregach.35.18, Cords, Jud.15.13. the vessels of the service of the tion, and wash them with water. ch.30.20, Cleansing (1), [Le.14.8] Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

service in the holy place, and that he may minister unto me

tabernacle, for the tent of the 13 And thou shalt put upon

41 The cloths of service to do anoint him, and sanctify him; ch.29.9, Consecration (3).

Aâr'on the holy garments, and ch.28.2, Priests' Garments.

Ge.37.3. Coats.

sons, and clothe them with gation before the vail: coats: as thou didst anoint their father, ed Mo'ses.

27 And he burnt sweet incense ch.30.1. Incense. 15 And thou shalt anoint them, thereon; as the LORD command-

14 And thou shalt bring his altar in the tent of the congre-ch.30.1, Altar of Incense. ch.26.31, Vail (2).

ch.29.36, Anointing (1).

p.p.Nu.25.13.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

ch.25.8, Tabernacle.

out their generations.

him, so did he. 17 ¶And it came to pass in the commanded Mō'ses

first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, tween the tent of the congregathat the tabernacle was reared tion and the altar, and put water

sockets, and set up the boards their feet thereat: thereof, and put in the bars 32 When they went into the

19 And he spread abroad the when they came near unto the the covering of the tent above commanded Mo'ses.

ed Mō'ses

See Tables of Stone, [ch.24.12. the staves on the ark, and put finished the work. ch.25.17, Mercy-seat.

ch.25.10, Ark (3). the tabernacle, and set up the tabernacle. vail of the covering, and cov-ered the ark of the testimony; enter into the tent of the conch.26.31, Vail (2).

ch.25.23, Table (2), Nu.3.31.

northward, without the vail. 23 And he set the bread in nacle, the children of Is'ra-el as the LORD had commanded neys:

Mō'şeş. gation, over against the table, up on the side of the tabernacle 38 For the cloud of the LORD

southward. commanded Mō'ses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden journeys.

that they may minister unto me | 28 ¶And he set up the hangin the priest's office: for their ing at the door of the tabernacle. anointing shall surely be an 29 And he put the altar of ch.27.1, Brasen Altar.

everlasting priesthood through-burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of 16 Thus did Mo'ses: according the congregation, and offered to all that the LORD commanded upon it the burnt offering and ch.29.18, Burnt-offerings. the meat offering; as the LORD Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

30 ¶And he set the laver be-ch.30.18, Lever.

there, to wash withal 18 And Mo'ses reared up the 31 And Mo'ses and Aar'on and tabernacle, and fastened his his sons washed their hands and ch.30.20, Cleansing (1).

thereof, and reared up his pillars, tent of the congregation, and tent over the tabernacle, and put altar, they washed; as the LORD Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

upon it; as the LORD command- 33 And he reared up the court p.p.ch.27.9. round about the tabernacle and 20 ¶And he took and put the the altar, and set up the hang-

testimony into the ark, and set ing of the court gate. So Mo'ses the mercy seat above upon the 34 Then a cloud covered the ch.19.9, Cloud.

tent of the congregation, and 21 And he brought the ark into the glory of the LORD filled the

as the LORD commanded Mo'ges, gregation, because the cloud Shekinah, Le.16.2.

22 ¶And he put the table in abode thereon, and the glory of the tent of the congregation, the LORD filled the tabernacle.

taken up from over the taberorder upon it before the LORD; went onward in all their jour- See Divine Leader, De.S.2.

37 But if the cloud were not 24 ¶ And he put the candle-taken up, then they journeyed ch.19.8, Theocracy. stick in the tent of the congre-not till the day that it was taken

was upon the tabernacle by day, Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. 25 And he lighted the lamps and fire was on it by night, in before the LORD; as the LORD the sight of all the house of Is'ra-el, throughout all their

Zec.4.9. Completion.

ch.24.17, God's Glory, [1 K.8.11 ch.25.8. Tabernacle, Le.8.10.

upon the side of the tabernacle 36 And when the cloud was ch.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, [Nu.9.17.

ch.25.30, Shewbread.

ch.25.31, Candlestick.

p.p.ch.25.37.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

LEVITICUS

B.C.1490.

Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship.

Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

CHAPTER 1

out of the tabernacle of the flock. congregation, saying,

ligra-el, and say unto them, If p.p.ch.22.18. The burnt offerings, 3 of the herd, any man of you bring an offer-10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls. A ND the LORD called unto bring your offering of the cattle, Ge.1.25, Cattle. Wo'ses, and spake unto him even of the herd, and of the

3 If his offering be a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 2 Speak unto the children of sacrifice of the herd, let him

- Ex.12.5. Unblemished.
- Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

before the LORD.

pieces

upon the fire:

which is upon the altar:

savour unto the LORD.

without blemish.

altar.

altar

unto the LORD.

lock before the LORD: and the

priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall

altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt

- Laying on Hands (1), ch.3.2. Acceptable Offerings, [Is.56.7.
- ch.4.20, Atonement
- Ex.29.11. Bullocks.
- Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.
- Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
- Ex.27.1. Brazen Altar.
- Ex.23.18, Fat (1), ch.3.4.
- Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
- Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor, [Nu.15.7.
- Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9. Goats.
- Ex.12.5, Unblemished.
- Ex.12.7. Blood Sprinkled.

- Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.
- Ge.15.9, Turtledoves,
- Ge.15.9, Pigeons, ch.5.7.
- young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring ing made by fire, of a sweet Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. it unto the altar, and wring off savour unto the LORD.
- his head, and burn it on the | 10 And that which is left of
- altar; and the blood thereof the meat offering shall be Aâr'of the altar:

- offer a male without blemish: his crop with his feathers, and he shall offer it of his own vol-cast it beside the altar on the east untary will at the door of the part, by the place of the ashes: tabernacle of the congregation 17 And he shall cleave it with
- the wings thereof, but shall not p.p.Ge.15.10. 4 And he shall put his hand divide it as under: and the priest upon the head of the burnt of-shall burn it upon the altar, up-
- fering; and it shall be accepted on the wood that is upon the for him to make atonement for fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. offering made by fire, of a sweet Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. 5 And he shall kill the bul-sayour unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 2

bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the blood round about upon the firstfruits not to be burnt. 13 The

- salt of the meat offering. ND when any will offer a meat offering unto the Meal-offerings, ch.6.14.
- offering, and cut it into his LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil Ex.29.2, Oil (2). 7 And the sons of Aar'on the upon it, and put frankincense Ex.30.34, Frankincense. priest shall put fire upon the thereon:
- altar, and lay the wood in order 2 And he shall bring it to Aâr'on's sons the priests: and 8 And the priests, Aâr'on's he shall take thereout his handsons, shall lay the parts, the ful of the flour thereof, and of Ex.29.2, Flour, Jud.6.19.
- head, and the fat, in order upon the oil thereof, with all the the wood that is on the fire frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial 9 But his inwards and his legs of it upon the altar, to be an ofshall he wash in water: and the fering made by fire, of a sweet
- priest shall burn all on the altar, savour unto the LORD: to be a burnt sacrifice, an offer- 3 And the remnant of the ing made by fire, of a sweet meat offering shall be Aar'on's Priests' Dues, ch.10.13.
- and his sons': it is a thing most p.p.Ex.29.37. 10 ¶And if his offering be of holy of the offerings of the the flocks, namely, of the sheep, LORD made by fire. or of the goats, for a burnt sac- 4 ¶And if thou bring an obrifice; he shall bring it a male lation of a meat offering baken Ex.16.23, Baking, ch.26.26.
- 11 And he shall kill it on the ened cakes of fine flour mingled side of the altar northward be with oil, or unleavened wafers Ex.16.31, Wafers, ch.8.26. fore the LORD: and the priests, anointed with oil.

 Aâr'on's sons, shall sprinkle his 5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a

shall be of fine flour unleavened,

in the oven, it shall be unleav- Ovens, ch.26.26.

- 12 And he shall cut it into his mingled with oil. pieces, with his head and his 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, fat: and the priest shall lay and pour oil thereon: it is a them in order on the wood that meat offering. is on the fire which is upon the 7 ¶And if thy oblation be a
- meat offering baken in the fry-13 But he shall wash the in-ingpan, it shall be made of fine wards and the legs with water: flour with oil.
- and the priest shall bring it all, 8 And thou shalt bring the and burn it upon the altar: it meat offering that is made of is a burnt sacrifice, an offering these things unto the LORD: made by fire, of a sweet savour and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto
- 14 ¶And if the burnt sacrifice the altar.

 for his offering to the LORD be
 of fowls, then he shall bring from the meat offering a mev.1. Meal-offerings.
- his offering of turtledoves, or of morial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offer-
- shall be wrung out at the side on's and his sons': it is a thing v.3. Priests' Dues. most holy of the offerings of 16 And he shall pluck away the LORD made by fire.

blood round about upon the meat offering baken in a pan, it

Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

[ch.7.1:

Ex.12.15, Leaven.

Ge.43.11. Honey, De.8.8.

Ex.22.29, First-fruits,

Ñu.18.12.

Ge.19.26, Salt, Nu.18.19,

Ge.41.49, Grain.

Ex.29.2. Oil (2), ch.6.15. Ex.30.34, Frankincense. v.1, Meal-offerings.

B.C.1490.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ex.12.5. Unblemished.

ch.1.4, Laying on Hands(1), [ch.4.15.

Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1), ch.4.8.

wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a Mo sea, saying, Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

11 No meat offering, which ye sacrifice of peace offering unto Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings shall bring unto the LORD, shall the LORD be of the flock; male be made with leaven: for ye or female, he shall offer it withshall burn no leaven, nor any out blemish.

LORD made by fire. 12 TAs for the oblation of the before the LORD.

firstfruits, ye shall offer them 8 And he shall lay his hand ch.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). unto the LORD: but they shall upon the head of his offering, not be burnt on the altar for a and kill it before the tabernacle

sweet savour. meat offering shalt thou season blood thereof round about upon with salt; neither shalt thou the altar. suffer the salt of the covenant 9 And he shall offer of the of thy God to be lacking from sacrifice of the peace offering Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. thy meat offering: with all an offering made by fire unto

14 And if thou offer a meat take off hard by the backbone; offering of thy firstfruits unto and the fat that covereth the the LORD, thou shalt offer for inwards, and all the fat that the meat offering of thy first-is upon the inwards,

on it, and lay frankincense kidneys, it shall he take away. thereon: it is a meat offering. 16 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food the memorial of it, part of the off the offering made by fire unbeaten corn thereof, and part to the LORD.

out of full ears.

offering made by fire unto the fore the LORD. Lord. CHAPTER 3

The peace offering of the hord, 6 of before the tabernacle of the the flock, 7 whether a lamb, 12 or a congregation: and the sons of ND if his oblation be a sac-thereof upon the altar round

the LORD.

upon the head of his offering, inwards, tabernacle of the congregation: the fat that is upon them, which Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

the altar round about. an offering made by fire unto food of the offering made by

the LORD; the fat that covereth fire for a sweet savour: all the Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. the inwards, and all the fat is the LORD's.
that is upon the inwards,

17 It shall be a perpetual ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

above the liver, with the kid-blood. nevs, it shall he take away.

sweet savour unto the LORD. 6 TAnd if his offering for a lara-el, saying, If a soul shall

honey, in any offering of the 7 If he offer a lamb for his Ex.29.39, Lambs, ch.4.32. offering, then shall he offer it

13 And every oblation of thy on's sons shall sprinkle the Ex.12.7. Blood Sprinkled.

of the congregation: and Aâr'-

thine offerings thou shalt offer the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he

fruits green ears of corn dried 10 And the two kidneys, and by the fire, even corn beaten the fat that is upon them, Ex.23.18, Fat (1). which is by the flanks, and the 15 And thou shalt put oil up-caul above the liver, with the 11 And the priest shall burn

of the oil thereof, with all the 12 And if his offering be a frankincense thereof: it is an goat, then he shall offer it be- Ge.15.9, Goats. 13 And he shall lay his hand ch.1.4, Laying on Hands (1).

upon the head of it, and kill it Aâr on shall sprinkle the blood Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

A rifice of peace offering, if about. he offer it of the herd; whether 14 And he shall offer thereof it be a male or female, he shall his offering, even an offering offer it without blemish before made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, 2 And he shall lay his hand and all the fat that is upon the and kill it at the door of the 15 And the two kidneys, and

and Aâr'on's sons the priests is by the flanks, and the caul shall sprinkle the blood upon above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. 3 And he shall offer of the 16 And the priest shall burn sacrifice of the peace offering them upon the altar: it is the

4 And the two kidneys, and statute for your generations the fat that is on them, which throughout all your dwellings, is by the flanks, and the caul that ye eat neither fat nor Fat Prohibited, ch.7.23.

CHAPTER 4 5 And Afr'on's sons shall burn The sin affering of ignorance for the B.C.1490. it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the for a ruler, 27 for any of the people.

2 Speak unto the children of

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

LEVITICUS, 4

Sins of Ignorance, ch.5.17. De.6.6, Commandments.

sin through ignorance against things which should not be Ge.42.21, Guilt. any of the commandments of done, and are guilty: the LORD concerning things 14 When the sin, which they which ought not to be done, have sinned against it, is known,

and shall do against any of then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and Ex.29.11, Bullocks. them: 3 If the priest that is anointed bring him before the tabernacle

do sin according to the sin of of the congregation.

Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [ch.6.25. a sin offering

4 And he shall bring the bul-LORD. Ex.29.11. Bullocks, Nu.15.8.

lock unto the door of the taber- 16 And the priest that is nacle of the congregation before anointed shall bring of the bul-

ch.1.4. Laying on Hands(1).

the LORD; and shall lay his hand lock's blood to the tabernacle of

the bullock before the LORD.

upon the bullock's head, and kill the congregation:

5 And the priest that is finger in some of the blood, and Ex.12.7. Blood Sprinkled. anointed shall take of the bul-sprinkle it seven times before See Seven Times, v.6.

lock's blood, and bring it to the the LORD, even before the vail. Ex.26.31, Vail (2).

tabernacle of the congregation: 18 And he shall put some of Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled,

6 And the priest shall dip his the blood upon the horns of the finger in the blood, and sprinkle altar which is before the LORD, Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.

[Nu.19.4. Seven Times, ch.14.7. Ex.26.31, Vail (2). of the blood seven times before that is in the tabernacle of the the LORD, before the vail of the congregation, and shall pour out sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some the altar of the burnt offering, Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. of the blood upon the horns of which is at the door of the tab the altar of sweetlincense before ernacle of the congregation.

Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense, [1 K.6.22. the LORD, which is in the taber19 And he shall take all his fat Ex.23.18, Fat (1).
nacle of the congregation; and from him, and burn it upon the shall pour all the blood of the altar.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. bullock at the bottom of the al- 20 And he shall do with the tar of the burnt offering, which bullock as he did with the bul-

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. is at the door of the tabernacle lock for a sin offering, so shall of the congregation.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1), ch.7.3. the sin offering; the fat that them. covereth the inwards, and all 21 And he shall carry forth the the fat that is upon the inwards, bullock without the camp, and Ex.29.14. Without the Camp. 9 And the two kidneys, and the burn him as he burned the first

fat that is upon them, which is bullock: it is a sin offering for Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. by the flanks, and the caul above the congregation. the liver, with the kidneys, it 22 TWhen a ruler hath simned, shall he take away, 10 As it was taken off from ignorance against any of the v.2, Sins of Ignorance.

the bullock of the sacrifice of commandments of the LORD his peace offerings: and the priest God concerning things which shall burn them upon the altar should not be done, and is of the burnt offering. guilty 11 And the skin of the bullock, 23 Or if his sin, wherein he and all his flesh, with his head, hath sinned, come to his knowl-

and with his legs, and his in-edge; he shall bring his offering, wards, and his dung, a kid of the goats, a male with-12 Even the whole bullock out blemish:

Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, shall he carry forth without the 24 And he shall lay his hand [v.21] camp unto a clean place, where upon the head of the cost and

camp unto a clean place, where upon the head of the goat, and Ge.15.9, Goats, ch.16.15. the ashes are poured out, and kill it in the place where they

burn him on the wood with fire: kill the burnt offering before the where the ashes are poured out LORD: it is a sin offering. shall he be burnt.

Congregation, ch.24.14. 13 ¶And if the whole congre-the blood of the sin offering with gation of $\mathbf{I}_{\mathbf{S}}$ ra-el \mathbf{s} in through his finger, and put it upon the v.2, Sins of Ignorance.

ignorance, and the thing be hid horns of the altar of burnt offer- Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar. from the eyes of the assembly, ing, and shall pour out his blood and they have done somewhat at the bottom of the altar of against any of the command-burnt offering.

the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath gregation shall lay their hands sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord: and the bullock out blemish unto the Lord for before the Lord for before the Lord for bullock out blemish unto the lord for before the Lord for before the Lord for before the Lord for bullock out blemish unto the lord for before the Lord for bullock out blemish unto the lord for before the Lord for bullock out blemish unto the lord for bl lock shall be killed before the

17 And the priest shall dip his

all the blood at the bottom of

he do with this: and the priest 8 And he shall take off from shall make an atonement for Atonement, ch. 8.34. it all the fat of the bullock for them, and it shall be forgiven ch.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

and done somewhat through

Ge.42.21, Guilt.

Ex.12.5. Unblemished.

25 And the priest shall take of

ments of the LORD concerning 26 And he shall burn all his by

De.6.6, Commandments.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1). Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

v.20, Atonement. ch.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

v.2. Sins of Ignorance.

De.6.6, Commandments.

Ge.42.21, Guilt.

Ge.15.9. Goats. Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

Ex.27.1. Brasen Altar.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

v.20, Atonement. ch.5.10, Forgiveness (1). Ex.29.39, Lambs, ch.5.6.

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

Ex.12.5. Unblemished. ch.1.4, Laying on Hands (1).

Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings.

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.

p.p.Ro.5.11; He.9.13.14.

v.20. Atonement.

ch.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

B.C.1490.

fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: A ND if a soul sin, and hear the sacrifice of peace offerings: A the voice of swearing, and and the priest shall make an is a witness, whether he hath atonement for him as concern-seen or known of it; if he do

given him. 27 ¶And if any one of the com- 2 Or if a soul touch any un-ch.11.43, Defilement (2). mon people sin through igno-clean thing, whether it be a carrance, while he doeth somewhat case of an unclean beast, or a against any of the command-carcase of unclean cattle, or the

ments of the Lord concerning carcase of unclean creeping Ge.1.26, Creeping Things, [ch.11.20. things which ought not to be things, and if it be hidden from done, and be guilty: 28 Or if his sin, which he hath and guilty. sinned come to his knowledge: 3 Or if he touch the unclean-

then he shall bring his offering, ness of man, whatsoever unwhich he hath sinned.

the blood thereof with his fin- an oath, and it be hid from him; Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths. ger, and put it upon the horns when he knoweth of it, then he p.p.Mk.6.23. of the altar of burnt offering, shall be guilty in one of these. and shall pour out all the blood 5 And it shall be, when he shall

altar. 31 And he shall take away all hath sinned in that thing:

altar for a sweet savour unto or a kid of the goats, for a sin Ge.15.9, Goats. the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, make an atonement for him ch.4.20, Atonement. and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for 7 And if he be not able to ch.14.30, Give ac. to Ability. and it shall be forgiven him.

a sin offering, he shall bring it bring a lamb, then he shall a female without blemish.

bring for his trespass, which he 33 And he shall lay his hand hath committed, two turtle- Ge.15.9, Turtledoves. a female without blemish.

ing in the place where they kill offering, and the other for a the burnt offering. 34 And the priest shall take 8 And he shall bring them unof the blood of the sin offering to the priest, who shall offer

with his finger, and put it upon that which is for the sin offer- Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. the horns of the altar of burnt ing first, and wring off his head offering, and shall pour out all from his neck, but shall not dithe blood thereof at the bot-vide it asunder: tom of the altar:

35 And he shall take away all blood of the sin offering upon the fat thereof, as the fat of the the side of the altar; and the lamb is taken away from the rest of the blood shall be wrung sacrifice of the peace offerings; out at the bottom of the altar: and the priest shall burn them it is a sin offering. upon the altar, according to the 10 And he shall offer the secofferings made by fire unto the ond for a burnt offering, ac- Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

be forgiven him. CHAPTER 5

The trespass affering of one that con-cealeth his knowledge in touching bring two turtledoves, or two an unclean thing, 4 or in making young pigeons, then he that an oath. 14 The trespass affering sinned shall bring for his offering something. 17 and in sins of ig. in sacrilege, 17 and in sine of ig- sing the tenth part of an ephah Ex. 16.36, Ephah.

ing his sin, and it shall be for-not utter it, then he shall bear Ps. 50.18, Connivance. ch.7.18, Guiltiness. his iniquity.

him; he also shall be unclean, Contamination, ch.15.11.

a kid of the goats, a female cleanness it be that a man shall without blemish, for his sin be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth ch.1.4, Laying on Hands (1). 29 And he shall lay his hand of it, then he shall be guilty.

upon the head of the sin offering in cling with his lips to do evil, or the place of the burnt offering to do good, whatsoever it be 30 And the priest shall take of that a man shall pronounce with

thereof at the bottom of the be guilty in one of these things, that he shall confess that he ch.16.21, Confession of Sin (1). the fat thereof, as the fat is 6 And he shall bring his tres-Trespass-offerings, ch.6.6.

he hath sinned, and it shall be

burnt offering.

taken away from off the sacri- pass offering unto the LORD for fice of peace offerings; and the his sin which he hath sinned a priest shall burn it upon the female from the flock, a lamb Ex.29.39, Lambs, Nu.6.12.

upon the head of the sin offer-doves, or two young pigeons, Ge.15.9, Pigeons, ch.12.8. ing, and slay it for a sin offer-unto the LORD; one for a sin

9 And he shall sprinkle of the Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

LORD: and the priest shall make cording to the manner: and an atonement for his sin that the priest shall make an atone-ch.4.20, Atonement.

Forgiveness (1), Ps.103.3.

11 But if he be not able to p.p.ch.14.30.

he hath committed, and it shall ment for him for his sin which

forgiven him.

Ex.29.2, Flour.

Ex.30.34, Frankincense ch.24.7

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

Ex.12.14. Memorials.

ch.4.20. Atonement.

v.10. Forgiveness (1). ch.2.3, Priests' Dues.

ch.4.2. Sins of Ignorance.

Ge.15.9, Rams, Nu.5.8. Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Ex.30.13, Shekela.

v.6, Trespass-offerings.

Ex.22.3. Restitution (1).

ch.4.20, Atonement. v.10, Forgiveness (1).

ch.4.2, Sins of Ignorance [Lu.12.48.

Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.12.5. Unblemished.

ch.4.20. Atonement.

v.10, Forgiveness (1). v.6, Trespass-offerings.

B.C.1490.

De.25.13, Diahonesty.

of fine flour for a sin offering; or in fellowship, or in a thing he shall put no oil upon it, neitaken away by violence, or hath the put any frankindeceived his neighbour;

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

cense thereon: for it is a sin 3 Or have found that which offering. 12 Then shall he bring it to the it, and sweareth falsely; in any Perjury, ch.19.12. priest, and the priest shall take of all these that a man doeth.

his handful of it, even a memo-sinning therein:
rial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings hath sinned, and is guilty, that Ge.42.21, Guilt. made by fire unto the LORD: it he shall restore that which he Ex.22.3, Restitution (1), is a sin offering. took violently away, or the thing

an atonement for him as touch-ten, or that which was delivered Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. ing his sin that he hath sinned him to keep, or the lost thing in one of these, and it shall be which he found. forgiven him: and the remnant 5 Or all that about which he

shall be the priest's, as a meat hath sworn falsely; he shall offering.

Mo'ses, saying, 15 If a soul commit a trespass, whom it appertaineth, in the day and sin through ignorance, in of his trespess offering.

out blemish out of the flocks, flock, with thy estimation, for Ex.12.5, Unblemished. with thy estimation by shekels a trespass offering, unto the of silver, after the shekel of the priest:

sanctuary, for a trespass offer- 7 And the priest shall make an 16 And he shall make amends LORD: and it shall be forgiven ch.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

it unto the priest: and the priest Mo'ses, saying, shall make an atonement for 9 Command Aâr'on and his him with the ram of the trespass sons, saying. This is the law of

are forbidden to be done by the the altar shall be burning in it. commandments of the LORD; 10 And the priest shall put on though he wist it not, yet is he his linen garment, and his linen Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments.

uity. 18 And he shall bring a ram which the fire hath consumed without blemish out of the flock, with the burnt offering on the

pass offering, unto the priest: side the altar. and the priest shall make an 11 And he shall put off his garatonement for him concerning ments, and put on other garhis ignorance wherein he erred ments, and carry forth the ashes

forgiven him. 19 It is a trespass offering: he 12 And the fire upon the altar hath certainly trespassed against shall be burning in it; it shall the LORD.

CHAPTER 6

The trespase offering for sins done morning, and lay the burnt offerwittingly. 8 The law of the burnt ing in order upon it; and he shall offering, 14 and meat offering. 19 burn thereon the fat of the peace The offering at the sin offerings. a priest. offering.

Mō'ses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and commit a respect to some of Aar-ch.2.1, Meal-offerings, trespass against the LORD, and meat offering: the sons of Aar-ch.2.1, Meal-offerings, [ch.9.17. lie unto his neighbour in that on shall offer it before the LORD, which was delivered him to keep, before the altar.

was lost, and lieth concerning Ge.3.4, Lying.

13 And the priest shall make which he hath deceitfully got- Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain.

even restore it in the principal, 14 ¶And the LORD spake unto and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to

the holy things of the LORD; 6 And he shall bring his tres-ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings

then he shall bring for his trespass offering unto the LORD, a pass unto the LORD a ram with-ram without blemish out of the Ge.15.9, Rams.

atonement for him before the ch.4.20, Atonement. for the harm that he hath done him for any thing of all that he in the holy thing, and shall add hath done in trespassing therein. the fifth part thereto, and give 8 TAnd the LORD spake unto

offering, and it shall be forgiven the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, because of the Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings 17 ¶And if a soul sin, and com-burning upon the altar all night mit any of these things which unto the morning, and the fire of

guilty, and shall bear his iniq-breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes with thy estimation, for a tres-altar, and he shall put them be-

and wist it not, and it shall be without the camp unto a clean Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, forgiven him place.

not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every

13 The fire shall ever be burn-

ND the LORD spake unto ingupon the altar; it shall never Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar. go out.

2 If a soul sin, and commit a 14 ¶And this is the law of the

ch.8.18.

Ex.29.2. Flour. Ex.29.2, Oil (2), 1 K.17.12. Ex.30.34, Frankincense.

Ge.8.21. Sweet Savor. Ex.12.14. Memorials.

Ex.29.32, Priests' Food, [ch.7.6. Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. Ex.26.33, Holy Place, [1 Chr.23.32. Ex.25.8. Tabernacle.

Ex.12.15, Leaven. ch.2.3. Priests' Dues.

Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings.

p.p.Ex.29.37.

Ex.16.36, Ephah. Ex.29.2, Flour. ch.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ex.16.23, Baking. Ge.8.21. Sweet Savor.

ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [ch.9.2.

p.p.Ex.21.22.

Ex.29.32. Priests' Food. Ex.26.33, Holy Place. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

15 And he shall take of it blood thereof upon any gar-his handful, of the flour of the ment, thou shalt wash that Washing, ch.13.54. meat offering, and of the oil whereon it was sprinkled in the thereof, and all the frankin-holy place. cense which is upon the meat 28 But the earthen vessel

offering, and shall burn it upon wherein it is sodden shall be the altar for a sweet savour, broken: and if it be sodden in even the memorial of it, unto a brasen pot, it shall be both the LORD.

shall Aâr'on and his sons eat: priests shall eat thereof: it is Ex.29.32, Priests' Food. with unleavened bread shall it most holy. be eaten in the holy place; in 30 And no sin offering, where Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

the court of the tabernacle of of any of the blood is brought the congregation they shall eat into the tabernacle of the con-

leaven. I have given it unto it shall be burnt in the fire. them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is offerings made by fire; it is the sin offering. The law of the trespass offering, it and of the peace offerings. 22 The fat and the blood are forbidden. 28 The priests' portion. ing, and as the trespass offering.

children of Aâr'on shall eat of ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. it. It shall be a statute for L the trespass offering: it is ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings ever in your generations con-most holy. cerning the offerings of the 2 In the place where they kill LORD made by fire: every one the burnt offering shall they kill Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. that toucheth them shall be the trespass offering: and the holy.

19 ¶And the LORD spake unto round about upon the altar. Mō'ses, saying,

on and of his sons, which they fat that covereth the inwards, shall offer unto the LORD in the 4 And the two kidneys, and day when he is anointed; the the fat that is on them, which tenth part of an ephah of fine is by the flanks, and the caul flour for a meat offering per-that is above the liver, with the petual, half of it in the morn-ing, and half thereof at night. 5 And the priest shall burn

21 In a pan it shall be made them upon the altar for an of-Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. with oil; and when it is baken, fering made by fire unto the thou shalt bring it in: and the LORD: it is a trespass offering. baken pieces of the meat offer- 6 Every male among the

22 And the priest of his sons place: it is most holy. that is anointed in his stead 7 As the sin offering is, so is Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. shall offer it: it is a statute for the trespass offering: there is

savour unto the LORD.

wholly burnt. 23 For every meat offering for with shall have it. the priest shall be wholly burnt: 8 And the priest that offereth it shall not be eaten.

Mō'ses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aâr'on and to which he hath offered. of the sin offering: In the place that is baken in the oven, and where the burnt offering is all that is dressed in the frying-killed shall the sin offering be pan, and in the pan, shall be the killed before the LORD: it is priest's that offereth it. most holv.

place shall it be eaten, in the as much as another. congregation.

flesh thereof shall be holy: and LORD. when there is sprinkled of the 12 If he offer it for a thanks Thank-offerings, ch.22.29.

scoured, and rinsed in water.

16 And the remainder thereof 29 All the males among the

t. gregation to reconcile withal 17 It shall not be baken with in the holy place, shall be eaten:

CHAPTER 7

IKEWISE this is the law of

blood thereof shall he sprinkle Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

3 And he shall offer of it all the 20 This is the offering of Aâr'- fat thereof; the rump, and the Ex.23.18, Fat (1), ch.8.16.

ing shalt thou offer for a sweet priests shall eat thereof: it Ex.29.32, Priests' Food, v.15. shall be eaten in the holy

ever unto the LORD; it shall be one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement there-ch.4.20, Atonement.

any man's burnt offering, even 24 ¶And the LORD spake unto the priest shall have to himself ch.2.3, Priests' Dues. the skin of the burnt offering his sons, saying, This is the law 9 And all the meat offering ch.21, Meal-offerings.

10 And every meat offering, 26 The priest that offereth it mingled with oil, and dry, shall Ex.29.2, Oil (2). for sin shall eat it: in the holy all the sons of Aâr'on have, one ch.2.3, Priests' Dues.

court of the tabernacle of the 11 ¶ And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [v.29. 27 Whatsoever shall touch the which he shall offer unto the

[ch.14.12.

ch.3.17, Fat Prohibited.

sheep, or of goat,

giving, then he shall offer with 24 And the fat of the beast the sacrifice of thanksgiving that dieth of itself, and the fat unleavened cakes mingled with of that which is torn with oil, and unleavened wafers beasts, may be used in any Ex.29.2, Oil (2). Ex. 16.31. Wafers. anointed with oil, and cakes other use: but ye shall in no Ex.29.2. Flour. mingled with oil, of fine flour, wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the 13 Besides the cakes, he shall fat of the beast, of which men offer for his offering leavened offer an offering made by fire p.p.Am.4.5. Ps.107.22, Sacrifices of [Praise. bread with the sacrifice of unto the LORD, even the soul thanksgiving of his peace of that eateth it shall be cut off ferings. from his people. 14 And of it he shall offer one 26 Moreover ye shall eat no out of the whole oblation for an manner of blood, whether it be Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden, Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings heave offering unto the LORD, of fowl or of beast, in any of ch.2.3. Priests' Dues. and it shall be the priest's that your dwellings. sprinkleth the blood of the 27 Whatsoever soul it be that peace offerings. eateth any manner of blood, 15 And the flesh of the sacri-even that soul shall be cut off Ex.12.15, Excommunication. fice of his peace offerings for from his people. Ex. 29.32, Priests' Food, [ch.8.31. thanksgiving shall be eaten the 28 ¶And the Lord spake unto same day that it is offered; he Mo'ses, saying, shall not leave any of it until 29 Speak unto the children of the morning. is ra-el, saying, He that offereth the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his peace offer-Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [ch.9.4.] Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. offering be a vow, or a volunings unto the LORD shall bring tary offering, it shall be eaten his oblation unto the LORD of the same day that he offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerhis sacrifice: and on the mor-ings row also the remainder of it 30 His own hands shall bring Ex.25.2, Giving (1). shall be eaten: the offerings of the LORD made 17 But the remainder of the by fire, the fat with the breast, flesh of the sacrifice on the it shall he bring, that the breast third day shall be burnt with may be waved for a wave offer- Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings, ing before the LORD. 18 And if any of the flesh of 31 And the priest shall burn the sacrifice of his peace offer-the fat upon the altar: but the ings be eaten at all on the third breast shall be Aâr on's and his Ex.29.32, Priests' Food. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-day, it shall not be accepted, sons'.

[ings, 1 S.13.9.] neither shall it be imputed up. 22.4 neither shall it be imputed un-32 And the right shoulder to him that offereth it: it shall shall ye give unto the priest De.7.25, Abominations. be an abomination, and the soul for an heave offering of the Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings [Nu.18.8. that eateth of it shall bear his sacrifices of your peace offeriniquity. ings Guiltiness, ch.17.16. 19 And the flesh that toucheth 33 He among the sons of Aâr-any unclean *thing* shall not be on, that offereth the blood of eaten; it shall be burnt with the peace offerings, and the fat, fire: and as for the flesh, all shall have the right shoulder that be clean shall eat thereof. for his part. 20 But the soul that eateth of 34 For the wave breast and the flesh of the sacrifice of the heave shoulder have I taken peace offerings, that pertain of the children of Is'ra-el from unto the LORD, having his un-off the sacrifices of their peace ch.13.3, Uncleanness. cleanness upon him, even that offerings, and have given them Ex.12.15, Excommunication, [ch.17.9. soul shall be cut off from his unto Aâr'on the priest and unto ch.2.3, Priests' Dues. people. his sons by a statute for ever ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. 21 Moreover the soul that shall from among the children of Is'-Pollutions (1), ch.15.11. touch any unclean thing, as ra-el. the uncleanness of man, or any 35 This is the portion of the See Separation (7), ch.10.10. unclean beast, or any abomina-ble unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of offerings of the LORD made by peace offerings, which pertain fire, in the day when he pre-unto the LORD, even that soul sented them to minister unto Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. shall be cut off from his people. the Lord in the priest's office; 22 TAnd the LORD spake unto 36 Which the LORD com-Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. Mō'ses, saying, manded to be given them of the

manner of fat, of ox, or of statute for ever throughout p.p.He.7.18-28.

23 Speak unto the children of children of Igra-el, in the day

Is ra-el, saying, Ye shall eat no that he anointed them, by a p.p.Ex.40.13.

their generations.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. ch.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. ch.5.6. Trespass-offerings. Ex.29.9. Consecration (3). Ex.20.24. Peace-offerings.

Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai, ch.26.46. Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

B.C.1490.

p.p.Ex.29.1. Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments. Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ge.40.16, Baskets, Nu.6.15. Ge.19.3. Unleavened Bread. Congregation (2), Nu.1.18.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

See Coats, Ex.28.40. Ex.28.4, Girdle (1), 2 K.1.8.

Ex.28.4, Ephod.

Ex.25.7, Breastplate (1).

Ex.28.30, Urim and Thum-[mim, Nu.27.21.

Ex.28.4. Mitre.

Crowns (1), 2 S.1.10.

Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil.

See Seven Times, ch.4.6. Ex.29.36, Anointing (1), [Nu.7.1. Ex.30.18, Laver.

v.30, Anointing (2).

37 This is the law of the burnt head, and anointed him, to offering, of the meat offering, sanctify him. and of the sin offering, and of 13 And Mo'ses brought Aâr'-

consecrations, and of the sacri-fice of the peace offerings; girdles, and put bonnets upon Ex.28.40 Bonnets. 38 Which the LORD

manded Mö'şeş in mount Sī'nāi, Mō'şeş

in the wilderness of Si'nāi.

CHAPTER 8

of their consecration ND the LORD spake unto blood at the bottom of the altar, Mo'ses, saying,

2 Take Aar on and his sons ciliation upon it.

ened bread; gregation together unto the hide, his flesh, and his dung, congregation.

4 And Mo'ses did as the LORD Mo'se commanded him; and the as- 18 ¶And he brought the ram Ge.15.9. Rams. sembly was gathered together for the burnt offering: and Aår'-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. unto the door of the tabernacle on and his sons laid their hands ch.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). of the congregation.

which the LORD commanded to altar round about. be done.

be done.

6 And Mō'ses brought Aâr'on pieces; and Mō'ses burnt the and his sons, and washed them head, and the pieces, and the fat. with water.

coat, and girded him with the burnt the whole ram upon the girdle, and clothed him with the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice robe, and put the ephod upon for a sweet savour, and an offer- Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

8 And he put the breastplate and Aâr'on and his sons laid breastplate the U'rim and the ram.

Thum'mim.

his head; also upon the mitre, it upon the tip of Aar on's right even upon his forefront, did he ear, and upon the thumb of his

10 And Mo ses took the anoint- sons, and Mo ses put of the blood ing oil, and anointed the taber-upon the tip of their right ear, in, and sanctified them.

upon the altar seven times, and ses sprinkled the blood upon the Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. anointed the altar and all his altar round about. foot, to sanctify them.

anointing oil upon Aar'on's caul above the liver, and the

the trespass offering, and of the on's sons, and put coats upon See Coats, Ex.28.40.

com-them; as the LORD commanded Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). in the day that he commanded 14 TAnd he brought the bul- Ex.29.11, Bullocks. the children of Ig'ra-el to offer lock for the sin offering: and Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

their oblations unto the LORD, Aâr on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bul-ch.1.4. Laying on Hands (1). lock for the sin offering. 15 And he slew it: and Mo'ses

Moses consecrateth Aaron and his took the blood, and put it upon Ex.12.13, Blood (6). burnt offering. 22 The ram of the horns of the altar round p.p.Ex.29.12. consecration. 31 The place and time about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the

and sanctified it, to make reconwith him, and the garments, and 16 And he took all the fat that Ex.23.18, Fat (1), ch.10.15. the anointing oil, and a bullock was upon the inwards, and the for the sin offering, and two caul above the liver, and the

rams, and a basket of unleav-two kidneys, and their fat, and Mo'ses burned it upon the altar. 3 And gather thou all the con- 17 But the bullock, and his Ex.29.11, Bullocks. door of the tabernacle of the he burnt with fire without the Ex.29.14, Without the Camp. camp; as the LORD commanded Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

upon the head of the ram.

5 And Mo'ses said unto the con- 19 And he killed it; and Mo'gregation, This is the thing ses sprinkled the blood upon the Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

21 And he washed the inwards ch.6.27, Washing. 7 And he put upon him the and the legs in water; and Mo'ses

Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments, robe, and put the epnou upon not a sweet server, like LORD; [Nu.20.26] him, and he girded him with ing made by fire unto the LORD; the curious girdle of the ephod, as the LORD commanded Mo'ses. and bound it unto him there 22 And he brought the other p.p.Ex.29.19.31. ram, the ram of consecration:

upon him: also he put in the their hands upon the head of the ch.1.4, Laying on Hands (1). 23 And he slew it; and Mo'ses 9 And he put the mitre upon took of the blood of it, and put Ex.29.20, Blood Applied

put the golden plate, the holy right hand, and upon the great crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

24 And he brought Aaron's p.p.Ro.12.1.

Ex. 25.8, Tabernacle, ing oil, and anomicou the tauth upon the thumbs of their lich. 16.16. nacle and all that was there and upon the thumbs of their licht hands and upon the great right hands, and upon the great 11 And he sprinkled thereof toes of their right feet: and Mo-Ex.29.9, Consecration (3).

> vessels, both the laver and his 25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that 12 And he poured of the was upon the inwards, and the

Ex.29.9. Consecration (3). Nu.3.3.

ch.14.14.

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

D.D.Ex.29.26.

two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder: 26 And out of the basket of called Aâr on and his sons, and Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. unleavened bread, that was be-the elders of Ig'ra-el;

fore the LORD, he took one un- 2 And he said unto Aâr'on,

Ex.16.31, Wafers, Nu.6.15.

27 And he put all upon Aâr'on's 3 And unto the children of hands, and upon his sons' hands, Is'ra-el thou shalt speak, saying,

Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings, [ch.10.14. fering before the LORD.

on the altar upon the burnt of-fering;

Lord.

Anointing (2), 1 S.10.1. p.p.Ex.29.21; 30.30. Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments. Ex.29.9. Consecration (3).

with him.

on and to his sons, Boil the flesh thyself, and for the people: and p.p.Ex.29.31. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. at the door of the tabernacle offer the offering of the people, Ex.29.32, Priests' Food, [ch.10.12.

his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which remaineth himself. of the flesh and of the bread 9 And the sons of Aâr'on shall ye burn with fire.

the door of the tabernacle of blood, and put it upon the horns

See Seven Days, Ge.2.3. until the days of your consecra-blood at the bottom of the altar: tion be at an end: for seven 10 But the fat, and the kid-Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

p.p.Eze.43.25. ch.4.20, Atonement

ch.10.17. 35 Therefore shall ye abide at he burnt with fire without the Ex.29.14, Without the Camp.

the door of the tabernacle of camp.
the congregation day and night 12 And he slew the burnt ofseven days, and keep the charge fering; and Aâr on's sons prep.p.Nu.3.7: 9.19.

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. for so I am commanded. 36 So Aâr'on and his sons did upon the aftar. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

manded by the hand of Mo'ses. CHAPTER 9 B.C.1490.

Agron's sin affering and burnt affer and he burnt them upon the ing for himself and the people. 23 altar.

Moses and Agron bless the people, and fire cometh out from the Lord. 14 And he did wash the inupon the altar.

A ND it came to pass on the p.p.Eze.43.27. eighth day, that Mo'ses

Ex.3.16, Elders.

leavened cake, and a cake of Take thee a young calf for a sin Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, v.15. oiled bread, and one wafer, and offering, and a ram for a burnt [Nu.28.3.]

put them on the fat, and upon offering, without blemish, and Ex.12.5, Unblemished. the right shoulder:

a sin offering; and a calf and a

and waved them for a wave of- Take ye a kid of the goats for Ge.15.9. Goats. 28 And Mo'ses took them from lamb, both of the first year, Ex.29.39, Lambs. off their hands, and burnt them without blemish, for a burnt of Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

fering: they were consecrations 4 Also a bullock and a ram for Ex.29.11, Bullocks. for a sweet savour: it is an of-peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat of-ch.2.1, Meal-offerings. fering mingled with oil: for to 29 And Mo'ses took the breast, day the LORD will appear unto Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances.

and waved it for a wave offer-ing before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Mo-which Mo-ses commanded beseg' part; as the LORD command-ed Mo'seg.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.
gregation: and all the congrech.4.13, Congregation gregation: and all the congre-ch.4.13, Congregation.

30 And Mo'ges took of the gation drew near and stood be-anointing oil, and of the blood fore the LORD. which was upon the altar, and 6 And Mo'ses said, This is the sprinkled it upon Aâr'on, and thing which the LORD com-upon his garments, and upon his manded that ye should do: and

sons, and upon his sons' gar-the glory of the LORD shall apments with him; and sanctified pear unto you.

Aâr'on, and his garments, and 7 And Mô'ses said unto Aâr'on, his sons, and his sons' garments Go unto the altar, and offer thy Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. sin offering, and thy burnt offer- Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. 31 ¶And Mo'ges said unto Aâr'- ing, and make an atonement for Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

of the congregation: and there and make an atonement for ch.4.20. Atonement. eat it with the bread that is in them; as the LORD commanded. Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. the basket of consecrations, as I 8 ¶Aâr'on therefore went unto commanded, saying, Aâr on and the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for

brought the blood unto him: 33 And ye shall not go out of and he dipped his finger in the p.p.ch.4.7. the congregation in seven days, of the altar, and poured out the

days shall he consecrate you. neys, and the caul above the 34 As he hath done this day, liver of the sin offering, he so the LORD hath commanded burnt upon the altar; as the to do, to make an atonement for LORD commanded Mo'ses. 11 And the flesh and the hide

of the LORD, that ye die not: sented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

all things which the LORD com- 13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head:

wards and the legs, and burnt by GOOGIC

109

are burnt by fire. Nadab and Abihu LEVITICUS, 10 them upon the burnt offering on and before all the people I will Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. the altar. be glorified. And Aâr on held Ps.22.23, Glorify God. 15 ¶And he brought the peo-ple's offering, and took the goat, 4 And Mô'ses called Mish'a-el Mt.6.10. Submission (2). p.p.Is.53.10; He.2.17. Ge.15.9. Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [ch.10.17. which was the sin offering for and El'za-phan, the sons of Uz'the people, and slew it, and of-zi-el the uncle of Aâr'on, and fered it for sin, as the first. said unto them, Come near, p.p.Ac.5.6. Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. 16 And he brought the burnt carry your brethren from before offering, and offered it accord- the sanctuary out of the camp. Ex.29.14. Without the Camp. ing to the manner.

5 So they went near, and car17 And he brought the meat ried them in their coats out of ch.2.1, Meal-offerings, [ch.10.12. offering, and took an handful the camp; as Mo'ses had said. thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt sacrifice and unto E-le-a'zar and unto of the morning. Ith'a-mär, his sons, Uncover not p.p.Nu.6.7; De.33.9. Ex.29.11. Bullocks. 18 He slew also the bullock your heads, neither rend your and the ram for a sacrifice of clothes; lest ye die, and lest See Dead Bodies, ch.21.11. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [ch.19.5. peace offerings, which was for wrath come upon all the people: the people: and Aâr'on's sons but let your brethren, the whole presented unto him the blood, house of Ig'ra-el, bewail the burn-Ge.50.3, Mourning. Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. which he sprinkled upon the alling which the LORD hath kintar round about. dled. 19 And the fat of the bullock 7 And ye shall not go out from and of the ram, the rump, and the door of the tabernacle of the p.p.ch.21.12. that which covereth the in-congregation, lest ve die; for Ex.19.22, Priests Holy. wards, and the kidneys, and the the anointing oil of the Lord is Ex.29.7. Anointing Oil. upon you. And they did accord-Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). caul above the liver: 20 And they put the fat upon ing to the word of Mo ses. the breasts, and he burnt the 8 ¶And the LORD spake unto Ex.23.18, Fat (1). fat upon the altar: Aâr'on, saying, Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. 21 And the breasts and the 9 Do not drink wine nor strong Abstinence, Nu.6.3. right shoulder Aar on waved for drink, thou, nor thy sons with Pr.20.1. Wine. Ex.29.24. Wave-offerings. a wave offering before the LORD; thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest as Mō'ses commanded. 22 And Aâr'on lifted up his ye die: it shall be a statute for ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. hand toward the people, and ever throughout your genera-blessed them, and came down tions: Benedictions (2), Nu.6.23. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. from offering of the sin offering, 10 And that ye may put differ-Separation (7), ch.11.47. and the burnt offering, and ence between holy and unholy, Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. peace offerings. and between unclean and clean; 23 And Mō'ses and Aâr'on went 11 And that ye may teach the Teaching Enjoined, De.6.7. into the tabernacle of the con-children of Igra-el all the stat-De.4.5, Instruction (5). gregation, and came out, and utes which the LORD hath spok-blessed the people: and the en unto them by the hand of Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). Ex.24.17, God's Glory. glory of the LORD appeared un-Mo'ses Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances. to all the people. 12 ¶ And Mō'ses spake unto Answers by Fire, 1 K.18.38. 24 And there came a fire out Aâr'on, and unto E-le-a'zar and from before the LORD, and con-unto Ith'a-mär, his sons that p.p.Ge.15.17. sumed upon the altar the burnt were left, Take the meat offer-ch.2.1, Meal-offerings ch.23.18. offering and the fat: which ing that remaineth of the offer-Shouting, Jos.6.20. when all the people saw, they ings of the LORD made by fire, Ex.3.5. Godly Reverence. shouted, and fell on their faces, and eat it without leaven beside Ex.29.32, Priests' Food.v.17. the altar: for it is most holy: CHAPTER 10 13 And ye shall eat it in the Nadab and Abihu burnt. 8 The priests forbidden wine when they enter the tabernacle. 12 The law and thy sons due, of the sacri-

B.C.1490.

p.p.Ex.30.9.

Ex.6.23, Abihu, Nu.3.4.

Ex.30.1, Incense, Nu.16.35. therein, and put incense there-clean place; thou, and thy sons, Sacrilege (2), 1 S.2.17. Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2), [Nu.20.11.

manded them not.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3), Nu.11.1. Death Penalty(2), Nu.15.36, and they died before the LORD. 15 The heave shoulder and the

of cating the holy things.

ND Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū, the for so I am commanded.

of them his censer, and put fire heave shoulder shall ye eat in a

on, and offered strange fire be- and thy daughters with thee: fore the LORD, which he com- for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out 2 And there went out fire from of the sacrifices of peace offer- Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. the LORD, and devoured them, ings of the children of Isra-el. 3 Then Mo'ses said unto Aâr'- wave breast shall they bring on, This is it that the LORD with the offerings made by fire Ex.19.22, Priests Holy. | spake, saying, 1 will be sancti-joi the lat, to make the Lord; and ch.21.6. | fied in them that come nigh me, offering before the Lord; and spake, saying, I will be sancti- of the fat, to wave it for a wave Ex. 23.18, Fat (1), ch.17.6.

fices of the LORD made by fire:

sons of Aâr on, took either 14 And the wave breast and Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings.

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

ch.27.21.

[Nu.5.25.

LEVITICUS, 11 and unclean. Of meats clean it shall be thine, and thy sons' 9 These shall ye eat of all with thee, by a statute for ever; that *are* in the waters: what-as the LORD hath commanded. soever hath fins and scales in Ge.1.21, Fish, Ps.8.8. ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. 16 ¶ And Mō'ses diligently the waters, in the seas, and in sought the goat of the sin offer-the rivers, them shall ye eat. ing, and, behold, it was burnt: 10 And all that have not fins Ex.32.19, Indignation, [Nu.16.15. and he was angry with E-le-a'-and scales in the seas, and in zar and Ith'a-mär, the sons of the rivers, of all that move in Aâr'on which were left alive, the waters, and of any living saving thing which is in the waters, 17 Wherefore have ye not they shall be an abomination p.p.ch.7.18; De.14.3. Ex.29.32, Priests' Food, Ch.24.9 eaten the sin offering in the unto you: Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [Nu.6.11 holy place, seeing it is most 11 They shall be even an Ex.26.33. Holy Place. holy, and God hath given it abomination unto you; ye shall See Sin-bearer, Is.53.12. you to bear the iniquity of the not eat of their flesh, but ye ch.4.20, Atonement.ch.14.21 congregation, to make atone shall have their carcases in ment for them before the LORD? abomination. 18 Behold, the blood of it was 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor not brought in within the holy scales in the waters, that shall place: ye should indeed have be an abomination unto you. eaten it in the holy place, as I 13 ¶And these are they which p.p.De.14.12. p.p.ch.6.26. commanded. ye shall have in abomination 19 And Aâr'on said unto Mō'- among the fowls; they shall Ge.1.20, Birds, De.14.11. ses, Behold, this day have they not be eaten, they are an abom-offered their sin offering and ination: the eagle, and the os-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. their burnt offering before the sifrage, and the ospray, LORD; and such things have 14 And the vulture, and the Vultures, De.14.13. befallen me: and if I had eaten kite after his kind; the sin offering to day, should 15 Every raven after his kind; it have been accepted in the 16 And the owl, and the night Owls, De.14.16. See Unacceptable Offer-[ings. Ge.4.5. sight of the LORD? hawk, and the cuckow, and the Hawks, De.14.15. 20 And when Mo'ses heard hawk after his kind, that, he was content. 17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl, Cormorants, De.14.17. CHAPTER 11 18 And the swan, and the pel-Pelicans, De.14.17. What beasts may and what may not B.C.1490. ican, and the gier eagle, be eaten, etc. ND the LORD spake unto 19 And the stork, the heron Storks, Ps. 104.17. A Mo'ses and to Aâr'on, say-after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. ing unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of 20 All fowls that creep, going Ge.1.26, Creeping Things Is ra-el, saying, These are the upon all four, shall be an abombeasts which ye shall eat among ination unto you. all the beasts that are on the 21 Yet these may ye eat of earth. every flying creeping thing that 3 Whatsoever parteth the goeth upon all four, which have hoof, and is clovenfooted, and legs above their feet, to leap cheweth the cud, among the withal upon the earth; 22 Even these of them ye may beasts, that shall ye eat. Ge.18.8, Food (3), De.32.14. 4 Nevertheless these shall ye eat; the locust after his kind, Ex.10.4, Locusts, De.28.38. Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited, [ch.22.8. not eat of them that chew the and the bald locust after his p.p.Mt.3.4. cud, or of them that divide the kind, and the beetle after his hoof: as the camel, because he kind, and the grasshopper after Grasshoppers, Nu.13.33. Ge.12.16, Camels, Jud.6.5. cheweth the cud, but divideth his kind. not the hoof; he is unclean un- 23 But all other flying creepo you.

5 And the coney, because he feet, shall be an abomination to you. Conies, Ps.104.18. cheweth the cud, but divideth unto you. not the hoof; he is unclean un- 24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth to you. 6 And the hare, because he the carcase of them shall be cheweth the cud, but divideth unclean until the even. ch.7.21, Pollutions (1). not the hoof; he is unclean 25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them unto you.

Swine, Is.65.4.

p.p.ls.52.11.

7 And the swine, though he shall wash his clothes, and be ch.6.27, Washing. divide the hoof, and be cloven-unclean until the even. footed, yet he cheweth not the 26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof,

cud; he is unclean to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not and is not clovenfooted, nor

eat, and their carcase shall ye cheweth the cud, are unclean you.

not touch: they are unclean to unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

111

27 And whatsoever goeth upon clothes, and be unclean until his paws, among all manner of the even: he also that beareth beasts that go on all four, those the carcase of it shall wash his

ch.7.21. Pollutions (1).

toucheth their carcase shall be the even. unclean until the even.

clothes, and be unclean until shall not be eaten.

unto you.

his kind.

until the even.

Ge.1.26, Creeping Things.

Mice, 1 S.6.4.

D.D.Pa.58.8

ch.7.21, Pollutions (1).

p.p.ch.15.12.

ch.7.21, Pollutions (1).

unclean until the even. ch.7.21. Pollutions (1).

are unclean unto you: whose clothes, and be unclean until

belly, and whatsoever goeth up-29 These also shall be un-on all four, or whatsoever hath clean unto you among the creep- more feet among all creeping Ge.1.%, Creeping Things.

nis kind,

43 Ye shall not make your p.p.ch.20.25.

30 And the ferret, and the selves abominable with any

ever doth touch them, when

sack, whatsoever vessel it be, bringeth you up out of the land De.8.2, Divine Leader. wherein any work is done, it of Egypt, to be your God: ye De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

so it shall be cleansed. clean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be earth: eaten, that on which such wa- 47 To make a difference beter cometh shall be unclean: tween the unclean and the ch.10.10, Separation (7), [ch.20.25. and all drink that may be drunk clean, and between the beast in every such vessel shall be that may be eaten and the unclean. 35 And every thing where-

upon any part of their car-case falleth shall be unclean; childbirth: 6 her offerings for her whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, A Mo'ses, saying,

36 Nevertheless a fountain or Is ra-el, saying, If a woman have pit, wherein there is plenty of conceived seed, and born a man water, shall be clean: but that child: then she shall be unclean ch.13.3, Uncleanness. which toucheth their carcase seven days; according to the shall be unclean.

shall be clean.

shall be unclean unto you. eth the carcase thereof shall be fulfilled.

carcase of it shall wash his weeks, as in her separation:

41 And every creeping thing 28 And he that beareth the that creepeth upon the earth carcase of them shall wash his shall be an abomination; it the even: they are unclean 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the

ing things that creep upon the things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the earth, them ye shall not eat; Ge.9.4. Food Prohibited. mouse, and the tortoise after for they are an abomination.

chameleon, and the lizard, and creeping thing that creepeth, the snail, and the mole. 31 These are unclean to you selves unclean with them, that among all that creep: whose ye should be defiled thereby. 44 For I am the LORD your p.p.Is.51.15. they be dead, shall be unclean God: ye shall therefore sanc-Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2).

tify yourselves, and ye shall be 32 And upon whatsoever any holy; for I am holy: neither of them, when they are dead, shall ye defile yourselves with ch.11.43, Defilement (2). doth fall, it shall be unclean; any manner of creeping thing whether it be any vessel of that creepeth upon the earth. wood, or raiment, or skin, or 45 For I am the LORD that

shall be unclean until the even; am holy. 46 This is the law of the 33 And every earthen vessel, beasts, and of the fowl, and of whereinto any of them falleth, every living creature that movwhatsoever is in it shall be un-eth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the

> beast that may not be eaten. **CHAPTER 12**

purifying. ↑ ND the LORD spake unto

and shall be unclean unto you. 2 Speak unto the children of

days of the separation for her ch.13.5, Separation (1). 37 And if any part of their infirmity shall she be unclean. carcase fall upon any sowing 3 And in the eighth day the seed which is to be sown, it flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

38 But if any water be put 4 And she shall then continue upon the seed, and any part of in the blood of her purifying their carcase fall thereon, it three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor 39 And if any beast, of which come into the sanctuary, until ye may eat, die; he that touch-the days of her purifying be Nu.31.20, Purification.

5 But if she bear a maid child, 40 And he that eateth of the then she shall be unclean two ch.13.3, Uncleanness.

De.14.19.

Defilement (2), ch.15.2.

must be put into water, and it shall therefore be holy, for I Ex.19.6, Holiness (3), ch. 19.2.

Ge.17.10, Circumcision.

p.p.ch.22.8; De.14.21. ch.6.27, Washing.

112

D.D.Lu.2.22.

Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.15.9, Pigeons. Ge.15.9, Turtledoves.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

ch.4.20, Atonement,

ch.14.30, Give ac. to Ability. Ge.15.9, Turtledoves. Ge.15.9, Pigeons, ch.14.22.

B.C.1490.

Leprosy, ch.14.2.

Uncleanness, v.14.

Quarantine, v.46. Ge.2.3. Seven Days.

Separation (1), v.21.

ch.6.27. Washing.
Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1), is but a scap: and in Clean.
[Nu.8.7. his clothes, and be clean.

and she shall continue in the 7 But if the scab spread much blood of her purifying three-abroad in the skin, after that he score and six days. hath been seen of the priest for 6 And when the days of her his cleansing, he shall be seen of

purifying are fulfilled, for a son, the priest again: or for a daughter, she shall 8 And if the priest see that, bebring a lamb of the first year hold, the scab spreadeth in the for a burnt offering, and a young skin, then the priest shall propigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin nounce him unclean: it is a lep-v.3. Uncleanness.

offering, unto the door of the rosy. unto the priest: 7 Who shall offer it before the brought unto the priest;

blood. This is the law for her turned the hair white, and there that hath born a male or a fe-be quick raw flesh in the rising;

male. bring a lamb, then she shall shall pronounce him unclean,

bring two turtles, or two young and shall not shut him up: for pigeons; the one for the burnt he is unclean. offering, and the other for a sin 12 And if a leprosy break out offering: and the priest shall abroad in the skin, and the lepmake an atonement for her, and rosy cover all the skin of him she shall be clean. that hath the plague from his CHAPTER 13

leprom A ND the LORD spake unto sider: and, benoid, is the repro-Moses and Aaron, saying, sy have covered all his flesh, he 2 When a man shall have in shall pronounce him clean that

be brought unto Aâr'on the 15 And the priest shall see the priest, or unto one of his sons raw flesh, and pronounce him to the priests: 3 And the priest shall look on unclean: it is a leprosy.

plague in sight be deeper than priest; the skin of his flesh, it is a 17 And the priest shall see him: plague of leprosy: and the and, behold, if the plague be priest shall look on him, and turned into white; then the pronounce him unclean.

in the skin of his flesh, and in he is clean. sight be not deeper than the 18 The flesh also, in which, skin, and the hair thereof be not even in the skin thereof, was a turned white; then the priest boil, and is healed, shall shut up him that hath the 19 And in the place of the boil plague seven days:

him the seventh day: and, be what reddish, and it be shewed hold, if the plague in his sight to the priest; be at a stay, and the plague 20 And if, when the priest spread not in the skin; then the seeth it, behold, it be in sight priest shall shut him up seven lower than the skin, and the

him again the seventh day: and, unclean: it is a plague of lep-v.2, Leprosy. behold, if the plague be some rosy broken out of the boil. what dark, and the plague 21 But if the priest look on it,

tabernacle of the congregation, 9 ¶When the plague of leprosy v.2, Leprosy. is in a man, then he shall be p.p.2 K.5.3.

LORD, and make an atonement 10 And the priest shall see for her; and she shall be him: and, behold, if the rising cleansed from the issue of her be white in the skin, and it have

11 It is an old leprosy in the 8 And if she be not able to skin of his flesh, and the priest

head even to his foot, whereso-The laws and tokens in discerning ever the priest looketh; 13 Then the priest shall con-ND the LORD spake unto sider: and, behold, if the lepro-

the skin of his flesh a rising, a hath the plague: it is all turned scab, or bright spot, and it be in white: he is clean.
the skin of his flesh like the law then raw flesh appearplague of leprosy; then he shall eth in him, he shall be unclean. v.3. Uncleanness, v.25.

be unclean: for the raw flesh is

the plague in the skin of the 16 Or if the raw flesh turn flesh: and when the hair in the again, and be changed unto plague is turned white, and the white, he shall come unto the

priest shall pronounce him 4 If the bright spot be white clean that hath the plague:

there be a white rising, or a 5 And the priest shall look on bright spot, white, and some-

hair thereof be turned white; 6 And the priest shall look on the priest shall pronounce him

spread not in the skin, the priest and, behold, there be no white shall pronounce him clean: it hairs therein, and if it be not is but a scab: and he shall wash lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest by

v.3. Uncleanness.

v.2. Leprosy.

Ex.9.9. Boils, 2 K.20.7.

v.4, Quarantine. v.5, Separation (1), v.33.

v.3. Uncleanness.

p.p.Mt.8.4; Lu.17.14.

v.3, Uncleanness, v.36. v.2. Leprosy.

v.4, Quarantine. v.5. Separation (1).

Ge.2.3. Seven Days.

v.2, Leprosy.

ch.26.21. Plagues.

p.p.Mal.2.7.

v.3, Uncleanness. v.2, Leprosy.

v.4. Quarantine.

v.5, Separation (1).

Ge.41.14, Shaving, Nu.6.9.

clean: it is a plague, 23 But if the bright spot stay spread in the skin, nor be in in his place, and spread not, it sight deeper than the skin; then

is a burning boil; and the priest the priest shall pronounce him shall pronounce him clean. 24 Tor if there be any flesh, clothes, and be clean.

in the skin whereof there is 35 But if the scall spread much

flesh that burneth have a white 36 Then the priest shall look bright spot, somewhat reddish, on him: and, behold, if the scall or white;

upon it: and, behold, if the hair he is unclean. in the bright spot be turned 37 But if the scall be in his white, and it be in sight deeper sight at a stay, and that there than the skin; it is a leprosy is black hair grown up therein; broken out of the burning: the scall is healed, he is clean: wherefore the priest shall pro- and the priest shall pronounce nounce him unclean: it is the him clean.

plague of leprosy.

hair in the bright spot, and it be spots: no lower than the other skin.

priest shall shut him up seven in the skin of their flesh be darkdays: upon him the seventh day: and clean.

the skin, then the priest shall fallen off his head, he is bald; Baldness, De.14.1. pronounce him unclean: it is yet is he clean. the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay fallen off from the part of his in his place, and spread not in head toward his face, he is forethe skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an reddish sore; it is a leprosy. inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶If a man or woman have a his bald forehead. plague upon the head or the 43 Then the priest shall look beard; 30 Then the priest shall see ing of the sore be white reddish the plague: and, behold, if it be in his bald head, or in his bald

nounce him unclean: it is a unclean: the priest shall prodry scall, even a leprosy upon nounce him utterly unclean; the head or beard.

priest shall shut up him that unclean. hath the plague of the scall 46 All the days wherein the ch.26.21, Plagues. seven days:

plague shall be in him he shall ch.11.43, Defilement (2).

and, behold, if the scall spread camp shall his habitation be. not, and there be in it no yellow 47 The garment also that the p.p.Is.64.6; Zec.3.4. hair, and the scall be not in plague of leprosy is in, wheth-

sight deeper than the skin; 33 He shall be shaven, but the linen garment; scall shall he not shave; and 48 Whether it be in the warp.

shall shut him up seven days: the priest shall shut up him that v.5, Separation (1), v.46-22 And if it spread much hath the scall seven days more: v.4. Quarantine.

abroad in the skin, then the 34 And in the seventh day the priest shall pronounce him un-priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not

clean: and he shall wash his ch.6.27. Washing.

a hot burning, and the quick in the skin after his cleansing: Ex. 30.20. Cleaning (1).

be spread in the skin, the priest 25 Then the priest shall look shall not seek for yellow hair;

38 ¶If a man also or a woman 26 But if the priest look on it, have in the skin of their flesh and, behold, there be no white bright spots, even white bright

39 Then the priest shall look: but be somewhat dark; then the and, behold, if the bright spots ish white: it is a freckled spot 27 And the priest shall look that groweth in the skin; he is if it be spread much abroad in 40 And the man whose hair is

41 And he that hath his hair

sprung up in his bald head, or

upon it: and, behold, if the risin sight deeper than the skin; forehead, as the leprosy appearand there be in it a yellow thin eth in the skin of the flesh; hair; then the priest shall pro- 44 He is a leprous man, he is

the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on 45 And the leper in whom the Lepers, ch.22.4. the plague of the scall, and, be plague is, his clothes shall be Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. hold, it be not in sight deeper rent, and his head bare, and he p.p.ch.10.6. than the skin, and that there is shall put a covering upon his upp.p.Lam.4.15. no black hair in it; then the per lip, and shall cry, Unclean, v.3, Uncleanness, ch.14.46.

32 And in the seventh day the be defiled; he is unclean: he v.4. Quarantine, ch.14.8. Ex. 29.14. Without the Camp. priest shall look on the plague: shall dwell alone; without the

er it be a woollen garment, or a Wool, ch.19.19.

Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1).

v.3. Uncleanness, v.45.

v.5, Separation (1), Nu.5.3.

p.p.ch.14.44.

v.2. Leprosy.

ch.6.27, Washing, ch.14.8.

thing made of skin; 49 And if the plague be green-

or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto A Mo'ses, saying, the priest:

ch.26.21, Plagues. v.4, Quarantine.

upon the plague, and shut up it He shall be brought unto the p.p. Eze. 44.23.

that hath the plague seven priest:

the plague be spread in the gar-plague of leprosy be healed in ment, either in the warp, or in the leper; the woof, or in a skin, or in any 4 Then shall the priest comwork that is made of skin; the mand to take for him that is to

unclean. 52 He shall therefore burn that let, and hyssop: garment, whether warp or woof, 5 And the priest shall comin woollen or in linen, or any mand that one of the birds be

leprosy; it shall be burnt in the 6 As for the living bird, he fire. and, behold, the plague be not and shall dip them and the living spread in the garment, either in bird in the blood of the bird

shall shut it up seven days more: shall pronounce him clean, and

plague have not changed his shall wash his clothes, and shave colour, and the plague be not off all his hair, and wash himself ch.6.27. Washing, ch.16.28. v.3. Uncleanness. spread; it is unclean; thou shalt in water, that he may be clean: burn it in the fire; it is fret in- and after that he shall come ward, whether it be bare within into the camp, and shall tarry or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, days. behold, the plague be somewhat 9 But it shall be on the seventh dark after the washing of it; day, that he shall shave all his Ge.41.14. Shaving. then he shall rend it out of the hair off his head and his beard Beard, ch.19.27. garment, or out of the skin, or and his eyebrows, even all his out of the warp, or out of the hair he shall shave off: and he 2 S.14.26, Hair. woof: 57 And if it appear still in the shall wash his flesh in water,

garment, either in the warp, or and he shall be clean. in the woof, or in any thing of 10 And on the eighth day he skin; it is a spreading plague: shall take two he lambs without thoushalt burn that wherein the blemish, and one ewe lamb of plague is with fire. 58 And the garment, either and three tenth deals of fine

warp, or woof, or whatsoever flour for a meat offering, min-ch.2.1, Meal-offerings. thing of skin it be, which thou gled with oil, and one log of oil. ch.29.2, Oil (2). shalt wash, if the plague be de- 11 And the priest that maketh parted from them, then it shall him clean shall present the man

or woof; of linen, or of woollen; to pronounce it clean, or to prowhether in a skin, or in any nounce it unclean. CHAPTER 14

ish or reddish in the garment, of the leper. 33 The signs of leprosy in a house: 48 the cleansing of that house. ND the LORD spake unto Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

2 This shall be the law of the 50 And the priest shall look leper in the day of his cleansing: ch.13.2, Leprosy, v.34.

3 And the priest shall go forth 51 And he shall look on the out of the camp; and the priest Ex.29.14, Without the Camp. plague on the seventh day: if shall look, and, behold, if the

ch.13.45, Lepers. plague is a fretting leprosy; it is be cleansed two birds alive and Ge.1.20. Birds. clean, and cedar wood, and scar- 2 S.7.2, Cedar.

Ex.25.4. Scarlet, Nu.4.8. thing of skin, wherein the killed in an earthen vessel over plague is: for it is a fretting running water:

shall take it, and the cedar wood. 53 And if the priest shall look, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, Ex.12.22, Hyssop, Nu.19.6.

the warp, or in the woof, or in that was killed over the running any thing of skin; water:

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing him that is to be cleansed from wherein the plague is, and he the leprosy seven times, and ch.4.6, Seven Times, Nu.19.4.

55 And the priest shall look on shall let the living bird loose the plague, after that it is into the open field. washed: and, behold, if the 8 And he that is to be cleanedd Ex. 30.20, Cleansing (1), [ch. 16.26.

abroad out of his tent seven ch.13.4, Quarantine, Nu.5.2.

those things, before the LORD,

shall wash his clothes, also he Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1),

the first year without blemish, Ex.12.5. Unblemished.

ch.6.27, Washing. be washed the second time, and that is to be made clean, and shall be clean. Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1). 59 This is the law of the plague at the door of the tabernacle of Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. of leprosy in a garment of wool- the congregation: len or linen, either in the warp, 12 And the priest shall take one

or woof, or any thing of skins, he lamb, and offer him for a tres-

ing before the LORD:

great toe of his right foot:

times before the LORD:

burnt offering:

a log of oil;

most holy:

hand:

ch.4.6, Seven Times.

Give ac. to Ability, ch.27.8.

ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings, [ch.19.21] Ex.29.24. Wave-offerings.

Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. Ex.26.33, Holy Place.

ch.2.3, Priests' Dues.

Ex.29.20, Blood Applied

ch.4.6, Seven Times.

p.p.Ro.12.1. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

Is.1.6. Anointing (6). ch.4.20, Atonement.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.2.1, Meal-offerings.

p.p.He.2.17.

1 S.2.8, Poor (2). v.30, Give ac. to Ability. ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings.

ch.4.20, Atonement, ch.16.6.

Ge.15.9. Turtledoves. Ge.15.9, Pigeons, Lu.2.24.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

burnt offering 23 And he shall bring them on see the plague, that all that is in p.p.Is.52.11; 2 Co.6.17.

young pigeons, such as he is the house:

the eighth day for his cleansing the house be not made unclean: unto the priest, unto the door of and afterward the priest shall go the tabernacle of the congrega- in to see the house: tion, before the LORD.

LEVITICUS, 14

pass offering, and the log of oil, 24 And the priest shall take and wave them for a wave offer-the lamb of the trespass offer-Ex.29.39, Lambs. ing, and the log of oil, and the

13 And he shall slay the lamb priest shall wave them for a in the place where he shall kill wave offering before the LORD: Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings. the sin offering and the burnt 25 And he shall kill the lamb

offering, in the holy place: for of the trespass offering, and the ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings as the sin offering is the priest's, priest shall take *some* of the so is the trespass offering: it is blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the Ex.29.20, Blood Applied. 14 And the priest shall take right ear of him that is to be some of the blood of the tres-cleansed, and upon the thumb

pass offering, and the priest of his right hand, and upon the shall put it upon the tip of the great toe of his right foot: [v.25. right ear of him that is to be 26 And the priest shall pour of cleansed, and upon the thumb of the oil into the palm of his own

his right hand, and upon the left hand: 27 And the priest shall sprin-15 And the priest shall take kle with his right finger some some of the log of oil, and pour of the oil that is in his left hand it into the palm of his own left seven times before the LORD: 28 And the priest shall put of

16 And the priest shall dip his the oil that is in his hand upon right finger in the oil that is in the tip of the right ear of him p.p.1 Co.6.11. his left hand, and shall sprinkle that is to be cleansed, and upon of the oil with his finger seven the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right 17 And of the rest of the oil foot, upon the place of the blood

that is in his hand shall the of the trespass offering: priest put upon the tip of the 29 And the rest of the oil that right ear of him that is to be is in the priest's hand he shall cleansed, and upon the thumb put upon the head of him that of his right hand, and upon the is to be cleansed, to make an great toe of his right foot, upon atonement for him before the ch.4.20, Atonement.

the blood of the trespass offer-LORD. 30 And he shall offer the one 18 And the remnant of the oil of the turtledoves, or of the Ge.15.9, Turtledoves. that is in the priest's hand he young pigeons, such as he can Ge.15.9, Pigeons.

shall pour upon the head of him get; that is to be cleansed: and the 31 Even such as he is able to priest shall make an atonement get, the one for a sin offering, Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. for him before the LORD. and the other for a burnt offer Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 19 And the priest shall offer ing, with the meat offering: and

cleansed from his uncleanness; cleansed before the LORD and afterward he shall kill the 32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, ch.13.2, Leprosy. 20 And the priest shall offer whose hand is not able to get De.15.11, Poor (1). the burnt offering and the meat that which pertaineth to his offering upon the altar: and the cleansing.

priest shall make an atonement 33 ¶And the Lord spake unto for him, and he shall be clean. Mo'ses and unto Aâr'on, saying, 21 And if he be poor, and can- 34 When ye be come into the not get so much; then he shall land of Ca'naan, which I give to Ge.11.31, Canaan. take one lamb for a trespass of- you for a possession, and I put Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

fering to be waved, to make an the plague of leprosy in a house ch.26.21, Plagues, atonement for him, and one of the land of your possession; ch.13.2, Leprosy, De.24.8. tenth deal of fine flour mingled 35 And he that owneth the with oil for a meat offering, and house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me 22 And two turtledoves, or two there is as it were a plague in

a sin offering, and the other a mand that they empty the house before the priest go into it to

37 And he shall look on the

Digitized by GOOGIC

able to get; and the one shall be 36 Then the priest shall com-

the sin offering, and make an the priest shall make an atone-

atonement for him that is to be ment for him that is to be

house seven days:

an unclean place:

stones, and put them in the

place of those stones; and he

shall take other morter, and

43 And if the plague come

shall plaister the house.

after it is plaistered;

house:

city:

look: and, behold, if the plague scarlet:

plague be in the walls of the dip them in the blood of the house with hollow strakes, slain bird, and in the running

scall,

- Signs of leprosy ch.13.4, Quarantine. p.p.Je.15.19; Exc.22.26. Disinfection, ch.15.5. Ex.1.14, Mortar, Ezc.13.10. ch.26.21, Plagues.

 - p.p.ch.13.51.
 - house: it is unclean.

 - p.p.Nu.19.7-10. ch.13.3, Uncleanness, It is successful until the even.
 - ch.6.27, Washing.
 - in the house, after the house shall wash his clothes, and p.p.De.32.39. Ge.1.20, Birds. 2 S.7.2, Cedar. Ex.12.22, Hyssop. Ex.25.4, Scarlet.
 - because the plague is healed.

sel over running water:

- house shall wash his clothes; thing whereon he sat that hath and he that eateth in the house the issue shall wash his clothes, ch.6.27, Washing. shall wash his clothes. 48 And if the priest shall come and be unclean until the even.
- in, and look *upon it*, and, be- 7 And he that toucheth the hold, the plague hath not spread flesh of him that hath the issue

51 And he shall take the cedar shall be unclean.

- was plaistered: then the priest bathe himself in water, and shall pronounce the house clean, be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the is-49 And he shall take to cleanse sue spit upon him that is clean; p.p.Nu.12.14. the house two birds, and cedar then he shall wash his clothes,
- wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: and bathe himself in water, p.p.2 Co.7.1. 50 And he shall kill the one and be unclean until the even. of the birds in an earthen ves- 9 And what saddle soever he |rideth upon that hath the issue|

- in a house. plague, and, behold, if the scarlet, and the living bird, and
- sight are lower than the wall; seven times: 38 Then the priest shall go 52 And he shall cleanse the Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). out of the house to the door of house with the blood of the the house, and shut up the bird, and with the running wa-

greenish or reddish, which in water, and sprinkle the house Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

- ter, and with the living bird,
- 39 And the priest shall come and with the cedar wood, and again the seventh day, and shall with the hyssop, and with the
- be spread in the walls of the 53 But he shall let go the liv-p.p.ch.16.21. ing bird out of the city into the
- 40 Then the priest shall com-open fields, and make an atone-ch.4.20, Atonement. mand that they take away the ment for the house: and it shall

ch.13.2, Leprosy.

ch.11.43, Defilement (2)

[Jn.18.28.

- stones in which the plague is, be clean. and they shall cast them into 54 This is the law for all manan unclean place without the ner of plague of leprosy, and ch.26.21, Plagues.
- 41 And he shall cause the 55 And for the leprosy of a p.p.ch.13.47. house to be scraped within garment, and of a house, round about, and they shall 56 And for a rising, and for a
- pour out the dust that they scab, and for a bright spot:
 scrape off without the city into 57 To teach when it is un-p.p.Ex.15.26.
- clean, and when it is clean: 42 And they shall take other this is the law of leprosy. **CHAPTER 15**
 - The uncleanness of men and women by their issues. 13, 28 Their cleans-B.C.1490.
- ing. 43 And if the plague come AND the LORD spake unto again, and break out in the A Mores and to Aaron, say-ND the LORD spake unto house, after that he hath taken ing,
- away the stones, and after he 2 Speak unto the children of hath scraped the house, and Is ra-el, and say unto them, p.p.ch.22.4; Nu.5.2. When any man hath a running 44 Then the priest shall come issue out of his flesh, because
- and look, and, behold, if the of his issue he is unclean. plague be spread in the house, 3 And this shall be his unit is a fretting leprosy in the cleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or 45 And he shall break down his flesh be stopped from his
- the house, the stones of it, and issue, it is his uncleanness. ch.13.3, Uncleanness, v.31. the timber thereof, and all the 4 Every bed, whereon he lieth morter of the house; and he that hath the issue, is unclean: shall carry them forth out of and every thing, whereon he
- the city into an unclean place, sitteth, shall be unclean. 46 Moreover he that goeth in- 5 And whosoever toucheth his ch.5.2, Contamination. to the house all the while that bed shall wash his clothes, and ch.14.41, Disinfection.
- it is shut up shall be unclean bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the 6 And he that sitteth on any

and bathe himself in water, Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

- wood, and the hyssop, and the 10 And whosoever toucheth

ch.13.3, Uncleanness.

ch.13.3. Uncleanness.

ch.6.27, Washing. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

ch.5.2, Contamination, Nu.19.13.

ch.7.21, Pollutions (1), | ch.21.1.

p.p.ch.6.28: 11.33.

Ge.2.3. Seven Days. ch.6.27. Washing. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

Ge.15.9. Turtledoves. Ge.15.9. Pigeons.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.4.20, Atonement.

p.p.ch.22.4.

ch.13.3. Uncleanness. p.p.ch.12.2.

ch.13.5, Separation (1).

ch.5.2, Contamination.

ch.7.21, Pollutions (1).

ch.6.27. Washing. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). any thing that was under him 23 And if it be on her bed, or on shall be unclean until the even : any thing whereon she sitteth. and he that beareth any of those when he toucheth it, he shall be things shall wash his clothes, unclean until the even. and bathe himself in water, and 24 And if any man lie with her p.p. Exc. 22.10. be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he touch-him, he shall be unclean seven eth that hath the issue, and hath days; and all the bed whereon not rinsed his hands in water, he lieth shall be unclean. unclean until the even.

he toucheth which hath the separation; all the days of the issue, shall be broken: and every issue of her uncleanness shall be vessel of wood shall be rinsed in as the days of her separation:

13 And when he that hath an 26 Every bed whereon she issue is cleansed of his issue; lieth all the days of her issue then he shall number to himself shall be unto her as the bed of seven days for his cleansing, and her separation: and whatsoever wash his clothes, and bathe his she sitteth upon shall be unflesh in running water, and shall clean, as the uncleanness of her be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he 27 And whosoever toucheth ch.5.2, Contamination. shall take to him two turtle-those things shall be unclean, ch.7.21, Pollutions (1). doves, or two young pigeons, and and shall wash his clothes, and ch.6.27, Washing. come before the LORD unto the bathe himself in water, and be Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). door of the tabernacle of the unclean until the even. congregation, and give them 28 But if she be cleansed of her unto the priest:

them, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make shall take unto her two turtles, Ge.15.9, Turtledoves. an atonement for him before the or two young pigeons, and bring Ge.15.9, Pigeons. Lord for his issue.

ulation go out from him, then he gation. shall wash all his flesh in water, 30 And the priest shall offer and be unclean until the even. the one for a sin offering, and Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

18 The woman also with whom 31 Thus shall ye separate the ch.13.5, Separation (1). clean until the even.

19 ¶And if a woman have an among them. issue, and her issue in her flesh 32 This is the law of him be blood, she shall be put that hath an issue, and of him apart seven days: and whoso-whose seed goeth from him, ever toucheth her shall be un-clean until the even. and is defiled therewith;

lieth upon in her separation an issue, of the man, and of the shall be unclean: every thing woman, and of him that lieth also that she sitteth upon shall with her that is unclean. be unclean.

her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth A ND the LORD spake unto anything that she sat upon shall A Mo see after the death of p.p.ch.10.2.

wash his clothes, and bathe him-the two sons of Aar'on, when wash his clothes, and be unclean un-they offered before the LORD, See Death Penalty (2), [ch.10.2. til the even.

at all, and her flowers be upon

he shall wash his clothes, and 25 And if a woman have an bathe himself in water, and be issue of her blood many days out p.p.Mt.9.20; Mk.5.25. of the time of her separation, or 12 And the vessel of earth, that if it run beyond the time of her

she shall be unclean.

separation.

issue, then she shall number to 15 And the priest shall offer herself seven days, and after Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

them unto the priest, to the door 16 And if any man's seed of cop- of the tabernacle of the congre- Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

17 And every garment, and the other for a burnt offering; Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. every skin, whereon is the seed and the priest shall make an of copulation, shall be washed atonement for her before the ch.4.20, Atonement. with water, and be unclean until LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

man shall lie with seed of copu-children of Is'ra-el from their lation, they shall both bathe uncleanness; that they die not ch.13.3, Uncleanness themselves in water, and be un-in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is ch.11.43, Defilement (2).

20 And every thing that she her flowers, and of him that hath

CHAPTER 16 21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

21 And whosoever toucheth how the kigh priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sin affering for himself. 15 The sin affering for himself. 20 The scapegoat. 29 The yearly feast of the expiations.

and died;

ch.13.3. Uncleanness.

ch.13.5, Separation (1).

[ch.16.16.

Ex.30.1, Incense.

p.p.He.10.4.

Ex.25.17, Mercy-seat.

Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

die not:

2 And the LORD said unto Mo'- it with his finger upon the mercy ses, Speak unto Aâr'on thy seat eastward; and before the D.D.Ex.30.10: He.9.7. brother, that he come not at all mercy seat shall he sprinkle of times into the holy place with the blood with his finger seven ch.4.6, Seven Times. Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. Ex.26.31, Vail (2). in the vail before the mercy times. seat, which is upon the ark; 15 Then shall he kill the goat Ge.15.9, Goats, Jud.13.19. Ex.25.10, Ark (3). Ex.40.35, Shekinah, 2 S.6.2. that he die not: for I will apof the sin offering, that is for Ex.25.17, Mercy-seat, [Nu.7.89. pear in the cloud upon the mer-the people, and bring his blood cy seat. within the vail, and do with that 3 Thus shall Aâr on come into blood as he did with the blood within the vail, and do with that Ex.26.31, Vail (2). the holy place: with a young of the bullock, and sprinkle it bullock for a sin offering, and upon the mercy seat, and before Ex.29.11. Bullocks. Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. a ram for a burnt offering. the mercy seat: Ex.25.17, Mercy-seat

4 He shall put on the holy 16 And he shall make an atone-ch.4.20, Atonement. Ex.25.17, Mercy-seat. Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. linen coat, and he shall have ment for the holy place, because Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. Ex.28.2. Priests' Garments. the linen breeches upon his of the uncleanness of the chil-ls.24.5, Defilement (1). flesh, and shall be girded with a dren of Is ra-el, and because of linen girdle, and with the linen their transgressions in all their Ex.28.4. Girdle (1). Ex.28.4. Mitre. mitre shall he be attired: these sins: and so shall he do for the are holy garments; therefore tabernacle of the congregation, Ex.25.8. Tabernacle, Nu.1.51. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). shall he wash his flesh in water, that remaineth among them in ch.13.3, Uncleanness, and so put them on. the midst of their uncleanness. 5 And he shall take of the con- 17 And there shall be no man p.p.Ex.34.3; Lu.1.10. gregation of the children of Ig'-in the tabernacle of the conp.p.ch.4.14; Nu.29.11. ra-el two kids of the goats for a gregation when he goeth in to sin offering, and one ram for a make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and burnt offering. 6 And Aâr on shall offer his have made an atonement for bullock of the sin offering, himself, and for his household which is for himself, and make and for all the congregation of ch.4.13, Congregation. an atonement for himself, and Is ra-el. ch.4.20, Atonement, v.10. 18 And he shall go out unto for his house. 7 And he shall take the two the altar that is before the LORD, goats, and present them before and make an atonement for it the LORD at the door of the tab- and shall take of the blood of Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. ernacle of the congregation. the bullock, and of the blood of Casting Lots, Nu.26.55. 8 And Aâr on shall cast lots the goat, and put it upon the upon the two goats; one lot for horns of the altar round about. Ge.15.9. Goats. the LORD, and the other lot for 19 And he shall sprinkle of the the scapegoat. blood upon it with his finger Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. 9 And Aâr'on shall bring the seven times, and cleanse it, and ch.4.6, Seven Times. goat upon which the LORD's lot hallow it from the uncleanness p.p. Ezc. 43.20. p.p.Pr.16.33. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. fell, and offer him for a sin of- of the children of is ra-el. Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 20 ¶And when he hath made fering 10 But the goat, on which the an end of reconciling the holy Ex.26.33, Holy Place. lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall place, and the tabernacle of the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. be presented alive before the congregation, and the altar, he Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar. ch.4.20, Atonement, ch.17.11. LORD, to make an atonement shall bring the live goat: with him, and to let him go for 21 And Aar'on shall lay both ch.1.4, Laying on Hands(1). a scapegoat into the wilderness. his hands upon the head of the Ge.16.7. Wildernesses. 11 And Aâr on shall bring the live goat, and confess over him Ge.15.9, Goats. bullock of the sin offering, which all the iniquities of the children confession of Sin (1), is for himself, and shall make of Is ra-el, and all their trans-Ex.29.11, Bullocks. an atonement for himself, and gressions in all their sins, put-p.p.Is.53.6. for his house, and shall kill the ting them upon the head of the bullock of the sin offering which goat, and shall send him away p.p.ch.14.53. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. by the hand of a fit man into is for himself: 12 And he shall take a censer the wilderness: Censers, Nu.4.14. full of burning coals of fire from 22 And the goat shall bear up- See Sin-bearer, Is.53.12 off the altar before the LORD, on him all their iniquities unto and his hands full of sweet in-a land not inhabited: and he cense beaten small, and bring it shall let go the goat in the wil-Ge.16.7, Wildernesses. Ex.26.31, Vail (2). within the vail: derness. 13 And he shall put the incense 23 And Aâr'on shall come into

> 14 And he shall take of the 24 And he shall wash his flesh Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). blood of the bullock, and sprinkle with water in the holy place, Ex. 26.33, Holy Place,

upon the fire before the LORD, the tabernacle of the congrega-p.p. Ezc. 42.14; 44.19.

that the cloud of the incense tion, and shall put off the linen Ex.35.6, Linen, 2 S.6.14. may cover the mercy seat that garments, which he put on when Ex.28.2, Priests Garments. is upon the testimony, that he he went into the holy place,

and shall leave them there:

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings.

ch.4.20, Atonement.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1). Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings.

Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1), [ch.22.6.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Goats.

Ex.29.14, Without the Camp.

ch.6.27. Washing, Nu.31.24.

ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

Ex.12.19, Strangers (3), [ch.17.15.

Ex.30.10, Atonement Day, [ch.23.27. Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3).

p.p.ch.23.32.

2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

Ex.29.9, Consecration (3).

Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments.

ch.4.20, Atonement. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.

ch.4.13, Congregation.

ch.23.14. Perpetual Statutes. Ex.30.10, Atonement Day.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

B.C.1490.

come forth, and offer his burnt his sons, and unto all the chiloffering, and the burnt offering dren of Igra-el, and say unto of the people, and make an them; This is the thing which atonement for himself, and for the LORD hath commanded, say- Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

the people.

ing shall he burn upon the altar. the house of Is'ra-el, that killeth 26 And he that let go the goat an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the for the scapegoat shall wash his camp, or that killeth it out of clothes, and bathe his flesh in the camp, water, and afterward come into 4 And bringeth it not unto the

27 And the bullock for the sin congregation, to offer an offeroffering, and the goat for the ing unto the LORD before the sin offering, whose blood was tabernacle of the LORD; blood brought in to make atonement shall be imputed unto that man; in the holy place, shall one carry he hath shed blood; and that forth without the camp; and man shall be cut off from among Ex.12.15, Excommunication.

they shall burn in the fire their his people: skins, and their flesh, and their 5 To the end that the children dung.

his flesh in water, and after-bring them unto the LORD, unto De.12.5, Sacred Places. ward he shall come into the the door of the tabernacle of the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. camp 29 And this shall be a statute and offer them for peace offer-Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

your souls, and do no work at LORD at the door of the taberall, whether it be one of your nacle of the congregation, and sojourneth among you:

fore the Lord.

31 It shall be a sabbath of erations.

shall anoint, and whom he shall among you, that offereth a burnt consecrate to minister in the offering or sacrifice, priest's office in his father's 9 And bringeth it not unto the stead, shall make the atonement, door of the tabernacle of the and shall put on the linen congregation, to offer it unto clothes, even the holy garments: the LORD; even that man shall

ment for the holy sanctuary, and ple. he shall make an atonement for 10 ¶ And whatsoever man the tabernacle of the congrega-there be of the house of 1s'tion, and for the altar, and he ra-el, or of the strangers that Ex.12.19, Strangers (3). shall make an atonement for the sojourn among you, that eateth priests, and for all the people of any manner of blood; I will the congregation.

an atonement for the children ple. of Is ra-el for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD the blood: and I have given it commanded Mō'ses.

CHAPTER 17

Blood of beasts must be offered at the tabernacle door. 10 Eating of blood forbidden.

. Mō'ses, saying,

and put on his garments, and 2 Speak unto Aâr'on, and unto

25 And the fat of the sin offer- 3 What man soever there be of

door of the tabernacle of the p.p.De.12.5.6.

of Iş'ra-el may bring their sacri-Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). 28 And he that burneth them fices, which they offer in the shall wash his clothes, and bathe open field, even that they may congregation, unto the priest,

for ever unto you: that in the ings unto the LORD. seventh month, on the tenth day | 6 And the priest shall sprinkle Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. of the month, ye shall afflict the blood upon the altar of the own country, or a stranger that burn the fat for a sweet savour Ex.23.18, Fat (1), 1 S.2.16. unto the LORD.

30 For on that day shall the 7 And they shall no more offer priest make an atonement for their sacrifices unto devils, after Devil Worship, De.32.17. you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins be-This shall be a statute for ever ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. unto them throughout their gen-

rest unto you, and ye shall affict your souls, by a statute for them, Whatsoever man there ever.

8 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Işra-el, or 32 And the priest, whom he of the strangers which sojourn Ex.12.43, Strangers (2), [ch.24.16.

33 And he shall make an atone-be cut off from among his peo-Ex.12.15, Excommunication,

even set my face against that De.31.18,God's Face Hidden. 34 And this shall be an ever-soul that eateth blood, and will Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden. lasting statute unto you, to make cut him off from among his peo-

11 For the life of the flesh is in to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it ch.4.20, Atonement, Ro.5.11. is the blood that maketh an Ex.12.13, Blood (6), Zec.9.11. atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the ND the LORD spake unto children of Is'ra-el, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

p.p.He.9.22.

Unlawful marriages.	LEVITI	CUS, 18	Unlawful lusts.		
	any stranger that sojourneth	kedness thou shalt not uncover.	n n 2 S 13 12		
	among you eat blood.	10 The nakedness of thy son's			
	13 And whatsoever man there	daughter, or of thy daughter's			
		daughter, even their nakedness	•		
Ge.12.10, Sojourners. Ge.10.9, Hunters, Pr.12.27.		thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.			
Ge.10.9, Hunters, F1.12.27.		11 The nakedness of thy fa-	Pa 24.4 Profits		
	may be eaten; he shall even	ther's wife's daughter, begotten	1 0.25.5, 1 02103.		
	pour out the blood thereof, and	of thy father, she is thy sister,			
p.p.De.12.16; Ezc.24.7.	cover it with dust.	thou shalt not uncover her na-			
	14 For it is the life of all	kedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the	•		
		nakedness of thy father's sis-			
		ter: she is thy father's near			
Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden.	shall eat the blood of no man-	kinswoman.			
		13 Thou shalt not uncover the	•		
P- 12 15 P	flesh 18 the blood thereof: who	nakedness of thy mother's sis-			
Ex.12.15, Excommunication. p.p.Ex.22.31; De.14.21.	15 And every soul that eateth	ter: for she is thy mother's			
y.p.134.22.01, De.14.21.		14 Thou shalt not uncover			
		the nakedness of thy father's			
Ex.12.19, Strangers (3),	whether it be one of your own	brother, thou shalt not ap-			
[Nu.15.30. ch.6.27, Washing.		proach to his wife: she is			
Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).	both wash his clothes, and bathe	15 Thou shalt not uncover the			
		nakedness of thy daughter in			
	shall he be clean.	law: she is thy son's wife:			
De.11.28, Disobedience (1).	16 But if he wash them not,	thou shalt not uncover her na-	-		
ch.7.18, Guiltiness, ch.19.8.	nor bathe his flesh; then he				
	shall bear his iniquity.	16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's			
B.C.1490.	CHAPTER 18	wife: it is thy brother's na-			
	lusts.	kedness.			
		17 Thou shalt not uncover the			
	Mō'ses, saying,	nakedness of a woman and her			
Ex.19.5, God's People.		daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her			
p.p.Ex.6.7.	am the LORD your God.	daughter's daughter, to uncover			
		her nakedness; for they are			
		her near kinswomen: it is			
ch.20.23, Evil Example.	shall ye not do: and after the				
		18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her,			
Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.		to uncover her nakedness, be-			
	in their ordinances.	side the other in her life time.			
De.26.16, Obedience (1).		19 Also thou shalt not ap-			
Ex.18.20, Ordinances.		proach unto a woman to un-			
	vour God.	cover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her un-			
_	5 Ye shall therefore keep my	cleanness.	CH.13.3, UHCICABRESS.		
Ex.15.26, Statutes.	statutes, and my judgments:	20 Moreover thou shalt not lie			
De.32.47, Life (4).	which if a man do, he shall live	carnally with thy neighbour's			
	in them: I am the LORD.	wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not let any			
	to any that is near of kin to	of thy seed pass through the	Human Sacrifices De 12 21		
De.5.18, Chastity.	him, to uncover their naked-	fire to Molech, neither shalt	Molech, 2 K.23.10.		
	ness: I am the Lord.	thou profane the name of thy			
•	7 The nakedness of thy fa-		•		
	mother shalt thou not was a re-	22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind:			
_	she is thy mother; thou shalt		De.7.25, Abominations.		
•	not uncover her nakedness.	23 Neither shalt thou lie with			
nn1Cars	8 The nakedness of thy fa-	any beast to defile thyself			
D.D.1 Co.5.1	ther's wife shalt thou not un-	therewith: neither shall any			
	cover: it is thy lather's naked- ness.	woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confu-			
	9 The nakedness of thy sis-				
•	ter, the daughter of thy father.	24 Defile not ve vourselves in	Is.24.5, Defilement (1).		
	lam damenhaam of ales assals		Nn 25 6 I againticuemans		
	whether she be born at home,	these the nations are defiled	Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out,		
	tor born abroau, even their na-	which I cast out perore yourse	d by GOOS [ch.20.23.		
121					

Land Polluted, Nu.35.34. Ge.6.5, Depravity. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

itants

you:

before you.

am holy.

own will.

in the fire.

I am the LORD your God.

I am the LORD your God.

it shall not be accepted.

from among his people.

day ye offer it, and on the mor-

CHAPTER 19

A repetition of sundry laws.

Ex.15.26, Statutes. De.16.26, Obedience (1),

Ge.12.10.Sojourners.ch.20.2.

De.7.25, Abominations.

Exr.9.11. Filthiness.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments.

Is.24.5, Defilement.

B.C.1490.

Ex.19.6, Holiness (3), [1 Chr.16.29. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor, De.27.16.

Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-[ance. LORD your God.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [Nu.6.14.

Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings.

ch.7.18, Guiltiness, ch.20.19. Sacrilege (1), Nu.18.32.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Ge.8.22, Harvest, De.24.19. p.p.Ex.23.11. Reaping, ch.23.10.

25 And the land is defiled: gather the gleanings of thy har-De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

LEVITICUS, 19

therefore I do visit the iniquity vest. thereof upon it, and the land 10 And thou shalt not glean Gleaning, ch.23.22.

itself vomiteth out her inhab thy vineyard, neither shalt thou Ex.22.5, Vineyards, ch.25.3. gather every grape of thy vine-Grapes, Nu.6.3. 26 Ye shall therefore keep my yard; thou shalt leave them for statutes and my judgments, and the poor and stranger: I am Ex.23.11, Poor (4). shall not commit any of these the LORD your God.

abominations; neither any of 11 ¶Ye shall not steal, neither Ex.20.15. Theft Forbidden. your own nation, nor any deal falsely, neither lie one to Falsehood, Ps.5.6.

stranger that sojourneth among another. 12 ¶And ye shall not swear by

27 (For all these abomina-my name falsely, neither shalt ch.6.3, Perjury, Zec.5.4. tions have the men of the land thou profane the name of thy Ex.20.7, Profanity, Mt.5.34. done, which were before you, God: I am the LORD.
and the land is defiled;)

13 Thou shalt not defraud Fraud. Mk.10.19.

out also, when ye defile it, as it the wages of him that is hired Wages, De.24.15. spued out the nations that were shall not abide with thee all Masters' Duty, De.24.15. night until the morning.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from the commit them shall be cut off from the commit the commit them shall be cut off from the commit them shall be cut off from thy God: I am the LORD. among their people. 15 ¶Ye shall do no unright-

30 Therefore shall ye keep eousness in judgment: thou De.16.19, Injustice (2). mine ordinance, that ye com-shalt not respect the person of Partiality Forbidden. mit not any one of these abom-the poor, nor honour the person inable customs, which were com- of the mighty: but in right- De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. mitted before you, and that ye eousness shalt thou judge thy defile not yourselves therein: neighbour.

16 Thou shalt not go up and 2 Th.3.11, Busybodies. down as a talebearer among Talebearers, Pr.11.13. thy people: neither shalt thou p.p.1 K.21.13; Ex.23.7. stand against the blood of thy De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

ND the LORD spake unto neighbour: I am the LORD.

Mo'ses, saying,

17 ¶Thou shalt not hate thy Hatred (1), Pr.10.12. 2 Speak unto all the congrega-brother in thine heart: thou tion of the children of Igra-el, shalt in any wise rebuke thy Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). and say unto them, Ye shall be neighbour, and not suffer sin Ro.15.14, Admonition. holy: for I the LORD your God upon him.

18 ¶Thou shalt not avenge, Retaliation Forbidden, 3 ¶ Ye shall fear every man nor bear any grudge against the his mother, and his father, and children of thy people, but thou De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2). his mother, and his lattier, and the shalt love thy neighbour as thy-Duty to Neighbors, [Mk.12.31. self: I am the LORD.

19 TYe shall keep my statutes. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-4 ¶Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou 5 TAnd if ye offer a sacrifice shalt not sow thy field with of peace offerings, unto the mingled seed: neither shall a p.p.De.22.9,11. LORD, ye shall offer it at your garment mingled of linen and Ex.35.6, Linen.

woollen come upon thee. 6 It shall be eaten the same 20 ¶And whosoever lieth car-Mt.5.28, Impurity. nally with a woman, that is a row: and if ought remain until bondmaid, betrothed to an hus- Ge.21.10, Bondservants, the third day, it shall be burnt band, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall 7 And if it be eaten at all on be scourged; they shall not be the third day, it is abominable; put to death, because she was

not free. 8 Therefore every one that 21 And he shall bring his tres-ch.5.6, Trespass-offerings, eateth it shall bear his iniquity, pass offering unto the LORD, unbecause he hath profaned the to the door of the tabernacle of hallowed thing of the LORD: the congregation, even a ram Ge.15.9, Rams. and that soul shall be cut off for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make 9 ¶And when ye reap the har-an atonement for him with the ch.4.20, Atonement. vest of your land, thou shalt ram of the trespass offering benot wholly reap the corners of fore the LORD for his sin which thy field, neither shalt thou he hath done: and the sin which

28 That the land spue not you thy neighbour, neither rob him: Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

Ďe.1.17.

Pr.20.22.

ments.

ch.13.47. Wool, De.18.4.

[ch.25.42.

11 S.6.3.

Trees (1), ch.27.30.

p.p.De.12.17.

Ge.1.11. Fruit.

ch.9.4. Blood Forbidden.

See Sorcery, De.18.10.

ch.14.9. Beard, ch.21.5.

Is.24.5. Defilement (1).

Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

De.16.19. Injustice (2). De.25.13, Dishonesty.

Ex.16.36, Ephah, Jud.6.19.

Ex.29.40. Hin. Nu.15.5.

De.8.2. Divine Leader.

De.26.16, Obedience (1).

Ex.15.26. Statutes.

B.C.1490.

Honesty, De.25.15. Just Weights, De.25.13.

he hath done shall be forgiven ch.5.10. Forgiveness (1).

23 ¶And when ye shall come

into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for A Mo the LORD

See Food Prohibited.Ge.9.4.

24 But in the fourth year all seed unto Mo'lech; he shall sure-ch. 18.21, Human Sacrifices. the fruit thereof shall be holy to be put to death: the people of Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

praise the LORD withal. 25 And in the fifth year shall stones.

it may yield unto you the in-that man, and will cut him off your God.

ye use enchantment, nor observe | 4 And if the people of the land times 27 Ye shall not round the cor- from the man, when he giveth of

ners of your heads, neither shalt his seed unto Molech, and kill thou mar the corners of thy him not: beard.

Jud.1.6. Mutilation. Body Sacred, ch.21.5. tings in your flesh for the dead, his family, and will cut him off, Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off. nor print any marks upon you: and all that go a whoring after 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. I am the Lord.

De.5.18. Chastity. Ge.34.31, Harlots, ch.21.14. daughter, to cause her to be a ple. ch.18.25, Land Polluted.

Ge.6.12, Corruption (2). Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ ance. Reverence (3), Ec.5.1.

am the LORD.

Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, ch.20.6.

Reverence for Aged_Jb.32.6. the hoary head, and honour the utes, and do them: I am the Ex.20.6, Keep Command-De.10.12, Fear God. face of the old man, and fear thy LORD which sanctify you. God: I am the LORD.

Gc.12.10. Sojourners. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). not vex him.

Ex.22.21, Strangers (1), [ch.25.35. 34 But the stranger that dwell-his blood shall be upon him. eth with you shall be unto you 10 ¶And the man that commit-De.10.19.Brotherly Love (2).

as one born among you, and thou teth adultery with another Ex.20.14, Adultery, Jb.24.15. shalt love him as thyself; for ye man's wife, even he that comwere strangers in the land of mitteth adultery with his neigh-

yard, in weight, or in measure.

ye have: I am the LORD your them shall surely be put to God, which brought you out of death; their blood shall be upon 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. the land of E'gypt.

all my statutes, and all my judg-|daughter in law, both of them|Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

LORD. CHAPTER 20

curseth his parents: 10 of adultery 11, 14, 17, 19 of incest: 13 of sodomy, etc.

A ND the LORD spake unto

7 of sanctification: 9 of him that

food, then ye shall count the 2 Again, thou shalt say to the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: children of Is'ra-el, Whosoever three years shall it be as uncir- he be of the children of Is ra-el,

cumcised unto you: it shall not or of the strangers that sojourn Ge.12.10, Sojourners in Is'ra-el, that giveth any of his

ye eat of the fruit thereof, that 3 And I will set my face against See God's Face Hidden crease thereof: I am the LORD from among his people; because Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off. he hath given of his seed unto ch.18.21, Molech.

with the blood: neither shall and to profane my holy name. do any ways hide their eyes Ps.50.18, Connivance.

5 Then I will set my face

him, to commit whoredom with 29 To not prostitute thy Mo'lech, from among their peo-

whore; lest the land fall to o hand she soon familiar whoredom, and the land become after such as have familiar Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, [1] S.15.23. 30 ¶Ye shall keep my sabbaths, a whoring after them, I will even Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. and reverence my sanctuary: I set my face against that soul, See God's Face Hidden.

and will cut him off from among

31 Regard not them that have his people.

familiar spirits, neither seek 7 Sanctify yourselves thereafter wizards, to be defiled by fore, and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your God.

Lord your God. 32 Thou shalt rise up before 8 And ye shall keep my stat-Ex.15.26, Statutes.

9 ¶For every one that curseth Ex.21.17, Cursing (3), [Pr.20.20. 33 ¶And if a stranger sojourn his father or his mother shall be

with thee in your land, ye shall surely put to death: he hath Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Chil-not yex him cursed his father or his mother: [dren, De.21.18. cursed his father or his mother;

E'gypt: I am the LORD your God. bour's wife, the adulterer and 35 ¶ Ye shall do no unright-the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

[De.13]

[De.14]

11 And the man that lieth with 36 Just balances, just weights, his father's wife hath uncovered Pr.6.25, Lust. a just ephah, and a just hin, shall his father's nakedness: both of

them. 37 Therefore shall ye observe 12 And if a man lie with his ments, and do them: I am the shall surely be put to death: they Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

> have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them. 13 ¶If a man also lie with man- Esr. 9.11, Filthiness.

Of him that giveth of his seed unto Molech: 4 of him that favoureth such an one: 6 of going to wizards: both of them have committed

ch.25.40.

the land shall stone him with Ex.19.13, Stoning (1), [ch.24.14.

De.31.18.

26 TYe shall not eat any thing Molech, to defile my sanctuary, Is. 24.5, Defilement (1). ch.19.8, Sacrilege (1).

28 Ye shall not make any cut-against that man, and against De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

De.31.18.

Ex.20.12, Filial Honor.

[De.13.9.

123

Ge.38.24, Burning, ch.21.9.

De.7.25, Abominations,

p.p.De.27.21.

Ge.9.6. Death Penalty (1).

2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

ch.7.18, Guiltiness.

ch.7.18, Guiltiness, Nu.5.6.

Ge.11.30, Childless.

Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments.

De.26.16, Obedience (1).

Evil Example, De.18.9. Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, [De.6.19. ch.18.24, Pollutions (2), [De.18.12

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. them.

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. Ex.33.16, Separation (2).

shall be upon them. 14 And if a man take a wife inable by beast, or by fowl, or and her mother, it is wicked-by any manner of living thing ness: they shall be burnt with that creepeth on the ground,

fire, both he and they; that which I have separated from there be no wickedness among you as unclean.

15 And if a man lie with a me: for I the LORD am holy, 15 And if a man lie with a me: for I the LORD am holy, Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. beast, he shall surely be put to and have severed you from Ex.33.16, Separation (2),

death: and ye shall slay the other people, that ye should be

surely be put to death; their with stones: their blood shall 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his his mother's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the

18 And if a man shall lie with filed for the dead among his a woman having her sickness, people: and shall uncover her naked- 2 But for his kin, that is near

and both of them shall be cut for his brother, off from among their people. 19 And thou shalt not uncover that is nigh unto him, which

sister, nor of thy father's sister: may he be defiled. for he uncovereth his near kin: 4 But he shall not defile him-ch.11.43, Defilement (2). they shall bear their iniquity.

shall bear their sin; they shall shall they shave off the corner die childless. 21 And if a man shall take his cuttings in their flesh.

brother's nakedness; they shall name of their God: for the of-p.p.ch.18.21. be childless. 22 ¶Ye shall therefore keep fire, and the bread of their God, p.p.ch.3.11.

ments, and do them: that the shall be holy. land, whither I bring you to 7 They shall not take a wife p.p.Ese.44.22. dwell therein, spue you not out. that is a whore, or profane; Ge.34.31, Harlots.

23 And ye shall not walk in neither shall they take a womthe manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: which I cast out before you: for he is holy unto his God. for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the nation, an put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto his God.

The manners of the is holy unto

24 But I have said unto you, holy unto thee: for I the LORD,

Israel's Inheritance, De. 1.38. sess it, a land that floweth with priest, if she profane herself milk and honey: I am the LORD by playing the whore, she proyour God, which have separated faneth her father: she shall be you from other people.

ference between clean beasts priest among his brethren, upon

an abomination: they shall sure- and unclean, and between un-ly be put to death; their blood clean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abom-

mine.

16 And if a woman approach 27 ¶A man also or woman that unto any beast, and lie down hath a familiar spirit, or that thereto, thou shalt kill the wom- is a wizard, shall surely be put Ex.22.18, Witchcraft. an, and the beast: they shall to death: they shall stone them Ex.19.13, Stoning (1).

CHAPTER 21

must not minister in the sanctuary ND the LORD said unto Mo'-

and they shall be cut off in the A ND the LORD said unto Mo-sight of their people: he hath A seg, Speak unto the priests See Priests (2), (Index). uncovered his sister's naked-the sons of Aar'on, and say unto ness; he shall bear his iniquity. them, There shall none be de-ch.7.21, Pollutions (1)

ness; he hath discovered her unto him, that is, for his mother, fountain, and she hath uncov- and for his father, and for his Ex.20.12, Filial Honor. ered the fountain of her blood; son, and for his daughter, and

3 And for his sister a virgin, the nakedness of thy mother's hath had no husband; for her

self, being a chief man among 20 And if a man shall lie with his people, to profane himself.
his uncle's wife, he hath uncov
5 They shall not make bald-ch.13.40, Baldness. ered his uncle's nakedness; they ness upon their head, neither ch.19.28, Body Sacred

of their beard, nor make any ch.14.9, Beard, 1 S.21.13. brother's wife, it is an unclean 6 They shall be holy unto Ex. 19.22, Priests Holy thing: he hath uncovered his their God, and not profane the

ferings of the LORD made by all my statutes, and all my judg-they do offer: therefore they

Ge.12.7, Promised Land,
[Nu.14.8.] Ye shall inherit their land, and which some shall will give it unto you to pos9 And the daughter of any

burnt with fire. 25 Ye shall therefore put dif
10 ¶And he that is the high Ex.28.1, High Priests,

[Zec.3.1.]

26 And ye shall be holy unto Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2 Nu.11.18 [Nu.23.9_

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Î Nu.9.6. v.11. Dead Bodies.

[1 Co.6.15.

Jud.1.6, Mutilation.

ch.22.9.

Ex.15.11, God's Holiness.

Ge.38.24, Burning, Da.3.6.

p.p.Nu.6.3.

whose head the anointing oil selves from the holy things of Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil. was poured, and that is conse-the children of Ig'ra-el, and that crated to put on the garments, they profane not my holy name God's Name, De.28.58. Ex.28.2. Priests' Garments. shall not uncover his head, nor in those things which they halp.p.ch.10.6. See Clothes Rent. Ge.37.29. rend his clothes: low unto me: I am the LORD. 11 Neither shall he go in to any 3 Say unto them, Whosoever dead body, nor defile himself for he be of all your seed among Dead Bodies, Nu.6.6. nis father, or for his mother; your generations, that goeth un-12 Neither shall he go out of to the holy things, which the his father, or for his mother; p.p.ch.10.7. the sanctuary, nor profane the children of Is ra-el hallow unto sanctuary of his God; for the the LORD, having his unclean-ch.13.3, Uncleanness. p.p.Ex.28.36. crown of the anointing oil of ness upon him, that soul shall be his God is upon him: I am the cut off from my presence: I am See Excommunication, [Ex.12.15. the LORD. 13 And he shall take a wife in 4 What man soever of the seed Pr.18.22. Marriage (1). her virginity. of Aår on is a leper, or hath a ch.13.45, Lepers, Nu.5.2. 14 A widow, or a divorced running issue; he shall not eat woman, or profane, or an har-of the holy things, until he be Ge.34.31, Harlots, De.23.18. lot, these shall he not take: but clean. And whose toucheth any ch.5.2, Contamination. Is.7.14, Virgins. he shall take a virgin of his own thing that is unclean by the people to wife. dead, or a man whose seed goeth ch.21.11, Dead Bodies. 15 Neither shall he profane his from him; seed among his people: for I the 5 Or whosoever toucheth any p.p.ch.11.24. LORD do sanctify him. creeping thing, whereby he may Ge.1.26, Creeping Things. 16 ¶And the LORD spake unto be made unclean, or a man of Mō'şeş, saying, whom he may take unclean-ch.7.21, Pollutions (1). 17 Speak unto Aâr'on, saying, ness, whatsoever uncleanness Whosoever he be of thy seed in he hath; 6 The soul which hath touched their generations that hath any See Exclusion (3), Nu.1.51. blemish, let him not approach any such shall be unclean until to offer the bread of his God. even, and shall not eat of the Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1), [Nu.19.7. 18 For whatsoever man he be holy things, unless he wash his that hath a blemish, he shall not flesh with water. ch.6.27. Washing. approach: a blind man, or a 7 And when the sun is down. The Lame, 2 S.4.4. lame, or he that hath a flat mose, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; or any thing superfluous. 19 Or a man that is broken-because it is his food. Ex.29.32, Priests' Food. 8 That which dieth of itself, or footed, or brokenhanded, 20 Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, is torn with beasts, he shall not Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited, or that hath a blemish in his eye, eat to defile himself therewith: or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath I am the LORD. De.14.3. his stones broken; 9 They shall therefore keep 21 No man that hath a blem-mine ordinance, lest they bear Ex.18.20, Ordinances. ish of the seed of Aâr'on the sin for it, and die therefore, if p.p.Ex.28.43. priest shall come nigh to offer they profane it: I the LORD do the offerings of the LORD made sanctify them.

by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the of the holy thing: a sojourner

[2 Chr.6]

[2 Chr.6]

[3 Chr.6]

[4 Chr.6]

[5 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[7 Chr.6]

[8 Chr.6]

[8 Chr.6]

[9 Chr.6]

[9 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[2 Chr.6]

[2 Chr.6]

[3 Chr.6]

[4 Chr.6]

[5 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[7 Chr.6]

[8 Chr.6]

[8 Chr.6]

[9 Chr.6]

[9 Chr.6]

[1 Chr.6]

[2 Chr.6]

[2 Chr.6]

[3 Chr.6]

[4 Chr.6]

[5 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[6 Chr.6]

[7 Chr.6]

[7 Chr.6]

[8 Ex.19.22, Priests Holy, [2 Chr.6.41. bread of his God. of the priest, or an hired servant, Ex.29.32. Priests' Food. 22 He shall eat the bread of shall not eat of the holy thing. his God, both of the most holy, 11 But if the priest buy any See Traffic in Ken, Ge. 37.28. and of the holy. soul with his money, he shall 23 Only he shall not go in unto eat of it, and he that is born in the vail, nor come nigh unto the his house: they shall eat of his Ex.26.33, Holy Place. altar, because he hath a blem-meat. ish; that he profane not my 12 If the priest's daughter also sanctuaries: for I the LORD do be married unto a stranger, she sanctify them. may not eat of an offering of 24 And Mo'ses told it unto the holy things. Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto | 13 But if the priest's daughter all the children of Is'ra-el. be a widow, or divorced, and Ru.1.3, Widows. have no child, and is returned p.p.Ge.38.11. **CHAPTER 22** The priests in their uncleanness must unto her father's house, as in B.C.1490. abstain from holy things. 10 Who her youth, she shall eat of her of the priest's house may eat of them. 17 The sacrifices must be no stranger set thereof without blemish. 26 The age of the no stranger eat thereof. 14 And if a man eat of the ND the LORD spake unto holy thing unwittingly, then he ch.4.2, Sins of Ignorance. shall put the fifth part thereof Mō'ses, saying,

sons, that they separate them-the priest with the holy thing.

p.p.Nu.18.32.			
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	15 And they shall not profane	and her young both in one day.	
	the holy things of the children	29 ¶And when ye will offer a	
		sacrifice of thanksgiving unto	
	1	the LORD, offer it at your own	[2 Chr.29.31
p.p.ch.10.17.	16 Or suffer them to bear the		
	iniquity of trespass, when they	30 On the same day it shall be	
	eat their holy things: for I the	eaten up; ye shall leave none	
		of it until the morrow: I am	
	17 ¶And the LORD spake unto		
	Mő'ses, saying,	31 Therefore shall ye keep my	
		commandments, and do them:	[menes.
	his sons, and unto all the chil-		
p.p.Nu.15.14.	dren of igra-el, and say unto	32 Neither shall ye profane	Ex.20.7, Profanity.
		my holy name; but I will be	
		hallowed among the children of	
		Is ra-el: I am the LORD which	l
	offer his oblation for all his		
Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.	vows, and for all his freewill	33 That brought you out of	De.8.2, Divine Leader.
	offerings, which they will offer	the land of Egypt, to be your	
Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.	unto the LORD for a burnt of-	God: I am the LORD.	
	fering;	CHAPTER 23	
	19 Ye shall offer at your own		B C 1400
	will a male without blemish, of		
	the beeves, of the sheep, or of	ment, etc.	1
	the goats.	↑ ND the LORD spake unto	l
	20 But whatsoever hath a		i
		2 Speak unto the children of	
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-	fer: for it shall not be accept-		
lings.	able for you.	Concerning the feasts of the	
	21 And whosoever offereth a	LORD, which ye shall proclaim	[Nu.15.3.
Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.	sacrifice of peace offerings un-	to be holy convocations, even	
	to the LORD to accomplish his		ļ
Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred.	vow, or a freewill offering in	3 Six days shall work be done:	Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined,
Ge.4.4, Sheep.	beeves or sheep, it shall be per-	but the seventh day is the sab-	Pr.13.11.
	fect to be accepted; there shall	bath of rest, an holy convoca-	Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ- [ance.
Ex.12.5, Unblemished,	he no blemish therein	tion . we shall do no work there-	Fr 12 16 Convecation
[Ep.5.27.	22 Blind, or broken, or maimed,	in: it is the sabbath of the	[Nu.28.18.
p.p.Mal.1.8.	or having a wen, or scurvy, or	LORD in all your dwellings.	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined, [Mk.6.31.
		4 These are the feasts of the	[22.001.
		LORD, even holy convocations,	
		which ye shall proclaim in their	
	altar unto the LORD.	seasons.	i
Ex.29.11, Bullocks.	23 Either a bullock or a lamb	5 In the fourteenth day of the	p.p.Ex.12.6.
Ex.29.39, Lambs.		first month at even is the	
	or lacking in his parts, that		
Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.			
,		the same month is the feast of	Feast of Passover, Nn.9.5.
		unleavened bread unto the	
		Lord: seven days ye must eat	
	LORD that which is bruised, or		Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread.
•		7 In the first day ye shall	
		have an holy convocation: ye	
	THE SHALL YE MAKE WITH OHET-		
	ing thereof in your land.	shall do no servile work therein.	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.
	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offer-	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.
	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.
	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these;	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offer- ing made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
D.D. Mal. 1, 14.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5. Unacceptable Offer-	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be ac-	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5. Unacceptable Offer-	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be ac-	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5. Unacceptable Offer-	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mō'geg, saying,	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
p.p.Mal.1.14. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer [ings.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- [ings.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ges, saying.	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mō'şeş, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them,	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep,	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'aes, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.
Ge.4.5. Unacceptable Offer-	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof.	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Resping, ch.25.5.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mö'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'geg, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Reaping, ch.25.5.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be ac-	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'geg, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Reaping, ch.25.5.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them; they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mō'aea, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Reaping, ch.25.5. Ex.22.29, First-fruits.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Möses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall wave the sheaf	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Resping, ch.25.5. Ex.22.29, First-fruits. Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings.
Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer- lings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.15.9, Goats.	ing thereof in your land. 25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto Möses, saying, 27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	shall do no servile work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto Mo'ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Iş'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted	Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ch.19.9, Reaping, ch.25.5. Ex.22.29, First-fruits. Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings.

Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.2.1. Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.2, Flour. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). Ge.8.21. Sweet Savor.

p.p.Nu.15.20.21.

Perpetual Statutes, v.31.

Ex.23.16, Feast of Pentecost, [Nu.28.26. ch.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.2, Flour. Ex.12.15. Leaven. Ex.22.29, First-fruits.

Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.29.11. Bullocks. Ge.15.9. Rams. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. ch.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. Ge.8.21. Sweet Savor.

Ge.15.9. Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings.

ch.2.3. Priests' Dues.

Ex.12.16, Convocation. Ex.23.12. Rest Enjoined. v.14, Perpetual Statutes.

ch.19.9, Reaping.

the sabbath the priest shall corners of thy field when thou wave it.

first year for a burnt offering the LORD your God.

unto the LORD. 13 And the meat offering Moses, saying, thereof shall be two tenth 24 Speak unto the children of deals of fine flour mingled with Igra-el, saying, In the seventh

Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings, [Nu.15.5.] and the drink offering thereoi a memorial of solution and the drink offering thereoi a memorial of solution.

Shall be of wine, the fourth part ets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. and the drink offering thereof a memorial of blowing of trump- Feast of Trumpets, Nu. 29.1.

14 And ye shall eat neither therein: but ye shall offer an bread, nor parched corn, nor offering made by fire unto the Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. green ears, until the selfsame LORD. day that ye have brought an of- 26 ¶And the LORD spake unto fering unto your God: it shall Mo'ses, saying,

be a statute for ever throughout 27 Also on the tenth day of your generations in all your this seventh month there shall dwellings

brought the sheaf of the wave by fire unto the LORD. offering; seven sabbaths shall 28 And ye shall do no work in be complete:

the seventh sabbath shall ye ment for you before the LORD number fifty days; and ye shall your God. offer a new meat offering unto 29 For whatsoever soul it be the Lord.

habitations two wave loaves of from among his people. two tenth deals: they shall be 30 And whatsoever soul it be of fine flour; they shall be baken that doeth any work in that Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. with leaven; they are the first-same day, the same soul will I fruits unto the LORD.

bread seven lambs without work: it shall be a statute for v.14, Perpetual Statutes, blemish of the first year, and ever throughout your generaone young bullock, and two tions in all your dwellings. rams: they shall be for a burnt 32 It shall be unto you a saboffering unto the LORD, with bath of rest, and ye shall afflict 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). their meat offering, and their your souls: in the ninth day of

unto the LORD. 19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offer- Mo'ses, saying, ing, and two lambs of the first 34 Speak unto the children of

year for a sacrifice of peace of-Isra-el, saying, The fifteenth ferings

them with the bread of the first-seven days unto the LORD. fruits for a wave offering before 35 On the first day shall be the LORD, with the two lambs: an holy convocation: ye shall Ex.12.16, Convocation. they shall be holy to the LORD do no servile work therein. for the priest.

the selfsame day, that it may the LORD: on the eighth day be an holy convocation unto shall be an holy convocation you: ye shall do no servile work unto you; and ye shall offer an therein: it shall be a statute offering made by fire unto the for ever in all your dwellings LORD: it is a solemn assembly;

22 ¶ And when ye reap the therein. harvest of your land, thou shalt 37 These are the feasts of the Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. not make clean riddance of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim of by

reapest, neither shalt thou gath-12 And ye shall offer that day er any gleaning of thy harvest : ch.19.10, Gleaning, Ru.2.2. when we wave the sheaf an he thou shalt leave them unto the lamb without blemish of the poor, and to the stranger: I am Ex.23.11, Poor (4).

23 ¶And the Lord spake unto

oil, an offering made by fire unmonth, in the first day of the to the LORD for a sweet savour: month, shall ye have a sabbath,

be a day of atonement: it shall 15 ¶And ye shall count unto be an holy convocation unto Ex.12.16, Convocation. you from the morrow after the you; and ye shall afflict your 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). sabbath, from the day that ye souls, and offer an offering made

that same day: for it is a day 16 Even unto the morrow after of atonement, to make an atone-ch.4.20, Atonement.

that shall not be afflicted in that 17 Ye shall bring out of your same day, he shall be cut off Ex.12.15, Excommunication,

destroy from among his people. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 18 And ye shall offer with the 31 Ye shall do no manner of

drink offerings, even an offering the month at even, from even made by fire, of sweet savour unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath. 33 ¶And the LORD spake unto

day of this seventh month shall 20 And the priest shall wave be the feast of tabernacles for Feast of Tabernacles, v.39.

36 Seven days ye shall offer 21 And ye shall proclaim on an offering made by fire unto Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. throughout your generations. | and ye shall do no servile work

Ex.22.21, Strangers (1).

Ex.30.10, Atonement Day, [Nu.29.7.

Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

to be holy convocations, to offer two rows, six on a row, upon an offering made by fire unto the pure table before the LORD. Ex.25.23, Table (2). p.p.v.18. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. the LORD, a burnt offering, and 7 And thou shalt put pure a meat offering, a sacrifice, and frankincense upon each row, Ex.30.34, Frankincense ch.2.1. Meal-offerings. drink offerings, every thing up-that it may be on the bread for Ge.35.14. Drink-offerings. on his day: a memorial, even an offering Ex.12.14, Memorials. 38 Beside the sabbaths of the made by fire unto the LORD. LORD, and beside your gifts, and 8 Every sabbath he shall set it Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1). beside all your vows, and beside in order before the LORD contin-p.p.Nu.A.7. Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings, all your freewill offerings, ually, being taken from the chilwhich ye give unto the LORD. dren of Isra-el by an everlast- Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-39 Also in the fifteenth day of ing covenant. the seventh month, when ye 9 And it shall be Aâr'on's and Ex.29.32, Priests' Food, have gathered in the fruit of his sons'; and they shall eat it v.34, Feast of Tabernacles, [Nu.29.12. the land, ye shall keep a feast in the holy place: for it is most Ex. 26.33, Holy Place. unto the LORD seven days: on holy unto him of the offerings the first day shall be a sabbath, of the LORD made by fire by a Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observand on the eighth day shall be perpetual statute. ch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes [ance. a sabbath. 10 ¶And the son of an Is'ra-Nu.18.11. 40 And ye shall take you on el-it-ish woman, whose father See Marriage (3), Ge.24.3. the first day the boughs of good-was an E-gyp tian, went out ly trees, branches of palm trees, among the children of Isra-el: Palm Branches, Ne.8.15. and the boughs of thick trees, and this son of the is ra-el-it-ish Willows, Jb.40.22. and willows of the brook; and woman and a man of Is'ra-el De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). ye shall rejoice before the LORD strove together in the camp: SeeStrifeForbidden, Pr. 3.30. Ge.2.3, Seven Days. your God seven days. 11 And the Is ra-el-it-ish wom-41 And ye shall keep it a feast an's son blasphemed the name Blasphemy, 2 Chr.32.16. unto the LORD seven days in the |of| the LORD, and cursed. And 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). year. It shall be a statute for they brought him unto Mo'ses: v.14, Perpetual Statutes. ever in your generations: ye (and his mother's name was shall celebrate it in the seventh Shel'o-mith, the daughter of month. Dib'ri, of the tribe of Dan:) Ge.33.17, Booths, Ne.8.14. 42 Ye shall dwell in booths 12 And they put him in ward, seven days; all that are Igra-el-that the mind of the LORD Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. ites born shall dwell in booths: might be shewed them.

43 That your generations may 13 And the LORD spake unto know that I made the children Mo'ses, saying, Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5). p.p.Ps.78.5. of Is'ra-el to dwell in booths, 14 Bring forth him that hath De.8.2. Divine Leader. when I brought them out of the cursed without the camp; and Ex.29.14, Without the Camp. land of Egypt: I am the LORD let all that heard him lay their p.p.De.17.7. hands upon his head, and let all your God. Nu. 15.24. 44 And Mo'ses declared unto the congregation stone him. Ex.19.13, Stoning Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. the children of Is ra-el the feasts 15 And thou shalt speak unto of the LORD. the children of Is'ra-el, saying, p.p.ch.5.1. Whosoever curseth his God shall Ec.10.20, Cursing Forbidden. CHAPTER 24 bear his sin. Ex.20.7, Profanity. B.C.1490. The oil for the lamps. 5 The shew-16 And he that blasphemeth v.11, Blasphemy. 10 Shelomith's a the name of the LORD, he shall meth. 17 Of murder. 23 The blassurely be put to death, and all See Death Penalty (2), (ch.10.2. ND the LORD spake unto the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stran-Ex.12.43, Strangers (2), [Nu.1.51. Mo'ses, saying, 2 Command the children of ger, as he that is born in the lara-el, that they bring unto land, when he blasphemeth the Ex.27.20, Oil (1), Mt.25.3. thee pure oil olive beaten for name of the LORD, shall be put the light, to cause the lamps to to death 17 And he that killeth any Ge.9.6, Murder (3), Nu.35.16. burn continually. 3 Without the vail of the tes-man shall surely be put to death. Ex.26.31, Vail (2). timony, in the tabernacle of the 18 And he that killeth a beast Ex.26.33, Holy Place. congregation, shall Aâr'on order shall make it good; beast for Ex.22.3, Restitution (1). Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. it from the evening unto the beast. morning before the LORD con- 19 And if a man cause a blemch.23.14, Perpetual Statutes, tinually: 22 order the lan tinually: it shall be a statute ish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him; 4 He shall order the lamps 20 Breach for breach, eye for p.p.Ex.21.23,24; De.19.21; Ex.25.31, Candlestick. upon the pure candlestick be-eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath

flour, and bake twelve cakes 21 And he that killeth a beast, Ex.25.30, Shewbread, Nu.4.7. thereof: two tenth deals shall he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

caused a blemish in a man, so

5 TAnd thou shalt take fine shall it be done to him again.

fore the LORD continually.

be in one cake.

Ex.29.2, Flour.

Ex.12.49, Law Impartial, 22 Ye shall have one manner sow, neither reap that which [Nu.9.14. of law, as well for the stranger, groweth of itself in it, nor gathas for one of your own country: er the grapes in it of thy vine for I am the LORD your God. undressed. 23 ¶And Mo'ses spake to the 12 For it is the jubile; it shall children of Is'ra-el, that they be holy unto you: ye shall eat should bring forth him that had the increase thereof out of the v.11, Blasphemy. Ex.29.14, Without the Camp. cursed out of the camp, and stone field. him with stones. And the chil- 13 In the year of this jubile ye p.p.ch.27.24; Nu.36.4. Nu.14.10. Stoning (2). Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). dren of Is ra-el did as the LORD shall return every man unto his commanded Mō´ses. possession. 14 And if thou sell ought unto CHAPTER 25 thy neighbour, or buyest ought ch.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. Sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubiles. 14 Of oppression. 18 A of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall blessing of obedience. 47 Of responses one another:

Ex. 23.9, Oppression (1). B.C.1491. deeming servants. 15 According to the number of ND the LORD spake unto years after the jubile thou shalt Ex.16.1. Mt. Sinal. A. Mō'ses in mount Sī'nāi, say-buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of 2 Speak unto the children of years of the fruits he shall sell Is ra-el, and say unto them, When unto thee: Ge.12.7, Promised Land. ye come into the land which I 16 According to the multitude p.p.Ex.23.10. give you, then shall the land of years thou shalt increase the keep a sabbath unto the LORD. price thereof, and according to Ge.2.15, Agriculture, [1 K.19.19. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy the fewness of years thou shalt field, and six years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for acprune thy vineyard, and gather cording to the number of the Pruning, Jn.15.2. Ex.22.5, Vineyards, De.20.6. in the fruit thereof; years of the fruits doth he sell 4 But in the seventh year shall unto thee. Ex.23.11, Sabbatic Year, [De.15.1. be a sabbath of rest unto the 17 Ye shall not therefore op-Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). land, a sabbath for the LORD: pressone another; but thou shalt thou shalt neither sow thy field, fear thy God: for I am the LORD De.10.12, Fear God. nor prune thy vineyard. your God. 5 That which groweth of its 18 TWherefore ye shall do my Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. p.p.2 K.19.29. own accord of thy harvest thou statutes, and keep my judg-Ex.15.26, Statutes. ch.19.9. Reaping. shalt not reap, neither gather ments, and do them; and ye De.26.16, Obedience (1). the grapes of thy vine un-shall dwell in the land in safety. Jb.11.18, Security. ch.19.10, Grapes. dressed: for it is a year of rest 19 And the land shall yield her Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. unto the land. fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, ch.26.5, Plenty Promised. 6 And the sabbath of the land and dwell therein in safety. shall be meat for you; for thee, 20 And if ye shall say, What p.p.v.20,21. and for thy servant, and for thy shall we eat the seventh year? p.p.Mt.6.25. maid, and for thy hired servant, behold, we shall not sow, nor Ge.12.10. Sojourners. and for thy stranger that so gather in our increase: journeth with thee, 21 Then I will command my Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-7 And for thy cattle, and for blessing upon you in the sixth And for thy cattle, and for blessing upon you in the sixth the beast that are in thy land, year, and it shall bring forth be.23.5. God's Blessing. De.23.7. Divine Supplies. meat.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth Ge.2.15. Agriculture. Ge.26.12, Increase. 8 ¶ And thou shalt number year, and eat yet of old fruit p.p.ch.26.10. seven sabbaths of years unto until the ninth year; until her thee, seven times seven years; fruits come in ye shall eat of and the space of the seven sab- the old store. baths of years shall be unto thee 23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-for we are strangers and sojour. [ship (1), 1 Chr.29.14. forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou cause the for ye are strangers and sojour-Trumpets (2), Nu.10.10. trumpet of the jubile to sound ners with me. Ge.12.10, Sojourners. on the tenth day of the seventh 24 And in all the land of your month, in the day of atonement possession ye shall grant a re-Ex.30.10, Atonement Day. shall ye make the trumpet sound demption for the land. throughout all your land. 25 ¶If thy brother be waxen 10 And ye shall hallow the fif-poor, and hath sold away some Ex.23.11, Poor (4), De.15.7 tieth year, and proclaim liberty of his possession, and if any of throughout all the land unto all his kin come to redeem it, then Liberty (1), Is.9.4. Emancipation, 2 Chr.36.23. the inhabitants thereof: it shall shall he redeem that which his Year of Jubilee, v.28. be a jubile unto you; and ye brother sold.

shall return every man unto his 26 And if the man have none possession, and ye shall return to redeem it, and himself be able Nu. 36.2, Inheritance.

> year be unto you: ye shall not years of the sale thereof, and Digitized by GOOGLE

to redeem it;

every man unto his family.

LEVITICUS, 25 Laws concerning restore the overplus unto the with thee, and shall serve thee man to whom he sold it; that unto the year of jubile: v.10. Year of Jubilee. he may return unto his posses- 41 And then shall he depart p.p.De.15.12. from thee, both he and his chilsion. 28 But if he be not able to re-dren with him, and shall return v.10, Emancipation. store it to him, then that which unto his own family, and unto is sold shall remain in the hand the possession of his fathers Nu.36.2, Inheritance. of him that hath bought it un-shall he return. v.10. Year of Jubilee til the year of jubile: and in 42 For they are my servants, I K.18.36, God's Servants. [ch.27.17.] the jubile it shall go out, and he which I brought forth out of the Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). the jubile it shall go out, and ne which a screen they shall not shall return unto his possession. land of E'gypt: they shall not Ge.21.10, Bondservants.

[1 K.9.21] ing house in a walled city, then 43 Thou shalt not rule over Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). he may redeem it within a whole him with rigour; but shalt fear De.10.12, Fear God. Ge.11.4, Cities. year after it is sold; within a thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy 30 And if it be not redeemed bondmaids, which thou shalt within the space of a full year, have, shall be of the heathen then the house that is in the that are round about you; of walled city shall be established them shall ye buy bondmen and Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men. for ever to him that bought it bondmaids. throughout his generations: it 45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn shall not go out in the jubile. 31 But the houses of the vil-among you, of them shall ye lages which have no wall round buy, and of their families that about them shall be counted as are with you, which they begat the fields of the country: they in your land: and they shall be may be redeemed, and they shall your possession. 46 And ye shall take them as go out in the jubile. p.p.Jos.21.2. 32 Notwithstanding the cities an inheritance for your children Ex.32.26, Levites. of the Le'vites, and the houses after you, to inherit them for a of the cities of their possession, possession; they shall be your may the Le'vites redeem at any bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of time. 33 And if a man purchase of is ra-el, ye shall not rule one Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). the Levites, then the house that over another with rigour. was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the stranger wax rich by thee, and year of jubile: for the houses thy brother that dwelleth by v.10, Year of Jubilee. of the cities of the Le'vites are him wax poor, and sell himself Ex.23.11, Poor (4). See Priests' Inheritance their possession among the chil-unto the stranger or sojourner [Nu.18.20. dren of Is'ra-el. by thee, or to the stock of the 34 But the field of the suburbs stranger's family: p.p.Nu.35.2-5. of their cities may not be sold: 48 After that he is sold he may for it is their perpetual posses- be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him: De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2). 35 ¶ And if thy brother be 49 Either his uncle, or his unwaxen poor, and fallen in decay cle's son, may redeem him, or Ex.23.11, Poor (4). with thee; then thou shalt re-any that is nigh of kin unto Alms, De.15.7. lieve him: yea, though he be a him of his family may redeem De.15.14, Benevolence (1). Ex.22.21, Strangers (1), [Nu.35.15. stranger, or a sojourner; that him; or if he be able, he may he may live with thee. redeem himself. p.p.v.26,27. 36 Take thou no usury of him, 50 And he shall reckon with or increase: but fear thy God; him that bought him from the Ex.22.25, Usury, Ne.5.7. De.10.12, Fear God. that thy brother may live with year that he was sold to him unhee. to the year of jubile: and the v.10, Year of Jubilee.

37 Thou shalt not give him price of his sale shall be accord-

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land. See God's People, Ex.19.5. p.p.Ex.21.2.

your God.

as a bondservant:

Ps.82.3, Poor (3).

Ge.21.10, Bondservants. Ge.12.10, Sojourners, [Nu.15.15.] and as a sojourner, he shall be the price of his redemption.

thy money upon usury, nor lend ing unto the number of years according to the time of an hired him thy victuals for increase. 38 I am the LORD your God, servant shall it be with him. which brought you forth out of 51 If there be yet many years the land of E'gypt, to give you behind, according unto them he

the land of Canaan, and to be shall give again the price of his p.p.v.16. redemption out of the money 39 ¶And if thy brother that that he was bought for.

dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, 52 And if there remain but and be sold unto thee; thou few years unto the year of jushalt not compel him to serve bile, then he shall count with

him, and according unto his

40 But as an hired servant, years shall he give him again

[De.31.18. Reprobation, De.28.15.

Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken.

De.28.48.

De.11.17.

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). p.p.v.43.

v.10, Liberty (1),

1 K.18.36, God's Servants. De.8.2. Divine Leader.

B.C.1491.

Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), De.7.25.

Ex. 20.8, Sabbath Observ-[ance, De.5.12. ch.19.30, Reverence (3).

Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.20.6, Keep Command

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2), [De.28.2.

Vintage, Jud.8.2. Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. Plenty Promised, De.30.9. Jb.11.18, Security. Is.2.4, Peace (8).

See Sleep (1), Ps.3.5. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

De.7.24. Invincibility.

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. p.p.Re.21.3.

p.p.De.32.19. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence, [De.20.1. Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. Ex.19.5, God's People.

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

53 And as a yearly hired serv- of the land of E'gypt, that ye ant shall he be with him: and should not be their bondmen;

54 And if he be not redeemed right.

he, and his children with him, these commandments;

I am the LORD your God. CHAPTER 26

Of idolatry. 2 Of religiousness. 3 A terror, consumption, and the the penitent

the LORD your God.

and reverence my sanctuary: I none pursueth you. am the Lord.

Ex.20.6, Keep Command. and keep my commandments, I will punish you seven times De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. and do them; 4 Then I will give you rain in 19 And I will break the pride Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). due season, and the land shall of your power; and I will make

Ge.26.12, Increase, De.14.22 yield her increase, and the your heaven as iron, and your trees of the field shall yield earth as brass: their fruit.

> vintage shall reach unto the ther shall the trees of the land sowing time: and ye shall eat yield their fruits.
> your bread to the full, and 21 And if ye walk contrary undwell in your land safely.

none shall make you afraid: ing to your sins. and I will rid evil beasts out 22 I will also send wild beasts p.p.2 K.17.25. sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your energy and your high ways Jb.15.34, Desolation of [Wicked. you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall chase 23 And if ye will not be re-

fall before you by the sword.

Ge.4.4, Divine rave...

Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised, you, and make you are promised, multiply you, and establish my multiply you, and establish my you, and make you fruitful, and sins.

of the new.

shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you, 26 And when I have broken the

shall be my people. 13 I am the LORD your God, oven, and they shall deliver you ch. 24, Ovens, Lam. 5.10.

the other shall not rule with and I have broken the bands of Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). rigour over him in thy sight your yoke, and made you go up Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

in these years, then he shall go 14 \ \text{\$\$But if ye will not hearken Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.} out in the year of jubile, both unto me, and will not do all De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

55 For unto me the children of 15 And if ye shall despise my Pr.1.30, Despisers. Is ra-el are servants; they are statutes, or if your soul abhor Ps. 50.17, "Word" Despised.

my servants whom I brought my judgments, so that ye will Pr.11.3, Perverseness. forth out of the land of E'gypt: not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant: Covenant-breakers, [Ps.55.20.

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you Threatenings, Jos. 23.15.

to the disobedient. 40 A promise to burning ague, that shall con- Fever, De.28.22. sume the eyes, and cause sor-Sickness (1), De.28.61. E shall make you no idols row of heart: and ye shall sow De.28.67. Sin's Misery.

nor graven image, neither your seed in vain, for your ene- Adversity, De.28.31. rear you up a standing image, mies shall eat it.

neither shall ye set up any im- 17 And I will set my face See God's Face Hidden, age of stone in your land, to against you, and ye shall be bow down unto it: for I am slain before your enemies: they

that hate you shall reign over 2 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, you; and ye shall flee when Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, Pa.53.5.

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled, 18 And if ye will not yet for 3 Ilf ye walk in my statutes, all this hearken unto me, then

20 And your strength shall be p.p.Ps.127.1; Is.49.4. 5 And your threshing shall spent in vain: for your land reach unto the vintage, and the shall not yield her increase, nei-Ge.4.12, Barrenness

See Famine (3), v.26. to me, and will not hearken un-Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). 6 And I will give peace in the to me; I will bring seven times land, and ye shall lie down, and more plagues upon you accord-Plagues, Nu.14.37.

of the land, neither shall the among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy v.16, Adversity. 7 And ye shall chase your ene-your cattle, and make you few

shall be desolate.

an hundred, and an hundred of formed by me by these things, Impenitence (1), Pr.1.24. you shall put ten thousand to but will walk contrary unto me; De.29.19, Sinful Walk. flight: and your enemies shall 24 Then will I also walk con-

trary unto you, and will punish Is.13.11, Punishment. 9 For I will have respect unto you yet seven times for your 25 And I will bring a sword War Threatened, v.33.

upon you, that shall avenge the 10 And ye shall eat old store, quarrel of my covenant: and and bring forth the old because when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send

11 And I will set my taber-the pestilence among you; and Pestilence (1), Nu.14.12. nacle among you: and my soul ye shall be delivered into the Jos. 7.4, Defeats. hand of the enemy.

and will be your God, and ye staff of your bread, ten women Famine (3), De.28.53.

shall bake your bread in one Ex.16.23, Baking, 1 S.28.24.

which brought you forth out your bread again by weight:

131

De.28.48, Want.

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1).

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. See Chastisement, De.8.5. times for your sins.

Cannibalism, De.28.53.

High Places (2), Nu.33.52. De.28.26. Unburied. v.17, Reprobation.

p.p.Ps.78.59. p.p.Ne.2.3; Je.5.10. See Temple Destroyed

Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings. Is.1.8. Desolation (1).

Dispersion (2), Ne.1.8.

v.25, War Threatened De.28.22

p.p.2 Chr.36.21.

Faint-hearted, Nu.14.3.

Terror, Nu.22.3. Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear.

p.p.Jud.2.14. Powerlessness, De.28.32.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Pining Away, Lam.4.9.

Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins, Nu.14.18

ch.16.21, Confession of [Sin (1), Nu.5.7

De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

and ye shall eat, and not be sat-contrary unto them, and have isfied.

contrary unto me;

unto you also in fury; and Ĭ, even I, will chastise you seven covenant with Jā'cob, and also

your sons, and the flesh of your ham will I remember; and I will

daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high

ages, and cast your carcases up-

and my soul shall abhor you.

not smell the savour of your abhorred my statutes. sweet odours. 32 And I will bring the land they be in the land of their ene-p.p.De.4.31.

be astonished at it.

draw out a sword after you: and

your cities waste. 34 Then shall the land enjoy out of the land of Egypt in the her sabbaths, as long as it lieth sight of the heathen, that I desolate, and ye be in your ene-might be their God: I am the mies' land; even then shall the LORD.

land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate LORD made between him and the

dwelt upon it. 36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the

lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee,

37 And they shall fall one up-

sword, when none pursueth: and mation. ye shall have no power to stand 3 And thy estimation shall be

before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among old even unto sixty years old, the heathen, and the land of your even thy estimation shall be

enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of shekel of the sanctuary. you shall pine away in their in- 4 And if it be a female, then iquity in your enemies' lands; thy estimation shall be thirty

and also in the iniquities of their shekels. fathers shall they pine away

with them.

their fathers, with their trespass the female ten shekels. which they trespassed against 6 And if it be from a month

walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have walked the male five shekels of silver,

brought them into the land of v.33, Dispersion (2).

27 And if ye will not for all their enemies; if then their unthis hearken unto me, but walk circumcised hearts be humbled, 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2).

and they then accept of the pun- See Submission (2), Mt.6.10. 28 Then I will walk contrary ishment of their iniquity: 42 Then will I remember my De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

my covenant with I'saac, and 29 And ye shall eat the flesh of also my covenant with A'bra-Ge.17.2. Covenant (2).

remember the land. 43 The land also shall be left places, and cut down your im-of them, and shall enjoy her

sabbaths, while she lieth desoon the carcases of your idols, late without them: and they shall accept of the punishment Is.13.11, Punishment. 31 And I will make your cities of their iniquity: because, even

waste, and bring your sanctua-because they despised my judg-Pr.1.30, Despisers. ries unto desolation, and I will ments, and because their soul Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. 44 And yet for all that, when

into desolation: and your ene-mies, I will not cast them away, mies which dwell therein shall neither will I abhor them, to See Remnant, Is.1.9. destroy them utterly, and to Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1). 33 And I will scatter you break my covenant with them : See God's Word Sure.

[1 K.8.56.

among the heathen, and will for I am the LORD their God. 45 But I will for their sakes reyour land shall be desolate, and member the covenant of their Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). ancestors, whom I brought forth De.8.2, Divine Leader.

> 46 These are the statutes and Ex.15.26, Statutes, De.4.5. judgments and laws, which the De.6.6, Commandments.

it shall rest; because it did not children of Iş'ra-el in mount Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai, Ne.9.13. rest in your sabbaths, when ye Si'nāi by the hand of Mō'ses.

> Concerning vows. 26 Of the Lord's B.C.1491. firstlings. 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 30 The tithe may not be changed. A ND the LORD spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

CHAPTER 27

chase them; and they shall fall when none purls ra-el, and say unto them,
p.p.Nu.6.2.
When a man shall make a sinNu.30.2, Vo

gular vow, the persons shall Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred. on another, as it were before a be for the LORD by thy esti-

> of the male from twenty years fifty shekels of silver, after the Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old,

40 If they shall confess their then thy estimation shall be of iniquity, and the iniquity of the male twenty shekels, and for Ex.30.13, Shekels, Nu.3.47

me, and that also they have old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of p.p.Nu.18.16.

p.p.v.33.

and for the female thy estima-junto it, and it shall be assured tion shall be three shekels of to him. silver. 20 And if he will not redeem 7 And if it be from sixty years the field, or if he have sold the old and above; if it be a male, field to another man, it shall not then thy estimation shall be fif-be redeemed any more. teen shekels, and for the female 21 But the field, when it goeth p.p.ch.25.10. ten shekels out in the jubile, shall be holy 8 But if he be poorer than thy unto the LORD, as a field deestimation, then he shall pre-voted; the possession thereof sent himself before the priest, shall be the priest's. and the priest shall value him; 22 And if a man sanctify unto according to his ability that the LORD a field which he hath. ch.2.3.Priests'Dues.Nu.3.48. ch.14.30, Give ac. to Ability, [De.16.17. vowed shall the priest value bought, which is not of the fields of his possession; 9 And if it be a beast, whereof 23 Then the priest shall reckmen bring an offering unto the on unto him the worth of LORD, all that any man giveth thy estimation, even unto the of such unto the LORD shall be year of the jubile: and he shall holy. give thine estimation in that 10 He shall not alter it, nor day, as a holy thing unto the change it, a good for a bad, or a LORD. bad for a good: and if he shall 24 In the year of the jubile ch.25.10, Year of Jubilee. at all change beast for beast, then the field shall return unto him of it and the exchange thereof shall whom it was bought, even to be holy. him to whom the possession of 11 And if it be any unclean the land did belong. Nu.36.2. Inheritance. beast, of which they do not offer 25 And all thy estimations shall a sacrifice unto the LORD, then be according to the shekel of Ex.30.13, Shekels. he shall present the beast before the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel. the priest: 12 And the priest shall value 26 ¶Only the firstling of the Ex.13.2, First-born, Nu.3.13. it, whether it be good or bad: as beasts, which should be the thou valuest it, who art the LORD'S firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, Ge.4.4. Sheep. priest, so shall it be. 13 But if he will at all re-or sheep: it is the LORD'S. Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1). deem it, then he shall add a 27 And if it be of an unclean fifth part thereof unto thy esti-beast, then he shall redeem it nation.

14 ¶And when a man shall and shall add a fifth part of it sanctify his house to be holy un-thereto: or if it be not redeemed, to the LORD, then the priest shall then it shall be sold according estimate it, whether it be good to thy estimation. or bad: as the priest shall esti28 Notwithstanding no devoted p.p.Nu.18.14; Jos.6.17.
mate it so shall it stand
thing that a man shall devote See Giving (1), Ex.25.2. mate it, so shall it stand. thing, that a man shall devote 15 And if he that sanctified it unto the LORD of all that he will redeem his house, then he hath, both of man and beast, and shall add the fifth part of the of the field of his possession, money of thy estimation unto shall be sold or redeemed : every it, and it shall be his. devoted thing is most holy unto 16 And if a man shall sanctify the LORD. unto the LORD some part of a 29 None devoted, which shall field of his possession, then thy be devoted of men, shall be reestimation shall be according to deemed; but shall surely be put the seed thereof: an homer of to death. barley seed shall be valued at 30 And all the tithe of the land, Ge.14.20, Tithes, Nu.18.21. fifty shekels of silver. whether of the seed of the land, Ge.1.11, Fruit. 17 If he sanctify his field from or of the fruit of the tree, is ch.19.23, Trees (1), De.16.21. ch.25.10, Year of Jubilee, [Nu.36.4. the year of jubile, according to the Lord's: it is holy unto the thy estimation it shall stand. Lord. 18 But if he sanctify his field 31 And if a man will at all reafter the jubile, then the priest deem ought of his tithes, he

Je.32.10, Money.

Je.32.10, Money.

Homer, Nu.11.32. Ex.9.31, Barley.

> shall reckon unto him the money shall add thereto the fifth $oldsymbol{part}$ according to the years that re-thereof. main, even unto the year of the 32 And concerning the tithe of jubile, and it shall be abated the herd, or of the flock, even of Ge.18.7, Herds. from thy estimation. whatsoever passeth under the p.p.Je.33.13; Ezc.20.37.
>
> 19 And if he that sanctified the rod, the tenth shall be holy unfrom thy estimation. field will in any wise redeem it, to the Lord.

then he shall add the fifth part 33 He shall not search whether of the money of thy estimation it be good or bad, neither shall lit shall not be redeemed.

he change it: and if he change 34 These are the command-De.6.6, Commandments. it at all, then both it and the ments, which the LORD comchange thereof shall be holy; manded Mo'ses for the children of Iş'ra-el in mount Sī'nāi.

Ex.16.1. Mt. Sinai.

ch.32.17. Warriors.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

NUMBERS

B.C.1490.

p.p.Ex.19.1. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ge.12.10, Egypt.

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands, [ch.35.2.

Census, ch.26.2.

See Warriors, ch.32.17.

p.p.ch.2.2; 1 Chr.27.1.

Ex.17.12, Co-operation. Ge.29.32, Reuben.

Ge.29.33, Simeon.

Ge.29.35, Judah.

Ge.30.18. Issachar.

Ge.30.20, Zebulun.

Ge.30.24, Joseph.

Ge.41.52, Ephraim. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

Ge.35.18. Benjamin.

Ge.30.6, Dan.

Ge.30.13, Asher.

Ge.30.11, Gad.

Ge.30.8. Naphtali.

Princes, ch.7.2.

CHAPTER 1

Levites exempted for the tabernacle pressed by their names:

A Moses in the wilderness first day of the second month, of Sī'nāi, in the tabernacle of and they declared their pedi-p.p.Ezr.2.59; Ne.7.61. the congregation, on the first grees after their families, by day of the second month, in the the house of their fathers, ac-

lg'ra-el, after their families, by the wilderness of Si'nāi. the house of their fathers, with 20 ¶And the children of Reu'-|Ge.29.32, Reuben. the number of their names, ben, Is ra-el's eldest son, by their every male by their polls;

by their armies. 4 And with you there shall forth to war; be a man of every tribe; every

fathers. 5 ¶And these are the names of thousand and five hundred.

E-lī'zur the son of Shed'e-ur. son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī.

7 Of Jū'dah; Näh'shon the son of Am-min'a-dăb.

the son of Zū'ar.

9 Of Zeb'u-lun; E-li'ab the son war; of Hēlon. 23 Those that were numbered of Hē7on.

son of Am-mi'hud: of Ma-nas'-thousand and three hundred. däh'zur.

the son of Gid-e-ð'ni.

of Am-mi-shad'da-i. 13 Of Ash'er; Pā'gi-el the son were able to go forth to war;

of Öc'ran.

of Deū'el. 15 Of Naph'ta-li; A-hi'ra the sand six hundred and fifty. son of E'nan.

16 These were the renowned by their generations, after their of the congregation, princes of families, by the house of their the tribes of their fathers, heads fathers according to the numof thousands in Is'ra-el.

17 ¶ And Mō'ses and Aâr'on The men of war numbered. 47 The took these men which are ex-

18 And they assembled all the ND the LORD spake unto congregation together on the Le.8.3, Congregation (2)

second year after they were cording to the number of the come out of the land of E'gypt, names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

2 Take ye the sum of all the 19 As the LORD commanded p.p.2 S.24.1. congregation of the children of Mo'ses, so he numbered them in Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

generations, after their fami-3 From twenty years old and lies, by the house of their fathers, upward, all that are able to go according to the number of the forth to war in Is'ra-el: thou names, by their polls, every

and Aâr'on shall number them male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go 21 Those that were numbered

one head of the house of his of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six

the men that shall stand with 22 TOf the children of Sim'- Tribe of Simeon, ch.25.14. you: of the tribe of Reyben; e-on, by their generations, after their families, by the house of 6 Of Sim'e-on; She-lu'mi-el the their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to

the number of the names, by their polls, every male from 8 Of Is'sa-char; Nê-thăn'e-el twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to p.p.Ps.144.1.

10 Of the children of Jo'seph: of them, even of the tribe of of E'phra-im; E-lish'a-ma the Sim'e-on, were fifty and nine seh; Gā-mā'li-el the son of Pē- 24 NOf the children of Găd, by Ge.30.11, Gad. their generations, after their

11 Of Ben'ja-min; Ab'i-dan families, by the house of their fathers, according to the num-12 Of Dăn; A-hi-ē'zēr the son ber of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that

ch.32.17, Warriors. 25 Those that were numbered 14 Of Gad; E-li'a-saph the son of them, even of the tribe of Găd, were forty and five thou-

26 ¶Of the children of Jū'dah, p.p.Ge.29.35.

ber of the names, from twenty

12.33.7. Tribe of Judah.

ic.30.18, Isaachar.

to war:

thousand and four hundred.

Ge.30.24, Joseph.

Ge.41.51, Manassch (a),

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

of them, even of the tribe of ber the tribe of Le'vi, neither Mā-năs'seh, were thirty and two take the sum of them among the thousand and two hundred. 36 ¶Of the children of Běn'ja- 50 But thou shalt appoint the min, by their generations, after Levites over the tabernacle of Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.3.6. their families, by the house of testimony, and over all the ves-p.p.Ex.38.21. their fathers, according to the sels thereof, and over all things

thousand and four hundred.

to go forth to war;

and five hundred.

to war:

37 Those that were numbered camp round about the tabernaof them, even of the tribe of cle.

thousand and four hundred. by their generations, after their the tabernacle is to be pitched, families, by the house of their the Le'vites shall set it up; and

years old and upward, all that fathers, according to the numwere able to go forth to war; ber of the names, from twenty

27 Those that were numbered years old and upward, all that of them, even of the tribe of were able to go forth to war; Jū'dah, were threescore and 39 Those that were numbered fourteen thousand and six hun- of them, even of the tribe of

Dan, were threescore and two Tribe of Dan. Jos. 19.48. 28 ¶Of the children of Is'sa-thousand and seven hundred. char, by their generations, after 40 ¶Of the children of Ash'er, Ge.30.13, Asher.

their families, by the house of by their generations, after their their fathers, according to the families, by the house of their number of the names, from fathers, according to the numtwenty years old and upward, ber of the names, from twenty

all that were able to go forth years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 29 Those that were numbered 41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of of them, even of the tribe of Is'sa-char, were fifty and four Ash'er, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

Jud.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun. 30 NOf the children of Zeb'u- 42 NOf the children of Naph'lun, by their generations, after ta-li, throughout their generatheir families, by the house of tions, after their families, by their fathers, according to the the house of their fathers, acnumber of the names, from cording to the number of the twenty years old and upward, names, from twenty years old all that were able to go forth and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;
31 Those that were numbered 43 Those that were numbered

of them, even of the tribe of of them, even of the tribe of Zěb'u-lun, were fifty and seven Năph'ta-lī, were fifty and three ch.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. thousand and four hundred. 32 ¶Of the children of Jo- 44 ¶ These are those that p.p.v.21; ch.2.4; 3.16; seph, namely, of the children were numbered, which Mo'ses of E'phra-im, by their genera- and Aâr'on numbered, and the

tions, after their families, by princes of Is ra-el, being twelve the house of their fathers, ac-men: each one was for the cording to the number of the house of his fathers. names, from twenty years old 45 So were all those that were and upward, all that were able numbered of the children of Igra-el, by the house of their fa-33 Those that were numbered thers, from twenty years old

of them, even of the tribe of and upward, all that were able Tribe of Ephraim, De.33.17. E'phra-im, were forty thousand to go forth to war in Is'ra-el; 46 Even all they that were 34 ¶Of the children of Mā-nās'-numbered were six hundred p.p.Ex.12.37; 38.26. seh, by their generations, after thousand and three thousand

their families, by the house of and five hundred and fifty.
their fathers, according to the 47 But the Levites after the Ex.32.26, Levites. number of the names, from tribe of their fathers were not twenty years old and upward, numbered among them. all that were able to go forth 48 For the LORD had spoken

unto Mō'ses, saying, 35 Those that were numbered 49 Only thou shalt not num-p.p.ch.26.62. children of Is'ra-el:

number of the names, from that belong to it: they shall twenty years old and upward, bear the tabernacle, and all the all that were able to go forth vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall en-

Běn'ja-min, were thirty and five 51 And when the tabernacle Ex. 25.8, Tabernacle, ch. 2.17. setteth forward, the Le'vites p.p.ch.10.17. 38 ¶Of the children of Dan, shall take it down: and when

[Jos.8.10.

and GOOGLE

135

were numbered thereof. were

18 ¶On the west side shall be

sons of E'phra-im shall be

Ex.12.43, Strangers (2), [ch.16.40. the stranger that cometh nigh 11 And his host, and those that shall be put to death.

Exclusion (3), ch.3.10.

p.p.Le.10.6; ch.8.19.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

De.33.7, Tribe of Judah.

Ge.30.18, Issachar.

Ge.30.20, Zebulun.

Ge.29.32, Reuben.

B.C.1490.

p.p.ch.24.2-9.

52 And the children of Is'ra-el forty and six thousand and five shall pitch their tents, every hundred. p.p.ch.2.2.

man by his own camp, and 12 And those which pitch by every man by his own stand- him shall be the tribe of Sim-ch.1.22, Tribe of Simeon. ard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Le'vites shall pitch children of Sim'e-on shall be round about the tabernacle of She-lu'mi-el the son of Zu-ri-

testimony, that there be no shad'da-i. wrath upon the congregation 13 And his host, and those that of the children of Is'ra-el: and were numbered of them, were

testimony.

the Le'vites shall keep the fifty and nine thousand and charge of the tabernacle of three hundred. 14 Then the tribe of Gad: and 54 And the children of Isra-el the captain of the sons of Gad Ge.30.11, Gad. did according to all that the shall be E-li'a-saph the son of

LORD commanded Mō'ses, so did Rey'el.

CHAPTER 2

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were The order of the tribes in their tents. forty and five thousand and six ND the LORD spake unto hundred and fifty. A Moges and unto Aar'on, 16 All that were numbered in

the camp of Reu'ben were an saving. 2 Every man of the children hundred thousand and fifty and of Is'ra-el shall pitch by his own one thousand and four hundred

standard, with the ensign of and fifty, throughout their artheir father's house: far off mies. And they shall set forth about the tabernacle of the in the second rank. congregation shall they pitch. | 17 Then the tabernacle of Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, ch.7.1.

3 And on the east side to the congregation shall set forward the rising of the sun shall ward with the camp of the Le'-|Ex.32.26, Levites. they of the standard of the camp vites in the midst of the camp: of Ju'dah pitch throughout their as they encamp, so shall they set armies: and Näh'shon the son forward, every man in his place of Am-min'a-däb shall be cap-by their standards.

tain of the children of Jū'dah. 4 And his host, and those that the standard of the camp of were numbered of them, were Ephra-im according to their ch.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. threescore and fourteen thou-armies: and the captain of the sand and six hundred. 5 And those that do pitch next E-lish'a-ma the son of Am-mi'unto him shall be the tribe of hud.

Is'sa-char: and Nê-thăn'e-el the 19 And his host, and those that son of Zū'ar shall be captain of were numbered of them, were the children of Is'sa-char. forty thousand and five hundred. 6 And his host, and those that 20 And by him shall be the were numbered thereof, were tribe of Ma-nas'seh: and the Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). fifty and four thousand and four captain of the children of Ma'hundred. năs'seh shall be Gā-mā'li-el the

and E-li'ab the son of He'lon 21 And his host, and those that shall be captain of the children were numbered of them, were 8 And his host, and those that two hundred. were numbered thereof, were 22 Then the tribe of Ben'ja-fifty and seven thousand and min: and the captain of the

four hundred. 9 All that were numbered in i-dan the son of Gid-e-o'ni. the camp of Ju'dah were an 23 And his host, and those

forth.

7 Then the tribe of Zeb'u-lun: son of Pe-däh'zur.

thirty and two thousand and

sons of Běn'ja-min shall be Ab'- Ge.35.18, Benjamin. hundred thousand and fourscore that were numbered of them, thousand and six thousand and were thirty and five thousand four hundred, throughout their and four hundred.

armies. These shall first set 24 All that were numbered of the camp of E'phra-im were an 10 ¶On the south side shall be hundred thousand and eight the standard of the camp of thousand and an hundred, Ren'ben according to their ar-throughout their armies. And mies: and the captain of the they shall go forward in the children of Reuben shall be third rank. E-li zur the son of Shed'e-ur.

25 The standard of the camp

e-on: and the captain of the

:h.1.39, Tribe of Dan.		LORD, in the wilderness of Si'-	
		nāi, and they had no children:	
		and E-le-ā'zar and Ith'a-mär min-	
		istered in the priest's office in	
	Am-mi-shăd'da-i.	the sight of Aâr'on their father.	
	20 And his nost, and those	5 ¶And the LORD spake unto	
	that were numbered of them,		F- 20 00 V 4 20
	sand and seven hundred.	6 Bring the tribe of Le'vi near, and present them before Aâr'on	
		the priest, that they may min-	
	him shall be the tribe of Ash'er:		
		7 And they shall keep his	1
Ge.30.13, Asher.		charge, and the charge of the	
Chromady decisions	son of Oc'ran.	whole congregation before the	
		tabernacle of the congregation,	
		to do the service of the taber-	
	were forty and one thousand	nacle.	
	and five hundred.	8 And they shall keep all the	
	29 ¶Then the tribe of Năph'-	instruments of the tabernacle	
		of the congregation, and the	
Tribe of Naphtali, De.33.23.	children of Năph'ta-li shall be		
	A-hī'ra the son of E'nan.	el, to do the service of the tab-	
	30 And his host, and those		
		9 And thou shalt give the Le'-	
		vites unto Aâr on and to his	
	and four hundred.	sons: they are wholly given	
	bered in the camp of Dan were	unto him out of the children of	
		10 And thou shalt appoint	1
		Aâr'on and his sons, and they	
	hundred. They shall go hind-	shall wait on their priest's	p.p.ch.18.7.
		office: and the stranger that	
	32 These are those which	cometh nigh shall be put to	ch.1.51, Exclusion (3), v.38.
	were numbered of the children	death.	(0),
	of Is ra-el by the house of their	11 ¶And the LORD spake unto	
	fathers: all those that were num-	Mō'ses, saying,	ł
	bered of the camps throughout	12 And I, behold, I have taken	p.p.ch.8.16; 18.6.
	their hosts were six hundred	the Le'vites from among the	See Chosen Instruments,
		children of Is'ra-el instead of	
		all the firstborn that openeth	
Ex.32.26, Levites.		the matrix among the children	
p.p.ch.1.47.		of Is'ra-el: therefore the Le'-	De.32.6, Divine Owner- [ship (2).
	of Igra-el; as the LORD com- manded Moses.		
	34 And the children of Te're-el	13 Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that	Ex.13.2, First-Dorn,De.21.17.
Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).	did according to all that the	I smote all the firstborn in the	SeeCod's Indoments Fr 6 6
p.p.ch.24.2.		land of E'gypt I hallowed unto	
p.p.cu.saa.	they pitched by their standards.	me all the firstborn in Iş'ra-el,	God a Claims Pilst, De.20.2.
		both man and beast: mine shall	
	one after their families, accord-		j.
		14 ¶And the LORD spake unto	
	CITA DATED 3	Mo'ses in the wilderness of Si'-	
B.C.1490.	The Temiter's coming 40 The first	nāi, saying,	
	1 00/10 ji com og mac Decision. 44 1/10	1	Ex.32.26, Levites.
4	overplus redeemed.	vi after the house of their fa-	1000
	THESE also are the genera-	thers, by their families: every	
	L tions of Aar on and Moses	male from a month old and up-	
	in the day that the LORD spake		
Ex.16.1, Mt.Sinai	with Mō'ses in mount Sī'nāi.	16 And Mō'ses numbered them according to the word of the	Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).
1 K.14.20, Nadab.	the sons of Aâr'on; Nā'dăb the	LOBD as he was commanded	* "
Ex.6.23, Eleazar.		17 And these were the sons of	
DI.U.ZJ, INCHESI.	and Ith'a-mär.	Le'vi by their names; Ger'shon,	Ge 46 11 Gerehon 1 Chr 6 1
	3 These are the names of the	and Kō'hath, and Mē-rā'rī.	Octable in Control of the Control of
	sons of Aâr'on, the priests which	18 And these are the names of	
Le.8.30, Anointing (2).	were anointed, whom he conse-	the sons of Ger'shon by their	
Ex.29.9, Consecration (3), [ch.27.23.	crated to minister in the priest's		}
[ch.27.23.	office.	19 And the sons of Ko hath by	Ge.46.11, Kohath.
Ex.6.23, Abihu, ch.26.61.	4 And Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died	their families; Am'ram, and	
	before the LORD, when they of-	Iz'e-här, Hē'bron, and Üz'zĭ-el.	
Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2).	fered strange fire before the	20 And the sons of Me-ra'ri by	Coorle
	1.	37 Digitize	d by Google
	-		

their families: Mäh'li, and Mū'-family of the Mū'shites: these shi. These are the families of are the families of Me-ra'ri. the Le'vites according to the 34 And those that were numhouse of their fathers.

ily of the Lib'nites, and the month old and upward, were family of the Shim'ites: these six thousand and two hundred. are the families of the Ger'- 35 And the chief of the house

22 Those that were numbered Mê-rā'rī was Zū'rĭ-el the son of of them, according to the num- Ab-i-hā'il: these shall pitch on p.p.ch.1.53. ber of all the males, from a the side of the tabernacle northmonth old and upward, even ward. those that were numbered of

five hundred.

tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house sels thereof, and all that servof the father of the Ger'shon-eth thereto, ites shall be E-li'a-saph the son 37 And the pillars of the court of Lā'el

of Ger'shon in the tabernacle of 38 \ \But those that encamp be p.p.ch.1.53; 2.17. the congregation shall be the fore the tabernacle toward the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. tabernacle, and the tent, the east, even before the tabernacle covering thereof, and the hang- of the congregation eastward

nacle of the congregation, door of the court, which is by stranger that cometh nigh shall Ex.12.43, Strangers (2).

the tabernacle, and by the altar be put to death. round about, and the cords of it | 39 All that were numbered of for all the service thereof.

27 ¶And of Kō'hath was the Aâr'on numbered at the comfamily of the Am'ram-ites, and mandment of the Lord, throughites, and the family of the Uz'zi-were twenty and two thousand. of the Kō'hath-ites.

males, from a month old and Is ra-el from a month old and upward, were eight thousand upward, and take the number of and six hundred, keeping the their names.

of the father of the families of the children of Is'ra-el. the Kō'hath-ites shall be E-liz'- 42 And Mō'ses numbered, as a-phăn the son of Ūz'zĭ-el.

the ark, and the table, and the of Igra-el. candlestick, and the altars, and 43 And all the firstborn males Ex.13.2, First-born. the vessels of the sanctuary by the number of names, from wherewith they minister, and a month old and upward, of the hanging, and all the service those that were numbered of thereof.

32 And E-le-a'zar the son of thousand two hundred and three-Aâr'on the priest shall be chief score and thirteen. over the chief of the Le'vites, 44 NAnd the LORD spake unto and have the oversight of them Mo'ses, saying, that keep the charge of the 45 Take the Levites instead of Ex.32.26, Levites. sanctuary

33 NOf Mērā'rī was the fam-dren of Iş'ra-el, and the cattle ily of the Mäh'lites, and the of the Levites instead of their p.p.1 S.1.28

bered of them, according to the 21 ¶Of Ger'shon was the fam-number of all the males, from a of the father of the families of

36 And under the custody and them were seven thousand and charge of the sons of Me-ra'ri Merarites, ch.4.29. shall be the boards of the tab-23 The families of the Ger-ernacle, and the bars thereof, shon-ites shall pitch behind the and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the ves-

round about, and their sockets, 25 And the charge of the sons and their pins, and their cords. Ex.35.18, Cords.

ing for the door of the taber-shall be Mo'ses, and Aâs on and his sons, keeping the charge of 26 And the hangings of the the sanctuary for the charge of p.p.v.7. court, and the curtain for the the children of Is ra-el; and the

> ch.1.51, Exclusion (3), [ch.4.20 the Lē'vītes, which Mō'ses and Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.8.18.

the family of the Iz'e-har-ites, out their families, all the males and the family of the He'bron-from a month old and upward, el-ites: these are the families 40 \(\text{And the Lord said unto} \) Mo'ses, Number all the firstborn p.p.v.15. 28 In the number of all the of the males of the children of

charge of the sanctuary.

41 And thou shalt take the Le29 The families of the sons vites for me (I am the LORD) of Ko hath shall pitch on the instead of all the firstborn among side of the tabernacle south-the children of Is ra-el; and the cattle of the Le'vites instead of 30 And the chief of the house all the firstlings among the cat-

the LORD commanded him, all Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). 31 And their charge shall be the firstborn among the children

them, were twenty and two

all the firstborn among the chil-

Gershonites, ch.4.24.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. p.p.ch.4.26. p.p.Ex.26.36.

p.p.Ex.27.9.

Ex.35.18, Cords.

p.p.1 Chr.26.23.

p.p.ch.1.53.

Kohathites, ch.4.18.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3). Ex.25.23, Table (2), [2 Chr.13.11 Ex.25.31, Candlestic Holy Vessels, 1 K.7.45.

p.p.Ex.26.32.

Ex.6.23, Eleazar, ch.4.16.

De.32.6, Divine Owner-

Ex.30.13, Shekels, ch.7.13.

Le.2.3. Priests' Dues, ch.5.9.

Ex.30.13, Shekels.

B.C.1490.

ch.1.2, Census.

p.p.ch.8.24; Ezr.3.8.

ch.3.30, Kohathites. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

D.D.Ex.13.13.

p.p.Le.27.6.

[ship (2). mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be er the same with a covering of redeemed of the two hundred badgers' skins, and shall put in and threescore and thirteen of the staves thereof.

the firstborn of the children of 9 And they shall take a cloth

Lë'vites: 47 Thou shalt even take five and his tongs, and his snuff-

thou take them: (the shekel is ter unto it: twenty gerahs:)

ber of them is to be redeemed, shall put it upon a bar. unto Aâr'on and to his sons. 49 And Mo'ses took the redemp-they shall spread a cloth of blue.

tion money of them that were and cover it with a covering of over and above them that were badgers' skins, and shall put to redeemed by the Le'vites: dren of Is'ra-el took he the mon-instruments of ministry, whereey: a thousand three hundred with they minister in the sancand threescore and five shekels, tuary, and put them in a cloth

of them that were redeemed un- 13 And they shall take away the LORD commanded Mo'ses.

CHAPTER 4

ites. 42 and of the Merarites. A Moses and unto Aaron, of badgers' skins, and put to the Ex.25.5, Badgers' Skins.

saving, staves of it.

house of their fathers.

old, all that enter into the host, come to bear it: but they shall p.p.2 S.6.6. to do the work in the tabernacle not touch any holy thing, lest

of the congregation.

tabernacle of the congregation, congregation. about the most holy things: forward, Aâr'on shall come, and pertaineth the oil for the light, Ex.27.20, Oil (1). his sons, and they shall take and the sweet incense, and the Ex.30.1, Incense.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.10.35. 6 And shall put thereon the that therein is, in the sanctu-

covering of badgers' skins, and ary, and in the vessels thereof. ch.3.31, Holy Vessels. shall spread over it a cloth 17 ¶And the LORD spake unto Ex.25.5, Badgers' Skins, v.25. Ex.28.31, Blue, ch.15.38. wholly of blue, and shall put Moses and unto Aâr on, saying, p.p.Ex.25.13. in the staves thereof.

Ex.25.23. Table (2). bread they shall spread a cloth from among the Le'vites: of blue, and put thereon the 19 But thus do unto them, that dishes, and the spoons, and the they may live, and not die, when Ex.25.29, Spoons.

Ex.25.29. Bowls. bowls, and covers to cover with they approach unto the most Ex.25.30. Shewbread, 1S.21.6. al: and the continual bread shall holy things: Aâr'on and his be thereon:

cattle; and the Le'vites shall be 8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cov- Ex.25.4, Scarlet, Jos.2.18.

Is ra-el, which are more than the of blue, and cover the candle-Ex.28.31, Blue. stick of the light, and his lamps, Ex.25.31, Candlestick.

shekels apiece by the poll, after dishes, and all the oil vessels the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thereof, wherewith they minis-10 And they shall put it and

48 And thou shalt give the all the vessels thereof within a money, wherewith the odd num-covering of badgers' skins, and Ex.25.5, Badgers' Skins.

the staves thereof: 50 Of the firstborn of the chil- 12 And they shall take all the

after the shekel of the sanctu-of blue, and cover them with a Ex.28.31, Blue. covering of badgers' skins, and 51 And Mo'ses gave the money shall put them on a bar:

to Aâr'on and to his sons, accord-the ashes from the altar, and Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. ing to the word of the LORD, as spread a purple cloth thereon: Ex.25.4, Purple (1). 14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, where-

with they minister about it, even Of the Levites' service. 17 The office of the priests. 34 The number of the kohathites, 38 of the Gershon-the Kohathites, 38 of the Gershon-the shovels, and the basons, all the consens of the shovels. the censers, the fleshhooks, and Le.16.12, Censers, ch.16.37. the vessels of the altar; and they ND the LORD spake unto shall spread upon it a covering

2 Take the sum of the sons of 15 And when Aâr'on and his Kō hath from among the sons of sons have made an end of cov-Le'vi, after their families, by the ering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the 3 From thirty years old and camp is to set forward; after upward even until fifty years that, the sons of Ko hath shall Ge.46.11, Kohath, ch.10.21.

These things are they die. 4 This shall be the service the burden of the sons of Koof the sons of Ko hath in the hath in the tabernacle of the

5 And when the camp setteth zar the son of Aâr'on the priest down the covering vail, and daily meat offering, and the Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. cover the ark of testimony with anointing oil, and the oversight Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil.

of all the tabernacle, and of all Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of 7 And upon the table of shew-the families of the Ko hath-ites ch.3.30, Kohathites, v.34.

sons shall go in, and appoint

11 And upon the golden altar Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.

16 ¶And to the office of E-le-ā'- Ex.6.23, Eleazar, ch.16.37.

Google

p.p.1 S.6.19.

ch.1.51, Exclusion (3), [ch.16.40.

ch.1.2, Census.

p.p.1 Chr.23.3.

ch.3.25, Gershonites, v.38. D.D.Ex.26.1-14.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ex.25.5, Badgers' Skins, [Eze.16.10.

Ge.46.11, Gershon.

Ex.6.23, Ithamar.

ch.3.36, Merarites, v.42.

p.p.Ge.41.46.

p.p.Ex.26.15.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

and to his burden:

covered, lest they die.

Mō'ses, saying,

their families:

23 From thirty years old and priest.

that enter in to perform the tion numbered the sons of the

24 This is the service of the their fathers, families of the Ger'shon-ites, to 35 From thirty years old and p.p.ch.8.26; Lu.3.23.

serve, and for burdens: 25 And they shall bear the cur-old, every one that entereth tains of the tabernacle, and the into the service, for the work

his covering, and the covering gregation:

of the congregation,

by the altar round about, and congregation, which Mo'ses and their cords, and all the instru-Aar'on did number according to ments of their service, and all the commandment of the LORD

they serve. on and his sons shall be all the throughout their families, and service of the sons of the Ger'-by the house of their fathers, shon-ites, in all their burdens, 39 From thirty years old and

and in all their service: and upward even unto fifty years families of the sons of Ger'shon tion,

the son of Aâr'on the priest. fathers, were two thous 29 ¶As for the sons of Mê-rā'rī, six hundred and thirty. fathers, were two thousand and thou shalt number them after 41 These are they that were their families, by the house of numbered of the families of the their fathers;

upward even unto fifty years cle of the congregation, whom old shalt thou number them, Mo'ses and Aâr'on did number every one that entereth into according to the commandment See Divine Commands. the service, to do the work of of the LORD. the tabernacle of the congre- 42 ¶And those that were num-

gation. their burden, according to all families, by the house of their their service in the tabernacle fathers,

thereof, and the pillars thereof, old, every one that entereth and sockets thereof, 32 And the pillars of the court in the tabernacle of the conround about, and their sockets, gregation,

them every one to his service with all their instruments, and

with all their service: and by 20 But they shall not go in to name ye shall reckon the insee when the holy things are struments of the charge of their burden. 21 ¶And the LORD spake unto 33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Mē-rā'rī, 22 Take also the sum of the according to all their service,

sons of Ger'shon, throughout in the tabernacle of the congrethe houses of their fathers, by gation, under the hand of Itha-mär the son of Aâr on the

upward until fifty years old 34 ¶ And Mo'ges and Aâr'on p.p.ch.3.19,27. shalt thou number them; all and the chief of the congrega-

service, to do the work in the Ko hath-ites after their fami-ch.3.30, Kohathites, ch.10.21. tabernacle of the congregation. lies, and after the house of

upward even unto fifty years tabernacle of the congregation, in the tabernacle of the con-

of the badgers' skins that is 36 And those that were num-ch.1.2, Census. above upon it, and the hanging bered of them by their families for the door of the tabernacle were two thousand seven hun-

dred and fifty. 26 And the hangings of the 37 These were they that were court, and the hanging for the numbered of the families of the door of the gate of the court, Ko hath-ites, all that might do which is by the tabernacle and service in the tabernacle of the

that is made for them: so shall by the hand of Mo'ses. 38 ¶And those that were num-27 At the appointment of Aâr'-bered of the sons of Ger'shon, ch.3.25. Gershonites, ch.7.7.

ye shall appoint unto them in old, every one that entereth incharge all their burdens. to the service, for the work in 28 This is the service of the the tabernacle of the congregain the tabernacle of the congre-gation: and their charge shall bered of them, throughout their be under the hand of Ith'a-mär families, by the house of their

sons of Ger'shon, of all that 30 From thirty years old and might do service in the taberna- Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

bered of the families of the sons 31 And this is the charge of of Me-ra'ri, throughout their ch.3.36, Merarites, ch.7.8.

of the congregation; the boards 43 From thirty years old and of the tabernacle, and the bars upward even unto fifty years into the service, for the work

(ch.1.2.

Digitized by GOOGLE

and their pins, and their cords, 44 Even those that were num-

Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

B.C.1490.

Le.13.4, Quarantine, [ch.31.19. e.13.45, Lepers, ch.12.10. e.11.43, Defilement (2). Le.21.11. Dead Bodies. Le.13.5, Separation (1). Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, [ch.12.14.

Ge.28.15. Divine Presence. Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

p.p.Le.6.2.

Le.7.18, Guiltiness, ch.15.31 Le.16.21, Confession of [Sin (1), Exr.10.11.

p.p.Le.6.5.

Ex.22.3. Restitution (1).

two hundred.

and Aar on numbered according him. hand of Mo'ses.

bered of the Levites, whom the priest, shall be his.

Mo'ses and Aar'on and the chief 10 And every man's hallowed of Is'ra-el numbered, after their things shall be his: whatsoever families, and after the house of any man giveth the priest, it their fathers,

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years Mo ses, saying, old, every one that came to do 12 Speak unto the children of the service of the ministry, and Is ra-el, and say unto them, If the service of the burden in the any man's wife go aside, and p.p.Pr.2.16; 7.10-27.

tabernacle of the congregation, commit a trespass against him,
48 Even those that were num13 And a man lie with her carEx.20.14, Adultery. bered of them, were eight thou- nally, and it be hid from the sand and five hundred and four-leyes of her husband, and be SCOTE

numbered by the hand of Mo'- the manner: ges, every one according to his 14 And the spirit of jealousy Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.

CHAPTER 5

manded Mō'ses.

The unclean to be removed out of the camp. 5 Restitution enjoined. 9 Hallowed things belong to the priest. 11 The trial of jealousy. Mō'ses, saying, 2 Command the children of oil upon it, nor put frankincense Ex.30.34, Frankincense, [Song 3.6.

ever is defiled by the dead: 3 Both male and female shall 16 And the priest shall bring ye put out, without the camp her near, and set her before the

shall ye put them; that they de-LORD: file not their camps, in the midst | 17 And the priest shall take whereof I dwell.

did so, and put them out with-floor of the tabernacle the priest out the camp: as the LORD spake shall take, and put it into the unto Mo'ses, so did the children water: of Is ra-el.

Mō'ses, saying,

the LORD, and that person be water that causeth the curse: guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their her by an oath, and say unto the Ex.22.11, Oaths (1), De.6.13. sin which they have done: and woman, If no man have lain he shall recompense his trespass with thee, and if thou hast not with the principal thereof, and gone aside to uncleanness with add unto it the fifth part there-another instead of thy husband, of, and give it unto him against be thou free from this bitter whom he hath trespassed.

bered of them after their fami-man to recompense the trespass lies, were three thousand and unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even to p.p.Le.7.7. 45 These be those that were the priest; beside the ram of Ge.15.9, Rams.

numbered of the families of the the atonement, whereby an sons of Mê-rā'ri, whom Mō'ses atonement shall be made for Le.4.20, Atonement.

to the word of the LORD by the 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of 46 All those that were num-Is ra-el, which they bring unto

shall be his.

11 ¶And the LORD spake unto

kept close, and she be defiled, 49 According to the command and there be no witness against ment of the LORD they were her, neither she be taken with

service, and according to his come upon him, and he be jeal burden: thus were they num-ous of his wife, and she be debered of him, as the LORD com-filed: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not

defiled: 15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he p.p.Le.5.11. shall bring her offering for her, ND the LORD spake unto the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no Ex.9.31, Barley, Ru.1.22.

Is ra-el, that they put out of the thereon; for it is an offering of camp every leper, and every one jealousy, an offering of memothat hath an issue, and whose-rial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

holy water in an earthen vessel; 4 And the children of Isra-el and of the dust that is in the

18 And the priest shall set the 5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto woman before the Lord, and uncover the woman's head, and 6 Speak unto the children of put the offering of memorial in la'ra-el, When a man or woman her hands, which is the jealousy shall commit any sin that men offering: and the priest shall commit, to do a trespass against have in his hand the bitter

19 And the priest shall charge water that causeth the curse:

Le.2.3, Priests' Dues, [ch.18.9.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

8 But if the man have no kins-20 But if thou hast gone asidely GOOGC

Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

Jos.6.26, Adjuration.

Ge.3.17. Divine Curse.

p.p.Pa.109.18.

1 S.10.25, Books.

Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings, [ch.18.11.

Ex.12.14. Memorials.

See Sin's Misery, De.28.67.

De.5.18. Chastity.

Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.

Le.7.18, Guiltiness.

B.C.1490.

to another instead of thy hus- A ND the LORD spake unto band, and if thou be defiled, and A Mo'ses, saying, some man have lain with thee 2 Speak unto the children of

beside thine husband:

to the woman, The LORD make separate themselves unto the thee a curse and an oath among LORD: thy people, when the LORD doth 3 He shall separate himself

make thy thigh to rot, and thy from wine and strong drink, and Pr.20.1, Wine.

bowels, to make thy belly to of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, Le.19.10, Grapes, De.23.24.

swell, and thy thigh to rot: And or dried. the woman shall say, A-men', 4 All the days of his separaā-měn'.

these curses in a book, and he kernels even to the husk.

shall blot them out with the 5 All the days of the vow of bitter water:

that causeth the curse: and the which he separateth himself water that causeth the curse unto the LORD, he shall be holy, Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). shall enter into her, and become and shall let the locks of the bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take 6 All the days that he sepa the jealousy offering out of the rateth himself unto the LORD woman's hand, and shall wave he shall come at no dead body. Le.21.11, Dead Bodies, ch.9.6.

and offer it upon the altar:

27 And when he hath made 9 And if any man die very sud-

shall enter into her, and become shave it.

her people. 28 And if the woman be not congregation:

seed. and is defiled;

cute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be separation was defiled.

CHAPTER 6

The law of the Nazarite in his separation. 22 The form of blessing the of the tabernacle of the congrepeople.

Is'ra-el, and say unto them, 21 Then the priest shall charge When either man or woman the woman with an oath of curs-shall separate themselves to

ing, and the priest shall say un-vow a vow of a Naz'a-rite, to Nazarites, v.13.

belly to swell;
shall drink no vinegar of wine, Vinegar, Ru.2.14.
22 And this water that causor vinegar of strong drink, neither the curse shall go into thy ther shall he drink any liquor

tion shall he eat nothing that is

23 And the priest shall write made of the vine tree, from the his separation there shall no

24 And he shall cause the razor come upon his head: un-Razors, Ps.52.2. woman to drink the bitter water til the days be fulfilled, in the p.p.Jud.13.5.

hair of his head grow.

the offering before the LORD, 7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his 26 And the priest shall take an mother, for his brother, or for handful of the offering, even the his sister, when they die: bememorial thereof, and burn it cause the consecration of his upon the altar, and afterward God is upon his head.

shall cause the woman to drink 8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.

her to drink the water, then it denly by him, and he hath de-Le.11.43, Defilement (2). shall come to pass, that, if she filed the head of his consecra-p.p.Ac.18.18. be defiled, and have done trestion; then he shall shave his Ge-41.14, Shaving, ch. 8.7. pass against her husband, that head in the day of his cleansing, the water that causeth the curse on the seventh day shall he

bitter, and her belly shall swell, 10 And on the eighth day he and her thigh shall rot: and the shall bring two turtles, or two Ge.15.9, Turtledove woman shall be a curse among young pigeons, to the priest, to Ge.15.9, Pigeons. the door of the tabernacle of the

defiled, but be clean; then she 11 And the priest shall offer Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, (ch.8.8. the other for a burnt offering, Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 29 This is the law of jealous and make an atonement for him, Le.4.20, Atonement. ies, when a wife goeth aside to for that he sinned by the dead, another instead of her husband, and shall hallow his head that same day.

30 Or when the spirit of jeal- 12 And he shall consecrate unousy cometh upon him, and he to the LORD the days of his sepbe jealous over his wife, and aration, and shall bring a lamb Ex.29.39, Lambs. shall set the woman before the of the first year for a trespass Le.5.6, Trespass-offerings. LORD, and the priest shall exe-offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his

guiltless from iniquity, and this 13 \ And this is the law of woman shall bear her iniquity. the Naz'a-rite, when the days of v.2, Nazarites, Jud.13.5. his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door gation:

Husks, 2 K.4.42.

2 S.14.26. Hair.

Ln.2.24

gled with oil, and wafers of un-sels thereof, and had anointed

Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

Ge.15.9. Rams. Ge.15.9, Kams. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [ch.7.17 Ge.40.16, Baskets, De.26.2.

Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread, [ch.9.11. Ex.16.31. Wafers.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14. Drink-offerings.

Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ge.41.14, Shaving. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

See Hair, v.5.

p.p.Ro.6.6; Ga.5.24. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Sec v.15.

Ex.29.24. Wave-offerings.

Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. v.2, Nazarites. Ge.14.18, Wine (2).

Le.13.5, Separation (1).

ch.30.2, Vows Sacred.

Le.9.22, Benedictions (2) Jos.22.6. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2), [Pa.31.16.

p.p.Ps.21.6; Ac.2.28.

Ps.4.8, Peace (1). p.p.De.28.10; 2 Chr.7.14. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb The princes' offerings. of the first year without blemish

for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without

one ram without blemish for

oil, and their meat offering, and

peace offerings.

burnt offering:

their drink offerings.

and his drink offering.

the peace offerings.

shaven:

aration.

Mō'ses, saying,

keep thee:

unto thee:

thee peace.

is ra-el, saying unto them,

CHAPTER 7

89 God B.C.1490. speaketh to Moses from the mercy ND it came to pass on the

blemish for a sin offering, and A day that Mo'ses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, anointed it, and sanctified it, Ex.29.36, Anointing (1). 15 And a basket of unleavened and all the instruments thereof, bread, cakes of fine flour min-both the altar and all the ves-Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.

leavened bread anointed with them, and sanctified them; 2 That the princes of Igra-el, heads of the house of their fa-16 And the priest shall bring thers, who were the princes of ch.1.16, Princes, ch.17.6. them before the LORD, and shall the tribes, and were over them Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

offer his sin offering, and his that were numbered, offered: p.p.2 Chr.35.8. 3 And they brought their of-17 And he shall offer the ram fering before the LORD, six covfor a sacrifice of peace offerings ered wagons, and twelve oxen; Ge.45.19, Wagons, Eze.23.24.

for a sacrifice of peace offerings ered wagons, and the track, Ex.35.22, Liberality, unto the LORD, with the basket a wagon for two of the princes, Ex.35.22, Liberality, [1 Chr.29.3. of unleavened bread: the priest and for each one an ox: and shall offer also his meat offering, they brought them before the tabernacle. 18 And the Naza-rite shall 4 And the LORD spake unto

shave the head of his separation Mo'ses, saying, at the door of the tabernacle of 5 Take it of them, that they the congregation, and shall take may be to do the service of the the hair of the head of his sep-tabernacle of the congregation; aration, and put it in the fire and thou shalt give them unto which is under the sacrifice of the Levites, to every man ac-Ex.32.26, Levites.

the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take 6 And Mo ses took the wagons the sodden shoulder of the ram, and the oxen, and gave them and one unleavened cake out of unto the Le'vites. the basket, and one unleavened 7 Two wagons and four oxen

wafer, and shall put them upon he gave unto the sons of Ger'-ch.3.25, Gershonites. the hands of the Naz'a-rite, af-shon, according to their service: ter the hair of his separation is 8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of 20 And the priest shall wave Me-ra'ri, according unto their ch.3.36, Merarites.

the LORD: this is holy for the mar the son of Aar on the priest. priest, with the wave breast and 9 But unto the sons of Ko hath ch.3.30, Kohathites. heave shoulder: and after that he gave none: because the servthe Naz'a-rite may drink wine. ice of the sanctuary belonging 21 This is the law of the Naz' unto them was that they should

a-rite who hath vowed, and of bear upon their shoulders. his offering unto the LORD for 10 TAnd the princes offered p.p.De.20.5; 1 K.8.63. his separation, beside that that for dedicating of the altar in the his hand shall get: according to day that it was anointed, even the vow which he vowed, so he the princes offered their offer-ch.1.16, Princes.

must do after the law of his sep-ing before the altar. 11 And the LORD said unto Mo'-22 ¶And the Lord spake unto ses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for p.p.1 Co.14.33. Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. 23 Speak unto Aar on and unto the dedicating of the altar. his sons, saying, On this wise 12 \(\text{And he that offered his of-} \)

ye shall bless the children of fering the first day was Näh'shon the son of Am-min'a-dab, of 24 The LORD bless thee, and the tribe of Jū'dah: 13 And his offering was one Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

25 The LORD make his face silver charger, the weight there-Munificence, 1 K.3.4. shine upon thee, and be gracious of was an hundred and thirty

26 The LORD lift up his coun-enty shekels, after the shekel tenance upon thee, and give of the sanctuary; both of them

were full of fine flour mingled Ex.29.2, Flour.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. of gold, full of incense: Digitized Ex 30.1 Incense.

27 And they shall put my with oil for a meat offering: Le.2.1, Meal-offer name upon the children of Is- 14 One spoon of ten shekels Ex.25.29, Spoons. ra-el; and I will bless them.

143

them for a wave offering before service, under the hand of Ith'a-

shekels, one silver bowl of sev- Ex.30.13, Shekels, De.22.19.

Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.15.9. Goats. Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings, [ch.10.10. Ge.15.9. Rama.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Ge.44.2. Silver (3).

Ex.25.29, Bowls. Ex.30.13. Shekels.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.15.9. Rams.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.25.2, Giving (1). p.p.v.13.

Ex.30.13, Shekela.

Ex.29.2, Flour. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). Ex.25.29, Spoons. Ex.30.1, Incense. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ge.15.9, Rams.

Ge.44.2, Silver (3). p.p.v.13.

Ex.25.29, Bowle.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.30.13, Shekela,

burnt offering: 16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace 35 And for a sacrifice of peace Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. offerings, two oxen, five rams, offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering ing of Näh'shon the son of Am-of E-li'zur the son of Shed'e-ur.

prince of Is'sa-char, did offer: on, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering 37 His offering was one silver p.p.v.13. one silver charger, the weight charger, the weight whereof whereof was an hundred and was an hundred and thirty Ge.44.2, Silver (3). thirty shekels, one silver bowl shekels, one silver bowl of sev- Ex.25.29, Bowls. of seventy shekels, after the enty shekels, after the shekel shekel of the sanctuary; both of the sanctuary; both of them of them full of fine flour ming-full of fine flour mingled with Ex.29.2, Flour.

led with oil for a meat offering: oil for a meat offering: shekels, full of incense:

one lamb of the first year, for a one lamb of the first year, for a Ex.29.39, Lambs. burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

five he goats, five lambs of the five he goats, five lambs of the Ex.29.39, Lambs. first year: this was the offering first year: this was the offerof Ne-than'e-el the son of Zu'ar. ing of She-lu'mi-el the son of 24 ¶On the third day E-li'ab Zū-rī-shād'da-ī.

enty shekels, after the shekel silver bowl of seventy shekels, Ex.25.29, Bowls.

full of fine flour mingled with oil ary; both of them full of fine Ex.29.2, Flour. flour mingled with oil for a Ex.29.2, Oil (2). 26 One golden spoon of ten meat offering: shekels, full of incense:

burnt offering: 28 One kid of the goats for a burnt offering:

sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace sin offering: five he goats, five lambs of the offerings, two oxen, five rams, Ge. 15.9, Rams. first year: this was the offering five he goats, five lambs of the of E-li'ab the son of He'lon.

zur the son of Shed'e-ur, prince Deu'el. of the children of Rey ben, did 48 ¶ On the seventh day offer:

31 His offering was one silver hud, prince of the children of charger of the weight of an Ephra-im, offered: hundred and thirty shekels, one 49 His offering was one silp.p.v.43. silver bowl of seventy shekels, ver charger, the weight whereafter the shekel of the sanctu-of was an hundred and thirty p.p.v.13. ary; both of them full of fine shekels, one silver bowl of sevflour mingled with oil for a enty shekels, after the shekel of meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten full of fine flour mingled with shekels, full of incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, 33 One young bullock, one ram, Ge. 15.9, Rams. one lamb of the first year, for a one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

36 TOn the fifth day She-lu'-

18 TOn the second day Ne-mi-el the son of Zū-ri-shad'da-i, thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar, prince of the children of Sim'e-

20 One spoon of gold of ten 38 One golden spoon of ten Ex.25.29, Spoons. shekels, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, 39 One young bullock, one ram, Ex.29.11, Bullocks. burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a Ge.15.9, Goats. sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace 41 And for a sacrifice of peace Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. offerings, two oxen, five rams, offerings, two oxen, five rams, Ge.15.9, Rams.

the son of Helon, prince of the 42 ¶On the sixth day E-li'achildren of Zeb'u-lun, did offer: saph the son of Deu'el, prince 25 His offering was one silver of the children of Gad, offered: charger, the weight whereof 43 His offering was one silver Ex.35.22, Liberality. was an hundred and thirty charger of the weight of an v.13, Munificence. shekels, one silver bowl of sev-hundred and thirty shekels, a

shekels, full of incense:

44 One golden spoon of ten Ex.25.29, Spoons.

27 One young bullock, one ram, shekels, full of incense:

Ex.30.1, Incense.

one lamb of the first year, for a 45 One young bullock, one ram, Ex.29.11, Bullocks. one lamb of the first year, for a Ex.29.39, Lambs.

46 One kid of the goats for a Ge.15.9, Goats.

offerings, two oxen, five rams, 47 And for a sacrifice of peace Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. first year: this was the offer-30 ¶ On the fourth day E-li'-ing of E-li'a-saph the son of

E-lish'a-ma the son of Am-mi'

the sanctuary; both of them

oil for a meat offering:

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ex.30.1, Incense.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

of the sanctuary; both of them after the shekel of the sanctu-Ex.30.13, Shekels.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

144

Ge.2.12. Gold.

p.p.v.13.

p.p.Ex.30.7.

p.p.Ex.12.5.

p.p.Le.3.L

Ex.35,22, Liberality.

Ge.44.2, Silver (3).

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.15.9, Rams.

Ex.25.29, Spoons.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ge. 15.9. Rama.

50 One golden spoon of ten of the sanctuary; both of them shekels, full of incense: 51 One young bullock, one ram, oil for a meat offering:

one lamb of the first year, for a 68 One golden spoon of ten burnt offering

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace burnt offering: five he goats, five lambs of the sin offering:

first year: this was the offering 71 And for a sacrifice of peace of E-lish'a-ma the son of Am-offerings, two oxen, five rams, 54 NOn the eighth day offered first year: this was the offering

Gå-mā'li-el the son of Pē-däh'- of A-hi-ē'zēr the son of Am-mizur, prince of the children of shad'da-i. Mā-nās'seh : 55 His offering was one silver gi-el the son of Oc'ran, prince charger of the weight of an of the children of Ash'er, of-

hundred and thirty shekels, one fered

flour mingled with oil for a shekels, one silver bowl of sevmeat offering: shekels, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, oil for a meat offering: one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: 58 One kid of the goats for a

sin offering: 59 And for a sacrifice of peace burnt offering: offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the sin offering:

first year: this was the offering of Gā-mā'li-el the son of Pē-offerings, two oxen, five rams, 60 ¶On the ninth day Ab'i-dan first year: this was the offering the son of Gid-e-ō'ni, prince of of Pā'gi-el the son of Oc'ran. the children of Ben'ja-min, of-

fered:

Ex.30.13, Shekels. shekels, one silver bowl of sev- of was an hundred and thirty Ex.30.13, Shekels. Ex.25.29, Bowls. enty shekels, after the shekel shekels, one silver bowl of sev- Ex.25.29, Bowls. of the sanctuary; both of them enty shekels, after the shekel p.p.v.13. full of fine flour mingled with of the sanctuary; both of them Ex.29.2, Flour Ex.29.2, Flour. oil for a meat offering: Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

62 One golden spoon of ten oil for a meat offering: shekels, full of incense: 80 One golden spoon of ten Ge.2.12, Gold. 63 One young bullock, one ram, shekels, full of incense: Ex.25.29, Spoo shekels, full of incense:

one lamb of the first year, for a 81 One young bullock, one ram, Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

burnt offering: 64 One kid of the goats for a burnt offering: sin offering:

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ge.15.9. Goats. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

p.p.ch.1.12

p.p.v.13.

of Ab'i-dan the son of Gid-e-o'ni. first year: this was the offering 66 ¶On the tenth day A-hi-e'- of A-hi'ra the son of E'nan. 67 His offering was one silver ra-el: twelve chargers of sil-ch.1.16, Princes. charger, the weight whereof ver, twelve silver bowls, twelve Ge.44.2, Silver (3), 2 S.8.10.

shekels, full of incense: Ex.30.1. Incense.

69 One young bullock, one ram, p.p.v.63. one lamb of the first year, for a offerings, two oxen, five rams, 70 One kid of the goats for a

full of fine flour mingled with

five he goats, five lambs of the 72 ¶On the eleventh day Pā'-

silver bowl of seventy shekels, 73 His offering was one silver after the shekel of the sanctu-charger, the weight whereof 73 His offering was one silver p.p.v.13. ary; both of them full of fine was an hundred and thirty

enty shekels, after the shekel 56 One golden spoon of ten of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with 74 One golden spoon of ten

shekels, full of incense: 75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a 76 One kid of the goats for a

77 And for a sacrifice of peace five he goats, five lambs of the

78 TOn the twelfth day A-hi'ra the son of E nan, prince of the ch.1.16, Princes. 61 His offering was one silver children of Naph'ta-li, offered : p.p.v.13. charger, the weight whereof 79 His offering was one sil-Ex.25.2, Giving (1). was an hundred and thirty ver charger, the weight where Ge. 44.2, Silver (3).

full of fine flour mingled with Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

one lamb of the first year, for a

82 One kid of the goats for a Ge.15.9, Goats. 65 And for a sacrifice of peace sin offering: offerings, two oxen, five rams, 83 And for a sacrifice of peace Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

first year: this was the offering five he goats, five lambs of the Ex.29.39, Lambs.

zer the son of Am-mi-shad'da-i, 84 This was the dedication of p.p.2 Chr.7.9. prince of the children of Dan, the altar, in the day when it was Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. anointed, by the princes of Is'- Ex.29.36, Anointing (1).

was an hundred and thirty spoons of gold:

Shekels, one silver bowl of sev
85 Each charger of silver v.13, Munificence.

p.p.Mal.1.11.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.25.29, Spoons.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. five he goats, five lambs of the offerings, two oxen, five rams, Ge.15.9, Rams.

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

enty shekels, after the shekel weighing an hundred and thirty

Ex.30.13, Shekels. Ex.25.29, Bowls.

Ge.2.12, Gold. Ex.25.29, Spoons, 1 K.7.50. Ex.30.1, Incense.

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. Ex.29.36, Anointing (1).

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. Ge.3.8. God's Voice.

Ex.25.17, Mercy-seat. Ex.25.10, Ark (3). Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2), [1 S.4.4.

B.C.1490.

p.p.Ex.40.25.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ex.25.40, Divine Plan,

[1 Chr.28.12.

Ex.32.26. Levites.

Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

p.p.ch.19.9,17,18. Ge.41.14, Shaving, 2 S.10.4.

Le.6.27, Washing. Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1), [Ru.3.3.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. thousand and four hundred shek-thou take for a sin offering.

tuary:

the shekel of the sanctuary: all together:

87 All the oxen for the burnt the children of Is'ra-el shall put offering were twelve bullocks, their hands upon the Levites: Laying on Hands (2), the rams twelve, the lambs of 11 And Aâr'on shall offer the lch.27.18.

88 And all the oxen for the service of the LORD. were twenty and four bullocks, their hands upon the heads of

of the altar, after that it was ing, unto the Lord, to make an anointed. 89 And when Mo'ses was gone 13 And thou shalt set the Le'-

gregation to speak with him, his sons, and offer them for an then he heard the voice of one offering unto the LORD. mercy seat that was upon the the Levites from among the Ex.32.26, Levites ark of testimony, from between children of Igra-el: and the

CHAPTER 8

ND the LORD spake unto fering. Mō'ses, saying,

spake unto him.

3 And Aâr on did so; he lighted them unto me. the lamps thereof over against 17 For all the firstborn of the

commanded Mō'ses. stick was of beaten gold, unto in the land of E'gypt I sancti-the shaft thereof, unto the flow- fied them for myself.

Mo'ses, so he made the can- 19 And I have given the Le'dlestick.

Mō'ses, saying,

and cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto for the children of Igra-el: that See Immunity, Ex.8.22. them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle there be no plague among the Le.26.21, Plagues.

and let them shave all their children of Is ra-el come nigh flesh, and let them wash their unto the sanctuary. clothes, and so make themselves 20 And Mo'ses, and Aar'on, and clean.

8 Then let them take a young dren of Is ra-el, did to the Le. bullock with his meat offering, vites according unto all that

shekels, each bowl seventy: all even fine flour mingled with oil, Ex.29.2, Flour. the silver vessels weighed two and another young bullock shalt Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

els, after the shekel of the sanc- 9 And thou shalt bring the Le'vites before the tabernacle Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. 86 The golden spoons were of the congregation: and thou

twelve, full of incense, weigh shalt gather the whole assem-ing ten shekels apiece, after bly of the children of Is'ra-el

the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels. Levites before the LORD: and

the first year twelve, with their Le'vites before the LORD for an Ex.32.26, Levites. meat offering: and the kids of offering of the children of Is rathe goats for sin offering twelve. el, that they may execute the

sacrifice of the peace offerings 12 And the Le'vites shall lay Le.1.4, Laying on Hands (1).

the rams sixty, the he goats the bullocks: and thou shalt Ex.29.11, Bullocks. sixty, the lambs of the first year offer the one for a sin offering, Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings. sixty. This was the dedication and the other for a burnt offer-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. atonement for the Levites.

into the tabernacle of the con-vites before Aâr'on, and before speaking unto him from off the 14 Thus shalt thou separate Ex.29.9, Consecration (3).

the two cherubims: and he Le vites shall be mine.

spake unto him.

15 And after that shall the See Divine Ownership (2) Lē'vītes go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congre-How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 gation: and thou shalt cleanse Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). 23 the age and time of their service. them, and offer them for an of-p.p.v.11.

16 For they are wholly given 2 Speak unto Aâr on, and say unto me from among the chilunto him, When thou lightest dren of Is ra-el; instead of such p.p.ch.3.12. the lamps, the seven lamps shall as open every womb, even in-Ex.25.31, Candlestick, give light over against the can-stead of the firstborn of all the children of Is ra-el, have I taken

> the candlestick, as the LORD children of Is'ra-el are mine, De.32.6, Divine Owner. both man and beast: on the 4 And this work of the candle-day that I smote every firstborn Ex.13.2, First-born.

> ers thereof, was beaten work: 18 And I have taken the Le'-Ex.32.26, Levites, v.24. according unto the pattern vites for all the firstborn of the which the LORD had shewed children of Igra-el.

vites as a gift to Aâr'on and to 5 ¶And the LORD spake unto his sons from among the children of Is'ra-el, to do the serv-See Chosen Instruments.
[Hag 2.23: 6 Take the Le'vites from ice of the children of Ig'ra-el in among the children of Ig'ra-el, the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement

water of purifying upon them, children of Isra-el, when the all the congregation of the chil-

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [ch.15.27.

[Jos.18.1.

Le.4.20, Atonement.

ship (2).

Le.21.11, Dead Bodies, [ch.19.11.

p.p.Ex.18.15.

the Lord commanded Moses fore Moses and before Aaron concerning the Levites, so did on that day: Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). the children of Is ra-el unto 7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead them. ch.31.20, Purification. 21 And the Le'vites were pu-body of a man: wherefore are rified, and they washed their we kept back, that we may not Le.6.27, Washing. clothes: and Aâr'on offered offer an offering of the LORD in p.p.1 Co.5.7,8. p.p.v.11. them as an offering before his appointed season among the the LORD; and Aâr on made children of Is ra-el? Le.4.20. Atonement. an atonement for them to 8 And Mo'ses said unto them, cleanse them. Stand still, and I will hear what Ex.14.13, Stillness, 1 S.9.27. 22 And after that went the Le'-the LORD will command con-Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. vites in to do their service in the cerning you. tabernacle of the congregation 9 NAnd the LORD spake unto Ex.25.8. Tabernacle. before Aâr'on, and before his Mō'ses, saying, sons: as the LORD had com- 10 Speak unto the children of manded Mo'ses concerning the Ig'ra-el, saying, If any man of you Le'vites, so did they unto them. or of your posterity shall be un-23 ¶And the LORD spake unto clean by reason of a dead body, Le.13.3. Uncleanness. or be in a journey afar off, yet Mő'ses, saying, 24 This is it that belongeth he shall keep the passover unto p.p.ch.4.3. unto the Levites: from twenty the LORD.

and five years old and upward 11 The fourteenth day of the p.p.2 Chr.30.2. Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.18.3. they shall go in to wait upon the second month at even they service of the tabernacle of the shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter Ge. 19.3, Unleavened Bread, congregation: 25 And from the age of fifty herbs. years they shall cease waiting 12 They shall leave none of it p.p.Ex.12.10. upon the service thereof, and unto the morning, nor break p.p.Jn.19.36. shall serve no more: any bone of it: according to p.p.Ex.12.43. 26 But shall minister with all the ordinances of the passtheir brethren in the taberna-over they shall keep it. p.p.ch.1.53. cle of the congregation, to keep 13 But the man that is clean, the charge, and shall do no serv- and is not in a journey, and ice. Thus shalt thou do un-forbeareth to keep the passover, to the Levites touching their even the same soul shall be cut Ex. 12.15, Excommunication, charge. off from among his people: beoff from among his people. See Neglect of Duty,
[Jud.5.23. CHAPTER 9 The passover enjoined. 9 A second ing of the LORD in his appoint-passover allowed. 15 A cloud guided ed season, that man shall bear p.p.ch.5.31. B.C.1490. eth the Israelites. his sin. A ND the LORD spake unto 14 And if a stranger shall so-Mo ses in the wilderness of journ among you, and will keep p.p.ch.1.1; Ex.40.2. Sī'nāi, in the first month of the the passover unto the LORD; Le.23.6. Feast of Passover. second year after they were according to the ordinance of Ex.18.20, Ordinances come out of the land of E'gypt, the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he saying, Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. 2 Let the children of Is'ra-el do: ye shall have one ordinance. also keep the passover at his both for the stranger, and for Ex.12.19, Strangers (3). Ex.12.11, Passover. appointed season. him that was born in the land. Ex. 12.49, Law Impartial, [ch.15.16. 3 In the fourteenth day of this 15 ¶And on the day that the month, at even, ye shall keep it tabernacle was reared up the in his appointed season: accord-cloud covered the tabernacle, Ez. 25.8, Tabernacle. ing to all the rites of it, and ac-namely, the tent of the testi-p.p.Ex.13.21. cording to all the ceremonies mony: and at even there was thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Mo'ses spake unto the the appearance of fire, until the children of Is ra-el, that they morning. should keep the passover. 16 So it was alway: the cloud Le.23.6, Feast of Passover.

5 And they kept the passover covered it vy wwy, and the fourteenth day of the pearance of fire by night.

first month at even in the wilderness of Si nāi: according to taken up from the tabernacle,

[ch.10.] Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Mo'ses, so did the children of Is'ra-el journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, See Divine Leader, De.8.2. Iş'ra-el. Le.7.21, Pollutions (1), [De.21.23. 6 ¶ And there were certain there the children of Is ra-el men, who were defiled by the pitched their tents.

that day: and they came be-lel journeyed, and at the com-

dead body of a man, that they 18 At the commandment of Ex. 19.8, Theocracy, De. 29.12.

mandment of the LORD they is to be gathered together, ye pitched: as long as the cloud shall blow, but ye shall not p.p.1 Co.10.1. abode upon the tabernacle they sound an alarm. p.p.Jl.2.1. rested in their tents. 8 And the sons of Aâr'on, the 19 And when the cloud tarried priests, shall blow with the Ge.14.18, Priests. long upon the tabernacle many trumpets; and they shall be to days, then the children of Ig- you for an ordinance for ever ra-el kept the charge of the throughout your generations. LORD, and journeyed not. 9 And if ye go to war in your Ge.49.18. Waiting for God. 20 And so it was, when the land against the enemy that p.p. Jud. 2.18: 6.9. cloud was a few days upon the oppresseth you, then ye shall tabernacle; according to the blow an alarm with the trump-Trumpets (1), ch.31.6. commandment of the LORD ets; and ye shall be remem-Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). they abode in their tents, and bered before the LORD your according to the commandment God, and ye shall be saved from 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. p.p.Ps.48.14. your enemies. of the LORD they journeyed. 21 And so it was, when the 10 Also in the day of your glad-p.p.ch.29.1. cloud abode from even unto ness, and in your solemn days, the morning, and that the and in the beginnings of your cloud was taken up in the months, ye shall blow with the Le.25.9, Trumpets (2) morning, then they journeyed: trumpets over your burnt offer-whether it was by day or by ings, and over the sacrifices of Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. night that the cloud was taken your peace offerings; that they Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. up, they journeyed. 22 Or whether it were two before your God: I am the days, or a month, or a year, that LORD your God.
the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the twentieth day of the second children of Is'ra-el abode in month, in the second year, that Ge.49.18. Waiting for God. their tents, and journeyed not: the cloud was taken up from off Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud but when it was taken up, they the tabernacle of the testimony. ch.12.5. Ge.24.27, Guidance (3). iourneved. 12 And the children of Is'ra-el 23 At the commandment of took their journeys out of the p.p.Ex.19.1. the LORD they rested in the wilderness of Si'nāi; and the Mt.6.10, Submission (2). tents, and at the commandment cloud rested in the wilderness p.p.Ge.21.21. Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage. of the LORD they journeyed: of Pa'ran. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [Jos.11.15. they kept the charge of the 13 And they first took their LORD, at the commandment of journey according to the comthe LORD by the hand of Mo'ses. mandment of the LORD by the De.8.2, Divine Leader. hand of Mo'ses. Ex.19.8, Theocracy. CHAPTER 10 14 ¶In the first place went the The use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites go from Sinai to Paran. 33 Moses' blessing. B.C.1490. standard of the camp of the children of Jū'dah according to their De.33.7, Tribe of Judah. ND the LORD spake unto armies: and over his host was Mō'ses, saying, Näh'shŏn the son of Am-min'a-Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). 2 Make thee two trumpets of dab silver; of a whole piece shalt 15 And over the host of the thou make them: that thou tribe of the children of Is'sa-Ge.30.18, Isracher. mayest use them for the calling char was Nê-thăn'e-el the son p.p.Is.1.13. of the assembly, and for the of Zū'ar. journeying of the camps. 16 And over the host of the p.p.Je.4.5. 3 And when they shall blow tribe of the children of Zeb'u-Ge.30.20, Zebulun. with them, all the assembly lun was E-li'ab the son of He'shall assemble themselves to lon. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. thee at the door of the taber- 17 And the tabernacle was nacle of the congregation. taken down; and the sons of 4 And if they blow but with Ger'shon and the sons of Me-ch.3.25, Gershonites. ch.1.16, Princes. one trumpet, then the princes, ra'ri set forward, bearing the p.p.Ex.18.21. which are heads of the thou-tabernacle. p.p.ch.4.24. sands of Igra-el, shall gather 18 And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward Ge.29.32, Reuben. themselves unto thee. p.p.ch.2.3. 5 When ye blow an alarm, according to their armies: and then the camps that lie on the over his host was E-li'zur the east parts shall go forward. son of Shĕd'e-ur. 6 When ye blow an alarm the 19 And over the host of the second time, then the camps tribe of the children of Sim'-ch.1.22, Tribe of Simeon. that lie on the south side shall e-on was She-lū'mi-el the son

tribe of the children of Gad was Ge.30.11, Gad.

blow an alarm for their jour- 20 And over the host of the

take their journey: they shall of Zū-rī-shād'da-ī.

neys.

Manna is loathed NUMBERS, 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai. ch.3.30. Kohathites. 21 And the Kō'hath-ītes set thine enemies be scattered; and Ex.15.6, God's Rnemies. forward, bearing the sanctuary: let them that hate thee flee be-p.p.Ps.68.1. and the other did set up the fore thee. tabernacle against they came. 36 And when it rested, he said, 22 And the standard of the Return, O LORD, unto the many Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. camp of the children of E'phra-thousands of Is'ra-el. ch.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim. p.p.Ps.132.8. im set forward according to their armies: and over his host was E-lish'a-ma the son of Ammi'hid.

Manna loathed. 16 Seventy elders appointed. 31 Quails are given in wrath, etc. A ND when the people com-plained, it displeased the Divine Displeasure, Ps.2.5. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ma-nas'-Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). seh was Gā-mā'li-el the son of LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled; Ex.4.14,God'sAnger,ch.12.9. Pē-däh'zur. 24 And over the host of the and the fire of the LORD burnt Ge.19.24, Fire (3), ch.16.35. tribe of the children of Ben'ja-min was Ab'i-dan the son of them that were in the utter-Ge.35.18, Benjamin. Gid-e-ō'ni. most parts of the camp. 25 And the standard of the 2 And the people cried unto camp of the children of Dan set Mo'ges; and when Mo'ges prayed Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). ch.1.39, Tribe of Dan. forward, which was the rere-unto the LORD, the fire was ward of all the camps through-quenched. Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. out their hosts: and over his 3 And he called the name of host was A-hi-ē'zēr the son of the place Tăb'e-rah: because the Ăm-mi-shăd'da-i. fire of the LORD burnt among 26 And over the host of the them. Ge.30.13. Asher. tribe of the children of Ash'er 4 TAnd the mixt multitude Ex.12.38, Rabble, Mt.26.47. was Pā'gi-el the son of Öc'ran. that was among them fell a lust- Evil Desire, Pr.21.10. 27 And over the host of the ing: and the children of Is'ra-el tribe of the children of Naph'- also wept again, and said, Who ch.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. ta-li was A-hi'ra the son of shall give us flesh to eat? Ex.16.3, Carnality, Ps.78.18. E'nan. 5 We remember the fish, which Ge.1.21, Fish. 28 Thus were the journeyings we did eat in E'gypt freely; the p.p.ch.2.34. of the children of Is'ra-el ac-cucumbers, and the melons, and Cucumbers, Is.1.8. cording to their armies, when the leeks, and the onions, and Appetites, Pr. 16.26. they set forward. they set forward.

29 ¶And Mō'ges said unto Hō'- 6 But now our soul is dried Ex.2.2. Moses, ch.12.3. bab, the son of Ra-gu'el the away: there is nothing at all, De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). Ex.2.18, Jethro (Raguel). Mid'i-an-ite, Mō'ses' father in beside this manna, before our Ex.16.4, Manna, Jos.5.12. law, We are journeying unto eyes.
the place of which the Lord 7 And the manna was as cori-Ge.47.9. Pilgrimage. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. said, I will give it you: come ander seed, and the colour there-Ge.7.1. "Comes." Is.1.18. p.p.Ge.32.12. thou with us, and we will do of as the colour of bdellium. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). thee good: for the LORD hath 8 And the people went about, spoken good concerning Is'ra-el. and gathered it, and ground it in Ex.6.7, Israel (2). 30 And he said unto him, I will mills, or beat it in a mortar, and Ex.11.5, Mills, Mt.24.41. Ps.81.11, Call Refused. not go; but I will depart to mine baked it in pans, and made cakes Ex.16.23, Baking. Ge.31.30, Love of Home, [Ru.1.6. own land, and to my kindred. of it: and the taste of it was as 31 And he said, Leave us not, the taste of fresh oil. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). I pray thee; forasmuch as thou 9 And when the dew fell upon Ge.27.28, Dew. knowest how we are to encamp the camp in the night, the manin the wilderness, and thou na fell upon it. mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go people weep throughout their with us, yea, it shall be, that families, every man in the door p.p.Jb.29.15. p.p.Jud.1.16. what goodness the LORD shall of his tent : and the anger of the Ex.4.14, God's Anger. See Blessings (2), Ex.23.25. do unto us, the same will we do LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased. unto thee. 33 ¶ And they departed from 11 And Mo'ses said unto the the mount of the LORD three LORD, Wherefore hast thou af-Ex.16.1. Mt. Sinai. p.p.De.1.33. days' journey: and the ark of flicted thy servant? and where-De.8.2, Divine Leader. the covenant of the LORD went fore have I not found favour in before them in the three days' thy sight, that thou layest the

journey, to search out a resting burden of all this people upon v.14, Human Weakness. 34 And the cloud of the LORD 12 Have I conceived all this

was upon them by day, when people? have I begotten them, they went out of the camp. that thou shouldest say unto me, p.p.Is.40.11; 49.23. 35 And it came to pass, when Carry them in thy bosom, as a the ark set forward, that Mo'-nursing father beareth the suck- Jb.10.1, Complaints.

me?

place for them.

Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud.

Ex.25.10. Ark (3), De.10.8.

ses said, Rise up, LORD, and let ing child, unto the land which Ge. 12.7, Promised Land.

p.p.Ge.50.24.

See Multitude Fed, Ex. 16.13.

Human Weakness, Mt.26.40. p.p.Ex.18.18.

Death Sought, 1 K.19.4.

Unwise Prayers, 1 K.19.4. Despondency, Jos.7.7.

See Council, Mt.2.4. Ex.3.16. Elders.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Ps.113.6, Divine Condescension.

Ex.17.12. Co-operation.

v.25, Holy Spirit (4).

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2),

Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). p.p.v.4.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

De.32.32, Dissatisfaction.

Pr.1.30, Despisers.

De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). p.p.ch.21.5.

Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1), [ch.20.12.

p.p.Ex.12.37; 38.26.

p.p.2 K.7.2. Ge.15.8, Doubters. Ge.1.21, Fish.

p.p.Is.50.2; 59.1. De.5.15, God's Hand. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

See Council, Mt.2.4.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

thou swarest unto their fathers? 25 And the LORD came down to give unto all this people? for and took of the spirit that was Holy Spirit (4), ch. 24.2. they weep unto me, saying, Give upon him, and gave it unto the

us flesh, that we may eat.

people alone, because it is too ed upon them, they prophesied, Inspiration (3), ch.23.5. heavy for me. 15 And if thou deal thus with 26 But there remained two of

me, kill me. I pray thee, out of the men in the camp, the name hand, if I have found favour in of the one was El'dad, and the thy sight; and let me not see name of the other Me'dad: and my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto they were of them that were men of the elders of Is'ra-el, the tabernacle: and they proph-

whom thou knowest to be the esied in the camp. elders of the people, and officers 27 And there ran a young man, over them; and bring them unland told Mo'ses, and said, El'dad

to the tabernacle of the congre- and Mē'dad do prophesy in the gation, that they may stand camp. there with thee. 17 And I will come down and the servant of Mo'ses, one of his talk with thee there: and I will young men, answered and said,

take of the spirit which is upon My lord Mo'ses, forbid them. thee, and will put it upon them; 29 And Mo ses said unto him, and they shall bear the burden Enviest thou for my sake? p.p.1 Co.14.5. of the people with thee, that would God that all the LORD'S Ge. 13.9, Unselfishne thou bear it not thyself alone.

ple, Sanctify yourselves against upon them! [Jos.3.5. to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the camp, he and the elders of Ex.3.16, Elders. the LORD, saying, Who shall give Is ra-el.

shall eat.

ten days, nor twenty days; and it be loathsome unto you: of the earth. because that ye have despised

hundred thousand footmen; and about the camp. thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole between their teeth, ere it was month. 22 Shall the flocks and the was kindled against the people,

herds be slain for them, to suf- and the LORD smote the people 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. fice them? or shall all the fish with a very great plague. of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? Mō'ses, Is the LORD'S hand people that lusted.

now whether my word shall from Kib'roth-hat-ta'a-vah uncome to pass unto thee or not. 24 ¶And Mo'ses went out, and Hā-zē'roth. LORD, and gathered the seventy

told the people the words of the men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the her. 14 She is shut out of the tabernacle.

13 Whence should I have flesh in a cloud, and spake unto him, Ex.19.9, Cloud, Mt.17.5.

seventy elders: and it came to Ex.3.16, Elders. 14 I am not able to bear all this pass, that, when the spirit rest-Prophesying, 1 K.11.31.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance.

the spirit rested upon them; and Mō'ses, Gather unto me seventy written, but went not out unto p.p.1 S.20.26; Je.36.5.

and did not cease.

28 And Josh'u-àthe son of Nun, Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.13.16.

Bigotry, Jud.12.6.

people were prophets, and that 18 And say thou unto the peo-the LORD would put his spirit p.p.v.25. 30 And Mō'ses gat him into

us flesh to eat? for it was well 31 ¶ And there went forth with us in E'gypt: therefore the a wind from the LORD, and Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. LORD will give you flesh, and ye brought quails from the sea, Ex. 16.13, Quails, Pa.105.40. shall eat. and let them fall by the camp.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor as it were a day's journey on two days, nor five days, neither this side, and as it were a day's Ex.16.13, Multitude Fed. journey on the other side, round 20 But even a whole month, about the camp, and as it were Ps.23.5, Superabundance. untilit come out at your nostrils, two cubits high upon the face De.2.7, Divine Supplies. 32 And the people stood up all

and have wept before him, say-all the next day, and they gath-Gluttony, De.21.20. ing, Why came we forth out of ered the quails: he that gath-Pa.39.6. Worldly Care. E'gypt? ered least gathered ten ho Le.27.16, Homer, Is.5.10. 21 And Mō'ses said, The people, mers: and they spread them all Jb.27.16, Accumulation. among whom I am, are six abroad for themselves round 33 And while the flesh was yet p.p.Pa.78.30.

the LORD which is among you, that day, and all that night, and Ec. 1.3, Worldly Labor.

34 And he called the name of that place Kĭb′roth-hat-tā′a-vah: 23 And the LORD said unto because there they buried the See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17.

waxed short? thou shalt see 35 And the people journeyed to Hā-zē'roth; and abode at

CHAPTER 12

camp seven days.

1 S.18.4

chewed, the wrath of the LORD 2 K.22.13. God's Wrath.

Le.26.21. Plagues.

Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked.

Hazeroth, ch.12.16.

x .2.4. Miriam, v.10. x .4.14, Aaron, ch.16.11. ND Mir i-am and Aâr on from the camp seven days: and See Quarantine, Le. 13.4. A spake against Mo'ses be the people journeyed not till cause of the E-thi-o'pi-an wom- Mir'i-am was brought in again. Ex.2.4, Miriam, ch.20.1. ee Ethiopia, Jb.28.19. - D.Ex.2.21. an whom he had married: for 16 And afterward the people he had married an E-thi-ō'pi-an removed from Hâ-zē'roth, and ch.11.35, Hazeroth, ch.33.17. pitched in the wilderness of woman 2 And they said, Hath the Pa'ran. Lord indeed spoken only by ≥e.37.4, Man's Jealousy. CHAPTER 13 Moses? hath he not spoken al-to search the land: 17 their instruc-3r.17.19. Self-exaltation. ! S.22.7, Divine Hearing. so by us? And the LORD heard tions: 21 their acts: 26 and their ND the LORD spake unto Ex.2.2. Moses, ch.20.10. 3 (Now the man Mo'ses was A Mo'ses, saying, very meek, above all the men Meekness (3), 2 S.16.11. which were upon the face of 2 Send thou men, that they the earth.) may search the land of Ca'naan, See Spies, Ge.42.9. 4 And the LORD spake sud-which I give unto the children p.p.Ps.76.9. denly unto Mo'ses, and unto of Is'ra-el: of every tribe of Aâr'on, and unto Mir'i-am, Come their fathers shall ye send a out ye three unto the tabernacle man, every one a ruler among of the congregation. And they them. 3 And Mo'ses by the command-Ge.6.22. Obedience (2). three came out. 5 And the LORD came down in ment of the LORD sent them Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, the pillar of the cloud, and stood from the wilderness of Pā'ran: in the door of the tabernacle, all those men were heads of See Cloud, Ex.19.9. and called Aâr'on and Mir'i-am; the children of Ig'ra-el. and they both came forth. 4 And these were their names: 6 And he said, Hear now my of the tribe of Reuben, Sham-Ge.29.32, Reuben. Prophets (1), 1 S.10.11. words: If there be a prophet mū'a the son of Zăc'cur. among you, I the LORD will 5 Of the tribe of Sim'e-on, make myself known unto him Shā'phat the son of Hō'rī. Da.2.22. Revelations. 6 Of the tribe of Ju'dah, Ca'- De.33.7, Tribe of Judah. See Visions, Ge.15.1. in a vision, and will speak unleb the son of Je-phun'neh. Dreams, Jb.7.14. to him in a dream. Caleb, v.30. 7 My servant Mo'ses is not 7 Of the tribe of Is'sa-char, Ge.30.18, Issachar. Mk.14.6. Commendation. so, who is faithful in all mine I'gal the son of Jo'seph. Fidelity (2), ch.14.24. house. 8 Of the tribe of E'phra-im, ch.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. 8 With him will I speak mouth O-she'á the son of Nun. Ex.17.9, Joshua. 9 Of the tribe of Ben'ja-min, Ge.35.18, Benjamin. Ex.33.11.Divine Friendship, to mouth, even apparently, and [De.34.10] not in dark speeches; and the not in dark speeches; and the Păl'tī the son of Rā'phu. Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship, similitude of the LORD shall he 10 Of the tribe of Zeb'u-lun, Ge.30.20, Zebulun. Ge.32.30, Seeing God. behold: wherefore then were ye Găd'di-el the son of Sō'dī. See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8. not afraid to speak against my 11 Of the tribe of Jō'seph, servant Mō'ses? 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. namely, of the tribe of Mā-nās'-|Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [ch.22.22. 9 And the anger of the LORD seh, Gåd'di the son of Sū'si. was kindled against them; and 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Am'-ch.1.39, Tribe of Dan. he departed. mi-el the son of Ge-mal'li. 10 And the cloud departed 13 Of the tribe of Ash' from off the tabernacle; and, thur the son of Michael. 13 Of the tribe of Ash'er, Se'-Ge.30.13, Asher. Ex.13.21. Pillar of Cloud. 14 Of the tribe of Naph'ta-li, ch.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. Le.13.45, Lepers, 2 K.5.1. behold, Miri-am became lep- 14 Of the tribe of Naphrous, white as snow: and Aâr'-Näh'bi the son of Voph'si. on looked upon Mir'i-am, and, 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Ge-ū'el Ge.30.11, Gad. Ex.2.4. Miriam, v.15. the son of Mā'chī. Ex.9.10, Disease Sent. behold, she was leprous. 11 And Aâr on said unto Mō'-16 These are the names of the ses, Alas, my lord, I beseech men which Mo'ses sent to spy Ge.42.9, Spies, ch.14.36. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Ps.49.13, Folly. thee, lay not the sin upon us, out the land. And Mo'ses called ch.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). wherein we have done foolish-O-she'a the son of Nun Je-Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.14.6. ly, and wherein we have sinned. hosh'u-à. p.p.Ps.88.4. 12 Let her not be as one dead, 17 ¶And Mo'ses sent them to of whom the flesh is half con-spy out the land of Ca'naan, Ge.11.31, Canaan. sumed when he cometh out of and said unto them, Get you up his mother's womb. this way southward, and go up Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), [ch.14.17. Ge.45.15, Good for Evil, 13 And Mo'ses cried unto the into the mountain:

Digitized by Google

LORD, saying, Heal her now, O 18 And see the land, what it

14 ¶And the LORD said unto eth therein, whether they be

Mo'ses, If her father had but strong or weak, few or many; spit in her face, should she not 19 And what the land is that be ashamed seven days? let her they dwell in, whether it be be shut out from the camp seven good or bad; and what cities days, and after that let her be they be that they dwell in,

is; and the people that dwell-

whether in tents, or in strong

[1 8.24.17. God, I beseech thee.

received in again.

[2 Chr.32.21.] 15 And Mir i-am was shut out holds;

p.p.De.25.9.

Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, [ch.15.35. Le.13.5, Separation (1). Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2)

Courage (1), De.31.6.

Le.19.10, Grapes.

Wilderness of Zin. ch.20.1. Hamath, ch.34.8.

Ge.13.18, Hebron, Jos.10.36.

v.28. Anakim.

Brooks, ch.21.24. Eshcol, ch.32.9.

Le.19.10, Grapes.

Ex.28.33, Pomegranates, [ch.20.5.

Figs. 1 S.25.18.

Ge.7.17, Forty Days, De.9.25. forty days.

Le.4.13, Congregation.

Kadesh-barnea, ch.32.8.

Ge.1.11, Fruit.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land, [De.8.8.

Ge.18.8, Milk. Ge.43.11. Honey.

p.p.De.1.28.

Ge.11.4, Cities, De.6.10.

Anakim, De.1.28. See Amalek, Ge.36,12,

Hittites, De.7.1. Jos.11.3, Jebusites. Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.10.18, Canaanites.

v.6, Caleb, ch.14.24.

Ex.18.19. Wise Counsel. Ge.15.6. Faith (5).

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. De.1.17. Fear of Man.

p.p.Mt.23.13. See Stumbling-blocks,

20 And what the land is, they had searched unto the

21 So they went up, and stature.

as men come to Hā'math. 22 And they ascended by the our own sight as grasshoppers, Le.11.22, Grasshoppers, [Jud.6.5.

south, and came unto He bron; and so we were in their sight. where A-hī'man, Shē'shāi, and where A-in man, one shar, Tal'māi, the children of Ā'nāk, Were. (Now Hē'bron was built seven years before Zō'an in 13 Moss intercedeth with God, and 13 Moss intercedeth with God, and

E'gypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of Esh'col, and cut down

A ND all the congregation Le.4.13, Congregation.

brook of Esh'col, and cut down

A lifted up their voice, and ch.13.33, Cowardice, Jos.7.5. cluster of grapes, and they bare night.

granates, and of the figs.

cluster of grapes which the died in the land of Egypt! or ch.11.15, Death Sought. children of Is ra-el cut down would God we had died in this from thence.

the land.

all the congregation of the chil-for us to return into Egypt? dren of Is ra-el, unto the wilder. 4 And they said one to another, p.p.Ne.9.17. ness of Pā ran, to Kā desh; and Let us make a captain, and let 1 S.8.7. Rebellion (2). brought back word unto them, us return into E'gypt. and unto all the congregation, 5 Then Mo'ges and Aâr'on fell p.p.ch.16.4. and shewed them the fruit of on their faces before all the as-

27 And they told him, and the children of Is'ra-el.

saw the children of A'nak there. is an exceeding good land.

mountains: and the Canaan-honey. ites dwell by the sea, and by 9 On

they are stronger than we.

32 And they brought up an dren of Is'ra-el. [Is.57.14. evil report of the land which 11 ¶ And the LORD said unto

whether it be fat or lean, children of Is ra-el, saying, The whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good gone to search it, is a land that courage, and bring of the fruit eateth up the inhabitants there-ch.21.4. Discouragement. of the land. Now the time was of; and all the people that we the time of the firstripe grapes, saw in it are men of a great

wilderness of Zin unto Re'hob, the sons of A'nak, which come v.28, Anakim. of the giants: and we were in Cowardice, ch.14.1.

from thence a branch with one cried; and the people wept that Ex.6.9, Despair.

it between two upon a staff; 2 And all the children of and they brought of the pome-lara-el murmured against Mo-Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). ses and against Aâr on : and the 24 The place was called the whole congregation said unto brook Esh'col, because of the them, Would God that we had

wilderness ! 25 And they returned from 3 And wherefore hath the searching of the land after LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our Le.26.36, Faint-hearted, [De.1.28. 26 ¶And they went and came wives and our children should to Mo'ses, and to Aâr'on, and to be a prey? were it not better

sembly of the congregation of

said, We came unto the land 6 And Josh'u-a the son of Nun, Ex.17.9, Joshua, v.30. whither thou sentest us, and and Caleb the son of Je-phun'-ch.13.6, Caleb. surely it floweth with milk and neh, which were of them that honey; and this is the fruit searched the land, rent their Ge. 37.29, Clothes Rent, clothes:

28 Nevertheless the people be 7 And they spake unto all the strong that dwell in the land, company of the children of Is'and the cities are walled, and ra-el, saying, The land, which Ex.14.13, Encouragement. very great: and moreover we we passed through to search it,

29 The Am'a-lek-ites dwell in 8 If the LORD delight in us Confidence in God, Pa.J.6. the land of the south: and the then he will bring us into this Ge. 15.6, Faith (5). the land of the south; and the Jeb'u-sites, land, and give it us; a land Ge.12.7, Promised Land, [De.6.10. and the Am'or-ites, dwell in the which floweth with milk and

9 Only rebel not ye against De.9.24, Rebellion (1). the coast of Jôr dan.

the LORD, neither fear ye the Jos. 14.12, Courage (2).

30 And Caleb stilled the people of the land; for they See Invincibility, De.7.24.

ple before Mo seg, and said, Let are bread for us: their defence Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. us go up at once, and possess is departed from them, and the Ex.14.14, God of Battles. it; for we are well able to over-LORD is with us: fear them not. Ge.26.24, "Fear not."

come it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for peared in the tabernacle of the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. congregation before all the chil-

searched the land from the 33 And there we saw the giants, Ge.6.4. Giants, De.2.11.

See Backsliders, Ex.32.8.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land.

Provoking God. v.23. See God's Anger, ch.11.1. De.32.20. Unbelief (3). Ex.4.21, Wonders.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance Le.26.25, Pestilence (1); [De.28.21. p.p.Ex.32.10. Le.26.17, Reprobation. Ex.20.19, Mediator (2). p.p.Ex.32.12: Ps.106.23. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

p.p.Ex.15.14.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Ge.32.30, Seeing God. Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing.

De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud.

p.p.Jos.7.9.

Ex.32.32, Intercession (3) De.9.26 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Longsuffering (1), Is.48.9. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1),

De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins, v.33.

Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought, [1 S.15.25.

Ex.15.25. Prayers Answered.

Is.43.25, Pardon Promised. See Universal King, Ps.59.13.

Ex.24.17, God's Glory. p.p.Ps.95.11.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Is.6.10. Spir. Deafness. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Exclusion (1), v.30. v.11, Provoking God, [ch.16.30. Mo'ses, How long will this peo-him will I bring into the land

shewed among them?

among them:)

inhabitants of this land: for murmur against me. they have heard that thou LORD 28 Say unto them, As truly as art among this people, that thou I live, saith the LORD, as ye have Jos. 3.10, Living God. LORD art seen face to face, and spoken in mine ears, so will I do that thy cloud standeth over to you:

fire by night. 15 Now if thou shalt kill all twenty years old and upward, this people as one man, then the which have murmured against Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). nations which have heard the me,

fame of thee will speak, saying,

the wilderness.

let the power of my Lord be ye said should be a prey, them great, according as thou hast will I bring in, and they shall spoken, saying, 18 The LORD is longsuffering, despised. and of great mercy, forgiving

by no means clearing the guilty, wilderness. visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto wander in the wilderness forty

iniquity of this people accord- 34 After the number of the ing unto the greatness of thy days in which ye searched the

pardoned according to thy word: promise. 21 But as truly as I live, all 35 I the Lord have said, I will

the glory of the Lord.

22 Because all those men together against me: in this which have seen my glory, wilderness they shall be conputed and my miracles, which I did sumed, and there they shall die.

Congregation, that are gathered Le.4.13, Congregation.

1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.]

in E'gypt and in the wilder- 36 And the men, which Mo'ses p.p.ch.13.31. ness, and have tempted me now sent to search the land, who re-Ge.42.9, Spies, ch.21.32.

hearkened to my voice; the land which I sware unto the land, their fathers, neither shall any 37 Even those men that did of them that provoked me see bring up the evil report upon p.p.Je.28.16.

ch.13.6, Caleb. ch.26.65.
ch.12.7, Fidelity(2), I K.19.18.
ch.32.12, Entire Consecration.

[tion.]

24 But my servant Calleb, De-live the Son of Nun, Ex.17.7, Sound Calleb the son of Je-phun'- ch.13.6, Caleb.

153 cause he had another spirit with 38 But Josh'u-a the son of Nun, Ex. 17.9, Joshua.

ple provoke me? and how long whereinto he went; and his seed Ps.25.13, Seed of the Rightfeons.

will it be ere they believe me, shall possess it. for all the signs which I have 25 (Now the Am'a-lek-ites and

the Ca'naan-ites dwelt in the Ge.10.18, Canaanites. 12 I will smite them with the valley.) To morrow turn you, pestilence, and disinherit them, and get you into the wilderness Ex.10.19, Red Sea.

and will make of thee a greater by the way of the Red sea.

nation and mightier than they. 26 ¶And the Lord spake unto 13 And Mo'ses said unto the Mo'ses and unto Aâr'on, saying,

LORD, Then the E-gyp'tians shall 27 How long shall I bear with hear it, (for thou broughtest up this evil congregation, which this people in thy might from murmur against me? I have Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2), (ch.20.3. heard the murmurings of the 2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing. 14 And they will tell it to the children of Is ra-el, which they

them, and that thou goest be-fore them, by day time in a pil-this wilderness; and all that p.p.ch.26.64. lar of a cloud, and in a pillar of were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from

30 Doubtless ye shall not come v.23, Exclusion (1), ch.26.65. 16 Because the LORD was not into the land, concerning which Ge.12.7, Promised Land. able to bring this people into the I sware to make you dwell there-

land which he sware unto them, in, save Caleb the son of Je-ch.13.6. Caleb. therefore he hath slain them in phun'neh, and Josh'u-a the son Ex. 17.9, Joshua, ch. 27.18. of Nŭn.

17 And now, I beseech thee, 31 But your little ones, which De.5.16, Prom. to Children. know the land which ye have p.p.Ps.106,24.

32 But as for you, your cariniquity and transgression, and cases, they shall fall in this p.p.1 Co.10.5.

33 And your children shall p.p.Ps.107.40. the third and fourth generayears, and bear your whoretion.

[Jud.3.11.
Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins,
[Jb.21.19.

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the wasted in the wilderness. Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

mercy, and as thou hast for-land, even forty days, each day See Forty Days, ch.13.25. given this people, from E'gypt for a year, shall ye bear your in-Le.7.18, Guiltiness. even until now. iquities, even forty years, and p.p.He.4.1.

20 And the LORD said, I have ye shall know my breach of

the earth shall be filled with surely do it unto all this evil 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

these ten times, and have not turned, and made all the congre- 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences gation to murmur against him, 23 Surely they shall not see by bringing up a slander upon

the land, died by the plague be-Le.26.21, Plagues, ch.16.46.

De.32.47. Life (4).

Remorse, 1 Chr.21.17.

Ex.32.6, Early Rising (3), [Jb.24.14.

De.1.43, Self-will. Ex.14.25, Too Late, 1 S.15.24. ch.21.7, Confession of Sin (2). LORD naun have sinned.

Ge. 3.11. Disobedience (2). p.p.Jb.9.4; Je.2.37.

Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken.

Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. Ge.36.12, Amalek. Ge.10.18, Canaanites. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

Ge.11.4, Presumption (2), [ch.20.11 Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment Jos.7.4, Defeats Hormah, De.1.44.

B.C.1490.

p.p.Le.23.10.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings.

Freewill-offerings, ch.29.39. Ex.23.14. Hebrew Festivals.

Ge.18.7, Herds.

Le.2.1. Meal-offerings. Ex.29.2. Flour. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ex.29.40. Hin. ch.28.7. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings, [ch.28.7.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ge.15.9, Rams.

> with the third part of an hin spoken unto Moses, of oil.

lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Is'-bullock for a burnt offering, or Ex.29.11, Bullocks, 1 K.18.33.

ra-el: and the people mourned for a sacrifice in performing a greatly. 40 And they rose up early in LORD:

go up unto the place which the half an hin of oil.

now do ye transgress the com-fire, of a sweet savour unto the mandment of the LORD? but it LORD.

shall not prosper. not among you; that ye be not for a lamb, or a kid. smitten before your enemies.

fore you, and ye shall fall by the their number. De.28.20, Forsaking God (2), sword: because ye are turned 13 All that are born of the away from the LORD, therefore country shall do these things

out of the camp. 45 Then the Am'a-lek-ites came offer an offering made by fire, of down, and the Ca'năan-îtes which a sweet savour unto the LORD; dwelt in that hill, and smote as ye do, so he shall do.

them, and discomfited them, 15 One ordinance shall be both p.p.ch.9.14. even unto Hôr'mah.

CHAPTER 15

of fringes.

Mō'ses, saying,

When ye be come into the land you. unto you.

fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing When ye come into the land
a vow, or in a freewill offering, whither I bring you,
or in your solemn feasts, to make 19 Then it shall be, that, when

the herd, or of the flock: 4 Then shall he that offereth ing unto the LORD. his offering unto the LORD bring 20 Ye shall offer up a cake of p.p.Ex.23.19. a meat offering of a tenth deal the first of your dough for an Ex.12.34, Dough, Ne.10.37.

part of an hin of oil. 5 And the fourth part of an ingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt pre- 22 ¶And if ye have erred, and See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. pare for a meat offering two not observed all these command-De.6.6, Commandments. tenth deals of flour mingled ments, which the LORD hath

7 And for a drink offering thou commanded you by the hand of

neh, which were of the men shalt offer the third part of an Pr. 20.1. Wine. that went to search the land, hin of wine, for a sweet savour Ge.S.21, Sweet Savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a vow, or peace offerings unto the Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

the morning, and gat them up 9 Then shall he bring with a into the top of the mountain, bullock a meat offering of three Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. saying, Lo, we be here, and will tenth deals of flour mingled with Ex.29.2, Flour.

LORD hath promised: for we 10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. 41 And Mo'ses said, Wherefore wine, for an offering made by

shall not prosper.

11 Thus shall it be done for Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

42 Go not up, for the LORD is one bullock, or for one ram, or Ge.15.9, Rama.

12 According to the number 43 For the Am'a-lek-ites and that ye shall prepare, so shall the Ca'naan-ites are there be-ye do to every one according to

the LORD will not be with you. after this manner, in offering 44 But they presumed to go up an offering made by fire, of a Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. unto the hill top: nevertheless sweet savour unto the LORD.

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. the ark of the covenant of the 14 And if a stranger sojourn Ex.12.19, Strangers (3).

LORD, and Mō'ses, departed not with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will

for you of the congregation, and Le.4.13, Congregation. also for the stranger that so-[De.26.5. journeth with you, an ordi-The law of sundry offerings. 32 The Journeth with you, an ordisabbath breaker stoned. 37 The law nance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the

ND the LORD spake unto stranger be before the LORD. 16 One law and one manner Ex.12.49, Law Impartial. 2 Speak unto the children of shall be for you, and for the Is ra-el, and say unto them, stranger that sojourneth with

of your habitations, which I give 17 ¶And the Lord spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

3 And will make an offering by 18 Speak unto the children of

a sweet savour unto the LORD, of ye eat of the bread of the land, p.p.Jos.5.11. ye shall offer up an heave offer- Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings.

of flour mingled with the fourth heave offering: as ye do the heave offering of the thresh-Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor.

hin of wine for a drink offer- 21 Of the first of your dough ing shalt thou prepare with the ye shall give unto the LORD an Ex.25.2, Giving (1). burnt offering or sacrifice, for heave offering in your generations.

23 Even all that the LORD hath

E-r.6.10.

Ex.29.39, Lamba.

Mō'ses, from the day that the 35 And the LORD said unto LORD commanded *Mo'ses*, and Mo'ses. The man shall be sure-henceforward among your gen-ly put to death: all the con-Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. gregation shall stone him with Ex.19.13, Stoning (1). erations: 24 Then it shall be, if ought be stones without the camp. Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, committed by ignorance with- 36 And all the congregation ch.19.3. Le.4.2. Sins of Ignorance. Le.4.13, Congregation, De.23.1. out the knowledge of the con-brought him without the camp, gregation, that all the congre- and stoned him with stones. Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2), [ch.16.32. gation shall offer one young and he died; as the LORD com-Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. bullock for a burnt offering, for manded Mo'ses. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). a sweet savour unto the LORD. 37 ¶And the LORD spake unto Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. with his meat offering, and his Mo'ses, saying, Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. drink offering, according to the 38 Speak unto the children of manner, and one kid of the Ig'ra-el, and bid them that they Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. goats for a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall make ders of their garments throughmake them fringes in the bor-Fringes, De.22.12. an atonement for all the con- out their generations, and that Le.4.20, Atonement. gregation of the children of Is'- they put upon the fringe of the ra-el, and it shall be forgiven borders a ribband of blue: them; for it is ignorance: and 39 And it shall be unto you for Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). Ex.28.31, Blue, 2 Chr.2.7. Le.4.2, Sins of Ignorance. they shall bring their offering, a fringe, that ye may look upon a sacrifice made by fire unto it, and remember all the com-Ex.12.14, Memorials Ch.16.40. the LORD, and their sin offer-mandments of the LORD, and ing before the LORD, for their do them; and that ye seek De.4.9. Forgetfulness. not after your own heart and Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. ignorance : 26 And it shall be forgiven all your own eyes, after which ye Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision. the congregation of the chil-use to go a whoring: Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. Ex.12.19, Strangers (3). dren of Is ra-el, and the stranger 40 That ye may remember, Ex. 20.6, Keep Commandthat sojourneth among them; and do all my commandments, seeing all the people were in and be holy unto your God. Ex.19.6. Holiness (3). 41 I am the LORD your God, Ex.19.5, God's People. 27 ¶ And if any soul sin which brought you out of the De.8.2, Divine Leader. through ignorance, then he land of E'gypt, to be your God : De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Ge.15.9. Goats. shall bring a she goat of the I am the LORD your God. Ge.15.7, 50..... Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings, [He.9.13. first year for a sin offering. 28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he cleaveth an angle.

CHAI I DA 10

The rebellion of Korah. 31 The earth cleaveth annaler. 46 Aaron stayeth the plague. Le.4.20. Atonement. sinneth by ignorance before the NOW Ko'rah, the son of Iz'-Korah, v.19. LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be for the son of Le'vi, and Da'than Dathan and Abiram, v.12. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). given him. and A-bi'ram, the sons of E-li'-29 Ye shall have one law for ab, and On, the son of Peleth, Ex.12.49, Law Impartial, him that sinneth through igno- sons of Reu ben, took men: rance, both for him that is born 2 And they rose up before Mo'-

among the children of Is ra-el, ses, with certain of the children

and for the stranger that so-of Is ra-el, two hundred and fifty

er he be born in the land, or a 3 And they gathered them-

the LORD; and that soul shall and against Aar'on, and said un-

30 ¶But the soul that doeth in the congregation, men of re- Jos. 6.27, Fame.

stranger, the same reproacheth selves together against Mo ses Ge.37.18, Conspiracy, [Jud.9.1.

Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

Presumption (1), De.6.16. Ex.12.19, Strangers (3).

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

be cut off from among his peo- to them, Ye take too much upon Ge.4.5, Envy (2), Est.5.13. Pr.1.30, Despisers.

31 Because he hath despised are holy, every one of them, Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

Ex.16.27, Sabbath Desecra [tion, Ne.13.15.

Ge.40.3, Prisons, Jud.16.21.

the word of the LORD, and hath and the LORD is among them: broken his commandment, that wherefore then lift ye up your- S.1.14, False Accusations. soul shall utterly be cut off; selves above the congregation Le.7.18, Guiltiness, ch.30.15. his iniquity shall be upon him. of the LORD? 32 TAnd while the children of 4 And when Mo'ges heard it, p.p.ch.20.6.

ought presumptuously, wheth-nown:

journeth among them.

sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him ing, Even to morrow the LORD gathering sticks brought him will shew who are his, and who Na.1.7, Saints Known. unto Mo'ses and Aar'on, and is holy; and will cause him to unto all the congregation.

because it was not declared cause to come near unto him.

Is ra-el were in the wilderness, he fell upon his face: they found a man that gathered 5 And he spake unto Kō'rah and unto all his company, say-

you, seeing all the congregation

princes of the assembly, famous ch.1.16, Princes.

come near unto him: even him Ps.24.3, Access. 34 And they put him in ward, whom he hath chosen will he De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

what should be done to him. 6 This do; Take you censers, Le.16.12, Censers.

Nu.12.3, Meekness (3).

Kō'rah, and all his company; unto the door of the tabernacle 7 And put fire therein, and of the congregation: and the Ex.24.17, God's Glory. Ex.30.1, Incense. put incense in them before the glory of the LORD appeared un-Ge.12.7, Divine Appearance LORD to morrow: and it shall be to all the congregation. that the man whom the LORD 20 And the LORD spake unto doth choose, he shall be holy: Mō'ses and unto Aâr'on, saying, Pr.24.25, Reproof (1), ye take too much upon you, ye 21 Separate yourselves from Is.52.11, Separation (4). Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. sons of Le'vi. among this congregation, that Le.4.13, Congregation. 8 And Mo'ges said unto Ko'-I may consume them in a mo-2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. rah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons ment. 22 And they fell upon their ch.20.6, Prayer (15). of Le'vi: 9 Seemeth it but a small thing faces, and said, O God, the God unto you, that the God of Igra- of the spirits of all flesh, shall See Consecration (3), [Ex.29.9. el hath separated you from the one man sin, and wilt thou be p.p.2 S.24.17. congregation of Is'ra-el, to bring wroth with all the congrega-Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). p.p.De.10.8. you near to himself to do the tion? Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. service of the tabernacle of the 23 ¶And the LORD spake unto LORD, and to stand before the Mo'ses, saying, 24 Speak unto the congrega-Le.4.13, Congregation. congregation to minister unto them? tion, saying, Get you up from 10 And he hath brought thee about the tabernacle of Ko'rah, Ps.24.3, Access. near to him, and all thy breth-Da'than, and A-bi'ram. Ex.32.26, Levites. ren the sons of Le'vi with thee: 25 And Mo'ses rose up and Ge.11.4, Ambition. and seek ye the priesthood went unto Da'than and A-bi'also? ram; and the elders of Is'ra-el Ex.3.16, Elders. 11 For which cause both thou followed him. and all thy company are gath-26 And he spake unto the con-De.9.24, Rebellion (1). ered together against the LORD: gregation, saying, Depart, I pray Is.52.11, Separation (4). Ex.4.14, Aaron, ch.17.3. and what is Aâr'on, that ye mur-|you, from the tents of these|p.p.Ge.19.12. wicked men, and touch nothing Ge.3.3, Touch Not. mur against him? 12 ¶ And Mo'ses sent to call of their's, lest ye be consumed Dā'than and Ā-bi'ram, the sons in all their sins.
of E-li'ab: which said, We will 27 So they gat up from the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). v.1. Dathan and Abiram tabernacle of Ko'rah, Da'than, v.1, Dathan and Abiram. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). not come up: 13 Is it a small thing that and A-bi'ram, on every side: thou hast brought us up out of and Da'than and A-bi'ram came a land that floweth with milk out, and stood in the door of and honey, to kill us in the wil-their tents, and their wives, See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5. derness, except thou make thy- and their sons, and their little p.p.Ex.2.14. Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2), [Jud.8.35] self altogether a prince over us? children. 14 Moreover thou hast not 28 And Mo'ses said. Hereby ve brought us into a land that shall know that the LORD hath Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). See Fruitful Land, Ex.3.8. floweth with milk and honey, sent me to do all these works; God's Messengers, Is.48.16. or given us inheritance of fields for I have not done them of 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. and vineyards: wilt thou put mine own mind. out the eyes of these men? we 29 If these men die the comwill not come up. mon death of all men, or if they 15 And Mo'ses was very wroth, be visited after the visitation of See Day of Visitation, [1s.10.3. Ex.32.19, Indignation, [Jud.14.19. and said unto the LORD, Respect all men; then the LORD hath Integrity (2), 1 S.12.4. not thou their offering: I have not sent me. not taken one ass from them, 30 But if the LORD make a new p.p.Is.28.21. neither have I hurt one of them, thing, and the earth open her 16 And Mo'ses said unto Ko'- mouth, and swallow them up, rah, Be thou and all thy compa-with all that appertain unto ny before the LORD, thou, and them, and they go down quick they, and Aâr on, to morrow: into the pit; then ye shall un-17 And take every man his cen-derstand that these men have Le.16.12, Censers. ser, and put incense in them, provoked the LORD. ch.14.11, Provoking God, [De.9.7. and bring ye before the LORD 31 ¶And it came to pass, as every man his censer, two hun-he had made an end of speak-Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. dred and fifty censers; thou also, ing all these words, that the and Aâr on, each of you his cen-ground clave asunder that was ser. under them:

Ex.30.1, Incense. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

v.1, Korah, v.32. See Revolts, 1 K.12.16. Mō'ses and Aâr'on. 19 And Korah gathered all tained to them, went down alive

stood in the door of the taber-men that appertained unto nacle of the congregation with $K\bar{o}$ rah, and all their goods. v.1, Korah, v.40. 33 They, and all that apper-

the congregation against them into the pit, and the earth closed Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction.

and laid incense thereon, and and their houses, and all the

18 And they took every man 32 And the earth opened her p.p.ch.26.10.

his censer, and put fire in them, mouth, and swallowed them up, Le.10.2. Death Penglty (2)

Le.4.20, Atonement.

Almond, Ec.12.5.

igitižed by GOOGIC

1.37.2. Fate of the Wicked. upon them: and they perished from the LORD; the plague is Le.26.21, Plagues, ch.25.9. from among the congregation.

34 And all Isra-el that were 47 And Aâr'on took as Mō'ses round about them fled at the commanded, and ran into the 1 S.21.8. Haste. :.3.8, Guilty Fear. cry of them: for they said, midst of the congregation; and, Lest the earth swallow us up behold, the plague was begun Ex.9.10, Disease Sent, 1 S.5.6. among the people: and he put also. 35 And there came out a fire on incense, and made an atone- Le.4.20, Atonement. e.19.24, Fire (3), 2 K.1.10. from the LORD, and consumed ment for the people. the two hundred and fifty men 48 And he stood between the p.p.1 Th.1.10. dead and the living; and the Ex.20.19, Mediator (2), [De.5.5. that offered incense. x.30.1. Incense, v.46. 36 ¶And the LORD spake unto plague was stayed. Mō'ses, saving, 49 Now they that died in the x.6.23, Eleazar, ch.20.26. 37 Speak unto E-le-azar the plague were fourteen thousand Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked. son of Aâr on the priest, that and seven hundred, beside them he take up the censers out of that died about the matter of £.16.12, Censers, 1 K.7.50. the burning, and scatter thou Ko'rah. the fire yonder; for they are 50 And Aâr'on returned unto hallowed. Mō´ses unto the door of the tab-38 The censers of these sin-ernacle of the congregation: 3.34.21. Sin Destructive. ners against their own souls, let and the plague was stayed. them make them broad plates CHAPTER 17 they offered them before the daron's rod only flourisheth: 10 it B.C.1471 (?) Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. is laid up for a memorial against the rebels. LORD, therefore they are halp.p.ch.26.10; 2 Pe.2.6. lowed: and they shall be a sign ND the LORD spake unto A ND the Lower Mo ses, saying, unto the children of Ig'ra-el. 39 And E-le-a zar the priest 2 Speak unto the children of Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). took the brasen censers, where- Is ra-el, and take of every one with they that were burnt had of them a rod according to the offered; and they were made house of their fathers, of all broad plates for a covering of their princes according to the ch.1.16, Princes. house of their fathers twelve the altar: Ex.12.14, Memorials, Jos.4.7. 40 To be a memorial unto the rods: write thou every man's Ex.31.18, Writing (1). Ex.12.43, Strangers (2), [De.5.14. children of Ig'ra-el, that no stran- name upon his rod. ger, which is not of the seed of 3 And thou shalt write Aâr'-Ex.4.14, Aaron, ch.20.25. ch.1.51, Exclusion (3), [ch.18.3. Aar'on, come near to offer in-on's name upon the rod of cense before the LORD; that he Le'vi: for one rod shall be for Ex.32.26, Levites. be not as Ko'rah, and as his the head of the house of their v.l, Korah, ch.26.9. company: as the Lord said to fathers. him by the hand of Mo'ses. 4 And thou shalt lay them up 41 But on the morrow all the in the tabernacle of the con-Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. congregation of the children of gregation before the testimony, p.p.Ex.25.22. Le.4.13, Congregation. Er.14.11, Murmuring (2). Is'ra-el murmured against Mō'- where I will meet with you. ses and against Aâr'on, saying, 5 And it shall come to pass, Ye have killed the people of the that the man's rod, whom I p.p.ch.16.5. LORD. shall choose, shall blossom: and Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instru-42 And it came to pass, when I will make to cease from me the congregation was gathered the murmurings of the children Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). against Mo'ses and against Aâr'- of Is'ra-el, whereby they mur-Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, [De.1.33. on, that they looked toward the mur against you. tabernacle of the congregation: 6 ¶And Mo'ses spake unto the and, behold, the cloud covered children of Igra-el, and every it, and the glory of the LORD one of their princes gave him ch.1.16, Princes, Jos. 9.15. Ex.24.17. God's Glory. appeared. a rod apiece, for each prince 43 And Mo'ses and Aar'on came one, according to their fathers before the tabernacle of the con-houses, even twelve rods: and gregation. the rod of Aâr'on was among 44 And the LORD spake unto their rods. 7 And Mo'ses laid up the rods Mō'şeş, saying, 45 Get you up from among before the LORD in the taber- Ex. 25.8, Tabernacle. this congregation, that I may nacle of witness. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. consume them as in a moment. 8 And it came to pass, that on And they fell upon their faces, the morrow Mo'ses went into p.p.ch.20.6. Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. 46 And Mo'ses said unto Aar'- the tabernacle of witness; and, Le.16.12, Censers. on, Take a censer, and put fire behold, the rod of Aâr'on for Rods, 1 S.14.27. therein from off the altar, and the house of Le'vi was budded, p.p. Is. 4.2. Ex.30.1, Incense, Eze.8.11. put on incense, and go quick-and brought forth buds, and Flowers, Is.35.1. Le.4.13, Congregation. ly unto the congregation, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded

make an atonement for them: almonds.

p.p.He.9.4. Ge.9.12, Divine Tokens [Mt.3.16. 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2).

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

2 S.14.14, Death Universal. Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear.

ch.1.51, Exclusion (3).

p.p.ch.17.13.

B.C.1471 (?)

p.p.He.2.15.

See Sin-bearer, Is.53.12.

See Co-operation, Ex.17.12.

p.p.ch.3.6-10.

Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.26.57.

ch.1.51, Exclusion (3), v.7.

See Death Penalty (2), [Le.10.2.

Ex.12.43. Strangers (2). ch.1.51, Exclusion (3).

See Chosen Instruments, [Hag.2.23 Ex.32.26, Levites.

De.32.6, Divine Owner-[ship (2).

p.p.Ex.29.9.

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. Ex.23.25, Serve God.

the rods from before the LORD given your priest's office unto man his rod.

and thou shalt quite take away lowed things of the children their murmurings from me, that of Is'ra-el; unto thee have I LORD commanded him, so did an ordinance for ever. he. 12 And the children of Is ra-el most holy things, reserved

perish. be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18 10 In the most holy place shalt p.p.Le.6.16. The charge of the priests and Levites.

8 The priests' 21 and the Levites' thou eat it; every male shall eat portions. 25 Of the heave offering it: it shall be holy unto thee.

to the priests, etc. iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the eat of it. tribe of Le´vī, the tribe of thy 12 All the best of the oil, and Le.2.3, Priests' Dues, v.21. father, bring thou with thee, all the best of the wine, and Ne.10.39, New Wine.

shall minister before the tab-thee. ernacle of witness. charge, and the charge of all bring unto the LORD, shall be Ex.25.2, Giving (1). the tabernacle: only they shall thine; every one that is clean in

neither they, nor ye also, die. | ra-el shall be thine.

not come nigh unto you. 5 And ye shall keep the charge surely redeem, and the firstling of the sanctuary, and the charge of unclean beasts shalt thou reof the altar: that there be no deem.

wrath any more upon the chil- 16 And those that are to be redren of Is ra-el. 6 And I, behold, I have taken thou redeem, according to thine p.p.Le.27.2.

for the LORD, to do the service gerahs. of the tabernacle of the con- 17 But the firstling of a cow, p.p.De.15.19. gregation.

with thee shall keep your not redeem; they are holy: priest's office for every thing of thou shalt sprinkle their blood Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. the altar, and within the vail; upon the altar, and shalt burn Ex.27.1. Brasen Altar.

unto all the children of Is'ra-el: you as a service of gift: and and they looked, and took every the stranger that cometh night ch.1.51, Exclusion (3). shall be put to death. Le.10.2, Death Penalty 🗯

10 ¶And the Lord said unto 8 ¶And the Lord spake unto Mō'ses, Bring Aâr'on's rod again Aâr'on, Behold, I also have before the testimony, to be kept given thee the charge of mine for a token against the rebels; heave offerings of all the hal-

given them by reason of the 11 And Mo'ses did so: as the anointing, and to thy sons, by Ex.29.9, Consecration (3). p.p.Ex.40.13,15. 9 This shall be thine of the Le.2.3, Priests' Dues, v.12.

spake unto Mo'ses, saying, Be-from the fire: every oblation hold, we die, we perish, we all of their's, every meat offering Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. of their's, and every sin offer- Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. 13 Whosoever cometh any ing of their's, and every tres- Le.5.6, Trespass-offerings. thing near unto the tabernacle pass offering of their's, which of the LORD shall die: shall we they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

11 And this is thine; the ND the LORD said unto Aâr'- heave offering of their gift, with Ex.29.27. Heave-offerings. A on, Thou and thy sons and all the wave offerings of the Ex.29.24, Wave-offerings. thy father's house with thee children of Is'ra-el: I have given shall bear the iniquity of the them unto the them with thee, sanctuary: and thou and thy and to thy daughters with thee, Le.23.14, Perpetual Statshall bear the iniquity of the them unto thee, and to thy sons that is clean in thy house shall p.p.Le.22.2. Ex.29.32, Priests' Food.

that they may be joined unto of the wheat, the firstfruits of Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). that they may be joined unto the them which they shall offer un-thee, and minister unto thee: them which they shall offer un-[De.18.4. but thou and thy sons with thee to the LORD, them have I given Ex.19.5, Divine Owner 13 And whatsoever is first ripe 3 And they shall keep thy in the land, which they shall

not come nigh the vessels of the thine house shall eat of it. sanctuary and the altar, that 14 Every thing devoted in Ig-p.p.Le.27.28. 4 And they shall be joined un- 15 Every thing that openeth

to thee, and keep the charge of the matrix in all flesh, which the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the whether it be of men or beasts, tabernacle: and a stranger shall shall be thine: nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou p.p.Ex.13.13.

your brethren the Le'vites from estimation, for the money of five among the children of Igra-el: shekels, after the shekel of the Ex.30.13, Shekels. to you they are given as a gift sanctuary, which is twenty

deemed from a month old shalt

or the firstling of a sheep, or Ge.4.4, Sheep. 7 Therefore thou and thy sons the firstling of a goat, thou shalt Ge.15.9, Goats.

and ye shall serve: I have their fat for an offering made Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

Ship (1).

158

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

the LORD.

by fire, for a sweet savour unto 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall Ex.25.2, Giving (1). 18 And the flesh of them shall LORD, of all the best thereof,

Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings.

[nant, 2 S Ge.19.26, Salt, 2 K.2.20.

the holy things, which the chil- to them, When ye have heaved dren of Is'ra-el offer unto the the best thereof from it, then it LORD, have I given thee, and shall be counted unto the Le'thee, by a statute for ever: it is threshingfloor, and as the in-Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes. Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-frant. 2 S.23.5.

a covenant of salt for ever be crease of the winepress.

fore the LORD unto thee and to 31 And ye shall eat it in every Ex.29.32, Priests' Food. thy seed with thee.

heritance in their land, neither congregation. See Saints' Portion, Ps.16.5. inheritance among the children heaved from it the best of it: Priests' Inheritance ch.26.62. of Is ra-el.

21 And, behold, I have given things of the children of Ig-the children of Levi all the ra-el, lest ye die. tenth in Is'ra-el for an inherit-Ge.14.20, Tithes, De.12.6. Le.2.3.Priests'Dues.De.18.3. ance, for their service which the tabernacle of the congrega-

tion. ch.1.51, Exclusion (3). of Is'ra-el henceforth come nigh saying,

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Le.23.14. Perpetual Statutes. generations, that among the came yoke:

children of Igra-el they have no 3 And ye shall give her unto inheritance. Ge.14.20, Tithes.

Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings. the LORD, I have given to the 4 And E-le-azar the priest Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. Levites to inherit: therefore I shall take of her blood with his Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled,

have no inheritance. 25 ¶And the LORD spake unto 5 And one shall burn the heifer

Mo'ses, saying, 26 Thus speak unto the Le'-flesh, and her blood, with her vites, and say unto them, When dung, shall he burn:

itance, then ye shall offer up the burning of the heifer.

an heave offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth part of the his clothes, and he shall bathe Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1), lie flesh in water and after. tithe.

ing shall be reckoned unto you, camp, and the priest shall be as though it were the corn of unclean until the even. the threshingfloor, and as the 8 And he that burneth her

fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an and bathe his flesh in water, heave offering unto the LORD of and shall be unclean until the Le.13.3, Uncleanness. all your tithes, which ye receive even. of the children of Is ra-el; and 9 And a man that is clean priest.

offer every heave offering of the Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings. be thine, as the wave breast and even the hallowed part thereof as the right shoulder are thine, out of it. 19 All the heave offerings of 30 Therefore thou shalt sayun-

thy sons and thy daughters with vites as the increase of the

place, ye and your households: 20 ¶And the LORD spake unto for it is your reward for your Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. Aar'on, Thou shalt have no in-service in the tabernacle of the

shalt thou have any part among 32 And ye shall bear no sin p.p.Le.19.8. them: I am thy part and thine by reason of it, when ye have

neither shall ye pollute the holy Le.19.8, Sacrilege (1), [Ro.2.22.

CHAPTER 19

they serve, even the service of The water of separation: 11 the use of B.C.1471 (?) it for purification of uncleanness.

tion.

22 Neither must the children A ND the Lord spake unto A2 No the tabernacie of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die. law which the LORD hath com-

23 But the Levites shall do manded, saying, Speak unto the the service of the tabernacle of children of 18 ra-el, that they the congregation, and they shall bring thee a red heifer withbear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your ish, and upon which never

E-le-a'zar the priest, that he 24 But the tithes of the chil-may bring her forth without Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, dren of Is'ra-el, which they of the camp, and one shall slay fer as an heave offering unto her before his face:

have said unto them, Among finger, and sprinkle of her blood the children of Igra-el they shall directly before the tabernacle of Ex.25.8. Tabernacle. the congregation seven times: Le.4.6, Seven Times, Jos.6.4.

in his sight; her skin, and her

you from them for your inher-let, and cast it into the midst of Ex.25.4, Scarlet.

his flesh in water, and after-27 And this your heave offer-ward he shall come into the

shall wash his clothes in water,

ye shall give thereof the LORD's shall gather up the ashes of the p.p.He.9.13. heave offering to Aâr'on the heifer, and lay them up with-Ez.29.14, Without the Camp. out the camp in a clean place,

ye take of the children of Is ra- 6 And the priest shall take ce- 2 S.7.2, Cedar. el the tithes which I have given dar wood, and hyssop, and scar- Ex.12.22, Hyssop, Ps.51.7.

159

p.p.Ne.10.38.

Ge.41.49, Grain, Jos.5.11.

[ch.21.5.

[1 S.14.2.

p.p.ch.31.23.

Le.6.27, Washing.

Ex.12.49. Law Impartial. Ex.12.19, Strangers (3).

Le.23.14.Perpetual Statutes. Le.21.11. Dead Bodies. Le.11.43, Defilement (2). Ge.2.3, Seven Days. ch.31.19.

Le.5.2, Contamination. [Is.52.11. See Pollutions (3), [2 Chr.33.7.

p.p.ch.8.7.

Le.13.3. Uncleanness.

Le.7.21, Pollutions (1). Le.13.5. Separation (1). p.p.Le.11.32.

D.D.V.13.

Le.21.11. Dead Bodies.

Ge.47.30, Burying-places, Jud.16.31.

Ge.15.9. Heifers.

Ex.12.22, Hyssen.

Le.6.27. Washing. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

gregation of the children of Is'- the sanctuary of the LORD: the ra-el for a water of separation: water of separation hath not it is a purification for sin. 10 And he that gathereth the is unclean.

and unto the stranger that so he that toucheth the water of journeth among them, for a separation shall be unclean unstatute for ever.

11 THe that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be un-clean person toucheth shall be clean seven days.

with it on the third day, and until even. on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not

clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is ra-el, even the whole congretion into the desert of Zin in [18.23.24] clean.

be unclean; his uncleanness is gathered themselves together p.p.ch.16.42. yet upon him. gainst Mo'ses and against 14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that Mo'ges, and spake, saying, is in the tent, shall be unclean Would God that we had died Ex.6.9, Despair. come into the tent, and all that Mo'ses,

seven days. 15 And every open vessel, the LORD! which hath no covering bound 4 And why have ye brought up upon it. is unclean. 16 And whosoever toucheth into this wilderness, that we

in the open fields, or a dead 5 Andwherefore have ye made grave, shall be unclean seven bring us in unto this evil place? days

they shall take of the ashes of neither is there any water to the burnt heifer of purification drink. for sin, and running water shall 6 And Mo'ses and Aâr'on went be put thereto in a vessel:

water, and sprinkle it upon they fell upon their faces: and Prayer (15), Jos. 5.14. the tent, and upon all the vest the glory of the LORD appeared Ex.24.17, God's Glory. sels, and upon the persons that unto them. were there, and upon him that 7 ¶And the LORD spake unto touched a bone, or one slain, or Moges, saying, one dead, or a grave:

8 Take the rod, and gather p.p.Ex.17.5.

the third day, and on the sev- and speak ye unto the rock enth day: and on the seventh before their eyes; and it shall day he shall purify himself, and give forth his water, and thou himself in water, and shall be out of the rock: so thou shalt clean at even.

unclean, and shall not purify 9 And Mozes took the rod p.p.ch.17.10. Ex.12.15.Excommunication. himself, that soul shall be cut from before the LORD, as he off from among the congrega-commanded him.

and it shall be kept for the con-tion, because he hath defiled 2 Chr.33.7. Pollutions (3).

been sprinkled upon him: he ashes of the heifer shall wash 21 And it shall be a perpetual Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

his clothes, and be unclean un-statute unto them, that he that til the even: and it shall be sprinkleth the water of separa-unto the children of Ig'ra-el, tion shall wash his clothes; and Le.6.27, Washing.

til even. 22 And whatsoever the ununclean; and the soul that Le.7.21, Pollutions (1). 12 He shall purify himself toucheth it shall be unclean Le.5.2, Contamination.

CHAPTER 20 himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be

The death of Miriam. 7 Moses, smiting the rock, bringeth forth water. 22 Aaron's death; Eleasar suc-

ceedeth him.

dead, and purifieth not himself, gation, into the desert of Zin in dead, and purifieth not himself, gation, into the desert of Zin in defileth the tabernacle of the the first month; and the people ch.13.21, Wilderness of Zin. ich.27.14. LORD; and that soul shall be abode in Kā'desh; and Mir'i-am Ex. 2.4, Miriam, De. 24.9. Ex. 12.15, Excommunication. cut off from Ig'ra-el: because died there, and was buried there. the water of separation was not 2 And there was no water for Dry Places, 2 K.3.9. sprinkled upon him, he shall the congregation: and they

> Aâr'on. 3 And the people chode with Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2) when our brethren died before ch.11.15, Death Sought.

the congregation of the LORD one that is slain with a sword and our cattle should die there? body, or a bone of a man, or a us to come up out of E'gypt, to Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2). it is no place of seed, or of figs, ch.13.23, Figs. 17 And for an unclean person or of vines, or of pomegranates; Ex.28.33, Pomegranates

from the presence of the assem-18 And a clean person shall bly unto the door of the taber-take hyssop, and dip it in the nacle of the congregation, and p.p.ch.14.5.

19 And the clean person shall thou the assembly together, sprinkle upon the unclean on thou, and Aâr on thy brother,

wash his clothes, and bathe shalt bring forth to them water Ge.21.14, Water. clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be beasts drink.

Digitized by GOOGLE

160

10 And Mo'ses and Aar'on gath-tion, journeyed from Ka'desh, 1.2.2, Moses, ch.31.3. ered the congregation together and came unto mount Hôr. Mt. Hor, ch.21.4. before the rock, and he said un-to them, Hear now, ye rebels; Mö'ses and Aâr'on in mount e Self-exaltation.Pr.17.19. e.4.5, Man's Wrath. must we fetch you water out of Hôr, by the coast of the land of this rock? E'dom, saying, 11 And Moses lifted up his 24 Aâr'on shall be gathered Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold, [ch.31.2. e.11.4, Presumption (2), [2 Chr.26.16. hand, and with his rod he smote unto his people: for he shall the rock twice: and the water not enter into the land which ch.14.23, Exclusion (1). e.3.11. Disobedience (2), [Jos.7.1 came out abundantly, and the I have given unto the children congregation drank, and their of Is ra-el, because ye rebelled 1 S.S.7, Rebellion (2). e.21.14, Water, Jud.15.19. beasts also. against my word at the water 12 ¶And the LORD spake unto of Mer'i-bah. e.3.17. Sin Rebuked. Mo ses and Aâr on, Because ye 25 Take Aâr on and E-le-a zar Ex. 4.14, Aaron, v.28. believed me not, to sanctify me his son, and bring them up unto e.17.17, Unbelief (1) Mt.17.20. 's.29.2. Honor God. in the eyes of the children of mount Hor: in the eyes of the children of mounts and large h.14.23, Exclusion (1), bring this congregation into the ments, and put them upon E-le-Ex.6.23, Eleazar, ch.26.63. land which I have given them. a zar his son: and Aar on shall).p.Pa.95.8. 13 This is the water of Mer'i- be gathered unto his people, bah; because the children of and shall die there. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Ig'ra-el strove with the Lord, 27 And Mō'ges did as the Lord Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). and he was sanctified in them. |commanded: and they went up 14 ¶And Mo'ses sent messen- into mount Hôr in the sight of v.22, Mt. Hor. Ambassadors, ch.21.21. gers from Kā'desh unto the all the congregation.

Le.4.13, Congreg
king of E'dom, Thus saith thy
brother Iş'ra-el, Thou knowest of his garments, and put the mup Le.4.13, Congregation. all the travel that hath befall- on E-le-a zar his son; and Aar on died there in the top of the See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14. 15 How our fathers went down mount: and Mo'ses and E-le-a'p.p.Ge.46.6; Ex.12.40. into E'gypt, and we have dwelt zar came down from the mount. Ge.12.10, Egypt. in E'gypt a long time; and the 29 And when all the congrega-Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel, [Ps.105.25. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). E-gyp'tians vexed us, and our tion saw that Aâr'on was dead, they mourned for Aâr on thirty Ge.50.3, Mourning, De.34.8. 16 And when we cried unto the days, even all the house of Is. Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. LORD, he heard our voice, and ra-el. De.8.2. Divine Leader. sent an angel, and hath brought CHAPTER 21 us forth out of E'gypt: and, be the people murmuring are plagued B.C.1452. hold, we are in Ka'desh, a city with fiery serpents; 9 but healed by in the uttermost of thy border: a brazen serpent, etc. 17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will A ND when king A'rad the p.p.ch.33.40. p.p.ch.21.22. not pass through the fields, or the south, heard tell that is ra-el through the vineyards, neither came by the way of the spies; will we drink of the water of then he fought against Is ra-el, Ext.4.4, Opposers. Ge.21.14, Water. the wells: we will go by the and took some of them prison-Ge.14.12, Captives. Ge-21.30, Wells. king's high way, we will not ers.
turn to the right hand nor to 2 And Is'ra-el vowed a vow unGe.28.20, Vows Made,
[Jud.11.30. the left, until we have passed to the LORD, and said, If thou thy borders. wilt indeed deliver this people Ge.36.9. Edomites, De.2.4. 18 And E'dom said unto him, into my hand, then I will utterly Inhospitality, ch.21.23. Thou shalt not pass by me, lest destroy their cities. ch.31.7, Extermination. I come out against thee with 3 And the LORD hearkened to 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. the voice of Iş'ra-el, and deliv- Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 19 And the children of Iş'ra-el ered up the Ca'naan-ites; and said unto him, We will go by the they utterly destroyed them and Destruction (3), De.2.34. high way: and if I and my cat-their cities: and he called the tle drink of thy water, then I name of the place Hôr mah. p.p.De.2.6. ch.14.45, Hormah. will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go mount Hôr by the way of the ch.20.22, Mt. Hor, ch.33.37. Red sea, to compass the land of Ex.10.19, Red Sea. through on my feet. 20 And he said, Thou shalt not E'dom: and the soul of the peop.p.Jud.11.17. go through. And E'dom came ple was much discouraged be-Discouragement, Ne.4.10. out against him with much peo-cause of the way. Err.A.4, Opposers. 5 And the people spake against Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2), ple, and with a strong hand. Ge4.9, Selfishness (2), [21] Thus E'dom rerused to give you, and again fore have ye brought us up out of fore have ye brought us up out of the wilderness? der: wherefore Is'ra-el turned E'gypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). away from him. 22 ¶And the children of Is'ra-there any water; and our soul ch.20.2, Dry Places.

Ex.4.3, Serpents(1), De.8.15.

Ex.32.32, Intercession (3).

people.

eth upon it, shall live.

brass, he lived.

ley of Zā'red.

in the brooks of Är'nŏn.

16 ¶ And from thence they

the border of Mō'ab.

water.

O'both.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. See Salvation (2), Lu.1.69. Brazen Serpent, 2 K.18.4.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Mt.8.13. Faith (4).

See Christ the Life, Jn.1.4

ch.26.3, Moab.

Arnon, ch.22.36.

Ge.10.16, Amorites.

1 S.10.25, Books.

ch.13.23, Brooks, De.2.13.

ch.26.3. Moab.

Ge. 21.30, Wells.

See Living Water, Song 4.15. Ge.21.14, Water. Singing (2), 2 Chr.20.22.

ch.1.16, Princes.

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

from the wilderness they went Am'or-ites that were there. to Măt'ta-nah: Nå-hā'li-el: and from Nå-hā'li-|Ög the king of Bā'shān went out |Og, De.3.11.

20 And from Ba moth in the people, to the battle at Ed re-1. |valley, that is in the country of | 34 And the Lord said unto Mo'-

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. pents among the people, and which looketh toward Jesh'ipents among the people; and much mon.

21 ¶And Is ra-el sent messen. ch.20.14, Ambassadors.

[Jos.9.4] Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked. 7 Therefore the people came to Mö'ses, and said, We have Am'ôr-ites, saying, [Jud.10.10. 6.42.21, Guilt, Ezr.9.6.]

They bit the people; and middle gers unto Si'hon king of the gers unto Si'hon king of the Am'ôr-ites, saying, [Ge.10.16, Amort 22 Let me pass through thy against the LORD, and against we will not turn into the sheet pray unto the LORD, that fields, or into the vineyards;

And Mo'ses prayed for the of the well: but we will go along Ge.21.30, Wells. by the king's high way, until we

8 And the Lord said unto Mo'-be past thy borders.

ses, Make thee a fiery serpent,

23 And Si'hon would not suffer ch.20.18, Inhospitality.

[De.23.4] and set it upon a pole: and it Is ra-el to pass through his borshall come to pass, that every der: but Si'hon gathered all his one that is bitten, when he look-people together, and went out Ezr.4.4, Opposers. against Is ra-el into the wilder-

9 And Mo'ses made a serpent ness: and he came to Ja'haz, and of brass, and put it upon a pole, fought against Is ra-el.
and it came to pass, that if a 24 And Is ra-el smote him with serpent had bitten any man, the edge of the sword, and pos-Ge.14.15, Victories. when he beheld the serpent of sessed his land from Ar'non un-Jos.6.20, Conquests.

to Jabbok, even unto the chil-Ge.32.22; Jabbok, De.2.37. 10 ¶And the children of Ig'-dren of Am'mon: for the border ch.13.23, Brooks. ra-el set forward, and pitched in of the children of Am'mon was strong. 11 And they journeyed from 25 And Is ra-el took all these O'both, and pitched at Ij'e-ab'a-cities: and Ig'ra-el dwelt in all rim, in the wilderness which is the cities of the Am'ôr-ites, in Ge.10.16, Amorites.

before Mo'ab, toward the sun-Hesh'bon, and in all the villages rising.

thereof.

12 ¶ From thence they re- 26 For Hesh'bon was the city Heshbon, De.2.24. moved, and pitched in the val-of Sī'hon the king of the Am'or-v.21, Sihon. ites, who had fought against the 13 From thence they removed, former king of Mo'ab, and taken and pitched on the other side of all his land out of his hand, even Är'non, which is in the wilder unto Är'non.

ness that cometh out of the 27 Wherefore they that speak coasts of the Am'ôr-ites: for in proverbs say, Come into Hesh'-Ar'non is the border of Mo'ab, bon, let the city of Si'hon be between Mo'ab and the Am'or-built and prepared:

28 For there is a fire gone out

14 Wherefore it is said in the of Hesh'bon, a flame from the book of the wars of the LORD, city of Sihon: it hath con-p.p.De.2.9. What he did in the Red sea, and sumed Ar of Mo'ab, and the lords of the high places of Ar'-15 And at the stream of the non. brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon art undone, O people of Che-Chemosh, Jud.11.24.

mosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, went to Be'er: that is the well into captivity unto Si'hon king Ge.14.12, Captives. whereof the LORD spake unto of the Am'ôr-ites. Mō'ses, Gather the people to- 30 We have shot at them; gether, and I will give them Hesh bon is perished even unto Di'bŏn, and we have laid them Dibon, ch.32.3.

17 Then Is'ra-el sangthis song, waste even unto No'phah, which Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Spring up, O well; sing ye unto reacheth unto Měďo-bå. 31 Thus Iş'ra-el dwelt in the 18 The princesdigged the well, land of the Am'ôr-ites. Ge.10.16, Amorites. the nobles of the people digged 32 And Mo'ses sent to spy out Ge.42.9, Spies, De.1.22. it, by the direction of the law-Jā-ā'zēr, and they took the vil-Jazer, ch.32.1.

33 ¶And they turned and went 19 And from Mat'ta-nah to up by the way of Ba'shan: and Bashan, ch.32.33.

giver, with their staves. And lages thereof, and drove out the Jos. 6.20, Conquests.

against them, he, and all his Exr.4.4, Opposers.

Digitized by Google

6 And the LORD sent fiery ser- Mo'ab, to the top of Pis'gah, Mt. Pisgah, ch.23.14.

Ge.10.16, Amorites.

v.13, Arnon.

162

e.26.24."Fear not." x.14.14. God of Battles.

21. Sihon. .26, Heshbon.

os.6.20, Conquests. b.31.7. Extermination.

LC.1452

th.26.3. Monh. Jericho, De.3L3. Balak, Jos.24.9.

Ge.10.16, Amorites. Le.26.36, Terror, Jb.18.11.

De.7.24, Invincibility.

Ge.25.2, Midian, ch.31.3.

Belaam, v.12. p.p.De.23.4.

Ps.10.7. Cursing. p.p.ch.23.7.

Ps.118.9. Trust in Man.

p.p.Ex.23.8; Pr.17.23.

Earthly Reward, v.17.

Ge.44.15, Divination De.18.14.

Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances

10 And Bālaam said unto God, into the field: and Bālaam

ses, Fear him not: for I have Ba'lak the son of Zip'por, king of delivered him into thy hand, and Mo'ab, hath sent unto me, sayall his people, and his land; and ing. thou shalt do to him as thou 11 Behold, there is a people

bŏn. sons, and all his people, until come them, and drive them out. there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

CHAPTER 22

Balak's first message for Balaam re-fused: 15 his second obtaineth him. 22 an angel would have slain him. 2 an angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him.

A set forward, and pitched in you. the plains of Mo'ab on this side Jôr dan *by* Jěr i-chō.

por saw all that Is ra-el had done eth to come with us. to the Am'ôr-ites.

the people, because they were ourable than they. many: and Mo'ab was distressed 16 And they came to Ba'laam, because of the children of Is- and said to him, Thus saith Bara-el.

ers of Midian, Now shall this from coming unto me: company lick up all that are 17 For I will promote thee un- Jud.16.5, Bribery (2). round about us, as the ox licketh to very great honour, and I will Earthly Honor, 1 Chr.29.28. up the grass of the field. And do whatsoever thou sayest unto v.7, Earthly Reward, Balak the son of Zip'por was me: come therefore, I pray thee, king of the Mo'ab-ites at that curse me this people. time.

5 He sent messengers therefore said unto the servants of Ba'unto Bālaam the son of Bē'or to lak, If Bālak would give me his Pethôr, which is by the river of house full of silver and gold, I De. 4.39, Sovereignty of God. the land of the children of his cannot go beyond the word of ch.11.25, Inspiration (3). people, to call him, saying, Be the LORD my God, to do less or Jb.3.23, Limitations. hold, there is a people come out more. from E'gypt: behold, they cover 19 Now therefore, I pray you, the face of the earth, and they tarry ye also here this night, abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray will say unto me more. thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: per-laam at night, and said unto adventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: them; but yet the word which for I wot that he whom thou I shall say unto thee, that shalt blessest is blessed, and he whom thou do.

thou cursest is cursed 7 And the elders of Mo'ab and morning, and saddled his ass, the elders of Mid I-an departed and went with the princes of Jos. 7.21, Avarice (2). with the rewards of divination Mo ab. in their hand; and they came 22 ¶And God's anger was kin-Ex.4.14,God'sAnger,ch.25.3. unto Bā'laam, and spake unto dled because he went: and the him the words of Bā'lāk. 8 And he said unto them, way for an adversary against

Bā'laam. 9 And God came unto Balaam, way, and his sword drawn in De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. and said, What men are these his hand: and the ass turned with thee?

didst unto Sī'hon king of the come out of E'gypt, which cov-Am'or-ites, which dwelt at Hesh'-ereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; per-35 So they smote him, and his adventure I shall be able to over-

12 And God said unto Bā'- v.5, Balaam, v.21. laam, Thou shalt not go with De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. them; thou shalt not curse the Ex.19.5, God's People. people: for they are blessed. 13 And Balaam rose up in

the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refus-Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). ND the children of Is ra-el eth to give me leave to go with 14 And the princes of Mo'ab

rose up, and they went unto 2 NAnd Bālāk the son of Zip'- Bālāk, and said, Bālaam refus-15 ¶And Bā'lāk sent yet again 3 And Mo'ab was sore afraid of princes, more, and more hon-

lak the son of Zip por, Let noth-4 And Mo'ab said unto the eld-ing, I pray thee, hinder thee

18 And Balaam answered and

that I may know what the LORD

21 And Bālaam rose up in the v.5, Balaam, v.36.

angel of the LORD stood in the See Angels of Wrath Lodge here this night, and I will him. Now he was riding upon Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. bring you word again, as the his ass, and his two servants

LORD shall speak unto me: and were with him. the princes of Mō'ab abode with 23 And the ass saw the angel p.p.2 K.6.17; Da.10.7. of the LORD standing in the aside out of the way, and went

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

[Ge.19.1.

Digitized by GOOGLE

smote the ass, to turn her into out to meet him unto a city of Mo'ab, which is in the border ch.26.3. Mosb. 24 But the angel of the LORD of Ar non, which is in the ut-ch.21.13, Arnon, De.2.24. stood in a path of the vine-most coast. yards, a wall being on this side, 37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'and a wall on that side. laam, Did I not earnestly send 25 And when the ass saw the unto thee to call thee? whereangel of the LORD, she thrust fore camest thou not unto me? herself unto the wall, and am I not able indeed to promote See Promotion, Ge.39.5. crushed Bā'laam's foot against thee to honour? v.27, Cruelty (3). the wall: and he smote her 38 And Balaam said unto Ba'again.

26 And the angel of the Lord have I now any power at all to Jb.3.23, Limitations.

went further, and stood in a say any thing? the word that Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

narrow place, where was no God putteth in my mouth, that ch.11.25, Inspiration (3). p.p.Ho.2.6. 39 And Bālaam went with hand or to the left. 27 And when the ass saw the Bā'lāk, and they came unto Kir'angel of the LORD, she fell jath-hu'zoth. down under Ba'laam: and Ba'- 40 And Ba'lak offered oxen Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Ge.4.5. Man's Wrath. laam's anger was kindled, and and sheep, and sent to Bā'laam, Cruelty (3), 2 S.8.4. he smote the ass with a staff. and to the princes that were Ex.4.21, Wonders. 28 And the LORD opened the with him. Ge.22.3, Asses, De.22.10. mouth of the ass, and she said 41 And it came to pass on the p.p.Lu.19.40. unto Bālaam, What have I done morrow, that Bālāk took Bāunto thee, that thou hast smit-laam, and brought him up into the high places of Ba'al, that High Places, 1 K.11.7. ten me these three times? Baal. Jud.2.11. 29 And Bālaam said unto the thence he might see the utmost ass, Because thou hast mocked part of the people. me: I would there were a sword **CHAPTER 23** in mine hand, for now would I Balak's sacrifices. 7, 18 Balaam's B.C.1452. p.p.Ec.9.3; Je.17.9. kill thee. parables. p.p.1 Co.1.27. ou And the ass said unto Bā'- A ND Bā'laam said unto Bā'- laam, Am not I thine ass, upon A lak, Build me here seven Ex.25.37, Seven. ND Bā'laam said unto Bā'which thou hast ridden ever altars, and prepare me here since I was thine unto this seven oxen and seven rams. day? was I ever wont to do so 2 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'lāam unto thee? And he said, Nay, had spoken; and Bā'lāk and Ge.21.19, Eyes Opened, [2 K.6.17. 31 Then the LORD opened the Balaam offered on every altar Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rama. eyes of Bālaam, and he saw a bullock and a ram. Ge.32.1, Angels Appear,
[Jud.2.1. the angel of the LORD stand- 3 And Ba'laam said unto Ba'. ing in the way, and his sword lak, Stand by thy burnt offer- Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). drawn in his hand: and he ing, and I will go: peradven-bowed down his head, and fell ture the LORD will come to meet 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). flat on his face. me: and whatsoever he shew-32 And the angel of the LORD eth me I will tell thee. And he said unto him, Wherefore hast went to an high place. Ge.3.17. Sin Rebuked. thou smitten thine ass these 4 And God met Balaam: and Ge.12.7, DivineAppearances. three times? behold, I went out he said unto him, I have pre-

Pr.2.15, Evil Way. Pr.11.3, Perverseness.

Ps.92.6, Duliness (1).

Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

v.5, Balaam, ch.31.8,

slain thee, and saved her alive. shalt speak. 34 And Balaam said unto the 6 And he returned unto him, angel of the LORD, I have and, lo, he stood by his burnt sinned; for I knew not that sacrifice, he, and all the princes thou stoodest in the way of Mo'ab. against me: now therefore, if | 7 And he took up his parable, it displease thee, I will get me and said, Balak the king of back again.

way is perverse before me:

said unto Bā'laam, Go with the the east, saying, Come, curse men: but only the word that I me Jā'cob, and come, defy Iş'-p.p.1 S.17.10. shall speak unto thee, that thou ra-el. shalt speak. So Bā laam went 8 How shall I curse, whom God 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints. with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Bā'lāk heard defy, whom the LORD hath not that Balaam was come, he went defied?

turned from me these three 5 And the Lord put a word in ch.11.25, Inspiration(3), v.12 times: unless she had turned Balaam's mouth, and said, Refrom me, surely now also I had turn unto Bālāk, and thus thou Mō'ab hath brought me from

offered upon every altar a bul-

35 And the angel of the LORD A ram, out of the mountains of p.p.Ge.10.22.

hath not cursed? or how shall I

Digitized by GOOGLE

to withstand thee, because thy pared seven altars, and I have

33 And the ass saw me, and lock and a ram.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2), De.4.37. Ex.33.16, Separation (2), [De.7.2.

Ge. 15.5, Posterity Promised.

Death of Righteous, Ps.23.4.

See Cursing Forbidden, [Ec.10.20]

De.26.16, Obedience (1). ch.11.25, Inspiration (3), [2 S.23.2.

p.p.Jos.24.10. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.21.20,Mt. Pisgah,De.3.27. Ge.8.20, Altars (1).

Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances. See Inspiration (3), ch.11.25,

p.p.1 S.3.17.

De.32.4, God of Truth. Ps.33.11, Immutability.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). See Divine Counsels, [Ps.33.11.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2). Ge.28,15, Divine Presence, Le.9.24, Shouting.

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

p.p.De.33.17.

Jb.11.18, Security.

9 For from the top of the rocks there any divination against Is'- Ge.44.15, Divination. I see him, and from the hills I ra-el: according to this time it p.p.Ps.31.19.

behold him: lo, the people shall shall be said of Ja'cob and of Is'reckoned among the nations.

fourth part of Isra-el? Let me shall not lie down until he eat and let my last end be like his! of the slain. 11 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'- 25 ¶And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, What hast thou done un-laam, Neither curse them at all, to me? I took thee to curse nor bless them at all.

hast blessed them altogether. Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put

in my mouth? to another place, from whence that thou mayest curse me them thou mayest see them: thou from thence. shalt see but the utmost part

all: and curse me them from eth toward Jesh'i-mon.

of Pis'gah, and built seven al-locks and seven rams. tars, and offered a bullock and

a ram on *every* altar. 15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, and a ram on every altar. Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD

vonder. 16 And the LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'lăk,

and say thus. 17 And when he came to him,

ab with him. And Balak said wilderness, unto him, What hath the LORD 2 And Balaam lifted up his spoken?

and said, Rise up, Ba'lak, and their tribes; and the spirit of ch.11.25, Holy Spirit (4), hear; hearken unto me, thou God came upon him. son of Zip'por:

19 God is not a man, that he and said, Balaam the son of should lie; neither the son of Be'or hath said, and the man man, that he should repent: whose eyes are open hath said: Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. hath he said, and shall he not 4 He hath said, which heard Pr. 8.34, Hearing (1).

commandment to bless: and eyes open: he hath blessed; and I cannot 5 How goodly are thy tents, O

shall he not make it good?

reverse it. 21 He hath not beheld iniq- 1s'ra-el! uity in Jā'cob, neither hath he 6 As the valleys are they seen perverseness in Iş'ra-el: spread forth, as gardens by the

and the shout of a king is aloes which the LORD hath among them.

22 God brought them out of side the waters. E'gypt; he hath as it were the 7 He shall pour the water out strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchant-shall be in many waters, and ment against Ja'cob, neither is his king shall be higher than p.p.1 S.15.32.

dwell alone, and shall not be ra-el, What hath God wrought! Ps.8.3, God's Works. 24 Behold, the people shall rise

Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right- 10 Who can count the dust of up as a great men, leous. Jā'cob, and the number of the himself as a young lion: he cat

die the death of the righteous, of the prey, and drink the blood De.7.24, Invincibility.

mine enemies, and, behold, thou 26 But Bā'laam answered and

said unto Bālāk, Told not I thee, Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). 12 And he answered and said, saying, All that the LORD speak-De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. eth, that I must do?

27 ¶And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Come, I pray thee, I will p.p.v.13. 13 And Bā lāk said unto him, bring thee unto another place; Come, I pray thee, with me un-peradventure it will please God See Immutability, Ps. 33.11.

28 And Bālāk brought Bālaam of them, and shalt not see them unto the top of Pē'or, that look-p.p.ch.21.20. 29 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'-14 ¶And he brought him into lak, Build me here seven altars, Ge.8.20, Altars (1).

the field of Zo'phim, to the top and prepare me here seven bul- Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. 30 And Bālāk did as Bālaam

had said, and offered a bullock Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

CHAPTER 24

Balaam foretelleth Israel's happi- B.C.1452. ness: 15 he prophesisth of the Star of Jacob, etc. ND when Bā'laam saw that

1 it pleased the LORD to bless Is'ra-el, he went not, as at other Ex.6.7. Israel (2). behold, he stood by his burnt times, to seek for enchantments, p.p.ch.23.3,15. offering, and the princes of Mo'-but he set his face toward the Ge.44.15, Divination.

eyes, and he saw Is'ra-el abid-p.p.ch.2.2. 18 And he took up his parable, ing in his tents according to

3 And he took up his parable, p.p.ch.23.7.

do it? or hath he spoken, and the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. 20 Behold, I have received into a trance, but having his Trances, Ac. 10.10.

Jā'cob, and thy tabernacles, O

the LORD his God is with him, river's side, as the trees of lign Trees (3), Ps.1.3. planted, and as cedar trees be- 1 K.4.33, Cedara.

of his buckets, and his seed

165

Balaam's prophecy of the Star of Jacob. NUMBERS, 25 A'găg, and his kingdom shall able, and said, Am'a-lek was De.26.19, Israel Exalted. be exalted. the first of the nations: but De.8.2. Divine Leader. 8 God brought him forth out his latter end shall be that he of E'gypt; he hath as it were perish for ever. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). De.7.24, Invincibility. the strength of an unicorn: he 21 And he looked on the Ken' See Heathen Cast Out, [Ex.34.24. shall eat up the nations his ites, and took up his parable, enemies, and shall break their and said, Strong is thy dwellingbones, and pierce them through place, and thou puttest thy nest with his arrows. in a rock. 9 He couched, he lay down as 22 Nevertheless the Kenite De.33,22, Lions (2), a lion, and as a great lion: who shall be wasted, until As'shur shall stir him up? Blessed is he shall carry thee away captive, that blesseth thee, and cursed is 23 And he took up his parable, Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. p.p.Ge.12.3; 27.29. ne that curseth thee.

10 ¶And Bālāk's anger was when God doeth this! he that curseth thee. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. kindled against Balaam, and 24 And ships shall come from Ships, 1 K.9.26. he smote his hands together: the coast of Chit'tim, and shall and Bālāk said unto Bālaam, I afflict As'shur, and shall afflict p.p.Ge.11.14. called thee to curse mine ene E'ber, and he also shall perish Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded. mies, and, behold, thou hast al- for ever. together blessed them these 25 And Balaam rose up, and three times. went and returned to his place: 11 Therefore now flee thou to and Balak also went his way. thy place: I thought to promote CHAPTER 25 ch.22.17, Earthly Honor. thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Raleam said unto Ra'.

The Israelites' whoredom and idolatry with Moab. 6 Zimri and Cosbi slain. SeeHonor fromGod,1 K.3.13. 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints. from honour. 12 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lak, Spake I not also to thy mes-ND Igra-el abode in Shit'-A tim, and the people began sengers which thou sentest unto me, saving, to commit whoredom with the Mt.5.28, Impurity. 13 If Ba'lak would give me his daughters of Mo'ab. Ge.19.37, Moabites, De.2.9. house full of silver and gold, I 2 And they called the people ch.33.55, Evil Associa-cannot go beyond the command-unto the sacrifices of their gods: p.p.ch.22.18. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. ment of the LORD, to do either and the people did eat, and good or bad of mine own mind; bowed down to their gods. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4), Jud. 3.7. but what the LORD saith, that 3 And Igra-el joined himself will I speak? unto Bā'al-pē'or: and the anger Basl-peor, De.4.3. Je.1.7. Speak "The Word." 14 And now, behold, I go un- of the LORD was kindled against Ex.4.14, God's Anger, (ch.32.13. to my people: come therefore, Is'ra-el. ch.11.25, Prophesying. and I will advertise thee what 4 And the LORD said unto this people shall do to thy peo- Mo'ses, Take all the heads of De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. p.p.Mi.6.5. ple in the latter days. the people, and hang them up 15 And he took up his parable, before the LORD against the p.p.De.13.17. and said, Balaam the son of sun, that the fierce anger of the Be or hath said, and the man LORD may be turned away from whose eyes are open hath said: Is'ra-el.

16 He hath said, which heard 5 And Mo'ses said unto the p.p.Ex.32.27. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). the words of God, and knew the judges of Igra-el, Slay ye every Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2). Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. knowledge of the most High, one his men that were joined 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. which saw the vision of the unto Ba'al-pe'or. Almighty, falling into a trance, 6 ¶And, behold, one of the children of Igra-el came and brought but having his eyes open: 17 I shall see him, but not unto his brethren a Mid an-now: I shall behold him, but it is woman in the sight of p.p.Re.1.7. not nigh: there shall come a Mo'ses, and in the sight of all

(tions (2).

Ge.49.10, Sceptres, Est.4.11. tre shall rise out of Is ra-el, and of Is ra-el, who were weeping Ge.27.34, Weeping (2). shall smite the corners of Mo'-before the door of the taberna-Ex.25.8, Tabernade.

7 And when Phin'e-has, the Ex.6.25, Phinehas, ch.31.6.

possession for his enemies; and rose up from among the con- 2 K.10.16, Zealeusness.

Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion.

Ge.36.12, Amalek.

p.p.Ge.27.37.

lş'ra-el shall do valiantly. 19 Out of Jā'cob shall come he in his hand;

See Christ the Light, Is.9.2. Star out of Jacob, and a Scep-the congregation of the children

that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remain-of Is ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2).

20 And when he looked on the man of Igra-el, and the Am'a-lek, he took up his par-woman through her belly. So

of Shĕth.

18 And E'dom shall be a pos-son of E-le-a'zar, the son of session, Se'ir also shall be a Aâr'on the priest, saw it, he

gregation, and took a javelin

ab, and destroy all the children cle of the congregation.

the plague was stayed from el, which went forth out of the the children of Is'ra-el. land of É'gypt. 9 And those that died in the 5 ¶Reu'ben, the eldest son of Ge.29.32, Reuben. plague were twenty and four Iş'ra-el: the children of Reu'e.26.21, Plagues, De.28.59. ben; Hā'noch, of whom cometh thousand. x.6.6, God's Judgments. 10 TAnd the LORD spake unto the family of the Ha'noch-ites: of Pal'lu, the family of the Mō'ses, saving, 11 Phin'e-has, the son of E-le-Păl'lu-ites: ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the 6 Of Hez'ron the family of the priest, hath turned my wrath Hez'ron-ites: of Car'mi, the famaway from the children of Isra- ily of the Carmites.
el, while he was zealous for my 7 These are the families of the ! K.10-16, Zealousness. sake among them, that I con-Reu'ben-ites: and they that were sumed not the children of Ig-numbered of them were forty ra-el in my jealousy. and three thousand and seven Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, Behold, I hundred and thirty. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2), [Jud.2.1. give unto him my covenant of 8 And the sons of Păl'lu: peace: Ê-lī'ab. 13 And he shall have it, and 9 And the sons of E-lī'ab; Nehis seed after him, even the mu'el, and Dā'than, and Ā-bī' See Dathan and Abiram, covenant of an everlasting ram. This is that Dā'than and priesthood; because he was Ā-bī'ram, which were famous Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-[eous. p.p.Ex.40.15. zealous for his God, and made in the congregation, who strove an atonement for the children against Mo'ses and against Aâr'-Le.4.20, Atonement. on in the company of Kō'rah, ch.16.1, Korah, Jude 11. 14 Now the name of the Is'ra- when they strove against the 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2). el-ite that was slain, even that LORD: was slain with the Mid i-an-it-ish 10 And the earth opened her Ge.37.28, Midianites. woman, was Zim'ri, the son of mouth, and swallowed them up Sā'lu, a prince of a chief house together with Kō'rah, when that ch.1.16, Princes. company died, what time the fire Ge.19.24, Fire (3). ch.1.22, Tribe of Simeon, among the Sim'e-on-ites. ch. 26.14. 15 And the name of the Midi-devoured two hundred and fifty p.p.ch.16.38. an-it-ish woman that was slain men: and they became a sign. 11 Notwithstanding the chil- Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. was Coz bi, the daughter of Zûr; he was head over a people, and dren of Ko'rah died not. p.p.Eze.18.20. 12 The sons of Sim'e-on after Ge.29.33, Simeon. Ex.2.15. Midian (b). of a chief house in Midi-an. 16 ¶And the LORD spake unto their families: of Nemū'el, the family of the Ne-mu'el-ites: of Mō'ses, saying, 17 Vex the Midi-an-ites, and Jā'min, the family of the Jā'minsmite them: ites: of Jā'chin, the family of 18 For they vex you with their the Jā'chin-ītes: De.13.6, Enticers. wiles, wherewith they have be 13 Of Zerah, the family of the guiled you in the matter of Zärhites: of Shā'ul, the family ch.33.55, Evil Associations. Pe'or, and in the matter of of the Sha'ul-ites. Cozbi, the daughter of a prince 14 These are the families of of Mid'i-an, their sister, which the Sim'e-on-ites, twenty and ch.1.22, Tribe of Simeon, Jos.19.1. was slain in the day of the two thousand and two hundred. plague for Pe'or's sake. 15 The children of Gad after Ge.30.11, Gad, 1 Chr.5.11. their families: of Ze'phon, the CHAPTER 26 family of the Ze'phon-ites: of Israel numbered. 52 The inheritance Hag'gi, the family of the Hag's B.C.1452. gites: of Shu'ni, the family of and Joshua. A ND it came to pass after the Shu'nites:

the plague, that the Lord 16 Of Öz'ni, the family of the spake unto Moges and unto Oznites: of Eri, the family of E-le-azar the son of Aaron the the Erites: Ex.6.23, Eleazar. priest, saying, 17 Of A'rod, the family of the ch.1.2, Census, 2 S.24.2. 2 Take the sum of all the con- A'rod-ites: of A-reli, the family gregation of the children of of the A-re lites.

Igra-el, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their the children of Gad according fathers' house, all that are able to those that were numbered of ch.32.17. Warriors. to go to war in Iş'ra-el. them, forty thousand and five 3 And Mo'ses and E-le-a'zar the hundred. priest spake with them in the 19 The sons of Judah were Ge.29.35, Judah. plains of Mo'ab by Jôr'dan near Er and O'nan: and Er and O'nan p.p.Ge.38.7,10. Moab, De.2.18. ch.22.1, Jericho. Jer'i-cho, saying, died in the land of Ca'naan.

ward; as the LORD commanded the family of the Shē'lan-ītes:

Mô'ges and the children of Iş'ra- of Phā'rez, the family of the Ge.38.29, Phares, 1 Chr.2.4.

4 Take the sum of the people, 20 And the sons of Jū'dah after from twenty years old and up-their families were; of Shē'lah,

Ge.30.18, Issachar,

Ge.30.20. Zebulun.

Ge.30.24, Joseph.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

Ge.50.23, Machir, ch.32.39.

NUMBERS, 26 Phär'zītes: of Zē'rah, the family 36 And these are the sons of Shu'the-lah: of E'ran, the famof the Zär hites. 21 And the sons of Phā'rez ilv of the E'ran-ites. were; of Hez'ron, the family of 37 These are the families of the Hez'ron-ites: of Hā'mul, the the sons of E'phra-im according family of the Hā'mul-ītes. to those that were numbered of 22 These are the families of them, thirty and two thousand Jū'dah according to those that and five hundred. These are were numbered of them, three the sons of Jo'seph after their Ge.30.24, Joseph. score and sixteen thousand and families. five hundred. 38 The sons of Ben'ja-min Ge.35.18, Benjamin. 23 ¶Of the sons of Is'sa-char after their families: of Bē'la, the after their families: of Tola, family of the Bela-ites: of Ash'the family of the Tola-ites: of bel, the family of the Ashbel-Pu'á, the family of the Pu'nites: ites: of A-hi'ram, the family of 24 Of Jash'ub, the family of the A-hi'ram-ites: the Jash'ub-ites: of Shim'ron, 39 Of Shu'pham, the family of the family of the Shim'ron-ites, the Shu'pham-ites: of Hu'pham, 25 These are the families of the family of the Hū'pham-ītes. Is'sa-char according to those 40 And the sons of Bē'la were that were numbered of them, Ard and Na'a-man: of Ard, the threescore and four thousand family of the Ardites: and of and three hundred. Nā'a-man, the family of the 26 ¶Of the sons of Zeb'u-lun Na'a-mites. after their families: of Sered, 41 These are the sons of Ben'the family of the Sar'dites: of ja-min after their families: and Elon, the family of the Elon-they that were numbered of ites: of Jäh'le-el, the family of them were forty and five thouthe Jäh⁄lŏ-el-ītes. sand and six hundred. 27 These are the families of 42 These are the sons of Dan Ge. 30.6. Dan. the Zeb'u-lun-ites according to after their families: of Shu'those that were numbered of ham, the family of the Shu-them, threescore thousand and ham-ites. These are the famifive hundred. lies of Dăn after their families. 28 The sons of Jo'seph after 43 All the families of the Shu' their families were Mā-nās'seh ham-ītes, according to those and E'phră-ĭm. that were numbered of them, 29 Of the sons of Mā-năs'seh: were threescore and four thouof Mā'chĭr, the family of the Mā'- sand and four hundred. chir-ites: and Marchir begat 44 TOf the children of Ash'er Ge.30.13. Asher. Gil'e-ad: of Gil'e-ad come the after their families: of Jim'na, family of the Gil'e-ad-ites. the family of the Jim'nites: of 30 These are the sons of Gil'e-Jes'u-i, the family of the Jes'uad. of Je-e'zer, the family of the ites: of Be-ri'ah, the family of Jē-ē'zer-ītes: of Hē'lěk, the fam- the Bē-rī'ītes. ily of the Hē'lek-ītes. 45 Of the sons of Be-ri'ah: of 31 And of As'ri-el, the family He'ber, the family of the He'of the As'ri-el-ites: and of She'-ber-ites: of Mal'chi-el, the famchem, the family of the She'-ily of the Mal'chi-el-ites. chem-ites: 46 And the name of the daugh-32 And of She-mī'da, the fam-ter of Ash'er was Sā'rah.
ily of the She-mī'da-ītes: and of
He'pher, the family of the He'-the sons of Ash'er according to pher-ites those that were numbered of 33 And Zē-lō'phe-had the son them; who were fifty and three of He'pher had no sons, but thousand and four hundred. daughters: and the names of the 48 $\P Of$ the sons of Naph ta-li Ge. 30.8. Naph tall. daughters of Zē-lō'phe-hăd were after their families: of Jäh'-Mäh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hog'lah, ze-el, the family of the Jäh'ze-Mil'cah, and Tir'zah. el-ites: of Gū'ni, the family of 34 These are the families of the Gü'nītes: Mā-năs'seh, and those that were 49 Of Jē'zēr, the family of the numbered of them, fifty and two Je zer-ites: of Shillem, the famthousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶These are the sons of 50 These are the families of thousand and seven hundred. E'phră-im after their families: Năph'ta-lī according to their of Shu'the-lah, the family of the families: and they that were

Ge.41.52, Ephraim.

p.p.ch.27.1.

51 These were the numbered p.p.ch.

Shu'thal-hites: of Be'cher, the numbered of them were forty family of the Bach'rites: of Ta'- and five thousand and four hun-

han, the family of the Tahan-dred.

ites.

of the children of Ig'ra-el, six children of Ig'ra-el in the wilhundred thousand and a thou-derness of Si'nai. sand seven hundred and thirty. 65 For the LORD had said of 1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure. 52 ¶And the LORD spake unto them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was ch.14.23, Exclusion (1), [ch.32.11. Mo'ses, saying, 53 Unto these the land shall not left a man of them, save Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. be divided for an inheritance Caleb the son of Je-phun'neh, ch.13.6, Caleb, ch.34.19. ch.36.2, Inheritance, according to the number of and Josh'u-a the son of Nun. Ex.17.9, Joshus. CHAPTER 27 54 To many thou shalt give p.p.ch.33.54. the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall

The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritance. 12 Moses sueth for a successor: 18 Joshua is appointed. Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1). his inheritance be given ac-cording to those that were num-De_32.4, Divine Justice. bered of him. He'pher, the son of Gil'e-ad, the 55 Notwithstanding the land son of Mā'chir, the son of Māshall be divided by lot: accord-nas'seh, of the families of Ma Le.16.8, Casting Lots, [Jos.18.10. ing to the names of the tribes nas seh the son of Joseph: and of their fathers they shall in-these are the names of his p.p.ch.34.13. daughters; Mäh'lah, Nö'ah, and See Wise Women, Pr.11.16. herit. 56 According to the lot shall Hog lah, and Mil'cah. and Tir'the possession thereof be di-zah. vided between many and few. 2 And they stood before Mo-57 ¶And these are they that seg, and before E-le-ā'zar the Ex.6.23, Eleazar. Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.35.2. were numbered of the Levites priest, and before the princes ch.1.16, Princes. after their families: of Ger- and all the congregation, by Ge.46.11, Gershon. shon, the family of the Ger'-the door of the tabernacle of Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. shon-ites: of Ko'hath, the fam-the congregation, saying, ily of the Ko'hath-ites: of 3 Our father died in the wil-p.p.ch.14.35. ch.3.30. Kohathitea. Mē-rā'rī, the family of the Mē-derness, and he was not in the ch.3.36, Merarites. rā'rītes. company of them that gathered 58 These are the families of themselves together against the p.p.ch.16.1. the Le'vites: the family of the LORD in the company of Ko'rah; Lib'nites, the family of the but died in his own sin, and had Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. He'bron-ites, the family of the no sons. Mäh'lites, the family of the Mū- 4 Why should the name of shites, the family of the Kō' our father be done away from rath-ites. And Ko'hath begat among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us See Justice Enjoined, 59 And the name of Am'ram's therefore a possession among De.16.20. wife was Joch'e-bed, the daugh-the brethren of our father. ter of Le'vi, whom her mother 5 And Mo'ses brought their bare to Le'vi in E'gypt: and she cause before the LORD. Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. Ex.4.14, Aaron. Ex.2.2, Moses. Ex.2.4, Miriam. bare unto Am'ram Aâr'on and 6 ¶And the Lord spake unto Mő'ses, and Mir'i-am their sister. Mő'ses, saying,
60 And unto Aâr'on was born 7 The daughters of Zê-lő'phe-Nã'dăb, and Ā-bi'hū, E-le-ā'zar, hād speak right: thou shalt De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Ex.6.23, Eleazar. and Ith'a-mär.

| surely give them a possession | 61 And Nā'dăb and Ā-bī'hū of an inheritance among their died, when they offered strange father's brethren; and thou Ex.6.23, Abihu. Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2). fire before the LORD. shalt cause the inheritance of 62 And those that were num-their father to pass unto them. bered of them were twenty and 8 And thou shalt speak unto three thousand, all males from the children of Is'ra-el, saying, p.p.ch.1.49. a month old and upward: for If a man die, and have no son, Ge. 15.3, Heirs, ch. 36.9. they were not numbered among then ye shall cause his inherit-Laws of Inheritance, [ch.33.54. the children of Is'ra-el, because ance to pass unto his daughter. there was no inheritance given 9 And if he have no daughter, ch.18.20, Priests' Inherit [ance, De.10.9. them among the children of Is'-then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. ra-el. 63 These are they that were numbered by Moges and E-le-a, then ye shall give his inherit-Ex.6.23, Eleazar, ch.34.17. See Census, v.2. zar the priest, who numbered ance unto his father's brethren. the children of Is'ra-el in the 11 And if his father have no plains of Mô'ab by Jôr'dan near brethren, then ye shall give his v.3, Moeb. ch.22.1, Jericho. Jěr i-chō. inheritance unto his kinsman 64 But among these there was that is next to him of his fam-not a man of them whom Mo'-ily, and he shall possess it: and p.p.De.2.14. ses and Aâr on the priest num- it shall be unto the children of ch.1.2, Census, bered, when they numbered the Is ra-el a statute of judgment, Ex.15.26, Statutes.

p.p.De.3.27.

Mt. Abarim. ch.33.48. Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold. See Aaron, ch.20.28. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

ch.13.21, Wilderness of Zin, [ch.33.36. Zin, in the strife of the congre-offer in the morning, and the

p.p.Ex.17.7.

p.p.ch.16.22; He.12.9. Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), De.32.6, Universal Father. D.D.De.31.2: 1 S.8.20.

p.p.Mt.9.36. Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-[ments. Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.32.12. Eze.36.27, "Spirit" Inch.8.10, Laying on Hands(2), [De.34.9.

v.23. Charges. p.p.ch.11.17: 1 S.10.6.

p.p.De.34.9.

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. Ex.28.30, Urim and Thummim, De.33.8.

Le.4.13, Congregation. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),

Ge.39.5. Promotion.

ch.8.10, Laying on Hands (2). Charges, De.31.23. Ex.29.9, Consecration (3),

[Ac.6.6. hand of Mō'ses.

B.C.1452.

as the LORD commanded Mo'ses, sacrifices made by fire, for a

13 And when thou hast seen by fire which ye shall offer un-

brother was gathered. 14 For ye rebelled against my ing.

LORD, saying, 16 Let the LORD, the God of fering, which was ordained in the spirits of all flesh, set a man mount Si'nai for a sweet savour, over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before LORD. fore them, and which may lead of shall be the fourth part of them out, and which may bring an hin for the one lamb: in the Ex. 29.40, Hin. Rec. 4.11. them in; that the congregation holy place shalt thou cause the Ex.26.33, Holy Place.

which have no shepherd.

Mō'ses, Take thee Josh'u-à the thou offer at even: as the meat son of Nun, a man in whom is offering of the morning, and as the spirit, and lay thine hand the drink offering thereof, thou upon him; shalt offer it, a sacrifice made

a'zar the priest, and before all the LORD. the congregation; and give him 9 \ And on the sabbath day a charge in their sight.

thine honour upon him, that all flour for a meat offering, min-the congregation of the children gled with oil, and the drink ofof Igra-el may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before 10 This is the burnt offering p.p.Ese.46.4. of Is'ra-el may be obedient.

iudgment of O'rim before the drink offering. the children of Igra-el with two young bullocks, and one Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

him, even all the congregation. ram, seven lambs of the first Ex.29.39, Lambs. 22 And Mo ses did as the LORD year without spot; commanded him: and he took 12 And three tenth deals of Jösh'u-a, and set him before flour for a meat offering, min-E-le-a zar the priest, and before gled with oil, for one bullock; all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon a meat offering, mingled with him, and gave him a charge, as oil, for one ram; the LORD commanded by the 13 And a several tenth deal of

CHAPTER 28

Offerings to be observed. 3 The con-tinual burnt offering. 9 The offer-ings on the sabbath, 11 the new moons, 16 the passover, etc.

Mo'ses, saying,

Is ra-el, and say unto them, My fourth part of an hin unto a offering, and my bread for my lamb: this is the burnt offering

12 ¶And the LORD said unto sweet savour unto me, shall ye Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. Mo'ses. Get thee up into this observe to offer unto me in their Ex.25.2, Giving (1). mount Ab'a-rim, and see the due season.

land which I have given unto 3 And thou shalt say unto the children of Isra-el. it, thou also shalt be gathered to the LORD; two lambs of the Ex.29.39, Lambs.

unto thy people, as Aâr on thy first year without spot day by Ex.12.5, Unblemished. day, for a continual burnt offer- Ex.29.18. Burnt-offering commandment in the desert of 4 The one lamb shalt thou

gation, to sanctify me at the other lamb shalt thou offer at water before their eyes: that even; is the water of Meribah in 5 And atenth part of an ephah Ka'desh in the wilderness of of flour for a meat offering,

mingled with the fourth part 15 ¶And Mō'ses spake unto the of an hin of beaten oil. 6 It is a continual burnt of-

a sacrifice made by fire unto the them, and which may go in be- 7 And the drink offering there- Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings

of the LORD be not as sheep strong wine to be poured unto Ge.14.18, Wine (2), De.14.26. the LORD for a drink offering. 18 TAnd the LORD said unto 8 And the other lamb shalt

19 And set him before E-le-by fire, of a sweet savour unto two lambs of the first year with- Ex.29.39, Lambs. 20 And thou shalt put some of out spot, and two tenth deals of Ex.29.2, Flour.

E-le-a zar the priest, who shall of every sabbath, beside the conask counsel for him after the tinual burnt offering, and his

LORD: at his word shall they 11 TAnd in the beginnings of ch.10.10, New Moons, [1 S.20.5. go out, and at his word they your months ye shall offer a [1 S.20. shall come in, both he, and all burnt offering unto the LORD; Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

and two tenth deals of flour for

flour mingled with oil for a meat Ex. 29.2. Flour. offering unto one lamb; for a Ex. 29.2. Oil (2). burnt offering of a sweet sa-Ge. E. 21. Meal-offerings. vour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. ND the LORD spake unto shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part 2 Command the children of of an hin unto a ram, and a

Ex.29.2, Flour. Lc.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai. Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

Ge. 15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings.

his meat offering, (they shall be months of the year. 15 And one kid of the goats for unto you without blemish) and Ex.12.5. Unblemished. a sin offering unto the LORD their drink offerings. shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his
The affering at the feast of trumpets,
drink offering.

7 at the day of afflicting their souls,

16 ¶And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the LORD.

Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. days shall unleavened bread be work: it is a day of blowing the Le.23.24, Feast of Trumpets, Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread, [De.16.8. esten.

Ex.12.16, Convocation, v.26.

do no manner of servile work the LORD; one young bullock, Ex.29.11, Bullocks. therein:

one ram, and seven lambs of Ge.15.9, Rams.

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice the first year without blemish:

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.29.2, Flour.

Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

Ex.29.2. Oil (2).

Ge.15.9, Rams.

Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

Ex.12.16, Convocation. Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

Ex.22.29, First-fruits. Ex.23.16, Peast of Pentecost De.16.10. Ex.12.16, Convocation, [ch.29.7.

Ex.23.12. Rest Enjoined.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.29.2, Flour. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ge.15.9, Goats. Le.4.20, Atonement. of every month throughout the the continual burnt offering, and

lambs of the first year: they two tenth deals for a ram, ish:

tenth deals for a ram: 21 A several tenth deal shalt the month, and his meat offerthou offer for every lamb, ing, and the daily burnt offering, throughout the seven lambs: and his meat offering, and their

for you. 23 Ye shall offer these beside unto the torn the burnt offering in the morn- 7 ¶ And ye shall have on Ex. 30.10, Atonement Day. [He.9.7. burnt offering.

offer daily, throughout the seven shall not do any work therein: Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

offering, and his drink offering. first year; they shall be unto 25 And on the seventh day ye you without blemish: shall have an holy convocation; 9 And their meat ye shall do no servile work.

meat offering unto the LORD, ram,

shall do no servile work: offering for a sweet savour unto sin offering; beside the sin of p.p.v.5.

year; 28 And their meat offering of drink offerings.

two tenth deals unto one ram, have an holy convocation; ye Ex.12.16, Convocation.

29 A several tenth deal unto shall do no servile work, and ye Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. one lamb, throughout the seven shall keep a feast unto the LORD

30 And one kid of the goats,

to make an atonement for you. offering, a sacrifice made by 31 Ye shall offer them beside fire, of a sweet savour unto the

at the feast of trumpets, etc.

B.C.1452.

Ge.35.14. Drink-offerings. CHAPTER 29

13 at the feast of tabernacles. ND in the seventh month, on

the first day of the month. 17 And in the fifteenth day of ye shall have an holy convoca- Ex.12.16, Convocation. this month is the feast: seven tion; ye shall do no servile Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

trumpets unto you.

18 In the first day shall be 2 And ye shall offer a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. an holy convocation; ye shall offering for a sweet savour unto Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

made by fire for a burnt offering 3 And their meat offering shall Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. unto the LORD; two young bulbe of flour mingled with oil, three Ex.29.2, Flour. locks, and one ram, and seven tenth deals for a bullock, and

shall be unto you without blem- 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven 20 And their meat offering lambs:
shall be of flour mingled with 5 And one kid of the goats for Ge.15.9, Goats.

oil: three tenth deals shall ye a sin offering, to make an atone- Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. offer for a bullock, and two ment for you: 6 Beside the burnt offering of Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings

22 And one goat for a sin of-drink offerings, according unto Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. fering, to make an atonement their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire

month an holy convocation; and Ex.12.16, Convocation. 24 After this manner ye shall ye shall afflict your souls: ye

days, the meat of the sacrifice 8 But ye shall offer a burnt of Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. made by fire, of a sweet savour fering unto the LORD for a sweet unto the LORD: it shall be of-savour; one young bullock, one Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams, and seven lambs of the German, and seven lambs of the Ex.29.39, Lambs.

9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with p.p.v.3. 26 TAlso in the day of the oil, three tenth deals to a bulfirstfruits, when ye bring a new lock, and two tenth deals to one after your weeks be out, ye shall 10 A several tenth deal for

have an holy convocation; ye one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 27 But ye shall offer the burnt 11 One kid of the goats for a

the LORD; two young bullocks, fering of atonement, and the one ram, seven lambs of the first continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their flour mingled with oil, three 12 TAnd on the fifteenth day tenth deals unto one bullock, of the seventh month ye shall Le.23.34, Feast of Taber

seven days: Ge. 2.3, Seven Days. 13 And ye shall offer a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Le.2.1. Meal-offerings. Ex.29.2. Flour. Ex.29.2. Oil (2).

Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings.

Ex.29.11. Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14. Drink-offerings.

Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ge.15.9, Goats. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ge.15.9, Goata. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

14 And their meat offering blemish: shall be of flour mingled with 30 And bullock of the thirteen bullocks, locks, for the rams, and for the two tenth deals to each ram of lambs, shall be according to

the two rams. 15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs: ing; beside the continual burnt Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. 16 And one kid of the goats for offering, his meat offering, and

a sin offering; beside the con- his drink offering. offering, and his drink offering. seven bullocks, two rams, and Rx.29.11, Bullocks. 17 ¶And on the second day ye fourteen lambs of the first year Ex.29.39, Lambs. shall offer twelve young bul-without blemish: shall offer twelve young bul-without blemish:

bullocks, for the rams, and for their number, after the manthe lambs, shall be according ner: to their number, after the manner:

for a sin offering; beside the his drink offering. their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day 36 But ye shall offer a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. eleven bullocks, two rams, four-offering, a sacrifice made by fire. without blemish;

their drink offerings for the blemish: the lambs, shall be according to their drink offerings for the Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings.

bullocks, two rams, and fourteen and his drink offering. lambs of the first year without 39 These things ye shall do

their drink offerings for the will offerings, for your burnt of-bullocks, for the rams, and for ferings, and for your meat offer-Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. the lambs, shall be according to ings, and for your drink offer-Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. their number, after the man-ings, and for your peace offer-Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. ner:

blemish:

continual burnt offering, his the LORD commanded Mo'ses. meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine vows are not to be broken. 3 Of a B.C.1452. maid's vow; 9 of a widow's, or of her that is divorced. bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

and their drink offerings for the ing the children of Is'ra-el, saybullocks, for the rams, and for ing, This is the thing which the the lambs, shall be according to LORD hath commanded. their number, after the manner: 2 If a man vow a vow unto the Vows Sacred, De.23.21.

28 And one goat for a sin Lord, or swear an oath to bind offering; beside the continual his soul with a bond; he shall burnt offering, and his meat not break his word, he shall do

LORD; thirteen young bullocks, offering, and his drink offering. two rams, and fourteen lambs 29 \(\text{And on the sixth day eight} \) of the first year; they shall be bullocks, two rams, and fourteen without blemish: lambs of the first year without

30 And their meat offering and Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. oil, three tenth deals unto every their drink offerings for the bul- Ge.35.14, Drink offerings. their number, after the manner:

tinual burnt offering, his meat 32 ¶And on the seventh day

locks, two rams, fourteen lambs 33 And their meat offering and of the first year without spot: | their drink offerings for the bul-18 And their meat offering locks, for the rams, and for the and their drink offerings for the lambs, shall be according to

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt 19 And one kid of the goats offering, his meat offering, and continual burnt offering, and 35 ¶On the eighth day ye shall the meat offering thereof, and have a solemn assembly: ye shall Ex.12.16, Convocation. do no servile work therein:

teen lambs of the first year of a sweet savour unto the LORD; Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. one bullock, one ram, seven Ex.29.11, Bullocks. 21 And their meat offering and lambs of the first year without Ex.29.39, Lambs. bullocks, for the rams, and for 37 Their meat offering and Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

their number, after the manner: bullock, for the ram, and for the 22 And one goat for a sin lambs, shall be according to offering; beside the continual their number, after the manner: burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering. ling; beside the continual burnt offerings. 23 ¶And on the fourth day ten offering, and his meat offering,

24 Their meat offering and beside your vows, and your free-Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. ings

25 And one kid of the goats 40 And Mo ses told the children p.p.Ex.24.3; De.33.4.5. for a sin offering; beside the of Is'ra-el according to all that

CHAPTER 30

ND Mo'ses spake unto the p.p.ch.1.4,16. 27 And their meat offering A heads of the tribes concern-

Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

unto the LORD in your set feasts, Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. De.12.6.

See Filial Honor, Ex.20.12.

according to all that proceedeth held his peace at her in the day out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow 15 But if he shall any ways father's house in her youth;

with she hath bound her soul

5 But if her father disallow her

in the day that he heareth: not

any of her vows, or of her bonds

father disallowed her.

shall stand.

unto the LORD, and bind her-make them void after that he self by a bond, being in her hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity. 4 And her father hear her vow. 16 These are the statutes, Ex. 15.26, Statutes.

that he heard them.

Le.7.18, Guiltiness, [Eze.44.10.

and her bond wherewith she which the LORD commanded hath bound her soul, and her Mo'ses, between a man and his father shall hold his peace at wife, between the father and her: then all her vows shall his daughter, being yet in her stand, and every bond where youth in her father's house.

vows shall stand, and her bonds 4 Of every tribe a thousand, wherewith she bound her soul throughout all the tribes of Is'-

CHAPTER 31 The Midianites spoiled, and Balaam B.C.1452. slain. 13 Moses is wroth with the officers for saving the women alive.

↑ ND the LORD spake unto

wherewith she hath bound her A. Mo'ses, saying, soul, shall stand: and the LORD 2 Average the children of Is'-Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). shall forgive her, because her ra-el of the Mid?i-an-ites: after- Ge.37.28, Midianites, Jud.6.7.

ward shalt thou be gathered un-for the people [1 S.28.19. 6 And if she had at all an husto thy people.
band, when she vowed, or ut- 3 And Moges spake unto the Ex.2.2, Moses, De.33.1.

tered ought out of her lips, people, saying, Arm some of ch.32.17, Warriors. wherewith she bound her soul; yourselves unto the war, and 7 And her husband heard it, let them go against the Midand held his peace at her in the an-ites, and avenge the LORD De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. day that he heard it: then her of Midian.

ra-el, shall ye send to the war.

Ge.25.2, Midian, Jud.6.1.

shall stand. 8 But if her husband disal- 5 So there were delivered out SeeHusbands Duty. Ge. 2.24.

Ge.3.16, Woman (3).

Ge.3.16, Woman (3).

lowed her on the day that he of the thousands of Is'ra-el, a heard it; then he shall make thousand of every tribe, twelve her yow which she yowed, and thousand armed for war. that which she uttered with her 6 And Mo'ses sent them to the lips, wherewith she bound her war, a thousand of every tribe, soul, of none effect: and the them and Phin'e-has the son of Ex.6.25, Phinehas, Jos. 22.13

LORD shall forgive her. Ru.1.3. Widows. 9 But every vow of a widow, and with the holy instruments, and of her that is divorced, where the trumpets to blow in his ch.10.9, Trumpets (1), [Jos. 6.4] v.2. Vows Secred.

with they have bound their souls, hand. shall stand against her. by a bond with an oath; 11 And her husband heard it, 8 And they slew the kings of and held his peace at her, and Midian, beside the rest of them disallowed her not: then all her that were slain; namely, Evi, vows shall stand, and every bond and Rekem, and Zûr, and Hûr,

shall stand. 12 But if her husband hath ut-Be or they slew with the sword. terly made them void on the day 9 And the children of Is'ra-el he heard them; then whatso-took all the women of Midian

not stand: her husband hath all their goods. made them void; and the LORD 10 And they burnt all their shall forgive her. ing oath to afflict the soul, her fire. husband may establish it, or her 11 And they took all the spoil, husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband alto- and of beasts. gether hold his peace at her 12 And they brought the cap-

E-le-a zar the priest, to the war,

7 And they warred against the 10 And if she vowed in her hus- Mid i-an-ites, as the LORD comband's house, or bound her soul manded Mō'ses; and they slew Extermination, De.7.2. all the males.

wherewith she bound her soul and Re'ba, five kings of Mid'i-an: Bā'laam also the son of ch.22.5, Balsam, v.16.

ever proceeded out of her lips captives, and their little ones, Ge.14.12, Captives, De.20.14. concerning her vows, or concern-and took the spoil of all their Ge.34.28, Spoil, De.2.35. ing the bond of her soul, shall cattle, and all their flocks, and Ge.14.16, Goods, Esr.1.6.

cities wherein they dwelt, and Ge.11.4, Cities. 13 Every vow, and every bind-all their goodly castles, with Castles, 1 Chr.11.7.

and all the prey, both of men

from day to day; then he estives, and the prey, and the tablisheth all her vows, or all spoil, unto Mo'ses, and E'lea-Ex.6.23. Eleasar. her bonds, which are upon her: zar the priest, and unto the

he confirmeth them, because he congregation of the children of Le.4.13, Congregation. 173

ch.26.3, Moab. ch.22.1, Jericho.

ch.1.16, Princes.

Ex.32.19. Indignation.

v.48. Captains.

Ge.3.6, Temptresses.

Evil Counsel, 1 K.12.10. ch.22.5, Balaam, Mi.6.5.

Le.26.21, Plagues.

v.7, Extermination.

Is.7.14. Virgins.

Le.13.4, Quarantine, 2 K.15.5. Ex.29.14, Without the Camp.

Le.21.11, Dead Bodies.

Ge.2.3. Seven Days. Purification, Lu.2.22.

Ex.25.4, Goats' Hair.

Ex.18.20, Ordinances.

Ge.2.12, Gold. Iron, De.3.11. Ex.15.10, Lead, Jb.19.24.

Fire (4), Eze.22.20. p.p.ch.19.9.

Le.6.27, Washing, 2 Chr.4.6.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

Ex.6.23, Eleazar. Ex.3.16, Elders.

Jôr'dan near Jěr'i-chō.

13 ¶And Mō'ses, and E-le-ā'zar all the congregation: the priest, and all the princes of 28 And levy a tribute unto the De.16.17, Giving (2). the congregation, went forth to LORD of the men of war which meet them without the camp.

14 And Mo'ses was wroth with five hundred, both of the perthe officers of the host, with the sons, and of the beeves, and of captains over thousands, and the asses, and of the sheep: captains over hundreds, which 29 Take it of their half, and came from the battle.

Have ve saved all the women LORD.

alive?

gregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every 31 And Mo'ses and E-le-a'zar kill every woman that hath manded Mo'ses.

man by lying with him, keep dred thousand and seventy thoualive for yourselves.

camp seven days: whosoever thousand beeves, hath killed any person, and 34 And threescore and one whosoever hath touched any thousand asses, day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your rai-ing with him. wood.

said unto the men of war which hundred sheep: went to the battle, This is the 37 And the LORD's tribute of LORD commanded Mo'ses;

and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide and twelve. be purified with the water of threescore and one. go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your two persons. clothes on the seventh day, and 41 And Mo'ses gave the tribye shall be clean, and after-ute, which was the LORD's

25 ¶And the LORD spake unto manded Mo'ses.

Mō'ses, saying, that was taken, both of man and ed from the men that warred, of beast, thou, and E-le-a zar the 43 (Now the half that perthe congregation:

Is ra-el, unto the camp at the two parts; between them that plains of Mo'ab, which are by took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between

went out to battle: one soul of

give it unto E-le-a zar the priest, p.p.2 S.8.11. 15 And Mo'ses said unto them, for an heave offering of the Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings

30 And of the children of Is'-16 Behold, these caused the ra-el's half, thou shalt take one children of Is'ra-el, through the portion of fifty, of the persons, counsel of Ba'laam, to commit of the beeves, of the asses, and trespass against the LORD in of the flocks, of all manner of the matter of Pe'or, and there beasts, and give them unto the was a plague among the con-Le'vites, which keep the charge Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. of the tabernacle of the LORD. p.p.ch.3.7.

male among the little ones, and the priest did as the LORD com- Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

known man by lying with him. 32 And the booty, being the Ge.34.28, Spoil. 18 But all the women chil-rest of the prey which the men dren, that have not known a of war had caught, was six hun-

sand and five thousand sheep, 19 And do ye abide without the 33 And threescore and twelve

slain, purify both yourselves 35 And thirty and two thouand your captives on the third sand persons in all, of women Is.7.14, Virgins. that had not known man by ly-

ment, and all that is made of 36 And the half, which was skins, and all work of goats' the portion of them that went hair, and all things made of out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven 21 ¶ And E-le-a'zar the priest and thirty thousand and five

ordinance of the law which the the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

22 Only the gold, and the sil- 38 And the beeves were thirty ver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and six thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was threescore

the fire, ye shall make it go 39 And the asses were thirty Ge.22.3, Asses. through the fire, and it shall thousand and five hundred; of be clean: nevertheless it shall which the Lord's tribute was

separation: and all that abid- 40 And the persons were sixeth not the fire ye shall make teen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty and

ward ye shall come into the heave offering, unto E-le-ā'zar Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings. camp.

the priest, as the Lord com-Ex.6.23, Eleazar. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

42 And of the children of Is'-26 Take the sum of the prey ra-el's half, which Mo'ses divid-

priest, and the chief fathers of tained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and p.p.Jos.22.8; 1 S.30.24. 27 And divide the prey into thirty thousand and seven thou

Le.4.13. Congregation.

Ge.4.4. Sheep.

Ge.4.4, Sheep.

tendito, Woman (1)

Ge.32.10, Jordan.

Indifference (2), Jos. 18.3.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Pa.37.2. Fate of the Wicked.

Ibility.

Ge.4.4. Sheep.

Ge.22.3. Asses.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),

Captains, De.20.9.

sand and five hundred sheep, bon, and E-le-aleh, and She'-44 And thirty and six thousand bam, and Ne'bo, and Be'on,

4 Even the country which the 45 And thirty thousand asses LORD smote before the congre-Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

gation of Is'ra-el, is a land for

and five hundred. 46 And sixteen thousand per-cattle, and thy servants have Ge.1.25, Cattle. cattle:

sons:) 47 Even of the children of 5 Wherefore, said they, if we Is ra-el's half, Mo'ses took one have found grace in thy sight, Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

portion of fifty, both of man and let this land be given unto thy

of beast, and gave them unto the servants for a possession, and

Le'vites, which kept the charge bring us not over Jôr'dan. of the tabernacle of the LORD; 6 ¶And Mō'ses said unto the as the LORD commanded Mō'-children of Gad and to the chil-

dren of Reuben, Shall your ses. 48 ¶ And the officers which brethren go to war, and shall were over thousands of the ye sit here? host, the captains of thousands, 7 And wherefore discourage SeeDiscouragement,ch.21.4.

and captains of hundreds, came ye the heart of the children of near unto Mō'ses: lg'ra-el from going over into the

49 And they said unto Mo'ses, land which the LORD hath given Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Thy servants have taken the them? sum of the men of war which 8 Thus did your fathers, when

ch. 1.2. Census. are under our charge, and there I sent them from Ka'desh-bar'- ch.13.26, Kadesh-barnea ne-à to see the land. lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought 9 For when they went up unan oblation for the LORD, what to the valley of Esh'col, and ch.13.23, Eshcol, De.1.24. every man hath gotten, of jew-saw the land, they discouraged ch.21.4. Discouragement. Ex.35.22, Liberality. Ex.25.2, Giving (1), 2 S.8.11. Ge.24.53, Jewels, Is.61.10.

Ge.24.22, Bracelets, 2 S.1.10, els of gold, chains, and bracelets, the heart of the children of Is'-Ge.24.22, Barrings, Jud.8.24. rings, earrings, and tablets, to ra-el, that they should not go Le.4.20. Atonement. make an atonement for our into the land which the LORD souls before the LORD. had given them. 51 And Mo'ses and E-le-a'zar 10 And the LORD's anger was Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

the priest took the gold of them, kindled the same time, and he Ge.2.12, Gold. even all wrought jewels. sware, saying, 52 And all the gold of the of- 11 Surely none of the men Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings. fering that they offered up to that came up out of E'gypt, the LORD, of the captains of from twenty years old and up-

the LORD, of the captains ward, shall see the land which ch.14.23, Exclusion (1), [De.1.35. of hundreds, was sixteen thou- I sware unto A'bra-ham, unto sand seven hundred and fifty I'saac, and unto Ja'cob; because Ex.30.13. Shekels. shekels. they have not wholly followed 2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness. 53 (For the men of war had me:

aken spoil, every man for himself.)

12 Save Called the son of John Landow, Called the son of Nun: for they be son of Nun: f Ge.34.28, Spoil. taken spoil, every man for himthe priest took the gold of the have wholly followed the LORD. captains of thousands and of 13 And the Lord's anger was Ex.4.14, God's Anger. [De.9.20. v.48, Captains.

hundreds, and brought it into the kindled against Is ra-el, and he Ex.25.8. Tabernacle. tabernacle of the congregation, made them wander in the wil-p.p.ch.14.33. Ex.12.14, Memorials. for a memorial for the children derness forty years, until all the Ex.16.35, Forty Years. of Igra-el before the LORD. generation, that had done evil Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). **CHAPTER 32** B.C.1452.

of Jordan. Now the children of Reuben crease of sinful men, to aug-and the children of Gad ment yet the fierce anger of the Ge.29.32, Reuben. Ge.30.11, Gad. had a very great multitude of LORD toward Is ra-el. cattle: and when they saw the 15 For if ye turn away from 2Chr.15.2, Forsaking God(1). Ge.1.25, Cattle, Jos.14.4. ch.21.32, Jazer, Jos.13.25, Gilead, Jud. 10.4.

saying,

was a place for cattle: E-le-a zar the priest, and unto sheepfolds here for our cattle, Sheepfolds, Jud.5.16.

in the sight of the LORD, was consumed. The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on the east side 14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an in-

land of Jā'zēr, and the land of after him, he will yet again Gil'e-ad, that, behold, the place leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this De.24.16, Personal Responsi-2 The children of Gad and people.
the children of Reyben came 16 TAnd they came near unto and spake unto Moses, and to him, and said, We will build

the princes of the congregation, and cities for our little ones: Ge.11.4, Cities. 17 But we ourselves will go 3 At'a-roth, and Di'bon, and ready armed before the chil-Warriors, Jos. 4.13. Jā'zēr, and Nim'rah, and Hesh'-dren of Is'ra-el, until we have

175

ch.21.30, Dibon, ch.33.45.

Ex.6.23, Eleasar. ch.1.16, Princes.

Fenced Cities, De.3.5.

ch.36.2. Inheritance.

p.p.Jos.13.8.

Ge.32.10, Jordan. p.p.De.3.18; Jos.1.14.

Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. p.p.De.3.20. p.p.Jos.22.4.9.

See Innocence, Ps.19.13.

Le.7.18, Guiltiness. Exposure of Sin, Jb.20.27.

Folds, Is.13.20. Ge.4.4, Sheep.

Ge.30.11, Gad. Ge.29.32, Reuben.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

p.p.Jos.4.12.

Ex.6.23, Eleasar. Ex.17.9, Joshua.

v.1. Gilead.

and our little ones shall dwell will we do. in the fenced cities because of 32 We will pass over armed be-

of Is'ra-el have inherited every dan may be our's.

the inhabitants of the land.

man his inheritance. them on yonder side Jôr dan, to the children of Reuben, and Ge.29.32, Reuben.

ance is fallen to us on this side seh the son of Jō'seph, the king-Jôr'dan eastward. dom of Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'-ch.21.21, Sihon.

if ye will go armed before the the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country LORD to war. 21 And will go all of you round about.

armed over Jor dan before the his enemies from before him.

before the LORD: then after-Jā-ā'zēr, and Jog be-hah, ward ye shall return, and be 36 And Beth-nim'rah, and guiltless before the LORD, and Beth-haran, fenced cities: and before is ra-el; and this land folds for sheep

the Lord. 23 But if ye will not do so, be- and Kīr-jath-ā'im, hold, ye have sinned against 38 And Ne'bo, and Ba'al-me'on, the LORD: and be sure your sin (their names being changed,) will find you out.

little ones, and folds for your they builded. sheep; and do that which hath 39 And the children of Mā'chir Ge.50.23, Machir, De.3.15. proceeded out of your mouth.

spake unto Mō'ses, saying, Thy in it. servants will do as my lord 40 And Mo'ses gave Gil'e-ad v.1, Gilead. commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, seh; and he dwelt therein. our flocks, and all our cattle, 41 And Ja'ir the son of Ma-nas'shall be there in the cities of seh went and took the small Gĭl'e-ăd:

27 But thy servants will pass Hā'voth-jā'īr. over, every man armed for war, 42 And No bah went and took before the LORD to battle, as Ke nath, and the villages theremy lord saith.

28 So concerning them Mo-his own name. ses commanded E-le-azar the priest, and Josh'u-à the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of ls'ra-el:

29 And Mō'ses said unto them, man armed to battle, before the on. Gil'e-ăd for a possession:

over with you armed, they shall ings out. have possessions among you in 3 And they departed from Ra-Ge.47.11, Rameses. the land of Cā'năan.

31 And the children of Gad fifteenth day of the first month; and the children of Rey ben an- on the morrow after the pass- Ex.12.11, Passover, De.16.1. swered, saying, As the Lord over the children of Is ra-el went

brought them unto their place: hath said unto thy servants, so Ge.6.2, Obedience (2).

fore the LORD into the land of 18 We will not return unto Ca'naan, that the possession of Ge.11.31, Canaan, Jos. 5.12. our houses, until the children our inheritance on this side Jôr'-ch.36.2, Inheritance.

33 And Mo'ses gave unto them, 19 For we will not inherit with even to the children of Gad, and Ge.30.11, Gad. or forward; because our inherit-unto half the tribe of Mā-nās'-|Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

20 ¶ And Moges said unto ôr-îtes, and the kingdom of Og Ge.10.16, Amorites. them, If ye will do this thing, king of Bā'shān, the land, with ch.21.33, Bashan, De.3.10.

34 ¶And the children of Găd LORD, until he hath driven out built Di'bon, and At'a-roth, and ch.21.30, Dibon. Ăr′o-ēr.

22 And the land be subdued 35 And Atroth, Sho'phan, and

shall be your possession before 37 And the children of Reu'ben built Hesh'bon, and E-le-ä'leh,

and Shib'mah: and gave other 24 Build you cities for your names unto the cities which

the son of Mā-năs'seh went to 25 And the children of Gad Gil'e-ad, and took it, and dispos- Jos. 6.20, Conquests. and the children of Reuben sessed the Am'ôr-ite which was Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

unto Mā'chir the son of Mā-năs'-

towns thereof, and called them

of, and called it No bah, after

CHAPTER 33 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

MESE are the journeys of L the children of Isra-el, If the children of Gad and the which went forth out of the land children of Reuben will pass of E'gypt with their armies un- Ge.12.10, Egypt. with you over Jôr dan, every der the hand of Mō ses and Aâr'-

LORD, and the land shall be 2 And Mo ses wrote their go-Ex.2.2. Moses. subdued before you; then ye ings out according to their jour-Ex.31.18. Writing (1). shall give them the land of neys by the commandment of Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. the LORD: and these are their 30 But if they will not pass journeys according to their go-

me'ses in the first month, on the p.p.Ex.13.4.

Ge.32.10, Jordan, De.4.22

v.16, Sheepfolds.

p.p.2 S.18.18; Ps.49.11.

LEx. 14.8. out with an high hand in the 23 And they went from Ke-hel'sight of all the E-gyp'tians. a-thah, and pitched in mount .10.6. Burials. 4 For the E-gyp'tians buried Sha'pher.).Ex.18.11. all their firstborn, which the 24 And they removed from LORD had smitten among them: mount Sha'pher, and encamped Chr.16.26, False Gods. upon their gods also the LORD in Hăr'a-dah. r.6.6, God's Judgments. executed judgments. 25 And they removed from p.Ex.12.37. 5 And the children of Is'ra-el Har'a-dah, and pitched in Makremoved from Rā-mē'sēs, and hē'loth. 26 And they removed from pitched in Sŭc'coth. 6 And they departed from Suc'- Mak-he'loth, and encamped at p.Ex.13.20. coth, and pitched in E'tham, Tā'hath. which is in the edge of the wil- 27 And they departed from Tā'hāth, and pitched at Tā'rah. derness. .p.Ex.14.2. 7 And they removed from 28 And they removed from Ta'-E'tham, and turned again unto rah, and pitched in Mith'cah. Pi'-ha-hi'roth, which is before 29 And they went from Mith' Bā'al-zē'phon: and they pitched cah, and pitched in Hash-mo'before Mig dol. nah. 8 And they departed from be-30 And they departed from fore Pi'-ha-hi'-roth, and passed Hash-mo'nah, and encamped at Ex.10.19, Red Sea. through the midst of the sea Mo-se roth. into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of E'tham, and pitched in Mā'rah.

31 And they departed from p.p.De.10.6.
Mō-sē'roth, and pitched in Bĕn'-e-jā'a-kān.
32 And they removed from 9 And they removed from Mā'- Běn'e-jā'a-kān, and encamped at p.p.De.10.7. rah, and came unto E'lim: and Hôr'-hā-gid'găd. 33 And they went from Hôr'in E'I'm were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten ha-gid'gad, and pitched in Jot'-Ex.15.27, Palm-trees. palm trees; and they pitched ba-thah. 34 And they removed from there. 10 And they removed from Jot ba-thah, and encamped at Elim, and encamped by the Red E-bro'nah. 35 And they departed from 11 And they removed from the E-bro nah, and encamped at Red sea, and encamped in the E'zi-on-gā'bēr. Exion-gaber, De.2.8. p.p.Ex.16.1. 36 And they removed from wilderness of Sin. 12 And they took their journey E'zi-on-gā'bēr, and pitched in out of the wilderness of Sin, and the wilderness of Zin, which is ch.13.21, Wilderness of Zin, ch.34.3. encamped in Doph'kah. Kā'desh. 13 And they departed from Doph'kah, and encamped in Kā'desh, and pitched in mount ch.13.26, Kadesh-barnes. Hôr, in the edge of the land of ch.20.22, Mt. Hor. Alush. 14 And they removed from E'dom. 38 And Aâr'on the priest went Ex.4.14, Aaron. p.p.Ex.17.1. A'lush, and encamped at Reph'idim, where was no water for the up into mount Hôr at the comch.20.2, Dry Places. mandment of the Lord, and people to drink. 15 And they departed from died there, in the fortieth year ch.23.10, Death of Righteous. Reph'i-dim, and pitched in the after the children of Is'ra-el p.p.Ex.19.1. wilderness of Sī'nāi. were come out of the land of 16 And they removed from the E'gypt, in the first day of the desert of Sī'nāi, and pitched at fifth month. p.p.ch.11.34. Kib'-roth-hat-ta'a-vah. 39 And Aâr'on was an hun-17 And they departed from dred and twenty and three years Ge.5.4, Longevity (2). Kib'roth-hat-ta'a-vah, and en-old when he died in mount Hôr. ch.11.35, Hazeroth, De.1.1. camped at Hā-zē'roth. 40 And king A'rad the Ca'- Ge.10.18, Canaanites. 18 And they departed from năan-îte, which dwelt in the p.p.ch.21.1. Hā-zē'roth, and pitched in Rith's south in the land of Cā'nāan, p.p.ch.12.16. heard of the coming of the chil-19 And they departed from dren of Is ra-el. Rith'mah, and pitched at Rim'- 41 And they departed from mon-pā'rez. mount Hôr, and pitched in Zăl-20 And they departed from mo'nah. Rim'mon-pa'rez, and pitched in 42 And they departed from Zalatr: mo'nah, and pitched in Pu'non. Lib'nah 21 And they removed from 43 And they departed from Lib'nah, and pitched at Ris'sah. Pū'non, and pitched in O'both. 22 And they journeyed from 44 And they departed from Rīs'sah, and pitched in Kē-hěl'- O'both, and pitched in Ij'e-ab'a-thah. a-rim, in the border of Mo'ab. ch.26.3, Moab.

from the south to the ascent of

De.32.49, Mt. Nebo.

ch.21.30, Dibon, Jos.13.9. I'm, and pitched in Dibon-gad. the outmost coast of the salt sea Ge.14.3, Dead Sea, De.3.17.

46 And they removed from Di'- eastward: bon-gad, and encamped in Al'- 4 And your border shall turn

mon-dibla-thā îm. 47 And they removed from Al'- A-krab bim, and pass on to Zin: mon-dibla-thaim and pitched and the going forth thereof

in the mountains of Ab'a-rim, shall be from the south to Ka'-ch.13.26, Kadesh-i before Nē'bō.

48 And they departed from to Hā'zar-ad'dar, and pass on to the mountains of Ab'a-rim, and Az'mon: pitched in the plains of Mo'ab 5 And the border shall fetch a

ch.27.12, Mt. Abarim, [De.32.49. ch.26.3. Moab. ch.22.1, Jericho. Ge.32.10, Jordan.

See God's Voice, Ge.3.8.

p.p.Jos.3.17.

Ge.11.31, Canaan. Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1), [De.7.5 Le.26.30, High Places (2), [1 K.13.32.

Jos.6.20. Conquests. Ex.19.5. Divine Ownership (1) Ge.12.7, Promised Land. p.p.ch.26.53,54.

Le.16.8, Casting Lots. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

ch.27.8, Laws of Inheritlance, ch.36.7

p.p.Ps.106.34; Esc.28.24.

Evil Associations (2), [Jud.16.4.

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

B.C.1452

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

Ge.11.31, Canasa.

ch.13.21, Wilderness of Zin, shall be from the wilderness of 17 These are the names of the [De.32.51. Zin along by the coast of E'dom, men which shall divide the land

by Jôr dan *near* Jĕr i-chō. 49 And they pitched by Jôr'-river of E'gypt, and the goings dan, from Beth-jes'i-moth even out of it shall be at the sea. unto A'bel-shit'tim in the plains of Mo'ab.

der, ye shall even have the great Great Sea, Jos.1.4.

50 ¶And the LORD spake unto sea for a border: this shall be Mō'ses in the plains of Mō'ab by your west border. Jordan near Jer'i-cho, saying, 7 And this shall be your north 51 Speak unto the children of border: from the great sea ye

When ye are passed over Jor-Hor:

dan into the land of Canaan: 52 Then ye shall drive out all point out your border unto the the inhabitants of the land from entrance of Ha'math; and the ch.13.21, Hamath, 2 K.17.24. before you, and destroy all their goings forth of the border shall pictures, and destroy all their be to Zē'dād: molten images, and quite pluck 9 And the border shall go on down all their high places:

Iş'ra-el, and say unto them,

dwell therein: for I have given | 10 And ye shall point out your you the land to possess it. east border f 54 And ye shall divide the land to She pham: by lot for an inheritance among 11 And the coast shall go down your families: and to the more from Shëpham to Riblah, on p.p.2 K.23.33. ye shall give the more inherit-the east side of A'in; and the ance, and to the fewer ye shall border shall descend, and shall

man's inheritance shall be in of Chin'ne-reth eastward: the place where his lot falleth; 12 And the border shall go according to the tribes of your down to Jôr dan, and the goings Ge.32.10, Jordan. fathers ye shall inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive out this shall be your land with the the inhabitants of the land from coasts thereof round about.

in your eyes, and thorns in your herit by lot, which the LORD sides, and shall vex you in the commanded to give unto the land wherein ye dwell. 56 Moreover it shall come to tribe: pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34

The borders of the land of Canaan.

16 the names of the men which shall according to the house of their divide the land. ND the LORD spake unto heritance; and half the tribe A Mo'ses, saying,

2 Command the children of their inheritance: Is ra-el, and say unto them, 15 The two tribes and the half

When ye come into the land of tribe have received their inherit-ch.36.2, Inheritance. Cā'nāan; (this is the land that ance on this side Jôr'dan near Ge.32.10. Jordan.

heritance, even the land of Ca'-sunrising. naan with the coasts thereof:) 16 ¶And the LORD spake unto 3 Then your south quarter Mo'ses, saying,

178

before you; then it shall come 13 And Mo'ses commanded the to pass, that those which ye let children of Is'ra-el, saying, This

45 And they departed from and your south border shall be

[De.l.B desh-bär ne-á, and shall go on

compass from Az'mon unto the p.p.Ge.15.18. 6 And as for the western bor-

shall point out for you mount 8 From mount Hôr ve shall to Ziph'ron, and the goings out 53 And ye shall dispossess the of it shall be at Hā'zar-ē'nan: inhabitants of the land, and this shall be your north border. east border from Hā'zar-ē'nan

give the less inheritance: every reach unto the side of the sea Sea of Galilee, Jos.12.3. out of it shall be at the salt sea: Ge.14.3, Dead Sea.

remain of them shall be pricks is the land which ye shall in- Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

14 For the tribe of the chil-p.p.ch.32.33. dren of Reuben according to Ge.29.32, Reuben. the house of their fathers, and

the tribe of the children of Gad Ge.30.11, Gad.

of Ma-nas'seh have received Ge.A1.51, Manassch (a).

shall fall unto you for an in-Jeri-cho eastward, toward the ch.22.1, Jericho.

nine tribes, and to the half

fathers, have received their in-

ties of the Levites. unto you: E-le-a'zar the priest, and on the west side two thou-6.23, Eleazar, Jos.24.33. .17.9, Joshua, De.1.38. and Josh'u-a the son of Nun. sand cubits, and on the north 18 And ye shall take one side two thousand cubits; and 1.16, Princes. prince of every tribe, to divide the city shall be in the midst: the land by inheritance. this shall be to them the suburbs 19 And the names of the men of the cities. are these: Of the tribe of Jū'-6 And among the cities which .13.6, Caleb, Jos.14.14. dah, Cā'leb the son of Jē-phun'ye shall give unto the Le'vites there shall be six cities for ref-Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge [De.4.42. 20 And of the tribe of the chil- uge, which ye shall appoint for dren of Sim'e-on, She-mu'el the the manslayer, that he may flee .1.22. Tribe of Simeon. thither: and to them ye shall son of Am-mi'hid. 35.18. Benjamin. 21 Of the tribe of Ben'ja-min, add forty and two cities. E-li'dad the son of Chis'lon. 7 So all the cities which ye 22 And the prince of the tribe shall give to the Levites shall Ex.32.26, Levites. of the children of Dan, Buk ki be forty and eight cities: them 1.1.39, Tribe of Dan. shall ye give with their suburbs. the son of Jog'li. 23 The prince of the children 8 And the cities which ye shall of Jo'seph, for the tribe of the give shall be of the possession children of Mā-năs'seh, Hăn'- of the children of Is'ra-el: from e.41.51, Manasseh (a), them that have many ye shall ni-el the son of E'phod. 24 And the prince of the tribe give many; but from them that of the children of Ephra-Im, have few ye shall give few: h.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim. Kê-mū'el the son of Shiph'tan. every one shall give of his cit-25 And the prince of the tribe ies unto the Le vites according See Priests' Inheritance [ch.18.20. 3c.30.20, Zebulun. of the children of Zeb'u-lun, to his inheritance which he in-E-liza-phan the son of Par-heriteth. ch.36.2. Inheritance. 9 ¶And the LORD spake unto năch. 26 And the prince of the tribe Mo'ses, saying, Ge.30.18, Issachar. of the children of Is'sa-char, 10 Speak unto the children of Păl'ti-el the son of Az'zan. lg'ra-el, and say unto them, 27 And the prince of the tribe When ye be come over Jôr'dan p.p.De.19.2,3. Ge.30.13. Asher. of the children of Ash'er, A-hi'-into the land of Ca'naan; Ge.11.31, Cansan. hud the son of Shel'o-mi. 11 Then we shall appoint you p.p.Ex.21.13. 28 And the prince of the tribe cities to be cities of refuge for p.p.v.6. of the children of Naph'ta-li, you; that the slayer may flee ch.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. Ped'a-hel the son of Am-mi'hud thither, which killeth any per-29 These are they whom the son at unawares. LORD commanded to divide the 12 And they shall be unto you inheritance unto the children cities for refuge from the aven-v.19, Avenger. of Igra-el in the land of Car-ger; that the manslayer die not, năan. until he stand before the congregation in judgment. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. CHAPTER 35 13 And of these cities which Eight and forty cities given to the Levites. 6 The six cities of refuge. B.C.1451. ye shall give six cities shall ye Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge. 9 The laws concerning murder. have for refuge. ND the LORD spake unto 14 Ye shall give three cities on Mō'ses in the plains of this side Jôr'dan, and three cit-Ge.32.10, Jordan. ch.26.3. Moab. Mō'ab by Jôr'dan near Jěr'i- ies shall ye give in the land of ch.22.1. Jericho. Cā'naan, which shall be cities Ge.11.31. Canaan. chō, saying, 2 Command the children of of refuge. Ex.4.6. Divine Commands. [Jos.6.3. Is ra-el, that they give unto the 15 These six cities shall be a Ex.32.26, Levites, De.12.19. Le vites of the inheritance of refuge, both for the children of their possession cities to dwell sirael, and for the stranger, Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). See Priests' Inheritance, [ch.18.20. in; and ye shall give also unto and for the sojourner among the Levites suburbs for the them: that every one that killcities round about them. eth any person unawares may 3 And the cities shall they flee thither. have to dwell in; and the 16 And if he smite him with suburbs of them shall be for an instrument of iron, so that their cattle, and for their goods, he die, he is a murderer: the Ge.9.6. Murder (3), v.31. Ge.1.25. Cattle. Ge.14.16, Goods. and for all their beasts. murderer shall surely be put to 4 And the suburbs of the cit-death. ies, which ye shall give unto the 17 And if he smite him with Levites, shall reach from the throwing a stone, wherewith he

ized by Google

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

wall of the city and outward a may die, and he die, he is a

5 And ye shall measure from surely be put to death. without the city on the east side 18 Or if he smite him with an

murderer: the murderer shall

thousand cubits round about.

Ge.6.16. Cubits.

Avenger, De.19.12.

Le.19.17, Hatred (1). 1 Co.5.8, Malice (1).

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

p.p.Jos.20.6. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

Ex.28.1. High Priests. Ex.29.9, Consecration (3).

Ex.21.13. Cities of Refuge.

Ps.19.13, Innocence.

p.p.ch.27.11.

Le.23.14, Perpetual Statutes.

Witnesses, De.17.6.

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

shall surely be put to death.

when he meeteth him, he shall priest.

slay him.

wait, that he die: 21 Or in enmity smite him with blood that is shed therein, but smote him shall surely be put to it. death; for he is a murderer: 34 Defile not therefore the 1s.24.5, Defilement (1).

him. 22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have

cast upon him any thing without laying of wait, 23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him

not, and cast it upon him, that neither sought his harm:

judge between the slayer and near, and spake before Mo'ses. the revenger of blood accord-and before the princes, the chief ch.1.16, Princes. ing to these judgments:

deliver the slayer out of the commanded my lord to give the Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

26 But if the slayer shall at any of the sons of the other any time come without the bor-tribes of the children of Is'ra-el, whither he was fled:

er; he shall not be guilty of lot of our inheritance. blood:

mained in the city of his ref-then shall their inheritance be uge until the death of the high put unto the inheritance of the priest: but after the death of tribe whereunto they are rethe high priest the slayer shall ceived: so shall their inheritreturn into the land of his pos-ance be taken away from the p.p.ch.27.7. session.

29 So these things shall be for fathers a statute of judgment unto you 5 And Mo'ses commanded the

all your dwellings. the murderer shall be put to hath said well.

cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no whom they think best; only to satisfaction for the life of a the family of the tribe of their Ge.9.6, Murder (3), De.19.11. murderer, which is guilty of father shall they marry. put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satis-move from tribe to tribe: for

is a murderer: the murderer faction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he 19 The revenger of blood him-should come again to dwell in self shall slay the murderer; the land, until the death of the

33 So ye shall not pollute the Le.7.21, Pollutions (1). 20 But if he thrust him of ha-|land wherein ye are: for blood p.p.Ps.106.38; Mi.4.11. tred, or hurl at him by laying of it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the

his hand, that he die: he that by the blood of him that shed p.p.Ge.9.6.

the revenger of blood shall slay land which ye shall inhabit, Le.18.25, Land Polluted the murderer, when he meeteth wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. ľg′ra-el.

CHAPTER 36

Of the inheritance of daughters, 5 Of B.C.1451. marrying in their own tribes.

ND the chief fathers of the A families of the children of he die, and was not his enemy, Gil'e-ad, the son of Ma'chir, the Ge.50.23, Machir. son of Mā-năs'seh, of the fami- Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). 24 Then the congregation shall lies of the sons of Jo'seph, came Ge.30.24, Joseph.

fathers of the children of Is ra-el: 25 And the congregation shall 2 And they said, The LORD

hand of the revenger of blood, land for an inheritance by lot Inheritance, Jos. 16.4. and the congregation shall reto the children of Isra-el: and p.p.ch.27.1. store him to the city of his refund was commanded by the uge, whither he was fled: and LORD to give the inheritance he shall abide in it unto the of Ze-lo'phe-had our brother undeath of the high priest, which to his daughters.
was anointed with the holy oil. 3 And if they be married to

der of the city of his refuge, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of 27 And the revenger of blood our fathers, and shall be put to find him without the borders of the inheritance of the tribe the city of his refuge, and the whereunto they are received: revenger of blood kill the slay-so shall it be taken from the

28 Because he should have re-children of Is ra-el shall be, inheritance of the tribe of our

throughout your generations in children of Is ra-el according to the word of the LORD, saying, 30 Whoso killeth any person, The tribe of the sons of Jo'seph

death by the mouth of witness- 6 This is the thing which the es: but one witness shall not LORD doth command concern-Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. testify against any person to ing the daughters of Ze-lo'phehad, saying, Let them marry to

death: but he shall be surely 7 So shall not the inheritance ch.27.8, Laws of Inheritance. of the children of Is ra-el re-

of our innermance.

4 And when the jubile of the Le.25.10, Year of Jubilee, [Exc.46.17.

).1 K.21.3. every one of the children of manded Moses, so did the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Is ra-el shall keep himself to the daughters of Ze-lo'phe-had: inheritance of the tribe of his 11 For Mählah, Tirzah, and Hog'lah, and Mil'cah, and No'ah. 8 And every daughter, that the daughters of Ze-lo'phe-had, p.1 Chr.23.22. possesseth an inheritance in were married unto their father's any tribe of the children of Ig'- brothers' sons: ra-el, shall be wife unto one of 12 And they were married inthe family of the tribe of her to the families of the sons of father, that the children of Is'-Mâ-năs'seh the son of Jo'seph, GeA1.51, Manasseh (a). ra-el may enjoy every man the and their inheritance remained inheritance of his fathers. in the tribe of the family of ie.15.3, Heirs, De.21.16. 9 Neither shall the inheritance their father. remove from one tribe to an- 13 These are the command-De.6.6, Commandments. other tribe; but every one of ments and the judgments, which the tribes of the children of Ig'- the LORD commanded by the Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). ra-el shall keep himself to his hand of Mo'ges unto the chil-p.p.ch.22.1.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES. CALLED

own inheritance.

DEUTERONOMY

10 Even as the LORD com-Mo'ab by Jôr'dan near Jer'i-chō. ch.22.1, Jericho.

dren of Igra-el in the plains of ch.26.3, Moab.

CHAPTER 1 the Ca'năan-îtes, and unto Leb'-Ge.10.18, Canaanites. Moses' speech at the end of the for-tieth year. 6 He briefly rehears-eth the story of God's promise to Israel, 34 and his anger for their incredulity and disobedience.

Anon, unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess B.C.1451. THESE be the words which the land which the LORD sware Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ex.2.2. Moses. Mō'ses spake unto all Is'-unto your fathers, A'bră-hăm, p.p.Ge.15.18; 28.13. ra-el on this side Jôr'dan in the l'saac, and Jā'cob, to give unto Ge.32.10. Jordan. p.p.Jos.9.1: 22.7. wilderness, in the plain over them and to their seed after Ex.10.19, Red Sea. against the Red sea, between them. Pāran, and Tō'phel, and Lā'- 9 ¶And I spake unto you at p.p.Ex.18.18. ban, and Hâ-ze roth, and Diz-that time, saying, I am not able Nu.11.14, Human Weakness. Nu.11.35, Hazeroth. a-hăb. to bear you myself alone: 2 (There are eleven days' 10 The LORD your God hath Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb. journey from Ho'reb by the multiplied you, and, behold, ye way of mount Se'ir unto Ka'- are this day as the stars of Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-Ge.14.6, Mt. Seir, ch.2.5. Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnes. desh-bär ne-å.) heaven for multitude. 3 And it came to pass in the 11 (The LORD God of your fa-fortieth year, in the eleventh there make you a thousand p.p.Nu.33.38. month, on the first day of the times so many more as ye are, month, that Mō'ses spake unto and bless you, as he hath prom-the children of Is'ra-el, accordised you!)

Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.

12 How can I myself alone

SeeCare of Church, Ac. 20.31. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). given him in commandment un- bear your cumbrance, and your p.p.1 K.3.7. Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. to them: burden, and your strife? Ge.13.7, Strife (5), 2 S.19.43. 4 After he had slain Si hon the 13 Take you wise men, and un-1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). Nu.21.21, Sihon. king of the Am'or-ites, which derstanding, and known among p.p.Ex.18.21. Ge.10.16, Amorites. dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the your tribes, and I will make No.21.33. Bashan. king of Bā'shan, which dwelt them rulers over you. Ashtaroth, Jos.9.10. at Ås'ta-röth in Ed're-ī: 14 And ye answered me, and 5 On this side Jôr dan, in the said, The thing which thou hast land of Mo'ab, began Mo'ses to spoken is good for us to do. Nu.26.3, Moab. Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. declare this law, saying, 15 So I took the chief of your 6 The LORD our God spake tribes, wise men, and known, unto us in Hō'reb, saying, Ye and made them heads over you, Ge.39.5, Promotion. D.D.Ex.3.1. P.D.Nu.10.11.12. have dwelt long enough in this captains over thousands, and Nu.31.48, Captains. captains over hundreds, and ch.8.2, Divine Leader. 7 Turn you, and take your captains over fifties, and cap-Ex.19.8, Theocracy. journey, and go to the mount tains over tens, and officers of the Am'ôr-ites, and unto all among your tribes. the places nigh thereunto, in 16 And I charged your judges Ex.18.13, Judges, ch.16.18. the plain, in the hills, and in at that time, saying, Hear the the vale, and in the south, and causes between your brethren,

by the sea side, to the land of and judge righteously between ch.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

Le.19.15, Partiality Forbidden, Jb.13.10.

Fear of Man, 1 S.15.24.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. p.p.Ex.18.26.

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb.

Nu.13.21, Wilderness of Zin.

Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnea [ch.2.14.

to Kā'desh-bär'ne-a.

God doth give unto us.

come.

you, one of a tribe:

searched it out.

Ge.10.16, Amorites.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Ge.42.9, Spies, Jos.2.1.

p.p.Nu.13.2.3.

Nu.13.23, Eshcol.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land.

1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). ch.32.6, Ingratitude (1).

Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2).

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted, [ch.20.8.

troy us.

Nu. 13.28, Anakim, ch. 2.10. An'a-kims there.

your God:

28 Whither shall we go up? ye were ready to go up into the our brethren have discouraged hill.
our heart, saying, The people is greater and taller than we; Say unto them, Go not up, neithe cities are great and walled ther fight; for I am not among Ex.33.3, Sin Separates.

up to heaven; and moreover you; lest ye be smitten before Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. we have seen the sons of the your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and

every man and his brother, and 29 Then I said unto you. Dread Ge. 26.24. "Fear Not." the stranger that is with him. not, neither be afraid of them. Ex.14.13, Encouragement. 17 Ye shall not respect persons 30 The Lord your God which ch.8.2, Divine Leader. in judgment; but ye shall hear goeth before you, he shall fight Ex.14.14, God of Battlethe small as well as the great; for you, according to all that he ye shall not be afraid of the did for you in Egypt before your

face of man; for the judgment eyes; is God's: and the cause that is 31 And in the wilderness, too hard for you, bring it unto where thou hast seen how that me, and I will hear it. the Lord thy God bare thee, as Ex.19.4, Divine Support, Ich.33.27. 18 And I commanded you at a man doth bear his son, in all

that time all the things which the way that ye went, until ye came into this place. 19 T And when we departed 32 Yet in this thing ye did not from Horeb, we went through believe the LORD your God,

all that great and terrible wil- 33 Who went in the way bederness, which ye saw by the fore you, to search you out a ch.8.2, Divine Leader. way of the mountain of the place to pitch your tents in, in Am'or-ites, as the LORD our God fire by night, to shew you by commanded us; and we came what way ye should go, and in Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, a cloud by day.

come unto the mountain of the voice of your words, and was 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Am'or-ites, which the Lord our wroth, and sware, saying, 35 Surely there shall not one p.p.Nu.14.23. 21 Behold, the LORD thy God of these men of this evil gen-ch.32.5, Evil Generation.

LORD God of thy fathers hath your fathers, said unto thee; fear not, nei- 36 Save Caleb the son of Je Nu.13.6, Caleb. phun'neh; he shall see it, and phun'neh; he shall see it, and 22 ¶And ye came near unto to him will I give the land that me every one of you, and said, he hath trodden upon, and to We will send men before us, his children, because he hath Nu.32.12, Entire Coasecra-

and they shall search us out the wholly followed the LORD. land, and bring us word again 37 Also the LORD was angry Ex.4.14, God's Anger. by what way we must go up, with me for your sakes, saying, and into what cities we shall Thou also shalt not go in

thither. 23 And the saying pleased me 38 But Josh'u-a the son of Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.3.21. well: and I took twelve men of Nun, which standeth before p.p.Ex.24.13. thee, he shall go in thither: 24 And they turned and went encourage him: for he shall p.p.ch.31.7,23. up into the mountain, and came cause Is ra-el to inherit it.

unto the valley of Esh'col, and 39 Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, 25 And they took of the fruit and your children, which in of the land in their hands, and that day had no knowledge bebrought it down unto us, and tween good and evil, they shall brought us word again, and said, go in thither, and unto them ch.5.16, Prom. to Children. It is a good land which the will I give it, and they shall

LORD our God doth give us.

26 Notwithstanding ye would 40 But as for you, turn you, not go up, but rebelled against and take your journey into the the commandment of the LORD wilderness by the way of the Red sea. 27 And ye murmured in your 41 Then ye answered and said

27 And ye murmured in your 11 lines you among the tents, and said, Because the untome, We have sinned against Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2). LORD hated us, he hath brought the LORD, we will go up and us forth out of the land of fight, according to all that the p.p.Nu.14.40. E'gypt, to deliver us into the LORD our God commanded us. hand of the Am'ôr-ites, to des-And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war,

Digitized by GOGIC

ch.32.20, Unbelief (3).

20 And I said unto you, Ye are 34 And the LORD heard the 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

hath set the land before thee: eration see that good land, Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1), go up and possess it, as the which I sware to give unto

Lc.20.24, Israel's Inherit-[ance, Jos.1.6

Ex.10.19, Red Sea.

ye would not hear, but rebelled of their land for a possession; Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. against the commandment of because I have given Ar unto ch.9.24. Rebellion (1). Self-will, Is.28.12. the LORD, and went presump the children of Lot for a posses- Ge.11.27, Lot. Nu.15.30. Presumption (1). tuously up into the hill. sion. 44 And the Am'or-ites, which 10 The E'mims dwelt therein Ge.10.16. Amorites. dwelt in that mountain, came in times past, a people great, and out against you, and chased many, and tall, as the An'a-Nu.12.28, Anakim, ch.9.2 Jos.7.4, Defeats. you, as bees do, and destroyed kims Bees, Jud.14.8. you in Se'ir, even unto Hôr'- 11 Which also were accounted Le.26.37, Powerlessness. Nu. 14.45. Hormah, Jos. 12.14. mah. giants, as the An'a-kims; but the Ge.6.4, Giants, v.20. Ge.27.34, Weeping (2), [Is.15.3. 45 And ye returned and wept Moab-ites call them Emims. before the LORD; but the LORD 12 The Horims also dwelt in Ex.14.25. Too Late. See Wicked Rejected, [1 S.15.23. would not hearken to your voice, Se ir beforetime: but the chilnor give ear unto you. dren of E'sau succeeded them. Prayers Unanswered, [1 S.14.37.] 46 So we abode in Kā'desh when they had destroyed them Ex. 34.24. Heathen Cast Out. many days, according unto the from before them, and dwelt in days that ye abode there. their stead; as Is ra-el did unto D.p.ch.2.14. the land of his possession, which Ge.12.7, Promised Land. CHAPTER 2 the LORD gave unto them. B.C.1451. The story is continued: 5 they were 13 Now rise up, said I, and not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor the Moabites, 19 nor the Amonites. 19 nor the Amonites. 24 Silon the Amorite to And we went ever the brook Zebe subdued. red. THEN we turned, and took our 14 And the space in which we D.D.Nu.21.4. L journey into the wilderness came from Kā'desh-bär'ne-å, un-|Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barne Ex.10.19, Red Sea. by the way of the Red sea, as til we were come over the brook the LORD spake unto me: and Zered, was thirty and eight p.p.Nu.14.33. we compassed mount Se ir many years; until all the generation of ch.32.5, Evil Generation. days. the men of war were wasted out Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 2 And the LORD spake unto from among the host, as the me. saving. LORD sware unto them. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 3 Ye have compassed this 15 For indeed the hand of the Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2), [Ru.l.13 Ex. 19.8. Theogracy. mountain long enough: turn LORD was against them, to desyou northward. troy them from among the host. 4 And command thou the peo- until they were consumed. ple, saying, Ye are to pass 16 \Soit came to pass, when all through the coast of your the men of war were consumed Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. brethren the children of E'sau, and dead from among the peop.p.Nu.20.14-21. Ge.36.9, Edomites, ch.23.7. which dwell in Seir; and they ple, shall be afraid of you: take ye 17 That the LORD spake unto p.p.Ex.15.15. good heed unto yourselves me, saying, therefore: 18 Thou art to pass over 5 Meddle not with them; for through Ar, the coast of Mo'ab, Nu.26.3, Moab, ch.29.1. I will not give you of their this day: land, no, not so much as a foot 19 And when thou comest nigh breadth; because I have given over against the children of Ge.14.6, Mt. Seir, Eze.35.2. mount Se ir unto E sau for a pos- Am'mon, distress them not, nor Ge.25.25, Esan. p.p.Ge.36.8. meddle with them; for I will session. 6 Ye shall buy meat of them not give thee of the land of the Ge.34.10, Trading. for money, that ye may eat; and children of Am'mon any pos- Ge. 19.38, Ammonites Je.32.10. Money. Ch.23.3. ve shall also buy water of them session; because I have given for money, that ye may drink: it unto the children of Lot for 7 For the LORD thy God hath a possession. blessed thee in all the works of 20 (That also was accounted Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless [ings. thy hand: he knoweth thy walk-a land of giants: giants dwelt Ge.6.4, Giants, ch.3.11. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Jb.34.21, Ways Known. ing through this great wilder-therein in old time; and the ness: these forty years the LORD Am'mon-ites call them Zam-thy God hath been with thee; zum'mims; Ex.16.35, Forty Years. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. thou hast lacked nothing. Divine Supplies, 1 K.17.6. 21 A people great, and many, 8 And when we passed by from and tall, as the An'a-kims; but Nu.13.28, Anakim. our brethren the children of the LORD destroyed them be-Nu.31.7, Extermination. E'sau, which dwelt in Se'ir, fore them; and they succeeded through the way of the plain them, and dwelt in their stead: from Elath, and from Ezion-22 As he did to the children Elath, 1 K.9.26. Nu.33.35, Exion-gaber, [1 K.9.26] the way of the wilderness of when he destroyed the Hogā bēr, we turned and passed by of E sau, which dwelt in Sē îr, p.p.Jb.12.23. Mō'ab. rims from before them; and 9 And the LORD said unto me, they succeeded them, and dwelt Ge. 19.37. Meabites, 1 K.11.1. Distress not the Moabites, nei-in their stead even unto this

ther contend with them in bat-day:

See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge.36.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge.36.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge.36.5. The the permitted to see it. The ke pe	Conquests. Jabbok, ch.3.1: Theocracy. Obedience (2). J. Bashan. Opposers. Fear not." Encouragement
the Cäph'tō-rīms, which came strong for us: the Lord our forth out of Căph'tōr, destroyed God delivered all unto us: them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24 ˈˈRkise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Nu.21.13, Araon, ch.35. Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22. Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincib	Conquests. Jabbok, ch.3.1: Theocracy. Obedience (2). J. Bashan. Opposers. Fear not." Encouragement
forth out of Cäph'tôr, destroyed God delivered all unto us: them, and dwelt in their stead.) 37 Only unto the land of the 24 ¶Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river harbon, Ne. 12. 13. Shon. Nu.21.21, Shon. Nu.21.23, Shon. Nu.21.24, Havincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 27. 4. Invincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 27. 4. Invincibility. Dep.Nu.21.21. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. Nu.20.15, Money. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 30. 5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 30. 5. Shon. 30. 5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 30. 5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35. 5. Shon. 30. 5. Sho	2, Jabbok, ch.3.1 Theocracy. Obedience (2). 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. , "Fear not." 5, Encouragement
Ex.19.8, Theocracy. 24 ¶Rise ye up, take your jour-children of Am'mon thou camney, and pass over the river est not, nor unto amy place of Ar'non: behold, I have given into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor une Ex.19.8 Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor une Ex.19.8 Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor une Ex.19.8 Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor une Ex.19.8 Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor une Ex.19.8 Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor unto the Ge.3.2.2 into thine hand Si'hon the Am'crities in the mountains, nor unto the Si'hos hid he Am'crities in the mountains, nor unto the Si'hos hid he Am'crities in the mountains, nor unto the Si'hos hid he Am'crities in the mountains, nor unto the Ex.19.8 Nu.21.24 No.9.9.22 into this begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put the fear of the windsever the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and the the king of Bäshan came out Nu.21.3 Mosses' repayer to enter to Joshua. 23 Mosses' repayer to enter the Washan. 21 Mosses' repayer to enter th	Theocracy. Obedience (2). 1. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
Nu.21.13, Arnon, ch.3.9. Nu.21.21, Sihon. Nu.21.25, Heshbon, Ne.9.22. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (5), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (6), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See Fear of God (6) God food food food food food food food	Theocracy. Obedience (2). 1. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.13, Araon, ch.3.8. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.13, Araon, ch.3.8. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.13, Shon. Nu.2.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.15, Hardness (2). Arbit default of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. Nu.2.0.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.13, Shon. Nu.2.13, Shon. Nu.2.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.15, Hardness (2). Arbit default of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall har report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. Nu.2.0.14, Ambassadors. Nu.2.0.15, Moselvell, Shon. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.12, Shon. Nu.2.13, Shon. Nu.2.12, Shon.	Theocracy. Obedience (2). 1. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
Nu.21.21, Sihon. Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ch.7.24, Invincibility. See The upon the nations that an extended the eart of the eupon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and the fear of thee, and the fear of the eupon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and the fear of the wild enver the Moses' chortation to Joshua. 22 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 27 He the way to Bashan. 21 Moses' chortation to Joshua. 22 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 27 He the way to Bashan. 21 Moses' chortation to Joshua. 22 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 27 He the way to Bashan. 21 Moses' chortation to Joshua. 22	Theocracy. Obedience (2). 1. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
Nu.21.26, Heshbon, Ne.9.22 land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of the and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. 26 TAnd I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kěd'e-pot the words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor tote left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'squ which dwell in Se'ir, and the dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'squ which dwell in Se'ir, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord our God deliver him into thy hand, as app	Obedience (2). 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement
land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of the upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 T And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kêd'emôth unto Sihōn king of Hēsh'bōn with words of peace, saying. 27 Let me pass through the land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may drix and which dwell in Seïr, and the Lord on which dwell in Seïr, and the land which dwell in Seïr, and the land which dwell in Seïr, and the Lord our ford givet hus. 30 But Sinōn king of Hēsh'bon over Jōx'dan into the land which the Lord our ford givet hus. 30 But Sinōn king of Hēsh'bon of Ba'shān, and all his people; and his latter the whole heaven, who shall heave he his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appearation to just all the cities and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appearation to just all the cattle, and the Cel.25. Sinon and his land before thee.	d. Og. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
See Fear of God (4), Ge. 35.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 36.5. See Fear of God (4), Ge. 36.5. See Fear of God (4), Teading. See Fear of God (d. Og. 3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and shall tremble, and shall tremble, and shall the way to Bā'shān came out of the wilderness of Kēd'endth unto Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and which dwell in \$\tilde{S}_{1}\$, and the Lord our God delivence into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān and all his people, and his people, a	3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement
the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the Williams of the Words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through the land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 ¶ And I sent messengers against us, he and all his people, and his king of Hesh'bon with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and for which dwell in Se'ir, and the Mo'ab-ites which dwell in Se'ir, and the LORD our God giveth us. 30 Ust Si'hōn king of Hesh'bōn of E'sau which dwell in Se'ir, and the LORD our God giveth us. 30 Ust Si'hōn king of Hesh'bōn, of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shān. 50 And the LORD our God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appearablinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appearablinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appearablinate, and the cattle, and the Cell-12, Sihon, Jos. 2.10.	3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement
of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 TAnd I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kĕdeen out of the keing of Bā'shān: and Og Nu.21.3 2 And the Lords said unto me, fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thim as thou didst high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mō'ab-ites which dwell in Ša'ir, and the Mō'ab-ites which dwell in Ša'ir, and the Lords out of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 30 But Sî'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: the Lords out of the wild enver the him into thy hand, as appeareth his day. 31 And the Lords and unto me, behold, I have begun to give into the land which we took not from them, obstituting the region of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with with the king of Bā'shān. 7 But all twented to see it. 8 Ba'shān: and Og Nu.21.3. 8 Ba'shān came out felt king the king of Bā'shān came out felt king of Bā'shān came the king of Bā	3, Og. 3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement
who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Këd'e-mõth unto Si'hōn king of Hësh'bōn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mö'ab-ites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass through on me; over Jôr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn one was left to him remainfor the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn one was left to him remainfor the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shān, and all his people: and the king of Bā'shān, and all his people, and his land before the: 4 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land to unto him as thou dideliver. 5 The is permitted to see it. 18 HEN we turned, and went up the king of Bā'shān came out the king of Bā'shān came out he king of Bā'shān came out he king of Bēsh'bōn. 2 And the Lord said unto him, as thou dideliver thim, and all his people, to battle at Edd'rei. 2 And the Lord said unto him, as thou dideliver. 5 The in mot si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn. 3 So the Lord our God delivered into Si'hōn king of Bā'shān, and all his people, to battle at Ed'rei. 2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver thim, and all his people, to battle at Ed'rei. 2 And the Lord said unto said the thim to Si'hōn king of Bā'shān, and all his people. 3 So the Lord our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, beside unwalled towns a great man	3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. P.p.Nu.21.21. D.p.Nu.21.21. D.p.Nu.21.21. D.p.Nu.21.21. D.p.Nu.21.21. D.p.Nu.21.22. D.p.Nu.21.21. D	3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. 26 T And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kēd'emoth unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Sē'ir, and the Mō'ab-ites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jōr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. Ser.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.4.1.0 prosers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Ser.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). And the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn would not let us pass by him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give hem, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn and his land before thee: Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
anguish because of thee. 26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kĕd'e-mŏth unto Si'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'squ which dwell in Šē'īr, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn. 2 And the Lord said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Si'hŏn king of the Am'ōr-lites, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn. 3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people, and his land, bath the lord our hands Og also, the left. 29 (As the children of E'squ which dwell in Šē'īr, and the Mō'ab-lites which dwell in Ār, which we took not from them, did unto me; buril I shall pass over Jōr'dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land; I will poslong the turn out out him as thou didst unto Si'hŏn dwell into Si'hŏn king of Bā'shān, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Si'hŏn king of Bā'shān, and all his people. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'squ which dwell in Ār, which we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city him: him the torm them, did unto me; beside unvalled towns a great him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou with shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Si'hŏn king of Bā'shān, and all his people. 29 (As the children of E'squ which we took not from them, did unto me; ber did unto si'hōn him the Lord bridge of the king of Bā'shān. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bŏn of Ar'gŏb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 30 But Si'hō	3, Bashan. Opposers. 4, "Fear not." 5, Encouragement 1, Sihon.
out of the wilderness of Kěďe-môth unto Sĩ'hôn king of Hesh'-bồn with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Seĩr, and the Mố ab-ites which dwell in Är, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jôr'dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bòn at time, there was not a city which we took not from them, there was not a city which we took not from them, shink we took not from them, the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bòn at time, there was not a city which we took not from them, there was not a city which we took not from them, the Lord of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Bas'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bòn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 8 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bòn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 8 SThou and his land before thee: 8 Thou shalt sell me meat; and land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hind to the Am'ôr. 6 And we took not from them, hind into	, "Fear not." , Encouragement I, Sihon.
bon with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land, into thy hand; and thou land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. J	l, Encouragemen
bon with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land, into thy hand; and thou land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. J	l, Encouragemen
ing. 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and which dwell in Se ir, and the Lord our hands Og also, the ogive me water for money, that I may eat; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Se ir, and the Mosabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jôr'dan into the land which the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the sing of Ba'shan, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand, and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst hou shalt do unto him as thou didst hou shalt do unto him as thou didst hie. Se Thou shalt sell me meat hit go of Ba'shān, and all his people, and hou shalt do unto him as thou didst hie. So the Lord our hands Og also, the king of Ba'shān, and all his people, and hou shalt do unto him shalt do u	l, Encouragemen
27 Let me pass through thy land; I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (Ås the children of É'sau which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Mo'ab-ites which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn. 3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, did unto me; until I shall pass over Jōr'dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn of Ar'gōb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and behold, I have begun to give Si'hōn and his land before thee: Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	l, Sihon.
land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and through on my feet; 29 (Ås the children of É'sau which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Moābites which dwell in Šē'īr, and the Moābites which dwell in Ši'n, and the Lord our God giveth us. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ezr.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Exr.8.15, Hardness (2). Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. In will neither turn unto Si'hōn king of the Am'ōr. Ge.10.10 (Ge.10.10 (l, Sihon.
high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Se'ir, and the Mo'ab-ites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass the Lord our God giveth us. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Egr.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Bigh way, I will neither turn unto Si'hōn king of the Am'ôr-lites, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bōn. 3 So the Lord our God deliverly into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, of A'rgob, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hĕsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hōn and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.12.12	l, Sihon.
unto the right hand nor to the left. Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Se'ir, and the Mô'ab-ites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass the Lord our God giveth us. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ezr.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). But Si'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Ge.10.10 3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Ög also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, of A'rgob, the kingdom of Ög in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	i, Sidon.
left. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (Ås the children of É'sau which dwell in Se'īr, and the Mo'ab-ites which dwell in Kr, did unto me; until I shall pass over Jor'dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hōn king of Hesh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give two lidren, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.14.1 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his peoside. 3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'shān, and all his peoside. 3 And the Lord of E'sau we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, of A'rgōb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroying the men, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hesh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	A-marita-
Ge.34.10, Trading. Je.32.10, Money. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may eat; and king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remainting. 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Mō'ab-ītes which dwell in Kr, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. 28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remain-ling. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, of Ar'göb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sī'hōn king of Hēsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Sī'hōn and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the	, Amontes.
for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (Ås the children of É'sau which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Mo'ab-ites which dwell in År, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Sî'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hôn and his land before thee: for money, that I may eat; and king of Bā'shān, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remain-ning. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directed that time, there was not a city which we took not from that time, there was	Victories
give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (Ås the children of E'squ which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Mō'ab-ītes which dwell in Ār, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jôr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Sĩ'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn would not let us pass by him: the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, of Ār'gŏb, the kingdom of Ög in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sĩ'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	, victories.
I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of É'sau which dwell in Sē'īr, and the Mo'ab-ītes which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jôr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet; 29 (As the children of É'sau which dwe took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, did unto me Hessh'bôn nower Jôr'dan into the land which the Lord hard which the Lord hard which we took not from them, of A'r'gŏb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sĩ'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn, utterly destroying the men, women, and behold, I have begun to give Sĩ'hôn and his land before thee: Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	
through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which dwell in Se\tilde{\text{Tr}}, and the Mo\tilde{\text{Mo}} hich spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which we took all his cities at which dwell in Ar, did unto me; until I shall pass over Jor'dan into the land which we took not from them, did unto me; until I shall pass over Jor'dan into the land which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Ar'gob, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shan. 5 All these cities were fenced with his walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. Nu.22.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Through on my feet; 29 (As the children of E'sau which we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, did unto me; Ar'gob, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shan. 5 All these cities were fenced with his phalls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. Nu.32.1 Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	.Extermination.
Ge.19.37, Moabites. Ge.19.37, Moabites. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ezr.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Moabites which dwell in Se ir, and the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si hon king of Hesh hon would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. 29 (Ås the children of É'sau which dwell in Se ir, and the that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, dwinch we took not from them, of Ar'göb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si hon king of Hesh bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si hon king of Hesh bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si hon king of Hesh bon, utterly destroyed children, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	
which dwell in Se ir, and the Moabites. Ge.19.37. Moabites. Moabites which dwell in Xr, which we took not from them, did unto me; until I shall pass over Jôr dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us. 30 But Si hon king of Hesh bon would not let us pass by him: Sa All these cities were fenced with his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21. Sihon, Jos.2.10. Which dwell in Se ir, and the that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, directly which we took not from them, did unto Mix Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon of Ar'gob, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon of Ar'gob, the kingdom of Og in Bā'shān. 7 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, and his land before the single land befo	
Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Egr.4.4, Opposers. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Mo abites which dwell in Ar, which we took not from them, Jos.6.2d threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shan. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroying the men, women, and behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Mo abites which dwell in Ar, which we took not from them, Jos.6.2d threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Ba'shan. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroying the men, women, and collideren, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	
Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Exr. 4.4, Opposers. Nu. 20.18, Inhospitality. Exr. 8.15, Hardness (2). But Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bön would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appear eth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu. 21.21, Sihon, Jos. 2.10. Si'hôn and his land before thee: over Jôr'dan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bön. 5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bön, utterly des- troying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the	, Conquests.
the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). by the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. by the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn to Hiese cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hôn king of Hěsh'bôn, utterly destroyed children, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hôn and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	
Exr. 4.4, Opposers. Nu. 20.18, Inhospitality. Ex. 8.15, Hardness (2). Si hon king of Hěsh'bon would not let us pass by him with high walls, gates, and bars; for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu. 21.21, Sihon, Jos. 2.10. Si hon and his land before thee: 30 But Si'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si'hōn king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and king of Hěsh'bōn this day. 7 But all these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn, utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed king of Hěsh'bōn him with high walls, gates, and bars him	
Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Si hon king of Hesh'bon, utterly destroying the men; women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	_
for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart constitute, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si hon and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	7, Fenced Cities, [Jos.10
his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth his day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10.	[308.10
obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hŏn and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	
him into thy hand, as appear- them, as we did unto Si'hon eth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hon and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	Destruction (2)
th this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. king of Hěsh'bŏn, utterly destroying the men, women, and Nu.31.7 children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	Jos.6
31 And the LORD said unto me, troying the men, women, and Nu.31.7 Behold, I have begun to give children, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hon and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	•
Behold, I have begun to give children, of every city. Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Behold, I have begun to give children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	Extermination.
Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jos.2.10. Si'hon and his land before thee: 7 But all the cattle, and the Ge.1.25	
	Cattle.
begin to possess, that thou may spoil of the cities, we took for a Ge. 34.2	
Ge.12.7, Promised Land. est inherit his land. prey to ourselves.	· -
32 Then Si'hon came out 8 And we took at that time	
against us, he and all his peo- out of the hand of the two kings	
ple, to fight at Jā'hāz. of the Am'ôr-ites the land that Ge.10.1	, Amorites.
33 And the LORD our God de was on this side Jôr dan, from	
Ex.14.14, God of Battles. livered him before us; and we the river of Ar'non unto mount Nu.21.1	
	mon, Jos.11.17.
his people. 9 (Which Her'mon the Si-	
34 And we took all his cities do'ni-ang call Sir'i-on; and the	
Nu.21.3, Destruction (3), at that time, and utterly des-Am'ôr-îtes call it Shē'nir;) [ch.3.6. troved the men, and the women. 10 All the cities of the plain.	
Nu.31.7, Extermination. troyed the men, and the women, 10 All the cities of the plain, Nu.32.1 Nu.	07. 1
city, we left none to remain: unto Săl'chah and Ed're-i, cities	I-slead
Ge.1.25, Cattle. 35 Only the cattle we took for of the kingdom of Og in Bā'- Nu.21.3	, Gil ead.
a prey unto ourselves, and the shan.	
Ge.34.28, Spoil, ch.13.16. spoil of the cities which we 11 For only Og king of Ba'-Nu.21.3	
took shan remained of the remnant	3, Bashan, Jos.13
Nu.21.13, Arnon. Shall remained of the remaint Ge.6.4. Beds. E Nu.31.2 Nu.21.13, Arnon. Nu.21.13, Arnon.	3, Bashan, Jos.13.
Nu.21.13, Arnon. the brink of the river of Ar non, was a bedstead of iron; is it Nu.31.2	3, Bashan, Jos.13.
and from the city that is by not in Rab bath of the children	3, Bashan, Jos.13.
the river, even unto Gil'e-ad, of Am'mon? nine cubits was Ge.6.16	3, Bashan, Jos.13.
184 Digitized by GOC	3, Bashan, Jos.13.12. Giants, Jos.17.15. st.1.6. 2, Iron, Jos.8.31.
	3, Bashan, Jos.13.12. Giants, Jos.17.15. st.1.6. 2, Iron, Jos.8.31.

p.ch.2.36. p.Nu_32_33_ e.29.32. Reuben. e.30.11, Gad. ie.41.51, Manassch (a). .p.1 Chr.2.22. Seshur, Jos.13.2. Se.50.23. Machir. Ge.32.22, Jabbok. Ge.32.10, Jordan. p.p.Jos.12.3. Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. Ge.14.3, Dead Sea, ch.4.49. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. p.p.Nu.32.20.

Nu.32.17. Warriors. Ge.1.25. Cattle.

p.p.He.4.3.

p.p.Jos.22.4.

Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.31.7.

Ge. 24.50, The Lord's Doings.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Ex.14.14, God of Battles, [2 S.5.24.

See Prayer (12), (Index).

the length thereof, and four gun to shew thy servant thy

Aroer, which is by the river according to thy might? Ar non, and half mount Gil e-ad, 25 I pray thee, let me go over, Găd'îtes.

13 And the rest of Gil'e-ad, and 26 But the LORD was wroth 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. which was called the land of me of this matter. giants.

took all the country of Ar'gob westward, and northward, and unto the coasts of Gesh'u-ri and southward, and eastward, and Mā-ach'a-thī; and called them behold it with thine eyes; for after his own name, Bā'shān—|thou shalt not go over this Jôr'-|Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1). hā'voth-jā'īr, unto this day.

Mā'chĭr.

river Ar'non half the valley, which thou shalt see. and the border even unto the 29 So we abode in the valley river Jăb'bok, which is the bor-over against Beth-pe'or. der of the children of Am'mon: 17 The plain also, and Jôrdan, and the coast thereof, from An exhortation to obedience. 14 A B.C.1451. Chin'ne-reth even unto the sea

of the plain, even the salt sea. under Ash'doth-pis'gah eastward.

that are meet for the war. which I have given you;

as unto you, and until they also lowed Bā'al-pē'or, the LORD thy your God hath given them be-among you. yond Jôr dan: and then shall ye 4 But ye that did cleave unto 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). return every man unto his postible LORD your God are alive ch.6.24, Preservation.

session, which I have given you.
21 ¶And I commanded Jösh'- 5 Behold, I have taught you Instruction (5), Ne.9.20. eyes have seen all that the LORD as the LORD my God commandtwo kings: so shall the LORD the land whither ye go to posdo unto all the kingdoms whith-sess it. er thou passest.

the LORD your God he shall fight understanding in the sight of Understanding, 1 Chr.22.12. for you.

23 ¶And I besought the LORD these statutes, and say, Surely at that time, saying, 24 O Lord God, thou hast be-understanding people.

cubits the breadth of it, after greatness, and thy mighty God's Greatness, Ps.77.13. the cubit of a man. hand: for what God is there ch.5.15, God's Hand. 12 And this land, which we in heaven or in earth, that can Ex. 8.10, None Like God. possessed at that time, from do according to thy works, and Ps. 8.3, God's Works.

and the cities thereof, gave I and see the good land that is Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. unto the Rey ben-ites and to the beyond Jordan, that goodly Ge. 32.10, Jordan. mountain, and Leb'a-non.

all Bā'shan, being the kingdom with me for your sakes, and of Og, gave I unto the half tribe would not hear me: and the of Mā-nās'seh; all the region LORD said unto me, Let it suf-of Ar'gob, with all Bā'shān, fice thee; speak no more unto Ex.33.20, Prayers Refused

27 Get thee up into the top of 14 Jā'īr the son of Mā-nās'seh Pis'gah, and lift up thine eyes Nu.21.20, Mt.Pisgah.ch.4.49. dan.

15 And I gave Gil'e-ad unto 28 But charge Josh'u-a, and Nu. 27.23, Charges. Mā'chir. 28 But charge him, and strengthen Ex. 17.9, Joshua. See Encouragement 16 And unto the Reuben-ites him: for he shall go over beand unto the Gad ites I gave fore this people, and he shall from Gil'e-ad even unto the cause them to inherit the land

CHAPTER 4

particular dissuasive against idol-atry. 41 Moses appointeth three cities of refuge on that side Jordan. OW therefore hearken, O Hearken, 2 Chr. 20.15. Ig'ra-el, unto the statutes Ex. 15.26, Statutes.

18 ¶And I commanded you at and unto the judgments, which Nu.27.23, Charges. that time, saying, The LORD I teach you, for to do them, that v.5, Instruction (5). your God hath given you this ye may live, and go in and pos-ch.32.47, Life (4). land to possess it: ye shall pass sess the land which the LORD Ge.12.7, Promised Land. over armed before your breth- God of your fathers giveth you. ren the children of Is'ra-el, all 2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, God's Word Sacred, ch. 12.32. 19 But your wives, and your neither shall ye diminish ought little ones, and your cattle, (for from it, that ye may keep the Ex.20.6, Keep Command-I know that ye have much cat-commandments of the LORD tle,) shall abide in your cities your God which I command you. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). 3 Your eyes have seen what

20 Until the LORD have given the LORD did because of Ba'al-Nu.25.3, Baal-peor, Jos. 22.17. rest unto your brethren, as well pe'or: for all the men that folpossess the land which the LORD God hath destroyed them from Pa.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

u-a at that time, saying, Thine statutes and judgments, even Ex.15.26, Statutes, ch.16.12. your God hath done unto these ed me, that ye should do so in ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

6 Keep therefore and do them; Ex. 20.6, Keep Command-22 Ye shall not fear them: for for this is your wisdom and your Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3) the nations, which shall hear all

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Mt. Lebanon, Jud.3.3.

[2 S.12.16.

Ëx.14.13.

Beth-peor. ch.4.46.

this great nation is a wise and See Civic Righteousness, Digitized by GOO

See Chosen Ones, ch.7.6. Ps.16.8, Divine Nearness.

See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.

Pa.19.7. Law Perfect. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

Mt.6.1. Take Heed. Watchfulness (2), Ps.39.1. Keep Thyself, ch.23.9: Forgetfulness, ch.6.12.

Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined. Instruction (3), ch.6.7.

p.p.Ex.19.17. Ex.3.1. Mt. Horeb, ch.5.2.

Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). ch.10.12, Fear God, p.p.Ge.18.19. "Word" Taught, ch.11.19. ch.6.7. Parental Duty.

p.p.Ex.19.18.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. Ex.19.9, Cloud.

Ge.3.8. God's Voice. Ex.33.20. Unseen God.

Ge.17.2. Covenant (2).

Ex.20.1, Decalogue, ch.5.7. Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone.

Mt.7.21, Doers.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed. Ex.33.20, Unseen God.

Ge.6.12, Corruption (2). Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1)., p.p.Ro.1.23.

great, who hath God so nigh the host of heaven, shouldest

on him for?

judgments so righteous as all you, and brought you forth out ch.8.2, Divine Leader. this law, which I set before you of the iron furnace, even out of Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

this day? 9 Only take heed to thyself, of inheritance, as ye are this and keep thy soul diligently, lest day, thou forget the things which 21 Furthermore the LORD was

thine eyes have seen, and lest angry with me for your sakes, Ex.4.14, God's Anger. they depart from thy heart all and sware that I should not go

the earth, and that they may made with you, and make you teach their children. 11 And ye came near and stood of any thing, which the LORD under the mountain; and the thy God hath forbidden thee.

the midst of heaven, with dark-consuming fire, even a jealous Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy, [ch.29.20. ness, clouds, and thick darkness. God.

ye heard the voice of the words, dren, and ye shall have rebut saw no similitude; only ye mained long in the land, and *he*ard a voice.

his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even do evil in the sight of the LORD Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. ten commandments; and he thy God, to provoke him to Nu.14.11, Provoking God. wrote them upon two tables of anger: stone.

ye might do them in the land go over Jôr'dan to possess it;

heed unto yourselves; for ye troyed. saw no manner of similitude on 27 And the LORD shall scatter Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). the day that the LORD spake you among the nations, and ye unto you in Ho'reb out of the shall be left few in number midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, the LORD shall lead you. and make you a graven image, 28 And there ye shall serve

17 The likeness of any beast see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that shalt seek the Lord thy God, Seek Ged, 2 Chr.144. flieth in the air,

that creepeth on the ground, with all thy soul. the likeness of any fish that 30 When thou art in tribula-Tribulation, Mt.24.21.

eyes unto heaven, and when LORD thy God, and shalt be Ex.19.5, Obedience (3), (ch.5.29 thou seest the sun, and the obedient unto his voice;

7 For what nation is there so moon, and the stars, even all unto them, as the LORD our God be driven to worship them, and Worship (3), ch.17.3. is in all things that we call up-serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all 8 And what nation is there so nations under the whole heaven. great, that hath statutes and 20 But the LORD hath taken

E'gypt, to be unto him a people Ex.19.5, God's People.

the days of thy life: but teach over Jôr'dan, and that I should

them thy sons, and thy sons' not go in unto that good land, Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1).
sons;
which the LORD thy God giveth sons; and thy sons, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:
stoodest before the LORD thy
God in Hö'reb, when the LORD I must not go over Jôr'dan:
said unto me, Gather me the but ye shall go over, and pospeople together, and I will make sest that good land.
them hear my words, that they

23 Take heed unto yourselves,

may learn to fear me all the lest ye forget the covenant of v.9, Forgetfulness. days that they shall live upon the LORD your God, which he a graven image, or the likeness Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

mountain burned with fire unto 24 For the LORD thy God is a Ge. 19.24. Fire (3).

12 And the LORD spake unto 25 TWhen thou shalt beget you out of the midst of the fire: children, and children's chil-

heard a voice. shall corrupt yourselves, and Ge.6.5, Depravity.

13 And he declared unto you make a graven image, or the Is.1.22, Deterioration.

26 I call heaven and earth to Ge.31.50, Appeal to God. 14 ¶And the LORD commanded witness against you this day, Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined. me at that time to teach you that ye shall soon utterly perish Is.34.2, Destruction (2). statutes and judgments, that from off the land whereunto ye whither ye go over to possess it. ye shall not prolong your days 15 Take ye therefore good upon it, but shall utterly be des Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

among the heathen, whither

the similitude of any figure, gods, the work of men's hands, Idolatry (3), Pa.115.4. the likeness of male or female, wood and stone, which neither 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

thou shalt find him, if thou 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. 18 The likeness of any thing seek him with all thy heart and Prom. to Seekers, 2 Chr. 7.14.

is in the waters beneath the tion, and all these things are Jb.5.17, Affliction (2). come upon thee, even in the 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 19 And lest thou lift up thine latter days, if thou turn to the 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2).

Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritance. Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Ge.32.10, Jordan, Jos.3.15.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Mt.6.1, Take Heed.

ch.6.5, Whole Heart.

ercy (1), 2 S.24.14. ivine Constancy, ch.31.6. 1.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. e_17.2. Covenant (2).

.B.B.dL.a.

ic.1.26, Creator (2), Jb.33.4.

Ex.19.5, God's People. Je.3.8. God's Voice. J.D. Ex.24.11; 33.20.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ex.4.21, Wonders. ch.5.15, God's Hand. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ex.7.20, Plagues (2).

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

One God., ch.6.4. p.p.Ex.19.9,19. Ge.3.8, God's Voice. Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher [Ps.25.12.

Fire (5), 1 K.19.12. Ex.6.7, Israel (2), 2 S.7.23. ch.7.6, Chosen Ones. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

d.8.5, Consider. Omnipresence, Ps.139.8. Sovereignty of God, [1 Chr.29.12. v.35, One God.

Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments, ch.6.17. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient, [ch.11.27. GodlinessProfitable,Ec.8.12

ch.5.33, Longevity (1). ch.32.47, Life (4).

31 (For the LORD thy God is fleeing unto one of these cities Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge, [ch.19.3. a merciful God:) he will not he might live:

forsake thee, neither destroy 43 Namely, Be'zer in the wil-p.p.Jos.20.8. thee, nor forget the covenant derness, in the plain country, of of thy fathers which he sware the Reuben-ites; and Ramoth Ramoth-gilead, 1 K.22.3. in Gil'e-ad, of the Gad'ites; and unto them.

mto them.

32 For ask now of the days Golan in Bā'shān, of the Mā-Golan Jos. 20.8.
Nu.21.33, Bashan. that are past, which were be nas'sites.

fore thee, since the day that 44 NAnd this is the law which 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). God created man upon the Mo'ses set before the children Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2)

earth, and ask from the one of Igrael: side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any and the statutes, and the judg-Ex. 15.26, Statutes. such thing as this great thing ments, which Mo ses spake unto is, or hath been heard like it? the children of Isra-el, after

33 Did ever people hear the they came forth out of E'gypt, hast heard, and live?

and take him a nation from Hesh'bon, whom Mo'ses and the Nu.21.26, Heshbon. the midst of another nation, children of Igra-el smote, after Ge.14.15, Victories. by temptations, by signs, and they were come forth out of by wonders, and by war, and Egypt: by a mighty hand, and by a 47 And they possessed his Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritstretched out arm, and by great land, and the land of Og king terrors, according to all that of Bā'shān, two kings of the

in Egypt before your eyes? side Jôr'dan toward the sun-35 Unto thee it was shewed, rising; that thou mightest know that 48 From A'or-ēr, which is by p.p.ch.2.36. the LORD he is God; there is the bank of the river Arnon, Nu.21.13, Arnon. none else beside him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee is Her mon. to hear his voice, that he might 49 And all the plain on this instruct thee: and upon earth side Jor dan eastward, even un-

out of the midst of the fire. 37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their A commemoration of the covenant in B.C.1451. seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his

mighty power out of Egypt; 38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier O Is'ra-el, the statutes and judg- Ex.15.26, Statutes, than thou art, to bring thee in, ments which I speak in your Ex.34:32, Lawgiver (2). to give thee their land for an ears this day, that ye may learn ch.4.5, Instruction (5). inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, 2 The LORD our God made a and consider it in thine heart, covenant with us in Hō'reb. that the LORD he is God in 3 The LORD made not this heaven above, and upon the covenant with our fathers, but Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). earth beneath: there is none with us, even us, who are all of

else. 40 Thou shalt keep therefore 4 The LORD talked with you Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. his statutes, and his command-face to face in the mount out ments, which I command thee of the midst of the fire,

this day, that it may go well 5 (I stood between the LORD Ex.20.19, Mediator (2), v.27. with thee, and with thy chil-and you at that time, to shew ch 4.10. "Word" Taught. dren after thee, and that thou you the word of the LORD: for p.p.Ex.19.16. mayest prolong thy days upon ye were afraid by reason of the Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. the earth, which the LORD thy fire, and went not up into the God giveth thee, for ever.

cities on this side Jôr'dan to-which brought thee out of the ch.8.2. Divine Leader. ward the sunrising;

42 That the slayer might flee of bondage. thither, which should kill his 7 Thou shalt have none other Ex.20.1, Decalogue, ch.10.4. neighbour unawares, and hated gods before me. him not in times past; and that 8 Thou shalt not make thee

voice of God speaking out of 46 On this side Jor dan, in the Ge.32.10, Jordan. the midst of the fire, as thou valley over against Beth-pe or, ch.3.29, Beth-peor, ch.34.6. in the land of Si hon king of Nu.21.21, Sihon.

34 Or hath God assayed to go the Am'ôr-ites, who dwelt at

the LORD your God did for you Am'or-ites, which were on this Ge.10.16, Amorites.

even unto mount Sion, which p.p.Ps.133.3.

he shewed thee his great fire; to the sea of the plain, under and thou heardest his words the springs of Pig'gah.

Ge.14.3, Dead Sea, Jos.3.16.
Nu.21.20,Mt. Pisgah, ch.34.1

CHAPTER 5

Horeb. 6 The ten commandments. 22 At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

them, and keep, and do them.

us here alive this day.

mount;) saying, 41 Then Mo'ses severed three 6 TI am the LORD thy God, See God's People, Ex.19.5. land of E'gypt, from the house Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

ance.

Nu.21.20, Mt. Pisgah, ch.34.1.

ND Mo'ses called all Is'ra-el, Le.8.3, Congregation (2). A and said unto them, Hear, ch.4.1. Hearken. ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb, ch.9.8.

ch.4.36, Fire (5).

ch.4.35, One God.

The ten commandments. any graven image, or any like-the thick darkness, with a great heaven above, or that is in the And he wrote them in two tawaters beneath the earth: 9 Thou shalt not bow down 23 And it came to pass, when Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). thyself unto them, nor serve ye heard the voice out of the ch.26.10, Worship God. them: for I the LORD thy God midst of the darkness, (for the Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. am a jealous God, visiting the mountain did burn with fire,) iniquity of the fathers upon that ye came near unto me, Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). the children unto the third and even all the heads of your Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. fourth generation of them that tribes, and your elders; hate me. Ex.34.7. Mercy Promised. Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient. and keep my commandments. we have heard his voice out of 11 Thou shalt not take the the midst of the fire: we have Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). and keep my commandments. name of the LORD thy God in seen this day that God doth Ex.20.7, Profanity. vain: for the LORD will not talk with man, and he liveth. hold him guiltless that taketh 25 Now therefore why should Le.22.2. God's Name. his name in vain. 12 Keep the sabbath day to consume us: if we hear the Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ [ance, Ne.10.31. God hath commanded thee. Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined. 13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work: sabbath of the LORD thy God: of the midst of the fire, as we Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined. in it thou shalt not do any have, and lived? thy daughter, nor thy man-that the LORD our God shall nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor all that the LORD our God shall Ex.12.43, Strangers (2), [ch.17.15. wast a servant in the land of voice of the words of this peo-Egypt, and that the Lord thy ple, which they have spoken Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. God brought thee out thence unto thee: they have well said Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). God's Hand, Jos.4.24. through a mighty hand and by all that they have spoken. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-lance. the LORD tny Gou Communication of the father and Ex.20.12, Filial Honor. thy mother, as the LORD thy might be well with them, and God hath commanded thee; with their children for ever! v.33, Longevity (1). that thy days may be pro- 30 Go say to them, Get you Prom. to Children, Ps.27.10. longed, and that it may go well into your tents again. with thee, in the land which 31 But as for thee, stand thou Ex.20.13, Murder (1). Ex.20.14, Adultery. Chastity, Jb.31.1. Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden. Ex.20.16, False Witfalse witness against thy neigh-give them to possess it. [nesses (1). bour. Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1), Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbora. shalt thou covet thy neigh-shall not turn aside to the right bour's house, his field, or his hand or to the left.

[Jos.1.7.]

ness of any thing that is in voice: and he added no more. Ge.3.8, God's Voice. earth beneath, or that is in the bles of stone, and delivered Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone. them unto me. Ex.3.16. Elders. hate me, 24 And ye said, Behold, the 10 And shewing mercy unto LORD our God hath shewed us Ex.24.17, God's Glory. thousands of them that love me his glory and his greatness, and ch.3.24, God's Greatness. we die? for this great fire will ch,4.36, Fire (5). sanctify it, as the LORD thy voice of the LORD our God any Ge.3.8, God's Voice. more, then we shall die. See Terror, Le.26.36. 26 For who is there of all p.p.ch.4.33. flesh, that hath heard the voice 14 But the seventh day is the of the living God speaking out Jos. 3.10, Living God. work, thou, nor thy son, nor 27 Go thou near, and hear all 1 S.14.36, Draw Near God. servant, nor thy maidservant, say: and speak thou unto us Ex.20.19, Mediator (2), (ch.9.18. any of thy cattle, nor thy stranspeak unto thee; and we will ger that is within thy gates; hear it, and do it.

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ex.24.7, Divine Hearing.

as thou.

15 And remember that thou said unto me; and the LORD

said unto me; and the LORD

said unto me; I have heard the said unto me, I have heard the said unto me, I have heard the said unto me and the lord of this product. a stretched out arm: therefore 29 0 that there were such an Renewed Heart, 2 Chr.11.16. the LORD thy God commanded heart in them, that they would Ex.20.6, Keep Commandfear me, and keep all my comments. 16 Thonour thy father and mandments always, that it Ex.19.5, Obedience (3 ch.7.12. ch.4.40, Godliness Profitable. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. the Lord thy God giveth thee.

17 Thou shalt not kill.

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear do them in the land which I Ge.12.7, Promised Land. 32 Ye shall observe to do 21 Neither shalt thou desire therefore as the LORD your ch.26.16, Obedience (1). thy neighbour's wife, neither God hath commanded you: ye Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). manservant, or his maidsery- 33 Ye shall walk in all the Ge.5.22, Walking With God. ant, his ox, or his ass, or any ways which the LORD your God Is.26.7, Right Way. thing that is thy neighbour's hath commanded you, that ye 22 These words the LORD may live, and that it may be ch.32.47, Life (4). spake unto all your assembly in well with you, and that ye the mount out of the midst of may prolong your days in the Longevity (1), ch.11.21.

ch.4.36, Fire (5). Ex.19.9, Cloud.

C.1451.

6. Commandments. r.15.26. Statutes.

1.4.5. Instruction (5). 1.26.16. Obedience (1).

1.10.12, Fear God.

x.20.6, Keep Commandments.

3.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

h.5.33, Longevity (1).

ee Hearing (1), Pr.8.34. It.7.21, Doers.

3e.15.5, Posterity Promised.

K.S.56, God's Promises. Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. h.4.1. Hearken. h.4.35, One God, ch.32.39. Love Enjoined, ch.10.12.

Whole Heart, ch.30.2.

Commandments, ch.11.8. Word" in heart, ch.11.18. Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined, [Ps.78.6. ch.4.9, Instruction (3), (ch.11.19. Parental Duty, v.20. Spir. Talk, ch.11.19.

Phylacteries, ch.11.18.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1). p.p.ch.11.20.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land, Ich.31.20.

Ge.17.2. Covenant (2). p.p.Jos.24.13.

Ge.11.4, Cities, 2 K.13.25.

Ge.21.30, Wells. Ex.22.5, Vineyards. Prosperity (2), ch.32.15. Le. 26.5. Plenty Promised. ch.32.15, Worldly Fullness. ch.4.9, Forgetfulness, [ch.8.11.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). Ex.1.11; Bondage of Israel. CHAPTER 6

Moses exhorteth Israel to hear God. and to keep his commandments, which consists in loving him with all the heart: 16 they must not tempt the Lord: 20 they are commanded to instruct their children.

them in the land whither ve the earth.

go to possess it: 2 That thou mightest fear LORD your God, as ye tempted the LORD thy God, to keep all him in Mas'sah. his statutes and his command- 17 Ye shall diligently keep Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments, which I command thee, the commandments of the LORD

and that thy days may be pro-commanded thee.

ye may increase mightily, as the mayest go in and possess the LORD God of thy fathers hath good land which the LORD sware Ge.12.7, Promised Land. promised thee, in the land that unto thy fathers, floweth with milk and honey.

our God is one LORD:

5 And thou shalt love the 20 ¶ And when thy son asketh v.7. Parental Duty, ch.21.19. and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I ments, which the LORD our God command thee this day, shall be hath commanded you? in thine heart:

7 And thou shalt teach them thy son, We were Phā'raōh's diligently unto thy children, and bondmen in E'gypt; and the Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. shalt talk of them when thou LORD brought us out of E'gypt ch.8.2, Divine Leader. sittest in thine house, and when with a mighty hand: thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them upon all his household, before for a sign upon thine hand, and our eyes: they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

upon the posts of thy house, sware unto our fathers. and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when us to do all these statutes, to the Lord thy God shall have fear the Lord our God, for our brought thee into the land good always that he might prewhich he sware unto thy fa-serve us alive, as it is at this day. ch.32.47, Life (4). thers, to A'bra-ham, to I'saac, 25 And it shall be our right- Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). and to Jacob, to give thee great cousness, if we observe to do all p.p.Le.18.5. and goodly cities, which thou these commandments before the buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good manded us. things, which thou filledst not, diggedst not, vineyards and oland wells digged, which thou ive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eat-

en and be full: 12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought land whither thou goest to pos- Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out,

13 Thou shalt fear the LORD ch.10.12, Fear God. thy God, and serve him, and Ex.23.25, Serve God. shalt swear by his name.

which are round about you; TOW these are the com- 15 (For the LORD thy God is a mandments, the statutes, jealous God among you) lest the Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. and the judgments, which the anger of the LORD thy God be 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. LORD your God commanded to kindled against thee, and des- Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

teach you, that ye might do troy thee from off the face of 16 ¶Ye shall not tempt the Nu.15.30, Presumption (1)

thou, and thy son, and thy son's your God, and his testimonies, Testimonies. 1 K.2.3. son, all the days of thy life; and his statutes, which he hath Ex.15.26, Statutes.

18 And thou shalt do that 3 Hear, therefore, O Is'ra-el, which is right and good in the Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). and observe to do it; that it sight of the LORD: that it may In God's Sight (2), ch.12.25. may be well with thee, and that be well with thee, and that thou Ex. 19.5, Obedience (3).

19 To cast out all thine ene- Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, 4 Hear, O Is ra-el: The LORD mies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

LORD thy God with all thine thee in time to come, saving, heart, and with all thy soul, What mean the testimonies. and the statutes, and the judg-

21 Then thou shalt say unto ch.4.9, Instruction (3).

thou walkest by the way, and 22 And the LORD shewed signs when thou liest down, and when and wonders, great and sore, up Ex.4.21, Wonders. thou risest up. on E'gypt, upon Phā'raōh, and Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

23 And he brought us out from Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). thence, that he might bring us 9 And thou shalt write them in, to give us the land which he Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

24 And the LORD commanded

Lord our God, as he hath com-

CHAPTER 7

bidden, 4 for fear of idolatry, 6 and for the holiness of the people. 25 Images to be destroyed.

WHEN the LORD thy God thee forth out of the land of E'gypt, from the house of bond-nations before thee, the Hit-Ge.10.16, Girgashites, and tites and the Girga-shites, and

Ex.22.11, Oaths (1), 1 K.8.31. 14 Ye shall not go after other Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

gods, of the gods of the people 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

p.p.Ex.17.7.

ch.5.15, God's Hand.

Ge.10.17, Hivites. Jos.11.3, Jebusites.

Nu.31.7. Extermination Ch.13.15.

Ex.33.16, Separation (2) Jos.23.7.

Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1).

Ge.24:3, Marriage (3), [Jos.23.12.

ch.13.6. Enticers. Le.20.23, Evil Example.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1).

Ex.19.5, God's People. p.p.Je.2.3. Chosen Ones, Ps.4.3.

Mt.24.22, The Elect.

God's Love, Ps.146.8.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

ch.5.15, God's Hand. Jb.19.25, Redeemer. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ge.17.2. Covenant (2).

Ps.33.11, Immutability.

Ex.20.5, Retribution (1), [2 S.12.10.]

Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments. Ex.15.26, Statutes.

Ex.19.5, Obedience (3), [ch.28.1. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

Ge.10.18.Canaanites_Jos.5.1. the Am'ôr-ites, and the Ca'naan- nant and the mercy which he ites, and the Per izzites, and the sware unto thy fathers: Hi'vites, and the Jeb'u-sites, sev- 13 And he will love thee, and v.8. God's Love.

> 2 And when the Loro thy God thy womb, and the fruit of thy shall deliver them before thee; land, thy corn, and thy wine, Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4)

thou shalt smite them, and ut and thine oil, the increase of Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). terly destroy them; thou shalt thy kine, and the flocks of thy make no covenant with them, sheep, in the land which he Ge 12.7 Promised Land.

nor shew mercy unto them: 3 Neither shalt thou make thee. marriages with

daughter thou shalt not give all people: there shall not be unto his son, nor his daughter male or female barren among shalt thou take unto thy son.

son from following me, that away from thee all sickness, Ex.15.26, Health Promise they may serve other gods: so and will put none of the evil

stroy thee suddenly. 5 But thus shall ye deal with hate thee.

with fire.

unto the LORD thy God: the snare unto thee.

LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people than I; how can I dispossess

earth. 7 The LORD did not set his them: but shalt well remember Ne.4.14, Remember God. because ye were more in num-Phā raōh, and unto all Egypt; ber than any people; for ye 19 The great temptations

8 But because the LORD loved signs, and the wonders, and the Ex.4.21, Wonders. brought you out with a mighty the LORD thy God do unto all hand, and redeemed you out of the people of whom thou art the house of bondmen, from afraid. the hand of Pharaoh king of 20 Moreover the LORD thy God

Divine Faithfulness, ch.9.5. faithful God, which keepeth be destroyed. covenant and mercy with them 21 Thou shalt not be affright Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient that love him and keep his ed at them: for the LORD thy commandments to a thousand God is among you, a mighty Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. generations;

hate him to their face, to de put out those nations before Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. stroy them: he will not be slack thee by little and little: thou ch.32.35, Divine Vengeance, to him that hateth him, he will mayest not consume them at Ps.115,12, Divine Care, repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep field increase upon thee. the commandments, and the 23 But the LORD thy God shall day, to do them.

12 Wherefore it shall come to stroyed. shall keep unto thee the cove-under heaven: there shall no invincibility, ch.11.3.

en nations greater and mightier bless thee, and multiply thee: Ge.15.5, Posterity Promise [Ro.4.]

sware unto thy fathers to give them; thy 14 Thou shalt be blessed above Ps.89.17. Divine Favor (3).

shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy

15 And the LORD will take

will the anger of the LORD be diseases of E'gypt, which thou Ex.8.22, Immunity. kindled against you, and de-knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that Ex.9.10. Discase Sent.

them; ye shall destroy their al- 16 And thou shalt consume all tars, and break down their im-the people which the LORD thy ages, and cut down their groves, God shall deliver thee; thine and burn their graven images eye shall have no pity upon Nu.31.7, Extermination. them: neither shalt thou serve

6 For thou art an holy people their gods; for that will be a Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

that are upon the face of the them?

love upon you, nor choose you, what the LORD thy God did unto Ex.14.13, Encouragement. were the fewest of all people; which thine eyes saw, and the

you, and because he would keep mighty hand, and the stretched ch.5.15, God's Hand. the oath which he had sworn un- out arm, whereby the LORD thy Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. to your fathers, hath the LORD God brought thee out: so shall Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

B'gypt.

9 Know therefore that the them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee,

God and terrible. 10 And repayeth them that 22 And the LORD thy God will

once, lest the beasts of the

statutes, and the judgments, deliver them unto thee, and shall which I command thee this destroy them with a mighty Nu.31.7, Extermination. destruction, until they be de- 1s.34.2, Destruction (2).

pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God shalt destroy their name from

he will also bless the fruit of ps.25.13, Seed of the Righ

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

will send the hornet among Ex.23.28, Hornets, Jos.24.12.

Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), [ch.11.16. Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1). Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1).

Ex.23.33, Snares, Jos.23.13.

Abominations, ch.18.12. God.

B.C.1451.

Ex.20.6. Keep Commandments ch.26.16, Obedience (1). ch.32.47, Life (4).

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Divine Leader, ch.32.12.

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, ch.13.3. Ps.17.3, Life Tested.

Mt.4.2. Hunger. Ex.16.4, Manna.

Spir. Life, Is.55.3. "Word" as Food, Jb.23.12.

ch.6.24, Preservation.

Ex.16.35. Forty Years. Consider, ch.32.7.

Affliction (3), Ru.1.20. Chastisement, Jb.33.19. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments.

Ro.6.4. Believers' Walk.

ch.10.12, Fear God.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

Ge.43.11, Honey, ch.32.13.

Lc.26.5, Plenty Promised.

thee, until thou have destroyed mayest dig brass.

them. thou shalt not desire the silver land which he hath given thee.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an 12 Lest when thou hast eaten lest thou be a cursed thing like goodly houses, and dwelt thereit: but thou shalt utterly detest in ; it; for it is a cursed thing.

CHAPTER 8

An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's mercy and goodness plied; in his dealings with Israel. 19 The 14 Then thine heart be lifted Ex.5.2, Pride (2). evil of worshipping other gods.

that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land great and terrible wilderness, fathers.

commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and thy latter end; suffered thee to hunger, and ted 17 And theu say in thine thee with manna, which thou heart, My power and the might Pr.28.26, Self-confidence(1). knewest not, neither did thy fa- of mine hand hath gotten me thers know; that he might this wealth.

make thee know that man doth 18 But thou shalt remember Ne.4.14, Remember God.

every word that proceedeth out that giveth thee power to get of the mouth of the LORD doth wealth, that he may establish Riches (1), 1 Chr.29.12. man live.

upon thee, neither did thy foot day. swell, these forty years. 5 Thou shalt also consider in at all forget the LORD thy God, ch.4.9, Forgetfulness.

thy God chasteneth thee. 6 Therefore thou shalt keep that ye shall surely perish.

the commandments of the LORD 20 As the nations which the thy God, to walk in his ways, LORD destroyeth before your Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. and to fear him.

bringeth thee into a good land, the voice of the LORD your Ps. 32.9, Stubboraness (1). a land of brooks of water, of God. fountains and depths that spring

out of valleys and hills;
ad,
[ch.11.9]
A land of wheat, and barley,
and vines, and fig trees, and
pomegranates; a land of oil

32.13.

| Mosse dissuadeth them from the opintion of their own righteousness, 7 by
rehearing their several rebellions:
26 his prayer for them
L EAR, O Is ra-el: Thou art
to pass over Jor dan this Ge.32.10, Jordan.

thou shalt not tack any thing self, cities great and fenced up Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities. in it; a land whose stones are to heaven.

man be able to stand before iron, and out of whose hills thou Nu.31.22, Iron.

10 When thou hast eaten and p.p.v.12. 25 The graven images of their art full, then thou shalt bless Thankfulness (1), Ps.100.4. gods shall ye burn with fire: the LORD thy God for the good Ps.9.11, Praise God.

or gold that is on them, nor 11 Beware that thou forget ch. 4.9, Forgetfulness take it unto thee, lest thou be not the LORD thy God, in not snared therein: for it is an keeping his commandments, and ch.11.28, Disobedience (1). abomination to the LORD thy his judgments, and his statutes, Ex.15.26, Statutes.

which I command thee this day: abomination into thine house and art full, and hast built ch.32.15. Worldly Fullness.

it, and thou shalt utterly abhor 13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, Riches Perilous, Ps.62.10. and all that thou hast is multi-ch.6.11, Prosperity (2). plied;

LL the commandments thy God, which brought thee A which I command thee forth out of the land of Egypt, Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). this day shall ye observe to do, from the house of bondage; 15 Who led thee through that v.2, Divine Leader.

which the LORD sware unto your wherein were fiery serpents, Ex.4.3, Serpents(1), Pr.23.32. and scorpions, and drought, Scorpions, Esc. 2.6. 2 And thou shalt remember where there was no water; who Drought, ch.11.17. all the way which the LORD thy brought thee forth water out ch.2.7. Divine Supplies. God led thee these forty years of the rock of flint;

in the wilderness, to humble 16 Who fed thee in the wilderthee, and to prove thee, to ness with manna, which thy Ex.16.4, Manna. know what was in thine heart, fathers knew not, that he might whether thou wouldest keep his humble thee, and that he might Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests. prove thee, to do thee good at Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

not live by bread only, but by the LORD thy God: for it is he Ge.1.29, Temporal Gifts.

his covenant which he sware Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). 4 Thy raiment waxed not old unto thy fathers, as it is this 19 And it shall be, if thou do

thine heart, that, as a man and walk after other gods, and ch.29.19, Sinful Welk. chasteneth his son, so the LORD serve them, and worship them, 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. I testify against you this day Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

face, so shall ye perish; because Le.26.16, Threatenings. 7 For the LORD thy God ye would not be obedient unto ch.11.28, Disobedience (1).

CHAPTER 9

9 A land wherein thou shalt day, to go in to possess nations p.p.ch.4.38; 7.1. eat bread without scarceness, greater and mightier than thy-

[Jud.8.34.

up, and thou forget the LORD Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel.

ch.11.14.

Go.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Ge.6.4. Giants.

Ex.14.14. God of Battles. Ge.19.24. Fire (3).

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Jos.6.20, Conquests. Nu.31.7. Extermination.

Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation.

of these nations the LORD doth from the mount, and the mount Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, drive them out from before burned with fire: and the two [Jos.13.12] thee

See Works Insufficient, [Is.57.12. Unmerited Favors, Da.9.18. p.p.Ge.15.16. Ge.6.5, Depravity. See Fate of the Wicked, [Ps.37.2.

ch.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, [1 K.8.56. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Nu.14.11, Provoking God, 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

v.24, Rebellion (1).

Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb, 1 K.8.9.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone.

Ge.7.17, Forty Days. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3).

Ex.8.19, Finger of God.

ch.4.36, Fire (5). p.p.Ex.19.18.

whom thou knowest, and of the tables of the covenant. dren of A'nak!

3 Understand therefore this which thou hast brought forth day, that the LORD thy God is out of E'gypt have corrupted Ge.6.5, Depravity. he which goeth over before themselves; they are quickly thee; as a consuming fire he shall which I commanded them; they bring them down before thy have madethem a molten image. Ex.32.8, Backsliders.

face: so shalt thou drive them 13 Furthermore the LORD out, and destroy them quickly, spake unto me, saying, I have as the LORD hath said unto thee, seen this people, and, behold, it 4 Speak not thou in thine is a stiffnecked people:

heart, after that the LORD thy 14 Let me alone, that I may God hath cast them out from destroy them, and blot out their 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. God hath cast them out from uestroy them, and bot on and Name of the Wicked. [ch.29.28] Self-righteousness, Jb.9.20. righteousness the LORD hath I will make of thee a nation brought me in to possess this mightier and greater than they. land: but for the wickedness 15 So I turned and came down

> thee. 5 Not for thy righteousness, my two hands. or for the uprightness of thine 16 And I looked, and, behold, heart, dost thou go to possess ye had sinned against the LORD their land: but for the wicked-your God, and had made you a ness of these nations the LORD molten calf: ye had turned aside Ex.32.4,GoldenCalf,Ne.9.18. thy God doth drive them out quickly out of the way which Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). from before thee, and that he the LORD had commanded you. Ex.32.1, Apostates. may perform the word which 17 And I took the two tables, p.p.Ps.69.9. the LORD sware unto thy fa- and cast them out of my two Ex.32.19, Indignation. thers, A'bra-ham, I'saac, and hands, and brake them before

6 Understand therefore, that 18 And I fell down before the Ex.20.19, Mediator (2). the LORD thy God giveth thee LORD, as at the first, forty days Ge.18.32, Importunity. not this good land to possess it and forty nights: I did neither Ge.7.17, Forty Day for thy righteousness; for thou eat bread, nor drink water, be-Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). art a stiffnecked people.

your eyes.

Jā'cob.

7 Remember, and forget not, sinned, in doing wickedly in the how thou provokedst the LORD sight of the LORD, to provoke Jud.2.11. In God's Sight. thy God to wrath in the wilder-him to anger. ness: from the day that thou 19 For I was afraid of the andidst depart out of the land of ger and hot displeasure, where-Egypt, until ye came unto this with the LORD was wroth 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. place, ye have been rebellious against you to destroy you. But

against the LORD. 8 Also in Hō'reb ye provoked that time also. the LORD to wrath, so that the 20 And the LORD was very an- Ez.4.14, God's Anger, [Jos.7.1. LORD was angry with you to gry with Aâr on to have dehave destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the Aâr on also the same time. mount to receive the tables of 21 And I took your sin, the stone, even the tables of the calf which ye had made, and Ex.32.4, Golden Calf. covenant which the LORD made burnt it with fire, and stamped Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). with you, then I abode in the it, and ground it very small, mount forty days and forty even until it was as small as nights, I neither did eat bread dust: and I cast the dust thereof

nor drink water: into the brook that descended 10 And the LORD delivered un-out of the mount. to me two tables of stone writ- 22 And at Tab'e-rah, and at p.p.Nu.11.1,4. ten with the finger of God; and Mas'sah, and at Kib'roth-hat-p.p.Ex.17.7. on them was written according ta'a-vah, ye provoked the LORD Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

to all the words, which the LORD to wrath. spake with you in the mount 23 Likewise when the LORD out of the midst of the fire in sent you from Ka'desh-bar'ne-a, Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnea. the day of the assembly. saying, Go up and possess the

11 And it came to pass at the land which I have given you; end of forty days and forty then ye rebelled against the

2 A people great and tall, nights, that the LORD gave me Nu.13.28, Anakim, Jos.11.21. the children of the An'a-kimg, the two tables of stone, even

> whom thou hast heard say, 12 And the LORD said unto p.p.Ex.32.7.
> Who can stand before the chil-me, Arise, get thee down quick-1 S.21.8. Haste. ly from hence; for thy people

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

tables of the covenant were in Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone.

cause of all your sins which ye Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

the LORD hearkened unto me at Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

stroyed him: and I prayed for Ex.32.32, Intercession (3).

ch.32.20, Unbelief (3). Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Rebellion (1), 1 S.15.23.

Secret Prayer, 1 S.15.11. Ge.7.17, Forty Days,

Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), [1 S.7.5.

ch.3.24, God's Greatness.

ch.8.2. Divine Leader. ch.5.15, God's Hand.

ch.21.8. Mercy Sought.

D.D.Ge.41.57.

Ex.19.5. God's People.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm.

B.C.1491.

Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

D.D.Ex.25.21.

Ex.25.5, Acacia Wood.

Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1), [ch.31.24.

p.p.Ex.34.29. p.p.Ex.40.20. Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone

me.

God, and ye believed him not manded me. nor hearkened to his voice.

nights, as I fell down at the the priest's office in his stead. first; because the LORD had 7 From thence they journeysaid he would destroy you.

LORD, and said, O Lord God, de-of rivers of waters.
stroy not thy people and thine 8 ¶At that time the LORD sepinheritance, which thou hast arated the tribe of Lē'vī, to bear Ex.32.26, Levites. redeemed through thy great-the ark of the covenant of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.31.26. ness, which thou hast brought LORD, to stand before the LORD

mighty hand.

hated them, he hath brought not destroy thee. them out to slay them in the 11 And the LORD said unto me, Ex.19.8, Theocracy.

arm.

CHAPTER 10

bles of stone like unto the first, utes, which I command thee and come up unto me into the this day for thy good?
mount, and make thee an ark of 14 Behold, the heaven and the wood.

bles the words that were in the that therein is. first tables which thou brak-est, and thou shalt put them in light in thy fathers to love Ex.6.7, Israel (2). the ark.

tim wood, and hewed two tables people, as it is this day. of stone like unto the first, and 16 Circumcise therefore the Spir. Circumcision, ch.30.6. went up into the mount, having foreskin of your heart, and be the two tables in mine hand. no more stiffnecked.

according to the first writing, God of gods, and Lord of lords, 1 Ti.6.15, King of Kings. Ex.20.1, Decalogue, Jos. 8.32 the ten commandments, which a great God, a mighty, and a 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. the LORD spake unto you in the terrible, which regardeth not Impartiality (2), 2 Chr.19.7. mount out of the midst of the persons, nor taketh reward: fire in the day of the assembly: 18 He doth execute the judg-ch.324, Divine Justice. and the LORD gave them unto ment of the fatherless and wid-Widow and Fatherless (2)

> came down from the mount, 19 Love ye therefore the stran-land put the table is the polynomial of the stran-and put the table is the polynomial of the stran-land put the table is the polynomial of the stran-land put the table is the polynomial of the stran-terior of the stran-land put the table is the polynomial of the stran-terior of the stran-land put the table is the polynomial of the stran-terior of the stran-ter and put the tables in the ark ger: for ye were strangers in Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). which I had made: and there the land of Egypt. [1 K.8.9. which I had made; and there the land of E'gypt.

commandment of the LORD your they be, as the LORD com-Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

6 ¶And the children of Igra-el 24 Ye have been rebellious took their journey from Bê-ē'against the LORD from the day roth of the children of Ja'a-kan that I knew you.

to Mô-sẽ'rà: there Aâr'on died,
25 Thus I fell down before and there he was buried; and
the Lord forty days and forty E-le-ā'zar his son ministered in

Ex.6.23, Eleazar.

ed unto Gud'go-dah; and from 26 I prayed therefore unto the Gud'go-dah to Jot'bath, a land

forth out of Egypt with a to minister unto him, and to p.p.Nu.3.6. bless in his name, unto this day. p.p.Le.9.22.

27 Remember thy servants, 9 Wherefore Le'vi hath no A'bră-hăm, l'gaac, and Jā'cob; part nor inheritance with his Nu.18.20. Priests' Inheritlook not unto the stubbornness brethren; the LORD is his inof this people, nor to their wick-heritance, according as the Ps. 16.5, Saints' Portion. edness, nor to their sin:

LORD thy God promised him. 28 Lest the land whence thou 10 NAnd I stayed in the mount, broughtest us out say, Because according to the first time, forty Ge.7.17, Forty Days.

the LORD was not able to bring days and forty nights; and the Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. them into the land which he LORD hearkened unto me at that 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. promised them, and because he time also, and the LORD would Nu.14.18, Long suffering (1).

wilderness.

Arise, take thy journey before 29 Yet they are thy people and the people, that they may go in thine inheritance, which thou and possess the land, which I Ge.12.7, Promised Land. broughtest out by thy mighty sware unto their fathers to give Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. power and by thy stretched out unto them.

12 ¶And now, Iş'ra-el, what doth the LORD thy God require Requirements, Mi.6.8. God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priest-hood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 and hearkening to Moses' suit for the people.

of thee, but to fear the Lord Fear God, ch.13.4.

thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord with all thy suit for the people.

Ex.23.25, Serve God, the Lord with all thy suit for the people.

the LORD thy God with all thy soul,

True Religion, Ec.12.13.

True Religion, Ec.12.13.

True Religion, Ec.12.13.

True Religion, Ec.12.13.

Ch.6.5, Whole Heart.

To keep the command
Ex.20.6, Keep Command-A unto me, Hew thee two ta- ments of the LORD, and his stat-

heaven of heavens is the LORD'S Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-2 And I will write on the ta-thy God, the earth also, with all

them, and he chose their seed ch.7.6, Chosen Ones. 3 And I made an ark of shit-after them, even you above all Ps.25.13. Seed of the Right-

4 And he wrote on the tables, 17 For the LORD your God is ch.3.24, God's Greatness.

ow, and loveth the stranger, in Jb.38.41, Providence. 5 And I turned myself and giving him food and raiment.

ance, ch.12.12.

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

[ments, ch.26.18. Ex.15.26, Statutes.

[ship (1).

Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). Ps.98.9, God's Equity.

[Ps.10.14.

Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). p.p.Ps.63.11. Ps.9.11. Praise God.

v.12, Fear God.

Ex.23.25, Serve God.

Ge.24.50. The Lord's Doings. Great Things, 1 S.12.24.

p.p.Ge.46.27. p.p.ch.1.10. ch.7.9, Divine Faithfulness See Posterity Promised, [Ge.15.5.

B.C.1451.

ch.6.5, Love Enjoined, [Jos.22.5. ch.26.16, Obedience (1). Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments.

ch.8.5. Chastisement. ch.3.24. God's Greatness. ch.5.15, God's Hand. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ex.4.21, Wonders.

p.p.Ex.14.28. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Nu.16.1, Dathan and Abi-

See Death Penalty (2), Nu.16.32.

Ge.24.50. The Lord's Doings. Ex.4.21, Wonders.

ch.6.6, Commandments, Ps.19.8

1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

ch.5.33, Longevity (1).

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

20 Thou shalt fear the LORD 10 TFor the land, whither thou thy God; him shalt thou serve, goest in to possess it, is not as

and swear by his name.

22 Thy fathers went down in-ter of the rain of heaven:

ten persons; and now the LORD God careth for: the eyes of the thy God hath made thee as the Lord thy God are always upon Jb.38.41, Providence. stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11

careful study is required in God's 13 And it shall come to pass, words. 26 A blessing and a curse if ye shall hearken diligently Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). THEREFORE thou shalt love I command you this day, to love ch.6.5, Love Enjoined. the LORD thy God, and keep the LORD your God, and the LORD your God. is set before them.

his charge, and his statutes, him with all your heart and ch.6.5, Whole Heart. and his judgments, and his with all your soul, commandments, alway.

and his stretched out arm, 3 And his miracles, and his mayest eat and be full. king of E'gypt, and unto all his ceived, and ye turn aside, and land: 4 And what he did unto the them:

them unto this day; 5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came these my words in your heart ch.6.6, "Word" in Heart, and in your soul, and bind them [ch.30.1]

E-li'ab, the son of Reu'ben: how tween your eyes.

households, and their tents, and when thousittest in thine house, ch.6.7, Spir. Talk, Ps. 145.11 all the substance that was in and when thou walkest by the ch.4.10, "Word" Taught, their possession, in the midst way, when thou liest down, and of all Is'ra-el: 7 But your eyes have seen all 20 And thou shalt write them Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

the great acts of the LORD upon the door posts of thine p.p. Hab. 2.2. which he did.

possess the land, whither ye go to give them, as the days of to possess it; the LORD sware unto your fa-which I command you, to do thers to give unto them and to them, to love the LORD your ch.6.5, Love Enjoined.

with milk and honey.

and to him shalt thou cleave, the land of E'gypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst 21 He is thy praise, and he is thy seed, and wateredst it with Irrigation, Ec.2.6.

thy God, that hath done for thy foot, as a garden of herbs: p.p.Zec.14.18. thee these great and terrible 11 But the land, whither ye go things, which thine eyes have to possess it, is a land of hills seen.

2. **The content of the to E'gypt with threescore and 12 A land which the LORD thy

it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the An exhibitation to obedience. 18 A 13 ¶And it shall come to pass,

2 And know ye this day: for rain of your land in his due I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the Lord your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, 15 And I will send greats in thy p.p.Ps.104.14.

fields for thy cattle, that thou acts, which he did in the midst 16 Take heed to yourselves, p.p.Is.44.20: of E'gypt unto Pha'raoh the that your heart be not de-Mt.24.4, Be not Deceived.

serve other gods, and worship Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1) army of E'gypt, unto their 17 And then the LORD'S wrath 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

horses, and to their chariots; be kindled against you, and he how he made the water of the shut up the heaven, that there Red sea to overflow them as be no rain, and that the land ch.8.15, Drought, ch.28.24. they pursued after you, and yield not her fruit; and lest ye Ge.4.12, Barrenness, Is.5.10 Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked | how the LORD hath destroyed perish quickly from off the good | SeeWicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16 land which the LORD giveth you.

> 6 And what he did unto Da'- for a sign upon your hand, that than and A-bi'ram, the sons of they may be as frontlets be-ch.6.8, Phylacteries, Mt.23.5 the earth opened her mouth, and 19 And ye shall teach them ch.4.9, Instruction (3)

swallowed them up, and their your children, speaking of them when thou risest up.

house, and upon thy gates:

8 Therefore shall ye keep 21 That your days may be mulch.5.33, Longevity (1), all the commandments which I tiplied, and the days of your command you this day, that ye children, in the land which the Ge.12.7, Promised Land. may be strong, and go in and LORD sware unto your fathers

heaven upon the earth. 9 And that ye may prolong 22 TFor if ye shall diligently Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). your days in the land, which keep all these commandments Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land, Je.2.7. their seed, a land that floweth God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

Ge.7.12, Rain.

14 That I will give you the Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.

[ch.30.14

[ch.31.13

Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1).

: Conquests, Jos.6.20.

.12.7. Promised Land.

.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

1.34.6, Great Sea.

.7.24, Invincibility, ch.28.7.

.35.5. Fear of God (4).

1.23.25, Blessings (2). 1.20.6, Prom. to Obedient,

1.6.6. Commandments.

a.3.17. Divine Curse, [ch.27.15.

[1 K.11.38.

isobedience (1), ch.28.15. r.14.14, Backsliding. Chr.16.26, False Gods. e.35.2, Idolatry (1).

h.S.2. Divine Leader. e.12.7, Promised Land.

It. Gerizim, ch.27.12. It. Ebal, ch.27.4.

<.10.18. Canaanites.

ilgal. Jos.4.19.

ie.32.10, Jordan.

ie 12.7, Promised Land.

5.26.16. Obedience (1). ix.15.26, Statutes. 1.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

3.C.1451.

).p.ch.6.1.

P.D.ch.4.9.

19.34.2. Destruction (2).

e.26.30, High Places (2).

than yourselves.

shall your coast be.

23 Then will the LORD drive tains, and upon the hills, and .34.24. Heathen Cast Out. out all these nations from be-under every green tree:

fore you, and ye shall possess 3 And ye shall overthrow their greater nations and mightier altars, and break their pillars, 1 K.16.32, Idol. Altars. and burn their groves with fire; Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1).

24 Every place whereon the and ye shall hew down the soles of your feet shall tread graven images of their gods, 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. shall be your's: from the wil- and destroy the names of them p.p.Ps.16.4; Zec.13.2. derness and Leb'a-non, from out of that place.

2.14.Euphrates,1Chr.5.9. the river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs, 4 Ye shall not do so unto the even unto the uttermost sea LORD your God.

you this day: obey the commandments of the the Lord your God, and ye shall

out of the way which I com- hand unto, ye and your housemand you this day, to go after holds, wherein the LORD thy other gods, which ye have not God hath blessed thee. known.

brought thee in unto the land right in his own eyes. whither thou goest to possess 9 For ye are not as yet come p.p.He.4.3. it, that thou shalt put the bless- to the rest and to the inherit- Le. 20.24, Israel's Inherit-

ing upon mount Ger i-zim, and ance, which the LORD your God the curse upon mount E'bal. 30 Are they not on the other

the sun goeth down, in the land which the LORD your God givof the Ca'naan'ites, which dwell eth you to inherit, and when in the champaign over against he giveth you rest from all Is.2.4, Peace (8). Gil'găl, beside the plains of your enemies round about, so Mō'reh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jôr'which the LORD your God giv-

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day. heave offering of your hand, Ex. 29.27, Heave-offerings.

CHAPTER 12

Monuments of idolatry are to be de-stroyed. 5 The place of God's serv-ice is to be kept. 16. 23 Blood for-bidden. 17. 20. 26 Holy things to be eaten in the holy place.

THESE are the statutes and maidservants, and the Levite observe to do in the land, which asmuch as he hath no part nor the LORD God of thy fathers giv-inheritance with you.

earth. 2 Ye shall utterly destroy all seest: Groves, ch.16.21.

5 But unto the place which the 25 There shall no man be able LORD your God shall choose out Sacred Places, v.11.

to stand before you: for the of all your tribes to put his LORD your God shall lay the name there, even unto his habfear of you and the dread of you itation shall ye seek, and thither upon all the land that ye shall thou shalt come:

Attendance upon the first tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of you and the dread of you itation shall ye seek, and thither ch.4.29. Seek God.

Attendance upon the first tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your itation shall ye seek, and thither the put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there, even unto his habfear of your and the dread of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there, even unto his habfear of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there, even unto his habfear of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there, even unto his habfear of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there is not his habfear of your itation shall ye seek, and think the put his name there is not his name there i tread upon, as he hath said un- 6 And thither ye shall bring

your burnt offerings, and your Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 26 Behold, I set before you sacrifices, and your tithes, and Ge.14.20, Tithes, ch.14.28. this day a blessing and a curse; heave offerings of your hand, Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings. 27 A blessing, if ye obey the and your vows, and your free-Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings, commandments of the LORD will offerings, and the firstlings your God, which I command of your herds and of your flocks:

28 And a curse, if ye will not 7 And there ye shall eat before p.p.ch.14.26. LORD your God, but turn aside rejoice in all that ye put your Rejoicing (1), ch.16.11.

8 Ye shall not do after all the 29 And it shall come to pass, things that we do here this when the LORD thy God hath day, every man whatsoever is p.p.Jud.17.6; 21.25.

giveth you. 10 But when ye go over Jôr'- Ge.32.10, Jordan.

side Jôr dan, by the way where dan, and dwell in the land Ge.12.7, Promised Land. that ye dwell in safety;

dan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to eth you, and ye shall possess it, dwell there; thither shall ye and dwell therein. bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. sacrifices, your tithes, and the Ge.14.20, Tithes.

> ye vow unto the LORD: 12 And ye shall rejoice before v.7, Rejoicing (1). the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, Jos. 8.35, Children (4). and your menservants, and your Ec.2.10, Enjoyment.

judgments, which ye shall that is within your gates; for-

eth thee to possess it, all the 13 Take heed to thyself that days that ye live upon the thou offer not thy burnt offer-p.p.Le.17.4. ings in every place that thou

the places, wherein the nations 14 But in the place which the v.5, Sacred Places. which ye shall possess served LORD shall choose in one of thy Ex.19.8, Theocracy. their gods, upon the high moun-tribes, there thou shalt offer thy

Attendance upon the Sanc-[tuary, ch.16.16.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

Jb.11.18, Security.

11 Then there shall be a place v.5, Sacred Places, ch.14.23.

and all your choice vows which Ge.28.20, Vows Made.

Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-[ance, ch.14.27.

ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

Nu.11.5, Appetites.

Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings.

p.p.ch.14.5; 15.22.

Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden, [1 S.14.34.

Ge.14.20. Tithes. Ne.10.39, New Wine. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ge.28.20, Vows Made. Nu. 15.3. Freewill-offerings. Ex.29.27, Heave-offerings.

v.5. Sacred Places.

v.7, Rejoicing (1).

p.p.ch.14.27. Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.14.27.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Ex.34.24, Enlargement (2), [ch.19.8. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. Nu.11.5, Appetites.

v.5, Sacred Places.

D.D.V.15.

Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden.

p.p.ch.4.40.

15 Notwithstanding thou may- 27 And thou shalt offer thy thereof, as of the roebuck, and flesh. as of the hart.

blood; ye shall pour it upon the that it may go well with thee,

earth as water.

corn, or of thy wine, or of thy the sight of the LORD thy God. oil, or the firstlings of thy 29 TWhen the LORD thy God

18 But thou must eat them their land; before the LORD thy God in the 30 Take heed to thyself that Mt.6.1, Take Heed. place which the LORD thy God thou be not snared by follow-Le.20.23, Evil Example. shall choose, thou, and thy son, ing them, after that they be and thy daughter, and thy man-destroyed from before thee; Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation, servant, and thy maidservant, and that thou enquire not after and the Le'vite that is within their gods, saying, How did these 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. thy gates: and thou shalt re-nations serve their gods? even Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). joice before the LORD thy God so will I do likewise. in all that thou puttest thine 31 Thou shalt not do so unto hands unto.

earth.

20 \ When the Lord thy God burnt in the fire to their gods. thy soul longeth to eat flesh; diminish from it. thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD I prophet, or a dreamer of v.5. False Prophets. hath given thee, as I have com-dreams, and giveth thee a sign manded thee, and thou shalt eat or a wonder, in thy gates whatsoever thy soul 2 And the sign or the wonder lusteth after.

clean shall eat of them alike. them;

23 Only be sure that thou eat 3 Thou shalt not hearken unto not the blood: for the blood is the words of that prophet, or the life; and thou mayest not that dreamer of dreams: for the eat the life with the flesh.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; that 4 Ye shall walk after the Ho.6.3, Followers. ch.10.12, Fear God, Jos.4.24. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient, it may go well with thee, and LORD your God, and fear him, Ex.20.6, Keep Command. with thy children after thee, and keep his commandments, Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). when thou shalt do that which and obey his voice, and ye shall ch.26.16, Obedience (1). Ex.23.25, Serve God. ch.6.18, In God's Sight (2), is right in the sight of the LORD. serve him, and cleave unto him. Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1). [2 K.12.2.] 26 Only thy holy things which 5 And that prophet, or that False Prophets, ch.18.22.

burnt offerings, and there thou thou hast, and thy vows, thou p.p. Nu.5.9; 18.19. shalt do all that I command shalt take, and go unto the place v.5, Sacred Places. which the LORD shall choose:

est kill and eat flesh in all thy burnt offerings, the flesh and Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. gates, whatsoever thy soul lust-the blood, upon the altar of the Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. eth after, according to the LORD thy God: and the blood of blessing of the LORD thy God thy sacrifices shall be poured which he hath given thee: the out upon the altar of the LORD unclean and the clean may eat thy God, and thou shalt eat the

28 Observe and hear all these 16 Only ye shall not eat the words which I command thee, and with thy children after 17 Thou mayest not eat with- thee for ever, when thou doest in thy gates the tithe of thy that which is good and right in Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

herds or of thy flock, nor any shall cut off the nations from Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. of thy vows which thou vowest, before thee, whither thou goest nor thy freewill offerings, or to possess them, and thou sucheave offering of thine hand: ceedest them, and dwellest in

the LORD thy God: for every 19 Take heed to thyself that abomination to the LORD, which ch.7.25, Abominations. thou forsake not the Le'vite as he hateth, have they done unto long as thou livest upon the their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices, shall enlarge thy border, as he 32 What thing soever I com-

hath promised thee, and thou mand you, observe to do it: ch.26.16, Obedience (1). shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thou shalt not add thereto, nor ch.4.2, God's Word Sacred.

CHAPTER 13

21 If the place which the Lord death, 6 without regard to near-ness of relation. 12 Idolatrous cities not to be spared.

come to pass, whereof he spake 22 Even as the roebuck and unto thee, saying, Let us go af-v.6, Enticers. the hart is eaten, so thou shalt ter other gods, which thou hast eat them: the unclean and the not known, and let us serve

LORD your God proveth you, to 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou know whether ye love the LORD Ps. 18.1, Love to God. shalt pour it upon the earth as your God with all your heart and ch.6.5, Whole Heart. with all your soul.

p.p.Mt.24.24.

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests. [2 Chr.32.31.

dreamer of dreams, shall be put 16 And thou shalt gather all Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. to death; because he hath spo- the spoil of it into the midst of Ge.34.28, Spoil, ch.20.14. 2 K.21.9, Seducers. ken to turn you away from the the street thereof, and shalt LORD your God, which brought burn with fire the city, and all Ge.19.24, Fire (3). ch.8.2. Divine Leader. you out of the land of E'gypt, the spoil thereof every whit, for and redeemed you out of the the LORD thy God: and it shall p.p.Jos.8.28; Is.17.1. Ex.14.30. Deliverance (1). house of bondage, to thrust thee be an heap for ever; it shall not out of the way which the LORD be built again. thy God commanded thee to 17 And there shall cleave p.p.Jos.6.18. Evil Put Away, ch.17.7. walk in. So shalt thou put the nought of the cursed thing to evil away from the midst of thine hand: that the LORD may thee. turn from the fierceness of his Ex.4.14, God's Anger. 6 IIf thy brother, the son of anger, and shew thee mercy, and Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. p.p.Jb.2.9. thy mother, or thy son, or thy have compassion upon thee, and Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences. daughter, or the wife of thy multiply thee, as he hath sworn Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised. bosom, or thy friend, which is unto thy fathers; Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and the voice of the LORD thy God, Ge.3.8, God's Voice. to keep all his commandments Ex.20.6, Keep Commandment which I command thee this day, Enticers, Pr.1.10. to do that which is right in the Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. 7 Namely, of the gods of the eyes of the LORD thy God. people which are round about CHAPTER 14 you, nigh unto thee, or far off God's children must not disfigure B.C.1451. themselves in mourning. 3 What may be eaten, and what may not, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowls. 22 Tithes of divine service. 28 The third year's tithe of alms and charfrom thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; See Resist the Devil, Ep.4.27. 8 Thou shalt not consent un-2 K.21.9, Seducers. to him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, E are the children of the Mt.5.9, Children of God, neither shalt thou spare, neither I LORD your God: ye shall shalt thou conceal him: not cut yourselves, nor make Jud.1.6, Mutilation. Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [ch.17.12. 9 But thou shalt surely kill any baldness between your eyes Le.13 40, Baldness, 2 K.2.23. him; thine hand shall be first for the dead. Le.19.28, Body Sacred. him; thine hand snail be nist for the ueau, upon him to put him to death, 2 For thou art an holy people Ex.19.5, God's People, (ch.26.19. and afterwards the hand of all unto the LORD thy God, and the the people. LORD hath chosen thee to be a ch.7.6, Chosen Ones. 10 And thou shalt stone him peculiar people unto himself, with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of abominable thing.

Spir. Adoption, Is.43.1.

Spir. Adoption, Is.43.1.

Spir. Adoption, Is.43.1.

Ge.9.4, FoodProhibited, v.10. Ex.19.13, Stoning (1 ch.17.5. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). the land of E'gypt, from the 4 These are the beasts which house of bondage. Ex.1.11. Bondage of Israel. ye shall cat: the ox, the sheep, Ge.4.4, Sheep. 11 And all Is ra-el shall hear, and the goat, Ge.15.9, Goats. See Fear of God, 1 S.12.14. and fear, and shall do no more 5 The hart, and the roebuck, any such wickedness as this is and the fallow deer, and the Deer, 2 S.2.18. among you. wild goat, and the pygarg, and 12 Ilf thou shalt hear say in the wild ox, and the chamois. p.p.Jos.22.11. one of thy cities, which the 6 And every beast that parteth Ge.11.4, Cities. LORD thy God hath given thee the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft to dwell there, saying, into two claws, and cheweth the 13 Certain men, the children cud among the beasts, that ye Base Fellows, 1 S.2.12. of Beli-al, are gone out from shall eat. among you, and have with- 7 Nevertheless these ye shall drawn the inhabitants of their not eat of them that chew the Ex.32.1, Apostates, Jud.2.17. 2 K.21.9, Seducers. city, saying, Let us go and serve cud, or of them that divide the other gods, which ye have not cloven hoof; as the camel, and Ge.12.16, Camels. known ; the hare, and the coney: for Le.11.5, Conies. 14 Then shalt thou enquire, they chew the cud, but divide and make search, and ask dili-not the hoof; therefore they gently; and, behold, if it be are unclean unto you. truth, and the thing certain, 8 And the swine, because it Le.11.7, Swine. abomination is divideth the hoof, yet cheweth that such wrought among you; not the cud, it is unclean unto 15 Thou shalt surely smite the you: ye shall not eat of their inhabitants of that city with the flesh, nor touch their dead car-Is.34.2, Destruction (2). edge of the sword, destroying it case. Nu.31.7, Extermination. [ch.20.17. utterly, and all that is therein, 9 These ye shall eat of all

eat:

have fins and scales shall ye eat:

edge of the sword.

Ec.2.10, Enjoyment.

10 And whatsoever hath not within thy gates; thou shalt not Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited fins and scales ye may not eat; forsake him; for he hath no [Jud.13.4. part nor inheritance with thee. Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit it is unclean unto you. ance, ch.18.2 Ge.1.20, Birds, ch.22.6. 11 ¶Of all clean birds ye shall 28 ¶At the end of three years eat. thou shalt bring forth all the Ge.14.20, Tithes, ch.26.12. 12 But these are they of which tithe of thine increase the same Ge. 26.12, Increase. ye shall not eat: the eagle, and year, and shalt lay it up within Ex.19.4, Eagles. thy gates:
29 And the Le'vite, (because p.p.ch.10.9. the ossifrage, and the ospray, 13 And the glede, and the kite, Le.11.14, Vultures, Jb.28.7. and the vulture after his kind, 14 And every raven after his with thee,) and the stranger, Ex.12.19, Strangers (3). and the fatherless, and the Ex.22.22, Widow and Fatherless, and Widow an he hath no part nor inheritance Ge.8.7, Ravens, 1 K.17.4. kind, 15 And the owl, and the night widow, which are within thy Le.11.16, Hawks, Jb.39.26. hawk, and the cuckow, and the gates, shall come, and shall eat hawk after his kind, and be satisfied; that the LORD Le.11.16, Owls, Is.34.14. 16 The little owl, and the great thy God may bless thee in all Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). owl, and the swan. the work of thine hand which Le.11.18, Pelicans, Ps.102.6. 17 And the pelican, and the thou doest. Le.11.17, Cormorants, [Is.34.11. gier eagle, and the cormorant. **CHAPTER 15** 18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lap-wing, and the hat the poor: 7 it must be no hindrance wing, and the bat. to lending or giving. 12 Of He-brew servants freedom. 19 All firstling males of cattle to be sanc-tified unto the Lord. Ge.1.26, Creeping Things, [Ps.104.25. 19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. T the end of every seven Ge.29.18, Seven Years. 20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat. 🖊 years thou shalt make a Ex.23.11, Sabbatic Year ch.31.10. 21 ¶Ye shall not eat of any release. p.p.Ex.22.31. thing that dieth of itself: thou 2 And this is the manner of shalt give it unto the stranger the release: Every creditor that Ex.12.19, Strangers (3). that is in thy gates, that he may lendeth ought unto his neighbors. eat it; or thou mayest sell it unbour shall release it; he shall to an alien: for thou art an holy not exact it of his neighbour, or people unto the LORD thy God. of his brother; because it is Ex.19.5. God's People. p.p.Ex.23.19. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in called the LORD's release. his mother's milk. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest p.p.ch.23.20. 22 Thou shalt truly tithe all exact it again: but that which Ge.14.20, Tithes. Ge.26.12, Increase, ch.16.15. the increase of thy seed, that is thine with thy brother thine the field bringeth forth year by hand shall release; year. 4 Save when there shall be no 23 And thou shalt eat before poor among you; for the LORD 1 S.2.8, Poor (2). the LORD thy God, in the place shall greatly bless thee in the Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). ch.12.5, Sacred Places, [ch.15.20. which he shall choose to place land which the LORD thy God his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine to possess it:

[and oil, and the firstlings of thy of the corn, of th Ge.41.49, Grain. Ne.10.39, New Wine. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). ance. herds and of thy flocks; that en unto the voice of the LORD ch.10.12, Fear God. thou mayest learn to fear the thy God, to observe to do all Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). LORD thy God always. these commandments which I Ex.20.6, Keep Command-24 And if the way be too long command thee this day. for thee, so that thou art not 6 For the Lord thy God bless-ch.23.5, God's Blessing. p.p.ch.12.21. able to carry it; or if the place eth thee, as he promised thee: 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. be too far from thee, which the and thou shalt lend unto many LORD thy God shall choose to nations, but thou shalt not bor- Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). set his name there, when the row; and thou shalt reign over ch.26.19, Israel Exalted. LORD thy God hath blessed thee: many nations, but they shall 25 Then shalt thou turn it in-not reign over thee. Je.32.10. Money. to money, and bind up the 7 If there be among you a money in thine hand, and shalt poor man of one of thy brethren Ex.23.11, Poor (4), ch.24.12. go unto the place which the within any of thy gates in thy LORD thy God shall choose: land which the LORD thy God 26 And thou shalt bestow that giveth thee, thou shalt not money for whatsoever thy soul harden thine heart, nor shut lusteth after, for oxen, or for thine hand from thy poor Le.25.35, Alms, Pr.31.20. Ge14.18, Wine(2), 2Chr.32.28. sheep, or for wine, or for strong brother: drink, or for whatsoever thy 8 But thou shalt open thine v.14, Benevolence (1). soul desireth: and thou shalt hand wide unto him, and shalt Nu.11.5, Appetites. eat there before the LORD thy surely lend him sufficient for Lending, Ps. 37.26.

God, and thou shalt rejoice, his need, in that which he

wanteth.

thou, and thine household,

Ex.32.26, Levites, 1Chr.23.27. 27 And the Levite that is 9 Beware that there be not a

Nu.3.13, God's Claims First.

of thy sheep.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Ge.4.4, Sheep.

Of Hebrew servants' freedom. **DEUTERONOMY. 16** , The feast of the passover. Evil Thoughts, Ps.64.6, Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. thought in thy wicked heart, 20 Thou shalt eat it before the saying, The seventh year, the LORD thy God year by year in year of release, is at hand; and the place which the LORD shall ch.12.5, Sacred Places Ex.23.11, Sabbatic Year. thine eye be evil against thy choose, thou and thy household.

poor brother, and thou givest 21 And if there be any blemhim nought; and he cry unto ish therein, as if it be lame, or ch.16.2. ch.28.54, Evil Eye. Pr.15.27, Avarice (1), Ex.2.23, Crying to God. the LORD against thee, and it blind, or have any ill blemish, be sin unto thee. thou shalt not sacrifice it unto 10 Thou shalt surely give him, the LORD thy God. and thine heart shall not be 22 Thou shalt eat it within ch.16.17, Giving (2), Pr.11.24, Parsimony. grieved when thou givest unto thy gates: the unclean and the p.p.ch.12.15. him: because that for this clean person shall eat it alike, 2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2). thing the LORD thy God shall as the roebuck, and as the hart. Ex.20.6. Prom. to Obedient, bless thee in all thy works, and 23 Only thou shalt not eat the in all that thou puttest thine blood thereof; thou shalt pour Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden. hand unto. it upon the ground as water. 11 For the poor shall never Poor (1), Zep.3.12. CHAPTER 16 cease out of the land: there-The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges, and of justice. 21 Groves and images forbidden. fore I command thee, saying, p.p.v.8. Thou shalt open thine hand Le.25.35, Alma. wide unto thy brother, to thy BSERVE the month of A'bib, poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. and keep the passover unto Ex.12.11, Passove 2 Chr.30.15. 12 \And if thy brother, an the LORD thy God: for in the He brew man, or an He brew month of A bib the LORD thy ch.8.2, Divine Leader. woman, be sold unto thee, and God brought thee forth out of Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). Ge.14.13. Hebrews. Ge.37.28. Traffic in Men. serve thee six years; then in Egypt by night.
the seventh year thou shalt let 2 Thou shalt therefore sacri-Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Le.25.10, Liberty (1). him go free from thee. fice the passover unto the LORD 13 And when thou sendest thy God, of the flock and the him out free from thee, thou herd, in the place which the Ga.18.7, Herds. shalt not let him go away Lord shall choose to place his ch.12.5. Sacred Places ch.17.8. empty: name there. 14 Thou shalt furnish him 3 Thou shalt eat no leav- Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. Benevolence (1), Ne.8.10. liberally out of thy flock, and ened bread with it; seven days Ge.2.3, Seven Days. out of thy floor, and out of thy shalt thou eat unleavened bread Winepress, Jud.6.11. winepress: of that wherewith therewith, even the bread of af-Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings. the LORD thy God hath blessed fliction; for thou camest forth thee thou shalt give unto him. out of the land of Egypt in p.p.Ex.12.33. 15 And thou shalt remember haste: that thou mayest re-Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. that thou wast a bondman in member the day when thou the land of E'gypt, and the camest forth out of the land of LORD thy God redeemed thee: E'gypt all the days of thy life. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). therefore I command thee this 4 And there shall be no leav- Ex.12.15, Leaven, Mt.13.33. thing to day. ened bread seen with thee in 16 And it shall be, if he say all thy coast seven days; nei-p.p.Ex.12.10. unto thee, I will not go away ther shall there any thing of Ex.21.5. Faithful Servants. from thee; because he loveth the flesh, which thou sacrificthee and thine house, because edst the first day at even, rehe is well with thee; main all night until the morn-17 Then thou shalt take an ing aul, and thrust it through his 5 Thou mayest not sacrifice ear unto the door, and he shall the passover within any of thy Ex.12.11, Passover. be thy servant for ever. And gates, which the LORD thy God also unto thy maidservant thou giveth thee: 6 But at the place which the ch.12.5, Sacred Places. shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto LORD thy God shall choose to thee, when thou sendest him place his name in, there thou away free from thee; for he shalt sacrifice the passover at p.p.Ex.12.6. hath been worth a double hired even, at the going down of the servant to thee, in serving thee sun, at the season that thou six years: and the LORD thy camest forth out of Egypt.
God shall bless thee in all that 7 And thou shalt roast and eat Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). thou doest. it in the place which the LORD Ex.13.2, First-born. 19 TAll the firstling males that thy God shall choose: and thou

> bullock, nor shear the firstling seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: Digitized by GOOGLE

come of thy herd and of thy shalt turn in the morning, and

no work with the firstling of thy leavened bread: and on the

flock thou shalt sanctify unto go unto thy tents.
the LORD thy God: thou shalt do 8 Six days thou shalt eat un-

Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined.

Sickle, Je.50.16.

Ex.23.16. Feast of Pente [cost, Ac.2.1.

v.17. Giving (2).

Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability.

ch.12.7, Rejoicing (1), [Ps.5.11.

Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). Ex.22.22, Widow and Fa-[therless (1).

Ge.41.49, Grain. Ne.10.39, New Wine. p.p.Ne.8.9.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). Ge.26.12, Increase, Ps.67.6.

ch.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

ch.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, Ps.84.4.

Giving (2), Mt.5.42. Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability, [Ezr.2.69. See Temporal Blessings, [Ge.24.35. Ex.18.13. Judges, ch.25.1.

p.p.v.20.

Injustice (2), ch.24.17. Le.19.15, Partiality For-[bidden.

9 \ Seven weeks shalt thou the righteous. number unto thee: begin to 20 That which is altogether

feast of weeks unto the LORD 21 Thou shalt not plant thee [cost, Ac.2.1.] thy God with a tribute of a grove of any trees near unto ch.12.2, Groves, Jud.6.25.

Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings, freewill offering of thine hand, the altar of the Lord thy God, Le.19.23, Trees (1), ch.20.19.

17. Giving (2) [ch.23.23] which thou shalt give unto the which thou shalt make thee. LORD thy God, according as 22 Neither shalt thou set thee the LORD thy God hath blessed up any image; which the LORD Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), Pa.81.9. thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, Ps.22.27, Universal Worship. and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite controversies. 14 The election and that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the father-THOU shalt not sacrifice until the stranger, and the father to the LORD thy God any wherein is

to place his name there. 12 And thou shalt remember tion unto the LORD thy God. Ex.1.11. Bondage of Israel, that thou wast a bondman in 2 ¶ If there be found among

after that thou hast gathered sight of the LORD thy God, in Le.26.15. Covenant-breakin thy corn and thy wine: 14 And thou shalt rejoice in 3 And hath gone and served Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). thy feast, thou, and thy son, other gods, and worshipped Ex.32.1, Apostates.

and the fatherless, and the wid- 4 And it be told thee, and thou ow, that are within thy gates. hast heard of it, and enquired 15 Seven days shalt thou keep diligently, and, behold, it be a solemn feast unto the LORD true, and the thing certain, that thy God in the place which the such abomination is wrought in LORD shall choose: because the Is'ra-el:
LORD thy God shall bless thee
in all thine increase, and in all that man or that woman, which

shall all thy males appear be stone them with stones, till they Ex.19.13, Stoning (1), [ch.22.24. fore the LORD thy God in the die. place which he shall choose; in 6 At the mouth of two wit-Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. the feast of unleavened bread, nesses, or three witnesses, shall Nu.35.30, Witnesses Ex.23.16, Feast of Pentecost, and in the feast of weeks, and he that is worthy of death be Le.23.34, Feast of Taberna-in the feast of tabernacles: and put to death; but at the mouth [cles. they shall not appear before the of one witness he shall not be LORD empty:

he hath given thee.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1), ch.21.19. thou make thee in all thy gates, among you.

which the LORD thy God giveth 8 ¶If there arise a matter too thee, throughout thy tribes: hard for thee in judgment, be-p.p.2 Chr.19.10. and they shall judge the people tween blood and blood, between p.p.ch.19.17.

persons, neither take a gift: for gates: then shalt thou arise, ch.12.5, Sacred Places, [Jos.9.27. Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward, persons, neitner take a gift. 101 gates. the land get thee up into the place

thou shalt do no work therein. wise, and pervert the words of Ex.23.8, Bribery (1).

number the seven weeks from just shalt thou follow, that thou Justice Enjoined, Ps.82.3. such time as thou beginnest mayest live, and inherit the ch.32.47, Life (4). to put the sickle to the corn. land which the LORD thy God Ge.12.7, Promised Land. 10 And thou shalt keep the giveth thee.

thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17

among you, in the place which bullock, or sheep, wherein is Ex.29.11, Bullocks. the LORD thy God hath chosen blemish, or any evilfavoured Ex.12.5, Unblemished. ness; for that is an abomina-ch.7.25, Abominations.

Ex.15.26, Statutes, 1 K.3.14. and do these statutes. Ex.15.26 Statutes, 1 K.3.14. and do these statutes. Le.23.34, Feast of Taberna-lcles, 2 Chr.8.13. feast of tabernacles seven days, hath wrought wickedness in the transgressing his covenant,

> and thy daughter, and thy man-them, either the sun, or moon, Ge.1.16, Sun, Jos.10.12. servant, and thy maidservant, or any of the host of heaven, Ge.1.16, Moon. and the Levite, the stranger, which I have not commanded; ch.4.19, Worship (3), [2 K.17.16.

the works of thine hands, there- have committed that wicked fore thou shalt surely rejoice. thing, unto thy gates, even that Gates (2), Je.20.2. 16 Three times in a year man or that woman, and shalt

put to death.

17 Every man shall give as he 7 The hands of the witnesses p.p.ch.13.9; Ac.7.58. is able, according to the bless-shall be first upon him to put ing of the LORD thy God which him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou 18 ¶Judges and officers shalt shalt put the evil away from ch.13.5, Evil Put Away

with just judgment. plea and plea, and between 19 Thou shalt not wrest judg-stroke and stroke, being matment; thou shalt not respect ters of controversy within thy

[ch.19.15.

[ch.19.19.

Digitized by

p.p. Mal. 2.7.

Ex.18.13, Judges.

p.p.Ese.44.24

SeeCitigens'Dúties, Egr. 7.26.

p.p.Nu.15.30.

p.p.ch.18.5.

Rebellion (3), Esr. 7.26. Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1), [ch.21.21 ch.13.5, Evil Put Away.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

p.p.1 S.10.19.

D.D.1 S.8.5.

Ex.12.43, Strangers (2),

Rulers' Duty, 2 S.23.3.

D.D.Is.31.1.

Horses, 2 K.23.11. p.p.Ho.11.5.

See Backsliding, Pr.14.14. See Polygamy (2), (Index).

p.p.1 K.11.3. ch.8.13. Riches Perilous.

Pr.15.27, Avarice (1).

2 S.3.10, Throne. Ex.31.18, Writing (1). 1 S.10.25, Books.

choose:

the priests the Le'vites, and do them:

tence of judgment: 10 And thou shalt do accord- to the left: to the end that he of that place which the LORD kingdom, he, and his children, shall choose shall shew thee; in the midst of Igra-el. and thou shalt observe to do

tell thee, thou shalt do: thou have no part nor inheritance shalt not decline from the sen-with Igra-el: they shall eat the Ex.29.32, Priests' Food. tence which they shall shew offerings of the LORD made by p.p.Nu.18.8-10.

thee, to the right hand, nor to fire, and his inheritance. the left.

die: and thou shalt put away from them that offer a sacrifice, the evil from Igra-el. 13 And all the people shall and they shall give unto the

hear, and fear, and do no more priest the shoulder, and the two presumptuously.

the land which the LORD thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine Ne.10.39, New Wine. God giveth thee, and shalt pos-oil, and the first of the fleece of Le.13.47, Wool, Jud.6.37. sess it, and shalt dwell therein, thy sheep, shalt thou give him. Ge.A.4, Sheep, ch.32.14.

that are about me: 15 Thou shalt in any wise set of the LORD, him and his sons him king over thee, whom the for ever.

16 But he shall not multiply LORD shall choose; horses to himself, nor cause the 7 Then he shall minister in the

people to return to É'gypt, to name of the LORD his God, as the end that he should multi-all his brethren the Lē'vītes do, ply horses: forasmuch as the which stand there before the LORD hath said unto you, Ye LORD. shall henceforth return no more 8 They shall have like por-p.p.2 Chr.31.4.

that way. 17 Neither shall he multiply cometh of the sale of his patriwives to himself, that his heart mony. turn not away: neither shall he 9 ¶When thou art come into Le.20.23, Evil Example

ver and gold. sitteth upon the throne of his tions of those nations.

priests the Le'vites:

Search"TheWord,"Is.34.16. and he shall read therein all of times, or an enchanter, or a Sorcery, 2 K.17.17. the days of his life: that he witch,

which the LORD thy God shall may learn to fear the LORD his ch.10.12, Fear God.

Choose; God, to keep all the words of 9 And thou shalt come unto this law and these statutes, to Keep the Law, Jos. 23.6.

unto the judge that shall be in 20 That his heart be not lifted Ps.10.2, Pride (1). those days, and enquire; and up above his brethren, and that v.16, Rulers' Duty. they shall shew thee the sen he turn not aside from the com-ch.5.32, Straightforward-

mandment, to the right hand, or ing to the sentence, which they may prolong his days in his ch.5.33, Longevity (1).

CHAPTER 18

form thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall

teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall The priests the Le'vites, and Ex.32.26, Levites.

2 Therefore shall they have 12 And the man that will do no inheritance among their

standeth to minister there be-them. fore the Lord thy God, or unto 3 ¶ And this shall be the the judge, even that man shall priest's due from the people, Le.2.3, Priests' Dues, [2 K.12.16.]

> whether it be ox or sheep; Ge.A.4, Sheep. cheeks, and the maw.

See Unworldliness, Ro. 12.2 and shalt say, I will set a king 5 For the LORD thy God hath over me, like as all the nations chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instru-

> LORD thy God shall choose: one form from among thy brethren shalt any of thy gates out of all is thou set king over thee: thou ra-el, where he sojourned, and p.p.Nu.35.2. mayest not set a stranger over come with all the desire of his Ge.12.10, Sojourners. thee, which is not thy brother, mind unto the place which the 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

> > tions to eat, beside that which

greatly multiply to himself sil-the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. 18 And it shall be, when he learn to do after the abomina-ch.7.25, Abominations.

kingdom, that he shall write 10 There shall not be found him a copy of this law in a book among you any one that makout of that which is before the eth his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices.

19 And it shall be with him, useth divination, or an observer Ge.44.15, Divination.

presumptuously, and will not brethren: the LORD is their in-hearken unto the priest that heritance, as he hath said unto Ps.16.5, Saints' Portion.

14 TWhen thou art come unto 4 The firstfruit also of thy Ex.22.29. First-fruits.ch. 2.2.

ments. p.p.ch.10.8.

Ex.22.18, Witchcraft.

Necromancy, 1 S.28.11.

ch.7.25, Abominations. [ch.25.16.

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

Ge.44.15, Divination, 1 S.6.2. p.p.2 K.21.6. Ex.33.16. Separation (2). Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe [cies, Ps.2.2. v.18, Christ, Prophet.

ch.4.1, Hearken. p.p.ch.9.10.

p.p.He.12.19.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

Christ, Prophet, Mt.21.11. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-[sion. Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. Christ, Oracle of God, [Jn.8.26. Jn.14.31, Obedience (4). p.p.Mt.7.26. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. See Hearing (2), Eze.33.32. Mt.12.36, Accountability.

ch.13.5. False Prophets. Nu.15.30, Presumption (1) [Is.45.9.

ch.4.2, God's Word Sacred.

1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Ps.5.8. Guidance Sought.

ch.13.5, False Prophets, [Is.9.15.

B.C.1451.

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

ard, or a necromancer. are an abomination unto the cities for thee in the midst of Le.18.24, Pollutions (2), abominations the LORD thy God God giveth thee to possess it.

Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), 13 Thou shall be the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which three parts, that every slayer thou shalt possess, hearkened may fiee thither.
unto observers of times, and un-

LORD thy God hath not suffered that he may live: Whose killthee so to do. 15 The Lord thy God will whom he hated not in time raise up unto thee a Prophet past;

him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou eth a stroke with the ax to cut Axes, 1 S.13.20. desiredst of the LORD thy God down the tree, and the head

God, neither let me see this great one of those cities, and live: fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, blood pursue the slayer, while which they have spoken.

Prophet from among their not worthy of death, inasmuch will put my words in his past.

mand him. 19 And it shall come to pass, 8 And if the LORD thy God

it of him. 20 But the prophet, which fathers; shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commandments to do them, Ex.20.6, Keep Command.

shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine ies more for thee, beside these heart. How shall we know the three: word which the LORD hath not 10 That innocent blood be not Innocent Blood, 1 S.19.5.

spoken? 22 When a prophet speaketh LORD thy God giveth thee for thing follow not, nor come to upon thee. pass, that is the thing which 11 TBut if any man hate his Le.19.17, Hatred (1).

afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19

Of the cities of refuge. 14 The land-mark is not to be removed. 15 Two witnesses required. 16 Punishment and deliver him into the hand of a false witness.

THEN the LORD thy God he may die. whose land the LORD thy God him, but thou shalt put away ch. 13.5. Evil Put Away.

11 Or a charmer, or a consult-giveth thee, and thou succeeder with familiar spirits, or a wiz- est them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; 12 For all that do these things 2 Thou shalt separate three

doth drive them out from before 3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of 13 Thou shalt be perfect with thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into

to diviners: but as for thee, the slayer, which shall flee thither, eth his neighbour ignorantly. See Sins of Ignorance.

from the midst of thee, of thy 5 As when a man goeth into brethren, like unto me; unto the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetch-

in Horeb in the day of the as-slippeth from the helve, and sembly, saying, Let me not hear lighteth upon his neighbour, again the voice of the LORD my that he die; he shall flee unto

They have well spoken that his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, 18 I will raise them up a and slay him; whereas he was

brethren, like unto thee, and as he hated him not in time mouth; and he shall speak un- 7 Wherefore I command thee, to them all that I shall com-saying, Thou shalt separate

three cities for thee. that whosoever will not hearken enlarge thy coast, as he hath Ex.34.24, Enlargement (2). unto my words which he shall sworn unto thy fathers, and Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Speak in my name I will require give thee all the land which speak in my name, I will require give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

commanded him to speak, or which I command thee this that shall speak in the name of day, to love the LORD thy God, ch.6.5, Love Enjoined. other gods, even that prophet and to walk ever in his ways; Ge.5.22, Walking with God. then shalt thou add three cit-

shed in thy land, which the in the name of the Lord, if the an inheritance, and so blood be See Guiltiness, Le.7.18.

the LORD hath not spoken, but neighbour, and lie in wait for Est. 3.6, Malice (2). the prophet hath spoken it pre-him, and rise up against him, sumptuously: thou shalt not be and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these Ge.9.6, Murder (3), Pr.28.17.

cities: 12 Then the elders of his city Ex.3.16, Elders. of the avenger of blood, that Nu.35.19, Avenger, Jos.20.3.

hath cut off the nations, 13 Thine eye shall not pity

Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge. Jos.20.2

Te.4.2

6 Lest the avenger of the Nu.35.19, Avenger.

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

Ge.26.24, "Fear not."

Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

the guilt of innocent blood you against your enemies, to Ps.5.11. Divine Defense. from Is'ra-el, that it may go save you. 5 ¶Ánd the officers shall speak well with thee. 14 ¶Thou shalt not remove thy unto the people, saying, What Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. neighbour's landmark, which man is there that hath built a Landmarks, ch.27.17. they of old time have set in new house, and hath not dedi-p.p. Ne. 12.27. thine inheritance, which thou cated it? let him go and return Nu.36.2. Inheritance. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. shalt inherit in the land that to his house, lest he die in the the LORD thy God giveth thee battle, and another man dedicate it. to possess it. 15 Tone witness shall not rise 6 And what man is he that up against a man for any iniq-hath planted a vineyard, and Ex.22.5, Vineyards, ch.22.9. uity, or for any sin, in any sin hath not yet eaten of it? let that he sinneth: at the mouth him also go and return unto Nu.35.30, Witnesses, [Mt.18.16. of two witnesses, or at the his house, lest he die in the batmouth of three witnesses, shall tle, and another man eat of it. 7 And what man is there that p.p.ch.24.5. the matter be established. the matter be established.

16 If a false witness rise up hath betrothed a wife, and hath Ge.29.19, Betrothals, [1 S.18.17. Ex.20.16, False Witness [es (1), Pr.6.19. against any man to testify not taken her? let him go and against him that which is return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another wrong 17 Then both the men, be-man take her. p.p.ch.17.9: 21.5. tween whom the controversy is, 8 And the officers shall speak shall stand before the LORD, be further unto the people, and p.p.Jud.7.3. fore the priests and the judges, they shall say, What man is Ex.18.13, Judges. which shall be in those days; there that is fearful and faint- Nu.13.33, Cowardice. 18 And the judges shall make hearted? let him go and return Le.26.36, Faint-hearted, [Is.7.4. diligent inquisition: and, be-unto his house, lest his brethhold, if the witness be a false ren's heart faint as well as his See Panics, Ex.14.25. witness, and hath testified false-heart. ly against his brother; 9 And it shall be, when the 19 Then shall ye do unto him, officers have made an end of Jud. 1.7. Retribution (2). ch.16.20, Justice Enjoined. as he had thought to have done speaking unto the people, that unto his brother: so shalt thou they shall make captains of the Nu.31.48, Captains, Jud.4.2. ch.13.5, Evil Put Away, [ch.21.21.] put the evil away from among armies to lead the people. 10 ¶When thou comest 10 TWhen thou comest nigh 20 And those which remain unto a city to fight against it, p.p.2 S.20.18,19. p.p.ch.17.13: 21.21. shall hear, and fear, and shall then proclaim peace unto it. henceforth commit no more 11 And it shall be, if it make any such evil among you. thee answer of peace, and open 21 And thine eye shall not unto thee, then it shall be, that pity; but life shall go for life, all the people that is found p.p.1 K.9.21. eye for eye, tooth for tooth, therein shall be tributaries unp.p.Ex.21.24; Le.24.20. hand for hand, foot for foot. to thee, and they shall serve thee. CHAPTER 20 12 And if it will make no peace B.C.1451. The priest's exhortation to encourage with thee, but will make war the people to battle. 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace. 16 What cities must be devoted.

with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

Jos. 6.1, Siege 13 And when the LORD thy Jos.6.1, Sieges. 13 And when the LORD thy WHEN thou goest out to God hath delivered it into thine battle against thine enep.p.Ps.20.7; Is.31.1. mies, and seest horses, and char-male thereof with the edge of Nu.31.7, Extermination. iots, and a people more than the sword: thou, be not afraid of them: 14 But the women, and the Ex.14.13, Encouragement. for the LORD thy God is with little ones, and the cattle, and Ge.14.12, Captives, ch.21.11. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence, [Is.43.2. thee, which brought thee up all that is in the city, even all out of the land of E'gypt. the spoil thereof, shalt thou 2 And it shall be, when ye are take unto thyself; and thou ch.8.2, Divine Leader. come nigh unto the battle, that shalt eat the spoil of thine ene- Ge.34.28, Spoil, Jud.5.30. War (2), ch.23.9. the priest shall approach and mies, which the LORD thy God peak unto the people,
3 And shall say unto them, 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all speak unto the people, Hear, O Is ra-el, ye approach the cities which are very far off this day unto battle against from thee, which are not of the

hearts faint, fear not, and do 16 But of the cities of these not tremble, neither be ye ter-people, which the LORD thy

God doth give thee for an in-

Ithat goeth with you, to fight for nothing that breatheth: Digitiz Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

your enemies: let not your cities of these nations.

rified because of them;

Nu.31.7. Extermination, Nu.13.29, Hittites. Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.13.7, Perizzites, Jud.3.5.

ch.13.6. Enticers. See Evil Influences, 1 K.11.4.

p.p.Ex.23.33.

Jos.6.1, Sieges.

Le.19.23, Trees (1).

v.2. War (2).

B.C.1451.

p.p.Ps.9.12.

Ex.3.16. Elders. Ex.18.13, Judges.

Ge.11.4. Cities.

Ge.15.9, Heifers, He.9.13.

Ex.32.26, Levites. p.p.1 Chr.23.13. ch.7.6. Chosen Ones.

SeeBenedictions(2), Le.9.22. p.p.ch.17.8.

Hands Washed, Ps.26.6.

stroy them; namely, the Hit-this blood, neither have our tites, and the Am'or-ites, the Ca'-eyes seen it. năan-ites, and the Periz-zites, 8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto Mercy Sought, 1 K.S.30. the Hi'vites, and the Jeb'u-sites; thy people Ig'ra-el, whom thou Ex.6.7, Israel (2). as the Lord thy God hath com-hast redeemed, and lay not in-Ps.31.5, Redemption (1) manded thee:

do after all their abominations, shall be forgiven them. which they have done unto their 9 So shalt thou put away the gods; so should ye sin against guilt of innocent blood from the LORD your God.

19 TWhen thou shalt besiege that which is right in the a city a long time, in making sight of the LORD. war against it to take it, thou 10 TWhen thou goest forth to

shalt not destroy the trees there- war against thine enemies, and ch.20.2. War (2). of by forcing an ax against the LORD thy God hath deliv- Ex.14.14, God of Battles. them: for thou mayest eat of ered them into thine hands, them, and thou shalt not cut and thou hast taken them capthem down (for the tree of the tive, field is man's life) to employ 11 And seest among the cap-Ge.14.12, Captives, 2 K.25.6. them in the siege: 20 Only the trees which thou hast a desire unto her, that thou knowest that they be not trees wouldest have her to thy wife; Ge.2.18, Wife. for meat, thou shalt destroy and 12 Then thou shalt bring her cut them down; and thou shalt home to thine house; and she ch.24.5, Home.

build bulwarks against the city shall shave her head, and pare Ge.41.14, Shaving. that maketh war with thee, un-her nails; til it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21

F one be found slain in the unto her, and be her husband. land which the LORD thy and she shall be thy wife. known who hath slain him:

him that is slain: her. 3 And it shall be, that the city 15 IIf a man have two wives, Ge.4.19, Polygamy. which is next unto the slain one beloved, and another hated, p.p.Ge.29.33. man, even the elders of that and they have born him chilcity shall take an heifer, which dren, both the beloved and the hath not been wrought with, hated; and if the firstborn son and which hath not drawn in be her's that was hated:

the yoke; shall bring down the heifer un-which he hath, that he may to a rough valley, which is nei- not make the son of the be- Ge.25.31, Birthright, [2 Chr.21.3. ther eared nor sown, and shall loved firstborn before the son strike off the heifer's neck there of the hated, which is indeed Ge.15.3, Heirs, Ec.2.18. in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of 17 But he shall acknowledge Le'vi shall come near; for them the son of the hated for the

be tried: city, that are next unto the not obey the voice of his father, beheaded in the valley: 7 And they shall answer and them:

17 But thou shalt utterly de-say, Our hands have not shed p.p.2 S.3.28.

nocent blood unto thy people of ch.19.10, Innocent Blood. 18 That they teach you not to Is ra-el's charge. And the blood

among you, when thou shalt do

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine The expiation of uncertain murder.

15 The firstborn is not to be disinherited upon private affection.

18 and her mother a full month: A stubborn son to be stoned to death. and after that thou shalt go in

God giveth thee to possess it, 14 And it shall be, if thou lying in the field, and it be not have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither See Divorce, ch.24.1. 2 Then thy elders and thy she will; but thou shalt not judges shall come forth, and sell her at all for money, thou they shall measure unto the shalt not make merchandise of cities which are round about her, because thou hast humbled

16 Then it shall be, when he 4 And the elders of that city maketh his sons to inherit that Nu.27.8, Laws of Inheritthe firstborn:

the LORD thy God hath chosen firstborn, by giving him a doub-Ex.13.2, First-born, Ne.10.36. to minister unto him, and to le portion of all that he hath: ch.16.20, Justice Enjoined. bless in the name of the LORD; for he is the beginning of his p.p.Ge.49.3. and by their word shall every strength; the right of the first-controversy and every stroke born is his.

18 ¶If a man have a stubborn Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). 6 And all the elders of that and rebellious son, which will Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Children, Pr.19.26. slain man, shall wash their or the voice of his mother, and See Filial Honor, Ex.20.12. hands over the heifer that is that, when they have chastened Pr.13.24, Correction. him, will not hearken unto

Digitized by

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

tives a beautiful woman, and Ge.12.11, Beauty (1).

Divers laws DEUTERONOMY, 22 and ordinances. ch.6.7, Parental Duty, Pr.22.6. 19 Then shall his father and 7 But thou shalt in any wise his mother lay hold on him, and let the dam go, and take the bring him out unto the elders young to thee; that it may be Ex.3.16. Elders. Ge.23.10, Gates (1), ch.22.15. of his city, and unto the gate well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days. of his place; ch.5.33, Longevity (1). Dishonoring Parents, [ch:27.16. 20 And they shall say unto 8 TWhen thou buildest a new the elders of his city, This our house, then thou shalt make Ps.115.12, Divine Care. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2), [ch.31.27 son is stubborn and rebellious, a battlement for thy roof, that he will not obey our voice; he thou bring not blood upon thine 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. is a glutton, and a drunkard. house, if any man fall from Nu.11.32, Gluttony, Pr.23. Drunkenness (1), Pr.20.1. Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1). Ex.19.13, Stoning (1). 21 And all the men of his city thence. shall stone him with stones, 9 ¶Thou shalt not sow thy that he die: so shalt thou put vineyard with divers seeds: Ex.22.5, Vineyards, ch.23.24. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. ch.13.5, Evil Put Away, [ch.22.21. evil away from among you; and lest the fruit of thy seed which p.p.Le.19.19. all Is'ra-el shall hear, and fear. thou hast sown, and the fruit of 22 ¶And if a man have com-thy vineyard, be defiled.
mitted a sin worthy of death, 10 ¶Thou shalt not plow with and he be to be put to death, an ox and an ass together.
and thou hang him on a tree:
11 Thou shalt not wear a garSee Dress, v.5.
23 His body shall not remain ment of divers sorts, as of woolLe.13.47, Wool. Ge.22.3, Asses, Jud.5.10. Jos.8.29, Gallows. Le.21.11, Dead Bodies, all night upon the tree, but len and linen together. thou shalt in any wise bury him 12 ¶Thou shalt make thee [Hag.2.13. that day; (for he that is hanged fringes upon the four quarters Nu.15.38, Fringes, Mt.23.5. Ge.40.22. Hanging, Jos.8.29. Le.7.21, Pollutions (1), is accursed of God;) that thy of thy vesture, wherewith thou Ge.41.42, Vesture, Ps.22.18. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. land be not defiled, which the coverest thyself. LORD thy God giveth thee for 13 III any man take a wife, p.p.Ge.29.31. and go in unto her, and hate her, Le.19.17, Hatred (1). an inheritance. 14 And give occasions of CHAPTER 22 speech against her, and bring Of humanity toward brethren. 9 Con-fusion to be avoided. 22 Adultery to be punished with death. 28 Of fornication. 30 Incest forbidden. when I came to her, I found her B.C.1451. Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1). THOU shalt not see thy broth-not a maid: Ler's ox or his sheep go astray, 15 Then shall the father of and hide thyself from them: the damsel, and her mother, p.p.Ex.23.4. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. thou shalt in any case bring take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not the elders of the city in the Ex.3.16, Elders. nigh unto thee, or if thou know gate: him not, then thou shalt bring 16 And the damsel's father it unto thine own house, and it shall say unto the elders, I gave Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Jos.20.4. shall be with thee until thy my daughter unto this man to brother seek after it, and thou wife, and he hateth her; shalt restore it to him again. 17 And, lo, he hath given oc-3 In like manner shalt thou casions of speech against her, See Slander (1), Pa.31.13. do with his ass; and so shalt saying, I found not thy daughter thou do with his raiment; and a maid; and yet these are the with all lost thing of thy broth- tokens of my daughter's virginer's, which he hath lost, and ity. And they shall spread the thou hast found, shalt thou do cloth before the elders of the likewise: thou mayest not hide city. 18 And the elders of that city p.p.Ro.13.4. 4 Thou shalt not see thy shall take that man and chastise brother's ass or his ox fall down him; by the way, and hide thyself 19 And they shall amerce him from them: thou shalt surely in an hundred shekels of silver, Ex.30.13, Shekels, 2 S.24.24. Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). help him to lift them up again. and give them unto the father 5 The woman shall not wear of the damsel, because he hath 1 S.1.14. False Accusations. Dress, Ec.9.8. See Modesty, Ge.24.65. that which pertaineth unto a brought up an evil name upon a Ps.31.13, Slander (1). man, neither shall a man put on virgin of Is ra-el: and she shall a woman's garment: for all that be his wife; he may not put her ch.7.25, Abominations. do so are abomination unto the away all his days. LORD thy God. 20 But if this thing be true, 6 If a bird's nest chance to be and the tokens of virginity be

Ge.1.20, Birds, Ps.8.8.

Eggs, Jb.39.14.

p.p.Le.22.28. Jb.38.41, Providence. before thee in the way in any not found for the damsel: tree, or on the ground, whether | 21 Then they shall bring out

they be young ones, or eggs, the damsel to the door of her and the dam sitting upon the father's house, and the men of

young:

young, or upon the eggs, thou her city shall stone her with Ex.19.13, Stoning (1).

shalt not take the dam with the stones that she die: because Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. she hath wrought folly in Is'ra-

Ex.20.14. Adultery.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Mt.5.28. Impurity.

Ex.19.13, Stoning (1).

See Innocence, Ps.19.13.

p.p.Ex.22.16,17.

p.p.Le.18.8: 1 Co.5.1.

B.C.1451.

Eunuchs, Is.56.3.

Le.4.13. Congregation.

Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3).

Ge.19.38, Ammonites, Ge.19.37, Moabites.

el, to play the whore in her fa-their tenth generation shall ch.13.5, Evil Put Away, [ch.24.7. evil away from among you. ther's house: so shalt thou put they not enter into the congre-

> husband, then they shall both the way, when ye came forth of them die, both the man that out of E'gypt; and because they woman: so shalt thou put away son of Be'or of Pe'thôr of Mes-Ge.24.10, Mesopotamia evil from Is'ra-el.

23 If a damsel that is a virgin 5 Nevertheless the LORD thy be betrothed unto an husband, God would not hearken unto

and lie with her; both out unto the gate of that LORD thy God loved thee. city, and ye shall stone them 6 Thou shalt not seek their p.p.Ezr.9.12. with stones that they die; the peace nor their prosperity all damsel, because she cried not, thy days for ever.
being in the city; and the man,
because he hath humbled his Edom-ite; for he is thy brothGe.36.9, Edomites, Jud. 11.17. neighbour's wife: so thou shalt er: thou shalt not abhor an put away evil from among you. E-gyp'tian; because thou wast 25 TBut if a man find a be-a stranger in his land.

trothed damsel in the field, and 8 The children that are begotthe man force her, and lie with ten of them shall enter into the her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou

9 When the host goeth forth

the damsel no sin worthy of keep thee from every wicked ch.4.9. Keep Thyself, Pr.4.23. death: for as when a man riseth thing against his neighbour, and slay- 10 If there be among you any eth him, even so is this matter: man, that is not clean by reason 27 For he found her in the of uncleanness that chanceth Le.13.3, Uncleanness. field, and the betrothed damsel him by night, then shall he go

28 If a man find a damsel 11 But it shall be, when eventhat is a virgin, which is not ing cometh on, he shall wash Ex. 30.20, Cleansing (1). betrothed, and lay hold on her, himself with water: and when and lie with her, and they be the sun is down, he shall come

found;

father fifty shekels of silver, thou shalt go forth abroad: and she shall be his wife; be-and she shall be his wife; be-cause he hath humbled her, he dle upon thy weapon; and it may not put her away all his shall be, when thou wilt ease

father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23

member cut off, shall not enter from thee. into the congregation of the 15 Thou shalt not deliver un-p.p.1 S.30.15. Lord.

into the congregation of the thee:

[Jud.10.7. shall not enter into the congre-best: thou shalt not oppress Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). gation of the LORD; even to him.

gation of the Lord for ever: 22 ¶If a man be found lying 4 Because they met you not Nu.20.18, Inhospitality, with a woman married to an with bread and with water in [Jud.19.15. lay with the woman, and the hired against thee Balaam the Nu.22.5, Balaam.

o-pô-tā'mi-a, to curse thee. and a man find her in the city, Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a p.p.Pr.26.2. 24 Then ye shall bring them blessing unto thee, because the God's Blessing, 2 S.7.29.

shalt do nothing; there is in against thine enemies, then ch.20.2, War (2), ch.24.5.

cried, and there was none to abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

into the camp again.

29 Then the man that lay with 12 Thou shalt have a place Ex.29.14, Without the Camp, her shall give unto the damsel's also without the camp, whither [Hc.13.11.

thyself abroad, thou shalt dig 30 ¶A man shall not take his therewith, and shalt turn back father's wife, nor discover his and cover that which cometh from thee: 14 For the LORD thy God walk-p.p.Le.26.12.

eth in the midst of thy camp, Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Who may and who may not enter into the congregation. 9 Unclean noss to be avoided in the host. 15 Of the fugitive.

Of the fugitive.

CELESTS, Divine Present the little littles in the litt HE that is wounded in the holy: that he see no unclean p.p.Ex.3.5. L stones, or hath his privy thing in thee, and turn away

to his master the servant which 2 A bastard shall not enter is escaped from his master unto Ex.2.15, Fugitives, 2S.13.34.

LORD; even to his tenth gen-eration shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD. which he shall choose in one of 3 An Am mon-ite or Mō'ab-ite thy gates, where it liketh him

ch.7.8, God's Love.

Ge.12.10, Sejourners.

Digitized by Google

1.25.6, Lasciviousness.

e-34.31, Harlots, 1 K.3.16. ogs, 1 K.14.11.

h.7.25, Abominations.

3x.22.25, Usury.

p.p.Le_19.3L ch. 15.8, Lending.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2),

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred, [Jb.22.27.

ch.10.12, Requirements.

Le.19.10, Grapes, ch.24.21.

Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden, [Zec.5.3.

Ge.41.49, Grain. p.p.Mt.12.1.

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1) ch.16.9, Sickle.

B.C.1451.

p.p.Mt.5.31; 19.7.

Divorce, Exr.10.3.

the daughters of Ig'ra-el, nor a be his wife; sodomite of the sons of Ig'ra-el. 4 Her former husband, which p.p.Je.3.1.

18 Thou shalt not bring the sent her away, may not take hire of a whore, or the price of her again to be his wife, after a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: abomination before the LORD: ch.7.25, Abominations. for even both these are abominant thou shalt not cause the nation unto the LORD thy God. land to sin, which the LORD thy Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

19 Thou shalt not lend upon God giveth thee for an inheritusury to thy brother; usury of ance. money, usury of victuals, usury
of any thing that is lent upon
usury:

1. When a man hath taken a
bridegroom, Jud.14.11.

1. Ge.2.24, Husbands' Duty,
to war, neither shall he be
charged with any business: but

1. Charged with any business: but

est lend upon usury; but unto he shall be free at home one Home, Ru.1.21. thy brother thou shalt not lend year, and shall cheer up his upon usury: that the LORD thy wife which he hath taken.
God may bless thee in all that 6 ¶No man shall take the Creditors, 2 K.4.1.

the land whither thou goest to to pledge: for he taketh a possess it.

man's life to pledge. 21 TWhen thou shalt vow a 7 Ilf a man be found stealing 21 ¶When thou shalt vow a 7 ∏II a man be found steading vow unto the Lord thy God, any of his brethren of the chilton thou shalt not slack to pay it: dren of Is'ra-el, and maketh for the Lord thy God will surely merchandise of him, or selleth feet in the continuous them that the shall die; See Death Penalty (2), and thou shalt not evil away the shall not evil away the shall not evil away the shall not evil away. be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to from among you. vow, it shall be no sin in thee. 8 Take heed in the plague 23 That which is gone out of of leprosy, that thou observe Le.13.2, Leprosy, 2 Chr.26.19.

thou hast promised with thy to do. mouth. 24 TWhen thou comest into thy God did unto Miriam by Ex.2.4, Miriam, Mi.6.4. Ex.22.5. Vineyards, ch.24.21. thy neighbour's vineyard, then the way, after that ye were

thou mayest eat grapes thy fill come forth out of Egypt. at thine own pleasure; but 10 ¶When thou dost lend thy thou shalt not put any in thy brother any thing, thou shalt vessel. 25 When thou comest into the his pledge.
standing corn of thy neighbour, 11 Thou shalt stand abroad,

then thou mayest pluck the ears and the man to whom thou dost with thine hand; but thou shalt lend shall bring out the pledge not move a sickle unto thy abroad unto thee. neighbour's standing corn.

Of divorce: 6, 10 of pledges: 7 of menstealers: 8 of leprosy. 14 The hire of a servant to be given. 17 Of justics: 19 of charity.

The pledge: 13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again Ex.22.26, Pledges. When the sun goeth down that

and it come to pass that she shall be righteousness unto thee Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). find no favour in his eyes, be-before the LORD thy God. cause he hath found some un
14 Thou shalt not oppress an Ex.23.9, Oppression (1),

[Ps.12.5. cleanness in her: then let him hired servant that is poor and write her a bill of divorcement, needy, whether he be of thy and give it in her hand, and brethren, or of thy strangers (1). send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed gates:

of his house; or if the latter to thee.

17 There shall be no whore of husband die, which took her to

thou settest thine hand to in nether or the upper millstone Millstones, Jud.9.53.

and thou shalt put evil away ch.13.5, Evil Put Away,
[Jb.22.23.

See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19. thy lips thou shalt keep and per-diligently, and do according to Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings, form; even a freewill offering, all that the priests the Lē'vītes [2 Chr.31.14] according as thou hast vowed shall teach you: as I command-Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. unto the LORD thy God, which ed them, so ye shall observe ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

9 Remember what the LORD p.p.Nu.12.15.

not go into his house to fetch

12 And if the man be poor, Ex.23.11, Poor (4), Ps.41.1.

thou shalt not sleep with his

HEN a man hath taken a he may sleep in his own rai-p.p.Jb.29.11. wife, and married her, ment, and bless thee: and it

out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband sun go down upon it; for he is hate her, and write her a bill of poor, and setteth his heart up-Ex.23.11, Poor (4). divorcement, and giveth it in on it: lest he cry against thee Ex.2.23, Crying to God. her hand, and sendeth her out unto the Lord, and it be sin un-

Ex.22.26, Pledges, Jb.22.6.

Digitized by Google

Personal Responsibility, [Jb.19.4.

ch.16.19, Injustice (2), [Ps.82.2. Ex.22.22, Widow and Father-[less (1), ch.26.12.

Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

Ge.8.22, Harvest, Ru.1.22, See Gleaning, Le.19.10.

Ge.37.7. Sheaves, Jb.24.10. Ex.23.11, Poor (4). Ex.22.22, Widow and Father-

ch.15.14, Benevolence (1).

Le.19.10, Grapes, Je.31.29. Ex.22.5, Vineyards.

Ex.22.21. Strangers (1).

Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel.

B.C.1451.

Ex.18.13, Judges, 1 S.2.25.

ch.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

Beatings, Mt.21.35.

p.p.2 Co.11.24.

p.p.Jb.18.3.

p.p.Pr.12.10; 1 Co.9.9.

Ge.41.49, Grain.

Matriage (5), Ru.3.9.

16 The fathers shall not be stranger: her husband's brother put to death for the children, shall go in unto her, and take neither shall the children be her to him to wife, and perform put to death for the fathers: the duty of an husband's brother every man shall be put to death unto her.

for his own sin.

a widow's raiment to pledge: 18 But thou shalt remember 7 And if the man like not to

that thou wast a bondman in take his brother's wife, then let E'gypt, and the LORD thy God his brother's wife go up to the

hast forgot a sheaf in the field, brother.

thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, shall call him, and speak unto for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work 9 Then shall his brother's wife of thine hands.

fatherless, and for the widow.

grapes of thy vineyard, thou 10 And his name shall be shalt not glean it afterward: it called in Is ra-el, The house of shall be for the stranger, for him that hath his shoe loosed. the fatherless, and for the 11 TWhen men strive together widow.

that thou wast a bondman in deliver her husband out of the the land of E'gypt: therefore I hand of him that smiteth him,

CHAPTER 25

Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ham or is not to be mustled. 11 Of the her. immodest woman: 13 of unjust veights. 17 The memory of 13 Amalek is to be blotted out.

tween men, and they come 14 Thou shalt not have in unto judgment, that the judges thine house divers measures, a may judge them; then they shall great and a small.

justify the righteous, and con- 15 But thou shalt have a perdemn the wicked.

that the judge shall cause him lengthened in the land which ch.5.33, Longevity (1). to lie down, and to be beaten the LORD thy God giveth thee.
before his face, according to 16 For all that do such things, Ro.1.18, Unrighteousness. his fault, by a certain number. and all that do unrighteously, Sin Hateful, 2 S.11.27.

he should exceed, and beat him 17 TRemember what Am'a-lek Ge.36.12, Amalek, 1 S.15.3. above these with many stripes, did unto thee by the way, then thy brother should seem when ye were come forth out vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the 18 How he met thee by the ox when he treadeth out the way, and smote the hindmost Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1).

5 IIf brethren dwell together, feeble behind thee, when thou and one of them die, and have wast faint and weary; and he no child, the wife of the dead feared not God. shall not marry without unto a 19 Therefore it shall be, when

6 And it shall be, that the first-p.p.Ge.38.9. 17 Thou shalt not pervert born which she beareth shall

the judgment of the stranger, succeed in the name of his nor of the fatherless; nor take brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Is'ra-el.

redeemed thee thence: there-gate unto the elders, and say, Ge.23.10, Gates (1). fore I command thee to do this My husband's brother refuseth Ex.3.16, Elders. thing.

19 TWhen thou cuttest down name in Is ra-el, he will not per-

come unto him in the presence

20 When thou beatest thine of the elders, and loose his shoe Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed. olive tree, thou shalt not go from off his foot, and spit in his over the boughs again: it shall face, and shall answer and say, be for the stranger, for the So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his 21 When thou gatherest the brother's house.

one with another, and the wife 22 And thou shalt remember of the one draweth near for to command thee to do this thing. and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity

13 Thou shalt not have in Le.19.36, Just Weights, thy bag divers weights, a great F there be a controversy be and a small.

fect and just weight, a perfect Le.19.36, Honesty, Pr.11.1. 2 And it shall be, if the wick-and just measure shalt thou ed man be worthy to be beaten, have: that thy days may be

3 Forty stripes he may give are an abomination unto the ch.7.25, Abominations, him, and not exceed: lest, if LORD thy God.

of É'ġypt; of thee, even all that were

Ru.4.8. Jb.30.10, Spit Upon.

Pr.11.1.

Dishonesty, Pr.11.1.

Jb.34.9. Godless.

Jos. 11.23. Peace (9). Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

Nu.31.7, Extermination. Ge.36.12, Amalek.

B.C.1451.

Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-[ance.

Nu.3.13, God's Claims First, [1 K.17.13.

Ge.40.16, Baskets, ch.28.17. Ex.25.2, Giving (1). ch.12.5, Sacred Places.

ch.7.9. Divine Faithfulness.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

p.p.Ho.12.12.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. Ge.12.10, Sojourners, [Jud.17.7.

Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised. p.p.Ex.1.12.

Ex.1.14. Oppression (2). Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

ch.8.2, Divine Leader.

ch.5.15, God's Hand. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land.

Ex.22.29, First-fruits.

the LORD thy God hath given before the LORD thy God, and thee rest from all thine ene worship before the LORD thy Worship God, 2 K.17.36. mies round about, in the land God:

out the remembrance of Am'a-thee, and unto thine house, lek from under heaven; thou thou, and the Le'vîte, and the Ex.32.26, Levites. shalt not forget it.

CHAPTER 26

which the LORD thy God giv-may eat within thy gates, and eth thee for an inheritance, be filled; and possessest it, and dwellest 13 Then thou shalt say betherein;

it in a basket, and shalt go un-widow, according to all thy ch.6.6, Commandments. to the place which the LORD commandments which thou thy God shall choose to place hast commanded me: I have Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). his name there.

priest that shall be in those ten them: days, and say unto him, I pro- 14 I have not eaten thereof in fess this day unto the LORD thy my mourning, neither have I God, that I am come unto the taken away ought thereof for p.p.Le.7.20; Ho.9.4.

country which the LORD sware any unclean use, nor given unto our fathers for to give ought thereof for the dead: but

with a few, and became there a milk and honey.

6 And the É-gyp'tians evil en-dothese statutes and judgments: Ex.15.26, Statutes. treated us, and afflicted us, and thou shalt therefore keep and Ex. 20.6, Keep Command-Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel laid upon us hard bondage:

> LORD heard our voice, and LORD this day to be thy God, our labour, and our oppression: keep his statutes, and his com-8 And the LORD brought us mandments, and his judgments,

forth out of E'gypt with a and to hearken unto his voice: Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great ed thee this day to be his pecuch.14.2, Spir. Adoption. terribleness, and with signs, liar people, as he hath promised ch.7.6, Chosen Ones. and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us in-keep all his commandments; to this place, and hath given us 19 And to make thee high Israel Exalted, ch.28.1. this land, even a land that flow- above all nations which he hath See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. eth with milk and honey.

land, which thou, O LORD, hast the LORD thy God, as he hath Ex.19.5, God's People, [1.S.12.22. Ge.24.35, Temporal Blessings. given me. And thou shalt set it spoken.

which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot LORD thy God hath given unto

stranger that is among you. 12 When thou hast made an

the confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The third year's tithes. 16 The covenant between God and the people. and hast given it unto the Le-ND it shall be, when thou vite, the stranger, the father-1 art come in unto the land less, and the widow, that they Ex.22.22, Widow and Father-

fore the LORD thy God, I have 2 That thou shalt take of the brought away the hallowed first of all the fruit of the things out of mine house, and Ex.22.29, First-fruits, [Ne.10.35] earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put to the fatherless, and to the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the

not transgressed thy command-p.p.Ps.119.141. 3 And thou shalt go unto the ments, neither have I forgot- See Forgetfulness, ch.4.9.

I have hearkened to the voice See Hearken, ch.4.1.

4 And the priest shall take the of the LORD my God, and have Ge.3.8, God's Voice. basket out of thine hand, and done according to all that thou See Doers, Mt.7.21. set it down before the altar of hast commanded me.

15 Look down from thy holy p.p.2Chr.6.26,27; Ps.80.14.

5 And thou shalt speak and habitation, from heaven, and say before the Lord thy God, bless thy people is ra-el, and the ch.23.5, God's Blessing. A Syr'i-an ready to perish was land which thou hast given us, my father, and he went down into E gypt, and sojourned there thers, a land that floweth with Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. nation, great, mighty, and popu- 16 This day the LORD thy

do them with all thine heart, 7 And when we cried unto the and with all thy soul. LORD God of our fathers, the 17 Thou hast avouched the Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen, [Ru.l.16. looked on our affliction, and and to walk in his ways, and to Ge.5.22, Walking with God.

thee, and that thou shouldest

made, in praise, and in name, 10 And now, behold, I have and in honour; and that thou brought the firstfruits of the mayest be an holy people unto Ex.19.6, Holiness (3).

Ex.12.19, Strangers (3).

end of tithing all the tithes of Ge.14.20, Tithes, 2 Chr.31.5.

[less (1), Pr.23.10.

ch.15.14, Benevolence (1).

God hath commanded thee to Obedience (1), ch.32.46. [ments. ch.6.5. Whole Heart.

Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments, Jos.22.5.

Digitized by GOOQ

B.C.1451.

Ex.3.16, Elders.

Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments.

Ge.32.10, Jordan. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Ge.28.18, Pillars.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1). p.p.ch.11.20. p.p.Jos.8.32.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

ch.11.29, Mt. Bbal, v.13.

p.p.Ex.20.25.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

ch.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

Ex.31.18, Writing (1). ch.6.6. Commandments. p.p.Hab.2.2.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed. ch.4.1, Hearken. ch.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Ex.19.5, God's People. ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

Ex.15.26, Statutes.

Nu. 27.23, Charges.

ch.11.29, Mt. Gerisim, [Jos.8.33.

ch.11.29, Mt. Ebal, Jos.8.30.

CHAPTER 27

The people are to write the law upon speak, and say unto all the stones, and to build an altar of men of Isra-el with a loud whole stones. 11 The tribes division vided on Gerisim and Ebal. The curses pronounced on Ebal.

people, saying, Keep all the com- LORD, the work of the hands of mandments which I command the craftsman, and putteth it in p.p.1 Co.14.16. you this day.

when ye shall pass over Jor'dan A-men'. unto the land which the LORD 16 Cursed be he that setteth ch.21.20, Dishonoring Parthy God giveth thee, that thou light by his father or his moth-

and plaister them with plaister : say, A-men'. 3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, his neighbour's landmark. And when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth the blind to wander out of the Le.19.14, The Blind.

thee, a land that floweth with way. And all the people shall milk and honey; as the LORD say, A-měn'.

God of thy fathers hath prom- 19 Cursed be he that pervert-Rulers Warned, Ne.5.7. ised thee.

shall set up these stones, which A-men'. plaister them with plaister.

Ex.20.24, Altars(2), Jos.8.31. an altar unto the LORD thy God, A-men'. an altar of stones: thou shalt 21 Cursed be he that lieth Ge.6.5, Depravity. not lift up any iron tool upon with any manner of beast.

6 Thou shalt build the altar A-men'. of the LORD thy God of whole 22 Cursed be he that lieth with p.p.2 S.13.1. stones: and thou shalt offer his sister, the daughter of his burnt offerings thereon unto father, or the daughter of his the LORD thy God: mother. And all the people

7 And thou shalt offer peace shall say, A-men'. offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD with his mother in law. And thy God.

the stones all the words of this his neighbour secretly. And Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. law very plainly. all the people shall say, A-men'.

9 Tand Mo'ses and the priests 25 Cursed be he that taketh Ex.23.8, Bribery (1). the Levites spake unto all Is'-reward to slay an innocent per-Ex.20.13, Murder (1). ra-el, saying, Take heed, and son. And all the people shall hearken, O is ra-el; this day say, A-men'. thou art become the people of 26 Cursed be he that confirmthe LORD thy God.

the voice of the LORD thy God, people shall say, A-men'. and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command The blessings for obedience. 15 The B.C.1451. thee this day.

11 ¶And Mo'ses charged the people the same day, saying,

people, when ye are come over to do all his commandments Jôr dan; Sim'e-on, and Lē'vi, which I command thee this and Ju'dah, and Is'sa-char, and day, that the LORD thy God Jō'**ş**eph, and Bĕn'ja-min:

13 And these shall stand upon nations of the earth: mount E bal to curse; Reu ben, 2 And all these blessings shall Ex.23.25, Blessings (2), [Ps.81.16, Găd, and Ash'er, and Zeb'u-lun, come on thee, and overtake Dăn, and Năph'ta-li.

14 TAnd the Le'vites shall Ex.32.26, Levites.

voice 15 Cursed be the man that Ge.3.17, Divine Curse

A of Igra-el commanded the image, an abomination unto the people, saying, Keep all the com- LORD, the work of the hands of ch.7.25, Abominations.

a secret place. And all the 2 And it shall be on the day people shall answer and say,

shalt set thee up great atones, er. And all the people shall Ex.20.12, Filial Honor, Pr.1.8.

eth the judgment of the stran-ger, fatherless, and widow. [ch.31.12] and all the records shall say [Ex.22.22, Widow and Father-4 Therefore it shall be when ger, fatherless, and widow. ye be gone over Jôr dan, that ye And all the people shall say,

I command you this day, in 20 Cursed be he that lieth Mt.5.28, Impurity. mount E'bal, and thou shalt with his father's wife; because See Lust, Pr.6.25. he uncovereth his father's skirt. 5 And there shalt thou build And all the people shall say,

And all the people shall say,

23 Cursed be he that lieth

all the people shall say, A-men'. 8 And thou shalt write upon 24 Cursed be he that smiteth p.p.Le.24.17.

eth not all the words of this ch.4.2, God's Word Sacred.

CHAPTER 28

A ND it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken dili-Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon gently unto the voice of the Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

mount Ger'i-sim to bless the Lord thy God, to observe and Ex.19.5, Obedience (3),

[1 K.3.14. will set thee on high above all ch.26.19, Israel Exalted, v.13.

thee, if thou shalt hearken un-

ch.16.19, Injustice (2).

10 Thou shalt therefore obey law to do them. And all the p.p.Ps.119.21; Je.11.3.

	to the voice of the LORD thy	to observe to do all his com- mandments and his statutes	
p.p.Ps.128.1.		which I command thee this day;	
p.p.Ge.39.5.	city, and blessed shalt thou be	that all these curses shall come	
p.p.Ge.22.17.	in the field.	upon thee, and overtake thee:	· ·
Ge.26.12, Increase.	the hody and the fruit of the	16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be	Jos. 6.26.
GC.20.12, Increase.	ground, and the fruit of thy		1
	cattle, the increase of thy kine.	17 Cursed shall be thy basket	Ge 40.16 Ruskets 2 K 10.7
		and thy store.	Centorio, Danacio, B Island.
Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.		18 Cursed shall be the fruit	.]
-	and thy store.	of thy body, and the fruit of	
	6 Blessed shalt thou be when	thy land, the increase of thy	Ge.4.12, Barrenness.
	thou comest in, and blessed	kine, and the flocks of thy	1
	shalt thou be when thou goest		1
	out.	19 Cursed shalt thou be when	
•	/ I ne LORD shall cause thine	thou comest in, and cursed	1
ch 7 24 Inwincibility Ios 1 5	thee to be smitten before thy	shalt thou be when thou goest	1
Ca.,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,		20 The LORD shall send upon	1
		thee cursing, vexation, and re-	
	before thee seven ways.	buke, in all that thou settest	
		thine hand unto for to do, until	
ch.23.5, God's Blessing.	the blessing upon thee in thy	thou be destroyed, and until	.[
ch.2.7, Divine Supplies.		thou perish quickly; because of	
	thou settest thine hand unto;	the wickedness of thy doings,	
Ge.12.7, Promised Land.		whereby thou hast forsaken me.	
Ge.12.7, Fromised Land.	giveth thee.	21 The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, un-	
2 Chr. 20.20, Established.		til he have consumed thee from	
Ex.19.5, God's People.		off the land, whither thou goest	
	self, as he hath sworn unto		
Ex.20.6, Keep Command-	thee, if thou shalt keep the	22 The LORD shall smite thee	,
[ments.	commandments of the DOKD	with a consumption, and with a	
Ge.5.22, Walking with God.	thy God, and walk in his ways.	fever, and with an inflamma-	Le.26.16, Fever, Jb.30.30.
n n 2 Che 7 14		tion, and with an extreme burn-	
p.p.2 Chr.7.14. Le.26.36, Terror.		ing, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew;	-
	shall be afraid of thee.	and they shall pursue thee un-	Mildew 1 K 8 37
	11 And the LORD shall make		
	thee plenteous in goods, in the	23 And thy heaven that is	p.p.Le.26.19.
Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.	fruit of thy body, and in the	over thy head shall be brass,	
		and the earth that is under	
Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.	fruit of thy ground, in the land		
		24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and	
		dust: from heaven shall it come	
		down upon thee, until thou be	
Ge.7.12, Rain.	heaven to give the rain unto		Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.
		25 The LORD shall cause thee	
Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).		to be smitten before thine ene-	
		mies: thou shalt go out one	
	not borrow.	way against them, and flee sev- en ways before them: and shalt	
Ge.45.8, God Exalts.		be removed into all the king-	
ch.26.19, Israel Exalted,	thee the head, and not the tail;	doms of the earth.	Zeizoice, Ziepereien (2).
[ch.32.13.	and thou shalt be above only.	26 And thy carcase shall be	
	and thou shalt not be beneath;	meat unto all fowls of the air,	Unburied, Ps.79.2.
Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).		and unto the beasts of the	
		earth, and no man shall fray	
R= 10 F Obedieses (2)	thy God, which I command	them away. 27 The LORD will smite thee	•
Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).	to do them:	with the botch of E'gypt, and	
ch.5.32, Straightforward-		with the emerods, and with the	
[ness.		scab, and with the itch, where-	
	command thee this day, to the		
	right hand, or to the left, to go	28 The LORD shall smite thee	
Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).	after other gods to serve them.	with madness, and blindness,	Ge.19.11, Blindness (1).
Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1).	15 But it shall come to pass,	and astonishment of heart:	Ex.6.9, Despair.
ch.11.28. Disobedience (1).	the voice of the Lord thy God,	29 And thou shalt grope at	Noon Thanks To
[1 3.12.15.		- Digitize	any woodic
	21	11	

Dark Way, Pa.35.6.

Jub.16.20, Wicked Forsaken

shall save thee.

to rescue them.

and crushed alway:

which thou shalt see.

wood and stone.

thee.

thereof.

v.39, Disappointment.

Le.26.16, Adversity, v.48.

D.D.V.41.

Jb.21.34, Comfortless. See Parental Solicitude, [Ge.26.35. Le.26.37, Powerlessness, [Jos.7.12. thine hand. p.p.Je.5.17.

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2).

Ex.6.9, Despair, Jb.7.6.

Ex.9.10. Disease Sent.

Ex.9.9. Boils.

Captivity (1), 1 K.14.15. p.p.Je.16.13.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. See Idolatry (3), ch.4.28.

Israel a Byword, 1 K.9.7.

p.p.Mi.6.15.

Ge.4.12, Barrenness. Ex.10.4, Locusts, 1 K.8.37.

Disappointment, Jb.11.20.

Jud.9.9, Olive-trees.

shall cast his fruit. enjoy them; for they shall go enemies shall distress thee: into captivity.

locust shall consume it.

worms shall eat them.

in darkness, and thou shalt not 42 All thy trees and fruit of prosper in thy ways: and thou thy land shall the locust con-Ex.10.4, Locusts. shalt be only oppressed and sume.

spoiled evermore, and no man 43 The stranger that is within

thee shall get up above thee

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, very high; and thou shalt come Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. and another man shall lie with down very low.

her: thou shalt build an house, 44 He shall lend to thee, and Pr.6.11, Poverty (3).

and thou shalt not dwell there-thou shalt not lend to him: he in: thou shalt plant a vineyard, shall be the head, and thou shalt and shalt not gather the grapes be the tail.

31 Thine ox shall be slain be shall come upon thee, and shall fore thine eyes, and thou shalt pursue thee, and overtake thee, Le.26.16, Threatenings. not eat thereof: thine ass shall till thou be destroyed; because Is.34.2, Destruction (2). be violently taken away from thou hearkenedst not unto the Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

be restored to thee: thy sheep keep his commandments and shall be given unto thine ene his statutes which he commies, and thou shalt have none manded thee: 46 And they shall be upon thee

ters shall be given unto an-upon thy seed for ever. other people, and thine eyes 47 Because thou servedst not See Neglect of Duty,
[Jud.5.23. shall look, and fail with long-the LORD thy God with joyfuling for them all the day long: ness, and with gladness of ch.32.6, Ingratitude (1). and there shall be no might in heart, for the abundance of all

things; 33 The fruit of thy land, and 48 Therefore shalt thou serve all thy labours, shall a nation thine enemies which the LORD

and thou shalt be only oppressed ger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: Want, Jb.15.23. 34 So that thou shalt be mad and he shall put a yoke of iron Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. for the sight of thine eyes upon thy neck, until he have Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel.

destroyed thee. 35 The LORD shall smite thee 49 The LORD shall bring a nain the knees, and in the legs, tion against thee from far, from Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

with a sore botch that cannot the end of the earth, as swift be healed, from the sole of thy as the eagle flieth; a nation foot unto the top of thy head. whose tongue thou shalt not 36 The LORD shall bring thee, understand; and thy king which thou shalt 50 A nation of fierce counte-

which neither thou nor thy the person of the old, nor shew fathers have known; and there favour to the young: shalt thou serve other gods, 51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of p.p.Jud.6.4.

37 And thou shalt become an thy land, until thou be de-Pr.6.11, Poverty (3). astonishment, a proverb, and stroyed: which also shall not a byword, among all nations leave thee either corn, wine, or Ge.41.49, Grain. whither the LORD shall lead oil, or the increase of thy kine, Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

hee. or flocks of thy sheep, until he 38 Thou shalt carry much seed have destroyed thee. out into the field, and shalt 52 And he shall besiege thee p.p.2 K.25.1. gather but little in; for the in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down,

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, wherein thou trustedst, throughand dress them, but shalt nei-out all thy land: and he shall gather the grapes; for the throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given

40 Thou shalt have olive trees thee.

throughout all thy coasts, but 53 And thou shalt eat the fruit throughout all thy coasts, but 35 And thou shalt on flesh of Le.26.29, Cannibalism, thou shalt not anoint thyself of thine own body, the flesh of Le.26.29, Cannibalism, [2 K.6.28. with the oil; for thine olive thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath 41 Thou shalt beget sons and given thee, in the siege, and in daughters, but thou shalt not the straitness, wherewith thine Le.26.26, Famine (3), [Je.14.16.

54 So that the man that is

45 Moreover all these curses Ge.3.17, Divine Curse.

before thy face, and shall not voice of the LORD thy God, to ch.11.28, Disobedience (1).

32 Thy sons and thy daugh- for a sign and for a wonder, and p.p.Nu.26.10.

which thou knowest not eat up; shall send against thee, in hun-Le.26.16, Adversity, v.65.

set over thee, unto a nation nance, which shall not regard instruments of Judgment, [Jud.3.12.

ther drink of the wine, nor besiege thee in all thy gates Jos. 6.1. Sieges.

v.36, Captivity (1),

Le.26.17, Reprobation. Pa.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

tender among you, and very the one end of the earth even delicate, his eye shall be evil unto the other; and there thou Evil Eve. Pr.23.6. toward his brother, and toward shalt serve other gods, which Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Ge.2.18. Wife. the wife of his bosom, and to-neither thou nor thy fathers | 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. ward the remnant of his chil-have known, even wood and dren which he shall leave: stone. 55 So that he will not give to 65 And among these nations any of them of the flesh of his shalt thou find no ease, neither 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace. children whom he shall eat: be shall the sole of thy foot have Le.26.16, Adversity, ch.32.24. cause he hath nothing left him rest: but the LORD shall give in the siege, and in the strait-thee there a trembling heart, Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. v.48, Want. ness, wherewith thine enemies and failing of eyes, and sorrow Nu.14.39, Remorse. shall distress thee in all thy of mind: gates. 66 And thy life shall hang in 56 The tender and delicate doubt before thee; and thou See Despair, Rx.6.9. p.p.Lam.4.10. woman among you, which would shalt fear day and night, and Le.26.36, Terror. not adventure to set the sole of shalt have none assurance of Ps.73.18, Insecurity. her foot upon the ground for thy life: delicateness and tenderness, her 67 In the morning thou shalt p.p.Jb.7.4. eye shall be evil toward the say, Would God it were even! Sin's Misery, Jud.2.15. husband of her bosom, and to-ward her son, and toward her Would God it were morning! Unrest, Jb.7.3. for the fear of thine heart 57 And toward her young one wherewith thou shalt fear, and that cometh out from between for the sight of thine eyes which her feet, and toward her chil-thou shalt see. dren which she shall bear: for 68 And the LORD shall bring she shall eat them for want of thee into E'gypt again with all things secretly in the siege ships, by the way whereof I p.p.Le.26.29. and straitness, wherewith thine spake unto thee, Thou shalt see enemy shall distress thee in thy it no more again: and there ye gates. shall be sold unto your enemies v.36, Captivity (1). 58 If thou wilt not observe to for bendmen and bondwomen, Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. ch.11.28, Disobedience (1), ch.1.43. Self-will. do all the words of this law that and no man shall buy you. are written in this book, that CHAPTER 29 ch.10.12. Fear God. thou mayest fear this glorious An exhortation to obedience, 10 The B.C.1451. reconstitute to occurrence. It has people are all presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant. Is The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness. Le.22.2, God's Name, Is.29.23. and fearful name. THE LORD THY GOD: 59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the THESE are the words of the Le.26.21, Plagues. plagues of thy seed, even great covenant, which the LORD Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). plagues, and of long continucommanded Moges to make ance, and sore sicknesses, and with the children of Isra-el in Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. Ex.9.10. Disease Sent. the land of Mo'ab, beside the Nu.26.3, Moab, Jos.13.32. of long continuance. 60 Moreover he will bring covenant which he made with p.p.ch.5.2. upon thee all the diseases of them in Hō'reb. Egypt, which thou wast afraid 2 ¶And Moges called unto all of; and they shall cleave unto Is ra-el, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. thee. 61 Also every sickness, and before your eyes in the land of Le.26.16, Sickness (1), [2 Chr.21.15. every plague, which is not E'gypt unto Phā'raōh, and unto Ge.12.10, Egypt. written in the book of this law, all his servants, and unto all his them will the LORD bring upon land; thee, until thou be destroyed. 3 The great temptations which 62 And ye shall be left few thine eyes have seen, the signs, p.p.ch.4.34; 7:19. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). in number, whereas ye were as and those great miracles: Ex.4.21, Wonders. the stars of heaven for multi- 4 Yet the LORD hath not given p.p.Ne.9.23. tude; because thou wouldest you an heart to perceive, and Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). not obey the voice of the LORD eyes to see, and ears to hear, Is.6.10, Blindness (4). ch.11.28, Disobedience (1). unto this day. thy God 63 And it shall come to pass, 5 And I have led you forty ch.8.2 Divine Leader. that as the LORD rejoiced over years in the wilderness: your Ge.16.7, Wildernesses, [1 K.19.4. P.D.Je.32.41.

> off the land whither thou goest strong drink: that ye might to possess it. [Jud.] know that I am the LORD your Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). thee among all people, from 7 And when ye came unto this

64 And the LORD shall scatter God.

you to do you good, and to mul-clothes are not waxen old upon Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless

tiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, old upon thy shoe is not waxen joice over you to destroy you, old upon thy foot. and to bring you to nought; 6 Ye have not eaten bread, and ye shall be plucked from neither have ye drunk wine or Le.10.9, Abstinence, [Jud.13.4.]

Nu.21.21. Sihon.

Ge.14.15. Victories. Jos.6.20, Conquests.

Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritlance.

ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), [1 Chr.22.13.

Le.4.13, Congregation. Nu.31.48, Captains. Ex.3.16. Elders.

p.p.Jos.9.21.

Ex.24.7. Covenant (3). Ex.19.8, Theocracy, Jud.8.23. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

2 Chr.20.20, Established. Ex.19.5, God's People.

p.p.Ge.17.7.

Je.31.31, New Covenant. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

p.p.Ac.2.39.

ch.7.25, Abominations. 1 Chr. 16.26, Palse Gods.

2Chr.15.2.ForsakingGod(1) p.p.He.12.15. Ex.32.1, Apostates. See Enticers, ch.13.6.

Is.28.15, Carnal Security. See Self-confidence (2), Pr.14.16.

See Bitterness, ch.32.32. Gall, Jb.20.14.

Sinful Walk, Je.7.24. R.V. in the stubbornness of

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy, [Jos.24.19.

Ge.3.17. Divine Curse.

battle, and we smote them: 8 And we took their land, and rate him unto evil out of all the gave it for an inheritance un-tribes of Is'ra-el, according to to the Ren'ben-ites, and to the all the curses of the covenant

Găd îtes, and to the half tribe that are written in this book of ch.31.26, Book of the Law. of Mā-nās'seh.

9 Keep therefore the words of | 22 So that the generation to this covenant, and do them, that come of your children that shall

ye may prosper in all that ye do. rise up after you, and the stran- Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

with all the men of Is ra-el,

11 Your little ones, your wives, 23 And that the whole land and thy stranger that is in thy thereof is brimstone, and salt, camp, from the hewer of thy and burning, that it is not wood unto the drawer of thy sown, nor beareth, nor any Ge.4.12, Barrenness. water:

into covenant with the LORD mor'rah, Ad'mah, and Ze-bo'im, thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD overthrew in

self, and that he may be unto meaneth the heat of this great thee a God, as he hath said unto anger?

eth with thee this day:

I'saac, and to Ja'cob. 14 Neither with you only do I their fathers, which he made make this covenant and this with them when he brought ch.8.2, Divine Leader.

15 But with him that standers before the LORD our God, and also other gods, and worshipped with him that is not here with them, gods whom they knew 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have given unto them: tions which ye passed by; 17 And ye have seen their that are written in this book: abominations, and their idols, 28 And the LORD rooted them Wicked RootedUp,1 K.14.15.

which were among them:)

you man, or woman, or family, land, as it is this day.

See Captivity (1), ch.29

or tribe, whose heart turneth 29 The secret things belong Secret Things, Pr.25.2.

wood; 19 And it come to pass, when

he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imhis heart, saying, I shall have agination of mine heart, to add A when all these things are p.p.ch.28.2. [my heart. drunkenness to thirst:

20 The LORD will not spare and the curse, which I have set him, but then the anger of the before thee, and thou shalt call p.p.1 K.8.47. LORD and his jealousy shall them to mind among all the smoke against that man, and nations, whither the LORD thy all the curses that are written God hath driven thee,

place, Si'hon the king of Hesh'- in this book shall lie upon him, Ge.19.17, Warnings, Joe.24.20.

I ha king of Ba'- and the LORD shall blot out his ch.9.14, Name of the Wicked. [Pa.9.5.

21 And the LORD shall sepa-Mt.13.30, Separation (5).

the law:

10 TYe stand this day all of ger that shall come from a far you before the LORD your God; land, shall say, when they see your captains of your tribes, the plagues of that land, and Le.26.21, Plagues.

your elders, and your officers, the sicknesses which the LORD Le.26.16, Sickness (1). hath laid upon it;

grass groweth therein, like the

12 That thou shouldest enter overthrow of Sod'om, and Go-Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). which the LORD thy God mak- his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say. 13 That he may establish thee Wherefore hath the LORD done p.p.1 K.9.8. to day for a people unto him-thus unto this land? what

thee, and as he hath sworn unto 25 Then men shall say, Bethy fathers, to A'bra-ham, to cause they have forsaken the ch.28.20. Forsaking God (2). covenant of the LORD God of Le.26.15, Covenant-

them forth out of the land of

not, and whom he had not

dwelt in the land of E'gypt; and 27 And the anger of the Lord ch.32.35, Divine Vengeance. how we came through the na-was kindled against this land, p.p.Da.9.11. to bring upon it all the curses Ge.3.17, Divine Curse.

wood and stone, silver and gold, out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indigna- Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation. 18 Lest there should be among tion, and cast them into another

away this day from the LORD unto the LORD our God: but Ge.2.17, Knowledge Withour God to go and serve the those things which are reour God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormmay do all the words of this ch.26.16, Obedience (1).

CHAPTER 30

come upon thee, the blessing

Ex.4.14. God's Anger.

See Captivity (1), ch.28.36.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

Jud.11.10.

ch.32.47, Life (4).

1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

ch.6.5. Whole Heart, Ps. 119.2. heart, and with all thy soul: p.p.Ps.126.1; Je.29.14.

Jews' Return, Is.11.11.

p.p.Ne.1.9.

ch.10.16, Spir. Circumcision, ch.5.29, Renewed Heart.

ch.6.5, Whole Heart. ch.32.47, Life (4).

Ge.3.17. Divine Curse. p.p.ch.7.15.

ch.26.16, Obedience (1). ch.6.6. Commandments.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised Pa.132.15.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3).

Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

Ex.15.26, Statutes. ch.31.26, Book of the Law. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. ch.6.5. Whole Heart.

p.p.Is.45.19.

R.V. too hard for thee,

p.p.Ro.10.6.

I command thee this day, thou and evil; and thy children, with all thine 16 In that I command thee this

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion, compassion upon thee, and will utes and his judgments, that

thy God hath scattered thee. 4 If any of thine be driven thou goest to possess it.

out unto the outmost parts of 17 But if thine heart turn away, Pr.14.14, Backsliding. heaven, from thence will the so that thou wilt not hear, but Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. LORD thy God gather thee, and shalt be drawn away, and wor-

from thence will be fetch thee:

5 And the Lord thy God will
bring thee into the land which
thy fathers possessed, and thou
shalt possess it; and he will do
gentlement of the second serve them; Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

18 I denounce unto you this Is.30.1, Denunciations.

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

18 Le.26.16, Threatenings.

19 Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

19 your days upon the land, whith
thee good, and multiply thee
they can be seen they passest over Jor day to above thy fathers.

> [Je.4.4. heart of thy seed, to love the that I have set before you life LORD thy God with all thine and death, blessing and cursing: heart, and with all thy soul, therefore choose life, that both Ex.32.26, Choose, Jos.24.15. that thou mayest live. 7 And the LORD thy God will 20 That thou mayest love the ch.6.5, Love Enjoined.

enemies, and on them that hate mayest obey his voice, and that ch. 26.16, Obedience (1). thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and for he is thy life, and the length ch.5.33, Longevity (1).

obey the voice of the LORD, of thy days: that thou mayest which I command thee this day. give them. 9 And the LORD thy God will

make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

the voice of the Lord thy God, an hundred and twenty years Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), [ch.34.7. to keep his commandments and old this day: I can no more go his statutes which are written out and come in: also the LORD Ge. 15.15, Old Age. in this book of the law, and if hath said unto me, Thou shalt p.p. Nu. 20.12. thou turn unto the LORD thy not go over this Jôr'dan. God with all thine heart, and 3 The LORD thy God, he will with all thy soul.

which I command thee this forethee, and thou shalt possess day, it is not hidden from them: and Josh'u-a, he shall go Ex.17.9, Joshua. thee, neither is it far off. 12 It is not in heaven, that hath said.

thou shouldest say, Who shall 4 And the LORD shall do unto go up for us to heaven, and them as he did to Si'hon and to Nu.21.21, Sihon. bring it unto us, that we may Og, kings of the Am'ôr-Ites, and Ge.10.16, Amorites. hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the he destroyed.

we may hear it, and do it?

2 And shalt return unto the thy heart, that thou mayest doit. Ps.37.31, Law in Heart. LORD thy God, and shalt obey 15 TSee, I have set before thee Call to Decision, Jos.24.15. his voice according to all that this day life and good, and death See Sin's Penalty,Ge.2.17.

day to love the LORD thy God, ch.6.5, Love Enjoined. 3 That then the LORD thy God to walk in his ways, and to keep Ge.5.22, Walking with God. will turn thy captivity, and have his commandments and his stat- Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

return and gather thee from all thou mayest live and multiply : ch.32.47, Life (4).

the nations, whither the LORD and the LORD thy God shall Ge. 15.5, Posterity Promised. bless thee in the land whither Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

go to possess it.

6 And the LORD thy God will 19 I call heaven and earth to Ge.31.50, Appeal to God, circumcise thine heart, and the record this day against you,

thou and thy seed may live:

put all these curses upon thine LORD thy God, and that thou thou mayest cleave unto him: Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1).

and do all his commandments dwellin the land which the LORD Ge. 12.7, Promised Land. sware unto thy fathers, to A brahăm, to l'saac, and to Jā'cob, to

CHAPTER 31

Moses encourageth the people, and B.C.1451.

Joshua: 9 he delivers the law to the priests, to read to the people. 19 God giveth Moses a song to testify against the people. 23 Joshua re-ceiveth a charge.

↑ ND Mo ses went and spake Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). these words unto all Is ra-el. 10 If thou shalt hearken unto 2 And he said unto them, I am

Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1).

with all thy soul.

go over before thee, and he will ch.8.2, Divine Leader.

11 ¶ For this commandment destroy these nations from be- Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

over before thee, as the LORD

unto the land of them, whom

sea, that thou shouldest say, 5 And the LORD shall give them Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Who shall go over the sea for up before your face, that ye may us, and bring it unto us, that do unto them according unto

all the commandments which I See Extermination, Nu.31.7.

ch.6.6, "Word" in Heart, [Ps.119.11.] unto thee, in thy mouth, and in 6 Be strong and of a good 1 K.2. "Be Strong."

fers.

Nu.13.20. Courage (1). [Jos.1.6. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. ch.4.31, Divine Constancy, [Jos.1.5.

Ex.17.9, Joshua, ch.34.9.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Ge.12.7. Promised Land. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

ch.8.2. Divine Leader. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Ex.31.18. Writing (1). Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). p.p.Nu.4.15. Ex.25.10, Ark (3). Ex.3.16, Eldera.

Ex.23.11, Sabbatic Year, [Je.34.14. Le.23.34, Feast of Taberna-[cles.

ch.12.5, Sacred Places. Law Read, Jos.8.35.

Mt.18.20, Assembly. Jos. 8.35, Children (4). Jos. 8.35, Chiman (1), Ex. 22.21, Strangers (1), [Je.7.6.

ch.4.10, "Word" Taught. ch.4.5, Instruction (5). ch.10.12, Fear God.

ch.4.9, Instruction (3), [Ps.78.5.

Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Nu.27.23, Charges.

Ge.12.7, Divine Appear-[ances. Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, [Ne.9.12.

Death (2), Jb.7.21. Is.42.9, Foreknowledge. 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. courage, fear not, nor be afraid forsake me, and break my cove[God (1). of them: for the LORD thy nant which I have made with Le.26.15. Covenant-break-God, he it is that doth go with them.

thee; he will not fail thee, nor 17 Then my anger shall be Ex.4.14, God's Anger. forsake thee.

of a good courage: for thou must many evils and troubles shall Le.26.16. Adversity. go with this people unto the land befall them; so that they will p.p. Jud.6.13.

herit it

neither forsake thee: fear not, other gods.

neither be dismayed.

the feast of tabernacles.

appear before the LORD thy God waxen fat; then will they turn in the place which he shall unto other gods, and serve them, choose, thou shalt read this law and provoke me, and break my

before all Is'ra-el in their hear-covenant.

this law: 13 And that their children, brought them into the land which have not known any which I sware. thing, may hear, and learn to 22 Mo'ses therefore wrote this fear the LORD your God, as long song the same day, and taught Ps.81.1, Singing (1). as ye live in the land whither it the children of Is ra-el.

14 ¶And the Lord said unto son of Nun a charge, and said, Nu. 27.23, Charges, 1 K.2.1. Josh'u-à, and present yourselves children of Is'ra-el into the land in the tabernacle of the congre-which I sware unto them: and

charge. And Mo'ses and Josh'u-a 24 TAnd it came to pass, when went, and presented themselves Moyee had made an end of writ- Ex.31.18, Writing (1), [I Chr.28.19. in the tabernacle of the congre-ling the words of this law in a gation.

the tabernacle in a pillar of a the Le'vites, which bare the Ex.32.26, Levites. cloud: and the pillar of the ark of the covenant of the cloud stood over the door of the LORD, saying, tabernacle.

with thy fathers; and this peo-ple will rise up, and go a whor-ing after the gods of the stran-gers of the land, whither they and thy stiff neck: behold, go to be among them, and will while I am yet alive with you

kindled against them in that

7 ¶And Mō'ses called unto Jŏsh'-day, and I will forsake them, and Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsakes. 7 NAnd Mo Seg Caned unto Josis - Luzy, and 1 will hide my face from them, Le.26.17, Reprobation, [I K.14.16. sight of all Igra-el, Be strong and and they shall be devoured, and

which the LORD hath sworn un-say in that day, Are not these to their fathers to give them; evils come upon us, because our and thou shalt cause them to in- God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my God's Face Hidden, Ps. 44.24. 8 And the LORD, he it is that face in that day for all the evils doth go before thee; he will be which they shall have wrought, with thee, he will not fail thee, in that they are turned unto Ex.32.4. Idolatzy (4).

19 Now therefore write ye this ch.4.5, Instruction (5). 9 And Mo'ses wrote this law, song for you, and teach it the Le.10.11, Teaching Enand delivered it unto the priests children of Is ra-el: put it in the sons of Levi, which bare the their mouths, that this song

ark of the covenant of the LORD, may be a witness for me and unto all the elders of Is ra-el. against the children of Is ra-el. 10 And Mo'ses commanded 20 For when I shall have them, saying, At the end of brought them into the land Ge.12.7, Promised Land,

[Jos.5.6. every seven years, in the solem- which I sware unto their fanity of the year of release, in thers, that floweth with milk Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. and honey; and they shall have 11 When all Is ra-el is come to eaten and filled themselves, and

21 And it shall come to pass, 12 Gather the people together, when many evils and troubles ch. 28.67, Sin's Misery.

men, and women, and children, are befallen them, that this song and thy stranger that is within shall testify against them as a thy gates, that they may hear, witness; for it shall not be forand that they may learn, and gotten out of the mouths of fear the LORD your God, and their seed: for I know their Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. observe to do all the words of imagination which they go Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. about, even now, before I have

ye go over Jôr dan to possess it. 23 And he gave Josh u-a the Ex.17.9, Joshua.

Mo'ses. Behold, thy days ap Be strong and of a good courproach that thou must die: call age: for thou shalt bring the Ex.14.13, Encouragement. gation, that I may give him a I will be with thee.

book, until they were finished, 15 And the Lord appeared in 25 That Mo'ses commanded

26 Take this book of the law, Book of the Law, Jos. 1.8.

16 ¶And the Lord said unto and put it in the side of the ark Ex.25.10, Ark (3), Jos.3.15. Mo'ses, Behold, thou shalt sleep of the covenant of the LORD

Ex.33.3, Sin Separates.

ch.28.20, Forsaking God (2). lioined.

ch.32.15. Worldly Fullness. ch.32.15, worm, . _____ ch.6.11, Prosperity (2), [Pr.1.32. 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. Nu.14.11, Provoking God. [Esr.5.12.

Le.26.15, Covenant-break-(ers.

Ps.38.12.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ex.3.16. Elders.

1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). Ge.31.50. Appeal to God.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

Ex.32.1, Apostates.

ch.28.67, Sin's Misery.

Jud. 2.11. In God's Sight. Nu.14.11. Provoking God.

B.C.1451.

p.p.Ps.50.4; Is.1.2.

Jb.6.25, Wise Words. Good Doctrine, Pr.4.2.

Spir. Showers, Ps.72.6.

Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. ch.3.24, God's Greatness. Ps.22.23, Glorify God. God a Rock, v.31. Divine Perfection, 2 S.22.31. God of Truth, 2 S.7.28. Divine Justice, Ps.103.6. Esr.9.15, God's Righteous-Iness. Ge.6.5, Depravity. Lu.16.8, Children of the

Crookedness, Ps.125.5. Evil Generation, Pr.30.12. Ingratitude (1), Ne.9.26. Ps.53.1, Fools. Universal Fatner, Divine Ownership (2), [Song 2.16] Universal Father, Mal.2.10.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). 2 Chr.20.20, Established.

ch.8.5, Consider, v.29.

ch.4.9, Instruction (3).

Most High, 2 S.22.14.

Ge.11.8, Dispersion (1).

Ps.16.5, Saints' Portion. Ex.19.5, God's People. Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

this day, ye have been rebel-he instructed him, he kept him ch.4.5, Instruction (5) lious against the LORD; and how as the apple of his eye. much more after my death?

ers of your tribes, and your offi-spreadeth abroad her wings, cers, that I may speak these taketh them, beareth them on Ex.19.4, Divine Support. words in their ears, and call her wings: heaven and earth to record 12 So the LORD alone did lead ch.8.2, Divine Leader against them.

29 For I know that after my god with him.
death ye will utterly corrupt 13 He made him ride on the yourselves, and turn aside from high places of the earth, that the way which I have com- he might eat the increase of pp.Jb.29.6.
manded you; and evil will be the fields; and he made him to pp.Jb.29.6.
fall you in the latter days; be-suck honey out of the rock, and see Superabundance.

[Ps.23.5. the way which I have com- he might eat the increase of ch.2.7, Divine Supplies. cause ye will do evil in the oil out of the flinty rock;

30 And Mo'ses spake in the and goats, with the fat of kidears of all the congregation of neys of wheat; and thou didst Ex. 9.32, Wheat (1), Jud. 6.11. Igra-el the words of this song, drink the pure blood of the Ne.10.39, New Wine. until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32

Moses' song, which sets forth the per- fat, thou art grown thick, thou ch.9.24, Rebellion (1). fections of God: 44 the people ex-horted to set their hearts upon it.

I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth. 2 My doctrine shall drop as the abominations provoked they ch.7.25, Abominations. rain, my speech shall distil as him to anger. showers upon the grass:

name of the LORD: ascribe ye fathers feared not. greatness unto our God.

perfect: for all his ways are hast forgotten God that formed ch.4.9, Forgetfulness. judgment: a God of truth and thee. without iniquity, just and right 19 And when the LORD saw

selves, their spot is not the spot and of his daughters. of his children: they are a per- 20 And he said, I will hide my ch.31.18, God's Face Hidden.

bought thee? hath he not made 21 They have moved me to thee, and established thee?

consider the years of many gen- me to anger with their vanities: Vanities, 1 K.16.13. erations: ask thy father, and he and I will move them to jealwill shew thee; thy elders, and ousy with those which are not they will tell thee.

8 When the Most High divided to anger with a foolish nation. to the nations their inheritance, 22 For a fire is kindled in Ge.19.24, Fire (3). when he separated the sons of mine anger, and shall burn un-Ad'am, he set the bounds of the to the lowest hell, and shall Hell (Sheol). 2 S.22.6. people according to the number consume the earth with her inof the children of Iş'ra-el.

9 For the Lord's portion is foundations of the mountains. his people; Jacob is the lot of 23 I will heap mischiefs upon Le.26.16, Threatenings. his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert upon them.
land, and in the waste howling 24 They shall be burnt with wilderness; he led him about, hunger, and devoured with Le.26.26, Famine (3).

iious against the Lord; and how much more after my death?

11 As an eagle stirreth up her Ex. 19.4, Eagles.

28 Gather unto me all the eld-nest, fluttereth over her young, Ex. 33.22, Divine Overshad-

him, and there was no strange

sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

14 Butter of kine, and milk of Ge.18.8, Butter, Jud.5.25.

Sheep, with fat of lambs, and Ge.18.8, Milk, Jud.4.19.

Ge.4.4, Sheep, 2 Chr.7.5.

Ge.18.8, Food (3), 1 S.17.17.

art covered with fatness; then Worldly Fullness, Ps.17.10. 48 God sends him up to mount he forsook God which made 2Chr.15.2, Porsaking God(1). Nebo, to see the land, and dis. IVE ear, O ye heavens, and Rock of his salvation. 16 They provoked him to jeal-Nu.14.11, Provoking God. ousy with strange gods, with

the dew, as the small rain upon 17 They sacrificed unto devils, Le.17.7, Devil Worship, the tender herb, and as the not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 3 Because I will publish the came newly up, whom your 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

18 Of the Rock that begat Ge.1.26, Creator (2). 4 He is the Rock, his work is thee thou art unmindful, and

it, he abhorred them, because See Divine Contempt.Ps.2.4. 5 They have corrupted them- of the provoking of his sons,

of his children: Uney are a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, their end shall be: for they Pr.11.3, Perversences.

O foolish people and unwise? are a very froward generation, R.V. no faithfulness. Unbelief (3), Ho.8.12.

jealousy with that which is Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. 7 Remember the days of old, not God; they have provoked Ex.4.14, God's Anger. a people; I will provoke them

crease, and set on fire the

them; I will spend mine arrows Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

[owing, Ps.57.1.

Pa.27.11.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. [ch.33.29.

See Spir. Feasts, Is.25.6. grape. 15 But Jësh'u-run waxed fat, ch.6.11, Prosperity (2), [Pr.1.32.

and kicked: thou art waxen v.4, God z Rock.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Ex.32.1, Apostates.

ch.28.50, Instruments of Judgment.

2 S.22.15, God's Arrows.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2). Le.26.16, Adversity, Ps.16.4. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Le.26.25. War Threatened. Le.26.36, Terror. ch.10.17, Impartiality (2). Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

Wicked Forgotten, Jb.18.17.

p.p.ch.9.28.

Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation.

p.p.Ps.140.8.

Dullness (3), Ps.106.7. Ps.32.9. No Understanding. See Wisdom (3), Jb.28.28. p.p.Ps.81.13. ch.8.5, Consider, 1 S.12.24.

See Invincibility, ch.7.24.

Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. v.4, God a Rock, 1 S.2.2. Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Sin's Fruit. Is.5.2. Sodom (2), Is-1.9.

Dissatisfaction, Ec.2.11. Bitterness, Je.4.18. See Malice (1), 1 Co.5.8.

Asps, Jb.20.16. p.p.Jb.14.17. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God.

Divine Vengeance, Ps.94.1. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ps.73.18. Insecurity. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Ex.19.5, God's People.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. ch.4.28, Idolatry (3). Ps.52.7, False Trusts.

p.p.Jud.10.14.

ch.4.35, One God, 2 S.7.22. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence.

Pr.11.21, No Escape. p.p.1 S.2.6; 2 K.5.7.

the teeth of beasts upon them, 41 If I whet my glittering the dust.

25 The sword without, and der vengeance to mine enev.35, Divine Vengeance,
terror within, shall destroy both mies, and will reward them
Ex.15.6, God's Enemies,
[Ind. 5] the young man and the virgin, that hate me. the young man and the virgin, that hate me.

the suckling also with the man | 42 I will make mine arrows | 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows. of gray hairs.

from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared enemy See God's Enemies, Ex. 15.6. the wrath of the enemy, lest 43 Rejoice, O ye nations, with ch. 12.7, Rejoicing (1). their adversaries should behave his people: for he will avenge p.p.Re.6.10. themselves strangely, and lest the blood of his servants, and they should say, Our hand is will render vengeance to his ad-Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

> done all this. 28 For they are a nation void 44 ¶ And Mo'ses came and of counsel, neither is there any spake all the words of this song

> understanding in them. 29 O that they were wise, that and Ho-she'a the son of Nun. they understood this, that they 45 And Mo'ses made an end of would consider their latter end! speaking all these words to all 30 How should one chase a lara-el:

had shut them up?

themselves being judges.

are bitter:

33 Their wine is the poison 48 ¶And the LORD spake unto of dragons, and the cruel venom Mo'ses that selfsame day, saying, of asps.

with me, and sealed up among bo, which is in the land of Mo-Nu.26.3, Moab. my treasures?

the day of their calamity is at sion:

that their power is gone, and unto his people:

there is none shut up, or left. whom they trusted,

wine of their drink offerings? of the children of Is'ra-el. let them rise up and help you, 52 Yet thou shalt see the land p.p.ch.34.1. and be your protection.

39 See now that I, even I, am go thither unto the land which he, and there is no god with I give the children of Igra-el. me; I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is the majesty of God. 6 The blessings B.C.1491. of the triples tribes. 26 The excelof my hand.

burning heat, and with bitter 40 For I lift up my hand to destruction: I will also send heaven, and say, I live for ever. God Eternal, ch. 33.27.

with the poison of serpents of sword, and mine hand take Sword of the Lord, Jos. 5.13. hold on judgment; I will ren-SeeGod'sJudgments, Ex. 6.6.

drunk with blood, and my 26 I said, I would scatter them sword shall devour flesh; and Le.26.16, Threatenings. into corners. I would make the that with the blood of the slain remembrance of them to cease and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the

high, and the LORD hath not versaries, and will be merciful Ge. 18.26, God's Mercy.

in the ears of the people, he,

thousand, and two put ten thou- 46 And he said unto them, Set sand to flight, except their Rock your hearts unto all the words p.p. Eze. 40.4; 44.5. had sold them, and the LORD which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command ch.4.9, Instruction (3). 31 For their rock is not as your children to observe to do, ch.26.16, Obedience (1), [Jos.1.8. our Rock, even our enemies all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing 32 For their vine is of the for you; because it is your life: Life (4), Pr.4.22. vine of Sod'om, and of the fields and through this thing ye shall of Go-morrah: their grapes are prolong your days in the land, ch.5.33. Longevity (1). grapes of gall, their clusters whither ye go over Jor'dan to possess it.

49 Get thee up into this moun-Nu.27.12, Mt. Abarim. 34 Is not this laid up in store tain Ab'a-rim, unto mount Ne'- Mt. Nebo, ch. 34.1.

my treasures?

ab, that is over against Jeri35 To me belongeth venge-cho; and behold the land of ance, and recompence; their Ca'naan, which I give unto the Ge.11.31, Canaan. foot shall slide in due time: for children of Is'ra-el for a posses- Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction hand, and the things that shall 50 And die in the mount Nu.23.10, Death of Right come upon them make haste. whither thou goest up, and be 36 For the LORD shall judge gathered unto thy people; as his people, and repent himself Aâr'on thy brother died in See Aaron, Nu. 20.28. for his servants, when he seeth mount Hor, and was gathered Nu.20.22, Mt. Hor.

> 51 Because ye 37 And he shall say, Where against me among the chilare their gods, their rock in dren of Is'ra-el at the waters p.p.Nu.20.11. of Měr'i-bah–Kā'desh, in the 38 Which did eat the fat of wilderness of Zin; because ye Nu.13.21, Wilderness of Zin, their sacrifices and dronk the sacrificed me not in the midst their sacrifices, and drank the sanctified me not in the midst

before thee; but thou shalt not Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1).

CHAPTER 33

of the twelve tribes. lency of Israel, 26 The excel-

unto his land, and to his people. Ex.19.5, God's People.

Ex.17.9. Joshua.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

trespassed Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty, [1 Chr.10.13.

ch.11.28, Disobedience (1).

.27.27, Blessings (5). .2.2. Moses, ch.34.5. in of God, Jud.13.6.

>.Ex.19.18. i.16.1. Mt. Sinai. e God a Light, Ps.27.1.

≥.9.6. Heavenly Host. 1.4.36. Fire (5). 1.7.8. God's Love. re Divine Hand (1), [2 Chr.30.12. gr. 8.21. Teachableness. 1.4.5, Instruction (5).

x.34.32, Lawgiver (2), [Jn.1.17.

.p.Nu.23.21.

2.29.32 Rephen.

Tribe of Judah, Jud.1.3. p.p.Ge.49.8.

v.29. Divine Helper.

Ex.32.26, Levites. Ex.28.30, Urim and Thum-[mim, 1 S.23.9. p.p.ch.6.16.

See Leaving All, Lu.18.29. p.p.ch.13.6.

p.p.Ex.32.27. p.p.Je.18.18.

Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers, [Ps.103.18. Le.10.11. Teaching Enjoined. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). Ex.30.1. Incense.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ch.23.5, God's Blessing.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Jb.11.18. Security. E1.33.22. Divine Over-(shadowing.

Ge.30.24, Joseph. ch.23.5, God's Blessing.

Ge.27.28, Dew.

Ge.1.11. Fruit. Ge.1.16, Sun.

A ND this is the blessing, for the precious things put forth wherewith Mō'ses the man of God blessed the children of 15 And for the chief things of Is'ra-el before his death.

from Si'nāi, and rose up from ing hills, Sē'ir unto them; he shined 16 And for the precious things forth from mount Paran, and of the earth and fulness thereof, ch.2.7, Divine Supplies. he came with ten thousands and for the good will of him of saints: from his right hand that dwelt in the bush: let the Ex.3.2, Burning Bush.

went a fiery law for them. 3 Yea, he loved the people; of Joseph, and upon the top of all his saints are in thy hand; the head of him that was sepand they sat down at thy feet; arated from his brethren.

4 Mo'ses commanded us a law, horns are like the horns of i.e., horns of the wild ox: even the inheritance of the con-unicorns: with them he shall gregation of Jā'cob.

run, when the heads of the peo- the ten thousands of E'phra-im, Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim, ple and the tribes of is ra-el and they are the thousands of were gathered together.

few

from his enemies.

and with whom thou didst the head. strive at the waters of Mer'i- 21 And he provided the first p.p.Nu.32.1-5. bah:

they have observed thy word, Is ra-el. and kept thy covenant.

judgments, and Is'ra-el thy law : from Bā'shan. they shall put incense before 23 ¶And of Naph'ta-li he said, Nu.2.29. Tribe of Naphtali,

and accept the work of his west and the south. hands: smite through the loins 24 \ And of Ash'er he said, Ge.30.13, Asher, Jud.1.31. of them that rise against him, Let Ash'er be blessed with and of them that hate him, that children; let him be acceptable Ps.127.4, Children (2). they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Ben'ja-min he dip his foot in oil.

said, The beloved of the Lord 25 Thy shoes shall be iron shall dwell in safety by him; and brass; and as thy days, so

25 22 40 Strength Promised and the LORD shall cover him shall thy strength be.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, None Like God.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

2S.22.40, Strength Promised. dwell between his shoulders.

Blessed of the LORD be his land, help, and in his excellency on for the precious things of heav- the sky. deep that coucheth beneath,

brought forth by the sun, and thrust out the enemy from be- Ex.3.24, Heath'n Cast Out.

the ancient mountains, and for 2 And he said, The LORD came the precious things of the lastblessing come upon the head

every one shall receive of thy 17 His glory is like the first-words. push the people together to the ch.7.24, Invincibility. 5 And he was king in Jesh'u-ends of the earth: and they are Mā-năs'seh.

6 TLet Reuben live, and not 18 TAnd of Zeb'u-lun he said, Ge.30.20, Zebulun. die; and let not his men be Rejoice, Zeb'u-lun, in thy going tew.
7 ¶ And this is the blessing 19 They shall call the people p.p.Is.2.3. of Ju'dah: and he said, Hear, unto the mountain; there they LORD, the voice of Ju'dah, and shall offer sacrifices of right. Sacrifices of Righteougness. bring him unto his people: let eousness: for they shall suck his hands be sufficient for him; of the abundance of the seas, Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. and be thou an help to him and of treasures hid in the sand.

8 \ And of Le'vi he said, Let | 20 \ And of Gad he said, Bless-| Ge.30.11, Gad. thy Thum'mim and thy U'rim ed be he that enlargeth Gad: be with thy holy one, whom he dwelleth as a lion, and tear-p.p.Ge.49.19. thou didst prove at Mas'sah, eth the arm with the crown of

part for himself, because there. 9 Who said unto his father in a portion of the lawgiver, and to his mother, I have not was he seated; and he came p.p.Jos. 1.12. seen him; neither did he ac-with the heads of the people, knowledge his brethren, nor he executed the justice of the knew his own children: for LORD, and his judgments with

22 ¶And of Dăn he said, Dăn Ge.30.6, Dan. 10 They shall teach Jā'cob thy is a lion's whelp: he shall leap Lions (2), Jud.14.18.

thee, and whole burnt sacrifice O Naph'ta-li, satisfied with fa-upon thine altar.

[Jos. Math. Li, satisfied with fa-vour, and full with the blessing ch.23.5, God's Blessing. 11 Bless, LORD, his substance, of the LORD: possess thou the

to his brethren, and let him Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.

the God of Jesh'u-run, who v.29, Divine Helper. 13 ¶And of Jō'seph he said, rideth upon the heaven in thy Sky, 2 S.22.12.

en, for the dew, and for the 27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the 14 And for the precious fruits everlasting arms: and he shall

Ge.1.16, Moon, Jos.10.13.

SeePreciousStones.1 K.10.2. p.p.Hab.3.6.

p.p.Ge.37.28.

Ge.41.51, Manassch (a).

Pa.4.5.

p.p.Jos.19.32.

Љ.36.26. Ex.33.22. Divine Refuge. Ex.19.4, Divine Support, [Ps.18.35.

Ex.6.6, Div. Arm, Jb.40.9.

Is 34.2. Destruction (2). Jb.11.18, Security. Ex.33.16, Separation (2).

Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. Ge.27.28, Dew. 1 K.17.1. p.p.Ps.144.15. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ge.15.1, God a Shield, [Ps.33.20. Divine Helper, 2 Chr.25.8. See Invincibility, ch.7.24. R.V. enemies submit themselves ch.26.19. Israel Exalted. [Is.14.2.

B.C.1451. a sell to smrold ...

Ex.2.2. Moses. Nu.26.3, Moab. ch.32.49, Mt. Nebo. Nu.21.20, Mt. Pisgah, [Jos.12.3.

p.p.ch.32.52

113-45

Nu.22.1, Jericho, Jos.6.1. Nu.22.1, Jericho, S. Ex.15.27, Palm-trees, [Song 7.7. Ge.13.10, Zoar, Is.15.5.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

stroy them.

corn and wine; also his heav- of the LORD. ens shall drop down dew.

saved by the LORD, the shield knoweth of his sepulchre unto ch.29.29, Secret Things of thy help, and who is the this day.

tread upon their high places. CHAPTER 34

age: 8 thirty days' mourning for of weeping and mourning for Ge.50.3, Mourning, 2 S.1.12 him: 9 Joshua succeedeth him. 10 Mr. say were ended

2 And all Năph'ta-li, and the 10 ¶ And there arose not a p.p.Nu.12.8. unto the utmost sea.

This is the land which I sware ants, and to all his land, unto A'bra-ham, unto I'saac, and 12 And in all that mighty unto Jā'cob, saying, I will give hand, and in all the great ter-ch.5.15, God's Hand. it unto thy seed: I have caused ror which Moses shewed in the Le.26.36, Terror. thee to see it with thine eyes, sight of all Is ra-el.

thel; and he came

fore thee; and shall say, De but thou shalt not go over Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1). thither.

28 Is'ra-el then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of the LORD died there in the land Jā'cob shall be upon a land of Mō'ab, according to the word Ex.2.2, Moses, Mt.17.3.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants.
Nu.23.10, Death of Right-

6 And he buried him in a val- Ps.113.6, Divine Condesce 29 Happy art thou, O Is'ra-el: ley in the land of Mo'ab, over who is like unto thee, O people against Běth-pe'ôr: but no man ch.3.29, Beth-peor, Jos. 13.30

sword of thy excellency! and 7 TAnd Mo'ses was an hun-Ge.15.15, Old Age. thine enemies shall be found dred and twenty years old when Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), liars unto thee; and thou shalt he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶And the children of Iş'ra-el Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the wept for Mo'ses in the plains of land: 5 his death and burial: 7 his Mo'ab thirty days: so the days

A ND Mo ses went up from the plains of Mo'ses went unto the Nun was full of the spirit of Mo.2.8. mountain of Ne'bo, to the top wisdom; for Mo'ses had laid his Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3) of Pis'gah, that is over against hands upon him: and the chil- Nu.8.10, Layingon Hands (2). Jer'i-cho. And the Lord shewed dren of Is'ra-el hearkened unto him all the land of Gil'e-ad, un-him, and did as the LORD com-Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). manded Mo'ses. and but A

land of E'phra-im, and Ma-nas'- prophet since in Is'ra-el like Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. seh, and all the land of Ju'dah, unto Mo'ses, whom the LORD Ex.33.11, Divine Friendship. knew face to face,

3 And the south, and the plain 11 In all the signs and the of the valley of Jer'i-cho, the wonders, which the LORD sent Ex.4.21, Wonders. city of palm trees, unto Zo'ar. him to do in the land of E'gypt Ge.12.10, Egypt. 4 And the LORD said unto him, to Phā'raōh, and to all his serv-

and to his mother

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ge.23.6, Sepulchres, 2 K.9.28

ch.6.24. Preservation.

keen him; neither did he acquith the heads of the people, knowledge his brethren, naHT excreted the justine of the

BOOK OF JOSHUA

Nu.23.10, Death of Righteous.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Ex.17.9, Joshua.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction, [Jud.6.14. See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

p.p.De.11.24. De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

Co. of the Arm. In 10.9.

Nun, Mo'ses' minister, saying, I will not fail thee, nor forsake De.4.31, Divine Constancy.

2 Mo'ses my servant is dead; thee.

dren of Igra-el. their fathers to give them. [ance, ch.12.6.

your foot shall tread upon, that very courageous, that thou Ex.14.13, Encouragement. have I given unto you, as I said mayest observe to do accord- Ex.20.6, Keep Commandunto Mo ses.

4 From the wilderness and ses my servant commanded Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). this Leb'a-non even unto the thee: turn not from it to the ch.23.8, Steadfastness (1).

Handage to sair T. M. S. of hine and CHAPTER 1 mA & & great river, the river Eu-phra Ge.2.14, Euphrates The Lord appoints Joshua to succeed tes, all the land of the Hit tites, Moses. 3 Extent of the promised and unto the great sea toward land. 5 God promises to assist Joshua. 10 Joshua prepares the peoplet to assist Joshua. 10 Joshua prepares the beyong coast.

Now after the death of Mo
ges the servant of the Lord

set to gas over Jordan.

There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the De.7.24, Invincibility, it came to pass, that the LORD days of thy life: as I was with spake unto Josh'u-a the son of Mo'ses, so I will be with thee: Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

now therefore arise, go over this 6 Be strong and of a good cour- 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." Jôr'dan, thou, and all this peo- age: for unto this people shalt Nu.13.20, Courage (1), ple, unto the land which I do thou divide for an inheritance give to them, even to the chil-the land, which I sware unto Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

3 Every place that the sole of 7 Only be thou strong and ing to all the law, which Mo'-

ch.10.8.

ch.10.25.

220

De.5.32, Straightforward-[ness, Pr.4.27. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

De.31.26, Book of the Law, [2 K.22.8.

See Wise Thoughts.Ps.48.9. Meditation \2.,
De.26.16, Obedience (1),
[1 S.15.22. Meditation (1), Ps.4.4.

See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3.

1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

p.p.ch.3.2. Ge.32.10, Jordan.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

p.p.Nu.32,20.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

D.D.ch.22.4

Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

De.17.12, Rebellion (3).

right hand or to the left, that commandest him, he shall be Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

ever thou goest. 8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth;

but thou shalt meditate therein Rahab receives and conceals the two B.C.1451. day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for

prosperous, and then thou shalt men to spy secretly, saying, Go Ge.42.9, Spies, ch.6.23. have good success.

9 Have not I commanded And they went, and came into thee? Be strong and of a good an harlot's house, named Ra Rahab, ch.6.17. courage; be not afraid, neither hab, and lodged there.

be thou dismayed: for the LORD 2 And it was told the king of p.p.Ps.127.1. thy God is with thee whither-Jer'i-cho, saying, Behold, there soever thou goest. came men in hither to night of 10 ¶Then Jösh'u-a command-the children of Iş'ra-el to search

ed the officers of the people, out the country. 11 Pass through the host, and sent unto Rā'hāb, saying, Bring

in three days ye shall pass over thine house: for they be come this Jor'dan, to go in to possess to search out all the country.

God giveth you to possess it. 12 ¶And to the Rey ben-ites, said thus, There came men unand to the Găd'îtes, and to half to me, but I wist not whence Ge.3.4, Lying, 2 K.5.22. the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, spake they were:

Jŏsh'u-a, saying, 13 Remember the word which the time of shutting of the

land.

remain in the land which Mo'- hid them with the stalks of flax, Ex.9.31, Flax, Jud.15.14. ses gave you on this side Jôr'- which she had laid in order up-

dan; but ye shall pass before on the roof. your brethren armed, all the 7 And the men pursued after mighty men of valour, and them the way to Jôr'dan unto Ge.32.10, Jordan. help them;

your brethren rest, as he hath gone out, they shut the gate.

enjoy it, which Mō'ses the given you the land, and that LORD'S servant gave you on your terror is fallen upon us, this side Jôr'dan toward the and that all the inhabitants of

sunrising. 16 ¶And they answered Josh'- 10 For we have heard how p.p.Ex.15.14. u-a, saying, All that thou com- the LORD dried up the water of Ex.14.16, Way Provided. mandest us we will do, and the Red sea for you, when ye

17 According as we heark-the Am'or-ites, that were on Ge.10.16, Amorites, ened unto Moses in all things, the other side Jor'dan, Si'hon Nu.21.21, Sihon, Jud.11.21. only the LORD thy God be with stroyed.

thee, as he was with Mo ses. 18 Whosoever he be that doth heard these things, our hearts Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4), [2 Chr.14.14.

ment, and will not hearken un- main any more courage in any to thy words in all that thou man, because of you: for the

thou mayest prosper whitherso-put to death: only be strong Ex.14.13, Encouragement. and of a good courage. 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong."

spies sent from Shittim: 8 the covenant between her and them: 23

their return and report to Joshua. all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way A sent out of Shit'tim two

view the land, even Jer'i-cho. Nu.22.1, Jericho.

3 And the king of Jeri-cho command the people, saying, forth the men that are come to Prepare you victuals; for with-thee, which are entered into

the land, which the LORD your 4 And the woman took the p.p.2 S.17.19.

two men, and hid them, and

Mo'ses the servant of the LORD gate, when it was dark, that Ge.23.10, Gates (1). commanded you, saying. The the men went out: whither the LORD your God hath given you men went I wot not: pursue rest, and hath given you this after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

14 Your wives, your little 6 But she had brought them ones, and your cattle, shall up to the roof of the house, and Housetops, 1 S.9.25.

the fords: and as soon as they 15 Until the LORD have given which pursued after them were given you, and they also have 8 ¶And before they were laid

possessed the land which the down, she came up unto them LORD your God giveth them: upon the roof; then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and I know that the LORD hath Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

the land faint because of you.

whithersoever thou sendest us, came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of

so will we hearken unto thee: and Og, whom ye utterly de-Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). 11 And as soon as we had

rebel against thy command-did melt, neither did there re-

5 And it came to pass about

Ge.15.6. Faith (5).

Ex.8.10. None Like God.

See Kindness (1), Ro.12.10.

p.p.v.18. SeeFilial Honor(2), Ge.47.12.

p.p.Jud.1.24. p.p.Ac.9.25. Ex.35.18, Cords. Jud.5.28, Windows.

p.p.Ja.2.25.

p.p.Ge.24.8.

p.p.v.12. Ex.25.4, Scarlef, 2 S.1.24. p.p.eh.6.23.

p.p.Nu.35.26,27.

Ps.19.13, Innocence.

2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

LORD your God, he is God in 23 So the two men returned.

since I have shewed you kind-them: house, and give me a true into our hands all the land; for token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her. Our life for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And A the morning; and they reit shall be, when the LORD hath moved from Shit'tim, and came See Covenant (4), Ge.21.27. given us the land, that we will to Jordan, he and all the childeal kindly and truly with thee. dren of Is'ra-el, and lodged there

15 Then she let them down before they passed over. by a cord through the window: 2 And it came to pass after p.p.ch.1.10,11. for her house was upon the three days, that the officers town wall, and she dwelt upon went through the host; the wall.

days, until the pursuers be re-shall remove from your place, p.p.v.11. turned: and afterward may ye and go after it. go your way.

17 And the men said unto between you and it, about two her, We will be blameless of thousand cubits by measure: made us swear.

to the land, thou shalt bind this this way heretofore. window which thou didst let us people, Sanctify yourselves: for lex.19.22, Sanctification (2), down by: and thou shalt bring to morrow the LORD will do the father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto priests, saying, Take up the ark Ge.14.18, Priests, 2Chr.11.13.

19 And it shall be, that who-before the people. soever shall go out of the doors took up the ark of the covenant, of thy house into the street, and went before the people. his blood shall be upon his 7 TAnd the LORD said unto Ge.45.8, God Exalts. head, and we will be guiltless: Jösh'u-a, This day will I begin and whosoever shall be with to magnify thee in the sight of See Saints Exalted, Ps. 91.14. thee in the house, his blood all Is'ra-el, that they may know shall be on our head, if any that, as I was with Mo'ses, so I Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our 8 And thou shalt command business, then we will be quit the priests that bear the ark of p.p.v.3. of thine oath which thou hast the covenant, saying, When ye made us to swear.

unto your words, so be it. And still in Jôr dan. she sent them away, and they 9 ¶And Josh'u-a said unto the departed: and she bound the children of Is ra-el, Come hither, De.4.5, Instruction (5). scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout fail drive out from out all the way, but found them will without fail drive out from out all the way, but found them and the Hivittee and the Hivitee and the Hiving Scale and the Hivitee and the not. and the Hit'tites, and the Hi'-

heaven above, and in earth be- and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came 12 Now therefore, I pray you, to Josh'u-a the son of Nun, and swear unto me by the LORD, told him all things that befell

ness, that ye will also shew 24 And they said unto Jösh'u-a, p.p.v.9. kindness unto my father's Truly the LORD hath delivered See Faith (5), Ge.15.6. even all the inhabitants of the De.7.24. Invincibility. country do faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3.

Jashua comes to Jordan. 7 The Lord encourages him. 9 Joshua encour-ages the people. 14 The waters of Jordan are divided.

ND Jösh'u-à rose early in Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1)

3 And they commanded the 16 And she said unto them, people, saying, When ye see the Get you to the mountain, lest ark of the covenant of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3). the pursuers meet you; and LORD your God, and the priests thide yourselves there three three the Le vites bearing it, then ye Ex.32.26, Levites. 4 Yet there shall be a space

this thine oath which thou hast come not near unto it, that ye Ex.3.5. Godly Reverence. may know the way by which ye See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. 18 Behold, when we come in-must go: for ye have not passed

line of scarlet thread in the 5 And Josh'u-a said unto the 18.7.3, Spir. Preparation.

of the covenant, and pass over p.p.Nu.4.15. before the people. And they

will be with thee.

are come to the brink of the 21 And she said, According water of Jôr'dan, ye shall stand Ge.49.18, Waiting for God.

and hear the words of the LORD De.4.1, Hearken.

[ch.6.15.

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ex.33.11, Divine Friendship.

Ge.13.7. Perizzites Ge. 10.16, Girgashites [ch.24.11.

ch.11.3, Jebusites. Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

De.8.2. Divine Leader.

p.p.ch.4.2.

Ge.32.10. Jordan. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

p.p.Ps.78.13.

Ex.25.10. Ark (3), ch.4.11.

Ge.32.10, Jordan, ch.4.3. p.p.Je.12.5; 49.19.

See Miracles (4), (Index).

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ge.14.3, Dead Sea, ch.15.5.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

D.D.Ex.14.21.

B.C.1451.

p.p.ch.3.12.

Ge.32.10, Jordan, Jud.8.4.

p.p.De.27.2. D.D.V.20.

vites, and the Periz-zites, and twelve men, whom he had prethe Gir'ga-shites, and the Am'-pared of the children of Is'raôr-ites, and the Jeb'u-sites.

twelve men out of the tribes of his shoulder, according unto Is ra-el, out of every tribe a man. the number of the tribes of the 13 And it shall come to pass, children of Is'ra-el: as soon as the soles of the feet 6 That this may be a sign p.p.Ex.12.26; 13.14.

stand upon an heap. 14 ¶And it came to pass, when passed over Jôr dan, the waters the people removed from their of Jordan were cut off: and

the priests bearing the ark of the morial unto the children of Is'covenant before the people; 15 And as they that bare the 8 And the children of Is ra-el ark were come unto Jôr dan, and did so as Josh u-a commanded. Ge. 6.22. Obedience (2).

time of harvest,)

came down from above stood them unto the place where they See Sea Controlled, Jb.26.10. and rose up upon an heap very lodged, and laid them down p.p.v.20. far from the city Ad'am, that there. of the plain, even the salt sea, in the place where the feet of failed, and were cut off: and the priests which bare the ark

CHAPTER 4 Twelve stones taken for a memorial passed over.
out of Jordan: 9 twelve other stones 11 And it c set up in the midst thereof. 10 The people pass over. 14 God magnifies

A the people were clean pass-the presence of the people. ed over Jordan, that the LORD 12 And the children of Rey'-p.p.Nu.32.20. spake unto Josh'u-á, saying,

3 And command ye them, say-ing, Take you hence out of the 13 About forty thousand pre-

you, and leave them in the lodg-magnified Josh'u-a in the sight p.p.ch.3.7. ing place, where ye shall lodge of all Is'ra-el; and they feared Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). this night.

4 Then Josh'u-a called the the days of his life.

el, out of every tribe a man:

11 Behold. the ark of the cov- 5 And Josh'u-a said unto them, enant of the Lord of all the earth Pass over before the ark of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

passeth over before you into LORD your God into the midst of Jôr dan, and take you up 12 Now therefore take you every man of you a stone upon

of the priests that bear the ark among you, that when your of the LORD, the Lord of all the children ask their fathers in De.6.7, Parental Duty. earth, shall rest in the waters time to come, saying, What

of Jôr'dan, that the waters of mean ye by these stones?

Jôr'dan shall be cut off from the waters that come down That the waters of Jôr'dan were from above; and they shall cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it tents, to pass over Jôr'dan, and these stones shall be for a me- Ex.12.14, Memorials

ra-el for ever.

the feet of the priests that bare and took up twelve stones out the ark were dipped in the brim of the midst of Jordan, as the of the water, (for Jôr'dan over-Lord spake unto Josh'u-a, acfloweth all his banks all the cording to the number of the tribes of the children of Is'ra-16 That the waters which el, and carried them over with

is beside Zăr'e-tăn: and those 9 And Josh'u-a set up twelve that came down toward the sea stones in the midst of Jôr'dan, See Pillars, Ge. 28.18.

the people passed over right of the covenant stood: and they against Jeri-chō. 17 And the priests that bare 10 TFor the priests which bare the ark of the covenant of the the ark stood in the midst of LORD stood firm on dry ground Jôr'dan, until every thing was in the midst of Jor'dan, and all finished that the LORD com-Ex.14.16, Way Provided, [Is.43.16] the Is ra-el-ites passed over on manded over the people, according to all that the people, according to all that Is don't be people, according to all that Is don't be people, according to all that were passed clean over Jôr'dan. Mō'ses commanded Josh'u-à: and the people hasted and Ge.19.22, Haste (2).

> 11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.6.11. ND it came to pass, when all passed over, and the priests, in

ben, and the children of Gad 2 Take you twelve men out of and half the tribe of Mā-nas'the people, out of every tribe a seh, passed over armed before See Covenant-keepers. the children of Is'ra-el, as Mo'-

midst of Jordan, out of the pared for war passed over be-Nu.32.17, Warriors place where the priests' feet fore the LORD unto battle, to

him, as they feared Mo'ses, all

ch. 24, 27.

Ex.19.5.

1 Chr.8.40.

stood firm, twelve stones, and the plains of Jerī-chō.
ye shall carry them over with 14 ¶ On that day the LORD See Saints Exalted, Ps. 91.14.

Digitized by

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. Ge.14.18, Priests.

p.p.De.31.9.

See Jordan, ch.3.15.

De.11.30, Gilgal, ch.5.9.

D.D.V.3.

See Pillars, Ge,28,18,

De.4.9. Instruction (3).

Ex.14.16, Way Provided.

Ex.10.19, Red Sea, Is.11.15.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). De.5.15, God's Hand, [Ps.89.13. De.10.12, Fear God, ch.24.14.

B.C.1451.

Ge.10.16, Amorites,

Ge.10.18, Canaanites Ch.17.12.

p.p.Nu.13.29. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

Ge.17.10, Circumcision,

15 TAnd the LORD spake unto the children of Is ra-el at the Josh'u-a, saying,

that they come up out of Jôr'dan. people that came out of E'gypt, 17 Josh'u-à therefore com-that were males, even all the

Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when out of E'gypt.
the priests that bare the ark of 5 Now all the people that came the covenant of the LORD were out were circumcised: but all come up out of the midst of the people that were born in

to the dry land, that the waters them they had not circumcised.

out of Jôr'dan on the tenth day out of E'gypt, were consumed, Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. of the first month, and en-because they obeyed not the De.11.28, Disobedience (1). camped in Gil'gal, in the east voice of the LORD: unto whom border of Jer'i-cho.

20 And those twelve stones, not shew them the land, which which they took out of Jordan, the LORD sware unto their fadid Josh'u-a pitch in Gil'găl.

dren of Is'ra-el, saying, When honey.
your children shall ask their 7 And their children, whom fathers in time to come, saying, he raised up in their stead, them What mean these stones?

over this Jôr'dan on dry land.

from before you, until ye were the people, that they abode in passed over, as the LORD your their places in the camp, till God did to the Red sea, which they were whole. he dried up from before us, un- 9 And the LORD said unto

that ye might fear the Lond gal unto this day. your God for ever.

CHAPTER 5

The Canaanites afraid. 2 Circumters to the passover on the rouncision is renewed. 10 The passover kept at Gilgal. 13 An Angel ap in the plains of Jeri-chō. pears to Joshua.

A the kings of the Am'ôr-ites, after the passover, unleavened Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. which were on the side of Jôr-cakes, and parched corn in the dan westward, and all the kings selfsame day. of the Ca'naan-ites, which were 12 \ And the manna ceased Ex.16.4, Manna, Ne.9.20. by the sea, heard that the LORD on the morrow after they had had dried up the waters of Jor-eaten of the old corn of the dan from before the children of land; neither had the children Igra-el, until we were passed of Igra-el manna any more; See Bread of Life, Jn.6.32. over, that their heart melted, but they did eat of the fruit of Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. neither was there spirit in them the land of Canaan that year. |Ge.11.31,Canaan,1Chr.16.18. dren of Is'ra-el.

the children of Is ra-el the sec-drawn in his hand: and Josh'u-a ond time.

sion. 3 And Jösh'u-á made him him, Art thou for us, or for our [Ac.15.1. sharp knives, and circumcised adversaries?

hill of the foreskins.

16 Command the priests that 4 And this is the cause why bear the ark of the testimony, Josh'u-à did circumcise: All the manded the priests, saying, men of war, died in the wilder-Ge. 2.17. Sin's Penalty.

ness by the way, after they came p.p.Nu.14.29; 26.65.

Jôr'dan, and the soles of the the wilderness by the way as priests' feet were lifted up un-they came forth out of E'gypt,

of Jôr'dan returned unto their 6 For the children of Ig'ra-el place, and flowed over all his walked forty years in the wilbanks, as they did before.

| Continue of the children of Ig'ra-el place, and flowed over all his walked forty years in the wilbanks, as they did before. 19 And the people came up were men of war, which came p.p.De.2.16.

the LORD sware that he would Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1)

thers that he would give us, a 21 And he spake unto the chil-land that floweth with milk and Ge.12.7, Promised Land, [Jud.2.1.

Josh'u-à circumcised: for they Ge.17.10, Circumcision. 22 Then ye shall let your chil- were uncircumcised, because dren know, saying, Is ra-el came they had not circumcised them

over this Jôr'dan on dry land. by the way.

23 For the LORD your God 8 And it came to pass, when dried up the waters of Jôr'dan they had done circumcising all

til we were gone over: Jösh'u-a, This day have I rolled 24 That all the people of the away the reproach of E'gypt p.p.Zep.2.8. earth might know the hand of from off you. Wherefore the the LORD, that it is mighty: name of the place is called Gil'-De.11.30, Gilgal, Jud.3.19.

> 10 ¶And the children of Is'ra-el encamped in Gil'găl, and kept the passover on the four-Le.23.6, Feast of Passover, [2 K.23.22.

11 And they did eat of the old R.V. eat of the produce ND it came to pass, when all corn of the land on the morrow Ge.41.49, Grain, Ps.65.9.

any more, because of the chil- 13 ¶And it came to pass, when Josh'u-a was by Jer'i-cho, that Nu.22.1, Jericho. 2 ¶At that time the LORD said he lifted up his eyes and looked, unto Josh'u-a, Make thee sharp and, behold, there stood a man See Angels Appear, Ge. 32.1. knives, and circumcise again over against him with his sword De. 32.41, Sword of the Lord.

went unto him, and said unto

[Pa.95.11.

Ge.43.11, Honey.

[Jud.7.20.

See Humility (3), Ge.32.10. Nu.20.6, Prayer (15), [1 K.18.42. Ge.22.5. Worshippers, [Jud.7.15. See Teachableness, Esr. 8.21.

Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed. Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence, [Ps.4.4. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

B.C.1451.

Nu.22.1, Jericho, v.20. Sieges, 2 S.5.6.

See Divine Ownership (1), [Ex.19.5. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. p.p.De.7.24.

Ex.4.6. Divine Commands. Nu.32.17, Warriors. Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, ĨĴud.7.7.

p.p.Jud.7.16.

Le.4.6, Seven Times, [1 K.18.43. Nu.10.9, Trumpeta (1), [Jud.3.27.

See Shouting, v.20,

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Ex.25.10. Ark (3).

p.p.ch.4.13.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

p.p.Is.52.12.

14 And he said, Nay; but as going on, and blowing with the captain of the host of the LORD trumpets. am I now come. And Jösh'u-a 10 And Jösh'u-a had command-fell on his face to the earth, and ed the people, saying, Ye shall

What saith my lord unto his with your voice, neither shall

servant? 15 And the captain of the mouth, until the day I bid you LORD's host said unto Josh'u-a, shout; then shall ye shout. Loose thy shoe from off thy 11 So the ark of the LORD Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.7.6.

foot; for the place whereon compassed the city, going about thou standest is holy. And it once: and they came into Jösh'u-a did so.

CHAPTER 6

Jericho shut up. 8 The city compassed six days. 20 The walls fall the morning, and the priests down. 22 Rahab is saved. 26 The took up the ark of the LORD. rebuilder of Jericho cursed. 13 And seven priests bearing p.p.y.4.

children of Is'ra-el: none went went on continually, and blew Jb.17.9, Perseverance. out, and none came in. 2 And the LORD said unto armed men went before them; Josh'u-à, See, I have given into but the rereward came after

men of valour. 3 And ye shall compass the 14 And the second day they

shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear 15 And it came to pass on the before the ark seven trumpets seventh day, that they rose Ge.2.3, Seven Days. of rams' horns: and the sev-early about the dawning of the Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1) enth day ye shall compass the day, and compassed the city

shall blow with the trumpets.

down flat, and the people shall 17 And the city shall be acascend up every man straight cursed, even it, and all that are before him.

unto them. Take up the ark of house, because she hid the p.p.ch.24. the covenant, and let seven messengers that we sent. priests bear seven trumpets of 18 And ye, in any wise keep Ge.19.17, Warnings. rams' horns before the ark of yourselves from the accursed p.p.De.7.26; 13.17. the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, accursed, when ye take of the Pass on, and compass the city, accursed thing, and make the and let him that is armed pass camp of Is ra-el a curse, and

Jösh'u-a had spoken unto the and vessels of brass and iron, Ex.25.3, Brass, people, that the seven priests are consecrated unto the Lord: Ex.25.3, Brass, bearing the seven trumpets of they shall come into the treasury Ex.19.5, Divine Owner.

rams' horns passed on before of the LORD. covenant of the LORD followed pets: and it came to pass, when

them. 9 And the armed men went the trumpet, and the people before the priests that blew with shouted with a great shout, that Ex.M.16, Way Provided. the trumpets, and the rereward the wall fell down flat, so that I Chr.29.12, God's Power. came after the ark, the priests the people went up into the Conquests, ch.8.24

did worship, and said unto him, not shout, nor make any noise Keep Silence, Ec. 3.7.

any word proceed out of your See Silence Enjoined, Mt. 8.4.

the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶And Josh'u-à rose early in Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). 13 And seven priests bearing p.p.v.4.

NOW Jer'i-chō was straitly seven trumpets of rams' horns shut up because of the before the ark of the LORD with the trumpets: and the Nu.10.9. Trumpets (1).

thine hand Jer'i-cho, and the the ark of the LORD, the priests king thereof, and the mighty going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

city, all ye men of war, and go compassed the city once, and round about the city once. Thus returned into the camp: so they did six days.

city seven times, and the priests after the same manner seven Le.4.6, Seven Times. times: only on that day they

5 And it shall come to pass, compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall the city.

18 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests seventh time, when the priests shout; and the wall of the city shall fall the city.

therein, to the LORD: only Ra-ch.2.1, Rahab, He.11.31. 6 ¶ And Josh'u-a the son of hab the harlot shall live, she Nun called the priests, and said and all that are with her in the

thing, lest ye make yourselves

on before the ark of the Lord. trouble it. p.p.ch.7.1.
8 And it came to pass, when 19 But all the silver, and gold, Ex.25.3, Silver (4).

the LORD, and blew with the 20 So the people shouted when Le.9.24, Shouting, 2 S.6.15. trumpets: and the ark of the the priests blew with the trum-Nu.18.9, Trumpets (1).

the people heard the sound of

[ship (1).

Nu.22.1, Jericho, ch.7.2. Nu.21.3, Destruction (3), [ch.8.26.

Nu.31.7. Extermination.

p.p.ch.2.14. Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

Ge.42.9. Spies. ch.7.2.

Ex.33.16, Separation (2). Ex.29.14. Without the Camp.

Ge.19.24. Fire (3). Ge.19.28, Conflagrations, [ch.8.20 Ex.25.3, Silver (4). Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-|ship (1).

ch.2.1, Rahab.

See Faith (3), Hab.2.4. p.p.ch.2.6.

Adjuration, 1 S.14.24. Ge.3.17, Divine Curse, [Jud.5.23.

D.D.1 K.16.34

Ge.28.15. Divine Presence. Fame, 1 K.4.31.

B.C.1451.

Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2), [1 S.13.13.

Achan, v.20.

1 S.8.3, Greed. Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [Jud.2.14.

Nu.22.1, Jericho, 2 K.2.4. Ge.12.8, Ai, ch.8.1. Beth-aven, ch. 18.12.

Ge.42.9, Spies, Jud.1:24.

him, and they took the city.

man and woman, young and men go up and smite Ai; and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, make not all the people to la-

with the edge of the sword. 22 But Josh'u-a had said unto few

as ve sware unto her.

were spies went in, and brought men: for they chased them out Rahab, and her father, and from before the gate even unher mother, and her brethren, to Sheb'a-rim, and smote them

and all that she had; and they in the going down: wherefore brought out all her kindred, the hearts of the people melt-Nu.13.33, Cowardice, [Jud.7.3.

and left them without the camp ed, and became as water. of Igra-el.

6 T And Jösh'u-å rent his Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.

24 And they burnt the city clothes, and fell to the earth with fire, and all that was upon his face before the ark of Ex.25.10, Ark (3), Jud.20.27.

she had; and she dwelleth in stroy us? would to God we had Nu.21.4, Discouragement.

the Lord.

which Josh'u-a sent to spy out 8 O Lord, what shall I say, p.p.De.28.25. Jěr'i-chō. 26 ¶AndJosh'u-aadjured them backs before their enemies!

riseth up and buildeth this city shall hear of it, and shall en-Jer'i-chō: he shall lay the foun-viron us round, and cut off our De.1.17, Fear of Man. dation thereof in his firstborn, name from the earth: and Le.26.36, Terror. and in his youngest son shall what wilt thou do unto thy

he set up the gates of it. 27 So the LORD was with Josh'throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7

DUT the children of Igra-el 12 Therefore the children of See Defeats, Jud.3.13. son of Carmi, the son of Zab'-backs before their enemies, be-

cursed thing: and the anger of more, except ye destroy the ac-Ex.33.3, Sin Separates, [Ps.66.18. the LORD was kindled against cursed from among you. the children of Is'ra-el.

Beth-a'ven, on the east side of saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Beth'-el, and spake unto them, There is an accursed thing in saying, Go up and view the the midst of thee, O Is'ra-el: country. And the men went thou canst not stand before lup and viewed Al.

Ge.14.15, Victories, ch.10.11. city, every man straight before 3 And they returned to Josh'u-à, and said unto him, Let not

21 And they utterly destroyed all the people go up; but let Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). all that was in the city, both about two or three thousand

bour thither; for they are but the two men that had spied out 4 So there went up thither of

the country, Go into the harlot's the people about three thou-house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, the men of A'ī. 5 And the men of A'1 smote Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

23 And the young men that of them about thirty and six

therein: only the silver, and the LORD until the eventide,

the gold, and the vessels of he and the elders of Ig'ra-el, Ge.32.10, Humility (3). brass and of iron, they put into and put dust upon their heads. Dust (3), Jb.2.12. the treasury of the house of 7 And Josh'u-a said, Alas, O Nu.11.15, Despondency, [1 K.19.4. Lord God, wherefore hast thou

25 And Josh'u-a saved Rā'hāb at all brought this people over Ex.14.11. Murmuring (2). the harlot alive, and her fa-Jor'dan, to deliver us into the Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1). ther's household, and all that hand of the Am'ôr-ites, to de Is ra-el even unto this day; be-been content, and dwelt on the cause she hid the messengers, other side Jôr dan!

when Igra-el turneth their

at that time, saying, Cursed be 9 For the Canaan-ites and all p.p.Ex.32.12. the man before the LORD, that the inhabitants of the land

great name? 10 ¶And the LORD said unto u-à; and his fame was noised Josh'u-à, Get thee up; wherefore Nu.13.20, Courage (1). liest thou thus upon thy face?

they have also transgressed my Achan's trespass. 2 The Israelites covenant which I commanded Le.20.13, Loveman but Le.20.15, Loveman but Le.2 to do. 16 Achan taken by lot: 19 have also stolen, and dissembles have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put Achor. it even among their own stuff.

Committed a trespass in the Isra-el could not stand before Le.26.37, Powerlessness accursed thing: for A'chan, the their enemies, but turned their di, the son of Ze'rah, of the cause they were accursed: neitribe of Ju'dah, took of the ac-ther will I be with you any Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken.

the children of Is'ra-el. 13 Up, sanctify the people, Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. 2 And Jösh'u-a sent men from and say, Sanctify yourselves Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2). Jer'i-chō to A'i, which is beside against to morrow: for thus

p.p.Ex.32.12; Nu.14.13.

11 Igra-el hath sinned, and Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

[Jud. 1.21.

thine enemies, until ye take 18.7.3, Spir. Preparation.

7hr.28.9, "Searcher."

e.32.35.Divine Vengeance. e.19.24, Fire (3). e.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

e.26.15, Covenant-break-'s.49.13, Folly.

e 19.27, Early Rising (1).

2.33.7, Tribe of Judah.

p.p.Ac.5.1-10.

Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

p.p.1 S.6.5; Je.13.16. Ps.22.23, Glorify God. Le.16.21, Confession of [Sin (1).

v.l. Achan, v.25.

Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3), 1 S.15.24.

Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision,
[Ps.119.37. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin, [Pr.9.17. Ge.3.6, Yielding to Tempta-[tion, Jud.14.17. Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2 [1 S.15.9 Avarice (2), Is.56.1 Ge.31.19, Stealing, Ho.4.2. Ge.3.8, Concealment, [2 K.17.9. der it

Ge.13.18, Tents, 2 K.13.5.

Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

among you.

taketh shall come according unto the valley of A'chôr.
to the families thereof; and 25 And Jösh'u-à said, Why p.p.Ec.9.18.
the family which the LORD hast thou troubled us? the v.1, Achan, ch.22.20. shall take shall come by house-LORD shall trouble thee this Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). holds; and the household which day. And all Is'ra-el stoned Nu.14.10, Stoning (2),

15 And it shall be, that he stoned them with stones. Cremation, 1 that is taken with the accursed 26 And they raised over him a p.p.2 S.18.17.

thing shall be burnt with fire, great heap of stones unto this he and all that he hath: beday. So the LORD turned from See Propitiation, Ro.3.25. cause he hath transgressed the the fierceness of his anger. p.p.De.13.17; 2 S.21.14. covenant of the LORD, and be-Wherefore the name of that [ers. cause he hath wrought folly in place was called, The valley of ľ<u>s</u>′ra-el.

16 ¶So Josh'u-a rose up early

17 And he brought the family of Jū'dah; and he took the family of the Zär hites: and he brought the family of the Zär'hites man by man; and Zab'di be thou dismayed: take all the Ex.14.13, Encouragement. was taken:

hold man by man; and A'chan, given into thy hand the king of Ex.14.14, God of Battles. the son of Car'mi, the son of A'i, and his people, and his city, Zab'di, the son of Ze'rah, of the and his land: tribe of Jū'dah, was taken.

unto him; and tell me now yourselves: lay thee an ambush v.12, Ambush. what thou hast done; hide it for the city behind it. not from me.

u-a, and said, Indeed I have against Ai: and Josh'u-a chose sinned against the LORD God out thirty thousand mighty men Nu.32.17, Warriors. of Is ratel, and thus and thus of valour, and sent them away have I done:

then I coveted them, and took ready: them; and, behold, they are 5 And I, and all the people hid in the earth in the midst that are with me, will approach of my tent, and the silver un-unto the city: and it shall come

22 So Josh'u-a sent messen- against us, as at the first, that Strategy, Jud.7.16. gers, and they ran unto the we will flee before them, tent; and, behold, it was hid in 6 (For they will come out

of the midst of the tent, and will say, They flee before us, brought them unto Josh'u-a, and as at the first: therefore we unto all the children of Igra-el, will flee before them. and laid them out before the 7 Then ye shall rise up from

ra-el with him, took A'chan will deliver it into your hand, the son of Zē'rah, and the sil- 8 And it shall be, when ye

away the accursed thing from ver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, Ge.2.12, Gold. 14 In the morning therefore and his daughters, and his ye shall be brought according oxen, and his asses, and his to your tribes: and it shall be, sheep, and his tent, and all that Ge.4.4, Sheep. that the tribe which the LORD he had: and they brought them p.p.ch.15.7.

the LORD shall take shall come him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2) [2 K.9.3.

A'chôr, unto this day. CHAPTER 8

in the morning, and brought God encourages Joshua. 3 The stratIs ra-el by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'dah was taken:

17 And he brought the famon stones, and pronounces blessings and cursings.

ND the LORD said unto 🔼 Josh'u-a, Fear not, neither Ge.26.24, "Fear not." people of war with thee, and 18 And he brought his house arise, go up to A'1: see, I have Ge.12.8, Ai, ch.10.1.

2 And thou shalt do to A and p.p.ch.6.21. 19 And Jösh'u-a said unto her king as thou didst unto Jer'i-Nu.22.1, Jericho. A'chan, My son, give, I pray chō and her king: only the spoil thee, glory to the LORD God thereof, and the cattle thereof, of Igra-el, and make confession shall ye take for a prey unto

3 TSo Josh'u-à arose, and all 20 And A'chan answered Josh'- the people of war, to go up by night.

21 When I saw among the 4 And he commanded them, spoils a goodly Bāb-y-lō'nish saying, Behold, ye shall lie in garment, and two hundred wait against the city, even beshekels of silver, and a wedge hind the city: go not very far of gold of fifty shekels weight, from the city, but be ye all

to pass, when they come out

his tent, and the silver under it. after us) till we have drawn 23 And they took them out them from the city; for they

the ambush, and seize upon the 24 And Josh'u-a, and all Ig'-city: for the LORD your God Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

[2 K.9.33. Cremation, 1 S.31.12.

Achor, ch.15.7.

Ex.19.8, Theocracy.

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1),

Ex.3.16, Elders.

Ambush, Jud.9.25. Ge.28.19, Beth-el. Ge.12.8, Ai.

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1).

p.p.Ec.9.12.

v.5, Strategy.

cording to the commandment city on fire. of the LORD shall ye do. See, 20 And when the men of A'i I have commanded you.

9 Josh'u-a therefore sent them and, behold, the smoke of the Ge.19.28, Conflagrations forth: and they went to lie in city ascended up to heaven. ambush, and abode between and they had no power to flee Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-Běth'-el and A'ī, on the west this way or that way: and the

side of A'1: but Josh'u-à lodged people that fled to the wilderthat night among the people.

10 And Jösh'u-à rose up early suers. in the morning, and numbered 21 And when Josh'u-a and all the people, and went up, he and Is'ra-el saw that the ambush had people to A'i.

11 And all the people, even they turned again, and slew the the people of war that were men of A\(\tilde{\bar{\gamma}}\). with him, went up, and drew 22 And the other issued out of nigh, and came before the city, the city against them; so they and pitched on the north side were in the midst of Is'ra-el, of A'1: now there was a valley some on this side, and some on between them and A'ī.

thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Běth'-el 23 And the king of A'i they and A'i, on the west side of the took alive, and brought him to city.

13 And when they had set the 24 And it came to pass, when people, even all the host that Is ra-el had made an end of slaywas on the north of the city, ing all the inhabitants of A'i and their liers in wait on the in the field, in the wilderness west of the city, Josh'u-a went wherein they chased them, and that night into the midst of the when they were all fallen on

the king of $\bar{A}'\bar{i}$ saw it, that they ra-el-ites returned unto $\bar{A}'\bar{i}$, and hasted and rose up early, and smote it with the edge of the the men of the city went out sword. against Is'ra-el to battle, he 25 And so it was, that all that and all his people, at a time ap-fell that day, both of men and pointed, before the plain; but women, were twelve thousand, he wist not that there were even all the men of A1. liers in ambush against him 26 For Jösh'u-a drew not behind the city.

el made as if they were beaten he had utterly destroyed all the Nu.21.3, Destruction (3) before them, and fled by the inhabitants of A'i. way of the wilderness.

and they pursued after Josh'- he commanded Josh'u-a. u-a, and were drawn away from 28 And Josh'u-a burnt Ai, and Ge. 19.28, Conflagrations. the city.

17 And there was not a man a desolation unto this day. after Is'ra-el.

And Josh'u-a stretched out the of stones, that remaineth unto spear that he had in his hand this day. toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose altar unto the LORD God of Is'- Ge.8.20, Altars (1), Jud.6.26. quickly out of their place, and ra-el in mount E'bal, they ran as soon as he had 31 As Mo'ses the servant of the 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. stretched out his hand: and LORD commanded the children p.p.Ex.20.25.

have taken the city, that ye they entered into the city, and shall set the city on fire: ac-took it, and hasted and set the

> looked behind them, they saw, ness turned back upon the pur-

the elders of Is'ra-el, before the taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended then

that side: and they smote them, Ge.14.15, Victories. 12 And he took about five so that they let none of them Nu.31.7, Extermination.

Jŏsh'u-à.

the edge of the sword, until they 14 And it came to pass, when were consumed, that all the Is'-ch.6.20, Conquests, ch.10.28

his hand back, wherewith he p.p.Ex.17.11. 15 And Josh'u-a and all Is'ra-stretched out the spear, until

27 Only the cattle and the spoil Ge.1.25, Cattle. 16 And all the people that of that city Isra-el took for a were in A'i were called to- prey unto themselves, according Ge.34.28, Spoil. gether to pursue after them: unto the word of the LORD which Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

made it an heap for ever, even p.p.De.13.16.

left in A'ī or Beth'-el, that went 29 And the king of A'ī he not out after [s'ra-el: and they hanged on a tree until eventide: Ge.40.22, Hanging, ch.10.26. left the city open, and pursued and as soon as the sun was down, Gallows, ch.10.26. Josh'u-a commanded that they 18 And the LORD said unto should take his carcase down God. Josh'u-a, Stretch out the spear from the tree, and cast it at the that is in thy hand toward A'i; entering of the gate of the city, for I will give it into thine hand, and raise thereon a great heap p.p.2 S.18.17.

30 Then Josh'u-a built an

Ge.19.24. Fire (3).

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

De.11.29, Mt. Ebal, v.33.

1 S.14.45, Co-operation with Spears, 1 S.17.7.

De.33.29, Divine Helper. p.p.De.7.23; 9.3.

p.p.Ex.14.16.

e.31.26, Book of the Law. e.31.20, 22. x.20.24, Altars (2), [Ezc.43.13. u.31.32, Iron, ch.17.16. x.29.18, Burnt-offerings, [1 S.6.15. x.20.24, Peace-offerings. n De 27 3

x.20.1, Decalogue.

e.S.3, Congregation (2).

x.3.16, Elders. x.18.13, Judges.

1x.32.26, Levites. 2x.25.10, Ark (3). Ex.12.19, Strangers (3), p.De.31.12.

)e.11.29, Mt. Gerizim, Jud.9.7 De.11.29, Mt. Ebal. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

ra-el. Ex.24.7, "Word" Read, [Je.36.8. p.p.De.30.19.

De.31.26. Book of the Law.

De.31.11, Law Read, 2 K.23.2. De.4.9, Instruction (3). Children (4), 2 Chr.20.13.

B.C.1451.

Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.10.17, Hivites, ch.11.3. ch.11.3, Jebusites.

Evil Alliances (2), ch.10.5.

Gibeon, ch.10.12. p.p.Ex.15.14.

Ge.3.1, Craftiness, Jb.15.5. Ge.3.4, Deception (2), Jud.3.20

Nu.20.14. Ambassadors [2 S.5.11.

R.V. wine-skins.

of Is'ra-el, as it is written in the bread of their provision was dry book of the law of Mo'ses, an and mouldy. altar of whole stones, over which 6 And they went to Josh'u-à

no man hath lift up any iron: unto the camp at Gil'gal, and De.11.30, Gilgal. and they offered thereon burnt said unto him, and to the men offerings unto the LORD, and of Igra-el, We be come from a sacrificed peace offerings.

the stones a copy of the law of 7 And the men of Is ra-el said Mo'ses, which he wrote in the unto the Hi'vites, Peradventure

presence of the children of Is'-ye dwell among us; and how ra-el.

33 And all Igra-el, and their you? elders, and officers, and their 8 And they said unto Josh'u-à, judges, stood on this side the We are thy servants. And ark and on that side before the Josh'u-a said unto them, Who priests the Lē'vītes, which bare are ye? and from whence come the ark of the covenant of the ye?

half of them over against mount are come because of the name Geri-zim, and half of them over of the Lord thy God: for we Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. against mount E'bal; as Mō'ses have heard the fame of him, Ge.35.5. Fear of God (4). the servant of the LORD had and all that he did in E'gypt, p.p.Ex.15.14.

34 And afterward he read all Si hon king of Hesh bon, and to Nu.21.21, Sihon. the words of the law, the bless- Og king of Bā'shan, which was ings and cursings, according to at Ash'ta-roth.

of the law.

ones, and the strangers that ye a league with us. were conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9

petual bondage.

and the Am'ôr-îte, the Cā'năan-ite, the Pĕr'îz-zite, the Hi'vite, victuals, and asked not counsel Ge.3.6, Credulity, Pr.14.15. Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). and the Jeb'u-site, heard there- at the mouth of the LORD.

of Gib'e-on heard what Josh'u-a the end of three days after had done unto Jer'i-cho and to they had made a league with

went and made as if they had they dwelt among them. been ambassadors, and took old 17 And the children of Is'ra-el sacks upon their asses, and wine journeyed, and came unto their bottles, old, and rent, and bound cities on the third day. Now

5 And old shoes and clouted Chephi'rah, and Bee'roth, and upon their feet, and old gar-ments upon them; and all the 18 And the children of Ig'ra-

far country: now therefore 32 And he wrote there upon make ye a league with us.

shall we make a league with

LORD, as well the stranger, as 9 And they said unto him, From p.p.De.20.15. he that was born among them; a very far country thy servants Ge.3.4, Deception (2).

commanded before, that they 10 And all that he did to the p.p.Nu.21.24. should bless the people of Is-two kings of the Am'ôr-îtes, Ge.10.16. Amorites. that were beyond Jôr'dan, to

all that is written in the book 11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our coun-35 There was not a word of try spake to us, saying, Take all that Mo'ses commanded, victuals with you for the jourwhich Josh'u-a read not before ney, and go to meet them, and all the congregation of Is'ra-el, say unto them, We are your with the women, and the little servants: therefore now make

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our Ge.3A, Deception (2). houses on the day we came The kings combine against Israel. 3
The Gibeonites, obtaining a league
by craft, 16 are condemned to pernow, behold, it is dry, and it

is mouldy: ND it came to pass, when 13 And these bottles of wine, R.V. wine-skins, A all the kings which were which we filled, were new on this side Jôr'dan, in the hills, and, behold, they be rent: and and in the valleys, and in all these our garments and our Nu.34.6, Great Sea, ch.15.12. the coasts of the great sea over shoes are become old by reaagainst Leb'a-non, the Hit'tite, son of the very long journey.

> of;
> 2 That they gathered them-with them, and made a league 15 And Jösh'u-a made peace selves together, to fight with with them, to let them live: p.p.Ex.23.32. Josh'u-a and with Ig'ra-el, with and the princes of the congre-Nu.1.16, Princes, ch.22.14. gation sware unto them.

3 ¶And when the inhabitants 16 ¶ And it came to pass at them, that they heard that they 4 They did work willy, and were their neighbours, and that

their cities were Gib'e-on, and v.3, Gibeon.

p.p.Ex.23.32.

And Ge.25.23, Subjection.

De.1.4, Ashtaroth, ch.12.4.

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

Ge.26.31, Oaths (3), Je.38.16.

Kirjath-jearim, ch.15.9.

Nu.21.3, Destruction (3).

el smote them not, because the so he had done to A'i and her Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. princes of the congregation had king; and how the inhabitants sworn unto them by the LORD of Gib'e-on had made peace with ch.9.3. Gibeon. God of Igra-el. And all the con-Igra-el, and were among them; gregation murmured against the 2 That they feared greatly, Ge.35.5. Fear of God (4). Le.4.13, Congregation. because Gib'e-on was a great princes. 19 But all the princes said un-city, as one of the royal cities, to all the congregation, We have and because it was greater than sworn unto them by the LORD A'i, and all the men thereof Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths God of Is'ra-el: now therefore were mighty. we may not touch them. 3 Wherefore Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers. Ā-dō'nī-zē'dĕc 20 This we will do to them; king of Jē-ru'sā-lěm sent unto we will even let them live, lest Ho'ham king of He'bron, and Ge.13.18, Hebron. p.p.2 S.21.1; Zec.5.3,4. wrath be upon us, because of the unto Pi'ram king of Jär'muth, oath which we sware unto them. and unto Ja-phi'a king of La'-21 And the princes said unto chish, and unto De bir king of them, Let them live; but let Eg'lon, saying, them be hewers of wood and 4 Come up unto me, and help Ge.25.23, Subjection. drawers of water unto all the me, that we may smite Gib congregation; as the princes e-on: for it hath made peace Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2). had promised them. with Jösh'u-a an 22 ¶ And Jösh'u-a called for dren of Iş'ra-el. with Josh'u-a and with the chilthem, and he spake unto them, 5 Therefore the five kings of p.p.Nu.13.29. saying, Wherefore have ye be-the Am'ôr-ites, the king of Jêguiled us, saying, We are very ru'sa-lem, the king of He bron, far from you; when ye dwell the king of Jär'muth, the king among us? of La'chish, the king of Eg'lon, 23 Now therefore ye are gathered themselves together, ch.9.2, Evil Alliances (2). cursed, and there shall none and went up, they and all their See Imprecations, 2 K.1.10. of you be freed from being hosts, and encamped before Gib'bondmen, and hewers of wood e-on, and made war against it. Ge.21.10, Bondservants. and drawers of water for the 6 And the men of Gib'e-on house of my God. sent unto Josh'u-a to the camp 24 And they answered Josh'- to Gil'gal, saying, Slack not thy De.11.30, Gilgal. u-a. and said. Because it was cer-hand from thy servants: come D.D.V.9. tainly told thy servants, how up to us quickly, and save us, that the LORD thy God com- and help us: for all the kings manded his servant Mo'ses to of the Am'ôr-ites that dwell in Ge.10.16, Amorites. give you all the land, and to the mountains are gathered to-Ge.12.7, Promised Land. destroy all the inhabitants of gether against us. Nu.31.7, Extermination. the land from before you, there- 7 So Josh'u-à ascended from fore we were sore afraid of our Gil'gal, he, and all the people Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). lives because of you, and have of war with him, and all the Nu.32.17, Warriors. done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth Jösh'u-a, Fear them not: for I Ge.26.24. "Fear not." good and right unto thee to do have delivered them into thine Ex.14.13, Encouragement. hand; there shall not a man of De.7.24, Invincibility unto us, do. ch.21.44. 26 And so did he unto them, them stand before thee. and delivered them out of the 9 Josh'u-à therefore came unhand of the children of Isra-el, to them suddenly, and went up that they slew them not. from Gil'găl all night. 27 And Jösh'u-a made them 10 And the Lord discomfited Ex.14.14, God of Battles. that day hewers of wood and them before Is'ra-el, and slew Ge.25.23. Subjection. drawers of water for the con-them with a great slaughter at gregation, and for the altar of Gib'e-on, and chased them along the LORD, even unto this day, the way that goeth up to Beth-Beth-horon, 1 S.13.18. De.12.5, Sacred Places, in the choose. in the place which he should ho'ron, and smote them to Azekah, ch.15.35. choose.

A-zē'kah, and unto Māk-kē'dah. Makkedah, v.28. CHAPTER 10 11 And it came to pass, as Five kings war against Gibeon: 6
Joshua rescues it. 10 God fights
against them with hailstones. 12 and were in the going down to
The sun and moon stand still at the
Běth-hö'rŏn, that the LORD cast B.C.1451. word of Joshua. 26 The five kings down great stones from heaven hanged. 28 Seven more kings con upon them unto A-zë kah, and upon them unto A-zë'kah, and Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. 43 Joshua's return. Now it came to pass, when they died: they were more A-dō'nī-zē'dĕc king of Jē-which died with hailstones Ex.9.23, Hail, Ps.18.13.

ru'sā-lēm had heard how Jōsh'- than they whom the children Jerusalem, Jud.19.10. u-a had taken A'i, and had ut- of Is'ra-el slew with the sword. Ge.14.15, Victories, Jud 7.21. Ge.12.8. Ai. Je.49.3.

terly destroyed it; as he had 12 ¶ Then spake Josh'u-å to done to Jeri-chō and her king, the Lord in the day when the 230

See Faith (4), Mt.8.13. Ge.1.16, Sun, Ps.19.4. ch.9.3, Gibeon, ch.18.25. Aijalon, ch.19.42. p.p.Hab.3.11. Ge.1.16, Moon, Ps.104.19.

p.p.2 S.1.18. Ex.4.21, Wonders. p.p.ls.38.8.

Ex.14.14. God of Battles.

De.11.30, Gilgal. p.p.▼.5.

Ge.19.30, Caves, Jud.6.2.

p.p.De.20.16. Nu.31.7, Extermination.

Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities, [2 K.18.13.

Jb.5.16, Men Silenced. p.p.Ex.11.7.

v.1, Jerusalem.

Ge.13.18, Hebron.

Ge.25.23, Supremacy. p.p.Ps.110.5; 149.8.

LORD delivered up the Am'or-And they came near, and put ites before the children of is their feet upon the necks of Ge.25.23. Subjection. 1K.20.4. ra-el, and he said in the sight of them.

and the moon stayed, until the LORD do to all your enemies people had avenged themselves against whom ye fight.
upon their enemies. Is not this 26 And afterward Jösh'u-a
written in the book of Jā'shēr? smote them, and slew them, Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. So the sun stood still in the and hanged them on five trees: Ge.40.22, Hanging, 2 S.21.9.

not to go down about a whole the trees until the evening. day. 14 And there was no day like time of the going down of the that before it or after it, that sun, that Josh'u-a commanded, the LORD hearkened unto the and they took them down off p.p.De.21.23. voice of a man: for the LORD the trees, and cast them into fought for Is'ra-el.

the camp to Gil'gal. 16 But these five kings fled, 28 \ And that day Josh'u-a and hid themselves in a cave took Măk-kē'dah, and smote it v.10, Makkedah, ch.12.16. at Măk-kē'dah. 17 And it was told Josh'u-a, and the king thereof he uttersaying, The five kings are found ly destroyed, them, and all the Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). hid in a cave at Măk-kē'dah.

18 And Josh'u-a said, Roll none remain: and he did to the Nu.31.7, Extermination. great stones upon the mouth king of Mak-ke'dah as he did p.p.ch.6.21. of the cave, and set men by it unto the king of Jeri-cho.
for to keep them:

29 Then Josh'u-a passed from 19 And stay ye not, but pur-Mak-ke'dah, and all is ra-el with sue after your enemies, and him, unto Lib'nah, and fought smite the hindmost of them; against Lib nah: suffer them not to enter into 30 And the LORD delivered it their cities: for the LORD your also, and the king thereof, into

vour hand. 20 And it came to pass, when sword, and all the souls that Josh'u-a and the children of is-were therein; he let none rera-el had made an end of slaying main in it; but did unto the them with a very great slaugh-king thereof as he did unto the ter, till they were consumed, king of Jer'i-chō.
that the rest which remained of 31 ¶And Jösh'u-a passed from

21 And all the people returned him, unto Lachish, and en-Lachish, ch.12.11. to the camp to Josh'u-a at Mak-camped against it, and fought

the mouth of the cave, and ond day, and smote it with the Ge.14.15, Victories. bring out those five kings unto edge of the sword, and all the me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and ing to all that he had done to brought forth those five kings Lib'nah.

unto him out of the cave, the 33 Then Horam king of Geking of Jē-ru'sā-lem, the king of zer came up to help Lā'chish; ch.9.2, Evil Alliances (2), He bron, the king of Jär muth, and Josh'u-a smote him and his the king of Lachish, and the people, until he had left him king of Eglon.

they brought out those kings un- u-a passed unto Eg'lon, and all to Josh'u-a, that Josh'u-a called Is'ra-el with him; and they enfor all the men of Is ra-el, and camped against it, and fought

Ig'ra-el, Sun, stand thou still up- 25 And Jösh'u-a said unto Is ra-el, Sun, stand thou still up-on Gib e-on; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Aj'a-lon.

23 And Josh u-a said units them, Fear not, nor be dis-mayed, be strong and of good 1 K.2.2, Be Strong." 13 And the sun stood still, courage: for thus shall the Nu.13.20, Courage (1)

midst of heaven, and hasted and they were hanging upon

27 And it came to pass at the

the cave wherein they had 15 ¶ And Jösh'u-a returned, been hid, and laid great stones and all Is ra-el with him, unto in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

with the edge of the sword, ch.6.20, Conquests, v.39.

souls that were therein; he let

God hath delivered them into the hand of Igra-el; and he smote it with the edge of the

them entered into fenced cities. Lib'nah, and all Ig'ra-el with

kē'dah in peace: none moved against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Lā'chish into the hand of Ig'. 22 Then said Josh'u-a, Open ra-el, which took it on the sec-

souls that were therein, accord-

none remaining.

24 And it came to pass, when 34 ¶And from La'chish Josh'-

said unto the captains of the against it:
men of war which went with 35 And they took it on that him, Come near, put your feet day, and smote it with the edge upon the necks of these kings of the sword, and all the souls

ch.8.29, Gallows, Est.7.10.

Libnah, ch.21.13.

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

Nu.21.3, Destruction (3),

Ge.13.18, Hebron, ch.14.14.

p.p.ch.15.15.

ch.6.20, Conquests, ch.11.8.

Nu.21.3. Destruction (3).

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

p.p.De.1.7.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnea, [ch.14.6.

p.p.ch.11.16.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

De.11.30, Gilgal.

B.C.1450.

p.p.Jud.4.2.

p.p.Nu.34.11.

Ge.10.18, Canaanites.

Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.13.7. Perizzites.

all that he had done to La chish. the land of Miz peh.

36 And Josh'u-a went up from 4 And they went out, they Eg'lon, and all Is ra-el with him, and all their hosts with them.

against it:

smote it with the edge of the chariots very many.

| Sword, and the king thereof, and when all these kings and all the cities thereof, and were met together, they came ch.9.2, Evil Alliances (2) all the souls that were there- and pitched together at the wa-

in; he left none remaining, acters of Merom, to fight against Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. cording to all that he had done is ra-el. to Eg'lon; but destroyed it ut- 6 ¶And the Lord said unto

were therein. 38 \ And Josh'u-\(\alpha\) returned, this time will I deliver them up

39 And he took it, and the burn their chariots with fire.

thereof; and they smote them the people of war with him, with the edge of the sword, against them by the waters of and utterly destroyed all the Me rom suddenly; and they fell Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction.

souls that were therein; he upon them. left none remaining: as he had 8 And the LORD delivered them

nah, and to her king.

country of the hills, and of the and they smote them, until they ch.6.20, Conquests, v.23. south, and of the vale, and left them none remaining.
of the springs, and all their 9 And Josh'u-à did unto them

that breathed, as the LORD God their chariots with fire. of Is'ra-el commanded.

Gō'shen, even unto Gib'e-on. foretime was the 42 And all these kings and those kingdoms.

of Is'ra-el fought for Is'ra-el.

camp to Gil'găl.

CHAPTER 11

The land subdued.

heard those things, that he manded.

on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chin'ne-roth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dôr dren of Is'ra-el took for a prey

Ge.19.24, Fire (3 Ge.19.25, Spoil. Ge.19.25, Cattle. Ge.19.25, Cattle. Ge.19.25, Cattle. Ge.19.26, Fire (3 Ge.19.

on the west, to the Am'ôr-ite, and the Hit'-stroyed them, neither left they tite, and the Perizzite, and the any to breathe.

that were therein he utterly de-Jeb'u-site in the mountains, and Jebusites, ch. 15.63. stroyed that day, according to to the Hi vite under Her mon in Ge.10.17, Hivites, 1 K.9.20.

unto He bron; and they fought much people, even as the sand p.p. Jud. 7.12.

that is upon the sea shore in 37 And they took it, and multitude, with horses and De.17.16, Horses

terly, and all the souls that Josh'u-a, Be not afraid because Ge. 26.24. "Fear Not." of them: for to morrow about Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

and all Igra-el with him, to all slain before Igra-el: thou Ex.14.14. God of Battles. Debir; and fought against it: shalt hough their horses, and p.p.2 S.8.4.

king thereof, and all the cities 7 So Josh'u-a came, and all

done to He'bron, so he did to into the hand of Ig'ra-el, who De'bn, and to the king there-smote them, and chased them of; as he had done also to Lib'-unto great Zi'don, and unto Mis're-photh-ma'im, and unto 40 TSo Josh'u-a smote all the the valley of Miz'peh eastward;

kings: he left none remain- as the LORD bade him: he Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). ing, but utterly destroyed all houghed their horses, and burnt

10 ¶And Josh'u-à at that time 41 And Jösh'u-à smote them turned back, and took Hā'zôr, p.p.v.1. from Ka'desh-bar'ne-a even un-and smote the king thereof to Gā'za, and all the country of with the sword: for Hā'zôr beforetime was the head of all

their land did Josh'u-a take at 11 And they smote all the one time, because the LORD God souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly 43 And Josh'u-a returned, and destroying them: there was all Is'ra-el with him, unto the not any left to breathe: and he Nu.31.7, Extermination. burnt Hā'zôr with fire. 12 And all the cities of those

kings, and all the kings of Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 21 The Anakims out off. 23 smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly de-Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). ND it came to pass, when stroyed them, as Mo'ses the Jā'bin king of Hā'zôr had servant of the LORD com-

sent to Jō'bāb king of Mā'dōn, 13 But as for the cities that and to the king of Shīm'rōn, stood still in their strength, Ig'and to the king of Ach'shaph, ra-el burned none of them, save Ge.19.28, Conflagrations, [Jud.18.27. 2 And to the kings that were Hazor only; that did Josh'u-a

on the west, 3 And to the Cā'năan-ite on man they smote with the edge the east and on the west, and of the sword, until they had de-

p.p.Ge.31.49.

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1), [ch.17.16

Jud 3 11

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

JOSHUA, 12 15 As the LORD commanded is upon the bank of the river Mō'ses his servant, so did Mō'- Ar'nŏn, and from the middle of X.34.32. Lawreiver (2). ses command Josh'u-à, and so the river, and from half Gil'eu.12.7. Fidelity (2). e.6.22. Obedience (2), [2 K.18.6. did Josh'u-a; he left nothing ad, even unto the river Jab'bok, Ge.32.22, Jabbok. undone of all that the LORD which is the border of the chilcommanded Mō'ses. dren of Am'mon: 16 So Josh'u-a took all that 3 And from the plain to the p.p.ch.11.2. land, the hills, and all the south sea of Chin'ne-roth on the east, Nu.34.11. Sea of Galilee. .p.ch.10.40,41. country, and all the land of Go'- and unto the sea of the plain, shen, and the valley, and the even the salt sea on the east, Ge.14.3, Dead Sea. plain, and the mountain of Is'ra-the way to Beth-jesh'i-moth; el, and the valley of the same; and from the south, under Ash'17 Even from the mount Ha'- döth-pig'gah: .p.ch.12.7. Nu.21.20. Mt. Pisgah. lak, that goeth up to Se'ir, even 4 And the coast of Og king of unto Ba'al-gad in the valley of Ba'shan, which was of the Nu.21.33, Bashan. be. 3.8, Mt. Hermon, ch. 13.11. Leb'a-non under mount Her-remnant of the giants, that Ge. 6.4, Giants. mon: and all their kings he dwelt at Ash'ta-roth and at De.1.4, Ashtaroth. took, and smote them, and slew Ed're-i, h.6.20, Conquests. them. 5 And reigned in mount Her'-Je.14.2, War (1). 18 Josh'u-a made war a long mon, and in Sal'cah, and in all time with all those kings.

Ba'shan, unto the border of the
19 There was not a city that
Gesh'u-rites, and the Mā-āch'amade peace with the children thites, and half Gil'e-ād, the of Is'ra-el, save the Hi'vites border of Si'hon king of Hesh'- Nu.21.21. Sihon. Ge.10.17. Hivites. the inhabitants of Gib'e-on: all bon. th.9.3. Gibeon. other they took in battle. 6 Them did Mo'ses the serv-20 For it was of the LORD to ant of the LORD and the chilp.p.Ex.14.17. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). harden their hearts, that they dren of Is ra-el smite: and Moshould come against Is ra-el in ses the servant of the LORD See Blindness (4), Is.6.10. battle, that he might destroy gave it for a possession unto Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-them utterly, and that they the Reuben-ites, and the Gad'-Ge.29.32 Reuben. Nu.21.3, Destruction (3), [Lu.17.29. [ance, ch.13.6, Ge.29.32, Reuben. might have no favour, but that ites, and the half tribe of Mahe might destroy them, as the nas'seh. p.p.Nu.32.29. LORD commanded Mo'ses. 7 ¶And these are the kings 21 ¶And at that time came of the country which Josh'u-à Nu. 13.28, Anakim, ch. 14.15. Josh'u-a, and cut off the An'a- and the children of Ig'ra-el kims from the mountains, from smote on this side Jôr dan on ch.6.20, Conquests, Jud.1.8 Hē'bron, from Dē'bir, from the west, from Bā'al-găd in the Ge.13.18, Hebron. A'nab, and from all the moun-valley of Leb'a-non even unto tains of Jū'dah, and from all the mount Hā'lak, that goeth the mountains of Iş'ra-el: Jösh'- up to Sē'īr; which Jösh'u-a u-a destroyed them utterly with gave unto the tribes of Is'ra-el Ge.11.4. Cities. their cities. for a possession according to Nu.36.2, Inheritance. 22 There was none of the An'- their divisions; a-kims left in the land of the 8 In the mountains, and in the children of Is ra-el: only in Ga'- valleys, and in the plains, and Ge.10.19, Gaza. za, in Gath, and in Ash'dod, in the springs, and in the wil-1 S.5.8, Gath. there remained. derness, and in the south coun-Ashdod, 1 S.5.1. 23 So Josh'u-a took the whole try; the Hit tites, the Am'ôr-Nu.13.29, Hittites.

ch.6.20, Conquests, ch.12.7.

1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure. Le.20.24. Israel's Inherit-

Peace (9), ch.14.15.

B.C.1452.

See Invincibility, De.7.24. Ge.32.10, Jordan. Nu.21.13, Arnon. De.3.8, Mt. Hermon.

Nu.21.21. Sihon. Ge.10.16. Amorites. p.p.Nu.32.33.

CHAPTER 12

The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the west side of Jordan which Joshua smots.

11 The king of La chish, one; 12 The king of Eg lon,

of Jordan which Joshua smote.

Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Igra-el smote, and postification of Igra-el smote, and Igra-e sessed their land on the other side Jôr'dan toward the rising of the king of Hôr'mah, one; of the sun, from the river Arion unto mount Hēr'mon, and the king of A-dullam, one; all the plain on the east:

2 Sĩ hỗn king of the Am'ôr-one; the king of Běth-el, one; Ge.28.19, Beth-el. ites, who dwelt in Hěsh bỗn, 17 The king of Tặp pụ-ah, one; and ruled from Ar'o-er, which the king of He'pher, one;

land, according to all that the ites, and the Canaan-ites, the Ge.10.16, Amorites. LORD said unto Mo'ses; and Per'iz-zites, the Hi'vites, and Ge.10.17, Hivites. Josh'u-à gave it for an inherit-the Jeb'u-sites:

ance unto Igra-el according to 9 The king of Jeri-cho, one; Nu.22.1, Jericho. their divisions by their tribes. the king of Ai, which is beside Ge.12.8, Ai. And the land rested from war. |Beth'-el, one;

10 The king of Je-ru'sā-lem, ch.10.1, Jerusalem. one; the king of He bron, one; Ge.13.18, Hebron.
11 The king of Jär muth, one;

ch.10.31, Lachish, 2 K.14.19

16 The king of Mak-ke'dah, ch.10.10, Makkedah, ch.15.41

Taanach, ch.21.25.

Tirzah, 1 K.14.17.

B.C.1445.

Ex.17.9, Joshua. Ge.15.15, Old Age. p.p.ch.14.10.

Ge.21.34, Philistia, 2 K.8.2. De.3.14, Geshur, 1 S.27.8. Sihor, 1 Chr.13.5.

Ekron, ch. 15.11.

Ge.21.32, Philistines, [Jud.3.31.

Ge.10.18, Canaanites.

Ge.10.16, Amorites.

De.3.8. Mt. Hermon.

Ge.10.19, Sidon, Jud.1.31. See Heathen Cast Out, [Ex.34.24.

Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-[ance, ch.14.2.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). Ge.29.32, Reuben. Ge.30.11, Gad. p.p.Nu.32.33. Ge.32.10, Jordan. p.p.ch.12.1-6,

Nu.21.13, Arnon.

the king of La-shar'on, one:

the king of Hā'zôr, one;

21 The king of Tā'a-năch, one; mon; the king of Mē-gid'dō, one;

mel, one;

23 The king of Dôr in the

all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13

stricken in years; and the the Is'ra-el-ites until this day. old and stricken in years, and he gave none inheritance; the there remaineth yet very much sacrifices of the LORD God of land to be possessed.

fore E'gypt, even unto the their families. borders of Ek'ron northward, 16 And their coast was from which is counted to the Ca'- Ar'-oer, that is on the bank of p.p.ch.12.2. năan-îte: five lords of the Phi- the river Ar'non, and the city Nu.21.13, Arnon. lis'tines; the Ga'zath-ites, and that is in the midst of the river, the Ash'doth-ites, the Esh'ka- and all the plain by Měd'e-ba; lon-ites, the Git'tites, and the 17 Hesh'bon, and all her cities Nu.21.26, Heshbon.

of the Ca'năan-ites, and Mē-ā'- bā'al-mē'on, rah that is beside the Sĭ-dō'nĭ- 18 And Jā-hā'za, and Kĕd'eans, unto A'phek, to the borders moth, and Meph'a-ath, of the Am'ôr-ites:

lites, and all Leb'a-non, toward mount of the valley, entering into Hā'math.

have commanded thee.

tribe of Mā-năs'seh,

8 With whom the Reu'ben-ites were slain by them. of the LORD gave them;

9 From Ar'o-er, that is upon families, the cities and the vilthe bank of the river Arnon, lages thereof.

18 The king of A'phek, one; and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the 19 The king of Ma'don, one; plain of Měd'e-ba unto Di'bon; Nu.21.30, Dibon, Is.15.2.

10 And all the cities of Sī'hŏn Nu.21.21, Sihon. 20 The king of Shim'ron-me'-king of the Am'or-ites, which ron, one; the king of Ach'shaph, reigned in Hesh'bon, unto the Nu.21.26, Heshbon. border of the children of Am'-

11 And Gil'e-ad, and the border 22 The king of Ke'desh, one; of the Gesh'u-rites and Mā-ach'the king of Jok'ne-am of Car'-a-thites, and all mount Her'mon, De. 3.8, Mt. Hermon, Ps. 29.6. and all Bā'shan unto Sal'cah;

12 All the kingdom of Og in Nu.21.33, Og, Ne.9.22. coast of Dôr, one; the king of Bā'shan, which reigned in Ash'- Nu.21.33, Bashan, 2 K.10.33. the nations of Gil'găl, one; ta-rŏth and in Edre-ī, who re-24 The king of Tīr'zah, one: mained of the remnant of the ta-roth and in Ed're-i, who re- De.1.4, Ashtaroth. giants: for these did Mo'ses Ge.6.4, Giants.

smite, and cast them out. 13 Nevertheless the children Bounds of the land not yet conquered.

15 The two tribes and half, and of Is'ra-el expelled not the tribe of Levi, excepted. 22 Balaam Gesh'u-rites, nor the Mā-ach'athites: but the Gesh'u-rites and TOW Jösh'u-a was old and the Mā-ach'a-thites dwell among

LORD said unto him, Thou art 14 Only unto the tribe of Le'vi p.p.De.18.1. Is ra-el made by fire are their in- Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit 2 This is the land that yet re-heritance, as he said unto them.

maineth: all the borders of the 15 And Mo'ses gave unto the Phi-lis'tines, and all Gesh'u-ri, tribe of the children of Reu'- Ge.29.32, Reuben. 3 From Si'hôr, which is be-ben inheritance according to

Ek'ron-ites; also the A'vites: that are in the plain; Di'bon, Nu.21.30, Dibon. 4 From the south, all the land and Ba'moth-ba'al, and Beth-

19 And Kir-jath-a'im, and Sib'-p.p.Nu.32.37.

5 And the land of the Gib'- mah, and Za'reth-sha'har in the

the sunrising, from Bā'al-găd 20 And Běth-pē'ôr, and Åsh'-De.3.29, Beth-peor. under mount Her mon unto the doth-pis gah, and Beth-jesh imŏth,

6 All the inhabitants of the 21 And all the cities of the hill country from Leb'a-non plain, and all the kingdom of unto Mis're-photh-mā'im, and Sī'hon king of the Am'ôr-ites, Nu.21.21, Sihon. all the Si-do'ni-ang, them will I which reigned in Hesh'bon, Ge.10.16, Amorites. drive out from before the chil-whom Mo'ses smote with the dren of Isra-el: only divide princes of Mid'i-an, E'vi, and thou it by lot unto the Is'ra-el- Re'kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and ites for an inheritance, as I Re'ba, which were dukes of Si'hon, dwelling in the country. 7 Now therefore divide this 22 ¶ Bā laam also the son of Nu.22.5, Balaam.

land for an inheritance unto Be'or, the soothsayer, did the Is. 2.6, Soothsayers. the nine tribes, and the half children of Isra-el slay with Ps. 37.2, Fate of the Wicked. the sword among them that

and the Găd'îtes have received 23 And the border of the chiltheir inheritance, which Mo'ses dren of Reu'ben was Jôr'dan, Ge.29.32, Reuben. gave them, beyond Jôr'dan east- and the border thereof. This ward, even as Mo'ses the servant was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, [2 K.16.3.

ance, ch. 14.3

military of the 100gle ie.30.11, Gad.

Vu.21.32, Jazer, ch.21.39.

cording to their families.

cording to their families.

25 And their coast was Jā'zēr, he gave none inheritance Nu.18.20, Priests' Inheritance, ch.18.7. and all the cities of Gil'e-ad, among them.

[an and half the land of the chil-4 For the children of Jō'seph Ge.30.24, Joseph.

24 ¶And Moses gave inherit. 3 For Moses had given the p.p.Nu.32.33.

Nu.21.26, Heshbon.

unto the border of De'bir;

that is before Răb bah:

side Jôr dan eastward.

families.

dan, by Jer'i-cho, eastward.

CHAPTER 14

said unto them.

Ge.33.17, Succoth, 1 K.7.46. of the kingdom of Si hon king of land. Nu.21.21, Sihon.

Nu.34.11. Sea of Galilee.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

Nu.21.33, Bashan,

De.1.4. Ashtaroth.

Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

Nu.26.3, Moab. Nu.22.1, Jericho. Ex.32.26, Levites.

Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-

B.C.1444 (?)

Ge.11.31, Canaan. Ex.6.23, Eleazar.

Le.16.8, Casting Lots. Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit [ance, ch.24.28. inheritance to them. 2 By lot was their inherit-them out, as the LORD said.

ance, as the LORD commanded 13 And Jösh'u-a blessed him, Ge.27.27, Blessings (5), by the hand of Mō'ses, for the and gave unto Cā'leb the son of nine tribes, and for the half Jê-phun'neh He'bron for an intribe.

ance unto the tribe of Gad, even inheritance of two tribes and unto the children of Gad ac- an half tribe on the other side Jôr'dan: but unto the Le'vites Ge.32.10, Jordan.

dren of Am'mon, unto Ar'o-er were two tribes, Mā-nās'seh and Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). E'phră-im: therefore they gave Ge.41.52, Ephraim.

26 And from Hesh'bon unto no part unto the Le'vites in the Ex.32.26, Levites. Rā'math-mīz'peh, and Bet'oland, save cities to dwell in, nim; and from Mā-hā-nā'im with their suburbs for their

unto the border of De'bir; cattle and for their substance. Ge.1.25, Cattle, Ezc.39.18.

27 And in the valley, Beth-a'- 5 As the Lord commanded ram, and Beth-nim'rah, and Mo'ses, so the children of Is'-Suc'coth, and Zā'phon, the rest ra-el did, and they divided the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Hesh'bon, Jôr'dan and his bor- 6 Then the children of Ju'- Ge.29.35, Judah. der, even unto the edge of the dah came unto Josh'u-a in Gil'sea of Chin'ne-reth on the other gal: and Caleb the son of Je-Nu.13.6, Caleb.

phun'neh the Ken'ez-ite said un-28 This is the inheritance of to him, Thou knowest the thing the children of Gad after their that the LORD said unto Mo'ses families, the cities, and their the man of God concerning me

villages.

29 ¶And Mō'ses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Mā-Mō'ses the servant of the LORD Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnes. năs seh: and this was the possent me from Kā'desh-bär'ne-à session of the half tribe of the to espy out the land; and I children of Mā'nās seh by their brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

30 And their coast was from 8 Nevertheless my brethren Mā-hā-nā'im, all Bā'shăn, all the that went up with me made p.p.Nu.13.31. kingdom of Og king of Bā'shan, the heart of the people melt: and all the towns of Ja'ir, which but I wholly followed the LORD Nu.32.12, Entire Consecraare in Ba'shan, threescore cities: my God.

31 And half Gil'e-ad and Ash'- 9 And Mo'ses sware on that ta-roth, and Ed're-i, cities of the day, saying, Surely the land kingdom of Og in Bā'shan, were whereon thy feet have trodden p.p.De.1.36. pertaining unto the children of shall be thine inheritance, and Mā'chir the son of Mā-năs'seh, thy children's for ever, because even to the one half of the thou hast wholly followed the See Obedience (3), Ex.19.5. children of Mā'chir by their LORD my God. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. 10 And now, behold, the LORD 32 These are the countries hath kept me alive, as he said, De.6.24, Preservation.

inheritance in the plains of since the LORD spake this word p.p.Nu.14.30. Mo'ab, on the other side Jôr- unto Mô'ses, while the children lan, by Jĕr'I-chō, eastward. of Ig'ra-el wandered in the 33 But unto the tribe of Lĕ'vi wilderness: and now, lo, I am Nu.13.21, Wilderness of Zin. Mo'ses gave not any inherit-this day fourscore and five Ge.5.4, Longevity (2). ance: the LORD God of Igra-el years old.

which Mo'ges did distribute for these forty and five years, even De. 7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

was their inheritance, as he 11 As yet I am as strong this See Health Promised.
[Ex.15.26. day as I was in the day that Mo'ses sent me: as my strength p.p.De.34.7. The nine tribes and an half to have was then, even so is my their inheritance by lot. A ND these are the countries to go out, and to come in.

which the children of [5]. 12 Now therefore give me this p.p.De.31.2.

Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the chilcities were great and fenced:
dren of is ra-el, distributed for if so be the LORD will be with
Ge.15.6, Faith (5), 1 S.14.6. me, then I shall be able to drive Courage (2), Jud.5.18.

> Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. heritance.

Digitized by GOOGLE

235

ra-el inherited in the land of mountain, whereof the LORD

ite unto this day, because that 9 And the border was drawn

Ge.13.18, Hebron, ch.15.13. Nu.36.2. Inheritance Nu.13.6, Caleb, ch.15.14.

Nu.32.12, Entire Consecra-

B.C.1444 (?).

Ge.29.35, Judah.

Ge.14.3, Dead Sea.

Nu.13.21. Wilderness of Zin.

Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnes.

p.p.Ge.15.18; 1 K.8.65.

Ge.14.3, Dead Sea, Jl.2.20.

ch.7.26, Achor, Is.65.10.

De.11.30, Gilgal.

Hinnom Valley, ch.18.16.

ch.10.1, Jerusalem.

14 He bron therefore became westward, which is at the end the inheritance of Ca'leb the of the valley of the giants son of Jê-phun'neh the Ken'ez-northward:

he wholly followed the LORD from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of God of Is'ra-el. 15 And the name of He'- Neph'to-ah, and went out to the bron before was Kir jath-är-cities of mount Ephron; and

ba; which Arba was a great the border was drawn to Bā'al-p.p.1 Chr.13.6. man among the An'a-kims. And ah, which is Kir'jath-je'a-rim: ch.9.17, Kirjath-jearim, Nu.13.28. Anakim, ch.15.14. ch.11.23. Peace (9), ch.21.44. the land had rest from war. 10 And the border compassed from Bā'al-ah westward unto

CHAPTER 15

Borders of the lot of Judah. 13 Caleb's unto the side of mount Je'a-rim, portion and conquest. 16 Othniel, which is Ches'a-lon, on the for his valour, hath Achsah to wife. 21 Cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites north side, and went down to not conquered. Běth-shē'mesh, and passed on $\P HIS$ then was the lot of the to Tim'nah: tribe of the children of 11 And the border went out Jū'dah by their families; even unto the side of Ek'rön north-th.13.3, Ekron, 1 S.5.10. to the border of E'dom the ward: and the border was wilderness of Zin southward drawn to Shi'crön, and passed was the uttermost part of the along to mount Bā'al-ah, and

south coast. 2 And their south border was goings out of the border were from the shore of the salt sea, at the sea. from the bay that looketh 12 And the west border was southward:

ed up on the south side unto ilies. Kā'desh-bar'ne-a, and passed 13 ¶And unto Cā'leb the son Nu.13.6, Caleb. along to Hěz'ron, and went up of Jê-phun'neh he gave a part to A'där, and fetched a com-among the children of Jū'dah, Ge.29.35, Judah. pass to Kär ka-a:

ward Azmon, and went out city of Arba the father of A'nak, unto the river of E'gypt; and which city is Hebron.

the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be the three sons of A'nak, She'- Nu.13.28, Anakim. your south coast.

Jôr dan. And their border in the inhabitants of De bir: and the north quarter was from the the name of Debir before was

bay of the sea at the uttermost Kir'jath-së'pher. part of Jôr'dan: 16 And Ca'leb said, He that 6 And the border went up to smiteth Kir'jath-se'pher, and part of Jôr dan: Beth-hog la, and passed along taketh it, to him will I give by the north of Beth-ar'a-bah; Ach'sah my daughter to wife.

and the border went up to the 17 And Oth niel the son of Othniel, Jud.1.13. stone of Bo han the son of Kē naz, the brother of Cā leb, Rey ben: 7 And the border went up sah his daughter to wife.

toward Debir from the valley 18 And it came to pass, as of A'chôr, and so northward, she came unto him, that she looking toward Gil'găl, that is moved him to ask of her father before the going up to A-dum'-a field: and she lighted off her mim, which is on the south ass; and Caleb said unto her, side of the river: and the bor-What wouldest thou? der passed toward the waters 19 Who answered, Give me a

out thereof were at En-ro gel: me a southland; give me also Ge.24.36, Parental Gifts, unto the south side of the Jeb'- nether springs.

went out unto Jab'ne-el; and the to the great sea, and the coast Nu.34.6, Great Sea, ch.23.4. 3 And it went out to the south thereof. This is the coast of side to Mā-āl'eh-ā-crăb'bim, and the children of Jū'dah round

mount Sē'īr, and passed along

passed along to Zin, and ascend-about according to their fam-

according to the commandment 4 From thence it passed to of the Lord to Josh'u-a, even the

shāi, and Ā-hī'man, and Tal'-5 And the east border was the mai, the children of A'nak. salt sea, even unto the end of 15 And he went up thence to

took it: and he gave him Ach'-

of En-she'mesh, and the goings blessing; for thou hast given

8 And the border went up by springs of water. And he gave the valley of the son of Hin nom her the upper springs, and the

u-site; the same is Je-ru'sa-lem: 20 This is the inheritance of Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritand the border went up to the the tribe of the children of Jū'-

Ge.13.18, Hebron, 2 S.2.1.

[1 S.2.19.

ance.

top of the mountain that *lieth* dah according to their families. before the valley of Hin'nom 21 ¶And the uttermost cities

			<u> </u>
.33.7, Tribe of Judah.	of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah toward the coast of		
	E'dom southward were Kăb'-		
•	ze-el, and E'der, and Ja'gur,	and A'nim,	
	22 And Ki'nah, and Di-mō'nah,		p.p.ch.10.41.
	and Ad'a-dah, 23 And Kē-desh, and Hā'zôr,	and Giloh; eleven cities with	
	and Ith'nan,	52 A'rab, and Du'mah, and	
	24 Ziph, and Te'lem, and Be'a-		
	lŏth,	53 And Ja'num, and Beth-tap'-	
	25 And Hā'zôr, Hā-dăt'tah, and		
		54 And Hum'tah, and Kir'jath-	
	Hā'zōr,	arba, which is Hebron, and Zī'ôr; nine cities with their vil-	Ge.13.18, Hebron.
	Mol'a-dah,	lages:	
	27 And Hā'zar-găd'dah, and		
	Hësh'mon, and Beth-pa'let,	and Jŭt'tah,	
e.21.31, Beer-sheba,	28 And Hā'zar-shu'al, and Bē'-		
[Jud.20.1.	The state of the state of the state of	am, and Zā-nō'ah,	
	29 Bā'al-ah, and I'im, and A'zem,	57 Cāin, Gib'e-ah, and Tim'- nah; ten cities with their vil-	
	30 And El'to-lad, and Chē'sil,	1.	
	and Hôr mah,	58 Hal'hul, Beth'-zur, and Ge'-	
5klag, ch.19.5.	31 And Zikläg, and Mäd-män'-		
	nah, and Săn-săn nah,	59 And Maa-rath, and Beth-	
		a'noth, and El'te-kon; six cities	
	him, and A'in, and Rim'mon: all the cities are twenty and		
	nine, with their villages:	Kīr'jath-jē'a-rīm, and Rab'bah;	ch.9.17. Kirjath-jearim.
Eshtaol, ch.19.41.		two cities with their villages:	
	ol, and Zo're-ah, and Ash'nah,	61 In the wilderness, Beth-ar'-	
	34 And Zā-nō'ah, and En-găn'-		
	nim, Tăp'pụ-ah, and E'nam,	62 And Nib'shan, and the city	
ch.10.10, Azekah, 1 S.17.1.	Sō'coh, and Ā-zē'kah,	of Salt, and En-ge'di; six cities with their villages.	Ge.14.7, En-geui, 2 Chr.20.2.
tarono, rascada, 1 Onioni		63 ¶As for the Jeb'u-sites the	ch.11.3, Jebusites, Jud.1.21.
		inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the	
		children of Ju'dah could not	
	their villages:	drive them out: but the Jeb'u-	
	Mig dal-găd,	sītes dwell with the children of Jū'dah at Jê-ru'sā-lĕm unto this	
	38 And Dil'e-ăn, and Miz'peh,		
	and Jok'the-el,	CHAPTER 16	i ·
ch.10.31, Lachish.	39 La'chish, and Boz'kath, and	The general borders of the sons of	B C 1444
	Eglön,	Joseph. 5 The borders of the in-	D.0.1111
	40 And Cab'bon, and Lah'- mam, and Kith'lish,	heritance of Ephraim. 10 The Cananites not conquered.	
	41 And Gê-de'roth, Beth-da'-		
ch.10.10, Makkedah.		A of Jo'seph fell from Jor'-	
	dah; sixteen cities with their	dan by Jer i-chō, unto the	
	villages:	water of Jer'i-cho on the east,	
	A'shan, and Ether, and A'shan,	to the wilderness that goeth up from Jer'i-chō throughout	
	43 And Jiph'tah, and Ash'nah,		
	and Nezib,	2 And goeth out from Běth'-el	Ge.28.19, Beth-el, Jud.1.22.
Keilah, 1 S.23.1.	44 And Keilah, and Ach'zib,	to Luz, and passeth along unto	
		the borders of Archi to Ata-	
	their villages:	röth, 3 And goeth down westward	
	her villages:	to the coast of Japh-le'ti, unto	
ch.13.3, Ekron.	46 From Ek'ron even unto the	the coast of Beth-ho'ron the	
	sea, all that lay near Ash'dod,	nether, and to Ge'zer: and the	p.p.1 K.9.15.
	with their villages:	goings out thereof are at the	
Co 10.10 Com: 7:-3.44.5	47 Åsh'dŏd with her towns	1	Ca 41 El Mariante (a)
Ge.10.19, Gaza, Jud.16.1.		4 So the children of Jō'seph, Mā-năs'seh and E'phrā'im, took	ch. 17.5.
	to the river of E'gypt, and the		Ge.41.52, Ephraim.
Nu.34.6, Great Sea.		5 ¶And the border of the chil-	Nu.36.2,Inheritance,ch.17.4
	of:	dren of E'phră-im according to	Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim,
		their families was thus: even	
	mir, and Jăt'tīr, and Sō'coh,	the border of their inheritance	led by Google
	2.	37	

p.p.ch.18.13.

Jud.1.29.

upper: p.p.ch.17.7.

6 And the border went out father. toward the sea to Mich'me-thah 5 And there fell ten portions der went about eastward unto of Gil'e-ad and Ba'shan, which Ta'a-nath-shi'loh, and passed were on the other side Jor'dan; Ge.32.10, Jordan.

by it on the east to Jā-nō'hah; 6 Because the daughters of 7 And it went down from Jā-Mā-nās'seh had an inheritance

no hah to Ata-roth, and to Na-among his sons: and the rest a-răth, and came to Jer'i-cho, of Ma-nas'seh's sons had the Nu.22.1, Jericho. and went out at Jôr'dan.

8 The border went out from 7 ¶And the coast of Mā-nās'-Tăp'pu-ah westward unto the seh was from Ash'er to Mich'river Ka'nah; and the goings me-thah, that lieth before She'out thereof were at the sea. chem; and the border went This is the inheritance of the along on the right hand unto tribe of the children of E'phra-the inhabitants of En-tap pu-ah.

im by their families. 9 And the separate cities for land of Tap'pu-ah: but Tap'. Ge.11.4, Cities. children of Mā-năs'seh, all the E'phră-im; cities with their villages.

Ge.10.18, Canaanites. p.p.Jud.1.21. tribute. **CHAPTER 17** B.C.1444.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). Ge.30.24, Joseph. Ge.50.23, Machir.

ăd and Bā'shăn. Nu.21.33. Bashan.

2 There was also a lot for the the inhabitants of En'-dôr and En-dor, 1 S.28.7. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (s). rest of the children of Mā-nās'-her towns, and the inhabitants seh by their families; for the of Ta'a-nach and her towns, and children of A-bi-ē'zēr, and for the inhabitants of Mê-gid'dō the children of Helek, and for and her towns, even three counthe children of As'rĭ-el, and for tries. the children of She'chem, and 12 Yet the children of Mā-nās'-|p.p.Jud.1.27.

for the children of He'pher, seh could not drive out the in-and for the children of She habitants of those cities; but mī'da: these were the male the Ca'naan-ites would dwell in Ge.10.18, Canaanites children of Mā-năs'seh the son that land. of Jo'seph by their families.

3 TBut Zê-lo'phe-hād, the son the children of Is ra-el were of Hē'phēr, the son of Gil'e-ād, waxen strong, that they put the the son of Mā'chir, the son of Cā'nāan-ītes to tribute; but did p.p.ch.16.10. Ge.30.24. Joseph. p.p.Nu.27.1. Mā-năs'seh, had no sons, but not utterly drive them out. daughters: and these are the 14 NAnd the children of Jo'- Ge.30.24, Joseph. names of his daughters, Mäh'-seph spake unto Josh'u-a, say-lah, and Nō'ah, Hog'lah, Mil'-ing, Why hast thou given me p.p.Ge.48.22. cah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before inherit, seeing I am a great Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-E-le-azar the priest, and be-people, for a smuch as the LORD Ex.6.23, Eleasar. Ex.17.9, Joshua. fore Josh'u-a the son of Nun, hath blessed me hitherto? p.p.Nu.27.6,7. and before the princes, say- 15 And Josh'u-a answered

ing, The LORD commanded them, If thou be a great peo-Nu.36.2, Inheritance, ch.19.1. Moses to give us an inher-ple, then get thee up to the Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. itance among our brethren. wood country, and cut down See "Be Strong," 1K.2.2. Therefore according to the for thyself there in the land of

on the east side was At'a-roth-commandment of the LORD ăd'dar, unto Běth-hō'ron the he gave them an inheritance Nu.27.8, Laws of Inheri among the brethren of their

on the north side; and the bor- to Mā-nās'seh, beside the land Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a), [1 Chr.11

land of Gil'e-ăd. Nu.32.1, Gilead.

8 Now Mā-năs'seh had the the children of E'phra-im were pu-ah on the border of Ma-nas'among the inheritance of the seh belonged to the children of 9 And the coast descended

10 And they drave not out unto the river Kā'nah, souththe Cā'năan-îtes that dwelt in ward of the river: these cities p.p.ch.16.9. Gē'zēr: but the Cā'nāan-ites of E'phrā-im are among the dwell among the E'phra-im-ites cities of Ma-nas'seh: the coast unto this day, and serve under of Mā-nas'seh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea: Lot of Manasseh: 7 his coast. 12 Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph sue for another im's, and northward it was E'phräm's, and northward it was Manasseh: 10 Southward it was E'phrämist in the search of the sea

năs'seh's, and the sea is his bor-THERE was also a lot for the der; and they met together in L tribe of Mā-nās'seh; for he Ash'er on the north, and in Is'- Ge.30.13, Asher. was the firstborn of Jo'seph; sa-char on the east.

to wit, for Mā'chir the firstborn 11 And Mā-nās'seh had in Is'p.p.1 Chr.7.29. of Mā-nās'seh, the father of sa-char and in Ash'er Beth-she'-Gil'e-ad: because he was a man an and her towns, and Ib'le-am of war, therefore he had Gil'e-and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and

Ge.30.18. Issachar.

Ĩ1 K.9.16.

but one lot and one portion to p.p.Nu.26.34,37.

JOSHUA. 18 ic.13.7, Periszites. ic.6.4, Giants, ch.18.16. at. Ephraim, Jud.2.9. the Per iz-zites and of the giants, the east, which Mo'ses the servif mount E phra-im be too nar- ant of the LORD gave them. row for thee. 8 ¶And the men arose, and 16 And the children of Jo'seph went away: and Jösh'u-a said. The hill is not enough for charged them that went to us: and all the Cā'naan-ites describe the land, saying, Go De.1.17. Fear of Man. that dwell in the land of the and walk through the land, De.1.17, Chariots (1), [Jud.1.19. valley have chariots of iron, and describe it, and come both they who are of Beth-again to me, that I may here she an and her towns, and they cast lots for you before the who are of the valley of Jez-Lord in Shiloh. Nu.31.22, Iron, 1 K.22.11. v.1, Shiloh. 9 And the men went and re-el. 17 And Josh'u-a spake unto the passed through the land, and house of Joseph, even to E'phra-described it by cities into seven im and to Mā-nās'seh, saying, parts in a book, and came again 1 S.10.25, Books. Thou art a great people, and to Josh'u-a to the host at Shi'loh. p.p.Ge.48.19. Thou are a great people, and to so under the host great power: thou shalt 10 And Jösh'u-a cast lots for Le.16.8, Casting Lots, [1 S.14.41. not have one lot only: them in Shi'löh before the 18 But the mountain shall be LORD: and there Josh'u-à dithine; for it is a wood, and thou wided the land unto the chil-Le. 20.24, Israel's Inheritfance. shalt cut it down: and the out-dren of Is ra-el according to Ex.14.13, Encouragement. goings of it shall be thine: for their divisions. Ge.10.18, Canaanites. thou shalt drive out the Ca'- 11 ¶And the lot of the tribe of naan-ites, though they have the children of Ben'ja-min came Ge.35.18. Benjamin. p.p.De.20.1. iron chariots, and though they up according to their families: be strong. and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of **CHAPTER 18** Jū'dah and the children of The tabernacie is set up at Shilok. 2 Joyeph.

The remainder of the land is described, 10 and divided by lot. 11
The lot and border of Benjamin. north side was from Jôr'dan; Ge.32.10, Jordan. B.C.1444 21 Their cities and the border went up to the A ND the whole congregation side of Jer'i-chō on the north Nu.22.1, Jericho. of the children of la ra-el side, and went up through the Le.S.3, Congregation (2), [Jud.20.1. Shiloh, ch.21.2. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, 1 K.8.4. De.12.5, Sacred Places, [1 Chr.22.1. assembled together at Shiloh, mountains westward; and the and set up the tabernacle of the goings out thereof were at the congregation there. And the wilderness of Beth-a'ven. ch.7.2, Beth-aven, 1 S.13.5. ch.6.20, Conquests. land was subdued before them. 13 And the border went over 2 And there remained among from thence toward Luz, to the the children of Isra-el seven side of Luz, which is Beth'-el, Ge.28.19, Beth-el. tribes, which had not yet re-southward; and the border deceived their inheritance. scended to At'a-rŏth-ā'dar, near 3 And Josh'u-a said unto the the hill that lieth on the south p.p.Jud.18.9. Nu.32.6, Indifference (2), [Jud.5.23. children of Is'ra-el, How long side of the nether Beth-ho'ron. p.p.ch.16.3. are ye slack to go to possess 14 And the border was drawn the land, which the LORD God thence, and compassed the cor-Ge.12.7. Promised Land. of your fathers hath given you? ner of the sea southward, from 4 Give out from among you the hill that lieth before Beth-three men for each tribe: and horon southward; and the go-I will send them, and they shall ings out thereof were at Kirrise, and go through the land, jath-ba'al, which is Kir'jath-ch.9.17, Kirjath-jearim. and describe it according to the je'a-rim, a city of the children inheritance of them; and they of Ju'dah: this was the west shall come again to me. quarter. 5 And they shall divide it into 15 And the south quarter was p.p.ch.15.1. seven parts: Jū'dah shall abide from the end of Kir'jath-je'ap.p.ch.16.1. in their coast on the south, and rim, and the border went out the house of Jo'seph shall abide on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Neph'- Ge.21.30, Wells, 2 S.17.18. in their coasts on the north. 6 Ye shall therefore describe to-ah: the land into seven parts, and 16 And the border came down bring the description hither to to the end of the mountain that me, that I may cast lots for you lieth before the valley of the ch.15.8, Hinnom Valley, here before the LORD our God. son of Hin nom, and which is Le.16.8. Casting Lots.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-

[ance, Esc.44.28. p.p.ch.13.8.

7 But the Levites have no in the valley of the giants on Ge.6.4, Giants, 1 S.17.4. part among you; for the priest-the north, and descended to the

hood of the LORD is their in-valley of Hin'nom, to the side heritance: and Gad, and Reu'- of J&bū'si on the south, and de-ben, and half the tribe of Mā-scended to En-rō'gel, năs'seh, have received their in- 17 And was drawn from the heritance beyond Jôr'dan on north, and went forth to En-

p.p.ch.15.6. Ge.29.32, Reuben.

Ge.14.3, Dead Sea.

Nu.36.2. Inheritance. Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

Nu.22.1. Jericho.

ch.9.3, Gibeon, ch.21.17. Ramah, Jud.19.13.

ch.10.1. Jerusalem.

Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

B.C.1444

Ge.32.10. Jordan.

stone of Bo'han the son of and A'shan; four cities and Rey ben, the side over against Ar'a-bah were round about these cities to Ar'a-bah:

hog lah northward: and the families. outgoings of the border were 9 Out of the portion of the

this was the south coast. 20 And Jôr'dan was the border children of Jū'dah was too much

the inheritance of the children dren of Sim'e-on had their in- Nu.1.22, Tribe of Simeon. of Běn'ja-min, by the coasts heritance within the inheritthereof round about, according ance of them. to their families.

of the children of Ben'ja-min cording to their families: and according to their families were the border of their inheritance

Jěr i-cho, and Běth-hog lah, and was unto Sa rid: the valley of Kē'ziz, 22 And Běth-ar'a-bah, Zěm-a-rā'im, and Běth'-el,

23 And A'vim, and Pā'rah, and Öph'rah, 24 And Chē'phar-hā-ăm'mo-

nāi, and Öph'nī, and Gā'ba; eastward toward the sunrising twelve cities with their vil-unto the border of Chis lothlages:

Bē-ē'roth,

rah, and Mō'zah, 27 And Re'kem, and Ir'pe-el, he'pher, to It'tah-ka'zin, and and Tăr'a-lah,

28 And Zēlah, Eleph, and o-är to Nē'ah; Jê-bū'sī, which is Jê-ru'sā-lem, 14 And the border compasseth Gib'e-ath, and Kir'jath; four-it on the north side to Han'nateen cities with their villages, thon: and the outgoings there-

children of Ben'ja-min accord-thah-el: ing to their families.

CHAPTER 19

The lots of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inherit-ance to Joshua.

Nu.1.22, Tribe of Simeon, [Jud.1.3.

Nu.36.2, Inheritance, [Jud.2.6.

De.33.7, Tribe of Judah.

Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba.

ch. 15.31, Ziklag, 1 S.27.6.

ND the second lot came cities with their villages. forth to Sim'e-on, even for 17 \(\text{And} \) the fourth lot came the tribe of the children of Sim'-out to Is'sa-char, for the chil-Ge.30.18, Issachar. e-on according to their families: dren of Is'sa-char according to and their inheritance was with-their families. in the inheritance of the chil- 18 And their border was todren of Jū'dah.

2 And they had in their in- and Shu'nem, heritance Bē'er-shē'ba, Shē'ba, and Mol'a-dah,

3 And Hā'zar-shu'al, and Bā' lah, and A'zem, 4 And El'to-lad, and Be'thul,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-mar'- paz'zez; ca-both, and Hā'zar-sū'sah,

and Hôr'mah.

she'mesh, and went forth to- 6 And Beth-leb'a-oth, and Shaward Gel'i-loth, which is over ru'hen; thirteen cities and their against the going up of A-dum'- villages: mim, and descended to the 7 A'in, Rem'mon, and E'ther,

their villages: 18 And passed along toward 8 And all the villages that

northward, and went down un- to Bā'al-ath-bē'er, Rā'math of the south. This is the inherit-19 And the border passed ance of the tribe of the children along to the side of Beth- of Sim'e-on according to their

at the north bay of the salt sea children of Jū'dah was the in-De.33.7, Tribe of Judah. at the south end of Jordan: heritance of the children of Sim'e-on: for the part of the

of it on the east side. This was for them: therefore the chil-

10 ¶And the third lot came up 21 Now the cities of the tribe for the children of Zeb'u-lun ac- Ge.30.20, Zebulun.

> 11 And their border went up and toward the sea, and Măr'a-lah, and reached to Dab ba-sheth, and reached to the river that is before Jok'ne-am; 12 And turned from Sa'rid

tābôr, and then goeth out to 25 Gib'e-on, and Ramah, and Dab'e-rath, and goeth up to Japhī'à. 26 And Miz'peh, and Che-phi'- 13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Git'tahgoeth out to Rem'mon-meth'-

This is the inheritance of the of are in the valley of Jiph'-

15 And Kăt'tath, and Nā-hăl'lal, and Shim'ron, and Id'a-lah, and Beth'-le-hem: twelve cities Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zeb'u-lun ac-Ge.30.20, Zebulun. cording to their families, these

ward Jez're-el, and Che-sul'loth, p.p.2 K.4.8. and 19 And Haph-ra'im, and Shi'-

hŏn, and An-a-hā'rath, 20 And Răb'bith, and Kish'i-

ŏn, and A'běz, 21 And Remeth, and En-gan'-p.p.ch.21.29. nim, and En-had'dah, and Beth-

22 And the coast reacheth to Digitized by GOOGLE

Shunem, 1 5.28.4.

_		Ho'rem, and Beth-a'nath, and	
		Beth-she'mesh; nineteen cities	
C- 22 10 T1	goings of their border were at		N- 26 2 1-h
Ge.32.10, Jordan.	their villages.	39 This is the inheritance of	Nu.36.2, Inneritance.
		the tribe of the children of Naph'ta-li according to their	Nu 2 29 Tribe of Nanhtali
Ge.30.18, Issachar.	the tribe of the children of Is'-	families, the cities and their	Training, Tribe of Trapheam.
	sa-char according to their fam-		·
		40 ¶And the seventh lot came	
	lages.	out for the tribe of the children	
	24 ¶ And the fifth lot came	of Dan according to their fami-	Nu.1.39, Tribe of Dan.
	out for the tribe of the children	lies.	
Ge.30.13, Asher.		41 And the coast of their in-	
	families.	heritance was Zō'rah, and Esh'-	1
	25 And their border was Hel'-		ch.15.33, Eshtaol, Jud.13.25.
		42 And Shā-al-ab'bin, and Aj'-	ch.10.12, Aijalon, ch.21.24.
	Ach'shaph,	a-lon, and Jeth lah,	
		43 And Elon, and Thim'na-	
1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel.		thah, and Ekrön,	
1 M.10.17, Mt. Carmet.	and to Shi'hôr-lib'nath;	44 And El'te-keh, and Gib'be- thon, and Bā'al-ath,	
		45 And Je'hud, and Ben'e-be'-	
	sunrising to Běth-dā'gon, and		
	reacheth to Zěb'u-lun, and to	46 And Me-jär kon, and Rak'-	
	the valley of Jiph'thah-el to-	kon, with the border before	
	ward the north side of Beth-e'-	Jā'phō.	Joppa, 2 Chr.2.16.
	mek, and Ne-I'el, and goeth out	47 And the coast of the chil-	p.p.Jud.18.1.
	to Cabul on the left hand,	dren of Dan went out too little	
Ge.13.18, Hebron.	28 And He'bron, and Re'hob,	for them: therefore the chil-	
		dren of Dan went up to fight	
	unto great Zi'don;	against Le'shem, and took it,	
	29 And then the coast turneth	and smote it with the edge of	Ge.14.15, Victories.
T 0.0.04 P	to Raman, and to the strong	the sword, and possessed it, and	ch.6.20, Conquests.
Tyre, 2 S.24.7.		dwelt therein, and called Le'-	
p.p.Jud.1.31,	ings thereof are at the sea from	shem, Dan, after the name of	Dan (2), 1 K.12.27.
p.p.Jud.1.31.	the coast to Ach'zib:	48 This is the inheritance of	
		the tribe of the children of Dăn	
		according to their families,	
		these cities with their villages.	
Nu.36.2, Inheritance.	31 This is the inheritance of	49 TWhen they had made an	
	the tribe of the children of	end of dividing the land for in-	Nu.36.2, Inheritance.
Ge.30.13, Asher.		heritance by their coasts, the	
		children of Is ra-el gave an in-	
	villages.	heritance to Josh'u-a the son of	Ex.17.9, Joshua.
	32 The sixth lot came out to		
Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali, [Jud.1.33.		50 According to the word of	
	Tot the children of truph with	the LORD they gave him the	
		city which he asked, even Tim'- nath-se'rah in mount E'phra-	
		im: and he built the city, and	
	năn'nim, and Ăd'a-mī, Nē'keb,		
	and lahine al unto Laikum.	51 These are the inheritances.	Le.20.24. Israel's Inherit-
	and the outgoings thereof were	which E-le-a'zar the priest, and Josh'u-a the son of Nun, and	[ance.
	at Jôr dan:	Josh'u-a the son of Nun, and	Ex.17.9. Joshua.
P.p.De.33.23.	34 And then the coast turneth	the heads of the fathers of the	
	westward to Az'noth-tā'bôr, and	tribes of the children of Is ra-el,	
		divided for an inheritance by	
Ge.30.20, Zebulun.	kok, and reacheth to Zeb'u-lun	lot in Shiloh before the LORD,	ch.18.1, Shiloh.
Go 30 12 A-1	on the south side, and reacheth	at the door of the tabernacle of	Ex.25.8, Tabernacie.
Ge.30.13, Asher. Ge.32.10, Jordan.	to Ash er on the west side, and	the congregation. So they made	1
Juidan.	the sunrising.	an end of dividing the country.	ĺ
Nu.32.17, Penced Cities.	35 And the fenced cities are	CHAPTER 20	
Calcer Cities.		The Lord commands, 7 and the Is-	B.C.1444
3	Răk'kath, and Chin'ne-reth,	raelites appoint, six cities of refuge.	
	36 And Ad'a-mah, and Rā'mah,)
2	and Hā'zôr,	Jösh'u-a, saying,	1
]		2 Speak to the children of Is'-	.
	and En-hā'zôr,	ra-el, saying, Appoint out for	Ex.21.13. Cities of Refuge.
		you cities of refuge, whereof I	[v.9.

Nu.35.19, Avenger, 2 S.3.27.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Ru.4.1.

Ex.3.16, Elders.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

Le.4.13. Congregation.

Ex.28.1, High Priests.

Kedesh, ch.21.32. Galilee, 1 K.9.11. Shechem (2), ch.21.21. ch.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. Ge.13.18, Hebron.

Ge.32.10, Jordan. Nu.22.1, Jericho.

De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead.

De.4.43, Golan, ch.21.27.

Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge, [1 Chr.6.67.

Ex.12.19, Strangers (3).

Nu.35.19, Avenger.

B.C.1444.

Ex.32.26, Levites. Ex.6.23, Eleasar. Ex.17.9, Joshua.

ch. 18.1, Shileh, ch.22.9. p.p.Nu.35.2.

spake unto you by the hand of manded by the hand of Mo'ses 3 That the slaver that killeth with the suburbs thereof for

any person unawares and un-our cattle. wittingly may flee thither: and 3 And the children of Is'ra-el they shall be your refuge from gave unto the Le'vites out of the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee mandment of the LORD, these See Divine Commands unto one of those cities shall cities and their suburbs. stand at the entering of the 4 And the lot came out for Le.16.8, Casting Lots.

gate of the city, and shall de- the families of the Ko hath-ites: Nu.3.30, Kohathites. clare his cause in the ears of and the children of Aâr on the

shall take him into the city un-vites, had by lot out of the to them, and give him a place, tribe of Ju'dah, and out of the De.33.7, Tribe of Judah. that he may dwell among them. tribe of Sim'e-on, and out of Nu.1.22, Tribe of Simeon.

5 And if the avenger of blood the tribe of Ben'ja-min, thirteen Ge.35.18, Benjamin. pursue after him, then they cities.

shall not deliver the slayer up 5 And the rest of the children into his hand; because he smote of Kō hath had by lot out of his neighbour unwittingly, and the families of the tribe of hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that of Dan, and out of the half Nu.1.39, Tribe of Dan. city, until he stand before the tribe of Mā-nās'seh, ten cities. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a) congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high had by lot out of the families

priest that shall be in those of the tribe of Is'sa-char, and Ge.30.18, Issachar. days: then shall the slayer re-out of the tribe of Ash'er, and Ge.30.13, Asher.

turn, and come unto his own out of the tribe of Naph'ta-li. city, and unto his own house, and out of the half tribe of unto the city from whence he Mā-nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen cities.

fled. 7 And they appointed Ke'- 7 The children of Mê-ra'rī by Nu.3.36, Merarites. desh in Găl'I-lee in mount their families had out of the Năph'ta-li, and Shē'chem in tribe of Rey ben, and out of the Ge.29.32, Reuben. mount E'phra-im, and Kir jath-tribe of Gad, and out of the Ge.30.11, Gad.

mountain of Jū'dah. 8 And on the other side Jôr'- gave by lot unto the Lêvites dan by Jêr'i-chō eastward, they assigned Bê'zêr in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Rāmoth in Gil'e-ad out of the tribe of tribe of the children of Jū'dah,

Găd, and Go'lan in Bā'shan out and out of the tribe of the of the tribe of Mā-năs'seh. 9 These were the cities ap-lies which are here mentioned

pointed for all the children of by name, is ra-el, and for the stranger 10 Which the children of Aar'that sojourneth among them, on, being of the families of the that whosoever killeth any per- Ko hath-ites, who were of the son at unawares might flee children of Le'vi, had: for thither, and not die by the their's was the first lot. hand of the avenger of blood, 11 And they gave them the until he stood before the concity of Arba the father of See Anakim, Nu.13.28.

CHAPTER 21

gregation.

Bight and forty cities given by lot out of the other tribes unto the Levites.

9 The cities of the priests. 43 God

12 But the fields of the city, p.p.ch.14.14.

THEN came near the heads of the villages thereof, gave the fathers of the Levites phi for his postunto E-le-azar the priorities. unto E-le-a'zar the priest, and 1 unto Josh'u-à the son of Nun, de and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the chil dren of Is ra-el;

2 And they spake unto at Shi loh in the land năan, saying, The Lo

to give us cities to dwell in, Ge.11.4, Cities.

Ge.1.25, Cattle.

their inheritance, at the com-FFT A 6

the elders of that city, they priest, which were of the Le'-Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-

E'phra-im, and out of the tribe Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

är'ba, which is He'bron, in the tribe of Zeb'u-lun, twelve cities. Ge.30.20, Zebulun.

8 And the children of Igra-el

children of Sim'e-on, these cit-

A'nak, which city is He'bron, Ge.13.18, Hebron. in the hill country of Jū'dah,

Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge.

ch.10.29, Libnah, 2 K.8.22

wer sub-Digitized by GOO

	30511	011, 22	to the Beetles
	15 And Holon with her sub-	Hăm'moth-dôr with her sub-	
•	urbs, and Dē'bir with her sub-	urbs, and Kär'tan with her sub-	
		urbs; three cities.	
	16 And A'in with her suburbs,	33 All the cities of the Ger-	Nu.3.25, Gershonites.
	and Jut'tah with her suburbs,	shon-ites according to their fam-	
		ilies were thirteen cities with	
	suburbs; nine cities out of		
	those two tribes.	34 ¶And unto the families of the children of Mē-rā'rī, the	
eb 0 7 Gibeen 1 W 24		rest of the Le'vites, out of the	Nu.3.36, Merarites.
		tribe of Zěb'u-lŭn, Jök'ne-ăm	Ge 30 20 Zehulun
Anathoth, 1 K.2.26.	18 In a thath with her sub-	with her suburbs, and Kär'tah	Ge.30.20, Zebulun.
	urbs, and Al'mon with her sub-	with her suburbs.	
•	urbs; four cities.	35 Dim'nah with her suburbs.	
		Nā'ha-lăl with her suburbs;	
	dren of Aâr'on, the priests, were		
	thirteen cities with their sub-	36 And out of the tribe of	
		Reu'ben, Bē'zēr with her sub-	
	20 ¶And the families of the	urbs, and Jā-hā'zah with her	
	children of Ko'hath, the Le'-		
		37 Ked'e-moth with her sub-	
		urbs, and Meph a ath with her	
	had the cities of their lot out		la a .
	of the tribe of E'phra-im.	38 And out of the tribe of Găd,	Ge.30.11, Gad.
ch.20.7, Shechem(2),ch.24.1.	21 ror they gave them one-	Rā'moth in Gil'e-ăd with her	De.4.43, Kamotn-gilead.
	mount Departm to be a city	suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mā-hā-nā'-	Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge.
	of refuge for the slayer; and		į
	Ge'zer with her suburbs,	39 Hěsh'bŏn with her suburbs,	Nu 21 26 Heshbon
		Jā'zēr with her suburbs; four	
	suburbs, and Beth-ho'ron with		
1	her suburbs: four cities.	40 So all the cities for the	
		children of Mê-rā'rī by their	
Nu.1.39, Tribe of Dan.		families, which were remaining	
	urbs, Gib'be-thon with her sub-	of the families of the Le'vites,	
	urbs,	were by their lot twelve cities.	
ch.10.12, Aijalon, Jud.1.35.	24 Aij'a-lon with her suburbs,	41 All the cities of the Le-	Ex.32.26, Levites.
	Gath-rim mon with her sub-	vites within the possession of	
		the children of Isra-el were	
		forty and eight cities with their	
	Mā-nās'seh, Tā'nāch with her		1
		42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about	
		them: thus were all these cities.	
		43 ¶And the Lord gave unto	ĺ
		Is ra-el all the land which he	
		sware to give unto their fathers;	
i		and they possessed it, and dwelt	
Ge.46.11, Gerahon.	Ger'shon, of the families of the		i
	Le'vites, out of the other half	44 And the LORD gave them	
		rest round about, according to	
		all that he sware unto their	
		fathers: and there stood not a	
		man of all their enemies before	
	with her suburbs; two cities.	them; the LORD delivered all	
Ge.30.18, Issachar.	And out of the tribe of Is-	their enemies into their hand.	Do 7 0 Dinia - Briston
	sa-cnar, Ki snon with ner sub-	45 There failed not ought of	De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness
	20 Is-mith with her suburbs	any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of	De 22.4 God of Truth
	En-găn'nim with her suburbs;	la're el came to nass	De.Jz.4, God of Truck
	four cities.	land to have	1
i	30 And out of the tribe of	CHAPTER 22	İ
Ge.30.13, Asher.		Joshua dismisses the two tribes and	B.C.1444.
	urbs, Ab'don with her suburbs,	half with a blessing: 10 they build	I
l	31 Hěl'kăth with her suburbs,		
	and Re'hob with her suburbs;		1
		THEN Jösh'u-a called the	
	four cities.		
Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali.	32 And out of the tribe of	Reuben-ites, and the Gad.	
Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. ch.20.7, Kedesh, Jud.4.6.	32 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-li, Kē'desh in Găl'ī-lee	Reu'ben-ites, and the Gad'- ites, and the half tribe of Ma-	
Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. ch.20.7, Kedesh, Jud.4.6.	32 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-li, Kē'desh in Găl'î-lee with her suburbs, to be a city	A Reu'ben-ites, and the Găd'ites, and the half tribe of Mānās'seh,	
Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali. ch.20.7, Kedesh, Jud.4.6.	32 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-li, Kē'desh in Găl'î-lee with her suburbs, to be a city	Reu'ben-îtes, and the Găd'- îtes, and the half tribe of Mâ- năs'seh, 2 And said unto them. Ye have	

The two tribes and JOSHUA, 22 half build an altar. Nu.12.7. Fidelity (2). kept all that Mo'ses the servant of Ma-nas'seh have built an alof the LORD commanded you, tar over against the land of Ca'and have obeyed my voice in naan, in the borders of Jordan, Ge.6.22. Obedience (2). all that I commanded you: at the passage of the children 3 Ye have not left your breth- of Is ra-el. ren these many days unto this 12 And when the children of See Covenant-keepers, [Ex.19.5. day, but have kept the charge is rael heard of it, the whole of the commandment of the congregation of the children of Le.4.13, Congregation. Lord your God. Is rael gathered themselves to-4 And now the LORD your gether at Shilloh, to go up to ch.18.1, Shiloh. God hath given rest unto your war against them. ch.11.23, Peace (9), brethren, as he promised them: 13 And the children of Is'ra-el therefore now return ye, and sent unto the children of Rey.' p.p.De.13.14. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. get you unto your tents, and un-to the land of your possession, and to the half tribe of Māp.p.Nu.32.33. which Mo'ses the servant of the nas'seh, into the land of Gil'e-LORD gave you on the other side ad, Phin'e-has the son of E-le-Ex.6.25, Phinehas, Jud. 20.28. Jôr'dan. ā'zar the priest, 5 But take diligent heed to do 14 And with him ten princes, Nu.1.16, Princes, Jud.5.15. Nu.27.23, Charges. the commandment and the law, of each chief house a prince Nu. 20.14, Ambassadors. Ro.15.14. Admonition. which Mo'ses the servant of the throughout all the tribes of De.26.16, Obedience (1). De.6.5, Love Enjoined, [Ps.31.23. LORD charged you, to love the Is'ra-el; and each one was an p.p.Nu.1.4. LORD your God, and to walk in head of the house of their fa-Ro.6.4. Believers' Walk. all his ways, and to keep his thers among the thousands of Ex.20.6, Keep Command ments, 1 K.2.3. commandments, and to cleave is ra-el. ch.23.8, Steadfastness (1). unto him, and to serve him with 15 And they came unto the 1 S.7.3, Undivided Service. all your heart and with all your children of Reuben and to the children of Gad, and to the half soul. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5), [1 S.2.20. Le.9.22, Benedictions (2), [2 S.6.18. 6 So Josh'u-à blessed them, tribe of Mā-nas'seh, unto the and sent them away: and they land of Gil'e-ad, and they spake went unto their tents. with them, saying, 7 Now to the one half of the 16 Thus saith the whole contribe of Mā-nās'seh Mō'ses had gregation of the LORD, What given possession in Bā'shān: trespass is this that ye have but unto the other half thereof committed against the God of Nu.21.33, Bashan. [Is.29.21. p.p.ch.17.5. gave Josh'u-a among their breth-Is'ra-el, to turn away this day ren on this side Jôr'dan west-from following the LORD, in ward. And when Josh'u-a sent that ye have builded you an them away also unto their tents, altar, that ye might rebel this p.p.v.10; De.12.13. then he blessed them,
8 And he spake unto them, say17 Is the iniquity of Pe'or too Nu.25.3, Baal-poor, Pa. 106.28. p.p.v.6. then he blessed them, ing, Return with much riches little for us, from which we are De.8.18, Riches (1). unto your tents, and with very not cleansed until this day, Ge.20.16, Silver (1). much cattle, with silver, and although there was a plague in Le.26.21, Plagues. p.p.2 Chr.20.25. with gold, and with brass, and the congregation of the LORD, with iron, and with very much 18 But that ye must turn Ge.34.28, Spoil. raiment: divide the spoil of your away this day from following enemies with your brethren. the LORD? and it will be, see-9 And the children of Reu'-ing ye rebel to day against ben and the children of Gad the Lord, that to morrow he and the half tribe of Mā-nās'seh will be wroth with the whole 2K.22.13, God's Wrath. Ge.29.32, Reuben. Ge.30.11, Gad. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). returned, and departed from the children of Igʻra-el out of Shi'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'năan, to go unto the country of Cil'e-ăd, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD, wherein the LORD's p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1.

p.p.ch.18.1. ch.18.1, Shiloh, Jud.18.31. Ge.11.31, Canaan. Nu.32.1, Gilead. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). the LORD by the hand of Mo'ses. possession among us: but rebel 10 ¶ And when they came un-not against the LORD, nor rebel to the borders of Jôr'dan, that against us, in building you an are in the land of Ca'naan, the altar beside the altar of the children of Reu'ben and the Lord our God. children of Gad and the half 20 Did not A'chan the son of ch.7.1, Achan, 1 Chr.2.7.

Ge.8.20, Altars (1),

tar to see to.

tribe of Mā-năs'seh built there Zē'rah commit a trespass in the

an altar by Jôr'dan, a great al-accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Is'-

11 ¶And the children of Ig'ra-|ra-el? and that man perished Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

el heard say, Behold, the chil-not alone in his iniquity.
dren of Reuben and the chil21 ¶ Then the children of p.p.Pr.15.1;18.13.
dren of Gad and the half tribe Reuben and the children of

p.p.Ps.136.2; Da.2.47. Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2). See King of Kings, 1 Ti.6.15.

Ge.32.10, Jordan.

näs'seh answered, and said un- Găd and the children of Māof Ig'ra-el,

and Is'ra-el he shall know; if the children of Gad, and to the it be in rebellion, or if in trans-children of Mā-nas'seh, This gression against the LORD, (save day we perceive that the LORD 2 S.5.12, Spir. Perception. us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an not committed this trespass altar to turn from following against the LORD: now ye have

p.p.De.12.11.

p.p.De.18.19; 1 S.20.16. himself require it; 24 And if we have not rath-dren of Reuben, and from the

have ye to do with the LORD again.
God of Igra-el?

33 And the thing pleased the

ben and children of Gad; ye against them in battle, to dehave no part in the LORD: so stroy the land wherein the shall your children make our children of Reuben and Gad children cease from fearing the dwelt. Lord.

for sacrifice: p.p.Ge.31.48; ch.24.27; [1 S.7.12. 27 But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and Joshua's exhortation before his death, B.C.1427 (?) our generations after us, that

we might do the service of the LORD before him with our A ND it came to pass a long burnt offerings, and with our A time after that the LORD sacrifices, and with our peace had given rest unto Igra-el ch.11.23, Peace (9). offerings; that your children from all their enemies round

time to come, Ye have no part and stricken in age. in the Lord.

in time to come, that we may ficers, and said unto them, I say again, Behold the pattern am old and stricken in age: of the altar of the LORD, which 3 And ye have seen all that our fathers made, not for burnt the LORD your God hath done

See Pillars, Ge.28.18.

See Rebellion (1), De.9.24. p.p.De.12.13.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. See Parental Duty, De.6.7.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Ex.6.25, Phinehas. Nu.1.16, Princes.

you. 29 God forbid that we should 4 Behold, I have divided unto rebel against the LORD, and you by lot these nations that Le.16.8, Casting Lots. turn this day from following remain, to be an inheritance Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritthe LORD, to build an altar for for your tribes, from Jôrdan, burnt offerings, for meat offer-with all the nations that I

the altar of the LORD our God great sea westward. that is before his tabernacle. 30 ¶And when Phin'e-has the shall expel them from before

priest, and the princes of the you, and drive them from out See Heathen Cast Out, congregation and heads of the of your sight; and ye shall thousands of Ig'ra-el which possess their land, as the LORD Ge.12.7, Promised Land. were with him, heard the your God hath promised unto 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

words that the children of you.

Gad and the half tribe of Ma-Reuben and the children of to the heads of the thousands nas'sch spake, it pleased them. Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

31 And Phin'e-has the son of 22 The LORD God of gods, the E-le-a zar the priest said unto LORD God of gods, he knoweth, the children of Reuben, and to

is among us, because ye have Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

the LORD, or if to offer there-delivered the children of Is'ra-el on burnt offering or meat of-out of the hand of the LORD. fering, or if to offer peace of- 32 And Phin'e-has the son of ferings thereon, let the LORD E-le-a'zar the priest, and the Ex.6.23, Eleazar. princes, returned from the chil-

er done it for fear of this children of Gad, out of the land thing, saying, In time to come of Gil'e-ad, unto the land of your children might speak un-Cā'năan, to the children of Is'-to our children, saying, What ra-el, and brought them word

25 For the LORD hath made children of Isra-el; and the Jôr'dan a border between us children of Iş'ra-el blessed God, 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. and you, ye children of Reu'-and did not intend to go up Mt.5.24, Reconciliation (2).

34 And the children of Reu's 26 Therefore we said, Let us ben and the children of Gad now prepare to build us an al-called the altar Ed: for it tar, not for burnt offering, nor shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAPTER 23 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises,

12 and by threatenings. may not say to our children in about, that Josh'u-a waxed old Ge.15.15, Old Age.

2 And Josh'u-a called for all 28 Therefore said we, that it Is ra-el, and for their elders, Le.8.3, Congregation (2). shall be, when they should so and for their heads, and for Ex.3.16, Elders, Jud.21.16. say to us or to our generations their judges, and for their of-Ex.18.13, Judges.

offerings, nor for sacrifices; but unto all these nations because Ex.14.14, God of Battles. it is a witness between us and of you; for the LORD your God is he that hath fought for you.

ings, or for sacrifices, beside have cut off, even unto the

5 And the LORD your God, he

Nu.34.6, Great Sea, Eze. 47.10.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Nu.27.23, Charges. Nu.13.20, Courage (1 [2 S.10.12. De.17.19, Keep the Law, [1 Chr.22.12. De.31.26, Book of the Law. De.5.32, Straightforward-[ness. Ex.33.16, Separation (2). Jùd.2.2. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-

[tions (1). p.p.Ex.23.13: Ps.16.4: Je.5.7.

Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

Steadfastness (1), 1 S.12.21. p.p.De.10.20; 11.22,

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

De.7.24, Invincibility, [Song 6.10.

p.p.Jud.3.31; 15.15. See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. Mt.6.1. Take Heed. De.6.5, Love Enjoined.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Pr.14.14, Backsliding. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1).

Ge.24.3, Marriage (3), [Ezr.9.12.

p.p.Jud.2.3.

D.D.1 K.11.4. Ex.23.33, Snares, Ps.106.36.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises. 1 K.5.50, Gen. 1 Le.26.16, Threatenings. [1 S.12.25.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Le.26.15.Covenant-break-

See Idolatry (4), Ex.32.4. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

6 Be ye therefore very couryou, and ye shall perish quickly Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked ageous to keep and to do all from off the good land which he that is written in the book of hath given unto you, the law of Mō'ses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow She'chem, and called for the ch.20.7, Shechem (2) yourselves unto them:

your God, as ye have done unto for their officers; and they this day.

9 For the LORD hath driven God.

you, as he hath promised you. served other gods. 11 Take good heed therefore 3 And I took your father

the LORD your God. these that remain among you, 4 And I gave unto l'aac Ja'- Ge.25.26, Jacob. and shall make marriages with cob and E'sau: and I gave unto Ge.25.25, Esau. them, and go in unto them, and E'sau mount Se'īr, to possess it; p.p.Ge.36.8. they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that down into E'gypt. the LORD your God will no more 5 I sent Mo ses also and Aâr - Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. drive out any of these nations on, and I plagued E'gypt, action before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye 6 And I brought you out.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance the Lord beth L which the Lord your God hath unto the sea; and the E-gyp'given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am with chariots and horsemen un-Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). going the way of all the earth: to the Red sea. and ye know in all your hearts 7 And when they cried unto Ex.2.23, Crying to God. and in all your souls, that not the LORD, he put darkness be Ge.35.5, Divine Protecone thing hath failed of all the tween you and the £-gyp'tians. good things which the Lord and brought the sea upon them, your God spake concerning you; and covered them; and your Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. all are come to pass unto you, eyes have seen what I have Ex.4.21, Wonders. and not one thing hath failed done in E'gypt: and ye dwelt p.p.ch.5.6. thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to son. pass, that as all good things are 8 And I brought you into the come upon you, which the LORD land of the Am'ôr-ites, which Ge.10.16, Amorites. your God promised you; so shall dwelt on the other side Jôr'dan; the LORD bring upon you all and they fought with you: and evil things, until he have de-I gave them into your hand, Ex.14.14, God of Battles. stroyed you from off this good that ye might possess their ch.6.20, Conquests. land which the LORD your God land; and I destroyed them Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed 9 Then Bā'lāk the son of Zīp'- Nu.22.2, Balak, Jud.11.25. the covenant of the LORD your por, king of Mo'ab, arose and God, which he commanded you, warred against Is ra-el, and and have gone and served other sent and called Balaam the Nu.22.5, Balaam. gods, and bowed yourselves to son of Be or to curse you: them; then shall the anger of 10 But I would not hearken p.p.Pr.16.7. the LORD be kindled against unto Balaam; therefore he

CHAPTER 24

Joshua, assembling the tribes, 2 re-lates God's benefits: 14 he renews the covenant between God and them: his age and death. 33 Eleazar dies.

ND Josh'u-a gathered all Ex.17.9, Joshua. the tribes of Is'ra-el to Le.4.13, Congregation. yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the LORD heads, and for their judges, and Ex.3.16. Elders. Ex.18.13, Judges. presented themselves before

out from before you great nations and strong: but as for the people, Thus said unto all tions and strong: but as for the people, Thus saith the LORD you, no man hath been able to God of Isra-el, Your fathers stand before you unto this day. dwelt on the other side of the 10 One man of you shall chase flood in old time, even Terah, Ge.11.24, Terah, Ac.7.4. a thousand: for the LORD your the father of A'bra-ham, and p.p.Ge.31.53. God, he it is that fighteth for the father of Na'chôr: and they Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

unto yourselves, that ye love A'bra-ham from the other side See Divine Call (2). Ge. 12.1. of the flood, and led him De.8.2, Divine Leader. 12 Else if ye do in any wise throughout all the land of Car- Ps. 25.13, Seed of the Rightgo back, and cleave unto the naan, and multiplied his seed, Ge.33.5, Children (1), [Ps.113.9.

but Jā'cob and his children went

tians pursued after your fathers p.p.Ex.14.9.

in the wilderness a long sea-Nu.13.21, Wilderness of Zin.

from before you.

Ĩ î K.12.1.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Ge.12.10, Egypt.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ex.10.19, Red Sea. [tion (2).

Ge.19.17, Warnings, 1 S.12.15.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

blessed you still: so I deliv- 21 And the people said unto Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). ered you out of his hand. Josh'u-a, Nay; but we will Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1), 11 And ye went over Jôr dan, serve the LORD. Ge.32.10, Jordan. v.15, Wise Choice. and came unto Jer'i-cho: and 22 And Josh'u-a said unto the Nu.22.1. Jericho. the men of Jeri-cho fought people, Ye are witnesses against against you, the Am'ôr-ites, yourselves that ye have chosen and the Pěr'iz-zites, and the you the Lord, to serve him.

Cā'năan-ites, and the Hit'tites, And they said, We are witand the Gir'ga-shites, the Hi'nesses.

23 Now therefore put away, Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet be-are among you, and incline Ge.13.7, Perizzites. Ge.10.18, Canaanites. Nu.13.29, Hittites, Jud.3.5. Ge.10.16, Girgashites, Ne.9.8. ch.11.3, Jebusites. Ex.23.28. Hornets. Ex.34.34, Heathen Cast Out. fore you, which drave them out your heart unto the LORD God from before you, even the two of Is ra-el. Ge.10.16, Amorites, Am.2.9. kings of the Am'ôr-ites; but 24 And the people said unto not with thy sword, nor with Josh'u-a, The LORD our God p.p.Pa.44.3. will we serve, and his voice Ex.24.7, Covenant (3), [2 K.11.17. 13 And I have given you a will we obey. Ge.12.7. Promised Land. land for which ve did not la- 25 So Josh'u-a made a cove-Ge.11.4, Cities. bour, and cities which ye built nant with the people that day, p.p.De.6.11. not, and ye dwell in them; of and set them a statute and an Ex.15.26. Statutes. Oliveyards, 1 S.8.14. the vineyards and oliveyards ordinance in She'chem. ch.20.7, Shechem (2). which ye planted not do ye eat. 26 And Josh'u-a wrote these Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. De.10.12, Fear God, [1 Chr.16.30. 14 Now therefore fear the words in the book of the law De.31.26, Book of the Law. LORD, and serve him in sincer-of God, and took a great stone, See Pillars, Ge.28.18. Sincerity, 1 Co.5.8. ity and in truth: and put away and set it up there under an the gods which your fathers oak, that was by the sanctuary Ge.35.4, Oaks, Jud.6.11. Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away, [1 S.7.3. served on the other side of the lord.
flood, and in E'gypt; and serve 27 And Jösh'u-a said unto all Ex.23.25, Serve God, 11 Chr.28.9. | noou, and an ye the LORD. the LORD. the people, Behold, this stone Ex.12.14, Memorials 15 And if it seem evil unto shall be a witness unto us; for Mt.26.13. you to serve the LORD, choose it hath heard all the words of Ex.32.26, Choose, 1 K.18.21. you this day whom ye will the LORD which he spake unto serve; whether the gods which us: it shall be therefore a wit-De.30.15, Call to Decision [Ru.1.15. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. your fathers served that were ness unto you, lest ye deny on the other side of the flood, your God. or the gods of the Am'ôr-ites, 28 So Josh'u-à let the people in whose land ye dwell: but as depart, every man unto his in-Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritp.p.Jud.6.10. for me and my house, we will heritance. Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen. Wise Choice, Ru.1.16. serve the LORD. 29 ¶And it came to pass after 16 And the people answered these things, that Josh'u-à the Ex.17.9, Joshua. and said, God forbid that we son of Nun, the servant of the Nu.23.10, Death of Rightshould forsake the LORD, to LORD, died, being an hundred Ge.5.4, Longevity (2) serve other gods; and ten years old.

17 For the LORD our God, he is that brought us up and the border of his inheritance land. 18.4.1 lb. 11.15. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. De.8.2. Divine Leader. our fathers out of the land in Tim'nath-se'rah, which is in of E'gypt, from the house of mount E'phra-im, on the north ch.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. bondage, and which did those side of the hill of Gā'āsh.

Ex.4.21, Wonders. great signs in our sight, and 31 And Ig'ra-el served the p.p.Jud.2.7.

De.6.24, Preservation, 2S.8.6. preserved us in all the way LORD all the days of Jösh'wherein we went, and among u-a, and all the days of the all the people through whom elders that overlived Josh'u-a, Ex.3.16, Elders. we passed: and which had known all the 18 And the LORD drave out works of the LORD, that he had See Wonders, Ex.4.21. Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. from before us all the peo-done for Igra-el. ple, even the Am'ôr-ites which 32 T And the bones of Jo'- Ge.30.24, Joseph, 1 Chr.5.1. Ge.10.16, Amorites. dwelt in the land: therefore seph, which the children of Is'will we also serve the LORD; ra-el brought up out of E'gypt, Ex.24.7, Covenant (3). for he is our God.

19 And Jösh'u-a said unto the parcel of ground which Jā'cob Ge.12.6. Shechem (1).

people, Ye cannot serve the bought of the sons of Hā'mor Ge.33.19, Hamor, Jud.9.28. Mt.12.30, No Neutrality. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. LORD: for he is an holy God; the father of She'chem for an Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. he is a jealous God; he will hundred pieces of silver: and Ge.20.16, Silver (1). [1 K.14.22 not forgive your transgressions it became the inheritance of nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, him in a hill that pertained to 2Chr.15.2, Foreaking God (1).

hath done you good.

and consume you, after that he Phin'e-has his son, which was Ex.6.25, Phinehas.

given him in mount E'phra-im. ch.17.15, Mt. Ephraim.

BOOK OF JUDGES

B.C.1425 (?)

p.p.Jos.24.29. Ex.17.9, Joshua. Ex.19.8, Theocracy. Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God, ch.20.27 Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. See Urim and Thummim, [Ex.28.30. p.p.Ge.49.8.

De.33.7, Tribe of Judah, [2 S.2.10. Nu.1.22, Tribe of Simeon.

Ex.17.12. Co-operation.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Ge.13.7. Perizzites.

Ge.10.18. Canaanites.

Mutilation, ch.16.21.

Table (1), 2 S.9.7. Retribution (2), ch.9.24. Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

Jos.6.20, Conquests, ch.3.30.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

p.p.Jos. 10.36.

Ge.13.18, Hebron.

p.p.Jos.15.15.

CHAPTER 1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4
Adoni-bezek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem 10 and Hebron taken. 21, Zi Some Canaanites yet left.

OW after the death of Jösh'u-a it came to pass, Kē'năz, Cā'leb's younger broth-

that the children of Is ra-el er, took it: and he gave him asked the LORD, saying, Who Ach'sah his daughter to wife. shall go up for us against the Ca'năan-ites first, to fight she came to him, that she

livered the land into his hand. said unto her, What wilt thou? 3 And Jū'dah said unto Sīm'e- 15 And she said unto him, on his brother, Come up with Give me a blessing: for thou me into my lot, that we may hast given me a south land;

4 And Ju'dah went up; and Ken'îte, Mo'ses' father in law, Kenites, ch.4.11. the LORD delivered the Ca-went up out of the city of palm p.p.De.34.3. năan-ites and the Per îz-zites in-trees with the children of Juto their hand: and they slew of dah into the wilderness of Jū'them in Be'zek ten thousand dah, which listh in the south of p.p.Nu.10.32. men

Canaanites and the Perizzites, the Canaanites that inhabited Ge. 10.18, Canaanites.
6 But A-do'ni-be'zek fled; and Ze'phath, and utterly destroyed Nu. 21.3, Destruction (3). caught him, and cut off his was called Hôr mah. Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), ch.9.49. thumbs and his great toes. Ā-dō'nī-bē'zĕk said, the coast thereof, and Ās'ke-lŏn Askelon, ch.14.19.

Threescore and ten kings, hav-with the coast thereof, and Ek'-Jos. 13.3, Ekron. ing their thumbs and their ron with the coast thereof. great toes cut off, gathered their 19 And the LORD was with Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. meat under my table: as I have Jū'dah; and he drave out the Ex.14.14, God of Battles. done, so God hath requited me. inhabitants of the mountain; sa-lem, and there he died.

8 ¶ Now the children of Jū' they had chariots of iron.
dah had fought against Jê-ru' 20 And they gave Hē'bron unsā-lēm, and had taken it, and to Cā'leb, as Mō'ses said: and smitten it with the edge of the he expelled thence the three sword, and set the city on fire.

the south, and in the valley. the Ca'naan-ites that dwelt in day. He'bron: (now the name of He'-| 22 ¶ And the house of Jo'-|Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim, bron before was Kir'jath-är'- seph, they also went up against

and A-hī'man, and Tăl'māi. 11 And from thence he went 23 And the house of Jo'seph p.p.Jos.2.1. against the inhabitants of De'-sent to descry Beth'-el. (Now bir: and the name of De'bir be-the name of the city before was fore was Kir jath-se pher:

12 And Caleb said, He that p.p.Jos.15.16.

against them? moved him to ask of her fa-2 And the LORD said, Jū'dah ther a field: and she lighted Ge.30.20, Dowry. shall go up: behold, I have de-from off her ass; and Caleb

fight against the Cā'năan-ītes; give me also springs of water. and I likewise will go with thee And Cā'leb gave her the upper Nu.13.6, Caleb, 1 Chr.4.15.

into thy lot. So Sim'e-on went springs and the nether springs. Ge.24.36, Parental Gifts. with him. A'răd; and they went and dwelt

5 And they found A-dō'nī-bē'- among the people.
zĕk in Bē'zĕk: and they fought 17 And Jū'dah went with Sīm'against him, and they slew the e-on his brother, and they slew

they pursued after him, and it. And the name of the city 18 Also Jū'dah took Gā'zā with Ge.10.19, Gaza.

And they brought him to Je-ru'- but could not drive out the in-p.p.Jos.17.16. habitants of the valley, because

sons of A'nak.

9 And afterward the children 21 ¶And the children of Bĕn'of Jū'dah went down to fight ja-min did not drive out the against the Cā'năan-ites, that Jēb'u-sites that inhabited Jē-dwelt in the mountain, and in ru'sā-lēm; but the Jēb'u-sites Jos.11.3, Jebusites, ch.3.5. dwell with the children of Ben'-10 And Jū'dah went against ja-min in Jê-ru'sâ-lem unto this Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

ba:) and they slew Shē'shāi, Beth'-el: and the LORD was Ge.28.19, Beth-el, ch.4.5. with them.

Lŭz.)

Nu.14.45, Hormah, 1 S.30.30.

Ex.14.7, Chariots(1),ch.4.13.

Nu.13.28. Anakim.

[ch.2.14.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Digitized by Google

e.42.9. Spies. ch.18.2. 24 And the spies saw a man prevailed, so that they became Jos. 6.20, Conquests. come forth out of the city, and tributaries. they said unto him, Shew us, 36 And the coast of the Am'-Ge.10.16, Amorites. .p.Jos.2.12 we pray thee, the entrance in-or-ites was from the going up to the city, and we will shew to A-krab bim, from the rock, thee mercy. and upward. 25 And when he shewed them CHAPTER 2 the entrance into the city, they An angel sent to rebuke the people at B.C.1425 (?) Bochim. 10 Wickedness of the new generation after Joshua: 20 their smote the city with the edge of os.6.20, Conquests. the sword; but they let go the punishment. man and all his family. 26 And the man went into the land of the Hit'tites, and built A ND an angel of the Lord Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, land of the Hit'tites, and built A came up from Gil'găl to ch.6.11. iu.13.29. Hittites. a city, and called the name Bo'chim, and said, I made you thereof Luz: which is the name to go up out of E'gypt, and have thereof unto this day.

brought you unto the land De.8.2, Divine Leader.

27 ¶ Neither did Mā-năs'seh which I sware unto your fa-Ge.12.7, Promised Land. thereof unto this day. ic.41.51, Manasseh (a). drive out the inhabitants of thers; and I said, I will never Ge.17.2, Covenant (2), [2 S.7.12. Běth-shē'an and her towns, break my covenant with you. nor Ta'a-nach and her towns, 2 And ye shall make no league Ex.33.16, Separation (2), nor the inhabitants of Dôr and with the inhabitants of this los.12.21. Tannach. See Iconoclasm(2), Ex.32.20. her towns, nor the inhabitants land; ye shall throw down their Nu.33.55, Evil Associaof Ib'le am and her towns, nor altars: but ye have not obeyed [tions (2). the inhabitants of Mē-gid'do my voice: why have ye done De.11,28, Disobedience (1). and her towns: but the Ca'-this? Sc. 10.18. Canaanites. năan-îtes would dwell in that 3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before p.p.Jos.23.13. 28 And it came to pass, when you; but they shall be as Is ra-el was strong, that they thorns in your sides, and their 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. put the Ca'năan-ites to tribute, gods shall be a snare unto you. Ex.23.33, Snares. Ge.3.11. Disobedience (2). and did not utterly drive them 4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake out 29 Neither did E'phră-im drive these words unto all the chil-Nu.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim. out the Canaan-ites that dwelt dren of Isra-el, that the people Nu.14.39, Remorse. in Ge'zer; but the Ca'naan-ites lifted up their voice, and wept. Ge.27.34. Weeping (2). dwelt in Ge'zer among them. 5 And they called the name Tribe of Zebulun, ch.4.6. 30 Neither did Zeb'u-lun drive of that place Bo'chim: and they out the inhabitants of Kit'ron, sacrificed there unto the Lord. Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1), [1 S.1.21. p.p.Jos.23.13. nor the inhabitants of Nā'ha- 6 ¶And when Josh'u-à had let lol; but the Ca'naan-ites dwelt the people go, the children of among them, and became trib- is ra-el went every man unto utaries. his inheritance to possess the Nu.36.2, Inheritance, Ru.4.6. Ge.30.13, Asher, ch.5.17. 31 Neither did Ash'er drive land. out the inhabitants of Acchō, 7 And the people served the 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. nor the inhabitants of Zi'dŏn, LORD all the days of Jŏsh'u-a, Ge.10.19, Sidon, ch.18.28. nor of Ah'lab, nor of Ach'zib, and all the days of the elders Ex.3.16, Elders. nor of Hěl'bah, nor of A'phik, that outlived Josh'u-a, who had nor of Re'hob: seen all the great works of the See Wonders, Ex.4.21. 32 But the Ash'er-ites dwelt Lord, that he did for Is'ra-el. among the Ca'naan-ites, the in- 8 And Josh'u-a the son of Nun, Ex.17.9, Joshua, 1 K.16.34. habitants of the land: for they the servant of the LORD, died, Nu. 23.10, Death of Rightleous. did not drive them out. being an hundred and ten years Ge.15.15, Old Age. Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali, 33 Neither did Naph'ta-li drive old. [ch.4.6.] out the inhabitants of Beth- 9 And they buried him in the De.10.6, Burials. she'mesh, nor the inhabitants border of his inheritance in of Beth-a'nath; but he dwelt Tim'nath-he'res, in the mount among the Cā'năan-ītes, the in- of E'phrā-īm, on the north side Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim, [ch.4.5. habitants of the land: never- of the hill Gā'āsh. theless the inhabitants of 10 And also all that genera-Běth-shē'mesh and of Běth-tion were gathered unto their 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. a'nath became tributaries unto fathers: and there arose anthem.

other generation after them, De.32.5, Evil Generation.

34 And the Am'ôr-ites forced which knew not the LORD, nor Ignorance of God, Je.4.22. Ge.10.16, Amorites. the children of Dan into the yet the works which he had mountain: for they would not done for Is ra-el. suffer them to come down to 11 NAnd the children of Is'- Evildoers (2), ch.3.7. Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

Jos. 10.12, Aijalon, 1 S.14.31. dwell in mount He'res in Aij'a- 12 And they forsook the Lord 2Chr. 15.2, Forsaking God (1).

lon, and in Shā-al'bim: yet the God of their fathers, which hand of the house of Jo'seph brought them out of the land of De.8.2 Divine Leader.

35 But the Am'ôr-ites would Lord, and served Bā'al-im:

ra-el did evil in the sight of the In God's Sight, ch.4.1.

Nu.22.41, Baal, ch.8.33.

the valley:

Ex.32.1. Apostates.

Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). Nu.14.11. Provoking God.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Ashtaroth (2), ch.10.6. Ex.4.14, God's Anger,
[2 S.24.1.

Le.26.17, Reprobation.

ch.16.20. Wicked Forsaken. p.p.ch.4.2: Is.50.1.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness, [ch.16.17.

Ex.7.5. Divine Hand (2).

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. De.28.67, Sin's Misery, [1 S.28.15.

ch.3.9, Judges of Israel. Deliverers, ch.3.9.

Spir. Adultery, ch.8.27. Ex.32.1. Apostates, Ne.9.26. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Ps.119.176, Wanderers.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1),

Ex.14.30. Deliverance (1).

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2).

Pr.14.14, Backsliding. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

De.1.43, Self-will.

Ex.32.9. Stubbornness (2). 2 K.22.13. God's Wrath.

Le.26.15, Covenant-break-

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken.

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests. Ps.17.3, Life Tested. E'gypt, and followed other gods, 23 Therefore the LORD left of the gods of the people that those nations, without driving

ger. 13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Ba'al and Ash'ta- Nations left to prove Israel: 5 by B.C.1406 (?) rŏth.

14 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Iş'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hands

of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands N Which the LORD left, to so that they could not any many of Is'ra-el as had not

mies. 15 Whithersoever they went of the children of Is'ra-el might out, the hand of the LORD was know, to teach them war, at the against them for evil, as the least such as before knew noth-

LORD had said, and as the LORD ing thereof; had sworn unto them: and they 3 Namely, five lords of the were greatly distressed.

those that spoiled them.

they went a whoring after other ra-el by them, to know whether gods, and bowed themselves un-they would hearken unto the See Hearken, De.4.1. out of the way which their fa- which he commanded their fathers walked in, obeying the thers by the hand of Mo'ses.

was with the judge, and deliv-ered them out of the hand of 6 And they took their daugh-

the judge: for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. It their daughters to their sons, Ex. 32.1, Apostates.

7 And the children of Is'raphressed them and vexed them. el did evil in the sight of the ch.2.11, Evildoers (2), ch.4.1.

returned, and corrupted them- and the groves. selves more than their fathers, 8 Therefore the anger of the Ex.4.14, God's Anger. in following other gods to serve LORD was hot against Is'ra-el, them, and to bow down unto and he sold them into the hand ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. them; they ceased not from of Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im king their own doings, nor from of Mes-o-po-ta'mi-a: and the their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the shan-rish-a-thā'im eight years. LORD was hot against Is ra-el; 9 And when the children of and he said, Because that this Is ra-el cried unto the LORD, the Ex.2.23, Crying to God people hath transgressed my LORD raised up a deliverer to covenant which I commanded the children of Isra-el, who dech. 2.16, Deliverers, v.31. their fathers, and have not livered them, even Oth'nī-el the Judges of Israel, v hearkened unto my voice; son of Kē'nāz, Cā'leb's younger Jos. 15.17, Othniel. hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth brother. drive out any from before them 10 And the Spirit of the Lord Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). of the nations which Josh'u-a came upon him, and he judged left when he died:

prove Igra-el, whether they will shan-rish-a-thaim king of Meskeep the way of the LORD to o-po-ta'mi-a into his hand; and walk therein, as their fathers his hand prevailed against did keep it, or not.

were round about them, and them out hastily; neither debowed themselves unto them, livered he them into the hand and provoked the LORD to an- of Josh'u-a.

CHAPTER 3

communion with whom the Israelites commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivers Israel from Chushan-rish-athaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philistines.

of their enemies round about, prove Is ra-el by them, even as Ps.17.3, Life Tested. longer stand before their ene-known all the wars of Ca'naan; 2 Only that the generations

Phi-lis'tines, and all the Ca'- Ge.21.32, Philistines. 16 Nevertheless the LORD năan-îtes, and the Si-do'ni-ans, Ge.10.18, Canaanites. raised up judges, which delivand the Hi'vites that dwelt in Ge.10.17, Hivites. ered them out of the hand of mount Leb'a-non, from mount De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon Bā'al-hēr'mon unto the enter-

17 And yet they would not ing in of Hā'math. hearken unto their judges, but 4 And they were to prove Is'to them: they turned quickly commandments of the LORD, De.6.6, Commandments. commandments of the LORD; 5 T And the children of Ig- See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16.

but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised ites, Hit'tites, and Am'ôr-ites, Nu.13.29 Hittites, 1 K.10.29 them up judges, then the LORD and Për'iz-zites, and Hi'vites, Ge.13.7, Perizites, Ex. 9.1.

Jeb'u-sites:

Jeb'u-sites:

19 And it came to pass, when LORD, and forgat the LORD De.4.9. Forgetfulness. the judge was dead, that they their God, and served Bā'al-īm Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

children of Is'ra-el served Chū'-

Is ra-el, and went out to war: 22 That through them I may and the LORD delivered Chu-Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Chū'shan-rish-a-thā'im.

igitized by

1 K.5.14.

their enemies all the days of ters to be their wives, and gave Ge.24.3, Marriage (3).

ì **K.12.**32.

Jos.11.23. Peace (9). Ex.16.35, Forty Years

ch.2.11, Evildoers (2). ch.2.11, In God's Sight. De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment, 1 K.11.14.

Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2), [Ps.2.2 Jos.7.4, Defeats, 1 S.4.2. Nu.22.1, Jericho. p.p.De.34.3.

See Bondage of Israel. Ex.1.11 Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled, ch.6.2.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. v.9, Judges of Israel, v.31. ch.2.16, Deliverers. Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen I talities

Ge.24.53. Presenta.

De.11.30, Gibral, 1 S.10.8. Ge.3.1, Craftiness.

Assassination, 2 S.3.27.

Porches, 1 K.6.3.

11 And the land had rest forty said. Surely he covereth his years. And Oth'ni-el the son feet in his summer chamber. [Ps.95.10. of Ke naz died.

cause they had done evil in the down dead on the earth. sight of the LORD. 13 And he gathered unto him they tarried, and passed be-

the children of Am'mon and youd the quarries, and escaped Am'a-lek, and went and smote unto Se'i-rath. Is ra-el, and possessed the city 27 And it came to pass, when of palm trees.

15 But when the children of from the mount, and he before Is'ra-el cried unto the LORD, them. the LORD raised them up a de- 28 And he said unto them, liverer, E'hud the son of Gera, Follow after me: for the LORD Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Is ra-el sent a present unto Eg-And they went down after him, lon the king of Mo'ab. 16 But E'hud made him a toward Mo'ab, and suffered not Nu.26.3, Moab.

dagger which had two edges, a man to pass over. of a cubit length; and he did 29 And they slew of Mo'ab at gird it under his raiment upon that time about ten thousand his right thigh.

ent unto Eg'lön king of Mö'ab: a man.

18 And when he had made an And the land had rest four-Jos.11.23, Peace (9). end to offer the present, he sent score years.

away the people that bare the 31 ¶And after him was Sham' v.9, Judges of Israel, ch.4.5.

were by Gil'găl, and said, I he also delivered is ra-el. have a secret errand unto

20 And E'hud came unto him; A ND the children of Igra-el and he was sitting in a sum- A again did evil in the sight ch.2.11, Evildoers (2), ch.6.1.

Ge.3.4, Deception (2), himself alone. And E'hūd said, dead.
[2 S.13.6.] I have a message from God un2 And the LORD sold them in1 Aha hand of Jahin king of to thee. And he arose out of to the hand of Jābin king of his seat.

21 And E'had put forth his zor; the captain of whose host Nu.31.48, Captains, 1 S.14.50. left hand, and took the dag was Sis'e-ra, which dwelt in ger from his right thigh, and Ha-ro'sheth of the Gen'tiles. thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in cried unto the LORD: for he closed upon the blade, so that iron; and twenty years he

through the porch, and shut judged Is ra-el at that time.

him, and locked them. 24 When he was gone out, his Rā'mah and Bēth'—el in mount Ge.22.19, Beth-el, 1 S.7.16. servants came; and when they E'phrā-Im: and the children of Jos. 17.15. Mt. Ephraim. [ch.7.2] saw that, behold, the doors of Is ra-el came up to her for judg-ch.3.9, Judges of Israel, the parlour were locked, they ment.

25 And they tarried till they 12 ¶ And the children of Ig-were ashamed: and, behold, he ra-el did evil again in the sight opened not the doors of the of the LORD; and the LORD parlour; therefore they took a strengthened Eg'lon the king key, and opened them: and, of Moab against Is ra-el, be-behold, their lord was fallen

26 And E'hud escaped while

he was come, that he blew a 14 So the children of Isra-el trumpet in the mountain of Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), (ch.6.34. served Eg'lön the king of Mő- E'phrä-im, and the children of ab eighteen years.

[ch.0]

[ch.0

a Ben'ja-mite, a man left-hand- hath delivered your enemies Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. ed: and by him the children of the Mo'ab-ites into your hand. and took the fords of Jôr'dan p.p.Jos.2.7.

men, all lusty, and all men of 17 And he brought the pres-valour; and there escaped not

and Eg'lon was a very fat 30 So Mo'ab was subdued that day under the hand of Is'ra-el. Jos. 6.20, Conquests, ch. 4.16.

present.

gär the son of A'näth, which Shamgar, ch.5.6.

19 But he himself turned slew of the PhI-lis'tines six hun-Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.10.7.

again from the quarries that dred men with an ox goad: and Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-

CHAPTER 4 thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

Deborah and Barak deliver Israel B.C.1316 (?) from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Jael killeth Sisera. 23 Jabin subdued.

mer parlour, which he had for of the LORD, when E'hud was ch.2.11, In God's Sight,

Cā'năan, that reigned in Hā'-

3 And the children of Is ra-el Ex. 2.23, Crying to God,

after the blade; and the fat had nine hundred chariots of Ex.14.7, Charlots (1). he could not draw the dagger mightily oppressed the chil- Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). out of his belly; and the dirt dren of Is ra-el.

came out.

4 ¶And D&b'o-rah, a prophetEx.15.20, Prophetesses,
[2 K.22.14.
through the porch, and shut judged Is'ra-el at that time.

Ex.35.25, Women's Work.

the doors of the parlour upon 5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deb'o-rah between

ch.2.16, Deliverers, ch.9.17

ch.6.7.

Sisera is discomfited. Barak, ch.5.1. Jos. 20.7, Kedesh, 2 K.15.29, Mt. Tabor, v.14. Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali, [ch.6.35. ch.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun, [ch.6.35. Kishon, ch.5.21. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). Le.26.36. Faint-hearted. See Courage (2), Jos. 14.12. v.2, Sisera. ch.1.16, Kenites, 1 Chr.2.55. p.p.Nu.10.29. Jos.20.7. Kedesh.

Ex.14.7, Chariots(1), 1 S.13.5.

v.7. Kishon. v.4, Deborah, ch.5.1. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. p.p.Is.52.12.

v.6, Mt. Tabor, ch.8.18.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. v.2, Sisera, v.22.

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

6 And she sent and called 17 Howbeit Sis'e-ra fled away Bā'rāk the son of Ā-bin'o-ām on his feet to the tent of Jā'el

of the children of Zeb'u-lun? me; fear not. And when he ch.16.19. Treachery. 7 And I will draw unto thee had turned in unto her into the to the river Kī'shon Sīs'e-ra, tent, she covered him with a the captain of Jā'bin's army, mantle.

with his chariots and his mul- 19 And he said unto her, Give titude; and I will deliver him me, I pray thee, a little water to into thine hand.

will go: but if thou wilt not go ered him. with me, then I will not go. 9 And she said, I will surely Stand in the door of the tent,

Bā'rāk to Kē'desh. 10 And Bā'rāk called Zeb'u-and went softly unto him, lun and Naph'ta-li to Ke'desh; and smote the nail into his and he went up with ten thou-temples, and fastened it into See Assassination, ch. 3.21.

sand men at his feet: and Deb'- the ground: for he was fast o-rah went up with him. 11 Now He'ber the Ken'îte, 22 And, behold, as Ba'rak purwhich was of the children of sued Sis'e-ra, Ja'el came out to Ho'bab the father in law of Mo'- meet him, and said unto him,

im, which is by Kë'desh. 12 And they shewed Sis'e-ra the nail was in his temples.
that Bā'rāk the son of Ā-bīn'oăm was gone up to mount Tā'bôr.
day Jā'bin the king of Cā'nāan De.7.24, Inviscibility.

13 And Sis'era gathered together all his chariots, even
nine hundred chariots of iron, dren of Is'ra-el prospered, and and all the people that were prevailed against Ja'bin the with him, from Ha-ro'sheth of king of Ca'naan, until they had

Kī'shŏn. 14 And Děb'o-rah said unto Bā'rāk, Up; for this is the day Deborah and Barak's song of thanks- B.C.12% (?). in which the LORD hath deliv- giving. ered Sis'e-ra into thine hand: is THEN sang Deb'o-rah and Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory, not the LORD gone out before Barak the son of A-bin'o-ch 4.4 Deborah [Re.14.3.

thousand men after him. 15 And the LORD discomfited people willingly offered them- Willingness, ch.8.25 Sis'e-rå, and all his chariots, selves.
and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Ba'rāk; so O ye princes; I, even I, will Nu.1.16, Princes.

that Sis'e-ra lighted down off sing unto the LORD; I will sing his chariot, and fled away on praise to the LORD God of Ishis feet.

the chariots, and after the host, out of Se'ir, when thou marchunto Hā-rō'sheth of the Gen'- edst out of the field of E'dom, Jos. 6.20, Conquests, ch. 8.28, tiles; and all the host of Sis'e-ra|the earth trembled, and the 1 Chr. 29.12, God's Power. fell upon the edge of the sword; heavens dropped, the clouds

out of Kē'desh-nāph'ta-lī, and the wife of Hē'bēr the Kěn'īte: said unto him, Hath not the for there was peace between Lord God of Iş'ra-el command-Jā'bin the king of Hā'zôr and the ed, saying, Go and draw to-house of Hē'bēr the Kěn'īte. ward mount Tā'bôr, and take 18 And Jā'el went out to meet

with thee ten thousand men of Sis'e-ra, and said unto him, the children of Naph ta-li and Turn in, my lord, turn in to

drink; for I am thirsty. And Ex.17.3, Thirst. 8 And Bā'rāk said unto her, If she opened a bottle of milk, Ge.21.14 Bottles, 1 S.1.24. thou wilt go with me, then I and gave him drink, and cov-Ge.18.8, Milk, Pr.30.33. 20 Again he said unto her. go with thee: notwithstanding and it shall be, when any man the journey that thou takest doth come and enquire of thee,

shall not be for thine honour; and say, Is there any man here? for the LORD shall sell Sis'e-ra that thou shalt say, No. into the hand of a woman. And 21 Then Ja'el Hē'bēr's wife

Děb'o-rah arose, and went with took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, Hammers, 1 K.6.7.

asleep and weary. So he died. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

ses, had severed himself from Come, and I will shew thee the the Kenîtes, and pitched his man whom thou seekest. And tent unto the plain of Zā-a-nā'- when he came into her tent, behold, Sis'e-ra lay dead, and v.2, Sisera, ch.5.20.

the Gen'tiles unto the river of destroyed Ja'bin king of Ca'- Jos. 6.20, Conquests. năan.

CHAPTER 5

thee? So Barak went down am on that day, saying,

ch.4.4, Deborah.
ch.4.6, Barak, He.11.32.
from mount Tabor, and ten 2 Praise ye the LORD for the Ps.9.11, Praise God. avenging of Is'ra-el, when the

ra-el.

16 But Bā'rāk pursued after 4 LORD, when thou wentest p.p.De.33.2. and there was not a man left. also dropped water.

See Deception, Ge. 12.13.

Consecration(2),2Chr.17.16.

5 The mountains melted from their lives unto the death in Ge.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2). p.p.De.4.11. before the LORD, even that Si² the high places of the field.

nāi from before the LORD God

19 The kings came and fought, 1 Chr.29.11. God's Majesty. then fought the kings of Ca'of lara-el. 6 In the days of Sham'gar the naan in Ta'a-nach by the waters Jos. 12.21, Taanach, 1 K.4.12. ch.3.31, Shamgar. son of A'nath, in the days of of Me-gid'do; they took no gain p.p.v.30. Jā'el, the highways were un-of money. Is.1.8. Desolation (1). Travellers, 2 S.12.4. occupied, and the travellers 20 They fought from heaven; walked through byways. the stars in their courses fought Ge.1.16. Stars. Jb.38.7. 7 The inhabitants of the vil- against Sis'e-ra. ch.4.2, Sisera, 1 S.12.9. lages ceased they ceased in Is'- 21 The river of Ki'shon swent ra-el, until that I Deb'o-rah them away, that ancient rivch.4.4. Deborah. arose, that I arose a mother in er, the river Ki'shon. O my ch.4.7, Kishon, 1 K.18.40. Ex.35.25, Women's Work [1 S.2.19. ls ra-el. soul, thou hast trodden down 8 They chose new gods; then strength.
was war in the gates: was there 22 Then were the horsehoofs See Victories, Ge.14.15. Ex.32.1, Apostates. a shield or spear seen among broken by the means of the forty thousand in Ig'ra-el? pransings, the pransings of 9 My heart is toward the gov-their mighty ones. ernors of Iş'ra-el, that offered 23 Curse ye Meroz, said the Ge.3.17, Divine Curse, Ide.11.3.

themselves willingly among the langel of the LORD, curse ye Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath, bittarily the inhabitants there. v.2. Willingness. Ps.9.11, Praise God. people. Bless ve the LORD. bitterly the inhabitants there-[2 S.24.16. 10 Speak, ye that ride on of; because they came not to Nu.32.6, Indifference (2) white asses, ye that sit in judg-the help of the LORD, to the nent, and walk by the way.

| 10 Speak, ye that ride on of; because they came not to Nu.32.6, Indifference (2) white asses, ye that sit in judg-the help of the LORD against the Neglect of Duty, ch.21.8. 2 Chr.24.5. Ge.22.3, Asses, ch.10.4. R.V. sit on rich carpets, 11 They that are delivered mighty. from the noise of archers in 24 Blessed above women shall Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). the places of drawing water, Ja'el the wife of He'ber the Ge.21.30, Wells. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). there shall they rehearse the Ken ite be, blessed shall she be p.p.Lu.1.28. righteous acts of the LORD, even above women in the tent. Esr.9.15, God's Righteousthe righteous acts toward the 25 He asked water, and she inhabitants of his villages in gave him milk; she brought Igra-el: then shall the people forth butter in a lordly dish. Ge.18.8, Butter, 2 S.17.29. of the LORD go down to the 26 She put her hand to the gates. Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Is.26.19. Awake. 12 Awake, awake, Deb'o-rah: workmen's hammer; and with ch.4.21, Hammers. awake, awake, utter a song: the hammer she smote Sis'e-ra, arise, Ba'rak, and lead thy capshe smote off his head, when tivity captive, thou son of A-bin'o-am. Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory. 13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: he bowed, he fell; where he the Lord made me have dominion over the lowed, there he fell down dead. Ps.37.36, Death of the lowed there he fell down dead. Ge.25.23, Supremacy. Ge.45.8. God Exalts. Wicke Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. ion over the mighty. 28 The mother of Sis'e-ra look-p.p.Pr.7.6. Ge.41.52, Ephraim. 14 Out of E'phra-im was there ed out at a window, and cried Windows, 2 S.6.16. Ge.36.12, Amalek. a root of them against Am'a-lek; through the lattice, Why is his Ge.37.14. Parental Soliciafter thee, Ben ja-min, among chariot so long in coming? thy people; out of Ma chir came why tarry the wheels of his Ge.21.16, Maternal Love. down governors, and out of Zeb'- chariots? u-lun they that handle the pen | 29 Her wise ladies answered of the writer. her, yea, she returned answer 15 And the princes of Is'sa- to herself, Nu.1.16, Princes, 1 K.4.2. char were with Deb'o-rah; even 30 Have they not sped? have p.p.Ex.15.9. Ge.30.18, Issachar. Is'sa-char, and also Ba'rak: he they not divided the prey; to ch.4.6, Barak. was sent on foot into the valley. every man a damsel or two; to For the divisions of Reuben Sisera a prey of divers colthere were great thoughts of ours, a prey of divers colours heart. Ps.48.9, Wise Thoughts. See Neglect of Duty, v.23. 16 Why abodest thou among ours of needlework on both Nu.32.16, Sheepfolds, [Ps.78.70. the sheepfolds, to hear the sides, meet for the necks of bleatings of the flocks? For them that take the spoil? R.V. at the watercourses [of Reuben See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart, perish, O Lord: but let them 17 Gil'e ad abode beyond Jôr'- that love him be as the sun Ps.18.1, Love to God.

17 Gil'e ad abode beyond Jôr'- that love him be as the sun Ps.18.1, Love to God.

18 Spir. Light, Is.60.3. Ge.34.28, Spoil, 1 S.14.32. the divisions of Reuben there 31 So let all thine enemies Ex.15.6, God's Enemies,

CHAPTER 6

Ge.30.13. Asher, 2 Chr.30.11. in ships? Ash'er continued on might. And the land had rest Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

the sea shore, and abode in his forty years.

Jos.14.12, Courage (2), 18 Zeb'u-lün and Năph'ta-li The Israelites, for their sin, oppress. B.C.1256 (7) and by Midian: 7 a prophet rebuless.

breaches.

ch.2.11.Evildoers(2).ch.10.6. ch.2.11, In God's Sight, ch.10.6. ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. Ge.25.2, Midian, ch.7.8.

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled, [1 S.17.11. De.1.17, Fear of Man. Dens. Jb.37.8.

Ge.19.30, Caves, 1 S.13.6. Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

Ge.37.28, Midianites. Ge.36.12, Amalek. Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

ch.9.25, Robbery.

Ge.10.19, Gaza. Le.26.16, Adversity. See Want, De.28.48.

Le.11.22, Grasshoppers, Ec.12.5.

Ge.12.16, Camels, 1 S.30.17.

v.15, Poverty (2). See Humiliation (

Ex.2.23, Crying to God, [1 S.7.9.

Ge.37.28, Midianites, ch.7.1. I-an-Ites. Nu. 16.28, God's Messengers. Prophets (4), 1 S.2.27.

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

See God's People, Ex.19.5. De.4.28. Idolatry (3). Ge.10.16, Amorites.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, [ch.13.3.

Ge.35.4, Oaks, 2 S.18.9.

Gideon, v.27. Threshing, Ru.3.2. Ex.9.32, Wheat (1), 1 K.5.11. De.15.14, Winepress, [2 K.6.27.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

them. 11 An angel sends Gideon thee, thou mighty man of val-to deliver them. 17 Gideon's pres-our. out.

LORD: and the LORD delivered fallen us? and where be all his seven years.

children of Is'ra-el made them hands of the Mid'i-an-ites. the dens which are in the 14 And the LORD looked upon mountains, and caves, and him, and said, Go in this thy

strong holds. 3 And so it was, when Is ra-el ra-el from the hand of the Midihad sown, that the Midi-an-ites an-ites: have not I sent thee? came up, and the Am'a-lek-ites, 15 And he said unto him, Oh

4 And they encamped against am the least in my father's Ge.32.10, Humility (3). them, and destroyed the in-house. crease of the earth, till thou 16 And the LORD said unto come unto Gā'za, and left no him, Surely I will be with thee, Ge. 28.15, Divine Presence. sustenance for Iş'ra-el, neither and thou shalt smite the Mid'i-See Invincibility. De.7.24. sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their 17 And he said unto him, If cattle and their tents, and they now I have found grace in thy Ge.15.8, Doubters, Mt.11.3. came as grasshoppers for multi-sight, then shew me a sign that See Sign-seekers, Mt.12.38. tude; for both they and their thou talkest with me.

i-an-ites; and the children of come again. (Ex.32.20. Is ra-el cried unto the LORD.

the children of Igra-el cried un-leavened cakes of an ephah of Ex.16.36, Ephah, Ru.2.17. to the LORD because of the Mid'-flour: the flesh he put in a Ex.29.2, Flour, 1 S.28.24.

et unto the children of Isra-el, him under the oak, and pre-which said unto them, Thus sented it. saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, 20 And the angel of God said I brought you up from E'gypt, unto him, Take the flesh and and brought you forth out of the unleavened cakes, and lay p.p.ch.13.19.

oppressed you, and drave them that was in his hand, and out from before you, and gave touched the flesh and the unyou their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am up fire out of the rock, and con-Le.9.24, Answers by Fire. the LORD your God; fear not sumed the flesh and the unleavthe gods of the Am'ôr-ites, in ened cakes. Then the angel of whose land ye dwell: but ye the LORD departed out of his have not obeyed my voice.

of the LORD, and sat under an ceived that he was an angel of oak which was in Oph'rah, that the LORD, Gid'e-on said, Alas, See Needless Fear, Mt. 14.30. pertained unto Joash the Abi-O Lord Goo! for because I have ez'rite: and his son Gid'e-on seen an angel of the LORD face Ge.32.30, Seeing God. threshed wheat by the wine- to face. press, to hide it from the Mid'ian-ites.

12 And the angel of the LORD not: thou shalt not die.

appeared unto him, and said 24 Then Gid'e-on built an al- Ge.8.20, Altars (1).

13 And Gid'e-on said unto him. AND the children of Is'ra-el Oh my Lord, if the LORD be did evil in the sight of the with us, why then is all this bethem into the hand of Midi-an miracles which our fathers told Ex.4.21. Wonders. us of, saying, Did not the LORD 2 And the hand of Midi-an bring us up from E'gypt? but De.8.2, Divine Leader. prevailed against Isra-el: and now the LORD hath forsaken ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. because of the Midian-ites the us, and delivered us into the p.p.2 Chr.15.2.

might, and thou shalt save Is'and the children of the east, my Lord, wherewith shall I Ex.3.11, Excuses (2), [Pr.22.13. even they came up against save Is ra-el? behold, my family is poor in Mā-năs'seh, and I Poverty (2), 1 K.17.12.

an-ites as one man.

camels were without number: 18 Depart not hence, I pray and they entered into the land thee, until I come unto thee, ps. 113.6, Divine Condescento destroy it. 6 And Is ra-el was greatly im- and set it before thee. And he poverished because of the Mid'- said, I will tarry until thou

19 And Gid'e-on went in, and 7 ¶And it came to pass, when made ready a kid, and un-Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread. basket, and he put the broth in 8 That the LORD sent a proph- a pot, and brought it out unto

the house of bondage; them upon this rock, and pour p.p.1 K.18.33.

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the E-gyp tians, and out of the hand of all that put forth the end of the staff leavened cakes; and there rose Ex.4.21, Wonders.

sight. 11 ¶And there came an angel 22 And when Gid'e-on per-

> 23 And the LORD said unto Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked him, Peace be unto thee; fear

unto him, The LORD is with tar there unto the LORD, and

Ge.37.28. Midianites.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). 1 K.19.19. Ge.12.1, Divine Direction [2 S.5.19. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers.

p.p.Ge.16.13. [ch.19.20. Ge.26.24, "Fear not," (ĭ K.17.13.

e.3.8. God's Voice.

x.29.11, Bullocks.

x.23.24, Iconoclasm (1). u.22.41, Baal.

e 12.2, Groves, 1 K.14.15.

e.S.20, Altars (1), 1 S.14.35.

e.22.2, High Places (3), [1 \$.9.12.

x.29.18, Burnt-offerings,

.11. Gideon, v.36. ≥.6.22. Obedience (2).

De.1.17. Fear of Man.

p.p.Jn.3.1.

1 K.19.2. Persecution (1).

Nu.22.41, Beal.

See Idolatry (3), De.4.28. i Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Ge.17.5, Names Changed. [2 S.12.25.

Ge.37.28, Midianites. Ge.36.12, Amalek. Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

D.D.Jos.17.16: 1 K.18.45. Na.11.25, Holy Spirit (4) [ch.14.6.

of the A'bi-ez rites.

same night, that the LORD said Ash'er, and unto Zeb'u-lun, and ch.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun, unto him, young bullock, even the sec-ond bullock of seven years old, 36 ¶ And Gid'e-on said unto and throw down the altar of God, If thou wilt save Ig'ra-el ch.3.9, Judges of Israel Bā'al that thy father hath, and by mine hand, as thou hast said,

by it: 26 And build an altar unto dew be on the fleece only, and Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor, lock, and offer a burnt sacri-hand, as thou hast said.

which thou shalt cut down. 27 Then Gid'e-on took ten thrust the fleece together, and men of his servants, and did wringed the dew out of the Signs Given, 1 K.13.3. as the LORD had said unto fleece, a bowl full of water. him: and so it was, because 39 And Gide-on said unto he feared his father's house God, Let not thine anger be p.p.Ge.18.30.

that he did it by night. Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2), ing, behold, the altal of Dall there be dew.

[2 S.5.21] was cast down, and the grove there be dew.

> 29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this Gideon's army: 9 he is encouraged B.C.1249(?) thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Jō'ash hath
>
> Gideon the son of Jō'ash hath
>
> Zeeb taken.

down the grove that was by it. on the north side of them, by

that stood against him, Will ye 2 And the LORD said unto plead for Ba'al? will ye save Gid'e-on, The people that are See Weak Instrumentalihim? he that will plead for with thee are too many for me him, let him be put to death to give the Midian-ites into whilst it is yet morning: if he their hands, lest Is ra-el vaunt p.p.1 Co.1.29. be a god, let him plead for him-themselves against me, saying, self, because one hath cast Mine own hand hath saved me. See Self-confidence (2), down his altar.

cause he hath thrown down his depart early from mount Gil'altar.

33 Then all the Midi-an-ites the people twenty and two and the Am'a-lek-ites and the thousand; and there remained children of the east were gath-ten thousand. ered together, and went over, 4 And the LORD said unto and pitched in the valley of Gid'e-on, The people are yet p.p.1 S.14.6. Jěz re-el.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), blew a trumpet, | blew a trumpet, | was gathered after him. blew a trumpet; and A'bi-ē'zēr shall be, that of whom I say un-See Life Tested, Ps. 17.3. to thee, This shall go with thee,

called it Je-ho'vah-sha'lom: un- 35 And he sent messengers to this day it is yet in Oph'rah throughout all Ma-nas'seh; who Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). also was gathered after him: 25 TAnd it came to pass the and he sent messengers unto Ge.30.13, Asher. Take thy father's unto Naph'ta-li; and they came Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali,

cut down the grove that is 37 Behold, I will put a fleece See Sign-seekers, Mt.12.38. of wool in the floor; and if the Le.13.47, Wool, Pr.31.13.

the LORD thy God upon the it be dry upon all the earth betop of this rock, in the ordered side, then shall I know that place, and take the second bul-thou wilt save Is'ra-el by mine fice with the wood of the grove 38 And it was so: for he rose

hold, and the men of the city, hot against me, and I will that he could not do it by day, speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this 28 ¶And when the men of the once with the fleece; let it now city arose early in the morn- be dry only upon the fleece, ing, behold, the altar of Ba'al and upon all the ground let

was cut down that was by it, 40 And God did so that night: Ex.15.25, Prayers Anand the second bullock was of-ferred upon the altar that was only, and there was dew on all Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-ision. the ground.

CHAPTER 7

done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city and unto Joash, Bring out thy ple that were with him, rose son, that he may die: because up early, and pitched beside Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). he hath cast down the altar of the well of Hā'rod: so that the Ge.21.30, Wells. Bā'al, and because he hath cut host of the Mid'i-an-ites were Ge.37.28, Midianites, v.25. 31 And Jo'ash said unto all the hill of Mo'reh, in the valley. p.p.Ge.12.6.

3 Now therefore go to, pro-32 Therefore on that day he claim in the ears of the people, called him Je-rub ba-al, saying, saying, Whosoever is fearful Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. Let Ba'al plead against him, be and afraid, let him return and p.p.De.20.8.

e-ad. And there returned of Nu.13.33, Cowardice.

too many; bring them down 34 But the Spirit of the LORD unto the water, and I will try came upon Gide-on, and he them for thee there; and it See Spir, Tests, Ge.22.1.

[1 Chr.12.33.

ch.9.1.

Ru.3.2.

up early on the morrow, and Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1),

[swered, ch.13.9. Ge.27.28, Dew.

[ties, Ex.4.2.

[1 S.17.24.

zed by GOOGIC

255

the same shall go with thee; son of Jō'āsh, a man of Iş'ra-el: and of whomsoever I say unto for into his hand hath God See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. thee, This shall not go with delivered Mīd'ī-an, and all the 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. thee, the same shall not go. 5 So he brought down the 15 ¶And it was so, when Gid'people unto the water: and the e-on heard the telling of the LORD said unto Gid'e-on, Every dream, and the interpretation ch.6.11, Gideon, v.19. one that lappeth of the water thereof, that he worshipped, Ge.22.5, Worshippers with his tongue, as a dog lap-and returned into the host of peth, him shalt thou set by Is ra-el, and said, Arise; for the himself: likewise every one LORD hath delivered into your Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. that boweth down upon his hand the host of Midian. knees to drink.

to his place.

the valley.

host.

multitude.

ered it into thine hand.

their knees to drink water.

See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, Ex.4.2.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1).

Ge.25.2, Midian, ch.8.28.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

p.p.1 S.14.9.10.

Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith.

Ge.37.28. Midianites. p.p.ch.6.5; 8.10.

Le.11.22, Grasshoppers. Ge.12.16, Camels.

Worldly Host, 1 S.28.5.

Ge.28.12.Dreams (2).1 K.3.5.

See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, Ex.4.2.

p.p.Nu.23.5. Ge.40.12, Dreams Interlay along. 14 And his fellow answered take before them the waters and said, This is nothing else unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

host.

16 And he divided the three 6 And the number of them hundred men into three comthat lapped, putting their hand panies, and he put a trumpet in Nu.10.9. Trumpets (1). to their mouth, were three hun-every man's hand, with empty dred men: but all the rest of pitchers, and lamps within the Ge.24.14, Pitchers, Ec.12.6. the people bowed down upon pitchers. 17 And he said unto them,

Gid'e-on, By the three hundred and, behold, when I come to the men that lapped will I save you, outside of the camp, it shall be Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, and deliver the Mid i-an-ites in-[1 K.17.9. to thine hand: and let all the 18 When I blow with a trump-of I and all that are with me, other people go every man un-et, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also

8 So the people took victuals on every side of all the camp, in their hand, and their trump- and say, The sword of the ets: and he sent all the rest LORD, and of Gide-on. of Igra-el every man unto his 19 TSo Gid'e-on, and the hun-ch.6.11, Gideon, v.25. tent, and retained those three dred men that were with him, hundred men: and the host of came unto the outside of the Midian was beneath him in camp in the beginning of the

9 ¶ And it came to pass the but newly set the watch: and same night, that the LORD said they blew the trumpets, and unto him, Arise, get thee down brake the pitchers that were unto the host; for I have deliv-in their hands.

7 And the LORD said unto Look on me, and do likewise:

20 And the three companies 10 But if thou fear to go blew the trumpets, and brake down, go thou with Phū'rah the pitchers, and held the lamps thy servant down to the host: in their left hands, and the 11 And thou shalt hear what trumpets in their right hands they say; and afterward shall to blow withal: and they cried,

go down unto the host. Then Gid'e-on.

servant unto the outside of the in his place round about the armed men that were in the camp: and all the host ran, and Le. 26.36, Terror. cried, and fled. 12 And the Midi-an-ites and 22 And the three hundred 2 K.19.28, Divine Control.

the Am'a-lčk-ītes and all the blew the trumpets, and the LORD Ex.14.14. God of Battles. children of the east lay along set every man's sword against Ex.14.25, Panica, 1 S.4.10. in the valley like grasshoppers his fellow, even throughout all for multitude; and their cam-the host; and the host fled to els were without number, as Beth-shit'tah in Zer'e-rath, and the sand by the sea side for to the border of A'bel-mê-hô'lah, unto Tăb bath.

13 And when Gid'e-on was 23 And the men of Is'ra-el come, behold, there was a man gathered themselves together that told a dream unto his fel-out of Naph'ta-li, and out of low, and said, Behold, I dreamed Ash'er, and out of all Ma-nas'a dream, and, lo, a cake of bar-seh, and pursued after the Mid'ley bread tumbled into the host I-an-ites.

of MidT-an, and came unto a 24 And Gide-on sent mes-p.p.ch.3.27. tent, and smote it that it fell, sengers throughout all mount

against the Midi-an-ites, and [preted. save the sword of Gid'e-on the Then all the men of E'phra-im

Î i S.1.28.

Jos. 8.5, Strategy, ch. 20.32.

See Good Example, Jn.13.15.

middle watch; and they had Ex.14.24, Watches, Ps.90.4.

thine hands be strengthened to The sword of the LORD, and of De. 32.41, Sword of the Lord,

went he down with Phū'rah his 21 And they stood every man See Stillness, Ex.14.13.

Ge.14.15, Victories, 1 S.7.10.

and overturned it, that the tent E'phra-im, saying, Come down Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim, [ch.18.13.

See Insecurity, Ps.73.18.

Ge.32.10, Jordan.

Ge.37.28, Midianites.

ch.6.11, Gideon, ch.8.13.

B.C.1249 (?)

Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim, [ch.12.1.

Ge.4.5. Man's Wrath.

Nu.12.3, Meekness (3).

Le.26.5, Vintage, Is.16.10.

Pa.29.2. Honor God.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

Ec.10.4. Peaceableness. p.p.Pr.15.1. Ge.32.10, Jordan, 2 S.17.22.

Jb.17.9. Perseverance.

r.p.1 S.25.11.

Mt.4.2, Hunger.

Nu.20.18, Inhospitality.

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), [1 S.25.11.

Retaliation (2), ch.15.7.

D.D.1 K.12.25

Ge.11.5, Towers, ch.9.47.

gathered themselves together, hosts with them, about fifteen and took the waters unto Beth-thousand men, all that were

Zē'eb; and they slew O'reb up-sand men that drew sword. on the rock O'reb, and Zē'eb 11 ¶And Gid'e-on went up by

bā'rah and Jôr'dan.

Zē'eb to Gid'e-on on the other for the host was secure. side Jôr'dan.

CHAPTER 8

idolatry and ingratitude.

ites? And they did chide with enquired of him: and he dehim sharply.

parison of you? Is not the men. age of A'bi-ē'zēr?

hands the princes of Midian, ing, Are the hands of Zebah O'reb and Zeeb: and what was and Zal-mun'na now in thine I able to do in comparison of hand, that we should give bread you? Then their anger was unto thy men that are weary? abated toward him, when he 16 And he took the elders of

had said that. the three hundred men that Suc'coth.

were with him, faint, yet pur- 17 And he beat down the tower Ge. 11.5, Towers. suing them.

that follow me; for they be of men were they whom ye faint, and I am pursuing after slew at Tabor? And they an-ch.4.6, Mt. Tabor, Ps.89.12. Zē'bah and Zal-mun'na, kings swered, As thou art, so were See Flatterers, 2 S.14.17. of Mid'i-an.

unto thine army? 7 And Gid'e-on said, Therefore not slay you.
when the LORD hath delivered 20 And he said unto Je'ther Zē'bah and Zăl-mun'na into his firstborn, Up, and slay them.

mine hand, then I will tear But the youth drew not his your flesh with the thorns of sword: for he feared, because the wilderness and with briers. he was yet a youth. 8 And he went up thence to 21 Then Ze bah and Zal-mun'-

Pē-nū'el, and spake unto them na said, Rise thou, and fall upon likewise: and the men of Pe-us: for as the man is, so is his nū'el answered him as the men strength. And Gid'e-on arose, of Suc coth had answered him. and slew Ze bah and Zal-mun'- p.p.Ps.83.11.

9 And he spake also unto the na, and took away the orna-Ge.34.28, Spoil. men of Pē-nu'el, saying, When ments that were on their cam- Ge.12.16, Camels. I come again in peace, I will els' necks. break down this tower.

10 Now Ze'bah and Zal-mun'- said unto Gid'e-on, Rule thou ch.6.11, Gideon, v.32. na were in Karkôr, and their over us, both thou, and thy son, See Promotion, Ge. 39.5.

left of all the hosts of the chil-25 And they took two princes dren of the east: for there fell of the Mid'i-an-ites, O'reb and an hundred and twenty thou-

they slew at the winepress of the way of them that dwelt in Zē'eb, and pursued Mid'i-an, and tents on the east of No'bah and brought the heads of O'reb and Jog'be-hah, and smote the host: See Invincibility, De.7.24. 12 And when Ze bah and Zal-

mŭn'nå fled, he pursued after The Ephraimites are affended and them, and took the two kings pacified. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna of Midî-an, Zēbah and Zāltaken. 28 Midian totally subdued.
32 Gideon's death: the Israelites' mun'nå, and discomfited all the Ge.14.15, Victories. host.

A ND the men of Ephrä-im 13 ¶ And Gid'e-on the son of ch.6.11, Gideon, v.22. said unto him, Why hast Jō'äsh returned from battle be-Ge.37.4. Man's Jealousy, thou served us thus, that thou went-[1 S.18.8. calledst us not, when thou went-of the men of Succoth, and est to fight with the Mid'i-an-of the men of Suc'coth, and

> scribed unto him the princes of 2 And he said unto them, Succoth, and the elders thereof, What have I done now in com- even threescore and seventeen gleaning of the grapes of 15 And he came unto the men E'phra-im better than the vint- of Suc'coth, and said, Behold Zē'bah and Zăl-mun'na, with 3 God hath delivered into your whom ye did upbraid me, say-

the city, and thorns of the 4 ¶And Gid'e-on came to Jôr'- wilderness and briers, and with See Scourging, Mt.27.26. dan, and passed over, he, and them he taught the men of See Abasement (1), Jb. 40.12.

of Pē-nū'el, and slew the men of p.p.1 K.12.25. 5 And he said unto the men the city.
of Succoth, Give, I pray you, 18 Then said he unto Zebah loaves of bread unto the people and Zal-mun'na, What manner

they; each one resembled the 6 And the princes of Succoth children of a king. said, Are the hands of Zebah 19 And he said, They were my and Zal-mun'na now in thine brethren, even the sons of my hand, that we should give bread mother: as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would

22 Then the men of Is ra-el

See Retribution (2), ch.1.7.

and thy son's son also: for thou namely, Gid'e-on, according to hast delivered us from the hand all the goodness which he had shewed unto lg'ra-el. of Mid'i-an. 23 And Gid'e-on said unto Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-CHAPTER 9 them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you; Abimelech is made king by the Sheven you: the Lord shall rule over you.

24 And Gid'e-on said unto Jotham's curse fulfilled. B.C.1209 (?) Ge.32.10, Humility (3). Ps.29.2, Honor God. Ex.19.8, Theocracy, 1 S.8.7. you. them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me A ND Ā-bīm'e-lēch the son of ch.3.9, Judges of Israel. ch.10.1 every man the earrings of his chem unto his mother's breth-Jos. 20.7, Shechem (2). Ge.24.22, Earrings, Jb.42.11. prey. (For they had golden ren, and communed with them, Ge.37.18, Conspiracy, earrings, because they were and with all the family of the Ish'ma-el-ites.) house of his mother's father, p.p.ch.8.31. Ge.16.11, Ishmael, Ps.83.6. 25 And they answered, We saying, will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did ears of all the men of She'ch.5.2, Willingness, Ne.11.2. cast therein every man the ear-chem, Whether is better for rings of his prey. you, either that all the sons of 26 And the weight of the gold-Je-rub ba-al, which are three- Ge.11.4, Ambition. en earrings that he requested score and ten persons, reign Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation was a thousand and seven hunover you, or that one reign over Ge.3.1, Craftiness. dred shekels of gold; beside or-you? remember also that I am Ge.2.12, Gold. naments, and collars, and pur-your bone and your flesh.
ple raiment that was on the 3 And his mother's brethren D.D.Ge.29.14. Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. kings of Midian, and beside spake of him in the ears of all Ge.34.28, Spoil. the chains that were about their the men of She'chem all these Ge.41.42. Chains. Ge.12.16, Camels. words: and their hearts in-27 And Gid'e-on made an clined to follow A-bim'e-lech; Ex.28.4. Ephod. ch.17.5. ephod thereof, and put it in his for they said. He is our brother. city, even in Oph'rah: and all 4 And they gave him threech.2.17, Spir. Adultery, [1 Chr.5.25. Is ra-el went thither a whoring score and ten pieces of silver after it: which thing became a out of the house of Ba'al-be'-p.p.ch.8.33. snare unto Gid'e-on, and to his rith, wherewith A-bim'e-lech hired vain and light persons, De.13.13, Base Fellows. Ex.23.33, Snares. 28 Thus was Midian sub-which followed him.
dued before the children of Is- 5 And he went unto his fa-Ge.25.2, Midian. Jos. 6.20, Conquests, ch.9.45. ra-el, so that they lifted up their ther's house at Oph'rah, and heads no more. And the coun-slew his brethren the sons of Ge.4.8, Murder (2), 1 S.22.18. try was in quietness forty years Je-rub ba-al, being threescore Ge.4.8, Fratricide, 2 S.13.28. in the days of Gide-on. Jos.11.23, Peace (9). 29 And Je-rub ba-al the son of stone: notwithstanding yet Jo-Joash went and dwelt in his tham the youngest son of Jeown house. rŭb'ba-ăl was left: for he hid 30 And Gid'e-on had three-himself. score and ten sons of his body 6 And all the men of She'-Ps.127.4, Children (2). begotten: for he had many chem gathered together, and Ge.4.19, Polygamy, 1 S.1.2. wives. all the house of Mil'lo, and Ge.16.3, Concubinage, [2 S.5.13. 31 And his concubine that went, and made A-bim'e-leth Est. 3.1, Promotion (2). was in She'chem, she also bare king, by the plain of the pillar See Coronations, 1 S.11.15. him a son, whose name he called that was in She'chem. A-bim'e-lěch. 7 And when they told it to 32 And Gid'e-on the son of Jo'tham, he went and stood in ch.6.11, Gideon. Jō'ash died in a good old age, the top of mount Ger'i-zim, and De.11.29, Mt. Gerizim. Ge.5.4. Longevity (2). and was buried in the sepulchre lifted up his voice, and cried, De.10.6, Burials. of Joash his father, in Oph'rah and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of She'chem, 33 And it came to pass, as that God may hearken unto you. soon as Gid'e-on was dead, that 8 The trees went forth on a p.p.2 K.14.9. the children of Igra-el turned time to anoint a king over See Parables (Index). Ex.32.1, Apostates. De.28.20, Forsaking God(2) again, and went a whoring after them; and they said unto the ch.2.17, Spir. Adultery. Bā'al-im, and made Bā'al-bē'rith olive tree, Reign thou over us. Nu.22.41, Baal, 1 K.16.32. 9 But the olive tree said unto Olive-trees, Ps.52.8. 34 And the children of Is'ra-el them, Should I leave my fatness, De.4.9, Forgetfulness, remembered not the LORD their wherewith by me they honour p.p.Ps.104.15. Ps.9.17. God, who had delivered them God and man, and go to be pro-1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. out of the hands of all their moted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the

35 Neither shewed they kind-fig tree, Come thou, and reign Fig-trees, 1 K.4.25.

enemies on every side:

Digitized by GOOGLE

2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

11 But the fig tree said unto e-lech their brother, which slew them. Should I forsake my them; and upon the men of sweetness, and my good fruit, She'chem, which aided him in Ps.50.18, Connivance. and go to be promoted over the the killing of his brethren. 25 And the men of She'chem 12 Then said the trees unto set liers in wait for him in the Jos. 8.12, Ambush. ch. 20.29. the vine, Come thou, and reign top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that Robbery, Jb.24.16. 13 And the vine said unto way by them: and it was told them, Should I leave my wine, A-bim'e-lech. 26 And Ga'al the son of E'bed which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the came with his brethren, and went over to She'chem: and the men of She'chem put their 14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble. Come thou, and confidence in him. Ps.118.9. Trust in Man. reign over us. 27 And they went out into the 15 And the bramble said unto fields, and gathered their vine- Ex.22.5, Vineyards. p.p.2 K.14.9. the trees, If in truth ye anoint yards, and trode the grapes, me king over you, then come and made merry, and went into Ex. 32.6, Revelry, ch. 16.25. and put your trust in my the house of their god, and did 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. shadow: and if not, let fire eat and drink, and cursed | 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). p.p.Is.30.2; Da.4.12. come out of the bramble, and A-bim'e-lech. 1 K.4.33, Cedars. devour the cedars of Leb'a-non. 28 And Ga'al the son of E'bed 16 Now therefore, if ye have said, Who is A-bim'e-lech, and done truly and sincerely, in who is She'chem, that we that ye have made A-bim'e-should serve him? is not he lech king, and if ye have dealt the son of Jerub ba al? and Zewell with Je-rub ba-al and his bul his officer? serve the men house, and have done unto him of Hā'mor the father of Shē'- Ge.33.19, Hamor, Ac.7.16. p.p.ch.8.35. according to the deserving of chem: for why should we serve his hands: 17 (For my father fought for 29 And would to God this you, and adventured his life far, people were under my hand | Pr.17.19, Self-excitation. and delivered you out of the then would I remove A-bim'e-Ge.11.4, Ambition. hand of Mid's-an: ch.2.16, Deliverers, ch.13.5. 18 And ye are risen up against lech, Increase thine army, and Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2), [1 S.25.21] my father's house this day, and come out. Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2). have slain his sons, threescore 30 ¶And when Ze but the ruler Ge.4.8, Murder (2). and ten persons, upon one stone, of the city heard the words of and have made A-bim'e-lech, the Ga'al the son of E'bed, his an-Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. son of his maidservant, king ger was kindled. over the men of She'chem, be- 31 And he sent messengers cause he is your brother;) unto A-bim'e-lech privily, say-19 If ye then have dealt truly ing, Behold, Ga'al the son of and sincerely with Je-rub be all B bed and his brethren be come and with his house this day, to Shē'chem; and, behold, they then rejoice we in A-bim'e-lech, fortify the city against thee. and let him also rejoice in you: 32 Now therefore up by night, 20 But if not, let fire come thou and the people that is out from A-bim'e-lech, and de-with thee, and lie in wait in vour the men of Shē'chem, and the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the come out from the men of Shē'-morning, as soon as the sun is 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. chem, and from the house of up, thou shalt rise early, and set Millo, and devour A-bim'e-lech. upon the city: and, behold, 21 And Jo tham ran away, and when he and the people that Ex.2.15, Fugitives. fled, and went to Be'er, and is with him come out against p.p.2 S.20.14. dwelt there, for fear of A-bim'e-thee, then mayest thou do to lech his brother. them as thou shalt find occa-reigned three years over 1g'- 34 ¶And Ā-bim'e-lēch rose up, ra-el, and all the people that were 23 Then God sent an evil with him, by night, and they Mt. 12.45. Evil Spirits. spirit between A-bim'e-lech and laid wait against She'chem in Jos. 8.12, Ambush. D.D.1 S.16.14. Jos.20.7, Shechem (2). the men of She'chem; and the four companies. men of She'chem dealt treach- 35 And Ga'al the son of E'bed erously with A-bim'e-lech: went out, and stood in the Ge.37.24. Cruelty (2). 24 That the cruelty done to entering of the gate of the city: Ge.23.10, Gates (1). the threescore and ten sons of and A-bim'e-lech rose up, and ch.1.7, Retribution (2) [28]18.17. Jē-rūb'ba-āl might come, and the people that were with him, on Men. their blood be laid upon A-bim'- from lying in wait.

Ge.11.5, Towers, 2 K.9.17.

ered together.

Shechem is destroyed. JUDGES, 10 36 And when Ga'al saw the ax in his hand, and cut down a De.19.5, Axes. people, he said to Zē'bul, Be-bough from the trees, and took hold, there come people down it, and laid it on his shoulder, from the top of the mountains, and said unto the people that And Zēbul said unto him, Thou were with him, What we have seest the shadow of the moun-seen me do, make haste, and tains as if they were men. do as I have done. 37 And Gā'al spake again and 49 And all the people likewise said, See there come people cut down every man his bough, down by the middle of the land, and followed A-bim'e-lech, and and another company come put them to the hold, and set along by the plain of Me-on'e the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem died also, about a Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), [1 S.11.2. Where is now thy mouth, thousand men and women. wherewith thou saidst, Who is 50 ¶Then went A-bim elect to A-bim'e-lech, that we should The bez, and encamped against 1 S.17.44, Boasters. serve him? is not this the The bez, and took it.
people that thou hast despised? 51 But there was a strong towgo out, I pray now, and fight er within the city, and thither with them. fled all the men and women 39 And Ga'al went out before and all they of the city, and the men of She'chem, and shut it to them, and gat them fought with A-bim'e-lech. up to the top of the tower. 2 S.5.9, Fortresses. 40 And A-bim'e-lech chased 52 And A-bim'e-lech came unhim, and he fled before him, and to the tower, and fought against many were overthrown and it, and went hard unto the door wounded, even unto the enter- of the tower to burn it with fire. ing of the gate. 53 And a certain woman cast 41 And A-bim'e-letch dwelt at a piece of a millstone upon De.24.6, Millstones, Je.25.10. A-ru'mah: and Zē'bul thrust A-bim'e-lech's head, and all to out Ga'al and his brethren, that brake his scull. Jos. 20.7. Shechem (2). they should not dwell in She'- 54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armour-Armor-bearers, 1 S.14.7. chem. 42 And it came to pass on the bearer, and said unto him, Draw morrow, that the people went thy sword, and slay me, that See Death Sought, Nu.11.15. out into the field; and they men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man told Å-bĭm´e-lĕch. 43 And he took the people, thrust him through, and he died. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. and divided them into three 55 And when the men of Iscompanies, and laid wait in the ra-el saw that A-bim'e-lech was field, and looked, and, behold, dead, they departed every man Jos.8.12, Ambush. the people were come forth out unto his place. of the city; and he rose up 56 ¶ Thus God rendered the Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. against them, and smote them. wickedness of A-bim'e-lech, 44 And A-bim'e-lech, and the which he did unto his father, ch.1.7, Retribution (2). company that was with him, in slaying his seventy brethren: See Murder (2), v.5. rushed forward, and stood in 57 And all the evil of the men the entering of the gate of the of She'chem did God render up-Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ge.23.10, Gates (1). city: and the two other com-on their heads: and upon them panies ran upon all the people came the curse of Jo'tham the See Imprecations, v.20. that were in the fields, and slew son of Jerub ba-al. them. CHAPTER 10 45 And A-bim'e-lech fought against the city all that day; and she took the city, and slew and he took the city, and slew and he people that was therein, and beat down the city, and them. Jos.6.20, Conquests, ch.11.33. and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and beat down the city, and Ge 19.26, Salt. sowed it with salt ND after A-bim'e-lech there 46 And when all the men of A arose to defend Is ra-el To-ch.3.9, Judges of Israel, v.3. the tower of She'chem heard la the son of Pu'ah, the son of that, they entered into an hold Do'do, a man of Is'sa-char; and 2 S.5.9, Fortresses. of the house of the god Berith. he dwelt in Shamir in mount 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. 47 And it was told A-bim'e-E'phra-im. Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. lech, that all the men of the 2 And he judged Is ra-el twen-

> 48 And A-bim'e-lech get him 3 \And after him arose Ja'ir, up to mount Zăl'mon, he and a Gil'e-ăd-ite, and judged Îş'ra-|ch.3.9, Judges of Israel all the people that were with el twenty and two years. him; and A-bim'e-lech took an 4 And he had thirty sons that

De.10.6, Burials.

and was buried in Sha'mir.

tower of She'chem were gath-ty and three years, and died

Ge.22.3, Asses, 1 S.9.3,

Nu.32.1, Gilend, 1 S.13.7.

ch.2.11, Evildoers (2), ch.13.1. ch.2.11, In God's Sight, ch.13.1.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Nu.22.41, Baal. ch.2.13, Ashtaroth(2), 1 S.7.3. Syria, 2 S.8.6. Ge.10.19, Sidon. Nu.26.3, Moab.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. Ge.19.38, Ammonites, [1 S.14.47.

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

Ge.10.16, Amorites. Nu.32.1, Gilead.

De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2), 1 S.7.6.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Nu.22.41, Baal.

p.p.ch.3.13. p.p.ch.3.31.

p.p.Nu.21.21-24.

p.p.ch.6.3. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2).

1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2), [1 S.8.8. De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). Le.26.17, Reprobation. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3). p.p.De.32.37.

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Mt.6.10, Submission (2).

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away. 1K.15.12, Religious Reforms. 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. soul was grieved for the misery be witness between us, if we do Ge.31.50, Appeal to God of is ra-el.

they had thirty cities, which are mon were gathered together,

5 And Jair died, and was encamped in Mizpeh. buried in Ca'mon.

the LORD, and served Ba'al-im, to fight against the children of and Ash'ta-roth, and the gods Am'mon? he shall be head over of Syria, and the gods of Zi-all the inhabitants of Gil'e-ad. don, and the gods of Mo'ab, and CHAPTER 11

Gil'e-ăd.

the gods of the children of Am'-De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). lis'tines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.14.4 Phi-lis'tines, and into the hands an harlot: and Gire ad begat of the children of Am'mon.

and oppressed the children of sons; and his wife's sons grew

in Gil'e-ăd. Am'mon passed over Jor'dan his brethren, and dwelt in the to fight also against Ju'dan land of Tob: and there were

and against Ben'ja-min, and gathered vain men to Jeph'- See Base Fellows, De.13.13. against the house of Ephra-im; thah, and went out with him. so that Is ra-el was sore dis- 4 And it came to pass in proctressed.

el cried unto the LORD, say-lg ra-el. ing. We have sinned against 5 And it was so, that when thee, both because we have for-the children of Am'mon made

Bā'al-īm. 11 And the LORD said unto the than out of the land of Tob: children of Iş'ra-el, Did not $I \mid 6$ And they said unto J \bar{e} ph'-

from the children of Am'mon, dren of Am'mon. and from the Phi-lis'tines?

cried to me, and I delivered you are ye come unto me now when out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, 8 And the elders of Gil'e-ad and served other gods: where said unto Jeph'thah, Therefore p.p.Lu.17.4. fore I will deliver you no more, we turn again to thee now,

deliver you in the time of your of Am'mon, and be our head tribulation. over all the inhabitants of 15 And the children of Igra-el Gil'e-ad. said unto the Lord, We have 9 And Jeph'than said unto the sinned: do thou unto us what-elders of Gil'e-ad, If ye bring

soever seemeth good unto thee; me home again to fight against deliver us only, we pray thee, the children of Am'mon, and this day.

16 And they put away the me, shall I be your head? strange gods from among them, 10 And the elders of Glicedd and served the LORD: and his said unto Jeph'thah, The LORD

rode on thirty ass colts, and 17 Then the children of Am'- Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

called Hā'voth-jā'ir unto this and encamped in Gil'e-ad. And

day, which are in the land of the children of Is ra-el assembled themselves together, and Ge.31.49.Mizoah(1).ch.11.11. 18 And the people and princes

6 TAnd the children of Is'ra- of Gil'e-ad said one to another, Nu.32.1, Gilead. el did evil again in the sight of What man is he that will begin

CHAPTER 11 mon, and the gods of the Phi-listines, and forsook the LORD, of Ammon: 29 his yow: 32 he overcomes the Ammonites.

7 And the anger of the LORD TOW Jeph'thah the Gil'ead-Jephthah, v.5. was hot against Igra-el, and he lite was a mighty man of Jos. 14.12, Courage (2).

sold them into the hands of the valour, and he was the son of Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. Jeph'thah. 8 And that year they vexed 2 And Gil'e ad's wife bare him

Iş'ra-el: eighteen years, all the up, and they thrust out Jeph'- See Outcasts, Is.11.12. children of Is ra-el that were thah, and said unto him, Thou on the other side Jor dan in the shalt not inherit in our father's

land of the Am'ôr-Ites, which is house; for thou art the son of a strange woman. 9 Moreover the children of 3 Then Jeph'thah fled from Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

ess of time, that the children 10 ¶And the children of Igra- of Ammon made war against Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

saken our God, and also served war against Ig'ra-el, the elders of Gile-ad went to fetch Jeph'- Nu.32.1, Gilead.

v.1, Jephthah, v.14. deliver you from the E-gyp'-thah, Come, and be our captain, See Promotion, Ge.39.5. tians, and from the Am'ôr-ites, that we may fight with the chil-

7 And Jeph'thah said unto the 12 The Zi-do'ni-ang also, and elders of Gil'e-ad, Did not ye the Am'a-lek-ites, and the Ma'- hate me, and expel me out of Ge.27.41, Hatred(2), 1 K.22.8. on-ites, did oppress you; and ye my father's house? and why p.p.Ge.26.27. ye are in distress?

14 Go and cry unto the gods that thou mayest go with us, which ye have chosen; let them and fight against the children p.p.ch.10.18.

the LORD deliver them before

Ge.11.4, Ambition.

not so according to thy words.

ch.3.9, Judges of Israel, ch.12.8.

See Trust God, Ps.37.3. Ge.31.49, Mizpah (1), v.34.

p.p.Nu.21.24. Nu.21.13, Arnon.

Ge.32.22, Jabbok. v.1, Jephthah, v.30. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors,

p.p.De.2.9,19.

p.p.Nu.14.25. Ex.10.19. Red Sea. Nu.13.26, Kadesh-barnea.

p.p.Nu.20.14. Ge.36.9, Edomites, 1 K.11.1.

Nu.20.18, Inhospitality.

p.p.Nu.21.4.

Nu.26.3, Moab.

Nu.21.13, Arnon. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors.

Nu.21.21. Sihon. Nu.21.26, Heshbon.

Nu.20.18, Inhospitality.

Jos.6.20, Conquests.

ra-el. Ex.14.14, God of Battles, 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

11 Then Jeph'thah went with Is'ra-el possessed all the land of the elders of Gil'e-ad and the the Am'ôr-ites, the inhabitants people made him head and cap- of that country. tain over them: and Jeph'thah 22 And they possessed all the uttered all his words before the coasts of the Am'ôr-ites, from Ge,10.16, Amorites. Är'nön even unto Jab'bök, and

LORD in Miz peh. 12 ¶And Jeph'thah sent mes-from the wilderness even unto sengers unto the king of the Jôr dan. children of Am'mon, saying, 23 So now the LORD God of What hast thou to do with me, Igra-el hath dispossessed the Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. that thou art come against me Am'ôr-ites from before his peoto fight in my land?

13 And the king of the chilpossess it?
dren of Am'mon answered unto the messengers of Jeph'thah,
Because Is'ra-el took away my
land, when they came up out of
sever the Lord our God shall E'gypt, from Ar non even unto drive out from before us, them Jăb bok, and unto Jôr dan: now will we possess. therefore restore those lands 25 And now art thou any again peaceably. 14 And Jeph'thah sent mes-son of Zip'por, king of Mō'ab?

sengers again unto the king of did he ever strive against Is'rathe children of Am'mon: 15 And said unto him, Thus them, saith Jeph'thah, Ig'ra-el took 26 While Ig'ra-el dwelt in not away the land of Mo'ab, Hesh'bon and her towns, and p.p.Nu.21.25. nor the land of the children of in Ar'o-er and her towns, and p.p.De.2,36. Ăm'mön: 16 But when Is ra-el came by the coasts of Ar non, three up from Egypt, and walked hundred years? why therefore

through the wilderness unto did ye not recover them with the Red sea, and came to Ka-in that time? 27 Wherefore I have not 17 Then Isra-el sent messen-sinned against thee, but thou gers unto the king of Edom, doest me wrong to war against De.16.19, Injustice (2). saying, Let me, I pray thee, me: the LORD the Judge be Ge.18.25, God a Judge. pass through thy land: but the judge this day between the Ge.31.50, Appeal to God. king of Edom would not heark-children of Is ra-el and the chilen thereto. And in like man-dren of Am'mon. ner they sent unto the king of 28 Howbeit the king of the Mō'ab: but he would not con-children of Am'mon hearkened sent: and Igra-el abode in Ka-not unto the words of Jeph-

desh.

place.

18 Then they went along 29 ¶Then the Spirit of the Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). through the wilderness, and LORD came upon Jeph thah, compassed the land of E'dom, and he passed over Gil'e-ad and the land of Mo'ab, and and Manas'seh, and passed came by the east side of the over Miz'peh of Gil'e-ad, and land of Mo'ab, and pitched from Miz'peh of Gil'e-ad he on the other side of Ar'non, passed over unto the children but came not within the bor-of Am'mon.

der of Mo'ab: for Ar'non was 30 And Jeph'thah vowed a v.1, Jephthah, v.34. the border of Mo'ab. 19 And Is ra-el sent messen- If thou shalt without fail degers unto Si'hon king of the liver the children of Am'mon Ge.19.38, Ammonites. Am'ôr-ites, the king of Hesh'-into mine hands,

bon; and Ig'ra-el said unto him, 31 Then it shall be, that Let us pass, we pray thee, whatsoever cometh forth of through thy land into my the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace 20 But Si'hon trusted not Is'-from the children of Am'mon, ra-el to pass through his coast: shall surely be the LORD's, and Rashness (2), 1 S.14.24.

but Si'hon gathered all his peo-I will offer it up for a burnt of-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. ple together, and pitched in fering. Jā'haz, and fought against Ia'- 32 TSo Jeph'thah passed over his people into the hand of Is- hands.

ra-el, and they smote them: so 33 And he smote them from

ple Is'ra-el, and shouldest thou

Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. thing better than Balak the Nu.22.2, Balak.

el, or did he ever fight against in all the cities that be along

thah which he sent him.

vow unto the LORD, and said, Ge.28.29, Vows Made, [1S.1.11.

unto the children of Am'mon 21 And the LORD God of Is' to fight against them; and the ra-el delivered Si'hon and all LORD delivered them into his Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

1 K.19.2, Revenge.

ch.11.1, Jephthah, v.7.

Ar'o-er, even till thou come to them, I and my people were at Min'nith, even twenty cities, great strife with the children and unto the plain of the vine- of Am'mon; and when I called yards, with a very great slaugh- you, ye delivered me not out of ter. Thus the children of Am'- their hands. s.6.20, Conquests. mon were subdued before the 3 And when I saw that ye dechildren of Is'ra-el. livered me not, I put my life in 34 ¶ And Jeph than came to my hands, and passed over Miz'peh unto his house, and against the children of Am'-p.p.1 S.19.5; 28.21. behold, his daughter came out mon, and the LORD delivered 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. I, Jephthah, v.40. :.31.49, Mizpah (1). 2. 47.12, Filial Honor (2), to meet him with timbrels and them into my hand: wherefore Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 1.15.20, Timbrels, 2 S.6.5. z.32.19, Dancing (1), [ch.21.21. ze Children (2), Ps.127.4. with dances: and she was his then are ye come up unto me only child; beside her he had this day, to fight against me? 4 Then Jeph'thah gathered neither son nor daughter. 35 And it came to pass, when together all the men of Gil'e-Nu.32.1, Gilead. he saw her, that he rent his ad, and fought with E'phra-im: e.37.29. Clothes Rent. [2 S.13.19. clothes, and said, Alas, my and the men of Gil'e-ad smote daughter! thou hast brought E'phra-im, because they said, me very low, and thou art one Ye Gil'e-ad-ites are fugitives of of them that trouble me: for I E'phră-im among the E'phrăhave opened my mouth unto im-ites, and among the Mathe LORD, and I cannot go năs'sites. Va_30.2, Vows Sacred. back. 5 And the Gil'e-ăd-ites took 36 And she said unto him, the passages of Jôr dan before Ge.32.10, Jordan. My father, if thou hast opened the E'phra-im-ites: and it was S.2.26. Youthful Piety. thy mouth unto the LORD, do so, that when those E'phra-imto me according to that which ites which were escaped said, hath proceeded out of thy Let me go over; that the men Mt.6.10, Submission (2), Ge.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2 [Ru.2.11. mouth; forasmuch as the LORD of Gil'e-ad said unto him, Art See Devout Women, 1 S. 1.15. hath taken vengeance for thee thou an E'phra-im-ite? If he of thine enemies, even of the said, Nay; children of Am'mon. 6 Then said they unto him, 37 And she said unto her Say now Shib bo-leth: and he Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Mt.21.15. father, Let this thing be done said Sib bo-leth: for he could p.p.Mt.26.73. for me: let me alone two not frame to pronounce it right, months, that I may go up and Then they took him, and slew down upon the mountains, and him at the passages of Jôr'dan: ls.7.14, Virgins. bewail my virginity, I and my and there fell at that time of the E'phră-im-ites forty and 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War. 38 And he said, Go. And he two thousand. sent her away for two months: | 7 And Jeph'thah judged Is'ra-|ch.11.1, Jephthah, 1 S.12.11. and she went with her compan-el six years. Then died Jeph'ions, and bewailed her virginity than the Gil'e-ad-ite, and was buried in one of the cities of De.10.6, Burials. upon the mountains. 39 And it came to pass at the Gil'e-ad. end of two months, that she re- 8 ¶ And after him Ib'zăn of ch.3.9,Judges of Israel,v.11. turned unto her father, who did Beth'-le-hem judged Is'ra-el. See Vows Sacred, Nu.6.21. with her according to his vow 9 And he had thirty sons, which he had vowed: and she and thirty daughters, whom he And it was a sent abroad, and took in thirty Pr.18.22, Marriage (1). knew no man. custom in Iş'ra-el, daughters from abroad for his 40 That the daughters of Is'-sons. And he judged Is'ra-el Ge.50.10, Lamentations, [2 S.1.17. ra-el went yearly to lament the seven years. daughter of Jeph'thah the Gil'e- 10 Then died Ib'zan, and was v.1, Jephthah, ch.12.2. buried at Běth'-lě-hěm. ăd-ite four days in a year. Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. 11 ¶And after him Elon, a ch.3.9, Judges of Israel, v.13. CHAPTER 12 Zĕb'u-lon-ite, judged ls'ra-el; The Ephraimites quarrelling with Jophthah, and discerned by the word Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah's death. 12 And Elön the Zeb'u-lon-ite B.C.1143 (?) ND the men of E'phră-Im died, and was buried in Aij'a-lon De.10.6, Burials. Nu.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim, [2 S.2.9. A ND the men of E phila-initiate, and in the country of Zeb'u-lun. Jos.10.12, Aijalon. gether, and went northward, 13 ¶ And after him Åb'don and said unto Jeph'thah, Where-the son of Hil'lel, a Pir'a-thon-ch.3.9, Judges of Israel, fore passedst thou over to fight lite, judged Is ra-el. against the children of Am'- 14 And he had forty sons and [ch.16.31, mon, and didst not call us to thirty nephews, that rode on go with thee? we will burn threescore and ten ass colts: p.p.ch.5.10; 10.4. Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.

2 And Jeph'than said unto 15 And Ab'don the son of Hil'-

thine house upon thee with and he judged Is ra-el eight

vears.

fi K.8.56.

Ge.36.12, Amalek.

B.C.1161 (7)

of the Am'a-lek-ites. CHAPTER 13

Israel serves the Philistines forty unto the woman? And he said, rael serves the Printistries Jorey unto the woman: Plant in American Serves of Manoak's wife. 8 The angel appears to Manoak's wife. 8 The angel appears to Manoak. 15 Manoak's sacrifice. 24 Samson born. 12 And Mã-nō'ah said, Now let Ge.15.6, Faith (5). sacrifice. 24 Samson born. 12 And Mã-nō'ah said, Now let Ge.15.6, Faith (5).

ch.2.11, Evildoers (2), ch.2.11, In God's Sight, [1 K.14.22. ch.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. Ex.16.35, Forty Years.

Jos.19.41, Zorah, ch.16.31.

Ge.11.30, Childless, 1 S.1.2. Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, v.13.

Ge.16.11, Births Foretold, [1 K.13.2.

Le.10.9, Abstinence, [Pr.23.31.

Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited, v.14. unclean thing:

Ge.21.2, Conception, 1 S.1.20.

Nu.6.2, Nazarites, 1 S.1.11. ch.2.16, Deliverers, 1 S.9.16. ·Ge.21.32. Philistines.

See Face Shining, Ex.34.30. tenance of an angel of God, thus after my name, seeing it

SeeBirthsForetold, Ge.16.11. Le.10.9. Abstinence.

Nu.6.2. Nazarites.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Nu.16.28, God's Messengers

Ezr.8.21. Teachableness. Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought.

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered [1 S.1.27

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. Ge.32.24, Solitude.

not whence he was, neither 19 So Mā-nō'ah took a kid with Ge.15.9, Goats, 2 Chr.29.23. told he me his name: 7 But he said unto me, Be-upon a rock unto the LORD: hold, thou shalt conceive, and and the angel did wonderous-Ex.4.21, Wonders.

wine nor strong drink, neither looked on. eat any unclean thing: for the | 20 For it came to pass, when child shall be a Naza-rite to the flame went up toward heav-God from the womb to the day en from off the altar, that the

didst send come again unto us, ground. and teach us what we shall do 21 But the angel of the LORD unto the child that shall be did no more appear to Mā-nō'ah born.

9 And God hearkened to the knew that he was an angel of voice of Mā-nō'ah; and the an-the Lord. gel of God came again unto the 22 And Mā-nō'ah said unto his p.p.De.5.26. woman as she sat in the field: wife, We shall surely die, be-Mt.14.30, Needless Fear.

but Mā-nō'ah her husband was cause we have seen God. not with her. 10 And the woman made haste, If the LORD were pleased to kill and ran, and shewed her hus-band, and said unto him, Be- a burnt offering and a meat

lel the Pir'a-thon-ite died, and unto me, that came unto me was buried in Pira-thon in the the other day. land of E'phra'im, in the mount 11 And Ma-no'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came

to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest

the Phi-lis'tines forty years. 2 ¶And there was a certain beware.

the Dan'ites, whose name was thing that cometh of the vine, Mā-no'ah; and his wife was neither let her drink wine or barren, and bare not.

appeared unto the woman, and manded her let her observe. said unto her, Behold now, thou 15 \ And Ma-no'ah said unto art barren, and bearest not: but the angel of the Lord, I pray thou shalt conceive, and bear a thee, let us detain thee, until Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). (ch.19.20.

son. we shall have made ready a kid 4 Now therefore beware, I pray for thee. thee, and drink not wine nor 16 And the angel of the LORD strong drink, and eat not any said unto Ma-no'ah, Though

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, of thy bread: and if thou wilt and bear a son; and no razor offer a burnt offering, thou must Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. shall come on his head: for the offer it unto the LORD. For Ma-

child shall be a Năz'a-rite unto no'ah knew not that he was an God from the womb: and he angel of the LORD. shall begin to deliver Is ra-el 17 And Mā-no ah said unto the out of the hand of the Phi-lis'-angel of the LORD, What is thy 6 Then the woman came and come to pass we may do thee De.33.1, Man of God, 1 S.2.27. told her husband, saying, A man honour?

very terrible: but I asked him is secret?

bear a son; and now drink no ly; and Mā-nō ah and his wife

angel of the LORD ascended in 8 Then Mā-no'ah intreated the flame of the altar. And Māthe LORD, and said, O my Lord, no ah and his wife looked on

and to his wife. Then Mā-nō'ah

23 But his wife said unto him,

ND the children of Igra-el shall we order the child, and Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. A no the children of in the sight how shall we do unto him?

See Instruction (3), De.4.9. of the LORD; and the LORD de- 13 And the angel of the LORD Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, [Zec.1.9. livered them into the hand of said unto Mā-no'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her

man of Zō'rah, of the family of 14 She may not eat of any p.p.v.A. strong drink, nor eat any un-Le.10.9, Abstinence. 3 And the angel of the LORD clean thing: all that I com-Ge.9.4. Food Prohibited Ac.10.14.

thou detain me, I will not eat

name, that when thy sayings of God came unto me, and his 18 And the angel of the LORD p.p.Ge.32.29. countenance was like the coun-said unto him, Why askest thou See Knowledge Withheld [Ge.2.17.

De.29.29, Secret Things. a meat offering, and offered it Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

let the man of God which thou it, and fell on their faces to the Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

Ge.32.30, Seeing God_Jb.42.5.

|hold, the man hath appeared offering at our hands, neither|

Da.2.22. Revelations.

Ge.4.25, Children Named. Samson, ch.14.1. Ge.4.4. Divine Favor. p.p. Lu. 1.80. Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4),

Jos. 19.47, Dan (2). Jos. 15.33, Eshtaol, ch.16.31.

B.C.1141 (?)

ch.13.24, Samson, ch.15.7. Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

Ge.24.3, Marriage (3). Ge.34.14, The Uncircum-[cised, ch.15.18. See Allurements of Sin, | Ge.3.6.

p.p.Jos.11.20; 2 Chr.10.15.

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

See Parental Indulgence, [1 S.3.13.

Ex.22.5, Vineyards. Lions (1), 1 S.17.34.

Nu.11.25, HolySpirit(4), v.19. Strength, eh.16.3.

De.1.44, Bees, Ps.118.12.

Ge.43.11, Honey, 1 S.14.27.

would he have shewed us all out of the carcase of the lion. these things, nor would as at 10 TSo his father went down this time have told us such unto the woman; and Săm'son

things as these. 24 ¶ And the woman bare a the young men to do. son, and called his name Sam'- 11 And it came to pass, when De.24.5, Bridegroom, Ps. 19.5.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD be with him.
began to move him at times in 12 And Săm'son said unto the camp of Dan between Zo'-them, I will now put forth a p.p.Eze.17.2. rah and Esh'ta-öl.

CHAPTER 14

Samson desires a wife of the Philiptines: 6 he kills a lion: 10 his find it out, then I will give you marriage feast: 12 his riddle: 19 thirty sheets and thirty change he slays thirty Philistines. of garments:

of the Phi-lis'tines. garments. And they said unto 2 And he came up, and told him, Put forth thy riddle, that of the Phi-lis'tines. his father and his mother, and we may hear it. said, I have seen a woman in 14 And he said unto them, Tim'nath of the daughters of Out of the eater came forth

get her for me to wife.

daughters of thy brethren, or seventh day, that they said un-

Săm'son said unto his father, thee and thy father's house Get her for me; for she pleaseth with fire: have ye called us to

LORD, that he sought an occa- but hate me, and lovest me Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.15.3, sion against the Phi-lis'tines; not: thou hast put forth a ridfor at that time the Phi-lis'tines dle unto the children of my had dominion over Is'ra-el.

and his father and his mother, have not told it my father nor

behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 And the Spirit of the Lord feast lasted: and it came to came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have he told her, because she lay feed nothing age upon him: and she told [tion, ch.16.17.]

his father or his mother what her people. he had done.

7 And he went down, and said unto him on the seventh Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin. talked with the woman; and day before the sun went down, she pleased Săm'son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he re- and what is stronger than a turned aside to see the carcase If ye had not plowed with my of the lion: and, behold, there heifer, ye had not found out was a swarm of bees and hon-my riddle. ey in the carcase of the lion.

hands, and went on eating, and down to Ash ke-lon, and slew ch.1.18, Askelon, 1 S.6.17. came to his father and mother, thirty men of them, and took and he gave them, and they their spoil, and gave change of did eat: but he told not them garments unto them which exthat he had taken the honey pounded the riddle. And this by

made there a feast; for so used 1 K.8.65, Feasts.

son: and the child grew, and they saw him, that they the LORD blessed him. brought thirty companions to See Evil Associations (1)

riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and

of garments: ND Săm'son went down to 13 But if ye cannot declare it A ND Săm'son went down to 13 But it ye cannot accent a Tim'nath, and saw a woman me, then shall ye give me third the shange of in Tim'nath of the daughters ty sheets and thirty change of

the Phi-lis'tines: now therefore meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there expound the riddle.

never a woman among the 15 And it came to pass on the among all my people, that thou to Sam'son's wife, Entice thy p.p.ch.16.5.

goest to take a wife of the un-circumcised Phi-lis'tines? And unto us the riddle, lest we burn take that we have? is it not so?

4 But his father and his moth- 16 And Sam'son's wife wept See Temptresses, Ge.3.6. er knew not that it was of the before him, and said, Thou dost p.p.ch.16.15.

people, and hast not told it me. 5 Then went Sam'son down, And he said unto her, Behold, I to Tim nath, and came to the my mother, and shall I tell it vineyards of Tim nath: and, thee?
behold, a young lion roared 17 And she wept before him

rest a kid, and he had nothing sore upon him: and she told in his hand: but he told not the riddle to the children of ch.16.18, Betrayal.

18 And the men of the city What is sweeter than honey?

turned to take her, and he lion? And he said unto them, De.33.22, Lions(2), 2 S.17.10.

ey in the carcase of the lion. 19 And the Spirit of the LORD Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4) 9 And he took thereof in his came upon him, and he went [1 S.10]

Ex. 23.2.

Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. Ex.32.19, Indignation, [1 S.11.6.

Jb.16.20. Inconstancy.

B.C.1140 (?)

Ge.8.22. Harvest. p.p.Ge.38.17.

Ge.2.18, Wife.

p.p.ch.14.20.

Ge.12.11. Beauty (1).

Foxes, Ne.4.3.

ch.8.7, Retaliation (2).

Ex.22.5, Vineyards.

ch.1.7, Retribution (2). See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. ch.13.24, Samson, ch.16.20.

p.p.2 Chr.11.6. Ge.21.32, Philistines.

1 K.19.2, Revenge.

anger was kindled, and he went what is this that thou hast up to his father's house.

given to his companion, whom have I done unto them. he had used as his friend.

CHAPTER 15

with a jawbone.

wheat harvest, that Sam'son thee fast, and deliver thee into visited his wife with a kid; and their hand: but surely we will ther would not suffer him to brought him up from the rock. go in.

thought that thou hadst utter- against him: and the Spirit of ly hated her; therefore I gave the LORD came mightily upon her to thy companion: is not him, and the cords that were she? take her, I pray thee, in-that was burnt with fire, and stead of her.

3 ¶And Săm'son said concern-hands.

into the standing corn of the ing, that he cast away the jaw-Phi-lis'tines, and burnt up both bone out of his hand, and called the shocks, and also the stand-that place Rā'math-lē'hī. and olives.

law of the Tim'nite, because he die for thirst, and fall into the Ge.34.14, The Uncircum had taken his wife, and given hand of the uncircumcised? her and her father with fire.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. thigh with a great slaughter: 20 And he judged is ra-el in ch.3.9, Judges of Israel. and he went down and dwelt the days of the Phi-lis tines in the top of the rock E'tam.

9 Then the Phi-lis'tines went

Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Săm'son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men and went in unto her. of Ju'dah went to the top of the 2 And it was told the Ga'zites, rock E'tam, and said to Sam'son, saying, Sam'son is come hither.
Knowest thou not that the Phi-And they compassed him in,
lis'tines are rulers over us? and laid wait for him all night Jos. 8.12, Ambush.

done unto us? And he said unto 20 But Săm'son's wife was them, As they did unto me, so

12 And they said unto him. We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into Samson is denied his wife: 3 he burns the hand of the Philis'tines. the Philistines corn: 9 he is bound hand Sam'son said unto them, by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines: 14 he kills them Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

BUT it came to pass within a 13 And they spake unto him, while after, in the time of saying, No; but we will bind he said, I will go in to my wife not kill thee. And they bound into the chamber. But her fa-him with two new cords, and Ex.35.18, Cords, Jb.39.10.

14 ¶And when he came unto 2 And her father said, I verily Le'hi, the Phi-lis'tines shouted Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). her younger sister fairer than upon his arms became as flax Ex. 9.31. Flax, Pr.31.13. his bands loosed from off his

ing them, Now shall I be more | 15 And he found a new jaw- Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen Ge.21.32, Philistines, | blameless than the Phi-listines, | pone or an ass, and put lotter | fch.16.14. | though I do them a displeasure, | his hand, and took it, and slew | De.7.24, Invincibility. 4 And Sam'son went and a thousand men therewith.

caught three hundred foxes, and turned jawbone of an ass, heaps upon tail to tail, and put a firebrand heaps, with the jaw of an ass in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go he had made an end of speaking the standard made an end of speaking the standard made and thousand men.

ing corn, with the vineyards 18 And he was sore athirst, Ex.17.3. Thirst, 2 S.23.15. and called on the LORD, and Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. 6 Then the Phi-lis'tines said, said, Thou hast given this great See Honor God, Ps.29.2. Who hath done this? And they deliverance into the hand of SeeDeliverance(2), Ge. 19.16. answered, Săm'son, the son in thy servant: and now shall I

her to his companion. And the 19 But God clave an hollow Phi-lis'tines came up, and burnt place that was in the jaw, and De.2.7, Divine Supplies. there came water thereout; and Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. 7 ¶ And Săm'son said unto when he had drunk, his spirit Ge.21.14, Water, 1 K.13.19. them, Though ye have done came again, and he revived: p.p.1s.40.29. this, yet will I be avenged of wherefore he called the name ch.8.7, Retaliation (2).

12 S.3.27.

this, yet will I be avenged of wherefore the chief in Lechi unto this day.

8 And he smote them hip and living the indeed is ra-el in Lechi unto this day.

twenty years.

CHAPTER 16

up, and pitched in Jū'dah, and spread themselves in Lē'hī.

10 And the men of Jū'dah said,
Why are we come up against

OHAT I EN 10

Samson carries away the gates of B.C.1120 (?)

Gaza. 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, entices him: 15 he is overcome: 21 the Philistines take him, and put out his eyes: 23 their feast to Dagon. 26 His death.

THEN went Săm'son to Gā'zā, Ge.10.19, Gasa, v.21. 1 and saw there an harlot, Mt.5.28, Impurity.

(talities, 1 S.17.40.

[cised, 1 S.14.6.

Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

Delilah's enticement.	JUDGES, 16		
p.p.1 S.23.26; Pa.118.10.		mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou might-	
		est be bound. And he said un-	
	we shall kill him.	to her, If thou weavest the sev-	
	3 And Săm'son lay till mid-	en locks of my head with the	ĺ
	night, and arose at midnight.	web.	
ch.14.6, Strength, v.6.	and took the doors of the gate	14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The	
	of the city, and the two posts,	the pin, and said unto him, The	
	and went away with them, bar	Phi-lis tines be upon thee, Sam'-	
	and all, and put them upon his	son. And he awaked out of his	ı
	shoulders, and carried them up	sleep, and went away with the	ı
		pin of the beam, and with the	l
Ge.13.18, Hebron.	before He bron.	web.	
Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin.		15 ¶And she said unto him,	L
Nu.33.55, Evil Associa- tions (2), 1 K.11.2.	ward, that he loved a woman	How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with	P
Evil Women, 1 K.18.4.	name was Del?lah.	me? thou hast mocked me these	
Evil Women, I K.10A.		three times, and hast not told	
		me wherein thy great strength	
Ps.35.7, Snares Laid.	said unto her, Entice him, and		
Ge.3.1, Craftiness.		16 And it came to pass, when	1
ocioni, cumunos		she pressed him daily with her	
	may prevail against him, that	words, and urged him, so that	1
	we may bind him to afflict him :	his soul was vexed unto death;	Ī
	and we will give thee every one	17 That he told her all his	C
Bribery (2), 1 S.8.3.	of us eleven hundred pieces of	heart, and said unto her, There	ı
	silver.	hath not come a razor upon	8
•		mine head; for I have been a	
Ge.3.6, Temptresses, 1K.21.7.		Năz a-rite unto God from my	
ch.14.6, Strength, ▼.30.		mother's womb: if I be shaven,	
		then my strength will go from	
	bound to afflict thee.	me, and I shall become weak,	I
0. 10 10 D	7 And Săm'son said unto her,	and be like any other man.	ĺ
Ge.12.13, Deception.	green with that were never	18 And when D&-li'lah saw that he had told her all his	ĺ
		heart, she sent and called for	
	be as another man.	the lords of the Phi-lis'tines,	
		saying, Come up this once, for	
		he hath shewed me all his	
	green withs which had not been	heart. Then the lords of the	
		Phi-lis'tines came up unto her,	
p.p.Pr.6.26.	them.	and brought money in their	
	9 Now there were men lying	hand.	
	in wait, abiding with her in the	19 And she made him sleep	I
v.19, Treachery.	chamber. And she said unto	upon her knees; and she called	1
-	him, The Phi-lis'tines be upon	for a man, and she caused him	
	thee, Săm'son. And he brake	to shave off the seven locks of	C
	the withs, as a thread of tow is	his head; and she began to af-	
	Ibrakan mban it tanabath tha	flict him and his strangeth mout	

	tell me wherewith thou might-	
the morning, when it is day,	est be bound. And he said un-	
we shall kill him.	to her, If thou weavest the sev-	•
3 And Săm'son lay till mid-	en locks of my head with the	
night, and arose at midnight,		
and took the doors of the coto	14 And she fastened it with	
and took the doors of the gate	Ah air and lastened w with	
or the city, and the two posts,	the pin, and said unto him, The	
	Phi-lis'tines be upon thee, Sam'-	Ge.21.32, Philistines, 1 S.4.1.
and all, and put them upon his	son. And he awaked out of his	
shoulders, and carried them up	sleep, and went away with the	
	pin of the beam, and with the	
before He bron.	web.	
	1	
. 4 MAnd it came to pass after-	15 ¶And she said unto him,	
ward, that he loved a woman	How canst thou say, I love thee,	p.p.ch.14.16.
in the valley of So'rek, whose	when thine heart is not with	•
name was De-lilah.	me? thou hast mocked me these	
	three times, and hast not told	
	me wherein thy great strength	
said unto her, Entice him, and		•
	16 And it came to pass, when	
lieth, and by what means we	she pressed him daily with her	Ge.3.6, Temptresses.
may prevail against him, that	words, and urged him, so that	De.13.6, Enticers.
	his soul was vexed unto death;	
	17 That he told her all his	Ge 3.6 Vielding to Tempte.
of us oleven bundred prices of	hoom and sold anto her There	[tion, 1 S.13.12.
of as eleven nunarea pieces of	heart, and said unto her, There	
silver.	hath not come a razor upon	See Covenant-breakers,
6 And De-li'lah said to Sam'-	mine head; for I have been a	[Le.26.15.
son, Tell me, I pray thee, where-	Năz'a-rite unto God from my	Nu.6.2, Nazarites.
	mother's womb: if I be shaven,	
	then my strength will go from	
	me, and I shall become weak,	
		[1 S.17.24.
7 And Sam'son said unto her,		[1 0.17.26.
If they bind me with seven	18 And when De-lilah saw	
green withs that were never	that he had told her all his	
	heart, she sent and called for	
	the lords of the Phi-lis'tines,	
	saying, Come up this once, for	Dettayan, 1 aver.y.
is tines brought up to ner seven	he hath shewed me all his	
green withs which had not been	heart. Then the lords of the	•
dried, and she bound him with	Phi-lis'tines came up unto her,	
them.	and brought money in their	v.5, Bribery (2).
9 Now there were men lying		
	19 And she made him sleep	n n Pr 5 3 · 7 21
	upon her knees; and she called	Treachery, 1 3.16.17.
	for a man, and she caused him	
	to shave off the seven locks of	Ge.41.14, Shaving.
the withs, as a thread of tow is	his head; and she began to af-	
	flict him, and his strength went	
fire. So his strength was not		
known.	20 And she said, The Phi-lis'-	
		ch 13 24 Sames - 20
	tines be upon thee, Săm'son.	
sum son, benold, thou hast	And he awoke out of his sleep,	Ge.13.14, SIEED (3).
mocked me, and told me lies:	and said, I will go out as at	
now tell me, I pray thee, where-	other times before, and shake	
with thou mightest be bound.	myself. And he wist not that	, '
11 And he said unto her. If	the LORD was departed from	Wicked Forsaken.1 S.16.14.
they hind me fast with now	him.	
rones that never were accorded	him. 21 But the Phi-lis tines took	ch 1 6 Mutilation 2 C 4 12
than shall I ha meet and to	him and met out his area and	Ca 27 24 Canala (2)
inen shall I be weak, and be as	him, and put out his eyes, and	Ge.3/.24, Cruelty (2).
another man.	brought him down to Gaza,	Ge.10.19, Gaza, 1 K.4.24.
12 De-li'lah therefore took	and bound him with fetters of	Fetters, 2 K.25.7.
new ropes, and bound him	brass; and he did grind in the	•
therewith, and said unto him,	prison house.	Ge.40.3, Prisons, 2 K.17.4.
The Philis'tines he upon thes	22 Howheit the heir of his	
Carriage And there mane !!	22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after	
in mais abiling in the about	near negati to kina akam arrei	
in wait abiding in the chamber.	ne was snaven.	
And he brake them from off his	23 Then the lords of the	•
arms like a thread.	Phi-lis'tines gathered them to-	
13 And De-li'lah said unto	gether for to offer a great sac-	Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).
Săm'son, Hitherto thou hast	rifice unto Da'gon their god,	Dagon, 1 (S.5.2) (7 (

ch.14.6, Strength.

Ex.35.18, Cords.

Pr.17.5, Mocking (1).

Ge.12.13, Deception.

[ch.18.17.

p.p.De.22.8.

See Prayer (1), Ge.4.26. Ne.13.14. Remember me.

Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy. Our god hath delivered Sam'- and spakest of also in mine ears,

24 And when the people saw took it. And his mother said,

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. him, they praised their god: for Blessed be thou of the LORD, Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). they said, Our god hath deliv-my son. ered into our hands our enemy, 3 And when he had restored 1 K.20.34, Restitution (2).

and the destroyer of our coun-the eleven hundred shekels of try, which slew many of us. Ex.32.6, Revelry, 1 S.25.36.

25 And it came to pass, when said, I had wholly dedicated the their hearts were merry, that silver unto the LORD from my he may make us sport. And ven image and a molten image: they called for Sam'son out of now therefore I will restore it the prison house; and he made unto thee.

them sport: and they set him 4 Yet he restored the money between the pillars. 26 And Sam'son said unto the er took two hundred shekels of lad that held him by the hand, silver, and gave them to the Suffer me that I may feel the founder, who made thereof a pillars whereupon the house graven image and a molten im-Ex.32.4, Idelatry (4).

Ge.21.32. Philistines. Jos.2.6, Housetops.

roof about three thousand men became his priest. Săm'son made sport.

28 And Sam'son called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, his own eyes.

remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I of the family of Jü'dah, who was Ex. 32.26, Levites. may be at once avenged of the a Le vite, and he sojourned there. Ge.12.10, Sojourners, Ru.1.1.

ch.8.7, Retaliation (2). Phi-lis'tines for my two eyes. | 8 And the man departed out of

one with his right hand, and of of Mi'cah, as he journeyed. the other with his left. 30 And Săm'son said, Let me Whence comest thou? And he ch.13.24. Samson. die with the Phi'lis'tines. And said unto him, I am a Le vite of he bowed himself with all his Beth'-le hem-jū'dah, and I go to Nu.11.15, Death Sought.

ch.14.6, Strength, 1 S.17.35. might; and the house fell upon sojourn where I may find a the lords, and upon all the peo-place. ple that were therein. So the 10 And Mi'cah said unto him, Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. dead which he slew at his death Dwell with me, and be unto me p.p.Ge.45.8. ch.1.7, Retribution (2).

slew in his life.

p.p.ch.15.20. Jos. 19.41, Zorah, ch. 18.2. Jos. 15.33, Eshtaol. Ge.47.30, Burying-places ta-ol in the buryingplace of the young man was unto him as ch.3.9, Judges of larael [18.4.18.] Mā-no'ah his father. And his father. And his father. And his father. Mā-nō'ah his father. And he one of his sons.

B.C.1406 (?)

Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim.

A ND there was a man of me good, seeing I have a Le-mount E'phra-im, whose vite to my priest. name was Mi'cah.

CHAPTER 17

Ge.20.16, Silver (1), 2 K.5.22. of silver that were taken from idolatry.

and to rejoice: for they said, thee, about which thou cursedst,

son our enemy into our hand. | behold, the silver is with me; I Ge.21.25, Dishonesty (2)

silver to his mother, his mother

they said, Call for Sam'son, that hand for my son, to make a gra- See Idolatry (1), Ge.35.2. unto his mother; and his moth-

standeth, that I may lean upon age: and they were in the house of Mi'cah. 27 Now the house was full of 5 And the man Mi'cah had an men and women; and all the house of gods, and made an 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. lords of the Phi-lis'tines were ephod, and teraphim, and con-Ex.28.4, Ephod, ch.18.14. there; and there were upon the secrated one of his sons, who Ge.31.19, Teraphim, ch.18.14.

Idolatrous Priests, 1 S.5.5. and women, that beheld while 6 In those days there was no king in Is ra-el, but every man

29 And Săm'son took hold of the city from Běth'-lě-hěm-jū'the two middle pillars upon dah to sojourn where he could which the house stood, and on find a place: and he came to which it was borne up, of the mount E'phraim to the house Joe 17.15, Mt. Ephraim. 9 And Mi'cah said unto him,

were more than they which he a father and a priest, and I will Le.19.13. Wages. slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all by the year, and a suit of apthe house of his father came parel, and thy victuals. So the down, and took him, and Levite went in. brought him up, and buried 11 And the Le'vite was conhim between Zo'rah and Esh'-tent to dwell with the man; and

Le'vite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the Ge.14.18, Priests. Micah restores the stolen money to his mother; 3 she makes images: 5 Micah's idolatry; 7 he hires a Levits to be his priest.

Levits to be his priest. know I that the LORD will do

12 And Mi'cah consecrated the

2 And he said unto his moth-r, The eleven hundred shekels The Danites seek out an inheritance: B.C.1406 (?) CHAPTER 18

Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land.

N those days there was no of Esh'ta-öl, six hundred men king in Is ra-el: and in those appointed with weapons of war. Nu.32.17, Warriors. Nu.1.39. Tribe of Dan. days the tribe of the Dan'ites 12 And they went up, and See Israel's Inheritance, [Le.20.24 sought them an inheritance to pitched in Kir jath-je a-rim, in Jos.9.17, Kirjath-jearim. dwell in; for unto that day all Ju'dah: wherefore they called their inheritance had not fall-that place Mā'hā-neh-dan' unto en unto them among the tribes this day: behold, it is behind of Is'ra-el. Kir'jath-jë'a-rim. 2 And the children of Dan 13 And they passed thence sent of their family five men unto mount E phraim, and Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim, See Mighty Men. Ge.10.8. from their coasts, men of val-our, from Zō'rah, and from Esh'-14 Then answered the five Jos. 19.41, Zorah, 2 Chr. 11.10. Ge.42.9. Spies, 2 S.15.10. ta-ol, to spy out the land, and to men that went to spy out the search it; and they said unto country of La'ish, and said unto them, Go, search the land: who their brethren, Do ye know that when they came to mount there is in these houses an Ephra-im, to the house of Mi-cphod, and teraphim, and a gra-cah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the age? now therefore consider Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. house of Mi'cah, they knew the what ye have to do. voice of the young man the 15 And they turned thither-Levite: and they turned in ward, and came to the house of thither, and said unto him, the young man the Levite, even Ex.32.26, Levites. Who brought thee hither? unto the house of Mi'cah, and and what makest thou in this saluted him. Ge.43.29. Salutations (1). place? and what hast thou 16 And the six hundred men here? appointed with their weapons 4 And he said unto them, of war, which were of the chil-Thus and thus dealeth Mi'cah dren of Dan, stood by the enterp.p.ch.17.10. with me, and hath hired me, ing of the gate.
and I am his priest. 17 And the five men that went Ge.23.10, Gates (1). Ge.14.18, Pricets. 5 And they said unto him, Ask to spy out the land went up, counsel, we pray thee, of God, and came in thither, and took that we may know whether our the graven image, and the Ge.21.25, Dishonesty (2), way which we go shall be prospended, and the teraphim, and Ge.25.22. Inquiring of God. the molten image: and the priest perous. 6 And the priest said unto stood in the entering of the Ge.43.23. Peace Invoked. them, Go in peace: before the gate with the six hundred men LORD is your way wherein that were appointed with weapye go.
7 Then the five men departed, 18 And these went into Miand came to Laish, and saw the cah's house, and fetched the people that were therein, how carved image, the ephod, and they dwelt careless, after the the teraphim, and the molten manner of the Zi-do'ni-ang, quiet image. Then said the priest and secure; and there was no unto them, What do ye? See Carnal Security, Ia.28,15. magistrate in the land, that 19 And they said unto him, might put them to shame in Hold thy peace, lay thine hand Ex.14.14, "Hold your library or "Figure 19 and they said unto him, Ex.14.14, "Hold your library or "Figure 19 and they said unto him, Ex.14.14, "Hold your library or "Figure 19 and they said unto him, Ex.14.14, "Hold your library or "Figure 19 and they said unto him, but they said unto him, except the said unto him, ex [Peace," 2 K.2.3. any thing; and they were far upon thy mouth, and go with from the Zi-do'ni-ang, and had us, and be to us a father and a no business with any man. priest: is it better for thee to 8 And they came unto their be a priest unto the house of brethren to Zō'rah and Esh'ta one man, or that thou be a Jos.15.33, Eshtsol. ol: and their brethren said unto priest unto a tribe and a family them. What say ye? in Ig'ra-el? p.p.Nu.13.30; Jos.2.23,24. 9 And they said, Arise, that 20 And the priest's heart was we may go up against them: glad, and he took the ephod, for we have seen the land, and, and the teraphim, and the gra-Ex.14.13, Encouragement. behold, it is very good: and ven image, and went in the See Slothfulness, Pr.18.9. are ye still? be not slothful to midst of the people. go, and to enter to possess the 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and land. 10 When ye go, ye shall come the cattle and the carriage beunto a people secure, and to a fore them. Ge.12.7. Promised Land. large land: for God hath given 22 ¶And when they were a

269

it into your hands; a place good way from the house of where there is no want of any Mi'cah, the men that were in

11 I And there went from house were gathered together, thence of the family of the and overtook the children of

the houses near to Mi'cah's

Digitized Nu. (.39, Tribe of Dan.

thing that is in the earth.

Dăn'îtes, out of Zô'rah and out Dăn.

23 And they cried unto the father's house to Beth'-le-hemchildren of Dan. And they jū'dah, and was there four whole turned their faces, and said months. company?

lose thy life, with the lives of and lodged there. thy household. 26 And the children of Dan fourth day, when they arose

strong for him, he turned and sel's father said unto his son in went back unto his house. which Mi'cah had made, and go your way.

edge of the sword, and burnt tent, I pray thee, and tarry all Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). the city with fire. 28 And there was no deliverer, merry.

Ge.10.19, Sidon, Esc.28.22.

and dwelt therein.

name of the city was La'ish at eat both of them. the first.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Jos.6.20, Conquests. Nu.21.3. Destruction (3).

p.p.Jos.19.47.

Ge.30.6, Dan.

Ge.19.28, Conflagrations, [1 S.30.1.

Nu.1.39, Tribe of Dan. See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

Jos.18.1, Shiloh, ch.21.12.

B.C.1406 (?)

Ex.32.26, Levites. Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. Ge.16.3, Concubinage.

Ex.20.14, Adultary.

house of God was in Shī lõh. CHAPTER 19

the captivity of the land.

his wife, 16 an old man entertains against Je bus, which is Jory'- Joa. 10.1, Jerusalem, 2 S.5.6. His behavior.

ND it came to pass in those cubine also was with him.

out of Běth'-lě-hěm-jū'dah. the whore against him, and him, We will not turn aside

unto Mi'cah, What aileth thee, 3 And her husband arose, and that thou comest with such a went after her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring her 24 And he said, Ye have taken again, having his servant with away my gods which I made, him, and a couple of asses: and and the priest, and ye are gone she brought him into her fa-

away: and what have I more? ther's house: and when the faand what is this that ye say ther of the damsel saw him, he unto me, What aileth thee? 25 And the children of Dan 4 And his father in law, the said unto him, Let not thy voice damsel's father, retained him; See Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4.

be heard among us, lest angry and he abode with him three fellows run upon thee, and thou days: so they did eat and drink, 5 And it came to pass on the

went their way: and when Mi'-early in the morning, that he Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). cah saw that they were too rose up to depart: and the damlaw, Comfort thine heart with a 27 And they took the things morsel of bread, and afterward

the priest which he had, and 6 And they sat down, and did came unto La'ish, unto a people eat and drink both of them tothat were at quiet and secure: gether: for the damsel's father and they smote them with the had said unto the man, Be con-

night, and let thine heart be Ec. 2.10. Enjoyment. because it was far from Zi'don, 7 And when the man rose up and they had no business with to depart, his father in law any man; and it was in the urged him: therefore he lodged valley that lieth by Beth-re'-there again. And they built a city, 8 And he arose early in the

morning on the fifth day to de-29 And they called the name part: and the damsel's father of the city Dan, after the name said. Comfort thine heart. of Dan their father, who was pray thee. And they tarried born unto Is ra-el: howbeit the until afternoon, and they did 9 And when the man rose up

30 And the children of Dan to depart, he, and his concuset up the graven image: and bine, and his servant, his father Jon'a-than, the son of Ger'shom, in law, the damsel's father, said the son of Ma-nas'seh, he and unto him, Behold, now the day his sons were priests to the draweth toward evening, I pray p.p.Lu.24.29. tribe of Dan until the day of you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge 31 And they set them up Mi'- here, that thine heart may be

made, all the time that the early on your way, that thou mayest go home. 10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up A Levite going to Beth-lehem to fetch and departed, and came over

cah's graven image, which he merry; and to morrow get you p.p.ch.16.25.

abuse his concubine to death. 29 sa-lem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his con-L days, when there was no 11 And when they were by king in Isra-el, that there was Jebus, the day was far spent;

a certain Levite sojourning on and the servant said unto his the side of mount E'phra-im, master, Come, I pray thee, and who took to him a concubine let us turn in into this city of out of Běth'-lě-hěm-jū'dah.

2 And his concubine played

12 And his master said unto

went away from him unto her hither into the city of a stran-Ex.33,16, Separation (2).

De.24.5, Home,

Gibeah, ch.20.13. Gib'e-ah.

to one of these places to lodge now, and humble ye them, and Jos. 18.25, Ramah, 1 K.15.17. all night, in Gib'e-ah, or in Rā'- do with them what seemeth 14 And they passed on and man do not so vile a thing.

belongeth to Ben'ja-min.

in, he sat him down in a street spring, they let her go.

Nu.20.18, Inhospitality, [1 S.25.10. man that took them into his the dawning of the day, and house to lodging.

fell down at the door of the an old man from his work out was, till it was light. p.p.Ps.104.23.

of the field at even, which was 27 And her lord rose up in the Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim. also of mount E'phra-Im; and morning, and opened the doors he sojourned in Gib'e-ah: but of the house, and went out to the men of the place were Ben'-go his way: and, behold, the ja-mītes.

his eyes, he saw a wayfaring house, and her hands were up-Wayfaring Man, Is.35.8. man in the street of the city: on the threshold. and the old man said, Whither 28 And he said unto her, Up, goest thou? and whence com-and let us be going. But none See Murder (2), Ge.4.8. est thou? 18 And he said unto him, We her up upon an ass, and the are passing from Beth'-le-hem- man rose up, and gat him unto jū'dah toward the side of mount his place.

E'phra-im: from thence am I: 29 And when he was come and I went to Beth'-le-hem-ju'- into his house, he took a knife, dah, but I am now going to the and laid hold on his concubine, house of the LORD; and there and divided her, together with p.p.1S.11.7. is no man that receiveth me to her bones, into twelve pieces, house. 19 Yet there is both straw and of Is ra-el. provender for our asses; and 30 And it was so, that all that Ge.24.25, Provender, 1 K.4.28. there is bread and wine also saw it said, There was no such

for me, and for thy handmaid, deed done nor seen from the and for the young man which day that the children of Igra-el is with thy servants: there is came up out of the land of no want of any thing. Ge.43.29, Salutations (1), [Ru.2.4. 20 And the old man said, of it, take advice, and speak Pr.11.14, Counsel. Peace be with thee; howsoever your minds. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked, [1 S.25.6. Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2), [2 K.4.8. let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his Ru. 2.15, Beneficence. house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed Ge.18.4, Feet-washing. their feet, and did eat and drink. 22 ¶Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, THEN all the children of Iging their hearts merry, behold,

De.13.13, Base Fellows. of Beli-al, beset the house round er as one man, from Dan even

p.p.Ge.19.5. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

23 And the man, the master ra-el, presented themselves in of the house, went out unto the assembly of the people of them, and said unto them, Nay, God, four hundred thousand Nu.32.17. Warriors. my brethren, nay, I pray you, footmen that drew sword.

the old man, saying, Bring forth Miz'peh.

the man that came into thine 2 And the chief of all the peohouse, that we may know him. ple, even of all the tribes of Is

six hundred.

ger, that is not of the children this man is come into mine p.p.2 S.13.12. of Is ra-el; we will pass over to house, do not this folly. 24 Behold, here is my daugh-p.p.Ge.19.8. 13 And he said unto his serv-ter a maiden, and his concuant, Come, and let us draw near bine; them I will bring out

good unto you: but unto this went their way; and the sun 25 But the men would not

went down upon them when hearken to him: so the man they were by Gib'e-ah, which took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they 15 And they turned aside knew her, and abused her all Ge.6.5, Depravity. thither, to go in and to lodge the night until the morning: in Gib'e-ah: and when he went and when the day began to

of the city: for there was no 26 Then came the woman in 16 ¶And, behold, there came man's house where her lord

woman his concubine was fall-17 And when he had lifted up en down at the door of the

E'gypt unto this day: consider

answered. Then the man took

and sent her into all the coasts

CHAPTER 20 The Levite, in a general assembly, B.C.1406 (?) declares his wrong: 8 their decree.

18 The Israelites loss forty thousand: 26 they seek to God. 29 They destroy all the Benjamites except

the men of the city, certain sons gregation was gathered togeth-Le.8.3, Congregation (2) 1 S.10.17. about, and beat at the door, and to Be'er-she'ba, with the land Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba, 1 S.3.2. spake to the master of the house, of Gil'e-ad, unto the LORD in Nu.32.1, Gilead. Mizpah (2), 1 S.7.5.

Ge.3.17. Sin Rebuked.

do not so wickedly; seeing that 3 (Now the children of Ben'-271

Ex.32.26, Levites.

ch.19.12. Gibeah.

Ge.4.8, Murder (2). p.p.ch.19.29.

p.p.Jos.7.15. Nu.25.6. Lasciviousness.

Pr.11.14, Counsel.

Pa.49.13, Folly.

Ex.17.12, Co-operation, [1 S.14.7. p.p.De.13.14.

De.13.13. Base Fellows. ch.19.12, Gibeah, 1 S.10.26.

De.13.5, Evil Put Away.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). p.p.2 Chr.25.16; Ro.1.32.

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

ja-min heard that the children and six thousand men that of Iş'ra-el were gone up to Miz'-drew sword, beside the inhab-Nu.32.17, Warriora. peh.) Then said the children itants of Gib'e-ah, which were

wickedness?

lodge.

dead.

of Is ra-el, Tell us, how was this numbered seven hundred chosen men.

answered and said, I came into en men lefthanded; every one Gib'e-ah that belongeth to Ben'-could sling stones at an hair See Slings, 1 S.17.40. ja-min, I and my concubine, to breadth, and not miss

5 And the men of Gib'e-ah beside Ben'ja-min, were numnight, and thought to have were men of war.

and folly in Is ra-el. 7 Behold, ye are all children rose up in the morning, and of Is'ra-el; give here your ad-encamped against Gib'e-ah. vice and counsel. 8 And all the people arose as went out to battle against one man, saying, We will not Ben'ja-min; and the men of any of us go to his tent, nei-lig'ra-el put themselves in ar-

to his house. thing which we will do to Gib'- ja-min came forth out of Gib'e-ah; we will go up by lot e-ah, and destroyed down to 10 And we will take ten men that day twenty and two thou-

that they may do, when they put themselves in array the come to Gib'e-ah of Ben'ja-min, first day.

according to all the folly that 23 (And the children of Ig-p.p.Ho.5.15. they have wrought in Is ra-el.

knit together as one man. 12 ¶And the tribes of Is'ra-el against the children of Ben'jasent men through all the tribe min my brother? And the of Ben'ja-min, saying, What LORD said, Go up against him.) Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. wickedness is this that is done 24 And the children of Is raamong you?

the men, the children of Beli-day. al, which are in Gib'e-ah, that 25 And Ben'ja-min went forth we may put them to death, against them out of Gib'e-ah and put away evil from Is'ra-el. the second day, and destroyed

min gathered themselves to Is ra-el, and all the people, went gether out of the cities unto up, and came unto the house of Gib'e-ah, to go out to battle God, and wept, and sat there beagainst the children of Ig'ra-el. fore the LORD, and fasted that Ex.34.28, Fasting(3),1 S.7.6.

15 And the children of Ben'-day until even, and offered burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. ja-min were numbered at that offerings and peace offerings be-Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

of Iş'ra-el :

4 And the Le'vite, the husband 16 Among all this people of the woman that was slain, there were seven hundred chos-p.p.1 Chr. 122.

17 And the men of Is'ra-el.

ch.19.12, Gibeah.

rose against me, and beset the bered four hundred thousand house round about upon me by men that drew sword: all these

slain me: and my concubine 18 \ And the children of \ Is'have they forced, that she is ra-el arose, and went up to the Ex.19.8, Theocracy. house of God, and asked coun-Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. 6 And I took my concubine, sel of God, and said, Which of See Urim & Thummim,

and cut her in pieces, and sent us shall go up first to the bather throughout all the country tle against the children of of the inheritance of is ra-el: for Ben'ja-min? And the LORD they have committed lewdness said, Ju'dah shall go up first. 19 And the children of Is ra-el

ther will we any of us turn in-ray to fight against them at Gib'e-ah. 9 But now this shall be the 21 And the children of Ben'-p.p.Ge.49.27.

the ground of the lara-el-ites

20 And the men of is ra-el

of an hundred throughout all sand men. the tribes of Is'ra-el, and an 22 And the people the men of hundred of a thousand, and a Is'ra-el encouraged themselves, thousand out of ten thousand, and set their battle again in to fetch victual for the people, array in the place where they

they have wrought in Ig'ra-el. ra-el went up and wept before Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 11 So all the men of Ig'ra-el the LORD until even, and asked were gathered against the city, counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle

el came near against the chil-13 Now therefore deliver us dren of Ben'ja-min the second

But the children of Ben'ja-min down to the ground of the chil- Jos. 7.4, Defeats. would not hearken to the voice dren of Is ra-el again eighteen of their brethren the children thousand men; all these drew the sword. 14 But the children of Ben'ja- 26 Then all the children of

272

time out of the cities twenty fore the LORD.

ie 25.22, Inquiring of God, [2 S.2.1. x.25.10, Ark (3), 1 S.4.3.

Ex.6.25, Phinehas, Ex.6.23. Eleazar.

1 S.17.37. Divine Deliverer. Jos. 8.12, Ambush, 2 S.5.23.

ch.19.12, Gibeah.

p.p.Jos.8.15. Jos. 8.5, Strategy.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

Ex.14.14. God of Battles.

Ge.14.15, Victories.

See Ambush, Jos.8.12.

27 And the children of Is ra-ed sign between the men of Is-el enquired of the LORD, (for ra-el and the liers in wait, that the ark of the covenant of God they should make a great flame was there in those days, 28 And Phin'e-has, the son of city

stood before it in those days,) ra-el retired in the battle, Běn'saying, Shall I yet again go out ja-min began to smite and kill to battle against the children of the men of Is ra-el about of Ben'ja-min my brother, or thirty persons: for they said, shall I cease? And the LORD Surely they are smitten down

said. Go up: for to morrow I will before us, as in the first battle. deliver them into thine hand. 29 ¶And Is'ra-el set liers in to arise up out of the city with

wait round about Gib'e-ah. 30 And the children of Is ra-el mites looked behind them, and, went up against the children of behold, the flame of the city as- Ge.19.28, Conflagrations. Ben'ja-min on the third day, cended up to heaven. and put themselves in array 41 And when the men of Isagainst Gib'e-ah, as at other ra-el turned again, the men of p.p.Pr.5.22; 11.5.

people, and were drawn away 42 Therefore they other to Gib'e-ah in the field, stroyed in the midst of them. about thirty men of Is'ra-el.

said, Let us flee, and draw 44 And there fell of Ben jathem from the city unto the min eighteen thousand men; highways.

33 And all the men of Is ra-el 45 And they turned and fled p.p.Jos.15.32. rose up out of their place, and toward the wilderness unto the put themselves in array at Ba-rock of Rim'mon: and they al-ta'mar: and the liers in wait gleaned of them in the highof Igra-el came forth out of ways five thousand men; and their places, even out of the pursued hard after them unto meadows of Gib'e-ah.

not that evil was near them.

35 And the LORD smote Ben'- men of valour. ja-min before Is ra-el: and the 47 But six hundred men turned p.p.ch.21.13. children of Is ra-el destroyed of and fled to the wilderness unto Ex.2.15. Fugitives. the Ben'ja-mites that day twen-the rock Rim'mon, and abode in ty and five thousand and an the rock Rim'mon four months. hundred men: all these drew 48 And the men of Isra-el the sword.

ten: for the men of Igra-el well the men of every city, as 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War. gave place to the Ben'ja-mites, the beast, and all that came to Ge.19.28, Conflagrations. because they trusted unto the hand: also they set on fire all Ge.19.24, Fire (3). liers in wait which they had the cities that they came to. set beside Gib'e-ah.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gib'e-ah; and the liers in wait
how to find wives for those that drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

Now the men of Is ra-el had p.p.ch.20.1.

sworn in Miz peh, saying, ch.20.1. Mispah (2).

with smoke rise up out of the

E-le-a'zar, the son of Aâr'on, 39 And when the men of Is'-

40 But when the flame began a pillar of smoke, the Ben'ja-p.p.Jos.8.20.

Běn'ja-min were amazed: for 31 And the children of Ben'-they saw that evil was come Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). ja-min went out against the upon them. turned

from the city; and they began their backs before the men of See Panics, Ex.14.25. to smite of the people, and kill, Is ra-el unto the way of the as at other times, in the high-wilderness; but the battle overways, of which one goeth up took them; and them which to the house of God, and the came out of the cities they de-43 Thus they inclosed the p.p.Ho.10.9.

32 And the children of Ben'- Ben'ja-mites round about, and ja-min said, They are smitten chased them, and trode them down before us, as at the first down with ease over against But the children of Is'ra-el Gib'e-ah toward the sunrising. ch.19.12, Gibeah.

all these were men of valour.

Gi'dom, and slew two thousand 34 And there came against men of them.

Gib'e-ah ten thousand chosen 46 So that all which fell that men out of all Is'ra-el, and the day of Ben'ja-min were twenty battle was sore: but they knew and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were

turned again upon the children 36 So the children of Ben'ja- of Ben'ja-min, and smote them min saw that they were smit- with the edge of the sword, as Nu.21.3, Destruction (3).

CHAPTER 21

were left.

38 Now there was an appoint. There shall not any of us give

p.p.Jos.8.8.

Nu.32.17. Warriors.

p.p.ch.20.18.

Ge.23.2, Grief, Ru.1.20.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers.

Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2). Ge.8.20, Altars (1). Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

p.p.ch.5.23. Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths.

ch.5.23, Neglect of Duty, [Ne.3.5. Jabeah-gilead, 1 S.11.1.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

p.p.1 S.11.7.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

See Virgins, Is.7.14.

Jos.18.1, Shiloh, 1 S.1.3.

Ec. 10.4, Peaceableness.

his daughter unto Ben'ja-min to at that time; and they gave wife.

ra-el?

4 And it came to pass on the we do for wives for them that

peace offerings. said. Who is there among all a tribe be not destroyed out of

the tribes of Is'ra-el that came Is'ra-el. not up with the congregation 18 Howbeit we may not give unto the LORD? For they had them wives of our daughters: p.p.ch.11.35. made a great oath concerning for the children of Isra-el have him that came not up to the sworn, saying, Cursed be he Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred.

shall surely be put to death. 6 And the children of Is ra-el

is one tribe cut off from Ig'ra-el is on the north side of Beth'-el, Ge.28.19, Beth-el. this day.

for them that remain, seeing She chem, and on the south of Jos. 20.7, Shechem (2). we have sworn by the LORD Lebo'nah. that we will not give them of 20 Therefore they commandour daughters to wives?

is there of the tribes of Is ra-el vineyards; that came not up to Mizpeh to 21 And see, and, behold, if the the LORD? And, behold, there daughters of Shiloh come out

Jā'besh-gil'e-ād to the assembly. ye out of the vineyards, and bered, and, behold, there were of the daughters of Shiloh, and none of the inhabitants of Jā'- go to the land of Ben'ja-min. besh-gil'e-ad there. 10 And the congregation sent fathers or their brethren come

them, saying, Go and smite the able unto them for our sakes: inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād because we reserved not to each

dren.

four hundred young virgins, and repaired the cities, and Ge.11.4, Cities. that had known no man by ly-dwelt in them. ing with any male: and they 24 And the children of Is'ra-el brought them unto the camp to departed thence at that time, Shilloh, which is in the land of every man to his tribe and to Cā'năan.

13 And the whole congrega-from thence every man to his tion sent some to speak to the inheritance. to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Běn ja-min came again own eyes.

them wives which they had 2 And the people came to the saved alive of the women of house of God, and abode there Jā'besh-gil'e-ād: and yet so till even before God, and lifted they sufficed them not.

up their voices, and wept sore; 15 And the people repented 3 And said, O LORD God of Ig-them for Ben ja-min, because ra-el, why is this come to pass that the LORD had made a in Igra-el, that there should be breach in the tribes of Igra-el. to day one tribe lacking in Is'- 16 Then the elders of the Ex.3.16, Elders, Ru.4.2. congregation said, How shall

morrow, that the people rose remain, seeing the women are early, and built there an altar, destroyed out of Ben'ja-min? and offered burnt offerings and 17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

5 And the children of Is'ra-el be escaped of Ben'ja-min, that

LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He that giveth a wife to Ben'jamin. 19 Then they said, Behold, repented them for Ben'ja-min there is a feast of the LORD in their brother, and said, There Shiloh yearly in a place which Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

on the east side of the highway 7 How shall we do for wives that goeth up from Beth'-el to

ed the children of Ben'ja-min, 8 ¶And they said, What one saying, Go and lie in wait in the

9 For the people were num-catch you every man his wife Ex.21.16, Kidnapping. 22 And it shall be, when their

the valiantest, and commanded will say unto them, Be favourwith the edge of the sword, man his wife in the war: for ye ee Horrors of War, 28.12.31. with the women and the childid not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty. 11 And this is the thing that 23 And the children of Ben'ye shall do, Ye shall utterly de-|ja-min did so, and took them See Extermination, Nu.31.7. stroy every male, and every wives, according to their numwoman that hath lain by man. ber, of them that danced, whom 12 And they found among the they caught: and they went and inhabitants of Jā'besh-gīl'e-ād returned unto their inheritance, Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

his family, and they went out

children of Ben'ja-min that 25 In those days there was no were in the rock Rimmon, and king in Isra-el: every man did that which was right in his

came none to the camp from to dance in dances, then come Ex.32.19. Dancing (1), [1 S.30.16.

Digitized by

thither twelve thousand men of unto us to complain, that we

BOOK OF RUTH

CHAPTER 1 ye go with me? are there yet

Missolach, driven by famine into any more sons in my womb,

Moab, dies there, 6 Naomi returning home, Ruth accompanies
her. B.C.1322 (?) Jud. 3.9, Judges of Israel.

Ge. 12.10, Famine (2), 2.S.21.1.

NOW it came to pass in the 12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too ruled, that there was a famine old to have an husband. If I Ge. 15.15, Old Age. in the land. And a certain should say, I have hope, if I man of Beth'-le-hem-jū'dah should have an husband also Ge.12.10, Sojourners,
[He.11.9]
Nu.26.3, Moab.

went to sojourn in the country
of Moab, he, and his wife, and
his two sons.

2 And the name of the man

2 And the name we stay for them from having was E-lim'e-lech, and the name of his wife Nå-o'mi, and the name of his two sons Mäh'lon and Chil'i-on, Eph'rath-ites of Běth'-lĕ-hèm-jū'dah. And they Lord is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their came into the country of Mō'ab, 14 And they lifted up their came and continued there. p.p.Ge.35.19. p.p.Jud.3.30. and continued there. voice, and wept again: and 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2). 3 And E-lim'e-lech Na-5'mi's Or'pah kissed her mother in Farewells, Lu.9.61. and continued there. Widows, 1 K.17.9. husband died; and she was left, law; but Ruth clave unto her. and her two sons. 15 And she said, Behold, thy 4 And they took them wives sister in law is gone back unto De.30.15, Call to Decision, [1 K.18.21. See Marriage (1), Pr.18.22. of the women of Mo'ab; the her people, and unto her gods:

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. and the name of the other law. Ruth: and they dwelled there 16 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return about ten years. 5 And Mäh'lon and Chil'i-on from following after thee: for 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2). died also both of them; and the whither thou goest, I will go; Constancy, I S.20.17.

woman was left of her two sons and where thou lodgest, I will Jos.24.15, Wise Choice, lodge: thy people shall be my [1 K.3.9]

6 Then she arose with her people, and thy God my God: daughters in law, that she and there will I be buried: p.p.1 S.3.17.

of Mo'ab: for she had heard in the LORD do so to me, and more the country of Mo'ab how that also if country death part Ge.31.30, Love of Home, [2 S.19.37. Jb.38.41. Providence. the country of Mo'ab how that also, if ought but death part SeeTemporalGifts.De.11.14 the LORD had visited his people thee and me. Ge.1.29, Food (1). in giving them bread. 18 When she saw that she 7 Wherefore she went forth was stedfastly minded to go out of the place where she was, with her, then she left speakand her two daughters in law ing unto her.
with her; and they went on the 19 ¶So they two went until way to return unto the land of they came to Beth'-le-hem. And Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem, [2 S.23.1 Jū'dah. it came to pass, when they 8 And Nā-ō'mī said unto her were come to Běth'-lĕ-hĕm, that p.p.Mt.21.10. Jū'dah. two daughters in law, Go, re-all the city was moved about See Blessings (5), Ge.27.27. turn each to her mother's them, and they said, Is this Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). house: the LORD deal kindly Nā-o'mi? with you, as ye have dealt with me.

9 The Lord grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband.

Then she kissed them; and Lord hath brought me house them; and lord her husband.

Lord hath brought me house them; and lord hath brought me house.

De.24.5, Home, Mk.5.19. Pr.18.22, Marriage (1), Ge.27.27, Kiss (1).

again, my daughters: why will ter in law, with her, which re-

they lifted up their voice, and again empty: why then call ye

Surely we will return with thee the Almighty hath afflicted me?

11 And Nã-o'mi said, Turn Ruth the Mo'ab-it-ess, her daugh-

me Nā-ō'mī, seeing the LORD

22 So Nā-ō'mi returned, and

10 And they said unto her, hath testified against me, and De.8.5, Chastisement.

Ge.23.2, Grief.

Pr.17.17, Friendship (1).

wept.

unto thy people.

Ex.9.31, Barley, 1 K.4.28.

Ge.8.22, Harvest, 1 S.12.17. ley harvest.

B.C.1312 (?)

p.p.ch.3.2.

Ge.13.2, Riches (4).

Ge.31.40, Industry (2). Le.19.10. Gleaning, v.8.

ch.1.2, Elimelech, ch.4.3. Boaz, ch.4.13. Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem.

Ge.43.29, Salutations (1)

[î S.15.13. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

p.p.ch.1.22.

Nu.26.3, Moab.

See Benevolence (1), [De.15.14.

See Widow and Father-[less (1), Ex.22.22.

Le.19.10, Gleaning, v.23.

Ge.37.7, Obeisance. Gratitude, 1 S.14.45. Ex.3.21, Human Pavor.

See Strangers (1), Ex.22.21. p.p.Pr.31.31.

1 S.18.30, Good Name. Ge.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2)

CHAPTER 2

shews her favour.

was Bō'šz.

daughter.

the house.

RUTH, 2

turned out of the country of husband: and how thou hast

Mo'ab: and they came to Beth'-left thy father and thy mother, See Leaving All, Lu.5.11. le-hem in the beginning of bar-and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not here-

Ruth gleans in the fields of Boaz: tofore.

4 he takes knowledge of her, and 12 The LORD recompense thy Recompense (2), 2 S.22.25.

work, and a full reward be giv- See Blessings (5), Ge.27.27. ND Na-o'mi had a kinsman en thee of the LORD God of A ND Na-o'mi nad a kinsman en thee of the Lord of her husband's, a mighty la'ra-el, under whose wings thou Ex.33.22, Divine Overshadman of wealth, of the family art come to trust. [owing. of E-lim'e-lech; and his name 13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for Ex.3.21, Human Favor. 2 And Ruth the Mo'ab-it-ess that thou hast comforted me, Ge. 50.21, Comfort (4).

said unto Nã-5'mi, Let me now and for that thou hast spoken Ge.50.21, Kind Words. go to the field, and glean ears friendly unto thine handmaid, of corn after him in whose though I be not like unto one sight I shall find grace. And of thine handmaidens. she said unto her, Go, my 14 And Bō'āz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). 3 And she went, and came, eat of the bread, and dip thy Ge.14.18, Bread. and gleaned in the field after morsel in the vinegar. And she Nu.6.3, Vinegar, Ps.49.21. the reapers: and her hap was sat beside the reapers: and he to light on a part of the field reached her parched corn, and belonging unto Bo'az, who was she did eat, and was sufficed, SeePlentyPromised,Le.26.5. of the kindred of E-lim'e-lech. and left. 4 ¶ And, behold, Bō'az came 15 And when she was risen up

from Běth'-le-hem, and said un- to glean, Bō'az commanded his to the reapers, The LORD be with young men, saying, Let her Beneficence, 1 K.17.15. you. And they answered him, glean even among the sheaves, The LORD bless thee. and reproach her not: 5 Then said Boaz unto his 16 And let fall also some of Ge. 50.21, Kindness (2), servant that was set over the the handfuls of purpose for her, reapers, Whose damsel is this? and leave them, that she may 6 And the servant that was glean them, and rebuke her not. set over the reapers answered 17 So she gleaned in the field Ge.31.40, Industry (2)

and said, It is the Mo'ab-it-ish until even, and beat out that damsel that came back with she had gleaned: and it was Nã-đ'mi out of the country of about an ephah of barley. 7 And she said, I pray you, let went into the city: and her me glean and gather after the mother in law saw what she she came, and hath continued forth, and gave to her that she

even from the morning until had reserved after she was sufnow, that she tarried a little in ficed.

here fast by my maidens: 9 Let thine eyes be on the field mother in law with whom she that they do reap, and go thou had wrought, and said, The after them: have I not charged man's name with whom I the young men that they shall wrought to day is Bo'az. not touch thee? and when thou 20 And Na-5'mi said unto her p.p.ch.3.10: 2 S.2.5. and drink of that which the of the Lord, who hath not young men have drawn.

been shewed me, all that thou my harvest.

and bowed herself to the ground, o'mi said unto her, The man is and said unto him, Why have I near of kin unto us, one of our p.p.v.1; ch.3.9. found grace in thine eyes, that next kinsmen. thou shouldest take knowledge 21 And Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess of me, seeing I am a stranger? said, He said unto me also, Thou 11 And Boas answered and shalt keep fast by my young said unto her, It hath fully men, until they have ended all hast done unto thy mother in 22 And Na-5'mi said unto Ruth [Est.4.16. law since the death of thine her daughter in law, It is good,

19 And her mother in law said

18 ¶ And she took it up, and reapers among the sheaves: so had gleaned: and she brought Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

Ex.16.36, Ephah, 1 S.1.24.

[1 K.11.28.

8 Then said Bō az unto Ruth, unto her, Where hast thou Hearest thou not, my daughter? gleaned to day? and where Go not to glean in another field, wroughtest thou? blessed be neither go from hence, but abide he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her

art athirst, go unto the vessels, daughter in law, Blessed be he Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. left off his kindness to the liv-Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). 10 Then she fell on her face, ing and to the dead. And Nā-

B.C.1312(7).

D.D.1 Co.7.36.

p.p.ch.1.9.

my daughter, that thou go out that thou requirest: for all the with his maidens, that they city of my people doth know 1 S.18.30, Good Name. meet thee not in any other that thou art a virtuous wom- See Wise Women, Pr.11.16. field. 23 So she kept fast by the 12 And now it is true that I maidens of Bo'az to glean unto am thy near kinsman: howbeit p.p.ch.4.1.

Le. 19.10, Gleaning. the end of barley harvest and there is a kinsman nearer than L Ge.8.22. Harvest.

CHAPTER 3 By Naomi's instruction. 6 Ruth lies at Boar's feet, who acknowledges the kinsman's part: but if he the duty of a kinsman. 14 His will not do the part of a kinspresent to Ruth.

with her mother in law.

L in law said unto her, My the LORD liveth: lie down undaughter, shall I not seek rest til the morning.

with thee? 2 And now is not Bo'az of our up before one could know anp.p.ch.2.1. Jud.6.11, Threshing, thou wast? Behold, he winnow- be known that a woman came

eth barley to night in the thresh- into the floor. Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor, [2 S.6.6 ingfloor. Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1), [Mt.6.17. 3 Wash thyself therefore, and that thou hast upon thee, and anoint thee, and put thy rai-hold it. And when she held it, Anointing (4), Ps.92.10.

> eating and drinking. down, that thou shalt mark the she told her all that the man place where he shall lie, and had done to her. thou shalt go in, and uncover 17 And she said. These six his feet, and lay thee down; measures of barley gave he Ex.9.31, Barley.

shalt do. Ge.47.12. Filial Honor (2). All that thou sayest unto me'I daughter, until thou know how will do.

Ge.50.10. Threshing-floor. the floor, and did according to he have finished the thing this all that her mother in law bade day. her. p.p.Jud.19.6.

and drunk, and his heart was refusing the redemption, 9 Boas merry he went to lie down at marries Ruth. 13 She bears Obed. Ec.2.10, Enjoyment. merry, he went to lie down at Ge.41.49. Grain. covered his feet, and laid her there: and, behold, the kinsman p.p.ch.3.12.

8 ¶And it came to pass at mid-unto whom he said, Ho, such a night, that the man was afraid, one! turn aside, sit down here. and turned himself: and, be-And he turned aside, and sat hold, a woman lay at his feet. down. 9 And he said, Who art thou? 2 And he took ten men of the

p.p.Eze.16.8. De.25.5, Marriage (5), ch.4.10 thine handmaid: spread there-ye down here. And they sat fore thy skirt over thine hand-down. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

for thou hast shewed more which was our brother E-lim's-kindness in the latter end than lech's: De.5.18, Chastity.

11 And now, my daughter, ers of my people. If thou wilt fear not; I will do to thee all redeem it, redeem it: but if

of wheat harvest; and dwelt 13 Tarry this night, and it shall

be in the morning, that if he will perform unto thee the part p.p.De.25.5. of a kinsman, well; let him do

man to thee, then will I do the THEN Nã-5'mi her mother part of a kinsman to thee, as p.p. Jud. 8.19.

for thee, that it may be well 14 ¶And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose See Early Rising (1), [Ge.19.27.

kindred, with whose maidens other. And he said, Let it not p.p.1 Co.10.32; 2 Co.8.21. 15 Also he said, Bring the vail Ge.24.65, Vail (1), Is.3.23

ment upon thee, and get thee he measured six measures of ch.2.15, Beneficence. down to the floor: but make barley, and laid it on her: and See Liberality, Ex.35.22. not thyself known unto the she went into the city. man, until he shall have done 16 And when she came to her eating and drinking. mother in law, she said, Who 4 And it shall be, when he lieth art thou, my daughter? And

and he will tell thee what thou me; for he said to me, Go not See Presents, Ge.24.53. shalt do. empty unto thy mother in law. 5 And she said unto her, 18 Then said she, Sit still, my the matter will fall: for the 6 ¶And she went down unto man will not be in rest, until

CHAPTER 4 7 And when Bo'az had eaten Boaz calls the next kinsman: 6 he B.C.1312 (?)

the end of the heap of corn: THEN went Bo are up to the and she came softly, and un- gate, and sat him down Ge.23.10, Gates (1), 2 S.15.2

And she answered, I am Ruth elders of the city, and said, Sit Ex.3.16, Elders, 1 K.21.8.

maid; for thou art a near kins- 3 And he said unto the kinsman, Nā-ō'mī, that is come

10 And he said, Blessed be again out of the country of Mo'thou of the LORD, my daughter: ab, selleth a parcel of land,

of whom Bo'az spake came by;

at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, thee, saying, Buy it before the p.p.Je.32.7. whether poor or rich.

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the p.p.Je.32.7. inhabitants, and before the eld-p.p.Ge.23.17,18.

Digitized by GOOGIC

277

I SAMUEL. 1 thou wilt not redeem it, then like Ra'chel and like Le'ah, Ge.29.6, Rachel, Je.31.15. tell me, that I may know: for which two did build the house there is none to redeem it be of Isra-el: and do thou worthiside thee; and I am after thee. ly in Eph'ra-tah, and be famous in Běth'-lě-hěm: And he said, I will redeem it. Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. 5 Then said Bô'az, What day 12 And let thy house be like thou buyest the field of the the house of Phā'rēz, whom Tā'hand of Na-ō'mī, thou must buy mar bare unto Jū'dah, of the p.p.Ge.38.29. it also of Ruth the Moab-it-ess, seed which the LORD shall give p.p.1 S.2.20. the wife of the dead, to raise up thee of this young woman. See Marriage (5), De.25.5. the name of the dead upon his 13 TSo Boaz took Ruth, and ch.2.4. Boaz Mt.1.5. she was his wife: and when he Pr.18.22, Marriage (1). inheritance. 6 And the kinsman said, I can-went in unto her, the LORD gave not redeem it for myself, lest I her conception, and she bare a Ge.21.2. Conception. Nu.36.2.Inheritance, Je.32.8. mar mine own inheritance: re-son. Ge.33.5, Children (1). deem thou my right to thyself; 14 And the women said unto p.p.Lu.1.58. Nã-5'mi, Blessed be the LORD, 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. for I cannot redeem it. 7 Now this was the manner which hath not left thee this in former time in Ig'ra-el con-day without a kinsman, that cerning redeeming and concern-his name may be famous in ing changing, for to confirm all Is ra-el. things; a man plucked off his 15 And he shall be unto thee shoe, and gave it to his neigh-a restorer of thy life, and a See Children (2), Pa. 127.4. bour: and this was a testimony nourisher of thine old age: for in Is'ra-el. thy daughter in law, which lov-p.p.1 S.1.8. 8 Therefore the kinsman said eth thee, which is better to unto Bō'az, Buy it for thee. So thee than seven sons, hath born he drew off his shoe. Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed, [2 S.15.30. him. 9 NAnd Bo'az said unto the 16 And Na-o'mī took the child, See Maternal Love, Ge. 21.16. elders, and unto all the people, and laid it in her bosom, and Ye are witnesses this day, that became nurse unto it. Ge.24.59, Nurses, 2 S.4.4. I have bought all that was 17 And the women her neigh-E-lim'e-lech's, and all that was bours gave it a name, saying Chil'i-on's and Mäh'lon's, of the There is a son born to Nā-ō'mi; Ge.4.25, Children Named, [1 S.4.21. hand of Nā-ō'mi. and they called his name O'bed: Obed, 1 Chr.2.12. 10 Moreover Ruth the Mo'ab- he is the father of Jes'se, the Jesse, 1 S.16.1. it-ess, the wife of Mäh'lon, have father of Dā'vid. De.25.5, Marriage (5). I purchased to be my wife, to 18 Now these are the gen-p.p.Mt.1.3. raise up the name of the dead erations of Phā'rez : Phā'rez beupon his inheritance, that the gat Hezron, name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and and Ram begat Am-min'a-dab,

p.p.De.25.7.9.

Ex.3.16, Elders.

Nu.35.30, Witnesses.

from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day. 20 And Am-min'a-dab begat Näh'shon, and Näh'shon begat

Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

p.p.Ge.35.16.

11 And all the people that Săl'mon, were in the gate, and the eld- 21 And Săl'mon begat Bô'ăz.

ers, said, We are witnesses, and Bo'az begat O'bed, See Blessings (5), Ge.27.27. The LORD make the woman 22 And O'bed begat Jes'se, that is come into thine house and Jes'se begat Da'vid.

David. 1 S.16.13.

THE

FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL

OTHERWISE CALLED

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

B.C.1171 (?)

CHAPTER 1

man of Rā-math-ā'im-zō'-|children.

phim, of mount E'phra-im, and 3 And this man went up out Ge.5.24, Piety.

2 And he had two wives; the Ge.4.19, Polygamy, 2 S.3.3. Of Elkanah and his two wives. 9 name of the one was Han'nah, Hannah's prayer: 19 they worship, and the name of the other Pe-20 Samuel born. nin'nah: and Pê-nin'nah had

TOW there was a certain children, but Han'nah had no Ge.11.30, Childless, 2 S.6.23.

his name was Elka-nah, the of his city yearly to worship Ge.22.5, Worshippers. son of Jer'o-ham, the son of and to sacrifice unto the LORD See Sacrifices (1), Ge.46.1. E-li'hū, the son of Tō'hu, the of hosts in Shī'lōh. And the Jos. 18.1, Shiloh, ch. 4.3. Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. son of Zuph, an Eph'rath-ite: two sons of Eli, Höph'ni and Hophni, ch.2.17.

Jos. 17.15. Mt. Ephraim.

278

Phin'e-has, the priests of the said, Go in peace: and the God Ge. 43.23, Peace Invoked. of Isra-el grant thee thy peti-See Benedictions (2), [Le.9.22. LORD, were there. 4 And when the time was tion that thou hast asked of that El'kă-nah offered, he gave him. SeeBirthsForetold,Ge.16.11. to Pê-nin'nah his wife, and to 18 And she said, Let thine p.p.Ge.33.15; Ru.2.13. all her sons and her daughters, handmaid find grace in thy Ge_24_36, Parental Gifta. portions: sight. So the woman went her Ge. 15.6, Faith (5). 5 But unto Han'nah he gave way, and did eat, and her coun-Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. a worthy portion; for he loved tenance was no more sad. Pr.15.13, Cheerfulness. Hăn'nah: but the LORD had 19 TAnd they rose up in the Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2) [2 Chr.29.20. Ge.11.30, Childless. shut up her womb. morning early, and worshipped Ge.22.5, Worshippers. R.V. rival 6 And her adversary also pro- before the LORD, and returned, voked her sore, for to make her and came to their house to Rafret, because the LORD had shut mah: and El'ka-nah knew Han'up her womb. nah his wife; and the LORD 7 And as he did so year by remembered her. Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered. year, when she went up to the 20 Wherefore it came to pass, house of the LORD, so she pro- when the time was come about Ex.25.8. Tabernacle. voked her; therefore she wept, after Han'nah had conceived, Ge.21.2, Conception, Mt. 1.18. Ge.21.16, Weeping, ch.11.4. Loss of Appetite, ch.28.23. and did not eat. that she bare a son, and called Ge.4.25, Children Named. 8 Then said El'ka-nah her his name Sam'u-el, saying, Be-Samuel, ch.2.11. husband to her, Han'nah, why cause I have asked him of the That is, Asked of God. weepest thou? and why eatest LORD. Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. thou not? and why is thy heart 21 And the man El'kā-nah, grieved? am not I better to and all his house, went up to p.p.De.12.11. Ge.50.21, Comfort (4). thee than ten sons? offer unto the LORD the yearly p.p.Ru.4.15. Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1), [ch.6.15. 9 TSo Hăn'nah rose up after sacrifice, and his vow. Jos.18.1, Shiloh. they had eaten in Shi'loh, and 22 But Han'nah went not up; after they had drunk. Now for she said unto her husband, Eli. v.25. E'li the priest sat upon a seat I will not go up until the child Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. by a post of the temple of the be weaned, and then I will bring p.p.Lu.2.22. LORD. him, that he may appear before 10 And she was in bitterness the LORD, and there abide for p.p.v.11,28. of soul, and prayed unto the ever. Ex.2.23. Crying to God. LORD, and wept sore. 23 And El'kă-nah her husband Ge.28.20, Vows Made. 11 And she vowed a vow, and said unto her, Do what seemeth Jona.1.16. said, O LORD of hosts, if thou thee good; tarry until thou have See Prayer (12), (Index). wilt indeed look on the afflic-weaned him; only the LORD es-Ge.5.24, Piety. tion of thine handmaid, and re-tablish his word. So the woman 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Ne.13.14, Remember me. member me, and not forget abode, and gave her son suck thine handmaid, but wilt give until she weaned him. unto thine handmaid a man 24 \ \text{And when she had weaned} child, then I will give him him, she took him up with her, p.p.Nu.15.9. unto the LORD all the days of with three bullocks, and one Ex.29.11. Bullocks. his life, and there shall no ra-ephah of flour, and a bottle of Ex.16.36, Ephah. wine, and brought him unto the Ge.21.14, Bottles, ch.25.18. Nu.6.2, Nazarites, Lam.4.7. zor come upon his head. 12 ¶And it came to pass, as house of the Lord in Shiloh: Jos.18.1, Shiloh. she continued praying before and the child was young.
the LORD, that E'li marked her 25 And they slew a bullock, Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). See Importunity, Ge.18.32. and brought the child to E'li. v.9, Eli, ch.2.11. 13 Now Hăn'nah, she spake in 26 And she said, Oh my lord, her heart; only her lips moved, as thy soul liveth, my lord, I De.9.25, Secret Prayer. but her voice was not heard: am the woman that stood by See Devout Women, v.15. therefore Eli thought she had thee here, praying unto the been drunken. Is.29.21. Uncharitableness. LORD. 14 And Eli said unto her, 27 For this child I prayed; p.p.v.11. How long wilt thou be drunk-and the LORD hath given me Ex.15.25, Prayers Answere-False Accusations, Ne.6.7. en? put away thy wine from my petition which I asked of thee. him:

Devout Women, 2 K.22.14.

Le.10.9. Abstinence.

p.p.Ps.62.8.

soul before the LORD. 16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Beli-al: for God. 12 The sin of Eli's sons. 18 out of the abundance of my Samuel's ministry. 27 A prophecy complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

drunk neither wine nor strong LORD. And he worshipped the Gc.22.5, Worshippers drink, but have poured out my LORD there. CHAPTER 2

against Eli's house. ND Hăn'nah prayed, and Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

[2 S.12.20.

17 Then E'li answered and A said, My heart rejoiceth in Rejoicing (2), chill.15.

15 And Han'nah answered and 28 Therefore also I have lent said, No, my lord, I am a woman him to the LORD; as long as he of a sorrowful spirit: I have liveth he shall be lent to the

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement. See Salvation of God. [Ps.27.1. p.p.Lu.1.46. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. Ex.8.10. None Like God.

Arrogance, Ps.12.4.

God's Knowledge, Ps.69.5. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." p.p.Ps.37.15. Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded Ps.8.2, Strength in Weak-See Worldly Fullness (De.32.15 p.p.Ps.113.9. p.p.Is.54.1.

p.p.Jb.5.18; Ho.6.1. Ge.2.7, Life (1), Jb.27.3. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). See Riches (1), De.8.18.

Ge.45.8, God Exalts, 2 S.7.8

Poor (2), Jb.36.6. Beggars, Ps.37.25.

See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14 Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. Saints' Feet, 2 S.22.34. Jb.5.16, Men Silenced. Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

See Fall of the Wicked, Pr.11.5. Ex.9.23. Thunder (1). Ge.18.25, God a Judge. 2S.22.40, Strength Promised. Ps.91.1 , Saints Exalted.

ch.1.20, Samuel, v.18. ch.1.9, Eli, v.22. De.13.13, Base Fellows

[ch.10.27. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. the LORD.

Ex.27.3, Fleshhooks.

p.p.Le.7.29-34.

Caldrons, 2 Chr.35.13.

See Priests' Dues, Le.2.3. Jos.18.1, Shiloh.

p.p.Le.3.16.

the LORD, mine horn is exalted and said to the man that sacri-2 There is none holy as the 16 And if any man said unto LORD: for there is none beside him, Let them not fail to burn

De.324.Goda Rock, 2 S.22.47. | thee: neither is there any rock | the fat presently, and then take | Ex.23.18, Fat (1), Ia.43.24. like our God. 3 Talk no more so exceeding then he would answer him, proudly; let not arrogancy come Nay; but thou shalt give it ch.8.3, Greed. out of your mouth: for the LORD me now: and if not, I will take is a God of knowledge, and by it by force. him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men young men was very great be- Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. are broken, and they that stum-fore the LORD: for men ab-Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), ch. 6.19. bled are girded with strength. | horred the offering of the LORD. 5 They that were full have 18 ¶ But Sam'u-el ministered ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.3.1.

eth alive: he bringeth down to husband to offer the yearly sacthe grave, and bringeth up.

and lifteth up.

give thee seed of this woman

8 He raiseth up the poor out for the loan which is lent to and lifteth up. of the dust, and lifteth up the the LORD. And they went un-

make them inherit the throne nah, so that she conceived, and Ge.21.2, Conception. of glory: for the pillars of the bare three sons and two daugh-|See Children (1), Ge.33.5. earth are the Lord's, and he ters. And the child Sam'u-el p.p.Lu.2.40. hath set the world upon them. grew before the LORD. 9 He will keep the feet of his 22 ¶ Now E'li was very old, ch.1.9, Eli, ch.3.1. saints, and the wicked shall and heard all that his sons did Ge.15.15, Old Age. be silent in darkness; for by unto all Igra-el; and how they strength shall no man prevail lay with the women that as Nu.25.6, Lesciviousness.

and he shall give strength unto all this people. his king, and exalt the horn of 24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye p.p.1 K.15.26.

See Helpful Children, v.18. Rā'mah to his house. And the transgress. child did minister unto the 25 If one man sin against an-LORD before Eli the priest.

12 Now the sons of E'li were him: but if a man sin against p.p.Nu.15.30. sons of Be'li-al; they knew not the LORD, who shall intreat for

with the people was, that, of their father, because the when any man offered sacri-Lord would slay them. fice, the priest's servant came, 26 And the child Săm'u-el Youthful Piety, ch.17.37. while the flesh was in seething, grew on, and was in favour Ge.4.4. Divine Fav. with a fleshhook of three teeth both with the LORD, and also in his hand;

14 And he struck it into the 27 TAnd there came a man of De.33.1, Man of God all the Is'ra-el-ites that came in E'gypt in Phā'raōh's house? Ge.12.10, Egypt. thither.

fat, the priest's servant came, my priest, to offer upon mine See High Priests, Ex.28.1.

in the LORD: my mouth is en-ficed, Give flesh to roast for the larged over mine enemies; be-priest; for he will not have sod-cause I rejoice in thy salvation. den flesh of thee, but raw.

as much as thy soul desireth;

17 Wherefore the sin of the ch.1.3, Hophni, v.34.

hired out themselves for bread; before the Lunn, own, and they that were hungry girded with a linen ephod.

ceased: so that the barren hath him a little coat, and brought him a little coat, and brought Ge.21.16, Maternal Love, 2S.21.10. many children is waxed feeble. it to him from year to year, 62.21.16, Maternal Love 6 The LORD killeth, and mak-when she came up with her Ge.24.36, Parental Gifts. rifice.

7 The LORD maketh poor, and 20 And Eli blessed El'ka-nah Ge.27.27, Blessings (5) maketh rich: he bringeth low, and his wife, and said, The LORD beggar from the dunghill, to set to their own home. them among princes, and to 21 And the LORD visited Han'-p.p.Ge.21.1.

10 The adversaries of the sembled at the door of the tab-p.p.Ex.38.8.

11 ¶ And El'kă-nah went to make the LORD's people to Ro.14.15, Evil Influence.

other, the judge shall judge Ex.18.13, Judges, ch.7.16. him? Notwithstanding they 13 And the priest's custom hearkened not unto the voice De.21.20, Dishonoring [Parents.

with men.

pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; God unto E'li, and said unto pan, or kettle, or calured, or pot, Jose and saith the LORD, Did Jud.6.8, Prophets (4), all that the fleshhook brought him, Thus saith the LORD, Did Jud.6.8, Prophets (4), [1 K.13.11. up the priest took for himself. I plainly appear unto the house So they did in Shiloh unto of thy father, when they were

15 Also before they burnt the of all the tribes of Is'ra-el to be

[2 S.13.25.

LORD shall be broken to pieces; ernacle of the congregation.
out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; hear of your evil dealings by See Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. [2 K.13.23.

Ex.3.21, Human Favor. 1 K.12.22.

Ch.4.15.

Ex.30.1, Incense.

Ex.28.4. Ephod.

See Priests' Dues, Le.2.3.

Le.19.8. Sacrilege (1). Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked,

ch.13.13 ch.3.13, Parental Indul-[gence.

Ex.16.3, Carnality. Nu.11.5, Appetites.

D.D.Ex.29.9 Ge.17.1. Walk before God.

Ps.29.2, Honor God. 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. Pr.1.30, Despisers.

Le.26.16. Threatenings.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Le.26.17, Reprobation. p.p.Zec.8.4.

Jb.4.19, Mortality. Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

ch.1.3, Hophni, ch.3.13,

Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold. p.p.ch.7.9.

2 Chr. 20, 20, Established. Jb.11.18. Security.

p.p.1 K.2.27.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

De.28.48. Want.

B.C.1165 (?)

ch.2.18, Helpful Children. ch.1.20, Samuel, v.19. ch.1.9, Eli, ch.4.15. See Spir, Destitution, [Am.8.11. See Spir. Darkness, Is.9.2.

altar, to burn incense, to wear time, when E'li was laid down an ephod before me? and did I in his place, and his eyes began give unto the house of thy fa- to wax dim, that he could not Ge.27.1, Dimness of Vision,

fire of the children of Ig'ra-el?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my went out in the temple of the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. sacrifice and at mine offering, Lord, where the ark of God was, and Săm'u-el was laid my habitation; and honourest down to sleep;

est of all the offerings of Ig-am L

ra-el my people?

of thy father, should walk be-went and lay down. fore me for ever: but now the 6 And the LORD called vet

honour, and they that despise said, Here am I; for thou didst me shall be lightly esteemed. | call me. And he answered, I

31 Behold, the days come, that called not, my son; lie down

32 And thou shalt see an ene-vealed unto him.

Is ra-el: and there shall not be he arose and went to E'li, and

whom I shall not cut off from child.

flower of their age. unto thee, that shall come up-his place.

on thy two sons, on Höph'ni 10 And the Lord came, and Ge.12.7, Divine Appearand Phin'e-has; in one day stood, and called as at other they shall die both of them.

35 And I will raise me up a Săm'u-el, Săm'u-el, Săm'u-el, Then p.p.Pa.85.8; Ac.9.6.

Săm'u-el answered, Speak; for faithful priest, that shall do acthy servant heareth.

Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity

house; and he shall walk be the ears of every one that hear-

thine house shall come and I have spoken concerning his crouch to him for a piece of house: when I begin, I will also 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. silver and a morsel of bread, make an end.

offices, that I may eat a piece the iniquity which he knowof bread.

The Lord appears to Samuel in a vision, 11 and reveals to him the destruction of EN's house.

A DITALL LORD SAMUEL IN A STATE OF THE ST

A ND the child Sam'u-el min-iniquity of E it's nouse snail not processed. See Sin against "Spirit," fore E'li. And the word of the ferring for ever. [Is.63.10.]

LORD was precious in those 15 ¶ And Sam'u-el lay until p.p.1 Chr.15.23. days; there was no open vision. the morning, and opened the 2 And it came to pass at that doors of the house of the LORD. Ex. 25.8. Tabernacle.

thy sons above me, to make 4 That the LORD called Sam'-Ge.3.8, God's Voice. yourselves fat with the chief-u-el: and he answered, Here

5 And he ran unto E'li, and Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty. 30 Wherefore the LORD God said, Here am I; for thou call-

of Is'ra-el saith, I said indeed edst me. And he said, I called that thy house, and the house not; lie down again. And he

LORD saith, Be it far from me; again, Săm'u-el. And Săm'u-el for them that honour me I will arose and went to E'li, and

I will cut off thine arm, and the again.

7 Now Săm'u-el did not yet there shall not be an old man in thine house.

Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God. the word of the LORD yet re
1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity.

See Revelations, Da.2.22. may in my habitation, in all the 8 And the LORD called Samwwealth which God shall give u-el again the third time. And

an old man in thine house for said, Here am I; for thou didst ever.

33 And the man of thine, that the LORD had called the

mine altar. shall be to consume 9 Therefore Eli said unto thine eyes, and to grieve thine Săm'u-el, Go, lie down: and it heart: and all the increase of shall be, if he call thee, that

thine house shall die in the thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). 34 And this shall be a sign Sam'u-el went and lay down in

cording to that which is in 11 T And the LORD said to p.p.2 K.21.12.
mine heart and in my mind: Săm'u-el, Behold, I will do a Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings, and I will build him a sure thing in Iş'ra-el, at which both

fore mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in against Eli all things which Le.26.16, Threatenings.

and shall say, Put me, I pray 13 For I have told him that I thee, into one of the priests' will judge his house for ever for Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

eth; because his sons made ch.1.3, Hophni, ch.4.11. themselves vile, and he re-p.p.ch.2.12.

Parental Indulgence,1K.1.6.

ND the child Săm'u-el min-iniquity of E'li's house shall not p.p.Is.22.14.

281.

And Săm'u-el feared to shew 6 And when the Phi-lis'tines Eli the vision. heard the noise of the shout, 16 Then Eli called Săm'u-el, they said, What meaneth the Eli the vision. and said, Săm'u-el, my son noise of this great shout in the 17 And he said, What is the they understood that the ark thing that the LORD hath said of the LORD was come into the unto thee? I pray thee hide it camp. not from me: God do so to thee, 7 And the Phi-lis'tines were Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). See Imprecations, 2 K.1.10. and more also, if thou hide any afraid, for they said, God is thing from me of all the things come into the camp. And they that he said unto thee. said. Woe unto us! for there 18 And Săm'u-el told him ev-hath not been such a thing ery whit, and hid nothing from heretofore. him. And he said, It is the 8 Woe unto us! who shall de-Mt.6.10, Submission (2), LORD: let him do what seem-liver us out of the hand of De.5.15, God's Hand. Resignation, 2 S.12.23. eth him good. these mighty Gods? these are 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 19 And Sam'u-el grew, and the Gods that smote the E-gyp'ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.4.1. the LORD was with him, and tians with all the plagues in the Ex.7.20, Plagues (2). Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. did let none of his words fall wilderness. p.p.ch.9.6. to the ground. 9 Be strong, and quit your- 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." 20 And all Is'ra-el from Dan selves like men, O ve Phi-lis'- 2 S.10.12, Manliness. ch.18.30, Good Name. even to Bē'er-shē'bā knew that tines, that ye be not servants Săm'u-el was established to be unto the He brews, as they have 2 Chr.20.20, Established. See Prophets (1), Nu.12.6. a prophet of the LORD. been to you: quit yourselves 21 And the LORD appeared like men, and fight. Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances again in Shiloh: for the LORD 10 ¶ And the Phi-lis'tines Da.2.22, Revelations. revealed himself to Săm'u-el in fought, and Is'ra-el was smit-Jos.7.4, Defeats. Jos.18.1, Shiloh. Sniloh by the word of the Lord. ten, and they fled every man Ex.14.25, Panics, ch.14.16. CHAPTER 4 into his tent: and there was a Israel overcome by the Philistines. 11 very great slaughter; for there The ark taken, and Hophni and fell of Israel thirty thousand Phinehas slain. 12 Eli, hearing the tidings, falls backward, and his B.C.1141 (?) 11 And the ark of God was Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.18. neck breaks, etc. ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.7.15. ND the word of Săm'u-el taken; and the two sons of Eli, A came to all Isra-el. Now Hoph'ni and Phin'e-has, were ch.1.3, Hophni. Is ra-el went out against the Phi-slain. Its-tines to battle, and pitched 12 ¶And there ran a man of Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.5.2. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. beside Eb'en-ē'zēr: and the Phi-Ben'ja-min out of the army, and Eben-ezer, ch.5.1. lis'tines pitched in A'phek. came to Shi'löh the same day 2 And the Phi-lis tines put with his clothes rent, and with Ge.37.29. Clothes Rent. themselves in array against earth upon his head. See Dust (3), Jos.7.6. Is ra-el: and when they joined 13 And when he came, lo, Eli battle, Is'ra-el was smitten be-sat upon a seat by the wayside p.p.ch.1.9. Jos.7.4, Defeats, v.17. fore the Phi-lis'tines; and they watching: for his heart tremslew of the army in the field bled for the ark of God. And about four thousand men. when the man came into the 3 ¶And when the people were city, and told it, all the city See Lamentations, Est.4.1. come into the camp, the elders cried out. Ex.3.16, Eldera. of Is'ra-el said, Wherefore hath 14 And when Eli heard the the LORD smitten us to day be-fore the Phi-lis'tines? Let us What meaneth the noise of fetch the ark of the covenant this tumult? And the man Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.11. Superstition, 1 K.20.23. Jos.18.1, Shiloh, 1 K.2.27. of the LORD out of Shiloh unto came in hastily, and told Eli us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the eight years old; and his eyes Ge.5.4. Longevity (2) (ch.12.2. Vision, were dim, that he could not see. Ge.27.1. Dimness of hand of our enemies.

ch.1.3, Hophni.

Le.9.24, Shouting.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2), dwelleth between the cheru-is there are like the messenger and like two sons of E'li, 17 And the messenger and said is ra-el is fled Höph'nī and Phin'e-has, were swered and said, Is'ra-el is fled Jos. 7.4, Defeats, ch.31.3. there with the ark of the cov-before the Phi-lis'tines, and there hath been also a great enant of God. 5 And when the ark of the slaughter among the people, covenant of the LORD came in and thy two sons also, Höph'ni to the camp, all Ig'ra-el shouted and Phin'e-has, are dead, and Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

with a great shout, so that the the ark of God is taken. 18 And it came to pass, when

Ec.12.3.

earth rang again.

4 So the people sent to Shī'- 16 And the man said unto E'li,

loh, that they might bring from I am he that came out of the thence the ark of the covenant army, and I fled to day out of of the LORD of hosts, which the army. And he said, What Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.5.1.

Ge.15.15, Old Age.

Le.26.16, Adversity. Ex.6.9, Despair.

p.p.Ps.26.8: Je.2.11.

B.C.1141 (?)

p.p.Is.46.7.

p.p.Je.50.2. De.4.28, Idolatry (3). See False Gods, 1 Chr.16.26.

See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.6.1. ch.4.1, Eben-ezer, ch.7.12. Jos.11.22, Ashdod, ch.6.17.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.ch.6.1.

Idol Temples, 1 K.12.31.

Jud.3.9, Judges of Israel, [ch.7.15.

he made mention of the ark of said. The ark of the God of Is'-God, that he fell from off the ra-el shall not abide with us: man, and heavy. And he had gathered all the lords of the judged is ra-el forty years. Phi-lis tines unto them, and

19 ¶And his daughter in law, said, What shall we do with Pr.11.14, Counsel. Phin'e-has' wife, was with child, the ark of the God of Ig'ra-el? near to be delivered: and when And they answered, Let the ark she heard the tidings that the of the God of Is ra-el be carried her father in law and her hus-ried the ark of the God of Is ra-

band were dead, she bowed her- el about thither. came upon her.

death the women that stood by the city with a very great deher said unto her, Fear not; for struction: and he smote the Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). thou hast born a son. But she men of the city, both small and answered not, neither did she great, and they had emerods in regard it.

Ge.4.25, Children Named.

21 And she named the child 10 ¶Therefore they sent the lark of God to Ek'ron. And it Jos. 13.3, Ekron, ch.6.16.

That is, Where is the Glory?

departed from larged: because came to pass, as the ark of God Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. departed from Is ra-el: because came to pass, as the ark of God the ark of God was taken, and came to Ekron, that the Ekher husband.

> departed from Is ra-el: for the us and our people. ark of God is taken.

A ND the Phi-lis'tines took the and our people: for there was a ark of God, and brought it deadly destruction throughout Le.26.21, Plagues. from Eb'en-ē'zēr unto Ash'dŏd. all the city; the hand of God 2 When the Phi-lis'tines took was very heavy there. the ark of God, they brought it 12 And the men that died not into the house of Dagon, and were smitten with the emerods: Ex.9.10. Disease Sent. Jud.16.23, Dagon, 1 Chr. 10.10. set it by Da'gon. 3 ¶ And when they of Ash'-

> dod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon The Philistines counsel how to send B.C.1140 (?) his face to the earth before the back the ark: 10 they bring it on a his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Da'gon, and set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Da'gon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of for the Phi-lis'tines called for the priests and the diviners, the Lord; and the head of Da's saying, What shall we do to the gon and both the palms of his ark of the Lord? tell us where gon the with we shall send it to his hands were cut off upon the with we shall send it to his threshold; only the stump of place.

Da'gon was left to him.

3 And they said, If ye send
Therefore neither the priests away the ark of the God of Ig-Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, 5 Therefore neither the priests away the air of the p.p.De.16.16.
[1 K.12.31] of Da'gon, nor any that come in-ra-el, send it not empty; but p.p.De.16.16. to Da'gon's house, tread on the in any wise return him a tres-Le.5.6, Trespass-offerings threshold of Da'gon in Ash'dod pass offering: then ye shall be

> was heavy upon them of Ash'- moved from you. dod, and he destroyed them, and 4 Then said they, What shall smote them with emerods, even be the trespass offering which

dod saw that it was so, they and five golden mice, according Le. 11.29, Mice, Isl66.17.

seat backward by the side of for his hand is sore upon us, Ge. 35.5. Fear of God (4). the gate, and his neck brake, and upon Dā'gon our god.
and he died: for he was an old 8 They sent therefore and

ark of God was taken, and that about unto Gath. And they car- Gath, ch.6.17.

self and travailed; for her pains 9 And it was so, that, after

they had carried it about, the 20 And about the time of her hand of the LORD was against Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

their secret parts.

because of her father in law and ron-ites cried out, saying, They Le. 26.36, Terror.

have brought about the ark of 22 And she said, The glory is the God of Is ra-el to us, to slay Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the The Philistines bring the ark into the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon falls down. 6, 9, 12 The Philistines are smitten with emerods.

and the cry of the city went up p.p.Ex.12.30. to heaven.

CHAPTER 6

new cart with an affering to Beth-shemesh. 19 The Beth-shemites smitten for looking into the ark. ND the ark of the LORD was Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch 7.1.

A in the country of the Phi- Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.7.

healed, and it shall be known 6 But the hand of the LORD to you why his hand is not re-

Ex.9.10, Disease Sent, [2 K.5.27. Ash'dod and the coasts thereof.] we shall return to him? They 7 And when the men of Ash'- answered, Five golden emerods,

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), [ch.9.26.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2), [Jb.2.10.

Le.26.21, Plagues.

283

Ps.22.23, Glorify God.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Le.26.21, Plagues.

to the number of the lords of the ark of the LORD, and the the Phi-lis'tines: for one plague coffer that was with it, wherelords.

images of your mice that mar rificed sacrifices the same day the land; and ye shall give unto the LORD.

glory unto the God of Igra-el: 16 And when the five lords of p.p.Jud.3.3.

peradventure he will lighten the Phi-lis'tines had seen it, his hand from off you, and from they returned to Ek'ron the Jos. 13.3, Ekron, ch. 7.14. off your gods, and from off your same day. land.

Ex.8.15. Hardness (2). Ex.4.21, Wonders.

p.p.Ex.12.31. Carts, 2 S.6.3.

p.p.Nu.19.2. on which there hath come no longing to the five lords, both

home from them: Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

Ge.24.53, Jewels. Le.5.6, Trespass-offerings. which ye return him for a tres- the Beth-she mite. pass offering, in a coffer by the 19 ¶And he smote the men of p.p. Bx. 19.21; Nu. 4.5. that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by Lord, even he smote of the peo-the way of his own coast to ple fifty thousand and three-

is not his hand that smote us; people with a great slaughter. it was a chance that happened 20 And the men of Běth-shě'to us.

them to the cart, and shut up from us? their calves at home:

the images of their emerods. 12 And the kine took the and fetch it up to you. straight way to the way of

Beth-she mesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left;

CHAPLE (

The Israclites, by Samuel's means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 9 While Samuel prays, the Philistines are discomfied. and the lords of the Phi-lis'tines A ND the men of Kir'jath-went after them unto the border A je'a-rim came, and fetched

of Běth-shē'mesh. 13 And they of Beth-she'mesh brought, it into the house of were reaping their wheat har- A-bin'a-dab in the hill, and Abinadab, 28.6.3 vest in the valley: and they sanctified E-le-a'zar his son to Ex.29.9, Consecration (3). lifted up their eyes, and saw the keep the ark of the LORD.

ark, and rejoiced to see it. 14 And the cart came into the the ark abode in Kir'jath-je'a- Jos. 9.17. Kirjath-jearim, [Ext. 2.25.

they clave the wood of the cart, ed after the LORD. and offered the kine a burnt 3 \ And Sam'u-el spake unto

offering unto the LORD. 15 And the Levites took down If ye do return unto the LORD Repentance (2), 2 Chr.7.14.

was on you all, and on your in the jewels of gold were, and Ge.24.53, Jewels. put them on the great stone:

5 Wherefore ye shall make and the men of Beth-she mesh images of your emerods, and offered burnt offerings and sac-[ch.7.9. Ge.46.1. Sacrifices (1 ch.11.15.

17 And these are the golden 6 Wherefore then do ye hard-emerods which the Phi-lis'tines en your hearts, as the É-gyp'returned for a trespass offering Le.5.6, Trespass-offerings. tiang and Phā'raōh hardened their hearts? when he had one, for Gā'zā one, for As'ke-wrought wonderfully among lön one, for Gāth one, for Ēk'-them, did they not let the peo-rön one;

18 And the golden mice, acple go, and they departed?

18 And the golden mice, ac7 Now therefore make a new cording to the number of all cart, and take two milch kine, the cities of the Phi-lis'tines be-

yoke, and tie the kine to the of fenced cities, and of country Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities.

cart, and bring their calves villages, even unto the great stone of A'bel, whereon they 8 And take the ark of the set down the ark of the LORD: LORD, and lay it upon the cart; which stone remainsth unto and put the jewels of gold, this day in the field of Josh'u-a,

side thereof; and send it away, Beth-she mesh, because they Curiosity, Lu.9.9. had looked into the ark of the Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), ch.13.9.

Beth-she'mesh, then he hath score and ten men: and the Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. done us this great evil: but if people lamented, because the

not, then we shall know that it LORD had smitten many of the See Plagues, Le.26.21. mesh said, Who is able to stand Who can Stand? Esr. 9.15.

10 TAnd the men did so; and before this holy LORD God? Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. took two milch kine, and tied and to whom shall he go up

21 And they sent messengers 11 And they laid the ark of the to the inhabitants of Kir'jath-Jos.9.17. Kirjath-jearim. LORD upon the cart, and the cof- je'a-rim, saying, The Phi-lis'fer with the mice of gold and tines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down,

up the ark of the LORD, and Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.14.18.

2 And it came to pass, while

field of Josh'u-a, a Beth-she'-rim, that the time was long; mite, and stood there, where for it was twenty years: and there was a great stone: and all the house of Isra-el lament- 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

all the house of Is ra-el, saying, 1 K.8.48, Returning to God.

ch.7.2.

p.p.2 S.24.22. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Ge.8.22, Harvest.

ch.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

284

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away, [1 K.15.12. Jud.2.13, Ashtaroth (2), [ch.31.10. Spir. Preparation, 2 Chr. 19.3. Undivided Service, [2 Chr.15.15. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

Nu.22.41, Baal. 1K. 15. 12, Religious Reforms.

Jud.20.1, Mixpah (2), [1 K.15.22. Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), [1 K.13.6. Le.8.3, Congregation (2). p.p.2 S.23.16.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [ch.20.34. Nu.21.7, Confession of Sin (2), Exr.9.6. Jud.3.9, Judges of Israel.

De.1.17, Fear of Man.

Prayer Sought, ch.12.19. Ge.15.6. Faith (5). Ps.27.1. Salvation of God. p.p.Le.22.27.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings, [2 S.24.25. Ex.2.23, Crying to God, [1 K.17.20. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

Ex.9.23, Thunder (1), [Ps.78.48] Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered [1 K.3,12 Ex.14.30. Deliverance (1). Ge. 14.15, Victories, ch.11.11. Ig'ra-el.

Ge.28.18, Pillars, 2 S.18.18.

ch.4.1, Eben-ezer. That is, Stone of help. De.33.29. Divine Helper.

Jos.6.20, Conquests.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

Jos.13.3, Ekron, ch.17.52. ch.5.8, Gath.

ta-rôth from among you, and was peace between is ra-el and Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). prepare your hearts unto the the Am'ôr-ites. Lord, and serve him only: and 15 \ And Sam'u-el judged Ig'-ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.8.1. he will deliver you out of the ra-el all the days of his life. hand of the Phi-lis'tines.

ta-roth, and served the LORD is ra-el in all those places. only.

pray for you unto the LORD. 6 And they gathered together to the LORD. to Miz'peh, and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD. and fasted on that day, and said there. We have sinned against the LORD. And Săm'u-el judged the children of Igra-el in Mizpeh.

heard that the children of Is'- ra-el. ra-el were gathered together to

2 Now the name of his firstborn was Jō'el; and the name
lis'tines went up against Is' of his second, A-bi'ah: they
ra-el. And when the children

were judges in Be'er-she'ba.

[2 Chr.19.4.

said to Sam'u-el, Cease not to verted judgment. Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.10.5. the hand of the Phi-lis'tines. 9 And Săm'u-el took a suck-unto Ră'mah,

the LORD for Iş'ra-el; and the a king to judge us like all the Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. LORD heard him.

10 And as Săm'u-el was offering, the ling up the burnt offering, the Săm'u-el, when they said, Give Phi-lis'tines drew near to battle us a king to judge us. And against Iş'ra-el: but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Phi-lis' Săm'u-el, Hearken unto the lord said unto the tines, and discomfited them; voice of the people in all that and they were smitten before they say unto thee: for they

went out of Miz peh, and pur-not reign over them. sued the Phi-lis'tines, and smote 8 According to all the works them, until they came under which they have done since SeeEvilGeneration, De.32.5. Běth'-cär.

it Eb'en-e'zer, saying, Hitherto gods, so do they also unto thee. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). hath the LORD helped us. 9 Now therefore hearken un-

subdued, and they came no test solemnly unto them, and more into the coast of Is ra-el: shew them the manner of the and the hand of the LORD was king that shall reign over against the Phi-lis'tines all the them days of Sam'u-el.

Phi-lis'tines had taken from Is'-people that asked of him a ra-el were restored to Is'ra-el, king. from Ek'ron even unto Gath; 11 And he said, This will be p.p.De.17.16.

with all your hearts, then put ra-el deliver out of the hands away the strange gods and Ash'- of the Phi-lis'tines. And there

16 And he went from year to 4 Then the children of Is ra-el year in circuit to Beth'-el, and Ge.28.19, Beth-el, ch.13.2. did put away Ba'al-im and Ash'-Gil'gal, and Miz'peh, and judged De.11.30, Gilgal.

17 And his return was to Ra'-5 And Sam'u-el said, Gather mah; for there was his house; all Ig'ra-el to Miz'peh, and I will and there he judged Ig'ra-el; and there he built an altar un-Ge.8.20, Altars (1).

CHAPTER 8

By the occasion of the ill government B.C.1112 (?) of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 19 Samuel describes how the king would rule over them.

the children of Igra-el in Miz-peh.

A ND it came to pass, when p.p.De.16.18.

Săm'u-el was old, that he ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.9.14.

7 And when the Phi-lis'tines made his sons judges over Ig- Ge.15.15, Old Age.

of Igra-el heard it, they were 3 And his sons walked not in afraid of the Phi-lis tines. his ways, but turned aside after afraid of the Phi-lis tines. his ways, but turned aside after 8 And the children of la ra-el lucre, and took bribes, and per-

cry unto the LORD our God for 4 Then all the elders of Is'us, that he will save us out of ra-el gathered themselves together, and came to Săm'u-el

ing lamb, and offered it for a 5 And said unto him, Behold, burnt offering wholly unto the thou art old, and thy sons walk p.p.Ho.13.10. LORD: and Sam'u-el cried unto not in thy ways: now make us

nations.

lg ra-el.

have not rejected thee, but they p.p. Ex. 16.8. Rebellion (2), Ne. 9.26.

11 And the men of Ig ra-el have rejected me, that I should god Rejected, Ps. 81.11.

Ex. 19.3, Theorracy, ch. 12.1:

the day that I brought them up De.8.2, Divine Leader. 12 Then Săm'u-el took a stone, out of E'gypt even unto this and set it between Miz'peh and day, wherewith they have for-De.28.20, Forsaking God(2), [1 K.11.3] Shen, and called the name of saken me, and served other

13 So the Phi-lis'tines were to their voice: howbeit yet pro- 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the

10 ¶And Săm'u-el told all the 14 And the cities which the words of the LORD unto the Is.43.10, Witnessing (1).

and the coasts thereof did Is-the manner of the king that by Google

Jud.3.9. Judges of Israel.

Ex.18.13, Judges, 2 Chr.19.5. p.p.ch.1.1,19.

[2 Chr.19.4. g.p.Ec.2.19; Je.22.15. Greed, Pr.1.13. Jud.16.5, Bribery (2), [1 K.15.19. Ge.39.20, Injustice (3), [1 K.21.13.

Ex.3.16. Elders.

Jos.18.25, Ramah.

not.

p.p.ch.14.52.

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

Nu.31.48. Captains.

Ge.8.22, Harvest.

Ge.40.1. Bakers, Je.37.21. p.p.1 K.21.7.

Jos.24.13, Oliveyards, [2 K.5.26.

See Taxes (Index). Ex.22.5, Vineyards.

p.p.1 K.12.4. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2), [2 Chr.24.19.

De.1.43, Self-will.

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation, [2 K.17.15.

SeeWorldliness(2), Mt.13.22. Ps.118.9, Trust in Man.

p.p.Jud.11.11.

p.p.Ho.13.11.

B.C.1095 (?)

Ge.35.18. Benjamin. Kish, ch.10.21.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

chariots.

take your sons, and appoint man, and a goodly: and there See Young Men, Ps. 119.9.

them for himself, for his charwas not among the children of ch. 16.7. Outward Appear[ance.]

12 And he will appoint him of the people.
captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will father were lost. And Kish Saul's set them to ear his ground, and to Saul his son, Take now one

to reap his harvest, and to of the servants with thee, and make his instruments of war, arise, go seek the asses.
and instruments of his chariots.

4 And he passed through Pr.1.8, Filial Obedience.

13 And he will take your mount E'phra-im, and passed Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim. daughters to be confectiona-through the land of Shal'i-sha, p.p.2 K.4.42. ries, and to be cooks, and to be but they found them not: then

bakers.
14 And he will take your of Shā'lim, and there they fields, and your vineyards, and were not: and he passed your oliveyards, even the best through the land of the Ben'-

of them, and give them to his ja-mites, but they found them servants. 15 And he will take the tenth 5 And when they were come of your seed, and of your vine-to the land of Zuph, Saul said p.p.ch.1.1.

yards, and give to his officers, to his servant that was with and to his servants. 16 And he will take your men-lest my father leave caring for

men, and your asses, and put 6 And he said unto him, Be-them to his work. hold now. there is in this city servants.

that day because of your king venture he can shew us our which ye shall have chosen way that we should go. you; and the LORD will not 7 Then said Saul to his serv-[swered. hear you in that day.

> Săm'u-el; and they said, Nay; vessels, and there is not a presbut we will have a king over ent to bring to the man of God:

before us, and fight our battles. part of a shekel of silver: that Ex.30.13, Shekels. 21 And Săm'u-el heard all the will I give to the man of God, Ge.24.53, Presents, ch.25.27.

words of the people, and he re- to tell us our way hearsed them in the ears of the 9 (Beforetime in Is'ra-el, when LORD.

u-el, Hearken unto their voice, go to the seer: for he that is and make them a king. And now called a Prophet was be-Săm'u-el said unto the men of foretime called a Seer.) Is ra-el, Go ye every man unto 10 Then said Saul to his servhis city.

CHAPTER 9

Be-cho'rath, the son of A-phi'-before you: make haste now, p.p.Nu.28.11-15. ah, a Ben'ja-mite, a mighty for he came to day to the city; Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

man of power. 2 And he had a son, whose people to day in the high place:

shall reign over you: He will name was Saul, a choice young Saul, v.26.

iots, and to be his horsemen; Is ra-el a goodlier person than and some shall run before his he: from his shoulders and up-p.p.ch.10.23. ward he was higher than any

[Ge.37.14.

him, Come, and let us return; servants, and your maidserv-the asses, and take thought for See Parental Solicitude ants, and your goodliest young us.

17 He will take the tenth of a man of God, and he is an De.33.1, Man of God. your sheep: and ye shall be his honourable man; all that he Jos.6.27, Fame. saith cometh surely to pass: p.p.ch.3.19. 18 And ye shall cry out in now let us go thither; perad-

ant, But, behold, if we go, 19 Nevertheless the people what shall we bring the man? refused to obey the voice of for the bread is spent in our p.p.1 K.14.3;2 K.5.15.

what have we? 20 That we also may be like 8 And the servant answered all the nations; and that our Saul again, and said, Behold, I king may judge us, and go out have here at hand the fourth

a man went to enquire of God, Inquiring of God(2),ch.23.2.

22 And the LORD said to Sam'- thus he spake, Come, and let us Seers, 2 S.15.27.

ant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city CHAPTER 9

Saul, despairing to find his father's asses, comes to Samuel. 15 God reveals to Samuel Saul's coming, and his appointment to the kingdom.

NOW there was a man of Ben'ja-min, whose name Is the seer here?

was Kish, the son of Å-bi'el, the seer here?

12 And they answered them, the son of Zer'or, the son of and said, He is; behold, he is

for there is a sacrifice of the Ge.22.2, High Places (3),

286

p.p.Le.7.32.

13 As soon as ye be come into And Sam'u-el said, Behold that the city, ye shall straightway which is left! set it before thee, find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come. I said, I have invited the people. because he doth bless the sacri-So Saul did eat with Samuel 1 K.8.65, Feasts. Blessings (6), Mt.14.19. fice; and afterwards they eat that day. that be bidden. Now therefore 25 ¶And when they were come get you up; for about this time down from the high place into the city, Sam'u-el communed ve shall find him. 14 And they went up into the with Saul upon the top of the Jos. 2.6, Housetops, Ne. 8.16. city: and when they were come house. into the city, behold, Săm'u-el 26 And they arose early: and Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), [ch.15.12. ch.1.20. Samuel, ch.13.11. came out against them, for to it came to pass about the spring go up to the high place. of the day, that Sam'u-el called 15 \ Now the LORD had told Saul to the top of the house, v.2, Saul, ch.10.1. See Revelations, Da.2.22. Săm'u-el in his ear a day before saying, Up, that I may send p.p.ch.15.1; Ac.13.21. Saul came, saying, thee away. And Saul arose, 16 To morrow about this time and they went out both of I will send thee a man out of the them, he and Sam'u-el, abroad. land of Ben'ja-min, and thou 27 And as they were going shalt anoint him to be captain down to the end of the city, Le.8.30, Anointing (2). over my people is ra-el, that he Sam'u-el said to Saul, Bid the See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. may save my people out of the servant pass on before us, (and hand of the Phi-lis tines: for I he passed on,) but stand thou have looked upon my people, still a while, that I may shew Ex.14.13, Stillness, ch.12.7. Jud.2.16. Deliverers.Ne.9.27. See Divine Compassion. [Ex.3.7. because their cry is come unto thee the word of God. 2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing. Instruction (2), 2 K.17.28. CHAPTER 10 17 And when Săm'u-el saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

Samuel anoints Saul, and confirms B.C.1095 (?)

Samuel anoints Saul, and confirms b.C.1095 (?)

Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesies. 17 He is chosen by lot at Mispek. p.p.ch.16.12; Ho.13.11. Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instru-[ments. reign over my people. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. THEN Săm'u-el took a vial of Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil, 18 Then Saul drew near to Săm'u-el in the gate, and said, \(\begin{aligned} \Lambda \text{ oil, and poured } it \text{ upon his to pray thee, where the head, and kissed him, and said, le-8.30, Anointing (2), [ch.16.13.] seer's house is. Is it not because the LORD hath Ge.27.27, Kiss (1), ch.20.41. v.9. Seers. 19 And Săm'u-el answered anointed thee to be captain over ch.9.2, Saul, v.9. Sgul, and said, I am the seer: his inheritance? go up before me unto the high 2 When thou art departed Ge.22.2, High Places (3). place; for ye shall eat with me from me to day, then thou Nu.11.25, Prophesying. See Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4. to day, and to morrow I will let shalt find two men by Rā'chel's See Rachel, Ge.35.19. thee go, and will tell thee all sepulchre in the border of Ben'ja-min at Zĕl'zah; and they will that is in thine heart. See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. 20 And as for thine asses that say unto thee, The asses which were lost three days ago, set not thou wentest to seek are found: See Asses, v.3. thy mind on them; for they are and, lo, thy father hath left the found. And on whom is all the care of the asses, and sorroweth desire of Ig'ra-el? Is it not on for you, saying, What shall I do Ge.37.14, Parental Solicip.p.ch.8.5. [tude, 2 S.18.29. thee, and on all thy father's for my son? Ex.3.21, Human Favor. 3 Then shalt thou go on forhouse? 21 And Saul answered and ward from thence, and thou Ge.18.27, Self-abasement, [Pr.30.2. said, Am not I a Ben'ja-mite, shalt come to the plain of of the smallest of the tribes of Tābôr, and there shall meet p.p.Jos.19.22. p.p.Jud.21.15. Is ra-el? and my family the least thee three men going up to God p.p.Lu.22.10. Ge.32.10, Humility (3), [2 \$.7.18. of all the families of the tribe to Beth'-el, one carrying three Ge.28.19, Beth-el. of Ben'ja-min? wherefore then kids, and another carrying three See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, 1 Co.1.27. speakest thou so to me? loaves of bread, and another car- Ge.14.18, Bread. Ge.21.14, Bottles. 22 And Săm'u-el took Saul and rying a bottle of wine: his servant, and brought them 4 And they will salute thee, Ge.43.29, Salutations (1). into the parlour, and made them and give thee two loaves of Ge.39.5, Promotion. sit in the chiefest place among bread; which thou shalt rethem that were bidden, which ceive of their hands. were about thirty persons.

5 After that thou shalt come 23 And Săm'u-el said unto the to the hill of God, where is the p.p.ch.13.3. cook, Bring the portion which I garrison of the Phi-lis'tines: Ge.21.32, Philistines.ch.12.9. gave thee, of which I said unto and it shall come to pass, when thee, Set it by thee. thou art come thither to the 24 And the cook took up the city, that thou shalt meet a shoulder, and that which was company of prophets coming upon it, and set it before Saul. down from the high place with

Psalteries, 2 S.6.5. Ge.31.27, Tabrets, ch.18.6. Ge.4.21, Musical Instruments, 2 S.6.5.

Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised.

Jud.6.38. Signs Given. p.p.Ex.3.8.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. De.11.30, Gilgal, 2 S.19.15.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ge.2.3, Seven Days. p.p.ch.13.8. ch.9.27, Instruction (2).

ch.9.2, Saul, ch.13.9. Conversion (2), Lu.19.9. Conversion (2), Lu.19.9. De.5.29, Renewed Heart. See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). [ch.11.6. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Mt.13.54, Astonishment. p.p.ch.19.24. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1), [1 K.18.4.

p.p.Jn.3.8.

Ge.22.2. High Places (3). p.p.ch.14.50.

p.p.ch.9.20. See Silence (1), Pr.10.19.

Le.8.3, Congregation (2) Jud.20.1, Mizpah (2).

De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Bx.1.14. Oppression (2).

and they shall prophesy:

6 And the Spirit of the LORD sities and your tribulations; will come upon thee, and thou and ye have said unto him,

7 And let it be, when these tribes, and by your thousands.

thou do as occasion serve thee; caused all the tribes of Igra-el

for God is with thee.

offer burnt offerings, and to near by their families, the fam-

tarry, till I come to thee, and when they sought him, he could shew thee what thou shalt do. | not be found. 9 ¶And it was so, that when 22 Therefore they enquired of Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

another heart; and all those the LORD answered, Behold, signs came to pass that day. 10 And when they came thith-stuff.

er to the hill, behold, a company 23 And they ran and fetched of prophets met him; and the him thence: and when he stood Spirit of God came upon him, among the people, he was high-p.p.ch.9.2.

all that knew him beforetime 24 And Sam'u-el said to all the saw that, behold, he prophesied people, See ye him whom the among the prophets, then the LORD hath chosen, that there Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instrupeople said one to another, is none like him among all the What is this that is come unto people? And all the people among the prophets?

12 And one of the same place 25 Then Săm'u-el told the peoamong the prophets?

13 And when he had made an ple away, every man to his end of prophesying, he came to house. the high place.

unto him and to his servant, with him a band of men, whose Whither went ye? And he said, hearts God had touched. saw that they were no where, said, How shall this man save we came to Sam'u-el.

me, I pray thee, what Sam'u-el But he held his peace. said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Săm'u-el spake, he told him not.

to Miz'peh;

of Is ra-el, Thus saith the LORD us, and we will serve thee. God of Is'ra-el, I brought up Is'- 2 And Nā'hāsh the Am'mon-ra-el out of E'gypt, and deliv-lite answered them, On this conered you out of the hand of dition will I make a covenant

them that oppressed you:

a psaltery, and a tabret, and a 19 And ye have this day repipe, and a harp, before them; jected your God, who himself De.28.20, Forsaking God(2). saved you out of all your adver-Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

p.p.ch.19.23. shalt prophesy with them, and Nay, but set a king over us. See God Rejected, ch.8.7. See Spir. Renewal, Pa.51.10. shalt be turned into another Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your

signs are come unto thee, that 20 And when Sam'u-el had p.p.Jos.7.14.

to come near, the tribe of Ben'- See Weak Instrumentali-8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gil'găl; and, behold, 21 When he had caused the
I will come down unto thee, to tribe of Bĕn'ja-min to come

sacrifice sacrifices of peace of- ily of Ma'tri was taken, and Saul ch.9.2, Saul. ferings: seven days shalt thou the son of Kish was taken: and ch.9.1, Kish, 2 S.21.14.

he had turned his back to go the LORD further, if the man from Săm'u-el, God gave him should yet come thither. And

he hath hid himself among the See Humility (3), ch.9.21.

and he prophesied among them. er than any of the people from 11 And it came to pass, when his shoulders and upward

the son of Kish? Is Saul also shouted, and said, God save Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored, the king.

answered and said, But who is ple the manner of the king-p.p.De.17.14. their father? Therefore it be-dom, and wrote it in a book, Books, Jb. 19.23. came a proverb, Is Saul also and laid it up before the LORD. p.p.De.31.26. And Săm'u-el sent all the peo-

26 And Saul also went home 14 And Saul's uncle said to Gib'e-ah; and there went Jud.19.12, Gibeah, 2 S.6.3.

To seek the asses: and when we 27 But the children of Beli-al De.13.13, Base Fellows, us? And they despised him, ch.17.28, Contempt. 15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell and brought him no presents.

CHAPTER 11

Nahash affers them of Jabesh-gilead B.C.1095. a repreachful condition: 4 they send to Saul, and are delivered. 12 Saul confirmed king.

THEN Na'hash the Am'mon-Nahash, 2 S.10.2. 17 ¶And Săm'u-el called the L ite came up, and encamped people together unto the LORD against Ja'besh-gil'e-ad: and all Jud.21.8, Jahash-gilead the men of Jābesh said unto 18 And said unto the children Nā'hāsh, Make a covenant with

the E-gyp tians, and out of the with you, that I may thrust out Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), [2 S.12.31. hand of all kingdoms, and of all your right eyes, and lay it

72 S.19.15.

ch.25.17.

See Self-control(1),Pr.16.32. See Silence (1), Pr.10.19.

[ch.31.11.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

for a reproach upon all Igra-el, See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

I SAMUEL. 12 Samuel reproveth the people. s.3.16, Elders 3 And the elders of Jabesh 14 Then said Sam'u-el to the said unto him, Give us seven people, Come, and let us go to e. 2.3. Seven Days, ch. 13.8. days' respite, that we may send Gil'gal, and renew the kingdom De.11.30, Gilgal. messengers unto all the coasts there. of Igra-el: and then, if there 15 And all the people went to be no man to save us, we will Gil'gal; and there they made Coronations, 2 S.5.3. Saul king before the LORD in Ge.39.5, Promotion. come out to thee. 4 Then came the messen-Gil'gal; and there they sacri-Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1), ud. 19.12, Gibeah. gers to Gib'e-ah of Saul, and ficed sacrifices of peace offer-told the tidings in the ears of ings before the LORD; and Ex.20.24. Peace-offerings. .p.Jud.2.4. the people: and all the people there Saul and all the men of iu.13.33, Cowardice. lifted up their voices, and wept Is ra-el rejoiced greatly. ch.2.1, Rejoicing (2), Mt.2.10. ≥c.21.16, Weeping, 2 S.3.16. 5 And, behold, Saul came aft-**CHAPTER 12** er the herd out of the field; Samuel testifies his integrity: 6 he B.C.1095. ≥.18.7. Herds. 2 S.12.4. reproves the people for ingrati-tude: 16 he terrifies them with thunder in harvest time, 20 but and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the comforts them in God's marcy, if they will fear the Lord. men of Jā'besh. A ND Săm'u-el said unto all Is'ra-el, Behold, I have Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4) 6 And the Spirit of God came ch.16.13. upon Saul when he heard those Ex.32.19, Indignation, [Ne.5.6. dled greatly. tidings, and his anger was kin-hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, have made a king over you. p.p.ch.10.24. and hewed them in pieces, and 2 And now, behold, the king Ge.15.15, Old Age. p.p.Jud.19.29. sent them throughout all the walketh before you: and I am Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), [2 S.19.35. coasts of Is'ra-el by the hands old and grayheaded; and, be-Gray Hairs, Jb.15.10. p.p.Jud.21.5. of messengers, saying, Whoso hold, my sons are with you: ever cometh not forth after and I have walked before you Saul and after Săm'u-el, so shall from my childhood unto this it be done unto his oxen. And day. ch.12.14, Fear of God. the fear of the LORD fell on the 3 Behold, here I am: witness people, and they came out with against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox Ac.1.14. Unity (3). one consent. 8 And when he numbered have I taken? or whose ass them in Bezek, the children have I taken? or whom have of Igra-el were three hundred I defrauded? whom have I opp.p.2 S.24.9. thousand, and the men of Ju- pressed? or of whose hand have I received any bribe to blind See Bribery (2), Jud. 16.5. dah thirty thousand. 9 And they said unto the mes mine eyes therewith? and I sengers that came, Thus shall will restore it you. ye say unto the men of Jā'- 4 And they said, Thou hast besh-gil'e-ad, To morrow, by not defrauded us, nor oppressed besh-gile-ad, 10 morrow, by not ucatabased as its thou taken Nu.16.15, Integrity (2) that time the sun be hot, ye us, neither hast thou taken Nu.16.15, Integrity (2) [2 S.18.12. ch.21.8, Haste. Jud.2.16, Deliverers. shall have help. And the mes- ought of any man's hand. sengers came and shewed it to 5 And he said unto them, The the men of Jabesh; and they LORD is witness against you, Ge.31.50, Appeal to God, were glad. and his anointed is witness this 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. 10 Therefore the men of Ja'-day, that ye have not found besh said, To morrow we will ought in my hand. And they ch.29.3, Faultiess. come out unto you, and ye shall answered, He is witness. do with us all that seemeth 6 ¶And Sam'u-el said unto the people, It is the LORD that ad-Ge.45.8, God Exalts. good unto you. 11 And it was so on the mor-vanced Mo ses and Aar'on, and row, that Saul put the people that brought your fathers up De.8.2, Divine Leader. in three companies; and they out of the land of E'gypt. p.p.Jud.7.16. came into the midst of the host 7 Now therefore stand still, Ex.14.13, Stillness, Jb.37.14. Ex.14.24. Watches. in the morning watch, and slew that I may reason with you be-ch.9.27, Instruction (2). the Am'mon-ites until the heat fore the LORD of all the right-Ezr. 9.15, God's Righteousof the day: and it came to pass, eous acts of the LORD, which that they which remained were he did to you and to your fa-Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings Ge.14.15, Victories, ch.17.51. scattered, so that two of them thers were not left together.

p.p.ch.10.27.

See Retaliation (2), Jud.8.7. to death. p.p.2 S.19.22. Le.19.18. Retaliation Forbidden. Mercifulness, ch.26. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. wrought salvation in Is ra-el.

Sam'u-el, Who is he that said, unto the LORD, then the LORD See Crying to God, Ex. 2.23.

13 And Saul said, There shall in this place.

not a man be put to death this 9 And when they forgat the De.4.9. Forgetfulness. day: for to day the LORD hath LORD their God, he sold them See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13.

Shall Saul reign over us? bring sent Mo'ses and Aar'on, which the men, that we may put them brought forth your fathers out Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). of E'gypt, and made them dwell

into the hand of Sis'e-ra, cap-Jud.4.2, Sisera, Pa.83.9.

8 When Jā'cob was come into Ge.25.26, Jacob. 12 ¶And the people said unto E'gypt, and your fathers cried Ge.12.10, Egypt.

Nu.26.3, Moab.

Ex.2.23. Crying to God. Nu.21.7, Confession of | Sin (2). De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Jud.2.13, Ashtaroth (2). Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought. See Idols PutAway, Ge. 35.2.

Jud.6.11, Gideon. Jud.11.1, Jephthah.

Jud.2.16. Deliverera.

Jb.11.18, Security.

De.1.43, Self-will. Ex.19.8, Theocracy.

ch.9.2, Saul. Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

Fear of God, Ps.25.12.

Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

De.11.28. Disobedience (1)

[ch.28.18. De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). Ge.19.17, Warnings, Is.28.14.

Ex.14.13. Stillness. Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ge.8.22, Harvest, 2 S.21.9.

See Signs Given, Jud.6.38.

p.p.ch.8.7; Ho.13.10. Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

Ex.15.25, PrayersAnswered Thunder (2), Re.4.5.

Ge.7.12, Rain, 1 K.18.41. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

ch.7.8, Prayer Sought,

Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2). Ge.26.24, "Fear not."

Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

7

tain of the host of Hā'zôr, and LORD, but serve the LORD with Ex.23.25, Serve God. Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.13.5. into the hand of the Phi-lis'-all your heart;

> against them. 10 And they cried unto the deliver; for they are vain. LORD, and said, We have sinned, 22 For the LORD will not for De.4.31, Divine Constancy. because we have forsaken the sake his people for his great De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. because we have forsaken the sake his people at hath Ex.19.5, God's People, (Ps.29.11. and Ash'ta-roth: but now de-pleased the LORD to make you liver us out of the hand of his people.

> our enemies, and we will serve 23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord in ceasing to pray for ba-al, and Be-dan, and Jeph' than, and Sam'u-el, and delivered you out of the hand of 24 Only fear the Lord, and De-10.12, Fear God.

your enemies on every side, serve him in truth with all Ex.23.25, Serve God. and ye dwelled safe.

your heart: for consider how De.6.5. Whole Heart.

12 And when ye saw that Na-great things he hath done for De.8.5. Consider, Jb... and ye dwelled safe.

hash the king of the children you. of Am'mon came against you, 25 But if ye shall still do ye said unto me, Nay; but a wickedly, ye shall be consumed, king shall reign over us: when both ye and your king.

the LORD your God was your king. king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired!

and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you. 14 If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his SAUL reigned one year; and ch.9.2, Saul. voice, and not rebel against the when he had reigned two

commandment of the LORD, years over is ra-el, Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient, then shall both ye and also the 2 Saul chose him three thouking that reigneth over you sand men of Ig'ra-el; whereof continue following the LORD two thousand were with Saul in your God:

> voice of the LORD, but rebel Jon'a-than in Gib'e-ah of Ben'-ch.14.1, Jonathan. against the commandment of ja-min: and the rest of the peothe LORD, then shall the hand ple he sent every man to his of the LORD be against you, as tent. it was against your fathers.

LORD will do before your eyes. |lis'tines heard of it. And Saul 17 Is it not wheat harvest to blew the trumpet throughout Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), day? I will call unto the LORD, all the land, saying, Let the and he shall send thunder and He brews hear. rain; that ye may perceive and 4 And all Is ra-el heard say see that your wickedness is that Saul had smitten a garri-

ing you a king.

18 So Sam'uel called unto the tines. LORD; and the LORD sent thun-called together after Saul to der and rain that day: and all Gil'gal. the people greatly feared the 5 And the Phi-lis'tines gath-Ge.21.32, Philistines, ch.14.1. LORD and Săm'u-el. ered themselves together to

ants unto the LORD thy God, horsemen, and people as the that we die not: for we have sand which is on the sea shore Ge.22.17, Sand. added unto all our sins this in multitude: and they came p.p.Jos.11.4. evil, to ask us a king.

up, and pitched in Mich'mash 20 And Săm'u-el said unto the eastward from Beth-a'ven. people, Fear not: ye have done 6 When the men of Isra-el all this wickedness: yet turn saw that they were in a strait, Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. not aside from following the (for the people were distressed,) La.26,37, Powerlessness.

Saul's selected band.

ch.7.3, Undivided Service. tines, and into the hand of the 21 And turn ye not aside: for Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1) king of Mō'ab, and they fought then should ye go after vain [Љ.11.15. De.32.21, Vanities. things, which cannot profit nor Sin Unprofitable, Jb.33.27.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

[Jn.17.20.

De.8.5, Consider, Jb.37.14. De.10.21, Great Things, [Jb.5.9. Le.26.16, Threatenings, [1 K.9.7. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

CHAPTER 13 king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired!

and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If we will fear the LORD. proves him.

Mich'mash and in mount Beth'-| Ge.28.19, Beth-el, 1 K.12.29. 15 But if ye will not obey the el, and a thousand were with

3 And Jon'a-than smote the 16 Now therefore stand and garrison of the Phi-lis tines Garrisons, 2 S.8.6. see this great thing, which the that was in Geba, and the Phi-Ge.14.15, Victories.

Ge.14.13, Hebrews.

abomination with the Phi-lis'-p.p.Ge.34.30; 2 S.10.6. tines. And the people were

De.11.30, Gilgal,

to Săm'u-el, Pray for thy serv-sand chariots, and six thousand Ex.14.7, Chariots (1),

Jos.7.2, Beth-aven, ch.14.23.

great, which ye have done in son of the Phi-lis tines, and the sight of the LORD, in ask-that is ra-el also was had in

19 And all the people said un-fight with Is ra-el, thirty thou-

p.p.ch.14.15.

then the people did hide them- of the camp of the Phi-lis'tines Ge.19.30, Caves, ch.22.1. selves in caves, and in thickets, in three companies: one com-Nu.13.33. Cowardice. and in rocks, and in high places, pany turned unto the way that leadeth to Oph'rah, unto the p.p.Jos.18.23. and in pits. 7 And some of the He'brews land of Shu'al: went over Jor'dan to the land of 18 And another p.p.Nu.32.33. company went over Jor dan to the land of the way to Beth-ho'- Jos. 10. 10, Beth-horon, [1 K. 9.17. Nu.32.1. Gilead. 2 S.17.26. he was yet in Gil'gal, and all ron: and another company De.11.30, Gilgal. the people followed him trem-turned to the way of the bor-Le.26.36. Faint-hearted. der that looketh to the valley of 8 And he tarried seven days, Ze-bo'im toward the wilderness, according to the set time that 19 Now there was no smith Smiths, 2 K.24.14. Ge. 2.3. Seven Dava, Ezc. 3.15. p.p.ch.10.8. Săm'u-el had appointed: but found throughout all the land Săm'u-el came not to Gil'găl; of Îg'ra-el: for the Phi-lis'tines Gc.21.32, Philistines. and the people were scattered said, Lest the Hē'brews make Gc.14.13, Hebrews. Ge.22.2, Faith Tested. them swords or spears: from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither a 20 But all the Is ra-el-ites went ch.9.2. Saul. ch.15.11. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-lings, Ps.50.9. Le.10.1, Sacrilege(2), 2 S.6.6. p.p.2 Chr.26.16. burnt offering to me, and peace down to the Phi-lis'tines, to Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). offerings. And he offered the sharpen every man his share, See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13. burnt offering. and his coulter, and his ax, and De.19.5, Axes, 2 S.12.31. 10 And it came to pass, that his mattock. as soon as he had made an end 21 Yet they had a file for the of offering the burnt offering, mattocks, and for the coulters, Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. behold, Sam'u-el came; and and for the forks, and for the Saul went out to meet him, axes, and to sharpen the goads. Jud.3.31, Goads, Ec.12.11. p.p.ch.15.13. that he might salute him. 22 So it came to pass in the See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8. 11 And Sam'u-el said, What day of battle, that there was p.p.Jud.5.8. hast thou done? And Saul neither sword nor spear found ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.16.1. said, Because I saw that the in the hand of any of the peopeople were scattered from ple that were with Saul and me, and that thou camest not Jon'a-than: but with Saul and within the days appointed, and with Jon'a-than his son was that the Phi-lis'tines gathered there found. themselves together at Mich'- 23 And the gazrison of the v.3, Garrisons. Phi-lis'tines went out to the pas-12 Therefore said I, The Phi-sage of Mich'mash. See Fear of Man, De.1.17. lis'tines will come down now CHAPTER 14 upon me to Gil'găl, and I have Jonathan miraculously smites the B.C.1087 (1) Philistines' garrison: 15 a divine terror makes them boat themselves. Ge.3.12.Excuses(1),ch.15.21. not made supplication unto the Ge.3.6, Yielding to Tempta-LORD: I forced myself there-ltion, 1 K.11.4. fore, and offered a burnt offer-OW it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the Jonathan, v.27. 13 And Săm'u-el said to Saul, son of Saul said unto the young Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked, [2 S.12.7. Thou hast done foolishly: thou man that bare his armour, Jud. 9.54, Armor-bearers. hast not kept the commandment Come, and let us go over to Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2) of the LORD thy God, which the Phi-lis'tines' garrison, that Ge.21.32, Philistines. he commanded thee: for now is on the other side. But he ch.13.3, Garrisons. [Jona. 1.3. would the LORD have estab-lished thy kingdom upon Isra- 2 And Saul tarried in the utp.p.Nu.18.7. el for ever. termost part of Gib'e-ah under Jud.19.12, Gibeah. 14 But now thy kingdom shall a pomegranate tree which is in Ex.28.33, Pomegranates not continue: the LORD hath Migron: and the people that p.p.ch.15.28. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. sought him a man after his own were with him were about six p.p.Is.10.28; ch.13.15. See Wicked Rejected, ch.15.23. heart, and the LORD hath com-hundred men manded him to be captain over 3 And A-hi'ah, the son of p.p.ch.22.9. his people, because thou hast A-hi'tub, Y-cha-bŏd's brother, p.p.Ac.13.22. not kept that which the LORD the son of Phin'e-has, the son Ex.6.25, Phinehas. commanded thee. of E'li, the Lord's priest in Shi'-15 And Săm'u-el arose, and gat loh, wearing an ephod. And Ex.28.4, Ephod. him up from Gil'gal unto Gib'-the people knew not that Jon'-Jud.19.12, Gibeah. e-ah of Ben'ja-min. And Saul a-than was gone. numbered the people that were 4 \ \(\text{And between the passages} \) present with him, about six hun-by which Jon'a-than sought to dred men. go over unto the Phi-lis'tines' p.p.ch.13.23. ch.14.1, Jonathan. 16 And Saul, and Jon'a-than garrison, there was a sharp his son, and the people that rock on the one side, and a were present with them, abode sharp rock on the other side: in Gib'eah of Ben'ja-min: but and the name of the one was the Phi-lis'tines encamped in Bō'zĕz, and the name of the Mich'mash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out 5 The forefront of the one by Google

Jos.14.12, Courage (2), [ch.17.32.

Ge.34.14, The Uncircum-[cised, ch.17.26. Ge.15.6, Faith (5), ch.17.37. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, Ex.4.2.

few. Jud.9.54, Armor-bearers, [ch.16.21. Ex.17.12, Co-operation

thy heart. p.p.Jud.7.9-14.

See Signs Given, Jud.6.38.

Ge.14.13. Hebrews. ch.17.28, Contempt. p.p.ch.13.6.

See Beasters, ch.17.44. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). ch.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

De.7.24. Invincibility.

Jud.9.54, Armor-bearers.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1), [2 Chr.14.12. Ex.19.18, Earthquakes [1 K.19.11.

2 S.18.25, Watchmen.

was situate northward over went on beating down one an- Ex.14.25, Panics, ch.17.51. against Mich'mash, and the other. other southward over against 17 Then said Saul unto the Gib'e-ah.
6 And Jon'a-than said to the Number now, and see who is Gib'e-ah.

unto the garrison of these un-than and his armourbearer

7 And his armourbearer said ra-el. unto him, Do all that is in 19 T And it came to pass, I am with thee according to priest, that the noise that was

8 Then said Jon'a-than. Be-went on and increased: and these men, and we will dis-draw thine hand. cover ourselves unto them. 9 If they say thus unto us, ple that were with him assem-Tarry until we come to you; bled themselves, and they came

then we will stand still in our to the battle: and, behold, ev-10 But if they say thus, Come great discomfiture. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and before that time, which went this shall be a sign unto us.

rison of the Phi-lis'tines: and with the Is'ra-el-ites that were the Phi-lis'tines said. Behold, with Saul and Jon'a-than. the He'brews come forth out 22 Likewise all the men of of the holes where they had Is ra-el which had hid them-p.p.ch.13.6. hid themselves. 12 And the men of the garri-when they heard that the Phison answered Jon'a-than and lis'tines fled, even they also fol-

his armourbearer, and said, lowed hard after them in the Come up to us, and we will battle. than said unto his armourbear-that day: and the battle passed er, Come up after me: for the over unto Beth-aven. LORD hath delivered them into 24 ¶ And the men of Ig'ra-el the hand of Igra-el.

Saul had adjured the people, Jos. 6.26, Adjuration,

Curred by the man that

[1 K.22.16. the hand of Is'ra-el. upon his hands and upon his saying, Cursed be the man that feet, and his armourbearer aft- eateth any food until evening,

which Jon's-than and his ar-came to a wood; and there was mourbearer made, was about honey upon the ground. twenty men, within as it were 26 And when the people were an half acre of land, which a come into the wood, behold, the yoke of oxen might plow. 15 TAnd there was trembling put his hand to his mouth: for in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they when his father charged the

bearer slew after him.

also trembled, and the earth people with the oath: wheretrembling.

quaked: so it was a very great fore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and Nu.17.8, Rods. 16 And the watchmen of Saul dipped it in an honeycomb, and Ge.43.11, Honey, Ps.19.10. Gib'e-ah of Ben'ja-min put his hand to his mouth; p.p.v.43. looked; and, behold, the mul- and his eyes were enlightened. p.p.ch.30.12. titude melted away, and they 28 Then answered one of the

ple tasted any food.

honey dropped; but no man

young man that bare his argone from us. And when they mour, Come, and let us go over had numbered, behold, Jön'a-v.l. Jonathan.

circumcised: it may be that the were not there.

LORD will work for us: for 18 And Saul said unto Å-hi'ah, p.p.ch.23.9.

there is no restraint to the Bring hither the ark of God. Ex.25.10, Ark (3), 2 S.6.2. LORD to save by many or by For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Is'-

thine heart: turn thee; behold, while Sgul talked unto the p.p.Nu.27.21. in the host of the Phi-lis'tines hold, we will pass over unto Saul said unto the priest, With-p.p.Jos. 9.14. 20 And Saul and all the peo-

place, and will not go up unto ery man's sword was against his p.p.Jud.7.22; 2 Chr.20.23. fellow, and there was a very Ge.14.15. Victories. up with them into the camp 11 And both of them discov- from the country round about, p.p.ch.29.4. ered themselves unto the gar-even they also turned to be See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16.

selves in mount E'phra-im, Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim.

shew you a thing. And Jon'a- 23 So the LORD saved Ig'ra-el Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Jos. 7.2, Beth-aven, Ho. 4, 15,

> Jud.11.31, Rashness (2), [2 S.6.6. See Vows Sacred, Nu.30.2.

er him: and they fell before that I may be avenged on mine Jon'a-than; and his armour-enemies. So none of the peo-

14 And that first slaughter, 25 And all they of the land

34 And Saul said, Disperse ground; for he hath wrought

L4.2. Hunger

p.1 K.18.18.

Lp.ch.15.19.

see, I pray you, how mine eyes seemeth good unto thee.
have been enlightened, because 41 Therefore Saul said unto

day of the spoil of their ene-mies which they found? for 42 And Saul said, Cast lots had there not been now a much between me and Jon'a-than my greater slaughter among the son. And Jon'a-than was taken. Phi-lis'tines?

os.10.12, Aijalon. ple were very faint. ie.34.28, Spoil, ch.17.53.

iee Blood Forbidden, Ge. 9.4. did eat them with the blood.

See Pillara, Ge.28.18.

Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden.

Ge.9.4, Blood Forbidden, [Ac.15.20. the blood. And all the people own place.

Ge.8.20, Altars (1), 2 S.24.25.

there.

unto God.

Nu.31.7. Extermination. Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.

Draw Near God, Ps.73.28.

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

De.1.45. Prayers Unanswered, ch.28.6. day.

p.p.Jos.7.14.

wherein this sin hath been ner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. this day. 39 For, as the LORD liveth, Saul; and Ner the father of which saveth Is ra-el, though it Ab ner was the son of A-bi'el. Abner, ch.17.55.

straitly charged the people with people that answered him. E Imprecations, 2 K.1.10. an oath, saying, Cursed be the 40 Then said he unto all Is'man that eateth any food this ra-el, Be ye on one side, and I day. And the people were faint, and Jon'a-than my son will be 29 Then said Jon'a-than, My on the other side. And the father hath troubled the land: people said unto Saul, Do what

I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply a perfect lot. And Saul and the people had eaten freely to Jön'a-than were taken: but the

43 Then Saul said to Jon'a-v.1, Jonathan, v.49. 31 And they smote the Phi-than, Tell me what thou hast

lis'tines that day from Mich'-done. And Jon'a-than told him. mash to Aij'a-lon: and the peo- and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod 32 And the people flew upon that was in mine hand, and, lo. the spoil, and took sheep, and I must die. oxen, and calves, and slew them 44 And Saul answered, God do p.p.ch.25.22.

on the ground: and the people so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jŏn'a-than. 33 Then they told-Saul, say45 And the people said unto ing, Behold, the people sin Saul, Shall Jon'a-than die, who against the LORD, in that they hath wrought this great salvaeat with the blood. And he said, tion in Is ra-el? God forbid: as Ye have transgressed: roll a the Lord liveth, there shall not p.p.2 S.14.11; Ac.27.34. great stone unto me this day, one hair of his head fall to the

yourselves among the people, with God this day. So the peo-Co-operation with God, and say unto them, Bring me ple rescued Jon'a-than, that he hither every man his ox, and died not. every man his sheep, and slay 46 Then Saul went up from them here, and eat; and sin not following the Phi-lis'tines: and Ge.21.32, Philistines. against the LORD in eating with the Phi-lis'tines went to their

brought every man his ox with 47 \\$\sqrt{So}\text{Squl took the kingdom} him that night, and slew them over Is ra-el, and fought against all his enemies on every side, 35 And Saul built an altar un- against Mo'ab, and against the Nu.26.3, Moab. to the LORD: the same was the children of Am'mon, and against Ge.19.38, Ammonites first altar that he built unto the E'dom, and against the kings of Zo'bah, and against the Phi-lis'-

morning light, and let us not and smote the Am'a-lek-ites, leave a man of them. And they and delivered Igra-el out of the Jud. 2.16. Deliverers. said, Do whatsoever seemeth hands of them that spoiled Ge.14.15, Victories. good unto thee. Then said the them. priest, Let us draw near hither 49 Now the sons of Saul were

Jon'a-than, and Ish'u-i, and Mel'- v.1, Jonathan, ch.18.1. 37 And Saul asked counsel of chi-shu'à: and the names of his God, Shall I go down after the two daughters were these; the Phi-lis'tines? wilt thou deliver name of the firstborn Me'rab, them into the hand of Igra-el? and the name of the younger But he answered him not that Mi'chal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife 38 And Saul said, Draw ye was A-hin'o-am, the daughter near hither, all the chief of A-him'a-az: and the name of See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. | the people: and know and see the captain of his host was Ab'-|Nu.31.48, Captains, ch.17.18. 51 And Kish was the father of ch.9.1, Kish.

be in Jon'a-than my son, he 52 And there was sore war shall surely die. But there against the Phi-lis'tines all the

Mk.16.20.

2 S.8.12.

36 ¶And Saul said, Let us go tines: and whithersoever he down after the Phi-lis tines by turned himself, he vexed them. night, and spoil them until the 48 And he gathered an host, R.V. he did valiantly.

Michal, ch.18.20.

Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths.

Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men, 2S. 23.8. p.p.ch.8.11.

B.C.1079 (?)

p.p.ch.9.16. Le.8.30, Anointing (2).

ch.9.27. Instruction (2). De.4.1. Hearken.

p.p.Ex.17.8; De.25.17.

Ge.36.12. Amalek, ch.28.18. Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

Jud.1.16. Kenites. Is.52.11, Separation (4). p.p.Ex.18.9,10,19. Ru.2.10, Gratitude, 2 S.9.1.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. p.p.1 K.20.34. p.p.ch.30.1. Nu.21.3, Destruction (3), Nu.31.7, Extermination.

See Divine Displeasure [Nu.11.1 ch.9.2, Saul, ch.16.1. Ex.32.8, Backsliders, 1K.11.4 Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2).

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. De.9.25, Secret Prayer, [1 K.17.20. Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1),

days of Saul: and when Saul ing, it was told Sam'u-el, saying, saw any strong man, or any Saul came to Car'mel, and, bevaliant man, he took him unto hold, he set him up a place, and See Pillars, Ge. 28.18. CHAPTER 15

Saul sent to destroy Amalek: 8 he spares Agag, and the best of the spoil. 10 God rejects him for disobedience.

The LORD sent me to anoint of the LORD. thee to be king over his people, 14 And Săm'u-el said, What over Isra-el: now therefore meaneth then this bleating of hearken thou unto the voice of the sheep in mine ears, and the

the words of the LORD. 2 Thus saith the LORD of hear? hosts, I remember that which 15 And Saul said, They have laid wait for him in the way, lek-ites: for the people spared

and utterly destroy all that they thy God; and the rest we have have, and spare them not; but utterly destroyed. slay both man and woman, in- 16 Then Sam'u-el said unto fant and suckling, ox and sheep, Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee

camel and ass. ple together, and numbered him, Say on. them in Tel'a-im, two hundred 17 And Sam'u-el said, When thousand men of Jū'dah.

Am'a-lek, and laid wait in the and the LORD anointed thee Ge.45.8, God Exalts. valley.

down from among the Am'a-terly destroy the sinners the lek-ites, lest I destroy you with Am'a-lek-ites, and fight against them: for ye shewed kindness them until they be consumed. to all the children of Is ra-el, 19 Wherefore then didst thou lěk-ites.

over against E'gypt.

with the edge of the sword.

of the fatlings, and the lambs, been utterly destroyed, to sacand all that was good, and rifice unto the LORD thy God would not utterly destroy them: in Gil'gal. but every thing that was vile 22 And Sam'u-el said, Hath and refuse, that they destroyed the LORD as great delight in

set up Saul to be king: for he en than the fat of rams. is turned back from following 23 For rebellion is as the sin me, and hath not performed my of witchcraft, and stubbornness commandments. And it grieved is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the ch.8.7, God Rejected. LORD all night.

[ch.17.20. early to meet Saul in the morn- 24 And Saul said unto Sam'u-

is gone about, and passed on. and gone down to Gil'găl.

be thou of the LORD: I have Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-CAMU-EL also said unto Saul, performed the commandment

lowing of the oxen which I Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

Am'a-lek did to Ig'ra-el, how he brought them from the Am'a-p.p.Pr.28.13. when he came up from E'gypt. the best of the sheep and of the Ge.3.12, Excuses (1). 3 Now go and smite Am'a-lek, oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD Is.58.2, Sanctimony.

what the LORD hath said to me De.4.5, Instruction (5). 4 And Saul gathered the peo-this night. And he said unto p.p.ch.9.21.

thousand footmen, and ten thou wast little in thine own See Self-abasement, ch.9.21. sight, wast thou not made the Ge.39.5, Promotion. 5 And Saul came to a city of head of the tribes of Isra-el,

king over Ig'ra-el? 6 T And Saul said unto the 18 And the LORD sent thee on Ken ites, Go, depart, get you a journey, and said, Go and ut-Ex.4.6, Divine Commands.

when they came up out of not obey the voice of the LORD, De.11.28, Disobedience (1). E'gypt. So the Ken'îtes de but didst fly upon the spoil, and Ge. 34.28, Spoil. parted from among the Am'a-didst evil in the sight of the Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Lord?

7 And Saul smote the Am'a- 20 And Saul said unto Sam'ulek-ites from Hav'i-lah until el, Yea, I have obeyed the voice Ps.78.36, False Profession. thou comest to Shur, that is of the LORD, and have gone the 2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness. over against E'gypt. way which the LORD sent me, 8 And he took A'gag the king and have brought A'gag the of the Am'a-lek-ites alive, and king of Am'a-lek, and have ututterly destroyed all the people terly destroyed the Am'a-lek-

ites. 9 But Saul and the people 21 But the people took of the Ge.3.12 Excuses(1),Ro.1.20.

Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2). spared A'gag, and the best of 1 K.20.6. the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the things which should have Is.58.2, Sanctimony.

burnt offerings and sacrifices, Formalism (2), Ps.51.16. 10 Then came the word of as in obeying the voice of the De.26.16, Obedience (1), the LORD unto Săm'u-el, saying, LORD? Behold, to obey is bet-11 It repenteth me that I have ter than sacrifice, and to heark-Sacrifices Insufficient

word of the LORD, he hath also Rulers Rebuked, 2 S.12.7. 12 And when Săm'u-el rose rejected thee from being king. Wicked Rejected, 2 K.17.20.

De.11.30, Gilgal. Ge.43.29, Salutations (1) (ch.25

Dess (2).

Ps.36.2, Self-deception.

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

[Ps.40.6.

ch.9.2, Saul, ch.17.2.

ch.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

Ru.4.17, Jesse, ch.17.13.

.22.34, Confession of el. I have sinned: for I have ite: for I have provided me a transgressed the commandment king among his sons.

of the Lord, and thy words: because I feared the people, and I go? if Saul hear it, he will obeyed their voice.

See God Exalts, Ge.45. (Sin (3), 2 S.12.13. See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. .14.25, Too Late, Je.8.20. 25 Now therefore, I pray thee, Take an heifer with thee, and :.32.32, Pardon Sought, [2 S.24.10. pardon my sin, and turn again say, I am come to sacrifice to p.p.ch.29.20. with me, that I may worship the LORD. the LORD. 3 And call Jes'se to the sacri-26 And Săm'u-el said unto fice, and I will shew thee what Ps.23.2, Guidance (1). Saul, I will not return with thou shalt do: and thou shalt 1.50.17, "Word" Despised thee: for thou hast rejected anoint unto me him whom I Le.8.30, Anointing (2). the word of the LORD, and the name unto thee. LORD hath rejected thee from 4 And Săm'u-el did that which Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). z Rulers Warned, De. 27.19. being king over Ig'ra-el. the LORD spake, and came to Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. 27 And as Săm'u-el turned Běth'-lě-hěm. And the elders Ex.3.16, Elders. about to go away, he laid hold of the town trembled at his Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). upon the skirt of his mantle, coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably? and it rent. .p.ch.28.17. 28 And Săm'u-el said unto 5 And he said, Peaceably: I ee Reprobation, Le.26.17. him, The LORD hath rent the am come to sacrifice unto the ch.7.3, Spir. Preparation. kingdom of Isra-el from thee LORD: sanctify yourselves, and Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2) this day, and hath given it to a come with me to the sacrifice. neighbour of thine, that is bet- And he sanctified Jes'se and his ter than thou. sons, and called them to the Iz.15.2. God our Strength. 29 And also the Strength of sacrifice. e.32.4. God of Truth. Is ra-el will not lie nor repent: 6 And it came to pass, when 3.33.11. Immutability. for he is not a man, that he they were come, that he looked should repent. on E-li'ab, and said, Surely the Eliab, ch.17.28. 30 Then he said, I have LORD's anointed is before him. See Rulers Honored, Ge. 41.43. sinned: yet honour me now, 7 But the LORD said unto Se.11.4, Ambition. I pray thee, before the elders Săm'u-el, Look not on his counof my people, and before Is'ra-tenance, or on the height of el, and turn again with me, his stature; because I have rep.p.ls.29, 13. that I may worship the LORD fused him: for the LORD seeth p.p. Is. 55.8. thy God. not as man seeth; for man look- 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." 31 So Săm'u-el turned again eth on the outward appearance, Outward Appearance, [Mt.23.27. after Saul; and Saul worshipped but the LORD looketh on the Ge.22.5, Worshippers. Pr.15.11. Hearts Read. 32 Then said Săm'u-el, Bring 8 Then Jes'se called A-bin'aye hither to me A'gag the king dab, and made him pass before of the Am'a-lek-ites. And A'gag Sam'u-el. And he said, Neither came unto him delicately. And hath the LORD chosen this. Jb & 13, False Hopes. A'gag said, Surely the bitter-9 Then Jes'se made Sham'mah to pass by. And he said, ness of death is past. 33 And Sam'u-el said, As thy Neither hath the LORD chosen sword hath made women child-this. less, so shall thy mother be 10 Again, Jes'se made seven childless among women. And of his sons to pass before Sam's Sam'u-el hewed A'gag in pieces u-el. And Sam'u-el said unto Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. before the LORD in Gil'gal. Jes'se, The Lord hath not chos-34 Then Săm'u-el went to en these. Jos. 18.25, Ramah. Rā'mah; and Saul went up to 11 And Săm'u-el said unto Jes'se, Are here all thy children? Jud.19.12, Gibeah. his house to Gib'e-ah of Saul. p.p.ch.19.24. 35 And Sam'u-el came no more And he said, There remaineth to see Saul until the day of his yet the youngest, and, behold, death: nevertheless Sam'u-el he keepeth the sheep. And mourned for Saul: and the Sam'u-el said unto Jes'se, Send LORD repented that he had and fetch him: for we will not Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. made Saul king over Is ra-el. sit down till he come hither. 12 And he sent, and brought CHAPTER 16 him in. Now he was ruddy, Samuel sent by God to Beth-lehem. him in. Now he was runny, 11 He anoints David. 15 Saul sends and withal of a beautiful coun. Ge.12.11, Beauty (1), ch.25.3. B.C.1063 (?) for David to quiet his evil spirit. tenance, and goodly to look to. ND the LORD said unto And the LORD said, Arise, Ge.24.27, Guidance (3). ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.19.18, **1.** Săm'u-el, How long wilt anoint him: for this is he. ments.

thou mourn for Saul, seeing I 13 Then Sam'u-el took the

have rejected him from reign-horn of oil, and anointed him Le.8.30, Anointing (2),

ing over Is'ra-el? fill thine horn in the midst of his brethren:
with oil, and go, I will send and the Spirit of the LORD came
thee to Jes'se the Beth'-le-hem-upon Da'vid from that day for-Ru.4.22, David, ch.17.14.

Jos.18.25, Ramah. Ge.6.3, Holy Spirit (10),

Ps.51.11. Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken, Ch.28.6. p.p.ch.18.10.

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits.

Ge.4.21, Musicians, 1 Chr.25.7. Ge.4.21, Harps.

Ex.18.19. Wise Counsel.

Ru.4.17. Jesse.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Pr.12.23, Prudence. ch.18.30, Good Name. Ge.4.4. Divine Favor.

Ge.14.18, Bread, 1 K.17.6. Ge.24.53, Presents.

ch.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). Jud.9.54, Armor-bearers. [ch.31.4.

Ex.3.21, Human Favor, Est.2.15.

Ge.4.21, Harps, 2 S.6.5. Ge.4.21, Musicians. See Devils Cast Out, Mt. 8.32.

B.C.1063 (?)

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

ch.9.2, Saul, v.58.

went to Rā'mah.

departed from Saul, and an evil was a valley between them. spirit from the LORD troubled 4 And there went out a cham-

unto him, Behold now, an evil Gath, whose height was six cu- Ge.6.4, Giants, 2 S.21.16.

thy servants, which are before brass upon his head, and he was thee, to seek out a man, who is armed with a coat of mail; and a cunning player on an harp: the weight of the coat was five v.38, Armor. and it shall come to pass, when thousand shekels of brass. Ex.25.3, Brass. the evil spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had greaves of brass and the spirit from God is upon 6 And he had great from 6 And he had grea thee, that he shall play with his upon his legs, and a target of

servants, and said, Behold, I fore him. have seen a son of Jes'se the 8 And he stood and cried unto Běth'-lě-hěm-ite, that is cun- the armies of Is'ra-el, and said ning in playing, and a mighty unto them. Why are ye come valiant man, and a man of war, out to set your battle in array? and prudent in matters, and a am not I a Phi-lis'tine, and we comely person, and the LORD is servants to Saul? choose you a p.p.ch.8.17. with him.

19 Wherefore Saul sent mes-down to me, and sengers unto Jes'se, and said, 9 If he be able to fight with Send me Da'vid thy son, which me, and to kill me, then will we is with the sheep.

den with bread, and a bottle of then shall ve be our servants. wine, and a kid, and sent them and serve us.

and stood before him: and he day; give me a man, that we loved him greatly; and he be- may fight together. came his armourbearer.

stand before me; for he hath and greatly afraid was the son

the evil spirit from God was hem-ju'dah, whose name was p.p.ch.16.10. upon Saul, that David took an Jes'se; and he had eight sons: harp, and played with his hand: and the man went among men bashi W and to stall and the so Saul was refreshed, and was for an old man in the days of Ge.15.15, Old Age. well, and the evil spirit departed Saultow for make med T from him.

CHAPTER 17

to battle, and were gathered to- 14 And Dā'vid was the young-Ru.4.22, David, v.50. gether at Shō'chōh, which be- est; and the three eldest follongeth to Ju'dah, and pitched lowed Saul. Jos.10.10, Azekah, 2 Chr.11.9. between Shō'chōh and Azē'kah, 15 But Dā'vid went and re-

2 And Saul and the men of father's sheep at Beth'-le-hem. Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. Is ra-el were gathered together, 16 And the Phi-lis tine drew p.p.v.4. and pitched by the valley of near morning and evening, and hotely the valley of near morning and evening, and Elah, and set the battle in ar- presented himself forty days, Ge.7.17, Forty Days, 1 K.19.8. ray against the Phi-lis'tines. 17 And Jes'se said unto Da'-3 And the Phi-lis'tines stood vid his son, Take now for thy

ward. So Săm'u-el rose up, and on a mountain on the one side, and Is ra-el stood on a mountain 14 But the Spirit of the LORD on the other side: and there

pion out of the camp of the 15 And Saul's servants said Phi-lis'tines, named Go-li'ath, of Goliath, 2 S.21.19.

spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command 5 And he had an helmet of

hand, and thou shalt be well. brass between his shoulders

17 And Saul said unto his serv- 7 And the staff of his spear Jos. 8.18, Spears, ch. 22.6. ants, Provide me now a man that was like a weaver's beam; and p.p.2 S.21.19. can play well, and bring him to his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and 18 Then answered one of the one bearing a shield went be Shields, 2 S.1.21.

man for you, and let him come

be your servants: but if I pre-20 And Jes'se took an ass la- vail against him, and kill him,

by Dā'vid his son unto Saul. 10 And the Phi-lis'tine said, I 21 And Dā'vid came to Saul, defy the armies of Is'ra-el this v.44, Boasters.

11 When Saul and all Is ra-el 22 And Saul sent to Jes'se, heard those words of the Phi-saying, Let Da'vid, I pray thee, lis'tine, they were dismayed, Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled

23 And it came to pass, when of that Eph'rath-ite of Beth'-le-

13 And the three eldest sons of Jes'se went and followed Ru.4.17, Jesse, ch.22.3. The Israelites and Philistines, being Saul to the battle; and the ready to battle, A Goliath challenges a combat: 12 David accepts the challenge, and slays him. 55 Saul takes notice of David. 3 of the challenge, and next unto NOW the Phi-lis'tines gath-him A-bin'a-dab, and the third ered together their armies Sham'mah, we got long observe

in E'phes-dam'mim. turned from Saul to feed his Ge.4.2, Shepherds.

Ex.28.16, Span, Is.40.12.

Jud.9.54, Armor-bearers.

direct to full at Truth.

and Warshippers.

Jud. 1.7, Betribution (2).

vu. 11.7 Divine Displeasure.

Ge.18.8, Food (3), ch.25.18.

Cheese, 2 S.17.29. Ge.37.14, Parental Solici-

p.p.v.2.

Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

Trenches, ch.26.5.

Le.9.24. Shouting.

R.V. baggage

ch.21.8, Haste. Ge.43.29, Salutations (1).

v.4, Goliath.

Nu.13.33, Cowardice. [ch.18.29. Le.26.37, Powerlessness, [Je.51.30.

Pr.16.15, King's Favor. p.p.Jes.15.16.

Ge.34.14, The Uncircum-

ch.16.6, Eliab, 1 Chr.27.18.

Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.

Contempt, Ne.2.19.

brethren an ephah of this thine heart; for thou art come parched corn, and these ten down that thou mightest see loaves, and run to the camp to the battle. thy brethren;

Nu.31.48, Captains, 1 K.16.16. unto the captain of their thou- cause?

[tude. fare, and take their pledge. all the men of Is ra-el, were in ple answered him again after the valley of Elah, fighting the former manner. with the Phi-lis tines.

Ge.4.2. Shepherds, 1 Chr.4.39. sheep with a keeper, and took, and he sent for him. and went, as Jes'se had com-manded him; and he came to Let no man's heart fail because p.p.ch.16.18. the trench, as the host was of him; thy servant will go and Jos. 14.12, Courage (2), [2 S.12.7.

> shouted for the battle. 21 For Is ra-el and the Phi-Thou art not able to go against lis'tines had put the battle in this Phi-lis'tine to fight with array, army against army. him: for thou art but a youth,

> riage in the hand of the keeper youth. of the carriage, and ran into 34 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, the army, and came and saluted Thy servant kept his father's his brethren.

them, behold, there came up out of the flock:
the champion, the Phi-lis'tine 35 And I went out after him,
of Gath, Go-li'ath by name, out and smote him, and delivered it p.p.Am.3.12; Jn.10.11.

heard them. 24 And all the men of Isra-el, 36 Thy servant slew both the when they saw the man, fled lion and the bear: and this unfrom him, and were sore afraid, circumcised Phi-lis'tine shall be said, Have ye seen this man defied the armies of the living Jos. 1.10; Living God.

ls'ra-el.

26 And David spake to the with thee. from Is ra-el? for who is this of mail. uncircumcised Phi-lis'tine, that 39 And Da'vid girded his [cised, 2 S.1.20. he should defy the armies of sword upon his armour, and

28 And E-li'ab his eldest broth- off him. er heard when he spake unto 40 And he took his staff in Ge.32.10, Staff, 2 K.4.29. the men; and E-li'ab's anger his hand, and chose him five Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen was kindled against Da'vid, and smooth stones out of the brook, he said, Why camest thou down and put them in a shepherd's hither? and with whom hast bag which he had, even in a

the wilderness? I know thy hand: and he drew near to the ch.1.14, False Accusations. pride, and the naughtiness of Phi-lis'fine.

29 And Dā'vid said, What have 18 And carry these ten cheeses I now done? Is there not a p.p.v.17.

sand, and look how thy brethren 30 And he turned from him toward another, and spake after 19 Now Saul, and they, and the same manner: and the peo-

31 And when the words were Ge. 19.27, Early Rising (1). 20 And David rose up early heard which David spake, they [2 Chr. 29.20. in the morning, and left the rehearsed them before Saul:

going forth to the fight, and fight with this Phi-lis'tine. 33 And Saul said to Da'vid, De.1.17, Fear of Man.

22 And David left his car- and he a man of war from his

sheep, and there came a lion, Jud.14.5, Lions (1),1 K.13.24. 23 And as he talked with and a bear, and took a lamb Bears, 2 S.17.8.

of the armies of the Phi-lis- out of his mouth; and when he tines, and spake according to arose against me, I caught him the same words: and David by his beard, and smote him,

and slew him. 25 And the men of Is ra-el as one of them, seeing he bath

that is come up? surely to defy God.

Is ra-el is he come up: and it 37 Dā'vid said moreover, The ch.2.26, Youthful Piety.

[2K.12.2. shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will entire paw of the lion, and out of killeth him, the king will entire paw of the lion, and out of ke. 19.16, Deliverance (2), righ him with great riches, and the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear, he will decompose the paw of the bear and the paw of will give him his daughter, and liver me out of the hand of this Divine Deliverer. 2 S.22.2. make his father's house free in Phi-lis'tine. And Saul said un- Ge.15.6, Faith (5), 2 Chr. 20.12. to David, Go, and the Lord be

men that stood by him, saying, 38 ¶ And Saul armed Dā vid What shall be done to the man with his armour, and he put an Armor, ch.31.9. that killeth this Phi-lis'tine, helmet of brass upon his head; and taketh away the reproach also he armed him with a coat

Jos.3.10, Living God, Ps.42.2. the living God? biv all bal he assayed to go; for he had 27 And the people answered not proved it. And Da'vid said him after this manner, saying, unto Saul, I cannot go with So shall it be done to the man these; for I have not proved See Weapons Vain, v.45. that killeth him, 228 28W and bas them, And Da'vid put them

thou left those few sheep in scrip; and his sling was in his Slings, ch.25.29.

Jud.14.6, Strength, Pr.20.29.

[cised.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

[talities, 1 K.17.12.

Saints Despised, 2 S.6.16.

p.p.ch.16.12.

v.28. Contempt.

Cursing (2), 2 S.16.5. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Boasters, 1 K.20.10: Pr.3.7, Conceit.

Weapons Vain, Ps.44.6. Spir. Weapons, Mt.4.4. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

v.37, Divine Deliverer. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

Committee of the control of the

p.p.Ps.44.6. p.p.2 Chr.20.15. Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Jb.5.21, Fearlessness. ch.21.8, Haste.

Ru.4.22. David, ch.18.1. Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-[talities

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. See Weapons Vain, v.45.

Ex:15.4, Abasement (2).

Ex.14.25, Partice, 2 K.7.7.

Le.9.24, Shouting.

shield went before him. 42 And when the Phi-lis'tine lis'tines fell down by the way

a fair countenance. 43 And the Phi-lis'tine said Phi-lis'tines, and they spoiled Ge.34.28, Spoil, 2 S.3.22. unto Dā'vid, Am I a dog, that their tents. thou comest to me with staves?

And the Phi'lis'tine cursed Da'- of the Phi-lis'tine, and brought vid by his gods. 44 And the Phi-lis'tine said to his armour in his tent.

Dā'vid, Come to me, and I will 55 ¶And when Saul saw Dā'. give thy flesh unto the fowls of vid go forth against the Phi-lis'the air, and to the beasts of the tine, he said unto Ab'ner, the ch.14.51, Abner, ch.26.7. 45 Then said Da'vid to the whose son is this youth? And Phi-lis'tine, Thou comest to me Ab'ner said, As thy soul liveth,

defied.

lis'tine, Ab'nër took him, and
46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and the head of the Phi-lis'tine in I will smite thee, and take thine his hand. head from thee; and I will give 58 And Saul said to him, ch.9.2, Saul, ch.18.2. the carcases of the host of the Whose son art thou, thou young Phi-lis'tines this day unto the man? And Da'vid answered, I p.p.v.12. fowls of the air, and to the wild am the son of thy servant Jes'-Ru.4.17, Jesse. beasts of the earth; that all the se the Beth'-le-hem-ite. earth may know that there is a God in Is'ra-el.

battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands. 48 And it came to pass, when speaking unto Saul, that the the Phi-lis'tine arose, and came soul of Jon'a-than was knit with ch.14.1, Jonathan, ch.19.2. and drew nigh to meet Dā'vid, the soul of Dā'vid, and Jŏn'a-Ru.4.22, David. v.29. that Da'vid hasted, and ran to than loved him as his own soul. Friendship (2), ch.20.41.

know that the Lord saveth not

with sword and spear: for the

lis'tine. 49 And Da'vid put his hand in home to his father's house. his bag, and took thence a stone, lis'tine in his forehead, that the loved him as his own soul.

earth. Phi-lis'tine, and slew him; but ersoever Saul sent him, and bethere was no sword in the haved himself wisely: and Saul Ge.41.39, Discretion. hand of Dā'vid.

be. 14.15, Victories, 2 S. 10.18. him, and cut off his head there-turned from the slaughter of the slaughter of tines saw their champion was the Phi-lis'tine, that the women

dead, they fied.

52 And the men of Is'ra-el and el, singing and dancing, to meet Ex. 15.20 Dancing (2).

of Jü'dah arose, and shouted, king Saul, with tabrets, with Ge.31.20 Tabrets, h.5.12.

41 And the Phi-lis'tine came and pursued the Phi-lis'tines, on and drew near unto Da'vid; until thou come to the valley, and the man that bare the and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Phi-

looked about, and saw Dā'vid, to Shā-a-rā'im, even unto Gath, ch.5.8. Gath. he disdained him: for he was and unto Ek'ron.
but a youth, and ruddy, and of 53 And the children of Ig'ra-el

returned from chasing after the 54 And Dā'vid took the head

it to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm; but he put Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

captain of the host, Ab'ner, with a sword, and with a spear, O king, I cannot tell.

and with a shield: but I come 56 And the king said, Enquire to thee in the name of the LORD thou whose son the stripling is. of hosts, the God of the armies 57 And as David returned of Igra-el, whom thou hast from the slaughter of the Phi-

CHAPTER 18

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the A ND it came to pass, when he had made an end of

2 And Saul took him that day, ch.9.2, Saul, v.11. ward the army to meet the Phiand would let him go no more p.p.ch.8.11. 3 Then Jon's than and Da'vid Ge.21.27, Covenant (4), and slang it, and smote the Phi-made a covenant, because he

stone sunk into his forehead; 4 And Jön'a-than stripped him- Ge.13.9, Unselfishness, [ch.23.17. and he fell upon his face to the self of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to Da'vid, and p.p.Ph.2.7. 50 So Dā'vid prevailed over his garments, even to his sword, Ge.27.3, Bows. the Phi-lis'tine with a sling and and to his bow, and to his girdle. Ex.28.4, Girdle. with a stone, and smote the 5 ¶And Da'vid went out whith-

51 Therefore Dā'vid ran, and and he was accepted in the sight Ex.3.21, Human Favor. stood upon the Phi-lis'tine, and of all the people, and also in took his sword, and drew it out the sight of Saul's servants.

of the sheath thereof, and slew 6 ¶ And it came to pass as

Jos.13.3, Ekron, 2 K.1.2.

Brotherly Love (3), Ac. 20.38.

set him over the men of war, Ge.39.5, Promotion.

Saat envieth David.	1 SAM	UEL, 19 Mula	u given Dava w wije.			
Ge.4.21, Musical Instru- [ments.	joy, and with instruments of musick.	21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a				
Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory.	7 And the women answered	snare to him, and that the hand of the Phi-lis'tines may be				
		against him. Wherefore Saul				
p.p.ch.21.11; 29.5.	thousands, and Dā'vid his ten	said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in the	Ge.3.1, Craftiness.			
Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath, 2K.5.12.	0 4 1 0 1					
00110,man 0111am, 221012	and the saving displeased him:	22 And Saul commanded his	ch.9.2, Saul, v.28,			
	and he said, They have as-	servants, saying, Commune				
		with Da'vid secretly, and say,				
Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.	sands, and to me they have as-	Behold, the king hath delight				
[2 S.19.41.	cribed but thousands: and what	in thee, and all his servants				
p.p.ch.15.28.		love thee: now therefore be				
D 00 54 B-71 B	dom?	the king's son in law.				
De.28.54, Evil Eye.	that day and forward.	23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of Da'-				
Watching, Ps.37.32.		vid. And Dā'vid said, Seemeth				
Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits.		it to you a light thing to be a				
p.p.ch.16.14; 19.24.		king's son in law, seeing that I				
•••		am a poor man, and lightly es-	Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.			
p.p.ch.16.23.	the house: and Da'vid played					
		24 And the servants of Saul				
		told him, saying, On this man-				
	Saul's hand.	ner spake Dā'vid.	4			
ch.9.2, Saul, v.22.		25 And Saul said, Thus shall	x			
Est.3.6, Malice (2).		ye say to Dā'vid, The king de-	Co 20 20 Do-			
p.p.ch.19.9.		sireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phi-				
	ence twice.	lis'tines, to be avenged of the				
Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).	12 ¶And Saul was afraid of		p.p.Ge.34.12.			
		thought to make Da'vid fall by				
	with him, and was departed					
-	from Saul.	26 And when his servants told				
	13 Therefore Saul removed	Dā'vid these words, it pleased				
		Da'vid well to be the king's son				
Nu.31.48, Captains.		in law; and the days were not				
	and he went out and came in	expired.				
p.p.2 S.5.2.	before the people.	27 Wherefore Da'vid arose and went, he and his men, and slew				
1 Co.13.5, Behavior.		of the Phi-lis'tines two hundred				
Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.		men; and Dā'vid brought their				
	15 Wherefore when Saul saw	foreskins, and they gave them				
	that he behaved himself very	in full tale to the king, that he				
	wisely, he was afraid of him.	might be the king's son in law.				
		And Saul gave him Mi'chal his				
Ex.3.21, Human Favor.	loved Dā'vid, because he went		Ge.2.18, Wife.			
	out and came in before them.	28 And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David,	ch.9.2, Saul, ch.19.1.			
p.p.ch.17.25.	Deheld my elder daughter Wa'	and that Mi'chel Soul's densh	Ge.28.13, Divine Presence.			
Ce 20 10 Retrothels I.n 1 27		and that Mi'chal Saul's daugh-				
00.27.17,200.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.00.	only he thou valiant for me	29 And Saul was yet the more	Nn 13.33 Cowardice			
Jud.16.19, Treachery,						
[2 S.3.27.	For Saul said, Let not mine	became Dā'vid's enemy contin-	Ge.27.41. Hatred (2).			
p.p.2 S.12.9.	hand be upon him, but let the	ually.				
p.p.2 S.11.15.	hand of the Phi-lis tines be up-	30 Then the princes of the				
p.p.ch.9.21.	on him.	Phi-lis'tines went forth: and it				
	18 And David said unto Saul,	came to pass, after they went				
C- 20 10 Hamilton (2)	who am I and what 18 my	forth, that David behaved him-	1 Co.13.5, Behavior.			
Ge.32.10, Humility (3).		self more wisely than all the				
	law to the king?	servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.	Good Name, Pr.22.1.			
	19 But it came to pass at the		Good Name, 11.22.1.			
	time when Me'rab Saul's daugh-		l '			
	ter should have been given to	Jonathan discloses his father's pur-	B.C.1063 (7)			
p.p.Jud.14.20.	Dā'vid, that she was given unto	pose to kill David; 4 he persuades				
p.p.2 S.21.8.	A'dri-el the Mê-hol'ath-ite to					
	wife.	against David. 18 David flees to				
ch.14.49, Michal, v.27.	20 And Mi'chal Saul's daugh-	Samuel, 22 Saul prophesies,	ţ			
	ter loved Da'vid: and they told		ch.9.2, Saul, v.11.			
	Saul, and the thing pleased him.	A than his son, and to all	by GOOGIC			
299						

See Murder (1), Ex.20.13. ch.14.1, Jonathan, ch.20.4. Pr.17.17, Friendship (1).

Ge.19.17, Warnings.

p.p.ch.20.32.

Ge.37.21, Intercession (2), [ch.25.24.

Ph.2.15, Blameless.

p.p.ch.17.49.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

p.p.ch.11.13.

De.19.10, Innocent Blood,

p.p.ch.16.21. Ge.14.2. War (1).

Ge.14.15, Victories.

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. p.p.ch.16.14; 18.10.

p.p.ch.20.33; Pr.1.16.

Est.3.6, Malice (2). p.p.Lu.4.30.

ch.9.2. Saul, ch.20.27. p.p.Jud.16.2. See Treachery, Jud.16.19.

Ge.19.17, Warnings.

ch.14.49, Michal, ch.25.44. Est.1.20. Wives' Duty. p.p.Ac.9.24,

kill Dā'vid.

delighted much in Dā'vid: and cloth. Jŏn'a-than told Dā'vid, saying, 14 And when Saul sent mes-Saul my father seeketh to kill sengers to take Dā'vid, she said, thee: now therefore, I pray He is sick. thee, take heed to thyself un- 15 And Saul sent the messen-

3 And I will go out and stand bed, that I may slay him. beside my father in the field 16 And when the messengers where thou art, and I will com- were come in, behold, there mune with my father of thee; was an image in the bed, with and what I see, that I will tell a pillow of goats' hair for his thee.

of David unto Saul his father, chal, Why hast thou deceived Ge.3.4, Deception (2). and said unto him, Let not the me so, and sent away mine king sin against his servant, enemy, that he is escaped? against Dā'vid; because he hath And Mi'chal answered Saul, He not sinned against thee, and said unto me, Let me go; why because his works have been should I kill thee?

hand, and slew the Phi-lis'tine, to Ra'mah, and told him all Jos. 18.25, Ramah. and the LORD wrought a great that Saul had done to him. And salvation for all Is ra-el: thou he and Sam'u-el went and dwelt sawest it, and didst rejoice: in Nā'ioth. wherefore then wilt thou sin 19 And it was told Saul, sayagainst innocent blood, to slay ing, Behold, Dā'vid is at Nā'-[1 K.2.31. Dā'vid without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto 20 And Saul sent messengers the voice of Jon'a-than: and to take Da'vid: and when they eth, he shall not be slain.

vid, and Jon'a-than shewed him them, the Spirit of God was up-Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4) all those things. And Jon'a- on the messengers of Saul, and than brought Dā'vid to Saul, they also prophesied. and he was in his presence, as 21 And when it was told Saul, in times past.

and slew them with a great also.

in his house with his javelin in and Da'vid? And one said, Behis hand: and Dā'vid played hold, they be at Nā'ioth in Rā'with his hand.

Dā'vid even to the wall with Nā'ioth in Rā'mah; and the the javelin; but he slipped Spirit of God was upon him al- Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). away out of Saul's presence, so, and he went on, and proph-p.p.Pr.21.1. and he smote the javelin into esied, until he came to Na'ioth the wall: and Dā'vid fled, and in Rā'mah. escaped that night.

unto Dā'vid's house, to watch fore Săm'u-el in like manner, 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. him, and to slay him in the and lay down naked all that morning: and Mī'chal Dā'vid's day and all that night. Wherewife told him, saying, If thou fore they say, Is Saul also save not thy life to night, to among the prophets? morrow thou shalt be slain.

his servants, that they should and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his Pillows, Eze.13.18. 2 But Jon'a-than Saul's son bolster, and covered it with a Ex.25.4, Goats' hair.

til the morning, and abide in a gers again to see Da'vid, say-secret place, and hide thyself: ing, Bring him up to me in the

bolster.

4 And Jon'a-than spake good 17 And Saul said unto Mi'-

to thee-ward very good:

18 ¶ So Dā'vid fled, and es- Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

5 For he did put his life in his caped, and came to Săm'u-el ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.25.1.

ioth in Rā'mah.

Saul sware, As the LORD liv-saw the company of the proph-Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). ets prophesying, and Săm'u-7 And Jon'a-than called Da'- el standing as appointed over

he sent other messengers, and p.p.2 K.1.11. 8 And there was war again: they prophesied likewise. And and Dā'vid went out, and Saul sent messengers again the p.p.2 K.1.13. fought with the Phi-lis'tines, third time, and they prophesied

slaughter; and they fled from 22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well 9 And the evil spirit from the that is in Sechu: and he asked LORD was upon Saul, as he sat and said, Where are Săm'u-el mah.

10 And Saul sought to smite 23 And he went thither to

24 And he stripped off his See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. 11 Saul also sent messengers clothes also, and prophesied be-

CHAPTER 20 12 So Mi'chal let Da'vid down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

David consults with Jonathan for B.C.1062 (?) his safety; 11 their covenant renewed by oath. 24 Saul, missing David, seeks to kill Jonathan. 41 Ge.31.19, Teraphim, Ho.3.4. 13 And Mi'chal took an image, Jonathan and David lovingly part.

p.p.2 K.6.1.

[2 Chr.15.1 p.p.ch.10.5. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

p.p.ch.10.11; Ac.9.21.

D.p.ch.24.9.

A joth in Ra'mah, and came and shew it thee; What have I done? what is more to Jon'a-than: but if it mine iniquity? and what is please my father to do thee my sin before thy father, that evil, then I will shew it thee, he seeketh my life?

p.p.Ge.44.7.

p.p.De.6.13.

Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

p.p.ch.25.26.

Frailty, Ps.38.10. ch.14.1, Jonathan, ch.31.2. ch.18.1, Friendship (2).

Idu.10.10, New Moons, [1 Chr.23.31.

Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. p.p.ch.17.58.

p.p.De.12.5.

p.p.ch.18.3. Ge.21.27, Covenant (4),

p.p.2 S.14.32.

p.p.Jos.22.22

with thee: notwithstanding, if then come thou: for there is there be in me iniquity, slay me peace to thee, and no hurt; as thyself; for why shouldest thou the LORD liveth. bring me to thy father? 22 But if I say thus unto the 9 And Jon'a-than said, Far be young man, Behold, the arrows it from thee: for if I knew cer- are beyond thee; go thy way: tainly that evil were determined for the LORD hath sent thee by my father to come upon thee, away. then would not I tell it thee?

7 If he say thus, It is well; stone E'zel.

third day at even.

for all the family.

by him.

a-than, Who shall tell me? or ken of, behold, the LORD be bewhat if thy father answer thee tween thee and me for ever. 24 ¶ So Dā'vid hid himself in 11 And Jon'a-than said unto the field: and when the new Da'vid, Come, and let us go out moon was come, the king sat Nu.10.10, New Moons.

into the field. And they went him down to eat meat. out both of them into the field. 25 And the king sat upon his 12 And Jon'a-than said unto seat, as at other times, even

Dā'vid, O Lord God of Iş'ra-el, upon a seat by the wall: and when I have sounded my father Jon'a-than arose, and Ab'nër ch.14.51, Abber. about to morrow any time, or sat by Saul's side, and Da'vid's

ND Dā'vid fled from Nā'- and I then send not unto thee,

and said before Jon's-than, 13 The LORD do so and much p.p.ch.3.17; Ru.1.17.

and send thee away, that thou 2 And he said unto him, God mayest go in peace: and the forbid; thou shalt not die: be- LORD be with thee, as he hath Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. hold, my father will do nothing been with my father. p.p.ch.18.12.

either great or small, but that 14 And thou shalt not only he will shew it me: and why while yet I live shew me the should my father hide this kindness of the LORD, that I thing from me? it is not so. die not: 3 And Da'vid sware moreover, 15 But also thou shalt not cut p.p.2 S.9.1; 21.7. and said, Thy father certainly off thy kindness from my house Ro.12.10, Kindness (1).

knoweth that I have found for ever: no, not when the grace in thine eyes; and he LORD hath cut off the enemies saith, Let not Jon'a-than know of Da'vid every one from the this, lest he be grieved: but face of the earth. truly as the LORD liveth, and 16 So Jon'a-than made a cove- Ge.21.27, Covenant (4). as thy soul liveth, there is but nant with the house of Da'vid, saying, Let the LORD even re-p.p.De.23.21. a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jon'a-than unto quire it at the hand of Da'vid's Dā'vid, Whatsoever thy soul de- enemies. sireth, I will even do it for thee. 17 And Jon'a-than caused Da'-5 And Da'vid said unto Jon'a- vid to swear again, because he ch.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). than, Behold, to morrow is the loved him: for he loved him as Ru.1.16, Constancy, 2S.15.21. new moon, and I should not fail he loved his own soul. p.p.ch.18.1. to sit with the king at meat: 18 Then Jön'a-than said to

but let me go, that I may hide Dā'vid, To morrow is the new myself in the field unto the moon: and thou shalt be missed, Nu.10.10, New Moons. because thy seat will be empty. 6 If thy father at all miss me, 19 And when thou hast stayed then say, Da'vid earnestly asked three days, then thou shalt go leave of me that he might run down quickly, and come to the to Beth'-le-hem his city: for place where thou didst hide thythere is a yearly sacrifice there self when the business was in

hand, and shalt remain by the

thy servant shall have peace: 20 And I will shoot three ar- Arrows, 2 K.13.15.

but if he be very wroth, then rows on the side thereof, as be sure that evil is determined though I shot at a mark. by him.

21 And, behold, I will send a 8 Therefore thou shalt deal lad, saying, Go, find out the ar-kindly with thy servant; for rows. If I expressly say unto thou hast brought thy servant the lad, Behold, the arrows are into a covenant of the LORD on this side of thee, take them;

23 And as touching the mat-10 Then said Da'vid to Jon'-ter which thou and I have spo-

the third day, and, behold, if place was empty.

there be good toward Da'vid, 26 Nevertheless Saul spake

I SAMUEL, 21

p.p.Le.5.2; 7.21. See Uncleanness, Le.13.3.

ch.9.2, Saul, ch.22.6.

Ru.4.17. Jesse.

D.D.V.6.

See Deception (2), Ge.3.4.

Pr.16.4. King's Wrath.

p.p.ch.18.1.

Ge.39.20, Injustice (3),

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

p.p.ch.19.4; Ps.82.4. p.p.ch.18.11.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [ch.28.20. Ex.32.19, Indignation.

ch.2.18, Helpful Children

[2 Chr.24.1.

v.20, Arrows.

he is not clean.

to day?

hĕm:

ble.

Dā'vid.

had done him shame. 35 ¶And it came to pass in the the young men have kept them-p.p.1 Th.4.4. morning, that Jon'a-than went selves at least from women. out into the field at the time ap- 5 And Da'vid answered the pointed with Da'vid, and a little priest, and said unto him, Of a

said unto him, Thou son of the

me, for he shall surely die.

slain? what hath he done?

lad with him. 36 And he said unto his lad, from us about these three days, Run, find out now the arrows since I came out, and the veswhich I shoot. And as the lad sels of the young men are holy,

ran, he shot an arrow beyond and the bread is in a manner him. 37 And when the lad was come sanctified this day in the vessel. to the place of the arrow which 6 So the priest gave him hal-Jon'a-than had shot, Jon'a-than lowed bread: for there was no Ex.25.30. Shewbread cried after the lad, and said, Is bread there but the shewbread,

not the arrow beyond thee? 38 And Jön'a-than cried after LORD, to put hot bread in the 302

not any thing that day: for he the lad, Make speed, haste, stay Ge.19.22, Haste (2).

thought. Something hath befall-not. And Jon's-than's lad gathen him, he is not clean; surely ered up the arrows, and came to

his master. 27 And it came to pass on the 39 But the lad knew not anymorrow, which was the second thing: only Jon'a-than and Da'-

day of the month, that Da'vid's vid knew the matter. place was empty: and Saul said 40 And Jon'a-than gave his ar- That is, Weapons. unto Jon'a-than his son, Where-tillery unto his lad, and said unfore cometh not the son of Jes'se to him, Go, carry them to the to meat, neither yesterday, nor city.

41 \P And as soon as the lad 28 Ånd Jön'a-than answered was gone, Dā'vid arose out of aSaul, Dā'vid earnestly asked place toward the south, and fell leave of me to go to Běth'-le on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and Ge.37.7, Obeisance.

29 And he said, Let me go, I they kissed one another, and Ge.27.27, Kiss (1), 1 K.19.20. pray thee; for our family hath wept one with another, until ch.18.1, Friendship (2).
[2 S.1.26. a sacrifice in the city; and my Da'vid exceeded. brother, he hath commanded me 42 And Jon'a-than said to Da'to be there: and now, if I have vid, Go in peace, forasmuch as found favour in thine eyes, let we have sworn both of us in the p.p.v.17.

me get away, I pray thee, and name of the LORD, saying, The see my brethren. Therefore he LORD be between me and thee, cometh not unto the king's ta- and between my seed and thy p.p.Ge.31.49. seed for ever. And he arose and 30 Then Saul's anger was kin-departed: and Jon'a-than went dled against Jon'a-than, and he into the city.

CHAPTER 21

perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jes'se to thine own feigns himself mad. confusion, and unto the confu-THEN came Da'vid to Nob to Nob, ch.22.9. sion of thy mother's nakedness? A-him'e-lech the priest: and Ahimelech, ch.22.9. 31 For as long as the son of A-him'e-lech was afraid at the Jes'se liveth upon the ground, meeting of Da'vid, and said unthou shalt not be established, to him, Why art thou alone, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore and no man with thee?

now send and fetch him unto 2 And Da vid said unto A-him'e-lech the priest, The king hath 32 And Jon'a-than answered commanded me a business, and Saul his father, and said unto hath said unto me, Let no man Ge.12.13, Deception. [1 K.13.18. him, Wherefore shall he be know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and 33 And Saul cast a javelin at what I have commanded thee:

him to smite him: whereby and I have appointed my serv-Jon'a-than knew that it was de- ants to such and such a place. termined of his father to slay 3 Now therefore what is under

34 So Jon'a-than arose from of bread in mine hand, or what the table in fierce anger, and did there is present. eat no meat the second day of 4 And the priest answered Dā'the month: for he was grieved vid, and said, There is no comfor Dā'vid, because his father mon bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if Ex.25.30, Shewbread.

thine hand? give me five loaves

truth women have been kept

common, yea, though it were

that was taken from before the

[1 Chr.9.32.

day when it was taken away. he became a captain over them: Nu.31.48, Captains. 7 Now a certain man of the and there were with him about servants of Saul was there that four hundred men. day, detained before the LORD; 3 ¶And Dā'vid went thence to and his name was Doeg, an Mizpeh of Moab: and he said Nu.26.3, Moab. B'dom-ite, the chiefest of the unto the king of Moab, Let my Ge.36.9, Edomites. herdmen that belonged to Saul father and my mother, I pray Ru.4.17, Jesse, 1 Chr.2.13.

8 And David said unto A-him'- thee, come forth, and be with Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2), p.p.ch.22.9. e-lech, And is there not here un-der thine hand spear or sword? do for me. for I have neither brought my 4 And he brought them besword nor my weapons with me, fore the king of Mo'ab: and Ge.12.13, Deception. because the king's business re-they dwelt with him all the Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). Haste, 2 K.4.29. quired haste. while that David was in the p.p.ch.17.54. 9 And the priest said, The hold, sword of Go-li'ath the Phi-lis- 5 Wand the prophet Gad said Gad (2), 2 S.24.11. tine, whom thou slewest in the unto Da'vid, Abide not in the p.p.Mt.2.12. ch.17.4, Goliath. valley of Elah, behold, it is hold; depart, and get thee into here wrapped in a cloth behind the land of Ju'dah. Then Da'-Ex.28.4, Ephod. the ephod: if thou wilt take vid departed, and came into the that, take it: for there is no forest of Hareth. other save that here. And Da'- 6 TWhen Sgul heard that Da'-ch.9.2, Saul, ch.23.8. vid said, There is none like vid was discovered, and the that; give it me. men that were with him, (now 10 TAnd David arose, and fled Saul abode in Gib'eah under Jud.19.12, Gibeah. Ex.2.15. Fugitives. that day for fear of Saul, and a tree in Ramah, having his Jos.18.25, Ramah. went to A'chish the king of spear in his hand, and all his Jos.8.18, Spears, 2 S.21.19. ch.5.8, Gath, ch.27.2. Găth. servants were standing about 11 And the servants of A'chish him;) said unto him, Is not this Da-7 Then Saul said unto his vid the king of the land? did servants that stood about him, they not sing one to another Hear now, ye Ben'ja-mites; will p.p.ch.17.58. of him in dances, saying, Saul the son of Jes'se give every one p.p.ch.8.14. hath slain his thousands, and of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of p.p.ch.18.7. D.D.Lu.2.19. 12 And David laid up these thousands, and captains of hunwords in his heart, and was dreds; De.1.17, Fear of Man. sore afraid of A'chish the king 8 That all of you have conof Găth. spired against me, and there is 13 And he changed his behav-none that sheweth me that my p.p.ch.18.3. iour before them, and feigned son hath made a league with himself mad in their hands, and the son of Jös'se, and there is p.p.ch.23.21. Dissimulation, 2 S.14.2. scrabbled on the doors of the none of you that is sorry for gate, and let his spittle fall me, or sheweth unto me that Le.14.9, Beard, 2 S.10.4. down upon his beard. my son hath stirred up my 14 Then said A'chish unto his servant against me, to lie in servants, Lo, ye see the man is wait, as at this day? mad: wherefore then have ye 9 Then answered Doeg the p.p.ch.21.7. E'dom-ite, which was set over brought him to me? 15 Have I need of mad men, the servants of Saul, and said, that ye have brought this fel. I saw the son of Jes'se coming ch.21.1, Nob. v.19. Ge.19.9, Fellow, 2 K.9.11. low to play the mad man in to Nob, to A-him'e-lech the son ch.21.1, Ahimelech, v.16. my presence? shall this fellow of A-hi'tub. 10 And he enquired of the See Inquiring of God.
[Ge.25.22. come into my house? LORD for him, and gave him CHAPTER 22

David's friends resort to him at Adullam. 9 Doog accuses Ahimolech. 17 Saul commands to kill the priests. 20 Abiathar escapes, and fees after David.

11 Then the king sent to p.p.ch.14.3. B.C.1062(?) flees after David. call A-him'e-lech the priest, the AVID therefore departed son of A-hi'tub, and all his fathence, and escaped to the ther's house, the priests that Ge.19.30, Caves, 2 S.23.13. Adullam, 2 S.23.13. cave A-dul'lam: and when his were in Nob: and they came brethren and all his father's all of them to the king. house heard it, they went down 12 And Saul said, Hear now, thither to him. thou son of A-hi'tub. And he 2 And every one that was answered, Here I am, my lord. p.p.Jud.11.3. in distress, and every one that 13 And Saul said unto him, was in debt, and every one Why have ye conspired against ch.1.14, False Accusations. that was discontented, gath-me, thou and the son of Jes'se, Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy.

bread, and a sword, and hast tines fight against Keilah, and Jos. 15.44, Keilah. Ne. 3.17. enquired of God for him, that they rob the threshingfloors.
he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

Ge.50.10, Threshing.6 ch.9.9, Inquiring of Gelie in wait, as at this day? Ge.50.10. Threshing door. lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then A-him'e-lech and smite these Phi-lis'tines?

swered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all Go, and smite the Phi-lis'tines, thy servants as Da'vid, which is and save Kei'lah. ch.18.30, Good Name. the king's son in law, and goeth 3 And Da'vid's men said unto at thy bidding, and is honour-him, Behold, we be afraid here De.1.17, Fear of Man. in Ju'dah: how much more then able in thine house? 15 Did I then begin to enquire if we come to Kei'lah against p.p.2 S.5.19. of God for him? be it far from the armies of the Phi-lis'tines? Ps.19.13, Innocence. me: let not the king impute 4 Then Dā'vid enquired of the Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. any thing unto his servant, LORD yet again. And the LORD nor to all the house of my fa-answered him and said, Arise, ther: for thy servant knew go down to Këi'lah; for I will nothing of all this, less or deliver the Phi-lis'tines into Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). thine hand. 16 And the king said, Thou to Kēi'lah, and fought with the thou, and all thy father's house. Phi-lis'tines, and brought away 17 And the king said unto the their cattle, and smote them. Ge.34.28, Spoil. Ge.39.20, Injustice (3). ch.21.1. Ahimelech. footmen that stood about him, with a great slaughter. So Dā'-Ge 14.15, Victories. Turn, and slay the priests of vid saved the inhabitants of the LORD; because their hand Kēi'lah. also is with Da vid, and because 6 And it came to pass, when they knew when he fled, and A-bi'a-thar the son of A-him'e-2 S.8.17, Abiathar. did not shew it to me. But the lech fled to David to Keilah, p.p.ch.22.20. servants of the king would not that he came down with an p.p.Ex.1.17; Ac.4.19. put forth their hand to fall up ephod in his hand.
on the priests of the LORD.

7 TAnd it was told Saul that Ex.28.4. Ephod. 18 And the king said to Do'eg, Da'vid was come to Kei'lah. p.p.Pr.28.15. Turn thou, and fall upon the And Saul said, God hath deliv-p.p.Ps.71.11. priests. And Do'eg the E'dom-ered him into mine hand; for ite turned, and he fell upon the he is shut in, by entering into Ge.4.8, Murder (2), 2 S.13.28. priests, and slew on that day a town that hath gates and bars. fourscore and five persons that 8 And Saul called all the peo-ch.9.2, Seel, ch.24.4. hid wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nöb, the city of the to Kēi'lah, to besiege Dā'vid Ex.28.4, Ephod. did wear a linen ephod. ch.21.1. Nob. Ne.11.32. priests, smote he with the edge and his men.
of the sword, both men and 9 And David knew that Sgul Est.3.6, Malice (2). women, children and sucklings, secretly practised mischief Mischief, Ne.6.2. and oxen, and asses, and sheep, against him; and he said to Ex.28.30, Urim and Thumwith the edge of the sword.

A-bi'a-thär the priest, Bring Ex.1.16, Infanticide. mim. ch.28.6 20 ¶ And one of the sons of hither the ephod. Ex.28.4, Ephod, ch.30.7. A-him'e-lech the son of A-hi'tub, 10 Then said Da'vid, O LORD Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. 2 S.8.17, Abiathar. named A-bi'a-thär, escaped, and God of Ig'ra-el, thy servant hath fled after Dā'vid. certainly heard that Saul seek-21 And A-bi'a-thar shewed Da'- eth to come to Kēi'lah, to devid that Saul had slain the stroy the city for my sake.

LORD'S priests.

11 Will the men of Kēi'lah de-Est.3.6, Malice (2). 22 And David said unto A-bi'- liver me up into his hand? will Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. p.p.ch.21.7. a thar, I knew it that day, when Saul come down, as thy servant Do'eg the E'dom-ite was there, hath heard? O LORD God of Is'- Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). that he would surely tell Saul: ra-el, I beseech thee, tell thy I have occasioned the death of servant. And the LORD said, all the persons of thy father's He will come down. house. 12 Then said Dā'vid, Will the Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." 23 Abide thou with me, fear men of Kei'lah deliver me and not: for he that seeketh my my men into the hand of Sgul? life seeketh thy life: but with And the LORD said, They will See Prayers Answered. p.p.1 K.2.26. [Ex.15.25. me thou shalt be in safeguard. deliver thes up. 13 Then Da'vid and his men, CHAPTER 23 which were about six hundred, p.p.ch.22.2. David rescues Keilah: 7 Saul's coming, and treachery of the Keilites: lah, and went whitherseever 13 David escapes to Ziph: 19 Saul pursues him. 22 He dwells at Bn. they could go. And it was told sedi.

Saul that David was escaped B.C.1062 (?)

ing, Behold, the Phi-lis'-to go forth.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

304

THEN they told Da'vid, say- from Kerlah; and he forbare Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded.

aul pursueth David. .p.Ps.11.1. K.19.2, Persecution (1). Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. h.18.1. Priendship (2). Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ge.26.24. "Fear Not." Ge.13.9, Unselfishness, [2 S.23.17. Ge.32.10, Humility (3). p.p.ch.24.20. Ge.21.27, Covenant (4). p.p.ch.18.3. p.p.ch.26.1. Jud.19.12, Gibeah. mŏn? p.p.v.12. hand. Is.58.2, Sanctimony.

p.p.ch.22.8.

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

Ex.19.2. Deserts (2), 2 S.2.24. p.p.Jos.15.55.

delivered him not into his hand. about to take them. 15 And Da'vid saw that Saul 27 ¶ But there came a mes-p.p.2 K.19.7. was come out to seek his life: senger unto Saul, saying, Haste and Da'vid was in the wilder-thee, and come; for the Phi-lis'ness of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶And Jŏn'a-than Saul's son arose, and went to Dā'vid into from pursuing after Dā'vid, and the wood, and strengthened his went against the Phi-lis tines: Ge. 21. 32. Philistines. hand in God. 17 And he said unto him, Sēla-ham-mah-lēkoth. Fear not: for the hand of Saul 29 ¶And Dā'vid went up from my father shall not find thee; thence, and dwelt in strong and thou shalt be king over is holds at En-ge'di. ra-el. and I shall be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a cove
| David in a cave at En-gedi cuts off Saul's skirt, but spares his life: 8 he urges thereby his innocency. nant before the LORD: and Da-vid abode in the wood, and Jona-than went to his house. 19 Then came up the Ziph'- it was told him, saying, Behold, ites to Saul to Gib'eah, saying, Dā'vid is in the wilderness of Doth not Dā'vid hide himself En-gē'dī.

With us in strong holds in the with us in strong holds in the with us in strong holds in the with us in strong holds in the wilderness of Ge.14.7, En-ge'dī.

Then Saul took three thoupp.p.ch.26.2.

Then Saul took three thoupp.p.ch.26.2. which is on the south of Jesh'i-ra-el, and went to seek Da'vid 20 Now therefore, O king, the wild goats. come down according to all 3 And he came to the sheepthe desire of thy soul to come cotes by the way, where was a down; and our part shall be cave; and Saul went in to cover Ge.19.30, Caves. to deliver him into the king's his feet: and Da'vid and his 21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye the cave. of the LORD; for ye have com- 4 And the men of Da'vid said p.p.ch.26.8. passion on me. 22 Go, I pray you, prepare which the LORD said unto yet, and know and see his place thee, Behold, I will deliver where his haunt is, and who thine enemy into thine hand, hath seen him there: for it is that thou mayest do to him as told me that he dealeth very it shall seem good unto thee subtilly. 23 See therefore, and take the skirt of Saul's robe privily. ch.9.2, Saul, ch.26.1. knowledge of all the lurking 5 And it came to pass after-places where he hideth him-ward, that Da'vid's heart smote p.p.2 S.24.10. self, and come ye again to me him, because he had cut off with the certainty, and I will go Saul's skirt. with you: and it shall come to 6 And he said unto his men, pass, if he be in the land, that I The LORD forbid that I should Ex.22.28, Honor Rulers, will search him out throughout do this thing unto my master, all the thousands of Jū'dah. 24 And they arose, and went forth mine hand against him, to Ziph before Saul: but Da'vid seeing he is the anointed of the and his men were in the wil- LORD.

derness of Mā'on, in the plain 7 So Dā'vid stayed his serv- See Forbearance (2), [1 Co.13.7.

down into a rock, and abode in 8 ¶ Dā'vid also arose afterthe wilderness of Mā'on. And ward, and went out of the cave, when Saul heard that, he pur-and cried after Saul, saying, sued after Da'vid in the wilder-My lord the king. And when ness of Mā'on. 26 And Saul went on this stooped with his face to the Ge.37.7, Obeisance.

side of the mountain, and Da'- earth, and bowed himself. | Ge.

14 And Da'vid abode in the vid and his men on that side of wilderness in strong holds, and the mountain: and Da'vid made remained in a mountain in the haste to get away for fear of Ge.19.22, Haste (2). wilderness of Ziph. And Saul Saul; for Saul and his men com- See King's Wrath, Pr.16.14. sought him every day, but God passed Dā'vid and his men round p.p.Ps.17.9.

therefore they called that place

CHAPTER 24

following the Phi-lis'tines, that and his men upon the rocks of

men remained in the sides of See Safety, Ps.91.10.

Then Da'vid arose, and cut off

the LORD's anointed, to stretch

on the south of Jesh'i-mon. ants with these words, and suf-25 Saul also and his men went fered them not to rise against to seek him. And they told Saul. But Saul rose up out of Dā'vid: wherefore he came the cave, and went on his way. Ge.45.15, Good for Evil.

Saul looked behind him, Dā'vid

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

That is, The rock of [divisions.

Ge.14.7, En-gedi.

unto him, Behold the day of See Evil Counsel, Nu.31.16.

Ec.10.20.

thee not, know thou and see wilderness of Pa'ran.

2 S.10.3. Slander (2).

See Forbearance (2), 11 Co.13.7.

p.p.2 K.5.13.

See Innocence, Ps.19.13. p.p.ch.26.20. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. p.p.Mt.7.16.

Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

See Humility (3), ch.9.21. p.p.v.12. p.p.Ps.35.1; 43.1.

ch.17.37. Divine Deliverer.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

p.p.ch.26.17. p.p.Ro.12.20.

2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2) Nu.22.34, Confession of Sin (3) Ge.45.15, Good for Evil, [ch.26.11

p.p.ch.26.23

Ex.23.4, Enemies.

p.p.ch.23.17.

p.p.ch.13.14.

p.p.ch.20.15.

9 And Dā'vid said to Saul, my name out of my father's Wherefore hearest thou men's house.

seeketh thy hurt? have seen how that the LORD them up unto the hold. had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and

some bade me kill thee: but Nabal, 10 whose churlish answer provokes him. 14 Abigail pacifies him. 36 Nabal's death. said, I will not put forth mine the LORD's anointed.

hand against my lord; for he is

hand shall not be upon thee.

Is ra-el come out? after whom he was of the house of Ca leb. Nu.13.6, Caleb. dost thou pursue? after a dead 4 And David heard in the dog, after a flea. 15 The LORD therefore be his sheep. judge, and judge between me 5 And Da'vid sent out ten

my cause, and deliver me out unto the young men, Get you of thine hand. up to Car mel, and go to Na bal,

up his voice, and wept. 17 And he said to David, Thou 7 And now I have heard that

art more righteous than I: for thou hast shearers: now thy thou hast rewarded me good, shepherds which were with us, evil.

day how that thou hast dealt mel. well with me: forasmuch as 8 Ask thy young men, and when the LORD had delivered they will shew thee. Whereme into thine hand, thou kill-fore let the young men find

edst me not. 19 For if a man find his enemy, come in a good day: give, I p.p.Ne.8.10. will he let him go well away? pray thee, whatsoever cometh wherefore the LORD reward to thine hand unto thy serv-

20 And now, behold, I know men came, they spake to Na bal well that thou shalt surely be according to all those words in king, and that the kingdom of the name of Da'vid, and ceased. thine hand.

done unto me this day.

21 Swear now therefore unto David? and who is the son of Nu.20.18, Inhospitality, me by the Lord, that thou wilt Jes'se? there be many servants not cut off my seed after me, now a days that break away and that thou wilt not destroy every man from his master.

words, saying, Behold, Dā'vid 22 And Dā'vid sware unto Ge.26.31. Oaths (3).

Saul. And Saul went home; 10 Behold, this day thine eyes but Da'vid and his men gat

CHAPTER 25

A ND Săm'u-el died; and all ch.1.20, Samuel, ch.28.3.

Nu.23.10, Death of Righteous.

11 Moreover, my father, see, ered together, and lamented Ge. 50.10, Lamentations. yea, see the skirt of thy robe in him, and buried him in his Ge.47.30, Burying-place my hand: for in that I cut off house at Ramah. And David the skirt of thy robe, and killed arose, and went down to the

that there is neither evil nor 2 And there was a man in p.p.ch.23.24. transgression in mine hand, and Ma'on, whose possessions were I have not sinned against thee; in Car'mel; and the man was yet thou huntest my soul to very great, and he had three Jb.12.6, Prespectly (1). thousand sheep, and a thousand Ge.4.4, Sheep.

12 The Lord judge between goats: and he was shearing Ge.15.9, Goats. me and thee, and the Lord his sheep in Cärmel.

avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

3 Now the name of the man was Na bal; and the name of 13 As saith the proverb of the his wife Abi-gail: and she was Abigail, ch.27.3. ancients, Wickedness proceed a woman of good understand-Pr.11.16, Wise Women. eth from the wicked: but mine ing, and of a beautiful counte-Ge.12.11,Beauty (1),2 S.11.2. nance: but the man was churl- De.13.13, Base Fellows. 14 After whom is the king of ish and evil in his doings; and

wilderness that Nā'bal did shear and thee, and see, and plead young men, and Da'vid said

16 ¶And it came to pass, when and greet him in my name:
David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, be both to thee, and peace be to my son David? And Saul lifted thine house, and peace be unto Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. all that thou hast.

whereas I have rewarded thee we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). 18 And thou hast shewed this all the while they were in Car-

favour in thine eyes: for we thee good for that thou hast ants, and to thy son Da'vid. 9 And when Da'vid's young

Iş'ra-el shall be established in 10 And Nā'bal answered Dā'- ch.17.28, Contempt. vid's servants, and said, Who is Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2).

ch.31.13.

p.p.Ge.38.13; 2 S.13.23.

Mt.28.9. 1 Chr.12.18.

1 K.19.2. Revenge.

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), that I have killed for my shear- via on the ground, ers, and give it unto men, whom self to the ground, I know not whence they be?

all those sayings. 13 And David said unto his words of thine handmaid.

sword. And they girded on thee, regard this man of Bellievery man his sword; and Da-al, even Nabal: for as his name vid also girded on his sword: is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and there went up after David and folly is with him: but I Ps.49.13, Folly.

p.p.ch.23.13. about four hundred men; and thine handmaid saw not the told Ab'i-gail, Na bal's wife, say-ing, Behold, Da'vid sent mest the Lord liveth, and as thy

railed on them. 15 But the men were very avenging thyself with thine Ge.50.21, Kindness (2), good unto us, and we were not own hand, now let thine ene-p.p.2 S.18.32. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

were in the fields: p.p.Jb.1.10, 16 They were a wall unto us brought unto my lord, let it both by night and day, all the even be given unto the young Ge.24.53, Presents, ch.30.26. while we were with them keep- men that follow my lord. ing the sheep.

De.8.5, Consider.

household: for he is such a the LORD, and evil hath not p.p.ch.18.17. De.13.13, Base Fellows [ch.30.22 son of Bë'li-al, that a man can-been found in thee all thy days. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). not speak to him.

Ge.41.39, Discretion. See Wise Women, Pr.11.16. Ex.35.25, Women's Work, [Ac.9.36. and took two hundred loaves, but the soul of my lord shall and two bottles of wine, and be bound in the bundle of life p.p.Ps.66.9. five sheep ready dressed, and with the LORD thy God; and Jb.11.18, Security.

Ge.21.14, Bottles, 2 S.16.1. Ge.14.18, Wine (2). Ge.18.8, Food (3), ch.30.12. Raisins, ch.30.12.

Nu.13.23, Figs, 2 K.20.7.

p.p.Ge.32.16. Jb.2.13, Silence (1).

by the covert of the hill, and, unto thee, nor offence of heart behold, David and his men unto my lord, either that thou came down against her; and hast shed blood causeless, or

figs, and laid them on asses.

she met them. 21 Now Dā'vid had said, Sure-self: but when the LORD shall ly in vain have I kept all that have dealt well with my lord,

ness, so that nothing was missed 32 ¶And Dā'vid said to Āb'īof all that pertained unto him : gail, Blessed be the LORD God 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

for good.

by the morning light any that to shed blood, and from aveng-R.V. so much as one man pisseth against the wall. 23 And when Ab'i-gail saw 34 For in very deed, as the

and my water, and my flesh off the ass, and fell before Da'that I have killed for my shear-vid on her face, and bowed her-Ge.37.7, Obeisance.

24 And fell at his feet, and said, 12 So Da'vid's young men Upon me, my lord, upon me let turned their way, and went this iniquity be: and let thine [Je.38]

again, and came and told him handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the

men, Gird ye on every man his 25 Let not my lord, I pray

two hundred abode by the stuff. young men of my lord, whom 14 ¶But one of the young men thou didst send. sengers out of the wilderness soul liveth, seeing the LORD to salute our master; and he hath withholden thee from v.39, Divine Restrainta. coming to shed blood, and from

hurt, neither missed we any mies, and they that seek evil to thing, as long as we were con-my lord, be as Nabal. versant with them, when we 27 And now this blessing

which thine handmaid hath

28 I pray thee, forgive the 17 Now therefore know and trespass of thine handmaid: for consider what thou wilt do; for the LORD will certainly make evil is determined against our my lord a sure house; because 2 Chr.20.20, Established. master, and against all his my lord fighteth the battles of

29 Yet a man is risen to pur-18 Then Ab'I-gail made haste, sue thee, and to seek thy soul: SeeSoul's Enemies, Ps. 71.10.

five measures of parched corn, the souls of thine enemies, and an hundred clusters of rai-them shall he sling out, as out p.p.Je.10.18. sins, and two hundred cakes of of the middle of a sling. 30 And it shall come to pass, 19 And she said unto her serv- when the LORD shall have done

ants, Go on before me; behold, to my lord according to all the I come after you. But she told good that he hath spoken con-p.p.ch.13.14. not her husband Nā'bal. cerning thee, and shall have ap 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 20 And it was so, as she rode pointed thee ruler over Is'ra-el; Ge.45.8, God Exalts. on the ass, that she came down 31 That this shall be no grief

this fellow hath in the wilder-then remember thine handmaid.

that my lord hath avenged him-

day to meet me: 22 So and more also do God 33 And blessed be thy advice, Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. unto the enemies of Dā'vid, if I and blessed be thou, which hast leave of all that pertain to him kept me this day from coming

ch.17.40, Slings, Pr.26.8.

Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2), of all that pertained unto him: gail, Blessed be the LORD GOULDER,

Ps.35.12, Evil for Good.

Jud. 8.7, Retaliation (2).

ing myself with mine own hand.

307

p.p.v.26.

p.p.Ge.19.21.

1 K.8.65, Feasts.

Pr.12.23. Prudence.

See Terror, Le.26.36.

Smitten of God, 2 S.6.7. Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.

DivineRestraints, 1 Chr.4.10. Jud.1.7. Retribution (2).

Ex.32.6, Revelry, ch.30.16.

LORD God of Isra-el liveth, A ND the Ziph ites came unto ch.9.2, Saul, ch.27.1. which hath kept me back from A Saul to Cib e-ah, saying, Jud.19.12, Gibeah.

hurting thee, except thou hadst Doth not Da'vid hide himself in p.p.ch.23.19.

hasted and come to meet me, the hill of Hach'i-lah, which is surely there had not been left before Jesh'i-mon?

the wall.

person. 36 ¶And Ab i-gail came to Na'- him into the wilderness.

Go up in peace to thine house; of Hāch'i-lah, which is before see, I have hearkened to thy Jesh'i-mon, by the way. But voice, and have accepted thy Dā'vid abode in the wilderness,

until the morning light.

he became às a stone.

smote Nā bal, that he died.

Blessed be the LORD, that hath thee.

hand that which she had Da'vid in the wilderness of Ziph. brought him, and said unto her, 3 And Saul pitched in the hill

Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.

had told him these things, that round about him.

unto Nabal by the morning 2 Then Saul arose, and went light any that pisseth against down to the wilderness of Ziph, 35 So Dā'vid received of her men of Is ra-el with him, to seek

having three thousand chosen p.p.ch.13.2.

and he saw that Saul came after bal; and, behold, he held a feast 4 Da'vid therefore sent out in his house, like the feast of a spies, and understood that Saul Ge.42.9, Spies.

king; and Nā'bal's heart was was come in very deed. merry within him, for he was 5 ¶And Dā'vid arose, and came Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2), very drunken: wherefore she to the place where Soul lay, and Ab-

place where Saul lay, and Ab'-37 But it came to pass in the ner the son of Ner, the captain ch.14.51, Abner. morning, when the wine was of his host; and Saul lay in the Ps. 73.18, Insecurity. gone out of Nabal, and his wife trench, and the people pitched ch.17.20, Trenches, 2S.20.15. his heart died within him, and 6 Then answered Dā'vid and

said to A-him'e-lech the Hit'tite, 38 And it came to pass about and to A-bish'a-i the son of Zer- Abishai, 2 S.2.18. ten days after, that the LORD u-i'ah, brother to Jo'ab, saying, p.p.1 Chr.2.16. Who will go down with me to p.p.Jud.7.10. 39 And when Da'vid heard Saul to the camp? And A-bish'that Na'bal was dead, he said, a-i said, I will go down with Blessed be the LORD, that nath thee.

pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'bal,
and hath kept his servant from
evil: for the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nā'bal upion his own head. And Dā'vid
but Ab'ner and the people lay
ch.14.51, Abaer, 2 S.2.14.

sent and communed with Ab'I- round about him. gail, to take her to him to wife. 8 Then said A-bish'a-i to Da'-40 And when the servants of vid, God hath delivered thine Da'vid were come to Ab'i-gail enemy into thine hand this to Car'mel, they spake unto her, day: now therefore let me smite saying, Dā'vid sent us unto thee, him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and 41 And she arose, and bowed I will not smite him the second

them away, and no man saw it,

and said, Behold, let thine hand- 9 And Da'vid said to A-bish'a-i, maid be a servant to wash the Destroy him not: for who can ch.11.13, Mercifulness, [2 S.19.22. Ge.18.4, Feet-washing.

[2 S.11.8] maid be a servant to wash the Destroy min not. 101 washing.

[2 S.11.8. feet of the servants of my lord, stretch forth his hand against 42 And AbT-gail hasted, and the Lord's anointed, and be p.p.ch.24.6; 2 S.1.14. arose, and rode upon an ass, guiltless?
with five damsels of her's that 10 Dā'vid said furthermore,

> should stretch forth mine hand 44 But Saul had given Mi'chal against the LORD's anointed: See Forbearance (2), [1 Co.13.7. his daughter, Da'vid's wife, to but, I pray thee, take thou now Phal'ti the son of La'ish, which the spear that is at his bolster, Jos. 8.18, Spears. and the cruse of water, and let Cruses, 1 K.14.3. 12 So Da'vid took the spear

shall come to die; or he shall 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

to take thee to him to wife. herself on her face to the earth, time. Ge.18.27. Self-abasement.

went after her; and she went As the LORD liveth, the LORD after the messengers of Da'vid, shall smite him; or his day p.p.ch.25.26. and became his wife. 43 Dā'vid also took Ā-hǐn'o-ăm descend into battle, and perish. p.p.ch.31.6. of Jez're-el; and they were also 11 The LORD forbid that I Ge.45.15, Good for Evil, [2 K.6.22. Ge.4.19, Polygamy. both of them his wives. ch.14.49, Michal, 2 S.3.13.

was of Gallim. CHAPTER 26 Saul comes to the hill of Hackilah and the cruse of water from against David. 5 David stays Abishai from killing Saul, she but Saul's bolster; and they gat takes his spear and cruse. B.C.1060 (?)

us go.

		faithfulness: for the LORD de-	
	for they were all asleep; be-	livered thee into my hand to	
p.p.Ge.2.21.		day, but I would not stretch	
		forth mine hand against the	•
	13 ¶Then Dā'vid went over to	24 And, behold, as thy life	
		was much set by this day in	
		mine eyes, so let my life be	
		much set by in the eyes of the	
ch.14.51, Abner.		LORD, and let, him deliver me	
	of Ner, saying, Answerest thou		ch.17.37, Divine Deliverer.
		25 Then Saul said to Da'vid,	
	swered and said, Who art thou	Blessed be thou, my son Dā'-	Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).
	that criest to the king?	vid: thou shalt both do great	
		things, and also shalt still pre-	
		vail. So Da'vid went on his	
		way, and Saul returned to his	p.p.ch.24.22.
	ra-el? wherefore then hast thou		p.p.c
	not kept thy lord the king? for	CHAPTER 27	
	to destroy the king thy lord.	Saul, hearing that David was fled to Gath, seeks no more for him. 5	B.C.1058(7)
	16 This thing is not good that		
	thou hast done. As the LORD	A ND Da'vid said in his heart.	Nu.11.15. Despondency.
	liveth, ve are worthy to die,	A ND Da'vid said in his heart, I shall now perish one day	De.1.17, Fear of Man.
Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty.		by the hand of Saul: there is	
	master, the LORD's anointed.	nothing better for me than that	p.p.Is.30.2.
		I should speedily escape into	
		the land of the Phi-lis'tines;	
	that was at his bolster.	and Saul shall despair of me, to	
1 0/1/		seek me any more in any coast	
p.p.ch.24.16.	voice, and said, 18 this thy voice, my son Da'vid? And	of Ig'ra-el: so shall I escape out	
	Da'vid said It is my voice my	2 And Da'vid arose, and he	
	lord, O king.	passed over with the six hun-	
p.p.ch.24.9.		dred men that were with him	
		unto A'chish, the son of Ma'och,	
p.p.Ps.7.3.	his servant? for what have I		ch.5.8, Gath, 2 S.1.20.
		3 And David dwelt with	
	hand?	A'chish at Gath, he and his	
	19 Now therefore, I pray thee,	men, every man with his	
2 5 14 11	let my lord the king near the	household, even Dā'vid with his two wives, Ā-hĭn'o-ăm the	D.D.ch.30.3.
p.p.2 S.16.11.	LOPP have stirred thee up	Jez're-el-it-ess, and Ab'i-gail the	ch 25 3 Abigail ch 30 5
	against me, let him accept an		Ci.20.3, Abigan, Ci.30.3.
p.p.Ge.8.21,		4 And it was told Saul that	İ
2 K.1.10, Imprecations.		Dā'vid was fled to Găth: and he	
		sought no more again for him.	
1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).		5 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto	
p.p.Ex.15.17; De.4.20.	abiding in the inheritance of	A'chish, If I have now found	ł
		grace in thine eyes, let them	
	other gods.	give me a place in some town	
		in the country, that I may	
•		dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal	
Ge. 18.27, Self-abasement.	king of Igra-el is come out to		
Ge.10.27, Gen abasement.	seek a flea as when one doth	6 Then A'chish gave him Zik'-	·
	hunt a partridge in the moun-	lag that day: wherefore Zik'-	Jos.15.31, Ziklag, ch.30.1.
	tains.	lag pertaineth unto the kings	
Nu.22.34, Confession of	21 Then said Saul, I have	of Jū'dah unto this day.	
[Sin (3).	sinned: return, my son Da'vid:	7 And the time that Da'vid	
•	for I will no more do thee harm,	dwelt in the country of the	
	because my soul was precious	Phi-lis'tines was a full year and	p.p.ch.29.3.
	in thine eyes this day: behold, l		1
See Fools, Ps.53.1.	nave played the fool, and have	8 ¶ And Dā'vid and his men	D. h.u. G.,L 0000
	erred exceedingly.	went up, and invaded the Gesh'-	
Jos.8.18, Spears.		u-rites, and the Gez'rites, and the Am'a-lek-ites: for those na-	
avalo.10, apella.		tions were of old the inhabit-	
	come over and fetch it.	ants of the land, as thou goest	
Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).		to Shûr, even unto the land of	
	man his righteousness and his		
	·	Digitize	d by Google
	•	~	O

Nu.31.7, Extermination. Ge.34.28, Spoil. . Ge.12.16, Camels.

Ge.12.13, Deception.

Nu.31.7. Extermination.

Nu.33.55, Evil Associlations (2).

B.C.1056 (?)

Ge.21.32. Philistines.

ch.1.20, Samuel, v.11. See Lamentations, ch.25.1. Jos. 18.25, Ramah.

Ex.22.18, Witchcraft.

Ge.21.32. Philistines.

Jos.19.18, Shunem, 2 K.4.8.

Mt. Gilboa, ch.31.1. ch.9.2, Saul, ch.31.4. Jud.7.12, Worldly Host, [1 K.20.27.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness. Ge.25.22 Inquiring of God. De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered, Ps.66.18.
Ex.28.30, Urim and Thum

[mim, ch.30.7. Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsa-[ken, 2 Chr.30.7.

to A'chish.

Kěn'îtes.

lis'tines. 12 And A'chish believed Da'-liveth, there shall no punishvid, saying, He hath made his ment happen to thee for this servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28 Achish's confidence in David. 7 Saul up Sam'u-el. seeks to a witch, who, being encouraged by him, raises up Sam. Sam'u-el, she cried with a loud uel. 15 Saul. hearing his ruin, voice: and the woman spake to faints: 21 he is refreshed with

servant can do. mine head for ever. and all Isra-el had lamented Why hast thou disquieted me, Ps.141.5, Reproof (2).

thou and thy men.

Gil-bō'a.

had put away those that had for the Phi-lis'tines make war familiar spirits, and the wizards, against me, and God is departed Jud.16.20,Wicked Forsaken. out of the land. 4 And the Phi-lis'tines gath-more, neither by prophets, nor ered themselves together, and by dreams: therefore I have came and pitched in Shu'nem: called thee, that thou mayest and Saul gathered all is ra-el make known unto me what I

5 And when Saul saw the host fore then dost thou ask of me, Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. of the Phi-lis'tines, he was seeing the LORD is departed afraid, and his heart greatly from thee, and is become thine enemy? 6 And when Saul enquired of 17 And the LORD hath done to

together, and they pitched in shall do.

him not, neither by dreams, nor LORD hath rent the kingdom out by O'rim, nor by prophets. 7 Then said Saul unto his thy neighbour, even to David:

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). servants, Seek me a woman that 18 Because thou obeyedst not De.11.28, Disobedience (1), Ex.22.18, Witcher'ft, 2 K.9.22. hath a familiar spirit, that I may the voice of the LORD, nor exe-

9 And Da'vid smote the land, go to her, and enquire of her. and left neither man nor wom-And his servants said to him, an alive, and took away the Behold, there is a woman that sheep, and the oxen, and the hath a familiar spirit at En'-dôr. Jos.17.11, En-dor, Ps.83.10. asses, and the camels, and the 8 And Saul disguised himself, Ge.38.14, Disguises, 1 K.14.2. apparel, and returned, and came and put on other raiment, and

he went, and two men with him, 10 And A'chish said, Whither and they came to the woman by See Humiliation (2) have ye made a road to day? night: and he said, I pray thee, have ye made a road to day inight: and he said, a pray thee, And David said, Against the divine unto me by the familiar p.p.De.18.11; 1 Chr.10.13; [1s.8.19. south of Jū'dah, and against the spirit, and bring me him up. south of the Je-räh'me-el-ites, whom I shall name unto thee.

and against the south of the 9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what 11 And Dā'vid saved neither Saul hath done, how he hath man nor woman alive, to bring cut off those that have familiar tidings to Gath, saying, Lest spirits, and the wizards, out of they should tell on us, saying, the land: wherefore then lay-So did David, and so will be his est thou a snare for my life, to manner all the while he dwell-cause me to die? eth in the country of the Phi- 10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD

people Is ra-el utterly to abhor thing.
him; therefore he shall be my 11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto De.18.11, Necromancy, [1s.8.19. thee? And he said, Bring me ch.1.20, Samuel, 1 Chr.9.22. 12 And when the woman saw

eat.

ND it came to pass in those ceived me? for thou art Saul.

Ge.3.4, Deception (2). L days, that the Phi-lis'tines 13 And the king said unto her, gathered their armies together Be not afraid: for what sawest for warfare, to fight with Igra-el. thou? And the woman said And A'chish said unto Dā'vid, unto Saul, I saw gods ascending Know thou assuredly, that thou out of the earth. shalt go out with me to battle, 14 And he said unto her, What

2 And Da'vid said to A'chish, An old man cometh up; and he Surely thou shalt know what is covered with a mantle. And And Saul perceived that it was p.p.ch.15.27. A'chish said to Dā'vid, There-Sam'u-el, and he stooped with Ge.37.7, Obeisance. fore will I make thee keeper of his face to the ground, and bowed himself. Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). 3 ¶ Now Săm'u-el was dead, 15 And Săm'u-el said to Saul,

16 Then said Săm'u-el, Where-

of thine hand, and given it to

form is he of? And she said,

him, and buried him in Ra'mah, to bring me up? And Saul even in his own city. And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; De.28.67, Sin's Misery, [Jb.15.20.

from me, and answereth me no De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered.

Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

the LORD, the LORD answered him, as he spake by me: for the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Am'a-lek, therefore hath the servant of Saul the king of Is'-

Ge.36.12 Amalek, 2 S.1.1.

Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold.

ch.1.7, Loss of Appetite, [Ps.102.4

LORD done this thing unto thee ra-el, which hath been with me this day. 19 Moreover the LORD will al-I have found no fault in him Faultless, Da.6.4.

so deliver Is'ra-el with thee in-since he fell unto me unto this to the hand of the Phi-lis tines: day?
and to morrow shalt thou and 4 And the princes of the Phi-

also shall deliver the host of and the princes of the Phi-lis'-Is ra-el into the hand of the tines said unto him, Make this Phi-lis'tines.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). sore afraid, because of the words not go down with us to battle, Le.26.36. Terror.

of Săm'u-el: and there was no lest in the battle he be an adver-p.p.ch.14.21. strength in him; for he had sary to us: for wherewith should Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), leaten no all the night. eaten no bread all the day, nor he reconcile himself unto his 21 ¶And the woman came un- the heads of these men?

to Saul, and saw that he was 5 Is not this Da'vid, of whom sore troubled, and said unto they sang one to another in him, Behold, thine handmaid dances, saying, Saul slew his p.p.ch.18.7. hath obeyed thy voice, and I thousands, and Dā'vid his ten have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy 6 ¶ Then A'chish called Dā'p.p.Jud.12.3; ch.19.5.

> to me. hearken thou also unto the out and thy coming in with me voice of thine handmaid, and in the host is good in my sight: fore thee; and eat, that thou thee since the day of thy commayest have strength, when ing unto me unto this day: thou goest on thy way.

> 23 But he refused, and said, I thee not. will not eat. But his servants, 7 Wherefore now return, and together with the woman, com- go in peace, that thou displease pelled him; and he hearkened not the lords of the Phi-lis'tines.

unto their voice. So he arose 8 And Da'vid said unto A'chish, from the earth, and sat upon But what have I done? and the bed 24 And the woman had a fat servant so long as I have been

Ge.18.7, Calves, Am.6.4. 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry. Ex.29.2, Flour, 2 S.17.28. Ex.16.23, Baking, Is.44.15. Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread, [2 K.23.9. bake unleavened bread thereof: 9 And A'chish answered and 25 And she brought it before said to Dā'vid, I know that thou Saul, and before his servants; art good in my sight, as an an-

> night. CHAPTER 29

> David, marching with the Philistines to fight with Israel, 3 is disallowed by their princes: 6 Achish dis-misses him with commendations of his fidelity.

NOW the Phi-lis'tines gath-up early in the morning, and ered together all their have light, depart. armies to A'phek: and the Ig'- 11 So Da'vid and his men rose ra-el-ites pitched by a fountain up early to depart in the mern-|Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1).

which is in Jez re-el. tines passed on by hundreds, listines went up to Jez're-el. and by thousands: but Da'vid and his men passed on in the rereward with A'chish.

3 Then said the princes of the Phi-lis'tines, What do these He'-

these days, or these years, and

[1 K.14.12] thy sons be with me: the LORD lis'tines were wroth with him; Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

fellow return, that he may go 20 Then Saul fell straightway again to his place which thou all along on the earth, and was hast appointed him, and let him

master? should it not be with

words which thou spakest un-vid, and said unto him, Surely as the LORD liveth, thou hast 22 Now therefore, I pray thee, been upright, and thy going Ps.7.10, Uprightness.

let me set a morsel of bread be-for I have not found evil in See Blameless, Ph.2.15.

nevertheless the lords favour

what hast thou found in thy calf in the house; and she with thee unto this day, that I hasted, and killed it, and took may not go fight against the flour, and kneaded it, and did enemies of my lord the king?

and they did eat. Then they gel of God: notwithstanding p.p.2 S.14.17. rose up, and went away that the princes of the Phi-lis times have said. He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be

ing, to return into the land of 2 And the lords of the Phi-lis'- the Phi-lis'tines. And the Phi-p.p.2 S.4.4.

CHAPTER 30

The Amalekites spoil Ziklag: 3 but B.C.1056 (?) David, encouraged by God, pursues them. 16 and recovers his two

brews here? And A'chish said A ND it came to pass, when unto the princes of the Phi-lis. A Da'vid and his men were Ge.36.12, Amalek

wives and all the spoil.

Ge.14.13, Hebrews.

B.C.1056 (?)

p.p.ch.28.1.

p.p.1 K.18.19.

311

Jos.15.31, Ziklag, v.14.

Ge.19.28, Conflagrations,

Ge.14.12, Captives.

p.p.ch.27.11.

Ge.23.2, Grief. Ex.6.9, Despair.

ch.25.3, Abigail, 2 S.2.2.

p.p.Ex.17.4.

Ex.15.2. God our Strength. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ex.28.4, Ephod, 2 S.6.14. Ex.28.30, Urim and Thum-

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. Ps.5.8. Guidance Sought.

[mim, Ezr.2.63.]

p.p.v.18. p.p.ch.27.2.

Nu.13.23, Brooks, 2 S.15.23.

p.p.v.9, 21.

Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

Ge.18.8, Food (3), 2 S.6.19. ch.25.18, Raisins, 2 S.16.1. p.p.Jud.15.19.

come to Zik'lag on the third my master left me, because Ps. 109.16, Neglect of Mercy day, that the Am'a-lek-ites had three days agone I fell sick. invaded the south, and Ziklag, 14 We made an invasion upon and smitten Zik'lag, and burned the south of the Cher'e-thites, 1 K.9.16. it with fire;

captives, that were therein: south of Caleb; and we burned they slew not any, either great Ziklag with fire.

or small, but carried them away, 15 And Da'vid said to him, and went on their way. 3 So Da'vid and his men came this company? And he said,

to the city, and, behold, it was Swear unto me by God, that burned with fire; and their thou wilt neither kill me, nor wives, and their sons, and their deliver me into the hands of daughters, were taken captives. my master, and I will bring thee 4 Then Da'vid and the people down to this company.

that were with him lifted up 16 And when he had brought their voice and wept, until they him down, behold, they were had no more power to weep.

Jez're-el-it-ess, and Ab'i-gail the spoil that they had taken out of wife of Nā'bal the Car'mel-ite. | the land of the Phi-lis'tines, and Ge.34.28, Spoil. 6 And Dā'vid was greatly dis-out of the land of Jū'dah.

all the people was grieved, every the evening of the next day: man for his sons and for his and there escaped not a man of daughters: but Dā'vid encour-them, save four hundred young

7 And Dā'vid said to Ā-bī'athär the priest, A-him'e-lech's that the Am'a-lek-ites had carson, I pray thee, bring me hither ried away: and Da'vid rescued the ephod. And A-bi'a-thar his two wives. brought thither the ephod to 19 And there was nothing 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Dā'vid. 8 And Da'vid enquired at the nor great, neither sons nor LORD, saying, Shall I pursue daughters, neither spoil, nor after this troop? shall I over-any thing that they had taken take them? And he answered to them: Da'vid recovered all. p.p.v.8. him, Pursue: for thou shalt 20 And Da'vid took all the

out fail recover all. six hundred men that were spoil. with him, and came to the 21 ¶ And Dā'vid came to the

were left behind stayed. 10 But Dā'vid pursued, he and low Dā'vid, whom they had four hundred men: for two made also to abide at the brook hundred abode behind, which Be'sôr: and they went forth to were so faint that they could meet Da'vid, and to meet the

not go over the brook Be'sôr. people that *were* with him: and 11 ¶And they found an E-gyp'- when Dā'vid came near to the not go over the brook Be'sôr. tian in the field, and brought people, he saluted them. him to Da'vid, and gave him 22 Then answered all the bread, and he did eat; and they wicked men and men of Belli-De.13.13, Base Fellows; [1 K.21.10. made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece vid, and said, Because they went of a cake of figs, and two clus-not with us, we will not give ters of raisins: and when he them ought of the spoil that we Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2). had eaten, his spirit came again have recovered, save to every to him: for he had eaten no man his wife and his children, bread, nor drunk any water, that they may lead them away,

three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him,
To whom belongest thou? and not do so, my brethren, with whence art thou? And he said, that which the LORD hath given See God of Battles, Ex. 14.14. I am a young man of Egypt, us, who hath preserved us, and De.6.24, Preservation. servant to an Am'a-lek-ite; and delivered the company that

and upon the coast which be-2 And had taken the women longeth to Jū'dah, and upon the

Canst thou bring me down to

spread abroad upon all the 5 And Dā'vid's two wives were earth, eating and drinking, and Ex. 32.6, Revelry, Ga. 5.21. 5 And David's two wives were carrin, earing and same taken captives, A-hin'o-am the dancing, because of all the great Ex.32.19, Dancing (1), [Jb.21.11.

tressed; for the people spake of 17 And Da'vid smote them Ge.14.15, Victories. stoning him, because the soul of from the twilight even unto Twilight, 2 K.7.5.

aged himself in the LORD his men, which rode upon camels, Ge.1216, Camels, 1 Chr.5.21. and fled. 18 And Dā'vid recovered all p.p.Ge.14.16.

lacking to them, neither small

surely overtake them, and with- flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other 9 So Dā'vid went, he and the cattle, and said, This is Da'vid's

brook Besor, where those that two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not fol-p.p.v.10.

al, of those that went with Da'-

Jos.15.31, Ziklag, 1 Chr.12.1.

Ge.34.28, Spoil.

Nu.31.27: Jos.22.8. tice (3), 2 S.8.15.

x.15.6, God's Enemies.

c.28.19, Beth-el.

Nu.14.45. Hormah.

Ge.13.18, Hebron.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

ch.28.4, Mt. Gilbon, 2 S.1.6.

ch.14.1, Jonathan, 2 S.1.17.

p.p.1 Chr.10.1-12.

B.C.1056 (?)

.p.Jos.19.8.

came against us into our hand, against Saul, and the archers Ge.21.20, Archers, 1 Chr. 8.40. you in this matter? but as his wounded of the archers. tarrieth by the stuff: they shall and thrust me through there-

day forward, that he made it a and abuse me. But his armourstatute and an ordinance for bearer would not; for he was Ig'ra-el unto this day.

26 ¶And when Dā'vid came to took a sword, and fell upon Suicide, 2 S.17.23. Ziklag, he sent of the spoil un-it.

t.24.53, Presents.1 K.10.10. the enemies of the LORD;

them which were in Jăt'tir.

28 And to them which were which were in Esh-te-mo'a,

in Rā'chāl, and to them which and that Sgul and his sons were were in the cities of the J&-dead, they forsook the cities, Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. räh'me-el-ites, and to them and fled; and the Phi-lis'tines which were in the cities of came and dwelt in them. the Kën ites. 30 And to them which were morrow, when the Phi-lis'tines

were in Chôr-ā'shan, and to they found Saul and his three See Unburied, De.28.26. them which were in A'thach, 31 And to them which were in He bron, and to all the places and stripped off his armour, and ch.17.38, Armor, 2 S.2.21.

CHAPTER 31 Saul having lost his army at Gilboa, and his sons being slain, he and The Philistines triumph over their dead bodies. 11 The men of Jabesh-gilead recover the bodies, and they fastened his body to besh-gilead recover the bodies, and the wall of Běth'-shăn. bury them at Jabesh.

men were wont to haunt.

men of Is ra-el fled from before to Saul;

slain in mount Gîl-bô'à. 2 And the Phi-lis'tines fol-body of Saul and the bodies of lowed hard upon Saul and upon his sons from the wall of Beth'his sons; and the Phi-lis'tines shan, and came to Jabesh, and Jos. 7.25, Cremation, [2 K.23.20. slew Jŏn'a-than, and Ā-bīn'a-burnt them there.
dăb, and Mĕl'chī-shu'a, Saul's 13 And they took their bones, Ge.47.30, Burying-places, [2 K.21.18. sons.

3 And the battle went sore Jābesh, and fasted seven days.

24 For who will hearken unto hit him; and he was sore part is that goeth down to the 4 Then said Saul unto his battle, so shall his part be that armourbearer, Draw thy sword, Jud. 9.54, Armor-bearers. with; lest these uncircumcised Ge. 34.14, The Uncircum-25 And it was so from that come and thrust me through, sore afraid. Therefore Saul ch.9.2, Saul, 2 S.1.17.

to the elders of Ju'dah, even to 5 And when his armourbearer his friends, saying, Behold a saw that Saul was dead, he fell present for you of the spoil of likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

27 To them which were in 6 So Saul died, and his three p.p.2 S.1.6-10. Beth'-el, and to them which sons, and his armourbearer, and were in south Ramoth, and to all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶And when the men of Is'in Ar'o-er, and to them which ra-el that were on the other were in Siph'moth, and to them side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan. Ge.32.10. Jordan. 29 And to them which were saw that the men of Is'ra-el fled.

8 ¶And it came to pass on the

in Hôr'mah, and to them which came to strip the slain, that sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'a. 9 And they cut off his head where Da'vid himself and his sent into the land of the Philis'tines round about, to publish

and among the people. 10 And they put his armour this armorecare rill themselves. 8 in the house of Ash'ta-röth: Jud.2.13, Ashtaroth (2),
The Philistines triumph over their and they factored his hody to

11 And when the inhabitants p.p.ch.11.9. TOW the Phi-lis'tines fought of Jabesh-gil'e-ad heard of that Jud.21.8, Jabesh-gilead, [2 S.2.4. against Is'ra-el: and the which the Phi-lis'tines had done

the Phi-lis'tines, and fell down 12 All the valiant men arose, Nu.32.17, Warriors. and went all night, and took the

and buried them under a tree at Ex.34.28, Fasting

ch.28.4, Mt. Gilbon.

it in the house of their idols, p.p.2 S.1.20; Jud.16.23.

Jos.7.4. Defeats, 2 S.1.4.

SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

		CHAPTER 1	11 Then David took hold on	1
	B.C.1056.	An Amelabia luina didina af	his clothes, and rent them;	Ge 37 29 Clothes Rent
	B.C.1030.	Saul's death 17 David laments	and likewise all the men that	Genomes, Gloudes recall
	•	Saul and Jonathan.	were with him:	
		TATOW it came to page after	12 And they mourned, and	Ge 50 3 Monraing ch 3 31
	p.p.1 S.30.17.	the death of Soul when	wept, and fasted until even, for	Pr 14 28 Facting (3)
	p.p.1 3.30.17.	Dā'vid was returned from the	Saul, and for Jon's-than his son,	ch.3.35.
	Ge.36.12, Amalek, 1 Chr.4.43.		and for the people of the LORD,	
	Ge.30.12, Amaica, 1 Car. A.A.			
	Tee 15 21 7ibles	in Zikläg;	and for the house of Is'ra-el; because they were fallen by the	
	Jos. 15.31, Ziklag.			
		2 It came even to pass on the		
			13 ¶And Dā'vid said unto the	
	Co 27 00 Clother Dood	with his slather sant and south	young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he an-	
	Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.	with his clothes tent, and earth	whence are thous And he an-	
	Jos. 7.6, Dust (3).		swered, I am the son of a	
		when he came to Dā'vid, that		
	C- 177 Obsisses		14 And Dā'vid said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to	C- 217 Si- Dahahad
	Ge.37.7, Obcisance.	obeisance.		Ge.3.17, Sin Reduked.
		E	stretch forth thine hand to de-	
	•	From whence comest thou?		
			15 And Dā'vid called one of	
			the young men, and said, Go	Co O C Dooth Books (1)
			near, and fall upon him. And	
	16416	4 And Dā'vid said unto him,		Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).
	p.p.1 S.4.16.		16 And Dā'vid said unto him,	Died was No. 10 224
		That the manual and from	Thy blood be upon thy head;	blood upon men, Je.2.34.
		the bestle and many of the room	for thy mouth hath testified	
	Too 7 4 Dodonto Do 44 10		against thee, saying, I have	
	Jos.7.4, Defeats, Ps.44.10.	ple also are fallen and dead;	17 TANDE WILL S anomiced.	Ge.50.10. Lamentations.
		and Saul and Jon a-than his son	17 ¶And Dā'vid lamented with	[2 Chr.35.25.
		are dead also.	this lamentation over Saul and	1 S.9.2, Saul, 1 Chr.8.33.
		5 And Dā'vid said unto the		1 S.14.1, Jonathan.
	•	young man that told him, now	18 (Also he bade them teach	
			the children of Jū'dah the use	C. 77 P 1 F 77 14
			of the bow: behold, it is writ-	Ge.27.3, DOWS, 1 K.22.34.
	•	6 And the young man that		
	1 C 20 4 M4 Cillar - 01	change and As I nappened by	19 The beauty of Is ra-el is	
	1 S.28.4, Mt. Gilboa, v.21.	bald Soul lagrad was his	slain upon thy high places:	,
	Pr 14.7 (Charleton (1)	hold, Saul leaned upon his		1 C E 0 C-44 -1 1E 10
	Ex.14.7, Charieta (1).		20 Tell it not in Gath, publish	
		him.	it not in the streets of Aske-	100'1'10' WHECION' 16'72'N'
			lon; lest the daughters of the	D. 21 00 Detetate (4)
		him he comme and called unter	Phi-lis'tines rejoice, lest the	Co 14 14 The Underson
	•		daughters of the uncircumcised	[cised, Is,52.1]
		me. And I answered, Here am I.	21 Valmountains of Cil ba'd	
		get thou? And I aretrared him	21 Ye mountains of Gil-bo'a, let there be no dew, neither let	1 K 17 1 Drought (2)
	p.p.1 S.15.3.	I am an Am'a-lek-ite.	there be rain, upon you, nor	1 K.17.1, Diought (2).
À				
,		Stand I provide unon me and	fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely	
•		elay me: for enquieh ie come	cast away, the shield of Saul,	1 C 17 7 Chialda 1 K 10 17
		upon me hecquee my life de	as though he had not been	S.17.7, Suicide, I R.10.17.
			anointed with oil.	p.p.1 S.10.1.
	p.p.2 K.11.12.		22 From the blood of the slain,	p.p.1 0.10.1.
	A. A. a	elew him hecause I was sure	from the fat of the mighty, the	
			bow of Jon'a-than turned not	
			back, and the sword of Saul re-	v.h.r c.ram
	Le.8.9, Crowns (1), ch.12.30.			
	Ge.24.22, Bracelets.		23 Saul and Jon'a-than were	
	Courties, Discoulities,	his arm, and have brought them	lovely and pleasant in their	
		hither unto my lord.	lives, and in their death they	Caagla
		mener unto my ford.	Digitized by	GOOZIC
		700		6. 7

314

David made king of Judah. II SAMUEL, 2 Asahel pursueth Abner. were not divided: they were brought him over to Mā-hā-p.p.Ge.32.2. Ex.19.4, Eagles, Jb.9.26. swifter than eagles, they were na'im; Ge. 10.8. Mighty Men. stronger than lions. 9 And made him king over 24 Ye daughters of Is'ra-el, Gil'e-ad, and over the Ash'ur-weep over Saul, who clothed ites, and over Jez're-el, and over Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. Ge.3.21, Clothing, Da.5.29. Ex.25.4, Scarlet, Pr.31.21. you in scarlet, with other de-E'phrä-Im, and over Ben'ja-min, Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. lights, who put on ornaments and over all Is ra-el. of gold upon your apparel. 10 Ish-bō'sheth Saul's son 25 How are the mighty fallen was forty years old when he in the midst of the battle! O began to reign over Is ra-el, Jon'a-than, thou wast slain in and reigned two years. But thine high places. the house of Ju'dah followed De.33.7. Tribe of Judah. 26 I am distressed for thee. Dā'vid. my brother Jon'a-than: very 11 And the time that Da'vid p.p.ch.5.5. 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2), | ch.15.37. pleasant hast thou been unto was king in He'bron over the me: thy love to me was won-house of Ju'dah was seven years derful, passing the love of and six months. 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). women. 12 \ And Ab'ner the son of 27 How are the mighty fallen, Ner, and the servants of Ish-bo'-D.D.V.19. 1 S.17.45, Weapons Vain. and the weapons of war per-sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hā-nā'im to Gib'e-on. Jos. 9.3. Gibeon. CHAPTER 2 13 And Jo'ab the son of Zer-u-B.C.1056. David, by God's direction, goes up to i'ah, and the servants of Da'vid, Hebron, and is made king over Judah. 8 Abner makes Ish-bosheth king over Israel. 18 Asakel slain. the pool of Gib'e-on: and they A ND it came to pass after sat down, the one on the one this, that Da'vid enquired side of the pool, and the other Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God, [1 Chr.14.14. Ps.5.8. Guidance Sought. of the LORD, saying, Shall I go on the other side of the pool. up into any of the cities of Ju- 14 And Ab'ner said to Jo'ab, 1 S.14.51, Abner, ch.3.6. dah? And the LORD said unto Let the young men now arise, him, Go up. And Dā'vid said, and play before us. And Jô'āb v.18, Joab. Whither shall I go up? And he said, Let them arise. 15 Then there arose and went Ge.13.18, Hebron, ch.3.2. said, Unto He'bron. 2 So Dā'vid went up thither, over by number twelve of Ben'and his two wives also, A-hīn'o- ja-mīn, which pertained to Ish-ăm the Jēz're-el-īt-ess, and Āb'ī- bō'sheth the son of Saul, and 1 S.25.3, Abigail, 1 Chr.3.1. gail Nā'bal's wife the Car'mel-twelve of the servants of Dā'vid. īte. 16 And they caught every one 3 And his men that were with his fellow by the head, and p.p. 1 S.27.2. him did Da'vid bring up, every thrust his sword in his fellow's ch.12.31, Horrors of War. man with his household: and side; so they fell down to-they dwelt in the cities of He-gether: wherefore that place was called Hel'kath-haz'zu-rim, That is, The field of strong bron. 4 And the men of Jū'dah which is in Gib'e-on. p.p.ch.5.5. came, and there they anointed 17 And there was a very sore Le.8.30, Anointing (2). Dā'vid king over the house of battle that day; and Ab'ner was Jū'dah. And they told Dā'vid, beaten, and the men of Iş'ra-el, p.p.1 S.31.11. saying. That the men of Jā'-before the servants of Dā'vid. Jud.21.8, Jabesh-gilead, ch.21.12. besh-gil'e-ad were they that 18 \ And there were three buried Saul. sons of Zer-u-i'ah there, Jo'ab, Zeruiah, ch.3.39. solution of the men of Jabesh—and Abish'ā-i, and A'sa-hel : Joab, ch.3.27.

gers unto the men of Jabesh—and A'sa-hel was as light of gil'o-ăd, and said unto them, foot as a wild roe.

Joab, ch.3.27.

Asahel : 13.26.6, Abishia, ch.3.30.
Asahel, v.23.
De.14.5, Deer, ch.22.34. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). Blessed be ye of the LORD, that 19 And A'sa-hel pursued after ye have shewed this kindness Ab'ner; and in going he turned Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). unto your lord, even unto Saul, not to the right hand nor to the De.10.6, Burials. and have buried him. left from following Åb'ner. 6 And now the LORD shew 20 Then Ab'ner looked behind kindness and truth unto you: him, and said, Art thou A'saand I also will requite you this hel? And he answered, I am. p.p.2 Ti.1.16. kindness, because ye have done this thing.

21 And Ab'ner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right Nu.13.20, Courage (1), 7 Therefore now let your hand or to thy left, and lay thee 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." hands be strengthened, and be hold on one of the young men, ye valiant: for your master and take thee his armour. But 1 S.17.38, Armor, Ezc.38.4.

1 S.14.51, Abner. Ish-bosheth, ch.3.8. of Jū'dah have anointed me from following of him. 22 And Ab'ner said again to 8 But Ab'ner the son of Ner, A'sa-hel, Turn thee aside from captain of Saul's host, took Ish-following me: wherefore should

bosheth the son of Saul, and I smite thee to the ground? Ge.19.17, Warnings.

Saul is dead, and also the house A'sa-hel would not turn aside

king over them.

p.p.ch.3.27.

Ex.19.2, Deserts (2),

1 S.14.51, Abner.

Ge.47.30, Burying-places.

Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem.

B.C.1053 (?)

how then should I hold up my NOW there was long war be- [Ge.14.2, War (1). face to Jō'āb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn and the house of Da'vid: but aside: wherefore Ab'ner with Da'vid waxed stronger and See Supremacy. Ge. 32.1. the hinder end of the spear stronger, and the house of Saul smote him under the fifth rib, waxed weaker and weaker. that the spear came out behind 2 ¶And unto Dā'vid were sons him; and he fell down there, born in He bron: and his first- Ge.13.18, Hebron. ch.5.1

v.18, Asahel, ch.3.27.

many as came to the place 3 And his second, Chil'e-ab, of died stood still.

sun went down when they were shur; come to the hill of Am'mah, 4 And the fourth, Ad-o-ni'jah Adonijah, 1 K.1.5. that lieth before Gi'ah by the the son of Hag'gith; and the

way of the wilderness of Gib'- fifth, Sheph-a-ti'ah the son of e-on. 25 ¶And the children of Běn'- 5 And the sixth, Ith're-ăm, by ja-min gathered themselves to Eg'lah Dā'vid's wife. These

gether after Ab'nër, and became were born to Dā'vid in Hē'bron. one troop, and stood on the top 6 ¶And it came to pass, while of an hill.

your for ever? knowest thou not self strong for the house of Saul. that it will be bitterness in the 7 And Saul had a concubine, Ge.16.3, Concubinage. then, ere thou bid the people daughter of A-i'ah: and Ishreturn from following their bo'sheth said to Ab'ner, Wherebrethren?

27 And Jo'ab said, As God father's concubine?

and pursued after Is'ra-el no ren, and to his friends, and

more.

29 And Ab'ner and his men chargest me to day with a fault walked all that night through concerning this woman? nā'im.

following Ab'ner: and when he from the house of Saul, and to had gathered all the people to set up the throne of Da vid over Throne, ch.7.13. gether, there lacked of Da vid's Is ra-el and over Ju dah, from p.p.1 S.15.28. servants nineteen men and Dan even to Be'er-she'ba. A'sa-hĕl.

had smitten of Ben'ja-min, and he feared him. of Ab'ner's men, so that three 12 ¶And Ab'ner sent messenhundred and threescore men gers to Da'vid on his behalf,

died.

32 ¶ And they took up A'sa-ling also, Make thy league with hel, and buried him in the sep-me, and, behold, my hand shall ulchre of his father, which was be with thee, to bring about all in Běth'-lě-hěm. And Jō'ab Iş'ra-el unto thee. and his men went all night, 13 And he said, Well; I will and they came to He bron at make a league with thee: but

ner. 31 David mourns for Abner. comest to see my face.

and died in the same place: born was Am'non, of A-hin'oand it came to pass, that as am the Jez're-el-it-ess;

where A'sa-hel fell down and Ab'i-gail the wife of Na'bal the 1 S.25.3, Abigail. Car'mel-ite; and the third, Ab'- Absalom, ch. 13.29. 24 Jo'ab also and A-bish'a-i sa-lom the son of Ma'a-cah the Ge. 4.19, Polygamy, 1 K.11.3. pursued after Ab'ner: and the daughter of Tal'mai king of Ge'- De.3.14. Geshur, ch. 13.37.

Ăb'i-tăl;

there was war between the 26 Then Ab'ner called to Jo'-house of Saul and the house of ăb, and said, Shall the sword de-Dā'vid, that Ăb'nēr made him- 1 S.14.51, Abner. v.27.

latter end? how long shall it be whose name was Riz pah, the fore hast thou gone in unto my

liveth, unless thou hadst spo- 8 Then was Ab'ner very wroth Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

ken, surely then in the morning the words of Ish-bō'sheth, ch.2.8. Ish-bosheth. ch.2.5. the people had gone up every and said, Am I a dog's head, one from following his brother. which against Jū'dah do shew long from following his brother. which against Jū'dah do shew long from following his brother. which against Jū'dah do shew land all the people stood still, of Saul thy father, to his brethmore, neither fought they any have not delivered thee into 1 S.2.3, Arrogance. the hand of Dā'vid, that thou

> the plain, and passed over Jôr'- 9 So do God to Ab'ner, and dan, and went through all Bith'- more also, except, as the LORD p.p.1 S.15.28. ron, and they came to Mā-hā- hath sworn to Dā'vid, even so I do to him:

30 And Jō'āb returned from 10 To translate the kingdom

11 And he could not answer Le.26.37, Powerlessness. 31 But the servants of Dā'vid Ab'nēr a word again, because

saying, Whose is the land? say-

one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Mi-1 S.14.49, Michal, ch.6.16.

Six sons born to David. 22 Joab kills Ab. chall Saul's daughter, when thou

See Fear of Man, De.1.17.

Digitized by GOOGLE

ch.10.3, Slander (2).

14 And Da'vid sent messengers and to know all that thou doest. to Ish-bō'sheth Saul's son, say- 26 And when Jō'āb was come ing, Deliver me my wife Mi'- out from Dā'vid, he sent meschal, which I espoused to me sengers after Ab'ner, which for an hundred foreskins of the brought him again from the Phi-lis'tines. well of Si'rah: but Dā'vid 15 And Ish-bo'sheth sent, and knew it not. took her from her husband. 27 And when Ab'ner was re- 1 S.14.51. Abner. even from Phäl'ti-el the son of Laried to He'bron, Jō'āb took ch.2.18, Joab, ch.14.2. him aside in the gate to speak Jud.16.19, Treachery, ch.4.6.

16 And her husband went with him quietly, and smote ch.4.6. Ge.24.67. Conjugal Love. her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her him there unuer the her along weeping behind her along weeping e.21.16, Weeping, ch.15.30. he returned. 28 ¶And afterward when Dā'-17 ¶And Ab'ner had commu-vid heard it, he said, I and my nication with the elders of Ig'-kingdom are guiltless before ra-el, saying, Ye sought for the LORD for ever from the Ex.3.16, Elders. Da'vid in times past to be king blood of Ab'ner the son of Ner: 29 Let it rest on the head of ch.1.16, Blood upon Men. over you: 18 Now then do it: for the Jo'ab, and on all his father's LORD hath spoken of Dā'vid, house; and let there not fail 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. saying, By the hand of my serv-from the house of Jō'āb one Jud.2.16, Deliverers. ant David I will save my peo-that hath an issue, or that is a ple Is'ra-el out of the hand of leper, or that leaneth on a staff, 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. the Phi-lis'tines, and out of the or that falleth on the sword, or hand of all their enemies. that lacketh bread. 19 And Ab'ner also spake in 30 So Jo'ab and A-bish'a-I his 1 S.26.6, Abishai, ch.10.10. the ears of Ben'ja-min: and brother slew Ab'ner, because he p.p.1 Chr.12.29. Ab'ner went also to speak in had slain their brother A'sa-hel the ears of Dā'vid in Hē'bron at Gib'e-on in the battle. p.p.ch.2.23. all that seemed good to Is'ra-el. 31 ¶And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb. and that seemed good to the and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. whole house of Ben'ja-min. 20 So Ab'ner came to Da'vid and gird you with sackcloth, Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, 2 K.6.30. to He'bron, and twenty men and mourn before Ab'ner. And Ge.50.3, Mourning. Ge.13.18, Hebron. with him. And Da'vid made king Da'vid himself followed Ab'ner and the men that were the bier. 1 K.8.65, Feests. with him a feast. 32 And they buried Ab'ner in De.10.6, Burials. 21 And Ab'ner said unto Da'-He'bron: and the king lifted vid, I will arise and go, and will up his voice, and wept at the Ge.21.16, Weeping. gather all Is ra-el unto my lord grave of Ab'ner; and all the the king, that they may make people wept.

a league with thee, and that 33 And the king lamented Ge.50.10, Lamentations. See Covenant (4), Ge.21.27. thou mayest reign over all that over Ab'ner, and said, Died thine heart desireth. And Da'- Ab'ner as a fool dieth? vid sent Ab'nër away; and he 34 Thy hands were not bound, went in peace. nor thy feet put into fetters: 22 ¶And, behold, the servants as a man falleth before wicked De.13.13, Base Fellows. ch.2.18, Joah. of Dā'vid and Jō'ab came from men, so fellest thou. And all pursuing a troop, and brought the people wept again over him. Ge.34.28, Spoil, 2 K.7.16. in a great spoil with them: but | 35 And when all the people Ab'ner was not with Da'vid in came to cause Da'vid to eat He bron; for he had sent him meat while it was yet day, Da'away, and he was gone in peace. vid sware, saying, So do God to 23 When Joab and all the me, and more also, if I taste Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [ch.12.16] host that was with him were bread, or ought else, till the come, they told Jō'āb, saying, sun be down.

Ab'nēr the son of Nēr came to the king, and he hath sent him tice of it, and it pleased them: Ex.3.21, Human Favor. away, and he is gone in peace. as whatsoever the king did 24 Then Joan came to the pleased all the people. king, and said, What hast thou 37 For all the people and all done? behold, Ab'nër came un-lig'ra-el understood that day to thee; why is it that thou that it was not of the king to hast sent him away, and he is slay Ab'ner the son of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his quite gone?

> ceive thee, and to know thy man fallen this day in Isra-el? going out and thy coming in, 39 And I am this day weak,

25 Thou knowest Ab'ner the servants, Know ye not that

son of Ner, that he came to de-there is a prince and a great Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

[Je.3.15.

ch.2.18, Zeruiah, ch.16.9.

Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

B.C.1048 (?)

ch.2.8. Ish-bosheth.

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. D.D.EET.4.4.

p.p.ch.9.3.

Mephibosheth, ch.9.6.

ch.2.8. Ish-bosheth, v.8.

Jud.16.19, Treachery, [ch.11.15.

Ge.4.8. Murder (2).

Ge.13.18, Hebron. ch.2.8, Ish-bosheth, v.12. p.p.1 S.19.2; 23.15.

these men the sons of Zer-u-i'- versity,

ah be too hard for me: the 10 When one told me, saying, p.p.ch.1.13,15.

CHAPTER 4

denth

troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men from the earth?

of Ben'ja-min: (for Be-e'roth bron. But they took the head mĭn. 3 And the Bê-ē'roth-ites fled Hē'bron.

to Git'ta-im, and were sojourners there until this day.) 4 And Jon'a-than, Saul's son, Le.21.18, The Lame, ch.5.8. had a son that was lame of his

feet. He was five years old Ge.24.59, Nurses, 2 K.11.2. fled: and it came to pass, as hold, we are thy bone and thy she made haste to flee, that he flesh.

> name was Mē-phib'o-shĕth. 5 ¶And the sons of Rim'mon that leddest out and broughtest p.p.1 S.16.1. the Bê-ē'roth-ite, Rē'chāb and in Iş'ra-el: and the LORD said Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ba'a-nah, went, and came about to thee, Thou shalt feed my See Feeding the Flech

of Ish-bo'sheth, who lay on a be a captain over Is'ra-el. bed at noon.

to the midst of the house, and king Dayid made a league Ge.21.27, Covenant (4) as though they would have with them in Hebron before

7 For when they came into he reigned forty years. the house, he lay on his bed in 5 In He bron he reigned over his bedchamber, and they smote Jū'dah seven years and six

him, and slew him, and behead-months: and in Jeru'sa-lem he p.p.1 Chr.3.4. ed him, and took his head, and reigned thirty and three years gat them away through the over all is ra-el and Ju'dah.

plain all night.

which sought thy life; and the lame, thou shalt not come in LORD hath avenged my lord the hither: thinking, Da'vid cannot king this day of Saul, and of come in hither. 9 TAnd Dā'vid answered Rē'- strong hold of Zī'ŏn: the same Zion, 1 K.8.1.

chāb and Bā'a-nah his brother, is the city of Dā'vid. the sons of Rīm'mon the Bē-ē'- 8 And Dā'vid said on that day, roth-īte, and said unto them, Whosoever getteth up to the As the LORD liveth, who hath gutter, and smiteth the Jeb'u-Jos.11.3, Jebusites.

though anointed king; and redeemed my soul out of all ad- Jb.19.25, Redeemer. 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

LORD shall reward the doer of Behold, Saul is dead, thinking evil according to his wickedness. to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zikläg, who thought Rechab and Baanah slay Ish-bosheth, that I would have given him a David causes them to be put to reward for his tidings: 11 How much more, when ND when Saul's son heard wicked men have slain a right-De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

A ND when Saul's son neard wicked men have stand a right that Ab'ner was dead in eous person in his own house Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1). He'bron, his hands were feeble, upon his bed? shall I not there. and all the Igra-el-ites were fore now require his blood of 1 S.30.24, Justice (3).

your hand, and take you away that were captains of bands: 12 And Da'vid commanded the name of the one was Bā'a- his young men, and they slew Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). nah, and the name of the other them, and cut off their hands Jud. 1.6, Mutilation, 1 K. 18.28. Rē'chab, the sons of Rim'mon and their feet, and hanged Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. a Bê-ê'roth-ite, of the children them up over the pool in Hē'-

also was reckoned to Ben'ja- of Ish-bo'sheth, and buried it ch.2.8, Ish-bosheth. in the sepulchre of Ab'ner in De.10.6, Burials. CHAPTER 5

The tribes anoint David king over B.C.1048 (?) Israel. 6 He takes Zion from the Jebusites. 13 Eleven sons born to him. 17, 22 He smites the Philistines. when the tidings came of Saul THEN came all the tribes of p.p.1 Chr.12.23. and Jon'a-than out of Jez're-el, Iş'ra-el to Dā'vid unto He-Ge.13.18, Hebron, 1 Chr.12.38. and his nurse took him up, and bron, and spake, saying, Be-p.p.Ge.29.14.

fell, and became lame. And his 2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he p.p.1 S.18.13.

the heat of the day to the house people Is ra-el, and thou shalt 3 So all the elders of Is'ra-el 6 And they came thither in-came to the king to He bron;

fetched wheat; and they smote the LORD: and they anointed Le.8.30, Anointing (2). him under the fifth rib: and Dā'vid king over Ig'ra-el. 1 S.11.15, Coronations. Jud.3.21, Assassination, [ch.20.10.] Rē'chāb and Bā'a-nah his broth- 4 Dā'vid was thirty years old 1 S.11.15, Coronations, [1 K.12.1. when he began to reign, and p.p.Ge.41.46; Lu.3.23. p.p.1 Chr.26.31.

> 6 ¶And the king and his men Jos.6.1, Sieges, ch.20.15. 8 And they brought the head went to Je-ru'sa-lem unto the Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem, ch. 11.1.

of Ish-bo'sheth unto Da'vid to Jeb'u-sites, the inhabitants of Jos.11.3, Jebusites. Hebron, and said to the king, the land: which spake unto Behold the head of Ish-bo'sheth Dā'vid, saying, Except thou the son of Saul thine enemy, take away the blind and the 1 S.17.28, Contempt.

7 Nevertheless Dā'vid took the Jos.6.20, Conquests.

2 Chr. 13.13.

2 Chr.20.29.

Le.21.18. The Lame, Mt. 15.31. sites, and the lame and the of the LORD, he said. Thou shalt De.4.39. Sovereignty of God.

blind, that are hated of Da'- not go up; but fetch a compass Jos. 8.12, Ambush vid's soul, he shall be chief behind them, and come upon and captain. Wherefore they them over against the mulberry said, The blind and the lame trees.

Fortresses, 2 K.25.1.

Millo, 1 K.9.15. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Hiram, 1 K.5.1. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors, [1 K.5.1]

Carpenters, 2 K.12.11. See Palaces, 1 K.7.1. Spir. Perception, 2 K.4.9. 2 Chr.20.20, Established. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

p.p.De.17.17. Ge.16.3, Concubinage, [1 K.11.3] Ge.4.19, Polygamy. Ge.13.18, Hebron.

Solomon, ch.12.24.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

p.p.Ge.14.5; Jos.15.8. Rephaim, ch.23.13. That is, Giants. Ge.25.22. Inquiring of God.

Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction [1 K.17.3.

De.33.29, Divine Helper.

See God our Strength, [Ex.15.2.

Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2), 11 K.15,13.

D.D.V.18. Ps.5.8. Guidance Sought. 9 So Da'vid dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of Da'vid, hearest the sound of a going in And Da'vid built round about that then thou shall best top-

from Millo and inward. grew great, and the LORD God host of the Phi-lis'tines. of hosts was with him. 11 ¶And Hi'ram king of Tyre LORD had commanded him;

masons: and they built Dā'vid zēr. an house. the LORD had established him king over Is'ra-el, and that he

had exalted his kingdom for his people Is'ra-el's sake. 13 ¶ And Dā'vid took him more concubines and wives out of Iş ra-el, thirty thousand. of Je-ru'sā-lem, after he was 2 And Dā'vid arose, and went p.p.1 Chr.13.5. come from He bron: and there with all the people that were were yet sons and daughters with him from Ba'al-e of Ju'born to Da'vid.

in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; Shām-mū'ah, of hosts that dwelleth between Ex. 40.35, Shekinah, 1 K.8.10. and Sho bab, and Na than, and the cherubims. Sŏl'o-mon,

and Ne'pheg, and Ja-phi'a, 16 And E-lish'a-ma, and E-li'a- that was in Gib'e-ah: and Uz'-Jud. 19.12, Gibeah, Is. 10.29. dá, and É-liph'a-lět.

Dā'vid; and Dā'vid heard of it, the ark of God: and A-hi'o and went down to the hold. went before the ark.

And the LORD said unto Dā'vid, 6 And when they came to Ge.50.10, Threshing floor Go up: for I will doubtless de Nā'chōn's threshingfloor, Uz'liver the Phi-lis tines into thine zah put forth his hand to the hand.

hath broken forth upon mine God smote him there for his er- 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God, enemies before me, as the ror; and there he died by the Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. breach of waters. Therefore ark of God. he called the name of that 8 And Da'vid was displeased, place Bā'al-pěr'a-zim.

burned them.

22 ¶And the Phi-lis'tines came 9 And Da'vid was afraid of the p.p.Pa.119.120. up yet again, and spread them-LORD that day, and said, How selves in the valley of Rĕph'- shall the ark of the LORD come

23 And when Da'vid enquired 10 So Da'vid would not remove

self: for then shall the LORD go 10 And Da'vid went on, and out before thee, to smite the Ex.14.14, God of Battles, 25 And Da'vid did so, as the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

sent messengers to Da'vid, and and smote the Phi-lis'tines from Ge.14.15, Victories. cedar trees, and carpenters, and Ge'ba until thou come to Ga'-CHAPTER 6

12 And Da'vid perceived that David fetches the ark from Kirjath- B.C.1042. jearim on a new cart. 6 Uzzah smitten. 12 David afterward brings the ark to Zion. 20 Michal's barrenness GAIN, Dā'vid gathered to-

A gether all the chosen men

dah, to bring up from thence 14 And these be the names of the ark of God, whose name is Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.6. those that were born unto him called by the name of the LORD

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). 3 And they set the ark of God p.p.Nu.4.15. 15 Ib'här also, and El-I-shu'a, upon a new cart, and brought it 1 S.6.7, Carts, 1 Chr.13.7. out of the house of A-bin'a-dab 1 S.7.1, Abinadab, 1 Chr. 13.7.

zah and Ā-hī'ō, the sons of 17 TBut when the Phi-lis'tines A-bin'a-dab, drave the new cart. heard that they had anointed 4 And they brought it out of Da'vid king over Is'ra-el, all the the house of A-bin'a-dab which p.p.1 S.7.1. Phi-lis'tines came up to seek was at Gib'e-ah, accompanying

18 The Phi-lis'tines also came 5 And Da'vid and all the house Ge.4.21, Musicians and spread themselves in the of Igra-el played before the valley of Reph'a-Im.

LORD on all manner of instru

Orchestra, 1 Chr.23.5.

Ge.4.21, Musical Instruments. 1 K.10 19 And David enquired of the ments made of fir wood, even Ge.4.21, Harps, 1 K.10.12. LORD, saying, Shall I go up to on harps, and on psalteries, and 1 S.10.5. Psalteries. the Phi-lis'tines? wilt thou deon timbrels, and on cornets, and lex.15.20. Timbrels, Jb.21.12. liver them into mine hand? on cymbals.

zah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; Ex. 25.10, Ark (3), v.11. for the oxen shook it.

7. And the argument of the Lord. 20 And David came to Ba-for the oxen shook it. al-per'a-zim, and Da'vid smote 7 And the anger of the LORD Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

them there, and said, The LORD was kindled against Uz'zah; and

because the LORD had made a 21 And there they left their breach upon Uz'zah: and he images, and Da'vid and his men called the name of the place Pē'rez-ŭz'zah to this day.

to me?

Digitized by GOOGLE

That is, The breach of [Uzzak,

[ch.24.16.

Obed-edom, 1 Chr.13.13.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.17.

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. p.p.Nu.4.15.

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1), [1 Chr.21.28] Ex.15.20, Dancing (2), [Ps.149.3.

Ex.35.6, Linen, Pr.31.24. Ex.28.4, Ephod, Ho.3.4.

Le.9.24, Shouting, Le.25.9, Trumpets (2).

Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. 1 S.14.49, Michal, v.23. Jud.5.28, Windows, 2 K.9.30.

1 S.17.42, Saints Despised, [Ne.2.19.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.15.24. p.p.1 Chr.15.1.

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). Le.9.22, Benedictions (2), [1 K.8.55.

See Multitude Fed. Ex. 16.13. Ge.18.8, Food (3), ch.16.2.

1 S.17.28, Contempt.

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-

the ark of the LORD unto him father, and before all his house, Dā'vid carried it aside into the people of the LORD, over Ig'ra-el: house of O'bed-ē'dom the Git'- therefore will I play before the continued in the house of O'bed- than thus, and will be base in

E'dom the Git'tite three months: mine own sight: and of the Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-lings, i K.3.13. and the LORD blessed O'bed-godom, and all his household. spoken of, of them shall I be 12 ¶And it was told king Da'-had in honour.

ē'dom, and all that pertainsth unto the day of her death. unto him, because of the ark

of God. So Dā'vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of O'bed-e'dom into the city of Dā'vid with gladness.

Nathan approves the purpose of Da-B.C.1042.

Nathan approves the purpose of Da-B.C.1042.

id to build God an house: 4 God appoints his successor to build it.

18 David's prayer and thanks-13 And it was so, that when

sacrificed oxen and fatlings. 14 And David danced before rest round about from all his Jos.11.23, Peace (9). the LORD with all his might; enemies;

and Da'vid was girded with a linen ephod. 15 So David and all the house I dwell in an house of cedar, I K.7.1, Palaces. of Is ra-el brought up the ark but the ark of God dwelleth Cedar, 1 K.6.18.

of the LORD with shouting, and within curtains. with the sound of the trumpet. 3 And Na'than said to the p.p.1 K.8.17. came into the city of Da'vid, heart; for the LORD is with

Mi'chal Saul's daughter looked thee. through a window, and saw 4 ¶And it came to pass that Da.2.22, Revelations.

his place, in the midst of the thou build me an house for me p.p.1 K.5.3. tabernacle that Dā'vid had to dwell in? pitched for it: and Da'vid of- 6 Whereas I have not dwelt in

spised him in her heart.

offerings before the LORD. made an end of offering burnt this day, but have walked in a offerings and peace offerings, tent and in a tabernacle.

name of the LORD of hosts. the women as men, to every my people Is ra-el, saying, Why

one a cake of bread, and a good build ye not me an house of

lessly uncovereth himself!

chal, It was before the LORD, are in the earth. [ments.] which chose me before thy 10 Moreover I will appoint a p.p. P. 44.2; 80.8.

into the city of Da'vid: but to appoint me ruler over the See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3). 11. And the ark of the LORD 22 And I will yet be more vile Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted. vid, saying, The LORD hath 23 Therefore Mi'chal the 1 S.14.49, Michal, ch.21.8. blessed the house of O'bed-daughter of Saul had no child Ge.11.30, Childless, 2 K.4.14.

CHAPTER 7

giving.

they that bare the ark of the AND it came to pass, when p.p.1 Chr.17.1. LORD had gone six paces, he A the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him

> 2 That the king said unto Na'than the prophet, See now, Nathan, ch.12.1.

16 And as the ark of the LORD king, Go, do all that is in thine

king Da'vid leaping and dancing night, that the word of the before the LORD; and she de-LORD came unto Na'than, say-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ing,

17 NAnd they brought in the 5 Go and tell my servant Da'- Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. ark of the LORD, and set it in vid, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt Ru.4.22, David, ch.18.33.

fered burnt offerings and peace any house since the time that p.p.1 K.8.16. I brought up the children of 18 And as soon as Da'vid had Is'ra-el out of E'gypt, even to

he blessed the people in the 7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the chil- See Divine Condescension. 19 And he dealt among all the dren of Is ra-el spake I a word people, even among the whole with any of the tribes of Is'ramultitude of Is'ra-el, as well to el, whom I commanded to feed p.p.ch.5.2

piece of flesh, and a flagon of cedar?

wine. So all the people departed every one to his house. Say unto my servant Dā'vid,
20 ¶Then Dā'vid returned to Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I bless his household. And Mī-took thee from the sheepcote,

chal the daughter of Saul came from following the sheep, to be Ge.4.2, Shepherds. out to meet Dā'vid, and said, ruler over my people, over Ge.45.8, God Exalts, 1 K.14.7. How glorious was the king of Iş'ra-el: Ex.6.7, Israel (2). lg'ra-el to day, who uncovered 9 And I was with thee whither- Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. himself to day in the eyes of the soever thou wentest, and have

handmaids of his servants, as cut off all thine enemies out of Ex.14.14, God of Battles. one of the vain fellows shame-thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the Jos. 6.27, Fame. 21 And Da'vid said unto Mi'- name of the great men that

Ex.26.1. Curtains.

See House of God, Ps.134.1.

Ex.25.8. Tabernacle.

Digitized by **GOO**

1 K.8.56.

Ex.19.5, God's People. See Saints Immovable

Ex.18.13. Judges. Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

place for my people is ra-el, and and to make him a name, and Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. will plant them, that they may to do for you great things and Ex.4.21, Wonders. dwell in a place of their own, terrible, for thy land, before thy and move no more; neither people, which thou redeemedst

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Pro-[tection. afflict

caused thee to rest from all their God.

thee an house. ch.14.14. Death Universal.

filled, and thou shalt sleep with for ever, and do as thou hast Sleep (4), 1 K.2.10. thy fathers, I will set up thy said. Ge. 17.2, Covenant (2) Ps.89.28 Ps. 25.13, Seed of the Righteous.

I will establish his kingdom. Ge. 15.5, Posterity Promised. Solomon's Temple, 1 K.5.5: 13 He shall build an house for Is ra-el: and let the house of 2 Chr.20.20, Established. my name, and I will stablish thy servant David be estable 2 Chr. 20.20, Established. the throne of his kingdom for lished before thee. ch.3.10, Throne, 1 K.2.4. ever.

De.14.2. Spir. Adoption. Ho.1.10. Sons of God. shall be my son. If he commit thy servant, saying, I will build De.8.5. Chastisement. iniquity, I will chasten him with thee an house: therefore hath De.28.50, Instruments of the rod of men, and with the thy servant found in his heart

the rod of men, and with the bry servant round in the pray this prayer unto thee.

If but my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it art that God, and thy words be part away from him, as I took it art that God, and thou hast promised.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. p.p.1 S.15.23.

Is.9.7. Eternal Kingdom. kingdom shall be established thee to bless the house of thy shall be established for ever.

for ever before thee: thy throne servant, that it may continue 17 According to all these O Lord God, hast spoken it: speak unto Dā'vid.

18 Then went king Da'vid Ge.18.23, Prayer (10), 1 K.3.6. in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who am I, O Lord Ge.32.10, Humility (3), GOD? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? p.p.1 S.18.18.

thing in thy sight, O Lord GoD; Phi-lis'tines, and subdued them: Jos. 6.20, Conquests. but thou hast spoken also of and Da'vid took Me'theg-am'p.p.1 Chr.17.17. thy servant's house for a great mah out of the hand of the Is.42.9, Foreknowledge. while to come. And is this the Phi-lis'tines.

manner of man, O Lord Gop? 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. God, knowest thy servant.

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. according to thine own heart, one full line to keep alive. And De.10.21, Great Things. hast thou done all these great so the Mo'ab-ites became Da'things, to make thy servant vid's servants, and brought Ex.15.4, Abasement (2).

know them. Da. 2.22. Revelations. De.3.24. God's Greatness.

Ex. 8.10, None Like God, [1 K.8.23] O LORD God: for there is none Zobah, as he went to recover like thee, neither is there any Zobah, as he went to recover this horder at the river Eu-De.4.35,One Ged,1Chr.17.20. God beside thee, according to his border at the river Eu-Ge.2.14, Euphrates.

all that we have heard with phra tes. earth is like thy people, even hundred horsemen, and twenty Ge. 34.23. Spoil like Is ra-el, whom God went to thousand footmen: and Dā'vid Nu. 22.27, Cruelty (3). Ex.19.5, God's People. Ex.6.7, Israel (2), Ps.135.4.

shall the children of wickedness to thee from E'gypt, from the Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). afflict them any more, as before- nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast confirmed to 11 And as since the time that thyself thy people Igra-el to be De.7.6, Chosen Ones. I commanded judges to be over a people unto thee for ever: De.M.2, Spir. Adoption. my people Is ra-el, and have and thou, LORD, art become

thine enemies. Also the LORD 25 And now, O LORD God, the telleth thee that he will make word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and con-12 And when thy days be ful-cerning his house, establish it See God's Word Sure

seed after thee, which shall 26 And let thy name be mag-Le.22.2, God's Name. proceed out of thy bowels, and nified for ever, saying, The

LORD of hosts is the God over De.4.39. Sovereignty of God.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, 14 I will be his father, and he God of Is'ra-el, hast revealed to Da.2.22, Revelations.

from Saul, whom I put away be-fore thee.

16 And thine house and thy

true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

29 Therefore now let it please

for ever before thee: for thou. words, and according to all and with thy blessing let the De.23.5, God's Blessing, this vision, so did Nā'than house of thy servant be blessed for ever. CHAPTER 8

David subdues the Philistines, and B.C.1040 (?) makes the Moabites tributary: 3 he smites Hadadezer and the Syr-ians: 15 his reign. hitherto?

A ND after this it came to p.p.1 Chr.18.1.

pass, that David smote the

2 And he smote Mo'ab, and Nu.26.3, Moab. 20 And what can Da'vid say measured them with a line, castmore unto thee? for thou, Lord ing them down to the ground; even with two lines measured 21 For thy word's sake, and he to put to death, and with

gifts. 22 Wherefore thou art great, 3 ¶Dā'vid smote also Hăd-ad-

4 And Dā'vid took from him a 23 And what one nation in the thousand chariots, and seven Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

2 Chr.17.11, Tribute.

[1 Chr.18.4. redeem for a people to himself, houghed all the chariot horses, De.17.16, Horses,

Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

Ge.14.15, Victories.

1 S.13.3, Garrisons, ch.23.14. Jud.10.6, Syria, 2 K.6.23. Damascus, 1 K.11.24.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. De.6.24, Preservation, [Ne.9.6.

1 S.17.7, Shields. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. p.p.Eze.47.16.

Ge.34.28, Spoil. Ex.25.3, Brass. p.p.1 K.8.65.

Ge.24.53, Presents. Ge.44.2. Silver (3), 2 K.12.13.

Ex.25.2, Giving (1) 1 Chr.29.9.

2 K.24.2.

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Nu.26.3, Moab. Ge.19.38, Ammonites

Ge.36.12, Amalek.

Jos.6.27, Fame. p.p.ch.7.9. p.p.2 K.14.7.

1 S.13.3, Garrisons,

Ge.36.9, Edomites. De.6.24, Preservation.

1 S.30.24, Justice (3)

ch.2.18, Joab.

Recorder, ch.20.24. Zadok, ch. 15.24.

Abiathar, ch.15.29. Scribes, 2 K.18.18. Benaiah, ch.23.20.

Pelethites, ch.15.18.

hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syr'i-ans of Dā-mas'cus came to succour David sends for Mephibosheth, 7 en- B.C.1040 (?) Hăd-ad-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Syr'i-ans two stores him all that was Saul's.

in Syrıı-a of Dā-mas cus: and nouse of Saut, that the Syrıı-ans became servants him kindness for Jon'a-than's Ru.1.16, Constancy - Ru.2.10, Gratitude, ch.16.2.

And the LORD preserved David 2 And there was of the house whithersoever he went. 7 And Dā'vid took the shields was Zī'ba. And when they

of gold that were on the serv- had called him unto Dā'vid, the ants of Had-ad-e'zer, and brought king said unto him, Art thou them to Jē-ru'sā-lěm.

8 And from Be'tah, and from ant is he. much brass.

math heard that David had Zī'ba said unto the king, Jon'a- 1 S.14.1, Jonathan. smitten all the host of Had-ad-than hath yet a son, which is Le.21.18, The Lame.

son unto king Dā'vid, to salute Where is he? And Zī'ba said him, and to bless him, because unto the king, Behold, he is in he had fought against Had-ad- the house of Ma'chir, the son of ē'zēr, and smitten him: for Am'mī-el, in Lō-dē'bär. Hăd-ad-ē'zēr had wars with Tō'i. 5 Then king Dā'vid sent, and And Jo'ram brought with him fetched him out of the house of

11 Which also king Dā'vid did 6 Now when Mē-phib'o-shěth, ch.4.4, Mephiboshet dedicate unto the LORD, with the son of Jon'a-than, the son the silver and gold that he had of Saul, was come unto Da'vid, he subdued:

gold, and vessels of brass:

and of the children of Am'mon, Behold thy servant! and of the Phi-lis'tines, and of 7 And Da'vid said unto him, king of Zō'bah.

salt, being eighteen thousand 8 And he bowed himself, and

E'dom; throughout all E'dom a dead dog as I am? all Is'ra-el; and Dā'vid executed house.

lud was recorder; tub, and Ā-hīm'e-lēch the son way at my table. Now Zī'bà of Ā-bī'a-thär, were the priests; had fifteen sons and twenty

Cher'e-thites and the Pel'e-lord the king hath commanded

but reserved of them for an thites; and Da'vid's sons were chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9

tertains him at his table. 9 and re-

and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Sỹr'i-à of Dā-mās'cus: and house of Saul, that I may shew Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

[Pr. 31.8.

of Saul a servant whose name Zība? And he said, Thy serv-

Běr'o-thāi, cities of Hăd-ad-ē'- 3 And the king said, Is there zer, king Da'vid took exceeding not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kind-p.p.1 S.20.15. 9 TWhen To'i king of Ha'-ness of God unto him? And

lame on his feet. 10 Then To'ī sent Jo'ram his 4 And the king said unto him,

vessels of silver, and vessels of Mā'chir, the son of Am'mi-el, from Lō-dē'bär.

dedicated of all nations which he fell on his face, and did rev- Ge.37.7, Obeisance. erence. And Dā'vid said, Mē-12 Of Syr'i-a, and of Mo'ab, phib'o-sheth. And he answered,

Am'a-lek, and of the spoil of Fear not: for I will surely shew Hăd-ad-ē'zēr, son of Rē'hob, thee kindness for Jon'a-than 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2). thy father's sake, and will re-13 And Da'vid gat him a name store thee all the land of Saul when he returned from smiting thy father; and thou shalt eat pr.16.15, King's Favor. of the Syr'i-ans in the valley of bread at my table continually. Jud.1.7, Table (1), 1 K.10.5.

14 TAnd he put garrisons in thou shouldest look upon such Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. put he garrisons, and all they 9 Then the king called to of E'dom became Dā'vid's serv-Zī'ba, Saul's servant, and said ants. And the LORD preserved unto him, I have given unto Da'vid whithersoever he went, thy master's son all that per-p.p.ch.16.4; 19.29.

said, What is thy servant, that

15 And Dā'vid reigned over tained to Saul and to all his judgment and justice unto all 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till Ge.2.15, Agriculture.

16 And Jo'ab the son of Zer-the land for him, and thou shalt u-i'ah was over the host; and bring in the fruits, that thy Jē-hosh'a-phat the son of A-hi'- master's son may have food to eat: but Mê-phib'o-shěth thy 17 And Za'dok the son of A-hi'- master's son shall eat bread al- See Promotion, Ge.39.5.

and Sĕr-a-ī'ah was the scribe; servants.

18 And Bē-nā'iah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā was over both the king, According to all that my

Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

p.p.1 S.24.14.

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

ants unto Mē-phib'o-sheth. Jē-ru'sā-lem: for he did eat he delivered into the hand of D.D.2 K.25.29. continually at the king's table; A-bish'a-i his brother, that he 1 S.26.6, Abishai, ch.16.9. and was lame on both his feet. might put them in array against Le.21.18, The Lame. CHAPTER 10 David's messengers sent to comfort Hanun are disgracefully treated 6 The Ammonites overcome. 15 The thou shalt help me: but if the B.C.1037 (?) Syrians defeated. 2 Then said Dā'vid, I will and the LORD do that which 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). shew kindness unto Hā'nun the seemeth him good. 1 S.11.1, Nahash, 1 Chr.19.1. son of Na'hash, as his father Ru.2.10, Gratitude, 1 K.2.7. shewed kindness unto me. And the people that were with him, Ge.50.21, Comfort (4).

sons.

Is. 29.21. Uncharitableness. unto thee, to search the city, before Is'ra-el, they gathered Slander (2), Jb.1.11. and to spy it out, and to over-themselves together. throw it? 4 Wherefore Hā'nun took Dā'-brought out the Syr'i-ang that Ge.41.14, Shaving, Jb.1.20, vid's servants, and shaved off were beyond the river: and the one half of their beards, they came to Helam; and Sho-and cut off their garments in bach the captain of the host Le.14.9, Beard, ch.19.24. the middle, even to their but-of Had-ar-e'zer went before Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2). tocks, and sent them away. 5 When they told it unto Da'- 17 And when it was told Da'vid, he sent to meet them, be-vid, he gathered all Is'ra-el to-

dren of Am'mön.

turn. R.V. were become odious

Ge.19.38. Ammonites.

Mercenaries, 1 Chr.19.7.

p.p. 1 Chr.19.9.

the Syr i-ans of Zoba, twenty Shobach the captain of their Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

Ish'-tŏb twelve thousand men. that were servants to Hăd-ăr-7 And when Dā'vid heard of ē'zēr saw that they were smitten Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. host of the mighty men.

his servant, so shall thy servant of the gate; and the Syri-ans As for Me-phib'o-sheth, of Zo'ba, and of Re'hob, and said the king, he shall eat at Ish'-tob, and Ma'a-cah, were by my table, as one of the king's themselves in the field. 9 When Jō'āb saw that the 12 And Mê-phib'o-sheth had a front of the battle was against young son, whose name was him before and behind, he Mi'cha. And all that dwelt in chose of all the choice men of the house of Zī'ba were serv-Is'ra-el, and put them in array against the Syr'i-ans: 13 So Me-phib'o-sheth dwelt in 10 And the rest of the people

> the children of Am'mon. 11 And he said, If the Syr i-

children of Am'mon be too Ex.17.12. Co-operation. ND it came to pass after strong for thee, then I will A this, that the king of the come and help thee. children of Am'mon died, and 12 Be of good courage, and let Nu.13.20, Courage (1), Ha'nun his son reigned in his us play the men for our people, stead.

12 Be of good courage, and let Nu.13.20, Courage (1), [1 Chr.19.13. Manliness, 1 K.1.52].

David sent to comfort him by unto the battle against the father. And Dā'vid's servants him. came into the land of the chil-14 And when the children of Am'mŏn saw that the Syr'i-ans 3 And the princes of the chil-were fled, then fled they also

dren of Am'mon said unto Hā'-before A-bish'a-i, and entered nun their lord, Thinkest thou into the city. So Jo'ab returned

that Da'vid doth honour thy from the children of Am'mon, father, that he hath sent com- and came to Je-ru'sa-lem. forters unto thee? hath not 15 \And when the Syrians Da'vid rather sent his servants saw that they were smitten

them.

cause the men were greatly gether, and passed over Jôr-ashamed: and the king said, dan, and came to Hē'lam. And Tarry at Jēr'i-chō until your the Syr'i-ans set themselves in beards be grown, and then re-array against Dā'vid, and fought

Am'mon saw that they stank fore Is'ra-el; and Da'vid slew Am'mon sent and hired the lots of the Syr'i-ans, and forty Syrı̃-anş of Beth-re'hob, and thousand horsemen, and smote

with him.

thousand footmen, and of king host, who died there.

Ma'a-cah a thousand men, and of 19 And when all the kings

it, he sent Jō'ab, and all the before Ig'ra-el, they made peace Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). with Igra-el, and served them. 8 And the children of Am'- So the Syrians feared to help mon came out, and put the bat-the children of Am'mon any tle in array at the entering in more.

13 And Jō'ab drew nigh, and ch.2.18, Joab.

the hand of his servants for his Syr i-ang: and they fled before Ge.14.15, Victories.

16 And Hăd-ār-ē'zēr sent, and Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

6 And when the children of 18 And the Syri-ans fled be-Ge.14.15, Victories, ch.23.10. before David, the children of the men of seven hundred char-Ex.14.7, Charlots (1), Ps.20.7.

[1 K.16.9.

David and Bath-sheba. CHAPTER 11 B.C.1035 (?) p.p.1 Chr.20.1; ch.10.14. See Indifference, Ps.123.4. Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem, ch. 15.14. tarried still at Je-ru'sa-lem.

besieged Răb'bah. But Dā'vid his house. 2 ¶And it came to pass in an the morning, that Dā'vid wrote eveningtide, that Da'vid arose a letter to Jo'ab, and sent it by Letters, 1 K.21.8. from off his bed, and walked the hand of U-ri'ah. upon the roof of the king's 15 And he wrote in the letter,

house: and from the roof he saying, Set ye U-ri'ah in the Jud.16.19, Treachery, saw a woman washing herself; forefront of the hottest battle, Pr.6.25, Lust. and the woman was very beau- and retire ye from him, that he

Pr.6.20, 1942... Ge.12.11, Beauty (1), [ch.14.25. tiful to look upon. 3 And Dā'vid sent and enquired after the woman. And Jo'ab observed the city, that he one said, Is not this Bath'-she-assigned U-ri'ah unto a place Bath-sheba, v.27. ba, the daughter of E-li'am, the where he knew that valiant wife of U-ri'ah the Hit'tite? Ge.3.6, Yielding to Tempta-

Mt.5.28. Impurity. Ex.20.14, Adultery. unto her house. Ge.21.2, Conception.

Uriah, ch.12.9. to Dā'vid.

prospered. Ge.18.4, Feet-washing, [Lu.7.44. p.p.Ge.43.34. of meat from the king. p.p.Pr.21.30.

servants of his lord, and went | 22 TSo the messenger went, not down to his house. 10 And when they had told all that Jo'ab had sent him for. Da'vid, saying, U-ri'ah went not 23 And the messenger said undown unto his house, Dā'vid said to Dā'vid, Surely the men preunto U-ri'ah, Camest thou not vailed against us, and came out from thy journey? why then unto us into the field, and we didst thou not go down unto were upon them even unto the thine house? 11 And U-rī'ah said unto Dā'-

lord Jo'ab, and the servants of be dead, and thy servant U-ri'ah p.p. 2 Ti.2.3. my lord, are encamped in the the Hit'tite is dead also. open fields; shall I then go into 25 Then Da'vid said unto the See Self-control(2),1Co.9.27. mine house, to eat and to drink, messenger, Thus shalt thou say and to lie with my wife? as unto Jo'ab, Let not this thing thou livest, and as thy soul liv-displease thee, for the sword de See Pittless, Jb.24.9. Pr.23.2, Appetites Re [strained. eth, I will not do this thing.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

12 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah. Joab besieges Rabbah. 2 David committe adultery with Bath-sheba. 17 Uriah is slain. 26 David takes Bath-sheba to wife. So U-rī'ah abode in Jērg'sā-ND it came to pass, after lem that day, and the morrow.

A the year was expired, at 13 And when Da'vid had called the time when kings go forth him, he did eat and drink before Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. to battle, that Da'vid sent Jo'ab, him; and he made him drunk: Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2) and his servants with him, and and at even he went out to lie all Is ra-el; and they destroyed on his bed with the servants of p.p. Hab. 2.13.

the children of Am'mon, and his lord, but went not down to Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. 14 ¶ And it came to pass in

may be smitten, and die. Ge.4.8, Murder (2). 16 And it came to pass, when

men were. 4 And Da'vid sent messengers, 17 And the men of the city and took her; and she came in went out, and fought with Jo'ab: unto him, and he lay with her; and there fell some of the peofor she was purified from her ple of the servants of Da'vid; uncleanness: and she returned and U-ri'ah the Hit'tite died also. 18 Then Jo'ab sent and told 5 And the woman conceived, Dā'vid all the things concernand sent and told Da'vid, and ing the war; said, I am with child.

6 And Da'vid sent to Jo'ab, ger, saying, When thou hast saying, Send me U-ri'ah the made an end of telling the mat-

Hit tite. And Jo'ab sent U-ri'ah ters of the war unto the king, 20 And if so be that the king's 7 And when U-ri'ah was come wrath arise, and he say unto pr.16.14, King's Wrath. unto him, David demanded of thee, Wherefore approached ye him how Jo'ab did, and how the so nigh unto the city when ye people did, and how the war did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall? 8 And Dā'vid said to U-ri'ah, 21 Who smote A'bim'e-lech the p.p.Jud.9.53. Go down to thy house, and son of Je-rub be-sheth? did not wash thy feet. And U-ri'ah a woman cast a piece of a milldeparted out of the king's house, stone upon him from the wall, and there followed him a mess that he died in The bez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say 9 But U-ri'ah slept at the door thou. Thy servant U-ri'ah the of the king's house with all the Hit'tite is dead also.

and came and shewed Da'vid

entering of the gate.
24 And the shooters shot from vid, The ark, and Is'ra-el, and off the wall upon thy servants; Jū'dah, abide in tents; and my and some of the king's servants

voureth one as well as another:

Nathan's parable II SAMUEL, 12 make thy battle more strong the Hit'tite with the sword, Ge.4.8, Murder (2). against the city, and overthrow and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him p.p.ch.11.15. it: and encourage thou him. 26 ¶ And when the wife of with the sword of the children U-ri'ah heard that U-ri'ah her of Am'mon. husband was dead, she mourned 10 Now therefore the sword p.p.ch.13.28. Ge.50.3. Mourning. shall never depart from thine Ex.20.5, Retribution (1), for her husband. 27 And when the mourning house; because thou hast dewas past, Dā'vid sent and fetched spised me, and hast taken the Pr.1.30, Despisers. v.3, Bath-sheba, 1 K.1.11. her to his house, and she became wife of U-ri'ah the Hit'tite to his wife, and bare him a son, be thy wife. Ex.20.14, Adultery. But the thing that Da'vid had 11 Thus saith the LORD, Be-Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. De.25.16, Sin Hateful, Ps.5.4. done displeased the LORD. hold, I will raise up evil against Is.13.11, Punishment. thee out of thine own house, De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. **CHAPTER 12** Nathan's parable: 7 he applies it to David, who confesses his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rabbah is taken. and I will take thy wives be-p.p.ch.16.21. B.C.1034 (?) Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. ch.7.2. Nathan, v.7. ND the LORD sent Na'than sight of this sun. A ND the LORD sent Nathan sight of this sun.
unto David. And he came | 12 For thou didst it secretly: 2 K.17.9, Secret Sins. unto him, and said unto him, but I will do this thing before Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. There were two men in one all Is ra-el, and before the sun See Parables (1), (Index). city; the one rich, and the other 13 And Da'vid said unto Na'than, I have sinned against the Nu.22.34, Confession of Sin (3), ch.24.10. poor. 2 The rich man had exceeding LORD. And Nathan said unto Da'vid. The LORD also hath put many flocks and herds: 3 But the poor man had noth-away thy sin; thou shalt not Sin Forgiven, Pa.78.38. p.p.ch.11.3. ing, save one little ewe lamb, die. which he had bought and nour- 14 Howbeit, because by this p.p.Is.52.5. ished up: and it grew up to-deed thou hast given great oc-Bringing Reproach, Ne.5.9. gether with him, and with his casion to the enemies of the Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. children; it did eat of his own LORD to blaspheme, the child Ge.40.11, Cups, 1 Chr.28.17. meat, and drank of his own cup, also that is born unto thee and lay in his bosom, and was shall surely die. Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold. 15 ¶And Nā'than departed ununto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller to his house. And the LORD unto the rich man, and he spared struck the child that U-ri'ah's 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. Jud.5.6, Travellers, Je.14.8. to take of his own flock and of wife bare unto Dā'vid, and it 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. his own herd, to dress for the was very sick.
wayfaring man that was come 16 Dā'vid therefore besought Ge.18.7, Herds, Is.65.10. Ex.9.10, Disease Sent. Ge. 17. 18, Parental Prayers, [1 Chr. 29.19. Ex. 33.20, Prayers Refused, [Eze. 20.3. unto him; but took the poor God for the child; and Dayid man's lamb, and dressed it for fasted, and went in, and lay all Poor (5), Jb.24.4. Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2). Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [1 K.19.8. the man that was come to him. night upon the earth. Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. 5 And Dā'vid's anger was 17 And the elders of his house Ge.31.28. Paternal Lov greatly kindled against the arose, and went to him, to raise p.p.1 K.20.40. man; and he said to Na'than, him up from the earth: but he As the LORD liveth, the man would not, neither did he eat that hath done this thing shall bread with them. 1 S.1.7, Loss of Appetite. 18 And it came to pass on surely die: Ex.22.3, Restitution (1). 6 And he shall restore the the seventh day, that the child lamb fourfold, because he did died. And the servants of Da'this thing, and because he had vid feared to tell him that the no pity.

7 VAnd Nā'than said to Dā'levid, Thou art the man. Thus alive, we spake unto him, and Jb.24.9, Pitiless. ch.7.2, Nathan, 1 K.1.10. Jos.14.12, Courage (2), [1 K.21.20. saith the LORD God of Ig'ra-el, he would not hearken unto our I anointed thee king over Ig'- voice: how will he then vex ra-el, and I delivered thee out himself, if we tell him that the 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked, [1 K.14.7 See God Exalts, Ge. 45.8. | ra-el, and I delivered for the hand of Saul; child is dead?

8 And I gave thee thy mas- 19 But when Dā'vid saw that ter's house, and thy master's his servants whispered, Dā'vid wives into thy bosom, and gave perceived that the child was

Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. ch.11.6, Uriah, ch.23.39.

thee the house of Is ra-el and dead: therefore Da vid said of Ju'dah; and if that had unto his servants, Is the child been too little, I would more-dead? And they said, He is over have given unto thee such dead. and such things. 9 Wherefore hast thou de-earth, and washed, and anointed spised the commandment of himself, and changed his ap-De.12.5, Attendance upon the LORD, to do evil in his parel, and came into the house Ge.22.5, Worshippers, [2 Chr.7.3.

dead.

20 Then Dā'vid arose from the Ge.18.4, Cleanliness (2), [Mk.7.3.

sight? thou hast killed U-ri'ah of the LORD, and worshipped:

[ch.13.39.

p.p.Is.38.2. p.p.Jona.3.9.

1 S.3.18, Resignation, [ch.15.26.

ch.14.14, Death Universal. p.p.Jb.7.8-10.

ch.5.14, Solomon, 1 K.1.11.

ch.7.2, Nathan. That is, Beloved of the Lord. Ge.17.5, Names Changed,

[Ac.13.9.

De.7.8. God's Love.

ch.2.18, Joab.

p.p.1 Chr.20.1-3.

Ge.14.15, Victories. Le.8.9, Crowns(1), 2 K.11.12. Ex.25.39, Talents (1).

Ge.34.28, Spoil.

1 K.10.2, Precious Stones.

Ge.50.21, Comfort (4).

then he came to his own house; whose name was Tā'mar; and p.p.1 Chr.3.9. and when he required, they set Am'non the son of Da'vid loved

Ge.14.18, Bread.

bread before him, and he did her.

21 Then said his servants un-that he fell sick for his sister to him, What thing is this that Tamar; for she was a virgin; Is.7.14, Virgins. thou hast done? thou didst fast and Am'non thought it hard for and eat bread.

for I said, Who can tell whether

God will be gracious to me, that art thou, being the king's son, the child may live?
23 But now he is dead, where-not tell me? And Am'non said the child may live?

the LORD loved him.

cause of the LORD.

mon, and took the royal city.

it be called after my name.

and took it.

Răb bah, and fought against it, cakes.

and weep for the child, while him to do any thing to her.

it was alive; but when the 3 But Am'non had a friend, 22 And he said. While the child er: and Jon'a-dab was a very was yet alive, I fasted and wept : subtil man.

child was dead, thou didst rise whose name was Jon'a-dab, the p.p.1 S.16.9. son of Shim'e-ah Dā'vid's broth-4 And he said unto him, Why

2 And Am'non was so vexed,

Ge.3.1. Craftiness.

fore should I fast? can I bring unto him, I love Ta'mar, my

him back again? I shall go to brother Ab'sa-lom's sister.

Lay thee down on thy bed, and

24 ¶ And Dā'vid comforted make thyself sick: and when

him, but he shall not return to 5 And Jon'a-dab said unto him, Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. Băth'-she-ba his wife, and went thy father cometh to see thee,

in unto her, and lay with her: say unto him, I pray thee, let and she bare a son, and he my sister Tamar come, and give called his name Sol'o-mon: and me meat, and dress the meat in

my sight, that I may see it, and 25 And he sent by the hand eat it at her hand. of Na'than the prophet; and he 6 So Am'non lay down, and of Na than the prophet; and he called his name Jed-I-di'ah, be made himself sick: and when Ge.3.4, Deception (2), [2 K.5.22. the king was come to see him, 26 ¶And Jō'āb fought against Am'non said unto the king, I p.p.2 K.8.29. Răb'bah of the children of Am'- pray thee, let Tâ'mar my sister come, and make me a couple of p.p.Ge.18.6. 27 And Jo'ab sent messen-cakes in my sight, that I may gers to Dā'vid, and said, I have eat at her hand. fought against Rab'bah, and 7 Then Da'vid sent home to have taken the city of waters. Ta'mar, saying, Go now to thy

28 Now therefore gather the brother Am'non's house, and rest of the people together, and dress him meat. encamp against the city, and 8 So Tamar went to her brothtake it: lest I take the city, and er Am'non's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, Ex.29.2, Flour. 29 And Dā'vid gathered all the and kneaded it, and made cakes people together, and went to in his sight, and did bake the Ex.16.23, Baking. 9 And she took a pan, and

30 And he took their king's poured them out before him; crown from off his head, the but he refused to eat. And weight whereof was a talent of Am'non said, Have out all men gold with the precious stones: from me. And they went out and it was set on Dā'vid's head. every man from him.

And he brought forth the spoil 10 And Am'nŏn said unto Ta'of the city in great abundance. mar, Bring the meat into the 31 And he brought forth the chamber, that I may eat of thine

12 And she answered him, p.p.Le.20.17.

Nay, my brother, do not force De.5.18, Chastity.

me; for no such thing ought to Ps.24.4, Purity.

people that were therein, and hand. And Ta'mar took the put them under saws, and under cakes which she had made, and harrows of iron, and under axes brought them into the chamber through the brick-kiln: and 11 And when she had brought thus did he unto all the cities them unto him to eat, he took p.p.Ge.39.12. of the children of Am'mon. So hold of her, and said unto her, Pr.6.25, Lust.

Saws, 1 K.7.9. De.19.5, Axes, 2 K.6.5. Horrors of War, 1 Chr.20.3. of iron, and made them pass to Am'non her brother. Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), 2K.25.7.

B.C.1032 (?) ch.3.3. Absalom.

Ge.12.11, Beauty (1).

Da'vid and all the people re-Come lie with me, my sister. turned unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm. CHAPTER 13 Amnon loves Tamar: 6 hs defiles me; for no such thing ought to her. 28 Amnon is slain. 37 Ab be done in Is ra-el: do not thou salom flees to Talmai.

son of David had a fair sister, thee, thou shalt be as one of the

this folly.

A ND it came to pass after 13 And I, whither shall I cause this, that Ab'sa-lom the my shame to go? and as for

Ps.49.13, Folly.

fools in Igra-el. Now therefore, I pray thee, let my brother Am'-I pray thee, speak unto the king; non go with us. And the king for he will not withhold me from said unto him, Why should he go thee. with thee? 14 Howbeit he would not 27 But Ab'sa-lom pressed him, hearken unto her voice: but, that he let Am' non and all the being stronger than she, forced king's sons go with him. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. 28 ¶Now Åb'sa-lom had comp.p.De.22.25. her, and lay with her. 15 ¶ Then Am'non hated her manded his servants, saying, Jud.16.19, Treachery, [ch.20.10. Ge.27.41, Hatred (2). exceedingly; so that the hatred Mark ye now when Am'non's wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Am'non; then kill him, fear Ge.4.8, Murder(2),1 K.21.13. said unto her, Arise, be gone. not: have not I commanded 16 And she said unto him, you? be courageous, and be 1 K.19.2, Revenge. There is no cause: this evil in valiant. sending me away is greater 29 And the servants of Ab'sathan the other that thou didst lom did unto Am'non as Ab'sathan the would not lom had commanded. Then all hearken unto ber. the king's sons arose, and every 17 Then he called his servant man gat him up upon his mule, that ministered unto him, and fied. p.p.ch.18.9. said, Put now this woman out 30 ¶And it came to pass, while from me, and bolt the door after they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'vid, saying, p.p.Ge.37.3; Jud.5.30. 18 And she had a garment of Ab'sa-lom hath slain all the divers colours upon her: for king's sons, and there is not Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. with such robes were the king's one of them left.
daughters that were virgins 31 Then the king arose, and apparelled. Then his servant tare his garments, and lay on the Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. brought her out, and bolted the earth; and all his servants stood p.p.ch.12.16. door after her. by with their clothes rent. Ge.23.2, Grief. 19 ¶And Tā'mar put ashes on 32 And Jŏn'a-dāb, the son of p.p.v.3. See Dust (3), Jos.7.6. Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent, her head, and rent her garment Shim'e-ah Dā'vid's brother, anof divers colours that was on swered and said, Let not my her, and laid her hand on her lord suppose that they have head, and went on crying. slain all the young men the 20 And Ab'sa-lom her brother king's sons; for Am'non only said unto her, Hath Am'non thy is dead: for by the appointment brother been with thee? but of Ab'sa-lom this hath been dehold now thy peace, my sister: termined from the day that he he is thy brother; regard not forced his sister Tā'mar. this thing. So Ta'mar remained 33 Now therefore let not my desolate in her brother Ab'sa-lord the king take the thing to lŏm's house. his heart, to think that all the p.p.ch.14.24. 21 TBut when king David king's sons are dead: for Am'-Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. heard of all these things, he non only is dead. Ex.32.19, Indignation. was very wroth. 34 But Ab'sa-lom fled. And Ex.2.15, Fugitives, 1 K.2.39. 22 And Ab'sa-lom spake unto the young man that kept the his brother Am'non neither watch lifted up his eyes, and ch.18.25, Watchmen. good nor bad: for Ab'sa-lom looked, and, behold, there came hated Am' non, because he had much people by the way of the Ge.27.41, Hatred (2). forced his sister Ta'mar. hill side behind him. 23 ¶And it came to pass after 35 And Jon'a-dab said unto the ch.3.3. Absalom. two full years, that Ab'sa-lom king, Behold, the king's sons had sheepshearers in Bā'al-hā'-come: as thy servant said, so p.p.Ge.38.12; 1 S.25.4. zôr, which is beside E'phră-im: it is. and Ab'sa-lom invited all the 36 And it came to pass, as soon king's sons. as he had made an end of speak-24 And Ab'sa-lom came to the ing, that, behold, the king's sons king, and said, Behold now, thy came, and lifted up their voice servant hath sheepshearers; let and wept: and the king also and Ge.50.3, Mourning. the king, I beseech thee, and his all his servants wept very sore servants go with thy servant. 37 ¶ But Ab'sa-lom fled, and ch.3.3, Absalom, ch.14.25. 25 And the king said to Ab'sa- went to Tal'mai, the son of Am-

Ge.18.32, Importunity. unto thee. And he pressed him : every day. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5),

now go, lest we be chargeable Da'vid mourned for his son howbeit he would not go, but 38 So Ab'sa-lom fled, and went to Ge'shur, and was there three

lom, Nay, my son, let us not all mi'hud, king of Ge'shur. And De.3.14, Geshur, ch.15.8.

Digitized by Google

26 Then said Ab'sa-lom, If not, years.

Ge.31.28, Paternal Love, [ch.18.5.

p.p.Ge.38.12.

B.C.1027.

lŏm.

ch.2.18, Joab, ch.18.14. Pr.11.16. Wise Women. 1 S.21.13, Dissimulation, [2 K.10.19.

D.D.V.19.

Ge.37.7. Obeisance. Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

Ru.1.3, Widows.

p.p.De.19.12.

See Avenger, Nu.35.19.

Ge.15.3, Heira. p.p.Mt,21.38.

p.p.Ge.27.13; 1 S.25.24.

CHAPTER 14 4 how to incline the king to bring home Absolom. 21 Joab sent to bring him to Jerusalem.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, bring him to Jerusalem.

mourner, and put on now mourn-his banished.

for the dead: 3 And come to the king, and God respect any person: yet De.10.17, Impartiality (2). speak on this manner unto him. doth he devise means, that his p.p.Nu.35.15. So Jo'ab put the words in her banished be not expelled from 4 ¶ And when the woman of 15 Now therefore that I am

woman, and mine husband is handmaid. dead. was none to part them, but the out of the inheritance of God.

Help, O king.

him. 7 And, behold, the whole fam-shall now be comfortable: for ily is risen against thine hand-as an angel of God, so is my p.p.1 S.29.9. maid, and they said, Deliver lord the king to discern good Flatterers, Da.11.21.

name nor remainder upon the the king now speak. 8 And the king said unto the the hand of Jo's with thee in ch.2.18, Josh. woman, Go to thine house, and all this? And the woman an-I will give charge concerning swered and said, As thy soul thee. 9 And the woman of Te-ko'ah can turn to the right hand or said unto the king, My lord, O to the left from ought that my

king, the iniquity be on me, and lord the king hath spoken: for on my father's house: and the thy servant Jo'ab, he bade me, king and his throne be guilt-and he put all these words in

not touch thee any more. 11 Then said she, I pray thee, wisdom of an angel of God, to let the king remember the LORD know all things that are in the thy God, that thou wouldest not earth.

39 And the soul of king Da'vid suffer the revengers of blood to Nu.35.19, Avenger. longed to go forth unto Ab'sa-destroy any more, lest they delom: for he was comforted con-stroy my son. And he said, As p.p.1 S.14.45.

cerning Am'non, seeing he was the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth. Joab instructs a widow of Tekoah 12 Then the woman said, Let

speak one word unto my lord NOW Jō'āb the son of Zēr-u-the king. And he said, Say on i'ah perceived that the 13 And the woman said, king's heart was toward Ab'sa-Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against 2 And Jo'ab sent to Teko'ah, the people of God? for the and fetched thence a wise king doth speak this thing as woman, and said unto her, I one which is faulty, in that the

pray thee, feign thyself to be a king doth not fetch home again p.p.ch.13.37. Banishment, Ezr.7.26. ing apparel, and anoint not thy- 14 For we must needs die, Death Universal, Jb.30.23. self with oil, but be as a woman and are as water spilt on the that had a long time mourned ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth

him. Te-ko'ah spake to the king, she come to speak of this thing fell on her face to the ground, unto my lord the king, it is beand did obeisance, and said, cause the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, 5 And the king said unto her, I will now speak unto the king What aileth thee? And she an-it may be that the king will

16 For the king will hear, to 6 And thy handmaid had two deliver his handmaid out of the sons, and they two strove to-hand of the man that would degether in the field, and there stroy me and my son together one smote the other, and slew 17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king

him that smote his brother, that and bad: therefore the LORD we may kill him, for the life of thy God will be with thee, his brother whom he slew; and 18 Then the king answered we will destroy the heir also: and said unto the woman, Hide and so they shall quench my not from me, I pray thee, the coal which is left, and shall not thing that I shall ask thee. And

> 19 And the king said, Is not liveth, my lord the king, none p.p.Ge.44.15.

the mouth of thine handmaid:

10 And the king said, Whoso-ever saith *ought* unto thee, of speech hath thy servant Jō-bring him to me, and he shall ab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

Digitized by GOOGIC

swered, I am indeed a widow perform the request of his

leave to my husband neither the woman said, Let my lord

21 ¶ And the king said unto called for Ab'sa-lom, he came Jo'ab, Behold now, I have done to the king, and bowed himself Ge.37.7, Obeisance. this thing: go therefore, bring on his face to the ground be- Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2). the young man Ab'sa-lom again. fore the king: and the king Ge.27.27, Kiss (1). 22 And Jō'āb fell to the ground kissed Ab'sa-lom. Ge.31.28, Paternal Love. Ge.37.7, Obeisance. on his face, and bowed himself. CHAPTER 15 and thanked the king: and Jo'and thanked the king: and Jo-ab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O

ark sent back. grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath ful-See Human Favor, Ex.3.21. ND it came to pass after king, in that the king hath ful-filled the request of his servant. A this, that Ab'sa-lom pre-23 So Jo'ab arose and went to pared him chariots and horses, Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Ge'shur, and brought Ab'sa-lom and fifty men to run before him. Ge.11.4, Ambition, 1 K.1.5. De.3.14, Geshur. 2 And Ab'sa-lom rose up early, ch.3.3, Absalom, v.14. to Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 24 And the king said, Let him and stood beside the way of the D.D.Ge.43.3. turn to his own house, and let gate: and it was so, that when Ge.23.10, Gates (1),1 K.22.10. him not see my face. So Ab'sa- any man that had a controversy lom returned to his own house, came to the king for judgment, and saw not the king's face. then Ab'sa-lom called unto him, 25 T But in all Is ra-el there and said, Of what city art was none to be so much praised thou? And he said, Thy servas Ab'sa-lom for his beauty: ant is of one of the tribes of ch.3.3, Absalom, ch.15.2. Ge.12.11, Beauty (1), [Est.1.11] from the sole of his foot even Is'ra-el. to the crown of his head there 3 And Ab'sa-lom said unto was no blemish in him. him, See, thy matters are good 26 And when he polled his and right; but there is no man Ge.3.1, Craftiness. head, (for it was at every year's deputed of the king to hear end that he polled it: because thee. the hair was heavy on him, 4 Ab'sa-lom said moreover, Oh p.p.Jud.9.29. therefore he polled it:) he that I were made judge in the weighed the hair of his head land, that every man which Hair, Jb.4.15. at two hundred shekels after hath any suit or cause might the king's weight. come unto me, and I would do 27 And unto Ab'sa-lom there him justice! were born three sons, and one 5 And it was so, that when daughter, whose name was Ta'- any man came nigh to him to mar: she was a woman of a do him obeisance, he put forth Ge.37.7, Obeisance, Is.49.23. fair countenance. his hand, and took him, and Ge.12.11. Beauty (1). 28 ¶ So Ab'sa-lom dwelt two kissed him. Evil Kiss, ch.20.9. full years in Jē-ry'sā-lēm, and 6 And on this manner did Ăb'-Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. saw not the king's face. sa-lom to all Is'ra-el that came 29 Therefore Ab'sa-lom sent to the king for judgment: so p.p.Ro.16.18. for Jo'ab, to have sent him to Ab'sa-lom stole the hearts of the king; but he would not the men of Igra-el. come to him: and when he 7 ¶And it came to pass after sent again the second time, he forty years, that Ab'sa-lom said would not come. 30 Therefore he said unto his me go and pay my vow, which servants, See, Jo ab's field is I have vowed unto the LORD, in Is.58.2, Sanctimony. near mine, and he hath barley He bron. Ex.9.31, Barley. Ge.13.18, Hebron. Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2). there; go and set it on fire. 8 For thy servant vowed a Ge.28.20, Vows Made. And Ab'sa-lom's servants set vow while I abode at Ge'shur De.3.14, Geshur. in Syria, saying, If the LORD the field on fire. 31 Then Jo'ab arose, and came shall bring me again indeed to to Ab'sa-lom unto his house, Jê-ru'sâ-lem, then I will serve Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. and said unto him, Wherefore the LORD. have thy servants set my field 9 And the king said unto him, on fire? Go in peace. So he arose, and 32 And Ab'sa-lom answered went to He'bron. Jo'ab, Behold, I sent unto thee, 10 ¶ But Åb'sa-löm sent spies Ge.42.9, Spies, 2 K.6.13. saying, Come hither, that I may throughout all the tribes of Ig'send thee to the king, to say, ra-el, saying, As soon as ye hear Wherefore am I come from Ge-the sound of the trumpet, then shur? it had been good for me ye shall say, Ab'sa-lom reigneth to have been there still: now in He'bron. therefore let me see the king's 11 And with Ab'sa-lom went face; and if there be any in-two hundred men out of Je-ru'p.p.Jb.31.33; Pr.28.13.

iquity in me, let him kill me. sā-lēm, that were called; and p.p.1 S.22.15.

33 So Jō'āb came to the king, they went in their simplicity,

and told him: and when he had and they knew not any thing. 329

1 S.3.18, Resignation, [2 K.20.19.

[Ac.7.33.

Ahithophel. v.31. p.p.Ps.41.9.

Ge.46.1. Sacrifices (1). Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

p.p.Jud.9.3.

p.p.Ps.3.1.

Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. D.D.V.6.

Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem, ch. 20.3. ch.3.3. Absalom, ch.17.1. Ge.19.22, Haste (2).

after Ab'sa-lom.

appoint.

the house.

fore the king.

with thee.

far off.

Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1).

Ge.16.3, Concubinage,

ch.8.18, Pelethites, ch.20.7.

1 S.5.8, Gath, ch.21.22.

Ittai, ch.18.2.

1.1.16, Constancy, 2 K.2.2. 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2).

Sympathy (2), Jb.2.11.

king, and said, As the LORD liv-earth upon his head: eth, and as my lord the king 33 Unto whom David said, If liveth, surely in what place my thou passest on with me, then lord the king shall be, whether thou shalt be a burden unto me: in death or life, even there also 34 But if thou return to the will thy servant be.

Go and pass over. And It'ta-i I have been thy father's servant the Git'tite passed over, and all hitherto, so will I now also be his men, and all the little ones thy servant: then mayest thou that were with him.

23 And all the country wept A-hith'o-phel. with a loud voice, and all the 35 And hast thou not there people passed over: the king with thee Zā'dok and A-bi'a-thar ch.8.17, Zadok. also himself passed over the the priests? therefore it shall

12 And Ab'sa-lom sent for brook Kid'ron, and all the peo-Nu.13.23, Brooks, 1 K.17.3. A-hith'o-phel the Gi'lo-nite, Dā'-ple passed over, toward the way vid's counsellor, from his city, of the wilderness.

even from Gi'loh, while he of- 24 \ And lo Zā'dok also, and ch.8.17, Zadok, ch.20.25. fered sacrifices. And the con- all the Le'vites were with him, Ex.32.26, Levites.

ple increased continually with of God: and they set down the Ab'sa-lom.

ark of God; and A-bi'a-thär went 13 ¶ And there came a mes-up, until all the people had done

spiracy was strong; for the peo-bearing the ark of the covenant Ex.25.10, Ark (3), 1 K.S.6.

senger to Dā'vid, saying, The passing out of the city. hearts of the men of Is'ra-el are 25 And the king said unto Zā' dok, Carry back the ark of God 14 And Dā'vid said unto all into the city: if I shall find fa- Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. his servants that were with him vour in the eyes of the LORD, he Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

at Jê-ru'sā-lem, Arise, and let us will bring me again, and shew Nu.13.33, Cowardice, Ps. 78.9. flee; for we shall not else es-me both it, and his habitation: cape from Ab'sa-lom: make 26 But if he thus say, I have speed to depart, lest he over-no delight in thee; behold, here p.p.Is.62.4. take us suddenly, and bring evil am I, let him do to me as seem- Ps.40.8, God's Will.

upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

27 The king said also unto 15 And the king's servants Zā'dok the priest, Art not thou said unto the king, Behold, thy a seer? return into the city in 1 S.9.9, Seers, ch.24.11. servants are ready to do what-peace, and your two sons with soever my lord the king shall you, A-him'a-az thy son, and

Jon'a-than the son of A-bi'a-16 And the king went forth, thär. and all his household after him. 28 See, I will tarry in the plain And the king left ten women, of the wilderness, until there which were concubines, to keep come word from you to certify

17 And the king went forth, 29 Zā'dŏk therefore and Ā-bi'a-ch.8.17, Abiathar, 1 K.1.7.

and all the people after him, thär carried the ark of God again and tarried in a place that was to Je-ru'sa-lem: and they tarried there 18 And all his servants passed 30 ¶ And Dā'vid went up by on beside him; and all the the ascent of mount Oli-vet, Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives.

Cher'e-thites, and all the Pél'e- and wept as he went up, and thites, and all the Git'tites, six had his head covered, and he hundred men which came after went barefoot: and all the people Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed. him from Gath, passed on be-ple that was with him covered every man his head, and they See Retribution(1),ch.12.10. 19 Then said the king to It'- went up, weeping as they went Ge.21.16, Weeping, 2 K.S.11. ta-i the Git tite, Wherefore go-up. est thou also with us? return to 31 And one told Dā'vid, saythy place, and abide with the ing, A-hith'o-phel is among the ch.15.12, Ahithophel, [ch.16.23.

king: for thou art a stranger, conspirators with Ab'sa-lom. Ich. and also an exile. And Da'vid said, O Lord, I Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. 20 Whereas thou camest but pray thee, turn the counsel of yesterday, should I this day A-hith'o-phël into foolishness.

make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, when David was come to the return thou, and take back thy top of the mount, where he brethren: mercy and truth be worshipped God, behold, Hu-Ge.22.5, Worshippers. shai the Ar chite came to meet p.p.Jos.16.2.

21 And It'ta-i answered the him with his coat rent, and Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.

city, and say unto Ab'sa-lom, I

22 And David said to It'ta-i, will be thy servant, O king; as Ge.12.13, Deception. for me defeat the counsel of

Digitized by GOOGIC

Jos. 7.6, Dust (3).

be, that what thing soever thou dom into the hand of Ab'sa-lom shalt hear out of the king's thy son: and, behold, thou art house, thou shalt tell it to Zā'- taken in thy mischief, because dok and A-bi'a-thär the priests, thou art a bloody man. 36 Behold, they have there 9 Then said A-bish'a-i the 1 S.26.6, Abishai, ch.18.2. with them their two sons, son of Zer-u-i'ah unto the king, ch.2.18, Zeruiah, ch.17.25. A-him'a-az Zā'dok's son, and Why should this dead dog curse Ahimaas, ch.17.17. Jon'a-than A-bi'a-thar's son; my lord the king? let me go and by them ye shall send un-over, I pray thee, and take off to me every thing that ye can his head. 10 And the king said. What hear. 37 So Hū'shāi Dā'vid's friend have I to do with you, ye sons Hushai, ch.16.17. 1 S.18.1. Friendship (2), came into Je-ru'sā-lēm. came into the city, and Ab'sa- of Zer-u-i'ah? so let him curse, Mt.6.10, Submission (2). because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse Dā'vid. Who p.p.Ro.9.20. shall then say, Wherefore hast **CHAPTER 16** Ziba, by false suggestions, obtains their say, wherefore hast thou done so?

his master's inheritance. 5 Shime i curses David. 20 Ahithophel's 11 And Dā'vid said to Ā-bish'-B.C.1023. counsel a-ī, and to all his servants, Be-p.p.ch.12.11. A ND when Da'vid was a little noid, my son, which spatt the top of the hill, be- of my bowels, seeketh my life: hold, Zi'ba the servant of Mê- how much more now may this Ran'ia-mite do it? let him ND when Dā'vid was a little hold, my son, which came forth hold, Zi ba the servant of me now math and are let him Nu.12.3, Meekness (3), phib'o-sheth met him, with a Ben'ja-mite do it? let him Nu.12.3, Meekness (3), [Je.26.14. couple of asses saddled, and up-alone, and let him curse; for on them two hundred loaves of the LORD hath bidden him. Ge.24.53, Presents. bread, and an hundred bunches 12 It may be that the LORD 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ge.14.18, Bread. of raisins, and an hundred of will look on mine affliction, and 1 S.25.18, Raisins, 1 Chr. 12.40. Ge.1.11, Fruit, Am.8.1. Ge.21.14, Bottles, Ps.56.8. summer fruits, and a bottle of that the Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day. 2 And the king said unto Zi'ba, 13 And as Dā'vid and his men What meanest thou by these? went by the way, Shim'e-i went And Zi ba said, The asses be for along on the hill's side over the king's household to ride on; against him, and cursed as he | 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). and the bread and summer fruit went, and threw stones at him, 1 S.17.28, Contempt. Ge.18.8, Food (3), Pr.27.27. for the young men to eat; and and cast dust. the wine, that such as be faint 14 And the king, and all the p.p.Jn.4.6. in the wilderness may drink. people that were with him, 3 And the king said, And where came weary, and refreshed is thy master's son? And Zi'ba themselves there. said unto the king, Behold, he 15 ¶And Ab'sa-lom, and all the ch.3.3, Absalom. ch.10.3, Slander (2). abideth at Je-ru'sa-lem: for he people the men of Is'ra-el, came said, To day shall the house of to Jeru'sa-lem, and A-hith'o-ch.15.12, Ahithophel. Is ra-el restore me the kingdom phel with him. of my father. 16 And it came to pass, when 4 Then said the king to Zī'ba, Hū'shāi the Ar'chīte, Dā'vid's Behold, thine are all that per-friend, was come unto Ab'sa-Confiscation, 1 K.21.16. tained unto Mē-phib'o-sheth. lom, that Hū'shai said unto Ab'ch.4.4. Mephibosheth. And Zi'ba said, I humbly be-sa-lom, God save the king, God seech thee that I may find grace save the king. 17 And Ab'sa-lom said to Hū'-|ch.15.37, Hushai, ch.17.6. in thy sight, my lord, O king. 5 TAnd when king David shai, Is this thy kindness to thy came to Ba-hu'rim, behold, friend? why wentest thou not thence came out a man of the with thy friend? family of the house of Saul, 18 And Hū'shāi said unto Ab'p.p.ch.19.25. whose name was Shim'e-i, the sa-lom, Nay; but whom the son of Gera: he came forth, LORD, and this people, and all 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2), [Mt.26.74. the men of Is ra-el, choose, his and cursed still as he came. 6 And he cast stones at Dā'vid, will I be, and with him will I See Deception, Ge.12.13. Jb.30.1. Derision. and at all the servants of king abide. Dā'vid: and all the people and 19 And again, whom should I p.p.ch.15.34. See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28. all the mighty men were on his serve? should I not serve in Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. right hand and on his left. the presence of his son? as I 7 And thus said Shim'e-i when have served in thy father's he cursed, Come out, come out, presence, so will I be in thy p.p.ch.12.9. thou bloody man, and thou man presence. of Bē-li-al: 20 ¶ Then said Ab'sa-lom to 8 The LORD hath returned A-hith o-phel, Give counsel Pr.11.14, Counsel. p.p.ch.21.1-9. upon thee all the blood of the among you what we shall do. house of Saul, in whose stead 21 And A-hith o-phel said unto p.p.ch.15.16. thou hast reigned; and the Ab'sa-lom, Go in unto thy fa- Nu,31,16, Evil Counsel.

|Lord hath delivered the king-ther's concubines, which the low of the low

3 And I will bring back all intent that the LORD might

5 Then said Ab-sa-lom, Call 16 Now therefore send quickly,

shall we do after his saying? if a-az stayed by En-rogel: for

are with thee be strong.

Ăb'sa-lŏm.

CHAPTER 17

will smite the king only:

be in peace.

of Is'ra-el.

he saith.

not; speak thou.

Ex.20.14. Adultery. of all Is'ra-el. p.p.Le.18.8. ch.15.12.Abithophel.ch.17.1 Pr.11.14. Counsellors.

B.C.1023.

ch.15.12. Ahithophel. v.14. ch.3.3, Absalom, ch.18.9.

See Revolts, 1 K.12.16.

p.p.De.25.18.

p.p.Zec.13.7.

Ex.3.16. Elders.

Pr.11.14, Counsel.

ch.15.37, Hushai, 1 K.4.16.

this time. est thy father and his men, that they went both of them away

they be mighty men, and they quickly, and came to a man's be chafed in their minds, as a house in Ba-hu'rim, which had Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. 1 S.17.34, Bears, 2 K.2.24. bear robbed of her whelps in a well in his court; whither Ge.21.30, Wells, ch.23.15. the field: and thy father is a they went down. p.p.Pr.17.12. p.p.1 S.16.18.

Ab'sa-lom.

with the people. 9 Behold, he is hid now in mouth, and spread ground corn

some pit, or in some other place: thereon; and the thing was not and it will come to pass, when known. some of them be overthrown at 20 And when Ab'sa-lom's servthe first, that whosoever heareth ants came to the woman to

hath left to keep the house; 10 And he also that is valiant,

and all Is ra-el shall hear that whose heart is as the heart of a thou art abhorred of thy father: lion, shall utterly melt: for all De.33.22, Lions (2), Jb.10.16. then shall the hands of all that Igʻra-el knoweth that thy father

is a mighty man, and they which Nu. 32.17. Warriors. 22 So they spread Ab'sa-lom a be with him are valiant men. tent upon the top of the house; 11 Therefore I counsel that all Pr.11.14, Counsellors.

and Ab'sa-löm went in unto his Igra-ei be generally gathered p.p.1 S.20. father's concubines in the sight unto thee, from Dan even to Jos. 19.47, Dan (2). Bē'er-shē'ba, as the sand that is Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba. 23 And the counsel of A-hith'- by the sea for multitude; and o-phel which he counselled in that thou go to battle in thine those days, was as if a man had own person.

enquired at the oracle of God: 12 So shall we come upon him so was all the counsel of A-hith'-in some place where he shall be o-phel both with Da'vid and with found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the p.p.Mi.5.7. ground: and of him and of all

Ahithophel's counsel overthrown by Hushai's. 15 Secret intelligence sent to David. 23 Ahithophel hangs himself. the men that are with him there OREOVER A-hith'o-phel el bring ropes to that city, and said unto Ab'sa-lom, Let we will draw it into the river,

me now choose out twelve thou-until there be not one small sand men, and I will arise and stone found there. pursue after Dā'vid this night: 14 And Ab'sa-lom and all the

2 And I will come upon him men of Ig'ra-el said, The counsel Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. while he is weary and weak of Hū'shāi the Ar'chite is better handed, and will make him than the counsel of A-hith'oafraid: and all the people that phel. For the LORD had ap-De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. are with him shall flee; and I pointed to defeat the good See Divine Control, 2K.19.28. counsel of A-hith'o-phel, to the ch.15.12, Ahithophel, v.23.

the people unto thee: the man bring evil upon Ab'sa-löm. whom thou seekest is as if all 15 Then said Hū'shāi unto Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). returned: so all the people shall Zā'dok and to A-bi'a-thar the priests, Thus and thus did 4 And the saying pleased Ab'-A-hith'o-phel counsel Ab'sa-lom sa-lom well, and all the elders and the elders of Is'ra-el; and thus and thus have I counselled

now Hu'shāi the Ar'chite also, and tell Dā'vid, saying, Lodge Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. and let us hear likewise what not this night in the plains of p.p.ch.15.28. the wilderness, but speedily pass 6 And when Hū'shāi was come over; lest the king be swallowed to Ab'sa-lom, Ab'sa-lom spake up, and all the people that are unto him, saying, A-hith o-phel with him. hath spoken after this manner: 17 Now Jön'a-than and A-him'-ch.15.36, Ahimass, 1 Chr.6.8.

7 And Hū'shāi said unto Ab'sa-linto the city: and a wench R.V. maid-servant lom, The counsel that A-hith'- went and told them; and they o-phel hath given is not good at went and told king Da'vid. 18 Nevertheless a lad saw 8 For, said Hū'shāi, thou know-them, and told Ab'sa-lom: but

they might not be seen to come

man of war, and will not lodge 19 And the woman took and p.p.Jos.26. spread a covering over the well's

it will say, There is a slaughter the house, they said. Where among the people that follow is A-him'a-az and Jon'a-than? And the woman said unto them,

e.12.13, Deception.

Ge.23.6, Sepulchres.

They be gone over the brook of third part of the people under water. And when they had the hand of Jo'ab, and a third sought and could not find them, part under the hand of A-bish'- 1 S.26.6, Abishai, ch.19.21. they returned to Je-ru'sa-lem. | a-i the son of Zer-u-i'ah, Jo'ab's

21 And it came to pass, after brother, and a third part under

said unto Dā'vid, Arise, and you myself also. pass quickly over the water: 3 But the people answered, p.p.ch.21.17. for thus hath A-hith'o-phel Thou shalt not go forth: for if

counselled against you.

32.10, Jordan, 2 K.2.8. by the morning light there sand of us: therefore now it is lacked not one of them that better that thou succour us out was not gone over Jôr'dan.

th.15.12, Ahithophel, 1 Chr.27.33. saw that his counsel was not What seemeth you best I will p.p.2 K.20.1. his household in order, and thousands. 1 S.31.4, Suicide, 1 K.16.18.

his father. men of Isra-el with him. 25 And Ab'sa-lom made Am'a-Ab'sa-lom. så captain of the host instead 6 \\$So the people went out in-

Amasa, ch.19.13. of Joab: which Am'a-sa was a to the field against Is ra-el: and man's son, whose name was the battle was in the wood of Ith'ra an Is'ra-el-ite, that went E'phra-Im; in to Ab'i-gail the daughter of Na'hash, sister to Zer-u-i'ah were slain before the servants

ch.2.18, Zeruiah, 1 Chr.2.16. Jō'ab's mother. Nu.32.1, Gilead, 2 K.10.33. pitched in the land of Gil'e-ad. twenty thousand men.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when 8 For the battle was there Dā'vid was come to Mā-hā-nā'im, scattered over the face of all that Sho'bi the son of Nahash the country: and the wood deof Rab bah of the children of voured more people that day Am'mon, and Ma'chir the son of than the sword devoured. Barzillai, ch.19.31. Am'mi-el of Lo-de'bar, and Bar- 9 ¶ And Ab'sa-lom met the zīl'la-ī the Gil'e-ăd-īte of Rō-servants of Dā'vid. And Ab'-ch.3.3, Absalom, v.14. ğē'lim.

Ge 50.21, Kindness (2). Ge.24.53, Presents. Ge.41.49, Grain. Ex.29.2, Flour. Ge.25.34, Lentiles, ch.23.11. lentiles, and parched pulse, Ge.13.11, Honey. Ge.18.8, Butter, Pr.30.33. 1 S.17.18, Cheese, Jb.10.10. 29 And honey, and butter, and the mule that was under him

sheep, and cheese of kine, for went away.

David, and for the people that 10 And a certain man saw it, 2 Chr. 28.15, Helpfulness. Mt.4.2, Hunger. See Multitude Fed, Ex.16.13. weary, and thirsty, in the wil-loak.

derness. **CHAPTER 18** B.C.1023.

for him A people that were with him, silver, and a girdle. Nu.31.48, Captains.

they were departed, that they the hand of It'ta-i the Git'tite, ch.15.19, Ittai, ch.23.29. came up out of the well, and And the king said unto the peo-

went and told king Da'vid, and ple, I will surely go forth with

we flee away, they will not care 22 Then David arose, and all for us; neither if half of us the people that were with him, die, will they care for us: but and they passed over Jôr'dan: now thou art worth ten thouse the people that they care for us: but and they passed over Jôr'dan: now thou art worth ten thouse See Rulers Honored, [Ge.41.43.]

of the city. 23 ¶ And when A-hith'o-phel 4 And the king said unto them,

followed, he saddled his ass, do. And the king stood by the and arose, and gat him home to gate side, and all the people his house, to his city, and put came out by hundreds and by hanged himself, and died, and 5 And the king commanded

was buried in the sepulchre of Jo'ab and A-bish'a-i and It'ta-i, saying, Deal gently for my sake Ge.31.28, Paternal Love. [Mk.5.23. 24 Then Da'vid came to Ma-with the young man, even with hā-nā'im. And Ab'sa-lom passed Ab'sa-lom. And all the people over Jôr dan, he and all the heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning

of Dā'vid, and there was there p.p.Pr.11.21. 26 So Is'ra-el and Ab'sa-lom a great slaughter that day of

sa-lŏm rode upon a mule, and 28 Brought beds, and basons, the mule went under the thick and earthen vessels, and wheat, boughs of a great oak, and his Ge.35.4, Oaks, 1 K.13.14. and barley, and flour, and head caught hold of the oak, p.p.ch.14.26. parched corn, and beans, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and

were with him, to eat: for they and told Jo'ab, and said, Behold, said, The people is hungry, and I saw Ab'sa-lom hanged in an 11 And Jo'ab said unto the man that told him, And, be-

David, viewing the armies, 5 gives hold, thou sawest him, and why them charge of Absalom: 14 he is slight thou not smite him there slain by Joab. 33 David mourns to the ground? and I would ND Da'vid numbered the have given thee ten shekels of

Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

and set captains of thousands 12 And the man said unto Jo-and captains of hundreds over ab, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in

them. 2 And David sent forth a mine hand, yet would I not put by GOOG

Nu.16.15, Integrity (2), [1 K.13.8.

ch.2.18, Joab, ch.20.10.

ch.3.3. Absalom, v.33.

Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

Ge.11.4, Ambition.

forth mine hand against the went up to the roof over the [1 K.13.8. king's son: for in our hearing gate unto the wall, and lifted See Citizens' Duties, Ro.13.1. the king charged thee and up his eyes, and looked, and be-A-bish'a-i and lt'ta-i, saying, hold a man running alone.

young man Ab'sa-lom.

against me.

and thrust them through the dings.

the oak.

slew him.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1). p.p.Jos.7.26.

Jud.1.7, Retribution (2), [1 K.2.32. p.p.ch.19.8. tent.

Ge.28.18, Pillars. in the king's dale: for he said, great tumult, but I knew not See Deception. Ge.12.13. p.p.ch.14.27. I have no son to keep my name what it was.

Ăb'sa-lŏm's place. ch.15.36, Ahimaas,

v.27, Good Tidings (2). that the LORD hath avenged avenged thee this day of all De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, 32 And the king said unto Thou shalt not bear tidings this Cu'shi, Is the young man Ab'another day: but this day thou swered, The enemies of my lord shalt bear no tidings, because the king, and all that rise the king's son is dead. 21 Then said Jo'ab to Cy'shi, as that young man is.

self unto Jō'āb, and ran. 22 Then said A-him'a-az the wept: and as he went, thus he Ge.23.2, Grief, Jb.1.20. And Jō'ab said, Wherefore wilt sa-lom, my son, my son! thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

ran Cu'shi.

me run. And he said unto him,

Beware that none touch the 25 And the watchman cried, Watchmen, 2 K.9.18. and told the king. And the

13 Otherwise I should have king said, If he be alone, there wrought falsehood against mine is tidings in his mouth. And own life: for there is no matter he came apace, and drew near. hid from the king, and thou thy- 26 And the watchman saw self wouldest have set thyself another man running: and the watchman called unto the por-Porters, 1 Chr.16.42.

14 Then said Jo'ab, I may not ter, and said, Behold another tarry thus with thee. And he man running alone. And the took three darts in his hand, king said, He also bringeth tiheart of Ab'sa-lom, while he 27 And the watchman said, was yet alive in the midst of Me thinketh the running of the

foremost is like the running of p.p.2 K.9.20. 15 And ten young men that A-him'a-az the son of Zā'dok. bare Jō'āb's armour compassed And the king said, He is a good p.p.1 K.1.42. about and smote Ab'sa-lom, and man, and cometh with good ti-Good Tidings (2), 2 K.7.9. dings. 16 And Jo'ab blew the trump- 28 And A-him's-az called, and ch.15.36, Ahimsas.

et, and the people returned from said unto the king, All is well. pursuing after Igra-el: for Jō'āb And he fell down to the earth Ge.37.7, Obcisance. held back the people. upon his face before the king, 17 And they took Ab'sa-lom, and said, Blessed be the LORD 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked, and cast him into a great pit in thy God, which hath delivered 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

the wood, and laid a very great up the men that lifted up their heap of stones upon him: and hand against my lord the king. all Is ra-el fled every one to his 29 And the king said, Is the young man Åb'sa-löm safe? Ge.37.14, Parental Solici-18 ¶Now Ab'sa-lom in his life-And A-him'a-az answered. When tude, Est.2.11. time had taken and reared up Jo'ab sent the king's servant, for himself a pillar, which is and me thy servant, I saw a

in remembrance: and he called 30 And the king said unto the pillar after his own name: him, Turn aside, and stand and it is called unto this day, here. And he turned aside, and stood still. 19 Then said A-him'a-az the son of Zā'dok, Let me now run, and cu'shi said, Tidings, my and bear the king tidings, how lord the king: for the LORD hath Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

them that rose up against thee. day, but thou shalt bear tidings sa-lom safe? And Cu'shi an-p.p.1 S.25.26. against thee to do thee hurt, be

Go tell the king what thou hast 33 ¶And the king was much Ru.4.22, David, ch.24.1. seen. And Cy'shi bowed him-moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and

son of Zā'dok yet again to Jō'ab, said, O my son Ab'sa-lom, my Ge.31.28, Paternal Love. But howsoever, let me, I pray son, my son Ab'sa-lom! would ch.3.3, Absalom. thee, also run after Cu'shi. God I had died for thee, O Ab'-Parental Sorrow, Pr.10.1.

CHAPTER 19 23 But howsoever, said he, let ne run. And he said unto him, hing back, etc. Run. Then A-him'a-az ran by A ND it was told Jō'āb, Bethe way of the plain, and over-hold, the king weepeth Ge.21.16. Weeping.

and mourneth for Ab'sa-lom. p.p.ch.18.5. 24 And Da'vid sat between the 2 And the victory that day two gates: and the watchman was turned into mourning un-Ge.50.3 Mourning.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

p.p.1 S.4.13.

p.p.v.29.

to all the people: for the people thou not of my bone, and of my heard say that day how the king flesh? God do so to me, and was grieved for his son. more also, if thou be not cap-3 And the people gat them by tain of the host before me constealth that day into the city, tinually in the room of Jō'āb. as people being ashamed steal 14 And he bowed the heart of p.p.ch.18.14. away when they flee in battle all the men of Ju'dah, even as 4 But the king covered his the heart of one man; so that p.p.Jud.20.1. p.p.ch.15.30. face, and the king cried with a they sent this word unto the loud voice, O my son Ab'sa-lom, king, Return thou, and all thy ch.18.33, Parental Sorrow. O Ab'sa-lom, my son, my son! | servants. 5 And Jo ab came into the house to the king, and said, came to Jordan. And Judah Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which the king, to conduct the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored, the king to conduct the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored the king Rulers Honore this day have saved thy life, over Jôr'dan.
and the lives of thy sons and of 16 ¶ And Shim'e-i the son of p.p.ch.16.5. thy daughters, and the lives of Gera, a Benja-mite, which was thy wives, and the lives of thy of Ba-hu'rim, hasted and came down with the men of Jū'dah to 6 In that thou lovest thine meet king Da'vid. enemies, and hatest thy friends. 17 And there were a thou-For thou hast declared this day, sand men of Ben'ja-min with p.p.ch.9.2; 16.1. that thou regardest neither him, and Zi ba the servant of princes nor servants: for this the house of Saul, and his fifday I perceive, that if Ab'sa-lom teen sons and his twenty servhad lived, and all we had died ants with him; and they went this day, then it had pleased over Jôr dan before the king. 18 And there went over a ferthee well. Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. 7 Now therefore arise, go ry boat to carry over the king's forth, and speak comfortably household, and to do what he unto thy servants: for I swear thought good. And Shim'e-I by the LORD, if thou go not the son of Gera fell down beforth, there will not tarry one fore the king, as he was come p.p.Pr.14.28. p.p.1 K.12.16. with thee this night: and that over Jordan will be worse unto thee than all 19 And said unto the king, p.p.1 S.22.15. the evil that befell thee from Let not my lord impute iniquithy youth until now. ty unto me, neither do thou re-8 Then the king arose, and sat member that which thy servant Ge.23.10, Gates (1). in the gate. And they told un-did perversely the day that my See Cursing (2), ch.16.5. to all the people, saying, Behold, lord the king went out of Je-ru the king doth sit in the gate. sa-lem, that the king should take p.p.ch.18.17. And all the people came before it to his heart. the king: for Is'ra-el had fled 20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, Nu.22.34. Confession of every man to his tent. 9 And all the people were at behold, I am come the first this strife throughout all the tribes day of all the house of Jo'seph of Isra-el, saying, The king to go down to meet my lord the saved us out of the hand of our king. Jud.2.16, Deliverers. enemies, and he delivered us 21 But A-bish'a-i the son of 1 S.26.6, Abishai, ch.21.17. out of the hand of the Phi-lis'- Zër-u-i'ah answered and said, tines; and now he is fled out of Shall not Shim'e-i be put to p.p.ch.15.14. the land for Ab'sa-lom. death for this, because he ls.29.21, Uncharitableness. 10 And Ab'sa-lom, whom we cursed the Lord's anointed? the land for Ab'sa-lŏm. anointed over us, is dead in bat- 22 And Da'vid said, What have tle. Now therefore why speak I to do with you, ye sons of Zerye not a word of bringing the u-i'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall 1 S.11.13, Mercifulnes king back? 11 ¶And king Dā'vid sent to there any man be put to death Zā'dok and to Ā-bī'a-thär the this day in Iş'ra-el? for do not I See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3. priests, saying, Speak unto the know that I am this day king elders of Jū'dah, saying, Why over Ig'ra-el?
are ye the last to bring the king 23 Therefore the king said unback to his house? seeing the to Shim'e-i, Thou shalt not die.

Ge.33.4. Forgiveness (3) Ex.3.16, Elders. De.33.7, Tribe of Judah, [1 K.12.21. speech of all Is ra-el is come to And the king sware unto him. the king, even to his house. 24 ¶And Me-phib'o-sheth the ch.4.4, Mephibosheth. 12 Ye are my brethren, ye are son of Saul came down to p.p.ch.5.1. my bones and my flesh: where-meet the king, and had neither

back the king?

ch.17.25, Amasa, ch.20.4.

fore then are ye the last to bring dressed his feet, nor trimmed

13 And say ye to Am'a-sa, Art clothes, from the day the king by

his beard, nor washed his Le.14.9, Beard, Eur.9.3.

	- I billi	2000	
		may die in mine own city, and	
	again in peace.	be buried by the grave of my	
		father and of my mother. But	
		behold thy servant Chim'hām;	
•	said unto him Wherefore went	let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what	
	est not thou with me, Mê-phib'o-	shall seem good unto thee.	
p.p.ch.16.17.	shěth?	38 And the king answered,	
,		Chim'ham shall go over with	
		me, and I will do to him that	
		which shall seem good unto	
	saddle me an ass, that I may ride	thee: and whatsoever thou	
		shalt require of me, that will	1 S.18.1, Friendship (2).
p.p.ch.9.3.		I do for thee.	i
Ps.3:.13, Slander (1).		39 And all the people went	
p.p.ch.16.3.	servant unto my lord the king;	over Jordan. And when the	
ch.14.17, Flatterers.		king was come over, the king	
p.p.ch.14.17.		kissed Bär-zilla-i, and blessed him; and he returned unto his	Ge.27.27, Riss (1). Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).
	28 For all of my father's house	mm; and he returned unto his	
	were hit dead men before my	40 Then the king went on to	
	lord the king: yet didst thou	Gil'găl, and Chim'hăm went on	De.11.30. Gilgal.
Ge.39.5, Promotion.		with him: and all the people of	
		Ju'dah conducted the king, and	
Ge.32.10, Humility (3).		also half the people of Ig ra-el.	
		41 TAnd, behold, all the men	1
		of Is'ra-el came to the king, and	
		said unto the king, Why have	
		our brethren the men of Jū'dah	
p.p.ch.16.4.		stolen thee away, and have	
	land.	brought the king, and his house-	
		hold, and all David's men with	1
Ge.13.9, Unselfishness,	unto the king, Yea, let him take		
Ge.13.9, Unsemanness.		42 And all the men of Jū'dah	
	to his own house.	answered the men of Is'ra-el, Because the king is near of kin	
ch.17.27, Barzillai, 1 K.2.7.		to us: wherefore then be ye	
1 S.18.1, Friendship (2).	ăd-ite came down from Rô-ỡế'.	angry for this matter? have	
Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.		we eaten at all of the king's	
•		cost? or hath he given us any	
	Jôr'dan.	gift?	
	32 Now Bär-zilla-i was a very	43 And the men of Isra-el	
Ge.15.15, Old Age.		answered the men of Ju'dah,	
Ru.2.15, Beneficence.		and said, We have ten parts in	
Co 12 2 Bishes (4)	king of sustenance while he lay	the king, and we have also more	
Ge.13.2, Riches (4), [1 Chr.29.28,		right in Da'vid than ye: why	
20 0	very great man.	then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in	}
Pr.15.16, King's Favor.	sills i Come thou over with me	bringing back our king? And	1
Ru.2.10, Gratitude.		the words of the men of Jū'dah	
•	Jē-ru'sā-lēm.	were fiercer than the words of	
	34 And Bär-zilla-i said unto	the men of Is'ra-el.	1
Ge.47.9, Life Brief.	the king, How long have I to	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
	live, that I should go up with	CHAPTER 20	L
	the king unto Je-ru'sa-lem?	Sheba makes a party in Israel. 10	B.C.1022 (7)
Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), [1 Chr.29.28]	35 I am this day fourscore		
	years old. what call I discern	an saves the city by Sheba's head.	
p.p.Ec.12.5.	between good and evil? can		1
To 10 14 December Po 12.4	thy servant taste what I eat or		
Le.19.14, Deafness, Ec.12.4.		A there a man of Bell-al,	
	and singing women? wherefore	whose name was Shē'ba, the son of Bich'ri, a Ben'ja-mite:	
	then should the servent he was	and he blew a trumpet, and	Nn 10.9. Trumpets (1)
		said, We have no part in Da vid,	
	36 Thy servant will on a little	neither have we inheritance in	of -
	way over Jor dan with the king	the son of Jes'se: every man to	
Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).	and why should the king rec-	his tents, O Is ra-el.	p.p.2 Chr.10.16.
-	ompense it me with such a re-	2 So every man of is ra-el	
	ward?	went up from after Da'vid, and	1 K.12.16, Revolts.
	37 Let thy servant, I pray	followed She ba the son of	1
	tinee, turn back again, that I	Bich'ri: but the men of Ju'dah	700die

ch.17.25, Amasa, v.12.

1 S.26.6, Abishai.

1 S.21.8, Haste.

p.p.ch.15.18.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

ch.17.25, Amasa, 1 K.2.5.

Ru.1.16, Constancy. clave unto their king, from Jôr'- 13 When he was removed out See Patriotism, ch.10.12. dan even to Jē-ry'sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid came to his went on after Jō'ab, to pursue

Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem, 1 K. 2.11. house at Jeru'sā-lem; and the after She'ba the son of Bich'ri. king took the ten women his 14 NAnd he went through all concubines, whom he had left the tribes of Is ra-el unto A bel. See Concubinage, Ge. 16.3.

in ward, and fed them, but went the Be rites: and they were not in unto them. So they were gathered together, and went

shut up unto the day of their also after him.

5 So Am'a-sa went to assemble people that were with Jō'āb batthe men of Ju'dah: but he tar-tered the wall, to throw it down. 2 K. 13.19. Lost Opportunity. Ge.19.16, Procrastination.

6 And Dā vid said to A-bish a-i, I pray you, unto Jo ab, Come Now shall She ba the son of near hither, that I may speak

Bich'ri do us more harm than with thee. did Ab'sa-lom: take thou thy 17 And when he was come

lord's servants, and pursue after near unto her, the woman said, him, lest he get him fenced Art thou Jo'ab? And he ancities, and escape us. 7 And there went out after said unto him, Hear the words

him Jo'ab's men, and the Cher'- of thine handmaid. And he anch.8.18, Pelethites, 1 K.1.38. e-thites, and the Pel'e-thites, swered, I do hear. and all the mighty men: and 18 Then she spake, saying, they went out of Je-ra'sā-lem, They were wont to speak in old

to pursue after She ba the son time, saying, They shall surely of Bich'ri. ask counsel at A'bel: and so 8 When they were at the great they ended the matter. p.p.ch.2.13.

forth it fell out.

on was girded unto him, and city and a mother in Isra-el: upon it a girdle with a sword why wilt thou swallow up the p.p.ch.14.16. fastened upon his loins in the inheritance of the LORD? sheath thereof; and as he went | 20 And Jo'ab answered and

9 And Jo'ab said to Am'a-sa, me, that I should swallow up or Art thou in health, my broth-destroy. er? And Jo'ab took Am'a-sa by 21 The matter is not so: but the beard with the right hand a man of mount E'phra-im, She'ch.15.5, Evil Kiss, Pr.27.6. to kiss him.

ch.2.18, Joab, ch.24.3. to the sword that was in Jo-the king, even against David: ăb's hand: so he smote him deliver him only, and I will detherewith in the fifth rib, and part from the city. And the

Jud.16.19, Treachery, [1 K.21.8. Jud.3.21, Assassination, shed out his bowels to the woman said unto Jo'ab, Behold, [2 K.12.21. ground, and struck him not his head shall be thrown to thee again; and he died. So Jo ab over the wall.

22 Then the woman went un-p.p.Ec.9.15. Ge.4.8, Murder (2).

stood still

sued after She'ba the son of to all the people in her wisdom. Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. Bich'ri. 11 And one of Jo'ab's men She'ba the son of Bich'ri, and stood by him, and said, He that cast it out to Jo'ab. And he

favoureth Jo'ab, and he that is blew a trumpet, and they retired Nu. 10.9, Trumpets (1). for David, let him go after from the city, every man to his Jo'ab. 12 And Am'a-sa wallowed in ru'sā-lēm unto the king.
blood in the midst of the high23 ¶ Now Jō'āb was over all p.p.ch.8.16.

way. And when the man saw the host of Is'ra-el: and Be-na'that all the people stood still, iah the son of Je-hoi'a-da was he removed Am'a-sa out of the over the Cher'e-thites and over highway into the field, and cast the Pel'e-thites: a cloth upon him, when he saw 24 And A-do'ram was over the

to keep the house, and put them and to Beth-ma'a-chah, and all death, living in widowhood.

4 ¶Then said the king to Am'sieged him in A'bĕl of Bĕthasa, Assemble me the men of ma'a-chah, and they cast up a p.p.2 K.19.32.

of the highway, all the people

Jū'dah within three days, and bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the 1 S.17.20, Trenches, 1K.18.32.

ried longer than the set time 16 Then cried a wise woman Pr.11.16, Wise Women. which he had appointed him. out of the city, Hear, hear; say, p.p.ch.14.2.

swered, I am he. Then she

stone which is in Gib'e-on, Am'- 19 I am one of them that are as a went before them. And peaceable and faithful in Igra-Ec.10.4, Peaceableness. Jo'ab's garment that he had put el: thou seekest to destroy a p.p.De.20.10.

said, Far be it, far be it from

bà the son of Bich'ri by name, 10 But Am'a-sa took no heed hath lifted up his hand against See Revolts, v.2.

tent. And Jo'ab returned to Je-

And they cut off the head of Mt.14.10, Beheading.

ch.8.18. Pelethites.

that every one that came by him tribute: and Je-hosh'a-phat the 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. son of A-hi'lud was recorder: ch.8.16, Recorder, 1 K.4.3.

ch.8.17, Zadok, 1 K.1.39.

B.C.1021 (?)

Ge.12.10, Famine (2), [1 K.17.12.

Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God. Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. p.p.Nu.35.33.

See Gibeon, Jos.9.3.

Ge.10.16. Amorites.

See Oaths (3), Jos.9.15. Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal.

p.p.Nu.35.31.

Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Jud.8.7. Retaliation (2). Jud.19.12, Gibeah.

ch.4.4, Mephibosheth. See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3.

ee Covenant (4), 1 S.18.3.

p.p.ch.3.7.

25 And She'va was scribe: hill before the LORD: and they and Zā'dok and A-bi'a-thar were fell all seven together, and were the priests:

26 And I'ra also the Ja'ir-ite vest, in the first days, in the bewas a chief ruler about Da'vid ginning of barley harvest.

s unto the dead. 12 David buries the bones of Saul and Jonathan until water dropped upon them in their father's sepulchre.

years, year after year; and Da'-beasts of the field by night. vid enquired of the LORD. And 11 And it was told Da'vid what the LORD answered, It is for Riz pah the daughter of A-i'ah,

because he slew the Gib'e-on- 12 And Da'vid went and took

2 And the king called the Gib'- of Jon'a-than his son from the (now the Gib'e-on-ites were not had stolen them from the street

of the children of Ig'ra-el, but of of Beth'-shan, where the Phi-p.p.1 S.31.10. the remnant of the Am'ôr-ites; lis'tines had hanged them, when and the children of Is ra-el had the Phi-lis times had slain Saul sworn unto them: and Saul in Gil-bo'a:

3 Wherefore Dā'vid said unto and they gathered the bones of the Gib'e-on-ites, What shall I do them that were hanged. for you? and wherewith shall I 14 And the bones of Saul and

may bless the inheritance of the in the country of Ben'ja-min in

will I do for you. 5 And they answered the king, servants with him, and fought The man that consumed us, and against the Phi-lis tines: and

that devised against us that we Da'vid waxed faint. should be destroyed from re- 16 And Ish'bi-be-nob, which maining in any of the coasts of was of the sons of the giant, Ge.6.4, Giants, v.20.

ľs′ra-el. 6 Let seven men of his sons weighed three hundred shekels be delivered unto us, and we of brass in weight, he being Ex.25.3, Brass.

will hang them up unto the girded with a new sword,
LORD in Gib'e-ah of Saul, whom
thought to have slain Dā'vid.
the LORD did choose. And the
king said, I will give them.
Zer-u-i'ah succoured him, and 7 But the king spared Me-phib's mote the Phi-lis'tine, and osheth, the son of Jon's-than killed him. Then the men of Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. the son of Saul, because of the Da'vid sware unto him, saying,

LORD'S oath that was between Thou shalt go no more out with LORD'S oath that was between 1 nou suar go no mass of them, between David and Jon' us to battle, that thou quench See Rulers Honored, [Ge.41.43. a-than the son of Saul. not the light of Ig'ra-el.

8 But the king took the two 18 And it came to pass after sons of Riz pah the daughter of this, that there was again a A-i'ah, whom she bare unto Saul, battle with the Phi-lis'tines at

Är-mo'nī and Mē-phib'o-sheth; Gob: then Sib'be-chāi the Hū'-1S.14.49, Michal, 1 Chr.15.29, and the five sons of Mi'chal shath-ite slew Saph, which was the daughter of Saul, whom she of the sons of the giant. brought up for A'dri-el the son 19 And there was again a bat-

of Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Mē-hŏl'ath-īte: tle in Gŏb with the Phǐ-lĭs'tĭnes. 9 And he delivered them into where El-ha'nan the son of Ja-

the hands of the Gib'e-on-ites, | är'e-or'e-gim, a Beth'-le-hem-ite, Ge. 40.22, Hanging, Ear. 6.11. and they hanged them in the slew the brother of Go-li'ath 1 S. 17.4, Golfath, 1 Chr. 20.5.

put to death in the days of har-Ge.8.22, Harvest, Pr.10.5.

Ex.9.31, Barley. 10 ¶And Riz'pah the daughter

The three years of famine for the of A-i'ah took sackcloth, and Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. Gibconites cease, by hanging seven spread it for her upon the rock, of Saul's sons. 10 Rispah's kind-from the beginning of herwest

out of heaven, and suffered Ge.21.16, Maternal Love. THEN there was a famine in neither the birds of the air to the days of Da'vid three rest on them by day, nor the Saul, and for his bloody house, the concubine of Saul, had done.

the bones of Saul and the bones p.p.1 S.31.13. e-on-ites, and said unto them; men of Jā'besh-gil'e-ad, which Jud.21.8, Jabesh-gilead.

1 S.28.4, Mt. Gilbon. sought to slay them in his zeal 13 And he brought up from to the children of Is ra-el and thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jon'a-than his son;

make the atonement, that ye Jon'a-than his son buried they De.10.6, Burials. ORD?

Ze'lah, in the sepulchre of Kish Ge.23.6, Sepulchrea.

4 And the Gib'e-on-ites said his father: and they performed 1 S.9.1, Kish.

unto him, We will have no silver all that the king commanded.

nor gold of Saul, nor of his And after that God was inhouse; neither for us shalt thou treated for the land. p.p.Jos.7.26. kill any man in Igra-el. And he asaid, What ye shall say, that had yet war again with Igra-el; and Dā'vid went down, and his

Nu.11.14. Human Weakness.

the weight of whose spear

i.4. Giants.

J.1018.

.18, Spears, ch.23.8.

1.13. Proud Humbled. .14.12, Courage (2).

.5.8, Gath. 2 K.12.17.

1.15.1, Songs of Victory.

e.32.4, God a Rock. od a Fortress, Ps.18.2. S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

K.18.5, Trust (3). e.15.1, God a Shield. 3.27.1, Salvation of God.

3.33.22. Divine Refuge.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Ps.9.11, Praise God. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

p.p.Ps.116.3.

p.p.Ps.120.1.

p.p.Ps.77.18.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Ge.1.1, Earth, Jb.26.7.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

De.4.36. Fire (5).

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

Divine Hearing, Ps.34.15.

Ex.15.25. Prayers Answered

the Git tite, the staff of whose 14 The LORD thundered from Ex. 9.23, Thunder (1). spear was like a weaver's beam. heaven, and the most High ut-De. 32.8, Most High, Ps. 7.17. 20 And there was yet a battle tered his voice.

born to the giant.

the brother of Da'vid slew him. nostrils.

the giant in Gath, and fell by took me; he drew me out of Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. the hand of Da'vid, and by the many waters; hand of his servants.

David's pealm of thankegiving for that hated me: for they were God's powerful deliverance, and too strong for me.

manifold blessings.

A ND David spake unto the day of my calamity: but the Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had 20 He brought me forth also p.p.Ps.31.8. delivered him out of the hand into a large place: he delivered v.37, Enlargement. of all his enemies, and out of me, because he delighted in Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. the hand of Saul:

2 And he said. The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my cording to my righteousness: 1K.15.14, Righteousness (3). [Ps.18.17. deliverer:

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, me and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, of the LORD, and have not wick-Jb.36.7, The Righteous. my saviour; thou savest me edly departed from my God.

from violence. is worthy to be praised: so statutes, I did not depart from Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). shall I be saved from mine them.

See Soul's Enemies. Ps. 71.10. enemies. compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Jb.11.8. passed me about; the snares of my righteousness; according to death prevented me:

> 7 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of with the upright man thou wilt See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1. his temple, and my cry did en-shew thyself upright. ter into his ears.

trembled: the foundations of the froward thou wilt shew thy-Pr.11.3. Perverseness. heaven moved and shook, be-self unsavoury. cause he was wroth.

of his nostrils, and fire out of are upon the haughty, that Haughtiness, Is.3.16 his mouth devoured: coals were thou mayest bring them down. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). kindled by it.

and came down; and darkness my darkness. was under his feet.

and did fly: and he was seen have I leaped over a wall. upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pa-vilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the the methat trust in him.

31 Joy 10 Jo waters, and thick clouds of the them that trust in him.

13 Through the brightness be LORD? and who is a rock, save De.32.4, God a Rock. fore him were coals of fire our God? kindled.

in Găth, where was a man of 15 And he sent out arrows, God's Arrows, Ps.7.13. great stature, that had on every and scattered them; lightning, Ex.19.16, Lightning, Jb.37.3.

hand six fingers, and on every and discomfited them.

foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was sea appeared, the foundations See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. of the world were discovered. 21 And when he defied Ig'ra-el, at the rebuking of the LORD, at Jön'a-than the son of Shim'e-ah the blast of the breath of his Breath of God, Jb.4.9.

22 These four were born to 17 He sent from above, he See Deliverance (3), Ps.91.3.

18 He delivered me from my 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. strong enemy, and from them

19 They prevented me in the R.V. came upon me

21 The LORD rewarded me acaccording to the cleanness of p.p.Ps.24.4. my hands hath he recompensed Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).

22 For I have kept the ways Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

23 For all his judgments were Ex.18.20, Ordinances. 4 I will call on the LORD, who before me: and as for his Ex.15.26, Statutes.

24 I was also upright before Ps.7.10, Uprightness. 5 When the waves of death him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath 6 The sorrows of hell com-recompensed me according to Ru.2.12, Recompense (2 my cleanness in his eye sight.

wilt shew thyself merciful, and

27 With the pure thou wilt Ps.24.4, Purity. 8 Then the earth shook and shew thyself pure; and with

28 And the afflicted people Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. 9 There went up a smoke out thou wilt save: but thine eyes Ge.6.5, Divine Vision, (2 Chr.16.

29 For thou art my lamp, O Ps.27.1, God a Light. 10 He bowed the heavens also, LORD: and the LORD will lighten Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

30 For by thee I have run De.7.24, Invincibility. 11 And he rode upon a cherub, through a troop: by my God Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

31 As for God, his way is per- Ps.18.30, Divine Ways

32 For who is God, save the Ex.8.10, None Like God.

33 God is my strength and igitized by

Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

p.p.1 Ti.5.22.

Ge.15.1, Reward (3 my cleanness in his eye sight. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2).

26 With the merciful thou Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised, [2 Chr.30.9.

Spir. Light (2), Ps.36.9.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.28.8.

p.p.Ps.104.3.

p.p.ls.64.1.

Jb.23.9. God Hidden.

De.33.26, Sky, Jb.37.18.

Ps.23.2. Guidance (1). 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet, Ps.40.2. De.14.5, Deer, 1 Chr.12.8,

Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted.

Ge.14.2. War (1), Ps.27.3. Jud.14.6, Strength. Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts. Ge.15.1, God a Shield. Pa.18.35. Divine Gentleness.

Enlargement, 1 K.4.29.

Jb.11.18. Security. p.p.ch.8.1-14. Ge.14.15, Victories. De.7.24, Invincibility.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1), Strength Promised, Is, 28.6. Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

See Conquests, Jos.6.20. p.p.Ex.23.27; Jos.10.24.

p.p.1 S.28.6. Jud. 16.20. Wicked Forsaken De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered.

p.p.2 K.13.7; Is.10.6.

p.p.De.28.13. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. p.p.Is.55.5.

p.p.Ps.72.9.

p.p.ch.19.9.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Jos.3.10, Living God.

De.32.35, DivineVengeance. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

Ps.68.19. Thankfulness (2).

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

power: and he maketh my way tion for his king: and sheweth perfect.

hinds' feet: and setteth me more. upon my high places.

war: so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

thy gentleness hath made me the son of Jes'se said, and the great. 37 Thou hast enlarged my the anointed of the God of Ja-

steps under me; so that my cob, and the sweet psalmist of feet did not slip. 38 I have pursued mine ene- 2 The Spirit of the LORD spake

mies, and destroyed them; and by me, and his word was in my Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3), [1 K.22.14.

fallen under my feet.

with strength to battle: them riseth, even a morning withthou subdued under me.

me. 42 They looked, but there nant, ordered in all things, and

43 Then did I beat them as 6 But the sons of Be II-al shall Ro.1.18, Ungodly. small as the dust of the earth, be all of them as thorns thrust Mt.13.30, Separation (5). I did stamp them as the mire of away, because they cannot be

abroad.

which I knew not shall serve 8 These be the names of the me. 45 Strangers shall submit The Tach'mo-nite that sat in [1 Chr.

and they shall be afraid out of whom he slew at one time. their close places.

of my salvation. 48 It is God that avengeth me, there gathered together to batand that bringeth down the peo-tle, and the men of Isra-el were

ple under me,
49 And that bringeth me forth
from mine enemies: thou also
hast lifted me up on high above
them that rose up against me: to the sword: and the LORD

Ex. 14.14, God of Battles.

unto thee, O LORD, among the 11 And after him was Sham'-

unto thy name. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. | 51 He is the tower of salva-gathered together into a troop,

mercy to his anointed, unto Dā'- Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. 34 He maketh my feet like vid, and to his seed for ever- Ps.25.13, Seed of the

CHAPTER 23

35 He teacheth my hands to David professes his faith in God's B.C.1018. war; so that a bow of steel is promises: 8 a catalogue of his mighty men.

36 Thou hast also given me OW these be the last See Wise Words, Jb.6.25. the shield of thy salvation: and Words of Dā'vid. Dā'vid Ru.4.22, David. man who was raised up on high, Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Is ra-el, said,

turned not again until I had consumed them.

3 The God of Ig'ra-el said, the and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are just, ruling in the fear of God.

1 K.22.14. De.32.4, God a Rock.

De.17.16, Rulers' Duty.

[2 Chr.19.6.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

1 S.12.14, Fear of God. 4 And he shall be as the light 40 For thou hast girded me of the morning, when the sun p.p.Pr.4.18.

that rose up against me hast out clouds; as the tender grass hou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me clear shining after rain. the necks of mine enemies, that 5 Although my house be not I might destroy them that hate so with God; yet he hath made

was none to save; even unto sure: for this is all my salva- 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. the LORD, but he answered them tion, and all my desire, although 2 Chr. 15.15, Spir. Desire. he make it not to grow.

the street, and did spread them taken with hands: 7 But the man that shall touch 44 Thou also hast delivered them must be fenced with iron me from the strivings of my and the staff of a spear; and people, thou hast kept me to be they shall be utterly burned head of the heathen: a people with fire in the same place. See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

themselves unto me: as soon the seat, chief among the capas they hear, they shall be tains; the same was Ad'i-no obedient unto me. the Ez'nīte: he lift up his 46 Strangers shall fade away, spear against eight hundred, Jos. 8.18, Spears, Is. 2.4.

47 The LORD liveth: and zar the son of Do'do the A-ho'-De. 32.4, God a Rock, Ps. 18.31. blessed be my rock; and ex-hite, one of the three mighty 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. alted be the God of the rock men with Da'vid, when they defied the Phi-lis'tines that were

See Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19. that that delivered me from wrought a great victory that Ge.14.15, Victories, [2 Chr.20.27. the violent man.

day; and the people returned

Therefore I will give thanks after him only to spoil.

heathen, and I will sing praises mah the son of Ag'e-ē the Hā'rarite. And the Phi-lis'tines were

with me an everlasting cove-Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-

[1 Chr.11.10.

9 And after him was E-le-a'-p.p.1 Chr.11.12.

Ge.34.28, Spoil.

3.3, Garrisons

p.Le.17.10.

1.2.18, Zeruiah.

03.6.27, Fame. .

Nu.31.48, Captains.

Jud.14.5. Lions (1).

Snow (1), Jb.6.16.

Jos. 8.18, Spears.

Jud.14.6, Strength.

S.26.6, Abishai,1Chr.18.12.

os.14.12. Courage (2).

34, Lentiles, Exc.4.9. .33, Cowardice. .d. Steadfastness (2). 1.12, Courage (2).

fled from the Phi-lis'tines. of the ground, and defended it, ha nan the son of Do'do of and slew the Phi-lis'tines: and Beth'-le-hem.

the LORD wrought a great vic- 25 Sham'mah the Ha'rod-ite, tory. 13 And three of the thirty 26 Helez the Pal'tite, I'ra the

chief went down, and came to son of lk kësh the Te-ko'îte, Da'vid in the harvest time un- 27 A-bi-e'zer the An'e-thoth-

11.30, Love of Home, [Ps.137.6. said, Oh that one would give 31 A'bi-al'bon the Ar'bath-ite, me drink of the water of the Az'ma-veth the Bar-hu'mite,

17.3, Thirst, Is.41.17. 21.30, Wells, 2 K.3.19. 48.7, Beth-lehem, [2 Chr.11.6. 10.8, Mighty Men. by the gate! 16 And the three mighty men than, 21.32. Philistines.

out of the well of Beth'-le-hem, Ha'ra-rite, that was by the gate, and took 34 E-liph'e-let the son of e Drink-offerings, [Ge.35.14. thereof, but poured it out unto A-hith'o-phel the Gi'lo-nite, the Lord.

17 And he said, Be it far from a-rai the Ar bite, me, O LORD, that I should do 36 I'gal the son of Na'than of this: is not this the blood of Zo bah, Ba'ni the Gad'ite, e.13.9, Unselfishness, [Da.5.17. the men that went in jeopardy 37 Ze'lek the Am'mon-ite, Na'-Ge.19.38. Ammonites. of their lives? therefore he ha-rī the Bē-ē'roth-īte, armour-Jud.9.54, Armor-bearers.

would not drink it. These bearer to Jo'ab the son of Zer-ch.2.18. Joah. things did these three mighty u-i'ah, men. 18 And A-bish'a-i, the brother Ith'rite,

was chief among three. And and seven in all. he lifted up his spear against

their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

th.8.18, Benaiah, 1 K.1.36. man, of Kab'ze-el, who had done ber Ig'ra-el and Ju'dah.

of a pit in time of snow: 21 And he slew an É-gyp'tian, Dan even to Be'er-she'ba, and p.p.ch.3.10. a goodly man: and the É-gyp'-number ye the people, that I Nu.1.2, Census, 1 Chr.21.1. Jos.14.12, Courage (2). but he went down to him with people.

a staff, and plucked the spear 3 And Jo'ab said unto the ch.2.18, Joab, 1 K.2.22. out of the E-gyp'tian's hand, and king, Now the LORD thy God slew him with his own spear.

men.

23 He was more honourable in this thing? |than the thirty, but he attained | 4 Notwithstanding the king's

full of lentiles: and the people Da'vid set him over his guard. 24 A'sa-hel, the brother of Jo'-ch.2.18, Asahel. 12 But he stood in the midst ab, was one of the thirty; El-

Ēl'i-kā the Hā'rod-īte.

130. Cavea. 1 K.18.4. to the cave of A-dullam: and ite, Mê-bun'nāi the Hū'shath-ite, 2.1.Adullam,1Chr.11.15. the troop of the Phi-lis'tines 28 Zăl'mon the A-hō'hite, Mā-18.Rephaim,1Chr.11.15. pitched in the valley of Rēph'-hār'a-i the Nê-toph'a-thite, 29 Hē'leb the son of Bā'a-nah,

14 And Da'vid was then in an a Ne-toph'a-thite, It'ta-i the son ch.15.19, Ittai. hold, and the garrison of the of Rī'bāi out of Gīb'e-ah of the Jud.19.12, Gibeah. [1 Chr.18.13. Phi-lis'tines was then in Beth'- children of Ben'ja-min,

30 Bē-nā'iah the Pir'a-thon-ite, 15 And Dā'vid longed, and Hid'da-ī of the brooks of Gā'ash,

well of Běth'-lè-hèm, which is 32 E-li'ah-bathe Shā-al'bo-nite, of the sons of Jā'shen, Jŏn'a-

brake through the host of the 33 Sham'mah the Ha'ra-rite, Phi-lis'tines, and drew water A-hi'am the son of Sha'rar the

it, and brought it to Da'vid: A-has'ba-i, the son of the Manevertheless he would not drink ach'a-thite, E-li'am the son of 35 Hěz ra-i the Cär mel-ite, Pā'-

38 l'ra an Ith'rite, Ga'reb an

of Jō'āb, the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, 39 U-rī'ah the Hīt'tīte: thirty ch.11.6, Uriah. CHAPTER 24

three hundred, and slew them, David numbers the people: 10 hs. B.C.1017. and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was sion to God; the plague ceases.

A ND again the anger of the Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [1 K.14.15] 20 And Bê-nā'iah the son of Iş'ra-el, and he moved Dā'vid Ru.4.22, David, 1 K.2.10. Jê-hoi'a-da, the son of a valiant against them to say, Go, num-p.p.1 Chr.21.1.

many acts, he slew two lionlike 2 For the king said to Jo'ab men of Mo'ab: he went down the captain of the host, which also and slew a lion in the midst was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Is'ra-el, from

tian had a spear in his hand; may know the number of the

add unto the people, how many 22 These things did Bena'iah soever they be, an hundredfold the son of Je-hoi'a-da, and had and that the eyes of my lord the name among three mighty the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

p.p.1 Chr.27.23.

Digitized by GOOGLE

341

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

of the number of the people un- nah the Jeb'u-site.

to the king: and there were in 19 And Da'vid, according to

LORD came unto the prophet Da'vid, Let my lord the king

Thus saith the LORD, I offer oxen for burnt sacrifice, and

one of them, that I may do it other instruments of the oxen

Shall seven years of famine king. And A-rau nah said unto come unto thee in thy land? the king, The LORD thy God

before thine enemies, while they | 24 And the king said unto

pursue thee? or that there be A-rau'nah, Nay; but I will sure-

for wood. 13 So Gad came to Da'vid, and 23 All these things did A-rau'-

thee three things; choose thee threshing

or wilt thou flee three months accept thee.

take and offer up what seemeth

that which doth cost me noth-

instruments

host. And Jo'ab and the cap-she'ba seventy thousand men. tains of the host went out from 16 And when the presence of the king, to stretched out his hand upon

number the people of Isra-el. Je-ru'sā-lem to destroy it, the p.p.1 S.15.11: Ps.78.38. Ge.32.10, Jordan. 5 And they passed over Jôr-Lord repented him of the evil, p.p.De.2.36. dan, and pitched in Aro-er, on and said to the angel that deof Găd, and toward Jă'zēr:

the right side of the city that stroyed the people, It is enough: Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. lieth in the midst of the river stay now thine hand. And the ch.21.32, Jaser. 6 Then they came to Gil'e-ad, threshingplace of A-rau'nah Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor, [2 Chr.3.1. Nu.32.1, Gilead. and to the land of Täh'tim-hod'- the Jeb'u-site. shi; and they came to Dăn-jā'- 17 And Dā'vid spake unto the an, and about to Zi'don, 7 And came to the strong hold that smote the people, and said, Nu.22.34, Confession of of Tyre, and to all the cities of Lo, I have sinned, and I have Jos.19.29, Tyre, Is.23.1.

the Hi'vites, and of the Ca'-done wickedly: but these sheep, Ps.74.1. God's Sheep. Ge.10.17, Hivites. năan-îtes: and they went out what have they done? let thine Ge.10.18, Canaanites. to the south of Ju'dah, even to hand, I pray thee, be against Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). Bē'er-shē'bá. 8 So when they had gone house. through all the land, they came 18 ¶And Gad came that day to Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. to Jē-ru'sā-lem at the end of Dā'vid, and said unto him. Go nine months and twenty days. up, rear an altar unto the LORD Ge.S.20, Altars (1). 9 And Jo'ab gave up the sum in the threshingfloor of A-rau'-

Is ra-el eight hundred thousand the saying of Gad, went up as Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). p.p.1 Chr.21.5. valiant men that drew the the LORD commanded. Nu.32.17, Warriors. sword; and the men of Jū'dah 20 And A-rau'nah looked, and were five hundred thousand saw the king and his servants men. 10 ¶And Dā'vid's heart smote A-rau'nah went out, and bowed him after that he had numbered himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

10 ¶And Dā'vid's heart smote A-rau'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And A-rau'nah said, Wheregreatly in that I have done: fore is my lord the king come Condemnation (2), Jb.42.6. Nu.14.39, Remorse. Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3), Jb.7.20. and now, I beseech thee, O to his servant? And David said, LORD, take away the iniquity To buy the threshingfloor of

unto thee.

Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought, [Ps.25.11. of thy servant; for I have done thee, to build an altar unto the very foolishly. Ps.49.13, Folly. 11 For when David was up in stayed from the people. the morning, the word of the 22 And A-rau'nah said unto

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). 1 S.22.5, Gad (2), 1 Chr.29.29. 1 S.9.9, Seers, 1 Chr.25.5.

See Famine (3), Le.26.26.

e.26.25, Pestilence (1).

p.p.Ps.103.8. p.p.Pr.12.10.

Pestilence Sent, Ps.78.50.

three days' pestilence in thy ly buy it of thee at a price: land? now advise, and see what neither will I offer burnt offer- See Giving (2), De.16.17. answer I shall return to him ings unto the LORD my God of 14 And David said unto Gad, ing. So David bought the I am in a great strait: let us threshingfloor and the oxen for Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. fall now into the hand of the fifty shekels of silver. De.4.31, Mercy (1), Ps.86.5. | LORD; for his mercies are great: | 25 And Dā'vid built there an

Găd, Dă'vid's seer, saying,

15 TSo the LORD sent a pesti-ings. So the LORD was in-lence upon Igra-el from the treated for the land, and the Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. morning even to the time ap-plague was stayed from Is ra-el. Le.26.21, Plagues.

word prevailed against Jō'ab, pointed: and there died of the and against the captains of the people from Dan even to Be er-p.p.v.2.

the angel Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath

angel of the LORD was by the

LORD when he saw the angel Ge.32.1, Angels Appear.

me, and against my father's

coming on toward him: and Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

LORD, that the plague may be Le. 26.21. Plagues.

12 Go and say unto David, good unto him: behold, here be p.p.1 S.6.14.

told him, and said unto him, nah, as a king, give unto the Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Ex.28.38, Accepted of God [Jb.42.9.

Ex.30.13, Shekels, Je.32.9. Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

and let me not fall into the altar unto the LORD, and offered Ge.8.20, Altars (1),1 K.18.32. hand of man.

burnt offerings and peace offer. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. [1 K.34.18]

FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

COMMONLY CALLED

THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS

C-1615

u.4.22. David. e. 15.15, Old Age. eebleness, Ps.71.9.

s.7.14, Virgina

Ge.12.11. Beauty (1).

2 S.3.4, Adonijah, ch.2.13. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Ge.11.4, Ambition, 2 K.14.10. Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). p.p.2 S.15.1.

1 S.3.13, Parental Indul-

2 S.3.3, Absalom. 2 S.2.18, Joab.

2 S.8.17, Abiathar, ch.2.26. Ge.37.18. Conspiracy.

2 S.8.17, Zadok.

2 S.7.2, Nathan.

Ge.10.8. Mighty Men.

ch.8.65, Feasta.

2 S.7.2, Nathan, v.32. 2 S.S.18, Bensiah.

CHAPTER 1

Abishag cherishes David in his ex-treme age. 5 Adoniyah usurps the kingdom. 32 Solomon, by David's appointment, is anointed king. 50

TOW king Dā'vid was old and our lord knoweth it not? stricken in years; and they 12 Now therefore come, let

unto him, Let there be sought Sol'o-mon. for my lord the king a young 13 Go and get thee in unto virgin: and let her stand before king Dā'vid, and say unto him, the king, and let her cherish Didst not thou, my lord, O king, him, and let her lie in thy swear unto thine handmaid, say-bosom, that my lord the king ing, Assuredly Sol'o-mon thy p.p.1 Chr.229. may get heat.

of Is'ra-el, and found Ab'i-shag reign?

her to the king.

fair, and cherished the king, and firm thy words. ministered to him: but the king 15 ¶ And Bath'-she-ba went knew her not.

ing, I will be king: and he pre-ministered unto the king.
pared him chariots and horse16 And Băth'-she bowed, Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

6 And his father had not dis-wouldest thou?

after Ab'sa-lom. 7 And he conferred with Jo'ab and he shall sit upon my throne. the son of Zer-u-i'ah, and with 18 And now, behold, Ad-o-ni'-A-bi'a-thär the priest: and they jah reigneth; and now, my lord following Ad-o-ni'jah helped the king, thou knowest it not:

Bê-na'iah the son of Jê-hoi'- ance, and hath called all the a-då, and Nā'than the prophet, sons of the king, and Ā-bi'a-thär and Shim'e-ī, and Rē'ī, and the the priest, and Jō'āb the capmighty men which belonged tain of the host: but Sol'o-mon to Da vid, were not with Ad-o- thy servant hath he not called.

9 And Ad-o-ni jah slew sheep the eyes of all Is ra-el are upon and oxen and fat cattle by the thee, that thou shouldest tell stone of Zo'he-leth, which is them who shall sit on the throne by En-ro'gel, and called all his of my lord the king after him. brethren the king's sons, and 21 Otherwise it shall come to all the men of Ju'dah the king's pass, when my lord the king

and Bē-nā'iah, and the mighty shall be counted offenders.

men, and Sol'o-mon his brother. he called not.

11 ¶Wherefore Nā'than spake unto Băth'-she-ba the mother of 2 S.11.3, Bath-sheba, v.31. Sŏl'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not 2 S.5.14, Solomon, v.30. Adonijah, fleeing to the horns of Sol'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not the altar, is dismissed by Solo-heard that Ad-o-ni jah the son of Hăg'gith doth reign, and Dā'vid

covered him with clothes, but me, I pray thee, give thee coun- Pr.11.14, Counsel. he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said own life, and the life of thy son

son shall reign after me, and 3 So they sought for a fair he shall sit upon my throne? damsel throughout all the coasts why then doth Ad-o-ni'jah

> a Shu'nam-mite, and brought 14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also 4 And the damsel was very will come in after thee, and con-

in unto the king into the cham-5 Then Ad-o-ni jah the son of ber: and the king was very old; Ge.15.15, Old Age. Hag'gith exalted himself, say- and Ab'i-shag the Shu'nam-mite p.p.v.1.

men, and fifty men to run be- and did obeisance unto the Ge.37.7, Obeisance. king. And the king said, What

Igence, Pr.29.15. pleased him at any time in saylord, thou swarest by the LORD Ex.22.11, Oaths (1). and he also was a very goodly thy God unto thine handmaid, man; and his mother bare him saying, Assuredly Sol'o-mon thy son shall reign after me,

19 And he hath slain oxen and p.p.v.9. 8 But Zā'dŏk the priest, and fat cattle and sheep in abund-

20 And thou, my lord, O king,

shall sleep with his fathers, 2 8.7.12, Sleep (4). 10 But Na'than the prophet, that I and my son Sol'o-mon p.p.De.31.16.

See Partiality Forbidden

Digitized by

2 S.7.2, Nathan.

Ge.37.7. Obeisance.

ch.8.65, Feasts. p.p.1 S.10.24.

2 S.8.17, Zadok.

p.p.2 S.4.9; 12.5. Jos.3.10, Living God. Jb.19.25, Redeemer.

Ex.22.11, Oaths (1). Kings' Promises, Est.5.6. 2 S.5.14, Solomon, v.39.

2 S.11.3, Bath-sheba,ch.2.13. Ge.37.7, Obeisance. Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored. p.p.Ne.2.3; Da.2.4.

2 S.8.17, Zadok. 2 S.7.2, Nathan, 1 Chr.29.29, 2 S.8.18, Benaiah.

p.p.2 S.20.6.

Gihon Pool, 2 K.18.17.

p.p.v.39.

Le.25.9, Trumpets (2), [2 K.9.13.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet him, that he may come and sit the prophet also came in.

self before the king with his and said, A-men': the LORD God

face to the ground.

shall sit upon my throne? 25 For he is gone down this of my lord king Da'vid.

king Åd-o-ni'iah. 26 But me, even me thy serv- 39 And Za'dok the priest took 2 S.8.17, Zadok, ch.2.35.

27 Is this thing done by my save king Sol'o-mon. lord the king, and thou hast not 40 And all the people came up shewed it unto thy servant, who after him, and the people piped

he not called.

she ba. And she came into the the guests that were with him p.p.v.9. king's presence, and stood be-heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Jo'ab fore the king. 29 And the king sware, and heard the sound of the trumpet,

all distress.

by the LORD God of Ig'ra-el, say- A-bi'a-thär the priest came: and ing, Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy Ad-o-ni'jah said unto him, Come son shall reign after me, and he in; for thou art a valiant man, shall sit upon my throne in my and bringest good tidings. do this day.

with her face to the earth, and Sol'o-mon king. did reverence to the king, and 44 And the king hath sent said, Let my lord king David with him Zā'dok the priest, and p.p.v.34.

they came before the king.

down to Gi'hon:

34 And let Zā'dok the priest noise that ye have heard. and Na'than the prophet anoint 46 And also Sol'o-mon sitteth mon.

35 Then ye shall come up after the name of Sol'o-mon better

talked with the king, Na'than upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have 23 And they told the king, say-appointed him to be ruler over ing, Behold Na'than the proph-ligra-el and over Jū'dah.

et. And when he was come in 36 And Bê-na'iah the son of 2 S.8.18. Benaish ch. 4.4. before the king, he bowed him-Jê-hoi'a-da answered the king,

of my lord the king say so too. 24 And Nathan said, My lord, 37 As the LORD hath been with O king, hast thou said, Ad-o-ni-my lord the king, even so be he Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. jah shall reign after me, and he with Sol'o-mon, and make his ch.3.13, Honor from God.

throne greater than the throne 2 S.3.10, Throne. day, and hath slain oxen and fat 38 So Zā'dōk the priest, and cattle and sheep in abundance, Nā'than the prophet, and Bêand hath called all the king's nā'iah the son of Jēhoi'a-dā, sons, and the captains of the and the Chĕr'e-thites, and the

host, and A-bi'a-thar the priest; Pel'e-thites, went down, and 2 S.8.18, Pelethites and, behold, they eat and drink caused Sol'o-mon to ride upon before him, and say, God save king Dā'vid's mule, and brought See Promotion, Ge.39.5. him to Gi'hon.

ant, and Zā'dok the priest, and an horn of oil out of the taber- Le.8.30, Anointing (2), Bê-nā'iah the son of Jê-hoi'a-dá, nacle, and anointed Söl'o-mon. 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.2.1. and thy servant Söl'o-mon, hath And they blew the trumpet; Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). and all the people said, God

should sit on the throne of my with pipes, and rejoiced with 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). lord the king after him? 28 ¶ Then king Da'vid an-with the sound of them. swered and said, Call me Bath'- 41 ¶ And Åd-o-ni'jah a 41 ¶ And Ad-o-nī'jah and all 2 S.3.4, Adonijah.

said, As the LORD liveth, that he said, Wherefore is this noise hath redeemed my soul out of of the city being in an uproar? 42 And while he yet spake, 30 Even as I sware unto thee behold. Jon'a-than the son of p.p.2 S.15.27; 17.17.

stead; even so will I certainly 43 And Jon'a-than answered and said to Ad-o-nī'jah, Verily 31 Then Bath'-she-ba bowed our lord king Da'vid hath made

Nā'than the prophet, and Bē-nā' 32 ¶And king Dā'vid said, Call iah the son of Jē-hoi'a-da, and me Zā'dōk the priest, and Nā'- the Chēr'e-thites, and the Pěl'ethan the prophet, and Be-na'iah thites, and they have caused the son of Je-hoi'a-da. And him to ride upon the king's

mule: 33 The king also said unto 45 And Zā'dŏk the priest and them, Take with you the serv-Nā'than the prophet have ants of your lord, and cause anointed him king in Gi'hon: Sol'o-mon my son to ride upon and they are come up from mine own mule, and bring him thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the

him there king over Is ra-el: on the throne of the kingdom. |2 S.3.10, Throne. and blow ye with the trumpet, 47 And moreover the king's and say, God save king Sol'o-servants came to bless our lord Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

king Dā'vid, saying, God make

1 Chr. 18.17.

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.



Jb.16.20, Inconstancy.

Le.26.36, Terror.

See King's Wrath, Pr.16.14. Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar, [ch.8.64.

p.p.ch.2.28.

1 S.11.13, Mercifulness, [2 K.6.22.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Ge.37.7, Obeisance. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

Ge.33.4, Forgiveness (3) Ãc.7.60.

B.C.1015.

Nu.27.23, Charges, 2Chr.19.9. 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.3.1.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal. "Be Strong," 2 Chr.15.7. 2 S.10.12, Manliness, Jb.38.3. shew thyself a man; Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-De.6.17, Testimonies, [Ps.19.7. ments, ch.6.12. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

p.p.2 S.7.25.

Ge.17.1, Walk before God, Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. De.6.5, Whole Heart.

p.p.2 S.7.12.

p.p.2 S.3.39.

throne greater than thy throne, of Je'ther, whom he slew, and

48 And also thus said the king, his girdle that was about his ra-el, which hath given one to on his feet.

on the bed.

sit on my throne this day, mine 6 Do therefore according to Is.59.18, Recompense (1). eyes even seeing it. 49 And all the guests that were hoar head go down to the grave Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

with Ad-o-ni'jah were afraid, and in peace. rose up, and went every man his 7 But shew kindness unto the Ru.2.10, Gratitude, 2 K.4.13. 50 And Ad-o-ni'jah feared be-lite, and let them be of those

the horns of the altar.

saying, Behold, Ad-o-ni'jah fear-thee Shim'e-i the son of Ge'ra. eth king Sol'o-mon: for, lo, he a hath caught hold on the horns which cursed me with a griev- See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28. of the altar, saying, Let king ous curse in the day when I went Sol'o-mon swear unto me to day to Mā-hā-nā'im: but he came

with the sword. will shew himself a worthy man, death with the sword. 2 S.10.12, Manliness, ch.2.2 there shall not an hair of him 9 Now therefore hold him not Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2) 1 S.30.24, Justice(3),ch.3.28. fall to the earth: but if wicked-guiltless: for thou art a wise

> shall die. 53 So king Sol'o-mon sent, and his hoar head bring thou down

bowed himself to king Sol'o fathers, and was buried in the 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4), ch.11.43. mon: and Sol'o-mon said unto city of Da'vid. him, Go to thine house.

CHAPTER 2

David dies. 12 Solomon succeeds him. 25 Adonijah slain. 28 Joab slain. 36 Shimei put to death. NOW the days of Da'vid drew

son, saying, 2 I go the way of all the earth:

2 Igo the way or all the earth: 13 Bollo awarding has the bar 2 S.11.3, Bath-sheba, [1 Chr.3.5.

judgments, and his testimonies, she said, Say on. as it is written in the law of Mo'ses, that thou mayest prosper in that the kingdom was mine, and

soever thou turnest thyself: 4 That the LORD may continue the kingdom is turned about, his word which he spake con- and is become my brother's: p.p.1 Chr.22.9; 28.5. cerning me, saying, If thy chil-for it was his from the Lord. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. dren take heed to their way, to 16 And now I ask one petition walk before me in truth with of thee, deny me not. And she all their heart and with all their said unto him, Say on.

of Is ra-el. 5 Moreover thou knowest also that he give me Ab'i-shag the

what Jō'āb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah Shu'nam-mite to wife. did to me, and what he did to 18 And Bath'-she ba the two captains of the hosts of Well; I will speak for thee unto Is ra-el, unto Ab ner the son of the king.

than thy name, and make his Ner, and unto Am'a-sa the son 2 S.17.25, Amasa.

And the king bowed himself up shed the blood of war in peace, SeeBlood upon Men. 2S.1.16. and put the blood of war upon

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Blessed be the LORD God of Ig-loins, and in his shoes that were

thy wisdom, and let not his

sons of Bar-zil'la-i the Gil'e-ad- 2 S.17.27, Barzillai, Ezr.2.61.

cause of Sol'o-mon, and arose, that eat at thy table: for so Jud.1.7, Table (1). and went, and caught hold on they came to me when I fled be-p.p.2 S.17.27. cause of Ab'sa-lom thy brother. 51 And it was told Sol'o-mon, 8 And, behold, thou hast with

Běn'ja-mite of Bā-hū'rim,

that he will not slay his servant down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, Ge.26.31, Oaths (3). 52 And Sol'o-mon said, If he saying, I will not put thee to p.p.2 S.19.23.

ness shall be found in him, he man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him: but

they brought him down from to the grave with blood. See Retribution the altar. And he came and 10 \(\Precedent \) So Dā'vid slept with his Ru.4.22, David.

11 And the days that Da'vid reigned over Is ra-el were forty Ex.16.35, Forty Years. years: seven years reigned he in He'bron, and thirty and three Ge.13.18, Hebron. years reigned he in Je-ru'sā-lem. Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem, ch.8.1.

12 Then sat Sol'o-mon upon nigh that he should die; the throne of David his father; 2 S.3.10, Throne. and he charged Sol'o-mon his and his kingdom was estab- 2 Chr. 20.20, Established. lished greatly.

the mother of Sol'o-mon. And 3 And keep the charge of the she said, Comest thou peacea-LORD thy God, to walk in his bly? And he said, Peaceably. ways, to keep his statutes, and 14 He said moreover, I have his commandments, and his somewhat to say unto thee. And

p.p.1 S.16.4. 15 And he said, Thou knowest all that thou doest, and whither- that all Is ra-el set their faces on Pr.3.7, Conceit. me, that I should reign: howbeit

soul, there shall not fail thee 17 And he said, Speak, I pray 2 S.3.10, Throne, 1Chr.29.23. (said he) a man on the throne thee, unto Sol'o-mon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,

ch.4.31. Wisdom (9).

See Retribution (2), Jud.1.7.

13 ¶And Ad-o-ni'jah the son of 2 S.3.4, Adonijah, 1 Chr.3.2.

p.p.ch.1.3.

Digitized by GOOGLE

Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2), [ch.19.20.

2 S.8.17, Abiathar. 2 S.2.18, Joab, v.29.

Pr.16.14, King's Wrath.

See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

Jud.1.7. Retribution (2).

2 S.8.17, Abiathar.

p.p.2 S.7.11.

Ge.26.31, Oaths (3). p.p.Ru.1.17.

speak unto him for Ad-o-nī'jah. Go, fall upon him.

19 ¶ Băth'-shè-ba

on his right hand. 20 Then she said, I desire one again, saying, Thus said Joah, small petition of thee; I pray and thus he answered me.

king said unto her, Ask on, my him, Do as he hath said, and

21 And she said, Let Ab 7-shag innocent blood, which Jo ab De. 19.10, Innocent Blood the Shu'nam-mite be given to shed, from me, and from the Ad-o-ni'jah thy brother to wife. house of my father.

Jo'ab the son of Zer-u-i'ah. by the LORD, saying, God do so Ju dah.
to me, and more also, if Ad-o- 33 Their blood shall therefore 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

24 Now therefore, as the LORD for ever: but upon Dā'vid, and liveth, which hath established upon his seed, and upon his me, and set me on the throne of house, and upon his throne,

word against his own life.

Da'vid my father, and who hath shall there be peace for ever Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). made me an house, as he prom-from the LORD.

death this day.

the hand of Bê-nā'iah the son buried in his own house in the De.10.6, Buriala. Ge.4.8. Fratricide,2 Chr.21.4. of Jē-hoi'a-da; and he fell upon wilderness. him that he died.

Jos.21.18, Anathoth, to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to An'a-thoth, unto time own does not place to the See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3. Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

flicted in all wherein my father whither.

was afflicted.

of E'li in Shi'löh.

the horns of the altar.

p.p.1 S.22,20. See Affliction (3), De.8.5.

2 S.8.17, Abiathar. Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3). ch.8.56, God's Word Sure. S.1.9, Eli Jos. 18.1, Shiloh, ch.14.2.

p.p.ch.1.7.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Le.26.36, Terror.

2 S.2.18, Joab, v.34.

Ex.27.1. Brasen Altar.

therefore Then Sol'o-mon sent Be-na'iah 2 S.8.18, Benaiah. went unto king Sŏl'o-mon, to the son of Jē-hoi'a-da, saying,

And the king rose up to meet 30 And Be-na'iah came to the her, and bowed himself unto tabernacle of the LORD, and

her, and sat down on his throne, said unto him, Thus saith the and caused a seat to be set for king, Come forth. And he said, the king's mother; and she sat Nay; but I will die here. And Be-na'iah brought the king word

thee, say me not nay. And the 31 And the king said unto mother: for I will not say thee fall upon him, and bury him; p.p.Jud.9.56. that thou mayest take away the p.p.Nu.35.33.

22 And king Sol'o-mon an- 32 And the LORD shall return p.p. Jud. 9.24. swered and said unto his moth- his blood upon his own head, Jud.1.7, Retribution (2), er, And why dost thou ask Ab I- who fell upon two men more shag the Shu'nam-mite for Ad-righteous and better than he, o-ni'jah? ask for him the king-and slew them with the sword, Ge.9.6, Murder (3). dom also; for he is mine elder my father Da'vid not knowing brother; even for him, and for thereof, to wit, Ab'ner the son 1 S.14.51, Abner. A-bi'a-thar the priest, and for of Ner, captain of the host of |Ig'ra-el, and Am'a-sa the son of 2 S.17.25, Amasa. 23 Then king Sol'o-mon sware Je'ther, captain of the host of

nī'jah have not spoken this return upon the head of Jō'ab, and upon the head of his seed

ised, Ad-o-ni'jah shall be put to 34 So Bē-nā'iah the son of Jēhoi'a-då went up, and fell upon 2 S.2.18, Joab, 1 Chr.2.16. 25 And king Söl'o-mon sent by him, and slew him: and he was Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

35 ¶And the king put Bē-nā'-26 ¶And unto Ā-bī'a-thär the iah the son of Jê-hoi'a-da in his Ge.39.5, Promotion. priest said the king, Get thee room over the host: and Zā'- 2 S.8.17, Zadok, 1 Chr.16.39. to An'a-thoth, unto thine own dok the priest did the king put

death: but I will not at this 36 \ And the king sent and time put thee to death, because called for Shim'e-i, and said un-p.p.2 8.16.5. thou barest the ark of the Lord to him, Build thee an house in God before Dā'vid my father, Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and dwell there, and because thou hast been af- and go not forth thence any

37 For it shall be, that on the 27 So Sŏl'o-mon thrust out day thou goest out, and passest A-bi'a-thär from being priest un-lover the brook Kid'ron, thou Kidron, ch.15.13. to the LORD; that he might ful-shalt know for certain that thou fil the word of the LORD, which shalt surely die: thy blood shall

he spake concerning the house be upon thine own head. 38 And Shim'e-i said unto the 28 ¶Then tidings came to Jō'-king, The saying is good: as my ăb: for Jō'āb had turned after lord the king hath said, so will Ad-o-nī'jah, though he turned thy servant do. And Shim'e-i not after Åb'sa-löm. And Jö'- dwelt in Jē-ru'sā-lēm many days. ab fled unto the tabernacle of 39 And it came to pass at the

the LORD, and caught hold on end of three years, that two of the servants of Shim'e-i ran Ex.2.15, Fugitives, ch.11.40. 29 And it was told king Sol'-away unto A'chish son of Ma'a-p.p.1 S.27.2. o-mon that Joab was fled unto chan king of Gath. And they

the tabernacle of the LORD; told Shim'e-i, saying, Behold, and, behold, he is by the altar. thy servants be in Gath.

[2 K.21.16.

1 S.5.8, Gath. Digitized by **GOO**

D.Pa.15.4.

40 And Shim'e-i arose, and soll'o-mon offer upon that altar. Ex. 29.18, Burnt-offerings, addled his ass, and went to 5 In Gib'e-on the Lord appeared to Sol'o-mon in a dream servants: and Shim'e-i went, and brought his servants from what I shall give thee.

Ex. 29.18, Burnt-offerings, [1 Chr.16.40.

Ge.12.7, Divine Appear-[ances, ch.9.2.

Ge.28.12, Dreams (2), Da.2.1.

Ask, Zec.10.1. Găth.

41 And it was told Sol'o-mon hast shewed unto thy servant that Shim'e-i had gone from Da'vid my father great mercy, Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Jê-ry'sā-lēm to Găth, and was according as he walked before Ps.26.3. Walking in Truth.

come again. 42 And the king sent and ness, and in uprightness of Pa.7.10, Uprightness.

called for Shim'e-i, and said un-heart with thee; and thou hast

to him. Did I not make thee to kept for him this great kindswear by the LORD, and pro- ness, that thou hast given him

tested unto thee, saying, Know a son to sit on his throne, as it Ps.25.13, Seed of the Rightfor a certain, on the day thou is this day. goest out, and walkest abroad 7 And now, O LORD my God, any whither, that thou shalt thou hast made thy servant king Ge.45.8, God Exalts. surely die? and thou saidst un-instead of David my father: Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

to me, The word that I have and I am but a little child: I Ge.32.10, Humility (3), heard is good. 43 Why then hast thou not come in.

Le.26.15, Covenant-| breakers. kept the oath of the LORD, and 8 And thy servant is in the the commandment that I have midst of thy people which thou Ex.19.5, God's People. charged thee with?

hast chosen, a great people,
44 The king said moreover to that cannot be numbered nor Shim'e-i, Thou knowest all the counted for multitude.

Jud.1.7. Retribution (2). edness upon thine own head; is able to judge this thy so great Nu.11.14, Human Weakness. 45 And king Sol'o-mon shall a people?

be blessed, and the throne of 10 And the speech pleased the Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. p.p.Pr.25.5. Dā'vid shall be established be-Lord, that Sol'o-mon had asked 2 Chr.20,20, Established. fore the LORD for ever.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. kingdom was established in the asked riches for thyself, nor hand of Söl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 3

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.4.1. A ND Solfo-mon made amount standing with Pharaoh king of was none like thee before thee, ch.15.19, Evil Alliances. E'gypt, and took Pharaoh's neither after thee shall any See Separation(2), Ex.33.16. See Marriage (3), Ge.24.3. daughter, and brought her into arise like unto thee.

made an end of building his that which thou hast not asked, De.8.18, Riches (1). ch.7.1, Palaces. own house, and the house of both riches, and honour: so that Honor from God, Ps.91.15. the LORD, and the wall of Je-there shall not be any among 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. ry'sā-lēm round about. 2 Only the people sacrificed days.

days.

p.p.ch.9.15.

B.C.1014.

p.p.v.4.

Ps.18.1, Love to God.

Jos. 9.3, Gibeon, 1Chr. 14.16. Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Ge.22.2, High Places (3) [ch.18.19.] Ex.35.22, Liberality. Nu.7.13, Munificence, [ch.8.63.]

3 And Sol'o-mon loved the will lengthen thy days. LORD, walking in the statutes 15 And Sol'o-mon awoke; and, of David his father: only he behold, it was a dream. And Ge.28.12, Dreams (2). sacrificed and burnt incense in he came to Je-ru'sa-lem, and

high places. stood before the ark of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3). 4 And the king went to Gib'-covenant of the LORD, and e-on to sacrifice there; for that offered up burnt offerings, and Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. was the great high place: a offered peace offerings, and Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. thousand burnt offerings did made a feast to all his servants. ch.8,65, Feasts.

6 And Sol'o-mon said. Thou Ge.18.23, Prayer(10),ch.8.22.

thee in truth, and in righteous-ch.15.14, Righteousness (3).

know not how to go out or Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

p.p.Ge.13.16; 15.5. wickedness which thine heart 9 Give therefore thy servant Jos. 24.15, Wise Choice, is privy to, that thou didst to an understanding heart to judge David my father: therefore thy people, that I may discern the LORD shall return thy wick-between good and bad: for who Spir. Discernment, Is.7.15.

46 So the king commanded 11 And God said unto him, Bēnā'iah the son of Jē-hoi'a-dā; Because thou hast asked this p.p.Ja.4.3. which went out, and fell upon thing, and hast not asked for Ge.13.9, Unselfishness. him, that he died. And the thyself long life; neither hast Ro.12.2, Unworldliness. hast asked the life of thine

enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern Solomon marries Pharach's daughter. judgment;
2 High places being in use, he sacorifices at Gibeon: 6 he chooses wisdom: 12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have [ch.9.3.]

given thee a wise and an under-ch.4.31, Wisdom (9). ND Sol'o-mon made affinity standing heart; so that there p.p.ch.5.12. the city of Da'vid, until he had 13 And I have also given thee p.p.Mt.6.33; Ep.3.20.

father Da'vid did walk, then I

the kings like unto thee all thy Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless

in high places, because there 14 And if thou wilt walk in Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. was no house built unto the my ways, to keep my statutes Ex.15.26, Statutes, Ps.19.8. name of the LORD, until those and my commandments, as thy Ex.19.5, Obedience (3),

De.5.33, Longevity (1),

this thing.

Ge.34.31, Harlots.

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2).

16 Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto

17 And the one woman said, O over all Is'ra-el.

my lord, I and this woman dwell 2 And these were the princes Nu.1.16, Princes, 1 Chr. 2. in one house; and I was de-which he had; Az-a-ri'ah the livered of a child with her in son of Zā'dŏk the priest,

the house.

third day after that I was de-hosh'a-phat the son of A-hi'lud, livered, that this woman was the recorder. delivered also: and we were 4 And Bê-nā'iah the son of Jê- 2S.8.18, Benaiah, 1 Chr. II together; there was no stranger hoi'a-dà was over the host: and with us in the house, save we Zā'dŏk and Ā-bī'a-thär were the 2 S.8.17, Zadok. two in the house.

overlaid it.

and took my son from beside king's friend: me, while thine handmaid slept, 6 And Ā-hī'shär was over the and laid it in her bosom, and household: and Ad-o-nī'ram the

21 And when I rose in the ute. morning to give my child suck, 7 ¶And Sŏl'o-mon had twelve behold, it was dead: but when officers over all Is'ra-el, which I had considered it in the morn-provided victuals for the king ing, behold, it was not my son, and his household: each man

which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, vision. Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And The son of Hûr, in mount That is, Ben-hur. this said, No; but the dead is E'phra-im: thy son, and the living is my 9 The son of Dē'kär, in Mā'son. Thus they spake before kaz, and in Shā-ai'bim, and the king.

23 Then said the king, The hā'nan: and the other saith, Nay; but choh, and all the land of He'thy son is the dead, and my son pher:

is the living.

a sword before the king.

Sol'o-mon to wife:

12 Ba'a-na the son of A-hi'-

other.

unto the king, for her bowels even unto the place that is beyearned upon her son, and she yond Jok'ne-am: said, O my lord, give her the 13 The son of Geber, in divide it.

she is the mother thereof. 28 And all Iş'ra-el heard of the 14 Ā-hīn'a-dāb the son of Id'dō judgment which the king had had Mā-hā-nā'im: judged; and they feared the 15 Ā-hīm'a-az was in Nāph'king: for they saw that the ta-li; he also took Bas'math the wisdom of God was in him, to daughter of Sol'o-mon to wife: do judgment.

able to the largeness and peace of his kingdom: 29 his wisdom.

the king, and stood before him. CO king Sol'o-mon was king 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.51

3 El-i-hō'reph and A-hī'ah, the 18 And it came to pass the sons of Shi'sha, scribes; Je-

priests:

19 And this woman's child 5 And Az-a-ri'ah the son of died in the night; because she Na'than was over the officers: and Zā'bud the son of Nā'than 20 And she arose at midnight, was principal officer, and the See King's Favor, Pr. 16.1

laid her dead child in my bosom, son of Ab'da was over the trib-

his month in a year made pro-

Běth-shē'mesh, and E'lon-běth-

one saith, This is my son that 10 The son of He-sed, in Arliveth, and thy son is the dead: u-both; to him pertained So-

11 The son of A-bin'a-dab, in 24 And the king said, Bring all the region of Dôr; which me a sword. And they brought had Tā'phath the daughter of

the living child in two, and give lud; to him pertained Ta'a- Jos.12.21, Taanach. half to the one, and half to the nach and Mê-gid'dō, and all Běth-shē'an, which is by Zär'-26 Then spake the woman ta-nah beneath Jěz're-el, from whose the living child was Běth-shē'an to A'bel-mē-hō'lah,

living child, and in no wise slay Ramoth-gil'e-ad; to him perit. But the other said, Let it tained the towns of Ja'ir the be neither mine nor thine, but son of Mā-năs'seh, which are in Gil'e-ad; to him also pertained Nu.32.1, Gilead. 27 Then the king answered the region of Ar'gob, which is and said, Give her the living in Ba'shan, threescore great Nu.21.33, Bashan. child, and in no wise slay it: cities with walls and brasen bars:

16 Bā'a-nah the son of Hū'shāi 2 S.15.37, Hushai.

2 S.8.16, Recorder, 2 K.18

1 S.18.1, Friendship (2).

B.C.1014.

Ge.21.16, Maternal Love

1 S.30.24, Justice(3), 2 K.14.6.

ch.4.31, Wisdom (9).

CHAPTER 4 was in Ash'er and in A'löth:
Solomon's princes: 7 his twelve of.
17 Jê-hösh'a-phặt the son of ficers: 22 his daily provision suit.
Păr'u-ah, in Is'sa-char:

348

Digitized by GOOGIC

p.p.2 Chr.2.3.

'olomon's greatness. I KINGS. 5 His message to Hiram. 18 Shim'e-i the son of E'lah, sand proverbs; and his songs Proverbs, Pr.1.1.

Ge.25.23, Subjection.

Luxury, ch.10.21.

Ex.29.2. Flour.

Ge.4.4. Sheep.

De. 14.5. Deer.

p.p.Ge.15.18.

Ge.10.19, Gaza.

Jb.11.18, Security.

De.17.16, Horses.

Jos.19.47, Dan (2). Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba.

Jos.11.23, Peace (9), ch.5.4.

Jud.9.10, Fig-trees, Pr.27.18.

Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-

Ex.9.31, Barley, 2 K.4.42. Ge.24.25, Provender, Is.11.7. Dromedaries, Est.8.10.

v.31, Wisdom (9). De.4.6, Understanding. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement, [1 Chr.4.10,

Wisdom (9), ch.10.3.

Jos.6.27, Fame, ch.10.1.

Ge.41.8, Wise Men.

lings.

in Běn'ia-min:

19 Geber the son of Uri was 33 And he spake of trees, from

in the country of Gil'e-ad, in the cedar tree that is in Leb'a- Cedars. 2 K.14.9.

the country of Si'hon king of non even unto the hyssop that Ex.12.22, Hyssop. the Am'ôr-ites, and of Og king springeth out of the wall: he

22 ¶And Sol'o-mon's provision the room of his father: for Hi'-

ures of fine flour, and three- 2 And Sol'o-mon sent to Hi'-

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty 3 Thou knowest how that Da's oxen out of the pastures, and vid my father could not build p.p.2 S.7.5. an hundred sheep, beside harts, an house unto the name of the p.p.1 Chr.22.8.

and roebucks, and fallowdeer, LORD his God for the wars which

river, from Tiph'sah even to 4 But now the LORD my God

this side the river: and he had side, so that there is neither peace on all sides round about adversary nor evil occurrent.
him. 5 And, behold, I purpose to

dwelt safely, every man under of the LORD my God, as the

his vine and under his fig tree, LORD spake unto Dā'vid my

from Dan even to Be'er-she'ba, father, saying, Thy son, whom

26 TAnd Sol'o-mon had forty thy room, he shall build an

27 And those officers provided trees out of Leb'a-non; and my victual for king Sol'o-mon, and servants shall be with thy servfor all that came unto king Sol'- ants: and unto thee will I give

month: they lacked nothing. | to all that thou shalt appoint:

28 Barley also and straw for for thou knowest that there is

brought they unto the place to hew timber like unto the Siwhere the officers were, every do'ni-ans.

man according to his charge. 7 ¶And it came to pass, when 29 ¶And God gave Sol'o-mon Hi'ram heard the words of Sol'-

heart, even as the sand that is this day, which hath given unto

celled the wisdom of all the 8 And Hi'ram sent to Sol'ochildren of the east country, mon, saying, I have considered and all the wisdom of Egypt the things which thou sentest

31 For he was wiser than all to me for: and I will do all thy

men; than E'than the Ezra-desire concerning timber of cehite, and He'man, and Chal'col, dar, and concerning timber of

and his fame was in all nations 9 My servants shall bring them

o-mon's table, every man in his hire for thy servants according Le.19.13, Wages.

the horses and dromedaries not among us any that can skill Ex.28.3, Skill.

wisdom and understanding ex-o-mon, that he rejoiced greatly, ceeding much, and largeness of and said, Blessed be the LORD 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

down from Leb'a-non unto the

thousand stalls of horses for his house unto my name. chariots, and twelve thousand 6 Now therefore command

all the region on this side the the soles of his feet.

ram, saying,

served Söl'o-mon all the days o-mon; for he had heard that constant they had anointed him king in Le.8.30, Anointing (2).

for one day was thirty meas-ram was ever a lover of Dā'vid. 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2), [2 Co.2.13.

Az'zah, over all the kings on hath given me rest on every Jos. 11.23, Peace (9), [1 Chr. 22.9.

25 And Ju'dah and Ig'ra-el build an house unto the name 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

I will set upon thy throne in

thou that they hew me cedar ch.4.33, Cedars.

Dā'vid a wise son over this great Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

were about him on every side, 24 For he had dominion over until the LORD put them under Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

of Bā'shan; and he was the spake also of beasts, and of

only officer which was in the fowl, and of creeping things, Ge.1.20, Birds. and of fishes.

34 And there came of all near Ge.1.21, Fish. 20 ¶ Jū'dah and Iş'ra-el were 34 And there came of all peo-

See Posterity Promised. many, as the sand which is by ple to hear the wisdom of Sol'o-p.p.ch.10.1. the sea in multitude, eating and mon, from all kings of the earth,

Fe. 39.3, Prosperity (4). Ec. 2.10, Enjoyment. Ne. 8.12, Mirth. which had heard of his wisdom.

drinking, and making merry. 21 And Söl'o-mon reigned over G€.25.23, Supremacy. CHAPTER 5

all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Phi-lis'tines, and unto the border of E'gypt: they brought presents, and A sent his servants unto Sol'- Nu.20.14, Ambassadors, Ge. 12.7. Promised Land. Ge .21.34, Philistia. 2 Chr.17.11. Tribute.

Jun. 21.21. Sihon.

score measures of meal.

all the days of Sol'o-mon.

on the sea shore.

round about.

30 And Sol'o-mon's wisdom ex-people.

and Där'då, the sons of Mā'hŏl: fir.

and fatted fowl.

were a thousand and five.

32 And he spake three thou-sea: and I will convey them by GOOG 349

Ex.17.12. Co-operation.

p.p.Ezr.3.7.

ch.4.33, Cedars. Ge.47.17. Barter, Ho.3.2.

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1), Ezr.7.22.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

ch.4.31. Wisdom (9). ch.8.56. God's Promises.

Ge.21.27, Covenant (4), [ch.20.34.

De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon, [Eze.17.3.

p.p.ch.4.6.

p.p.ch.6.7.

p.p.ch

B.C.1012.

p.p.2 Chr.3.1.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.7.1.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, ch.8.13.

Ge.6.16, Cubits.

thou shalt appoint me, and will height thereof thirty cubits. cause them to be discharged 3 And the porch before the Jud. 3.23, Porches for my household.

cedar trees and fir trees accord- house.

ing to all his desire.

11 And Sŏl'o-mon gave Hī'ram windows of narrow lights. twenty thousand measures of 5 And against the wall of the wheat for food to his house-house he built chambers round hold, and twenty measures of about, against the walls of the pure oil: thus gave Sol'o-mon house round about, both of the to Hi'ram year by year.

mon wisdom, as he promised 6 The nethermost chamber him: and there was peace be- was five cubits broad, and the tween Hi'ram and Sol'o-mon; middle was six cubits broad.

together.

a levy out of all Is'ra-el; and the rests round about, that the levy was thirty thousand men. beams should not be fastened 14 And he sent them to Leb'a-in the walls of the house.

home: and Ad-o-ni'ram was brought thither: so that there

over the levy.

score and ten thousand that house, while it was in building. bare burdens, and fourscore 8 The door for the middle thousand hewers in the moun-chamber was in the right side

16 Beside the chief of Sol'o-up with winding stairs into the mon's officers which were over middle chamber, and out of the the work, three thousand and middle into the third. three hundred, which ruled over 9 So he built the house, and the people that wrought in the finished it; and covered the Zec.4.9, Completion work.

17 And the king commanded, of cedar. and they brought great stones, 10 And then he built chambers costly stones, and hewed stones, against all the house, five cubits to lay the foundation of the high: and they rested on the house.

and Hī'ram's builders did hew came to Sŏl'o-mon, saying,

A ND it came to pass in the children of 15 farel.

Year after the children of 15 farel.

Year after the children of 15 farel.

14 So Söl'o-mon built the el were come out of the land of house, and finished it. E'gypt, in the fourth year of 15 And he built the walls of Sŏl'o-mon's reign over Iş'ra-el, the house within with boards of in the month Zif, which is the cedar, both the floor of the 2 S.7.2, Cedar. second month, that he began to house, and the walls of the build the house of the LORD. | cieling: and he covered them

Sol'o-mon built for the LORD, covered the floor of the house the length thereof was three- with planks of fir. score cubits, and the breadth 16 And he built twenty cubits

sea in floats unto the place that thereof twenty cubits, and the

there, and thou shalt receive temple of the house, twenty them: and thou shalt accom-cubits was the length thereplish my desire, in giving food of, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was 10 So Hi'ram gave Sŏl'o-mon the breadth thereof before the

4 And for the house he made

temple and of the oracle: and 12 And the LORD gave Sol'o- he made chambers round about : and they two made a league and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall 13 And king Sol'o-mon raised of the house he made narrowed

non, ten thousand a month by 7 And the house, when it courses: a month they were in was in building, was built of Lěb'a-non, and two months at stone made ready before it was was neither hammer nor ax nor Jud.4.21, Hammers, Is.41.7. 15 And Sol'o-mon had three- any tool of iron heard in the De.19.5, Axes.

of the house: and they went

house with beams and boards

house with timber of cedar. 18 And Sol'o-mon's builders 11 \And the word of the Lord

them, and the stonesquarers: 12 Concerning this house so they prepared timber and which thou art in building, if See Walking in Truth, [Ps.26.3. thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and The building of Solomon's temple: keep all my commandments to 5 the chambers thereof: 11 God's walk in them; then will I perpromise concerning it: 15 the celling and adorning of it: 23 the cherubins: 37 the time taken to I spake unto Dā'vid thy father: Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

13 And I will dwell among the Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. ND it came to pass in the children of Is ra-el, and will not De.4.31, Divine Constancy.

2 And the house which king on the inside with wood, and

1 Chr.283

Jud.5.28, Windows.

2 S.7.2, Cedar.

Ex.19.5. God's People.

Zec.4.9, Completion.

See Fir-trees, Is.14.8.

Ex.15.27. Palm-trees.

```
I KINGS, 7
                           on the sides of the house, both he overlaid with gold, within
                           the floor and the walls with and without.
                           boards of cedar: he even built 31 ¶ And for the entering of p.p.Jn.10.7. them for it within, even for the the oracle he made doors of
                           oracle, even for the most holy olive tree: the lintel and side Jud.9.9, Olive-trees.
                           place.
                                                              posts were a fifth part of the
                            17 And the house, that is, the wall.
                           temple before it, was forty cu- 32 The two doors also were
                                                             of olive tree; and he carved
                           bits long.
                            18 And the cedar of the house upon them carvings of cheru-Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2).
                           within was carved with knops bims and palm trees and open
Ex.31.5, Carving, Ps.74.6.
                           and open flowers: all was cedar; flowers, and overlaid them with
2 S.7.2, Cedar, ch.7.2.
                           there was no stone seen.
                                                             gold, and spread gold upon the
Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies, [ch.8.6.
                            19 And the oracle he prepared cherubims, and upon the palm
                           in the house within, to set there trees
                           the ark of the covenant of the 33 So also made he for the
Ex.25.10, Ark (3).
                                                              door of the temple posts of
                           LORD.
                            20 And the oracle in the olive tree, a fourth part of the
                           forepart was twenty cubits in wall.
                           length, and twenty cubits in 34 And the two doors were of
                           breadth, and twenty cubits in fir tree: the two leaves of the Is.14.8, Fir-trees.
                           the height thereof: and he over- one door were folding, and the
                           laid it with pure gold; and so two leaves of the other door
Ge.2.12. Gold. *
                           covered the altar which was of were folding.
                                                              35 And he carved thereon
                            21 So Söl'o-mon overlaid the cherubims and palm trees and Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2), [2 Chr.3.11.
                           house within with pure gold: open flowers: and covered them
                           and he made a partition by the with gold fitted upon the carved Ge.2.12, Gold.
                           chains of gold before the or-
acle; and he overlaid it with 36 And he built the inner
                           gold.
                                                              court with three rows of hewed
                            22 And the whole house he stone, and a row of cedar beams, 2 S.7.2. Cedar.
                           overlaid with gold, until he had 37 In the fourth year was
                           finished all the house: also the the foundation of the house of 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.
 Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense, [ch.7.48.]
                           whole altar that was by the or-the Lord laid, in the month Zif:
                                                              38 And in the eleventh year,
                           acle he overlaid with gold.
                            23 ¶And within the oracle he in the month Bul, which is the
                           made two cherubims of olive eighth month, was the house
 Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2).
                                                             finished throughout all the parts Zec.4.9, Completion.
 Jud.9.9, Olive-trees.
                           tree, each ten cubits high.
                           24 And five cubits was the thereof, and according to all one wing of the cherub, and the fashion of it. So was he
                           five cubits the other wing of seven years in building it.
                           the cherub: from the uttermost
                                                                       CHAPTER 7
                           part of the one wing unto the
                           uttermost part of the other Building of Solomon's house, 2 of the B.C.1005.
                           were ten cubits.
                                                               Pharach's 'daughter, 13 Hiram's
                                                               works.
                            25 And the other cherub was
 Ex.25.19, Cherub, Ezc.9.3.
                           ten cubits: both the cherubims DUT Sol'o-mon was building 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.8.1. were of one measure and one his own house thirteen
                                                              vears, and he finished all his
                            26 The height of the one house.
                                                                                                Palaces, ch.22.39.
                           cherub was ten cubits, and so 2 THe built also the house of
                           was it of the other cherub.
                                                             the forest of Leb'a-non; the
                            27 And he set the cherubims length thereof was an hundred
                            within the inner house: and cubits, and the breadth thereof
                           they stretched forth the wings fifty cubits, and the height
                           of the cherubims, so that the thereof thirty cubits, upon four
                           wing of the one touched the rows of cedar pillars, with cedar 2 S.7.2, Cedar, 1 Chr.22.4. one wall, and the wing of the beams upon the pillars.
                           other cherub touched the other 3 And it was covered with wall; and their wings touched cedar above upon the beams,
                           one another in the midst of the that lay on forty five pillars,
                           house.
                                                              fifteen in a row.
                            28 And he overlaid the cheru- 4 And there were windows
 Ge.2.12, Gold.
                           bims with gold.
                                                             in three rows, and light was
                            29 And he carved all the walls against light in three ranks.
 Ex.31.5, Carving.
                           of the house round about with 5 And all the doors and posts
```

and palm trees and open flow- and light was against light in

ers, within and without.

carved figures of cherubims were square, with the windows: Jud.5.28, Windows.

three ranks. 30 And the floor of the house 6 ¶ And he made a porch of Jud.3.23, Porches, ch.10.18, Thrones.

v.1. Palaces.

to the other.

like work. Sol'o-mon made also the porch of the temple: and p.p.ch.6.3.

like unto this porch.

of eight cubits.

2 S.12.31, Saws, Is.10.15.

2 S.7.2, Cedar.

Jos.19.29, Tyre.

Ge.30.8, Naphtali.

Ex.25.3, Brass, 2 K.25.13. Ex.28.3, Skill, 1 Chr.22.15.

the other pillars and the thick of lily work in the porch, four Jud. 3.23, Porches. beam were before them. 7 Then he made a porch for 20 And the chapiters upon the throne where he might the two pillars had pomegranthe throne where ne might the two pinals made possessing judge, even the porch of judgates also above, over against ment: and it was covered with the belly which was by the cedar from one side of the floor network: and the pomegran-tex two hundred in rows [2 Chr.3.16. dwelt had another court within chapiter. the porch, which was of the 21 And he set up the pillars in Ge.28.18, Pillars.

side toward the great court.

hewed stones, and cedars. hewed stones, and a row of when it was cast. cedar beams, both for the inner 25 It stood upon twelve oxen, p.p.2 Chr.4.4.

court of the house of the LORD, three looking toward the north, and for the porch of the house. and three looking toward the 13 ¶ And king Söl'o-mon sent west, and three looking toward and fetched Hi'ram out of Tyre. the south, and three looking 14 He was a widow's son of toward the east: and the sea the tribe of Naph'ta-li, and his was set above upon them, and father was a man of Tyre, a all their hinder parts were inworker in brass: and he was ward

filled with wisdom, and under- 26 And it was an hand breadth Ex.25.25, Handbreadth, standing, and cunning to work thick, and the brim thereof was all works in brass. And he wrought like the brim of a cup, came to king Sol'o-mon, and with flowers of lilies: it conwrought all his work. 15 For he cast two pillars of 27 ¶ And he made ten bases brass, of eighteen cubits high of brass; four cubits was the Ex.25.3, Brass.

apiece: and a line of twelve length of one base, and four cubits did compass either of cubits the breadth thereof, and them about. 16 And he made two chapiters 28 And the work of the bases of molten brass, to set upon the was on this manner: they had

tops of the pillars: the height borders, and the borders were of the one chapiter was five between the ledges: cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits: were between the ledges were p.p.Re.4.6-8. 17 And nets of checker work, lions, oxen, and cherubims : and

and wreaths of chain work, for upon the ledges there was a the chapiters which were up base above: and beneath the on the top of the pillars; seven lions and oxen were certain for the one chapiter, and seven additions made of thin work. for the other chapiter. 18 And he made the pillars, brasen wheels, and plates of

and two rows round about upon brass: and the four corners the one network, to cover the thereof had undersetters: unchapiters that were upon the der the laver were underset-

pillars; the length thereof was top, with pomegranates: and so Ex.28.33, Pomegranates. fifty cubits, and the breadth did he for the other chapiter.

thereof thirty cubits: and the 19 And the chapiters that were porch was before them: and upon the top of the pillars were

ates were two hundred in rows 8 And his house where he round about upon the other

an house for Phā'raōh's daugh- he set up the right pillar, and ter, whom he had taken to wife, called the name thereof Ja'chin: and he set up the left That is, He shall establish. 9 All these were of costly pillar, and called the name stones, according to the measthereof Bō'āz.

ures of hewed stones, sawed 22 And upon the top of the That is, In it is strongth.

with saws, within and without, pillars was lily work: so was even from the foundation unto the work of the pillars finished. the coping, and so on the out- 23 ¶ And he made a molten p.p.2 K.25.13; Je.52.17. sea, ten cubits from the one

10 And the foundation was of brim to the other: it was round costly stones, even great stones, all about, and his heightwas five stones of ten cubits, and stones cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. 11 And above were costly 24 And under the brim of it stones, after the measures of round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, 12 And the great court round compassing the searound about: about was with three rows of the knops were cast in two rows,

three cubits the height of it.

30 And every base had four

tained two thousand baths. Baths, Exr.7.22.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ge.6.16. Cubits.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2).

Ex.30.18, Laver.

v.26, Baths.

v.50, Basins.

addition. the chapiter and above was a lavers on the bases; cubit: but the mouth thereof 44 And one sea, and twelve was round after the work of oxen under the sea; the base, a cubit and an half: 45 And the pots, and the p.p.Ex.27.3. and also upon the mouth of it shovels, and the basons: and all four wheels; and the axletrees bright brass.

ters molten, at the side of every two bowls of the chapiters that were upon the pillars; 31 And the mouth of it within 43 And the ten bases, and ten

were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round, made to king Söl'o-mon for the

32 And under the borders were house of the LORD, were of

of the wheels were joined to 46 In the plain of Jordan did p.p.2 Chr.4.17. the base: and the height of a the king cast them, in the clay

wheel was a cubit and half a ground between Suc coth and Ge.33.17, Succoth, 2 Chr.4.17. cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels 47 And Sol'o-mon left all the

was like the work of a chariot vessels unweighed, because wheel: their axletrees, and their they were exceeding many: naves, and their felloes, and neither was the weight of the

their spokes, were all molten brass found out. 34 And there were four un- 48 And Sol'o-mon made all the

dersetters to the four corners vessels that pertained unto the of one base: and the under house of the LORD: the altar of Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense. setters were of the very base gold, and the table of gold, Ex.25.23, Table (2). itself. whereupon the shewbread was, Ex.25.30, Shewbread. 35 And in the top of the base 49 And the candlesticks of Ex.25.31, Candlestick.

was there a round compass of pure gold, five on the right half a cubit high: and on the side, and five on the left, betop of the base the ledges there-fore the oracle, with the flowof and the borders thereof were ers, and the lamps, and the

of the same.

ledges thereof, and on the bor-snuffers, and the basons, and Basins, 1 Chr.28.17.

about.

the ten bases: all of them had 51 So was ended all the work one casting, one measure, and that king Sol'o-mon made for one size.

brass: one laver contained for-which David his father had ty baths: and every laver was dedicated; even the silver, and Ex.25.3, Silver (4).

the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the the right side of the sea on the right side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

The dedication of the temple. 12, 55 Solomon's bleasing: 22 his prayer: 62 his acrifice of peace offerings.

65 The people found.

sons. So Hi'ram made an end of all the heads of the tribes, the doing all the work that he made chief of the fathers of the chilking Sol'o-mon for the house dren of Is ra-el, unto king Sol'of the LORD:

were on the top of the two pil-city of Da'vid, which is Zi'on. lars; and the two networks, to 2 And all the men of Isra-el cover the two bowls of the assembled themselves unto king

top of the pillars; 42 And four hundred pome- seventh month. for one network, to cover the the ark,

Ex.25.3. Brass.

of the same.

36 For on the plates of the 50 And the bowls, and the

ders thereof, he graved cher-the spoons, and the censers of Ex.25.29, Spoons, 2 Chr.24.14. ubims, lions, and palm trees, ac-cording to the proportion of gold, both for the doors of the every one, and additions round inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the

37 After this manner he made house, to wit, of the temple. the house of the LORD. And 38 Then made he ten lavers of Sol'o-mon brought in the things p.p.2 S.8.11.

four cubits: and upon every the gold, and the vessels, did he Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. one of the ten bases one laver. put among the treasures of the 39 And he put five bases on house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

40 Nand Hiram made the lavers and the shovels, and the batters and the shovels, and the batter of larael, and Ex.3.16, Elders.

o-mon in Jê-ru'sā-lěm, that they Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem, ch. 10.2.

41 The two pillars, and the might bring up the ark of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3). 2 S.5.7, Zion, Ps.87.2.

chapiters which were upon the Sol'o-mon at the feast in the Le.23.34, Feast of Tabermonth Eth'a-nim, which is the

granates for the two networks, 3 And all the elders of is ra-el Ex.3.16, Elders. even two rows of pomegranates came, and the priests took up p.p.Nu.7.9.

Ex.28.33, Pomegranates.

Digitized by GOOGLE

Dacle:

[1 Chr.17.20.

Je.23.24.

Ex.25.8. Tabernacle.

[1 Chr.21.29.

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels, [2 K.25.14.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Le.8.3. Congregation (2). p.p.2 S.6.13.

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.9. Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies, [1 Chr.6.49.

Ex.25.18. Cherubim (2).

p.p.ch.6.27.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3), 1 Chr.6.31, Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone, [He.9.4.

Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb, ch.19.8. p.p.Ex.25.21.

the land of E'gypt.

Ex.40.35, Shekinah

p.p.Le.16.2; Ps.97.2.

See God Hidden, Jb.23.9. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, [2 K.12.5.

p.p.Ps.132.14.

Ge.27.27, Blessings (5), [Lu.2.34.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

v.56, God'a Word Sure.

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ex.19.5, God's People.

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-

ark of the LORD, and the taber-ple is ra-el. nacle of the congregation, and 17 And it was in the heart of p.p.2 S.7.2.

did the priests and the Levites God of Igra-el. 5 And king Sol'o-mon, and all Da'vid my father, Whereas it the congregation of Is ra-el, that was in thine heart to build an

for multitude. 6 And the priests brought in loins, he shall build the house the ark of the covenant of the unto my name. wings of the cherubims.

ubims covered the ark and the LORD God of Ig'ra-el. staves thereof above. staves, that the ends of the the covenant of the LORD, which staves were seen out in the he made with our fathers, when holy place before the oracle, he brought them out of the land and they were not seen without: and there they are unto 22 ¶And Söl'o-mon stood bethis day. 9 There was nothing in the the presence of all the congrega-Le.4.13, Congregation.

the holy place, that the cloud with all their heart: [2 Chr.5.13. filled the house of the LORD, Ex.24.17,God's Glory,Pa.8.1. of the cloud: for the glory of spakest also with thy mouth,

> ever. congregation of is ra-el: (and walked before me.

dwell in the thick darkness.

15 And he said, Blessed be verified, which thou spakest unthe LORD God of Igra-el, which to thy servant Darvid my father.

his hand fulfilled it, saying, le. 16 Since the day that I not contain thee; how much brought forth my people Is-less this house that I have ra-el out of E'gypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Is-city out of all the tribes of Is-natru-lens name might be therein; but I to his supplication, O Lord my

4 And they brought up the chose Dā'vid to be over my peo-Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

all the holy vessels that were Da'vid my father to build an in the tabernacle, even those house for the name of the LORD 18 And the LORD said unto

were assembled unto him, were house unto my name, thou didst with him before the ark, sac well that it was in thine heart.
rificing sheep and oxen, that 19 Nevertheless thou shalt not p.p.ch.5.3.
could not be told nor numbered build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy

LORD unto his place, into the 20 And the LORD hath peroracle of the house, to the most formed his word that he spake. holy place, even under the and I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and sit on 7 For the cherubims spread the throne of Is'ra-el, as the forth their two wings over the LORD promised, and have built place of the ark, and the cher-an house for the name of the 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

21 And I have set there a 8 And they drew out the place for the ark, wherein is Ex.25.10, Ark (3). fore the altar of the LORD in p.p.Ex.9.33.

ark save the two tables of stone, tion of Ig ra-el, and spread forth which Mo ges put there at Ho his hands toward heaven: reb, when the LORD made a 23 And he said, LORD God of covenant with the children of Igra-el, there is no God like Ex.8.10, None Like God Is ra-el, when they came out of thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. 10 And it came to pass, when covenant and mercy with thy the priests were come out of servants that walk before thee Ge.17.1, Walk before God. De.6.5, Whole Heart.

24 Who hast kept with thy 11 So that the priests could servant Da'vid my father that not stand to minister because thou promisedst him: thou v.56, God's Promises. the LORD had filled the house and hast fulfilled it with thine of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Söl'o-mon, 25 Therefore now, LORD God The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God Is ra-el, keep with thy servant Da'vid my father that thou

13 I have surely built thee promisedst him, saying, There p.p.ch.24. an house to dwell in, a settled shall not fail thee a man in my place for thee to abide in for sight to sit on the throne of is ra-el; so that thy children take Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. 14 And the king turned his heed to their way, that they face about, and blessed all the walk before me as thou hast all the congregation of Is'ra-el 26 And now, O God of Is'ra-el, p.p.2 S.7.25. let thy word, I pray thee, be See God's Word Sure, v.56.

spake with his mouth unto Da'- 27 But will God indeed dwell p.p.2 Chr.2.6; Ps.113.4 vid my father, and hath with on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens can-De.4.39, Omnipresence.

354

Ex.2.23. Crying to God.

p.p.Ne.1.6. Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord.

p.p.Da.6.10.

Ex.19.5, God's People. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. De.26.15, Heaven (1), [2 Chr.30.27 De.21.8, Mercy Sought,

Ex.22.11, Oaths (1), Je.12.16.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1)

Jb.36.7. The Righteous. De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2), See Defeats, Jos.7.4.

v.48, Returning to God. SeeRepentance(1),2K.17.13. Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2).

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). See Jews' Return, De.30.3. Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

De.8.15, Drought, Is.5.6.

De.8.5, Affliction (3),

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. De.4.5, Instruction (5). Is.26.7, Right Way. p.p.ch.18.41; Ja.5.18.

Ge.12.10, Famine (2). De.28.22, Blasting, Am.4.9. De.28.22, Mildew, Am.4.9. Ex.10.4, Locusts, Pr.30.27. Caterpillars, Ps.78.46. Jos.6.1, Sieges.

Le.26.21, Plagues.

Ex.19.5. God's People.

day

mayest hearken unto the prayer even thou only, knowest the which thy servant shall make hearts of all the children of 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." toward this place.

supplication of thy servant, and all the days that they live in of thy people Igra-el, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearstranger, that is not of thy expected by the stranger of the people Igra-el, but cometh out Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

against his neighbour, and an sake: oath be laid upon him to cause 42 (For they shall hear of thy p.p.De.3.24.

house:

be smitten down before the ene-they may know that this house, 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple my, because they have sinned which I have builded, is called against thee, and shall turn by thy name.
again to thee, and confess thy
name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this whithersoever thou shalt send

en, and forgive the sin of thy thou hast chosen, and toward people Is ra-el, and bring them the house that I have built for again unto the land which thou thy name: gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, their prayer and their supplica- Ps.5.11, Divine Defense. and there is no rain, because tion, and maintain their cause. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. they have sinned against thee; 46 If they sin against thee, Ge.6.5, Sin Universal, [Ps.14.3. and confess thy name, and turn neth not,) and thou be angry Ex.4.14, God's Anger. from their sin, when thou af-with them, and deliver them to flictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, them away captives unto the 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). and forgive the sin of thy serv-ants, and of thy people Is ra-el, that thou teach them the good themselves in the land whither way wherein they should walk, they were carried captives, and people for an inheritance.

famine, if there be pestilence, done perversely, we have comblasting, mildew, locust, or if mitted wickedness; there be caterpiller; if their 48 And 80 return unto thee Returning to God, Ps.78.3 enemy besiege them in the with all their heart, and with all De.6.5, Whole Heart. land of their cities; whatsoever their soul, in the land of their plague, whatsoever sickness enemies, which led them away there be;

tion soever be made by any gavest unto their fathers, the man, or by all thy people is city which thou hast chosen,

God, to hearken unto the cry ra-el, which shall know every and to the prayer, which thy man the plague of his own See Spir. Disease, Is.1.5. servant prayeth before thee to heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: 29 That thine eyes may be 39 Then hear thou in heaven 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. open toward this house night thy dwelling place, and forgive, De. 26.15, Heaven (1). and day, even toward the place and do, and give to every man of which thou hast said, My according to his ways, whose De. 32.4, Divine Justice. name shall be there: that thou heart thou knowest; (for thou, 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

toward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the 40 That they may fear thee De.10.12, Fear God.

est, forgive.

people Is'ra-el, but cometh out
If any man trespass of a far country for thy name's

arm;) when he shall come and Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. 32 Then hear thou in heav-pray toward this house; en, and do, and judge thy serv- 43 Hear thou in heaven thy De.26.15, Heaven (1). ants, condemning the wicked, to dwelling place, and do accord-bring his way upon his head; ing to all that the stranger and justifying the righteous, to calleth to thee for: that all give him according to his right-people of the earth may know Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). thy name, to fear thee, as do 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. 33 ¶ When thy people Isra-el thy people Isra-el; and that Ex.19.5, God's People.

them, and shall pray unto the 34 Then hear thou in heav-LORD toward the city which

> 45 Then hear thou in heaven the enemy, so that they carry

and give rain upon thy land, repent, and make supplication 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). which thou hast given to thy unto thee in the land of them See Crying to God, Ex.2.23. that carried them captives, sayopeople for an innermance.

37 If there be in the land ing, We have sinned, and have Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2).

there be; captive, and pray unto thee to-38 What prayer and supplica-ward their land, which thou p.p.Da.6.10.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

him to swear, and the oath great name, and of thy strong Le.22.2, God's Name. come before thine altar in this hand, and of thy stretched out De.5.15, God's Hand.

Digitized by Google

Jb.34.28. Prayer Heard. De.26.15, Heaven (1).

Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

See Human Compassion, Ex.2.6.

Ex.19.5, God's People. De.8.2. Divine Leader.

p.p.v.29.

Ex.33.16, Separation (2).

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

Kneeling, 2 Chr.6.13.

Le.9.22, Benedictions (2), [1 Chr.16.2.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

God's Word Sure, Ps.93.5. God's Promises, Ro.4.21.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. See Divine Constancy, [De.4.31.

See Walking with God, [Ge.5.22. Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

Ex.20.6, Keep Command

[ments, ch.11.38. Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.18.20, Ordinances.

built for thy name: 49 Then hear thou their else.

and maintain their cause. 50 And forgive thy people that keep his commandments, as at De.26.16, Obedience (1).

have sinned against thee, and this day. all their transgressions wherein 62 TAnd the king, and all Igthey have transgressed against ra-el with him, offered sacrifice thee, and give them compassion before the LORD.

before them who carried them 63 And Söl'o-mon offered a sac-|Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

compassion on them: 51 For they be thy people, and and twenty thousand oxen, and thine inheritance, which thou an hundred and twenty thou-Ex.35.22, Liberality.

broughtest forth out of Egypt, sand sheep. So the king and Ge.4.4, Sheep. from the midst of the furnace all the children of Igra-el dedicated the house of the LORD. of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be 64 The same day did the king open unto the supplication of hallow the middle of the court thy servant, and unto the sup-plication of thy people Is ra-el, the LORD: for there he offered

that they call for unto thee.

ple of the earth, to be thine in-was too little to receive the heritance, as thou spakest by burnt offerings, and meat offerthe hand of Mo'ses thy servant, ings, and the fat of the peace when thou broughtest our fa-offerings.

54 ¶And it was so, that when with him, a great congregation, Sol'o-mon had made an end of from the entering in of Ha'math

arose from before the altar of and seven days, even fourteen the LORD, from kneeling on his days knees with his hands spread up 66 On the eighth day he sent to heaven.

with a loud voice, saying,

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, Is ra-el, according to all that he people.

[Ps.36.5] promised there both not failed promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, God's covenant, in a second vision, with Solomon. 10 The mutual preswhich he promised by the hand

of Mo'ses his servant. 57 The LORD our God be with AND it came to pass, when us, as he was with our fathers: A Sol'o-mon had finished the 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.10.1. let him not leave us, nor for building of the house of the 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. sake us:

58 That he may incline our all Sol'o-mon's desire which he hearts unto him, to walk in all was pleased to do, hearts unto him, to walk in all was pleased to do, his ways, and to keep his com
2 That the LORD appeared to Ge.127, Divine Appearances, 2 Chr.3.1. and his judgments, which he he had appeared unto him at commanded our fathers.

plication before the LORD, be and thy supplication, that thou day and night, that he maintain hallowed this house, which thou the cause of his servant, and the hast built, to put my name there Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. cause of his people is ra-el at all for ever; and mine eyes and p.p.De.11.12. times, as the matter shall re-mine heart shall be there per-Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

quire

60 That all the people of the 4 And if thou wilt walk before

and the house which I have earth may know that the LORD Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). is God, and that there is none Ex. 8.10. None Like God.

prayer and their supplication 61 Let your heart therefore be Lu.3.18, Exhortations. in heaven thy dwelling place, perfect with the LORD our God, Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). to walk in his statutes, and to

captive, that they may have rifice of peace offerings, which Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. he offered unto the LORD, two Nu.7.13, Munificence ch.10.10.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

to hearken unto them in all burnt offerings, and meat offer-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

ings, and the fat of the peace Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. 53 For thou didst separate offerings: because the brasen Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar, [2 Chr.4.1. them from among all the peo- altar that was before the LORD

thers out of Egypt, O Lord 65 TAnd at that time Sol'o-p.p.Le.23.34. mon held a feast, and all Is ra-el Feasts, 2 K.6.23. praying all this prayer and sup-plication unto the LORD, he the LORD our God, seven days

the people away: and they Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.
[Da.3.9. 55 And he stood, and blessed blessed the king, and went unall the congregation of Igra-el to their tents joyful and glad of Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy. heart for all the goodness that Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. 56 Blessed be the LORD, that the LORD had done for Da'vid hath given rest unto his people his servant, and for Is ra-el his

CHAPTER 9

ents of Solomon and Hiram. 25 Solomon's yearly sacrifices. LORD, and the king's house, and See Palaces, ch.7.1.

Gib'e-on. 59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made suphin, I have heard thy prayer Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered, [ch.18.38. nigh unto the Lord our God hast made before me: I have p.p.ch.8.29.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Ge.17.1, Walk before God.

petually.

hr.20.20. Established.

.8.56, God's Promises.

Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1).

e.11.28, Disobedience (1).

Chr. 16.26. False Gods. e.26-17, Reprobation. 26.16, Threatenings, [Ps.7.12.

See Temple Destroyed, [2 K.25.9.]

De. 28.37, Israel a Byword, [Ps.44.14.

p.p.De.29.24

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). De.8.2, Divine Leader.

See Idolatry (4), Ex.32.4. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

ch.7.1, Palaces. 2 S.5.11, Hiram, v.27.

ch.4.33, Cedars. ls.14.8, Fir-trees. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Jos.20.7, Galilee, Is.9.1.

Ex.25.39, Talents (1).

2 S.5.9, Millo, ch.11.27.

entalExample,2Chr.17.3. me, as Dā'vid thy father walked, 16 For Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġÿpt 1.12. Instegrity (1).

7.10. Uprightness.

20.6. Prom. to Obedient.

15.26. Statutes.

16. 27 In a ranking of 27 property of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee and wilt keep my statutes and the city, and given it for a Ge.10.18, Canaanites.

6c.24.53, Presents. my judgments: present unto 5 Then I will establish the o-mon's wife.

throne of thy kingdom upon 17 And Sol'o-mon built Ge'zer, Is ra-el for ever, as I promised and Beth-horon the nether, to Da'vid thy father, saying, 18 And Ba'al-ath, and Tad'môr There shall not fail thee a man in the wilderness, in the land,

upon the throne of Ig'ra-el. 6 But if ye shall at all turn that Sol'o-mon had, and cities from following me, ye or your for his chariots, and cities for Ex.14.7, Charlots (1).

children, and will not keep my his horsemen, and that which commandments and my stat-Söl'o-mon desired to build in utes which I have set before Je-ru'sa-lem, and in Leb'a-non, you, but go and serve other and in all the land of his do-gods, and worship them: 7 Then will I cut off is ra-el 20 And all the people that

out of the land which I have were left of the Am'or-ites, Ge.10.16, Amorites. given them; and this house, Hit'tites, Per'iz-zites, Hi'vites, Ge. 10.17, Hivites. which I have hallowed for my and Jeb u-sites, which were not Jos. 11.3, Jebusites. name, will I cast out of my of the children of Is ra-el, sight; and Is ra-el shall be a 21 Their children that were p.p.Jud.1.21; 3.1. proverb and a byword among left after them in the land, all people:

high, every one that passeth by destroy, upon those did Sol'o-it shall be astonished, and shall mon levy a tribute of bond-Ge.21.10, Bondservants. hiss; and they shall say, Why service unto this day.
hath the LORD done thus unto 22 But of the children of Igthis land, and to this house?

E'gypt, and have taken hold up his horsemen.
on other gods, and have wor- 23 These were the chief of shipped them, and served them; the officers that were over Sol'therefore hath the LORD brought o-mon's work, five hundred and

upon them all this evil. 10 ¶And it came to pass at the people that wrought in the end of twenty years, when Sol'o-work. mon had built the two houses, 24 TBut Phā'raōh's daughter

king's house, 11 (Now Hi'ram the king of mon had built for her: then Tyre had furnished Söl'o-mon did he build Mil'lö.

with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all year did Söl'o-mon offer burnt his desire,) that then king Söl'o- offerings and peace offerings mon gave Hi'ram twenty cities upon the altar which he built

in the land of Găl'î-lee. Tyre to see the cities which was before the LORD. So he Sol'o-mon had given him; and finished the house they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are a navy of ships in Ezi-on-ge. Nu.24.24, Ships, ch.22.48. these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Cā bul unto this day. land of Edom.

Nu.23.24, Ships, ch.22.48. Nu.23.35, Ezion-gaber, Nu.33.35, Ezion-gaber, land of Edom.

De.2.8, Elath, 2 Chr.8.17. Ex.10.19, Red Sea. That is, Displeasing, or, Dirty, the land of Ca bul unto this day, land of E dom.

king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of had knowledge of the sea, with

gid'do, and Ge'zer.

present unto his daughter, Sol'-

19 And all the cities of store

whom the children of Is ra-el 8 And at this house, which is also were not able utterly to

ra-el did Sol'o-mon make no p.p.Le.25.39.

9 And they shall answer, Be-bondmen: but they were men cause they forsook the LORD of war, and his servants, and their God, who brought forth his princes, and his captains, Nu.1.16 Princes. their fathers out of the land of and rulers of his chariots, and

fifty, which bare rule over the

2 S.7.13. Solomon's Temple. the house of the LORD, and the came up out of the city of Da'-p.p.ch.7.8. vid unto her house which Sol'o-

unto the LORD, and he burnt 12 And Hi'ram came out from incense upon the altar that Ex.30.1, Incense.

26 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made

14 And Hi'ram sent to the 27 And Hi'ram sent in the 2 S.5.11, Hiram, ch.10.11.

the levy which king Sol'o-mon the servants of Sol'o-mon.
raised; for to build the house of 28 And they came to O'phir, ch.10.11. the LORD, and his own house, and fetched from thence gold, Ge.2.12, Gold, ch.22.48. and Mil'lo, and the wall of Je-four hundred and twenty tal-ru'sā-lēm, and Hā'zôr, and Mē-ents, and brought it to king Sŏl'o-mon.

[2 Chr.36.19.

Jos. 10.10, Beth-horon, 1 Chr.7.24.

Est.7.4.

Zec.4.9, Completion.

Digitized by GOOGLE

B.C.992 (?)

Queen of Sheba, 2 Chr.9.1. Jos.6.27, Fame, 1 Chr.12.30. 2 S.5.14, Solomon, v.16. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. p.p.Mt.22.46.

Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. Ge.37.25, Caravans, 2 K.8.9. Ge.43.11, Spices, 2 K.20.13.

Precious Stones, 1 Chr.20.2.

p.p.Pr.1.6.

ch.4.31, Wisdom (9), Da.1.20.

ch.7.1. Palacea.

Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. Ge.40.1, Butlers, 2 Chr.9.4.

p.p.Jn.20.25.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

p.p.Pr.8.34.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. Ge.45.8. God Exalta. Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Ge.24.53, Presents, v.13. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.43.11, Spices. v.2, Precious Stones.

2 S.5.11, Hiram, v.22.

ch.9.28, Ophir, ch.22.48.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. Ge.4.21, Harps, 1 Chr.25.3. Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-

CHAPTER 10 The queen of Sheba admires the wisdom of Solomon 14 his riches; 24 his presents: 26 his chariots and to this day.

A ba heard of the fame of desire, whatsoever she asked, be-Sol'o-mon concerning the name side that which Sol'o-mon gave

him with hard questions. 2 And she came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm country, she and her servants.
with a very great train, with 14 T Now the weight of gold Ge.2.12, Gold.
camels that bare spices, and that came to Söl'o-mon in one Ge.13.2, Riches (4). very much gold, and precious year was six hundred threescore

stones; and when she was come and six talents of gold, to Sol'o-mon, she communed 15 Beside that he had of the heart.

3 And Sol'o-mon told her all of all the kings of A-rabi-a, and her questions: there was not of the governors of the country.

which he told her not. 4 And when the queen of She'-gold: six hundred shekels of ba had seen all Sol'o-mon's well gold went to one target. dom, and the house that he had 17 And he made three hun-

ters, and their apparel, and his of Leb'a-non.

which he went up unto the a great throne of ivory, and Ivory, ch.22.39. house of the LORD; there was overlaid it with the best gold. Ge.2.12, Gold. no more spirit in her.

was a true report that I heard round behind: and there were in mine own land of thy acts stays on either side on the place and of thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I believed not the beside the stays.

words, until I came, and mine 20 And twelve lions stood eyes had seen it: and, behold, there on the one side and on the half was not told me: thy the other upon the six steps: wisdom and prosperity exceed there was not the like made in eth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy 21 And all king Söl'o-mon's are these thy servants, which drinking vessels were of gold, ch.4.22 Luxury, Est.1.6. stand continually before thee, and all the vessels of the house and that hear thy wisdom.

Is ra-el: because the LORD loved 22 For the king had at sea a Is ra-el for ever, therefore made navy of Thar shish with the he thee king, to do judgment navy of Hi'ram; once in three 2 S.5.11, Hiram, 2 Chr.9.10.

and justice.

11 And the navy also of Hi-heart. ram, that brought gold from 25 And they brought every O'phīr, brought in from O'phīr man his present, vessels of sil-Ge.24.53, Presents. great plenty of almug trees, and ver, and vessels of gold, and gar- 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. precious stones.

12 And the king made of the horses, and mules, a rate year De.17.16, Horses. almug trees pillars for the house by year.

of the LORD, and for the king's 26 ¶ And Sol'o-mon gathered [ments, 1 Chr.16.42. house, harps also and psalteries together chariots and horse-Ex.14.7, Charlots (1).

for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen un-

ND when the queen of Shē'- unto the queen of Shē'ba all her

of the LORD, she came to prove her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own

with him of all that was in her merchantmen, and of the traf-Ge.34.10, Trading, Pr.20.14. merchantinen, and of the spice merchants, and Ge.37.25. Merchants. [Ne.13.20.

any thing hid from the king, 16 TAnd king Sol'o-mon made 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.11.1. two hundred targets of beaten

built,

Jud.1.7, Table (1), ch.18.19.

See Luxury, ch.4.22.

and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his minist them in the house of the forest p.p.ch.7.2.

cupbearers, and his ascent by 18 I Moreover the king made Thrones, ch.22.10.

19 The throne had six steps, 6 And she said to the king, It and the top of the throne was of the seat, and two lions stood

any kingdom. 21 And all king Söl'o-mon's

of the forest of Leb'a-non were 9 Blessed be the LORD thy of pure gold; none were of God, which delighted in thee, silver: it was nothing account to set thee on the throne of ed of in the days of Sol'o-mon.

10 And she gave the king an shish, bringing gold, and silver, hundred and twenty talents of ivory, and apes, and peacocks. gold, and of spices very great 23 So king Söl'o-mon exceed-p.p.ch.3.12.13. store, and precious stores: there ed all the kings of the earth

Nu.7.13, Munificence, came no more such abundance for mones and 10, manually formed and 10, manually f queen of Shē'ba gave to king to Söl'o-mon, to hear his wis-ch. 4.31, Wisdom (9). Söl'o-mon.

ments, and armour, and spices,

Ex.25.39, Talents (1).

years came the navy of Thar-Tarshish, 2 Chr.9.21.

Ge.13.2, Riches (4).

men: and he had a thousand incense and sacrificed unto and four hundred chariots, their gods. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). and twelve thousand horsemen, 9 TAnd the LORD was angry Ex.4.14, God's Anger. whom he bestowed in the cities with Sol'o-mon, because his for charlots, and with the king heart was turned from the De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). at Jerg'sā-lem. LORD God of Ig'ra-el, which See Divine Appearances. ch.3.5. 27 And the king made silver had appeared unto him twice, p.p.ch.9.2. to be in Jern'sa-lem as stones, 10 And had commanded him p.p.ch.6.12. Ge.39.3. Prosperity (4). ch.4.33, Cedars. and cedars made he to be as the concerning this thing, that he sycomore trees that are in the should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). Sycomore-trees, 1 Chr.27.28 28 ¶And Sŏl'o-mon had horses LORD commanded. De.17.16, Horses. brought out of E'gypt, and linen 11 Wherefore the LORD said yarn: the king's merchants re-unto Sol'o-mon, Forasmuch as ceived the linen yarn at a price, this is done of thee, and thou 29 And a chariot came up and hast not kept my covenant and Le.26.15, Covenantwent out of E'gypt for six hun-my statutes, which I have com-Ex.30.13. Shekels. dred shekels of silver, and an manded thee, I will surely rend 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). horse for an hundred and fifty: the kingdom from thee, and and so for all the kings of the will give it to thy servant. Hit tites, and for the kings of 12 Notwithstanding in thy p.p.Jos.1.4. Nu.13.29, Hittites, ch.11.1. Sỹr'ī-a, did they bring them out days I will not do it for Dā'vid Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed ch.21.29. thy father's sake: but I will by their means. rend it out of the hand of thy CHAPTER 11 Solomon's wives and concubines in 13 Howbeit I will not rend B.C.992 (?) 9 God threatens him. 14 Solomon's give one tribe to thy son for p.p.2 K.13.23.

him.

Daivid my servant's sake, and 2 S.5.14, Solomon, v.40. OUT king Söl'o-mon loved for Je-ry'sa-lem's sake which I many strange women, to-have chosen. See Lust, Pr.6.25. See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. gether with the daughter of 14 And the Lord stirred up p.p.De.31.16,17.

Phä'raöh, women of the Mo'ab- an adversary unto Söl'o-mon, De.28.50, Instruments of Judgment, Is.5.26. Ge.19.37, Monbites, Exr.9.1. ites, Am'mon-ites, E'dom-ites, Ha'dad the E'dom-ite: he was Ge.36.9. Edomites. Nu.13.29, Hittites, 2 K.7.6. Zi-do'ni-ang, and Hit'tites; of the king's seed in E'dom. 2 Of the nations concerning 15 For it came to pass, when which the LORD said unto the David was in E'dom, and Jo'ab 2 S.2.18, Joab. Ge.24.3, Marriage (3). children of Is ra-el. Ye shall not the captain of the host was go in to them, neither shall they gone up to bury the slain, after De.10.6, Burials, 2 K.13.20. come in unto you: for surely he had smitten every male in Nu.31.7, Extermination. they will turn away your heart E dom; Ex.33.16, Separation (2). Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-[tions (2), 2 Chr.19.2 after their gods: Söl'o-mon 16 (For six months did Jö'ab clave unto these in love. remain there with all Is'ra-el, 3 And he had seven hundred until he had cut off every male Ge.4.19. Polygamy, 1 Chr.4.5. wives, princesses, and three in E'dom:)
hundred concubines: and his
wives turned away his heart.
4 For it came to pass, when
Sol'o-mon was old, that his into E'gypt; Ha'dad being yet
wives turned away his heart a little child. Ge.16.3, Concubinage, [1 Chr.2.46. Ge.3.6, Temptresses. Evil Influences, ch.21.25. Ex.32.8, Backsliders. after other gods: and his heart 18 And they arose out of Mid-Ex.2.15, Midian (b), Is.60.6. [2 Chr.25.14 was not perfect with the LORD I-an, and came to Pa'ran: and Ge.3.6, Yielding to Temp-[tation, 2 Pe.2.20. his God, as was the heart of they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Dā'vid his father. 5 For Sol'o-mon went after Egypt, unto Pha'raoh king of Ash'to-reth the goddess of the Egypt; which gave him an Jud.2.13, Ashtaroth (2). Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Zi-dō'ni-ans, and after Mil'com house, and appointed him vict- Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). the abomination of the Am'mon-ites.

19 And Hā'dād found great
6 And Sōl'o-mon did evil in favour in the sight of Phā'raōh, Pr.16.15, King's Favor. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). the sight of the LORD, and went so that he gave him to wife the

2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness, not fully after the LORD, as did sister of his own wife, the sis-

Nu.22.41, High Places [ch.12.31.

p.p.Nu.21.29. Le.18.21, Molech, Dā'vid his father.

7 Then did Sol'o-mon build an high place for Chē'mosh, the es bare him Gē-nū'bāth his son, abomination of Mō'ab, in the hill that is before Jē-ra'sā-lēm, Phā'raōh's house: and Gē-nū'-

tion of the children of Am'mon. hold among the sons of Pha'-8 And likewise did he for all raoh.

and for Molech, the abomina-bath was in Pharaoh's house-

ter of Täh'pen-es the queen.

his strange wives, which burnt 21 And when Hā'dād heard in Dignized by

2 S.10.12, Patriotism, f1 Chr.19.13. Ge.31.30, Love of Home.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

p.p.2 S.10.8.

2 S.5.9, Millo, 2 K.12.20.

Jeroboam (1), ch.12.2. Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Ge.31.40, Industry (2), [Ne.4.21 Ge.39.5, Promotion, Est.6.11.

Ahijah, ch.14.4 Ahija

> Nu.11.25, Prophesying, ch.14.12

p.p.ch.12.20.

E'gypt that Da'vid slept with saken me, and have worshipped De. 28.20, Forsaking God II

est to go to thine own country? as did Dā'vid his father. And he answered, Nothing: 34 Howbeit I will not take the howbeit let me go in any wise, whole kingdom out of his hand: 23 ¶And God stirred him up but I will make him prince all

24 And he gathered men unto 35 But I will take the king-De.4.39, Sovereignty of God him, and became captain over dom out of his son's hand, and a band, when Da'vid slew them will give it unto thee, even ten of Zo'bah: and they went to tribes. 2 S.8.6, Damascus, 2 K.5.12. Da-mas'cus, and dwelt therein, 36 And unto his son will I and reigned in Dā-măs'cus.

> Hā'dad did: and he abhorred put my name there. Is ra-el, and reigned over Syr i-a. 37 And I will take thee, and Zer'e-da, Sol'o-mon's servant, shalt be king over Is'ra-el. whose mother's name was Ze- 38 And it shall be, if thou lifted up his hand against the mand thee, and wilt walk in my

> > against the king: Sol'o-mon vid my servant did; that I will his father.

> > was a mighty man of valour: the seed of Da'vid, but not for and Sol'o-mon seeing the young ever.

of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, that the prophet the death of Söl'o-mon.

A-hi'jah the Shi'lo-nite found 41 ¶ And the rest of the acts p.p.2 Chr.9.29.

him in the way; and he had of Söl'o-mon, and all that he clad himself with a new gar-did, and his wisdom, are they ment; and they two were alone not written in the book of the in the field:

30 And A-hi'jah caught the 42 And the time that Söl'-p.p.2 Chr.9.30. new garment that was on him, o-mon reigned in Jē-ru'sā-lēm

31 And he said to Jer-o-bo'am, 43 And Sol'o-mon slept with 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4), ch. 22. 50. Take thee ten pieces: for thus his fathers, and was buried in De.10.6, Burials. saith the LORD, the God of Is'- the city of Da'vid his father: ra-el, Behold, I will rend the and Re-ho-bo'am his son reigned Rehoboam, ch.12.1. kingdom out of the hand of in his stead. Sŏl'o-mon, and will give ten cHAPTER 12

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dā'vid's sake, and for Jē-ru sā Jēm's sake.

A ND Da's A ND Da's A ND Da's Sake. sake, and for Jē-ru'sā-lēm's sake, the city which I have chosen A ND Rē-ho-bō'am went to ch.11.43, Rehoboam, ch.14.21. out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el:) were come to Shē'chem to make

his fathers, and that Jō'ab the Ash'to-reth the goddess of the captain of the host was dead, Zi-dō'ni-ans, Chē'mosh the god Hā'dād said to Phā'raōh, Let of the Mō'ab-ītes, and Mīl'com Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). me depart, that I may go to the god of the children of Am'. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. mine own country. mŏn, and have not walked in De.29.19, Sinful Walk. 22 Then Phā'raōh said unto my ways, to do that which is Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). him, But what hast thou lacked right in mine eyes, and to keep with me, that, behold, thou seek- my statutes and my judgments,

another adversary, Rezon the the days of his life for David son of E-li'a-dah, which fled my servant's sake, whom I from his lord Hăd-ad-ē'zēr king chose, because he kept my com- De.7.6, Chosen Ones. mandments and my statutes: Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers

give one tribe, that Da'vid my 25 And he was an adversary servant may have a light alway p.p.ch.15.4. to Is'ra-el all the days of Sol'- before me in Jê-ru'sā-lēm, the o-mon, beside the mischief that city which I have chosen me to

26 And Jer-o-bo'am the son thou shalt reign according to Ge.45.8, God Exalts. of Ne'bat, an Eph'rath-ite of all that thy soul desireth, and

ru'ah, a widow woman, even he wilt hearken unto all that I com- Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient king. ways, and do that is right in Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

27 And this was the cause my sight, to keep my statutes Ex.15.26, Statutes.
that he lifted up his hand and my commandments, as Da'- Ex.20.6, Keep Commandbuilt Mil'lo, and repaired the be with thee, and build thee a Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. breaches of the city of Dā'vid sure house, as I built for Dā'vid, See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20.

his father. and will give Is'ra-el unto thee.

28 And the man Jĕr-o-bō'am 39 And I will for this afflict De.8.5, Affliction (3).

man that he was industrious, 40 Sol'o-mon sought therefore he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Jō'seph. 29 And it came to pass at that E'gypt, unto Shi'shak king of time when Jēr-o-bō'am went out E'gypt, and was in E'gypt until

acts of Sŏl'o-mon? and rent it in twelve pieces: over all is ra-el was forty years.

33 Because that they have for- him king.

Arrest, Pr. 6.25;

1 S.11.15, Coronations, v.20.

2 And it came to pass, when 14 And spake to them after Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat, the counsel of the young men, ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), v.12. who was yet in Egypt, heard saying, My father made your

Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

Pr.11.14, Counsellors.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel, v.28.

p.p.Pr.18.6.

Ps.49.13, Folly.

presence of king Söl'o-mon, and your yoke: my father also chas-Jer-o-bō'am dwelt in E'gypt;) tised you with whips, but I will

3 That they sent and called chastise you with scorpions. him. And Jer-o-bo'am and all 15 Wherefore the king heark-

the congregation of Is ra-el ened not unto the people; for

bō'am, saving,

See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9.

thou the grievous service of thy o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat. father, and his heavy yoke 16 TSo when all Is ra-el saw which he put upon us, lighter, that the king hearkened not

and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion Depart yet for three days, then have we in David? neither come again to me. And the have we inheritance in the son

people departed.

6 And king Re-ho-bo'am con-ra-el: now see to thine own sulted with the old men, that house, Da'vid. So Ig'ra-el destood before Sol'o-mon his father while he yet lived, and 17 But as for the children of

said, How do ye advise that I Is ra-el which dwelt in the cities may answer this people? of Jū'dah, Rē-ho-bō'am reigned 7 And they spake unto him, over them. Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel, saying, If thou wilt be a serv- 18 Then king Re-ho-bo am

ant unto this people this day, sent A doram, who was over Pr.16.19, Humility (1). and wilt serve them, and an the tribute; and all Is'ra-el See Rulers' Duty, 2 S.23.3.

1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2). words to them, then they will he died. Therefore king Rebe thy servants for ever. Ps.49.13, Folly. De.1.43, Self-will.

> up with him, and which stood day. before him:

9 And he said unto them, all Is ra-el heard that Jer-o-bo-ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), v.26. What counsel give ye that we am was come again, that they may answer this people, who sent and called him unto the

ther did put upon us lighter? none that followed the house of

10 And the young men that David, but the tribe of Jū'dah were grown up with him spake only.

unto him, saying, Thus shalt 21 ¶ And when Re-ho-bo'am thou speak unto this people was come to Jeru'sā-lēm, he

Thy father made our yoke dah, with the tribe of Ben jaheavy, but make thou it lighter min, an hundred and fourscore unto us; thus shalt thou say un-thousand chosen men, which

to them, My little finger shall be were warriors, to fight against thicker than my father's loins. the house of Igrael, to bring 11 And now whereas my father the kingdom again to Re-ho-

did lade you with a heavy yoke, no am the son of cod came I will add to your yoke; my 22 But the word of God came father hath chastised you with unto Shemaliah, 2 Chr.11.2. Shemalah, 2 Chr.11.2. De.33.1, Man of God, [ch.17.18.

with scorpions.

23 Speak unto Rē-ho-bō'am, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), v.20.

12 TSo Jer-o-bō'am and all the the son of Sōl'o-mon, king of people came to Re-ho-bo'am the Ju'dah, and unto all the house

third day, as the king had ap- of Jū'dah and Ben'ja-min, and pointed, saying, Come to me to the remnant of the people, again the third day. Jb.16.3, Evil Words. De.1.43, Self-will.

13 And the king answered the 24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye people roughly, and forsook the shall not go up, nor fight against old men's counsel that they gave your brethren the children of him;

of it, (for he was fled from the yoke heavy, and I will add to Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

1 S.2.3. Arrogance.

came, and spake unto Re-ho-the cause was from the LORD, De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. that he might perform his say-ch.8.56, God's Word Sure.

4 Thy father made our yoke ing, which the LORD spake by grievous: now therefore make A-hi'jah the Shi'lo-nite unto Jer-ch.11.29, Ahijah.

of Jes'se: to your tents, O is'- Revolts, 2 K.8.20.

swer them, and speak good stoned him with stones, that Nu.14.10, Stoning (2), [ch.21.13. ho-bo'am made speed to get

8 But he forsook the counsel him up to his chariot, to flee to of the old men, which they had Jê-ru'sā-lĕm.

[2 K.9.16.]

[2 K.9.16.]

[2 K.9.16.]

[2 K.9.16.]

[3 K.9.16.]

[4 K.9.16.]

[5 K.9.16.]

[6 K.9.16.]

[7 K.9.16.]

[8 K.9.16.]

[9 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[1 K.9.16.]

[2 K.9.16.] 20 ¶And it came to pass, when

have spoken to me, saying, congregation, and made him Make the yoke which thy fa-king over all is ra-el: there was 1 S.11.15, Coronations, [2 K.11.12.

that spake unto thee, saying, assembled all the house of Ju. De.33.7. Tribe of Judah

Is'ra-el: return every man to

Ps.32.11. Divine Counsels. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),

Jos. 20.7, Shechem (2). Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim, [2 K.5.22.

ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), v.32.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel, [2 Chr.10.10. Golden Calves, 2 K.10.29.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

Ge.28.19, Beth-el, ch.13.1. Jos. 19.47, Dan (2), ch. 15.20. p.p.ch.13.34; 2 K.17.21.

1 S.5.2, Idol Temples, [2 K.5.18.

p.p.Le.23.34.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4 ch.16.31.

p.p.Am.7.13.

p.p.Nu.15.39.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

Ex.30.1, Incense.

B.C.975.

De.33.1, Man of God. Ge.28.19, Beth-el, 2 K.2.2.

turned to depart, according to shall be born unto the house of the word of the LORD.

26 ¶ And Jer-o-bo am said in thee. his heart. Now shall the king- 3 And he gave a sign the same Jud.6.38, Signs Given dom return to the house of day, saying, This is the sign Dā'vid:

27 If this people go up to do Behold, the altar shall be rent, sacrifice in the house of the and the ashes that are upon it LORD at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, then shall shall be poured out.

Jữ dah.

counsel, and made two calves which he put forth against ex.9.10, Disease Sent. of gold, and said unto them, It him, dried up, so that he could is too much for you to go up to not pull it in again to him.

Jê-ru'sā-lem: behold thy gods, 5 The altar also was rent, and ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3).

up out of the land of E'gypt. Běth'-el, and the other put he the word of the LORD. in Dăn.

sin: for the people went to treat now the face of the LORD worship before the one, even thy God, and pray for me, that 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought, unto Dan. hand may be restored me

high places, and made priests sought the LORD, and the king's

Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. (ch.13.2)

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. Le'vi.

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. Le'vi.

32 And Jer-o-bo'am ordained a man of God, Come home with the eighth month, on me, and refresh thyself, and the fifteenth day of the month, will give thee a reward.

> Jū'dah, and he offered upon the to the king, If thou wilt give me Steadfastness (2), 2 K.18.6. altar. So did he in Beth'-el, half thine house, I will not go in Nu.16.15, Integrity (2), sacrificing unto the calves that with thee, neither will I eat Beth'-el the priests of the high place: places which he had made.

which he had made in Beth'-el Eat no bread, nor drink water, the fifteenth day of the eighth nor turn again by the same way month, even in the month which that thou camest.

incense. CHAPTER 13

stinacy.

A ND, behold, there came a to their father. A man of God out of Jū'dah 12 And their father said unto by the word of the LORD unto them, What way went he? For ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), [ch.14.7.] Betn -e1: and sold against the Běth'-el: and Jěr-o-bō'am stood his sons had seen what way the 2 And he cried against the al-from Jū'dah.

his house; for this thing is from tar in the word of the LORD, Nu.11.23, Inspiration (3). me. They hearkened therefore and said, O altar, altar, thus to the word of the LORD, and resaith the LORD; Behold, a child Ge.16.11, Births Foretold. Dā'vid, Jô-si'ah by name; and Josiah, 2 K.21.24.

25 Then Jer-o-bo'am built upon thee shall he offer the Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. She'chem in mount E'phra-im, priests of the high places that and dwelt therein; and went out burn incense upon thee, and Le.26.30, High Places (2). from thence, and built Pë-nü'el. men's bones shall be burnt upon

which the LORD hath spoken; Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even un-king Jēr-o-bō'am heard the say-to Rē-ho-bō'am king of Jū'dah, ing of the man of God, which and they shall kill me, and go had cried against the altar in again to Rē-ho-bō'am king of Běth'-el, that he put forth his u'dah.

hand from the altar, saying, Lay Is.30.10, Opposers (2).

28 Whereupon the king took hold on him. And his hand, Ge.35.5, Divine Pretec-

O is ra-el, which brought thee the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which 29 And he set the one in the man of God had given by

6 And the king answered and 30 And this thing became a said unto the man of God, In-Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

31 And he made an house of again. And the man of God be-Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). Nu.22.41, High Places, high places, and made priests sought the Lower, and high gain, [2 K.17.9. of the lowest of the people, hand was restored him again, Ge.45.15, Good for Evil.

> 7 ¶And the king said unto the 32 And Jer-o-bo'am ordained a man of God, Come home with Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). feast in the eighth month, on me, and refresh thyself, and I like unto the feast that is in 8 And the man of God said un-

he had made: and he placed in bread nor drink water in this Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-9 For so was it charged me by 33 So he offered upon the altar the word of the LORD, saying, Is.52.11, Separation (4).

he had devised of his own heart; 10 So he went another way, and ordained a feast unto the and returned not by the way

children of Is'ra-el: and he of-that he came to Beth'-el. fered upon the altar, and burnt 11 T Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth'-el; and his Jud.6.8, Prophets (4), lch.20.35. sons came and told him all the Jeroboam's hand withers, 6 but at works that the man of God had the prayer of the prophet is restored. 23 The disobedient prophet stain by a lion. 33 Jeroboam's ob words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also

man of God went, which came

2 K.20.9.

[tion (2).

ch.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward, [2 K.5.15.

[sisted, 2 K.5.16.

2 Chr.14.3.

See Filial Honor (2), [Ge.47.12. thereon,

See Spir. Tests, Ge.22.1.

Ge.12.13.Deception.2 K.6.19.

Ge.3.6, Yielding to Tempta-

Ge.21.14, Water, ch.17.10.

Ge.35.4, Oaks, Is.1.29. De.33.1, Man of God.

he said, I am. 15 Then he said unto him, unto him. De.13.6. Enticers.

Come home with me, and eat 27 And he spake to his sons,

16 And he said, I may not rethey saddled him. turn with thee, nor go in with 28 And he went and found his thee: neither will I eat bread carcase cast in the way, and

this place: word of the LORD, Thou shalt the ass.

Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. the way that thou camest.

an angel spake unto me by the mourn and to bury him. word of the LORD, saying, Bring 30 And he laid his carcase De.10.6, Burials. him back with thee into thine in his own grave; and they

unto him. and did eat bread in his house, spake to his sons, saying, When

and drank water. word of the LORD came unto the beside his bones:

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

[tion.

saying, Thus saith the LORD, and against all the houses of De.11.28, Disobedience (1), Je.12.17. Forasmuch as thou hast dis-the high places which are in Le.26.30, High Places (2), obeyed the mouth of the LORD, the cities of Sā-mā'ri-a, shall and hast not kept the command-ment which the LORD thy God 33 TAfter this thing Jer-o-bo'commanded thee.

22 But camest back, and hast way, but made again of the in the place, of the which the of the high places: whosoever LORD did say to thee, Eat no would, he consecrated him, and bread, and drink no water; thy he became one of the priests of carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

the high places.

34 And this thing became sin

had drunk, that he saddled for stroy it from off the face of the him the ass, to wit, for the earth. prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, a Jud.14.5, Lions (1), Da.6.19. lion met him by the way, and Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass by the carcase.

Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

13 And he said unto his sons, 26 \ And when the prophet Saddle me the ass. So they sad-that brought him back from the dled him the ass: and he rode way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was 14 And went after the man of disobedient unto the word of De.11.28. Disobedience (1).

God, and found him sitting un-the LORD: therefore the LORD der an oak: and he said unto hath delivered him unto the him, Art thou the man of God lion, which hath torn him, and

that camest from Jü'dah? And slain him, according to the word ch.8.56, God's Word Sure. of the LORD, which he spake

saying, Saddle me the ass. And See Filial Honor (2).

nor drink water with thee in the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had 17 For it was said to me by the not eaten the carcase, nor torn eat no bread nor drink water 29 And the prophet took up

there, nor turn again to go by the carcase of the man of God, De.33.1, Man of God. and laid it upon the ass, and 18 He said unto him, I am a brought it back: and the old prophet also as thou art; and prophet came to the city, to

house, that he may eat bread mourned over him, saying, Ge.50.10, Lamentations. and drink water. But he lied Alas, my brother! 31 And it came to pass, after 19 So he went back with him, he had buried him, that he

I am dead, then bury me in the 20 ¶ And it came to pass, as sepulchre wherein the man of they sat at the table, that the God is buried; lay my bones prophet that brought him back: 32 For the saying which he 21 And he cried unto the man cried by the word of the LORD of God that came from Jū'dah, against the altar in Beth'-el,

am returned not from his evil Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). eaten bread and drunk water lowest of the people priests Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests.

23 ¶And it came to pass, after unto the house of Jer-o-bo'am, p.p.ch.12.30. he had eaten bread, and after he even to cut it off, and to de SeeWicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16.

> **CHAPTER 14** Ahijah denounces God's judgments B.C.956. against Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign over Judah. 25 Shi-shak spoils Jerusalem. 29 Abijam succeeds Rehoboam.

T that time A-bi'jah the stood by it, the lion also stood A son of Jer-o-bo'am fell sick. Le.26.16, Sickness (1). 2 And Jer-o-bo'am said to his 25 And, behold, men passed wife, Arise, I pray thee, and by, and saw the carcase cast in disguise thyself, that thou be Ge.38.14, Disguises, ch.20. the way, and the lion standing not known to be the wife of

by the carcase: and they came Jer-o-bo'am; and get thee to and told it in the city where Shi'löh: behold, there is A-hi'-Jos.18.1. Shiloh. jah the prophet, which told me

the old prophet dwelt.

363

Ge.24.53, Presents, 2 K.8.9. 1 S.26.11, Cruses, ch.17.12.

p.p.Pr.21.30.

See Disguises, v.2.

ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), v.19. 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked, Ge.45.8, God Exalts, Ps.75.7.

p.p.ch.11.31.

p.p.ch.15.5.

Ho.6.3. Followers. De.6.5. Whole Heart.

Jud.2.11. Evildoers (2).

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Nu.14.11, Provoking God. De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). cast me behind thy back:

Ex.20.5. Retribution (1). Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

p.p.De.32.35,36.

De.23.18, Dogs, ch.22.38,

See Unburied, De.28.26. ch.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Nu.11.25, Propheaying, [ch.20.22.

that I should be king over this to the grave, because in him people.

loaves, and cracknels, and a in the house of Jer-o-bo'am.

he is sick: thus and thus shall the LORD to anger.

she shall feign herself to be an-lo-bo'am, who did sin, and who other woman.

Jer-o-bo'am; why feignest thou the child died; Fulfillment (3), ch. thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings. all Isra-el mourned for him, Ge.50.3, Mourning.

from among the people, and the prophet.

ple Is'ra-el, gave it thee: and yet thou hast chronicles of the kings of Is'-

not been as my servant Dā'vid, ra-el.
who kept my commandments, 20 And the days which Jĕr-oand who followed me with all bō'am reigned were two and was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all reigned in his stead.
that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other of Sol'o-mon reigned in Jū'dah. gods, and molten images, to Re-ho-bo'am was forty and one provoke me to anger, and hast years old when he began to

Jer-o-bo'am, and will cut off out of all the tribes of Is'ra-el, from Jer-o-bo'am him that piss- to put his name there. And his eth against the wall, and him mother's name was Na'a-mah that is shut up and left in Is ra- an Am mon-it-ess. el, and will take away the rem- 22 And Ju'dah did evil in the Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), nant of the house of Jer-o-bo'am, sight of the LORD, and they as a man taketh away dung, till provoked him to jealousy with it be all gone.

there had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and images, and leat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and leat: the lead of the done.

24 And there were also sodom-leat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

24 And there were also sodom-leat: for the lead of the l

for him, and bury him: for he LORD cast out before the chil-Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. only of Jer-o-bo'am shall come dren of lg'ra-el.

there is found some good thing 3 And take with thee ten toward the LORD God of Ig ra-el p.p.2 Chr.12.12; 19.3.

cruse of honey, and go to him: 14 Moreover the LORD shall p.p.ch.15.27.

he shall tell thee what shall be-come of the child.

4 And Jer-o-bō'am's wife did of Jer-o-bō'am that day: but

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 18.1, Shiloh.

Jos. 1

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto which he gave to their fathers, A-hi'jah, Behold, the wife of and shall scatter them beyond De.28.36, Captivity (1), Jer-o-bo'am cometh to ask a the river, because they have thing of thee for her son; for made their groves, provoking De.12.2, Groves, ch.16.33.

thou say unto her: for it shall 16 And he shall give Is ra-el be, when she cometh in, that up because of the sins of Jer-Le.26.17, Reprobation

made Is'ra-el to sin. 6 And it was so, when A-hī'- 17 ¶ And Jer-o-bō'am's wife jah heard the sound of her feet, arose, and departed, and came as she came in at the door, that to Tirzah: and when she came Jos. 12.24, Tirzah, ch. 15.21. he said, Come in, thou wife of to the threshold of the door, ch.8.56, God's Word Sure.

7 Go, tell Jer-o-bo'am, Thus according to the word of the saith the LORD God of Is ra-el, LORD, which he spake by the Forasmuch as I exalted thee hand of his servant A-hi'jah ch.11.29, Ahijah.

made thee prince over my peo- 19 And the rest of the acts of p.p.2 Chr.13.2. Jer-o-bo'am, how he warred, and ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1). 8 And rent the kingdom away how he reigned, behold, they from the house of Da'vid, and are written in the book of the

his heart, to do that only which twenty years: and he slept with De.31.16, Death (2). his fathers, and Na'dab his son Nadab, ch.15.25.

reign, and he reigned seven-10 Therefore, behold, I will teen years in Jê-ru'sâ-lem, the Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. bring evil upon the house of city which the LORD did choose De.12.5, Sacred Places.

their sins which they had com-[1 Co.10.22. 11 Him that dieth of Jer-o-bo'- mitted, above all that their fa-

when thy feet enter into the ites in the land: and they did p.p.Ge.19.5. Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold, [2 K.8.10] and all Is ra-el shall mourn tions of the nations which the according to all the abomina- De.7.25, Abominations.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger

Je.7.15.

ch.11.4, Evil Influences.

Fulfillment (3), ch.15.29.

[2 Chr. 10.6.

.28.50, Instruments of rusalem (2), 2 K.14.13. 1.2 Chr.12.9.

i.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. p.ch.10.17.

\$.17.7, Shields, 2 K.11.10.

.p.2 Chr.12.15,16.

ie.14.2. War (1).).p.ch.15.6.

De.31.16, Death (2). De.10.6, Burials.

D.D.V.21.

Abijam, ch.15.1.

B.C.958.

ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1), ch.14.31, Abijam, 2 Chr.11.22.

p.p.2 Chr.13.2.

Le.20.23, Evil Example. ch.22.52, Parental Influence.

Ec. & 11, Evil Heart.

De.4.31, Divine Constancy.

p.p.ch.14.8. v.14, Righteousness (3). De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). ch.13.8. Steadfastness (2). p.p.2 S.12.9.

Jb.9.20, Human Imperfec-

Ge.14.2, War (1). p.p.ch.14.30.

P.P.2 Chr.13.2.3.22

the fifth year of king Re-ho-bo-are they not written in the am, that Shi'shak king of E'gypt book of the chronicles of the came up against Je-ru-sa'lem: |kings of Ju'dah? 26 And he took away the was war between A-bi'jam and

treasures of the house of the Jer-o-bo'am.

LORD, and the treasures of the 8 And A-bi'jam slept with his De.31.16, Death (2).

Sŏl'o-mon had made.

king went into the house of the lom.

LORD, that the guard bare them, 11 And A'sa did that which guard chamber.

book of the chronicles of the fathers had made.

kings of Jū'dah? their days

his fathers, and was buried with and burnt it by the brook Kid'-ch.2.37, Kidron, 2 K.23.6. his fathers in the city of Da'vid. ron. And his mother's name was Na- 14 But the high places were Nu.22.41, High Places. a-mah an Am'mon-it-ess. And not

CHAPTER 15

stead.

Abijam's wicked reign over Judah: things which his father had Ex.35.22, Liberality. 9 Asa's good reign: 23 Jehoshaphat dedicated, and the things which succeeds kim. 25 Nadab's wicked reign over Israel. 33 Baasha's himself had dedicated, into the wicked reign.

Jū'dah.

Jē-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's el went up against Jū'dah, and name was Mā'a-chah, the daugh-|built Rā'mah, that he might not |Jos.18.25, Ramah, Exr.2.26. ter of Å-bish'a-löm.

3 And he walked in all the to A'sa king of Jū'dah. sins of his father, which he had 18 Then A'sa took all the sil-p.p.ch.14.26. done before him: and his heart ver and the gold that were left was not perfect with the LORD in the treasures of the house of his God, as the heart of Da'vid the LORD, and the treasures of

his father. sake did the LORD his God give ants: and king A'sa sent them p.p.2 Chr.16.2. him a lamp in Jē-ru'sā-lem, to to Ben-hā'dad, the son of Tab'-Ps.118.9, Trust in Man.

establish Jē-ru'sā-lĕm:

of the LORD, and turned not me and thee, and between my aside from any thing that he father and thy father: behold, commanded him all the days of I have sent unto thee a present his life, save only in the mat of silver and gold; come and Jud.16.5, Bribery (2), Est. tion. ter of U-ri'ah the Hit'tite.

6 And there was war between king of Is'ra-el, that he may Rē-ho-bō'am and Jer-o-bō'am all depart from me. the days of his life.

king's house; he even took fathers; and they buried him De.10.6, Burials. away all: and he took away in the city of Dā'vid: and A'sa Asa, v.16. all the shields of gold which his son reigned in his stead.

And there

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year

27 And king Re-ho-bō'am made of Jër-o-bō'am king of Ig'ra-el ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1). in their stead brasen shields, and reigned A'sa over Jū'dah. committed them unto the hands 10 And forty and one years of the chief of the guard, which reigned he in Jê-ru'sā-lem. And kept the door of the king's house. his mother's name was Ma'a-28 And it was so, when the chah, the daughter of A-bish'a-

and brought them back into the was right in the eyes of the Ge.5.24, Piety. LORD, as did Dā'vid his father. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). 29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts 12 And he took away the Religious Reforms, 2 K.10.27. of Re-ho-bo'am, and all that he sodomites out of the land, and p.p.ch.14.21. did, are they not written in the removed all the idols that his Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away,

13 And also Ma'a-chah his 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. 30 And there was war between mother, even her he removed Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). Rē-ho-bō'am and Jer-o-bō'am all from being queen, hecause she p.p.De.13.6. heir days.

had made an idol in a grove; Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2)

31 And Rê-ho-bō'am slept with and A'sa destroyed her idol,

removed: nevertheless Righteousness (3), [2 Chr.14.2. A-bi'jam his son reigned in his A'sa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days. 15 And he brought in the Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

house of the LORD, silver, and Ex.25.3, Silver (4). NOW in the eighteenth year gold, and vessels.

Of king Jer-o-bo am the son 16 ¶ And there was war be Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.14.2, War (1). of Ne'bat reigned A-bi'jam over tween A'sa and Ba'a-sha king v.8, Asa, 2 Chr.14.2.

of Is'ra-el all their days. 2 Three years reigned he in 17 And Ba'a-sha king of Is'rasuffer any to go out or come in p.p.ch.12.27.

the king's house, and delivered

4 Nevertheless for Dā'vid's them into the hand of his servset up his son after him, and to ri-mon, the son of He'zi-on, king of Sỹrĩ-à, that dwelt at Dã-măs'-

5 Because David did that cus, saying, which was right in the eyes 19 There is a league between Evil Alliances, 2 Chr.18.1. break thy league with Bā'a-sha

20 So Běn-hā'dăd hearkened 7 Now the rest of the acts of unto king A'sa, and sent the

[2 K.10.26J

Ge.17.1, Perfection (2).

Baasha, v.27.

captains of the hosts which he are they not written in the had against the cities of Is ra-el, book of the chronicles of the and smote I jon, and Dan, and kings of Is ra-el? 2 S.10.6. Mercenaries. Jos. 19.47, Dan (2), 2 Chr. 30.5. A'bel-beth-ma'a-chah, and all 32 And there was war between Ge.14.2, War (1). Cin'ne-roth, with all the land of A'sa and Ba'a-sha king of Is'ra-el all their days. 21 And it came to pass, when 33 In the third year of A'sa Ba'a-sha heard thereof, that he king of Ju'dah began Ba'a-sha left off building of Ramah, and the son of A-hi'jah to reign over Jos.12.24, Tirzah, ch.16.6. dwelt in Tīr'zah. all Is ra-el in Tir zah, twenty Jos. 12.24, Tirzah. 22 Then king A'sa made a and four years. Ex.32.5. Proclamations. proclamation throughout all 34 And he did evil in the sight v.16, Baasha, ch.21.22. Jū'dah; none was exempted: of the LORD, and walked in the Jud.2.11. Evildoers (2). and they took away the stones way of Jer-o-bo'am, and in his p.p.ch.12.28. of Rā'mah, and the timber sin wherewith he made Ig'ra-el Le. 20.23, Evil Example. thereof, wherewith Ba'a-sha to sin. had builded; and king A'sa CHAPTER 16 built with them Ge'ba of Ben'- Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 8 B.C.930 (?) ens s proposcy against Balsha. b Zimri's conspiracy. 23 Omri builds Samaria. 29 Ahab's wickedness and idolatry. 34 Joshua's curse fulfiled upon Hiel the builder of Jericho. Jud.20.1, Mispah (2), [2 k.25.23. 23 The rest of all the acts of A'sa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in THEN the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). L came to Je'hū the son of Jehu (b), 2 Chr.19.2. the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? Nevertheless Hā-nā'nī against Bā'a-sha, say- 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. Ch. la.i. in the time of his old age he was ing, p.p.2 Chr.16.12. 2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee Ge.45.8, God Exalts. 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2). diseased in his feet. De.31.16, Death (2). 24 And A'sa slept with his fa-out of the dust, and made thee De.10.6, Burials. thers, and was buried with his prince over my people Is rael; fathers in the city of Da vid his and thou hast walked in the De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Jehoshaphat, ch.22.41. father: and Jê-hŏsh'a-phặt his way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and hast Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. son reigned in his stead. made my people Is'ra-el to sin, Nu.14.11, Provoking God. 25 ¶ And Na'dab the son of to provoke me to anger with Ex.4.14, God's Anger, v.26. ch.14.20, Nadab. ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1). Jěr-o-bō'am began to reign over their sins; Iş'ra-el in the second year of 3 Behold, I will take away the Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. A'sa king of Jū'dah, and reigned posterity of Bā'a-sha, and the over Iş'ra-el two years. posterity of his house; and will p.p.ch.14.10. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2) 26 And he did evil in the sight make thy house like the house ch.16.7. of the LORD, and walked in the of Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat. Jud.2.11. In God's Sight. way of his father, and in his sin 4 Him that dieth of Ba'a-sha [ch.16.7. ch.22.52, Parental Influence. wherewith he made Is ra-el to in the city shall the dogs eat; De.23.18, Dogs. and him that dieth of his in the 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). 27 ¶ And Bā'a-sha the son of fields shall the fowls of the air De.28.26, Unburied. v.16, Baasha, v.34. A-hī'jah, of the house of Is'sa-eat. char, conspired against him; 5 Now the rest of the acts of and Bā'a-sha smote him at Gīb'- Bā'a-sha, and what he did, and Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. be-thon, which belonged to the his might, are they not written p.p.2 Chr.16.1. Phi-lis'tines; for Na'dab and in the book of the chronicles of Jos.6.1, Sieges, ch.16.17. all Is'ra-el laid siege to Gib'be-the kings of Is'ra-el? 6 So Bā'a-sha slept with his 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). 28 Even in the third year of fathers, and was buried in Tir'- De. 10.6, Burials. A'sa king of Jū'dah did Bā'a-zah: and E'lah his son reigned Jos. 12.24, Tirsah, v.23. Jud.3.21, Assassination. sha slay him, and reigned in in his stead. his stead. 7 And also by the hand of the 29 And it came to pass, when prophet Je'hū the son of Hā-nā'he reigned, that he smote all ni came the word of the LORD the house of Jer-o-bo'am; he against Ba'a-sha, and against Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), left not to Jer-o-bō'am any that his house, even for all the evil Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), breathed, until he had de-that he did in the sight of the Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. ch.8.56, God's Word Sure. breathed, stroyed him, according unto LORD, in provoking him to anch.14.17, Fulfillment (3), the saying of the LORD, which ger with the work of his hands, he spake by his servant A-hi'jah in being like the house of Jer-o-Le.20.23, Evil Example. [ch.16.12. ch.11.29, Ahijah. bō'am; and because he killed p.p.Ps.115.4; Is.2.8. the Shilo-nite: 30 Because of the sins of Jer-him. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). o-bo'am which he sinned, and 8 \ In the twenty and sixth which he made Igra-el sin, by year of A'sa king of Jü'dah be-ch.15.8, Asa. his provocation wherewith he gan Elah the son of Bā'a-sha Elah, 2 K.9.31. provoked the LORD God of Is'-to reign over Is'ra-el in Tir-zah, Nu.14.11, Provoking God. Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [ch.16.2.

two years.

ra-el to anger.

mri's treason, reign	n, and death. I KIN	IGS, 16 Omri's	s evil reign and death.
0.01	spired against him, as he was in	him king; and half followed	
9.21, Drunkenness (2),	Tir zah, drinking himself drunk	Om'ri.	
[CII.20.16.	in the house of Arza steward of	22 But the people that fol-	16 0
	his house in Tirzah.	lowed Om'ri prevailed against	v.16, Umri, v.28.
d.3.21. Assassination.		the people that followed Tib'ni the son of Gi'nath: so Tib'ni	
Treasement.	the twenty and seventh year of		
		23 ¶ In the thirty and first	
	in his stead.	year of A'sa king of Jū'dah be-	ch.15.8, Asa.
	11 ¶And it came to pass, when	gan Öm'ri to reign over is ra-el,	•
	he began to reign, as soon as he	twelve years: six years reigned	
.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.	sat on his throne, that he slew		Jos.12.24, Tirzah, 2 K.15.14.
	all the house of Baa-sha: he	24 And he bought the hill Sa-	1 00 00 00 1 - 4- (0)
		mā'rī-a of Shē'mēr for two tal-	
•		ents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the	
e.2.17, Sin's Penalty.		city which he built, after the	
.p.v.3.		name of Shē'mēr, owner of the	
1.8.56, God's Word Sure.	to the word of the LORD, which	hill, Sā-mā'rĭ-a.	Samaria (1), v.29.
a.14.17, Fulfillment (3),	he spake against Bā'a-sha by	25 TBut Öm'ri wrought evil	Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).
[v.34.		in the eyes of the LORD, and	Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.
.p.Is.3.16.		did worse than all that were	Ge.6.5, Depravity.
	sha, and the sins of Elah his		D 00 10 5: 6 1 77 11
h.11.4, Evil Influences.		26 For he walked in all the	
Mu.M.11, Provoking God.		way of Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat, and in his sin where-	
Martin 1 1000 ming God.		with he made Is ra-el to sin, to	
De.32.21, Vanities, Ps.31.6.	vanities.	provoke the LORD God of Igra-el	
	14 Now the rest of the acts of		Ex.4.14, God's Anger, v.33. De.32.21, Vanities.
		27 Now the rest of the acts	De.32.21, Vanities.
		of Om'ri which he did, and his	
		might that he shewed, are they	
•	is ra-el?	not written in the book of	
ah 15 0 Asa	year of A'sa king of Jū'dah did	the chronicles of the kings of	
ch.15.8, Ass.		28 So Ŏm'rī slept with his	v 16 Omri Mi 6 16
p.p.ch.15.27.	zah. And the people were	fathers, and was buried in Sa-	Pa.37.36. Death of the
y.p.ca.20.21.		mā'rĭ-a: and A'hāb his son	
	which belonged to the Phi-lis'-		
	tines.	29 ¶ And in the thirty and	
	16 And the people that were	eighth year of A'sa king of	ch.15.8, Asa.
	encamped heard say, Zim'ri	Ju dah began A hab the son of	Ahab, ch.17.1.
		Om'ri to reign over Is'ra-el: and	
Omri, v.22.		A'hāb the son of Om'rī reigned over Iş'ra-el in Sā-mā-rī-a twenty	
	of the host, king over Igra-el		V.24, Damaria (1), Cit.20.1.
	that day in the camp.	30 And A'hab the son of Om'-	
		ri did evil in the sight of the	
	Gib be-thon, and all Is ra-el with	LORD above all that were be-	
Jos. 6.1, Sieges, ch. 20.1.	him, and they besieged Tir zah.		ļ
		31 And it came to pass, as if	
	Zim'ri saw that the city was	it had been a light thing for	D 00 0 0 0 1 7 10 10 10 10
ch.7.1, Palaces.		him to walk in the sins of Jer-	
1 S.31.4, Suicide, Mt.27.5,	burnt the king's house over him	o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, that he took to wife Jez'e-bel the	Ge 24.3. Marriage (3).
· contr, builde, mention	with fire, and died,	daughter of Eth-hā'al king of	Jezebel, ch.18.4.
Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.	19 For his sins which he	daughter of Eth-bā'al king of the Zi-dō'nī-ans, and went and	Jud. 16.4, Evil Women.
Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).	sinned in doing evil in the	served Bā'al, and worshipped	Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).
	sight of the LORD, in walking	him.	[2 K.17.1
Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.	in the way of Jer-o-bo'am, and	32 And he reared up an altar	
p.p.ch.12.28.		for Ba'al in the house of Ba'al,	
	listra-el to sin.	which he had built in Sā-mā'rī-a.	i .

in his sin which he did, to make for Bā'al in the house of Bā'al, Nu.22.41, Baal, ch.18.19.

Ig'ra-el to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of and A'hāb made a grove;

Zim'ri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ig'ra-el?

21 Then were the people of Ig'ra-el?

21 Then were the people of Ig'ra-el divided into two parts:

half of the people followed Tib'-el-ite build Jēr'i-chō: he half of the people followed Tib'-laid the foundation thereof in the som of Gi'năth to make

A'hīram his firstborn, and set

ni the son of Gi'nath, to make A-bi'ram his firstborn, and set

p.p.Jos.6.26. ch.14.17. Fullfillment (3) ch.20.26 ch.8.56, God's Word Sure. Ex.17.9, Joshua.

B.C.910 (?)

Elijah, v.15.

Nu.32.1, Gilead. ch.16.29, Ahab, ch.18.5. p.p.De.10.8; 2 K.3.14. Ge.27.28, Dew. Pr.3.20. Drought (2), Je.14.4.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction

Nu.13.23, Brooks, ch.18.40.

2 Chr.20.12, Dependence. Ge.8.7, Ravens, Ps.147.9.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.14.18, Bread, 2 K.4.42, De.2.7, Divine Supplies, v.16. Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction, [ch.18.1. Zarephath, Ob.20. Jb.36.41, Providence. Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, v.13. Ru.1.3, Widows, 2 K.4.1.

p.p.Ge.24.17. Ge.21.14, Water, Da.1.12. Ex.17.3, Thirst.

Mt.4.2, Hunger. e.14.18, Bread.

Jud.6.15, Poverty (2), 2 K.4.1 Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumental-[ities, ch.18.44. R.V. handful of meal in a

[jar, Ex.29.2, Oil (2), Eze.16.13. 1 S.26.11, Cruses, ch.19.6. Nu.21.4, Discouragement. Ge.12.10, Famine (2), 2 K.4.38. Ge.22.2, Faith Tested,

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not,"
[2 K.6.16. [2 K.3.16. Nu.3.13, God's Claims [First, Mt.6.33.]

youngest son Se'gub, according thee and for thy son, to the word of the LORD, which 14 For thus saith the LORD

he spake by Josh'u-a the son of God of Is'ra-el. The barrel of **CHAPTER 17**

her son to life

AND E-li'jah the Tish'bite, cording to the saying of E-11-who was of the inhabit-jah: and she, and he, and her ants of Gil'e-ad, said unto A'hab, house, did eat many days.

As the Lord God of Is'ra-el 16 And the barrel of meal liveth, before whom I stand, wasted not, neither did the there shall not be dew nor rain cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the Lord, which ch.8.56, God's Word Sun these years, but according to the word of the LORD, which ch.8.56, God's Word Sure. my word.

2 And the word of the LORD 17 TAnd it came to pass after came unto him, saying,

thee eastward, and hide thyself house, fell sick; and his sick-| See Sickness (2), 2 K.29.1. by the brook Cherith, that is ness was so sore, that there before Jôr dan. 4 And it shall be, that thou 18 And she said unto E-li jah,

feed thee there. 5 So he went and did accord-remembrance, and to slay my Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). ing unto the word of the LORD: son? for he went and dwelt by the 19 And he said unto her, Give Ex.2.6, Human Compassion brook Chē'rīth, that is before me thy son. And he took him Jôr'dan. out of her besom, and carried

bread and flesh in the morning, abode, and laid him upon his and bread and flesh in the even-lown bed. ing; and he drank of the brook. 20 And he cried unto the Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

7 And it came to pass after a LORD, and said, O LORD my God, while, that the brook dried up, hast thou also brought evil up De.9.25, Secret Pray because there had been no rain on the widow with whom I soin the land.

came unto him, saying, 9 Arise, get thee to Zăr'e cried unto the LORD, and said, phath, which belongeth to Zi'-O LORD my God, I pray thee, don, and dwell there: behold, I let this child's soul come into have commanded a widow wom-him again. an there to sustain thee.

Zăr'e-phăth. And when he came of the child came into him Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. to the gate of the city, behold, again, and he revived.
the widow woman was there 23 And £-li'jah took the child, gathering of sticks: and he and brought him down out of called to her, and said, Fetch the chamber into the house, me, I pray thee, a little water and delivered him unto his in a vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to thy son liveth.

fetch it, he called to her, and 24 And the woman said to p.p.Jn.2.11; 3.2.

morsel of bread in thine hand. that thou art a man of God, De.33.1, Man of God. 12 And she said, As the LORD and that the word of the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a in thy mouth is truth. cake, but an handful of meal in

and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

Fear not; go and do as thou the third year, saying, Go, shew Ge.12.1, Divine Direction a little cake first, and bring it send rain upon the earth.

up the gates thereof in his unto me, and after make for Mt.16.24, Self-demial

meal shall not waste, neither Le.26.5, Plenty Pron shall the cruse of oil fail, until Ge.15.6, Faith (5). Elijah, prophesying against Ahab, is the day that the LORD sendeth sent to Cherith; 8 he is sent to a widow of Zarephath: 17 he raises rain upon the earth.

or son to life.

15 And she went and did ac-Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

ND E-li'jah the Tish'bite, cording to the saying of E-li'. Ru.2.15, Beneficence.

he spake by E-li'jah.

these things, that the son of 3 Get thee hence, and turn the woman, the mistress of the was no breath left in him. shalt drink of the brook; and I What have I to do with thee, O have commanded the ravens to thou man of God? art thou De.33.1, Man of Go

come unto me to call my sin to

6 And the ravens brought him him up into a loft, where he Seclusion, 2 K.4.5.

journ, by slaying her son?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD 21 And he stretched himself p.p.2 K.4.34. upon the child three times, and

22 And the LORD heard the Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. 10 So he arose and went to voice of E-li'jah; and the soul mother: and E-li'jah said, See,

said, Bring me, I pray thee, a E-li jah, Now by this I know See Knowledge (5). Rx.6.7.

CHAPTER 18

a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in 41 Elijah, by prayer, obtains rain. A ND it came to pass after p.p.Ja.5.17. many days, that the word 13 And E-li'jah said unto her, of the LORD came to E-li'jah in Fear not; go and do as thou the third year, and I will Ge.7.12, Rain. hast said: but make me thereof thyself unto A'hab; and I will Ge.7.12, Rain. Da.2.22, Revelations.

See Hospitality (2), Ge.18

Da.6.10.

Resurrections, 2 K.4.35. v.1, Elijah, ch.18.21.

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

B.C.906 (?)

[ch.19.15.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.12.10. Famine (2).

Ge.5.24. Piety. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. ch.16.31, Jezebel, ch.19.1. Jud.16.4, Evil Women,

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1),

Ge.19.30, Caves, ch.19.9. Ru.2.15, Beneficence. ch.16.29, Ahab, ch.19.1.

Nu.13.23. Brooks. See Forethought, Pr.6.8.

ch.17.1, Drought (2).

Ex. 4 2, Weak Iv Rx.33.8, Reverence (4).

n p 1 or 12 54.

dr. In. 29 Alpaha

ch 14.17, Fulfille

p.p.ch.17.1.

Ex.15.2. God on-

B.C.906 (7)

p.p.eh.18.400

p.p.2 K.2.16; Mt.4.1. Ps.37.38, End of

Ge.5.24, Piety. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. See Youthful Piety, 1 S.2.26.

See Jezebel, v.4.

p.p.ch.17.1.

2 And E-li'jah went to shew 16 So O-ba-di'ah went to meet himself unto A'hab. And there A'hab, and told him: and A'hab was a sore famine in Sā-mā'ri-a. went to meet E-lī'jah.

4 For it was so, when Jez'e- 18 And he answered, I have 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. bel cut off the prophets of the not troubled Is'ra-el; but thou, LORD, that O-ba-di'ah took an and thy father's house, in that

hundred prophets, and hid them ye have forsaken the command- De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). by fifty in a cave, and fed them ments of the Lord, and thou p.p.ch.9.9. with bread and water.)

and mules alive, that we lose groves four hundred, which eat not all the beasts. 6 So they divided the land be- 20 So A'hab sent unto all the

out it: A'hab went one way by ered the prophets together unhimself, and O-ba-di'ah went to mount Car'mel. another way by himself.

thou that my lord £-lī'jah? follow him. And the people 8 And he answered him, I am: answered him not a word. go, tell thy lord, Behold, £-lī'- 22 Then said £-lī'jah unto the jah is here.

liver thy servant into the hand fifty men. of A'hăb, to slay me? 23 Let them therefore give 10 As the LORD thy God liv-us two bullocks; and let them Ex.29.11, Bullocks. of A'hab, to slav me?

dom, whither my lord hath not selves, and cut it in pieces, and sent to seek thee: and when lay it on wood, and put no fire they said, He is not there; he under: and I will dress the took an oath of the kingdom other bullock, and lay it on

tell thy lord, Behold, E-li jah is the name of the LORD: and the p.p.1 Jn.4.1.

here. God that answereth by fire, let See Answers by Fire, 12 And it shall come to pass, him be God. And all the peo-

thee, that the Spirit of the spoken. LORD shall carry thee whither 25 And E-li'jah said unto the

come and tell A'hab, and he one bullock for yourselves, and cannot find thee, he shall slay dress it first; for ye are many; me: but I thy servant fear the and call on the name of your LORD from my youth. gods, but put no fire under.

13 Was it not told my lord 26 And they took the bullock

what I did when Jez'e-bel slew which was given them, and they the prophets of the LORD, how dressed it, and called on the I hid an hundred men of the name of Bā'al from morning Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

LORD'S prophets by fifty in a even until noon, saying, O Bā'- Nu.22.41, Baal.

See Fear of Man, De.1.17. | tell thy lord, Behold, E-li'jah is which was made.

here: and he shall slay me. 27 And it came to pass at 15 And E-li jah said, As the noon, that E-li jah mocked them, LORD of hosts liveth, before and said, Cry aloud: for he is whom I stand, I will surely shew a god; either he is talking, or De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

myself unto him to day.

he is pursuing, or he is in a

3 And A'hab called O-ba-di'ah, 17 NAnd it came to pass, when which was the governor of his A'hab saw E-li'jah, that A'hab house. (Now O-ba-di'ah feared said unto him, Art thou he p.p.ch.21.20. the LORD greatly: that troubleth Is'ra-el? 1 S.1.14. False Accusations.

hast followed Bā'al-im. 5 And A'hab said unto O-ba- 19 Now therefore send, and di'ah, Go into the land, unto all gather to me all Is'ra-el unto Ge.22.2, High Places (3).

fountains of water, and unto all mount Car'mel, and the proph- Mt. Carmel, 2 K.2.25. brooks: peradventure we may ets of Ba'al four hundred and Nu.22.41, Baal, ch.19.18. find grass to save the horses fifty, and the prophets of the De.13.5, False Prophets.

at Jěz'e-běl's table. tween them to pass through-children of Is'ra-el, and gath-p.p.ch.22.6.

another way by himself. 21 ¶ And E-lī'jah came unto ch.17.1, Elijah, ch.19.5. 7 ¶ And as Ō-ba-dī'ah was in all the people, and said, How Indecision, 2 K.17.41.

the way, behold, £-li'jah met long halt ye between two opin- be.30.15, Call to Decision, lim: and he knew him, and ions? if the LORD be God, [Mk.10.21. follow him: but if Bā'al, then thou that my lord £-li'jah? follow him. And the people

jah is here.

9 And he said, What have I prophet of the LORD; but Bā'al's

sinned, that thou wouldest de-prophets are four hundred and p.p.v.19.

eth, there is no nation or king- choose one bullock for them-

and nation, that they found wood, and put no fire under: 24 And call ye on the name 11 And now thou sayest, Go, of your gods, and I will call on See False Gods, 1 Chr. 16.26.

as soon as I am gone from ple answered and said, It is well See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

I know not; and so when I prophets of Ba'al, Choose you

cave, and fed them with bread al, hear us. But there was no p.p.Ps.115.5; Je.10.5. and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, And they leaped upon the altar ch.16.32, Idol Altars, Is.27.

[ch.21.20. Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked,

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Jud.1.7, Table (1), Ne.5.17.

Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

Fanaticism, Jn.19.15. Jud.1.6, Mutilation, [Esc.23.25] Knives, Exr.1.9.

p.p.Le.19.28; De.14.1.

De.13.5. False Prophets. p.p.Ex.29.39.

p.p.ch.19.10: 2 Chr.33.16.

Ge.25.26, Jacob. See Names Changed, [Ge.32.28.

Ge.8.20. Altars (1). 1 S.17.20; Trenches, Lu. 14.43.

p.p.Ge.22.9; Le.1.7. Ex.29.11, Bullocks, [2 Chr.13.9.

Heb. jare.

p.p.Ex.29.39.

Prayer (11), 1 Chr.4.10. p.p.Ge.28.13; Ex.3.6. p.p.Ps.83.18.

God's Servants, 1 Chr.6.49. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),

p.p.Nu.16.28. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5),

See Returning to God, [ch.8.48. Ps.51.12, Restoration (1). Le.9.24, Answers by Fire, [1 Chr.21.26.

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered, [2 K.6.18.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

journey, or peradventure he the God; the LORD, he is the Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen sleepeth, and must be awaked. God. 28 And they cried aloud, and 40 And E-li'jah said unto them, cut themselves after their man-Take the prophets of Ba'al: let ner with knives and lancets, not one of them escape. And p.p.v.19.

till the blood gushed out upon they took them: and E-li'jah 29 And it came to pass, when brook Ki'shon, and slew them Jud.4.7, Kishon, Ps.83.9. midday was past, and they there. prophesied until the time of 41 \(\text{And E-Ii'jah said unto} \)
the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither drink; for there is a sound of Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

voice, nor any to answer, nor abundance of rain. any that regarded. 30 And E-li'jah said unto all to drink. And E-li'jah went up the people, Come near unto me, to the top of Car'mel; and he p.p.Ja.5.17.

And all the people came near cast himself down upon the Nu.20.6, Prayer (15), [2 Car.20.18. unto him. And he repaired the earth, and put his face between altar of the LORD that was his knees,

broken down 31 And E-li'jah took twelve up now, look toward the sea. cob, unto whom the word of the And he said, Go again seven LORD came, saying, Ig'ra-el shall times.

be thy name: 32 And with the stones he seventh time, that he said, Be-Jb.17.9, Perseverance. built an altar in the 'name of hold, there ariseth a little cloud Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumentalthe LORD: and he made a trench out of the sea, like a man's hand. about the altar, as great as would And he said, Go up, say unto p.p.Lu.12.54.

wood, and said, Fill four bar-mean while, that the heaven was rels with water, and pour it on black with clouds and wind, and ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3). the burnt sacrifice, and on the there was a great rain. And Ge.7.12, Rain. wood. 34 And he said. Do it the sec-re-el. second time. And he said, Do was on E-li'jah; and he girded

35 And the water ran round re-el. about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water. 36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that E-li'jah

it the third time.

word 37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, the life of one of them by to Persecution (1). ch.22.27. that this people may know that morrow about this time. thou art the LORD God, and 3 And when he saw that, he

heart back again. 38 Then the fire of the LORD longeth to Jü'dah, and left his fell, and consumed the burnt servant there. sacrifice, and the wood, and the 4 TBut he himself went a Ge.32.24, Solitude. stones, and the dust, and licked day's journey into the wilder. Ge.16.7. Wilderdesses

under a juniper tree: and he Nu.11.15, Death Sought, 39 And when all the people requested for himself that he Nu.11.15, Death Sought, Jb.3.21. saw it, they fell on their faces: mightdie; and said, It is enough; Nu.11.15, Unwise Prayers, [Jona.4.3] Religious Awakenings, [2 Chr. 30.11. and they said, The LORD, he is now, O LORD, take away my life;

2 K.5.17.

brought them down to the Nu.13.23, Brooks, 1 Chr.11.32. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Ge.7.12, Rain, Exr.10.9. 42 So A'hab went up to eat and

43 And said to his servant, Go stones, according to the number And he went up, and looked, Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). of the tribes of the sons of Ja-and said, There is nothing. See Waiting for God, Le.4.6, Seven Times, 2 K.5.10. 44 And it came to pass at the

ities. Zec.4.19. contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in get thee down, that the rain stop order, and cut the bullock in thee not.

A hab, Prepare thy chariot, and ch.16.29, Ahab.

Ge.41.43, Chariots (2).

Nu.11.25, Prophesying. pieces, and laid him on the 45 And it came to pass in the

A'hab rode, and went to Jez'ond time. And they did it the 46 And the hand of the LORD 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1). it the third time. And they did up his loins, and ran before Ex.15.2, God our Strength. A hab to the entrance of Jes-

> CHAPTER 19 Elijah flees to Beer sheba: 4 he is B.C.906 (?) comforted by an angel. 9 God sends him to anoint Hazael, Jehn, and Elisha. 19 Elisha follows Elijah.

the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of A'bră-hăm, A ND A'hāb told Jēz'e-bēl all ch.16.29, Ahab, ch.20.2.

Tsaac, and of Is'ra-el, let it be withal how he had slain all the Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. known this day that thou art prophets with the sword.

God in Is'ra-el, and that I am 2 Then Jere-bell sent a mes-Jud.16.4, Evil Women ĨŽ **K**.11.1. thy servant, and that I have senger unto E-li'jah, saying, So done all these things at thy let the gods do to me, and more p.p.ch.20.10; 2 K.6.31. also, if I make not thy life as Revenge, ch. 22.27.

that thou hast turned their arose, and went for his life, and De.1.17, Fear of Man. came to Bē'er-shē'ba, which be-p.p.Ge.21.31.

up the water that was in the ness, and came and sat down Nu.11.15, Despondency, [Jb.10.1.

Ps.55.7.

'.1, Elijah, v.19. 5.12, Sleep (5), Jb.4.13.

8.6, Bread (2).

1.7, Divine Supplies, 2 K.3.20. 36.11, Cruses, 1.29, Food (1), 2 K.2.20.

32.1, Angels Appear.

115.12, Divine Care.

.11.14. Human Weakness. 15.2, God our Strength. 6.27, The Enduring. 34.23, Fasting (3), [ch.21.27.

p.Nu.25.11.

t.6.12, Evil Times, Ps.12.1. £26.15, Covenant-[breakers.

e.10.1, Sacrilege (2). ee Loneliness, Ps.38.11. 2. Persecution (1). .p.ch.18.13.

.p.Ex.19.20.

b.42.2, Omnipotence. Tempests, Jb.1.19.

Er. 19.18, Earthquakes [Mt.27.51. but the LORD was not in the

P.P.Zec.4.6. De.4.36, Fire (5), Pa.50.3. Ge.3.8, God's Voice, Ps.29.4.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

Mantles, 2 K.2.8.

D.D.V. 10.

5 And as he lay and slept un16 And Je'hū the son of Nim'-Jebu, 2 K.9.2.

der a juniper tree, behold, then shi shalt thou anoint to be king Le.8.30, Anointing (2), [2 K.9.3.

and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD slay: and him that escapeth came again the second time, and from the sword of Je'hū shall

touched him, and said, Arise and E-li'sha slay. eat; because the journey is too 18 Yet I have left me seven great for thee. 8 And he arose, and did eat knees which have not bowed p.p.Ho.13.2. and drink, and went in the unto Ba'al, and every mouth Nu.22.41, Baal, 2 K.10.28.

strength of that meat forty which hath not kissed him. days and forty nights unto 19 TSo he departed thence, 3.1,Mt. Horeb,2 Chr.5.10. Ho reb the mount of God.

9 TAnd he came thither unto Shā'phat, who was plowing Ge.2.15, Agriculture, Jb.1.14.

19.30, Caves. 1 Chr.11.15.
a cave, and lodged there; and, with twelve yoke of oxen belond, the word of the LORD fore him, and he with the Ge.31.40, Industry (2). came to him, and he said unto twelfth: and E-li'jah passed by ch.17.1, Elijah, ch.21.17. him, What doest thou here, E-li'-him, and cast his mantle upon Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2), [1s.6.8. jah?

> of hosts: for the children of me, I pray thee, kiss my father Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2), Is ra-el have forsaken thy covel and my mother, and then I will nant, thrown down thine altars, follow thee. And he said unto and slain thy prophets with the him, Go back again: for what sword; and I, even I only, am have I done to thee? left; and they seek my life, to 21 And he returned back from

take it away. tains, and brake in pieces the jah, and ministered unto him. rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and

earthquake: 12 And after the earthquake a

still small voice.

went out, and stood in the en- 2 And he sent messengers to Nu. 20.14. Ambassadors. tering in of the cave. And, be A'hab king of Is'ra-el into the ch.16.29, Ahab, ch.21.25. hold, there came a voice unto city, and said unto him, Thus him, and said, What doest thou saith Ben-ha'dad, here, E-li'jah?

14 And he said, I have been mine; thy wives also and thy very jealous for the LORD God children, even the goodliest, are of hosts: because the children mine. of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy 4 And the king of Is'ra-el an-

to take it away. Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. [ch.21.18.]

15 And the Lord said unto Ben-na dad, saying, said unto thee, saying, him, Go, return on thy way to have sent unto thee, saying, the wilderness of Dā-mās´cus: Thou shalt deliver me thy sild and the Lord said unto Ben-na dad, saying, saying, saying, saying, saying, saying, saying, saying, saying,

for I am not better than my fa- and when thou comest, anoint Hazael, 2 K.8.8 Hăz a-el to be king over Syr î-à: Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

6.7. Ministering Angels, an angel touched him, and said over Is ra-el: and E-li'sha the Elisha, v.19.

[Ps.91.11] unto him, Arise and eat. son of Sha'phat of A'bel-me-6 And he looked, and, behold, ho'lah shalt thou anoint to be there was a cake baken on the prophet in thy room. Nu.12.6, Prophets coals, and a cruse of water at his 17 And it shall come to pass, p.p.2 K.8.12; 9.24. head. And he did eat and drink, that him that escapeth the p.p.2.24; 13.19.

sword of Haz'a-el shall Je'hu De.28.50, Instruments of

thousand in Ig'ra-el, all the Is.1.9, Remnant. and found E-li'sha the son of v.16, Elisha, 2 K.2.2.

him. 10 And he said, I have been 20 And he left the oxen, and Mk.10.28, Leaving All. very jealous for the LORD God ran after E-li'jah, and said, Let Immediate Service, Mk.1.18.

him, and took a yoke of oxen, 11 And he said, Go forth, and and slew them, and boiled their p.p.2 S.24.22. stand upon the mount before flesh with the instruments of the LORD. And, behold, the the oxen, and gave unto the LORD passed by, and a great people, and they did eat. Then ch.8.65, Feasts. and strong wind rent the mounhe arose, and went after E-li'
See Service Enjoined.
[Mk.10.44.

CHAPTER 20

after the wind an earthquake; Ben-hadad besieges Samaria. 13 The Syrians are stain. 31 Ahab dismisses Ben-hadad: 42 a prophet reproves him.

ND Běn-hā'dăd the king fire; but the LORD was not in A of Syri-a gathered all his the fire: and after the fire a host together: and there were Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2). thirty and two kings with him, 13 And it was so, when E-li-and horses, and charlots: and Ex.14.7, Charlots (1). jah heard it, that he wrapped he went up and besieged Sā-Jos.6.1, Sieges, 2 K.6.24. his face in his mantle, and mā'rī-a, and warred against it.

3 Thy silver and thy gold is Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2).

covenant, thrown down thine al-swered and said, My lord, O Ge.25.23, Subjection. tars, and slain thy prophets with king, according to thy saying, Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. the sword; and I, even I only, I am thine, and all that I have. Le.26.37, Powerlessness. am left; and they seek my life, 5 And the messengers came

again, and said, Thus speaketh

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

Pr.11.21, No Escape.

Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2), Ne.7.2.

1 S.8.3, Greed.

ver, and thy gold, and thy 16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-ha'dad was drinking Pr.26.9, Drunkards. wives, and thy children; 6 Yet I will send my servants himself drunk in the pavilions, unto thee to morrow about this he and the kings, the thirty and [Est.1.] time, and they shall search thine two kings that helped him. house, and the houses of thy 17 And the young men of the servants; and it shall be, that princes of the provinces went whatsoever is pleasant in thine out first; and Ben-ha'dad sent Jos. 9.2. Evil Alliances (2). Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2), [ch.21.2. eyes, they shall put it in their out, and they told him, saying hand, and take it away. There a 7 Then the king of Isra-el māri-a. There are men come out of Sa-ch.16.24, Samaria (1). See Robbery, Jud.9.25. Ex.3.16. Elders. called all the elders of the land, 18 And he said, Whether they and said, Mark, I pray you, and be come out for peace, take see how this man seeketh mis them alive; or whether they 1 S.23.9. Mischief. chief: for he sent unto me for be come out for war, take them Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). my wives, and for my children, alive. and for my silver, and for my 19 So these young men of the gold; and I denied him not. princes of the provinces came 8 And all the elders and all the out of the city, and the army people said unto him, Hearken which followed them. 20 And they slew every one not unto him, nor consent. 9 Wherefore he said unto the his man: and the Syr I-ang fled; Ex.14.25, Panics. messengers of Ben-ha'dad, Tell and Is'ra-el pursued them: and my lord the king, All that thou Ben-ha'dad the king of Syr'i-a didst send for to thy servant at escaped on an horse with the Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). the first I will do: but this thing horsemen. I may not do. And the messen- 21 And the king of Is ra-el gers departed, and brought him went out, and smote the horses Ge.14.15, Victories. and chariots, and slew the Syr'-ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3). word again. 10 And Ben-ha'dad sent unto I ans with a great slaughter. him, and said, The gods do so 22 ¶ And the prophet came to p.p.ch.19.2. unto me, and more also, if the the king of Is ra-el, and said un-1S.17.44, Boasters, 2K.18.34. dust of Så-ma'rī-a shall suffice to him, Go, strengthen thyself, ch.22, "Be Strong." for handfuls for all the people and mark, and see what thou p.p.v.26. doest: for at the return of the Nu.11.25, Propheniag. that follow me. 11 And the king of Is'ra-el year the king of Syria will answered and said. Tell him, come up against thee. p.p.Pr.27.1; Ec.7.8. Let not him that girdeth on 23 And the servants of the his harness boast himself as king of Syria said unto him, Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. he that putteth it off. Their gods are gods of the hills; 1 S.4.3, Superstition, Je. 10.2. 12 And it came to pass, when therefore they were stronger Ben-ha'dad heard this mes-than we; but let us fight against See Wine, Pr.20.1. sage, as he was drinking, he them in the plain, and surely we and the kings in the pavilions, shall be stronger than they.
that he said unto his servants, 24 And do this thing, Take
Set yourselves in array. And the kings away, every man out Nu.11.5, Appetites. they set themselves in array of his place, and put captains Ge.11.4. Men's Plans. in their rooms: against the city. 13 ¶ And, behold, there came | 25 And number thee an army, a prophet unto A hab king of like the army that thou hast lost. Nu.12.6. Prophets (1). Is ra-el, saying, Thus saith the horse for horse, and chariot for De.17.16, Horses. Nu.11.25, Prophesying. LORD, Hast thou seen all this chariot; and we will fight Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). great multitude? behold, I will against them in the plain, and Ex.14.14, God of Battles. deliver it into thine hand this surely we shall be stronger than Pr.14.16, Self-confidence(2). Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). day; and thou shalt know that they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so. I am the Lord. See Faith (1), Lu.17.5. 14 And A'hab said, By whom? 26 And it came to pass at the And he said, Thus saith the return of the year, that Ben-LORD, Even by the young men ha'dad numbered the Syr'i-ang, of the princes of the provinces and went up to A'phek, to fight ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3)
Then he said, Who shall order against is ra-el.

[ch.22]
the battle? And he answered, 27 And the children of is ra-el Nu.1.16, Princes. Ezr.8.21, Teachableness. Thou were numbered, and were all 15 Then he numbered the present, and went against them:
young men of the princes of and the children of Igra-el
the provinces, and they were
pitched before them like two
two hundred and thirty two: little flocks of kids; but the
Jud.7.12, Worldly Host.

Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumental dren of Israel, being seven God, and spake unto the king of

[ities. thousand.

and after them he numbered Syr i-ans filled the country.

all the people, even all the chil- 28 NAnd there came a man of De.33.1, Men of God, 2 K.19.

Is ra-el, and said, Thus saith the

Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

have said, The LORD is God of him.
the hills, but he is not God of 37 Then he found another See Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19. the valleys, therefore will I deman, and said, Smite me, I pray See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. liver all this great multitude thee. And the man smote him,

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). know that I am the LORD.

seventh day the battle was ashes upon his face.

joined: and the children of Is'- 39 And as the king passed by, ra-el slew of the Syr I-ans an he cried unto the king: and he

Ge.14.15, Victories. 30 But the rest fled to A'phek, hold, a man turned aside, and into the city; and there a wall brought a man unto me, and Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. thousand of the men that were means he be missing, then shall left. And Ben-ha'dad fled, and thy life be for his life, or else

Ex.2.15, Fugitives. p.p.ch.22.25. ner chamber. 31 ¶And his servants said un-busy here and there, he was

1 S.11.13, Mercifulness.

kings: let us, I pray thee, put cided it. sackcloth on our loins, and 41 And he hasted, and took ropes upon our heads, and go the ashes away from his face; out to the king of Igra-el and the king of Igra-el dis-

peradventure he will save thy cerned him that he was of the life. prophets. 32 So they girded sackcloth on 42 And he said unto him, p.p.1 S.15.9.

Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). king of Is'ra-el, and said, Thy hand a man whom I appointed servant Bën-hā'dād saith, I to utter destruction, therefore Ipray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing displeased, and came to Sā-mā' would come from him, and did last in the ward care in the ward ca their heads, and came to the thou hast let go out of thy Ge.37.21, Intercession (2). See Separation(2), Ex.33.16.

hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Ben-ha dad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-ha dad came forth

to him; and he caused him to Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-(tions (2). come up into the chariot. 34 And Ben-ha'dad said unto the Jez're-el-ite had a vineyard, Ex.22.5. Vineyards. p.p.ch.15.20. him. The cities, which my father which was in Jez're-el, hard by took from thy father, I will re-the palace of A'hab king of Sa-ch.7.1, Palaces. Restitution (2), 2 K.8.6.

store; and thou shalt make mā'rī-a. 2 S.8.6, Damascus. p.p.Is.26.10.

Ge.21.27, Covenant (4), [Je.34.8. ch. 15.19, Evil Alliances. him, and sent him away.

35 ¶And a certain man of the yard than it; or, if it seem sons of the prophets said unto good to thee, I will give thee his neighbour in the word of the worth of it in money. p.p.2 K.2.3. Jud.6.8, Prophets (4).

the LORD, Smite me, I pray 3 And Naboth said to Ahab, De.11.28, Disobedience (1). thee. And the man refused to The Lord forbid it me, that I p.p.Le.25.23. smite him. 36 Then said he unto him, Be- my fathers unto thee. cause thou hast not obeyed the 4 And Ahab came into his p.p.ch.20.43. voice of the LORD, behold, as house heavy and displeased be- See King's Wrath, Pr.16.14.

LORD, Because the Syr7-ang him, a lion found him, and slew Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

into thine hand, and we shall so that in smiting he wounded him. 29 And they pitched one over 38 So the prophet departed, against the other seven days, and waited for the king by the

And so it was, that in the way, and disguised himself with Ge.38.14, Disguises, ch.22.30. hundred thousand footmen in said, Thy servant went out into See Parables (Index). the midst of the battle: and be-

fell upon twenty and seven said, Keep this man: if by any See Stewardship, Mt.25.14. came into the city, into an in-thou shalt pay a talent of silver. Talents (2), 2 K.5.23. 40 And as thy servant was

to him, Behold now, we have gone. And the king of Igra-el Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. to him, Behold now, we nave gone. And the angle of the p.p.Jb.15.6; Lu.19.22. house of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; thyself hast descended by the second of Is'ra-el are merciful judgment be; the

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). their loins, and put ropes on Thus saith the Lord, Because See Lost Opportunity, [2 K.13.19.

CHAPTER 21

A ND it came to pass after these things, that Na both p.p.Jud.6.33; 1 S.29.1.

streets for thee in Dā-mās'cus, 2 And A'hāb spake unto Nā'-ch.16.29, Ahab. as my father made in Sā-mā'ri-a bōth, saying, Give me thy vine-Ga.1.41, Covetousness (2), Then said A'hab, I will send thee away with this covenant garden of herbs, because it is Ge.2.8, Gardens, Ec.2.5.

So he made a covenant with near unto my house: and I will

should give the inheritance of Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

Je.32.10, Money.

soon as thou art departed from cause of the word which Name, a lion shall slay thee. And both the Jezre-el-ite had spoas soon as he was departed from ken to him: for he had said, I

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

1 S.1.7. Loss of Appetite. ch.16.31, Jezebel, v.23.

p.p.1 S.8.14.

Ge.3.6. Temptresses, v.25. Ge.21.25, Dishonesty (2). Est.3.6, Malice (2). Jud.16.19, Treachery, Ne.6.2. Seal, Est.8.8. 2 S.11.14, Letters, 2 K.5.5. Ex.3.16, Elders, Pr.31.23. Nobles, 2 Chr.23,20,

Ex.32.5, Proclamations, Fasts Proclaimed, 2 Chr. 20.3.

De.13.13, Base Fellows, [2 Chr.13.7.

1 S.1.14. False Accusations. Ps.36.4. Evil Devices. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

Pa.50.18, Connivance, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

Ge.39.20, Injustice (3), Mt.28.15, False Witnesses (2). See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21.

Nu.14.10, Stoning (2), [2 Chr.24.21. Ge.4.8, Murder (2), stone [2 Chr.24.21. died.

Jud.16.4, Evil Women. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. and turned away his face, and but dead.

would eat no bread. 5 TBut Jez'e-bel his wife came A'hab heard that Naboth was to him, and said unto him, Why dead, that A'hab rose up to go is thy spirit so sad, that thou down to the vineyard of Na'-2 S.16.4, Confiscation, eatest no bread? 6 And he said unto her, Be-possession of it.

See Unjust Gain, Pr.16.8.
cause I spake unto Nã'both the 17 ¶And the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). Jez're-el-ite, and said unto him, came to E-li'jah the Tish'bite, ch.17.1, Elijah, 2 K.1.3. Give me thy vineyard for saying, money; or else, if it please 18 Arise, go down to meet Ge.12.1, Divine Direction, thee, I will give thee another A'hab king of Is'ra-el, which is vineyard for it: and he an- in Sā-mā'rī-a: behold, he is in swered, I will not give thee my the vineyard of Na both, whith- 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. vineyard. 7 And Jez'e-bel his wife said it. unto him, Dost thou now govern 19 And thou shalt speak unto See Speak "The Word." the kingdom of Is'ra-el? arise, him, saying, Thus saith the

with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the letters unto the elders and to the lood, even thine.

1 Sold under Sin 1 Sold under Sin 2 Sold under Sin 2 K.3.1.

2 And She wrote in his city, dwelling with Nā'böth.

3 And he answered, I have found thee: because thou saying, Proclaim a fast, and set hast sold thyself to work evil Naboth on high among the in the sight of the LORD. people: 10 And set two men, sons of upon thee, and will take away Bellal, before him, to bear thy posterity, and will cut off Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. witness against him, saying, from A'hab him that pisseth

Jěz re-el-ite.

may die. 11 And the men of his city, the son of Ne bat, and like the even the elders and the nobles house of Ba's sha the son of ch.15.16, Bassha, 2 Chr.16.1. who were the inhabitants in A-hi'jah, for the provocation his city, did as Jez'e-bel had wherewith thou hast provoked Nu.14.11, Provoking God. sent unto them, and as it was me to anger, and made Igra-el Ex.4.14, God's Anger. written in the letters which she to sin. had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, the LORD, saying, The dogs De.23.18, Dogs. and set Nã both on high among shall eat Jez e-bel by the wall p.p.2 K.9.33. the people.

13 And there came in two 24 Him that dieth of Ahab in p.p.ch.16.4. men, children of Beli-al, and the city the dogs shall eat; and 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). sat before him: and the men of him that dieth in the field shall Be'll-al witnessed against him, the fowls of the air eat. even against Na both, in the 25 But there was none like ch.16.29, Ahab, ch.22.3. presence of the people, saying, unto A'hab, which did sell him-|Ge.6.5, Depravity.

Na both did blaspheme God and self to work wickedness in the Ge.3.6, Temptresse Then they carried sight of the LORD, whom Jez'e-ch.11.4, Evil Influence the king. him forth out of the city, and bel his wife stirred up. stoned him with stones, that he 26 And he did very abomin-

is dead.

15 ¶And it came to pass, when ra-el. Jěz'e-běl heard that Na both was 27 And it came to pass, when stoned, and was dead, that Jěz'e-Ā'hāb heard those words, that běl said to Ā'hāb, Arise, take he rent his clothes, and put [2 K]

will not give thee the inherit- Naboth the Jezre-el-ite, which ance of my fathers. And he he refused to give thee for laid him down upon his bed, money: for Naboth is not alive,

16 And it came to pass, when both the Jez re-el-ite, to take

er he is gone down to possess

heart be merry: I will give thee taken possession? And thou the vineyard of Nã both the shalt speak unto him, saying, p.p.ch.22.38. Thus saith the LORD, In the 8 So she wrote letters in place where dogs licked the Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). A'hab's name, and sealed them blood of Na'both shall dogs lick

in the sight of the LORD. Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. 21 Behold, I will bring evil Le.26.16, Threatenings.

Thou didst blaspheme God and against the wall, and him that the king. And then carry him is shut up and left in Is'ra-el, out, and stone him, that he 22 And will make thine house like the house of Jer-o-bo'am ch.11.28, Jeroboam (1).

23 And of Jez'e-bel also spake ch.16.31, Jezebel, 2 K.9.10. of Jěz re-el.

ably in following idols, accord-De.4.28, Idolatry (3). 14 Then they sent to Jez'e-bel, ing to all things as did the saying, Naboth is stoned, and Am'ôr-ites, whom the LORD cast Ge.10.16, Amorites. out before the children of Is'- Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

possession of the vineyard of sackcloth upon his flesh, and Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

[2 K.1.3.

[Je.1.7.

and eat bread, and let thine LORD, Hast thou killed, and also Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. 2 Chr.24.20

p.p.ch.15.29.

De.28.26. Unburied.

Est.5.14 [2 Chr.21.6.

2 K.2.12.

I KINGS, 22

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [1 Chr.10.12. Repentance (3), 2 K.22.19.

Humility (6), 2 Chr.12.6, Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Ge. 15.16, Penalty Delayed, [2 K.13.23.

Jb. 27.14, Seed of the Wicked.

Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

ch.15.24, Jehoshaphat.

p.p.2 K.3.7. ch.15.19, Evil Alliances.

Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. See Prayerfulness, Ps.5.3.

p.p.ch.18.19.

De.13.5. False Prophets.

p.p.2 K.3.11.

p.p.ch.19.10.

Is.66.5, Saints Hated.

went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD them. came to E'li'jah the Tish'bite, 11 And Zěd-e-ki'ah the son of

evil in his days: but in his son's 12 And all the prophets proph- De.13.5, False Prophets. days will I bring the evil upon esied so, saying, Go up to Rā'his house.

CHAPTER 22

B.C.897.

Ahab stain at Ramoth-gilead. 37

Ahab succeeds him. 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign over Judah. 51

Ahaziah's evil reign over Israel.

Ahaziah's evil reign over Israel.

tween Syr'i-a and Is'ra-el.

2 And it came to pass in the pray thee, be like the word of third year, that Je-hosh'a-phat one of them, and speak that the king of Jū'dah came down which is good.

De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead, [2 K.8.28] Rā'moth in Gil'e-ăd is our's, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syr'i-à? And the king said unto him,

people as thy people, my horses into the hand of the king. as thy horses.

tle, or shall I forbear? And turn every man to his house in they said, Go up; for the LORD peace. shall deliver it into the hand 18 And the king of Igra-el said of the king.

1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God(2), LORD besides, that we might en-[2 K.3.11. quire of him?

of Im'lah, by whom we may en-en standing by him on his right Ge.27.41, Hatred (2), Est.3.6. quire of the LORD: but I hate hand and on his left.

called an officer, and said, Hast- that manner. en hither Mi-ca'iah the son of 21 And there came forth a al and I world as as my Imlah.

10 And the king of Is'ra-el LORD, and said, I will persuade and Jē-hosh'a-phat the king of him. ch.10.18, Thrones, 2 K.11.19. Jū'dah sat each on his throne, 22 And the LORD said unto Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. having put on their robes, in a him, Wherewith? And he said, void place in the entrance of I will go forth, and I will be a

fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and the gate of Sā-mā'rǐ-a; and all Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Pr.1.21, the prophets prophesied before

Che-nā'a-nah made him horns p.p.De.33.17.

29 Seest thou how Ā'hāb of iron: and he said, Thus saith Nu.31.22, Iron, 1 Chr.22.3. humbleth himself before me? the LORD, With these shalt because he humbleth himself thou push the Syr'i-ang, until before me, I will not bring the thou have consumed them.

moth-gil'e-ad, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into

A ND they continued three the words of the prophets depop.p.s.30.10. war be-clare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I De.13.6, Enticers.

to the king of Ig'ra-el.

14 And Mi-cā'iah said, As the Jos. 14.12, Courage (2),

2 K.3

3 And the king of Ig'ra-el said LORD liveth, what the LORD liveth, what the LORD liveth, what the LORD liveth, will I Nu.11.25, Inspiration (2).

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3)

4 And he said unto Jê-hŏsh'a- Mī-cā'iah, shall we go against phăt, Wilt thou go with me to Rā'moth-gil'e-ăd to battle, or battle to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ad? And shall we forbear? And he an-Je-hosh'a-phat said to the king swered him, Go, and prosper: Ge.12.13, Deception. of Is'ra-el, I am as thou art, my for the LORD shall deliver it

16 And the king said unto him, as thy horses.

16 And the king said unto him,

5 ¶ And Jē-hŏsh'a-phăt said How many times shall I adjure Jos. 6.26, Adjuration. unto the king of Isra-el, En-thee that thou tell me nothing quire, I pray thee, at the word but that which is true in the See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19.

of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Is ra-el 17 And he said, I saw all Is Ge.15.1, Visions. gathered the prophets together, ra-el scattered upon the hills, about four hundred men, and as sheep that have not a shepsaid unto them, Shall I go against Ra moth-gil e-ad to bat-have no master: let them re-

unto Jē-hosh'a-phat, Did I not p.p.v.8. 7 And Je-hosh'a-phat said, Is tell thee that he would proph- Nu.11.25, Prophesying. there not here a prophet of the esy no good concerning me, but

19 And he said, Hear thou 8 And the king of Isra-el said therefore the word of the Lord: p.p.Is.6.1. unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt, There is I saw the Lord sitting on his Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision. yet one man, Mi-ca'iah the son throne, and all the host of heav- Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host.

him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. shall persuade A'hāb, that he hot the king say so.

9 Then the king of Is ra-el manner, and another said on this manner, and another said on

spirit, and stood before the

[2 Chr.20.14.

Mt.26.63.

Ge.27.1, Bows, 2 K.9.24.

p.p.Jud.9.23; 1 S.16.14. De.13.5, False Prophets.

lying spirit in the mouth of all 35 And the battle increased his prophets. And he said, Thou that day: and the king was

shalt persuade him, and prevail stayed up in his chariot against also: go forth, and do so.

the Syr i ans, and died at even:

Now therefore, behold, the and the blood ran out of the

the Syrians, and died at even: Ps.37.36, Death of the in the mouth of all these thy chariot.

24 ¶ But Zěd-e-ki'ah the son the going down of the sun, say-of Chĕ-nā'a-nah went near, and ing, Every man to his city, and p.p.2 K.14.12.

Ps.7.1. Persecution (5). Smiting, Is.50.6. Cheeks Smitten, Jb.16.10. speak unto thee? 25 And Mi-ca'iah said, Behold, 38 And one washed the chariot Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

the king's son;

the ivory house which he made, ch.7.1, Palaces, Exr.6.2.

27 And say, Thus saith the and all the cities that he built, ch.7.1, Palaces, Exr.6.2. king, Put this fellow in the are they not written in the prison, and feed him with bread book of the chronicles of the ch.19.2, Revenge, Est.3.6.

one of you.

ğĭl'e-ăd.

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [2 Chr.16.10 ch.19.2, Persecution (1 ution (1), [2 Chr.16.10.

p.p.Nu.16.29; De.18.22.

ch.16.29, Ahab. ch.15.24, Jehoshaphat. De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead. Ge.11.4, Presumption (2).

Ge.38.14, Disguises, [2 Chr.35.22.

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted.

Nu.31.48, Captains. Ex.14.7, Chariota (1).

p.p.Pr.13.20.

a bow at a venture, and smote E'dom: a deputy was king. Ge.27.3, Bows, 2 K.9.24. Pr.11.21, No Escape.

cried out.

for I am wounded.

LORD hath put a lying spirit wound into the midst of the prophets, and the LORD hath 36 And there went a proclama-Ex.32.5, Proclamations spoken evil concerning thee. | tion throughout the host about

smote Mi-ca'iah on the cheek, every man to his own country. and said, Which way went the 37 So the king died, and was ch.16.29, Ahab, 2 K.10.1. Spirit of the LORD from me to brought to Sā-mā'rī-a; and they ch.16.24, Samaria (1). buried the king in Sā-mā'rī-a.

thou shalt see in that day, when in the pool of Sa-ma'ri-a; and thou shalt go into an inner the dogs licked up his blood; De.23.18, Dogs. Pa.59.6. chamber to hide thyself. and they washed his armour; ch.14.17, Fulfillment (3). 26 And the king of Is ra-el said, Take Mi-ca ah, and carry him back unto A'mon the gov.

39 Now the rest of the acts of p.p.Am.3.15. ernor of the city, and to Joash Ahab, and all that he did, and

return at all in peace, the LORD reigned in his stead.
hath not spoken by me. And he
41 ¶ And Jê-hösh'a-phät the ch.15.24. Jehoshaphat said, Hearken, O people, every son of A'sa began to reign over Ju'dah in the fourth year of

29 So the king of Isra-el A hab king of Isra-el. and Je-hosh'a-phat the king of 49 Je-hosh'a-phat was thirty Ju'dah went up to Ra'moth- and five years old when he be-30 And the king of Igra-el said twenty and five years in Jerny-Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

unto Je-hosh'a-phat, I will dis-sa-lem. And his mother's name guise myself, and enter into was A-zū bah the daughter of the battle; but put thou on thy Shil hi. disguised himself, and went in-ways of A'sa his father; he ch.15.8, Asa.

chariots, saying, Fight neither away; for the people offered with small nor great, save only and burnt incense yet in the with the king of Igra-el. high places. high places. 32 And it came to pass, when 44 And Je-hosh'a-phat made the captains of the chariots saw peace with the king of Is ra-el. Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). Je-hosh'a-phat, that they said, 45 Now the rest of the acts of

Surely it is the king of Is'ra-el. Je-hosh'a phat, and his might And they turned aside to fight that he shewed, and how he against him: and Je-hosh'a-phat warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of 33 And it came to pass, when the kings of Jū'dah? the captains of the chariots per- 46 And the remnant of the

ceived that it was not the king sodomites, which remained in ch.15.12, Religious Reforms. of Isra-el, that they turned back the days of his father A'sa, he De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up. from pursuing him.

34 ¶ And a certain man drew 47 There was then no king in from pursuing him.

the king of Is ra-el between the 48 Je-hosh a-phat made ships Nu.24.24, Ships, 2 Chr.8.18. joints of the harness: where of Thar shish to go to O'phir ch.9.28, Ophir, 1 Chr.29.4. fore he said unto the driver of for gold: but they went not; Ge.2.12, Gold, 1 Chr.29.4. his chariot, Turn thine hand, for the ships were broken at p.p.2 Chr.20.37. and carry me out of the host; Ezi-on-gë ber. Nu.33.35, Exion-gaber.

of affliction and with water of kings of Is ra-el?
affliction, until I come in peace. 40 So A hab slept with his fa-28 And Mi-ca'iah said, If thou thers; and A-ha-zi'ah his son Ahasiah (b), v.52.

gan to reign; and he reigned

robes. And the king of Is'ra-el 43 And he walked in all the Jn.13.15, Good Example.

to the battle.

31 But the king of Syr1-a commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his the high places were not taken Nu.22.41, High Places.

49 Then said A'ha-zī'ah the

Ge.47.30, Burying-places. 2 Chr.21.1, Jehoram (a).

ch.16.29, Ahab.

son of A'hāb unto Jē-hōsh'a-king of Jū'dah, and reigned two years over Ig'ra-el.

ch. 9.27, Mariners, Pa. 107.23. thy servants in the ships. But See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16. Jē-hōsh'a-phāt would not.
2 S. 7.12, Sleep (4), Jb. 14.12. 50 ¶ And Jē-hōsh'a-phāt slept way of his father, and in the Ex. 23.2, Sinful Imitation.

ram his son reigned in his sin; stead.

teenth year of Je-hosh'a-phat father had done.

with his fathers, and was buried way of his mother, and in the Parental Influence. [2 Chr.22.3. with his fathers in the city of way of Jer-o-bo am the son of Dā'vid his father: and Jē-hō'- Nē'băt, who made Is'ra-el to

53 For he served Ba'al, and Nu.22.41, Beal, 51 ¶ A-ha-zi'ah the son of worshipped him, and provoked Ex. 32.4. Idolatry (4). A'hab began to reign over Is'- to anger the LORD God of Is'ra- Ex.4.14, God's Anger. [2 K.13.3. ra-el in Sā-mā'rī-à the seven- el, according to all that his

Le.20.23, Evil Example.

THE .

SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS

B.C.896 (7)

Nu.26.3. Moab.

1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). Jos.13.3, Ekron, Je.25.20,

Ge.32.1. Angels Appear. 1 K.17.1, Elijah, v.10. Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. p.p.Is.8.19.

Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold. Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

CHAPTER 1 Ahaziah's messengers.

THEN Mo'ab rebelled against and told you these words? Is ra-el after the death of 8 And they answered him, p.p. Zec. 13.4; Mt. 3.4.

chamber that was in Sā-mā'ri-a, E-li'jah the Tish'bite. and was sick: and he sent mes- 9 Then the king sent unto sengers, and said unto them, him a captain of fifty with his

recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord him, Thou man of God, the king said to É-li'jah the Tish'hite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sā-mā's said to the captain of fifty, If I sengers of the king of Sā-mā's said to the captain of fifty, If I mprecations, Ne.4.5.

the LORD, Thou shalt not come his fifty.

turned back unto him, he said said, Come down quickly.
unto them, Why are ye now 12 And E-li'jah answered and

saith the LORD, Is it not be- 13 And he sent again a cap-cause there is not a God in tain of the third fifty with his Is ra-el, that thou sendest to fifty. And the third captain enquire of Ba al-ze bub the god of fifty went up, and came and of Ek'ron? therefore thou shalt fell on his knees before E-li'jah, Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). not come down from that bed and besought him, and said unto on which thou art gone up, but him, O man of God, I pray thee, Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). shalt surely die. let my life, and the life of these

7 And he said unto them, Elijah brings fire from heaven on What manner of man was he which came up to meet you,

He was an hairy man, and girt 1 K.22.40, Ahariah (b), v.17. 2 And A-ha-zi'ah fell down with a girdle of leather about Ex.28.4, Girdle (1), Pr.31.24. through a lattice in his upper his loins. And he said, It is

Go, enquire of Bā'al-zē'būb the fifty. And he went up to him: god of Ek'rŏn whether I shall and, behold, he sat on the top

ri-a, and say unto them, Is it not be a man of God, then let fire Imprecations, Ne.4.5. because there is not a God in come down from heaven, and p.p.Lu.9.54. Is'ra-el, that ye go to enquire of consume thee and thy fifty. Bā'al-zē'bub the god of Ek'ron? And there came down fire from 4 Now therefore thus saith heaven, and consumed him and

down from that bed on which 11 Again also he sent unto thou art gone up, but shalt him another captain of fifty surely die. And E-li'jah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers man of God, thus hath the king

said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent came down from heaven, and say unto him, Thus consumed him and his fifty.

Said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

Jos. 13.3. Ekron.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. Ge.26.24, "Fear not."

Pa.9.5, Divine Reproof.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 1 K.22.40, Ahaziah (b), [2 Chr.20.35. 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3), [ch.3.20. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Jehoram (b), ch.3.1. 2 Chr.21.1, Jehoram (a).

B.C.896.

1 K.17.1, Elijah. Whirlwind (1), Jb.37.9. De.11.30, Gilgal.

Ge.28.19, Beth-el, v.23. 1 K.19.16, Elisha, v.12.

Ru.1.16, Constancy, Mt.27.55.

p.p.1 S.19.20; 1 K.20.35.

Da.2.22, Revelations. Ex.14.14, "Hold your [Peace," Ne.8.11.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

Nu.22.1, Jericho, ch.25.5.

fifty thy servants, be precious will take away thy master from in thy sight.

thy head to day? And he an-14 Behold, there came fire swered, Yea, I know it; hold ye Ex.14.14, "Hold you down from heaven, and burnt your peace. up the two captains of the 6 And E-li'jah said unto him, former fifties with their fif-Tarry, I pray thee, here; for ties: therefore let my life now the LORD hath sent me to Jorbe precious in thy sight. 15 And the angel of the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I said unto E-li'jah, Go down with will not leave thee. And they Ru. 1.16, Constancy. him: be not afraid of him. And two went on. he arose, and went down with 7 And fifty men of the sons of him unto the king. 16 And he said unto him, Thus view afar off: and they two saith the LORD, Forasmuch as stood by Jôr dan. thou hast sent messengers to 8 And E-li'jah took his mantle, 1 K.19.13, Mantles, v.13. enquire of Ba'al-ze'bub the god and wrapped it together, and See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. of Ekron, is it not because smote the waters, and they Ge.32.10, Jordan ch.5.10. there is no God in Igra-el to were divided hither and thith-Ex.14.16, Way Provided. enquire of his word? therefore er, so that they two went over Ex.4.21, Wonders thou shalt not come down off on dry ground. that bed on which thou art gone 9 ¶ And it came to pass, when up, but shalt surely die. 17 TSo he died according to jah said unto E-li'sha, Ask what 1 K.3.5, Ask. the word of the LORD which I shall do for thee, before I be E-li'jah had spoken. And Je-taken away from thee. And p.p.Nu.11.17-25. hō'ram reigned in his stead in E-li'sha said, I pray thee, let a 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. the second year of Jeho'ram double portion of thy spirit be That is, the portion of the the son of Je-hosh'a-phat king upon me. of Ju'dah; because he had no 10 And he said, Thou hast 18 Now the rest of the acts of less, if thou see me when I am p.p.Ac.1.11. A-ha-zi'ah which he did, are they taken from thee, it shall be so not written in the book of the unto thee; but if not, it shall chronicles of the kings of Ig'- not be so. ra-el? CHAPTER 2 Elijah divides Jordan: 11 he is behold, there appeared a charter taken up to heaven in a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and p.p.ch.6.17.

19 he heals the waters. 23 Childer mock Elisha, etc.

A ND it came to pass, when into heaven. A ND it came to pass, when into heaven.

12 And E-li'sha saw it, and he 1 K.19.16 Elishs, v.24. E-li jah into heaven by a whirl- cried, My father, my father, the p.p.ch.13.14. wind, that E-li'jah went with chariot of Ig'ra-el, and the horse-E-li'sha from Gil'găl. 2 And E-li'jah said unto E-li'- no more: and he took hold of sha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for his own clothes, and rent them Ge.37.29. Clothes Repo the LORD hath sent me to Beth'-|in two pieces. el. And E-li'sha said unto him, 13 He took up also the mantle 1 K.19.13, Mantles, Exr.9.3. As the Lord liveth, and as thy of Elijah that fell from him, soul liveth, I will not leave thee. and went back, and stood by the So they went down to Beth'-el. bank of Jordan; 3 And the sons of the prophets | 14 And he took the mantle that were at Beth'-el came forth of E-li'jah that fell from him, to E-li'sha, and said unto him, and smote the waters, and said. Knowest thou that the LORD will Where is the LORD God of E-li' take away thy master from thy jah? and when he also had head to day? And he said, Yea, smitten the waters, they parted Ex.4.21, Wonders. I know it; hold ye your peace. hither and thither: and E-li'sha Ex.14.16, Way Provided. 4 And E-li'jah said unto him, went over. E-li'sha, tarry here, I pray thee; 15 And when the sons of the for the LORD hath sent me to prophets which were to view at Jer'i-cho. And he said, As the Jer'i-cho saw him, they said, The p.p. Nu. 11.17. LORD liveth, and as thy soul spirit of E-lijah doth rest on liveth, I will not leave thee E-li'sha. And they came to meet Ex.38.8, Reverence (4).

So they came to Jer'i-cho.

dan. And he said, As the LORD the prophets went, and stood to they were gone over, that E-li'-11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, De.6.7, Spir. Talk. men thereof. And he saw him p.p.Ac.1.9. him, and bowed themselves to Ge.37.7, Obeisance. 5 And the sons of the proph-ets that were at Jer'i-chō came to E-li'sha, and said unto him, hold now, there be with thy serv-

in a chariot of fire. asked a hard thing: neverthe- See Faith (4), Mt.8.13. Knowest, thou that the LORD ants fifty strong men; let them O O

go, we pray thee, and seek thy ra-el to sin; he departed not p.p.1 K.18.12: Ac.8.39. master: lest peradventure the therefrom Spirit of the LORD hath taken 4 ¶ And Me'sha king of Mo'ab him up, and cast him upon some was a sheepmaster, and renmountain, or into some valley, dered unto the king of Igra-el And he said, Ye shall not send, an hundred thousand lambs, p.p.Is.16.1. 17 And when they urged him and an hundred thousand rams, till he was ashamed, he said, with the wool. Send. They sent therefore fif- 5 But it came to pass, when p.p.ch.1.1. ty men; and they sought three A'hab was dead, that the king days, but found him not. of Mo'ab rebelled against the 1 K.12.16, Revolts. 18 And when they came again king of Is'ra-el. to him, (for he tarried at Jer'i 6 ¶ And king Jê-hō'ram went Nu.22.1, Jericho. chō,) he said unto them, Did I out of Sā-mā'rī-a the same time, not say unto you, Go not? and numbered all Is'ra-el. Nu.1.2. Census. 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto E-li'sha, Behold, I pray hösh'a-phät the king of Jū'dah, thee, the situation of this city is saying, The king of Mō'ab hath pleasant, as my lord seeth; but rebelled against me; will thou p.p.Ex.15.23. the water is naught, and the go with me against Moab to ground barren.

battle? And he said, I will go Ge.4.12, Barrenness. 20 And he said, Bring me a up: I am as thou art, my people p.p.1 K.22.4. new cruse, and put salt therein. as thy people, and my horses as 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances. 1 S.26.11, Cruses. Ge.19.26, Salt, Ezr.6.9. And they brought it to him. thy horses. 21 And he went forth unto the 8 And he said, Which way shall spring of the waters, and cast we go up? And he answered, the salt in there, and said, Thus The way through the wilderp.p.Ex.15.25; ch.4.41; 6.6. saith the LORD, I have healed ness of Edom. these waters; there shall not be 9 So the king of Is ra-el went, from thence any more death or and the king of Jūdah, and barren land. the king of Edom: and they See Miracles (Index). 22 So the waters were healed fetched a compass of seven 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). unto this day, according to the days' journey: and there was saying of E-li'sha which he no water for the host, and for Nu. 20.2, Dry Places, Pa. 68.6. the cattle that followed them. spake. 23 ¶ And he went up from 10 And the king of Is ra-el Ge.28.19, Beth-el, ch.10.29. thence unto Beth'-el: and as said, Alas! that the LORD hath Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. he was going up by the way, called these three kings to p.p.Pr.19.3; Is.8.21. there came forth little children gether, to deliver them into Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). out of the city, and mocked him, the hand of Mo'ab! Child Vice, Jb.19.18. Mocking (3), 2 Chr.30.10. and said unto him, Go up, thou 11 But Je-hosh'a-phät said, Is p.p.Am.3.7. bald head; go up, thou bald head there not here a prophet of the ch.18.5. Trust (3). Le.13.40, Baldness, Is.3.24. 24 And he turned back, and LORD, that we may enquire of 1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God (2). looked on them, and cursed the LORD by him? And one of the mame of the LORD, the king of Inra-el's servants 1 K.19.16, Elisha, ch.3.13, See Imprecations, ch.1.10. And there came forth two she answered and said, Here is bears out of the wood, and tare E-li'sha the son of Sha'phat, 1 S.17.34, Bears, Pr.17.12. forty and two children of them, which poured water on the 25 And he went from thence hands of Elijah. p.p.1 K.19.21. 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel, [ch.19.23. to mount Car'mel, and from 12 And Je-hosh'a-phat said, thence he returned to Sā-mā'-The word of the Lord is with See Inspiration (2), Ez.4.12. rĭ-a. him. So the king of Is'ra-el and Jê-hosh'a-phat and the king CHAPTER 3 Jehoram's evil reign over Israel.

Meshaking of Moab rebels. 6 Jehoram's army want water; Elisha promises water and victory over Moab. 24 The Moabites defeated.

Yow Jê-hô'ram the son of A'hāb began to reign over the prophets of thy father, and to Is.52.11, Separation (4).

Ig'ra-el in Sā-mā'rī-à the eight.

And the king of Ig'ra-el said unto the prophets of thy father, and to Is.52.11, Separation (4).

Ig'ra-el in Sā-mā'rī-à the eight.

And the king of Ig'ra-el said unto the prophets of thy father, and to Is.52.11, Separation (4). B.C.896. ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), ch.5.6. eenth year of Je-hosh'a-phat unto him, Nay: for the LORD king of Ju'dah, and reigned hath called these three kings totwelve years. gether, to deliver them into the 2 And he wrought evil in the hand of Mo'ab. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away, fch:23.24

ch.10.31, Half-heartedness.

379

son of Ne'bat, which made Is'-thee, nor see thee.

his father, and like his mother: LORD of hosts liveth, before

for he put away the image of whom I stand, surely, were it p.p.1 K.17.1.

Bā'al that his father had made not that I regard the presence p.p.Ps.15.4. 3 Nevertheless he cleaved un- of Je-hosh'a-phat the king of

sight of the Lord; but not like 14 And E-li'sha said, As the Jos.14.12, Courage (2), [Ne.6.11.

to the sins of Jer-o-bo'am the Ju'dah, I would not look toward Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

Digitized by GOOGIC

p.p.1 S.16.23.

Preparation for Blessings, [ch.4.3.

Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, ch.4.3. ditches,

Ex.4.21, Wonders. Nu.11.25, Prophesying, [2 Chr.20.37.

Da.3.17, Divine Ability. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. Ex.14,14, God of Battles.

Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities. p.p.1 S.15.3.

Ge.21.30, Wells, Jn.4.6.

p.p.Ex.29.39.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). filled with water. Ge.19.37. Monbites.

1 S.17.38, Armor.

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1).

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

Ge.14.15, Victories,

p.p.v.19.

1 S.17.40, Slings.

15 But now bring me a min-that should have reigned in his

16 And he said, Thus saith the departed from him, and returned LORD, Make this valley full of to their own land.

17 For thus saith the LORD. shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing

in the sight of the Lord: he will sons of the prophets unto E-lideliver the Moab-ites also into shall said and thou known thus hand is dead; and thou known thus hand is dead; and thou known thus hand is dead; and thou known the shall smite every the Lord: and the creditor is Jud.6.15, Poverty (2). city, and shall fell every good come to take unto him my two tree, and stop all wells of water, sons to be bondmen. land with stones.

ing was offered, that, behold, handmaid hath not any thing pa.116.6, Man's Extremity. there came water by the way in the house, save a pot of oil. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in vessels, and thou shalt set aside and stood in the border.

the morning, and the sun shone that which is full.
upon the water, and the Mo'ab- 5 So she went from him, and ites saw the water on the other shut the door upon her and up-1 K.17.19. Seclusion. v.33. side as red as blood: blood: the kings are surely slain, out.

the spoil. 24 And when they came to the a vessel. And he said unto her, camp of Igra-el, the Igra-el-Ites There is not a vessel more. rose up and smote the Mo'ab-And the oil stayed.

smiting the Moab-ites, even in sell the oil, and pay thy debt, Le.19.36, Honesty. their country. and live thou and thy children Debts, Ne.5.3. 25 And they beat down the of the rest.

25 And they beat down the or the rest.

cities, and on every good piece 8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that 1 K.19.16, Elisha, v.32.

of land cast every man his E-lisha passed to Shu'nem, stone, and filled it; and they where was a great woman; stopped all the wells of water, and she constrained him to eat the stopped all the wells of water, and she constrained him to eat [Ne.5.17.]

smote it. too sore for him, he took with tinually.

him seven hundred men that 10 Let us make a little cham-Woman's Ministry.Pr.31.20

but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son and a candlestick: and it shall

strel. And it came to pass, when stead, and offered him for a the minstrel played, that the burnt offering upon the wall. Le.18.21, Human Secrifica 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand(1). hand of the LORD came upon And there was great indignation against Is'ra-el: and they

CHAPTER 4

Ye shall not see wind, neither Bisha augments the widow's oil, 8 B.C.895. name augments the watows on, o promises a son to the Shunammitz, 18 raises her dead son, 38 heal deadly pottage, 42 satisfies an hun-dred men with twenty loaves.

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the p.p.ch.2.3.

and mar every good piece of 2 And E-li'sha said unto her, 1 K.19.16, Elisha, v.8. What shall I do for thee? tell 20 And it came to pass in the me, what hast thou in the

of E'dom, and the country was a Then he said, Go, borrow Ex.22.14, Borrowing, ch.6.5. filled with water.

21. ¶ And when all the Mo'ab neighbours, even empty vessels; Ge.22.2, Paith Tested. ites heard that the kings were borrow not a few. come up to fight against them, 4 And when thou art come in, they gathered all that were able thou shalt shut the door upon to put on armour, and upward, thee and upon thy sons, and

on her sons, who brought the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). 23 And they said, This is vessels to her; and she poured and they have smitten one an- 6 And it came to pass, when other: now therefore, Mo'ab, to the vessels were full, that she De. 2.7. Divine Supplie said unto her son, Bring me yet

ites, so that they fled before 7 Then she came and told the them: but they went forward man of God. And he said, Go, De.33.1. Man of God. ch.5.14.

and felled all the good trees: bread. And so it was, that as only in Kîr-har'a-seth left they oft as he passed by, he turned Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow the stones thereof; howbeit the in thither to eat bread. slingers went about it, and 9 And she said unto her hus-

band, Behold now, I perceive 2 S.5.12, Spir. Perception, [Ne.6.12. 26 ¶ And when the king of that this is an holy man of

Mo'ab saw that the battle was God, which passeth by us con-De.33.1. Man of God.

drew swords, to break through ber, I pray thee, on the wall; p.p.Mt.10.41. even unto the king of Edom: and let us set for him there a

Ch.16.3

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2), [Ne.5.1.

morning, when the meat offer-house? And she said, Thine Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumental

[Mt.9.28.

(ship.

bed, and a table, and a stool, Ru.2.15. Beneficence.

Elisha raiseth him to life.

				
		zī his servant, Behold, yonder	,	
		is that Shu'nam-mite:	,	
		26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, Is	•	
p.p.Jn.4.6.		it well with thee? is it well	Ge.43.29. Salutations (1).	
Gehazi, v.31.	12 And he said to Ge-ha'zi his	with thy husband? is it well	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
	servant, Call this Shu'nam-mite.	with the child? And she an-		
	And when he had called her, she stood before him.	swered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the		
		man of God to the hill, she		
		caught him by the feet: but	See At his Feet, Mt.15.30.	
	hast been careful for us with	Gē-hā'zī came near to thrust		
	all this care; what is to be	her away. And the man of	p.p.Mt.15.23.	
Ru.2.10, Gratitude, Ac.28.10.	done for thee? wouldest thou	her soul is vexed within her:	2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2).	
	the captain of the host? And	and the LORD hath hid it from	De.29.29, Secret Things.	
Ge.31.30, Love of Home.	she answered, I dwell among	me, and hath not told me.		
See Contentment, Pr.15.16.	mine own people.	28 Then she said, Did I desire		
	14 And he said, What then is	a son of my lord? did I not say,		
	to be done for her? And Gē-hā'- zī answered, Verily she hath no	29 Then he said to GA-hazi.		
Ge.11.30, Childless, Lu.1.7.	child, and her husband is old.	Gird up thy loins, and take my	p.p.1 K.18.46; ch.9.1.	
•	15 And he said, Call her. And	staff in thine hand, and go thy		
	when he had called her, she	way: if thou meet any man,	1 S.21.8, Haste, 2 Chr.24.5.	
	stood in the door.	salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not	•	
	season, according to the time	again: and lay my staff upon	Ge.32.10. Staff. Mk.6.8.	
	of life, thou shalt embrace a	the face of the child.	p.p.Ex.7.19.	
Ge.16.11, Births Foretold,	son. And she said, Nay, my	30 And the mother of the		
[1e.9.6.	lord, thou man of God, do not	child said, As the LORD liveth,	Ge.21.16, Maternal Love.	
Ge.15.8, Doubters. Ge.21.2, Conception.		and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose,		
General Conception	and bare a son at that season			
	that E-li'sha had said unto her,	31 And Gë-hā'zī passed on be-	v.12, Gehazi, ch.5.20.	
1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3).	according to the time of life.	fore them, and laid the staff up-		
		on the face of the child; but		
		there was neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went		
See Harvest, Ge.8.22.	reapers.	again to meet him, and told		
-		him, saying, The child is not		
	ther, My head, my head. And		2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).	
	his mother.	32 And when E-li'sha was come into the house, behold,		
		the child was dead, and laid		
Ge.21.16, Maternal Love,	him, and brought him to his			
[Is.49.15.		33 He went in therefore, and		
10		shut the door upon them twain,	Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.	
p.p.v.10.	21 And she went up, and laid	34 And he went up, and lay up-		
		on the child, and put his mouth		
	him, and went out.	upon his mouth, and his eyes		
		upon his eyes, and his hands up-		
		on his hands: and he stretched himself upon the child; and the		
•	men, and one of the asses, that	flesh of the child waxed warm.	1	
De.33.1, Man of God.	I may run to the man of God,	35 Then he returned, and		
	and come again.	walked in the house to and fro;	i	
•	23 And he said, Wherefore	and went up, and stretched him-		
Nu.10.10, New Moons.	is neither new moon, nor sab-	self upon him: and the child sneezed seven times, and the	1 K.17.22, Resurrections.	
	bath. And she said, It shall be	child opened his eyes.	[ch.13.21.	
	well,	36 And he called Ge-ha'zī, and		
	24 Then she saddled an ass,	said, Call this Shu nam-mite.		
p.p.ch.9.20.	and said to ner servant, Drive,	So he called her. And when she		
p.p.cu.7.4v.	riding for me, except I bid thee.	was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.	See Miracles (9), (Index).	
	25 So she went and came un-	37 Then she went in, and fell		
	to the man of God to mount	at his feet, and bowed herself	Ex.33.8, Reverence (4).	
1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel.		to the ground, and took up her	p.p.He.11.35.	
	when the man of God saw her lafar off, that he said to Ge-ha'-	38 ¶ And E-li'sha came 2021	1 K.19.16, Elisha, ch.5.8.	
		Digitize	ed by COOSIC.	
381				

De.11.30, Gilgal, Ho.4.15. p.p.ch.2.3. p.p.Lu.10.39; Ac.22.3. p.p.Eze.11.3.7.11.

Gourds, Jona.4.6.

Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance.

De.33.1. Man of God.

p.p.Ex.15.25; ch.2.21.

See Miracles (9), (Index).

See Ministers (5), (Index). Ru.2.15, Beneficence. Ge.14.18, Bread, Ps.104.15. Ex.9.31. Barley, 2 Chr.2.10. Nu.6.4, Husks, Lu.15.16.

p.p.Lu.9.13; Jn.6.9.

Ex.16.13, Multitude Fed, Mt.14.21.
Miracles of Loaves, Mt.14.17. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.

Ps.23.5, Superabundance. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3).

B.C.894.

p.p.Lu.4.27.

See God of Battles, Ex.14.14 Ge.10.8. Mighty Men. Le.13.45, Lepers, v.27. p.p.ch.6.23.

Ge.14.12, Captives. 1 S.2.18, Helpful Children.

to Gil'găl: and there was a his lord, saying, Thus and thus Ge.12.10, Famine (2), ch.6.25. dearth in the land; and the said the maid that is of the sons of the prophets were sit-land of Is'ra-el. ting before him: and he said 5 And the king of Syr i-a said, great pot, and seethe pottage ter unto the king of Is'ra-el. for the sons of the prophets. And he departed, and took with 39 And one went out into the him ten talents of silver, and 1 K.20.39, Talents (2). field to gather herbs, and found six thousand pieces of gold, and Nu.7.13, Munificence, Al

a wild vine, and gathered there-of wild gourds his lap full, and 6 And he brought the letter came and shred them into the to the king of Israel, saying, ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), ch.1.2 pot of pottage: for they knew Now when this letter is come them not.

pass, as they were eating of the cover him of his leprosy.

pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there the king of Is ra-el had read the is death in the pot. And they letter, that he rent his clothes, could not eat thereof.

meal. And he cast it into the doth send unto me to recover pot; and he said, Pour out for a man of his leprosy? wherethe people, that they may eat. fore consider, I pray you, and And there was no harm in the see how he seeketh a quarrel Is.29.21, Uncharitableses pot.

of barley, and full ears of corn king, saying, Wherefore hast in the husk thereof. And he thou rent thy clothes? let him said, Give unto the people, that come now to me, and he shall they may eat. know that there is a prophet in 43 And his servitor said, Is ra-el. What, should I set this before 9 So Na a-man came with his an hundred men? He said horses and with his chariot, and Ge.41.43, Chariots (2). again, Give the people, that stood at the door of the house they may eat: for thus saith of E-li'sha the Lord, They shall eat, and 10 And E-li sha sent a messen-p.p.Jn.9.7.

CHAPTER 5 10 Links request Names of the LORD p.p.Is.55.8. ent. but is smitten with leprosy. his God, and strike his hand OW Na'a-man, captain of over the place, and recover the the host of the king of leper.

Sỹr'i-à, was a great man with 12 Are not Ab'a-na and Phar'he was also a mighty man in clean? So he turned and went

valour, but he was a leper. 2 And the Syr1-ans had gone 13 And his servants came out by companies, and had near, and spake unto him, Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. brought away captive out of and said, My father, if the the land of Is ra-el a little maid; prophet had bid thee do some

wife. 3 And she said unto her miser then, when he saith to thee, wash, and be clean?

See Youthful Piety, 1 S.2.26. with the prophet that is in SaGe.15.6, Faith (5).

And she said unto her miser then, when he saith to thee, wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and marital! for he would recover dipped himself seven times in Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told ing of the man of God: and his De.33.1, Man of God, ch.6.10.

unto his servant, Set on the Go to, go, and I will send a let- 2 S.11.14, Letters, ch. is 1

unto thee, behold, I have there-40 So they poured out for the with sent Na a-man my servant men to eat. And it came to to thee, that thou mayest re-

and said, Am I God, to kill and p.p.Ge.30.2; 1 S.26.

41 But he said, Then bring to make alive, that this man

oot.
42 ¶ And there came a 8 ¶And it was 30, when E-li′-1 K.19.16, Elisha. ch.6.1. man from Ba'al-shall'sha, and sha the man of God had heard De.33.1, Man of God. brought the man of God bread that the king of Is'ra-el had rent Ge.37.29. Clothes Rent, of the firstfruits, twenty loaves his clothes, that he sent to the

know that there is a prophet in See Knowledge (5). Ex.6.

snall leave thereof.

ger unto him, saying, Go and
44 So he set it before them, wash in Jôr'dan seven times, and they did eat, and left thereand thy flesh shall come again

of, according to the word of the to thee and they shall come again of, according to the word of the to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

LORD.

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CHAPTED 5

CH and went away, and said, Be-Naaman's leprosy. 8 Elisha sends hold, I thought, He will surely him to Jordan, and he is healed come out to me, and stand, and Ex.5.2, Pride(2), 2 Chr. 26.16 Elisha refuses Naaman's gifts.

his master, and honourable, be-pär, rivers of Dā-mās'cus, better 2 S.8.6, Damascus, Ac.9.2. cause by him the LORD had than all the waters of Is'ra-el? given deliverance unto Syr I-a: may I not wash in them, and be See Stubbornness (1) away in a rage.

and she waited on Na'a-man's great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rath-

Jôr dan, according to the say-

Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath [2 Chr.16.10.

See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. p.p.Jb.33.25. See Spir. Cleansing, Is.1.16. Je. 9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ex. 8.10, None Like God. Ps. 66.16, Testimony (3). Ru. 2.10, Gratitude. Nu. 22.7, Earthly Reward, [Is 1.23. D.D.Mt.10.8: Ac.8.20. p.p.Ex.20.24. 1 S.10.9. Conversion (2). Ther burn fice unto [Ps.16.2.] the LORD.

1 S.5.2, Idol Temples, [ch.10.21. Rim'mon to worship there, and I

p.p.ch.7.2.

Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.

ch.4.12, Gehazi, ch.8.4.

Ge.3.4.Deception (2), Mt.2.8.

Ge.3.4, Lying, Mt.28.13.

Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim.

Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

See Concealment, Ge.3.8.

was clean. said unto him, Whence comest 15 ¶ And he returned to the thou, Gê-hā'zi? And he said,

in all the earth, but in Is'ra-el: chariot to meet thee? Is it a

a blessing of thy servant.

burden of earth? for thy serv-leper as white as snow. ant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacri-

fice unto other gods, but unto Elisha causes iron to swim: 8 dis- B.C.893 (?) 18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my

ant in this thing. 19 And he said unto him, Go dwell. And he answered, Go ye. in peace. So he departed from 3 And one said, Be content,

him a little way. of E-li'sha the man of God, said, will go.

Behold, my master hath spared 4 So he went with them. And
Nā'a-man this Syrlan, in not when they came to Jôr dan, they Ge.32.10, Jordan, Je.12.5. receiving at his hands that cut down wood.
which he brought: but, as the 5 But as one was felling a beam, the ax head fell into the lim, and take somewhat of him.

[Lu.16.14] him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gê-hā'zī followed after Alas, master! for it was bor-Ex.22.14, Borrowing, [Ps.37.21. Nā'a-man. And when Nā'a-man rowed. saw him running after him, he 6 And the man of God said, lighted down from the chariot Where fell it? And he shewed to meet him, and said, Is all him the place. And he cut well? 22 And he said, All is well. My thither; and the iron did swim.

hold, even now there be come to up to thee. And he put out his me from mount E phra-im two hand, and took it. young men of the sons of the 8 Then the king of Syr14 prophets: give them, I pray warred against Isra-el, and took Ge.14.2. War (1). thee, a talent of silver, and two counsel with his servants, say-Pr.11.14, Counsel.

1 K.20.39, Talents (2), urged him, and bound two tal- unto the sing of again, and Ge.19.17, Warnings. ents of silver in two bags, with ing, Beware that thou pass not Ge.19.17, Warnings. two changes of garments, and such a place; for thither the laid them upon two of his serv-Syr i-ans are come down.
ants; and they bare them be10 And the king of is ra-el sent fore him.

> tower, he took them from their of, and saved himself there, not See Divine Defense, Ps.5.11. hand, and bestowed them in the once nor twice. house: and he let the men go, 11 Therefore the heart of the See Wicked Confounded and they departed.

flesh came again like unto the 25 But he went in, and stood p.p.Ese.33.31. flesh of a little child, and he before his master. And E-li'sha

man of God, he and all his com- Thy servant went no whither. Ge.3.4, Lying. pany, and came, and stood before 26 And he said unto him, Went

him: and he said, Behold, now not mine heart with thee, when See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. I know that there is no God the man turned again from his Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. now therefore, I pray thee, take time to receive money, and to Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

receive garments, and olive-Jos.24.13, Oliveyards, [Ne.5.11. Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-[sisted, Jb.2.10] 16 But he said, As the Lord Nu.16.15, Integrity (2), will receive none. And he urged maidservants?

him to take it; but he refused. 27 The leprosy therefore of Ex. 9.10, Disease Sent, ch. 15.5. 17 And Nā'a-man said, Shall Nā'a-man shall cleave unto thee, there not then, I pray thee, be and unto thy seed for ever. And given to thy servant two mules' he went out from his presence a Le.13.45, Lepers, 2 Chr.26.21.

CHAPTER 6

closes the king of Syria's counsel: 18 his army smitten with blind-ness. 24 Ben-hadad besieges Samaria

A ND the sons of the prophets p.p.ch.2.3. 1 K.19.16, Elishs, ch.7.1. he leaneth on my hand, and I now, the place where we dwell bow myself in the house of with thee is too strait for us. Rim'mon: when I bow down 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unmyself in the house of Rim'- to Jôr'dan, and takethenceevery Ex.17.12, Co-operation, [1 Chr.12.38. mon, the LORD pardon thy serv- man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may

I pray thee, and go with thy 20 ¶ But Gê-hā'zī, the servant servants. And he answered, I

down a stick, and cast it in See Miracles (9), (Index). master hath sent me, saying, Be- 7 Therefore said he, Take it

changes of garments. ing, In such and such a place 23 And Nā a-man said, Be constent, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents the king of Is ra-el, say-

to the place which the man of De.33.1, Man of God, ch.7.2. 24 And when he came to the God told him and warned him

king of Syr i-a was sore troubled

Is.13.11. Punishment.

See Ways Known, Jb.34.21.

Digitized by Google

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. See "Searcher." 1 Chr.28.9. Ge.42.9, Spies, Lu.20.20. Ge.37.17, Dothan. Ex.14.7. Chariots (1). Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). Jud.7.12, Worldly Host, [ch.18.17. De.1.17, Fear of Man. Ge.26.24, "Fear not," p.p.Ro.8.31. [Is.41.1 ch.18.5, Trust (3). See God a Shield, Ge.15.1. Is.41.10. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ge.21.19, Eyes Opened, [Lu.24.31. Spir. Vision, Jb.42.5. Ps.68.17, Chariots of God. Ge.35.5, Divine Protec-[tion (2), Esr.8.31. Ge.19.11, Blindness (1), Ác.9.8. 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God, [ch.15.5. nswered, E-li-sha. [ch.13.4. 19 And Ex.15.25, Prayers A 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1), [ch.17.5.] them to Sā-mā'ri-ā. D.D.Ac.9.18. Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), v.30. Vindictiveness, 2 Chr.16.10. 1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2). Le.19.18, Retaliation For-[bidden. See Enemies, Ex.23.4.

1 S.11.13, Mercifulness,

[Lu.9.55.

for this thing; and he called his 23 And he prepared great pro-servants, and said unto them, vision for them: and when they 1 K.8.65, Feasts, 1 Chr.12.39. Will ye not shew me which of had eaten and drunk, he sent p.p.Lu.14.16. us is for the king of Isra-el? them away, and they went to 12 And one of his servants their master. So the bands of but E-li'sha, the prophet that land of Is ra-el. is in Is'ra-el, telleth the king 24 T And it came to pass of Is'ra-el the words that thou after this, that Ben-ha'dad king speakest in thy bedchamber. where he is, that I may send ma'ri-a. him, saying, Behold, he is in ine in Sā-mā'rī-a: and, behold, Do'than. host: and they came by night, part of a cab of dove's dung for and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host there cried a woman unto him, compassed the city both with saying, Help, my lord, O king. horses and chariots. And his 27 And he said, If the LORD not: for they that be with us 28 And the king said unto her, are more than they that be What aileth thee? And she anwith them. 17 And E-li'sha prayed, and me, Give thy son, that we may of horses and charlots of fire that we may eat him: and she round about E-li'sha. And he smote them with blind- and the people looked, and, beman whom ye seek. But he led 32 But E-li'sha sat in his house, their eyes, and they saw; and, away mine head? look, when behold, they were in the midst the messenger cometh, shut the of Sā-mā'ri-a. 21 And the king of Isra-el door: is not the sound of his said unto E-li-sha, when he saw master's feet behind him? them, My father, shall I smite 33 And while he yet talked them? shall I smite them? 22 And he answered, Thou ger came down unto him: and hast taken captive with thy for the Lord any longer? sword and with thy bow? set Ru.2.15, Beneficence, 22 Chr.28.15. bread and water before (2 Chr.28.15. Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. [Ps.35.13.] and go to their master. that they may eat and drink, and so to their master.

Blisha prophesies incredible plenty B.C.892 (?)
in Samaria. 17 The unbelieving lord trodden to death.

said, None, my lord, O king: Syr'i-a came no more into the Jud. 10.6, Syria, ch. 13.17. of Syr'i-a gathered all his host, Jud.7.12, Worldly Host. 13 And he said, Go and spy and went up, and besieged Sa-Jos.6.1, Sieges, ch.17.5. and fetch him. And it was told 25 And there was a great fam- Ge.12.10, Famine(2),ch. 25.3. they besieged it, until an ass's See Adversity, Le.26.16. 14 Therefore sent he thither head was sold for fourscore De.28.48, Want. horses, and chariots, and a great pieces of silver, and the fourth Ge.20.16, Silver (1). servant said unto him, Alas, my do not help thee, whence shall See Divine Helper, De. 33.29. master! how shall we do?

I help thee? out of the barn- See Dependence, 2 Chr. 20.12. 16 And he answered, Fear floor, or out of the winepress? De.15.14, Winepress Pr.3.10. swered, This woman said unto said, LORD, I pray thee, open eat him to day, and we will eat his eyes, that he may see. And my son to morrow.

Le.26.29. Cannibalism by son to morrow.

Le.26.29. Cannibalism by son to morrow. Je.19.9. young man; and he saw: and did eat him: and I said unto her behold, the mountain was full on the next day, Give thy son, See Sin's Misery, De.28.67. hath hid her son. Ge.21.16, Maternal Love. 18 And when they came down 30 And it came to pass, when to him, E-li'sha prayed unto the the king heard the words of the ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), ch.7.17. SeeGod's Judgments, Ex. 6.6. LORD, and said, Smite this peo-Ge. 19.11, Blindness (1), and ple, I pray thee, with blindness, and he passed by upon the wall, ness according to the word of hold, he had sackcloth within Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, ch.19.1. upon his flesh. 19 And E-li'sha said unto 31 Then he said, God do so ch.1.10 Imprecations. Ge.12.13, Deception, ch.10.18. them, This is not the way, and more also to me, if the See Saints Hated, Is.66.5. neither is this the city: follow head of E-li'sha the son of Sha'- Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). me, and I will bring you to the phat shall stand on him this day. 1 K.19.2, Revenge. them to Sā-mā'ri-a. and the elders sat with him; p.p.Esc.8.1; 20,1.

20 And it came to pass, when and the king sent a man from they were come into Sā-mā'ri-a, before him: but ere the messen-p.p.1 K.18.4; Lu.13.32. that E-li'sha said, LORD, open ger came to him, he said to the the eyes of these men, that they elders, See ye how this son of See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. may see. And the LORD opened a murderer hath sent to take door, and hold him fast at the with them, behold, the messenshalt not smite them: wouldest he said, Behold, this evil is of p.p.Is.8.21. shalt not smite them . Wouldest he same, benout, this thing the See Waiting for God, thou smite those whom the LORD; what should I wait See Waiting for God, [Ge-49.18. CHAPTER 7

Digitized by GOOGIC

1 K.19.16, Elisha, ch.8.1. See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12. p.p.v.18.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

p.p.ch.5.18.

De.33.1, Man of God. [2 Chr.8.14. See Omnipotence, Jb.42.2. Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2), [Ps.78.19.

See Deaths Foretold [Ge.3.19. Le.13.45, Lepers.

See Quarantine, Le.13.46.

Ge.12.10. Famine (2). Ps.116.6. Man's Extremity. p.p.ch.6.24.

See Discouragement, [Nu.21.4.

p.p.Est.4.16. 1 S.30.17, Twilight, Jb.3.9.

See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. ch.19.28, Divine Control. Ps.68.17, Charlots of God.

See Terror, Le.26.36. p.p.2 S.5.24; Jb.15.21. p.p.1 K.10.29.

Nu.13.29, Hittites, 2 Chr.8.7.

Ex. 14.25, Panics, 2 Chr. 14.12.

Ge.19.22, Haste (2).

p.p.Pr.28.1.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies, | Mt.14.20. Jos.7.21, Avarice (2).

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), [Est.6.6.

2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2). other, We do not well: this day shall be to morrow about this

THEN E-li'sha said, Hear ye to the camp of the Syr'i-ang, and, the word of the LORD; Thus behold, there was no man there,

saith the LORD, To morrow about neither voice of man, but horses this time shall a measure of fine tied, and asses tied, and the flour be sold for a shekel, and tents as they were.

two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Sā-mā'rī-à and they told it to the king's 2 Then a lord on whose hand house within.

the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, if he Lord would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt They know that we be hungry; see it with thine eyes, but shalt therefore are they gone out of p.p.ch.6.25.

not eat thereof. 3 ¶ And there were four lep-the field, saying, When they rous men at the entering in of come out of the city, we shall

the gate: and they said one to catch them alive, and get into another. Why sit we here until the city.

we die? 4 If we say, We will enter into swered and said, Let some take, the city, then the famine is in I pray thee, five of the horses the city, and we shall die there: that remain, which are left in and if we sit still here, we die the city, (behold, they are as

also. Now therefore come, and all the multitude of Is ra-el that let us fall unto the host of the are left in it: behold, Isay, they Syrī-ang: if they save us alive, are even as all the multitude of we shall live; and if they kill the Igra-el-ites that are conus, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twi- see. light, to go unto the camp of 14 They took therefore two R.V. two chariots with the Sỹr i ang: and when they chariot horses; and the king were come to the uttermost part sent after the host of the Sỹr of the camp of Syria, behold, i-ang, saying, Go and see. there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the unto Jordan: and, lo, all the host of the Syr'i-ang to hear a way was full of garments and noise of charlots, and a noise of vessels, which the Syr 1-ans had horses, even the noise of a cast away in their haste. And Ex.14.25, Panica.

to another, Lo, the king of Is'-told the king. ra-el hath hired against us the 16 And the people went out, kings of the Hit tites, and the and spoiled the tents of the Ge.34.28, Spoil, 2 Chr.14.13. kings of the E-gyp tiang, to Syr I-ang. So a measure of fine come upon us.

their tents, and their horses, of the LORD. and their asses, even the camp 17 ¶ And the king appointed ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), ch.9.14. as it was, and fled for their life. the lord on whose hand he p.p.v.2. 8 And when these lepers came leaned to have the charge of to the uttermost part of the the gate: and the people trode Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

camp, they went into one tent, upon him in the gate, and he and did eat and drink, and car-died, as the man of God had See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17. ried thence silver, and gold, and said, who spake when the king 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3) raiment, and went and hid it; came down to him.

and came again, and entered 18 And it came to pass as the into another tent, and carried man of God had spoken to the thence also, and went and hid king, saying, Two measures of p.p.v.1. 9 Then they said one to an ure of fine flour for a shekel,

2 S.18.27, Good Tidings (2), is a day of good tidings, and we time in the gate of Sā-mā'rī-a:

[Pr.25.25. hold our peace: if we tarry till 19 And that lord answered the Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience, the morning light, some mis-man of God, and said, Now, bechief will come upon us: now hold, if the LORD should make

See Testimony (2), therefore come, that we may go windows in heaven, might such [1 Chr.16.8. and tell the king's household. a thing be? And he said, Be-10 So they came and called hold, thou shalt see it with unto the porter of the city: and thine eyes, but shalt not eat p.p.Jb.20.23; Je.17.6.

they told them, saying, We came thereof.

[horses ;

[ch.19.37.

the camp to hide themselves in Jos. 8.12, Ambush. 13 And one of his servants an-

sumed:) and let us send and

15 And they went after them

great host: and they said one the messengers returned, and

flour was sold for a shekel, and 7 Wherefore they arose and two measures of barley for a fled in the twilight, and left shekel, according to the word 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

barley for a shekel, and a meas-

385

Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

B.C.891 (?)

1 K.19.16, Elisha, ch.9.1.

See Resurrections, ch.4.35.

p.p.Ps.105.16; Hag.1.11. Ge.41.27, Famine (1).

Ge.29.18, Seven Years.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.21.34, Philistia.

ch.4.12, Gehazi.

See Miracles (Index).

p.p.ch.4.35.

p.p.ch.4.8.

1 K.20.34, Restitution (2), [Ne.5.12.

2 S.8.6. Damascus

De.33.1, Man of God. 1 K.19.15, Hazael, ch.9.14.

1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God (2), [ch.22.13.

Nu.7.13, Munificence, [1 Chr.28.14.

for the people trode upon him recover of this disease? in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8

The Shunammite's land restored. 7 LORD hath shewed me that he Hazzel kills his master, and succeeds him. 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah: 2 A Ahaziah succeeds him: 25 his wicked reign.

11 And he settled his counteceeds him: 25 his wicked reign.

NHEN spake E-li'sha unto the ashamed: and the man of God

woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine house-weepeth my lord? And he an-Ear.9.3, Solicitude (3).

land seven years. of God: and she went with her women with child.

household, and sojourned in the 13 And Hăz'a-el said, But what, p.p.1 S.17.43. years.

seven years' end, that the wom-hath shewed me that thou p.p.1 K.19.15. an returned out of the land of shalt be king over Syria. the Phi-lis' tines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for sha, and came to his master;

her house and for her land. of God, saying, Tell me, I pray shouldest surely recover.

thee, all the great things that 15 And it came to pass on the E-lī'sha hath done.

that, behold, the woman, whose reigned in his stead. son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and Joram the son of Ahab king of [ram] (b).

E-li'sha restored to life. the woman, she told him. So was he when he began to reign; the king appointed unto her a and he reigned eight years in certain officer, saying, Restore Je-ru'sa-lem.

til now. 7 ¶ And E-li'sha came to Da-and he did evil in the sight of Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

măs'cus; and Ben-hā'dad the the LORD. of God is come hither.

a-el, Take a present in thine and to his children.
hand, and go, meet the man of 20 ¶In his days £ dom revolt-1 K.12.16, Revolts, ch.24.20. God, and enquire of the LORD ed from under the hand of Jū'by him, saying, Shall I recover dah, and made a king over them-p.p.1 K.22.47. of this disease?

before him, and said, Thy son captains of the chariots: and

20 And so it fell out unto him: sent me to thee, saying, Shall I

10 And E-lī'sha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest Ge.12.13, Deception. certainly recover: howbeit the

hold, and sojourn wheresoever swered, Because I know the p.p.ch.10.32; 12.17. thou canst sojourn: for the evil that thou wilt do unto the See Adversity, Le. 26.16. LORD hath called for a famine; children of Is ra-el: their strong Nu.11.25, Prophesying. and it shall also come upon the holds wilt thou set on fire, and p.p.ch.15.16.

their young men wilt thou slay Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2). 2 And the woman arose, and with the sword, and wilt dash did after the saying of the man their children, and rip up their

land of the Phi-lis'tines seven is thy servant a dog, that he De.23.18, Dogs. should do this great thing? And 3 And it came to pass at the E-li'sha answered, The LORD Da.2.22, Revelations.

who said to him, What said 4 And the king talked with E-li'sha to thee? And he an-Gê-hā'zī the servant of the man swered, He told me that thou

morrow, that he took a thick 5 And it came to pass, as he cloth, and dipped it in water, was telling the king how he and spread it on his face, so had restored a dead body to life, that he died: and Haz'a-el Jud.3.21, Assassination.

for her land. And Gê-hā'zī said, Iş'ra-el, Jê-hô'sh'a-phặt being 1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat, My lord, O king, this is the wom-then king of Jū'dah, Jê-hô'ram 2 Chr.21.1, Jehoram (a). an, and this is her son, whom the son of Je-hosh'a-phat king of Jū'dah began to reign. 6 And when the king asked 17 Thirty and two years old

all that was her's, and all the 18 And he walked in the way Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. fruits of the field since the day of the kings of Is ra-el, as did that she left the land, even un-the house of Ahab: for the Ge.3.6, Temptresses. daughter of A'hab was his wife : Jud.16.4, Evil Women.

king of Syr'i-a was sick; and it 19 Yet the LORD would not Nu.14.18, Longsuffering(1). was told him, saying, The man destroy Jū'dah for Dā'vid his De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. servant's sake, as he promised 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. 8 And the king said unto Haz-him to give him alway a light,

selves.

9 So Hăz'a-el went to meet 21 So Jô'ram went over to 2 Chr.21.1, Jehoram (Jo-Ge.24.53, Presents, Jb.42.11. him, and took a present with Zā'ir, and all the chariots with him, even of every good thing him: and he rose by night, and Ex.14.7, Charlots (1). of Dā-mās'cus, forty camels' smote the E'dom-ites which

Ge.37.25, Caravans, Egr. 8.31. burden, and came and stood compassed him about, and the

Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold,

ch.20.1.

(ram) (a).

Ben-hā'dād king of Syr'i-a hath the people fled into their tents, p.p.2 S.18.17. Digitized by GOO

Jos. 10.29, Libnah, ch. 19.8.

2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

Ahaziah (a), ch.9.16.

Athaliah, ch.11.1. 1 K.16.16, Omri.

ed at the same time.

the chronicles of the kings of us? And he said, To thee, O Jū'dah?

fathers, and was buried with the house; and he poured the vid: and A-ha-zī'ah his son him, Thus saith the LORD God

reigned in his stead. ram the son of A'hab king of LORD, even over Is'ra-el.

Is ra-el.

Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation. of the house of A'hab, and did is ra-el: Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11, In God's Sight,

[ch.13.2 Le.20.23, Evil Example. house of A'hab.

cause he was sick.

CHAPTER 9

and go to Rā'moth-gil'e-ād:

an inner chamber:

and flee, and tarry not.

ch.1.17, Jehoram (Jo-[ram)(b). 28 ¶And he went with Jo'ram son of A-hi'jah:

1 K.19.15, Hazael.

Sỹr i-ang wounded Jō ram.

p.p.ch.9.15.

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2).

Pr.17.17, Friendship (1).

B.C.884.

1 K.19.16, Elisha, ch.13.14. p.p.ch.2.3.

Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil. De.4.43, Rameth-gilead, [2 Chr.18.2.

1 K.19.16, Jehu, v.24.

1 K.17.19, Seclusion. Le.8.30, Anointing (2), [ch.11.12.

See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

1 S.21.8, Haste.

22 Yet E'dom revolted from young man the prophet, went under the hand of Jū'dah unto to Rā'moth-gil'e-ād. this day. Then Lib'nah revolt- 5 And when he came, behold,

the captains of the host were 23 And the rest of the acts of sitting; and he said, I have an Jo'ram, and all that he did, are errand to thee, O captain. And they not written in the book of Je'hū said, Unto which of all

captain. 24 And Joram slept with his 6 And he arose, and went into

Nu.31.48, Captains. his fathers in the city of Da'-oil on his head, and said unto p.p.1 S.2.7; 2 Chr.22.7.

of Is ra-el. I have anointed thee p.p.v.3. 25 In the twelfth year of Jo'-king over the people of the

Is ra-el did A-ha-zi'ah the son of 7 And thou shalt smite the Jê-hō'ram king of Jû'dah begin house of A'hăb thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

26 Two and twenty years old servants the prophets, and the began blood of all the servants of the boas A-ha-zi'ah when he began blood of all the servants of the plant to reign; and he reigned one Lord, at the hand of Jez'e-bel. year in Je-ru'sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ath-a-li'ah, A'hāb shall perish: and I will the daughter of Om'ri king of cut off from A'hāb him that the state of the boas of the boas of the whole house of the boas of the whole house of the boas

pisseth against the wall, and p.p.De.32.36. 27 And he walked in the way him that is shut up and left in

evil in the sight of the LORD, 9 And I will make the house as did the house of A'hab: for of A'hab like the house of Jer- 1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1). he was the son in law of the o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat, and

like the house of Bā'a-shā the 1 K.15.16, Baasha. the son of A'hab to the war 10 And the dogs shall eat Jez'- De.23.18, Dogs. against Haz'a-el king of Syr'i-a e-bel in the portion of Jez're-el, I Ka6.31, Jezebel, v.30. in Rā'moth-gil'e-ad; and the and there shall be none to bury See Unburied, De.28.26.

her. And he opened the door, 29 And king Jo'ram went back and fled. to be healed in Jez re-el of the 11 Then Je hu came forth to wounds which the Syrians had the servants of his lord: and given him at Rā'mah, when he one said unto him, Is all well? Madness, Je.29.26.

fought against Haz'a-el king of wherefore came this mad fellow Ge. 19.9, Fellow, Mt. 12.24. Syr I-a. And A-ha-zi'ah the son to thee? And he said unto of Je-ho'ram king of Ju'dah them, Ye know the man, and went down to see Jo'ram the his communication. son of Ahab in Jezreel, be 12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus

and thus spake he to me, say-Jehu is anointed; 24 he kills Joram ing, Thus saith the LORD, I in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah have anointed thee king over is slain. 36 Jezebel eaten by dogs.

AND 1871-18-18

A ND E-li'sha the prophet 13 Then they hasted, and took p.p. Mt. 21.7; Mk. 11.7. called one of the children every man his garment, and put of the prophets, and said unto it under him on the top of the him, Gird up thy loins, and take stairs, and blew with trumpets, Le.25.9, Trumpets (2), [ch.11.14.

this box of oil in thine hand, saying, Je hu is king. 14 So Jē'hū the son of Jê-hosh'-2 And when thou comest a-phat the son of Nim'shi con-Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. 2 And when thou comest a-pnat the son of rain said contains, thither, look out there Je'hū spired against Jō'ram. (Now Jō'-ch.1.17, Jehoram (Jo-land Da' math all'a ad [ram)(b), v.21.

the son of Je-hosh'a-phat the ram had kept Ra'-moth-gil'e-ad, son of Nim'shi, and go in, and he and all Is'ra-el, because of make him arise up from among Haz'a-el king of Syr ia. his brethren, and carry him to 15 But king Jo'ram was re-

turned to be healed in Jěz're-el

3 Then take the box of oil, of the wounds which the Syr i-p.p.ch.8.29. and pour it on his head, and any had given him, when he

say, Thus saith the LORD, I fought with Haz'a-el king of have anointed thee king over Syr i.a.) And Je hu said, If it Is ra-el. Then open the door, be your minds, then let none go forth nor escape out of the city 4 So the young man, even the to go to tell it in Jez re-el.

1 K.19.15, Hazael, ch.10.32.

Ge.41.43, Chariots (2), [Ac.8.29. 16 So Je hū rode in a chariot, LORD; and I will requite thee

ram lay there. And A-ha-zi'ah therefore take and cast him inch.8.25, Ahaziah (a), v.23.

to see Jo'ram. 17 And there stood a watch-

man on the tower in Jez're-el, king of Ju'dah saw this, he fled Ge.11.5, Towers, 2 Chr.26.9.

and he spied the company of by the way of the garden house. Jē'hū as he came, and said, I And Jē'hū followed after him, see a company. And Jo'ram and said, Smite him also in the said, Take an horseman, and chariot. And they did so at

send to meet them, and let him the going up to Gur, which is say, Is it peace? 18 So there went one on horse-Me-gid'do, and died there.

back to meet him, and said, 28 And his servants carried

2 S.18.25, Watchmen, [Ps.127.1. hind me. And the watchman Da'vid. told, saying, The messenger 29 And in the eleventh year

came to them, but he cometh of Jo'ram the son of A'hab benot again.

gan A-ha-zi'ah to reign over
19 Then he sentjout a second Jü'dah.

20 And the watchman told, the gate, she said, Had Zim'ri saying, He came even unto them, peace, who slew his master? and cometh not again: and the 32 And he lifted up his face driving is like the driving of to the window, and said, Who is

Je'hū the son of Nim'shī; for on my side? who? And there he driveth furiously. 21 And Joram said, Make eunuchs. ch.1.17, Jehoram (Jo [ram)(b), v. 24. ready. And his chariot was 33 And he said, Throw her p.p.2 Chr.22.7. of Is ra-el and A-ha-zi ah king of and some of her blood was

Ju'dah went out, each in his sprinkled on the wall, and on against Jē'hū, and met him in under foot. the portion of Nā'bŏth the Jēz'- 34 And w p.p.1 K.21.1. re-el-ite.

Is it peace, Je'hū? And he an-king's daughter. swered, What peace, so long as 35 And they went to bury her: p.p.2 Chr.21.13. the whoredoms of thy mother but they found no more of her Jud.16.4. Evil Women. Ex.22.18. Witchcraft Jez'e-bel and her witchcrafts are than the skull, and the feet, and ch.23.24. so many? so many? the palms of *her* hands.

23 And Jō'ram turned his 36 Whereforetheycameagain,

hands, and fled, and said to and told him. And he said, This ch.8.25, Ahaziah (a), v.27. A-ha-zi'ah, There is treachery, is the word of the LORD, which 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Jud. 16.19, Treachery. O Ā-ha-zī'ah. 1 K.19.16, Jehu, ch.10.1. Ge.27.3, Bows, ch.13.15. 24 And Je hū drew a bow with the Tish bite, saying, In the por-

his full strength, and smote Je-tion of Jez're-el shall dogs eat 1 K.16.31, Jezebel. ho'ram between his arms, and the flesh of Jez'e-bel: ch.1.17, Jehoram (b), [2 Chr.22.5. the arrow went out at his heart, 37 And the carcase of Jez'e-See Fate of the Wicked and he sunk down in his chariot. bel shall be as dung upon the

Jud.3.21, Assassination. 25 Then said Je'hu to Bid'kär face of the field in the portion De.28.26, Unburied.

p.p.1 K.21.29. Burden, Is.13.1.

p.p.1 K.19.17.

De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

of Na'both the Jez're-el-ite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after A'hab Jehu causes seventy of Ahab's chil- B.C.884. his father, the LORD laid this burden upon him;

him in the portion of the field not say, This is Jez'e-bel.

and went to Jez're-el; for Jo'- in this plat, saith the LORD. Now Jud. 1.7, Retribution (7) Ret 7.8

king of Ju'dah was come down to the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sur. 27 ¶ But when A-ha-zi'ah the ch.8.25, Ahasiah (a). [2 Chr.71

by lb'le-am. And he fled to

Thus saith the king, Is it peace? him in a chariot to Je-ru'sa-lem, De.10.6, Burials. Thus saith the king, 18 to peace a min a charter to be sepulchre Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. And Je'hū said, What hast thou and buried him in his sepulchre Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. to do with peace? turn thee be-with his fathers in the city of

on horseback, which came to 30 ¶ And when Jē'hū was them, and said, Thus saith the come to Jēz're-el, Jēz'e-bēl heard 1 K.16.31, Jezebel. v.36. king, Is it peace? And Jē'hū of it; and she painted her face, answered, What hast thou to do and tired her head, and looked Painting, Je. 4.30. with peace? turn thee behind out at a window. Jud.5.28, Windows. 31 And as Je'hū entered in at R.V. Is it peace, thou Zimri thy master's murderer? See Assassination, 1 K.16.14. 1 K.16.8, Elah.

looked out to him two or three made ready. And Joram king down. So they threw her down: Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2) [2 Chr.23.15. chariot, and they went out the horses: and he trode her Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, p.p.1 K.21.25. 22 And it came to pass, when Go, see now this cursed wom-Jud.16.4. Evil Weener. Jo'ram saw Je'hū, that he said, an, and bury her: for she is a See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28.

he spake by his servant E-li'jah 1 K.17.1, Elijah.

his captain, Take up, and cast of Jez're-el; so that they shall Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

dren to be beheaded; 18 he de-stroys the worshippers of Baal, 29 yet follows Jeroboam's sins. 26 Surely I have seen yester-day the blood of Nā'bŏth, and A no Sā-mā' rī-ā. And Jē'hū 1 K.16.29, Ahab, v.10. Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked in Sā-mā' rī-ā. And Jē'hū 1 K.19.16, Jehu, v.29. the blood of his sons, saith the wrote letters, and sent to Sa 2 S.11.14, Letters, ch.19.14.

CHAPTER 10

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted.

Ge.25,23, Subjection.

p.p.1 K.21.21; ch.11.1. Ge.40.16, Baskets, Mt.14.20.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

p.p.ch.9.14-24.

D.D.1 K.20.4.

mā'rī-a, unto the rulers of Jez'- priests, until he left him none Nu.31.7, Extermination. Ex.3.16, Eldera.

re-el, to the elders, and to them remaining.

that brought up A'hab's chil- 12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Sā-mā'rī-a. 1 K.16.24. Samaria (1). dren. saving.

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots ren of A-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and horses, a fenced city also, and said, Who are ye? And they answered. We are the brethren

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). and armour:

De.17.16, Horses. Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities.

p.p.Jp.18.36.

3 Look even out the best and of A-ha-zi'ah; and we go down ch.8.25, Ahaziah (a). meetest of your master's sons, to salute the children of the ter's house.

p.p.ch.9.24-27.

and set him on his father's king and the children of the throne, and fight for your mas- queen. 4 But they were exceedingly alive. And they took them

how then shall we stand?

ye be mine, and if ye will heark-chariot.

re-el by to morrow this time. chariot.

ger, and told him, saying, They much.

brought them up.

him them to Jez're-el.

14 And he said. Take them

afraid, and said, Behold, two alive, and slew them at the pit Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. kings stood not before him: of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he

5 And he that was over the any of them.
house, and he that was over the 15 ¶ And when he was de-

city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, Je-hon'a-dab the son of Re'chab Jonadab. Je.35.6. sent to Je'hū, saying, We are coming to meet him: and he sath the servants, and will do all luted him, and said to him, Is

that thou shalt bid us; we will thine heart right, as my heart is See Renewed Heart, De. 5.29. not make any king: do thou with thy heart? And Je-hon'a-Ac. 1.14, Unity (3).

that which is good in thine dab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he Hand Taken, Mt.9.25. 6 Then he wrote a letter the gave him his hand; and he second time to them, saying, If took him up to him into the

en unto my voice, take ye the 16 And he said, Come with me, Ostentation, Mt.6.2. heads of the men your master's and see my zeal for the LORD. Zealousness, Ne.4.21. sons, and come to me to Jez-So they made him ride in his p.p.1 K.19.10. Now the king's sons, being sev- 17 And when he came to Sa-

enty persons, were with the mā'rī'ā, he slew all that regreat men of the city, which mained unto A'hāb in Sā-mā'-Nu.31.7, Extermination. rĭ-à, till he had destroyed him, 7 And it came to pass, when according to the saying of the the letter came to them, that LORD, which he spake to E-li-they took the king's sons, and jah. slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent the people together, and said

unto them, A'hab served Ba'al a Nu.22.41, Baal, v.28. him them to Jez re-el.

8 And there came a messen-little; but Je hū shall serve him Ge.12.13, Deception [Mt. 26.74.

have brought the heads of the 19 Now therefore call unto me p.p.1 K.18.19; 22.6.

tering in of the gate until the none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Bā'al; 9 And it came to pass in the whosoever shall be wanting, he morning, that he went out, and shall not live. But Je hu did it

stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I might destroy the worshippers [Lu.20
conspired against my master, of Bā'al.
and slew him: but who slew all 20 And Jē'hū said, Proclaim a

Ex.32.5, Proclamations, 2 Chr.24.9.

p.p.Jb.1.14.

solemn assembly for Bā'al. And

2 Chr.36.7.

10 Know now that there shall they proclaimed it.
fall unto the earth nothing of 21 And Jē'hū sent through all 1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure. the word of the LORD, which la ra-el: and all the worshippers 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). 1 K.16.29, Ahab.

morning.

the LORD spake concerning the of Ba'al came, so that there was house of Ahab: for the LORD not a man left that came not. hath done that which he spake And they came into the house by his servant E-li'jah. of Bā'al; and the house of Bā'al 1 S.5.2, Idol Temples, 11 So Je hu slew all that re- was full from one end to an-Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked, mained of the house of A hab other. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, in Jez're-el, and all his great 22 And he said unto him that [ch.11.18. men, and his kinsfolks, and his was over the vestry, Bring forth

king's sons. And he said, Lay all the prophets of Bā'al, all his ye them in two heaps at the en-servants, and all his priests; let

389

2 Chr. 15.16.

Is.52.11, Separation (4). Mt.13.30, Separation (5).

shippers of Bā'al only.

p.p.1 K.20.39. of the men whom I have brought Pr.11.21, No Escape. into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be

Nu.31.48, Captains. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

R.V. pillars Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2) [ch.11.18. 1K.15.12, Religious Reforms,

[ch.11.18. p.p.Esr.6.11; Da.2.5.

Nu.22.41, Baal, ch.21.3. p.p.1 K.18.40.

1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1),

1 K.19.16, Jehu, v.35.

1 K.12.28, Golden Calves, [ch.17.16. Ge.28.19, Beth-el, ch.17,28,

Mk.14.6, Commendation. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3),

p.p.ch.15.12.

See Law Despised, [2 Chr.36.16. Half-heartedness, ch.13.18.

Le.20.23, Evil Example. p.p.1 K.12.29,30.

Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off. 1 K.19.15, Hazael, ch.12.17.

Nu.32.1, Gilead, 1 Chr.5.9.

Nu.21.33, Bashan, Is.2.13.

them forth vestments. 23 And Je'hū went, and Je-of the kings of Ig'ra-el? hon'a-dab the son of Re'chab, 35 And Je'hu slept with his 1 K.19.16, Jehu, Ho.1.4.

Search, and look that there be his son reigned in his stead. here with you none of the serv- 36 And the time that Je ha

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jë hu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any light slaim. 17 Jehoiada restores

25 And it came to pass, as soon and destroyed all the seed royal. Ge.4.8, Murder (2). as he had made an end of offer- 2 But Je-hosh'e-ba, the daugh-

hū said to the guard and to the A-ha-zi'ah, took Jō'ash the son Jossh, v.21. captains, Go in, and slay them; of A-ha-zi'ah, and stole him from let none come forth. And they among the king's sons which De.6.24, Preservation. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. smote them with the edge of the were slain; and they hid him, sword; and the guard and the even him and his nurse, in the Ge.24.59, Nurses, 1 Th.2.7.

> images out of the house of Bā'al, the house of the LORD six years. and burned them. 27 And they brake down the the land.

> a draught house unto this day. rulers over hundreds, with the 28 Thus Je hū destroyed Bā'al captains and the guard, and out of Ig'ra-el.

> departed not from after them, the LORD, and shewed them the to wit, the golden calves that king's son.

in Dăn. right in mine eyes, and hast watch of the king's house;

done unto the house of A'hab 6 And a third part shall be at according to all that was in the gate of Sur; and a third mine heart, thy children of the part at the gate behind the fourth generation shall sit on guard: so shall ye keep the the throne of Is'ra-el. 31 But Je'hū took no heed to not broken down.

walk in the law of the LORD God 7 And two parts of all you of Is'ra-el with all his heart: for that go forth on the sabbath, he departed not from the sins of even they shall keep the watch Watch, Ne.4.9. Jer-o-bo'am, which made is ra-el of the house of the LORD about

32 ¶In those days the LORD began to cut Is'ra-el short: and king round about, every man Haz'a-el smote them in all the with his weapons in his hand: coasts of Igra-el;

the land of Gil'e-ad, the Gad'- be ye with the king as he goeth ites, and the Reuben-ites, and out and as he cometh in. the Mā-năs'sites, from Ăr'o-ēr, which is by the river Ar'non, hundreds did according to all even Gil'e-ad and Ba'shan. things that Jehoi'a-da the

34 Now the rest of the acts of priest commanded: and they

vestments for all the worship-Jehū, and all that he did, and pers of Ba'al. And he brought all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles

into the house of Ba'al, and said fathers: and they buried him 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). unto the worshippers of Bā'al, in Sā-mā'rī-a. And Jē-hō'a-hāz Jehoahaz (a), ch.13.1.

ants of the Lord, but the wor-reigned over Igra-el in Sā-mā'-11 K.16.24, Samaria (1). ri-à was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11

God's worship.

A ND when Ath-a-li'ah the ch.8.26, Athaliah, v.16. mother of A-ha-zi'ah saw Jud.16.4, Evil Women. that her son was dead, she arose

ing the burnt offering, that Je'-ter of king Jo'ram, sister of

captains cast them out, and went bedchamber from Ath-a-li'ah, so to the city of the house of Ba'al. that he was not slain. 26 And they brought forth the 3 And he was with her hid in

And Ath-a-ll'ah did reign over See Queens (Index).

image of Ba'al, and brake down 4 \ And the seventh year Je-Jehoiada, v.17. the house of Bā'al, and made it hoi'a-da sent and fetched the

brought them to him into the 29 Howbeit from the sins of house of the LORD, and made a Jër-o-bo'am the son of Në'bat, covenant with them, and took Ge.21.27, Covenant (4). who made Iş'ra-el to sin, Jē'hū an oath of them in the house of Oaths (2), Ec.8.2.

were in Beth'-el, and that were 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that 30 And the LORD said unto ye shall do; A third part of you Jehu, Because thou hast done that enter in on the sabbath well in executing that which is shall even be keepers of the

watch of the house, that it be

the king. 8 And ye shall compass the

and he that cometh within the 33 From Jôr'dan eastward, all ranges, let him be slain: and 9 And the captains over the Nu.31.48, Captains.

p.p.2 Chr.23.8.

were to come in on the sabbath, way of the gate of the guard to with them that should go out the king's house. And he sat on the sabbath, and came to on the throne of the kings. Jē-hoi'a-da the priest.

1 S.17.7. Shields, 1 Chr.12.8.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. were in the temple of the LORD. king's house.

11 And the guard stood, every 21 Seven years old was Jeman with his weapons in his horash when he began to reign. v.2, Joash (Jehoash (a)) hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the Jehoash reions well while Jehoiada B.C.878. temple, along by the altar and lived: 19 he is slain. the temple.

12 And he brought forth the upon him, and gave him the Je-ru'sa-lem. And his mother's testimony; and they made him name was Zibi-ah of Be erking, and anointed him; and she ba.

Le.8.30, Anointing (2), [ch.23.30. said, God save the king. Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored. ch.8.26, Athaliah.

Le.S.9, Crowns (1), Est.1.11.

[2 Chr.23,11.

1 S.11.15, Coronations,

princes and the trumpeters by priests, All the money of the p.p.ch.22.4. the king, and all the people of dedicated things that is brought 1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2).

2 S.15.10, Treason, ch.15.14, Treason.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

v.4, Jehoiada, ch.12.9.

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ge.21.27, Covenant (4).

1 K.15.12, Religious Re-

[forms, ch.23.4.

hundreds, the officers of the into the house of the LORD, had said, Let her not be slain wheresoever any breach shall

into the king's house: and there not repaired the breaches of Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty. Jud.1.7. Retribution (2). was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jê-hoi'a-da made a 7 Then king Jê-hō'ash called ch.11.2, Joash (Jehoash (a)), [v.l8. ch.23.3 Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen. Ex.19.5, God's People, the people.

Bā'al, and brake it down; his of the house. altars and his images brake 8 And the priests consented to Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2), [ch.18.4], [ch.18.4] they in pieces thoroughly, and Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, al before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

1. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, al before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

2. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, all before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

2. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests, all before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

19 And he took the rulers over in the lid of it, and set it beside hundreds, and the captains, and the altar, on the right side as the guard, and all the people one cometh into the house of of the land; and they brought the LORD: and the priests that down the king from the house kept the door put therein all

took every man his men that of the LORD, and came by the

20 And all the people of the 10 And to the captains over land rejoiced, and the city was 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). hundredsdid the priest give king in quiet: and they slew Ath-a-Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Dā'vid's spears and shields, that li'ah with the sword beside the

CHAPTER 12

TN the seventh year of Je'hū Jē-hō'āsh began to reign; ch.11.2,Joash (Jehoash(a)) king's son, and put the crown and forty years reigned he in

they clapped their hands, and 2 And Je-ho'ash did that 1 S.2.26, Youthful Piety, said, God save the king.

Which was right in the sight | K.15.14 Righteousness (3).

And when Ath-a-li'ah of the Lord all his days where De.6.18, in God's Sight (2). which was right in the sight heard the noise of the guard in Je-hoi'a-da the priest instructand of the people, she came to ed him.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, the people into the temple of 3 But the high places were Nu.22.41, High Places. the LORD.

14 And when she looked, be still sacrificed and burnt inhold, the king stood by a pillar, cense in the high places. as the manner was, and the 4 ¶ And Jē-hō'āsh said to the

the land rejoiced, and blew with into the house of the LORD, p.p.Ex.35.5; 1 Chr.29.9. Le.25.9, Trumpets (2), trumpets: and Atn-a-n an rent even one month, the leading that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, 15 But Je-hoi'a-da the priest and all the money that cometh

Nu.31.48, Captains, ch.25.8. commanded the captains of the into any man's heart to bring Ex.25.2, Giving (1). host, and said unto them, Have 5 Let the priests take it to her forth without the ranges: them, every man of his ac-and him that followeth her kill quaintance: and let them rewith the sword. For the priest pair the breaches of the house, 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple,

in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on ch.8.26, Athaliah, 2Chr.23.21. her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came king Jê-hō'āsh the priests had Ps.123.4, Indifference (1). the house.

covenant between the LORD and for Jê-hoi'a-da the priest, and the king and the people, that the other priests, and said unthey should be the LORD'S peo- to them, Why repair ye not Ps.141.5, Reproof (2). ple; between the king also and the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more 18 And all the people of the money of your acquaintance, land went into the house of but deliver it for the breaches

1 K.10.18, Thrones, Ne.3.7.

See Instruction (3), De.4.9.

p.p.Mk.12.41.

Digitized by GOOGLE

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

2 S.8.17, Scribes. Je.32.10, Money. up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

Jehoahaz's wicked reign over Israel: B.C.856.

9 Jehoash succeeds him: 20 Elisha's death.

11 And they gave the money, IN the three and twentieth being told, into the hands of Vear of Joash the son of them that did the work, that A-ha-zi'ah king of Jū'dah Jô-hō'- ch.10.35, Jehoahaz (a), v.9.

Masons, ch.22.6.

p.p.1 K.7.48.

Ex.25.29, Bowls, Am.6.6. Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. Ge.44.2, Silver (3), 2 Chr.9, 24.

See Honesty, Le.19.36. p.p.ch.22.7. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2), [ch.22.7] Le.5.6, Trespess-offerings, [Exr. 10.19.

Le.2.3. Priests' Dues. 1 K.19.15, Hazael, ch.13.22.

1 S.5.8, Gath, 1 Chr.18.1. p.p.2 Chr.24.23.

D.D.V.4.

De.1.17, Fear of Man. Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

Ge.37.18, Conspiracy, [ch.14.19. 2 S.5.9, Millo, 1 Chr.11.8.

to the house of the LORD. ey in the chest, that the king's his stead. scribe and the high priest came

had the oversight of the house a-haz the son of Je hu began to of the LORD: and they laid it reign over Igra-el in Sā-mā'rī'a, 2 S.5.11, Carpenters, Is.41.7. out to the carpenters and build-and reigned seventeen years.

ers, that wrought upon the house 2 And he did that which was Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), [ch.14.24. of the LORD, 12 And to masons, and hewers and followed the sins of Jer-o Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. of the LORD. of stone, and to buy timber bo'am the son of Ne'bat, which Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. and hewed stone to repair the made is ra-el to sin; he departed p.p.1 K.12.28-30. breaches of the house of the not therefrom. LORD, and for all that was laid 3 And the anger of the LORD Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [ch.17.11. out for the house to repair it. was kindled against Is ra-el, and 13 Howbeit there were not he delivered them into the hand Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. made for the house of the LORD of Haz'a-el king of Syr'i-à, and

of the LORD: workmen, and repaired there-king of Syr i-a oppressed them. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). with the house of the LORD.

Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1) for they dealt faithfully.

priests'. Sỹr'i a went up, and fought in Sā-mā'ri-a.)
against Gāth, and took it: and 7 Neither did he leave of the

Hăz'a-el set his face to go up people to Jê-hō'a-hăz but fifty to Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

of the LORD, and in the king's chronicles of the kings of Is'house, and sent it to Haza-el ra-el?

away from Jê-ru'sâ-lem. Jō'ash, and all that he did, are his son reigned in his stead. they not written in the book of 10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh the chronicles of the kings of year of Joash king of Judah ch.11.2, Joach.

Jū'dah? made a conspiracy, and slew Jo'- Sā-mā'rī-a, and reigned sixteen ash in the house of Millo, which years.

goeth down to Silla. Shim'e-ath, and Je-hoz'a-bad the LORD; he departed not from all p.p.1 K.12.28-30. son of Shō'mēr, his servants, the sins of Jer-o-bō'am the son

they buried him with his fa-10 And it was so, when they there in the city of Da'vid: and saw that there was much mon-Am-a-zi'ah his son reigned in ch.14.1, Ameziah.

the money that was brought in smote him, and he died; and Jud.3.21, Assassination,

CHAPTER 13

bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, into the hand of Ben-ha'dad the

of the Lord: unto him: for he saw the op-14 But they gave that to the pression of Iş'ra-el, because the Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. 5 (And the LORD gave is ra-el

15 Moreover they reckoned a saviour, so that they went out Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. not with the men, into whose from under the hand of the Jud.2.16, Deliverers. hand they delivered the money Syr i-ans: and the children of Ps.91.10, Safety. to be bestowed on workmen: Isra-el dwelt in their tents, as Ge.13.18, Tenta, Je.35.7. beforetime.

money was not brought into the not from the sins of the house house of the LORD: it was the of Jer-o-bo'am, who made Ig'ra-el Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. sin, but walked therein: and De.29.19, Sinful Walk. 17 Then Haza-el king of there remained the grove also De.12.2, Groves.

horsemen, and ten chariots, and ch.11.2, Josah (Jehosah(a)), 18 And Jehō'āsh king or Ju-ten shousand destroyed king of Sỹr'i-à had destroyed them and had made them like 18 And Je-ho'ash king of Ju-ten thousand footmen; for the Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). ram, and A-ha-zi'ah, his fathers, the dust by threshing.

kings of Ju'dah, had dedicated, 8 \ Now the rest of the acts and his own hallowed things, of Je-ho'a-haz, and all that he Temple Despoiled, ch.18.16, and all the gold that was found did, and his might, are they in the treasures of the house not written in the book of the

> his fathers; and they buried 19 And the rest of the acts of him in Sā-mā'ri-a: and Jō'ash Ge.47.30, Burying-places.

began Jê-hō'āsh the son of Jê-Jehoash (b), v.14. 20 And his servants arose, and ho'a-haz to reign over is ra-el in

11 And he did that which Jud. 2.11, Evildoers (2). 21 For Joz'a-chär the son of was evil in the sight of the Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

ch.19.37.

trumpets, any vessels of gold, or son of Hăz'a-el, all their days.

vessels of silver, of the money 4 And Jê-hō'a-hāz besought the 1 K.8.48, Returning to God.

that was brought into the house LORD, and the LORD hearkened Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

16 The trespass money and sin 6 Nevertheless they departed De.32.6, Ingratitude (1).

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

king of Syrî-a: and he went 9 And Jê-hō'a-haz slept with ch.10.35, Jehoahas (

Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation.

ch.14.1, Amasiah.

ch.14.23, Jeroboam (2).

De.10.6, Burials.

1 K.19.16, Elisha, v.21. ch.20.1, Sickness (2). v.10, Jehoash (Joseh) (b), [v.25.

Ge.21.16, Weeping. Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). p.p.ch.2.12.

Ge.27.3, Bows, 1 Chr.5.18.

1 S.20.20, Arrows.

p.p.Ge.49.24.

Jud.5.28, Windows.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3), Jud.10.6, Syria, Ia.7.8.

ch.10.31, Half-heartedness, [2 Chr.20.33. De.33.1, Man of God.

Ex.32.19. Indignation. Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined.

See Perseverance, Jb.17.9.

p.p.v.25.

Lost Opportunity, Je.8.20. Nu.23.10, Death of Right-De.10.6, Burials, Mt.14.12.

Ge.23.6, Sepulchres.

1 K.19.16, Elisha. 1 K.17.22, Resurrections Mt.9.25.

1 K.19.15, Hazael. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2).

but he walked therein. 12 And the rest of the acts of with A'bra-ham, I'saac, and Ja'-

Jō'āsh, and all that he did, and cob, and would not destroy them, De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. Joash, and all that he did, and cou, and would not account to the from his Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed, [Ec.3.1.] against Am-a-zī'ah king of Jū'- presence as yet. dah, are they not written in the 24 So Haz'a-el king of Syr'i-a

book of the chronicles of the died; and Ben-ha'dad his son kings of Iş'ra-el? reigned in his stead.

13 And Jō'āsh slept with his 25 And Jē-hō'āsh the son of v.10, Jehoash (b), ch.14.8.

fathers; and Jer-o-bo'am sat up-on his throne: and Jo'ash was the hand of Ben-ha'dad the son buried in Sā-mā'rī-a with the of Haz'a-el the cities, which he Ge.11.4, Cities, Pa.55.9. kings of Ig'ra-el. 14 Now E-li'sha was fallen Jê-hō'a-haz his father by war.

sick of his sickness whereof he Three times did Jō'āsh beat p.p.v.19. ls'ra-el came down unto him, ls'ra-el. and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, Amaziah's good reign over Judah: B.C.839. the chariot of Is'ra-el, and the

horsemen thereof. 15 And E-li'sha said unto him. Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

Ig'ra-el, Put thine hand upon Ig'ra-el reigned Am-a-zi'ah the Amasiah, v.5. the bow. And he put his hand son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah.

upon it: and E-li'sha put his 2 He was twenty and five years hands upon the king's hands.

it. Then E-li'sha said, Shoot. er's name was Je-ho-ad'dan of And he shot. And he said, The Je-ru'sa-lem. arrow of the LORD's deliverance, 3 And he did that which was 1 K.15.14, Righteoneness (3).

smite the Syr i-ang in A'phek, he did according to all things as till thou have consumed them. Jo'ash his father did. 18 And he said, Take the ar- 4 Howbeit the high places Nu.22.41, High Places.

rows. And he took them. And were not taken away: as yet he said unto the king of Is ra-el, the people did sacrifice and Smite upon the ground. And he burnt incense on the high smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was 5 ¶ And it came to pass, as smote thrice, and stayed.

wroth with him, and said, soon as the kingdom was con-Thou shouldest have smitten firmed in his hand, that he slew v.1, Amasiah, v.8.

now thou shalt smite Syr 1-a derers he slew not: according but thrice. 20 T And E-li'sha died, and the book of the law of Mo'ses, they buried him. And the bands wherein the LORD commanded, of the Mo'ab-ites invaded the saying, The fathers shall not be

year. they were burying a man, that, shall be put to death for his behold, they spied a band of own sin.

men; and they cast the man 7 He slew of E'dom in the p.p.2 S.8.13. into the sepulchre of E-li'sha: valley of salt ten thousand, and Jos.6.20, Conquests. and when the man was let down, took Se lah by war, and called and touched the bones of E-li'-the name of it Jök'the-el unto sha, he revived, and stood up on this day.

of Jê-hō'a-hặz.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, [Jb.33.26.] 23 And the LORD was gracious rook one amount in the long of unto them, and had compassion 9 And Jeho'ash the king of

of Ne'bat, who made is'ra-el sin: on them, and had respect unto Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. them, because of his covenant Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

had taken out of the hand of

died. And Jo'ash the king of him, and recovered the cities of Ge.14.15, Victories.

CHAPTER 14 7 he smites Edom. 8 Jehoash de-feats him: 17 he is slain by a conspiracy: 21 Azariah succeeds him. 23 Jeroboam's wicked reign over Israel: 28 Zachariah succeeds him.

TN the second year of Jō'āsh 16 And he said to the king of L son of Je-ho'a-haz king of ch.10.35, Jehoahaz (a), v.8.

old when he began to reign, and 17 And he said, Open the win-reigned twenty and nine years dow eastward. And he opened in Je-ru'sā-lem. And his moth-

and the arrow of deliverance right in the sight of the LORD, De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). from Syria: for thou shalt yet not like David his father: ch.10.31, Half-heartedness.

Thou shouldest have smitten in med in his hand, that he deep five or six times; then hadst his servants which had slain the Ge.9.6, Murder (3). thou smitten Syr1-a till thou king his father. hadst comsumed it: whereas 6 But the children of the murhadst comsumed it: whereas he slaw not: according [Je.22.15.]

unto that which is written in land at the coming in of the put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death

21 And it came to pass, as for the fathers; but every man De.24.16, Personal Respon-Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

his feet.

8 Then Am-a-zi'ah sent mes-v.1. Amasiah. 2 Chr. 25.5.

22 The But Haz'a-el king of Syr-sengers to Je-ho'ash, the son of Nu. 20.14, Ambassadors, ch. 16. high ch. 13.10, Jehoash (b). of Ig'ra-el, saying, Come, let us ch.10.35, Jehoahas (a).

ch.16.7

[2 Chr.25.17. p.p.Pr.17.14.

Digitized by GOOGIC

			
See Parables (1), (Index). Ge.3.18, Thistles, Ho.10.8.	İş'ra-el sent to Am-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, The thistle	Jē-ru'sā-lēm with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.	
	that was in Leb'a-non sent to	21 ¶ And all the people of Jū'-	
1 K.4.33, Cedars, Ps.29.5.	the cedar that was in Leb a-non,	dah took Az-a-ri'ah, which was	Uzziah (Azariah), ch.B.
p.p.Jud.9,8.		sixteen years old, and made	
		him king instead of his father	
	by a wild beast that was in Leb'a-non, and trode down the	22 He built Elath, and re-	1
	thistle.	stored it to Jū'dah, after that	
Ge.11.4, Ambition, Ps.49.11.	10 Thou hast indeed smitten	the king slept with his fathers.	
Ex.5.2, Pride (2).	E'dom, and thine heart hath	23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of	
	lifted thee up: glory of this,	Am-a-zi'ah the son of Jō'ash	
		king of Jū'dah Jěr-o-bō'am the	
Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.		son of Jō'āsh king of Is'ra-el be-	
	even thou, and Ju'dah with	gan to reign in Sā-mā'rǐ-à, and	1 A.16.74, Samaria (1).
	thee?	24 And he did that which was	Jud.2.11. Evildoers (2).
Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2).		evil in the sight of the LORD: he	l di.
	hear. Therefore Jē-hō'ăsh king	departed not from all the sins of	Jud.2.11, In God's Signi
	of Is ra-el went up; and he and	Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat,	p.p.1 K.12.28-30.
	Am-a-zi'ah king of Jū'dah looked		Le.20.23, Evil Example.
	one another in the face at Beth-	25 He restored the coast of Is ra-el from the entering of	
}	Jū'dah.	Hā'math unto the sea of the	
		plain, according to the word of	
Jos.7.4, Defeats.		the LORD God of Is ra-el, which	
	fled every man to their tents.	he spake by the hand of his serv-	1
	13 And Jē-hō'ăsh king of Is'ra-	ant Jo'nah, the son of A-mit'-	Jonah, Jona 1.1.
		ta-i, the prophet, which was of	
	dah, the son of Je-hō'ash the son	26 For the Lord saw the afflic-	P- 17 Dining Comment
1 K.14.25. Jerusalem (2).	and came to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, and	tion of Is'ra-el, that it was very	2 Chr. 15.3 Spir Destitution
[ch.16.5.	brake down the wall of Jē-ru'-	bitter: for there was not any	- January Spit. Promisin
p.p.Ne.8.16.	sa-lem from the gate of E'phra-	shut up, nor any left, nor any	
Gates (3), 2 Chr.25.23.	im unto the corner gate, four		Ps.22.11, No Helper.
•	hundred cubits.	27 And the Lord said not that	
Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.		he would blot out the name of Ig'ra-el from under heaven: but	
		he saved them by the hand of	
	the LORD, and in the treasures		v.23, Jeroboam (2), Am.1
	of the king's house, and hos-	28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts	
		of Jer-o-bo'am, and all that he	
	ri-à. 15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts	did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered	
	of Jê-hō'ash which he did and	Dā-mās'cus, and Hā'math, which	2 S 8 6 Demos
		belonged to Jū'dah, for Iş'ra-el,	
		are they not written in the	
		book of the chronicles of the	
	book of the chronicles of the		
	kings of Is'ra-el?	29 And Jer-o-bo'am slept with	2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).
h.13.10, Jehoash (b). Ge.47.30, Burying-places.	fathers, and was huried in Sa-	his fathers, even with the kings of Iş'ra-el; and Zăch-a-rī'ah his	Zachariah ch 15 g
	mā'rī-a with the kings of Iş'-		
.23, Jeroboam (2).	ra-el; and Jěr-o-bō'am his son		
	reigned in his stead.	CHAPTER 15	D 0 000 (2)
	1/ And Am-a-zi'ah the son	Azariah's reign over Judah, 5 Jo- tham's. 8 Zachariah's reign over	B.C.810 (7)
	of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah lived	Israel, 10 Shallum's, 17 Menahem's,	
	after the death of Jê-hō'āsh son of Jê-hō'a-hāz king of Iş'ra-el		
	fifteen years.	TN the twenty and seventh	
	18 And the rest of the acts of	year of Jer-o-bo'am king of	ch.14.23, Jeroboam (2).
.1, Amaziah.	Am-a-zī'ah, are they not writ-	Is'ra-el began Az-a-ri'ah son of	ch.14.21. Uzziah (Azariah)
ŀ	ten in the book of the chronicles	Am-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to	
Į.	of the kings of Jū'dah?	reign.	
- 27 10 C	19 Now they made a conspir-	2 Sixteen years old was he	
e.3/.18, Conspiracy,Da.o.4.	acy against him in Jē-ru'sā-lēm :	when he began to reign, and he	
! ;	1 1 4 1 7 -4 1 1		
	and he fled to Lā'chish; but	reigned two and fifty years in	
os.10.31, Lachish, ch.18.14.	and he fled to Lā'chish; but they sent after him to Lā'chish,	Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's	
os.10.31, Lachish, ch.18.14.	and he fled to Lā'chish; but they sent after him to Lā'chish, and slew him there.	Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name was Jĕch-o-li'ah of Jē-ru'-	
os.10.31, Lachish, ch.18.14. ud.3.21, Assassination.	and he fled to Lā'chish; but they sent after him to Lā'chish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him on	Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. And his mother's name was Jĕch-o-li'ah of Jē-ru'-	1

Zachariah's evil reion. II KINGS, 15 Menahem succeeded by Pekahiah. right in the sight of the LORD, from Tirzah: because they ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah), 2 Chr.26.1. according to all that his father opened not to him, therefore 1 K.19.2, Revenge. Am-a-zī'ah had done: he smote it; and all the wom- 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War. ch.14.1, Amsziah. 4 Save that the high places en therein that were with Nu.22.41, High Places. were not removed: the people child he ripped up. Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). sacrificed and burnt incense 17 In the nine and thirtieth still on the high places. vear of Az-a-ri'ah king of Jū'dah ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah). 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God, [ch.19.35. 5 ¶ And the LORD smote the began Měn'a-hěm the son of v.14, Menahem, v.21. king, so that he was a leper Ga'di to reign over Is'ra-el, and Ex.9.10, Disease Sent, unto the day of his death, and reigned ten years in Sā-mā'rī-a. 2 Chr.13.20. dwelt in a several house. And 18 And he did that which was Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Le.13.4. Quarantine, Jo'tham the king's son was over evil in the sight of the LORD: Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. Jotham. 2 Chr. 27.1. the house, judging the people he departed not all his days p.p.1 K.12.28-30. p.p.2 Chr.26.19. from the sins of Jer-o-bo am the Le.20.23, Evil Example. of the land. 6 And the rest of the acts of son of Ne bat, who made Is ra-el Aza-rī'ah, and all that he did, to sin.

Aza-rī'ah, and all that he did, to sin.

19 And Pŭl the king of Ås-Ge.2.14, Assyria, ch.17.6.

19 And Pŭl the king of Ås-Ge.2.14, Assyria, ch.17.6.

20 and Měn'a-hèm gave Pŭl a thou
21 and Měn'a-hèm gave Pŭl a thou
22 and Měn'a-hèm gave Půl a thou-7 So Az-a-ri'ah slept with his sand talents of silver, that his 1 K.20.39, Talents (2), [ch.18.14. ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah). fathers; and they buried him hand might be with him to con-Jud.16.5, Bribery (2). Ge.47.30, Burying-places. with his fathers in the city of firm the kingdom in his hand. Dā'vid: and Jō'tham his son 20 And Mēn'a-hēm exacted the Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). reigned in his stead. money of Ig'ra-el, even of all the 8 In the thirty and eighth mighty men of wealth, of each year of Az-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah man fifty shekels of silver, to did Zăch-a-ri'ah the son of Jer-give to the king of Assyr'i-a. o-bō'am reign over Is'ra-el in So the king of Assyr'i-a turned ch.14.29, Zachariah, v.11. Sā-mā'ri-a six months. back, and stayed not there in Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), v.28. 9 And he did that which was the land. Jud.2.11, In God's Sight, [ch.17.2. evil in the sight of the LORD, 21 ¶ And the rest of the acts as his fathers had done: he de- of Měn'a-hěm, and all that he v.14, Menahem. parted not from the sins of Jer-did, are they not written in the Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation. o-bō'am the son of Nē'bāt, who book of the chronicles of the made Israel to sin. book of Igrael? 10 And Shal'lum the son of 22 And Měn'a-hěm slept with 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). Shallum, v.15. Jā'besh conspired against him, his fathers; and Pēk-a-hi'ah his and smote him before the peo-son reigned in his stead. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Jud.3.21, Assassination. ple, and slew him, and reigned 23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Äz-a-ri'ah king of Jū'dah Pěk-a-ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah). in his stead. 11 And the rest of the acts of hi'ah the son of Men'a-hem be-Pekahiah, v.26. Zăch-a-ri'ah, behold, they are gan to reign over Iş'ra-el in written in the book of the Sâ-mā'rī-a, and reigned two 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1). ch.14.29, Zachariah. chronicles of the kings of Is-years. 24 And he did that which was Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). 1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure. 12 This was the word of the evil in the sight of the LORD: Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. LORD which he spake unto Jē'- he departed not from the sins of p.p.v.18. p.p.ch.10.30. hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat, the throne of Igra-el unto the who made Igra-el to sin.

Le.20.23, Evifourth generation. And so it 25 But Pë kah the son of Rëm-Pekah, v.30. Le.20.23, Evil Example. a-li'ah, a captain of his, con-Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). came to pass. 13 T Shallum the son of Ja-spired against him, and smote Jud.3.21, Assassination. besh began to reign in the nine him in Sa-mā'rī-a, in the palace and thirtieth year of Üzzī'ah of the king's house, with Arking of Jū'dah; and he reigned göb and A-ri'eh, and with him a full month in Sā-mā'rī-a. fifty men of the Gil'e-ăd-ītes: ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah). 14 For Měn'a-běm the son of and he killed him, and reigned Menahem, v.17. Jos. 12.24, Tirzah. Gā'dī went up from Tīr'zah, and in his room. came to Sā-mā'ri-a, and smote 26 And the rest of the acts of Jud.3.21, Assassination. Shallum the son of Jabesh in Pek-a-hi'ah, and all that he did, v.23, Pekahiah. 2 S.15.10, Treason, [2 Chr.22.10. Sā-mā'rī-a, and slew him, and behold, they are written in the reigned in his stead. book of the chronicles of the 15 And the rest of the acts of kings of Igra-el. Shallum, and his conspiracy 27 In the two and fiftieth v.10, Shallum. Ge.37.18. Conspiracy.

which he made, behold, they year of Az-a-ri'ah king of Jū'dah ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah) are written in the book of the Pē'kah the son of Rēm-a-li'ah chronicles of the kings of Is-began to reign over Is ra-el in ra-el. Sā-mā'ri-a, and reigned twenty 16 Then Měn'a-hěm smote years. Tiph'sah, and all that were 28 And he did that which Jud, 2.11, Evildoers (2), **{ch**.17.2. therein, and the coasts thereof was evil in the sight of the by 395

Jud.2.11. In God's Sight. Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

Tiglath-pileser, ch.16.7.

Jos.20.7, Kedesh.

Nu.2.29. Tribe of Naphtali. Captivity (2), ch.17.6. Hoshea, ch.17.1. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. v.25, Pekah, ch.16.5. Jud.3.21, Assassination.

v.5. Jotham.

Jb.36.7. The Righteous. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2).

ch.14.21, Uzziah (Azariah). Nu.22.41, High Places.

Ex.30.1, Incense.

Gates (4), Je.26.10.

Rezin, ch.16.5. De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment. v.25, Pekah. v.5, Jotham. 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

Ge.47.30, Burying-places. Ahaz, ch.16.2.

B.C.742 (?)

ch.15.38, Ahaz, v.8.

LORD: he departed not from sa-lem, and did not that which the sins of Jer-o-bo'am the son was right in the sight of the

29 In the days of Pē'kah king 3 But he walked in the way of Iş'ra-el came Tig'lath-pi-lē' of the kings of Iş'ra-el, yea, and Ex.23.2 Sinful Imitation. I'jon, and A'bel-beth-ma'a-the fire, according to the abomand Găl'i-lee, all the land of the children of is ra-el. Năph'ta-li, and carried them 4 And he sacrificed and burnt Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). captive to As-svr'i-a.

30 And Hô-shē'a the son of on the hills, and under every Elah made a conspiracy against green tree.

and reigned in his stead, in the ah king of Is'ra-el came up to twentieth year of Jō'tham the Jē-ru'sā-lēm to war: and they son of Uz-zi'ah.

| Seru'sā-lēm to war: and they besieged Ā'hāz, but could not lead to lea 31 And the rest of the acts of overcome him.

book of the chronicles of the I-a, and drave the Jews from Jews Persecuted, Est. 3.13. kings of Is'ra-el. 32 In the second year of Pe'- to E'lath, and dwelt there unto

kah the son of Rem-a-li'ah king this day. to reign.

Jē-ru'sā-lem. And his mother's hand of the king of Is'ra-el, name was Jê-ru'sha, the daugh-which rise up against me. ter of Zā'dŏk.

right in the sight of the LORD: house of the LORD, and in the he did according to all that his treasures of the king's house, father Üz-zi'ah had done.

35 Howbeit the high places king of Assyrī-a.
were not removed: the people 9 And the king of Assyrī-a sacrificed and burned incense hearkened unto him: for the house of the LORD.

book of the chronicles of the pi-le ser king of As-syr'i-a, and kings of Jū'dah?

began to send against Ju'dah to U-ri'jah the priest the fash-Rezin the king of Syri-a, and ion of the altar, and the pattern Pe'kah the son of Rem-a-li'ah. of it, according to all the work-

his father: and A'haz his son that king A'haz had sent from reigned in his stead.

succeeds him.

N the seventeenth year of saw the altar: and the king ap-p.p.2 Chr.26.16. Pē'kah the son of Rem-a-li'-proached to the altar, and ofah A'haz the son of Jo'tham fered thereon.

when he began to reign, and and poured his drink offering, Ge.35.14. Drink-offerings reigned sixteen years in Jeru'- and sprinkled the blood of his

of Ne'bat, who made Is'ra-el to LORD his God, like Da'vid his Jn.13.15. Good Example. father.

ser king of As-syr'i-a, and took made his son to pass through Le.18.21, Human Sacrifor chah, and Ja-no'ah, and Ke'- inations of the heathen, whom Heathen, ch. 17.8. desh, and Hā'zôr, and Gil'e-ad, the LORD cast out from before Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast On

Pë kah the son of Rëm-a-li'ah, 5 ¶ Then Rë zin king of Sỹr'-ch.15.37, Rezin, Ia-7.1. and smote him, and slew him, I-a and Pë kah son of Rëm-a-li'-ch.15.25, Pekah. 2 Chr.25.6.

Pē'kah, and all that he did, be- 6 At that time Rē'xin king of hold, they are written in the Syr'i-a recovered Elath to Syr'-Elath: and the Syr i-ans came of Iş'ra-el began Jō'tham the 7 So A'haz sent messengers Nu.20.14, Ambassadors

son of Uz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to Tig'lath-pi-lē'ser king of Assyr'i-a, saying, I am thy serv-33 Five and twenty years old ant and thy son: come up, and was he when he began to reign, save me out of the hand of the Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. and he reigned sixteen years in king of Syrī-a, and out of the

8 And Ahaz took the silver ch.15.38, Ahas, ch.20.11. 34 And he did that which was and gold that was found in the ch.12.18, Temple Despoied. and sent it for a present to the Ge.24.53, Presents.

still in the high places. He king of As-syr'i-a went up built the higher gate of the against Dā-mas'cus, and took 2 S.8.6, Damascus. it, and carried the people of it 36 \ Now the rest of the acts captive to Kir, and slew Rezin, ch.15.37, Rezin. of Jo'tham, and all that he did, 10 ¶ And king A'haz went to are they not written in the Da-mas'cus to meet Tiglathsaw an altar that was at Da-See Idol Altars, 1 K.16.32. 37 In those days the LORD mas'cus: and king A'haz sent Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

38 And Jō'tham slept with his manship thereof.
fathers, and was buried with his 11 And U-ri'jah the priest fathers in the city of Dā'vid built an altar according to all Dā-mās'cus: so U-ri'jah the priest made it against king Ahas's wicked reign over Judah: 17 he spoils the temple: 20 Hezekiah 12 And when the king was succeeds him. come from Dā-măs'cus, the king

king of Jū'dah began to reign. 13 And he burnt his burnt of-Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 2 Twenty years old was A haz fering and his meat offering, Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

2 Chr.31

d.17

incense in the high places, and Nu.22.41, High Places.

See Groves, De.12.2.

[Esc.17.15.ch.15.29, Tiglath-pileser. [1 Chr.5.3.

Ex.20.24. Peace-offerings.

Ex.27.1. Brazen Altar.

p.p.Ex.29.39-41.

p.p.2 Chr.28.24.

p.p.1 K.7.23.

ch.15.38, Ahaz.

2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

De.10.6, Burials.

Hezekiah, ch.18.9.

ch.15.30, Hoshea, ch.18.9.

1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2),

ch.21.2

B.C.730.

See Pollutions(3),2Chr.33.7.

peace offerings, upon the altar. syr i-a, as he had done year by 14 And he brought also the year: therefore the king of Asbrasen altar, which was before syr1-a shut him up, and bound the LORD, from the forefront of him in prison.

the house, from between the 5 Then the king of As-syr1-a

altar and the house of the LORD, came up throughout all the and put it on the north side of land, and went up to Sā-mā'ri-a, and besieged it three years. the altar.

the altar.

15 And king A'has command6 In the ninth year of Hōed U-rī'jah the priest, saying,
shē'ā the king of As-syr'ī-ā took
Upon the great altar burn the
Sā-mā'rī-ā, and carried Ig'ra-el ch.15.29, Captivity (2),
[ch.18.11. morning burnt offering, and the away into As-syr i-a, and placed

evening meat offering, and the them in Hā'lah and in Hā'bôr king's burnt sacrifice, and his by the river of Go'zan, and in Gozan, ch.18.11.

meat offering, with the burnt the cities of the Mēdes.

offering of all the people of the 7 For so it was, that the chilland, and their meat offering, dren of Igra-el had sinned and their drink offerings; and against the Lord their God, pe.28.20, Forsaking God (2). sprinkle upon it all the blood of which had brought them up out the burnt offering, and all the of the land of Egypt, from unblood of the sacrifice: and the der the hand of Pharaoh king

enquire by. 16 Thus did U-rī'iah the priest. according to all that king A'haz of the heathen, whom the LORD ch.16.3, Heathen, Ezr.6.21. commanded

17 ¶ And king A'haz cut off dren of Ig'ra-el, and of the kings the borders of the bases, and re- of Ig'ra-el, which they had made. moved the laver from off them; the brasen oxen that were un-were not right against the LORD

ment of stones. bath that they had built in the men to the fenced city. house, and the king's entry 10 And they set them up im-

house of the LORD for the king hill, and under every green of Ås-sÿr´î-à.

dah? 20 And Ahaz slept with his provoke the LORD to anger:

his fathers in the city of Da'-| whereof the LORD had said unvid: and Hez-e-ki'ah his son to them, Ye shall not do this Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). reigned in his stead. 13 Yet the LORD testified

CHAPTER 17

Hoshea's wicked reign, 5 Samaria taken, and Israel for their sine carried captive.

she'à the son of E'lah to reign my statutes, according to all in Sā-mā'rī-a over Ig'ra-el nine the law which I commanded

2 And he did that which was to you by my servants the evil in the sight of the LORD, prophets.

Jud. 2.11, In God's Sight, that were before him.

Hô-she'à became his servant, the LORD their God. and gave him presents.

4 And the king of As-syr i-a utes, and his covenant that Le. 26.15, Covenantfound conspiracy in Hō-shē'a: he made with their fathers, and for he had sent messengers to his testimonies which he testi-So king of E'gypt, and brought fied against them; and they fol-

Ge.40.3, Prisons, Is.42.22.

1 K.16.24, Samaria (1), Ich.18.9.

Jos.6.1, Sieges, ch.24.10.

Ge.2.14, Assyria, ch.18.9.

brasen altar shall be for me to of E'gypt, and had feared other gods, Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). 8 And walked in the statutes Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

cast out from before the chil- Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out,

9 And the children of Isra-el Ge.3.8, Concealment, [Pr.28.13. and took down the sea from off did secretly those things that Secret Sins, Jb.24.16. der it, and put it upon a pave-their God, and they built them

high places in all their cities, Nu.22.41, High Places, v.29. 18 And the covert for the sab-from the tower of the watch-

without, turned he from the ages and groves in every high De.12.2, Greves. tree: 19 TNow the rest of the acts 11 And there they burnt in-

of A'hžz which he did, are they cense in all the high places, as not written in the book of the did the heathen whom the chronicles of the kings of Jü'- LORD carried away before them; Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). and wrought wicked things to Ex.4.14, God's Anger

fathers, and was buried with 12 For they served idols, Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4), [ch.21.21. thing

against Is'ra-el, and against Jū'- Ge.19.17, Warnings. dah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn [N the twelfth year of A'haz ye from your evil ways, and Repentance (1), 2 Chr.30.6.

king of Jū'dah began Hō keep my commandments and Ex.20.6, Keep Commandyour fathers, and which I sent

but not as the kings of Ig'ra-el 14 Notwithstanding they would Ex. 32.9, Stubbornness (2). not hear, but hardened their Impenitence(2), 2 Chr. 28.22.

3 Against him came up Shal-necks, like to the neck of their man-eger king of As-syr 1-a; and fathers, that did not believe in Ge.19.14. Unbelief (2).

15 And they rejected his stat-Ps.50.17," Word" Despised

ch.23.19.

breakers.

no present to the king of As-lowed vanity, and became vain, Ps. 39.11, Vanity.

Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

Ge.25.23, Subjection.

Ge.2.14, Assyria.

397

should not do like them.

him to anger.

of Jū'dah only.

fch.ia.

Ex.33.16, Separation (2). De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 K.12.28, Golden Calves, [2 Chr.11.15.

De.4.19, Worship(3), ch.21.3. Nu.22.41, Baal.

Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. Ge.44.15, Divination. De.18.10, Sorcery, ch.21.6.

1 K.21.20, Sold under Sin. [Is.50.1. Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

Ex.4.14. God's Anger.

ch.15.29, Captivity (2). p.p.1 K.11.13. Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2).

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. Is.29.13, Human Precepts.

1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected, | Mt.25.12

De.8.5, Affliction (3). Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled,

p.p.1 K.11.11.

1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1). Ro.14.15, Evil Influence. Le.20.23, Evil Example. See Golden Calves, 1 K. 12.28.

De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

Mt.8.12, Castaways. Le.26.17, Reprobation.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

Ge.2.14, Assyria.

Ge.10.10, Babylon.

Nu.13.21, Hamath, ch.18.34.

ch.23.19, Samaria (2).

Samaritans, Ezr.4.2.

Jb.34.9, Godless. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

parted not from them;

As-syr'ī-a unto this day.

Jud. 2.10, Ignorance of God. the manner of the God of the fear other gods.

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation, and went after the neathern lianu. there is a mong them, and, behold, that were round about them, lions among them, and, behold, they slav them because they and went after the heathen land: therefore he hath sent concerning whom the LORD they slay them, because they had charged them, that they know not the manner of the

God of the land.

16 And they left all the com- 27 Then the king of As-syrmandments of the LORD their i-a commanded, saying, Carry God, and made them molten im-thither one of the priests whom p.p.Jud.17.13. ages, even two calves, and made ye brought from thence; and a grove, and worshipped all the let them go and dwell there, and host of heaven, and served Bā'al. let him teach them the manner Le.10.11. Teaching P. 17 And they caused their sons of the God of the land.

and their daughters to pass 28 Then one of the priests through the fire, and used divi-whom they had carried away nation and enchantments, and from Sā-mā'rī-a came and dwelt Sa. 77 Instruction 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2) sold themselves to do evil in the in Beth'-el, and taught them sight of the LORD, to provoke how they should fear the LORD. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. 29 Howbeit every nation made 18 Therefore the LORD was gods of their own, and put them Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). very angry with Igra-el, and in the houses of the high places Nu.22.41. High Places

removed them out of his sight: which the Sa-mar 1-tans had there was none left but the tribe made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt. 19 Also Jū'dah kept not the 30 And the men of Bab'y-lon Ge.10.10, Babylon.

commandments of the Lord made Suc'coth-be noth, and the their God, but walked in the men of Cuth made Ner'gal, and statutes of Is'ra-el which they the men of Ha'math made Ash'- Nu.13.21, Hamath. ĭ-må,

20 And the LORD rejected all 31 And the A'vites made Nib'-the seed of Is'ra-el, and afflicted haz and Tär'täk, and the Seph'them, and delivered them into ar-vites burnt their children Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices the hand of spoilers, until he in fire to A-dram'me-lech and

lExr.9.7. had cast them out of his sight. A-năm'me-lĕch, the gods of 21 For he rent Iş'ra-el from the house of Dā'vid; and they made 32 So they feared the LORD, Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat and made unto themselves of king: and Jer-o-bo'am drave Is'- the lowest of them priests of the ra-el from following the LORD, high places, which sacrificed for and made them sin a great sin. them in the houses of the high 22 For the children of Is ra-el places.

walked in all the sins of Jer-o. 33 They feared the LORD, and Double-mindedness, bō'am which he did; they deserved their own gods, after the ch.10.31, Half-heartedness. manner of the nations whom 23 Until the LORD removed Ig-they carried away from thence. Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. ra-el out of his sight, as he had 34 Unto this day they do after See Habit, Exc. 13.23. said by all his servants the the former manners: they fear prophets. So was Ig'ra-el carried not the LORD, neither do they See Godless, Jb.34.9. away out of their own land to after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the

brought men from Baby-lon, the Lord commanded the chil-Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). and from Cū'thah, and from dren of Jā'cob, whom he named A'vå, and from Hā'math, and Iş'ra-el;

Ge.3.2.28, Israel (1). from Seph-ar-va'im, and placed 35 With whom the LORD had them in the cities of Sā-mā'rī-a made a covenant, and charged Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). instead of the children of Ig'-them, saying, Ye shall not fear Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). ra-el: and they possessed Sā-mā'- other gods, nor bow yourselves De.4.35, One God. ri-a, and dwelt in the cities there-to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

24 ¶And the king of As-syrı̃-a law and commandment which 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised.

25 And so it was at the be- 36 But the LORD, who brought De. 8.2, Divine Leader.

ginning of their dwelling there, you up out of the land of E'gypt ginning of their dwelling there, you up out of the land of Egype that they feared not the LORD: with great power and a stretched 1 Cbr. 29.12, God's Power. therefore the LORD sent lions out arm, him shall ye fear, and among them, which slew some shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

1 Cbr. 29.12, God's Power. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. De. 10.12, Fear God. De. 26.10, Worship God, fi Cbr. 16.29.

26 Wherefore they spake to 37 And the statutes, and the Ex.15.26, Statutes. the king of As-syr i-a, saying, ordinances, and the law, and the Ex. 18.20, Ordinance

The nations which thou hast commandment, which he wrote removed, and placed in the for you, ye shall observe to do cities of Sā-mā'rī-a, know not for evermore; and ye shall not

p.p.De.5.32. Digitized by GOOGLE Ezc.11.20. ments

398

1.2. Covenant (2). Remember God, Ne. 4.14. have made with you ye shall years they took it: even in the Forgetfulness, De.4.9.

0.12. Fear God. .19. Deliverance (3). 17.37. Divine Deliverer.

12.9. Stubbornness (2). 3.23, Habit. 5.6. Old Life. 32.4. Idolatry (4). .22.52, Parental Influ-

2.726 (?)

.15.30, Hoshea.

.16.20. Hezekiah.

.p.2 Chr.29.1.

K.15.14, Righteousness (3).

)e.6.18. In God's Sight (2).

Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2), [ch.23.14. De.12.2, Groves, ch.21.3. Nu.21.9, Brazen Serpent.

[Jn.3.14. 1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms.

That is, A piece of brass.

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2), [ch.22.2.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

Ge.14.15, Victories.

p.p.ch.16.7.

Nu.12.7. Fidelity (2). Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [Ezr.7.23.

[ch.21.3.

n. 13.15. Good Example.

Vu.22.41, High Places

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

Trust (3), Jb.13.15.

Ge.5.24, Piety. p.p.ch.23.25.

other gods. 39 But the LORD your God ve of Is'ra-el. Sā-mā'rī-a was taken. shall fear; and he shall deliver 11 And the king of As-syri-a you out of the hand of all your did carry away Ig'ra-el unto As-|ch.15.29, Captivity (2), enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not heark- and in Ha bor by the river of former manner.

images, both their children, and God, but transgressed his cove- Le. 26.15, Covenanttheir children's children: as did nant, and all that Mo'ses the their fathers, so do they unto servant of the LORD commandthis day.

CHAPTER 18

of E'lah king of Is'ra-el, that 14 And Hez-e-ki'ah king of Hez-e-ki'ah the son of A'haz Ju'dah sent to the king of Asking of Jū'dah began to reign. syr'i-a to La'chish, saying, I Jos. 10.31, Lachish, Je.34.7. 2 Twenty and five years old have offended; return from See Fear of Man, De.1.17.

was he when he began to reign; me: that which thou puttest Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. and he reigned twenty and nine on me will I bear. And the years in Jeru'sā-lēm. His moth-king of As-syrī-a appointed uner's name also was A'bi, the to Hez-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah daughter of Zăch-a-rī'ah.

3 And he did that which was and thirty talents of gold. father did.

and brake the images, and cut house. pieces the brasen serpent that cut off the gold from the doors days the children of Is ra-el did from the pillars which Hez-eburn incense to it: and he called ki'ah king of Jū'dah had over-

it Nê-hŭsh'tan. 5 He trusted in the LORD God As-syr'i-à. of Igra-el; so that after him 17 And the king of As-syr'i-a was none like him among all sent Tär'tan and Rab'-sa-ris and the kings of Ju'dah, nor any Rab'-sha-keh from La'chish to that were before him.

6 For he clave to the LORD, host against Je-ru'sā-lem. And and departed not from follow-they went up and came to Jeing him, but kept his command-ru'sa-lem. And when they were ments, which the LORD com-come up, they came and stood manded Mo'ses.

him; and he prospered whith of the fuller's field. ersoever he went forth: and he 18 And when they had called rebelled against the king of As- to the king, there came out to svr i-a, and served him not.

8 He smote the Phi-lis'tines, ki'ah, which was over the housethe watchmen to the fenced recorder.

city. 9 ¶ And it came to pass in the to them, Speak ye now to Hez-fourth year of king Hez-e-ki'ah, e-ki'ah, Thus saith the great which was the seventh year of king, the king of Assyr'i-a, p.p.2 Chr.32.10.

Sā-mā'rī-a, and besieged it.

not forget; neither shall ye fear sixth year of Hez-e-ki'ah, that is the ninth year of Hō-shē'ā king sỹrĩ-à, and put them in Hā'lah en, but they did after their Go'zan, and in the cities of the ch.17.6, Gozan, ch.19.12. Mēdes:

18. 21. Indecision, Ho. 10.2. LORD, and served their graven the voice of the LORD their

ed, and would not hear them, Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. nor do them. 13 ¶ Now in the fourteenth Hezekiah's good reign: 4 he destroys 13 ¶ Now in the fourteenth idolatry. 17 Sennacherib besieges of king Heze-ki'ah did ch.16.20, Hezekiah. Sen-nach'e-rib king of As-syr'i-a Sennacherib, ch.19.16. OW it came to pass in the come up against all the fenced hu.32.17, Fenced Cities, third year of Hō-shē'a son cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

three hundred talents of silver 1 K.20.39, Talents (2), (ch.23.33. right in the sight of the LORD, 15 And Hez-e-ki'ah gave him p.p.1 K.15.18; ch.16.8. according to all that Da'vid his all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and 4 He removed the high places, in the treasures of the king's

down the groves, and brake in 16 At that time did Hez-e-ki'ah ch.12.18, Temple Despoiled. Mo'ses had made: for unto those of the temple of the Lord, and 2 S.7.13, Selomon's Temple. laid, and gave it to the king of

king Hez-e-ki'ah with a great Jud.7.12, Worldly Host,

by the conduit of the upper 7 And the LORD was with pool, which is in the highway 1K.1.33, Gihon Pool, ch.20.20.

them E-li'a-kim the son of Hil-Eliakim, Is.22.20.

even unto Gā'za, and the bor-hold, and Sheb'na the scribe, 2 S.8.17, Scribes, Ezr.7.6. ders thereof, from the tower of and Jo'ah the son of A'saph the 19 And Răb'-sha-keh said un-

Ho-she'à son of E'lah king of What confidence is this where-ls ra-el, that Shal-man e'ser king in thou trustest?

of Assyr'l-à came up against 20 Thou sayest, (but they are

but vain words,) I have counsel

[ch.24.14.

breakers.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

2 S.8.16, Recorder, 2 Chr. 34.8.

ch.16.20, Hezekiah, ch.19.3.

ch.15.30, Hoshea.

Ge.2.14, Assyria, 1 Chr.5.26. l K.16.24, Samaria(1), Is.8.4. Jos.6.1, Sieges.

1 S.2.3. Arrogance.

Ps.118.9. Trust in Man.

1 S.1.14. False Accusations.

Ge.12.10, Egypt.

1 S.17.44, Boasters.

Ex.5.2, Pride (2).

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

De.1.17. Fear of Man.

Hebrew, Ne.13.24.

Jb.11.2, Vain Talk. Jb.30.1. Derision.

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

See Atheism, Ps.10.4. Ps.73.11, Scoffers.

thou rebellest against me? one of his fig tree, and drink ye Jud.9.10. Fig-trees.

21 Now, behold, thou trustest every one the waters of his cis- Cisterns. 2 Chr. 26.18. thou rebellest against me? upon the staff of this bruised tern: which if a man lean, it will go away to a land like your own into his hand, and pierce it: so land, a land of corn and wine,

a land of oil olive and of honey, 22 But if ye say unto me, We that ye may live, and not die

is Phā'raōh king of E'gypt unto a land of bread and vineyards, See Allurements of Six, all that trust on him.

trust in the LORD our God: is and hearken not unto Hez-e-ki'not that he, whose high places ah, when he persuadeth you, say- See Divine Deliverer and whose altars Hez-eki'ah ing, The Lord will deliver us.

hath taken away, and hath said

33 Hath any of the gods of the Le.24.11, Blaspherny. to Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Ye nations delivered at all his land 1 S.2.3, Arrogance.

shall worship before this altar out of the hand of the king of in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm? As-syrî-a? 23 Now therefore, I pray thee, 34 Where are the gods of Hā'- Nu.13.21, Hamath, ch.23 R

give pledges to my lord the king math, and of Ar pad? where are of As-syr I-a, and I will deliver the gods of Seph-ar-va'im, He'-| See False Gods, 1 Chr. 16.3. thee two thousand horses, if na, and I'vah? have they de 1 S.17.44, Boasters, Da.3.15 thou be able on thy part to set livered Sa-mari-a out of mine

riders upon them. hand? 24 How then wilt thou turn 35 Who are they among all away the face of one captain of the gods of the countries, that the least of my master's serv-ants, and put thy trust on E'gypt of mine hand, that the LORD for chariots and for horsemen? should deliver J&ru'sā-lĕm out Ps.10.4, Atheism.

25 Am I now come up without of mine hand? the LORD against this place to 36 But the people held their See Christ Silent, Is 42.2 destroy it? The Lord said to peace, and answered him not a See Self-control (1), me, Go up against this land, and word: for the king's commanddestroy it. 26 Then said E-li'a-kim the son not. of Hil-kī'ah, and Sheb'na, and 37 Then came E-li'a-kim the Jō'ah, unto Răb'-sha-keh, Speak, son of Hil-ki'ah, which was over I pray thee, to thy servants in the household, and Sheb'na the

the Syr'l-an language; for we scribe, and Jo'ah the son of understand it: and talk not A'saph the recorder, to Hez-ewith us in the Jews' language ki'ah with their clothes rent, Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent, in the ears of the people that and told him the words of Rab'are on the wall. 27 But Răb'-sha-keh said unto

them, Hath my master sent me to they master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you? 28 Then Rab'-sha-keh stood that he rent his clothes, and Ge.37.34, Sackelett

and cried with a loud voice in covered himself with sackcloth, the Jews' language, and spake, and went into the house of the saying, Hear the word of the LORD. great king, the king of As- 2 And he sent E-li'a-kim, sÿrî-a: 29 Thus saith the king, Let hold, and Sheb'na the scribe, 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

not Hez-e-ki'ah deceive you: for and the elders of the priests, he shall not be able to deliver covered with sackcloth, to 1-52. [saiah, ch.20.1. you out of his hand: 30 Neither let Hěz-e-ki'ah A'möz.

make you trust in the LORD, 3 And they said unto him, saying, The LORD will surely Thus saith Hez-e-ki'ah, This ch.16.20, Hezekiah, ch.20.1 deliver us, and this city shall day is a day of trouble, and of p.p.Jb.5.7. not be delivered into the hand rebuke, and blasphemy: for the

of the king of As-syr'i-a. 31 Hearken not to Hez-e-kī'ah: and there is not strength to Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

for thus saith the king of As-syr'- bring forth.

1-a, Make an agreement with 4 It may be the LORD thy God ch.18.5, Trust (3). me by a present, and come out will hear all the words of Rab'-2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing.

and strength for the war. Now to me, and then eat ye every on whom dost thou trust, that man of his own vine, and every

ment was, saying, Answer him p.p.Pr.26.4. Jos.6.10, Keep Silence.

B.C.710 (7)

ND it came to pass, when A king Hěze-ki'ah heard it,

> [1 Chr.21.16. De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary. See Seekers, 2 Chr.11.16.

which was over the house-

iah the prophet the son of

Digitized by GOOGLE

children are come to the birth,

sha-keh.

CHAPTER 19

Jos. 3.10, Living God.

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought.

Nu.11.25, Propherying. Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Le.24.11, Blasphemy. 2 S.22.16, Breath of God.

v.28. Divine Control. Ge.3.19. Deaths Foretold.

Jos. 10.29, Libnah, Ia.37.8.

p.p.ch.18.14.

Ex. 20.7. Profanity.

See Atheism, Ps.10.4.

1 S.17.44, Boasters.

ch.17.6, Gozan, 1 Chr.5.26. Ge.11.31, Haran, Ac.7.4.

Nu.13.21, Hamath.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary. it before the LORD.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ge.18.23, Prayer (10), [1 Chr.17.16.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2),

Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

the remnant that are left.

e-ki'ah came to I-sā'iah.

land.

from La'chish.

shalt thou be delivered?

which were in The-la'sar?

I'vah?

sha-keh, whom the king of As-eyes, and see: and hear the syr 1-a his master hath sent to words of Sen-nach e-rib, which ch.18.13, Sennacherib, v.36. reproach the living God; and hath sent him to reproach the

will reprove the words which living God. Jos.3.10, Living God. the LORD thy God hath heard: 17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings wherefore lift up thy prayer for of As-syr i-a have destroyed the nations and their lands. 5 So the servants of king Hez- 18 And have cast their gods

into the fire: for they were no 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. 6 ¶And I-sā'iah said unto them, gods, but the work of men's See Idolatry (3), De.4.28. Thus shall ye say to your mash hands, wood and stone: there-

ter, Thus saith the LORD, Be fore they have destroyed them. ter, Thus saith the LORD, Deliverance not afraid of the words which 19 Now therefore, O LORD our Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought. thou hast heard, with which the God, I beseech thee, save thou

servants of the king of As-syr'i-a have blasphemed me. kingdoms of the earth may 7 Behold, I will send a blast know that thou art the LORD Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). upon him, and he shall hear a God, even thou only. De.4.35, On rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him A'moz sent to Hez-e-ki'ah, say-De.4.35, One God. to fall by the sword in his own ing. Thus saith the LORD God of Is ra-el, That which thou hast Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

8 TSo Răb'-sha-keh returned, prayed to me against Sen-năch'- Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard, and found the king of As-syr'i-a levib king of As-syr'i-a I have Ex.15.25, Prayers An-levil Revered, I Chr.5.20. warring against Lib nah: for he heard. had heard that he was departed 21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning

9 And when he heard say of him; The virgin the daughter 2 S.5.7, Zion. 9 And when he nearu say of man; the vingin take hear, See Wicked Despised, Tirha-kah king of Ethi-o'pi-a, of Zi'on hath despised thee, See Wicked Despised, [Jb.27.23. Behold, he is come out to fight and laughed thee to scorn; the Jb.5.21, Fearlessness. against thee: he sent messen-daughter of Jeru'sa-lem hath

against thee: he sent messendaugner of Jerg salem nath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and le. 24.11, Blasphemy.

Let not thy God in whom thou thy voice, and lifted up thine trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerg's lem shall not be delived. Holy One of Ig'rael.

ered into the hand of the king 23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord; and R.V. defied the Lord, 11 Behold, thou hast heard hast said, With the multitude of

what the kings of As-syr'i-a my chariots I am come up to Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). have done to all lands, by de the height of the mountains, stroying them utterly: and to the sides of Leb'a-non, and will cut down the tall cedar trees Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). 12 Have the gods of the na-thereof, and the choice fir trees

my fathers have destroyed; as the lodgings of his borders, and Forests, 2 Chr.27.4. Gozan, and Haran, and Re-into the forest of his Carmel. 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel, Is.33.9. zeph, and the children of E'den 24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole

13 Where is the king of Hā'of my feet have I dried up all
math, and the king of Ar'pad,
and the king of the city of
Seph-ar-va'im, of Hē'na, and
ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 14 ¶ And Hez-e-ki'ah received it? now have I brought it to pass, p.p. Is. 10.5.6.

2 S.11.14 Letters, 2 Chr. 32.17. the letter of the hand of the thou shouldest be to lay See Instruments of Judgmessengers, and read it: and waste fenced cities into ruinous Hez-e-ki'ah went up into the heaps. house of the LORD, and spread 26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-

15 And Hez-e-ki'ah prayed be-dismayed and confounded; they fore the LORD, and said, O LORD were as the grass of the field, Ps.90.5, Man as Grass. God of Is'ra-el, which dwellest and as the green herb, as the between the cherubims, thou art grass on the house tops, and as

the God, even thou alone, of all corn blasted before it be grown the God, such thou arch; thou up.

the kingdoms of the earth; thou up.

hast made heaven and earth.

27 But I know thy abode, and 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known.

hast made heaven and earth. 27 But I know thy abode, and 1 S.2.3. God's Knowledg
16 LORD, bow down thine ear, thy going out, and thy coming Jb.34.21. Ways Known. and hear: open, LORD, thine in, and thy rage against me.

tions delivered them which thereof: and I will enter into

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Divine Control, Jb.12.19. Humiliation (1), Ps.35.26.

Jud.6.38, Signs Given.

Ps.91.10, Safety.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.

p.p.2 Chr.32.22.

Is.1.9, Remmant. p.p.Is.9.7.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded

Ps.5.11, Divine Defense. Jb.11.18, Security.

Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath. 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God [1 Chr.21.7.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. ch.18.13, Sennacherib, 2 Chr.32.1.

Ge.10.11, Nineveh, Jona.1.2. Nin'e-veh.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Parricide, 2 Chr.32.21. 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3 [ch.24.13

Jud.3.21, Assassination. Armenia, Is.37.38.

B.C.713.

ch.16.20, Hesekiah, v.10. Sickness (2), Jb.2.7. ch.19.2, Isaiah, 2 Chr.26.22.

Readiness (1), Am.4.12. Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold

turn thee back by the way by before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done perfect, whole Heart. 29 And this shall be a sign that which is good in thy

such things as grow of them-sore. that which springeth of the I-sa'ish was gone out into the p.p.Is.65.24. same; and in the third year middle court, that the word of sow ye, and reap, and plant the LORD came to him, saying,

thereof. 30 And the remnant that is Thus saith the LORD, the God escaped of the house of Jū'dah of Dā'vid thy father, I have shall yet again take root down-ward, and bear fruit upward. thy tears: behold, I will heal Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

shall do this. 32 Therefore thus saith the deliver thee and this city out of Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). LORD concerning the king of the hand of the king of As-syr-

33 By the way that he came lump of figs. And they took Nu.13.23, Figs. Ne.13.15. by the same shall he return, and laid it on the boil, and he Ex.9.9, Boils, Jb.2.7. and shall not come into this recovered.

city, saith the LORD. to save it, for mine own sake, that the LORD will heal me, and

LORD went out, and smote in that the LORD will do the thing the camp of the As-syr'i-ans an that he hath spoken: shall the hundred fourscore and five shadow go forward ten degrees thousand: and when they arose or go back ten degrees?

they were all dead corpses. and returned, and dwelt at backward ten degrees.

was worshipping in the house of brought the shadow ten de Jb. 42.2, Omnipotence. Nis'roch his god, that A-dram' grees backward, by which it Ex. 15.25, Prayers Answered. me-lech and Sha-re'zer his sons had gone down in the dial of smote him with the sword: and A'haz. they escaped into the land of

Är-mē'nī-a. And E'sar-had'don bal'a-dan, the son of Bal'a-dan, his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20

Hezekiah's life lengthened. lezekiah's life lengthened. 8 The sun goes ten degrees backward. 21 Hezekiah dies, and is succeeded by

unto him, Thus saith the LORD, his armour, and all that was Set thine house in order; for found in his treasures: there [Ac.5.9. thou shalt die, and not live. was nothing in his house, nor

28 Because thy rage against 2 Then he turned his face to

28 Because thy rage against 2 Then ne turned his lace to me and thy tumult is come up the wall, and prayed unto the into mine ears, therefore I will LORD, saying, put my hook in thy nose, and I will member now how I have walked Ge.17.1, Walk before God, [Pa.56.13.

unto thee, Ye shall eat this year sight. And Hez-e-ki'ah wept Ge.21.16, Weeping, Exr.3.12. selves, and in the second year 4 And it came to pass, afore

vineyards, and eat the fruits 5 Turn again, and tell Hezekī'ah the captain of my people,

31 For out of Jeru'sa-lem shall thee: on the third day thou Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy. go forth a remnant, and they shalt go up unto the house of Ex.15.26, Health Promised. that escape out of mount Zi'on: the LORD. the zeal of the LORD of hosts 6 And I will add unto thy De.5.33, Longevity (1). days fifteen years; and I will De.32.47, Life (4).

As-syr'i-a, He shall not come in- i-a; and I will defend this city Ps.5.11, Divine Defense. to this city, nor shoot an arrow for mine own sake, and for my there, nor come before it with servant Da'vid's sake. shield, nor cast a bank against it. 7 And I-sā'iah said. Take a Remedies, Is.1.6.

8 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said unto 34 For I will defend this city, I-ga'iah, What shall be the sign Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers.

and for my servant Da'vid's that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day? 35 ¶ And it came to pass that 9 And I-sā'iah said, This sign Jud.6.38, Signs Given, night, that the angel of the shalt thou have of the LORD,

early in the morning, behold, 10 And Hez-e-ki'ah answered, ch.16.20, Hezekiah, v.21. It is a light thing for the shad-36 So Sĕn-năch'e-rib king of ow to go down ten degrees: As-syr i-a departed, and went nay, but let the shadow return

11 And I-sa'iah the prophet 37 And it came to pass, as he cried unto the LORD: and he Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 12 ¶ At that time Bero'dăch-

> king of Băb'y-lon, sent letters 2 S.11.14, Letters. and a present unto Hez-e-ki'ah : Ge.24.53, Presents. for he had heard that Hez-e-ki'- 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2). ah had been sick. 13 And Hez-e-ki'ah hearkened See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16.

unto them, and shewed them p.p.2 Chr.32.27. N those days was Heze-ki'ah all the house of his precious Ex.5.2, Pride (2). I sick unto death. And the things, the silver, and the gold, Ge.20.16, Silver (1). prophet I-sā'iah the son of and the spices, and the precious Ge.2.12, Gold. A'moz came to him, and said ointment, and all the house of Ge.43.11, Spices, 2 Chr.16.14.

See Health Promised, [Ex.15.26.

[2 Chr.32.24.

ch.15.38, Ahaz, 2 Chr.28.27.

4. Display.

.2. Issiah.

ki'ah shewed them not.

Băb'ğ-lon.

they seen in thine house? And times, and used enchantments, De.18.10, Sorcery, Is.47.9. Hez-e-kī'ah answered, All the and dealt with familiar spirits Ex.22.18, Witchcraft. things that are in mine house and wizards: he wrought much have they seen: there is noth-wickedness in the sight of the Ge.6.12. Corruption (2).

ing among my treasures that I LORD, to provoke him to anger. Nu.14.11, Provoking God. have not shewed them.

LORD.

Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which I have cho-and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Băb'y̆-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the

shalt beget, shall they take I have commanded them, and away; and they shall be eunuchs according to all the law that in the palace of the king of my servant Mo'ses commanded

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts 10 ¶ And the Lord spake by and how he made a pool, and a ing, conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not writ- Jū'dah hath done these abomi- De.7.25, Abominations.

of the kings of Jū'dah? son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21

MA-NAS SEH was twelve ears shall tingle.

years old when he began 13 And I will stretch over Je-

evil in the sight of the LORD, down. after the abominations of the 14 And I will forsake the rem-Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. heathen, whom the LORD cast nant of mine inheritance, and Ex.M.24, Heathen Cast Out. heathen, whom the LORD cast nant of mine inheritance, and [2 Chr.28.3.] out before the children of Is- deliver them into the hand of Le.26.17, Reprobation. ra-el.

3 For he built up again the become a prey and a spoil to all Ma.22.41, High Places, high places which Hez-e-kt an their enemies, his father had destroyed; and 15 Because they have done Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Ich.23.5.
Nu.22.41, Baal, 2 Chr.24.7.
De.1.22, Groves, ch.23.14.
De.1.12, Groves, ch.23.14.
De.1.19, Worship (3),
[Jb.31.27.

Light and made a grove, as did A'hab sight, and have provoked me to Nu.14.11, Provoning and made a grove, as did A'hab sight, and have provoked me to Nu.14.11, Provoning and made a grove, as did A'hab sight, and have provoked me to Nu.14.11, Provoning and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager, since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath and Manager since the day their fa-ch.22.13, God's Wrath he reared up altars for Bā'al, that which was evil in my Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. and made a grove, as did A'hab sight, and have provoked me to Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

in all his dominion, that Hez-e-all the host of heaven, and served them.

14 Then came I-sā'iah the prophet unto king Hez-e-ki'ah, house of the Lord, of which and said unto him, What said the Lord said, In Jê-ru'sā-lēm

these men? and from whence will I put my name.
came they unto thee? And 5 And he built altars for all
Hez-e-ki ah said, They are come the host of heaven in the two from a far country, even from courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his son pass p.p.1 K.8.29; 9.3. 15 And he said, What have through the fire, and observed Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices.

7 And he set a graven image Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 16 And I-sa iah said unto Hez- of the grove that he had made Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), [ch.25.13. e-ki'ah, Hear the word of the in the house, of which the LORD said to Da'vid, and to Sol'o-mon 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). 17 Behold, the days come, his son, In this house, and in 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

of the land which I gave their Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. 18 And of thy sons that shall fathers; only if they will obissue from thee, which thou serve to do according to all that Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

them. S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. I-ga and Hez-e-ki an unto Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. I-ga and Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. I-ga and Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. I-ga and Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.3.18, Resignation, Jb.1.21. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

S.4.18, Spir. Spir. Spir. Deafness.

S.5.18, Spir. Spir And he said, Is it not good, if whom the LORD destroyed be-Is.1.22, Deterioration. peace and truth be in my days? fore the children of Is'ra-el.

of Hez-e-ki'ah, and all his might, his servants the prophets, say-

ten in the book of the chronicles nations, and hath done wicked- Ge.6.5, Depravity. ly above all that the Am'or-ites Ge.10.16, Amorites. 21 And Hez-e-ki'ah slept with did, which were before him, his fathers: and Mā-nas seh his and hath made Jū'dah also to De.13.6, Enticers. sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Is'ra-el, Behold, I Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). Manasseh's wicked reign, and great idolatry. 19 Amon's wicked reign am bringing such evil upon Jé. Le.26.16, Threatenings. 23 he being slain, Josiah is made king. 25 Amon's acts.

to reign, and reigned fifty and ru'sā-lem the line of Sā-mā'rī-a, Line of Judgment, Is.28.17. five years in Jē-ru'sā-lem. And and the plummet of the house his mother's name was Heph'- of A'hab: and I will wipe Je-ru'- Is.34.2, Destruction (2). zī-bah. sā-lēm as a man wipeth a dish, Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). 2 And he did that which was wiping it, and turning it upside

their enemies; and they shall

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13.

0.10. Babylon.

Mt.24.1.

.11.25. Prophesving. .ch.24.13: Je.52.17.

20.28, Riches Fleeting.

p.ch.24.12. e.28.36, Captivity (1). e.23.1. Ennuchs. .p.Da.1.3.

i K.1.33, Gihon Pool. [2 Chr.32.30]

ch.16.20, Hezekiah. De.31.16, Death (2).

B.C.698 (?)

Manasseh (b), v.9.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), [ch.23.32. Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. De.7.25. Abominations.

p.p.ch.18.4.

v.l. Manassch (b), ch.24.3.

thers came forth out of E'gypt, not aside to the right hand or to 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2) even unto this day.

the left. 16 Moreover Mā-nās'seh shed 3 ¶ And it came to pass in the innocent blood very much, till eighteenth year of king Jo-si'ah, 1 K.13.2, Josiah, v.9.

De.19.10, Innocent Blood, [Ps.94.21.

he had filled Je-ru'sā-lem from that the king sent Sha'phan the Shaphan, v.10. one end to another; beside his son of Az-a-li'ah, the son of Môsin wherewith he made Jū'dah shullam, the scribe, to the house 2 S.S.17, Scribes. to sin, in doing that which was of the LORD, saying, evil in the sight of the LORD.

p.p.2 Chr.33.1.

of Mā-nās'seh, and all that he ver which is brought into the p.p.Ex.25.3. did, and his sin that he sinned, house of the LORD, which the p.p.ch.12.9. are they not written in the keepers of the door have gathbook of the chronicles of the ered of the people: kings of Jū'dah?

4 Go up to Hil-ki'ah the high Hilkish, ch.23.4. 17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts priest, that he may sum the sil-Ge.20.16, Silver (1).

5 And let them deliver it into

Ge.47.30, Burying-places, [1 Chr.10.12.

De.31.16, Death (2).

18 And Mā-nas seh slept with the hand of the doers of the his fathers, and was buried in work, that have the oversight the garden of Uz'za: and A'mon let them give it to the doers his son reigned in his stead.

the garden of his own house, in of the house of the LORD: and 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple 19 TA'mon was twenty and house of the LORD, to repair the

Amon, v.23,

two years old when he began to breaches of the house, reign, and he reigned two years 6 Unto carpenters, and build- 2 S.5.11, Carpenters. er's name was Meshulle-meth, ber and hewn stone to repair the daughter of Hā'ruz of Jöt'- the house. bah.

in Jery'sa-lem. And his moth-ers, and masons, and to buy tim-ch.12.12, Masons, 1 Chr.14.1. 7 Howbeit there was no reck-p.p.ch.12.15.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). 1K.22.52.Parental Influence. Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4), [2 Chr.25.14.

21 And he walked in all the faithfully. way that his father walked in, 8 \ And Hil-ki'ah the high and served the idols that his priest said unto Sha'phan the

as his father Mā-năs'seh did.

20 And he did that which was oning made with them of the Nu.16.15, Integrity (2), [Ne.5.15. evil in the sight of the LORD, money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt Le.19.36, Henesty.

De.28.20, Forsaking God(2). De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. v.19, Amon, 2 Chr.33.22. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Jud.3.21, Assassination,

them: 22 And he forsook the LORD LORD. And Hil-ki'ah gave the God of his fathers, and walked book to Shā'phan, and he read it. not in the way of the LORD.

father served, and worshipped scribe, I have found the book De.31.26, Book of the L of the law in the house of the

Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). p.p.ch.14.5.

conspired against him, and slew the king word again, and said, the king in his own house.

9 And Sha'phan the scribe 23 And the servants of A'mon came to the king, and brought 1 K.13.2, Josiah, ch.23.29. Thy servants have gathered the 24 And the people of the land money that was found in the slew all them that had con-house, and have delivered it in-

1 K.13.2, Josiah, ch.22.3,

spired against king A'mon; and to the hand of them that do the the people of the land made Jô-work, that have the oversight of si'ah his son king in his stead the house of the LORD. 25 Now the rest of the acts 10 And Sharphan the scribe v.3, Shaphan, 2 Chr.34.8.

of Jū'dah?

in his stead.

căth.

of A'mon which he did, are shewed the king, saying, Hil-they not written in the book ki'ah the priest hath delivered of the chronicles of the kings me a book. And Shā'phan read De.31.11, Law Read. it before the king.

26 And he was buried in his 11 And it came to pass, when sepulchre in the garden of Uz-the king had heard the words of zà: and Jō-si'ah his son reigned the book of the law, that he rent Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. his clothes.

Ge.47.30, Burying-places. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres.

> **CHAPTER 22** Josiah's good reign: 3 he provides Hill-ki'ah the priest, and Å-hi'-for the repair of the temple. 8 Hill-kiah finds the book of the law. 15 Huldah prophesies Jerusalem's destruction.

12 And the king commanded and Sha'phan the scribe, and 2 S.8.17, Scribes. O-SI'AH was eight years old A-sa-hi'ah a servant of the

when he began to reign, and king's, saying, he reigned thirty and one years 13 Go ye, enquire of the Lord 1 S.9.9, Inquiring of the response and [God (2), Je.21.2.

in Jern's a-lem. And his moth-for me, and for the people, and a S.7.8, Prayer Sought. daughter of Ad-a-i'ah of Bos'- words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the God's Wrath, Ps.2.12. 2 And he did that which was LORD that is kindled against us,

p.p.2 Chr.34.1.

B.C.641.

Jb.36.7, The Righteous. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). Jn.13.15, Good Example, See Youthful Piety, 1 S.2.26. David his father, and turned this book, to do according unto

right in the sight of the LORD, because our fathers have not Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. and walked in all the way of hearkened unto the words of Ge.3.11. Disobedience (2).

Digitized by GOOQIC

Huldah, 2 Chr.34.22. 1 S.1.15, Devout Women, Est.4.16. Ex.15.20, Prophetesses.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

v.13. God's Wrath.

p.p.2 Chr.34.26. W 81 CC + 3

Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3), Ezr.10.1

Is.1.8. Desolation (1). See Israel a Byword, De.28.37. Ps.34.18, Contrition. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

See Death of Righteous, Nu.23.10.

Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed.

p.p. 1 K. 3 79.

See Captivity (2), ch.13.71 B.C.624 (?)

See Chosen Ones, De.Lin See Temple Destroyed, 15 0

Ex.3.16, Elders.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary

Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

cerning us.

Ā-hī'kam, and Ăch'bôr, and Shā'- of the LORD. wardrobe; (now she dwelt in mandments and his testimonies

16 Thus saith the LORD, Be- 4 And the king commanded hold, I will bring evil upon this Hil-ki'ah the high priest, and ch.22.4, Hilkiah, 1 Chr.6.13. place, and upon the inhabitants the priests of the second order, p.p.ch.25.18, and M. J. S. do thereof, even all the words of and the keepers of the door, to 1 K.15.12, Religious Re-

me, and have burned incense un-to other gods, that they might heaven: and he burned them See Without the Camp. provoke me to anger with all without Jê-ru'sâ-lěm in the the works of their hands; there-fields of Kid'ron, and carried

tender, and thou hast humbled all the host of heaven. saith the LORD.

and thou shalt be gathered into were by the house of the LORD, eyes shall not see all the evil ings for the grove. which I will bring upon this 8 And he brought all the

CHAPTER 23

elders of Jū'dah and of Jē-ru'- city.

2 And the king went up into the high places came not up to Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty. the house of the LORD, and all the altar of the LORD in Jeru'the men of Jū'dah and all the sa-lem, but they did eat of the inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lem with unleavened bread among their Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread, him, and the priests, and the brethren. prophets, and all the people, 10 And he defiled To'pheth, Tophet, Is.30.33.

all that which is written con-read in their ears all the words De.31.11, Law Read, Ne.8.3. of the book of the covenant De.31.26, Book of the Law, 14 So Hil-ki'ah the priest, and which was found in the house [2 Chr.17.9.

phan, and A-sa-hi'ah, went unto 3 And the king stood by a pil-Hul'dah the prophetess, the wife lar, and made a covenant before Ex.24.7, Covenant (3), of Shallum the son of Tik'vah, the LORD, to walk after the the son of Här has, keeper of the LORD, and to keep his com. Ge.5.22, Walking with God, the son of Här'has, keeper of the LORD, and to keep his com-Jē-ru'sā-lĕm in the college;) and and his statutes with all their they communed with her. heart and all their soul, to per-15 And she said unto them, form the words of this covenant Nu.32.12, Entire Consecra-tion, v.25 Thus saith the LORD God of that were written in this book. Is ra-el, Tell the man that sent And all the people stood to the p.p.Je.4.2.

covenant. the book which the king of Jū-bring forth out of the temple of dah hath read: 17 Because they have forsaken were made for Bā'al, and for the Nu.22.41, Baal.

fore my wrath shall be kindled the ashes of them unto Běth'-el. Ge.28.19, Beth-el. against this place, and shall not 5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. 18 But to the king of Jū'dah Jū'dah had ordained to burn which sent you to enquire of incense in the high places in Nu.22.41, High Places, the LORD, thus shall ye say to the cities of Jū'dah, and in the him, Thus saith the LORD God places round about Jê-ru'sâ-lèm; of Is'ra-el, As touching the them also that burned incense words which thou hast heard; unto Bā'al, to the sun, and to the De.4.19, Worship (3). 19 Because thine heart was moon, and to the planets, and to

thyself before the LORD, when 6 And he brought out the p.p.2 Chr.34.4. thou heardest what I spake grove from the house of the against this place, and against LORD, without Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm, unthe inhabitants thereof, that to the brook Kid'ron, and burned 1 K.2.37, Kidron, 2 Chr.29.16. they should become a desola- it at the brook Kid'ron, and See Iconoclasm(2), Ex. 32.20. tion and a curse, and hast rent stamped it small to powder, and thy clothes, and wept before cast the powder thereof upon me; I also have heard thee, the graves of the children of the people.

20 Behold therefore, I will 7 And he brake down the p.p.1 K.14.24; 15.12. gather thee unto thy fathers, houses of the sodomites, that See Corruption (2), Ge.6.12. thy grave in peace; and thine where the women wove hang-

place. And they brought the priests out of the cities of Jū'-king word again. dah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Ge'ba to Be'er she'-Josiah causes the law to be read, 3 ba, and brake down the high renews the covenant of the Lord, 4 destroys idolatry. 29 He is stain, 31 Jehoahaz's reign: 35 Jehoahaz's reign: 35 Jehoahaz's reign: 36 Jehoahaz's reign: 36 Jehoahaz's reign: 37 Jehoahaz's reign: 38 Jehoahaz's reign: 3 Josh'u-a the governor of the A ND the king sent, and they city, which were on a man's gathered unto him all the left hand at the gate of the Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

9 Nevertheless the priests of p.p.1 K.12.27.

both small and great: and he which is in the valley of the

[tion, v.25.

Ex.29.14.

[2 Chr.11.15.

[Lu.22.7.

fire to Molech.

with fire.

king defile.

Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley, [2 Chr. 28.3.

Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. Le.18.21, Molech, Je.32.35.

De.17.16, Herses, Jb.39.19. See Worship (3), De.4.19.

Chamberlains, Est.1.10.

1 K.16.32 Idol Altura. ch.21.1. Manasseh (b).

Le.26.30.

2 S.5.14, Solomon.

Jud.2.13. Ashtareth (2).

p.p.1 K.11.5. Nu.21.29, Chemosh, Je.48.7.

Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2) [2 Chr.14.3

p.p.v.16. De.12.2, Groves, 2 Chr.14.3. Bones Scattered, Ps.53.5.

Ge.28.19, Beth-el. 1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1).

p.p.1 K.13.2.

p.p.1 K.13.11,30.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

man of God proclaimed, who sight, as I have removed Is ra-el proclaimed these words. 17 Then he said, What title is salem which I have chosen, See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. that I see? And the men and the house of which I said, See Temple Destroyed, [ch.25.9.

of the city told him, It is the My name shall be there. sepulchre of the man of God, 28 Now the rest of the acts of which came from Ju'dah, and Jo-si'ah, and all that he did, are proclaimed these things that they not written in the book of thou hast done against the altar the chronicles of the kings of of Beth'-el.

let no man move his bones. So choh king of E'gypt went up they let his bones alone, with against the king of As-syr 1-a to

children of Hin'nom, that no 19 And all the houses also of man might make his son or his the high places that were in daughter to pass through the the cities of Sa-ma'ri-a, which Samaria (2), Jn.4.4.

the kings of Is ra-el had made 11 And he took away the to provoke the LORD to anger, Nu.14.11, Provoking God. horses that the kings of Jū'dah Jō-sī'ah took away, and did to Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [1 Chr.13.10. had given to the sun, at the them according to all the acts entering in of the house of the that he had done in Beth'-el.

LORD, by the chamber of Na'- 20 And he slew all the priests Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. than-me lech the chamberlain, of the high places that were

and returned to Jê-ry'sā-lĕm. 12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber all the people, saying, Keep the

the two courts of the house of 22 Surely there was not holden from thence, and cast the dust ra-el, nor in all the days of the of them into the brook Kid'ron. kings of Ig'ra-el, nor of the kings 13 And the high places that of Ju'dah; were before Je-ru'sa-lem, which 23 But in the eighteenth year

o-mon the king of Is ra-el had in Je-ru sa-lem. builded for Ash'to-reth the 24 T Moreover the workers

place, and stamped it small to him arose there any like him.

were on the right hand of the of king Josi'ah, wherein this

Mil'com the abomination of the tions that were spied in the children of Am'mon, did the land of Jū'dah and in Jēru'sā-14 And he brake in pieces the he might perform the words of groves, and filled their places the book that Hil-ki'ah the ch.22.4, Hilkiah. with the bones of men. priest found in the house of

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that the LORD. was at Beth'-el, and the high 25 And like unto him was there p.p.ch.18.5. place which Jer-o-bo'am the son no king before him, that turned and the high place he brake all his might, according to all

powder, and burned the grove. 26 Notwithstanding the LORD 16 And as Jō-si'ah turned him-turned not from the fierceness self, he spied the sepulchres of his great wrath, wherewith ch.22.13, God's Wrath. that were there in the mount, his anger was kindled against and sent, and took the bones Jū'dah, because of all the provout of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, provoked him withal.

and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the remove Jū'dah also out of my p.p.1 K.8.29.

See Captivity (2), ch.15.29.

Jū'dah? 18 And he said, Let him alone; 29 In his days Pharaoh-ne-

which was in the suburbs, and there upon the altars, and which was in the suburos, and burned men's bones upon them, Jos. 7.25, Cremation.

[Am.6.10.

of Ahaz, which the kings of passover unto the LORD your p.p.Ex.12.3. Jū'dah had made, and the altars God, as it is written in the which Mā-nās'seh had made in book of this covenant. De.31.26, Book of the Law.

the LORD, did the king beat such a passover from the days Le.23.6, Feast of Passove down, and brake them down of the judges that judged Ig. [2 Chr.35] 2 Chr.35.1.

mount of corruption, which Sol'- passover was holden to the LORD abomination of the Zi-do'ni-ang, with familiar spirits, and the Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, and for Che'mosh the abomina-wizards, and the images, and tion of the Mo'ab-ites, and for the idols, and all the abomina-De.7.25, Abominations. 1 Chr.10.13.

lem, did Josi'ah put away, that Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away images, and cut down the the law which were written in De.17.19, Keep the Law.

of Ne'bat, who made Is'ra-el to to the LORD with all his heart, De.6.5, Whole Heart. sfn, had made, both that altar and with all his soul, and with Nu.32.12 Entire Consecradown, and burned the high the law of Mo'ses; neither after

and will cast off this city Jern'-Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3).

the bones of the prophet that the river Eu-phra'tea: and king Ge.2.14, Euphrates, came out of Sa-ma'ri-a.

Jô-si'ah went against him; and I K.13.2, Josiah, 2 Chr.34.1.

Ge.47.30, Burying-places. Jehoahas (c), v.34. Le.8.30, Anoisting (2). 1 S.11.15, Coronations.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2)

Riblah, ch.25.6. 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. 1 K.20.39, Talenta (2), [1 Chr.19.6. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Jehoiakim, ch.24.1. v.30,Jehoahaz(c),2Chr.36.1.

2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. p.p.Pr.11.11; 15.6.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

B.C.607.

Nebuchadnezzar, ch.25.1. Ge.10.10, Babylon. ch.23.34, Jehoiakim [2 Chr.36.8.

See Revolts, 1 K.12.16.

De.28.50, Instruments of

30 And his servants carried mon, and sent them against Ju'him in a chariot dead from dah to destroy it, according to p.p.ch.20.17; 23.27. Mē-gid'do, and brought him to the word of the LORD, which 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Jê-ry'sā-lem, and buried him in he spake by his servants the

his own sepulchre. And the peoprophets.
ple of the land took Jē-hō'a-hāz 3 Surely at the commandment p.p.ch.18.25. the son of Jo-si'ah, and anointed of the LORD came this upon Ju'the son of Jō-sī'ah, and anointed of the loan came of the upviloar him, and made him king in his dah, to remove them out of his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jē-hō'a-hāz was twenty according to all that he did;

1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected. Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. ch.21.1, Manasseh (b), (2 Chr.33.11).

and three years old when he 4 And also for the innocent De.19.10, Innocent Blood. began to reign; and he reigned blood that he shed: for he three months in Je-ry'sa-lem. filled Je-ry'sa-lem with inno-p.p.ch.21.16.

And his mother's name was cent blood; which the LORD Hā-mū'tal, the daughter of Jer-would not pardon. e-mī'ah of Līb'nah. 32 And he did that which was Je hoi'a-kim, and all that he did, ch.23.34, Jehoiakim.

ch.24.9. evil in the sight of the LORD, are they not written in the book Jud.2.11. In God's Sight. len's sight of the Load, are they not written in the book in the chord of the chronicles of the kings of 1K.22.52.Parental influence, there had done.

Jū'dah? Nu.13.21, Hamath, 1 Chr.18.3. | land of Hā'math, that he might | his son reigned in his stead. not reign in Jeru'sa-lem; and 7 And the king of E'gypt p.p.Je.37.7.

put the land to a tribute of an came not again any more out hundred talents of silver, and of his land: for the king of a talent of gold. 34 And Pharaoh-ne choh made river of Egypt unto the river É-li'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah Eū-phrā'tēs all that pertained Ge.2.14 Euphrates. king in the room of Josi'ah his to the king of E'gypt.

haz away: and he came to reign, and he reigned in Jery'-E'gypt, and died there. 35 And Je-hoi'a-kim gave the mother's name was Ne-hush'ta, silver and the gold to Pha rach; the daughter of El'na-than of

silver and the gold to Phā raon; the unugue.

but he taxed the land to give Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

the money according to the 9 And he did that which was commandment of Phā raon: he evil in the sight of the LORD, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), exacted the silver and the gold according to all that his falud.2.11, In God's Sight.

All results of the land, of ther had done.

36 ¶ Jē-hoi'a-kim was twenty rg'sā-lēm, and the city was be and five years old when he be-sieged. gan to reign; and he reigned 11 And Neb-u-chad-ner zar king v.1, Nebuchadneszar. eleven years in Je-ru'sa-lem. of Bab'y-lon came against the And his mother's name was city, and his servants did be-

nē'chōh.

Ze-bū'dah, the daughter of Pê-siege it. dā'iah of Ry'mah. 37 And he did that which was of Jū'dah went out to the king

evil in the sight of the LORD, of Bab'y-lon, he, and his moth-

CHAPTER 24

Jehoiakim procures his own ruin.

13 And he carried out thence p.p.Is.39.6.

8 Jekofachin succeeds him. 10 Je. rusalem taken. 17 Zedekiah's svil all the treasures of the house 2 S.7.13, Selamon's Temple,

servant three years; then he had made in the temple of the

he slew him at Mē-gid'dō, when bands of the Mō'ab-ites, and Ge.19.37, Moabites, he had seen him.

Ge.19.38, Ammoniger

5 ¶Now the rest of the acts of

33 And Pharaoh-ne'choh put 6 So Je-hoi'a-kim 'slept with 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). him in bands at Rib'lah in the his fathers: and Je-hoi'a-chin Jehoiachin, v.8.

Băb'y-lon had taken from the

father, and turned his name to 8 ¶Jē-hoi'a-chin was eighteen v.6, Jehoiachin, v.15, Jê-hol'a-kim, and took Jê-hō'a-years old when he began to

sā-lem three months. And his

every one according to his taxa- 10 TAt that time the servants tion, to give it unto Phā'raōh- of Něb-u-chad-něz'zar king of Băb'y-lon came up against Jê- 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2)

12 And Je-hoi'a-chin the king according to all that his fa-er, and his servants, and his thers had done. princes, and his officers: and princes, and his officers: and the king of Bab'y-lon took him p.p.2 Chr.36.10.

in the eighth year of his reign.

of the LORD, and the treasures N his days Neb-u-chad-nez zar of the king's house, and cut in p.p.ch.25.13. I king of Bab'y-lon came up, pieces all the vessels of gold Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels and Ja-hol'a-kim became his which Sol'o-mon king of Ig'ra-el

turned and rebelled against LORD, as the LORD had said. 14 And he carried away all

2 And the LORD sent against Jēru'sā-lēm, and all the princes, p.p.Je.24.1. iments of him bands of the Chaldees, and all the mighty men of p.p.Je.29.2. lJudgment. and bands of the Syri-ans, and valour, even ten thousand cap-

Jos.6.1, Sieges, ch.25.1.

[2 Chr_25.23.

1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3).

[2 Chr.3k]

2 Chr.36.19,

ch.15.29, Captivity (2), [ch.25.11 1 S.13.19, Smiths, Is.44.12.

Ge.10.10. Babylon.

Nu.32.17. Warriors.

Ge.39.5. Promotion.

Zedekiah, ch.25.2.

p.p.2 Chr.36.11.

Ge.17.5, Names Changed.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

tives, and all the craftsmen and of Jer'i-chō: and all his army Nu.22.1, Jericho, 2 Chr. 2. smiths: none remained, save were scattered from him. of the land. v.6, Jehoizchin, ch.25.27.

the poorest sort of the people 6 So they took the king, and Ge.14.12, Captives brought him up to the king of 15 And he carried away Je-Bab'y-lon to Riblah; and they ch.23.33, Riblah, Je.39.5. hoi'a-chin to Băb'y-lon, and the gave judgment upon him. king's mother, and the king's 7 And they slew the sons of wives, and his officers, and the Zed-e-ki'ah before his eyes, and p.p. Eze. 12.13.

ru'sā-lēm to Bab'v-lon.

mighty of the land, those car-put out the eyes of Leathers of Jud. 16.21, Fetters, ried he into captivity from Je-and bound him with fetters of Jud. 16.21, Fetters, [2 Chr. 31.31] mighty of the land, those car put out the eyes of Zed-e-ki'ah, Ge. 37.24, Cruelty (2) Je. 14 16 And all the men of might, y-lon. even seven thousand, and crafts- 8 ¶And in the fifth month, on p.p.ch.39.8-12. men and smiths a thousand, all the seventh day of the month, that were strong and apt for which is the nineteenth year

Băb'y-lon.

war, even them the king of of king Neb-u-chad-nez zar king Băb'y-lon brought captive to of Băb'y-lon, came Něb'u-zär-Nebuzar-adan, Je.39.9. 17 And the king of Bab'y-lon servant of the king of Bab'y-lon, made Mat-ta-ni'ah his father's unto Je-ru'sa-lem: brother king in his stead, and 9 And he burnt the house of Temple Destroyed, Pa.74.7. changed his name to Zed-e-ki'ah. the LORD, and the king's house, 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, 18 TZed-e-kt'ah was twenty and all the houses of Je-ru'saand one years old when he be-lem, and every great man's 1 K.7.1, Palaces. gan to reign, and he reigned house burnt he with fire. eleven years in Je-ru'sa-lem. 10 And all the army of the

e-mi'ah of Lib'nah. 19 And he did that which was round about. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. 1K.22.52, Parental Influence. kim had done. 20 For through the anger of the king of Bab'y-lon, with the Ex.4.14. God's Anger. the LORD it came to pass in Je-remnant of the multitude, did the LORD it came to pass in Jennant of the land, ru'sâ-lêm and Jû'dah, until he Něb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of ch.15.29, Captivity (2).
[2 Chr.28.5. Le.26.17, Reprobation. 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. 1 K.12.16, Revolts, 2 Chr. 21.8. against the king of Bab'y-lon. B.C.590.

eves put out, etc. ch.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar, [2 Chr.36.6.

p.p.Je.34.1; Exc.24.2. Jos.6.1, Sieges, 2 Chr.32.10. 2 S.5.9, Fortresses, Is.17.3.

ch.24.17, Zedekiah

[2 Chr.36.11.

Ge.12.10, Famine (2), Ne.5.3.

Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

p.p.Ne.3.15. p.p.Je.39.4.

went the way toward the plain, and the height of the chapiter 5 And the army of the Chal'-three cubits; and the wreathen

Jerusalem again besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, and his 13 And the pillars of brass Ex.25.3, Brass, 2 Chr.12.10. that were in the house of the p.p.ch.20.17.

16 The two pillars, one sea,

ND it came to pass in the LORD, and the bases, and the A ninth year of his reign, in brasen sea that was in the the tenth month, in the tenth house of the LORD, did the day of the month, that Něb-u-Chăl'deeş break in pieces, and Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2)

CHAPTER 25

chad-nez'zar king of Bab'y-lon carried the brass of them to came, he, and all his host, Bab'y-lon. against Je-ru'sa-lem, and pitched 14 And the pots, and the against it; and they built forts shovels, and the snuffers, and

against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged of brass wherewith they minunto the eleventh year of king istered, took they away. Zěd-e-ki'ah.

15 And the firepans, and the 3 And on the ninth day of bowls, and such things as were Ex.25.29, Bowls. the fourth month the famine of gold, in gold, and of silver, Ge.2.12, Gold. : prevailed in the city, and there in silver, the captain of the Ex.25.3, Silver (4). was no bread for the people of guard took away.

the land. 4 And the city was broken up, and the bases which Sol'o-mon 2 S.5.14, Solomon. and all the men of war fled by had made for the house of the night by the way of the gate LORD; the brass of all these ves-p.p.1 K.7.47.

between two walls, which is by sels was without weight. the king's garden: (now the 17 The height of the one pil-p.p.1 K.7.15-22. Chal'dees were against the city lar was eighteen cubits, and round about:) and the king the chapiter upon it was brass:

dees pursued after the king, work, and pomegranates upon and overtook him in the plains the chapiter round about, all of

brass, and carried him to Băb'-Ge.10.10, Babylon.

ā'dan, captain of the guard, a Nu.31.48, Captains,

Ge.19.28, Conflagrations. And his mother's name was Chal'dees, that were with the

Hā-mū'tal, the daughter of Jer-captain of the guard, brake p.p.Ne.1.3; 2.17. down the walls of Jeru'sā-lem 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). evil in the sight of the LORD, 11 Now the rest of the people p.p.Je.39.9; 2 Chr.36.20. according to all that Je-hoi'a-that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to

had cast them out from his presence, that Zéd-e-ki'ah rebelled against the king of Băb'ğ-lon.

CHAPTER 25

the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the p.p.Je.40.7. husbandmen.

Ge.10.10, Babylon, Is.14.4.

the spoons, and all the vessels Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels, 2 Chr.36.18.

Digitized by Google

ud.20.1. Mizpah (2).

brass: and like unto these had Jā-āz-a-nī'ah the son of a Māthe second pillar with wreathen ach'a-thite, they and their men. work. 24 And Ged-a-li'ah sware to 18 \ And the captain of the them, and to their men, and Ser 7 1 guard took Ser-a-l'ah the chief said unto them, Fear not to be Ex.14.13, Encouragement. aniah, Je.21.1. priest, and Zeph-a-ni'ah the sectine servants of the Chal'dees: ond priest, and the three keep-dwell in the land, and serve the keepers, Ps.84.10. king of Bab'y-lon; and it shall ers of the door: 19 And out of the city he took be well with you. an officer that was set over the 25 But it came to pass in the p.p.Je.41.1. men of war, and five men of seventh month, that Ish'ma-el Est. 1.14. them that were in the king's the son of Něth-a-ni'ah, the son presence, which were found in of E-lish'a-ma, of the seed royal, the city, and the principal came, and ten men with him, scribe of the host, which mus- and smote Ged-a-li'ah, that he Jud.3.21, Assassination. tered the people of the land, died, and the Jews and the and threescore men of the peo-Chal'dees that were with him ple of the land that were found at Miz pah. Jud.20.1, Mispah (2). in the city: 26 And all the people, both . Nebuzar-adan. 20 And Něb'u-zär-ā'dan cap-small and great, and the captain of the guard took these, tains of the armies, arose, and and brought them to the king came to E'gypt: for they were Ge.12.10, Egypt. 23.33, Riblah. of Băb'y-lon to Rib'lah: afraid of the Chal'dees. Le.26.36, Terror. 21 And the king of Bab'y-lon 27 TAnd it came to pass in the smote them, and slew them at seven and thirtieth year of the Rib'lah in the land of Hā'math. captivity of Jē-hoi'a-chin king ch.24.6, Jehoiachin, So Jū'dah was carried away out of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, .15.29, Captivity (2). of their land. on the seven and twentieth day 22 ¶ And as for the people of the month, that E vil-mero-that remained in the land of dach king of Bab'y-lon in the Jū'dah, whom Něb-u-chad-něz-year that he began to reign did zar king of Băb'ÿ-lon had left, lift up the head of Jê-hoi'a-chin p.p.Ge.40.13. 24.1. Nebuchadnezar. edaliah, Je.39.14. even over them he made Ged-a-king of Ju'dah out of prison; li'ah the son of A'hi'kam, the 28 And he spake kindly to Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). son of Shā'phan, ruler. him, and set his throne above 23 And when all the captains the throne of the kings that Pr.16.15, King's Favor. of the armies, they and their were with him in Bab'y-lon; men, heard that the king of 29 And changed his prison gar-p.p.Ge.41.14; 2 \$.9.7. Băb'y-lon had made Ged-a-li'ah ments: and he did eat bread congovernor, there came to Ged-a-tinually before him all the days

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE

the son of Něth-a-ni'ah, and Jōhā'nan the son of Cā-rē'ah, and continual allowance given him Sēr-a-i'ah the son of Tăn'huměth the Ně-tŏph'a-thite, and day, all the days of his life.

h'ah to Miz'pah, even Ish'ma-el of his life.

CHRONICLES CHAPTER 1 6 And the sons of Go'mer; Adam's line to Noah. 5 Sons of Ash'che-näz, and Ri'phäth, and Japheth. Ham, and Shom. 24 Tô-gär'mah. Shom's line to Abraham. 29 Sons of lehmael and Keturah. 43 Kings 7 And the sons of Jā'văn; B.C.4004. &c. E-lī'shah, and Tär'shish, Kit'of Edon D'AM, Shěth, E'nosh, Ge.1.26, Adam. tim, and Dō'da-nim. A 2 Ke'nan, Må-hā'la-lē-el, 8 The sons of Ham; Cush, Ge.5.32, Ham. Jē'red, and Mĭz'ra-im, Pŭt, and Cā'nāan. Ge.5.18, Enoch. 3 He'noch, Mê-thu'se-lah, La'-9 And the sons of Cush; Se ba Ge.5.25, Lamech, Lu.3.36. and Hăv'i-lah, and Săb'ta, **and** Ge.5.29. Nosh. 4 No'ah, Shem, Ham, and Ja'- Ra'a-mah, and Sab'te-cha. And the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'ba, 5 The sons of Japheth; and De'dan. Ge.5.32, Japheth. Go'mēr, and Mā'gog, and Mād'- 10 And Cush begat Nim'rod: Ge.10.8, Nimred, Mi.5.6. ai, and Jā'van, and Tu'bal, and he began to be mighty upon the Me'shech, and Ti'ras. earth. Digitized by GOOGLE

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

Ge.10.15, Heth. Jos.11.3. Jebusites. Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.10.17, Hivites.

Ge.5.32, Shem, Lu.3.36.

Ge.5.32, Shem.

Ge.11.24, Terah. Ge.11.27, Abraham.

Ge.17.19, Isaac.

Ge.16.11, Ishmael.

Ge.16.3. Concubinage.

Ge.25.2, Midian.

Ge.25.26, Jacob. Ge.25.25, Eeau.

bim, and Naph'tu-him. 12 And Path-ru'sim, and Cas'- Am'a-lek. lu-him, (of whom came the 37 The sons of Reu'el; Nā'-Phi-lis'tines,) and Caph'tho-rim. hath, Ze'rah, Sham'mah, and 13 And Canaan begat Zī'don Miz'zah.

his firstborn, and Heth, 14 The Jeb'u-site also, and the tan, and Sho'bal, and Zib'e-on, Am'ôr-ite, and the Gir'ga-shite, and A'nah, and Di'shon, and 15 And the Hi'vite, and the E'zar, and Di'shan. Ärk'îte, and the Sin'îte. 16 And the Ar'vad-ite, and Ho'ri, and Ho'mam: and Tim'the Zem'a-rite, and the Ha'- na was Lo'tan's sister. math-ite.

17 The sons of Shem; E'lam, an, and Man'a-hath, and E'bal, and As'shur, and Ar-phax'ad, She'phi, and O'nam. And the and Lud, and A'ram, and Uz, sons of Zib'e-on; A-i'ah, and and Hul, and Ge'ther, and Me'- A'nah. shech. 18 And Är-phäx'ad begat Shë'lah, and She'lah begat E'ber. 19 And unto E'ber were born and Che'ran. two sons: the name of the one 42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan,

was Pëleg; because in his days and Za'van, and Ja'kan. The the earth was divided: and his sons of Dī'shan; Uz, and A'ran. brother's name was Jok'tan. 20 And Jök'tan begat Al-mo'- that reigned in the land of dăd, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-E'dom before any king reigned mā'veth, and Je'räh,

and Diklah, 22 And E'bal, and A-bim'a-el, bah. and She'ba,

and Jobab. All these were the rah reigned in his stead. sons of Jok tan. 24 ¶Shēm, Är-phāx'ad, Shē'lah, 25 Ē'bēr, Pē'lēg, Rē'u,

26 Se'rug, Nā'hôr, Te'rah, 27 A'bram; the same is A'brahăm. 28 The sons of A'bra-ham;

I'saac, and Ish'ma-el. 29 These are their generations: The firstborn of Ish'and Ad'be-el, and Mib'sam, 30 Mish'ma, and Dū'mah, Mas'-

så, Hā'dăd, and Tē'må, Ish'ma-el.

bare Zim'ran, and Jok'shan, and dead, Hā'dad reigned in his Me'dan, and Mid'i-an, and Ish'-stead: and the name of his city bak, and Shu'ah. And the was Pa'i; and his wife's name sons of Jök'shan; She'ba, and was Me-het'a-bel, the daughter

Dē'dan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Měz'a-hăb. rah. 34 And A'bră-hăm begat I'saac.

35 The sons of E'sau; El'i-duke Mib'zär, Jā-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

11 And Miz'ra-im begat Lu'- 36 The sons of El'i-phaz; Te'dim, and An'a-mim, and Lē'hā-man, and O'mar, Zē'phī, and Gā'tam, Kē'nāz, and Tim'na, and

38 And the sons of Se ir; Lo'-p.p.Ge.36.20-28.

39 And the sons of Lotan:

40 The sons of Sho'bal; A-li'-

41 The sons of A'nah; Di'shon. And the sons of Di'shon: Am' răm, and Esh'ban, and Ith'ran.

43 ¶ Now these are the kings p.p.Ge.36.31.

over the children of Igra-el; 21 Hā-dō'ram also, and O'zal. Bē'la the son of Bē'or: and the name of his city was Dinha-

44 And when Bēla was dead. 23 And O'phir, and Hav'i-lah, Jō'bab the son of Zē'rah of Boz'-

45 And when Jo bab was dead, Hū'sham of the land of the Te'-p.p.Jb.2.11. man-ites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hū'sham was dead, Hā'dād the son of Bē'dād, p.p.1 K.11.14. which smote Mid I-an in the Ge.25.2, Midian. field of Mo'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was A'vith.

47 And when Hā'dăd was dead. ma-el, Nê-ba'ioth; then Kê'dar, Săm'lah of Măs're-kah reigned in his stead. 48 And when Samlah was p.p.Ge.36.37.

dead. Sha'ul of Re-ho'both by 31 Je'tur, Na'phish, and Ked'-the river reigned in his stead. e-mah. These are the sons of 49 And when Sha'ul was dead, Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ach'bôr

32 Now the sons of Ke-tū'- reigned in his stead. rah, A'bră-hăm's concubine: she 50 And when Bā'al-hā'nan was of Ma'tred, the daughter of

E'phah, and E'pher, and He'- 51 Ha'dad died also. And the noch, and A-bi'da, and El'da-ah. dukes of E'dom were; duke All these are the sons of Kêtū'- Tim'nah, duke Ā-li'ah, duke Jē'theth.

52 Duke Å-höl-i-bā'mah, duke The sons of I'saac; E'sau and E'lah, duke Pi'non,

53 Duke Kē'nāz, duke Tē'man,

phaz, Reu'el, and Je'ush, and 54 Duke Mag'di-el, duke l'ram. These are the dukes of E'dom.

410

1.24, Joseph. 1.8, Naphtali.

.11, Evildoers (2)

2.11. In God's Sight. 5.38. Smitten of God.

8.29, Phares, Ne.11.4.

1 K.4.31.

1.7.1. Achan.

LJos.6.18.

a.24. Boas.

Ru.4.22, David.

2 S.2.18, Zerujah.

1a.4.17, Obed, Lu.3.32.

ta.4.17, Jesse, Mt.1.5.

CHAPTER 2

152, &c.

THESE are the sons of Is'-.26. Jacob. .32. Reuben. .35, Judah.

Lē'vi, and Jū'dah, Is'sa-char, and the land of Gil'e-ăd. Zěb'u-lŭn.

3 The sons of Jū'dah; Er, the towns thereof, even threeand O'nan, and She'lah: which score cities. All these belonged three were born unto him of the to the sons of Mā'chir the father daughter of Shu'à the Cā'năan- of Gil'e-ăd. it-ess. And Er, the firstborn of Jū'dah, was evil in the sight of dead in Ca'leb-eph'ra-tah, then the LORD; and he slew him.

4 And Tā'mar his daughter in Ash'ŭr the father of Tē-kō'a. law bare him Phā'rez and Zē'rah. All the sons of Jū'dah me-el the firstborn of Hez'ron were five. 5 The sons of Phā'rĕz: Hĕz'-

rŏn. and Hā'mŭl.

6 And the sons of Zerah; man, and Căl'col, and Dā'ra: At'a-rah; she was the mother five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Car'mi; A'char, the troubler of Ig'ra-el, firstborn of Je-rah'me-el were, who transgressed in the thing Mā'āz, and Jā'min, and E'kēr. accursed.

8 And the sons of E'than: Aza-rī'ah.

9 The sons also of Hěz'ron, that were born unto him; Je- 29 And the name of the wife räh'me-el, and Ram, and Che- of Ab'i-shur was Ab-i-hā'il, and łūЪāi.

10 And Răm begat Ăm-min'adăb; and Am-min'a-dăb begat Sē'led, and Ap'pa-im: but Sē'led Näh'shon, prince of the chil-died without children. dren of Ju'dah:

11 And Näh'shon begat Săl'má, and Săl'má begat Bō'ăz,

12 And Bo'az begat O'bed, and Shē'shan; Äh'lāi. O'bed begat Jes'se,

born E-lī'ab, and Ā-bīn'a-dāb the and Jōn'a-than: and Jē'thēr died second, and Shim'ma the third, without children.

Răd'da-ī the fifth, 15 O'zem the sixth, Da'vid the the sons of Jê-rah'me-el.

seventh:

u-l'ah, and Ab'i-gail. And the shan had a servant, an E-gyp'sons of Zer-u-i'ah; A-bish'a-i, tian, whose name was Jar'ha. and Jo'ab, and A'sa-hel, three. 35 And She'shan gave his

Jë'thër the Ish'me-el-ite.

18 ¶ And Caleb the son of 36 And Attai begat Na-than, Hěz ròn oth: her sons are these; Je'- and Eph'lal begat O'bed, shēr, and Sho'bab, and Ar'don. 19 And when A-zū'bah was Jē'hū begat Az-a-rī'ah,

dead, Cā'leb took unto him Eph'- 39 And Az-a-rī'ah begat Hē'lĕz, răth, which bare him Hûr. U'ri begat Bē-zăl'e-el.

went in to the daughter of Mā'chir the father of Gil'e-ad, Sons of Israel. 3 Posterity of Judah. Ma Chir the father of Gil e Ad, 13 Children of Jesse. 18 Posterity whom he married when he was of Caleb, 21 of Herron, 25 of Jerah-threescore years old; and she med, 34 of Sheshan. bare him Sē'gub.

22 And Sē'gub begat Jā'īr, who ra-el; Reyben, Sim'e-on, had three and twenty cities in

23 And he took Ge'shur, and p.p.Nu.32.41; De.3.14.

2 Dăn, Jo'geph, and Ben'ja-min, A'ram, with the towns of Jā'īr, Năph'ta-li, Gad, and Ash'ēr. from them, with Kē'năth, and

24 And after that Hez'ron was A-bi'ah Hĕz'rŏn's wife bare him

25 ¶ And the sons of Je-räh'were, Răm the firstborn, and Bū'nah, and O'ren, and O'zem, and A-hī'iah.

26 Jē-räh'me-el had also an-Zim'ri, and E'than, and He'-other wife, whose name was Ge.4.19, Polygamy.

> of O'nam. 27 And the sons of Ram the

> 28 And the sons of O'nam were, Sham'ma-i, and Jā'da. And the sons of Sham'ma-i; Nā'dăb and Āb'i-shur.

she bare him Äh'băn, and Mō'lid. 30 And the sons of Nā'dab

31 And the sons of Ap'pa-im; And the sons of I'shi; Shē'shan. And the children of

32 And the sons of Jā'da the 13 And Jes'se begat his first-brother of Sham'ma-i; Je'ther,

14 Ne-than'e-el the fourth, 33 And the sons of Jon'a-than; Pē'leth, and Zā'zà. These were

34 ¶ Now Shē'shan had no 16 Whose sisters were Zer-sons, but daughters. And She'-

17 And Ab'i-gail bare Am'a-sa: daughter to Jär'ha his servant and the father of Am'a-sa was to wife; and she bare him At'tāi.

begat children of and Na'than begat Za'bad, Ā-zū bah his wife, and of Jē'ri- 37 And Zābād begat Eph'lāl,

38 And O'bed begat Je'hū, and

and Hē'lez begat E-lē'a-sah, 20 And Hûr begat U'ri, and 40 And E-le'a-sah begat Sisăm'a-ī, and Sī-săm'a-ī begat 21 And afterward Hezron Shallum,

Ge.11.30, Childless.

2 S.2.18, Joab, ch.11.6. 2 S.17.25, Amasa.

Ê-lish'a-mà. 42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'leb the brother of Je-räh'me-el of Ma'a-chah the daughter of were, Me'sha his firstborn, Tal'mai king of Ge'shur: the De.3.14. Geshur. which was the father of Ziph; fourth, Ad-o-ni'jah the son of 2 S.3.4. Adonijah. which was the father of Lipu, loss..., and the sons of Mā-rē'shah the Hāg'gith:

3 The fifth, Sheph-a-ti'ah of Kō'rah, and Tăp'pu-ah, and Rē'- Ēg'lah his wife. kem, and She'ma. Rē'kem begat Shām'ma-i. was Mā'on: and Mā'on was the 5 And these were born unto father of Beth'-zûr. Ge.16.3, Concubinage, de And E'phah, Că'leb's con-land Sho Dau, and Ara sham, and Leb.7.14. cubine, bare Ha'ran, and Mô'za, Sôl'o-mon, four, of Bath'-shu-a 2 S.5.14, Solomon. 2 S.11.3, Bath-sheba. Gā'zĕz. 47 And the sons of Jäh'da-i; and E-liph'e-let. Rē'gem, and Jo'tham, and Gē'- 7 And No'gah, and Ne'pheg, shăm, and Pēlet, and E'phah, and Jā-phī'a and Shā'ăph. 48 Mā'a-chah, Cā'leb's concu-da, and E-liph'e-let, nine. bine, bare She'ber, and Tir'ha- 9 These were all the sons of father of Măd-măn'nah. Shē'va sister. the father of Mach'be-nah, and 10 ¶And Sŏl'o-mon's son was 2 S.5.14, Solomon. Caleb the son of Hûr, the first-his son, Joash his son, Calleb the son of Hür, the first-life son, Jo ash his son, born of Eph'ra-tah; Shō'bal the 12 Am-a-zi'ah his son, Az-a-2 K.11.2, Joash. riah his son, Jo'tham his son, 2 K.15.5, Jotham.

51 Săl'mà the father of Běth'—

8-hěm, Hā'reph the father of Běth
8-hěm, Hā'reph the father of Běth
13 A'hàz his son, Hěz-e-ki'ah 2 K.15.38, Ahaz.

2 K.15.38, Ahaz.

2 K.16.20, Hezekiah.

2 K.21.1, Manasseh (b).

14 A'mon his son, Jō-si'ah his 1 K.13.2, Josiah. father of Kir jath-je a-rim, le-hem. Ha'reph the father of his son. Ma-nas'seh his son. Běth-gā'dēr. 52 And Sho'bal the father of son Kīr'jath-jē'a-rim had sons; Hār'- 15 And the sons of Jô-si'ah o-eh, and half of the Mā-nā'-were, the firstborn Jō-hā'nan, heth-ites. 53 And the families of Kir'-third Zĕd-e-ki'ah, the fourth 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. ath-jĕ'a-rim; the Ith'rites, and Shāl'lum. (Shallum). (Shallum). jath-je'a-rim; the Ith'rites, and Shal'lum. the Pu'hites, and the Shu'math- 16 And the sons of Je hoi'aites, and the Mish'ra-ites; of kim: Jec-o-ni'ah his son, Zed-ethem came the Zā're-ath-ītes, kī'ah his son. and the Esh'ta-ul-ites. l&hěm, and the Nē-tŏph'a-thites, | 18 Măl-chi'ram also, and Pê-dā'and half of the Mā-nā'heth-ītes, Hŏsh'a-mā, and Nĕd-a-bī'ah. ites, and Su'chath-ites. These and Shel'o-mith their sister: are the Ken'ites that came of 20 And Ha-shy'bah, and O'hel,

CHAPTER 3

house of Re'chab.

Sone of David: 10 his line to Zede- the sons of Reph-a-i'ah, the sons kiah. 17 Successors of Jeconiah. of Ar'nan, the sons of O-ba-di'ah,

NOW these were the sons of the sons of Shech-a-ni'ah.

Da'vid, which were born 22 And the sons of Shech-aunto him in He'bron; the first-ni'ah; Shem-a-i'ah: and the sons born Am'non, of A-hin'o-am the of Shem-a-i'ah; Hat'tush, and p.p.Esr.8.2

41 And Shallum begat Jek-a- Jez're-el-it-ess; the second Dan'mi'ah, and Jek-a-mi'ah begat iel, of Ab'i-gail the Car'mel-itess 2 The third, Ab'sa-lom the son 2 S.3.3, Absalom.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Ab'i-tal: the sixth, Ith're am by

4 These six were born unto 44 And Shē'ma begat Rā'ham, him in Hē'bron; and there he Ge. 13.18, Hebron. the father of Jôr'ko-ăm: and reigned seven years and six p.p.2 S.2.11. months: and in Je-ru'sa-lem he Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. 45 And the son of Sham'ma-i reigned thirty and three years.

ather of Běth'-zûr.

46 And E'phah, Caleb's con-and Shô'bāb, and Na'than, and

6 lb'här also, and E-lish'a-må.

8 And E-lish'a-ma, and E-li'a-

Da'vid, beside the sons of the 49 She bare also Shā'āph the concubines, and Tā'mar their

the father of Gib'e-a: and the Re-ho-bo'am, A-bi'a his son, A'sa 1 K.11.43, Rehoboum. daughter of Cā'leb was Ach'sa, his son, Jê-hôsh'a-phāt his son, 1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat. 50 ¶ These were the sons of 11 Jō'ram his son, A-ha-zī'ah 2 Chr.21.1, Jehoram (a)

the second Je-hoi'a-kim, the 2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jec-o-54 The sons of Săl'mà; Běth'- nī'ah; As'sīr, Sā-lā'thī-el his son, At'a-roth, the house of Jo'ab, iah, and She-na'zar, Jec-a-mi'ah,

19 And the sons of Pēdā'iah 55 And the families of the were, Ze-rub ba-bel, and Shim'scribes which dwelt at Jābez; e-i: and the sons of Zērub ba-bel; the Ti rath-ites, the Shim'e-ath-Me-shul'lam, and Han-a-ni'ah, He'math, the father of the and Ber-e-chi'ah, and Has-a-di'ah, Jū'shāb-hē'sed, five.

> 21 And the sons of Han-a-ni'ah; Pěl-a-ti'ah, and Jê-sā'iah:

1 S.25.3. Abjentl. Ge.4.19, Polygamy.

[Jorana (h

Jud.1.16. Kenites.

p.p.Je.35.2.

B.C.1053, &c. (?)

Ru.4.22, David.

I CHRONICLES, 4 Ig'e-al, and Ba-ri'ah, and Ne-a-Jō'ab, the father of the valley of Char'a-shim; for they were rī'ah, and Shā'phat, six. 23 And the sons of Ne-a-rī'ah : craftsmen. p.p.Ne.11.35. E-li-o-e'na-i, and Hez-e-ki'ah, and 15 And the sons of Ca'leb the Nu.13.6. Caleb. Az'ri-kam, three. son of Je-phun'neh; I'ru, E'lah, 24 And the sons of E-li-o-e'na-i and Na'am: and the sons of were, Hod-a-i'ah, and E-li'a-shib, E'lah, even Ke'naz. and Pěl-a-ī'ah, and Ak'kŭb, and 16 And the sons of Jē'ha-lē'-Jō-hā'nan, and Dăl-a-i'ah, and le-el; Ziph, and Zī'phah, Tir'i-a, and A-sā're-el. Ăn-ā'nī, seven. 17 And the sons of Ezra were. CHAPTER 4 Je'ther, and Me'red, and E'pher, Posterity of Judah by Caleb, the son of Hur: 5 of Ashur the son of Hezron: 9 of Jabez, and his prayer, 1300. &c. and Jā'lon: and she bare Mir'iam, and Shăm'ma-ī, and Ish'bah the father of Esh-te-mō'à. 9.35, Judah. THE sons of Jū'dah; Phā'rĕz 18 And his wife Jē-hū-dī'jah 8.29. Pharez. Hûr, and Sho'bal. and He ber the father of So cho. 2 And Re-a-i'ah the son of Shō'- and Jê-kū'thi-el the father of bal begat Jā'hāth; and Jā'hāth Zā-nō'ah. And these are the begat A-hū'ma-ī, and Lā'had, sons of Bith'i-ah the daughter These are the families of the of Phā'raōh, which Mē'red took. Zö'rath-ites. 19 And the sons of his wife 3 And these were of the father Ho-di'ah the sister of Naham, of E'tam; Jez're-el, and Ish'ma, the father of Kei'lah the Gar'and Id'bash: and the name of mite, and Esh-te-mo'á the Mātheir sister was Haz'e-lel-po'ni : ach'a-thite. 4 And Pe-nu'el the father of 20 And the sons of Shi'mon Gë'dôr, and E'zēr the father of were, Am'non, and Rin'nah, Hū'shah. These are the sons of Ben-hā'nan, and Ti'lon. And Hūr, the firstborn of Eph'ra-tah, the sons of I'shī were, Zō'heth, the father of Běth'-lě-hěm. and Běn-zō'hěth. 5 ¶ And Ash'ur the father of 21 ¶ The sons of She'lah the :.4.19, Polygamy Tě-kô'à had two wives, Hē'lah son of Jū'dah were, Er the Ge.29.35, Judah. 2 Chr.11.18. and Nā'a-rah. father of Le'cah, and La'a-dah 6 And Na'a-rah bare him A-hū'- the father of Ma-re'shah, and the zam, and Hē'phēr, and Tem'e-nī, families of the house of them Ex.28.3, Skill. and Hā-a-hāsh'ta-rī. These were that wrought fine linen, of the Ex.35.6, Linen. the sons of Na'a-rah. house of Ash-bē'a, 7 And the sons of Helah were, 22 And Jokim, and the men of Zē'reth, and Jē-zō'ar, and Eth'-Chō-zē'ba, and Jō'ash, and Sā'răph, who had the dominion 8 And Coz begat A'nub, and in Mo'ab, and Jash'u-bī-lē'hem. p.p.2 S.8.2. Zō-bē'bah, and the families of And these are ancient things. A-här'hel the son of Ha'rum. 23 These were the potters, and 9 ¶ And Jā'bez was more hon-those that dwelt among plants Ge.2.15, Agriculture. ourable than his brethren: and and hedges: there they dwelt 3e.4.25, Children Named his mother called his name Jā'- with the king for his work. 24 ¶The sons of Sim'e-on were, Ge.29.33, Simeon. běz, saying, Because I bare him That is, Sorrowful Ně-mū'el, and Jā'min, Jā'rib, Zē'with sorrow. 10 And Jā'bez called on the rah, and Shā'ul: 1 K.18.36, Prayer(11), Is.38.3. God of Igra-el, saying, Oh that 25 Shal'lum his son, Mib'sam Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. thou wouldest bless me indeed, his son, Mish'ma his son. Ge.5.24, Piety, 2 Chr.31.20. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement, and enlarge my coast, and that 26 And the sons of Mish'ma; [Ps.18.36. 2Chr.30.12. Divine Hand(1). thine hand might be with me, Hā-mū'el his son, Zăc'chur his 18.25.39. Divine Restraints, and that thou wouldest acep me 27. And Shim'e-i had sixteen [Ps.19.13. from evil, that it may not grieve 27. And Shim'e-i had sixteen that the same and six denothers: but his me! And God granted him that sons and six daughters; but his Ex. 15.25, Prayers Answered. which he requested. brethren had not many children, 11 ¶ And Che'lub the brother neither did all their family of Shu'ah begat Me'hir, which multiply, like to the children was the father of Esh'ton. of Jū'dah. 12 And Esh'ton begat Beth-ra'-28 And they dwelt at Be'er-Ge.21.31, Beer-shebs. pha, and Pa-se'ah, and Te-hin'-she'ba, and Mol'a-dah, and Ha'nah the father of ir-na'hash. zar-shu'al, These are the men of Rē'chah. 29 And at Bil'hah, and at 13 And the sons of Kē'nāz; E'zēm, and at Tō'lād, Oth'nĭ-el, and Sēr-a-ī'ah: and 30 And at Bēth-u'el, and at

> 14 And Me-on'o-thai begat 31 And at Beth-mar ca-both, Oph'rah: and Ser-a-i'ah begat and Ha'zar-su'sim, and at Beth-

Jos.15.31, Ziklag.

the sons of Oth'ni-el; Hā'thath. Hôr'mah, and at Zik'lag,

bir'e-ī, and Shā-a-rā'im. his brethren, and of him came p.p.Ge.49.8. at These were their cities unto the chief ruler; but the birth-p.p.Mi.5.2; Mt.2.6. the reign of Dā'vid. To'chen, and A'shan, five cities: Ha'noch, and Pallu, Hez'ron, 33 And all their villages that and Car'mi. were round about the same 4 The sons of Jo'el; Shem-acities, unto Ba'al. These were i'ah his son, Gog his son, Shim'their habitations, and their e-i his son, genealogy. 34 And Mē-shō'bāb, and Jām'-son, Bā'al his son, lech, and Jō'shah the son of 6 Bē-ē'rah his son, whom Til'-|2 K.15.29. Tiglath-pile

Am-a-zi'ah, son of Jos-i-bi'ah, the son of prince of the Reyben-ites. Sĕr-a-i'ah, the son of A'si-el,

o-bah, and Jesh-o-ha'iah, and of their generations was reck-A-sa-i'ah, and A'di-el, and Je-oned, were the chief, Je-i'el, sim'i-el, and Bê-nā'iah. 37 And Zi'za the son of Shī'- 8 And Bē'la the son of A'zaz. phi, the son of Al'lon, the son the son of She'ma, the son of

of Je-da'iah, the son of Shim'ri, Jo'el, who dwelt in Ar'o-er, even the son of Shem-a-i'ah; 38 These mentioned by their 9 And eastward he inhabited names were princes in their unto the entering in of the

fathers increased greatly. 39 ¶ And they went to the were multiplied in the land of entrance of Ge'dôr, even unto Gil'e-ad.

and good, and the land was and they dwelt in their tents wide, and quiet, and peaceable; throughout all the east land for they of Ham had dwelt of Gil'ead.

there of old. 41 And these written by name dwelt over against them, in the came in the days of Hez-e-ki'ah land of Bā'shān unto Sāl'cah: king of Jū'dah, and smote their 12 Jō'el the chief, and Shā'-

tents, and the habitations that pham the next, and Jā-ā'nāi, were found there, and destroyed and Sha'phat in Ba'shan. their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of and Zī'a, and Hē'bēr, seven. the sons of Sim'e-on, five hun-dred men, went to mount Sē'ir, Ab-i-hā'il the son of Hū'rī, the

a-i'ah, and Üz'zi-el, the sons of of Je-shish'a-i, the son of Jäh'dō, I'shi. the son of Bŭz; 43 And they smote the rest of 15 A'hi the son of Ab'di-el, the

the Am'a-lek-ites that were es-son of Gu'ni, chief of the house caped, and dwelt there unto of their fathers. this day.

CHAPTER 5 The line of Reuben: 9 their habita- and in all the suburbs of Shar'- Sharon, ch.27.29. tion.

TOW the sons of Reu'ben the 17 All these were reckoned by was the firstborn; but, foras-tham king of Jū'dah, and in the bed, his birthright was given ra-el. unto the sons of Jozeph the 18 The sons of Reuben, and Ge.29.32, Reuben. son of Igra-el: and the geneal-the Gădites, and half the tribe ogy is not to be reckoned after of Mā-năs'seh, of valiant men, Nu.32.17, Warriors. the birthright.

right was Jo'seph's:) 32 And their villages were, 3 The sons, I say, of Reuben E'tam, and A'in, Rim'mon, and the firstborn of Is'ra-el were,

5 Mi'cah his son, Rē-a-i'a his

gath-pil-ne'ser king of As-syr'l-a 35 And Jo'el, and Je'hū the carried away captive: he was 7 And his brethren by their 36 And E-li-o-e'na-i, and Ja-ak'- families, when the genealogy

and Zěch-a-ri'ah. unto Ne'bō and Bā'al-mē'on:

families: and the house of their wilderness from the river Eu-Ge.2.14, Euphrates. phrā'tēs: because their cattle

Nu.32.1, Gilead. the east side of the valley, to 10 And in the days of Saul 1 S.9.2, Saul. Seek pasture for their flocks. they made war with the Hā'-

40 And they found fat pasture gar-ites, who fell by their hand:

11 ¶And the children of Gad Ge.30.11, Gad. Nu.21.33, Bashan.

them utterly unto this day, and 13 And their brethren of the dwelt in their rooms: because house of their fathers were, there was pasture there for Mi'chael, and Meshul'lam, and She'ba, and Jo'rāi, and Ja'chan,

having for their captains Pěl-a-son of Jâ-rō'ah, the son of Gil'e-ti'ah, and Ně-a-ri'ah, and Rěph- ad, the son of Mi'chaël, the son

16 And they dwelt in Gil'e-ad

in Bā'shan, and in her towns, on, upon their borders.

I firstborn of Ig'ra-el, (for he genealogies in the days of Jō'- 2 K.15.5, Jotham. much as he defiled his father's days of Jer-o-bō'am king of Iş'- 1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1).

men able to bear buckler and

Nu.1.16. Princes.

See Peace (9), Jos.11.23. Ge.5.32, Ham.

2 K.16.20, Hezekiah.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Ge.29.33, Simeon.

Ge.36.12, Amalek.

B.C.1300, &c.

Ge.29.32, Reuben.

p.p.Ge.35.22.

Ge.25.31, Birth-right. Ge.30.24, Joseph. See Parental Partiality, [Ge.48.22.

Ge.29.35, Judah.

414

2 For Ju dah prevailed above sword, and to shoot with bow, Ge.27.3, Bows, Ho.7.16.

29, Divine Helper.

.15. Victories.

23, Crying to God, [2 Chr.13.14

i.25, Prayers Answered, [2 Chr.18.31. 18.5, Trust (3).

4.28, Spoil. 2.16, Camels, Jb.1.3.

L4. Sheep.

22.3, Asses. 14.12, Captives.

God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

.15.29, Captivity (2).

.21.33. Bashan. J.S. Mt. Hermon.

.10.8, Mighty Men.

2.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

d.2.17, Spir. Adultery, [Ps.106.39. t.32.4, Idolatry (4).

2.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

K.15.**29, Tiglath-pileser,** [2 Chr.**2**8.20.

2.14, Assyria, Is.36.1. K.15.29, Captivity (2).

K.17.6, Gozan.

C.1300, &c. (?)

1.32.26, Levites. 1.46.11, Gershon.

e.46.11, Kohath.

14.14, Aaron. L2.2, Moses.

2.4. Miriam.

L6.23, Eleazar. 16.25. Phinehas. and skilful in war, were four 5 And A-bish'u-a begat Buk'ki, and forty thousand seven hun-and Buk'ki begat Uz'zi, dred and threescore, that went 6 And Uz'zi begat Zer-a-hi'ah,

out to the war. 19 And they made war with ioth, Ne'phish, and No'dab.

them: for they cried to God in ha'nan,

trust in him.

cattle; of their camels fifty sa-lem;)
thousand, and of sheep two 11 And Az-a-ri'ah begat Amhundred and fifty thousand, and a-ri'ah, and Am-a-ri'ah begat of asses two thousand, and of A-hī'tub,

men an hundred thousand.

steads until the captivity. in the land: they increased hoz a-dak,

Hêr'mon.

of the house of their fathers, nez zar.

E-li'el, and Az'ri-el, and Jër-e-shom, Ko'hath, and Mê-râ'ri.
mi'ah, and Höd-a-vi'ah, and 17 And these be the names of
Jäh'di-el, mighty men of val-the sons of Gēr'shom; Lib'ni, Ge.46.11, Gershom our, famous men, and heads and Shim'e-i. of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed were, Am'ram, and Iz'har, and against the God of their fa-He bron, and Uz zi-el. thers, and went a whoring after 19 The sons of Mê-rā'rī; Mäh'- Nu.3.36, Merarites. the gods of the people of the li, and Mū'shi. And these are land, whom God destroyed be-the families of the Le'vites ac-

fore them. 26 And the God of Isra-el 20 Of Ger'shom; Lib'ni his stirred up the spirit of Pul king son, Ja hath his son, Zim mah of As-syr i-a, and the spirit of his son, Tĩl'gath-pil-në'ser king of As- 21 Jō'ah his son, Id'dō his son, sỹr'i-a, and he carried them Zē'rah his son, Jē-at'e-rāi his

away, even the Reu ben-ites, son. and the Gad ites, and the half 22 The sons of Ko hath; Amtribe of Mā-năs'seh, and brought min'a-dăb his son. Kō'rah his them unto Hālah, and Hābôr, son, Assir his son, and Hā'ra, and to the river Gō'- 23 El'kā-nah his son, and E-bi'zan, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6 Sons of Levi. 4 Line of the priests. 49 Office of Aaron and his sons. THE sons of Lē'vī; Gēr'shon, his son.

▲ Kō'hath, and Mê-rā'rī. 2 And the sons of Kō'hath; A-mas'a-i, and A-hī'moth. Am'răm, Iz'här, and Hē'bron, 26 As for El'kă-nah: the sons and Üz'zi-el.

3 And the children of Am'- and Na'hath his son, răm; Aâr'on, and Mō'ses, and 27 Ê-li'ab his son, Jĕr'o-hăm Mir'i-am.

E-le-ā'zar, and Ith'a-mär. 4 E-le-ā'zar begat Phin'e-has, ah. Phin'e-has begat A-bish'u-a.

and Zer-a-hi'ah begat Me-ra'the Hagar-ites, with Jetur, and 7 Merajoth begat Am-a-riah. and Am-a-ri'ah begat A-hi'tub. 20 And they were helped 8 And A-hi'tub begat Zā'dok, 2 S.8.17, Zadok.

against them, and the Ha'gar-and Za'dok begat A-him'a-az, 2 S.15.36, Ahimaaz. ites were delivered into their 9 And A-him'a-az begat Az-ahand, and all that were with ri'ah, and Az-a-ri'ah begat Jô-

the battle, and he was intreated 10 And Jô-hā'nan begat Az-aof them; because they put their ri'ah, (he it is that executed the priest's office in the temple 21 And they took away their that Sol'o-mon built in Jeru'- 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

12 And A-hi'tub begat Zā'dok. 22 For there fell down many and Zā'dok begat Shal'lum, slain, because the war was of 13 And Shallum begat Hil- 2 K.22.4, Hilkiah, ch.9.11. God. And they dwelt in their ki'ah, and Hil-ki'ah begat Az-arī'ah.

23 ¶ And the children of the 14 And Az-a-ri'ah begat Sĕr-ahalf tribe of Mā-năs'seh dwelt i'ah, and Sĕr-a-i'ah begat Jēfrom Bā'shan unto Bā'al-hēr'- 15 And Jê-hoz'a-dak went into Jehozadak, Ezr. 3.2. mon and Se'nir, and unto mount captivity, when the LORD car- 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). ried away Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-

24 And these were the heads lem by the hand of Neb-u-chad-2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. even E'pher, and I'shi, and 16 The sons of Le'vi; Ger'-Ge.29.34, Levi.

18 And the sons of Ko hath Ge.46.11, Kohath.

cording to their fathers.

a-săph his son, and As'sir his son, 24 Tā'hāth his son, U'rī-el his son, Üz-zi'ah his son, and Shā'ul

25 And the sons of El'ka-nah; of El'ka-nah; Zō'phāi his son,

The sons also of his son, El'ka-nah his son. Aâr'on; Nā'dāb, and Ā-bī'hū, 28 And the sons of Sām'u-el; 1 S.1.20, Samuel. the firstborn Văsh'nī, and Ā-bi'-

29 The sons of Me-ra'ri; Mäh'-

Digitized by GOOGLE

		most holy, and to make an atonement for Igra-el, accord-	Ex.26.33, Holy of Helical:
	son, Uz'zá his son, 30 Shim'e-á his son, Hăg-gi'ah	ing to all that Mo'ses the serv-	
	his son, A-sa-i'ah his son.	ant of God had commanded.	(En S
		50 And these are the sons of	Fr. 6.22 Planes
ch.9.33, Choir.		Aâr'on; E-le-ā'zar his son, Phin'- e-has his son, Ā-bish'u-a his son,	
Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.16.1.	after that the ark had rest.	51 Băk'ki his son, Üz'zī his son,	
•	32 And they ministered before		
	nacle of the congregation with	52 Mē-rā'ioth his son, Am-a- rī'ah his son. Ā-hī'tub his son.	
Nu.21.17, Singing (2).	singing, until Sol'o-mon had	53 Zā'dok his son, Ā-him'a-az	2 S.8.17, Zedok.
	built the house of the LORD in	his son. 54 ¶ Now these are their	
		dwelling places throughout	ì
	to their order.	their castles in their coasts,	Nu.31.10, Castles.
C- 4 M Masisians		of the sons of Aâr'on, of the families of the Kō'hath-ites:	
Ge.4.21, Musicians. Nu.3.30, Kohathites.	the sons of the Ko'hath-ites:		Nu.3.30, Konsunce.
Heman (2), ch.15.17.	He'man a singer, the son of	55 And they gave them He'	
		bron in the land of Jū'dah, and the suburbs thereof round about	
s distribution	son of Jer'o-ham, the son of		
	E-li'el, the son of To'ah,	56 But the fields of the city,	
•		and the villages thereof, they gave to Ca'leb the son of Je-	
		phun'neh.	11u.15.0, CERCS.
		57 And to the sons of Aar on	
	son of Joel, the son of Az-a-	they gave the cities of Jū'dah, namely, Hē'bron, the city of	
•	37 The son of Ta hath, the son	refuge, and Lib'nah with her	Ex.21.13, Cities of Refuge
$(v_{ij},v_{ij}) = (v_{ij},v_{ij}) = (v_{ij},v_{ij})$	of As'sir, the son of E-bi'a-saph, the son of Kō'rah.	suburbs, and Jat'tir, and Esh-te-	
		mō'à, with their suburbs, 58 And Hi'len with her sub-	
	of Ko hath, the son of Le vi, the		
ch.15.17, Asaph.	son of Is'ra-el.	59 And A'shan with her sub- urbs, and Beth-she'mesh with	
Cu.10.17, 125apan	who stood on his right hand,	her suburbs:	
•		60 And out of the tribe of	
	chi'ah, the son of Shim'e-a, 40 The son of Mi'chael, the son	Běn'ja-min; Gē'ba with her sub- urbs, and Al'e-měth with her	
A CANADA A CALL OF A	of Bā-a-sē'iah, the son of Măl-	suburbs, and An'a-thoth with	Jos.21.18, Anathoth,
	chi'ah,	her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were	•
	of Zē'rah, the son of Ad-a-i'ah,		
		61 And unto the sons of K5'-	
		hath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities	p.p.J08.21.3.
· ·	of Ger'shom, the son of Le'vi.	given out of the half tribe,	
Nu.3.36, Merarites.		namely, out of the half tribe of Mā-nās seh, by lot, ten cities.	Le.16.8, Casting Lots.
Nu.J.Jo, meranics.	left hand: E'than the son of	62 And to the sons of Ger-	Nu.3.25, Gershonites.
		shom throughout their fami-	G- 20 40 7 - 1 -
	of Mal'luch, 45 The son of Hash-a-bi'ah.	lies out of the tribe of Is'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Ash'er,	
	the son of Am-a-zi'ah, the son	and out of the tribe of Naph'-	Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali
	of Hil-ki'ah,	ta-lī, and out of the tribe of Mā-nās'seh in Bā'shān, thirteen	
	of Ba'ni, the son of Sha'mer,	cities.	GC.11.51, Managed (a).
p.p.v.19.		63 Unto the sons of Merari	
	the son of Le'vi.	were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe	
Ex.32.26, Levites.		of Reuben, and out of the tribe	
E- 25 0 Tak		of Găd, and out of the tribe of	
Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.	manner of service of the taber- nacle of the house of God.	64 And the children of Isra-el	Ge.30.20, Zebulun.
Ex.4.14, Aaron.	49 TBut Aar'on and his sons	gave to the Le'vites these cities	Ex.32.26, Levites.
Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.	offered upon the altar of the	with their suburbs. 65 And they gave by lot out	
Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.	of incense, and were appointed	of the tribe of the children of	
	•	Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of	
		16 Digitized by	JUZIC

1.22, Tribe of Simeon.

v.61. 3.30. Kohathites

1.33. Tribe of Enhraim.

.20.7, Shechem (2).

.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. 21.13, Cities of Refuge.

1.10.10, Beth-horon.

L10.12. Aijalon.

u.3.25, Gershonites.

e.4.43. Golan.

E.1.4, Ashtaroth.

ic.30.18, Issachar.

Ge-30.13, Asher.

Jos. 20.7, Kedesh.

Nu.3.36. Merarites. Ge.30.20, Zebulun.

Ge.12.10. Jordan.

Ge.29.32, Reuben.

De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead.

Nu.21.26, Heshbon.

out of the tribe of the chil-suburbs. dren of Běn'ja-min, these cities, which are called by their

names. 66 And the residue of the families of the sons of Ko hath

had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of E'phră-im.

67 And they gave unto them, Jash'ub, and Shim'rom, four. of the cities of refuge, She'chem in mount E'phra-im with and Reph-a-i'ah, and Je'ri-el

zēr with her suburbs.

68 And Jok'me-am with her ther's house, to wit, of Tola: suburbs. and Beth-ho'ron with they were valiant men of Nu.32.17, Warriors. her suburbs.

69 And Aii'a-lon with her sub-whose number was in the days urbs, and Gath-rim mon with her of Da vid two and twenty thousuburbs :

of Må-nas'seh; A'ner with her hi'ah: and the sons of Iz-rasuburbs, and Bil'e-am with her hi'ah; Mi'chael, and O-ba-di'ah, suburbs, for the family of the and Jo'el, I-shi'ah, five: all of remnant of the sons of Ko'-them chief men. hath.

were given out of the family of their fathers, were bands of the half tribe of Mā-nas'seh, Gō'-soldiers for war, six and thirty lan in Ba'shan with her sub-thousand men: for they had urbs, and Ash'ta-roth with her many wives and sons.

suburbs: Is'sa-char: Kē'desh with her were valiant men of might, Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men. suburbs. Dab'e-rath with her reckoned in all by their gene-

73 And Rā'moth with her sub-thousand. urbs, and A'nem with her sub- 6 ¶ The sons of Ben'ja-min; Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

74 And out of the tribe of three. Ash'er; Ma'shal with her sub- 7 And the sons of Be'la; Ezurbs, and Ab'don with her sub-bon, and Uz'zi and Uz'zi-el, and

urbs, urbs, and Re'hob with her sub-mighty men of valour; and urbs:

Năph'ta-lī; Kē'desh in Găl'î-lee sand and thirty and four. with her suburbs, and Ham'mon 8 And the sons of Be'cher; with her suburbs, and Kîr-jath-Ze-mī'ra, and Jō'ash, and E-liā'im with her suburbs.

mon with her suburbs, Tābôr cher.

with her suburbs: ben, Bē'zēr in the wilderness and two hundred. with her suburbs, and Jäh'zah 10 The sons also of Jē-di'a-el; with her suburbs.

her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; and A-hish'a-har. Rā'moth in Gil'e-ad with her 11 All these the sons of Jē-di'suburbs, and Mā-hā-nā'im with a-el, by the heads of their faher suburbs.

the children of Sim'e-on, and suburbs, and Ja'zer with her

CHAPTER 7

Sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 of Ephraim, 30 of Asher.

OW the sons of Is'sa-char Ge.30.18, Issachar.

2 And the sons of Tola: Uzzi. her suburbs; they gave also Ge- and Jäh'ma-ī, and Jib'sam, and Shē-mū'el, heads of their fa-

might in their generations;

sand and six hundred. 70 And out of the half tribe 3 And the sons of Uz'zī; Iz-ra-

4 And with them, by their 71 Unto the sons of Ger'shom generations, after the house of

5 And their brethren among 72 And out of the tribe of all the families of Is'sa-char alogies fourscore and seven

Bē'la, and Bē'chēr, and Jē-dī'a-el,

Jěr'i-moth, and l'rī, five; heads 75 And Hū'kok with her sub- of the house of their fathers, were reckoned by their gene-76 And out of the tribe of alogies twenty and two thou-

ē'zēr, and E-li-o-ē'na-i, and Ōm'-77 Unto the rest of the chil-ri, and Jer'i-moth, and A-bi'ah, dren of Mē-rā'rī were given out and An'a-thoth, and Al'a-meth. of the tribe of Zeb'u-lun, Rim'-All these are the sons of Be'-

9 And the number of them. 78 And on the other side after their genealogy by their Jôr dan by Jer i-chō, on the east generations, heads of the house side of Jôr'dan, were given of their fathers, mighty men them out of the tribe of Rey'- of valour, was twenty thousand

Bil'han: and the sons of Bil'-79 Kěď'e-môth also with her han; Jē'ush, and Běn'ja-min, suburbs, and Měph'a-ăth with and E'hud, and Chě-na'a-nah, and Ze'than, and Thär'shish,

thers, mighty men of valour, 81 And Hesh'bon with her were seventeen thousand and

Ge.4.19, Polygamy.

y Google

Nu.32.17. Warriors.

Ge.30.8, Naphtali.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a).

Ge.16.3, Concubinage, [2 Chr.11.21

Ge.50.23, Machir.

Ge.41.52, Rohraim.

1 S.5.8, Gath.

Ge.50.3. Mourning. Ge.50.21, Comfort (4), [Jb.2.11.

Ge.21.2, Conception.

That is, In evil.

Ge.28.19, Beth-el.

out for war and battle.

pim, the children of Ir, and thereof: Hū'shim, the sons of A'her.

13 The sons of Naph'ta-li; children of Ma-nas'seh, Beth-Ge.41.51, Manesseh (a).

Jäh'zĭ-el, and Gü'ni, and Jē'zēr, shē'an and her towns, Tā'a-nāch and Shal'lum, the sons of Bil'- and her towns, Me-gid'do and

14 The sons of Mā-năs'seh; In these dwelt the children of p.p.Jud.1.22-29. Ash'rī-el, whom she bare: (but Jō'seph the son of Is'ra-el. his concubine the A'ram-it-ess 30 ¶ The sons of Ash'ër; Im'- Ge.30.13, Asher.

bare Mā'chir the father of Gil'-nah, and Is'u-ah, and Ish'u-āi,

e-ăd: 15 And Mā'chir took to wife sister. the sister of Hup'pim and 31 And the sons of Be-ri'ah;

Shup'pim, whose sister's name He'ber, and Mal'chi-el, who is was Ma'a-chah; and the name the father of Bir za-vith. of the second was Ze-lo'phe- 32 And He'ber begat Japh'let

had: and Ze-lo'phe-had had and Sho'mer, and Ho'tham, and daughters. 16 And Ma'a-chah the wife 33 And the sons of Japh'let;

the name of his brother was of Japh'let.

U'lam and Rā'kem. 17 And the sons of Ulam; and Aram.

of Gil'e-ad, the son of Ma'chir, er He'lem; Zo'phah, and Im'na, the son of Mā-năs'seh. 18 And his sister Ham-mol'e-

kěth bare l'shod, and A-bi-e'zēr, ah, and Här'ne-phēr, and Shu'al, and Mā-hā'lah.

19 And the sons of She-mi'dah were, A-hi'an, and She'-ma, and Shil'shah, and Ith'ran, chem, and Lik'hi, and A'ni-am. and Bê-ê'ra.

im; Shu'the-lah, and Be'red his Je-phun'neh, and Pig'pah, and son, and Tā'hath his son, and A'ra.

his son. Shu'the-lah his son, and E'zer, dren of Ash'er, heads of their

down to take away their cattle. throughout the genealogy of

mourned many days, and his and to battle was twenty and brethren came to comfort him, six thousand men. 23 ¶ And when he went in to

his wife, she conceived, and name Bê-ri'ah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Jos. 10.10, Beth-horon, [2 Chr. 25.13.] She'rah, who built Beth-no ron second, and the fourth, and Ra'-

Üz'zen-shē'rah.) 25 And Re'phah was his son.

son, and Tā'han his son, 26 La'a-dan his son, Am-mi'- man, and A-ho'ah,

hud his son, E-lish'a-mà his son, 5 And Ge'ra, and She-phu'. 27 Non his son, Je-hosh'u-ah phan, and Hū'ram. his son.

habitations were. Beth'-el and the fathers of the inhabitants the towns thereof, and eastward of Geba, and they removed |Nā'a-ran, and westward Ge'zēr, them to Man'a-hath:

two hundred soldiers, fit to go with the towns thereof; She'-Jos. 20.7, Shechem (2) chem also and the towns there-

12 Shup'pim also, and Hup'- of, unto Ga'za and the towns Ge.10.19, Gaza.

29 And by the borders of the

Ge.30.24, Joseph.

and Bê-ri'ah, and Sē'rah their

her towns, Dor and her towns.

Shu'à their sister.

of Mā'chir bare a son, and she Pā'sach, and Bim'hal, and Ash'called his name Peresh; and vath. These are the children

Shë'resh; and his sons were 34 And the sons of Sha'mër; A'hi, and Rōh'gah, Jē-hŭb'bah,

Bē'dăn. These were the sons 35 And the sons of his brothand She lesh, and A'mal. 36 The sons of Zō'phah; Sū'-

37 Bē'zēr, and Hod, and Sham'-

20 ¶ And the sons of E'phra- 38 And the sons of Je'ther;

El'a-dah his son, and Ta'hath 39 And the sons of Ulla; A'rah, and Han'ī-el, and Rē-zī'a.

21 And Zābād his son, and 40 All these were the chiland E'le-ad, whom the men of father's house, choice and Gath that were born in that mighty men of valour, chief of Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. land slew, because they came the princes. And the number Nu.1.16, Princes.

22 And E'phra-Im their father them that were apt to the war Nu.32.17, Warriors.

CHAPTER 8

bare a son, and he called his Sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 B.C.1400, &c.

NOW Ben'ja-min begat Bella Ge.35.18, Benjamin. his firstborn, Ash'bel the p.p.Ge.46.21.

phả the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, also Re'sheph, and Te'lah his Ad'dar, and Ge'ra, and A-bi'hud, 4 And A-bish'u-a, and Na'a-

6 And these are the sons of 28 ¶And their possessions and E'hud: these are the heads of

i.i. Mosh.

19. Polygamy.

.10.12, Aijalon.

Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem.

and Gē'ra, he removed them, over against them. and begat Uz'za, and A-hi'hud. 33 ¶ And Ner begat Kish, and 1 S.9.1, Kish.

Hū'shim and Bā'a-ra were his 34 And the son of Jon'a-than 1 S.14.1, Jonathan. wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'desh his bā'al begat Mī'cah. wife, Jō'băb, and Zib'i-a, and 35 And the sons of Mi'cah Mē'shā, and Măl'cham

10 And Jē'uz, and Shā-chi'á, Tā're-a, and A'haz. and Mir'må.

sons, heads of the fathers.

Āb´i-tŭb, and Ēl´pă-al. 12 The sons of El'pa-al; E'ber, 37 And Mō'za begat Bin'e-a: and Mi'sham, and Shā'měd, who Rā'pha was his son, E-lē'a-sah built O'no, and Lod, with the his son, A'zel his son: towns thereof:

13 Bê-rī'ah also, and Shē'ma, whose names are these, Az'rīwho were heads of the fathers kam, Boch'e-ru, and Ish'ma-el, of the inhabitants of Aij'a-lon, and She-a-ri'ah, and O-ba-di'ah, who drove away the inhabitants and Ha'nan. of Găth:

14 And A-hī'ō, Shā'shāk, and 39 And the sons of E'shek his Jěr'e-möth.

and A'der,

16 And Mī'chael, and Is'pah, 17 And Zeb-a-di'ah, and Me-and had many sons, and sons shul'lam, and Hez'e-ki, and He' bēr.

18 Ish'me-rāi also, and Jez-lī'ah, and Jō'bab, the sons of El' pă-al ;

19 And Jā'kim, and Zīch'rī, and

Zăb'dī. 20 And E-lî-ē'na-ī, and Zil'thāi,

and E-li'el.

Shim'hi:

and E-li'el,

23 And Ab'don, and Zich'rī, and Hā'nan,

and Än-to-thī'iah.

nū'el, the sons of Shā'shāk;

ha-ri'ah, and Ath-a-li'ah,

and Zich'ri, the sons of Jer'o- and Ma-nas'seh;

fathers, by their generations, the son of Ba'ni, of the children chief men. These dwelt in of Phā'rez the son of Jū'dah. Jê-ru'sā-lēm.

father of Gib'e-on; whose wife's sons. name was Mā'a-chah:

30 And his firstborn son Ab'don, and Zur, and Kish, and hundred and ninety. Bā'al, and Nā'dăb.

Zā'chēr.

32 And Mik'loth begat Shim'-son of Has-e-nū'ah, e-ah. And these also dwelt with 8 And Ib-ne'iah the son of Jer'-

7 And Na a-man, and A-hi ah, their brethren in Jery'sa-lem,

8 And Shā-ha-rā'im begat chil- Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat 1 S.9.2, Saul. dren in the country of Mo'ab, Jon'a-than, and Mal'chi-shu'a, after he had sent them away; and A-bin'a-dab, and Esh-ba'al.

was Měr'ib-bā'al; and Měr'ib-

were, Pi'thon, and Mē'lech, and

These were his 36 And A'haz begat Jê-hō'a-dah; and Jê-hō'a-dah begat 11 And of Hū'shim he begat Al'e-meth, and Az'ma-veth, and Zim'ri; and Zim'ri begat Mō'zà,

38 And A'zel had six sons, All these were the sons of A'zĕl.

Jēr'e-möth, 15 And Zēb-a-di'ah, and A'rād, born, Jē'hūsh the second, and **E-liph'e-let the third**.

40 And the sons of Ulam were Nu.32.17, Warriors, ch.12.2. and Joha, the sons of Beri'ah; mighty men of valour, archers, Ge.21.20, Archers, [2 Chr.35.23. sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Ben'- Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

> ia-min. CHAPTER 9

Original registers of Israel and Judah's genealogies. 27 Charge of certain Levites. 35 Saul and Jonathan's stock. CO all Igra-el were reckoned

D by genealogies; and, be-21 And Ad-a-i'ah, and Ber-a-hold, they were written in the i'ah, and Shim'rath, the sons of book of the kings of Is'ra-el and Jū'dah, who were carried away 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). 22 And Ish'pan, and He'ber, to Bab'y-lon for their trans- Is. 13.11, Punishment. gression.

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants p.p.Ne.11.3. that dwelt in their possessions 24 And Han-a-ni'ah, and Elam, in their cities were, the Is'ra-eland An-to-thi'jah, 25 And Iph-e-de'iah, and Pê-the Něth'i-nims. Le'vites, and Ge.14.18, Priests. Nethinim, Ezr.2.4

3 And in Je-ru'sa-lem dwelt of 26 And Sham-she-ra'i, and She-the children of Ju'dah, and of Ge.29.35, Judah. the children of Běn'ja-min, and Ge.35.18, Benjamin. 27 And Jär-e-si'ah, and E-li'ah, of the children of E'phrä-im,

4 U'tha-i the son of Am-mi'hud, 28 These were heads of the the son of Om'rī, the son of Im'rī.

5 And of the Shilo-nites; 29 And at Gib'e-on dwelt the A-sa-i'ah the firstborn, and his

> 6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jē-ū'el, and their brethren, six

7 And of the sons of Ben'ja-Ge.35.18, Benjamin. 31 And Gē'dôr, and A-hī'ō, and min; Săl'lu the son of Mê-shul'lam, the son of Hod-a-vi'ah, the

B.C.1200, &c.

Nethinim, Exr.2.43.

Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a), [ch.12.19.

o-ham, and E'lah the son of the door of the tabernacle of Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Uz'zī, the son of Mich'ri, and the congregation. Mē-shullam the son of Sheph-a- 22 All these which were thi'ah, the son of Rey'el, the chosen to be porters in the 2 S.18.26. Porters. son of Ib-ni'jah; gates were two hundred and 9 And their brethren, accord-twelve. These were reckoned ing to their generations, nine by their genealogy in their vil-p.p.ch.26.1. hundred and fifty and six. All lages, whom Da'vid and Sam'u- 1 S.1.20, Samuel, Pa.994 these men were chief of the el the seer did ordain in their fathers in the house of their set office. 23 So they and their children fathers. 10 ¶And of the priests; Jē-dā'- had the oversight of the gates p.p.Ne.11.10. iah. and Je-hoi'a-rib. and Ja'chin. of the house of the LORD. 11 And Az-a-ri'ah the son of namely, the house of the taber-2 K.22.4, Hilkiah, 2 Chr.34.9. Hil-ki'ah, the son of Mê-shul'- nacle, by wards. lam, the son of Zā'dok, the son 24 In four quarters were the of Me-ra'ioth, the son of A-hi'- porters, toward the east, west, tub, the ruler of the house of north, and south. 25 And their brethren, which God; 12 And Ad-a-i'ah the son of were in their villages, were to p.p.v.16. Jěr'o-hăm, the son of Păsh'ŭr, come after seven days from Ge.2.3, Seven Days. the son of Măl-chi'jah, and Mā-time to time with them. ăsî-ăi the son of A'di-el, the son 26 For these Le vites, the four of Jäh'ze-rah, the son of Me-chief porters, were in their set shul'lam, the son of Me-shil'le-office, and were over the chammith, the son of Im'mer; bers and treasuries of the house Treasuries, ch.28.12. 13 And their brethren, heads of God. of the house of their fathers, a 27 And they lodged round p.p.ch.23.30. thousand and seven hundred about the house of God, because and threescore; very able men the charge was upon them, and Hag.2.4. Work (2). for the work of the service of the opening thereof every morning pertained to them. the house of God. 14 ¶ And of the Le'vites; 28 And certain of them had Ex.32.26, Levites. Shem-a-i'ah the son of Has'- the charge of the ministering shub, the son of Az'ri-kam, the vessels, that they should bring son of Hash-a-bi'ah, of the sons them in and out by tale. 29 Some of them also were ap-p.p.ch.23.29. of Mê-rā'ri; 15 And Bak-bak'kar, He'resh, pointed to oversee the vessels, Ge.39.4, Overseer [2 Chr.2.14. ch.15.17, Asaph. Shem-a-i'ah, the son of Ga'lal, 30 And some of the sons of the son of Jed'u-thun, and Ber- the priests made the ointment Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil.
[Pa.133.2 e-chi'ah the son of A'sa, the son of the spices. of El'kă-nah, that dwelt in the 31 And Măt-ti-thi'ah, one of villages of the Ne-toph'a-thites. the Levites, who was the first-Ex.32.26, Levites. 17 And the porters were, Shal'-born of Shal'lum the Kō'rah-ite, 2 S.18.26, Porters. lum, and Ak'kub, and Tal'mon, had the set office over the things and A-hi'man, and their breth-that were made in the pans. p.p.Le.6.21. ren: Shallum was the chief; 32 And other of their breth-18 Who hitherto waited in ren, of the sons of the Ko'hath-Nu.3.30, Kohathites. the king's gate eastward: they ites, were over the shewbread, Ex.25.30, Shewbread, [Ne.10.33] were porters in the companies to prepare it every sabbath. 33 And these are the singers, Choir, ch.15.16. of the children of Le'vi. 19 And Shallum the son of chief of the fathers of the Le Ko'rē, the son of E-bi'a-saph, the vites, who remaining in the son of Ko'rah, and his brethren, chambers were free: for they of the house of his father, the were employed in that work Kō'rah-ites, were over the work day and night. of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and Lē'vites were chief throughout their fathers, being over the their generations; these dwelt host of the LORD, were keepers at Je-ru'sā-lem. 2 K.25.18, Door-keepers. Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. 35 ¶ And in Gib'e-on dwelt of the entry Ex.6.25, Phinehas. 20 And Phin'e-has the son of the father of Gib'e-on, Jê-hi'el, p.p.ch.8.29. E-le-ā'zar was the ruler over whose wife's name was Mā'a-Ex.6.23, Eleazar. them in time past, and the chah: 36 And his firstborn son Ab'-Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Lord was with him.

).1. Kish. 9.2, Saul. 14.1, Jonathan.

ch.8.35.

LC.1056.

2.21.32, Philistines.

los.7.4, Defeats.

1 S.28.4. Mt. Gilbon.

1 S.9.2, Saul.

1 S.14.1. Jonathan.

Ge.21.20. Archers.

Jud.9.54. Armor-bearers.

1 S.31.4, Suicide.

Lc.20.23, Evil Example.

Ex.14.25. Panics. Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. Zech-a-rī'ah, and Mik'loth.

38 And Mik'loth begat Shim'e-tines came to strip the slain, am. And they also dwelt with that they found Saul and his their brethren at Je-ru'sa-lem, sons fallen in mount Gil-bo'a. over against their brethren.

Kish begat Saul; and Saul be-armour, and sent into the land gat Jon'a-than, and Mal'chi-of the Phi-lis'tines round about, shū'a, and A-bin'a-dab, and to carry tidings unto their idols, Esh-bā'al.

bā'al begat Mī'cah. 41 And the sons of Mi'cah Da'gon. were, Pi'thon, and Melech, and 11 And when all Jabesh-

Täh're-å, and A'haz. and Jarah begat Ale-meth, and 12 They arose, all the valiant Nu.32.17, Warriors.

Zim'rī begat Mō'za;

and Reph-a-i'ah his son, E-le'a-besh, and buried their bones Ge.47.30, Burying-places,

[2 Chr.33.20. sah his son, A'zĕl his son.

44 And A'zel had six sons, fasted seven days. whose names are these, Az'rikăm, Boch'e-ru, and Ish'ma-el, transgression which he comand Shea-ri'ah, and O-ba-di'ah, mitted against the LORD, even and Ha'nan: these were the sons against the word of the LORD, Ps. 50.17, "Word" Despised. of A'zĕl.

CHAPTER 10

and his sons.

TOW the Phi-lis'tines fought against Is ra-el; and the men of Is ra-el fled from before the Phi-lis'tines, and fell down slain in mount Gil-bō'á.

2 And the Phi-lis'tines followed hard after Saul, and after THEN all Is ra-el gathered p.p.2 S.5.1. his sons; and the Phi-lis tines Themselves to Da vid unto slew Jon'a-than, and A-bin'a-Hē'bron, saying, Behold, we are Ge.13.18, Hebron. dab, and Mal'chi-shu'a, the sons thy bone and thy flesh. of Saul.

against Saul, and the archers wast he that leddest out and hit him, and he was wounded of broughtest in Is'ra-el: and the the archers.

armourbearer would not; for Hē'bron; and Dā'vid made a he was sore afraid. So Saul covenant with them in Hē'bron took a sword, and fell upon it. before the LORD; and they See Coronations, 1 S.11.15.

likewise on the sword, and died. LORD by Săm'u-el.

6 So Saul died, and his three 4 ¶ And Dā'vid and all Iş'ra-el sons, and all his house died went to Je-ry'sa-lem, which is Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. together.

ra-el that were in the valley saw land. that they fled, and that Saul and 5 And the inhabitants of Je'his sons were dead, then they bus said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt forsook their cities, and fled: not come hither. Nevertheless and the Phi-lis'tines came and Da'vid took the castle of Zi'on, 2 S.5.7, Zion. dwelt in them.

37 And Ge'dôr, and A-hī'ō, and 8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phi-lis'-9 And when they had stripped Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2).

39 And Ner begat Kish; and him, they took his head, and his and to the people.

40 And the son of Jon'a-than 10 And they put his armour in was Měr'ib-bā'al; and Měr'ib-the house of their gods, and fas-1 S.5.2. Idol Temples. tened his head in the temple of

Fäh're-a, and A'haz.
42 And A'haz begat Jā'rah; lis'tines had done to Saul,

Az'ma-veth, and Zim'ri; and men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his 43 And Moza begat Bin'e-a; sons, and brought them to Ja'-

under the oak in Jabesh, and 13 T So Saul died for his Ge.2.17, Sin's F which he kept not, and also for

asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it; Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, Is.8.19. Saul's death: 8 the Philistines triumph over him. 11 The kindness of the men of Jabesh-gilead to Saul LORD: therefore he slew him, Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked. and turned the kingdom unto

CHAPTER 11

Dā'vid the son of Jes'se.

David made king: 4 he wins the cas-tle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour: 10 a catalogue of his worthies.

2 And moreover in time past, 3 And the battle went sore even when Saul was king, thou LORD thy God said unto thee, p.p.2 S.5.2; 7.7. 4 Then said Saul to his ar-Thou shalt feed my people Is-

mourbearer, Draw thy sword, ra-el, and thou shalt be ruler Ge.45.8, God Exalts. See Death Sought, Nu.11.15. and thrust me through there-over my people Ig'ra-el. with; lest these uncircumcised 3 Therefore came all the eld-Ex.3.16, Elders. come and abuse me. But his ers of Is'ra-el to the king to

> 5 And when his armourbearer anointed David king over Isra-Le.8.30, Anointing (2). saw that Saul was dead, he fell el, according to the word of the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Jē'bus; where the Jěb'u-sītes Jos.11.3, Jebusites. 7 And when all the men of Is'- were, the inhabitants of the

which is the city of Da'vid.

1 S.28.4, Mt. Gilbon.

Jud.16.23. Dagon. Jud.21.8, Jabesh-gilead.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [Ezr.10.6.

Pr.11.19. Is.13.11. Punishment.

Ru.4.22, David.

See Samuel, 1 S.16.1.

Digitized by GOOGIC

2 S.2.18, Joab, ch.26.28,

Ge.39.5. Promotion.

Nu.31.10.Castles.2Chr.17.12.

2 S.5.9. Millo.

Ge.39.3. Prosperity (4). Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

p.p.2 S.23.8. Nu.31.48, Captains.

p.p.ch.27.4.

Ge.21.32. Philistines.

Ex.9.31, Barley.

p.p.Ep.6.13.

Ge.14.15, Victories. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

Ge.19.30, Caves, Eze.33.27. 1 S.22.1. Adullam.

2 S.5.18, Rephaim, ch.14.9.

1 S.13.3, Garrisons. Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem.

p.p.2 S.23.15. Ex.17.3, Thirst.

Ge.21.30, Wells. Ge.31.30, Love of Home. De.7.24. Invincibility. Jos.14.12, Courage (2).

Ge.5.24, Piety.

6 And Dā'vid said. Whosoever me, that I should do this thing: smiteth the Jeb'u-sites first shall shall I drink the blood of these be chief and captain. So Jo'ab men that have put their lives

And Da'vid dwelt in the cas-it. tle; therefore they called it the drink it. city of Dā'vid.

up, and was chief.

about, even from Millo round of Jo'ab, he was chief of the

about: and Jō'ab repaired the three: for lifting up his spear Jos. 14.12, Courage (2). rest of the city. 9 So David waxed greater and them, and had a name among Jos. 6.27, Fame.

greater: for the LORD of hosts the three. was with him.

vid had, who strengthened he attained not to the first

themselves with him in his three. kingdom, and with all Is'ra-el. 22 Bê-nā'iah the son of Jê-2 S.S.18. Benaiah.

ing Is'ra-el. had; Jā-shō'be-ăm, an Hăch'mō-pit in a snowy day. nite, the chief of the captains: 23 And he slew an E-gyp'tian,

one time.

mighties. 13 He was with Da'vid at Pas- with his own spear. dam'mim, and there the Phi-lis'- 24 These things did Bê-na'lah

ground full of barley; and the mighties. people fled from before the 25 Behold, he was honourable Phi-lis'tines.

the midst of that parcel, and vid set him over his guard. delivered it, and slew the Phi- 26 Also the valiant men of Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men. them by a great deliverance.

15 Now three of the thirty son of Do'do of Beth'-le-hem, captains went down to the 27 Sham'moth the Ha'ro-rite, rock to Dā'vid, into the cave of Hē'lez the Pěl'o-nite, Phi-lis'tines encamped in the Tê-ko'îte, A'bi-ē'sēr the An'valley of Reph'a-im.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Phi-lis'tines' I'lai the A-ho'hite, garrison was then at Beth'-le 30 Ma-har'a-i the Ne-toph'a-

17 And Dā'vid longed, and the Nê-toph'a-thite,

the gate! 18 And through the host of the Phi-Gā'āsh, A-bi'el the Ar'bath-ite, lis'tines, and drew water out 33 Az'ma-veth the Ba-ha'rum-

of the well of Běth'-lě-hěm, ite, É-li'ah-bà the Shâ-ăl'bo-nite, that was by the gate, and took 34 The sons of Hā'shem the it, and brought it to Dā'vid: Gi'zo-nite, Jŏn'a-than the son of but Dā'vid would not drink Shā'gē the Hā'ra-rīte, of it, but poured it out to the 35 A-hī'am the son of Sā'car

LORD. 19 And said, My God forbid it of Ur,

the son of Zer-u-i'ah went first in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not These things did

these three mightiest. 8 And he built the city round 20 And A-bish'a-i the brother 1 S.26.6, Abishai.

against three hundred, he slew

21 Of the three, he was more 10 These also are the chief honourable than the two; for of the mighty men whom Da'- he was their captain: howbeit Nu.31.48, Captains, ch.12.34.

to make him king, according to hoi'a-da, the son of a valiant the word of the LORD concern-man of Kab'ze-el, who had done

many acts; he slew two lion-11 And this is the number of like men of Mo'ab: also he Nu.26.3, Moab. the mighty men whom Dā'vid went down and slew a lion in a Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

he lifted up his spear against a man of great stature, five cuthree hundred slain by him at bits high; and in the E-gyp'-Ge.6.4. Giants. tian's hand was a spear like a Jos. 8.18, Spears.

12 And after him was E-le-a'- weaver's beam; and he went zar the son of Dō'dō, the A-hō'- down to him with a staff, and hite, who was one of the three plucked the spear out of the Jud. 14.6, Strength. È-gyp'tian's hand, and slew him

tines were gathered together to the son of Je-hoi'a-da, and had battle, where was a parcel of the name among the three

among the thirty, but attained 14 And they set themselves in not to the first three: and Da'-

lis'tines; and the LORD saved the armies were, A'sa-hel the 2 S.2.18, Asahel. them by a great deliverance. brother of Jō'āb, El-hā'nan the

A-dullam; and the host of the 28 l'ra the son of lk'kësh the toth-ite.

29 Sib'be-cāi the Hū'shath-īte,

thite, Hē'lĕd the son of Bā'a-nah said, Oh that one would give 31 Ith'a-i the son of Ri'bāi of me drink of the water of the Gib'e-ah, that pertained to the Jud. 19.12, Gibeah. well of Běth'-le-hem, that is at children of Běn'ja-min, Bê-nā'-

iah the Pir'a-thon-ite, the three brake 32 Hū'rāi of the brooks of Nu.13.23, Brooks, Ps.83.9.

the Hā'ra-rīte, Ĕl'ī-phāl the son

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Ge.39.5, Promotion.

.9.54, Armor-bearers. 2.18, Joab. .2 S.11.11.

LC.1058 (7)

Jos. 15.31, Ziklag, Ne. 11.28.

1 S.9.2. Saul.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Ge.27.3, Bows. Nu.32.17, Warriors, v.8.

1 S.20.20. Arrows.

A-hi'iah the Pěl'o-nite. a-rāi the son of Ez'ba-ī,

ĝe-ri,

Zĕr-u-i'ah,

Ith'rite.

41 U-ri'ah the Hit'tite, Zā'băd seventh, the son of Ählāi,

42 Ad'i-na the son of Shi'za bad the ninth, Reu'ben-ites, and thirty with ba-nai the eleventh.

44 Uz-zī'ā the Ash'te-rath-ite, thousand. Shā'ma and Jê-hi'el the sons of 15 These are they that went Hō'than the Ăr'o-ēr-īte,

Jěr'ī-bāi, and Jösh-a-vī'ah, the ward the east, and toward the Ge.14.15. Victories. sons of El'na-ăm, and Ith'mah west.

the Mō'ab-ite, 47 E-li'el, and O'bed, and Ja'si-children of Ben'ja-min and Ju' el the Mē-sō'ba-ite.

CHAPTER 12

The companies that came to David at Ziklag: 23 the armies that came to him at Hebron. meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me,

while he yet kept himself close tray me to mine enemies, seebecause of Saul the son of Kish: ing there is no wrong in mine and they were among the hands, the God of our fathers Ge.18.25, God a Judge. mighty men, helpers of the look thereon, and rebuke it. WAT. 2 They were armed with bows, A-mas a-i, who was chief of the and could use both the right captains, and he said, Thine

hand and the left in hurling are we, Da'vid, and on thy side, Ge.43.29, Salutations (1). stones and shooting arrows out thou son of Jes'se: peace, peace Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked, be unto thee, and peace be to [Da.4] ren of Běn'ja-min.

3 The chief was A-hî-ē'zēr, eth thee. Then Da'vid received then Jo'ash, the sons of She-them, and made them captains mā'ah the Gib'e-ath-ite; and of the band. Jē'zi-el, and Pē'let, the sons 19 And there fell some of Mā-Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). of Az'ma-věth; and Běr'a-chah, năs'seh to Dā'vid, when he p.p.1 S.29.2. and Jē'hū the Ăn'toth-īte,

ite, a mighty man among the helped them not: for the lords thirty, and over the thirty; and of the Phi-lis'tines upon advise-Jěr-e-mī'ah, and Jâ-hā'zi-el, and ment sent him away, saying, Jô-hā'nan, and Jòs'a-bad the He will fall to his master Saul Gĕd'e-rath-ite.

Ded'e-rath-ite, to the jeopardy of our heads.

5 E-lū'za-i, and Jer'i-moth, and 20 As he went to Zik'läg, there Jos. 15.31, Ziklag. Bē-a-lī'ah, and Shem-a-rī'ah, and fell to him of Mā-nas'seh, Ad'-Sheph-a-ti'ah the Har'u-phite,

shobe am, the Kôr hites, 7 And Jō-ē'lah, and Zěb-a-dī'ah, were of Mā-năs'seh.

8 And of the Gad'ites there against the band of the rovers:

36 Hē'phēr the Mē-chē'rath-īte, separated themselves unto Dā'vid into the hold to the wilder-37 Hěz'rō the Cär'mel-ite, Nā'-ness men of might, and men of Nu.32.17, Warriors, v.21.

war fit for the battle, that could 38 Jo'el the brother of Na'-handle shield and buckler, 1 S.17.7. Shields, 2 Chr. 26.14. than, Mib har the son of Hag'- whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as Jos. 14.12, Courage (2).

39 Zelek the Am'mon-ite, Na-the roes upon the mountains; De.14.5, Deer, Ps.42.1. hăr'a-i the Beroth-ite, the ar- 9 E'zer the first, O-ba-di'ah the mourbearer of Jo'ab the son of second, E-li'ab the third,

10 Mish-man'nah the fourth. 40 I'ra the Ith'rite, Ga'reb the Jer-e-mi'ah the fifth, 11 At'tāi the sixth, E-lī'el the

12 Jô-hā'nan the eighth, El'za-

the Reu'ben-ite, a captain of the 13 Jer-e-mi'ah the tenth, Mach'-14 These were of the sons of

43 Ha'nan the son of Ma'a-Gad, captains of the host: one Nu.31.48, Captains. chah, and Josh'a-phat the Mith'- of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a

45 Jê-di'a-el the son of Shim'ri, when it had overflown all his p.p.Jos.3.15. and Jo ha his brother, the Ti zite, banks; and they put to flight De.7.24, Invincibility. 46 E-li'el the Ma ha-vite, and all them of the valleys, both to-

> 16 And there came of the dah to the hold unto Dā'vid.

17 And Dā'vid went out to meet them, and answered and OW these are they that mine heart shall be knit unto came to David to Ziklag, you: but if ye be come to be-

18 Then the spirit came upon Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4).

thine helpers; for thy God help-De.33.29, Divine Helper.

came with the Phi-lis'tines 4 And Is-ma-i'ah the Gib'e-on-lagainst Saul to battle: but they I S.9.2, Saul.

nah, and Joz'a-bad, and Je-di'a-6 El'kă-nah, and Jē-si'ah, and el, and Mī'chael, and Joz'a-băd, Ā-zăr'e-el, and Jô-ē'zēr, and Jâ- and Ē-lī'hū, and Zīl'thāi, captains of the thousands that

the sons of Jer'o-ham of Ge'dor. 21 And they helped Da'vid

over Jôr dan in the first month, Ge.32.10, Jordan.

[Da.4.1.

Nu.32.17, Warriors. for they were all mighty men Joi dan, or she all the Gădîtes, and of the half the Gădîtes, and of the half the Gădîtes, and of the half

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

De.33.7, Tribe of Judah.

Nu.1.22, Tribe of Simeon.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

2 S.8.17. Zadok: Nu.32.17, Warriors.

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim.

Jos.6.27, Fame, ch.14.17.

p.p.Est.1.13. De.4.6, Understanding. Ge.41.39, Discretion.

Jud.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun, [2 Chr.30.11.

Ac.2.46, Singleness of Heart.

2 K.17.33, Double-minded-[ness, Zep.1.5. Nu.2.29, Tribe of Naphtali.

Nu.31.48, Captains. Jos.8.18, Spears.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

day there came to David to for the battle, an hundred and help him, until it was a great twenty thousand.

See Heavenly Host, Ne.9.6. host, like the host of God.

came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, to all the rest also of Iş'ra-el were Ge.13.18, Hebron, ch.29.27. turn the kingdom of Saul to of one heart to make Dā'vid Ac.1.14, Unity (3). him, according to the word of king.

the Lord. 24 The children of Jū'dah that Dā'vid three days, eating and 1 K.8.65, Feasts, Est.1.5. bare shield and spear were six drinking: for their brethren See Saints' Fellowship,

thousand and eight hundred, had prepared for them. ready armed to the war. 40 Moreover they that were 25 Of the children of Sim'-nigh them, even unto Is'sa-char

the war, seven thousand and brought bread on asses, and on Ge.14.18, Bread. one hundred.

with him were three thousand was joy in Is ra-el. and seven hundred;

father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Ben'-

three thousand: for hitherto leader. the greatest part of them had 2 And Da'vid said unto all the kept the ward of the house of congregation of Is ra-el, If it

Saul. seem good unto you, and that 30 And of the children of it be of the LORD our God, let

house of their fathers.

which were expressed by name, may gather themselves unto us: to come and make Dā'vid king. 3 And let us bring again the p.p.1 S.7.1.

32 And of the children of Is'sa-ark of our God to us: for we en-Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

know what Is ra-el ought to do; 4 And all the congregation said the heads of them were two that they would do so: for the hundred; and all their brethren thing was right in the eyes of were at their commandment.

with all instruments of war, even unto the entering of He'fifty thousand, which could keep math, to bring the ark of God rank: they were not of double from Kir'jath-je'a-rim.

34 And of Naph'ta-li a thou- all Ig'ra-el, to Ba'al-ah, that is, sand captains, and with them to Kir jath-je'a-rim, which bewith shield and spear thirty and longed to Ju'dah, to bring up seven thousand.

35 And of the Dăn'îtes expert that dwelleth between the cher-Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). in war twenty and eight thou-|ubims, whose name is called on sand and six hundred.

forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of and A-hi'ō drave the cart.

for they were all mighty men Jôr'dan, of the Reu'ben-ites, and Ge.29.32, Reuben.

tribe of Mā-năs'seh, with all 22 For at that time day by manner of instruments of war

38 All these men of war, that 23 ¶And these are the num-could keep rank, came with a perbers of the bands that were fect heart to He bron, to make De.6.5, Whole Heart. ready armed to the war, and Dā vid king over all [5] ra-el: and Jos.24.14, Sincerity.

39 And there they were with

e-on, mighty men of valour for and Zeb'u-lun and Naph'ta-li,

camels, and on mules, and on Ge.12.16, Camels. 26 Of the children of Le'vi oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of Ge.18.8, Food (3). four thousand and six hundred. figs, and bunches of raisins, and 1 S.25.18, Raisins. 27 And Je-hoi'a-da was the wine, and oil, and oxen, and leader of the Aâr'on-ites, and sheep abundantly: for there Ex.35.22, Liberality.

CHAPTER 13

28 And Zā'dōk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom. ND David consulted with Pr.11.14, Counsellors.

A the captains of thousands ja-min, the kindred of Saul, and hundreds, and with every

Ephrä-im twenty thousand and us send abroad unto our bretheight hundred, mighty men of ren every where, that are left in valour, famous throughout the all the land of Igra-el, and with them also to the priests and 31 And of the half tribe of Le'vites which are in their Ex.32.26, Levites. Mā-nās'seh eighteen thousand, cities and suburbs, that they

char, which were men that had quired not at it in the days of Ps.53.4. Prayerlessness. understanding of the times, to Saul.

all the people. 33 Of Zěb'u-lün, such as went 5 So Da'vid gathered all Ig'ra-el Le.8.3, Congregation (2). forth to battle, expert in war, together, from Shi hor of E'gypt Jos. 13.3, Sihor, Is. 23.3.

> 6 And Dā'vid went up, and thence the ark of God the LORD, p.p.1 S.4.4.

36 And of Ash'er, such as went 7 And they carried the ark of forth to battle, expert in war, God in a new cart out of the 1 S.6.7, Carts. house of A-bin'a-dab: and Uz'za 1 S.7.1, Abinadab.

1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2).

Jos.9.17, Kirjath-jearim.

.2 S.6.5.

.21.17, Singing (2). 4.21, Harps. .10.5, Psalteries,

2 Chr.5.12. .6.5, Orchestra.

.50.10. Threshing-floor. .10.1, Sacrilege (2). 2 Chr.24.7

:.4.14, God's Anger, [2 Chr.28.25.

\$.25.38, Smitten of God. p.Nu.4.15; ch.15.13. 2.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

hat is. The breach of Uzza.

S.24.10, Condemnation (2).

2.25.10. Ark (3).

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

B.C.1043 (?)

2 S.5.11, Hiram.

2 K.12.12, Masons, Exr.3.7. 2 S.5.11, Carpenters.

2 S.5.12. Spir. Perception.

See Israel Exalted, De.26.19.

Ge.4.19. Polygamy.

2 S.5.14. Solomon.

Ge.21.32. Philistines.

king over all Is ra-el, all the prepared for it. Phi-lis'tines went up to seek 4 And Dā'vid assembled the Dā'vid. And Dā'vid heard of children of Aâr'on, and the Lê'it, and went out against them. vites:

8 And Dā'vid and all Is'ra-el 9 And the Phi-lis'tines came played before God with all their and spread themselves in the might, and with singing, and valley of Reph'a-im. with harps, and with psalteries, 10 And David enquired of Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

Uz'za put forth his hand to hold said unto him, Go up; for I will Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. the ark; for the oxen stumbled. deliver them into thine hand.

his hand to the ark: and there God hath broken in upon mine See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. he died before God.

because the LORD had made a fore they called the name of breach upon Uz'za: wherefore that place Ba'al-per'a-zim. that place is called Pe'rez-ŭz'za 12 And when they had left to this day.

12 And Da'vid was afraid of commandment, and they were God that day, saying, How shall burned with fire. me?

13 So Da'vid brought not the in the valley. ark home to himself to the city 14 Therefore David enquired Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God, of David but certify it saids again of God; and God said up. of Da'vid, but carried it aside again of God; and God said un-

the Git tite.

all that he had.

mained with the family of mulberry trees. O'bed-ē'dom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed shalt hear a sound of going in the house of O'bed-ē'dom, and the tops of the mulberry trees,

CHAPTER 14

Hiram's kindness to David. 2 Dathe Phi-lis'tines. his two victories over the Philis-

and timber of cedars, with ma-Gā'zēr. sons and carpenters, to build 17 And the fame of Dā'vid Jos. 6.27, Fame, 2 Chr. 26.15. him an house.

king over Is'ra-el, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Ig'ra-el.

3 ¶ And Da'vid took more wives at Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: and Dā'vid begat more sons and daughters

of his children which he had in the ark of God, and pitched for Jē-ru'sā-lēm; Shām-mū'a, and it a tent. Shō'bab, Na'than, and Sol'o- 2 Then Da'vid said, None p.p.De. 10.8; 31.9.

5 And Ib'här, and El-i-shu'á, but the Le'vites: for them hath Ex.32.26, Levites. and El'pa-let,

and Jā-phī'a,

i'a-dá, and £-liph'a-lĕt. 8 TAnd when the Phi-lis'tines bring up the ark of the LORD heard that David was anointed unto his place, which he had

and with timbrels, and with God, saying, Shall I go up Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. cymbals, and with trumpets. 9 ¶And when they came unto wilt thou deliver them into

the threshingfloor of Chi'don, mine hand? And the LORD

10 And the anger of the LORD 11 So they came up to Bā'was kindled against Uz'za, and al-per'a-zīm; and Dā'vid smote he smote him, because he put them there. Then Dā'vid said,

enemies by mine hand like the 11 And Da'vid was displeased, breaking forth of waters: there-

their gods there, Da'vid gave a ch.16.26, False Gods.

I bring the ark of God home to 13 And the Phi-lis'tines yet p.p.2 S.5.22. again spread themselves abroad

S.6.10, Obed-edom, ch.15.18. into the house of O'bed-e'dom to him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come 14 And the ark of God re-upon them over against the

15 And it shall be, when thou that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

before thee to smite the host of

16 Dā'vid therefore did as Now Hi'ram king of Tyre smote the host of the Phi-lis'- Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Now Hi'ram king of Tyre smote the host of the Phi-lis'- Ge.14.15, Victories. Jos.9.3, Gibeon, Is.28.21.

went out into all lands; and 2 And David perceived that the LORD brought the fear of the Lord had confirmed him him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15

David brings the ark from Obed-edom: 25 he attends the solemnity with great joy: 29 Michal despises him.

A ND Da'vid made him houses in the city of Dā'- 1 K.7.1, Palaces. 4 Now these are the names vid, and prepared a place for

ought to carry the ark of God Ex.25.10, Ark (3). the LORD chosen to carry the De.7.6, Chosen Ones. 6 And Nogah, and Negheg, ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

7 And E-lish'a-ma, and Be-el- 3 And Da'vid gathered all Igra-el together to Je-ru'sā-lem, to Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

2 S.5.18, Rephaim, Is.17.5.

That is, The place of breakings forth.

Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2).

Jos.8.12, Ambush.

p.p.ch.16.1; 17.1-5.

Digitized by Google

The ark brought to Je	rusalem. I CHRON	TICLES, 16	fichal despiseth Dani
Nu.3.30, Kohathites.	O'ri-el the chief, and his breth-		
Nu.3.36, Merarites.	6 Of the sons of Me-rari; A-sa- i'ah the chief, and his brethren	20 And Zěch-a-ri'ah, and Ä'zi-el, and Shē-mir'a-möth, and Jê hi'el, and Ün'ni, and E-li'ab, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Bê-nā'iah, with	i
Ge.46.11, Gershon.	7 Of the sons of Ger'shom; Jo'el the chief, and his breth-	psalteries on Al'a-moth; 21 And Mat-ti-thi'ah, and	1 S.10.5, Paalteries.
	ren an hundred and thirty: 8 Of the sons of E-liz'a-phan; Shem-a-i'ah the chief, and his	Ê-liph'e-leh, and Mik-në'iah, and O'bed-ë'dom, and Jê-i'el, and Az a-zi'ah, with harps on the Shëm'	l See Ps.6, title.
	9 Of the sons of Hē'bron; E-li'el the chief, and his breth- ren fourscore:	i-nith to excel. 22 And Chen-a-ni ah, chief of the Le vites, was for song: he instructed about the song, be	e
		cause he was skilful. 23 And Bër-e-chi'ah and El'kanah were doorkeepers for the ark.	
2 S.8.17, Zadok.		ark. 24 And Shěb-a-nī'ah, and Jē	.
2 S.8.17, Abiathar.	dok and A-bi'a-thär the priests,	hosh'a-phat, and Ne-than'e-el	,(
Ex.32.26, Levites.	and for the Le'vites, for U'ri-el, A-sa-i'ah, and Jō'el, Shem-a-i'ah,	and A-măs'a-ī, and Zēch-a-ri'ah and Bē-nā'iah, and Ē-li-ē'zēr, the	
•	and E'li'el, and Am-min'a-dăb, 12 And said unto them, Ye are	priests, did blow with the trump ets before the ark of God: and O'bed-ē'dom and Jê-hī'ah were	Le.25.9, Trumpets (2).
Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2).	Le'vites: sanctify yourselves,		1
Ex.25.10, Ark (3).	ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Is ra-el unto the	of Is'ra-el, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the	p.p.2 S.6.12,15.
	place that I have prepared for it. 13 For because ye did it not	ark of the covenant of the LORE out of the house of O'bed-ē'dom with joy.	Err.6.22, Spir. Joy.
p.p.ch.13.10.	at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that	26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that	De.33.29, Divine Helper.
Ex.18.20, Ordinances.	order. 14 So the priests and the Le'-	bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams 27 And Dā'vid was clothed	l p.p.Nu.23.1-4. Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).
	bring up the ark of the LORD God of is ra-el.	with a robe of fine linen, and all the Le'vites that bare the	Ex.35.6, Linen.
p.p.Nu.4.15.	15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God	ark, and the singers, and Chen- a-ni'ah the master of the song with the singers: Dā'vid also	ch.9.33, Choir, ch.25.7.
. 1	staves thereon, as Mo'ses com- manded according to the word	had upon him an ephod of linen 28 Thus all Is'ra-el brought up	Ex.28.4, Ephod.
	16 And Dā'vid spake to the chief of the Lē'vītes to appoint	the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with	Le.9.24, Shouting, [2 Chr.13.1
	with instruments of musich	trumpets, and with cymbals,	2 S.6.5 Orchestre
	psalteries and harps and cym-	making a noise with psalteries and harps. 29 And it came to pass, as the	1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).
De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).	voice with joy.	ark of the covenant of the Lord came to the city of Da'vid, that	
ch.6.33, Heman (2), ch.16.41. Asaph, ch.16.5.	Hē'man the son of Jō'el; and of	Mi'chal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw	1 S.14.49, Michal.
	Běr-e-chī'ah; and of the sons of Mê-rā'rī their brethren, E'than	king Dā'vid dancing and play- ing: and she despised him in	Ex.15.20, Dancing (2).
	18 And with them their breth-		
	ren of the second degree, Zechari'ah, Ben, and Ja-a'zi-el, and	David's festival sacrifice, and liber- ality to the people: 7 his pealm of	B.C.1042 (?)
	Un'ni, E-li'ab, and Bê-nā'iah, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Măt-ti-thi'-	O they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst	Ex.25.10, Ark (3), v.37.
0.000	ah, and E-liph'e-leh, and Mik-	of the tent that Da'vid had	

2 S.6.10,Obed-edom, ch.26.4.

në'iah, and O'bed-e'dom, and Ditched for it: and they offered Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Se.4.21, Musicians.

19 So the singers, Hē'man, A'saph, and E'than, were ap
2 And when Dā'vid had made

p.p.2 S.22.1; 23.1.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

(3), [Lu.1.75.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

offerings and the peace offer-kingdom to another people; ings, he blessed the people in 21 He suffered no man to do p.p.Ge.12.17; 20.3. Le.9.22 Benedictions (2). Ge.27.27. Blessings (5). the name of the LORD. 3 And he dealt to every one of kings for their sakes,

Ex.35.22, Liberality. Ge.18.8. Food (3). and a good piece of flesh, and a no harm.

SeeMultitudesFed, Ex.16.13. flagon of wine. of the Le'vites to minister be-day his salvation. Ex.32.26, Levites. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2)

2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2). ch.15.17, Asaph, ch.25.1.

dom: and Je-i'el with psalteries made the heavens. 1 S.10.5, Paalteries.

Ge.4.21, Harps. 2 S.6.5, Cymbals. Le.25.9. Trumpets (2).

Ex.25.10. Ark (3). the covenant of God.

8 Give thanks unto the LORD, beauty of holiness. Thanksgiving, Ps.50.14. v.11. Prayer Enjoined. call upon his name, make known

his deeds among the people. Testimony (2), Ps.60.4. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). 9 Sing unto him, sing psalms stable, that it be not moved. unto him, talk ye of all his won- 31 Let the heavens be glad. Ps.8.3, God's Works. drous works. 10 Glory ye in his holy name: let men say among the nations, Ps. 26.7, Testimony (1). Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. that seek the LORD. Prayer Enjoined, Ho.14.2. De.4.29. Seek God. ually. 12 Remember his marvellous wood sing out at the presence works that he hath done, his of the LORD, because he cometh Ex.4.21, Wonders.

wonders, and the judgments of to judge the earth. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. his mouth;

34 O give thanks unto the v.8. Thanksgiving.

13 O ye seed of Is'ra-el his LORD; for he is good; for his servant, ye children of Ja'cob, mercy endureth for ever.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). his chosen ones. De.7.6. Chosen Ones. See God's People, Ex.19.5.

D.D. Is.26.9. earth. his covenant; the word which glory in thy praise. See Covenant-keepers, [Ex.19.5] Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

generations; ments. Ge.17.2. Covenant (2). 16 Even of the covenant all the people said, A-men', and which he made with Abra-praised the LORD.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. ham, and of his oath unto 37 \ So he left there before rsaac:

to Isra-el for an everlasting tinually, as every day's work re-Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-[nant, Ps.105.10. covenant, 18 Saying, Unto thee will I

Ge.11.31, Canaan, Is.8.8. Ge. 12.7, Promised Land. p.p.Ge.34.30; De.7.7. 19 When ye were but few, Jed'u-thun and Ho'sah to be even a few, and strangers in porters:

[tion (2). Is ra-el, both man and woman, 22 Saying, Touch not mine p.p.Ge.20.7. to every one a loaf of bread, anointed, and do my prophets See Chosen Ones, De.7.6.

23 Sing unto the LORD, all the Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

them wrong: yea, he reproved Ge.35.5, Divine Protec-

¶ And he appointed certain earth; shew forth from day to p.p.Ps.%.1. fore the ark of the LORD, and 24 Declare his glory among v.8. Testimony (2).

to record, and to thank and the heathen; his marvellous Ps.22.23, Glorify God. praise the LORD God of Ig'ra-el: works among all nations. 5 A'saph the chief, and next 25 For great is the LORD, and De.3.24, God's Greatness.

to him Zech-a-ri'ah, Je-i'el, and greatly to be praised: he also is Ps.9.11, Praise God. Shê-mir'a-moth, and Jê-hi'el, to be feared above all gods.

De.10.12, Fear God and Măt-ti-thi'ah, and E-li'ab, 26 For all the gods of the people False Gods, Is.2.8. De.10.12, Fear God.

and Be-na'iah, and O'bed-e'-ple are idols: but the LORD Ge.1.1. Creator (1). Ge.1.1, General (1), [Ps.102.25.

and with harps; but A'saph 27 Glory and honour are in his made a sound with cymbals; presence; strength and gladness p.p.Ps.8.1.

6 Be-na'iah also and Jā-hā'- are in his place.

zi-el the priests with trumpets 28 Give unto the LORD, ye kincontinually before the ark of dreds of the people, give unto Ps. 22.23, Glorify God. the LORD glory and strength. Ps.9.11, Praise God. 7 Then on that day Da'vid 29 Give unto the LORD the

thank the Lord into the hand an offering, and come before De.26.10, Worship God. him: worship the LORD in the Ex.19.6, Holiness 30 Fear before him, all the De.10.12, FearGod, 2Chr.19.7. earth: the world also shall be p.p.Ps.96.10.

Ex.15.18, God, King. let the heart of them rejoice The LORD reigneth. 32 Let the sea roar, and the p.p.Ps.98.7. 11 Seek the LORD and his fulness thereof: let the fields strength, seek his face contin-rejoice, and all that is therein. 33 Then shall the trees of the

and let the earth rejoice: and SeeNature's Praise, Ps. 65.13.

35 And say ye, Save us, O God Salvation Sought, Ps.31.16. 14 He is the LORD our God; of our salvation, and gather us his judgments are in all the together, and deliver us from Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.

the heathen, that we may give 15 Be ve mindful always of thanks to thy holy name, and he commanded to a thousand 36 Blessed be the LORD God of ch.29.11, Glorifying God. Is'ra-el for ever and ever. And p.p.De.27.15; Ne.8.6.

the ark of the covenant of the Ex.25.10, Ark (3), 2 Chr.5.5. 17 And hath confirmed the LORD A'saph and his brethren, same to Jā'cob for a law, and to minister before the ark con-

quired : 38 And O'bed-ē'dom with their 2 S.6.10, Obed-edom. give the land of Canaan, the brethren, threescore and eight; lot of your inheritance; O'bed-e'dom also the son of O'bed-e'dom also the son of

39 And Zā'dŏk the priest, and 2 S.8.17, Zadok. 20 And when they went from his brethren the priests, before p.p.1 K.3.4.

427

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. Jos. 9.3. Gibeon.

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings, [2 Chr.13.11.

p.p.Ex.29.38.

ch.6.33, Heman (2), ch.25.5.

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

2 S.6.5. Orchestra.

Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments, ch.23.5. 2 S.18.26, Porters, ch.23.5. p.p.2 S.6.19.

p.p.Jos.24.15.

B.C.1042 (?)

Ru.4.22, David. 2 S.7.2, Nathan. 1 K.7.1. Palaces.

Ex.25.10. Ark (3). Ex.26.1, Curtains.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

p.p.ch.28.3.

See Divine Leader, De.8.2.

p.p.Ex.40.34.

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

p.p.2 S.7.7.

Ge.45.8, God Exalts. p.p.1 S.16.11.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

the high place that was at Gib'-like the name of the great men

the burnt offering continually plant them, and they shall dwell

morning and evening, and to in their place, and shall be

41 And with them He'man beginning, and Jed'u-thun, and the rest 10 And since the time that I

and Jĕd'u-thun with trumpets 11 And it shall come to pass, and cymbals for those that when thy days be expired that

were porters. 43 And all the people depart-lish his kingdom. ed every man to his house: and 12 He shall build me an house, Dā'vid returned to bless his and I will stablish his throne

house. **CHAPTER 17** David, forbidden to build God an shall be my son: and I will not De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. house, 11 is promised blessings in his seed, 16 His prayer and thanks take my mercy away from him, De. 4.31, Mercy (1).

of cedars, but the ark of the be established for evermore. eth under curtains.

2 Then Nā'than said unto Dā'- vision, so did Nā'than speak unvid, Do all that is in thine to Dā'vid. heart; for God is with thee.

ant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou 17 And yet this was a small shalt not build me an house to thing in thine eyes, O God; for dwell in:

to tent, and from one taber-LORD God. nacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked more to thee for the honour of SeeHonor fromGod,1K.3.13. with all Ig'ra-el, spake I a word thy servant? for thou knowest 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. to any of the judges of Is ra-el, thy servant.

7 Now therefore thus shalt this greatness, in making known thou say unto my servant Dā'- all these great things.

be ruler over my people is ra-el: ears. 8 And I have been with 21 And what one nation in thee whithersoever thou hast the earth is like thy people 15'-Ex.6.7. Israel (2).

David giveth thanks.

the tabernacle of the LORD in and have made thee a name Jos. 6.27, Fame. that are in the earth.

40 To offer burnt offerings 9 Also I will ordain a place See Sacred Places, De.12.5. unto the LORD upon the altar of for my people Is ra-el, and will Ex.6.7. Israel (2).

do according to all that is writ-moved no more; neither shall 2 Chr.20.20, Established. ten in the law of the LORD, the children of wickedness See Children of the Devil.

which he commanded Igra-el; waste them any more, as at the 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

that were chosen, who were commanded judges to be over SeeJudges of Israel, Jud. 3.9.

Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-

Righteous.

fnant.

expressed by name, to give my people Is ra-el. Moreover thanks to the LORD, because I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD with them He man LORD will build thee an house. p.p.1 S.2.35; 2 S.7.27.

should make a sound, and with thou must go to be with thy fa-|2 S.14.14, Death Universal. musical instruments of God. thers, that I will raise up thy And the sons of Jed'u-thun seed after thee, which shall be Ps.25.13, Seed of the of thy sons; and I will estab-Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised. See Solomon's Temple, [2 S.7.13.

for ever. See Eternal Kingdom, Is. 9.7. 13 I will be his father, and he See Our Father, ch.29.10. as I took it from him that was

OW it came to pass, as Da'-before thee:
vid sat in his house, that
14 But I will settle him in Dā'vid said to Nā'than the mine house and in my kingdom p.p.Ps.89.36. prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house for ever: and his throne shall 2 Chr.20.20, Established. covenant of the LORD remain- 15 According to all these words, and according to all this

16 ¶And Dā'vid the king came p.p.2 S.7.18. 3 NAnd it came to pass the and sat before the LORD, and Ge.18.23, Prayer(10), Exr.9.6. same night, that the word of said, Who am I, O LORD God, Ge.32.10, Humility (3). God came to Nā'than, saying, and what is mine house, that 4 Go and tell Dā'vid my serv-thou hast brought me hitherto?

thou hast also spoken of thy 5 For I have not dwelt in an servant's house for a great house since the day that I while to come, and hast regard- Is.42.9, Foreknowledge. brought up Is ra-el unto this ed me according to the estate day; but have gone from tent of a man of high degree, O See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. 18 What can Dā'vid speak

whom I commanded to feed my 19 O LORD, for thy servant's p.p.2 S.7.21; Is.37.35. people, saying, Why have ye sake, and according to thine p.p.Mt.11.26.

not built me an house of cedars?

own heart, hast thou done all See Divine Counsels.

[Ps.33.11.

Da.2.22, Revelations. vid, Thus saith the LORD of 20 O LORD, there is none like Ex.8.10. None Like God.
[Ps.89.6. hosts, I took thee from the thee, neither is there any God sheepcote, even from following beside thee, according to all De.4.35, One God, Pa.83.18. the sheep, that thou shouldest that we have heard with our

walked, and have cut off all ra-el, whom God went to re-Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). thine enemies from before thee, deem to be his own people, to Ex.19.5, God's People.

make thee a name of greatness the LORD preserved Dā'vid De.6.24, Preservation. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. ch.29.11, God's Majesty. and terribleness, by driving out whithersoever he went. Ex.34,24, Heathen Cast Out. nations from before thy people, 7 And David took the shields 1 S.17.7. Shields. whom thou hast redeemed out of gold that were on the serv- Ge.34.28, Spoil. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1), of E'gypt? ants of Hād-är-ē'zēr, a 22 For thy people Ig'ra-el didst them to Jē-ru'sā-lēm. ants of Had-är-e'zer, and brought De.7.6. Chosen Ones. thou make thine own people 8 Likewise from Tib hath, and for ever; and thou, LORD, be-from Chun, cities of Had ar-e'zer, brought Dā'vid very much brass, Ex.25.3, Brass. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. camest their God. 23 Therefore now, LORD, let wherewith Sol'o-mon made the 2 S.5.14, Solomon. See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. the thing that thou hast spoken brasen sea, and the pillars, and p.p.1 K.7.15; 2 Chr.4.15. concerning thy servant and the vessels of brass. concerning his house be estab- 9 ¶ Now when To'ū king of p.p.2 S.8.9. lished for ever, and do as thou Hā'math heard how Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Had-ar-24 Let it even be established, ë'zër king of Zō'bah; that thy name may be magni- 10 He sent Hå-dö'ram his son Nu.20.14, Ambassadors. Le.22.2. God's Name. fied for ever, saying, The LORD to king David, to enquire of of hosts is the God of Igra-el, his welfare, and to congratu-Ex.6.7. Israel (2). even a God to Is ra-el: and let late him, because he had fought the house of Da'vid thy servant against Had-ar-e'zer, and smit-2 Chr.20, 20, Established. be established before thee. ten him: (for Had-ar-e'zer had 25 For thou, O my God, hast war with To'ū;) and with him p.p.1 S.2.35; 2 S.7.27. told thy servant that thou wilt all manner of vessels of gold Ge.24.53, Presents. build him an house: therefore and silver and brass.
thy servant hath found in his 11 Them also king Dā'vid dedi- Ex.25.2, Giving (1). cated unto the LORD, with the Ex.35.22, Liberality. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. heart to pray before thee. 26 And now, LORD, thou art silver and the gold that he See God's Promises, 1 K.8.56. God, and hast promised this brought from all these nations; goodness unto thy servant: from E'dom, and from Mo'ab, Nu.26.3, Moab. p.p.Ps.23.6. 27 Now therefore let it please and from the children of Am'thee to bless the house of thy mon, and from the Phi-lis'tines, Ge.21.32, Philistines. servant, that it may be before and from Am'a-lek. thee for ever: for thou bless 12 Moreover A-bish'a-i the son 1 S.26.6, Abishai. est, O Lord, and it shall be of Zer-u-f'ah slew of the E'dom-Ge.36.9, Edomites. De.23.5, God's Blessing. blessed for ever. ites in the valley of salt eighteen thousand. CHAPTER 18 CHAPTER 18

13 And he put garrisons in 1 S.13.3, Garrisons.

David subdues the Philistines and E'dom; and all the E'dom-ites B.C.1040 (?) Moshies, 3 and smites Hadarezer and the Syrians; 14 his good reign, etc.

E dom; and an the David's servants. Thus Ge.25.23, Subjection. the LORD preserved David De.6.24, Preservation. NOW after this it came to whithersoever he went. N pass, that Da'vid smote 14 TSo Da'vid reigned over the Phi-lis'tines, and subdued all Is'ra-el, and executed judg-them, and took Gath and her ment and justice among all his 1 S.30.24, Justice (3). Ge.21.32. Philistines. 1 S.5.8, Gath, 2 Chr.26.6. Jos.6.20, Conquests. towns out of the hand of the people. Phi-lis'tines. 15 And Joab the son of Zer-2 S.2.18, Joab. Nu.26.3, Moab. 2 And he smote Moab; and u-i'ah was over the host; and the Mo'ab-ites became Da'vid's Je-hosh'a-phat the son of A-hi'-See Tribute, 2 Chr.17.1L servants, and brought gifts. lud, recorder. 3 ¶ And Dā'vid smote Hād-ār- 16 And Zā'dŏk the son of Ā-hī'- 2 S.8.17, Zadok. Nu.13.21, Hamath, 2 Chr. 8.4. Ezer king of Zo'bah unto Ha'- tub, and A-bim'e-lech the son of math, as he went to stablish A-bi'a-thar, were the priests; 2 S.8.17, Abiathar. his dominion by the river Eu- and Shav'sha was scribe; 2 S.8.17, Scribes. Ge.2.14, Euphrates. 17 And Be-na'iah the son of 2 S.8.18, Benaiah. phrā'tēs 4 And Dā'vid took from him a Jê-hoi'a-da was over the Cher'-Ex.14.7, Chariota (1), thousand chariots, and seven e-thites and the Pěl'e-thites; 2 S.8.18, Pelethites. thousand horsemen, and twen- and the sons of Da'vid were Ge.14.12, Captives. ty thousand footmen: Da'vid chief about the king. Nu.22.27, Cruelty (3), [Pr.12.10. also houghed all the chariot CHAPTER 19 horses, but reserved of them David's messengers, sent to comfort B.C.1037 (?)
Hanun, are disgracefully treated.
6 Joab and Abishai overcome the
Ammonites. 16 Shophach slain by
David. an hundred chariots. 5 And when the Syr I-ans of Dā-mās'cus came to help Had-2 S.8.6, Damascus. är-e'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Syrī-ang two and twenty thousand men.

Now it came to pass after this, that Nā'hāsh the king 1 S.11.1. Nahash. 6 Then David put garrisons of the children of Am'mon died, Ge. 19.38, Ammonites. in Syrī-a-dā-mās cus; and the and his son reigned in his stead. Syr'i-ang became Dā'vid's serv- 2 And Dā'vid said, I will shew 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. ants, and brought gifts. Thus kindness unto Hā'nun the son Ru.2.10, Gratitude.

429

Digitized by GOOGIC

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2),

fort him.

Ge.50.21, Comfort (4). Nu.1.16, Princes.

Is.29.21. Uncharitableness.

2 S.10.3, Slander (2). Ge.41.14, Shaving.

Nu.22.1, Jericho.

Ge.19.38, Ammonites. 1 K.20.39, Talents(2), ch.29.4 Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). Ge.24.10, Mesopotamia

Ac.2.9.

2 S.2.18, Joab. Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

1 S.26.6, Abishai.

Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

Ex.17.12, Co-operation. Nu.13.20, Courage (1),

ch.22.13

of Nā'hāsh, because his father us behave ourselves valiantly

3 But the princes of the chil- 15 And when the children of dren of Am'mon said to Hā'- Am'mon saw that the Syr'i-ans

hath sent comforters unto thee? entered into the city. are not his servants come unto Jo'ab came to Je-ru'sa-lem. thee for to search, and to over- 16 ¶ And when the Syr i-ans

throw, and to spy out the land? saw that they were put to the 4 Wherefore Ha'nun took Da'- worse before Is'ra-el, they sent vid's servants, and shaved them, messengers, and drew forth the

array against the Syr i-ans, they 6 ¶And when the children of fought with him.

chah, and out of Zo'bah.

Am'mon gathered themselves the children of Am'mon any together from their cities, and more. came to battle.

tocks, and sent them away.

9 And the children of Am'mon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: A ND it came to pass, that

he delivered unto the hand of of their king from off his head, A-bish'a-i his brother, and they and found it to weigh a talent set themselves in array against of gold, and there were precious 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones stones in it; and it was set upon

the children of Am'mon. 12 And he said, If the Syr i-ang Dā'vid's head: and he brought be too strong for me, then thou also exceeding much spoil out of Ge.34.28, Spoil. shalt help me: but if the chil-the city.

dren of Am'mon be too strong 3 And he brought out the for thee, then I will help thee. people that were in it, and cut 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War, for thee, then I will help thee. people that were in it, and cut 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War, for the saws, and with har-13 Be of good courage, and let them with saws, and with har-

shewed kindness to me. And for our people, and for the cities 2 S.10.12, Patriotism, Ne. 1.4. See Ambassadors, Nu. 20.14. Dā'vid sent messengers to com- of our Cod: and let the LORD do Mt.6.10. Submission (2).

fort him concerning his father. that which is good in his sight. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). So the servants of Dā'vid came into the land of the children that were with him drew nigh

of Am'mon to Ha'nun, to com-before the Syr'i-ans unto the battle; and they fled before him.

nun, Thinkest thou that Da'vid were fled, they likewise fled be- Ge.14.15, Victories. doth honour thy father, that he fore A-bish'a-i his brother, and

and cut off their garments in Syr I-ans that were beyond the the midst hard by their but-river: and Sho'phach the captain of the host of Had-ar-e'zer 5 Then there went certain, went before them. and told Dā'vid how the men to he gathered all Isra-el, and meet them: for the men were passed over Jor'dan, and came greatly ashamed. And the king upon them, and set the battle in said, Tarry at Jer'i-chō until array against them. So when your beards be grown, and then Da'vid had put the battle in

Am'mon saw that they had 18 But the Syr 1-ans fled before made themselves odious to Dā'- Is'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew of the vid, Hā'nun and the children of Syr'i-ans seven thousand men Am'mon sent a thousand talents which fought in chariots, and Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). of silver to hire them chariots forty thousand footmen, and

and horsemen out of Mes-o-po-killed Sho'phach the captain of tā'mī-a, and out of Sỹr'ī-a-mā'a-the host. 19 And when the servants of 2 S.10.6, Mercenaries,
[2 Chr.16.3.]

7 So they hired thirty and two Had-ar-e zer saw that they were thousand chariots, and the king put to the worse before Igra-el, Jos. 6.20, Conquests. of Mara-chah and his people; they made peace with David, Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). who came and pitched before and became his servants: neiwho came and pitched before and became his servants: neither would the Syri-ans help

CHAPTER 20 8 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'āb, and all the host of the mighty men.

Rabbah besieged by Joab, spoiled by B.C.1035 (?)

Pavid, and the people enclaved.

4 Three overthrouse of the Philistines, and three giants slain.

and the kings that were come at the time that kings go out were by themselves in the field. to battle, Jo'ab led forth the 2 S.2.18, Joah. 10 Now when Jō'āb saw that power of the army, and wasted the battle was set against him the country of the children of before and behind, he chose out Am'mon, and came and besieged Jos. 6.1, Sieges. of all the choice of Igra-el, and Rab'bah. But Da'vid tarried at

put them in array against the Jê-ru'sâ-lêm. And Jô'āb smote Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. Sỹr'i-anş. Răb'bah, and destroyed it. 11 And the rest of the people 2 And David took the crown Le.8.9, Crowns (1).

ch.29.2.

David sinneth in I CHRONICLES, 21 numbering Israel. rows of iron, and with axes, 7 And God was displeased with Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. Even so dealt Da'vid with all this thing; therefore he smote | 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God, the cities of the children of Igra-el. Am'mŏn. And Dā'vid and all the $\bar{8}$ And Dā'vid said unto God. I Am mon. And Da viu and an time of hair was a standard greatly, because I Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). 4 ¶ And it came to pass after have done this thing: but now, this, that there arose war at I beseech thee, do away the Ge.14.2, War (1). Ge zer with the Phi-lis'tines; at iniquity of thy servant; for I Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought. which time Sib'be-chai the Hū-have done very foolishly. shath-ite slew Sip'pāi, that was of the children of the giant:

Gad, Da'vid's seer, saying, p.p.1 S.9.9. Ge.21.32, Philistines. Ge.6.4. Giants. 10 Go and tell Da'vid, saying, and they were subdued. 5 And there was war again Thus saith the LORD, I offer De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. with the Phi-lis'tines; and El-thee three things: choose thee hā'nan the son of Jā'īr slew one of them, that I may do it Läh'mi the brother of Gô-li'ath unto thee. 1 S.17.4. Goliath. the Git'tite, whose spear staff 11 So Gad came to Da'vid, and was like a weaver's beam. said unto him. Thus saith the 6 And yet again there was war LORD, Choose thee at Gath, where was a man of 12 Either three years' famine; Ge.41.27, Famine (1). great stature, whose fingers and or three months to be destroyed toes were four and twenty, six before thy foes, while that the on each hand, and six on each sword of thine enemies overfoot: and he also was the son taketh thee; or else three days of the giant. the sword of the LORD, even De.32.41, Sword of the 7 But when he defied Is ra-el, the pestilence, in the land, and 2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent. Jon'a-than the son of Shim'e-a the angel of the LORD destroy-David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the lara-el. Now therefore advise Dā'vid's brother slew him. giant in Gath; and they fell by thyself what word I shall bring the hand of Da'vid, and by the again to him that sent me. hand of his servants. 13 And Dā'vid said unto Găd, I am in a great strait: let me p.p.Pr.13.15. CHAPTER 21 fall now into the hand of the David sins in numbering the people, 14 whereupon seventy thousand are destroyed by pestilence. 18 He mercies: but let me not fall De.4.31, Mercy (1). B.C.1017. builde an altar. into the hand of man. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, Jb.1.9. Ge.3.1, Temptation (1), [2 Co.2.11. A ND Sa'tan stood up against 14 T So the LORD sent pesti- 2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent. Is'ra-el, and provoked Da'- lence upon Is'ra-el: and there Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. vid to number is ra-el. fell of Is ra-el seventy thousand Nu.1.2, Census, Lu.2.1. 2 S.2.18, Joab. 2 And Dā'vid said to Jō'āb and men. to the rulers of the people, Go. 15 And God sent an angel Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath number Is ra-el from Be er-she unto Je-ru sa lem to destroy it: Ge.21.31. Beer-sheba. be even to Dan; and bring the and as he was destroying, the Jos.19.47, Dan (2). number of them to me, that I LORD beheld, and he repented may know it. him of the evil, and said to the 3 And Joah answered, The angel that destroyed, It is LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as And the angel of the LORD they be: but, my lord the king, stood by the threshingfloor of Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor. are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord 16 And David lifted up his require this thing? why will he eyes, and saw the angel of the Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. be a cause of trespass to Is ra-el? LORD stand between the earth Ex.18.19. Wise Counsel. 4 Nevertheless the king's word and the heaven, having a drawn See Stubbornness (2), prevailed against Jo ab. where sword in the library of Israel, who prevailed against Jo'ab. Where-sword in his hand stretched out De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. throughout all Is ra-el, and came and the elders of Is ra-el, who Ex.3.16, Elders. were clothed in sackcloth, fell Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, Est.4.1. to Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 5 And Jo'ab gave the sum of upon their faces, the number of the people unto 17 And Da'vid said unto God, Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

6 But Le'vi and Ben'ja-min LORD my God, be on me, and on counted he not among them: my father's house; but not on for the king's word was abom-thy people, that they should be inable to Jō'ab. plagued.

Dā'vid. And all they of Is'ra-el Is it not I that commanded the Nu.14.39, Remove, Mt.26.75. were a thousand and people to be numbered? even I an hundred thousand men that it is that have sinned and done Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3]] drew sword: and Ju dah was evil indeed; but as for these four hundred threescore and ten sheep, what have they done? Ps.74.1, God's Sheep. thousand men that drew sword. let thine hand, I pray thee, O Ex.32.32, Intercession (3).

Digitized by GOOGLE

p.p.ch.27.24.

p.p.2 Chr.3.1.

Nu.16.28, God's Messengers

Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor.

Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.

Jud.6.11, Threshing, [Is.28.27.

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored. Ge.37.7. Obeisance.

Le.26.21, Plagues. p.p.Nu.16.48.

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings,

p.p.2 S.24.24.

Ge.8.20, Altars (1). Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). Le.9.24, Answers by Fire, [2 Chr.7.1.

Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

Jos.11.3, Jebusites Ge.46.1, Sacrifices Ex.25.8, Tabernacl

2 Chr.1.3

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar.

Ge.22.2, High Places (3). Jos.9.3, Gibeon.

p.p.Ps.119.120. 2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2). See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.

18 Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say David prepares for building the B.C.1017. to Dā'vid, that Dā'vid should go temple.

Or nan the Jeb u-site.

ing wheat.

it all.

in the name of the LORD.

this is the altar of the burnt 19 And Da'vid went up at the offering for Is'ra-el. saying of Găd, which he spake 2 And Dā'vid commanded to

be stayed from the people. the oxen also for burnt offer-fore his death.

Or'nan, Nay; but I will verily My son, as for me, it was in my p.p.2 S.7.2.

burnt offerings without cost. for the place six hundred shek-made great wars: thou shalt not els of gold by weight.

burnt offerings and peace offer-sight.
ings, and called upon the LORD; 9 Behold, a son shall be born p.p.ch.28.5. and he answered him from to thee, who shall be a man heaven by fire upon the altar of rest; and I will give him Jos.11.23, Peace (9), [2 Chr.14.6. of burnt offering.

sword again into the sheath and quietness unto Is ra-el in 28 ¶At that time when Dā'vid 10 He shall build an house for See Solomon's Temple, [2 S.7.13.

sacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the ever.

the burnt offering, were at that season in the high place at thy God, as he hath said of thee.

Cib'e-on.

12 Only the LORD give thee Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

fore it to enquire of God: for give thee charge concerning Is'he was afraid because of the ra-el, that thou mayest keep the De.17.19, Keep the Law, [Pr.28.7. sword of the angel of the LORD. law of the LORD thy God.

CHAPTER 22

up, and set up an altar unto the THEN Da'vid said, This is the p.p.Ge.28.17.

LORD in the threshingfloor of house of the LORD God, and De.12.5, Sacred Places, [2 Chr.7.15.

n the name of the LORD. gather together the strangers p.p.1 K.9.21.

20 And Or'nan turned back, that were in the land of Ig'ra-

and saw the angel; and his el; and he set masons to hew 2 K.12.12, Masons. four sons with him hid them-wrought stones to build the selves. Now Or'nan was thresh-house of God. 3 And Dā'vid prepared iron in Nu.31.22, Iron, ch.29.7. 21 And as Dā'vid came to Or'- abundance for the nails for the Nails, 2 Chr.3.9. nan, Or'nan looked and saw doors of the gates, and for the

David, and went out of the joinings; and brass in abun-Ex.25.3, Brass. threshingfloor, and bowed him-dance without weight; self to Dā'vid with his face to 4 Also cedar trees in abun-2 S.7.2, Cedar, Je.22.14.

the ground.

22 Then Dā'vid said to Or'nan, they of Tyre brought much Grant me the place of this cedar wood to David. threshingfloor, that I may build 5 And Dā'vid said, Söl'o-mon 2 S.5.14, Solomon. an altar therein unto the LORD: my son is young and tender, p.p.1 K.3.7. thou shalt grant it me for the and the house that is to be full price: that the plague may builded for the Lord must be

exceeding magnifical, of fame 23 And Or'nan said unto Dā'-and of glory throughout all vid, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee Dā'vid prepared abundantly be-

ings, and the threshing instru- 6 ¶ Then he called for Söl'o- 2 S.5.14, Solomon. ments for wood, and the wheat mon his son, and charged him Nu. 27.23, Charges. for the meat offering; I give to build an house for the LORD God of Is'ra-el. 24 And king Dā'vid said to 7 And Dā'vid said to Söl'o-mon,

buy it for the full price: for I mind to build an house unto the will not take that which is name of the LORD my God: thine for the LORD, nor offer 8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast 25 So David gave to Or'nan shed blood abundantly, and hast p.p.1 K.5.3.

build an house unto my name, 26 And Da'vid built there an because thou hast shed much altar unto the LORD, and offered blood upon the earth in my

rest from all his enemies round 27 And the LORD commanded about: for his name shall be Ge.4.25, Children Named the angel; and he put up his Sol'o-mon, and I will give peace his days.

saw that the LORD had answered my name; and he shall be my him in the threshingfloor of son, and I will be his father; De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Or'nan the Jeb'u-site, then he and I will establish the throne See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20. of his kingdom over Igra-el for

LORD, which Mô'ges made in 11 Now, my son, the LORD be Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. the wilderness, and the altar of with thee; and prosper thou, Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

30 But David could not go be- wisdom and understanding, and De.4.6, Understanding

That is, Peaceable.

[Ps.119.104.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), 12 Chr.20.20. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." Nu.13.20, Courage (1),

lch.28.20. nor be dismayed.

1 K.20.39, Talents (2), Ex.25.3, Brass. Nu.31.22, Iron.

Nu.7.13. Munificence.

Ex.28.3, Skill, 2 Chr.2.13. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined.

Nu.1.16, Princes.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

Jos.6.20, Conquests.

See Whole Heart, De.6.5.

De.4.29, Seek God.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

Nc.9.5, Name of the Lord.

B.C.1015.

p.p.1 K.1.33. Ru.4.22, David. Ge.15.15, Old Age. 2 S.5.14, Solomon.

Nu.1.16, Princes. Ex.32.26, Levites.

p.p.Nu.4.3.

Ge.39.4, Overseers.

the LORD charged Mo'ses with Da'vid, to praise therewith. concerning Is ra-el: be strong, 6 And Da'vid divided them in and of good courage; dread not, to courses among the sons of

14 Now, behold, in my trouble hath, and Mê-rā'rī. I have prepared for the house of 7 ¶ Of the Ger'shon-ites were, Nu.3.25, Gershonites. the LORD an hundred thousand La'a-dan, and Shim'e-i. talents of gold, and a thousand 8 The sons of La'a-dan; the thousand talents of silver; and chief was Je-hi'el, and Ze'tham,

timber also and stone have I o-mith, and Hā'zi-el, and Hā'ran, prepared; and thou mayest add three. These were the chief thereto. 15 Moreover there are work- 10 And the sons of Shim'e-i men with thee in abundance, were, Ja'hath, Zi'na, and Je'ush, hewers and workers of stone and Be-ri'ah. These four were

of brass and iron without and Jo'el, three.

and timber, and all manner of the sons of Shim'e-i. cunning men for every manner 11 And Ja hath was the chief, 16 Of the gold, the silver, and ush and Bê-ri'ah had not many the brass, and the iron, there is sons; therefore they were in

no number. Arise therefore, one reckoning, according to and be doing, and the LORD be their father's house. 17 ¶ Dā'vid also commanded Am'rām, Iz'har, Hē'bron, and

all the princes of Is ra-el to help Uz'zi-el, four. Sol'o-mon his son, saying,

18 Is not the LORD your God on and Mo'ses: and Aâr'on was Ex.4.14, Aaron. with you? and hath he not separated, that he should sanc- See Divine Call (2), Ex.28.1.

and the land is subdued before ister unto him, and to bless in the LORD, and before his people. his name for ever.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD the man of God, his sons were De.33.1. Man of God.

LORD God, to bring the ark of Ger'shom, and E-li-e'zer. the covenant of the LORD, and 16 Of the sons of Ger'shom, the holy vessels of God, in-Sheb'u-el was the chief. to the house that is to be built 17 And the sons of E-li-e'zer

to the name of the LORD. were, Rē-ha-bī'ah the chief. And E-li-ē'zēr had none other CHAPTER 23 sons; but the sons of Re-ha-bi'-

David makes Solomon king. 2 Number and distribution of the Levites. 7 Sons of Gershom, 12 of Kohath, 21 and of Merari. 24 Office of the omith the chief. O when Dā'vid was old and Jê-rī'ah the first, Am-a-rī'ah the full of days, he made Sŏl'o-mon his son king over Iş'ra-el.

Jěk-a-mě'am the fourth.

mon his son king over Is ra-el. 2 ¶ And he gathered together 20 Of the sons of Uz'zi-el; all the princes of Is'ra-el, with Mi'cah the first, and Je-si'ah the the priests and the Le'vites.

bered from the age of thirty Mäh'li, and Mū'shi. The sons years and upward: and their of Mäh'li; E-le-a'zar, and Kish. number by their polls, man by 22 And E-le-a'zar died, and had

man, was thirty and eight thou-no sons, but daughters: and p.p.Nu.36.6. sand. 4 Of which, twenty and four took them.

5 Moreover four

officers and judges:

13 Then shalt thou prosper, were porters; and four thou-2 S.18.26, Porters, 2 Chr.35.15. if thou takest heed to fulfil the sand praised the LORD with the 2S.6.5, Orchestra, 2 Chr.5.12.

statutes and judgments which instruments which I made, said Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments, 2 Chr.7.6.

> Lē'vī, namely, Ğēr'shŏn, Kō'- Ge.46.11, Gershon. Ge.46.11, Kohath.

weight; for it is in abundance: 9 The sons of Shim'ei; Shel'of the fathers of La'a-dan.

and Zi'zah the second: but Jē'-

12 The sons of Kohath; Nu.3.30, Kohathites. 13 The sons of Am'ram; Aâr'-

given you rest on every side? tify the most holy things, he for he hath given the inhabitand his sons for ever, to burn ants of the land into mine hand; incense before the LORD, to min-p.p.Nu.6.23.

your God; arise therefore, and named of the tribe of Levi.
build ye the sanctuary of the 15 The sons of Moses were, p.p.Ex.2.22.

19 Of the sons of He'bron;

second. 3 Now the Le'vites were num- 21 The sons of Mê-ra'ri; Nu.3.36, Merarites.

their brethren the sons of Kish thousand were to set forward 23 The sons of Mū'shī; Mäh'li, the work of the house of the and E-der, and Jer'e-moth, three. LORD; and six thousand were 24 These were the sons of Le'vi after the house of their

thousand fathers; even the chief of the

I CHRONICLES, 24 Divisions of fathers, as they were counted men found of the sons of E-leby number of names by their a zar than of the sons of Ith'polls, that did the work for the a-mar; and thus were they service of the house of the LORD, divided. Among the sons of from the age of twenty years E-lo-a'zar there were sixteen and upward. chief men of the house of their 25 For Dā'vid said. The LORD fathers, and eight among the Jos.11.23, Peace (9). God of Is'ra-el hath given rest sons of Ith'a-mar according to unto his people, that they may the house of their fathers. dwell in Je-ru'sa-lem for ever: 5 Thus were they divided by 26 And also unto the Le'vites: lot, one sort with another: for Le.16.8. Casting Lots. p.p.Nu.4.15. they shall no more carry the the governors of the sanctuary, tabernacle, nor any vessels of and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of E-leit for the service thereof. 27 For by the last words of a zar, and of the sons of Ith'a-Ex.32.26, Levites, 2Chr.11.13. David the Levites were num-mar. bered from twenty years old 6 And Shēm-a-i'ah the son of and above: Nê-thăn'e-el the scribe, one of 2 S.8.17, Scribes. 28 Because their office was to the Le'vites, wrote them before wait on the sons of Aâr'on for the king, and the princes, and the service of the house of the Zā'dok the priest, and A-him'e-LORD, in the courts, and in the lech the son of A-bi'a-thar, and 2 S.8.17, Abiathar. chambers, and in the purifying before the chief of the fathers of all holy things, and the work of the priests and Levites: one of the service of the house of principal household being taken for E-le-ā'zar, and *one* taken for God: Ex.25.30, Shewbread. 29 Both for the shewbread, and Ith'a-mär. Ex.29.2. Flour. for the fine flour for meat offer- 7 Now the first lot came forth ing, and for the unleavened to Je-hoi'a-rib, the second to p.p.ch.9.31. cakes, and for that which is Je-da'iah, baked in the pan, and for that 8 The third to Ha'rim, the which is fried, and for all man-fourth to S&-o'rim, ner of measure and size; 9 The fifth to Mal-chi'jah, the 30 And to stand every morning sixth to Mij'a-min, p.p.ch.16.37. 10 The seventh to Hak'koz, ch.16.8. Thanksgiving. to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even the eighth to A-bi'jah, 11 The ninth to Jesh'u-ah, the Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. 31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sab-tenth to Shec-a-ni'ah, baths, in the new moons, and 12 The eleventh to E-li'a-shib, Nu.10.10, New Moons, on the set feasts, by number, the twelfth to Jakim, Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. according to the order com- 13 The thirteenth to Hup pah, manded unto them, continually the fourteenth to Jesheb'e-ab, 14 The fifteenth to Bil'gah, before the LORD: 32 And that they should keep the sixteenth to Im'mer, the charge of the tabernacle 15 The seventeenth to He'zir. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. of the congregation, and the the eighteenth to Aph'sea, charge of the holy place, and 16 The nineteenth to Peth-a-Ex.26.33, Holy Place, [2 Chr.29.5. the charge of the sons of Aar on hi'ah, the twentieth to Je-heztheir brethren, in the service of e-kel, 17 The one and twentieth to the house of the LORD. Jā'chin, the two and twentieth CHAPTER 24 to Gā'mŭl, Divisions of the sons of Aaron into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites 26 and Merarites di-Del-a-iah, the four and twenti-B.C.1015. NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aâr'on. The of them in the conderings p.p.ch.9.25. of the sons of Aar on. The of them in their service to come sons of Aâr'on; Nā'dāb, and into the house of the LORD, ac-Ā-bī'hū, E-le-ā'zar, and Ith'a- cording to their manner, under Ex.6.23, Abihu. Ex.6.23, Eleasar. Aår on their father, as the LORD Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 2 But Nā'dāb and Ā-bī'hū died God of Iş'ra-el had commanded before their father, and had no him. children: therefore E-le-a'zar 20 I And the rest of the sons and Ith'a-mär executed the of Le'vi were these: Of the Ex.32.26, Levites. priest's office.

2 S.8.17, Zadok.

sons of Am'ram; Shu'ba-el: of 3 And Da'vid distributed them, the sons of Shy'ba-el; Jehboth Zā'dŏk of the sons of E-le-dē'iah. žzar, and A-him'e-lech of the 21 Concerning Re-ha-bi'ah: of p.p.ch.23.17.

was Is-shi'ah. 4 And there were more chief 22 Of the Izhar-ites; Shel'o

sons of Ith'a-mar, according to the sons of Re-ha-bi'ah, the first

their offices in their service.

1.23.19

.36. Merarites.

ch.23.23

.16.8. Casting Lots.

3.8.17, Zadok.

.C.1015 (?)

h.15.17, Asaph, Ne.12.46. h.6.33, Heman (2). h.9.33, Choir. S.10.5, Psalteries.

S.6.5, Orchestra.

moth: Jā'hath. 23 And the sons of He'bron; words of God, to lift up the 1 S.9.9, Seers, ch.29.29. Je-ri'ah the first, Am-a-ri'ah the horn. And God gave to He'second, Ja-ha'zi-el the third, Jek-man fourteen sons and three Ge.33.5, Children (1).

a-me'am the fourth. daughters. 24 Of the sons of Uz'zi-el; 6 All these were under the Mi'chah: of the sons of Mi'-hands of their father for song

chah; Shā'mir.

in the house of the LORD, with 25 The brother of Mi'chah cymbals, psalteries, and harps, 2 S.6.5, Orchestra. was Is-shi'ah: of the sons of for the service of the house of

God, according to the king's Is-shi'ah: Zēch-a-ri'ah.

26 The sons of Me-ra'ri were order to A'saph, Jed'u-thun, and Mäh'li and Mū'shī: the sons of Hē'man.

Jā-a-zī'ah: Bē'nō.

and Zăc'cur, and Ib'ri.

who had no sons. of Kish was Jē-räh'me-el.

Mäh'li, and E'der, and Jer'i-scholar. moth. These were the sons of 9 Now the first lot came forth the Le'vites after the house of for A'saph to Jo'seph: the sectheir fathers.

over against their brethren the 10 The third to Zac'cur, ha, sons of Aar'on in the presence his sons, and his brethren, were of Dā'vid the king, and Zā'dōk, twelve: and Ā-hīm'e-lech, and the chief 11 The of the fathers of the priests and sons, and his brethren, were Le'vites, even the principal fa-twelve: thers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25

Number and offices of the singers: 8 his sons, and his brethren, were twenty orders.

M captains of the host sep-lah, he, his sons, and his bretharated to the service of the ren, were twelve: sons of A'saph, and of Hē'man, and of Jed'u-thun, who should he, his sons, and his brethren, prophesy with harps, with psal-were twelve: teries, and with cymbals: and 16 The ninth to Mat-ta-niah, the number of the workmen ac- he, his sons, and his brethren, cording to their service was:

cording to their service was: were twelve:
2 Of the sons of A'saph; Zăc'- 17 The tenth to Shim'e-i, he, cur, and Jo'seph, and Neth-a-his sons, and his brethren, were nī'ah, and As-a-rē'lah, the sons twelve: of A'saph under the hands of 18 The eleventh to A-zar'e-el, A'saph, which prophesied ac-he, his sons, and his brethren, cording to the order of the king. were twelve:

3 Of Jed'u-thun: the sons of 19 The twelfth to Hash-a-bi'-Jěďu-thun: Gěd-a-li'ah, Zē'rī, and Jē-shā'iah, Hăsh-a-bi'- ren, were twelve: ah, and Mat-ti-thi'ah, six, under 20 The thirteenth to Shu'ba-el, the hands of their father Jed'-he, his sons, and his brethren, u-thun, who prophesied with a were twelve:

praise the LORD. 4 Of He'man: the sons of brethren, were twelve: He'man; Buk-ki'ah, Măt-ta-ni'- 22 The fifteenth to Jer'e-moth, ah, Uz'zi-el, Sheb'u-el, and Jer'- he, his sons, and his brethren,

i-moth, Han-a-ni'ah, Ha-na'ni, were twelve: E-li'a-thah, Gid-dăl'tî, and Ro-măm'ti-ē'zēr, Josh-bēk'a-shah, ah, he, his sons, and his breth-Măl'lo-thi, Hō'thir, and Mâ-hā'- ren, were twelve: zĭ-ŏth:

moth: of the sons of Shel'o- 5 All these were the sons of He'man the king's seer in the ch.6.33, Heman (2)

7 So the number of them, with 27 The sons of Mê-rā'rī by Jā- their brethren that were ina-zī'ah; Bē'nō, and Shō'ham, structed in the songs of the ch.9.33, Choir, 2 Chr.20.21.

LORD, even all that were cun-[2 Chr.34.12. 28 Of Mäh'li came E-le-a'zar, ning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

29 Concerning Kish: the son 8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward Le.16.8, Casting Lots. against ward, as well the small 30 The sons also of Mū'shī; as the great, the teacher as the

ond to Ged-a-li'ah, who with his 31 These likewise cast lots brethren and sons were twelve:

> 11 The fourth to Iz'ri, he, his 12 The fifth to Něth-a-ni'ah,

> he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 13. The sixth to Buk-ki'ah. he.

twelve:

OREOVER Da'vid and the 14 The seventh to Je-shar'e-

and ah, he, his sons, and his breth-

harp, to give thanks and to 21 The fourteenth to Mat-tithi'ah, he, his sons, and his

24 The seventeenth to Josh-

Ps.9.11. Praise God.

Ge.4.21, Harps, Ne.12.27.

p.p.2 K.3.15.

B.C.1015 (?)

2 S.18.26, Porters.

ch.15.17. Asaph.

2 S.6.10, Obed-edom.

See Children (1), Ge.33.5.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

běk'a-shah, he, his sons, and chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father Ge.25.28. Parental Parhis brethren, were twelve: 25 The eighteenth to Hā-nā'nī, made him the chief;) he, his sons, and his brethren, 11 Hil-ki ah the second, Teb-a li'ah the third, Zĕch-a-ri'ah the were twelve: 26 The nineteenth to Mallo-fourth: all the sons and breththi, he, his sons, and his breth-ren of Ho'sah were thirteen. ren, were twelve: 12 Among these were the 27 The twentieth to E-li'a-divisions of the porters, even 2 S.18.26, Porters. thah, he, his sons, and his among the chief men, having brethren. were twelve: wards one against another, to 28 The one and twentieth to minister in the house of the Hō'thir, he, his sons, and his LORD. 13 ¶And they cast lots, as well Le.16.8, Casting Lots. brethren, were twelve: 29 The two and twentieth to the small as the great, accord-Gid-dal'ti, he, his sons, and his ing to the house of their fabrethren, were twelve: thers, for every gate. 30 The three and twentieth to 14 And the lot eastward fell to Mâ-hā'zǐ-ŏth, he, his sons, and Shěl-e-mi'ah. Then for Zĕch-ahis brethren, were twelve: ri'ah his son, a wise counsellor, 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9) 31 The four and twentieth to they cast lots; and his lot came Rō-măm'ti-ē'zēr, he, his sons, out northward. and his brethren, were twelve. 15 To O'bed-e'dom southward: and to his sons the house of CHAPTER 26

Divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.

A-sup'pim.

16 To Shup'pim and Hō'sah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shal'le-cheth, by NONCERNING the divisions the causeway of the going up, → of the porters: Of the Kôr'- ward against ward. hites was Mē-shěl-e-mi'ah the 17 Eastward were six Lē'vites, son of Kō'rē, of the sons of northward four a day, south-A'saph. ward four a day, and toward 2 And the sons of Me-shel-e- A-sup pim two and two. mī'ah were, Zech-a-rī'ah the 18 At Pär'bar westward, four firstborn, Jê-dî'a-el the second, at the causeway, and two at Zěb-a-dî'ah the third, Jăth'nī-el Pär'bar. the fourth, 19 These are the divisions of 3 Elam the fifth, Je-ho-ha'nan the porters among the sons of 2 S.18.26, Porters. the sixth, E-li-o-e'na-i the sev- Kō'rē, and among the sons of enth. Mê-rā'rī. 4 Moreover the sons of O'bed- 20 ¶And of the Lē'vites, Ā-hī'ē'dom were, Shem-a-i'ah the jah was over the treasures of ch.9.26, Treasuries. firstborn, Jê-hoz'a-bad the sec-the house of God, and over ond. Jo'ah the third, and Sa'car the treasures of the dedicated the fourth, and Ne-than'e-el the things. fifth. 21 As concerning the sons of 5 Am'mi-el the sixth, Is'sa-char La'a-dan; the sons of the Ger'the seventh, Pē-ŭl'thāi the shon-īte Lā'a-dăn, chief fathers, eighth: for God blessed him. even of La'a-dan the Ger'shon-6 Also unto Shem-a-i'ah his ite, were Je-hi'e-li. son were sons born, that ruled 22 The sons of Jê-hī'e-lī; Zē'throughout the house of their tham, and Jo'el his brother, father: for they were mighty which were over the treasures men of valour. of the house of the LORD. 7 The sons of Shem-a-i'ah; 23 Of the Am'ram-ites, and the p.p.Nu.3.19. Oth'ni, and Re'pha-el, and O'bed, Iz'här-ites, the He'bron-ites, and El'za-băd, whose brethren were the Uz'zi-el-ites: strong men, E-li'hū, and Sem-a- 24 And Sheb'u-el the son of p.p.ch.23.16. Ger'shom, the son of Mo'ses, chi'ah. 8 All these of the sons of was ruler of the treasures. O'bed-e'dom: they and their 25 And his brethren by E-li-e'sons and their brethren, able zer; Re-ha-bi'ah his son, and men for strength for the service, Jê-shā'iah his son, and Jō'ram were threescore and two of his son, and Zich'ri his son, and Shěl'o-mith his son. Ō'bed-ē'dom. 9 And Mē-shěl-e-mī'ah had 26 Which Shěl'o-mith and his sons and brethren, strong men, brethren were over all the eighteen. treasures of the dedicated 10 Also Hō'sah, of the children things, which Dā'vid the king, eighteen.

Nu.3.36, Merarites.

p.p.Ge.38.29.

p.p.2 S.23.9.

Courses of the army.	1 OIIIOI	1000, 21	David 8 Officers
		Mik loth also the ruler: in his	
		course likewise were twenty	
	host, had dedicated.	and four thousand.	
Ge.34.28, Spoil.		5 The third captain of the	
Ex.25.2, Giving (1).		host for the third month was	
		Bê-na'iah the son of Jê-hoi'a-da,	
	LORD.	a chief priest: and in his course	
S.1.20, Samuel.		were twenty and four thousand.	
S.9.9, Seers.		6 This is that Benā iah, who	
S.9.2, Saul.		was mighty among the thirty,	
S.2.18, Joah.		and above the thirty: and in	
	dedicated; and whosoever had	his course was Am-miza-bad	1
	dedicated any thing, it was	his son.	
		7 The fourth captain for the	
	and of his brethren.	fourth month was A'sa-hel the	2 S.2.18, Asahel.
	29 ¶Of the Iz här-ites, Chen-a-	brother of Jō'ab, and Zĕb-a-di'ah	ł
	ni ah and his sons were for the	his son after him: and in his	
	outward business over Is'ra-el.	course were twenty and four	
	for officers and judges.	thousand.	
		8 The fifth captain for the	
	Hash-a-bi'ah and his brethren.	fifth month was Sham'huth the	
lu.32.17, Warriors.		Iz'ra-hite: and in his course	
		were twenty and four thousand.	
	among them of Isra-el on this	9 The sixth captain for the	
		sixth month was I'ra the son	
		of Ik'kësh the Të-ko'ite: and	
		in his course were twenty and	
	31 Among the He bron-ites		
.p.ch.23.19.		10 The seventh captain for	1
.p.c		the seventh month was Helez	
		the Pel'o-nite, of the children	
		of E'phră-im: and in his course	
		were twenty and four thousand.	
		11 The eighth captain for	
So 10 0 Winhton Man			
Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.		the eighth month was Sib be-	
.p.Jos.21.39.	valour at Jā'sēr of Gil'e-ād.	căi the Hū'shath-îte, of the Zär'-	
		hites: and in his course were	
	valour, were two thousand and	10 The minth anatoin for the	1
	seven nundred chief lathers,	12 The ninth captain for the	
		ninth month was A-bi-e'zer	
		the An-e-toth ite, of the Ben'ja-	
		mites: and in his course were	
	nås seh, for every matter per-		
p.2 Chr.19.11.		13 The tenth captain for the	
	the king.	tenth month was Ma-har a-i the	
	CHAPTER 27	Ne toph a thite, of the Zar hites:	
S.C.1015 (?)	Truelve cantains for every several	and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 14 The eleventh captain for	
	month. 16 Princes of the twelve	and four thousand.	ĺ
		the eleventh month was Be-nā'-	
		iah the Pira-thon-ite, of the	
	the chief fathers and captains	children of Ephra-im: and in	Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephrain
	of thousands and hundreds, and	his course were twenty and	
	their officers that served the		l
	king in any matter of the	15 The twelfth captain for	
	courses, which came in and	the twelfth month was Hel'da-i	l
		the Nê-toph'a-thite, of Oth'ni-el;	
	throughout all the months of	and in his course were twenty	
	the year, of every course were	and four thousand.	l
	twenty and four thousand.	16 ¶ Furthermore over the	1
.p.ch.11.11.		tribes of Is'ra-el: the ruler of	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		the Reuben-ites was E-li-ē'zēr	
	the son of Zab'diel: and in	the son of Zich'ri: of the Sim'-	Nn 1 22 Tribe of Simeon
		e-on-ites, Sheph-a-ti'ah the son	
	four thousand	of Ma's_cheh.	l

I CHRONICLES, 28 David's charge to Solomon. The princes of the tribes. Jud.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun. 19 Of Zeb'u-lun, Ish-ma-i'ah the 34 And after A-hith'o-phel was son of O-ba-di'ah : of Năph'ta-li, Jê-hoi'a-da the son of Bê-nā'iah, 2 S.8.18, Benaiah. Fer'i-moth the son of Az'ri-el: and Ā-bī'a-thär: and the general 2 S.8.17, Abiathar. 20 Of the children of E'phrä-of the king's army was Jō'ab. 2 S.2.18, Joab. Jër'i-moth the son of Azri-el: Nu.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim. im, Hô-shē'a the son of Āz-a-zi'-**CHAPTER 28** ah: of the half tribe of Mā-năs'-David exhorts the people to fear God: B.C.1015 (?) 9 he encourages Solomon to build seh, Jō'el the son of Pē-dā'iah: 21 Of the half tribe of Ma-nas'the temple. Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). A ND Da'vid assembled all the princes of Is'ra-el, the seh in Gil'e-ad, Id'do the son of Zěch-a-ri'ah: of Běn'ja-min, Jā-ā'si-el the son of Ab'ner: princes of the tribes, and the Nu.1.16, Princes. 22 Of Dan, A-zar'e-el the son captains of the companies that Nu.31.48, Captains. Nu.1.39. Tribe of Dan. of Jer'o-ham. These were the ministered to the king by course, princes of the tribes of Igra-el. and the captains over the thou-Nu.1.16, Princes, Ne.12.31. 23 ¶ But Dā'vid took not the sands, and captains over the number of them from twenty hundreds, and the stewards over Mt.25.14, Stewardship. years old and under: because all the substance and possession the LORD had said he would of the king, and of his sons, with See Posterity Promised, increase 13 12-c. [Ge.15.5.] of the heavens. increase Ig'ra-el like to the stars the officers, and with the mighty Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. men, and with all the valiant 24 Jō'āb the son of Zer-u-i'ah men, unto Je-ru'sā-lem. 2 S.2.18, Joab. began to number, but he finished 2 Then David the king stood not, because there fell wrath up upon his feet, and said, Hear Nu.1.2, Census. p.p.2 S.24.15. for it against Is ra-el; neither me, my brethren, and my peo-p.p.De.17.20; 2 S.7.2. was the number put in the ac-ple: As for me, I had in mine count of the chronicles of king heart to build an house of rest Dā'vid. for the ark of the covenant of Ex.25.10. Ark (3). 25 ¶ And over the king's treas the LORD, and for the footstool God's Footstool, Ps. 99.5. ures was Az ma-veth the son of of our God, and had made ready Ge.41.56, Storehouses, [2 Chr.32.28. A'di-el: and over the store for the building: houses in the fields, in the cit- 3 But God said unto me, Thou ies, and in the villages, and in shalt not build an house for my De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. the castles, was Je-hon'a-than name, because thou hast been a the son of Uz-zi'ah: man of war, and hast shed blood. 26 And over them that did the 4 Howbeit the LORD God of p.p.1 S.16.7. work of the field for tillage of Isra-el chose me before all the Ge.2.15, Agriculture. the ground was Exrithe son of house of my father to be king Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Che lib:

Over Is ra-el for ever: for he p.p.Ge.49.8. 27 And over the vineyards was hath chosen Ju'dah to be the De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Ex.22.5. Vineyards. Shim'e-i the Ra'math-ite: over ruler; and of the house of Jû-the increase of the vineyards dah, the house of my father; for the wine cellars was Zab'di and among the sons of my fa-p.p.1 S.16.12. ther he liked me to make me Hag. 2.23, Chosen Instruthe Shiph'mite: ments. 28 And over the olive trees king over all Is ra-el: Jud.9.9, Olive-trees, and the sycomore trees that 5 And of all my sons, (for the 1 K.10.27, Sycomore-free [Ps.78.47. were in the low plains was Ba-LORD hath given me many See Children (1), Ge.33.5. al-hā'nan the Ged'e-rite: and sons,) he hath chosen Söl'o-2 S.5.14, Solomon. over the cellars of oil was Jo'- mon my son to sit upon the šsh: throne of the kingdom of the 29 And over the herds that fed LORD over Is ra-el. Ge.4.2. Shepherds. ch.5.16, Sharon, Song 2.1. in Shâr'on was Shīt'ra-i the 6 And he said unto me, Sŏl'o-p.p.2 Chr.1.9. Shar'on-ite: and over the herds mon thy son, he shall build my that were in the valleys was house and my courts: for I Shā'phat the son of Ad'la-i: have chosen him to be my son, 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. 30 Over the camels also was and I will be his father. Ge.12.16, Camels. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. O'bil the Ish'ma-el-ite: and over 7 Moreover I will establish his the asses was Jeh-de'iah the kingdom for ever, if he be con-Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1). stant to do my commandments Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). Mē-ron o-thite: 31 And over the flocks was and my judgments, as at this Jā'zĭz the Hā'ǧĕr-ite. All these day were the rulers of the substance 8 Now therefore in the sight which was king Dā'vid's. of all Igra-el the congregation 32 Also Jon'a-than Da'vid's of the LORD, and in the audiuncle was a counsellor, a wise ence of our God, keep and seek See Counsel, Pr.11.14. man, and a scribe: and Je-hi'el for all the commandments of Ex. 20.6, Keep Command-1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). [ments, ch.29.19. the son of Hach'mo-ni was with the LORD your God: that ye

33 And A-hith'o-phel was the leave it for an inheritance for king's counsellor: and Hū'shāi your children after you for ever.

the Archite was the king's 9 % And thou, Sol'o-mon my

may possess this good land, and Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

son, know thou the God of thy Je.9.24, Spir Knowledge.

the king's sons:

companion:

2 S.15.12, Ahithophel.

Pr.11.14. Counsellors.

2. Willingness. cher," Ps.44.21.

11. Hearts Read. 29. Seek God. 29. Prom. to Seekers.

15.2.ForankingGod(1). 1, Take Heed. Solomon's Temple, [2 S.7.13.

!.2, "Be Strong." Ex.25.40.

3.23. Porches, Eze.40.7.

25.17, Mercy Seat. 25.40, Divine Plan, v.19. 16.13. " Spirit " Guides.

9.26, Treasuries, Ne. 10.38. round about, of the treasuries commandment.

i.ch.24.1.

a.7.13, Munificence, [ch.29.3.

x.25.3, Silver (4).

iz.25.31, Candlestick.

Ex.25.23, Table (2).

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ge.40.11, Cups, Je.52.19. 1 K.7.50, Basins, 2 Chr.4.8.

Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2).

Er.25.10, Ark (3).

eth all the imaginations of the tern. thoughts: if thou seek him, he 20 And David said to Sol'o-2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.29.23. will be found of thee; but if mon his son, Be strong and of 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong."

10 Take heed now; for the LORD God, even my God, will be

strong, and do it.

Sol'o-mon his son the pattern of the LORD. the porch, and of the houses 21 And, behold, the courses of p.p.ch.27.1. thereof, and of the treasuries the priests and the Le'vites, Ex.32.26, Levites. thereof, and of the upper cham-even they shall be with thee bers thereof, and of the inner for all the service of the house parlours thereof, and of the of God: and there shall be with

place of the mercy seat, 12 And the pattern of all that manship every willing skilful Jud.5.2. Willingness. he had by the spirit, of the man, for any manner of serv- Ex.28.3, Skill. courts of the house of the ice: also the princes and all the Nu.1.16, Princes. LORD, and of all the chambers people will be wholly at thy p.p.Ex.35.25; 36.1.

of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Le'vites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for LURTHERMORE David the all the vessels of service in the king said unto all the conhouse of the LORD.

struments of silver by weight, LORD God. kind of service:

candlesticks of gold, and for be made of gold, and the silver Ex.25.3, Silver (4). their lamps of gold, by weight for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, wood for things of wood; onyx both for the candlestick, and stones and stones to be set, also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every can-colours, and all manner of predlestick.

16 And by weight he gave in abundance.

basons he gave gold by weight house, for every bason; and likewise 4 Even three thousand talents

nant of the LORD.

cense refined gold by weight; walls of the houses withal: and gold for the pattern of the 5 The gold for things of gold, chariot of the cherubims, that and the silver for things of sil-

25. Serve God. Ps.2.11. father, and serve him with a 19 All this, said Da'vid, the perfect heart and with a will-LORD made me understand in De.4.5, Instruction (5). ing mind: for the LORD search-writing by his hand upon me, Ex.31.18, Writing (1), (2 Chr.2.11. eth all hearts, and understand-even all the works of this pat- Ex.25.40, Divine Plan,

> thou forsake him, he will cast good courage, and do it: fear Nu.13.20, Courage (1), [2 Chr.19.11. not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.
>
> LORD hath chosen thee to build with thee; he will not fail Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.
>
> Cord hath chosen thee to build with thee; he will not fail Ge.28.15, Divine Fresence.
>
> Cord hath chosen thee to build with thee; he will not fail Ge.28.15, Divine Fresence.
>
> Cord hath chosen thee to build with thee; he will not fail Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. 11 Then Da'vid gave to for the service of the house of

thee for all manner of work-

CHAPTER 29

David causes the princes and people B.C.1015. to offer for the house of God: 10 his thanksgiving: 26 his reign and death.

gregation, Sol'o-mon my son, 14 He gave of gold by weight whom alone God hath chosen. for things of gold, for all in- is yet young and tender, and p.p.ch.22.5. struments of all manner of the work is great: for the pal-p.p.1 K.3.7. service; silver also for all in- ace is not for man, but for the

for all instruments of every 2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. 15 Even the weight for the my God the gold for things to Ge.2.12. Gold. cious stones, and marble stones Marble, Est.1.6.

gold for the tables of shew- 3 Moreover, because I have set bread, for every table; and my affection to the house of my Love for God's House, likewise silver for the tables God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which 17 Also pure gold for the I have given to the house of my Nu.7.13, Munificence, fleshhooks, and the bowls, and God, over and above all that the cups: and for the golden I have prepared for the holy

silver by weight for every bason of silver:

and seven thousand talents of like 20 chr. 1.15.

18 And for the altar of in-refined silver, to overlay the like 20.39, Talents (2), Talents (

spread out their wings, and ver, and for all manner of work covered the ark of the cove- to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is will-

[2 Chr. 1.6.

That is, to fill his hand. Ex.32.29, Consecration (1), [Pr.23.26.

p.p.ch.27.1. Nu.1.16, Princes.

Jud.5.2, Willingness. Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

1 K.20.39, Talents (2). Nu.7.13. Munificence.

Nu.31.22, Iron, Jb.19.24.

1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. p.p.ch.26.21. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). Ex.35.22. Liberality.

Le.4.13, Congregation. p.p.Ps.72.18. Ge.18.23, Prayer (10). Our Father, Ps.68.5.

Jos.24.14. Sincerity. Ex.25.2, Giving (1), [2 Chr.15.18.

De.3.24, God's Greatness. Glorifying God, Is.6.3. God's Majesty, Jb.37.22. Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1). Ps.21.13, God Exalted. p.p.Mt.6.13. De.8.18, Riches (1), Ec.5.19. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God, [Jb.9.12. 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. God's Power, 2 Chr.25.8. See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner [ship (1), Ps.24.1. Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage, [Ps.39.12. Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Jb.7.6.

Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

ch.28.9, "Searcher." Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Ex.35.22, Liberality. Jud.5.2, Willingness.

ing to consecrate his service I seen with joy thy people, this day unto the LORD?

offered willingly,

joiced with great joy.

head above all.

of iron.

of Is'ra-el, and the captains of I'saac, and of Is'ra-el, our fathers, thousands and of hundreds, with keep this for ever in the imagthe rulers of the king's work, ination of the thoughts of the

7 And gave for the service of their heart unto thee: made provision. them to the treasure of the LORD your God. And all the God of their fathers, and bowed of Je-hi'el the Ger'shon-ite. for that they offered willingly, shipped the LORD, and the king.

be thou, LORD God of Is ra-el ings, and sacrifices in abundance our father, for ever and ever.

11 Thine, O LORD, is the 22 And did eat and drink beour father, for ever and ever. greatness, and the power, and fore the LORD on that day with the glory, and the victory, and great gladness. And they made 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. the majesty: for all that is in Sol'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king p.p.ch.23.1. the heaven and in the earth is the second time, and anointed Le.S.30, Anointing (2). thine; thine is the kingdom, O him unto the LORD to be the LORD, and thou art exalted as chief governor, and Zā'dok to be 2 S.S.17. Zadok. priest. over all; and in thine hand is instead of Da'vid his father, hand it is to make great, and obeyed him.

to give strength unto all. 13 Now therefore, our God, we mighty men, and all the sons Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. thank thee, and praise thy likewise of king Da'vid, sub-Ge.25.23. Subjection. glorious name. 14 But who am I, and what is mon the king. my people, that we should be 25 And the LORD magnified Ge.45.8, God Exalts. able to offer so willingly after Sol'o-mon exceedingly in the p.p.2 Chr.1.1. this sort? for all things come sight of all is ra-el, and bestowed 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. of thee, and of thine own have upon him such royal majesty as we given thee. had not been on any king before 15 For we are strangers before him in Is ra-el. thee, and sojourners, as were 26 Thus Da'vid the son of Ru.4.22, David.

all our fathers: our days on Jes'se reigned over all is ra-el. the earth are as a shadow, and 27 And the time that he there is none abiding. 16 O LORD our God, all this years; seven years reigned he store that we have prepared to in Hēbron, and thirty and three Ge.13.18,Hebron,2Chr.11.10.

holy name *cometh* of thine|lem. hand, and is all thine own. 17 I know also, my God, that age, full of days, riches, and thou triest the heart, and hast honour: and Sol'o-mon his son

pleasure in uprightness. As for reigned in his stead. me, in the uprightness of mine 29 Now the acts of Dā'vid the heart I have willingly offered king, first and last, behold, they all these things: and now have are written in the book of

which are present here, to offer Ex.25.2, Giving (1). 6 Then the chief of the fa-willingly unto thee. thers and princes of the tribes 18 O LORD God of A'bra-ham,

heart of thy people, and prepare 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. the house of God of gold five 19 And give unto Sŏl'o-mon Ge.17.18, Parental Prayers.

[Jb.1.5.

thousand talents and ten thou-my son a perfect heart, to keep sand drams, and of silver ten thy commandments, thy testi[Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments, Ps.78] ments, Ps.78.7. thousand talents, and of brass monies, and thy statutes, and to Ex.15.%, Statutes. eighteen thousand talents, and do all these things, and to build p.p.Ps.72.1. one hundred thousand talents the palace, for the which I have 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. 8 And they with whom pre- 20 TAnd Da'vid said to all the

cious stones were found gave congregation, Now bless the Ps.22.23, Glorify God. house of the LORD, by the hand congregation blessed the LORD Le.4.13, Congregation. 9 Then the people rejoiced, down their heads, and wor-Ge.22.5, Worshippers. for that they onered willingly, support the sacrificed sacri-because with perfect heart they 21 And they sacrificed sacri-[2 Chr.5.6.] offered willingly to the LORD: fices unto the LORD, and offered and Da'vid the king also re-burnt offerings unto the LORD, Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. on the morrow after that day, 10 TWherefore Da'vid blessed even a thousand bullocks, a Nu.7.13, Munificence.

the LORD before all the congrethousand rams, and a thousand gation: and Dā'vid said, Blessed lambs, with their drink offer-Ge-35.14, Drink-offerings.

12 Both riches and honour 23 Then Sol'o-mon sat on 2 S.5.14, Solomon, 2 Chr. 1.1. come of thee, and thou reignest the throne of the LORD as king 2 S.3.10, Throne, Da.7.9. power and might; and in thine and prospered; and all Igra-el Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Ezr.7.26, Citizens' Duties. 24 And all the princes, and the Nu.1.16, Princes.

mitted themselves unto Sŏl'o-

reigned over Is ra-el was forty p.p.2 S.5.5.

28 And he died in a good old Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), (Jb.42.17. Ge.13.2, Riches (4), [2 Chr.1.15. Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor, [2 Chr.17.5.

build thee an house for thine *years* reigned he in Jê-ry'sā-

٦

Seers. 2 Chr.16.7.
Nathan, Zec.12.12.
Nathan, Zec.12.12.
Săm'u-el the seer, and in the might, and the times that went over him, and over Igra-el, and and in the book of Găd the seer, over all the kingdoms of the 30 With all his reign and his countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE

CHRONICLES

			
	CUADTED 1	land some in before this possio.	Th 20 12 Window Counts
)15.	CHAPTER 1	and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy peo-	
7.00	son: 7 his choice of wisdom is	nle that is so great?	
	eon: 7 his choice of wisdom is blessed by God: 13 his strength	11 And God said to Sol'o-mon,	nn1 W 3 11
14, Solomon, ch.2.1.	and wealth. A ND SXI'a-man the can of	Because this was in thine heart,	p.p.1 R.3.11.
14, SOIOHIOH, CH.2.1.		and thou hast not asked riches,	
Chr.29.25.		wealth, or honour, nor the life	
15. Divine Presence.		of thine enemies, neither yet	
8. God Exalts.		hast asked long life; but hast	
,	2 Then Sol'o-mon snake unto	asked wisdom and knowledge	See Spir. Desire, ch.15.15.
Chr.27.1.		for thyself, that thou mayest	200 2,20 20000, 0000000
		judge my people, over whom I	
	to the judges, and to every gov-		
		12 Wisdom and knowledge is	Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised.
	the fathers.	granted unto thee; and I will	•
	3 So Sŏl'o-mon, and all the	give thee riches, and wealth,	De.8.18, Riches (1).
1 K.3.4.	congregation with him, went to	and honour, such as none of the	1 K.3.13, Honor from God.
9.3, Gibeon.	the high place that was at Gib'-	kings have had that have been	
5.8, Tabernacle, ch.5.5.	e-on; for there was the taber-	before thee, neither shall there	p.p.1 Chr.29.25.
	nacle of the congregation of	any after thee have the like.	
Ex.36.8.		13 Then Sol'o-mon came	
		from his journey to the high	p.p.v.3.
	wilderness.	place that was at Gib'e-on to	•
25.10, Ark (3).		Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, from before the	
9.17, Kirjath-jearim.		tabernacle of the congregation,	
	je a-rim to the place which		
.1 Chr.15.1.	Da vid had prepared for it: for	14 And Sol'o-mon gathered	n 44 7 67 - 1-4- (4)
		chariots and horsemen: and he	Ex.14.7, Charlots (1).
77 T. Albert	Jē-ru'sā-lēm.	had a thousand and four hun-	p.p.1 K.4.26.
27.1, Brazen Altar.		dred chariots, and twelve thou-	
31.2, Bezalecl.		sand horsemen, which he placed	
		in the chariot cities, and with	
	put before the tabernacle of the		Co 13 2 Diches (4) ab 0 22
		15 And the king made silver and gold at Je-ru'sa-lem as	
		plenteous as stones, and cedar	
		trees made he as the sycomore	
		trees that are in the vale for	1 M.10.27, Dycomore-mees.
	the tabernacle of the congrega-		
1.7.13. Munificence, ch.5.6.		16 And Sŏl'o-mon had horses	De.17.16. Horses.
1.29.18, Burnt-offerings.	burnt offerings upon it.	brought out of E'gypt, and linen	20111120, 22011000
.,		yarn: the king's merchants re-	Ge.47.17. Barter.
12.7, Divine Appear-		ceived the linen yarn at a price.	•
i.3.5, Ask.		17 And they fetched up, and	
	thee.	brought forth out of E'gypt a	
	8 And Sŏl'o-mon said unto	chariot for six hundred shekels	
	God, Thou hast shewed great	of silver, and an horse for	Ge.20.16, Silver (1).
1.18.26, God's Mercy.		an hundred and fifty: and so	i
:45.8, God Exalts.	and hast made me to reign in	brought they out horses for all	
p.1 Chr.28.5.	his stead.	the kings of the Hit tites, and	Nu.13.29, Hittites.
V A # 4 =		for the kings of Syr 1-a, by their	
K.8.56, God's Promises.	promise unto Dā'vid my father		
	be established: for thou hast	CHAPTER 2	D C 1015
. 0	made me king over a people like	Solomon's labourers for building the temple: 3 his message to Huram	D.C.1013.
p.Ge.13.16; 22.17.	the dust of the earth in multi-	for skilful artificers. 11 Huram's	
hand. 200 1 20 22 22	tude.	kind answer.	00014 01
Tayer for Wisdom, Ps.90.12.	TO GIVE ME NOW WISDOM and	AND Söl'o-mon determined to build an house for the	2 S.5.14, Solomon, cn.3.1.
e.4.6, Understanding.	knowledge, that I may go out	Diai	tized by
		_ Digi	

p.p.1 K.5.15. p.p.1 S.8.11

p.p.1 Chr.14.1.

1 K.4.33. Cedara.

for his kingdom. threescore and ten thousand earth, who hath given to Da'vid men to bear burdens, and four the king a wise son, endued Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). and six hundred to oversee for the LORD, and an house for

3 ¶ And Sol'o-mon sent to 13 And now I have sent a cuning, As thou didst deal with standing, of Hū'ram my father's,

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

Ex.30.1. Incense. Ex.25.30, Shewbread. Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings.

2 S.5.11, Hiram (Huram),

Nu.10.10, New Moons. the sabbaths, and on the new men, and with the cunning men Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. moons, and on the solemn feasts of my lord Da'vid thy father.

Ex.18.20, Ordinances. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. De.3.24. God's Greatness. Ex.8.10. None Like God.

De.4.39, Omnipresence. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. See Sacrifices (1), Ge.46.1.

Goldsmiths, Ne.3.8. p.p.Ex.31.3.

Crimson, ch.3.14. Ex.28.31, Blue, ch.3.14. Ex.28.3, Skill. Ex.28.11, Engraving. p.p.1 Chr.22.15.

1 K.4.33, Cedars. Is.14.8. Fir-trees.

p.p.1 K.5.11.

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1).

Ex.9.31, Berley, Jb.31.40.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

De.7.8, God's Love. Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

is great: for great is our God spoken of, let him send unto above all gods.

an house, seeing the heaven of Leb'a-non, as much as thou and heaven of heavens cannot shalt need: and we will bring contain him? who am I then, it to thee in flotes by sea to that I should build him an house, Jöp'på; and thou shalt carry it save only to burn sacrifice before him?

17 ¶ And Söl'o-mon numbered

in iron, and in purple, and crim- his father had numbered them; son, and blue, and that can and they were found an hunskill to grave with the cunning dred and fifty thousand and men that are with me in Jū'dah three thousand and six hundred. and in Je-ru'sa-lem, whom Da'- 18 And he set threescore and vid my father did provide.

trees, and algum trees, out of score thousand to be hewers in Léb'a-non: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Léb'a-non; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants.

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall Place and time of building the temple. 3 Measure and ornaments of the house. 8 The holy place. 14 The vail and pillars. be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to build the house of the 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. thy servants, the hewers that LORD at Je-ru'sa-lem in mount p.p.Ge.22.2; 1 Chr.21.18.

baths of wine, and twenty thou- of Or nan the Jeb u-site. sand baths of oil.

Tyre answered in writing, which month, in the fourth year of he sent to Sol'o-mon, Because his reign. the LORD hath loved his people, 3 ¶ Now these are the things he hath made thee king over wherein Söl'o-mon was in-

them.

name of the Lord, and an house 12 Hū'ram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD God of 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

2 And Sol'o-mon told out Is'ra-el, that made heaven and Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

score thousand to hew in the with prudence and understand-Pr.12.23, Prudence. mountain, and three thousand ing, that might build an house De.4.6, Understanding. his kingdom.

Hū'ram the king of Tyre, say-ning man, endued with under-Ex.28.3, Skill, ch.26.15.

Dā vid my father, and didst 14 The son of a woman of p.p.1 K.7.14. send him cedars to build him the daughters of Dan, and his an house to dwell therein, even father was a man of Tyre, so deal with me. father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in v.7, Goldsmiths.

4 Behold, I build an house to silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, Ex.25.3, Silver (4). the name of the LORD my God, and in timber, in purple, in to dedicate it to him, and to blue, and in fine linen, and in Ex.22.31. Blue.

burn before him sweet incense, crimson; also to grave any Ex.35.6, Linenand for the continual shew-manner of graving, and to find Ex.28.11, Engraving. bread, and for the burnt offer- out every device which shall be ings morning and evening, on put to him, with thy cunning

of the LORD our God. This is an 15 Now therefore the wheat, Ex. 9.32, Wheat (1). ordinance for ever to Is ra-el. and the barley, the oil, and Ex. 9.31, Barley.

5 And the house which I build the wine, which my lord hath

his servants: 6 But who is able to build him 16 And we will cut wood out p.p.1 K.5.8.

7 Send me now therefore a all the strangers that were in man cunning to work in gold, the land of Igra-el, after the and in silver, and in brass, and numbering wherewith Da'vid p.p.1 Chr.22.2.

ten thousand of them to be 8 Send me also cedar trees, fir bearers of burdens, and four-

CHAPTER 3

THEN Söl'o-mon began to 2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.5.1.

cut timber, twenty thousand Mô-ri'ah, where the LORD ap-Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances. measures of beaten wheat, and peared unto Da'vid his father, twenty thousand measures of in the place that Dā'vid had De.12.5, Sacred Places. barley, and twenty thousand prepared in the threshingfloor Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor.

2 And he began to build in 11 Then Hū'ram the king of the second day of the second

structed for the building of

23. Porches

16, Cubita.

12, Gold.

8. Fir-trees.

the house of God. The length heads of the pillars; and made by cubits after the first meas- an hundred pomegranates, and Ex.28.33, Pomegranates.

ure was threescore cubits, and put them on the chains. 4 And the porch that was in lars before the temple, one on the front of the house, the the right hand, and the other

the breadth twenty cubits. length of it was according to on the left; and called the

the breadth of the house, twenty name of that on the right hand cubits, and the height was an Jā'chin, and the name of that That is, He shall establish, hundred and twenty: and he on the left Bo'az. overlaid it within with pure

gold.

cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

5.27. Palm-trees. 6 And he garnished the house i0.2, Precious Stones. K.6.20-22. vā'im.

the beams, the posts, and the of ten cubits from brim to brim, walls thereof, and the doors round in compass, and five cu-

thereof, with gold; and graved bits the height thereof; and a cherubims on the walls.

6.33, Holy of Holies, [ch.4.22. 8 And he made the most holy it round about. house, the length whereof was 3 And under it was the similihouse, twenty cubits, and the it round about: ten in a cubit, breadth thereof twenty cubits: compassing the sea round about. and he overlaid it with fine Two rows of oxen were cast, gold, amounting to six hun-when it was cast.

.25.39, Talenta (1), ch.9.13. dred talents. hr. 22.3, Nails, Is.22.23. .1 Chr.28.11. with gold.

with gold.

:25.18, Cherubim (2), [Ps.80.1. 11 And the wings of the cher- 5 And the thickness of it was ubims were twenty cubits long: an handbreadth, and the brim Ex.25.25, Handbreadth. five cubits, reaching to the wall of a cup, with flowers of lilies;

> other cherub. 12 And one wing of the other and five on the left, to wash in cherub was five cubits, reaching them: such things as they ofto the wall of the house: and fered for the burnt offering the other wing was five cubits they washed in them; but the p.p.He.9.10. also, joining to the wing of the sea was for the priests to wash Le.6.27, Washing.

other cherub. 13 The wings of these cheru- 7 And he made ten candle- Ex. 25.31, Candlestick. bims spread themselves forth sticks of gold according to their twenty cubits: and they stood form, and set them in the temon their feet, and their faces ple, five on the right hand, and

were inward. 14 And he made the vail of 8 He made also ten tables, and Ex.25.23, Table (2).

cherubims thereon.

3x.26.31, Vail (2), Mt.27.51.

2x.28.31, Blue. 2x.25.4, Purple (1). th.2.7, Crimson, Is.1.18.

Ex.35.6, Linen.

p.p.Je.52.21.

15 Also he made before the dred basons of gold. house two pillars of thirty and 9 ¶ Furthermore he made the p.p.1 K.6.36. five cubits high, and the chapi-court of the priests, and the ter that was on the top of each great court, and doors for the of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in them with brass. the oracle, and put them on the 10 And he set the sea on the p.p.1 K.7.39.

17 And he reared up the pil-p.p.1 K.7.21.

CHAPTER 4

5 And the greater house he Altar of brass. 2 Molten sea. 6 The B.C.1012. ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables.
19 The vessels and instruments of

gold. MOREOVER he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits with precious stones for beauty: the length thereof, and twenty and the gold was gold of Par-cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

7 He overlaid also the house, 2 ¶ Also he made a molten sea p.p.1 K.7.23. line of thirty cubits did compass

according to the breadth of the tude of oxen, which did compass

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, 9 And the weight of the nails three looking toward the north, was fifty shekels of gold. And and three looking toward the he overlaid the upper chambers west, and three looking toward with gold.

10 And in the most holy house toward the east: and the sea he made two cherubims of im- was set above upon them, and age work, and overlaid them all their hinder parts were inward.

one wing of the one cherub was of it like the work of the brim of the house: and the other and it received and held three wing was likewise five cubits, thousand baths.

reaching to the wing of the 6 ¶ He made also ten lavers, Ex.30.18, Laver. and put five on the right hand, p.p.1 K.7.38.

five on the left.

blue, and purple, and crimson, placed them in the temple, five p.p.1 K.7.48. and fine linen, and wrought on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hun-

court, and overlaid the doors of

That is, In it is strength.

ch.15.8.

1 K.7.26, Baths.

1 K.7.50, Basins, Esr.1.10.

Ex. 25.3. Brass.

p.p.1 K.7.40-51.

against the south. 11 ¶ And Hū'ram made the heads of the tribes, the chief pots, and the shovels, and the of the fathers of the children basons. And Hū'ram finished of Iş'ra-el, unto Jê-ry'sā-lēm, to Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. the work that he was to make bring up the ark of the cove-Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

for king Sol'o-mon for the house nant of the LORD out of the p.p.ch.1.4; 2 S.6.12. city of Dā'vid, which is Zī'on. 12 To wit, the two pillars, and 3 Wherefore all the men of Is-Le.8.3, Congregation (2) the pommels, and the chapiters ra-el assembled themselves unwhich were on the top of the to the king in the feast which Le.23.34. Feast of Taber two pillars, and the two wreaths was in the seventh month. to cover the two pommels of 4 And all the elders of Igra-el p.p.Jos.3.6.

Ex.28.33, Pomegranates.

Ex.30.18, Laver.

Ex.27.3, Fleshhooks. p.p.1 K.7.14.

p.p.1 K.7.46.

Ge.33.17. Succoth.

Ex.25.3, Brass.

Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense. Ex.25.23, Table (2).

Ex.25.31, Candlestick.

Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ex.25.29, Spoons. Le.16.12, Censers.

Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies, [Eze.44.13.

B.C.1005.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.6.1.

See Completion, Zec.4.9.

Ex.25.3, Silver (4). Ge.2.12, Gold.

the chapiters which were on came; and the Le'vites took up Ex.32.26, Levites. the top of the pillars; the ark. 13 And four hundred pome- 5 And they brought up the Ex.25.10, Ark (3), ch.35.1 granates on the two wreaths; ark, and the tabernacle of the Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, ch.36. two rows of pomegranates on congregation, and all the holy Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. each wreath, to cover the two vessels that were in the taberpommels of the chapiters which nacle, these did the priests and were upon the pillars. the Le'vites bring up. 14 He made also bases, and 6 Also king Sol'o-mon, and all lavers made he upon the bases; the congregation of Is'ra-el that

16 The pots also, and the oxen, which could not be told Nu.7.13, Munificence, ch.7 shovels, and the fleshhooks, and nor numbered for multitude. all their instruments, did Hū'- 7 And the priests brought in ram his father make to king the ark of the covenant of the Sol'o-mon for the house of the LORD unto his place, to the LORD of bright brass.

18 Thus Sol'o-mon made all of the ark, and the cherubims these vessels in great abun-covered the ark and the staves dance: for the weight of the thereof above. brass could not be found out.

the shewbread was set: 20 Moreover the candlesticks day.

place, and the doors of the sanctified, and did not then house of the temple, were of wait by course: gold.

cated; and the silver, and the priests sounding with trump-Le.25.9, Trumpets (2), [ch.20.28] gold, and all the instruments, ets:) put he among the treasures of 13 It came even to pass, as the the house of God.

right side of the east end, over 2 ¶Then Sŏl'o-mon assembled p.p.1 K.8.1-9. the elders of Is'ra-el, and all the Ex.3.16, Elders.

15 One sea, and twelve oxen were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

oracle of the house, into the 17 In the plain of Jordan did most holy place, even under Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. the king cast them, in the clay the wings of the cherubims: Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). ground between Suc'coth and Zê-rěd'a-thah.

9 And they drew out the 19 ¶ And Sol'o-mon made all staves of the ark, that the the vessels that were for the ends of the staves were seen p.p.1 K.8.8. house of God, the golden altar from the ark before the oracle; also, and the tables whereon but they were not seen with-

out. And there it is unto this with their lamps, that they 10 There was nothing in the p.p.Ex.25.21. should burn after the manner ark save the two tables which Ex.23.10, Ark (3). before the oracle, of pure gold; Mo see put therein at Ho reb, Ex.24.12, Tables of Store. 21 And the flowers, and the when the LORD made a covelax. Mt. Horeb, Pa.106.13. lamps, and the tongs, made he nant with the children of Ig.

of gold, and that perfect gold; ra-el, when they came out of 22 And the snuffers, and the Egypt. basons, and the spoons, and the 11 ¶And it came to pass, when censers, of pure gold: and the the priests were come out of entry of the house, the inner the holy place: (for all the Ex.26.33, Holy Place. doors thereof for the most holy priests that were present were See Consecration (3), [Ex.29.9. p.p.1 Chr.24.1-5.

12 Also the Levites which Ex.32.26, Levites. CHAPTER 5

The dedicated treasures. 2 Bringing of A'saph, of He'man, of Jed'u-1 Chr.15.17. Asaph. thun, with their sons and their Chr.6.33, Heman (2).

THUS all the work that Sol'o-|brethren, being arrayed in white|See White Raiment, Mt. 17.2 mon made for the house of linen, having cymbals and psalthe Lord was finished: and Sol'teries and harps, stood at the o-mon brought in all the things east end of the altar, and with that Dā'vid his father had dedithem an hundred and twenty

trumpeters and singers were as

444

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

Praise (2), ch.20.22. p.p.Ps.136.1. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ex.40.35. Shekinah, Ps.80.1.

See Who Can Stand? Ex.24.17. God's Glory.

B.C.1004.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.7.1. p.p.Le.16.2. See God Hidden, Jb.23.9.

2 S.7.13. Solomon's Temple.

Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness.

De.12.5, Sacred Places. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ru.4.22, David. p.p.1 Chr.28.4. Ex.19.5, God's People. p.p.2 S.7.2.

Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

one, to make one sound to be 11 And in it have I put the

the LORD; and when they lifted of the LORD, that he made with p.p.ch.5.10. up their voice with the trump-ets and cymbals and instru-ments of musick, and praised altar of the LORD in the pres-

the LORD, saying, For he is ence of all the congregation of p.p.Exr.9.5; Ne.9.4. good; for his mercy endureth is ra-el, and spread forth his for ever: that then the house hands: was filled with a cloud, even 13 For Sol'o-mon had made a the house of the LORD:

14 So that the priests could long, and five cubits broad, and not stand to minister by reason three cubits high, and had set it of the cloud: for the glory of in the midst of the court: and the LORD had filled the house upon it he stood, and kneeled 1 K.8.54, Kneeling, Eur. 9.5. of God.

CHAPTER 6

Solomon blesses the people and spread forth his hands toward praises God: 14 his proper at the heaven, consecration of the temple.

would dwell in the thick dark-earth; which keepest covenant, De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

habitation for thee, and a place with all their hearts: for thy dwelling for ever. 3 And the king turned his face, thy servant Da'vid my father and blessed the whole congrega- that which thou hast promised 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

tion of Is'ra-el: and all the congregation of Is'ra-el stood. 4 And he said. Blessed be the with thine hand, as it is this De.5.15. God's Hand. LORD God of Is'ra-el, who hath day.

with his hands fulfilled that 16 Now therefore, O LORD God to my father Dā'vid, saying,

of E'gypt I chose no city among in my sight to sit upon the all the tribes of Isra-el to build throne of Isra-el; yet so that I any man to be a ruler over my hast walked before me. people Is'ra-el:

there; and have chosen Da vid thy servant Da vid. to be over my people is ra-el.

Da'vid my father to build an behold, heaven and the heaven

God of Is'ra-el. 8 But the LORD said to Da'vid I have built! my father, Forasmuch as it was 19 Have respect therefore to in thine heart to build an house the prayer of thy servant, and SeeCommendation, Mk. 14.6. for my name, thou didst well in to his supplication, O LORD my that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt and the prayer which thy serv-De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. not build the house; but thy ant prayeth before thee:
son which shall come forth out 20 That thine eyes may be Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. of thy loins, he shall build the open upon this house day and p.p.Ps.33.18. house for my name.

performed his word that he est put thy name there; to hath spoken: for I am risen up hearken unto the prayer which in the room of Dā'vid my father, thy servant prayeth toward this and am set on the throne of place. and have built the house for the supplications of thy servla ra-el.

heard in praising and thanking ark, wherein is the covenant Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

brasen scaffold, of five cubits

down upon his knees before all the congregation of Is ra-el, and

14 And said, O LORD God of Ge.18.23, Prayer (10). THEN said Sol'o-mon, The Igra-el, there is no God like Ex.8.10. None Like God. LORD hath said that he thee in the heaven, nor in the

and shewest mercy unto thy De.4.31, Mercy (1). 2 But I have built an house of servants, that walk before thee Ge.17.1. Walk before God.

15 Thou which hast kept with p.p.1 Chr.22.9. him; and spakest with thy

mouth, and hast fulfilled it

which he spake with his mouth of Is'ra-el, keep with thy servant Da'vid my father that which 5 Since the day that I brought thou hast promised him, saying, Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient. forth my people out of the land There shall not fail thee a man p.p.1 K.2.4.

an house in, that my name thy children take heed to their Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). might be there: neither chose way to walk in my law, as thou

17 Now then, O LORD God of 6 But I have chosen Je-ru'sa-Ig'ra-el, let thy word be verified, 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. lem, that my name might be which thou hast spoken unto

7 Now it was in the heart of dwell with men on the earth? house for the name of the LORD of heavens cannot contain thee; See Omnipresence, De.4.39. how much less this house which

God, to hearken unto the cry See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.

night, upon the place whereof De.12.5, Sacred Places. 10 The LORD therefore hath thou hast said that thou would-

Igra-el, as the LORD promised, 21 Hearken therefore unto 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. the name of the LORD God of ant, and of thy people Is ra-el, Ex.6.7, Israel (2). which they shall make toward

De.6.5. Whole Heart.

18 But will God in very deed Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

De.26.15, Heaven (1). Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought. this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, for-stranger, which is not of thy give.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his a far country for thy great neighbour, and an oath be laid name's sake, and thy mighty upon him to make him swear, hand, and thy stretched out De.5.15, God's Hand. and the oath come before thine arm; if they come and pray in Ex.6.6, Divine Arm.

altar in this house;

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. ants, by requiting the wicked, ing place, and do according to p.p.ch.7.14. by recompensing his way upon all that the stranger calleth to Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ex.20.5. Retribution (1).

Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).

Ex.19.5, God's People. See Defeats, Jos.7.4. See Powerlessness, Le.26.37. return and confess thy name, the way that thou shalt send p.p.Ex.17.9; 1 S.15.3. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God.

See Repentance (2), 1 S.7.3. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). and pray and make supplication them, and they pray unto thee before thee in this house; Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought. heavens, and forgive the sin of which I have built for thy

thy people is ra-el, and bring name; Ge.12.7, Promised Land. them again unto the land which 35 Then hear thou from the thou gavest to them and to heavens their prayer and their their fathers. 26 When the heaven is shut cause.

De.8.15, Drought. up, and there is no rain, be- 36 ¶ If they sin against thee, cause they have sinned against (for there is no man which sin- Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. thee; yet if they pray toward neth not,) and thou be angry Ex.4.14, God's Anger. See Confession of Sin (3)

[Nu.22.34 and turn from their sin, when over before their enemies, and SeeRepentance (3), iK.21.27. thou dost afflict them; 27 Then hear thou from heav-unto a land far off or near en, and forgive the sin of thy 37 Yet if they bethink them-servants, and of thy people is selves in the land whither they

an inheritance.

De.4.5, Instruction (5). Ge.7.12. Rain. Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-[ance. Ge.12.10, Famine (2).

Ex.4.15. Divine Teacher.

2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent. De.28.22, Blasting. 1 K.8.37, Caterpillars. Jos.6.1, Sieges.

Le.26.16, Sickness (1).

Ex.19.5, God's People. De.8.5, Affliction (3). p.p.Pr.14.10. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. De.26.15, Héaven (1). Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

this house;

ra-el, when thou hast taught are carried captive, and turn them the good way, wherein and pray unto thee in the land hast given unto thy people for amiss, and have dealt wickedly; Ps.34.18, Contrition. there be blasting, or mildew, tivity, whither they have car-locusts, or caterpillers; if their ried them captives, and pray

shall know his own sore and his place, their prayer and their supown grief, and shall spread forth plications, and maintain their

cause, and forgive thy people Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought. his hands in this house: 30 Then hear thou from heav-which have sinned against thee. en thy dwelling place, and for 40 Now, my God, let, I beseech give, and render unto every thee, thine eyes be open, and p.p.Ne.1.6. man according unto all his let thine ears be attent unto 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing.

they live in the land which strength: let thy priests, Of

people Ig'ra-el, but is come from Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

23 Then hear thou from heav- 33 Then hear thou from the 2 8.22.7, Divine Hearing. en, and do, and judge thy serv-heavens, even from thy dwell-De. 26.15, Heaven (1).

his own head; and by justifythee for; that all people of the
ing the righteous, by giving earth may know thy name, and
his according to his righteousness.

24 ¶And if thy people Is ra-el
be put to the worse before the
enemy, because they have
sinned against thee; and shall
return and confess thy name.

Hat the stranger calleth to
thee for; that all people of the
Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Ge.14.2, War (1).

toward this city which thou 25 Then hear thou from the hast chosen, and the house De.12.5, Sacred Places. supplication, and maintain their See God of Battles, Ex.14.14

this place, and confess thy name, with them, and deliver them Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsakes. they carry them away captives De.28.36, Captivity (1).

they should walk; and send of their captivity, saying, We rain upon thy land, which thou have sinned, we have done 38 If they return to thee with 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 28 ¶ If there be dearth in the all their heart and with all their 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). land, if there be pestilence, if soul in the land of their cap-De.6.5, Whole Heart.

enemies besiege them in the toward their land, which thou Ge.12.7, Promised Land. cities of their land; whatso gavest unto their fathers, and ever sore or whatsoever sickness there be:

1. 29 Then what prayer or what house which I have built for 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. supplication soever shall be thy name:
made of any man, or of all thy
39 Then hear thou from the See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.
people is ra-el, when every one heavens, even from thy dwelling De.26.15, Heaven (1).

ways, whose heart thou know-the prayer that is made in this De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

p.p.Ps.89.28; Is.55.3.

B.C.1004.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.8.1.

Le.9.24, Answers by Fire. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.40.35. Shekinah.

p.p.ch.5.14.

Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. Ge.22.5, Worshippers, Ne.8.6. ch.5.13, Praise (2). Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

Ge.4.4, Sheep, ch.15.11.

p.p.1 Chr.15.16. Ex.32.26, Levites. Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments, ch.30.21

p.p.ch.5.12. Le.25.9. Trumpets (2).

p.p.1 K.8.64.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

Le.23.34, Feast of Tabernacles. Ge.2.3, Seven Days. Le.4.13, Congregation. Nu.13.21, Hamath, p.p.Ge.15.18.

joice in goodness. 42 O LORD God, turn not away seven days. the face of thine anointed: re- 10 And on the three and member the mercies of Dā'vid twentieth day of the seventh thy servant.

pears to him.

ing and the sacrifices; and the in the house of the LORD, and glory of the LORD filled the in his own house, he prosper- Ge. 39.3, Prosperity (4). house.

Ously effected.

2 And the priests could not 12 ¶ And the LORD appeared Ge.12.7,DivineAppearances. enter into the house of the to Sol'o-mon by night, and said LORD, because the glory of the unto him, I have heard thy Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

house.

Is ra-el saw how the fire came 13 If I shut up heaven that p.p.ch.6.26. down, and the glory of the there be no rain, or if I com-LORD upon the house, they mand the locusts to devour the bowed themselves with their land, or if I send pestilence Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

5 And king Sol'o-mon offered their land.

thousand oxen, and an hundred open, and mine ears attent un- Ps.91.15, Answer Promised. thousand oxen, and an nunured open, and mind that is made in De.12.5, Sacred Places, and twenty thousand sheep: so to the prayer that is made in De.12.5, Sacred Places, [Ps.78.68. the king and all the people this place. dedicated the house of God. 16 For no 6 And the priests waited on sanctified this house, that my their offices: the Le'vites also name may be there for ever:

king had made to praise the lord wilt walk before me, as Dā'vid Ge.17.1, Walk before God. eth for ever, when Dā'vid thy father walked, and do ac praised by their ministry; and cording to all that I have comthe priests sounded trumpets manded thee, and shalt observe [ments]

stood. 7 Moreover

burnt offerings, and the fat of ruler in Is'ra-el. the peace offerings, because the 19 But if ye turn away, and brasen altar which Söl'o-mon forsake my statutes and my ch.15.2, Forsaking God (1). had made was not able to re-commandments, which I have ceive the burnt offerings, and set before you, and shall go and

o-mon kept the feast seven days, and all Isra-el with him, by the roots out of my land a very great congregation, from which I have given them; and [Pa.52.5.

See Robe of Righteousness, LORD God, be clothed with sal-made a solemn assembly: for [Jb.29.14. vation, and let thy saints re they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast

month he sent the people away

CHAPTER 7 into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that proyer; the people worship.

Solomon's sacrifices. 12 God appropriate to him. is ra-el his people.

made an end of praying, house of the LORD, and the 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. the fire came down from heaven, king's house: and all that came 1 K.7.1, Palaces. and consumed the burnt offer-into Sol'o-mon's heart to make

LORD had filled the LORD's prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house De.12.5, Sacred Places. 3 And when all the children of of sacrifice.

bowed themselves with their rand, or it is some paveness of the ground upon the among my people; pavenent, and worshipped, and 14 If my people, which are praised the LORD, saying, For called by my name, shall hum-payer (9), Is.58.9.

ble themselves, and pray, and prayer (9), Is.58.9.

ble themselves, and pray, and prayer (9), Is.58.9.

ble themselves, and turn from 15.73, Repentance (2), (ch.30.9.)

The property of the propert 4 ¶ Then the king and all the their wicken ways, then will forpeople offered sacrifices before hear from heaven, and will for[Pr.8.17.

Nu.7.13. Munificence, ch.9.9. a sacrifice of twenty and two 15 Now mine eyes shall be Ps.24.3. Access.

16 For now have I chosen and p.p.ch.6.6. with instruments of musick of and mine eyes and mine heart

Sol'o-mon hal-throne of thy kingdom, accordlowed the middle of the court ing as I have covenanted with p.p.2 S.7.12. that was before the house of David thy father, saying, There the LORD: for there he offered shall not fail thee a man to be

the meat offerings, and the fat serve other gods, and worship 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. 8 ¶ Also at the same time Söl'-them; Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

the entering in of Hā'math un-this house, which I have sancti 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. to the river of E'gypt. fied for my name, will I cast to the river of Egypt. fied for my name, will I cast 9 And in the eighth day they out of my sight, and will make

TOW when Söl'o-mon had 11 Thus Söl'o-mon finished the See Completion, Zec.4.9.

give their sin, and will heal 2 S.227, Divine Hearing.

ments.

before them, and all Is ra-el my statutes and my judgments; Ex.15.26. Statutes. 18 Then will I stablish the ch.20.20, Established.

447

De.28.37, Israel a Byword.

See Temple Destroyed, [2 K.25.9.

p.p.Je.22.8.

p.p.Jud.2.13.

Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). Ex.32.1, Apostates.

Is.13.11, Punishment.

B.C.992.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, ch.9.1. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

Jos. 6.20. Conquests.

Nu.13.21, Hamath, Is.10.9,

p.p.1 Chr.7.24. Jos. 10.10, Beth-horon. p.p.ch.14.7.

Nu.13.29, Hittites, Exr.9.1. Ge.10.16, Amorites. Ge.13.7, Perizzites. Ge.10.17, Hivites. Jos.11.3, Jebusites.

p.p.Ex.19.5; Le.25.39.

9 But of the children of Is'-

among all nations.

and, and unto this house? dwell in the house of David
22 And it shall be answered, king of Igra-el, because the land, and unto this house? Because they forsook the LORD places are holy, whereunto the God of their fathers, which ark of the LORD hath come. brought them forth out of the 12 Then Sol'o-mon offered land of Egypt, and laid hold on burnt offerings unto the LORD Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. other gods, and worshipped on the altar of the LORD, which Ge.8.20, Altars (1).

evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8

festival sacrifices.

house. Hū'ram had restored to Sŏl'o-vites to their charges, to praise p.p.1 Chr.25.1.

against it.

to dwell there.

wilderness, and all the store the commandment of the king cities, which he built in Hā'- unto the priests and Lē'vītes math.

5 Also he built Beth-horon cerning the treasures. the upper, and Beth-ho'ron the 16 Now all the work of Sol'onether, fenced cities, with walls, mon was prepared unto the day gates, and bars;

and all the chariot cities, and LORD was perfected. Leb'a-non, and throughout all E'dom.

the land of his dominion. were left of the Hit'tites, and and servants that had knowlthe Am'or-ites, and the Per'iz-edge of the sea; and they went zites, and the Hi'vites, and the with the servants of Sol'o-mon Ig ra-el,

8 But of their children, who gold, and brought them to king were left after them in the land, Sol'o-mon.

whom the children of Ig'ra-el consumed not, them did Sol'omon make to pay tribute until The queen of Sheba visits Solomon; B.C.992 (?) this day.

his captains, and captains of Sŏl'o-mon with hard questions 2 S.5.14, Solomon, v.23. his chariots and horsemen. at Jê-ru'sâ-lẽm, with a very 10 And these were the chief great company, and camels that Ge.12.16, Camels. of king Sŏl'o-mon's officers, even bare spices, and gold in abun-Ge.43.11, Spices.

it to be a proverb and a byword two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

21 And this house, which is 11 ¶ And Sol'o-mon brought high, shall be an astonishment up the daughter of Phā'raōh out See Marriage (3).Ge X. to every one that passeth by it; of the city of Da'vid unto the so that he shall say, Why hath house that he had built for her: See Palaces, 1 K.7.L. the LORD done thus unto this for he said, My wife shall not

them, and served them: there he had built before the porch, fore hath he brought all this 13 Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

the commandment of Mo'ses, on the sabbaths, and on the Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1). Solomon's buildings. 7 The Canaannew moons, and on the solemn Nu. 10.10, New Moons ites made tributaries. 12 Solomon's feasts, three times in the year. Ex. 21.14 Hehrew Feasts, feasts, three times in the year, Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festival

A ND it came to pass at picau, and in the feast of tabernacles. Le.23.34, Feast of Tabern (cles, Eric wherein Söl'o-mon had built the 14 And he appointed, accord-house of the LORD, and his own ing to the order of Dā'vid his

father, the courses of the priests p.p.1 Chr.24.1. the cities which to their service, and the Le'-Ex.32.26, Levites.

mon, Sol'o-mon built them, and and minister before the priests, caused the children of Igra-ellas the duty of every day re-Ex.16.4, Daily Duty, Ez.34 quired: the porters also by their 2 S.18.26, Porters.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon went to courses at every gate: for so Hā'math-zō'bah, and prevailed had Dā'vid the man of God De.33.1, Man of God, Je.354 commanded.

4 And he built Tad'môr in the 15 And they departed not from SeeCitizens' Duties, Ezr. 7.24 concerning any matter, or con-

of the foundation of the house 6 And Bā'al-ath, and all the of the LORD, and until it was store cities that Sol'o-mon had, finished. So the house of the

the cities of the horsemen, and 17 Then went Sol'o-mon to all that Söl'o-mon desired to E'zī-on-gē'bēr, and to E'löth, at Nu.33.35, Ezion-gaber, build in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and in the sea side in the land of De.2.8, Elath. [ch.

18 And Hū'ram sent him by 7 ¶As for all the people that the hands of his servants ships, Nu.24.24, Ships, ch.9.21. Jeb'u-sites, which were not of to O'phir, and took thence four 1 K.9.28, Ophir, Jb.22.24.

CHAPTER 9

she admires his wisdom and mag-nificence. 13 His riches. 29 His reign and death.

ra-el did Söl'o-mon make no servants for his work; but they A ND when the queen of She's servants for his work; but they be heard of the fame of war, and chief of Söl'o-mon, she came to prove Jos. 6.27, Fame.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

even in the feast of unleavened Le.23.6, Feast of Passore. ND it came to pass at bread, and in the feast of weeks, Ex.23.16, Feast of Penteces

Cles. Ext.id

Zec.4.9. Completion.

[ch.20.30

G00910

D.D.1 K.9.23.

1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

Ge.40.1, Butlers, Ne.1.11.

- 1 K. 10.2. Precious Stones.
 - dance, and precious stones: and 13 \ Now the weight of gold Ge.2.12, Gold. when she was come to Sol'o-that came to Sol'o-mon in one Ge.13.2. Riches (4). mon, she communed with him year was six hundred and three-
 - of all that was in her heart. 2 And Sol'o-mon told her all 14 Beside that which chap-
 - her questions: and there was men and merchants brought. R.V. traders and merchants nothing hid from Sol'o-mon And all the kings of A-ra'bi-a Ge.25.13, Arabians, ch.17.11. which he told her not.
 - 3 And when the queen of She'-brought gold and silver to Sol'oba had seen the wisdom of Sol'o-mon.
 - mon, and the house that he had 15 \ And king Solo-mon made built.

 - two hundred targets of besten 4 And the meat of his table, gold: six hundred shekels of and the sitting of his servants, beaten gold went to one tar-
 - and the attendance of his min-get.
 - isters, and their apparel; his 16 And three hundred shields 1 S.17.7, Shields. cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which hundred shekels of gold went

 - he went up into the house of to one shield. And the king

 - the LORD; there was no more put them in the house of the spirit in her.
 - forest of Leb'a-non. 5 And she said to the king, It 17 Moreover the king made was a true report which I heard a great throne of ivory, and 1 K.10.18, Thrones. in mine own land of thine acts, overlaid it with pure gold.
 - and of thy wisdom: 18 And there were six steps to 6 Howbeit I believed not their the throne, with a footstool of
 - words, until I came, and mine gold, which were fastened to eyes had seen it: and, behold, the throne, and stays on each
 - the one half of the greatness side of the sitting place, and two of thy wisdom was not told lions standing by the stays:
 me: for thou exceedest the 19 And twelve lions stood fame that I heard.
 - 7 Happy are thy men, and the other upon the six steps. which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

 There was not the like made in any kingdom.

 20 ¶ And all the drinking vestigation.
- 8 Blessed be the LORD thy sels of king Sol'o-mon were of 1 Chr.29.11. Glorifying God God, which delighted in thee gold, and all the vessels of the 1 K.4.22, Luxury. to set thee on his throne, to be house of the forest of Leb's-non
- De.7.6, Chosen Ones. king for the LORD thy God: be-were of pure gold: none were Ex.6.7, Israel (2). cause thy God loved Is ra-el, to of silver; it was not any thing establish them for ever, there-accounted of in the days of Solch.20,20, Retablished.
- fore made he thee king over o-mon. See Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20. them, to do judgment and jus- 21 For the king's ships went Nu. 24.24, Ships, ch. 20.36. 9 And she gave the king an of Hū'ram: every three years p.p.ch.20.36.
- Ge.24.53, Presents. Nu.7.13, Munificence, [Egr.6.9 hundred and twenty talents of once came the ships of Tar'gold, and of spices great abun-shish bringing gold, and silver,
- D.D.V.1.

Jos. 6.27, Fame.

Ge.45.8. God Exalts.

- Ge.43.11, Spices.
- 2 S.5.11, Hiram. Ge.2.12, Gold.
- 1 K.9.28, Ophir. 1 K.10.2. Precious Stones.
- 1 K.7.1, Palaces.
- Ge.4.21, Harpa. 1 S.10.5, Psalteries, Ps.33.2.
- Ge.24.53, Presents.
- house of the LORD, and to the raiment, harness, and spices, Ge.43.11, Spices. king's palace, and harps and horses, and mules, a rate year psaiteries for singers: and there by year.
 were none such seen before in 25 TAnd Söl'o-mon had four the land of Jū'dah.

trees and precious stones.

gave king Sŏl'o-mon.

- the queen of She'ba all her de-horsemen; whom he bestowed
- sire, whatsoever she asked, be-side that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, all the kings from the river p.p.Ge.15.18. even unto the land of the Phishe and her servants.

- Solomon's riches.
- score and six talents of gold:
- and governors of the country

there on the one side and on

riches and wisdom.

- to Tär'shish with the servants 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, ch.20.36.
- dance, and precious stones: ivory, and apes, and peacocks.
 neither was there any such spice as the queen of She'ba all the kings of the earth in Ge.13.2, Riches (4), Jb.1.3. 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).
- 10 And the servants also of 23 ¶ And all the kings of the Hū'ram, and the servants of earth sought the presence of Sol'o-mon, which brought gold Sol'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, 2 S.5.14. Solomon, v.31. from O'phir, brought algum that God had put in his heart. |p.p.Ja.1.5. 24 And they brought every ch.17.11, Tribute.
- 11 And the king made of the man his present, vessels of sil- Ge.44.2, Silver (3), Esr.1.6. algum trees terraces to the ver, and vessels of gold, and Ge.2.12, Gold.
- thousand stalls for horses and De.17.16, Horses. 12 And king Söl'o-mon gave to chariots, and twelve thousand Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

449

Rehoboam's rashness.

2 S.7.2. Nathan.

1 K.11.29, Ahijah.

p.p.ch.12.15; 13.22.

2 S.5.14, Solomon, Mt.12.42. 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

That is, Enlarger of the

1 K.11.43, Rehoboam.

Jos.20.7, Shechem (2).

1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1).

Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

Pr.11.14: Counsellors.

Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.

See Folly, Ps.49.13.

p.p.Pr.13.20.

Ex.2.15. Fugitives.

Ge.12.10, Egypt.

B.C.975.

lis'tines, and to the border What advice give ye that we of E'gypt. 27 And the king made silver ple, which have spoken to me,

may return answer to this peo-

Ten tribes revolt.

(ch.22.).

D.D.V.22.

in Jē-ru'sā-lēm as stones, and saying, Ease somewhat the yoke

plains in abundance.

and out of all lands.

cedar trees made he as the sycothat thy father did put upon us? more trees that are in the low 10 And the young men that I K.4.33, Cedars. 1 K.10.27, Sycomore-trees. p.p.1 K.11.41.

son of Ne bat?

and he flees.

make him king.

[people. in his stead.

CHAPTER 10

were brought up with him spake

28 And they brought unto unto him, saying, Thus shalt Sol'o-mon horses out of E'gypt, thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy 29 T Now the rest of the acts father made our yoke heavy, Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel, of Sol'o-mon, first and last, are but make thou it somewhat they not written in the book of lighter for us; thus shalt thou Nathan the prophet, and in the say unto them, My little finger prophecy of A-hi'jah the Shi'lo-shall be thicker than my fa-

nīte, and in the visions of Id'do ther's loins. the seer against Jer-o-bo'am the 11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put 30 And Söl'o-mon reigned in more to your yoke: my father Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm over all Iş'ra-el for-chastised you with whips, but I Ps.49.13, Folly. will chastise you with scor-

31 And Sol'o-mon slept with pions. his fathers, and he was buried 12 \ So Jer-o-bo'am and all the in the city of Dā'vid his father: people came to Rē-ho-bō'am on and Rē-ho-bō'am his son reigned the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on

the third day. 13 And the king answered Rehoboam, rejecting the old men's 13 And the king answered good counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt, them roughly; and king Re-ho-

bo'am forsook the counsel of See Tongue Restrained, [Pa.34.13. ND Rē-ho-bō'am went to the old men. . Shē'chem: for to Shē'- 14 And answered them after chem were all Is ra-el come to the advice of the young men. saying, My father made your

2 And it came to pass, when yoke heavy, but I will add there- 1 S.2.3, Arrogance. Jer-o-bo'am the son of Ne'bat, to: my father chastised you who was in Egypt, whither he with whips, but I will chastise had fled from the presence of you with scorpions. Sol'o-mon the king, heard it, 15 So the king hearkened not that Jer-o-bo'am returned out unto the people: for the cause De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. of E'gypt.

now, Dā'vid, see to thine own

3 And they sent and called might perform his word, which See God's Word Sure him. So Jer-o-bo'am and all he spake by the hand of A-hi'-Ig'ra-el came and spake to Re-jah the Shi'lo-nite to Jer-o-bo'am the son of Nebat.

1 K.11.29, Ahijah, we have none inheritance in

ho-bō'am, saying, 4 Thy father made our yoke 16 And when all Isra-el saw grievous: now therefore ease that the king would not hearkthou somewhat the grievous en unto them, the people an-Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). servitude of thy father, and his swered the king, saying, What heavy yoke that he put upon portion have we in Da'vid? and And the people departed. 1 K.11.43, Rehoboam, ch.11.5.

us, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Come the son of Jes'se: every man 1 K.12.16. Revolts. again unto me after three days, to your tents, O Is ra-el: and 6 ¶And king Rē-ho-bō'am took house. So all Iş'ra-el went to counsel with the old men that their tents. had stood before Sol'o-mon his 17 But as for the children of

will be thy servants for ever.

father while he yet lived, say- is ra-el that dwelt in the cities ing, What counsel give ye me of Jū'dah, Rē-ho-bō'am reigned to return answer to this people? over them. 7 And they spake unto him, 18 Then king Re-ho-bo'am sent saying, If thou be kind to this Hā-do'ram that was over the people, and please them, and tribute; and the children of ch.17.11, Tribute. Ge.50.21, Kind Words, Jb.4.4 speak good words to them, they Ig'ra-el stoned him with stones, Nu.14.10, Stoning (2).

that he died. But king Re-ho-8 But he forsook the counsel bo'am made speed to get him which the old men gave him, up to his chariot, to flee to Jethe house of Da'vid unto this

and took counsel with the young ru'sa-lem, men that were brought up with 19 And Is'ra-el rebelled against him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto them, day.

Seekers, ch.14.7. Ge.5.24, Piety.

CHAPTER 11 lem, to sacrifice unto the LORD Ge.46.1. Sacrifices (1). Rehoboam raising an army to subdue God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the p.p.ch.12.1.

18 his wives and children. kingdom of Jū'dah, and made .975. 1 K.12.21 ND when Rē-ho-bō'am was Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-A come to Je-ru'sa-lem, he mon strong, three years: for gathered of the house of Ju'dah three years they walked in the and Běn'ja-min an hundred and way of Dā'vid and Söl'o-mon. fourscore thousand chosen men, 18 ¶ And Rē-ho-bō'am took him which were warriors, to fight Ma'ha-lath the daughter of Jer'-32.17. Warriors. against Ig'ra-el, that he might i-moth the son of Da'vid to wife, bring the kingdom again to Re-and Ab-i-ha'il the daughter of Ge.4.19, Polygamy, ch.13.21. ho-bō'am. E-li'ab the son of Jes'se: 1 S.16.6. Eliab. 19 Which bare him children .12.22, Shemaish ch.12.5 2 But the word of the LORD came to Shem-a-i'ah the man of Je'ŭsh, and Sham-a-ri'ah, and .11.25, Inspiration (3). .33.1, Man of God. God. saving. Zā'ham. 3 Speak unto Rē-ho-bō'am the 20 And after her he took Mā'son of Sŏl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, a-chah the daughter of Ab'sa-|2 S.3.3, Absalom. and to all Igra-el in Ju'dah and lom; which bare him A-bi'jah, 1 K.14.31, Abijam (Abijah). and Ăt'tāi, and Zī'zā, and Shĕl'-Běn'ja-min, saying, 4 Thus saith the LORD. Ye o-mith. shall not go up, nor fight against 21 And Re-ho-bō'am loved Mā'- Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. L.19.28. Divine Control. your brethren: return every a-chah the daughter of Ab'sap.ch.10,15, man to his house: for this lom above all his wives and thing is done of me. And his concubines: (for he took they obeyed the words of the eighteen wives, and threescore 2.6.22. Obedience (2). LORD, and returned from going concubines; and begat twenty Ge.16.3, Concubinage. against Jer-o-bo'am. and eight s 5 ¶ And Re-ho-bo'am dwelt in daughters.) and eight sons, and threescore K.11.43, Rehoboam.ch.12.1. Jē-ru'sā-lem, and built cities for 22 And Rē-ho-bō'am 22 And Ke-no-bo am mane Ā-bī'jah the son of Mā'a-chah (ch.13.4.) (ch.13.4.) made defence in Jū'dah. e.48.7. Beth-lehem, Mi.5.2. 6 He built even Beth'-le-hem, the chief, to be ruler among and E'tam, and Te-kō'a, his brethren: for he thought Ge.25.28, Parental Partiality. 7 And Běth'-zûr, and Shō'cō, to make him king. 23 And he dealt wisely, and Ge.41.39, Discretion. and A-dŭl lam. 8 And Găth, and Mā-rē'shah, dispersed of all his children and Ziph, throughout all the countries of 9 And Ad-o-rā'im, and Lā'-Jū'dah and Ben'ja-min, unto los.10.10, Azekah, Ne.11.30. chish, and A-ze kah, every fenced city: and he gave ica. 19.41, Zorah. Ica. 10.12, Aijalon. Ge.13.18, Hebron, Ne.11.25. 10 And Zō'rah, and Aij'a-lon, them victual in abundance. And and He'bron, which are in Jū'-he desired many wives. dah and in Běn'ja-min fenced CHAPTER 12 Rehoboam, forsaking God, is pun-ished by Shishak: 13 his reign 11 And he fortified the strong ished by S and death. holds, and put captains in them, Gc.18.8, Food (3). and store of victual, and of oil ND it came to pass, when Re- 1 K.11.43, Rehoboam, v.16. A ho-bo'am had established and wine. 12 And in every several city the kingdom, and had strength-De.6.11, Prosperity (2). he put shields and spears, and ened himself, he forsook the De.28.20, Forsaking God (2) 1 S.17.7. Shields. Jos. & 18. Spears. made them exceeding strong, law of the LORD, and all Is'ra-el Le.20.23, Evil Example. having Jū'dah and Ben'ja-min with him. on his side.

2 And it came to pass, that p.p.1 K.11.40; 14.25.

13 And the priests and the in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-Lē'vītes that were in all Is'ra-el bō'am Shi'shāk king of E'gypt Ge.14.18, Priests, ch.29.16, Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.23.2. resorted to him out of all their came up against Je-ru'sa-lem, because they had transgressed De.11.28, Disobedience (1). coasts. 14 For the Levites left their against the LORD, p.p.Nu.35.2. suburbs and their possession, 3 With twelve hundred char-Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). and came to Ju'dah and Je-ru'- iots, and threescore thousand p.p.ch.13.9. 1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1). sa-lem: for Jer-o-bo'am and his horsemen: and the people were Jud. 7.12. Worldly Host. sons had cast them off from ex- without number that came with ecuting the priest's office unto him out of E'gypt; the Lu'bims, p.p.Na.3.9. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous [Priests. Nu.22.41, High Places, [ch.17.6. the Lord: the Suk ki-ims, and the E-thi-15 And he ordained him priests o'pi-ang. Le.17.7, Devil Worship, [Ps.106.37. for the high places, and for the 4 And he took the fenced Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities. devils, and for the calves which cities which pertained to Jū'-1 K.12.28, Golden Calves, [ch.13.8.] he had made. dah, and came to Jē-ru'sā-lēm. p.p.ch.15.9. be.5.29, Renewed Heart, [Ne.9.8. 16 And after them out of all 5 Then came Shem-a-i'ah the 1 K.12.22, Shemaiah.

the tribes of Is'ra-el such as set prophet to Re-ho-bo'am, and to

their hearts to seek the LORD the princes of Ju'dah, that were Nu.1.16, Princes.

God of la ra-el came to Jery'sā-gathered together to Jery'sā-

1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. ch.16.9. Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken.

Ps.34.18. Contrition. 1 K.21.29, Humility (6), [ch.33.12. Esr.9.15, God's Righteousness.

Ge.32.10. Humility (3). Ge.18.26. God's Mercy. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). See Penalty Delayed, Ğe.15.16.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). See Serve God, Ex.23.25.

p.p.1 K.14.25.

1 S.17.7, Shields.

1 S.12.21. Sin Unprofitable. Ex.25.3, Brass, Mt.10.9.

Pr.16.19, Humility (1). Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1).

p.p.ch.19.3.

De.12.5, Sagred Places. p.p.ch.6.6.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Ps.53.4. Prayerlessness.

1 K.12.22, Shemaiah. p.p.ch.9.29.

1 K.11.43, Rehoboam.

lem because of Shi'shak, and his fathers, and was buried in De.31.16, Death (2). said unto them, Thus saith the the city of Da'vid: and A-bi'- 1 K.14.31, Abijam (Abij LORD, Ye have forsaken me, jah his son reigned in his

vou in the hand of Shi'shak. 6 Whereupon the princes of Abijah, is ra-el and the king humbled again.

themselves; and they said, The ORD is righteous.
7 And when the LORD saw North king Jer-o-bo'am began LORD is righteous.

that they humbled themselves, A-bi'jah to reign over Jū'dah. the word of the LORD came to 2 He reigned three years in Je-Shem-a-ī'ah, saying, They have ru'sā-lem. His mother's name

ance; and my wrath shall not and Jer-o-bo'am. be poured out upon Je-ru'sā-lem 3 And A-bi'jah set the battle

by the hand of Shi'shak.

countries. 9 So Shi'shāk king of E'gypt mighty men of valour.

came up against Jēru'sā-lēm, 4 ¶ And Ā-bi'jah stood up upand took away the treasures of on mount Zēm-a-rā'im, which is

he took all: he carried away all is ra-el; also the shields of gold which 5 Ought ye not to know that Sŏl'o-mon had made.

ho-bō'am made shields of brass, Dā'vid for ever, even to him and committed them to the and to his sons by a covenant Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove hands of the chief of the guard, of salt?

king's house. 11 And when the king entered the son of Da'vid, is risen up, into the house of the LORD, the and hath rebelled against his 1 K.12.16, Revolts. guard came and fetched them, lord. and brought them again into 7 And there are gathered unthe guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled him- of Beli-al, and have strengthself, the wrath of the LORD ened themselves against Re-ho-turned from him, that he would bo am the son of Sol'o-mon, not destroy him altogether: and when Re-ho-bo'am was young

bo'am was one and forty years in the hand of the sons of Da'. old when he began to reign, and vid; and ye be a great multi- See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12 he reigned seventeen years in tude, and there are with you 1 K.12.28, Golden Calves Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the city which the golden calves, which Jer-o-bo'-LORD had chosen out of all the am made you for gods. tribes of Igra-el, to put his name 9 Have ye not cast out the there. And his mother's name priests of the LORD, the sons of p.p.ch.11.14.

was Nā'a-mah an Am'mon-īt-ess. Aâr'on, and the Lē'vītes, and 14 And he did evil, because he have made you priests after the Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. prepared not his heart to seek manner of the nations of other the Lord.

am, first and last, are they not a young bullock and seven Ex.29.11, Bullocks, Egr. 6.17. written in the book of Shem.a. rams, the same may be a priest i'ah the prophet, and of Id'do of them that are no gods. the seer concerning genealo- 10 But as for us, the LORD is See Jebovah Chosen, o-bō'am continually.

and therefore have I also left stead. **CHAPTER 13**

> succeeding, makes war B.C.958. against Jeroboam, and overcomes him.

humbled themselves: therefore also was Mi-chā'iah the daugh-p.p.ch.11.20. I will not destroy them, but I ter of U'ri-el of Gib'e-ah. And will grant them some deliver-there was war between A-bi'jah

8 Nevertheless they shall be men of war, even four hundred his servants; that they may thousand chosen men: Jer-o-boknow my service, and the serv-am also set the battle in array ice of the kingdoms of the against him with eight hundred

thousand chosen men, being

2K.12.18, Temple Despoiled, and took away the treasures of on mount Zennera in, white in mount E'phra-im, and said, Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. treasures of the king's house; Hear me, thou Jer-o-bo'am, and 1 K.11.28, Jerobeem (1), v.13.

> 10 Instead of which king Re-the kingdom over Is'ra-el to that kept the entrance of the 6 Yet Jer-o-bo'am the son of

Nē'băt, the servant of Sŏl'o-mon

also in Ju'dah things went well, and tenderhearted, and could 13 ¶ So king Rē-ho-bō'am not withstand them. strengthened himself in Je-ru'- 8 And now ye think to with-

så-lem, and reigned: for Re-ho-stand the kingdom of the LORD Ex.15.18, God, King.

lands? so that whosoever com-15 Now the acts of Re-ho-bo'- eth to consecrate himself with

See War Threatened, gies? And there were wars our Gou, and we have not all lee.26.25. between Re-ho-bo'am and Jer-saken him; and the priests, Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). which minister unto the LORD.

in array with an army of valiant Nu.32.17, Warriors.

ch.H.L

the LORD God of Is ra-el gave p.p.2 S.7.12.

to him vain men, the children De.13.13, Base Fellows.

(Ho.10.5. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

1 Chr.16.26. False Gods.

Ge.28.21.

16 And Re-ho-bo'am slept with are the sons of Aar'on, and the Rx.4.14, Aaron.

452

[ch.33.15.

Levites wait upon their busi-Ex.32.26, Levites.

Ex.16.4. Daily Duty.

Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings.

Ex.25.30, Shewbread. Ex.30.1, Incense. Ex.25.23, Table (2), He.9.2. Ex.25.31, Candlestick. pure table; and the candle his son reigned in his stead. In

thereof, to burn every evening: years.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), [Jb.39.24. his priests with sounding trump high places, and brake down (2) [ch.33 ets to cry alarm against you. O the images, and cut down the

children of Is ra-el, fight ye not groves: against the LORD God of your 4 And commanded Jü'dah to D.D.Ac.5.39.

fathers; for ye shall not pros-seek the LORD God of their fa-De.4.29, Seek God, Ps.105.4. Ge.19.17, Warnings. 13 ¶But Jer-o-bo'am caused an commandment. 1 K.11.28 Jeroboam (1).v.20. Jos.8.12, Ambush, ch.20.22. ambushment to come about be- 5 Also he took away out of all

hind them: so they were before the cities of Jū'dah the high

was behind them.

Jū'dah, and the ambushment places and the images: and the Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away. 14 And when Ju'dah looked 6 ¶ And he built fenced cities Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities, [ch.17.2.

back, behold, the battle was in Jū'dah: for the land had rest, before and behind: and they and he had no war in those Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). Ex.2.23, Crying to God, [ch.14.11. cried unto the LORD, and the years; because the LORD had priests sounded with the trump given him rest.
7 Therefore he said unto Jü'p.p.Jos.6.16.

Le.9.24. Shouting, ch.15.14. of Ju'dah shouted, it came to towers, gates, and bars, while pass, that God smote Jerobo the land is yet before us; be-1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. am and all Igra-el before A-bi'- cause we have sought the LORD jah and Jū'dah.

16 And the children of Is ra-el and he hath given us rest on fled before Ju dah: and God de every side. So they built and Ge.14.15, Victories. livered them into their hand. prospered. 17 And A-bi'jah and his people 8 And A'sa had an army of

slew them with a great slaugh-men that bare targets and Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. ter: so there fell down slain of spears, out of Ju'dah three hun-p.p.ch.13.3. Is ra-el five hundred thousand dred thousand; and out of Ben'chosen men.

el were brought under at that fourscore thousand: all these time, and the children of Jū'dah were mighty men of valour. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. prevailed, because they relied 9 \(\Pi \) And there came out upon the LORD God of their fa- against them Zerah the E-thithers. o'pi-an with an host of a thou-Jud.7.12, Worldly Host, 19 And A-bi'jah pursued after sand thousand, and three hun-

Jer-o-bo'am, and took cities from dred chariots; and came unto Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). him, Beth'-el with the towns Ma-re'shah. thereof, and Jesh'a-nah with 10 Then A'sa went out against

Ge.28.19, Beth-el. the towns thereof, and E'phra-him, and they set the battle in in with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jer-o-bo'am re-thah at Ma-re'shah. 1 K.11.28, Jeroboam (1). Ex.9.10, Disease Sent, [ch.21_18.

> ters. 22 And the rest of the acts of thou art our God; let not man

CHAPTER 14

Asa destroys idolatry: 6 having B.C.955.

11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread there, and they buried him Ge.47.30, Burying-places.

also set they in order upon the in the city of Da'vid: and A'sa Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

stick of gold with the lamps his days the land was quiet ten Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). for we keep the charge of the 2 And A's did that which 1 K.15.8, Asa, v.13.

LORD our God; but ye have forwas good and right in the eyes 1 K.15.14, Righteousness (3)

saken him.

12 And, behold, God himself
is with us for our captain, and
of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the altars
of the strange gods, and the le.26.30, High Places (2),
[Je.7.31.

De.12.2, Groves, ch.17.6.

thers, and to do the law and the De.26.16, Obedience (1). De.17.19, Keep the Law. kingdom was quiet before him.

15 Then the men of Jü'dah dah, Let us build these cities, p.p.ch.8.5.

gave a shout: and as the men and make about them walls, and our God, we have sought him, ch.11.16, Seekers, ch.17.4.

Ge.39.3. Prosperity (4).

ja-min, that bare shields and 18 Thus the children of Is'ra-drew bows, two hundred and

Nu.32.17. Warriors, ch.17.18.

ch.20.2.

array in the valley of Zeph'a-

cover strength again in the days 11 And A'sa cried unto the Ex.2.23, Crying to God,
[Ps.34.6. of A-bi'jah: and the LORD struck LORD his God, and said, LORD, thim, and he died.

it is nothing with thee to help, De. 33.29, Divine Helper.

21 ¶ But A-bi'jah waxed whether with many, or with 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). mighty, and married fourteen them that have no power: help p.p.1 S.17.45. wives, and begat twenty and us, O LORD our God; for we rest Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. two sons, and sixteen daugh-on thee, and in thy name we go Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. against this multitude. O LORD,

E-thi-o'pi-ang before A'sa, and Ge.14.15, Victories.

A-bi jah, and his ways, and his prevail against thee. p.p.eh.9.29; 12.15. sayings, are written in the 12 So the LORD smote the 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. story of the prophet Id'do.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Ge.4.19, Polygamy, ch.24.3.

453

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1), [ch.20.22, Ex.14.25, Panics, ch.20.23.] 1 K.15.8, Asa, ch.16.7.

pi-ans fled.

much spoil in them.

from being queen

he will forsake you.

priest, and without law.

he was found of them.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and

let not your hands be weak: for

8 ¶And when A'så heard these

your work shall be rewarded.

countries.

versity.

the LORD.

God.

O'ded:

returned to Je-ru'sā-lem.

CHAPTER 15

Judah makes a solemn covenant with

16 Asa removes his mother

Ge.10.19. Gerar.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2). Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Ge.34.28, Spoil, ch.15.11.

Ge.4.4, Sheep. Ge.12.16, Camels.

B.C.941.

Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4), [Lu.2.25,

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

De.4.29, Seek God. De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. Forsaking God (1), Ezr.8.22. Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken.

Spir. Destitution, Ps.74.9. Jb.34.9, Godless. p.p.Le.10.11.

1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). ch.11.16. Seekera.

No Peace, Is.48.22. De.28.67, Sin's Misery. De.28.67, Unrest.

Civil Strife, Je.51.46. See War Threatened Le.26.16. Adversity. 1 K.2.2," Be Strong," Is.35.4 Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

Jos.17.15, Mt. Ephraim. Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar, [ch.29.18.

p.p.1 K.18.30. Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

before Jū'dah; and the E-thi-ō'-land Mā-nās'seh, and out of Sīm'-lp.p.ch.11.16. e-on: for they fell to him out of

13 And A'sa and the people is ra-el in abundance, when they See Accessions, Ac.2.41. that were with him pursued saw that the LORD his God was

them unto Gerar: and the with him. E-thi-o'pi-ang were overthrown, 10 So they gathered themthat they could not recover selves together at Je-ru'sa-lem themselves; for they were de-in the third month, in the fif-

stroyed before the LORD, and teenth year of the reign of A'sa. before his host; and they car-ried away very much spoil. LORD the same time, of the Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4), [ch.17.10]

14 And they smote all the cit-spoil which they had brought, fear of the LORD came upon them; and they spoiled all the cit-spoil which they had brought, fear of the LORD came upon thousand sheep.

12 And they entered into a Ex.24.7, Covenant (3), (ch.21.25).

cities; for there was exceeding covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their 15 They smote also the tents heart and with all their soul; of cattle, and carried away sheep | 13 That whosever would not Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness. and camels in abundance, and seek the LORD God of Is ra-el should be put to death, whether Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

small or great, whether man or woman. 14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and Le.9.24, Shouting, Ezr.3.11. ND the Spirit of God came with shouting, and with trump- Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). A ND the Spirit of God came with cornets.

A upon Aza-ri'ah the son of ets, and with cornets.

15 And all Jū'dah rejoiced at 1 8.2.1, Rejoicing (2). 2 And he went out to meet the oath: for they had sworn 1 S.7.3, Undivided Service, [Mt.4.10. A'sa, and said unto him, Hear with all their heart, and sought ye me, A'sa, and all Jū'dah and him with their whole desire; [tion, Pa.119.6] ye me, A sa, and an Ju dan and nim with their whole desire; [tion, Pa.119.69. Běn'ja-min; The Lord is with and he was found of them: and Spir. Desire, Pa.27.4. you, while ye be with him; and the Lord gave them rest round if ye seek him, he will be found about.

16 ¶ And also concerning of you; but if ye forsake him, Mā'a-chah the mother of A'sa 3 Now for a long season Is'ra-the king, he removed her from Jud.16.4, Evil Women el hath been without the true being queen, because she had God, and without a teaching made an idol in a grove: and De.12.2, Groves. A'sa cut down her idol, and 4 But when they in their stamped it, and burnt it at the Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). trouble did turn unto the LORD brook Kid ron. God of Iş'ra-el, and sought him, 17 But the high places were Nu.22.41, High Places.

5 And in those times there nevertheless the heart of A'sa See Perfection (2). Ge.17.1. was no peace to him that went was perfect all his days. out, nor to him that came in, 18 And he brought into the but great vexations were up-house of God the things that on all the inhabitants of the his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated.

not taken away out of Is ra-el:

6 And nation was destroyed silver, and gold, and vessels.
of nation, and city of city: for 19 And there was no more of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all ad-war unto the five and thirtieth Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). year of the reign of A'sa. CHAPTER 16

Asa, by a league with the Syrians, B.C.MO. diverts Bausha from building of Ramah: 13 his death and burial. words, and the prophecy of TN the six and thirtieth year O'ded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abomin-king of Igra-el came up against 1 K.15.16, Bassha, Je.41.9.

able idols out of all the land of Jū'dah, and built Rā'mah, to the p.p.ch.15.9. Jū'dah and Ben'ja-min, and out intent that he might let none of the cities which he had taken go out or come in to A'sa king from mount E'phra-im, and re- of Ju'dah. newed the altar of the LORD, 2 Then A'sa brought out silver Ge.44.2, Silver (3).

that was before the porch of and gold out of the treasures of 2 K.12.18, Temple Despoiled. the house of the LORD and of 9 And he gathered all Jū'dah the king's house, and sent to 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. and Bĕn'ja-min, and the stran-Bĕn-hā'dād king of Sÿr'ī-à, that See Trust in Man. Pa.118.9. Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim, and Ben ja-min, and the stran-pen-na uau king of Sylva, a [ch.28.7. gers with them out of E phra-im dwelt at Da-mas cus, saying,

ch.11.16, Seekers.

1 K.2.37, Kidron.

Ge.5.24, Piety.

Ge.2.12. Gold.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Ex.25.2, Giving (1), Exr.8.28.

De.6.5, Whole Heart.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

(ch.23.16.

Ne.13.26.

Ge.3.1. Craftiness. me.

unto king A'sa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Isra-el; and they smote l'jon, and Dan, and A'bel-strengthened himself against mā'im, and all the store cities is ra-el. of Năph'ta-lī. 5 And it came to pass, when the fenced cities of Ju'dah, and Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities,

his work cease. 6 Then A'sa the king took all taken.

sha was building; and he built Da'vid, and sought not unto therewith Ge'ba and Miz'pah.

Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

have wars.

Jud.20.1, Mispah (2).

S.9.9, Seers, ch.19.2. 1 K.15.8, Asa, v.13.

Jud.7.12, Worldly Host,

Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. p.p.ch.14.11. p.p.ch.11.1. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision, [Pa.11.4]

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Divine Protection, Ps.34.7. See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked,

Le.26.25, War Threatened. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath, Est.3.5

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [Je.37.15.

1 K.19.2, Persecution (1), [ch.24.21 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [ch.18.26

See Oppression (1), Ex. 23.9. people the same time.

2 K.20.1, Sickness (2). p.p.Is.43.22; Ja.4.2.

Ge.50.2, Physicians, Je.8.22. cians. 1 K.15.8, Asa.

2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

silver and gold; go, break thy very great burning for him. league with Bā'a-sha king of Is ra-el, that he may depart from 4 And Ben-hā'dād hearkened

is the host of the king of Syr'i-a and all Ju'dah brought to Je-Ge.13.2, Riches (4). escaped out of thine hand.

and the Lubims a huge host, dance. with very many chariots and 6 And his heart was lifted up That is, was encouraged. 9 For the eyes of the Lord run dah.

the behalf of them whose heart even to Ben-ha'il, and to O-ba-di'is perfect toward him. Herein ah, and to Zech-a-ri'ah, and to thou hast done foolishly: there-Nethan'e-el, and to Mi-cha'iah, 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2) [ch.26.18. fore from henceforth thou shalt to teach in the cities of Jū'dah.

the seer, and put him in a pris- Něth-a-ni'ah, and Zěb-a-di'ah, on house; for he was in a rage and A'sa-hèl, and Shê-mir'awith him because of this thing. moth, and Je-hon'a-than, and And A'sa oppressed some of the Ad-o-ni'jah, and Tō-bi'jah, and

A'sa, first and last, lo, they are ho'ram, priests.

of Jü'dah and Iş'ra-el. 12 And A'sa in the thirty and the LORD with them, and went ninth year of his reign was dis-about throughout all the cities De.4.10, "Word

fortieth year of his reign.

made for himself in the city of flocks, seven thousand and seven David, and laid him in the hundred rams, and seven thou-

3 There is a league between bed which was filled with sweet Ge.50.2, Embalming, See Evil Alliances, 1 K.15.19. Ime and thee, as there was be odours and divers kinds of tween my father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy father and thy made a Ex.30.25, Apothecaries, [Ne.3.8.]

CHAPTER 17

Jehoshaphat reigns well, and pros-B.C.914.

pers: 7 he sends Levites to teach in

Judah: 12 his greatness, captains, and armies

ND Je-hosh'a-phat his son 1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat, \mathbf{A} ND Je-nosn a-pnar ms som reigned in his stead, and

2 And he placed forces in all p.p.ch.11.5,11.

Ba'a-sha heard it, that he left set garrisons in the land of Jū'off building of Ra'mah, and let dah, and in the cities of E'phrap.p.ch.15.8. im, which A'sa his father had

Jū'dah; and they carried away 3 And the LORD was with Jê-Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. the stones of Ramah, and the hosh'a-phat, because he walked timber thereof, wherewith Ba'a- in the first ways of his father 1 K.9.4, Parental Example, (ch.20.32,

Bā'al-im; 7 ¶And at that time Hā-nā'nī 4 But sought to the LORD God ch.11.16, Seekers, ch.26.5. the seer came to A'sa king of of his father, and walked in his Ps. 26.3, Walking in Truth. Jū'dah, and said unto him, Be-commandments, and not after

cause thou hast relied on the the doings of Igra-el.

p.p.1 K.12.28.

king of Sÿrî-a, and not relied 5 Therefore the LORD stab-ch.20.20, Established. on the LORD thy God, therefore lished the kingdom in his hand; v.11, Tribute.

hosh'a-phat presents; and he 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. 8 Were not the E-thi-o'pi-ang had riches and honour in abun- Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor,

horsemen? yet, because thou in the ways of the LORD: more-Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. didst rely on the LORD, he de-lover he took away the high Nu.22.41, High Places. livered them into thine hand. |places and groves out of Jū'-|De.12.2, Groves, Is.17.8.

to and fro throughout the whole 7 TAlso in the third year of earth, to shew himself strong in his reign he sent to his princes, Nu.1.16, Princes.

8 And with them he sent Le'-Ex.3226, Levites. 10 Then A'sa was wroth with vites, even Shem-a-i'ah, and

Tob'-ad-o-ni'jah, Lē'vites; and 11 T And, behold, the acts of with them E-lish'a-ma and Jewritten in the book of the kings 9 And they taught in Ju'dah, See Teaching Enjoined and had the book of the law of

eased in his feet, until his dis- of Jū'dah, and taught the people. ease was exceeding great: yet 10 ¶And the fear of the LORD Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).
in his disease he sought not fell upon all the kingdoms of Ps.5.11, Divine Defense. See Trust in Man, Ps. 118.9. to the LORD, but to the physi- the lands that were round about

> 13 And A'sa slept with his war against Jê-hosh'a-phat. Jos. 11.23, Peace (9). fathers, and died in the one and 11 Also some of the Phi-lis'-Ge. 21.32, Philistines. tines brought Jê-hŏsh'a-phặt Ge.24.53, Presents.

De.10.6, Burlah.

Ge.23.6, Sepulchres, Is.53.9. own sepulchres, which he had the A-rabi-ang brought him Ge.25.13, Arabians, ch.26.7.

ch.19.5.

Nu.22.41, Baal.

ch.32.27.

1K.15.12, Religious Reforms.

Ge.14.18, Priests. Le.10.11. De.31.26, Book of the Law, [Ne.8.8.

Taught, [Ne.8.13.

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

Ju'dah, so that they made no Ge.15.1, God a Shield.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Jb.32.9, Great Men. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Nu.31.10, Castles, ch.27.4.

Nu.32.17, Warriors.

Jud.5.2, Willingness. Jud.5.2, Consecration (2), [Ps.40.7.

sand and seven hundred he el gathered together of prophets De.13.5, False Proph goats.

store. 13 And he had much business the king's hand. in the cities of Jū'dah: and the 6 ¶ But Jē-hosh'a-phat said, Is men of war, mighty men of there not here a prophet of the Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). valour, were in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

14 And these are the numbers quire of him? of them according to the house 7 And the king of Is'ra-el said of their fathers: Of Jū'dah, the unto Jē-hosh'a-phāt, There is

15 And next to him was Je-ho- the same is Mi-ca'iah the son of hā'nan the captain, and with Im'la. And Jē-hosh'a-phat said.

him two hundred and fourscore Let not the king say so. thousand. 8 And the king of Israel 16 And next him was Am-a-called for one of his officers, willingly offered himself unto iah the son of Im'la.

18 And next him was Jê-höz'-

CHAPTER 18

of valour. 17 And of Běn'ja-min; E-li'a-clothed in *their* robes, and they Est. 6.8. Rich Appered da a mighty man of valour, and sat in a void place at the enter-Ge.10.8. Mighty Men. with him armed men with bow ing in of the gate of Sā-mā'rī-a; Ge.23.10, Gates (1). Ge.27.3, Bows. and shield two hundred thou- and all the prophets prophesied 1 S.17.7, Shields. sand.

all Jū'dah.

death.

Nu.32.17, Warriors, ch.25.5. prepared for the war.

Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities.

B.C.897.

1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat [ch.19.1 Ge.13.2, Riches (4) Ge.13.2, Riches (4). Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor. 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances, [ch.20.35.

See Evil Associations (1), [Ex.23.2.

1 K.8.65, Feasts. p.p.1 K.22.2. 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences. De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead.

1 K.16.29, Ahab.

in the war. See Inquiring of God, [Ge.25.22. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. of the LORD to day.

four hundred men, and said un-12 ¶And Jē-hosh'a-phat waxed to them, Shall we go to Ra' great exceedingly; and he built moth-gile-ad to battle, or shall p.p.Je.23.17. in Ju'dah castles, and cities of I forbear? And they said, Go Ro.16.18, Deceivers. up; for God will deliver it into

LORD besides, that we might en-

captains of thousands; Ad'nah yet one man, by whom we may the chief, and with him mighty enquire of the LORD: but I hate men of valour three hundred him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil:

sī'ah the son of Zīch'rī, who and said, Fetch quickly Mī-cā'the LORD; and with him two 9 And the king of Is ra-el and hundred thousand mighty men Jē-hosh'a-phat king of Jū'dah sat either of them on his throne,

before them. D.D.V.5. 10 And Zěd-e-ki'ah the son a-bad, and with him an hundred of Che-na'a-nah had made him and fourscore thousand ready horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou

19 These waited on the king, shalt push Syria until they be Jud. 10.6, Syria. beside those whom the king put consumed. in the fenced cities throughout 11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā' moth-gil'e-ad, and prosper: for Ge.3.4, Deception (2). the LORD shall deliver it into

Jehoshaphat and Ahab go against the hand of the king.
Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab's false
prophets assure him of victory.

Yen't to sall Micaich 12 And the messenger that prophets assure him of victory. 15 Micaiah's prophecy. 34 Ahab's went to call Mi-cā'iah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words NOW Jê-hosh'a-phat had riches and honour in abunthe king with one assent; let dance, and joined affinity with thy word therefore, I pray thee, p.p.Pr.1.10; Is.30.10.

be like one of their's, and speak A'hăb. 2 And after certain years he thou good. went down to A'hab to Sā-ma'- 13 And Mi-ca'iah said, As the p.p.1 K.22.14. rī-à. And A'hāb killed sheep LORD liveth, even what my God Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). and oxen for him in abundance, saith, that will I speak.

and for the people that he had 14 And when he was come to with him, and persuaded him the king, the king said unto to go up with him to Ra'moth-him, Mi-ca'iah, shall we go to gĭl'e-ăd. Rā'moth-gil'e-ăd to battle, or 3 And A'hab king of Is'ra-el shall I forbear? And he said, said unto Jē-hōsh'a-phāt king Go ye up, and prosper, and they of Jū'dah, Wilt thou go with shall be delivered into your me to Rā'moth-gīl'e-ād? And hand. he answered him, I am as thou 15 And the king said to him, art, and my people as thy peo- How many times shall I adjure los.6.26, Adjuration. ple; and we will be with thee thee that thou say nothing but

4 ¶ And Jê-hōsh'a-phāt said the LORD? unto the king of Iş'ra-el, En- 16 Then he said, I did see Ge.15.1, Visions. quire, I pray thee, at the word all Is'ra-el scattered upon the

5 Therefore the king of Is'ra-no shepherd: and the LORD

See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12

the truth to me in the name of Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

mountains, as sheep that have p.p.Nu.27.17; Mt.9.36.

456

let them return therefore every disguised himself; and they man to his house in peace. went to the battle. 17 And the king of Isra-el 30 Now the king of Syri-a had said to Je-hosh'a-phat, Did I not commanded the captains of the tell thee that he would not chariots that were with him, prophesy good unto me, but saying, Fight ye not with small evil? or great, save only with the 18 Again he said, Therefore king of Is'ra-el. hear the word of the LORD; I 31 And it came to pass, when 6.17, Spir. Vision. saw the LORD sitting upon his the captains of the chariots saw throne, and all the host of heav- Je-hosh'a-phat, that they said,).6, Heavenly Host. en standing on his right hand It is the king of Is ra-el. There fore they compassed about him and on his left. 19 And the LORD said, Who to fight: but Jê-hosh'a-phat p.p.Pr.13.20. shall entice A'hab king of Is'ra-cried out, and the LORD helped De.33.29, Divine Helper. el, that he may go up and fall him; and God moved them to at Rā'moth-gīl'e-ăd? And one depart from him.

2 K. 19.28 Divine Cantral 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. spake saying after this manner, 32 For it came to pass. that. and another saying after that when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not 20 Then there came out a the king of Is'ra-el, they turned spirit, and stood before the back again from pursuing him.).Jb.1.6. LORD, and said, I will entice 33 And a certain man drew a him. And the LORD said unto bow at a venture, and smote Pr.11.21, No Escape. him, Wherewith? the king of Is'ra-el between the 21 And he said, I will go out, joints of the harness: therefore and be a lying spirit in the he said to his chariot man, Turn p.Ho.4.12; Jn.8.44. mouth of all his prophets. And thine hand, that thou mayest the LORD said, Thou shalt encarry me out of the host; for I e False Prophets, De.13.5. tice him, and thou shalt also am wounded. prevail: go out, and do even so. 34 And the battle increased 22 Now therefore, behold, the that day: howbeit the king of LORD hath put a lying spirit in Is ra-el stayed himself up in .p.Is.19.14; Esc.14.9. the mouth of these thy proph- his chariot against the Syr'iets, and the LORD hath spoken any until the even: and about evil against thee. the time of the sun going down See Death of the Wicked 23 Then Zed-e-kī'ah the son he died. of Chě-nā'a-nah came near, and **CHAPTER 19** smote Mi-ca iah upon the cheek, Jehoshaphat visits his kingdom: 5 B.C.8%. i K.19.2, Persecution (1). i K.22.24, Cheeks Smitten. and said, Which way went the his instructions to the judges, 8 to Spirit of the LORD from me to the priests and Levites. peak unto thee?

24 And Mi-că'iah said, Behold, A ND Jê-hösh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah returned to his [ch. speak unto thee? ch.20.1. thou shalt see on that day house in peace to Jêru'sā-lēm.
when thou shalt go into an in- 2 And Jê'hū the son of Hā-1 K.16.1, Jehn (b), ch.20.34. ner chamber to hide thyself. nā'nī the seer went out to meet 1 S.9.9, Seers, ch.35.15. 25 Then the king of Is'ra-el him, and said to king Je-hosh'-p.p.ch.18.1. said, Take ye Mī-cā'iah, and a-phat, Shouldest thou help the 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. said, Take ye Mi-ca ian, anu a-piiat, Shouldest that Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-carry him back to A'mon the ungodly, and love them that Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-tions (2), Exr. 9.14. governor of the city, and to Jo'- hate the LORD? therefore is 2 K.11.2, Joash. wrath upon thee from before 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. ash the king's son; 26 And say, Thus saith the the LORD. king, Put this fellow in the 3 Nevertheless there are good Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Est.3.6. prison, and feed him with bread things found in thee, in that p.p.ch.17.6. of affliction and with water of thou hast taken away the 1 K.15.12, Religious Re-[forms, ch.31.1. affliction, until I return in groves out of the land, and 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). hast prepared thine heart to 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation, 27 And Mī-cā'iah said, If thou seek God. (ch.29.15. certainly return in peace, then 4 And Je-hosh'a-phat dwelt at hath not the LORD spoken by Je-ru'sa-lem: and he went out p.p.ch.17.9. me. And he said, Hearken, all again through the people from pe people.

Be´er-shëba to mount E'phră-Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba, ch.30.5.

28 So the king of Iş´ra-el and im, and brought them back Jos. 17.15, Mt. Ephraim.

See Restoration (1), Pp. 51.12. ye people. Jê-hosh'a-phat the king of Jū'-unto the LORD God of their See Returning to God

disguise myself, and will go to 6 And said to the judges, Take the battle; but put thou on thy heed what ye do: for ye judge (Ps.2.11, 457)

29 And the king of Isra-el land throughout all the fenced Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities

5 And he set judges in the Ex.18.13, Judges, Mt.5.25.

dah went up to Rā'moth-gil'- fathers

e-ăd.

De.1.43. Self-will.

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. Ge.38.14, Disguises. Nu.13.33, Cowardice.

Jb.42.2, Omnipotence.

Ex.33.11, Divine Friendship, [Ja.2.23.

p.p.Ec.5.8.

De.10.12. Fear God. Pr.3.7.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-De.32.4, Divine Perfection.

De.10.17, Impartiality (2), [Je.9.25. Ex.32.26, Levites. p.p.De.16.18.

p.p.Hag.2.11; Mal.2.7.

Nu.27.23, Charges, Mt.10.5. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). See Whole Heart, De.6.5. p.p.De.17.8.

Warn the Wicked, Is.58.1. See Reproof (1), Pr.24.25. p.p.Nu.16.46.

Ex.28.1. High Priests. D.D.V.8.

Nu.13.20, Courage (1), [ch.32.7 Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

B.C.896.

Ge.19.37, Moabites. Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat, Am'mon-nes, canno [ch.21.1.] hosh'a-phat to battle.

Jud.7.12, Worldly Host

Ge.14.7, En-gedi, Song 1.14. mar, which is En-ge'di.

ch.11.16, Seekers. 1 K.21.9, Fasts Proclaimed, [Exr.8.21.

Mt.18.19, United Prayer. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God De.33.29, Divine Helper. p.p.Jl.1.14.

cities of Jū'dah they came to the brook, before the wilderness seek the LORD.

throughout all Jū'dah.

5 And Je-hosh'a-phat stood 17 Ye shall not need to fight in the congregation of Ju'dah in this battle: set yourselves, 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. and Je-ry'sā-lem, in the house of stand ye still, and see the salva-Ex.14.13, Stillness.

not for man, but for the LORD, the LORD, before the new court. who is with you in the judg- 6 And said, O LORD God of our Ge.18.23, Prayer (10).

8 Moreover in Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm did

taking of gifts.

ye shall not trespass.

LORD shall be with the good.

CHAPTER 20

fathers, art not thou God in De.26.15, Heaven (1). 7 Wherefore now let the fear heaven? and rulest not thou Ex.15.18,God,King,Pa.10.16. of the LORD be upon you; take over all the kingdoms of the heed and do it: for there is heathen? and in thine hand is De.5.15, God's Hand.

no iniquity with the LORD our there not power and might, so 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. God, nor respect of persons, nor that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, who Jē-hosh'a-phāt set of the Lē'-didst drive out the inhabitants Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out. vites, and of the priests, and of of this land before thy people. Ex.19.5, God's People. the chief of the fathers of Is and gavest it to the ra-el, for the judgment of the seed of A'bra-ham thy friend Ge.11.27, Abraham, Ne.9.7.

LORD, and for controversies, for ever? when they returned to Jeru'- 8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctu-2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. 9 And he charged them, say-ary therein for thy name, saying, Thus shall ye do in the ing, fear of the LORD, faithfully, 9 If, when evil cometh upon p.p.1 K.8.37. and with a perfect heart. us, as the sword, judgment, or

10 And what cause soever pestilence, or famine, we stand shall come to you of your breth-before this house, and in thy ren that dwell in their cities, be-presence, (for thy name is in tween blood and blood, between this house,) and cry unto thee

law and commandment, statutes in our affliction, then thou wilt and judgments, ye shall even hear and help. warn them that they trespass 10 And now, behold, the chilnot against the LORD, and so dren of Am'mon and Mo'ab and wrath come upon you, and up mount Seir, whom thou would p.p.De.24. on your brethren: this do, and est not let Is ra-el invade, when they came out of the land of p.p.Nu.20.21.

11 And, behold, Am-a-ri ah the E'gypt, but they turned from chief priest is over you in all them, and destroyed them not; matters of the LORD; and Zeba- 11 Behold, I say, how they redi'ah the son of Ish'ma-el, the ward us, to come to cast us out Ps.35.12, Evil for Good. ruler of the house of Ju'dah, for of thy possession, which thou all the king's matters: also the hast given us to inherit.

Lë'vites shall be officers before 12 0 our God, wilt thou not you. Deal courageously, and the judge them? for we have no See God a Judge, Jud.11.27. might against this great com-Dependence, Ps.127.1. pany that cometh against us; 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). neither know we what to do: Ge.15.6, Faith (5), ch.32.7.

Jehoshaphat, invaded by the Moab-ites, proclaims a fast: 5 his prayer: but our eyes are upon thee. 13 And all Jū'dah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, Jos. 8.35, Children (4), [Eur. 8.21. 22 the overthrow of his enemies: 31 T came to pass after this also, their wives, and their children. that the children of Mo'ab, 14 Then upon Jā-hā'zi-el the and the children of Am'mon, son of Zech-a-ri'ah, the son of

and with them other beside the Be-na'iah, the son of Je-i'el, the Ăm'mon-ites, came against Jê-son of Măt-ta-ni'ah, a Lê'vite of the sons of A'saph, came the Chr.15.17, Asap Then there came some Spirit of the LORD in the midst Nu.11.23, Holy Spirit (4 Nu.11.23, Inspiration (3 that told Je-hosh'a-phat, say-of the congregation; ing, There cometh a great mul- 15 And he said, Hearken ye, De.4.1, Hearken, Jb.34.10. titude against thee from beyond all Ju'dah, and ye inhabitants

the sea on this side Syria; and, of Jeru'sa-lem, and thou king behold, they be in Haz'a-zon-ta'- Je-hosh'a-phat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid Ex.14.13, Encouragement. 3 And Je-hosh'a-phat feared, nor dismayed by reason of this and set himself to seek the great multitude; for the battle Ex.14.14, God of Battles. LORD, and proclaimed a fast is not your's, but God's.

hroughout all Jū'dah. 16 To morrow go ye down 4 And Jū'dah gathered them against them: behold, they selves together, to ask help of come up by the cliff of Ziz; and

the LORD: even out of all the ye shall find them at the end of of Jěr'u-el

See Looking Heavenward

Pa-34.5.

Jehoshaphat overcometh the Ammonites. II CHRONICLES, 21 Ps.27.1. Salvation of God. tion of the LORD with you, O fore the name of the same place Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm: fear was called, The valley of Ber'a-Ge.26.24, "Fear not." not, nor be dismayed; to mor-chah, unto this day. row go out against them: for 27 Then they returned every Ge.28.15. Divine Presence. the LORD will be with you. man of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. Ex.3.5. Godly Reverence. 18 And Je-hosh'a-phat bowed and Je-hosh'a-phat in the forehis head with his face to the front of them, to go again to Ge.14.15, Victories. ground: and all Jū'dah and the Jē-ry'sā-lēm with joy; for the Err.6.22, Spir. Joy. inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā-lēm fell LORD had made them to rejoice 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). Nu. 20.6, Prayer (15 Mt.26.39 Ge.32.10, Humility (3). before the LORD, worshipping over their enemies. Ge.22.5, Worshippers. the LORD.

28 And they came to Jēru'sā-2 S.6.5, Orchestra.

19 And the Lē'vites, of the lem with psalteries and harps Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). the LORD. Ex.32.26, Levites. children of the Konath-ites, and trumpets unto the house of and of the children of the Kon-the Lord.

[ch.29.]

[ch.29.]

[ch.20.]

[ch. Nu.3.30, Kohathites. [the Sanctuary. hites, stood up to praise the 29 And the fear of God was Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). ch.5.13. Praise (2). LORD God of Is ra-el with a on all the kingdoms of those loud voice on high. countries, when they had heard Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), [Pr.31.15. 20 ¶ And they rose early in that the LORD fought against Ex.14.14, God of Battles, the morning, and went forth the enemies of is ra-el. into the wilderness of Tê-kō'â: 30 So the realm of Jê-hōsh'a-and as they went forth, Jê-hōsh'- phặt was quiet: for his God Jos.11.23, Peace (9). a-phät stood and said, Hear me, gave him rest round about.

O Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants 31 ¶And Jê-hŏsh'a-phät reigned of Jē-rṇ'sâ-lĕm; Believe in the over Jū'dah: he was thirty and LORD your God, so shall ye be five years old when he began De.4.1, Hearken. Faith Enjoined, Mk.11.22. Established, Ps.40.2. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1) ch.36.16. established; believe his proph- to reign, and he reigned twenty Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), (ch.26.5. ets, so shall ye prosper. and five years in Je-ru'sa-lem. 21 And when he had consult And his mother's name was ed with the people, he appointed A-zū bah the daughter of Shil'hi. See Counsel, Pr.11.14. ed with the people, he appointed 18-zu van the tangent of the way Ge.5.24, Plety. singers unto the Lorn, and that 32 And he walked in the way Ge.5.24, Plety. should praise the beauty of holi- of A'sa his father, and departed 1 K.9.4, Parental Example, [ch.26.4. 1 Chr.9.33, Choir, ch.23.13. Ps.9.11, Praise God. ness, as they went out before the not from it, doing that which army, and to say, Praise the was right in the sight of the De.16.18, In God's Sight (2). LORD; for his mercy endureth LORD. De.4.31, Mercy (1). 33 Howbeit the high places Nu.22.41, High Places. Nu.21.17, Singing (2), [Exr.3.11. 22 TAnd when they began to were not taken away: for as sing and to praise, the LORD yet the people had not prepared ch.5.13, Praise (2), ch.31.2. Jos.8.12, Ambush, Je.51.12. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. set ambushments against the their hearts unto the God of 2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness, children of Am'mon, Mo'ab, and their fathers. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1), [ch.32.21 mount Seir, which were come 34 Now the rest of the acts of against Jü'dah; and they were Jē-hosh'a-phat, first and last, be-1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. amitten. hold, they are written in the 23 For the children of Åm'-book of Jē'hū the son of Hā-1 K.16.1, Jehu (b).

mon and Mo'ab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Se'īr, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Ig'ra-el.

utterly to slay and destroy 35 ¶ And after this did Jê-them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants himself with A-ha-zī'ah king of 1 K.22.40, Ahaziah (b).

of Se'īr, every one helped to de-Ig'ra-el, who did very wickedly:

1 K.22.40, Ahaziah (b).

1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances Ge.19.38, Ammonites [ch.26.8. Ge.19.37, Moabites. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con [founded. 36 And he joined himself with Ex.14.25, Panica. stroy another. 24 And when Jū'dah came to-him to make ships to go to Tär'-Nu.24.24, Ships, Is.60.9. ward the watch tower in the shish: and they made the ships | 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, Ps.72.10. wilderness, they looked unto in E'zi-on-ga'ber. the multitude, and, behold, they 37 Then E-li-e'zer the son of Nu.33.35, Ezion-gaber. Jud.7.12, Worldly Host. the multitude, and, behavior, the Do'da-vah of Ma-re'shah proph-Nu.11.25, Prophesying, See No Escape, Pr.11.21. earth, and none escaped. esied against Jē-hosh'a-phat, 25 And when Je-hosh'a-phat saying, Because thou hast joined 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. and his people came to take thyself with A-ha-zī'ah, the away the spoil of them, they LORD hath broken thy works. found among them in abun-And the ships were broken, that 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). dance both riches with the dead they were not able to go to bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering the could be considered by the could be con

of the spoil, it was so much.

26 And on the fourth day they

Now Jê-hōsh'a-phāt slept 1 K.15.24, Jehoshaphat.

26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the buried with his fathers in the valley of Ber'a-chah; for there city of Da'vid. And Je-ho'ram Jehoram (a), v.5.

Berachab, That is, Blessing ch.5.13, Praise (2).

Pa.23.5. Superabundance.

Ge.34.28, Spoil.

they blessed the LORD: there his son reigned in his stead. 459

of the spoil, it was so much.

[ch.25.2.

tions (1).

Ge.24.36, Parental Gifts.

Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities Ge.25.31, Birthright, [He.12.16.

Ge.4.8, Murder (2). Ge.4.8, Fratricide, Mt.10.21. Nu.1.16, Princes.

v.1, Jehoram (a), v.9.

Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation.

1 K.11.4, Evil Influences [Je.23.15 1 K.16.29, Ahab.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Jud.2.11, In God's Sight.

De. 7.9. Divine Faithfulness. See Covenant (2), 2 S.7.12.

p.p.1 K.11.36. Ge.36.9, Edomites. 1 K.12.16, Revolts.

v.1, Jehoram (a), v.16. Nu.1.16, Princes.

De.28.20, Forsaking [God (2), Egr.9.10. fathers.

Le.26.30, High Places (2).

Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

1 K.17.1. Elijah, Mal.4.5. 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked.

See Right Way, Is.26.7.

Pr.2.15, Evil Way.

2 And he had brethren the of Jê-ru'sā-lēm to go a whoring,

king of Is'ra-el. 3 And their father gave them will the LORD smite thy people. great gifts of silver, and of gold, and thy children, and thy wives, and of precious things, with and all thy goods:

because he was the firstborn. els, until thy bowels fall out by

risen up to the kingdom of his day. father, he strengthened him- 16 ¶ Moreover the LORD

of the princes of Igra-el. 5 ¶ Je-ho'ram was thirty and near the E-thi-o'pi-ang:

reign, and he reigned eight dah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

wife: and he wrought that youngest of his sons.

which was evil in the eyes of 18 And after all this the LORD

the Lord. 7 Howbeit the LORD would an incurable disease.

as he promised to give a light fell out by reason of his sick-

ion of Jū'dah, and made them- his fathers. selves a king.

him in, and the captains of the Da vid, but not in the sepulchres Ge. 47.30, Burying-places. chariots.

10 So the E'dom-ites revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his

places in the mountains of Ju-stead: for the band of men that dah, and caused the inhabitants came with the A-ra bi-ang to the Ge.25.13, Arabians.

of Jē-ru'sā-lēm to commit forni-camp had slain all the eldest. cation, and compelled Jū'dah So A-ha-zī'ah the son of Je-hō'thereto.

the ways of Jê-hosh'a-phat thy the daughter of Om'ri.

king of Jū'dah, of the kings of Is'ra-el, and hast wickedly. made Jū'dah and the inhabitants 4 Wherefore he did evil in the Jud. 2.11, Evildoers (2).

sons of Jê-hősh'a-phät, Az-a-rī'- like to the whoredoms of the Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. ah, and Jê-hī'el, and Zēch-a-rī'ah, house of A'hāb, and also hast and Az-a-rī'ah, and Mī'chaël, slain thy brethren of thy fa-Ge.4.8, Murder (2).

and Sheph-a-ti'ah: all these ther's house, which were betwere the sons of Je-hosh'a-phat ter than thyself: 14 Behold, with a great plague Le. 26.25, Pestilence (1).

fenced cities in Ju'dah: but the 15 And thou shalt have great kingdom gave he to Jê-hô'ram; sickness by disease of thy bow-Le.26.16, Sickness (1), [Pa.107.18. 4 Now when Je-horam was reason of the sickness day by Ex.9.10, Disease Sent.

self, and slew all his brethren stirred up against J&-horam the v.1, Jehoram (a), v.20.

with the sword, and divers also spirit of the Phi-lis'tines, and De.28.50, Instruments of of the A-rabi-ans, that were two years old when he began to 17 And they came up into Ju-

6 And he walked in the way was found in the king's house, of the kings of Is'ra-el, like as and his sons also, and his wives; 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). did the house of A'hab: for he so that there was never a son had the daughter of A'hab to left him, save Jê-hō'a-haz, the 2 K.8.25, Ahaziah (a).

smote him in his bowels with Ex.9.10, Disease Sent,

not destroy the house of Dā'vid, 19 And it came to pass, that because of the covenant that in process of time, after the he had made with Da'vid, and end of two years, his bowels

to him and to his sons for ever. ness: so he died of sore diseases. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 8 ¶ In his days the E'dom-ites And his people made no burnrevolted from under the domin-ing for him, like the burning of 20 Thirty and two years old

9 Then Jê-hō'ram went forth was he when he began to reign, with his princes, and all his and he reigned in Je-ru'sa-lem v.1, Jehoram (a), Mt.1.8. chariots with him: and he rose eight years, and departed with-up by night, and smote the out being desired. Howbeit Edom-ites which compassed they buried him in the city of Unlamented, Je.16.4.

CHAPTER 22

unto this day. The same time also did Lib'nah revolt from liah, destroying all the seed royal save Joach, usurps the kingdon

of the kings.

A ND the inhabitants of Je-ru'sā-lem made A-ha-zī'ah 11 Moreover he made high his youngest son king in his

ram king of Jū'dah reigned. 12 ¶And there came a writing 2 Forty and two years old to him from E-li'jah the proph-was A-ha-zi'ah when he began 2 K.8.25, Ahasiah (a), v.9. et, saying, Thus saith the LORD to reign, and he reigned one God of Dā'vid thy father, Be-year in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. His moth-cause thou hast not walked in er's name also was Ath-a-lī'ah 2 K.8.26, Athaliah.

father, nor in the ways of A'sa 3 He also walked in the ways 1 K.22.52, Parental Influof the house of A'hab: for his Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel 13 But hast walked in the way mother was his counsellor to do

[Judgment.

(Jehoahaz (b)). Cb.26.19.

ence. Je.9.14.

Jud.16.4, Bvil Women.

Ge.21.27, Covenant (4).

2 S.18.26, Porters.

Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. Ps.34.21. Sin Destructive. De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. 2 K.1.17, Jehoram (b).

p.p.2 K.9.15.

sight of the LORD like the house of A'hab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

ram the son of A'hab king of Jer'o-ham, and Ish'ma-el the son De.4.43, Ramoth-gilead.

6 And he returned to be into covenant with him.

2 K.8.25, Ahaziah (a), [(Azariah).

ram king of Jū'dah went down ru'sā-lēm. 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2), Le.26.16, Sickness (1).

Jud.1.7. Retribution (2). D.D.2 K.9.21. he went out with Je-ho'ram Da'vid.

against Je hu the son of Nim'- 4 This is the thing that ye shi, whom the LORD had anoint shall do; A third part of you 1 K.19.16, Jehu. De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment. p.p.2 K.10.10.11.

Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. 1 K.16.29, Ahab. Nu.1.16, Princes. dah, and the sons of the breth-part at the gate of the founda-ren of A-ha-ai'ah, that ministion: and all the people shall

them. 9 And he sought A-ha-zī'ah: 6 But let none come into the 2 K.8.25, Ahaziah (a), and they caught him, (for he house of the LORD, save the was hid in Sā-mā'rī-a,) and priests, and they that minister p.p.2 K.9.27. 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

1 K.15.24. Jehoshaphat. De.6.5, Whole Heart.

Le.26.37. Powerlessness. Jud.16.4, Evil Women.

p.p.2 K.11.1. Ge.4.8. Murder (2). 1 K.19.2, Revenge.

2 S.15.10. Treason, Est.2.21, the house of Jū'dah. 2 K.11.2, Joash.

p.p.Ex.2.3.

B.C.878.

2 K.11.4, Jehoiada, ch.23.9. zī'ah,) hid him from Ath-a-li'ah, of hundreds spears, and buckso that she slew him not.

in the house of God six years: the house of God. land. CHAPTER 23

keep still the kingdom.

stores the worship of God, and settles the king, etc.

ND in the seventh year Je-p.p.2 K.11.4. A hoi'a-da strengthened him-5 He walked also after their self, and took the captains of counsel, and went with Je-ho'- hundreds, Az-a-ri'ah the son of

Is ra-el to war against Hāz a-el of Jē-hō-hā'nan, and Az-a-rī'ah king of Sỹr'i-a at Rā'moth-gīl'- the son of O'bed, and Mā-a-sē'-e-ād: and the Sỹr'i-ans smote iah the son of Ad-a-i'ah, and

E-lish'a-phat the son of Zich'ri. healed in Jezre-el because of 2 And they went about in Ju-

the wounds which were given dah, and gathered the Levites Ex.32.26, Levites, ch.29.34. him at Ra'mah, when he fought out of all the cities of Ju'dah, with Haz'a-el king of Syr I-a. and the chief of the fathers of And Az-a-ri'ah the son of Jê-hō'- Iş'ra-el, and they came to Jê-

to see Je-ho'ram the son of 3 And all the congregation Le.4.13, Congregation. A'hab at Jez're-el, because he made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he 7 And the destruction of A-ha-said unto them, Behold, the

zī'ah was of God by coming to king's son shall reign, as the Jō'ram: for when he was come, LORD hath said of the sons of 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. p.p.1 K.2.4.

ed to cut off the house of A'hab. entering on the sabbath, of the 8 And it came to pass, that, priests and of the Levites, shall when Je'hū was executing judg be porters of the doors; ment upon the house of A'hāb, 5 And a third part shall be at and found the princes of Jū' the king's house; and a third

tered to A-ha-zī'ah, he slew be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

brought him to Je'hu: and of the Le'vites; they shall go when they had slain him, they in, for they are holy: but all Ex.19.22, Priests Holy. buried him: Because, said they, the people shall keep the watch he is the son of Je-hosh'a-phat, of the LORD. who sought the LORD with all 7 And the Le'vites shall com-

his heart. So the house of pass the king round about, every A-ha-zi'ah had no power to man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else com-10 ¶ But when Ath-a-li'ah the eth into the house, he shall be mother of A-ha-zi'ah saw that put to death: but be ye with her son was dead, she arose and the king when he cometh in,

destroyed all the seed royal of and when he goeth out. 8 So the Le vites and all Ju'-11 But Je'hō-shab'e-ath, the dah did according to all things p.p.Ex.32.26. daughter of the king, took Jo-that Je-hoi'a-da the priest had ash the son of A-ha-zi'ah, and commanded, and took every

stole him from among the man his men that were to come king's sons that were slain, and in on the sabbath, with them Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1). put him and his nurse in a bed-that were to go out on the sabchamber. So Jē'hō-shāb'e-āth, bath: for Jē-hoi'a-da the priest the daughter of king Je-ho'ram, dismissed not the courses. p.p.1 Chr.24.1. the wife of Je-hoi'a-da the priest, 9 Moreover Je-hoi'a-da the 2 K.11.4, Jehoiada, v.16. (for she was the sister of A-ha-priest delivered to the captains

lers, and shields, that had been 1 S.17.7, Shields. 12 And he was with them hid king Dā'vid's, which were in and Ath-a-li'ah reigned over the 10 And he set all the people,

every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side Jehoiada makes Joash king. 12 Atho of the temple to the left side of altah is slain. 16 Jehoiada rethe temple, along by the altar 2 S. 1.13, Solomon's Temple.

461

D.D.1 S.21.9.

Le.8.9. Crowns (1). 1 S.11.15, Coronations.

Le.8.30, Anointing (2). That is, Long live the king. 2 K.8.26, Athaliah.

Nu.1.16, Princes.

1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). Le.25.9, Trumpets (2).

1 Chr.9.33. Choir, ch.35.15. Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.

Nu.31.48, Captains.

p.p.Nu.19.14.

p.p.Ne.3.28. Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked. Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2), [Est.7.10. 2 K.11.4, Jehoiada, ch.24.2. Ex.24.7, Covenant (3), [Ne.10.29.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Nu.22.41, Baal. Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars. Jud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. 1 K.15.12.ReligiousReforms.

p.p.1 Chr.23.6.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. p.p.Ex.29.38.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). Ps.81.1, Singing (1). 2 S.18.26, Porters.

Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3).

p.p.2 K.11.19. 1 K.21.8, Nobles, Ne.5.7. round about.

king's son, and put upon him of the kingdom. the crown, and gave him the 21 And all the people of the testimony, and made him king. land rejoiced: and the city 1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2). And Jê-hoi'a-dà and his sons was quiet, after that they had 10s.11.23. Peace (9). anointed him, and said, God slain Ath-a-li'ah with the sword. Pa.37.36, End of the Wich save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Ath-a-li'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, Joach reigns well all the days of Johoi- B.C.878 (?) she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

princes and the trumpets by the also was Zib'iah of Be'er-king: and all the people of the she'ba. as taught to sing praise. Then the priest. Ath-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and 3 And Jē-hoi'a-da took for him said, Treason, Treason.

brought out the captains of 4 ¶ And it came to pass after 1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's hundreds that were set over this, that Jo'ash was minded to the host, and said unto them, repair the house of the LORD. Have her forth of the ranges: 5 And he gathered together and whose followeth her, let the priests and the Le'vites, Ex.32.26, Levites. him be slain with the sword and said to them, Go out unto For the priest said, Slay her not the cities of Jū'dah, and gather in the house of the LORD.

and when she was come to the year to year, and see that ye entering of the horse gate by hasten the matter. Howbeit the 1 S.21.8, Haste, ch.35.21. the king's house, they slew her Levites hastened it not. Nu.32.6, Indifference (2) there.

tween the king, that they in out of Jū'dah and out of Jē-ru'

and his images in pieces, and the tabernacle of witness? slew Măt'tan the priest of Bā'al 7 For the sons of Ath-a-lī'ah, before the altars.

ings of the LORD, as it is writ-set it without at the gate of the ten in the law of Mō'ses, with house of the LORD. rejoicing and with singing, as 9 And they made a proclama-Ex.32.5, Proclamations, it was ordained by Da'vid.

19 And he set the porters at sa-lem, to bring in to the LORD De.16.17, Giving (2). the gates of the house of the the collection that Mo'ses the LORD, that none which was un-servant of God laid upon Is ra-el clean in any thing should enter in the wilderness.

the governors of the people, and they had made an end. all the people of the land, and 11 Now it came to pass, that brought down the king from at what time the chest was the house of the LORD: and brought unto the king's office

and the temple, by the king they came through the high gate into the king's house, and 11 Then they brought out the set the king upon the throne

CHAPTER 24

slain by his servants.

nouse of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, be when he began to reign, 1 S.2.18, Helpful Children hold, the king stood at his pil-land he reigned forty years in lar at the entering in, and the Jêru sa-lêm. His mother's name

land rejoiced, and sounded with 2 And Joash did that which 2 K.11.2, Joash, v.17. trumpets, also the singers with was right in the sight of the 1 S.2.26, Youthful Piety. instruments of musick, and such LORD all the days of Jehoi'a-da 2 K.11.4, Jehoiada, v.15.

two wives; and he begat sons Ge.4.19, Polygamy, Da.5.2 14 Then Je-hoi'a-da the priest and daughters.

of all Is'ra-el money to repair 15 So they laid hands on her; the house of your God from

6 And the king called for 16 ¶ And Jē-hoi'a-da made a Jê-hoi'a-da the chief, and said covenant between him, and be-unto him, Why hast thou not Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). tween all the people, and be-required of the Le vites to bring should be the LORD'S people. sa-lem the collection, according p.p.Ex.30.12. 17 Then all the people went to the commandment of Mo'ses to the house of Bā'al, and brake the servant of the LORD, and of 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. it down, and brake his altars the congregation of Ig'ra-el, for

that wicked woman, had broken Jud. 16.4, Evil Women. 18 Also Jê-hoi'a-da appointed up the house of God; and also Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2). the offices of the house of the all the dedicated things of the LORD by the hand of the priests house of the LORD did they be-p.p.2 K.12.4. the Le vites, whom Da vid had stow upon Ba alim. distributed in the house of the 8 And at the king's command. LORD, to offer the burnt offer-ment they made a chest, and 2 K.12.9, Chests, Ede.27.24.

tion through Jū'dah and Jē-ru'

10 And all the princes and all Nu.1.16, Princes. 20 And he took the captains the people rejoiced, and brought Ezr. 6.22, Spir. Joy. of hundreds, and the nobles, and in, and cast into the chest, until Ex.35.22, Liberality, Exr.1.6.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

Nu.32.6, Indifference (2).

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle, He.9.11.

Nu.22.41, Baal, Je.2.8.

ch.30.5

D.D.2 K.12.10.

2 S.8.17. Scribes.

Je.32.10, Money.

2 K.12.12, Masons. 2 S.5.11, Carpenters.

Rx.25.29, Spoons. Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. Rx.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

2 K.11.4. Jehojada. Ge.15.15, Old Age.

Ge.47.30. Burying-places. See Sainta Exalted, Ps.91.14. 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3). Ne.13.14, Good Works (2).

Nu.1.16, Princes. Ge.37.7, Obeisance. 2 K.11.2, Joash, v.22.

Ex.32.1, Apostates. De.12.2, Groves. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). Ge.19.17, Warnings. 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2), [ch.30.8. Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4).

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3), [Je.1.9. Zacharias (Zechariah), [Mt.23.35.

Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked, [Ear.10.10.

See Adversity, Le.26.16. De 28.20, Forsaking God (2).

Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken
Ge. 37.18, Conspiracy
Nu. 14.10, Stoning (2),

[Jn. 10.31. him, and stoned him with stones father.

was much money, the king's of the LORD. scribe and the high priest's 22 Thus Jō'āsh the king re-2 K.11.2, Joash, v.24.

officer came and emptied the membered not the kindness Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2),

[Ps.35.12. ered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Je-hoi'- it. a-da gave it to such as did the 23 ¶And it came to pass at the De.28.50, Instruments of work of the service of the house end of the year, that the host of of the LORD, and hired masons Syr I-a came up against him: Is.13.11, Punishment. and carpenters to repair the and they came to Ju'dah and house of the LORD, and also Je-ry'sa-lem, and destroyed all

13 So the workmen wrought, the spoil of them unto the king and the work was perfected by of Da-mas'cus. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. them, and they set the house of 24 For the army of the Syr-

> of the money before the king the LORD God of their fathers. made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to min-ister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and him in great diseases,) his own

of Jē-hoi'a-da. 15 TBut Jehoi'a-da waxed old, they buried him in the city of

in Is'ra-el, both toward God, and son of Shim'rith a Mö'ab-it-ess. toward his house.

ened unto them. 18 And they left the house of Am-a-zi'ah his son reigned in 2 K.14.1, Amasiah.

the LORD God of their fathers, his stead. and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

unto them, Thus saith God, Why 2 And he did that which was transgress ye the command-right in the sight of the LORD, De.6.18. In God's Sight (2)

21 And they conspired against that had killed the king his

by the hand of the Levites at the commandment of the 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1), and when they saw that there king in the court of the house

chest, and took it, and carried which Je-hoi'a-da his father had it to his place again. Thus done to him, but slew his son. they did day by day, and gath-And when he died, he said, The p.p.Ge.9.5.

LORD look upon it, and require

such as wrought iron and brass the princes of the people from Nu.1.16, Princes. to mend the house of the LORD. among the people, and sent all

God in his state, and strength-l'ans came with a small company | See Israel Humbled, Ez. 1.13. of men, and the LORD delivered Le.26.37, Powerlessness. 14 And when they had fin- a very great host into their ished it, they brought the rest hand, because they had forsaken De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

and Je-hoi'a-da, whereof were So they executed judgment Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

silver. And they offered burnt servants conspired against him Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. offerings in the house of the for the blood of the sons of LORD continually all the days Je-hoi'a-da the priest, and slew Jud.3.21, Assassination.

and was full of days when he David, but they buried him not Ge.47.30, Burying-places. died; an hundred and thirty in the sepulchres of the kings. years old was he when he died. 26 And these are they that 16 And they buried him in conspired against him; Zā'băd the city of Da'vid among the the son of Shim'e-ath an Am'kings, because he had done good mon-it-ess, and Je-hoz'a-bad the

27 Now concerning his sons, 17 Now after the death of and the greatness of the burdens Jē-hoi'a-da came the princes of laid upon him, and the repair-Jū'dah, and made obeisance to ing of the house of God, behold, the king. Then the king heark-they are written in the story of Or, commentary. the book of the kings. And

> CHAPTER 25 Amaziah begins to reign well: 5 having hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a prophet he loses an hundred talents, and dismisses them: 11 hs overthrows the Edomites: 17 he pro-

vokes Joash to his overthrow. M-A-ZI'AH was twenty and A five years old when he 20 And the Spirit of God came began to reign, and he reigned upon Zëch-a-ri'ah the son of twenty and nine years in Jë-ru'-Je-hoi'a-da the priest, which sa-lem. And his mother's name stood above the people, and said was Jē-hô-ād'dan of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

ments of the LORD, that ye can-but not with a perfect heart. not prosper? because ye have 3 Now it came to pass, when

forsaken the LORD, he hath also the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).

Ge.4.8, Murder (2), Mt.2.16. Martyrs, Mk.6.27. 2 K.11.2, Joash, v.24.

[Judgment.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

2 K.11.2, Joash.

Le.26.16, Sickness (1).

him on his bed, and he died: and Ps.37.36, Death of the

See Wicked Despised ĨЪ.27.23.

2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness [Je.3.10

Digitized by GOOGLE

De.17.19, Keep the Law.

2 K.14.1, Amaziah, v.27.

p.p.Nu.1.3.

Nu.32.17, Warriors, ch.26.13.

2 S.10.6. Mercenaries.

1 K.20.39. Talents (2). De.33.1. Man of God.

Ex.33.3. Sin Separates. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1)

1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power [Jb.26.12

Da.3.17, Divine Ability. De.8.18, Riches (1). Is.52.11, Separation (4). Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),

Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

2 S.12.31, Horrors of War, Ps.79.3.

Nu.31.7, Extermination.

2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness.

Jos. 10.10, Beth-horon. 1 K.19.2, Revenge.

4 But he slew not their chil- 14 Now it came to pass, afdren, but did as it is written in ter that Am-a-zi'ah was come the law in the book of Moses, from the slaughter of the where the LORD commanded, E'dom-ites, that he brought the saying, The fathers shall not gods of the children of Se ir, 1 Chr. 16.26. False God die for the children, neither and set them up to be his gods, Ex.32.8, Backslider

De.24.16, Personal Responsibility.

Ge.24.17. Sin's Penalty.

die for the children, neither and set tnem up 6000 mis good being good by the shall the children die for the and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto fathers, but every man shall die them, and burned incense unto them. 5 ¶ Moreover Am-a-zi'ah gathered Jū'dah together, and made the LORD was kindled against

them captains over thousands, Am-a-zī'ah, and he sent unto and captains over hundreds, ac him a prophet, which said unto Jud.6.8, Prophets (4)-cording to the houses of their him, Why hast thou sought af-Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

fathers, throughout all Ju'dah ter the gods of the people, and Ben'ja-min: and he num-which could not deliver their

three hundred thousand choice talked with him, that the king men, able to go forth to war, said unto him, Art thou made

talents of silver. 7 But there came a man of God hast not hearkened unto my Eze.33.32, Hearing (2).

strong for the battle: God shall other in the face. make thee fall before the en- 18 And Jo'ash king of Is'ra-el

De.33.29, Divine Helper, help, and to cast down.

[Ps.27.9. help, and to cast down. man of God, But what shall we cedar that was in Leb'a-non, 1 K.4.33, Cedars. do for the hundred talents which saying, Give thy daughter to I have given to the army of Is-my son to wife: and there ra-el? And the man of God an-passed by a wild beast that was

> them, to wit, the army that was smitten the E'dom-ites; and come to him out of E'phra-im, thine heart lifteth thee up to Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. to go home again: wherefore boast: abide now at home; See Boasters, 1 S.17.44. their anger was greatly kindled why shouldest thou meddle to Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.

turned home in great anger. 11 And Am-a-zi'ah strength-thee? ened himself, and led forth his 20 But Am-a-zi'ah would not Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). dren of Se'ir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand they sought after the gods of Ex.32.1, Apostates. left alive did the children of E'dom. Jū'dah carry away captive, and 21 So Jō'ash the king of Is'brought them unto the top of ra-el went up; and they saw the rock, and cast them down one another in the face, both from the top of the rock, that he and Am-a-zi'ah king of Jū'- 2 K.14.1, Amaziah.

they all were broken in pieces. dah, at Běth-shē'mesh, which 13 But the soldiers of the army belongeth to Jū'dah.
which Am-a-zī'ah sent back, 22 And Jū'dah was put to the that they should not go with worse before Is-ra-el, and they Jos.7.4. Defeats.

him to battle, fell upon the cit-fled every man to his tent. ies of Jū'dah, from Sā-mā'rī-a 23 And Jō'ash the king of Is'- 2 K.13.10, Jehosah (b).

even unto Běth-hō'ron, and ra-el took Am-a-zī'ah king of smote three thousand of them, Jū'dah, the son of Jō'ash, the and took much spoil.

bered them from twenty years own people out of thine hand? old and above, and found them 16 And it came to pass, as he

6 He hired also an hundred Then the prophet forbare, and thousand mighty men of valour said, I know that God hath deout of Is'ra-el for an hundred termined to destroy thee, be-Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

to him, saying, O king, let not counsel.

17 ¶Then Ām-a-zī'ah king of p.p. 2 K.14.8.

18 p.p. 2 K.14.8.

19 p.p. 2 K.14.8.

19 vit, with all the children of the son of Jē-hō'a-hāz, 2 K.13.10, Jehoash (b).

10 wit, with all the children of Jē'hū king of Jē'hū king of Jē'hū.

10 wit, with all the children of Jē'hū king of Jē'hū.

10 wit, with all the children of Jē'hū king of Jē'hū.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be saying, Come, let us see one an-

emy: for God hath power to sent to Am-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, The thistle that 9 And Am-a-zi'ah said to the was in Leb'a-non sent to the

swered, The LORD is able to in Leb'a-non, and trode down

give thee much more than this.
10 Then Am-a-zi'ah separated 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast against Ju'dah, and they re-thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Ju'dah with

people, and went to the valley hear; for it came of God, that p.p.1 K.12.15. of salt, and smote of the chil-he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

son of Jē-hō'a-haz, at Běth-shē'-

that could handle spear and of the king's counsel? forbear; Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised shield. why shouldest thou be smitten? See Opposers (2), Is.30.10.

cause thou hast done this, and See Stubbornness (1).

[(Joash (b)).

Digitized by GOOGIC

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

2 K.14.1, Amaziah.

Ex.2.15. Fugitives.

De.17.16, Horses.

B.C.810.

Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

Jud.3.21, Assessination.

Ge.47.30, Burying-places.

2 K.14.21, Uzziah, v.19.

mesh, and brought him to Jê-the Phi-lis'tines, and against the

ru'sā-lem, and brake down the A-rā'bi-ans that dwelt in Gûr-Ge.25.13, Arabians, Ne.2.19. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2), wall of Jê-ru'sâ-lem from the ba'al, and the Mê-hū'nims.

2 K.14.13, Gates (3), Ne.3.13. gate, four hundred cubits. 2 K.12.18, Temple Despoiled, [ch.28,21.

house of God with O'bed-ē'dom, ingly.

house, the hostages also, and ers in Je-ru'sa-lem at the corner returned to Sā-mā'rī-a.

25 And Am-a-zi ah the son of at the turning of the wall, and

Jō'āsh king of Jū'dah lived af-fortified them. ter the death of Jō'ash son of 10 Also he built towers in the Je-hō'a-hāz king of Is'ra-el fif-desert, and digged many wells: 2 K.18.31, Cisterns, Ec.12.6.

teen years. 26 Now the rest of the acts of the low country, and in the

Am-a-ai'ah, first and last, behold, plains: husbandmen also, and Ge.9.20. Husbandmen.

are they not written in the vine dressers in the mountains. book of the kings of Jū'dah and and in Cär'mel: for he loved Ge.2.15, Agriculture. Ĭs'ra-el? 27 Now after the time that 11 Moreover Uz-zi'ah had an

Am-a-zī'ah did turn away from host of fighting men, that went De.28,20, Forsaking God (2) a conspiracy against him in Je- to the number of their account

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. chish: but they sent to La'chish and Ma-a-se'iah the ruler, under after him, and slew him there, the hand of Han-a-ni'ah, one of

28 And they brought him the king's captains.
upon horses, and buried him 12 The whole number of the with his fathers in the city of chief of the fathers of the Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 26 and 13 And under their hand was

THEN all the people of Ju'-king against the enemy.

2 He built Eloth, and restored and slings to cast stones. it to Ju'dah, after that the king 15 And he made in Jeru'sa-

slept with his fathers. 3 Sixteen years old was Uz-ning men, to be on the towers Ex.28.3, Skill. zī'ah when he began to reign, and upon the bulwarks, to shoot

er's name also was Jec-o-lī'ah of abroad; for he was marvellous-Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

4 And he did that which was 16 TBut when he was strong, Ex.5.2, Pride (2), ch.32.25. right in the sight of the LORD, his heart was lifted up to his Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. 1 S.2.26, Youthful Piety. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). 1 K.9.4, Parental Example, [ch.27.2. according to all that his father destruction: for he transgressed De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Am-a-zi'ah did. ch.11.16, Soekers, Ezr.8.21.

De.4.6, Understanding. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. understanding in the visions of altar of incense.

the LORD. God made him to went in after him, and with Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), [ch.31.21. prosper. 6 And he went forth and LORD, that were valiant men:

warred against the Phi-lis'tines, and they withstood Uzzi'-ah the king, and said unto him, 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked, Gath, and the wall of Jab'neh, It appertameth not unto thee, and the wall of Ash'dod, and Uzzi'ah, to burn incense unto p.p.Nu.16.40. Ge.21.32, Philistines.

1 S.5.8. Gath.

Jos.11.22, Ashdod, Ne.4.7.

among the Phi-lis'tines. De.33.29, Divine Helper, 7 And God helped him against crated to burn incense: go out

gate of E'phra-im to the corner 8 And the Am'mon-ites gave Ge. 19.38, Ammonites, Ne. 4.3. gifts to Uz-zi'ah: and his name ch.17.11, Tribute. 24 And he took all the gold spread abroad even to the en-Jos.6.27, Fame.

and the silver, and all the vestering in of E'gypt; for he sels that were found in the strengthened himself exceed- See God our Strength

and the treasures of the king's 9 Moreover Uz-zi'ah built tow-Ge.11.5, Towers, Ne.3.11. gate, and at the valley gate, and Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

for he had much cattle, both in

husbandry. following the LORD they made out to war by bands, according Nu.32.17, Warriors. ry'sā-lēm; and he fled to Lā'-by the hand of Jē-ī'el the scribe 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

mighty men of valour were Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Usetah succeeds Amasiah, and reigns well in the days of Zechariah: '9 his buildings: 11 his host, and engines of war: 16 he invades the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy: 22 his death, etc.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and sive hundred, that made war with leprosy: 22 his death, etc. dah took Üz-zi'ah, who was 14 And Üz-zi'ah prepared for sixteen years old, and made them throughout all the host him king in the room of his shields, and spears, and hel-father Am-a-zī'ah. mets, and habergeons, and bows, Jos. 8.18, Spears. Ge. 27.3, Bows.

two thousand and six hundred.

lem engines, invented by cun-Engines of War, Ezc.26.9. and he reigned fifty and two arrows and great stones with-years in Je-ru'sā-lem. His moth-al. And his name spread far Jos. 6.27, Fame, Mt. 4.24. ly helped, till he was strong. De.6.11, Prosperity (2).

against the LORD his God, and p.p.2 K.16.12. 5 And he sought God in the went into the temple of the Ge.11.4, Presumption (2) days of Zech-a-riah, who had LORD to burn incense upon the Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), [ch.28.24. God: and as long as he sought 17 And Az-a-ri'ah the priest

him fourscore priests of the Ge.14.18, Priests.

built cities about Ash'dod, and the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aâr'on, that are conse-

[Da.5.23.

[Ln.12.19.

See Divine Displeasure [Nu.11.1. 2 K.14.21, Uzziah, v.23, Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

Le.13.2, Leprosy.

Ex.9.10, Disease Sent. [Ac.12.23 Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.

Ex.28.1. High Priests. Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3).

1 S.25.38, Smitten of God, [Ac.12.23.

See Ouarantine, Le.13.4. Le.13.45, Lepers, Mt.8.2, See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. 2 K.15.5, Jotham.

2 K.19.2, Isaiah, Is.1.1. 2 K.14.21, Uzziah, Ia.6.1.

De.31.16, Death (2). Ge.47.30, Burying-places.

B.C.758.

2 K.15.5, Jotham, v.6.

2 S.8.17. Zadok. 1 K.15.14. Righteousness (3). 1 K.9.4, Parental Example, [2 Ti.1.5.

Ge.6.5, Depravity.

Ophel, ch.33.14. p.p.ch.11.5.

2 K.19.23, Forests, Ne.2.8. Nu.31.10, Castles, Ac.23.10.

Ge.19.38, Ammonites. Jos.6.20, Conquests.

of the sanctuary; for thou hast did the children of Am'mon pay

trespassed; neither shall it be unto him, both the second year, ch.17.11, Tribute. for thine honour from the LORD and the third. God.

house of the LORD, from beside and Ju'dah. the incense altar.

upon him, and, behold, he was sa-lem.

leprous in his forehead, and they 9 And Jotham slept with his 2 K.15.5. Jotham. Is.1.1. out, because the LORD had smit- his son reigned in his stead. ten him.

house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jo'tham his son was over the king's house, judg- and he reigned sixteen years in

ing the people of the land. A'moz, write.

fathers, and they buried him 3 Moreover he burnt incense in with his fathers in the field of the valley of the son of Hin'nom, Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley, it has belonged to and burnt his children in the

CHAPTER 27

JOTHAM was twenty and 5 Wherefore the LORD his God five years old when he be-delivered him into the hand of Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. gan to reign, and he reigned the king of Syria; and they Jud. 10.6, Syria. sixteen years in Je-ru'sa-lem. smote him, and carried away

2 And he did that which was Da-mas'cus. And he was also 2 S.8.6, Damascus. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2), right in the sight of the LORD, delivered into the hand of the according to all that his father king of Is'ra-el, who smote him Jos.7.4, Defeats. Uz-zi'ah did: howbeit he entered with a great slaughter.
not into the temple of the LORD. 6 For Pë kah the son of Rëm-2 K.15.25, Pekah, Is.7.1.

> house of the LORD, and on the which were all valiant men; Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. wall of O'phel he built much. because they had forsaken the De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).
>
> 4 Moreover he built cities in LORD God of their fathers.

towers. 5 He fought also with the king governor of the house, and El'of the Am'mon-ites, and pre-ka-nah that was next to the vailed against them. And the king.

1K.20.39, Talents (2), ch.36.3. the same year an hundred tal-carried away captive of their Ge,14.12, Captives. ents of silver, and ten thousand brethren two hundred thousand, measures of wheat, and ten women, sons, and daughters, and

6 So Jo'tham became mighty,

19 Then Uz-zi'ah was wroth, because he prepared his ways and had a censer in his hand before the LORD his God.

to burn incense: and while he 7 ¶Now the rest of the acts of was wroth with the priests, the Jo tham, and all his wars, and p.p.2 K.15.36. leprosy even rose up in his fore- his ways, lo, they are written in head before the priests in the the book of the kings of Igra-el

8 He was five and twenty years 20 And Az-a-ri'ah the chief old when he began to reign, and priest, and all the priests, looked reigned sixteen years in Jeru'-

thrust him out from thence; fathers, and they buried him in De.31.16, Death (2). yea, himself hasted also to go the city of Dā'vid: and A'hāz Ge.47.30, Burying-places. CHAPTER 28 21 And Uz-zi'ah the king was

a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several his distress: 22 his idolatry in his distress: 26 he dying, Hezekiah succeeds him. HAZ was twenty years old 2 K.15.38, Ahea. A when he began to reign, Jē-ru'sā-lēm: but he did not that

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts which was right in the sight of Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). of Uz-zi'ah, first and last, did the Lord, like Da'vid his father: of U2-21 an, first and fast, under the control of 2 For he walked in the ways See Sinful Imitation, A'moz, write.

of the kings of Ig'ra-el, and made
23 So Uz-zi'ah slept with his also molten images for Bā'al-im.
Nu.22.41, Baal.

the burial which belonged to and burnt his children in the the kings; for they said, He is fire, after the abominations of Le.18.21, Human Sacrifice a leper: and Jo'tham his son the heathen whom the LORD had reigned in his stead.

Leptrical the LORD had cast out before the children of Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, [ch.33.2] Is ra-el.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt Jotham, reigning well, prospers: 5 incense in the high places, and Le.26.30, High Places (2). reign and death. 9 Akaz succeeds on the hills, and under every green tree.

His mother's name also was Jê-a great multitude of them ru'shah, the daughter of Zā'dŏk. captives, and brought them to 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

And the people did yet corruptly. a-li'ah slew in Jū'dah an hundred 3 He built the high gate of the and twenty thousand in one day,

the mountains of Ju'dah, and in 7 And Zich'ri, a mighty man Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. the forests he built castles and of E'phrä-im, slew Mä-a-se'iah Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. [Is.11.13. the king's son, and Az'ri-kam the

children of Am'mon gave him 8 And the children of Is'ra-el p.p.De.28.25.

2 K.15.5, Jotham, v.9. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). De.4.40, Godliness Profit-[able. See Walk before God,

thousand of barley. So much took also away much spoil from Ge.34.25, Spotts

M. Samaria (1). i. Prophets (1).

25.15.

13. God's Wrath.

Da.3.19. gr.9.6.

e.25.39.

5. Sin Universal.

Jos. 22.17.

a.1.16. Princes.

c.14.12. Captives, Nc.1.11. elpfulness, Jb.29.15.

3.2.6, Human Compassion, [Jb.29.13. tu.2.15, Beneficence, [Jb.29.16. \nointing (3), Jn.12.3. \(\)e.50.21, Kindness (2). \(\)u.22.1, Jericho, Je.39.5.

p.p.2 K.16.7.

Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. Ge.36.9, Edomites. See War Threatened ieu. | Le.26.25.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

Jos.10.12, Aijalon.

Sā-mā'ri-a.

9 But a prophet of the LORD 19 For the LORD brought Jū'was there, whose name was dah low because of A'haz king Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2). the host that came to Sa-ma 11-a, massey, and and said unto them, Behold, be against the LORD. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). cause the LORD God of your 20 And Til gath-pil-ne ser king and (Tilgath-pileser). fathers was wroth with Ju'dah, of As-syr'i-a came unto him, and your hand, and ye have slain ened him not. them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Ju'dah and the king, and of the princes, Jê-ru'sā-lem for bondmen and and gave it unto the king of bondwomen unto you: but are As-syr i-a: but he helped him there not with you, even with not.

God?

and deliver the captives again, king A'haz. which ye have taken captive of 23 For he sacrificed unto the your brethren: for the fierce gods of Dā-mās cus, which smote Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). wrath of the LORD is upon you. him: and he said, Because the 12 Then certain of the heads gods of the kings of Syri-a help 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. of the children of E'phra-im, them, therefore will I sacrifice Az-a-ri'ah the son of Jō-hā'nan, to them, that they may help me. Ex.32.1, Apostates. Bĕr-e-chi'ah the son of Mē-shīl'- But they were the ruin of him, Ps.52.7, False Trusts. le-moth, and Je-hiz-ki'ah the son and of all Ig'ra-el.

of Shal'lum, and Am'a-sa the son 24 And A'haz gathered toof Had'la-i, stood up against them that came from the war, of God, and cut in pieces the Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), Da.5.2.

ready, ye intend to add more sā-lēm. îs ra-el.

14 So the armed men left the God of his fathers.

expressed by name rose up, and the book of the kings of Ju'dah p.p.2 K.16.19. took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed but they brought him not into of them upon asses, and brought Is'ra-el: and Hez-e-ki'ah his son 2 K.16.20, Hesekiah. them to Jer'i-cho, the city of reigned in his stead. palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sā-mā'rī-ā.

16 ¶ At that time did king
A'hāz send unto the kings of

Leansed.

As-syr'î-a to help him.

and carried away captives. invaded the cities of the low was A-bi'jah, the daughter of country, and of the south of Zěch-a-rī'ah.

Zěch-a-rī'ah.

Zěch-a-rī'ah.

And he did that which was 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3), [ch.31.20].

jū'dah, and Aj'a-lŏn, and Gë-right in the sight of the Lord, de right in the sight of the Lord, de right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Dā'vid his yillages thereof, and Tim'nah father had done.

them, and brought the spoil to also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

O'ded: and he went out before of Ig'ra-el; for he made Jū'dah See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13. the host that came to Sā-mā'rī-a, naked, and transgressed sore p.p.Ex.32.25.

he hath delivered them into distressed him, but strength-1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable.

21 For A'haz took away a por- 2 K.12.18, Temple Despoiled,

tion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of

D.D.V.16. you, sins against the LORD your 22 And in the time of his dis-De.28.67, Sin's Misery. tress did he trespass yet more 2.K.17.14, Impenitence (2) 11 Now hear me therefore, against the LORD: this is that

13 And said unto them, Ye vessels of the house of God, and : Wise Counsel, Ex.18.19. shall not bring in the captives shut up the doors of the house p.p.ch.29.3. hither: for whereas we have of the LORD, and he made him offended against the LORD al- altars in every corner of Je-ru'- 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars.

> to our sins and to our trespass: 25 And in every several city for our trespass is great, and of Ju'dah he made high places Nu.22.41, High Places. there is fierce wrath against to burn incense unto other gods, 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. and provoked to anger the Lord Nu.14.11, Provoking God. God of his fathers.
>
> | Control of the Cord of

captives and the spoil before the 26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts princes and all the congregation. and of all his ways, first and 15 And the men which were last, behold, they are written in

them, and carried all the feeble the sepulchres of the kings of Ge.23.6, Sepulchres.

CHAPTER 29

As-syr1-a to help him.

17 For again the E'dom-ites HEZ-E-KI'AH began to reign p.p.2 K.18.1.

when he was five and had come and smitten Jū'dah, twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Je-ru'-18 The Phi-lis'tines also had sa-lem. And his mother's name

with the villages thereof, Gim'zo 3 THe in the first year of his 1 K.19.20, Immediate Service.

467

p.p.ch.28.24.

Ge.14.18, Priests. Ex.32.26, Levites.

Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2), [1 Th.4.3.

1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms. v.15, Temple Cleansed. See Pollutions (3), ch.33.7. De.12.5, Sacred Places.

Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2). Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). Ex.32.8. Backsliders. p.p.Je.2.27; Ezc.8.16.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath... Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken.

Le.26.16, Adversity. See Israel a Byword, [De.28.37.

See Sin's Misery, De.28.67. 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). See Bondage of Israel, Ex.1.11 De.5.29, Renewed Heart.

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. p.p.Nu.3.6; 8.14. Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-[ments.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Nu.3.25, Gershonites.

1 Chr.15.17, Asaph.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the brought out all the uncleanness priests and the Le'vites, and that they found in the temple gathered them together into of the LORD into the court of the east street,

me, ye Levites, sanctify now out abroad into the brook Kid-1 K.2.37, Kidron, Ne.2.15. yourselves, and sanctify the ron. house of the LORD God of your 17 Now they began on the fathers, and carry forth the first day of the first month to

filthiness out of the holy place. sanctify, and on the eighth day 6 For our fathers have tree of the month came they to the

saken him, and have turned sixteenth day of the first month away their faces from the habi-tation of the LORD, and turned 18 Then they went in to Heztheir backs.

God of Is'ra-el.

with your eyes. 9 For, lo, our fathers have LORD. fallen by the sword, and our 20 Then Heze-ki'ah the king

sons and our daughters and our rose early, and gathered the Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2).

[Jb.1.5. wives are in captivity for this. rulers of the city, and went up De.12.5, Attendance upon 10 Now it is in mine heart to to the house of the LORD. make a covenant with the LORD 21 And they brought seven God of Is'ra-el, that his fierce bullocks, and seven rams, and Ex.29.11, Bullocks. wrath may turn away from us. seven lambs, and seven he Ex.29.39. Lambs.

serve him, and that ye should manded the priests the sons of minister unto him, and burn Aâr'on to offer them on the incense. altar of the LORD. 12 Then the Levites arose, 22 So they killed the bullocks, Mā'hāth the son of A-mās'a-i, and the priests received the

and Jō'el the son of Azarī'ah, blood, and sprinkled it on the Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. of the sons of the Kō'hath-ites: altar: likewise, when they had and of the sons of Mē-rā'rī, killed the rams, they sprinkled Kish the son of Åb'dī, and Aza-the blood upon the altar: they rī'ah the son of Jē-hāl'e-lĕl: killed also the lambs, and they and of the Ger'shon-ites; Jo'ah sprinkled the blood upon the the son of Zim'mah, and E'den altar. the son of Jō'ah:

phan; Shim'ri, and Je-i'el: and ing before the king and the of the sons of A'saph; Zech-a-congregation; and they laid Le.4.13, Congregation. rī'ah, and Măt-ta-nī'ah: 14 And of the sons of He'man; 24 And the priests killed them,

a-ī'ah, and Üz'zĭ-el. 15 And they gathered their Is ra-el: for the king command-Ex.19.22. Sanctification (2). brethren, and sanctified them- ed that the burnt offering and Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings. selves, and came, according to the sin offering should be made the commandment of the king, for all Is ra-el.

Temple Cleansed, Ne.13.9. | cleanse the house of the LORD. | the house of the LORD with

reign, in the first month, opened 16 And the priests went into Ge.14.18, Priests. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, the doors of the house of the the inner part of the house of Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. the LORD, to cleanse it, and

the house of the LORD. And 5 And said unto them, Hear the Levites took it, to carry it Ex. 32.26, Levites.

passed, and done that which porch of the LORD: so they p.p.1 K.6.3. was evil in the eyes of the sanctified the house of the LORD our God, and have for LORD in eight days; and in the e-kī'ah the king, and said, We 7 Also they have shut up the have cleansed all the house of 7 Also they have shut up the nave creatiset an title around the Lord, and the altar of burnt Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar, [ch.33.16. the lamps, and have not burned offering, with all the vessels

Offerings Withheld. incense nor offered burnt oner-line with all the vessels thereincense nor offered burnt offer-thereof, and the shewbread ta-Ex.25.23, Table (2). of. 8 Wherefore the wrath of the 19 Moreover all the vessels, Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. LORD was upon Jū'dah and Je-which king A'haz in his reign 2 K.15.38, Ahaz. ru'sā-lem, and he hath delivered did cast away in his transgres-p.p.ch.28.24. them to trouble, to astonish-sion, have we prepared and ment, and to hissing, as ye see sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the

> 11 My sons, be not now negli-goats, for a sin offering for the Ge.15.9, Goats. gent: for the LORD hath chosen kingdom, and for the sanctuary, Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. you to stand before him, to and for Jū'dah. And he com-

23 And they brought forth 13 And of the sons of E-liz'a- the he goats for the sin offer- Ge.15.9, Goats.

their hands upon them: Je-hi'el, and Shim'e-i: and of and they made reconciliation Eze. 45.15, Reconciliation.

the sons of Jed'u-thun; Shem-with their blood upon the altar, Ex.12.13, Blood (6). to make an atonement for all Le.4.20, Atonement.

[Lu.1.17] by the words of the LORD, to 25 And he set the Levites in Ex.32.26, Levites.

Le.1.4, Laying on Hands (1).

[the Sanctuary.

2 S.6.5, Cymbals, Ezr.3.10. 2 S.6.5, Orchestra.

1 S.22.5, Gad (2). 2 S.7.2, Nathan.

p.p.1 Chr.23.5.

Le.25.9, Trumpets (2), Ezr.3.10.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

p.p.ch.23.18.

Ge.22.5, Worshippers. Nu.21.17, Singing (2).

p.p.ch.20.18.

Ex.3.5. Godly Reverence.

Nu.1.16, Princes.

Ps.81.1, Singing (1). ch.5.13. Praise (2). ch.30.21, Gladness,

Heb. filled your hand.

Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

Le.7.12, Thank-offerings, [ch.33.16. Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

Nu.7.13, Munificence.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.32.26, Levites, Lu.10.32. Ex.17.12, Co-operation. p.p.ch.30.3.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. commandment of Da'vid, and was set in order. of Gad the king's seer, and Na- 36 And Hez-e-ki'ah rejoiced, 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

by his prophets. . 26 And the Le'vites stood with

27 And Hez-e-ki'ah command-

burnt offering began, the song wrote letters also to E'phră-im 2 S.11.14, Letters. of the LORD began also with and Mā-nās'seh, that they should

king of Is'ra-el. 28 And all the congregation ra-el. worshipped, and the singers 2 For the king had taken

sang, and the trumpeters sound-counsel, and his princes, and Pr.11.14. Counsel. ed: and all this continued un-all the congregation in Je-ru'til the burnt offering was fin-så-lem, to keep the passover in ished.

an end of offering, the king and at that time, because the priests See Unfaithful Ministers all that were present with him had not sanctified themselves bowed themselves, and wor-sufficiently, neither had the Ps.123.4, Indifference (1).

30 Moreover Heze-ki'ah the gether to Jêru'sâ-lêm.
king and the princes commanded the Le'vites to sing praise king and all the congregation.
unto the Lord with the words

5 So they established a decree

seer. And they sang praises out all Is'ra-el, from Be'er-she'with gladness, and they bowed be even to Dan, that they should their heads and worshipped.

crated yourselves unto the LORD, done it of a long time in such come near and bring sacrifices sort as it was written. and thank offerings into the 6 So the posts went with the house of the LORD. And the letters from the king and his

as many as were of a free heart the commandment of the king, burnt offerings.

burnt offerings, which the con-gregation brought, was three-el, and he will return to the Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. score and ten bullocks, an remnant of you, that are es-Is.1.9, Remnant. hundred rams, and two hun-caped out of the hand of the

dred lambs: all these were for kings of As-syria.

a burnt offering to the Lord.

7 And be not ye like your fa
See Parental Influence, 33 And the consecrated things thers, and like your brethren,

three thousand sheep. 34 But the priests were too therefore gave them up to deso-

few, so that they could not flay lation, as ye see. all the burnt offerings: where 8 Now be ye not stiffnecked, fore their brethren the Le'vites as your fathers were, but yield did help them, till the work yourselves unto the LORD, and

selves: for the Le'vites were serve the LORD your God, that Ex.23.25, Serve God. more upright in heart to sanctithe fierceness of his wrath may

the fat of the peace offerings, your children shall find com-and the drink offerings for ev-passion before them that lead

cymbals, with psalteries, and ery burnt offering. So the servwith harps, according to the ice of the house of the LORD

than the prophet: for so was and all the people, that God had the commandment of the LORD prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30

the instruments of Dā'vid, and the priests with the trumpets.

Hezekiah proclaims a passover. 13 B.C.726.

The assembly destroy the alters of idolatry.

ed to offer the burnt offering AND Hez-e-ki'ah sent to all 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. upon the altar. And when the

2 S.6.5, Orchestra, Exr.3.10. the trumpets, and with the in-come to the house of the LORD See "Comes," Ge.7.1. struments ordained by Dā'vid at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, to keep the pass-Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. over unto the LORD God of Is'-

the second month. 29 And when they had made 3 For they could not keep it

people gathered themselves to-

of Dā'vid, and of A'saph the to make proclamation through- Ex.32.5, Proclamations

come to keep the passover unto Jos. 19.47, Dan (2). 31 Then Hez-e-ki'ah answered the LORD God of Is'ra-el at Je-Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. and said. Now we have conse-ru'sā-lem: for they had not

congregation brought in sacri-princes throughout all Igra-el Nu.1.16, Princes. fices and thank offerings; and and Jū'dah, and according to

saying, Ye children of Iş'ra-el 32 And the number of the turn again unto the LORD God 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1)

were six hundred oxen and which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, who

was ended, and until the other enter into his sanctuary, which De.12.5, Attendance upon priests had sanctified them he hath sanctified for ever: and

35 And also the burnt offer- 9 For if ye turn again unto 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2), ings were in abundance, with the LORD, your brethren and [Ne.1.9.

See Immediate Service, [1 K.19.20.

p.p.Nu.9.10.

Ne.8.15. Ām.5.5.

[1 K.22.52.

Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken, Ps.81.12.

Is.1.8, Desolation (1). Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2), [Je.32.33. Mt.6.10, Submission (2).

p.p.ch.29.10.

469

See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. Ps.84.11. God's Grace. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised [Ps.89.28. See Returning to God, [1 K.8.48. Je.35.15. Divine Cali (1). Instruction Despised, [ch.36.16. See "Word" Despised, [Ps.50.17. 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3), [ch.36.16. Ge.30.13, Asher. Jud.1.30, Tribe of Zebu-[lun, Mt.4.15. Ps.34.18, Contrition. Mi.6.8, Humility (2).

[enings, Ezr.10.1.] Divine Hand (1), Ezr.7.9. Is.11.13, Unity (4). p.p.ch.29.25. See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. Le.23.6. Feast of Passover. Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

1 K.18.39, Religious Awak-

1 K.16.32, Idol Altars. 1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms.

ron. Ex.12.11, Passover, ch.35.11.

p.p.v.3. See Sanctification (2), .[Ex.19.22. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2), Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

p.p.ch.29.34.

See Cleansing (1), Ex.30.20.

Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. Jud.1.30, Tribe of Zebulun.

p.p.Nu.9.10.

Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), [Jb.42.10. SeeSpir.Preparation,1 S.7.3. ch.11.16, Seekers.

See Purification, Nu.31.20.

Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. See Spir. Healing, Ps.41.4.

return unto him.

word of the LORD.

seh even unto Zeb'u-lun: but fortably unto all the Le'vites and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of Ash'-lest throughout the feast seven

came to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. 12 Also in Jū'dah the hand of 23 And the whole assembly God was to give them one heart took counsel to keep other seven 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. to do the commandment of the days: and they kept other seven Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

bread in the second month, a gave to the congregation a very great congregation.

gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thou-Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Jery'sa-lem, and all the altars 25 And all the congregation LeA.13, Congregation. for incense took they away, and of Ju'dah, with the priests and

the second month: and the dwelt in Ju'dah, rejoiced. priests and the Levites were 26 So there was great joy in Exr. 3.12. Great Joy. ashamed, and sanctified them- Je-ru'sa-lem: for since the time selves, and brought in the burnt of Sol'o-mon the son of Da'vid 2 S.5.14, Solomon.

offerings into the house of the king of Isra-el there was not p.p.ch.7.8-10. LORD.

the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Le'-

vites had the charge of the kill-ing of the passovers for every Now when all this was fin-ished, all Isra-el that were one that was not clean, to sanc-present went out to the cities of 1 K.15.12, Religious Retify them unto the LORD.

themselves, yet did they eat E'phra-im also and Ma-nas'seh,

good LORD pardon every one 19 That prepareth his heart cities. to seek God, the Lord God of 2 ¶ And Hes-e-ki'ah appointed p.p.1 Chr.23.6.

fication of the sanctuary. 20 And the LORD hearkened ice, the priests and Le'vites for

them captive, so that they shall 21 And the children of Isra-el come again into this land: for that were present at Jeru'ss-the Lord your God is gracious lem, kept the feast of unleav-Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. and merciful, and will not turn ened bread seven days with Ge.2.3, Seven Days. away his face from you, if ye great gladness: and the Le-Gladness, Ne.8.17.

vites and the priests praised the ch.5.13, Praise (2).

10 So the posts passed from LORD day by day, singing with Ge.4.21, Musical Instrucity to city through the coun-loud instruments unto the LORD. [ments, Ne.12.3 try of E'phrā-im and Mā-nās'- 22 And Hēz-e-ki'ah spake com- Ex.14.13, Encouragement. they laughed them to scorn, that taught the good knowledge 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). of the LORD: and they did

er and Ma-nas'seh and of Zeb'-days, offering peace offerings, Ex. 20.24, Peace-offerings. u-lun humbled themselves, and and making confession to the Nu.21.7, Confession of LORD God of their fathers.

king and of the princes, by the days with gladness. 24 For Hez-e-ki'ah king of Jü'-13 ¶ And there assembled at dah did give to the congregation Jērn'sā-lēm much people to a thousand bullocks and seven Nu.7.13, Munificence. keep the feast of unleavened thousand sheep; and the princes Nu.1.16, Princes.

very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took sand sheep: and a great number Ge.4.4, Sheep. away the altars that were in of priests sanctified themselves. p.p.ch.29.34. cast them into the brook Kid'- the Le'vites, and all the congre-p.p.v.11,18.

gation that came out of Is'ra-el. 15 Then they killed the pass- and the strangers that came out over on the fourteenth day of of the land of Is ra-el, and that

the like in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 16 And they stood in their 27 Then the priests the Le-place after their manner, ac-cording to the law of Mö'geg ple: and their voice was heard, See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28. the man of God: the priests and their prayer came up to his sprinkled the blood, which they holy dwelling place, even unto received of the hand of the Le- heaven.

CHAPTER 31 17 For there were many in the people forward in destroying B.C.726. idolatry. 11 Hezekiah appoints officers to dispose of the tithes: 20 his sincerity of heart.

Jū'dah, and brake the images 18 For a multitude of the peo-|in pieces, and cut down the Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). ple, even many of E'phrä-im, groves, and threw down the De.12.2, Groves. and Mä-näs'seh, is'sa-char, and high places and the altars out Le.26.30, High Places (2). Zeb'u-lun, had not cleansed of all Ju'dah and Ben'ja-min, in K.16.32, Idol Altars. the passover otherwise than it until they had utterly destroyed 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. was written. But Hez-e-kigh them all. Then all the children

to his possession, into their own his fathers, though he be not the courses of the priests and Ge.14.18, Priests. cleansed according to the puri-the Levites after their courses, Ex.32.26, Levites. every man according to his serv-

to Hez-e-ki'ah, and healed the burnt offerings and for peace of Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings, people.

[ments, Ne.12.36.

p.p.1 K.8.65.

1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2).

De.26.15, Heaven (јб.**22**.12.

prayed for them, saying, The of Is ra-el returned, every man

.16.8, Thankagiving. 3, Praise (2), Ps.35.28.

.22, Liberality.

3. Sabbath (1).), Saudana, 1.10, New Moons, [Exr.3.5.

1.14, Hebrew Festivals. law of the LORD.

5.14. Benevolence (1). J. Priests' Dues. Mal.2.7.

35.22, Liberality, Err.1.6. 22.29, First-fruits. 11.49, Grain. 10.39, New Wine. 29.2, Oil (2). 14.20, Tithes, Ne.10.38.

.25.2. Giving (1). .Lc.27.30.

15.13, Praise (2). te Blessings (5), Ge.27.27.

1.6.7, Israel (2).

32.28.1, High Priests.

Benevolence (2), Ps.112.9. De.23.5, God's Blessing. Ps.23.5, Superabundance.

Ge.41.56, Storehouses,

Ge.14.20, Tithes.

p.p.Ne.13.13.

icated things faithfully: over AFTER these things, and which Con-o-ni'ah the Lē'vite A the establishment thereof, was ruler, and Shim'ei his Sen-nach'e-rib king of As-syr'i-a 2 K.18.13, Sennacherib, brother was the next. and Na'hath, and A'sa-hel, and fenced cities, and thought to Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities. Jer'i-moth, and Joz'a-bad, and win them for himself. E-li'el, and Is-ma-chi'ah, and 2 And when Hez-c-ki'ah saw Ma'hath, and Bê-na'iah, were that Sen-nach'e-rib was come, overseers under the hand of and that he was purposed to

thanks, and to praise in the brother, at the commandment gates of the tents of the LORD. of Hez-e-ki'ah the king, and Az-3 He appointed also the king's a-ri'ah the ruler of the house

portion of his substance for the of God. burnt offerings, to wit, for the 14 And Kō'rē the son of Im'morning and evening burnt of nah the Levite, the porter to 2 S.18.26, Porters.

for the sabbaths, and for the will offerings of God, to distribnew moons, and for the set ute the oblations of the LORD, feasts, as it is written in the and the most holy things.

aw of the LORD.

15 And next him were E'den,
4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jeru'sa and Shema-l'ah, Am-a-ri'ah, and lem to give the portion of the Shec-a-ni'ah, in the cities of the p.p.Jos.21.9,19. priests and the Le'vites, that priests, in their set office, to give they might be encouraged in to their brethren by courses, as Le.19.15. Partiality Forbidwell to the great as to the small: 5 And as soon as the com- 16 Beside their genealogy of

mandment came abroad, the males, from three years old and children of Is ra-el brought in upward, even unto every one abundance the firstfruits of that entereth into the house of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, the LORD, his daily portion for and of all the increase of the their service in their charges field; and the tithe of all things according to their courses;

CHAPTER 32

ing, Manasseh succeeds him.

brought they in abundantly. 17 Both to the genealogy of 6 And concerning the children the priests by the house of their of Isra-el and Jū'dah, that dwelt fathers, and the Lē'vites from Ex.32.%, Levites. in the cities of Jū'dah, they also twenty years old and upward, in brought in the tithe of oxen and their charges by their courses; sheep, and the tithe of holy 18 And to the genealogy of all things which were consecrated their little ones, their wives, and

unto the LORD their God, and their sons, and their daughters, laid them by heaps. through all the congregation: 7 In the third month they be- for in their set office they sanc- See Sanctification (1), gan to lay the foundation of the tified themselves in holiness: heaps, and finished them in the 19 Also of the sons of Aâr'on seventh month.

the law of the LORD.

8 And when Hez-e-ki'ah and fields of the suburbs of their the princes came and saw the cities, in every several city, the heaps, they blessed the LORD, men that were expressed by

and his people Is'ra-el. 9 Then Hez-e-ki'ah questioned males among the priests, and to with the priests and the Le'vites all that were reckoned by geneconcerning the heaps. alogies among the Le'vites.

10 And Az-a-ri'ah the chief 20 \(\) And thus did Hez-e-ki'-2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. priest of the house of Zā'dŏk ah throughout all Jū'dah, and answered him, and said, Since wrought that which was good Ne.13.14, Good Works (2).

the neonle began to bring the and right and truth before the 1 K.15.14, Righteousness (3) the people began to bring the and right and truth before the offerings into the house of the LORD his God.

LORD, we have had enough to 21 And in every work that he eat, and have left plenty: for began in the service of the house the LORD hath blessed his peo- of God, and in the law, and in the ple; and that which is left is commandments, to seek his God,

this great store. he did it v
11 Then Heze-ki'ah com-prospered. manded to prepare chambers

in the house of the LORD; and Sonnacherib invades Judah. 21 An B.C.713. they prepared them,
12 And brought in the offer27 his riches and works: 32 he dyings and the tithes and the ded-

came, and entered into Jū'dah, 13 And Je-hi'el, and Az-a-zi'ah, and encamped against the Con-o-ní'ah and Shim'e-i his fight against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, Digitlized by

p.p.v.10.

ferings, and the burnt offerings ward the east, was over the free-Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings, [Exr.1.4.

Ĵn.17.17.

the priests, which were in the p.p.Le.25.34.

name, to give portions to all the Le.2.3, Priests' Dues,

[Jb.1.1. Ge.5.24, Piety, Jb.1.1.

ch.11.16, Seekers. See Entire Consecration, De.6.5, Whole Heart. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), [ch.32.30. [Nu.32.12. he did it with all his heart, and

Ge.4.9. Selfishness (2).

Sennacherio invadeth			Assyrian army can
Pr.11.14, Counsel.	3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to	out of mine hand, that you God should be able to delive	r Ex.5.2, Pride (2).
	stop the waters of the fountains	you out of mine hand?	†
	which were without the city:	15 Now therefore let not He	;-
	and they did help him.	e-ki'ah deceive you, nor per	-
	4 So there was gathered much		
	people together, who stopped all	neither yet believe him: 10	r i
·	the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of	dom was able to deliver hi	i
	the land, saying, Why should		
	the kings of As-syr'i-a come,		
	and find much water?	how much less shall your Go	See Scoffers, Ps.73.11
	5 Also he strengthened him-		
p.p.ch.25.23.	self, and built up all the wall		
Ge.11.5, Towers.	that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another	and against his servant Hez-	Ln 6 22 Reproach
2 S.5.9, Millo.	wall without, and repaired Millo	kī'ah.	Dailos, Rojecto
	in the city of Da'vid, and made		2 S.11.14, Letters, Ne.2
S.17.7, Shields.	darts and shields in abundance.	rail on the LORD God of Igra-e	,
	6 And he set captains of war		
	over the people, and gathered them together to him in the		
	street of the gate of the city,		
Ex.14.13, Encouragement.	and spake comfortably to them,		
		Hěze-kī ah deliver his peopl	e
K.2.2, "Be Strong." Nu.13.20, Courage (1),	7 Be strong and courageous,	out of mine hand.	D = 70 f
Ezr.10.4.	be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of As-syr'l-a, nor for		
Ge.26.24, "Fear not." Jud.7.12, Worldly Host.	all the multitude that is with		
Ge.15.6, Faith (5), Jb.19.25.	him: for there be more with us		
p.p.2 K.6.16.	than with him:	fright them, and to troubl	
	8 With him is an arm of flesh;		e
De.33.29, Divine Helper.	but with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our bat-	19 And they snake against th	
Ex.14.14, God of Battles, [Ne.4.20.	tles. And the people rested		
2 K.18.5, Trust (3).	themselves upon the words of		
	Hez-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah.	earth, which were the work o	f
	9 ¶ After this did Sen-năch'-		p.p.De.4.28.
	e-rib king of Ås-sÿr'i-a send his servants to Jê-ru'sā-lēm, (but		
	he himself laid siege against		
Jos. 10.31, Lachish.	Lā'chish, and all his power with		Ex.2.23, Crying to God.
	Line) and tile a bilah hima of	Ot And the Lopp cont on an	Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrati
	Jū'dah, and unto all Jū'dah that were at Jēru'sā-lēm, saying,	gel, which cut off all the might	Ex.6.6, God's Judgment
2 K.18.13, Sennacherib.	were at Je-ru sa-lem, saying, 10 Thus saith Sen-nach e-rib	and captains in the camp of th	o Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1)
arrantal Academican.	king of As-syr'i-a, Whereon do	king of As-syr'i-a. So he re	[ch.33
	ye trust, that ye abide in the	turned with shame of face t	0 Ex.15.4, Abasement (2).
Jos.6.1, Sieges, Je.39.1.		his own land. And when h	
		was come into the house of hi	
	suade you to give over your- selves to die by famine and by	his own bowels slew him ther	-
	thirst saving The LORD our	with the sword.	1
See Confidence in God,	God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of As-syr'i-à?	22 Thus the LORD saved He	Ps.27.1, Salvation of God
[Nu.14.8.	hand of the king of As-syrī-a?	e-ki'ah and the inhabitants o	f
	12 Hath not the same Hez-e-	Jē-ru'sā-lēm from the hand o	f .
Nu.22.41, High Places. p.p.ch.31.1.	ki'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded	ser-nach e-rio the king OI As	f Pa.5.11. Divine Defense
y.y.cu.31.1.	Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm, saying,		
	Ye shall worship before one al-	every side.	
	tar, and burn incense upon it?	23 And many brought gift	
		unto the LORD to Je-ru'sa-len	
1 S.17.44, Boasters.	my fathers have done unto all		
	the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those		
	lands any ways able to deliver		Joseph L miller
	their lands out of mine hand?	24 ¶In those days Hez-e-ki'a	
	14 Who was there among all	was sick to the death, an	d 2 K.20.1. Sickness (2).
	the gods of those nations that	prayed unto the LORD: and h	e Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.
p.p.Is.10.9-11.	my fathers utterly destroyed,	spake unto him, and he gav	Und.6.38, Signs Given,
1 S.2.3, Arrogance.	that could deliver his people	Digitized by	Google [16.7.]
	4	72 Digitized by	200910

De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Ex.5.2. Pride (2), Est.3.5. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Pa.34.18. Contrition.

Ge.15.16. Penalty Delayed.

Ge.13.2. Riches (4). Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor [Jb.29.8.

1 Chr.9.26, Treasurles. 1 K.10.2. Precious Stones. Ge.43.11. Spices. Ge.14.18, Wine (2), Est.5.6. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

See Godliness Profitable, De.4.40. See Temporal Blessings, [Ge.24.35. De.8.18, Riches (1). p.p.Is.22.9; 2 K.20.20.

1 K.1.33, Gihon Pool [ch.33.14.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity(4), Hez-e-l [Ne.2.20. works.

Jb.9.20, Human Imperfection.

p.p.Is.39.1. p.p.2 K.20.13. Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, Ps.7.9. Ps.17.3, Life Tested.

2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2). p.p.Is.36; 37; 38; 39.

p.p.2 K.18.1.

De.31.16, Death (2). Ge.47.30, Burying-places. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14

See Memory of the Just, [Ps.112.6.

B.C.698.

2 K.21.1, Manageth (b).

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

upon Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm. ah humbled himself for the ther had broken down, and he pride of his heart, both he and reared up altars for Bā'al-m, and Nu. 22.41, Baal. came not upon them in the them. days of Hěz-c-ki'ah. 27 ¶ And Hez-e-ki'ah had ex-house of the LORD, whereof the

ceeding much riches and hon-Lord had said, In Je-ru'sa-lem our: and he made himself treas-shall my name be for ever.

De:12.5, Sacred Places uries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for host of heaven in the two courts Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2). spices, and for shields, and for of the house of the LORD.

oil: and stalls for all manner also he observed times, and used of beasts, and cotes for flocks. enchantments, and used witch-Ex.22.18, Witchcraft. 29 Moreover he provided him craft, and dealt with a familiar cities, and possessions of flocks spirit, and with wizards: he See Sorcery, De.18.10.

very much. stopped the upper watercourse the idol which he had made, in Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). of Gi'hon, and brought it the house of God, of which God Pollutions (3), ch.36.14. straight down to the west side had said to Da'vid and to Sol'o-

31 Howbeit in the business of Isra-el, will I put my name for Le.22.2, God's Name. the ambassadors of the princes ever: of Bab'y-lon, who sent unto him 8 Neither will I any more re-p.p.2 S.7.10. to enquire of the wonder that move the foot of Is ra-el from

know all that was in his heart, that they will take heed to do De.26.16, Obedience (1). 32 Now the rest of the acts all that I have commanded them, of Hez-e-ki'ah, and his goodness, according to the whole law and behold, they are written in the the statutes and the ordinances Ex.15.26, Statutes.

book of the kings of Jū'dah and and the inhabitants of Jē-ry'sā- 2 K.21.9, Seducers. ľs ra-el. 33 And Hez-e-ki'ah slept with the heathen, whom the LORD See Heathen Cast Out. his fathers, and they buried had destroyed before the chil-

and all Jū'dah and the inhab-nas'seh, and to his people: but Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). itants of Je-ru'sa-lem did him they would not hearken. honour at his death. And Ma- 11 Wherefore

CHAPTER 33

stead.

carried into Babylon: humbles himself before God, and is him to Bab'y-lon.

restored to his kingdom: 20 he dies.

Amon succeeds him: 24 he is slain tion, he besought the LORD 1K.21.27, Repentance (3).

MA-NAS'SEH was twelve greatly before the God of his 1 K.21.29, Humility (6) years old when he began fathers, to reign, and he reigned fifty 13 And prayed unto him: and and five years in Jē-ru'sā-lēm: he was intreated of him, and 2 But did that which was evil heard his supplication, and Jb. 34.28, Prayer Heard.

25 But Hez-e-kī'ah rendered in the sight of the LORD, like Jud.2.11. In God's Sight. not again according to the ben-unto the abominations of the De.7.25, Abominations. efit done unto him: for his heathen, whom the LORD had Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation. efit done unto him; for his neather, whom the zone into heart was lifted up: therefore cast out before the children of Ex.34.24, Heather Cast Out. [Ps.18.42. there was wrath upon him, and is ra-el.

3 For he built again the high Nu.22.41, High Places. 26 Notwithstanding Hez-e-ki'- places which Hez-e-ki'ah his fa-p.p.2 K.18.4.

the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lem, made groves, and worshipped all De.12.2, Groves. so that the wrath of the LORD the host of heaven, and served De.4.19, Worship (3).

4 Also he built alters in the p.p.ch.28.24.

See Accumulation, Jb.27.16. all manner of pleasant jewels; 6 And he caused his children Ge.41.56, Storehouses, 28 Storehouses also for the in- to pass through the fire in the Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. 28 Storehouses also for the intropers through the me in the crease of corn, and wine, and valley of the son of Hin'nom: Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley, [Je.7.32.

and herds in abundance: for wrought much evil in the sight Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

God had given him substance of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 30 This same Hez-e-ki'ah also 7 And he set a carved image,

of the city of Da'vid. And mon his son, In this house, and

Hez-e-kī'ah prospered in all his in Je-ry'sā-lem, which I have De.12.5, Sacred Places. chosen before all the tribes of

was done in the land, God left out of the land which I have Ge.12.7, Promised Land. him, to try him, that he might appointed for your fathers; so Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

vision of I-ga'iah the prophet, by the hand of Mō'ses. the son of A'mōz, and in the 9 So Mā-nās'seh made Jū'dah lem to err, and to do worse than See Depravity. Ge.6.5.

him in the chiefest of the sep-dren of Is'ra-el.
ulchres of the sons of Dā'vid: 10 ¶And the Lord spake to Mā-

LORD the nas'seh his son reigned in his brought upon them the captains De.28.50, Instruments of of the host of the king of Assỹr'ĩ-ả, which took Mã-năs'seh 2 K.21.1, Manassch (b), v.20.

Manasseh's wicked reign: 11 he is among the thorns, and bound where he him with fetters, and carried Jud. 16.21, Fetters, Mk.5.4.

his God, and humbled himself Ps.34.18, Contrition.

De.12.5, Sacred Places. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

Ex.34.24.

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

[Judgment.

ch.34.27.

Ex.15.25, PrayersAnswered, brought him again to Jeru'sa-slew all them that had conspired Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. [Exr.8.23.

lem into his kingdom. Then against king A'mon; and the Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Mā-nās'seh knew that the LORD people of the land made Jō-sī'ah

he was God. 14 TNow after this he built a wall without the city of Dā'vid, 1 K.1.33, Gihon Pool, Ne. 2.14.

passed about O'phel, and raised ch.27.3, Ophel, Ne.3.26. it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the

Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities fenced cities of Jū'dah.

[Je.5.17. Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away. Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2).

1 K.16.32, Idol Altars.

1 K.15.12, Religious Re-[forms, ch.34.33.

the house of the LORD, and all right in the sight of the LORD, De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). the altars that he had built in and walked in the ways of Da-1s.26.7, Right Way. the mount of the house of the vid his father, and declined LORD, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and neither to the right hand, nor 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2).

cast them out of the city. Ex.27.1. Brasen Altar.

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. Le.7.12, Thank-offerings, [Ps.116.17. Ex.23.25. Serve God. ľg'ra-el.

Nu.22.41, High Places. only.

p.p.v.12.

1 S.9.9. Seers. ra-el.

p.p.y.3. humbled: behold, they are writ- of Ma-nas'seh, and E'phra-im, ten among the sayings of the and Sim'e-on, even unto Naph'-2 K.21.1, Manasseh (b). De.31.16, Death (2). Ge.47.30, Burying-places, [Je.26.23.

2 K.21.19. Amon.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). 1 K.22.52, Parental Influ-

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2), [Ne.9.29.

Ge.6.5, Depravity. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Jud.3.21. Assassination.

against him, and slew him in which the Le'vites that kept Ex.32.26, Levites. his own house. Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). 25 But the people of the land hand of Mā-nās'seh and E'phrā-p.p.ch.30.10.18.

son reigned in his stead.

II CHRONICLES, 34

CHAPTER 34

his son king in his stead.

on the west side of Gi'hon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compare the covenant between God and the people.

TÖ-SI'AH was eight years old 1 K.13.2, Josiah, ch.35.1. when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jê-ru'sâ-lem one 15 And he took away the and thirty years.

strange gods, and the idol out of 2 And he did that which was 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3).

to the left.

16 And he repaired the altar of 3 For in the eighth year of his the LORD, and sacrificed there reign, while he was yet young, 1 S.2.%, Youthful Piety.

on peace offerings and thank he began to seek after the God offerings, and commanded Jü of David his father: and in dah to serve the LORD God of the twelfth year he began to purge Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm 1 K.15.12,ReligiousReforms.

17 Nevertheless the people did from the high places, and the Nu.22.41, High Places. sacrifice still in the high places, groves, and the carved images, yet unto the LORD their God and the molten images. 4 And they brake down the 1 K.16.32, Idol Altara. 18 TNow the rest of the acts altars of Ba'al-im in his pres-Nu.22.41, Baal. of Mā-nās'seh, and his prayer ence; and the images, that were unto his God, and the words of on high above them, he cut

the seers that spake to him in down; and the groves, and the De.12.2, Groves. the name of the Lord God of carved images, and the molten ligra-el, behold, they are written images, he brake in pieces, and Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). in the book of the kings of light made dust of them, and strowed it upon the graves of them that 19 His prayer also, and how had sacrificed unto them. God was intreated of him, and 5 And he burnt the bones of p.p.2 K.23.20. all his sins, and his trespass, and the priests upon their altars, the places wherein he built high and cleansed Jü'dah and Jē-ru'- See Spir. Cleansing, Is.1.16. places, and set up groves and sa-lem. graven images, before he was 6 And so did he in the cities

ta-li, with their mattocks round 20 So Mā-năs'seh slept with his about. fathers, and they buried him in 7 And when he had broken p.p.ch.31.1. his own house: and A'mon his down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven im-21 TAmon was two and ages into powder, and cut down twenty years old when he began all the idols throughout all the to reign, and reigned two years land of Igra-el, he returned to in Jēru'sā-lēm.

22 But he did that which was 8 \(\) Now in the eighteenth p.p.2 K.22.3. evil in the sight of the Lord, year of his reign, when he had

A'mon sacrificed unto all the he sent Shā'phan the son of carved images which Mā-nās'seh Az-a-li'ah, and Mā-a-sē'iah the his father had made, and served governor of the city, and Jo'ah the son of Jo'a-haz the recorder, 2 S.8.16, Recorder. 23 And humbled not himself to repair the house of the LORD 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. before the LORD, as Mā-năs'seh his God. his father had humbled himself; 9 And when they came to Hil-2 K.22.4, Hilkish, Ext.7.1. but A'mon trespassed more and ki'ah the high priest, they de-Ex.28.1, High Priests. livered the money that was Je.32.10, Money. 24 And his servants conspired brought into the house of God,

as did Mā-nās'seh his father: for purged the land, and the house, See Temple Cleansed, [ch.29.15.

the doors had gathered of the

474

im, and of all the remnant of 21 Go, enquire of the LORD for 1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God(2). Igra-el, and of all Jü'dah and me, and for them that are left Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ben'ja-min; and they returned in Ig'ra-el and in Ju'dah, conto Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. cerning the words of the book p.p.v.14. 10 And they put it in the hand that is found: for great is the of the workmen that had the wrath of the LORD that is poured 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. oversight of the house of the out upon us, because our fathers Ex. 20.5, Parents' Sins. LORD, and they gave it to have not kept the word of the De.11.28, Disobedience (1). the workmen that wrought in LORD, to do after all that is writthe house of the LORD, to repair ten in this book. 22 And Hil-ki'ah, and they that and amend the house: 11 Even to the artificers and the king had appointed, went builders gave they it, to buy to Hul'dah the prophetess, the hewn stone, and timber for wife of Shallum the son of Tik-couplings, and to floor the vath, the son of Has rah, keeper 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. houses which the kings of Jū'- of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt p.p.ch.33.4-7. dah had destroyed. in Je-ru'sa-lem in the college:) Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1), [Ne.13.13. 12 And the men did the work and they spake to her to that faithfully: and the overseers effect.
of them were Jā hāth and O-ba- 23 And she answered them, Ge.39.4. Overseers. di'ah, the Le'vites, of the sons Thus saith the LORD God of Ig- Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). Nu.3.36. Meraritea. of Mē-rā'rī; and Zĕch-a-rī'ah|ra-el, Tell ye the man that sent and Mē-shullam, of the sons of you to me, Nu.3.30, Kohathites. the Ko hath-ites, to set it for- 24 Thus saith the LORD, Beward; and other of the Le'vites, hold, I will bring evil upon this Le.26.16. Threatenings. Ge.4.21, Musicians. all that could skill of instru-place, and upon the inhabitants p.p.De.28.15-68. ments of musick. thereof, even all the curses that See Divine Curse, Ge.3.17. 13 Also they were over the are written in the book which bearers of burdens, and were they have read before the king p.p.Ne.4.10. overseers of all that wrought of Jū'dah: the work in any manner of 25 Because they have forsak-ch.15.2, Forsaking God (1). service: and of the Levites en me, and have burned incense Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Ex.32.26, Levites. there were scribes, and officers, unto other gods, that they might 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. 2 S.8.17, Scribes. provoke me to anger with all the Nu.H.11, Provoking God. and porters. 14 ¶ And when they brought works of their hands; therefore Jn.7.7, Evil Works. out the money that was brought my wrath shall be poured out Ex.4.14, God's Anger. into the house of the LORD, Hil-upon this place, and shall not p.p.v.9. ki'ah the priest found a book of be quenched. the law of the LORD given by 26 And as for the king of Ju-1 K.13.2, Josiah. Mō′şeş. dah, who sent you to enquire of 15 And Hil-ki'ah answered and the LORD, so shall ye say unto said to Sha'phan the scribe, I him, Thus saith the LORD God De.31.26. Book of the Law. have found the book of the law of Is ra-el concerning the words in the house of the LORD. And which thou hast heard; Hil-ki'ah delivered the book to 27 Because thine heart was Ps.34.18, Contrition. Shā'phan. tender, and thou didst humble 1 K.21.29, Humility (6), 16 And Shā'phan carried the thyself before God, when thou Shā'phan. 2 K.22.3, Shaphan. 1 K.13.2, Josiah. book to the king, and brought heardest his words against this the king word back again, say-place, and against the inhabiting, All that was committed to ants thereof, and humbledst thythy servants, they do it. self before me, and didst rend p.p.v.19. 17 And they have gathered thy clothes, and weep before 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). together the money that was me; I have even heard thee Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Je.32.10, Money. found in the house of the LORD, also, saith the LORD. and have delivered it into the 28 Behold, I will gather thee Ge.39.4, Overseers. hand of the overseers, and to to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, See Death of Righteous, [Nu.23.10. the hand of the workmen. the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'phan the scribe neither shall thine eyes see all See Penalty Delayed.

[Ge.15.16. told the king, saying, Hil-ki'ah the evil that I will bring upon the priest hath given me a book. this place, and upon the inhab-De.31.11. Law Read. And Sha'phan read it before itants of the same. So they the king.

brought the king word again.

19 And it came to pass, when 29 ¶ Then the king sent and p.p.2 K.23.1-3. the king Ps.34.18, Contrition. the king had heard the words of gathered together all the elders Ex.3.16, Elders. Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent, [Esr.9.5. the law, that he rent his clothes. of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

20 And the king commanded
Hil-ki'ah, and Ā-hi'kam the son the house of the LORD, and all De.12.5, Attendance upon of Sha'phan, and Ab'don the son the men of Ju'dah, and the in-

of the king's, saying,

of Mi'cah, and Shā'phan the habitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and Le.8.3, Congregation (2). scribe, and A-sa-i'ah a servant the priests, and the Lē'vites, Ge.14.18, Priests.

and all the people, great and Ex.32.26, Levites,

De.31.11. Law Read.

small: and he read in their ears ings, for all that were present,

covenant that was found in the sand, and three thousand bul-Ex.29.11. Bullocks. house of the LORD. p.p.ch.30.16.

31 And the king stood in his substance.

are written in this book.

CHAPTER 35

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3). Ge.5.22, Walking with God. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

1 S.7.3, Undivided Service. De.6.5, Whole Heart. See Doers, Mt.7.21.

De.31.26, Book of the Law.

See Covenant-keepers, [Ex.19.5.

D.D.VS.3-7. De.7.25. Abominations.

1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms, [Exr.10.3. See Serve God, Ex.23.25.

B.C.623 (?)

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2).

1 K.13.2, Josiah, v.23. Le.23.6. Feast of Passover, IVI passover unto the LORD III give according Mt.26.17. J&ru'sā-lēm: and they killed the of the families of the people, to p.p.2 K.23.21.

p.p.Ex.12.6. of the first month. p.p.ch.29.11.

of the LORD.

See Teaching Enjoined, [Le.10.11] Ex.19.22, Priests Holy. Ex.25.10, Ark (3), Je.3.16. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. Sol'o-mon the son of Da'vid king 14 And afterward they made of Isra-el did build; it shall not ready for themselves, and for p.p.1 Chr.23.26. be a burden upon your shoul- the priests: because the priests Ex.23.25, Serve God. Ex.19.5, God's People.

p.p.1 Chr.24.1. Ru.4.22, David.

p.p.Ps.134.1.

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

Nu.7.13, Munificence. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

people, of the flock, lambs and ing to the commandment of kids, all for the passover offer-king Jô-si'ah.

all the words of the book of the to the number of thirty thou-

locks: these were of the king's Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. place, and made a covenant be- 8 And his princes gave will- Ex.25.2, Giving (1). fore the LORD, to walk after the ingly unto the people, to the Ex.35.22, Liberality.

LORD, and to keep his command-priests, and to the Levites:
ments, and his testimonies, and Hil-ki'ah and Zecha-ri'ah and 2 K.22.4, Hilkish. his statutes, with all his heart, J&hi'el, rulers of the house of

and with all his soul, to perform God, gave unto the priests for the words of the covenant which the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cat-32 And he caused all that the, and three hundred oxen. were present in Je-ru'sa-lem and 9 Con-a-ni'ah also, and Shem-a-Běn'ja-min to stand to it. And i'ah and Ne than'e-el, his breththe inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lem ren, and Hash-a-bi'ah and Je-i'el did according to the covenant of and Joz'a-bad, chief of the Le'-God, the God of their fathers.

vites, gave unto the Le'vites for Ex.32.26, Levites. 33 And Jō-si'ah took away all passover offerings five thousand the abominations out of all the small cattle, and five hundred countries that pertained to the oxen. children of Is ra-el, and made all 10 So the service was prethat were present in Is rael to pared, and the priests stood in p.p.v.5. serve, even to serve the LORD their place, and the Le vites in

their God. And all his days their courses, according to the they departed not from follow-king's commandment. ing the LORD, the God of their 11 And they killed the pass- Ex.12.11, Passover, Exr.6.20. fathers. over, and the priests sprinkled Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. the blood from their hands, and Josiah keeps a solomn passover. 20 the Levites flayed them.

His death. 12 And they removes odath. 12 And they removed the OREOVER Jō-si'ah kept a burnt offerings, that they might Ex.29.18, Burst-offerings.

passover on the fourteenth day offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Mo'ses. 2 And he set the priests in And so did they with the oxen. p.p.Le.6.25. Ex.14.13, Encouragement; their charges, and encouraged over with fire according to the lower with fire according to the according to the lower with fire according to the lower holy their charges, and encouraged 13 And they roasted the pass-p.p.Ex.12.8. ordinance: but the other holy 3 And said unto the Levites offerings sod they in pots, and that taught all Igra-el, which in caldrons, and in pans, and 1 S.2.14, Caldrons, Je.52.18. were holy unto the LORD, Put divided them speedily among the holy ark in the house which all the people.

writing of Sol'o-mon his son.

ders: serve now the LORD your the sons of Aaron were busied of the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therethe houses of your fathers, affore the Levites prepared for ter your courses, according to themselves, and for the priests the writing of David king of the sons of Aaron. Is ra-el, and according to the 15 And the singers the sons 1 Chr. 9.33, Choir, Eur. 2.65. of A'saph were in their place, 5 And stand in the holy place according to the commandment according to the divisions of the of Da'vid, and A'saph, and He'- 1 Chr.15.17, Asaph. families of the fathers of your man, and Jed'u-thun the king's brethren the people, and after seer; and the porters waited at 1 S.9.9. Seers the division of the families of every gate; they might not de-the Levites. part from their service; for

6 So kill the passover, and their brethren the Le'vites pre-Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2). sanctify yourselves, and prepared for them.

pare your brethren, that they may do according to the word LORD was prepared the same of the LORD by the hand of day, to keep the passover, and Ex.12.11, Passover. Mo seg. 7 And Jô-si'ah gave to the the altar of the Lord, accord-Ex.27.1, Brasen Altar.

476

6. Feast of Passover.

K 23 22

20. Samuel.

3. Congregation (2).

K.23.29 1.13, Solomon's Temple. 19.10.9.

lěm.

passover kept.

Mê-gĭd'dō.

went out against him.

14. Euphrates.

20.14, Ambaseadors.

Da.4.35. 4.39, Sovereignty of God. .21.8, Haste, Ps.119.60.

1.43. Self-will. .38.14. Disguises.

d.11.31, Rashness (2).

t.21.20. Archers. K.13.2, Josiah, Je.1.2.

1.14.7, Chariots (1).

03.10.1. Jerusalem. ic.47.30. Burving-places. ie.50.3. Mourning. ice Memory of the Just [Ps.112.6.

3e.50.10, Lamentations

Hourners, Ec.12.5.

Ne.13.14. Good Works (2).

written in the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts king over Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sāof Jō-sī'ah, and his goodness, lem. according to that which was 11 \ Zed-e-ki'ah was one and 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah, Je.32.3. written in the law of the twenty years old when he began Lord,

27 And his deeds, first and years in Jê-ru'sā-lem. ls'ra-el and Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 36

17 And the children of Is'ra-el that were present kept the pass-over at that time, and the feast of unleavened by and the feast of unleavened by and any and the feast of unleavened by and any and the feast into Babylon: 9 Jehotachin sucover at that time, and the feast of unleavened bread seven days. ceeds him. 11 Zedekiah's evil reign. 22 Cyrus' proclamation. 18 And there was no passover

like to that kept in Is ra-el from THEN the people of the land the days of Sam'u-el the proph- L took Jê-hō'a-hāz the son of 2 K.23.30, Jehochaz (c), [Je.22.11. et; neither did all the kings of Jō-sī'ah, and made him king in

Iş'ra-el keep such a passover as his father's stead in Je-ru'sa-lem. Josi'ah kept, and the priests, 2 Je-ho'a-haz was twenty and and the Levites, and all Ju'dah three years old when he began and Is ra-el that were present, to reign, and he reigned three and the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-months in Je-ru'sa-lem.

3 And the king of E'gypt put 19 In the eighteenth year of him down at Je-ru'sa-lem, and the reign of Jo-si'ah was this condemned the land in an hun-ch.17.11, Tribute.

20 ¶ After all this, when Jō-talent of gold. si'ah had prepared the temple, 4 And the king of E'gypt Ne'chō king of E'gypt came up made E-li'a-kim his brother to fight against Char'che-mish king over Jū'dah and Jê-ru'sâby Eu-phra'tes: and Jô-si'ah lem, and turned his name to SeeNamesChanged, Ge. 17.5. Jê-hoi'a-kim. And Nê'chō took p.p.Je.22.10-12.

him, saying, What have I to do ried him to E'gypt. with thee, thou king of Jū'dah? 5 ¶ Jē-hoi'a-kim was twenty p.p.2 K.23.36. I come not against thee this and five years old when he be-

day, but against the house gan to reign, and he reigned wherewith I have war: for eleven years in Jeru'sā-lēm: God commanded me to make and he did that which was dling with God, who is with his God.

disguised himself, that he might carry him to Bab'y-lon. fight with him, and hearkened 7 Neb-u-chad-nez zar also car-p.p.v.10.

Băb'ğ-lon. 23 And the archers shot at 8 Now the rest of the acts of

for I am sore wounded. 24 His servants therefore took hold, they are written in the him out of that chariot, and put book of the kings of Is'ra-el and

him in the second chariot that Jū'dah: and Jē-hoi'a-chin his he had; and they brought him son reigned in his stead. to Jê-ru sa-lem, and he died, and 9 ¶ Jê-hoi a-chin was eight 2K.24.6, Jehoiachin, Est.2.6. was buried in one of the sepul-years old when he began to chres of his fathers. And all reign, and he reigned three Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm mourned months and ten days in Jē-ru' sā-lēm: and he did that which for Jo-sī'ah.

25 And Jere-mi'ah lamented was evil in the sight of the Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). for Jō-sī'ah: and all the sing-LORD. ing men and the singing wom-en spake of Jô-si ah in their pired, king Něb-u-chad-něz zar 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). lamentations to this day, and sent, and brought him to Bab'y-Ge.10.10, Babylon. made them an ordinance in Is'-lon, with the goodly vessels of

made Zěd-e-kī'ah his brother to reign, and reigned eleven

last, behold, they are written 12 And he did that which was in the book of the kings of evil in the sight of the LORD his Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). God, and humbled not himself Ps.40.4, The Proud.

which was found in him, be-

dred talents of silver and a 1 K.20.39, Talents (2),
[Exr.8.26.

21 But he sent ambassadors to Jê-hō'a-hāz his brother, and car-2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

haste: forbear thee from medevil in the sight of the LORD Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

me, that he destroy thee not. 6 Against him came up Něb-u-2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar, 22 Nevertheless Jō-sī'ah would chad-něz'zar king of Băb'ÿ-lon, [Je.39.1.

not turn his face from him, but and bound him in fetters, to Jud. 16.21, Fetters.

not unto the words of Ne'cho ried of the vessels of the house Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. from the mouth of God, and of the LORD to Bab'y-lon, and Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2).

came to fight in the valley of put them in his temple at 1 S.5.2, Idol Temples, Da.1.2.

king Jō-sī'ah; and the king said Jē-hoi'a-kīm, and his abomina- 2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim, Je.1.3. to his servants, Have me away; tions which he did, and that Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

ra-el: and, behold, they are the house of the LORD, and 2K.12.18, Temple Despoiled.

Proclamation of Cyrus for EZRA. 1 before Jer-e-mi'ah the prophet of the king, and of his princes; Je.1.1. Jeremiah. speaking from the mouth of all these he brought to Bab'y-p.p.v.10. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). the LORD. lon. See Covenant-breakers, [Le.26.15. 13 And he also rebelled against 19 And they burnt the house 2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed. king Něb-u-chad-něz zar, who of God, and brake down the wall 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. had made him swear by God: of Jê-ru's -lêm, and burnt all the 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). Ex.8.15, Hardness (2), [Ne.9.17. but he stiffened his neck, and palaces thereof with fire, and Ge.19.28, Configuration hardened his heart from turn-destroyed all the goodly vessels ing unto the LORD God of Is'-thereof. 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). 20 And them that had escaped ra-el. 14 Moreover all the chief of from the sword carried he away 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). the priests, and the people, to Bab'y-lon; where they were p.p.Je.27.7. transgressed very much after all servants to him and his sons Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation. the abominations of the hea-until the reign of the kingdom De.7.25. Abominations. ch.33.7, Pollutions (3), IJe.7.30. then; and polluted the house of of Per sia: Persia, Esr.1.1. the LORD which he had hal- 21 To fulfil the word of the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. LORD by the mouth of Jer-e-Je.1.1, Jeremiah. lowed in Jē-ry'sā-lēm. 15 And the LORD God of their mi'ah, until the land had en-p.p.Le.26.33,34. fathers sent to them by his mes- joyed her sabbaths: for as long Ge.19.17, Warnings. sengers, rising up betimes, and as she lay desolate she kept sending; because he had com-sabbath, to fulfil threescore and Ex.23.11, Sabbatic Year. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion, p.p.Ho.11.8. [Ps.78.38. p.p.Ho.11.8. 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3), [Ne.4.1. passion on his people, and on ten years.
his dwelling place:

22 ¶ Now in the first year of 16 But they mocked the mes- Cyrus king of Pergia, that the Cyrus, Exr.1.1. Pr.1.30, Despisers. ch.30.10, Instruction De sengers of God, and despised his word of the LORD spoken by Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). Instruction De-[spised, Pa.50.17. Law Despised; Ps.78.10. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). Nu.12.6, Prophets (1), [Ps.74.9. words, and misused his prophets, the mouth of Jer-e-mi'ah might until the wrath of the LORD be accomplished, the LORD See Fulfillment (3),1 K.14.17. arose against his people, till stirred up the spirit of Cy rus p.p. Is. 44.28. king of Per sia, that he made a 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Or, no healing. 17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chäl'dees, kingdom, and put it also in who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, early hat the kingdoms of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the kingdoms of the large of the larg De.28.50, Instruments of Ex.31.18, Writing (1), [Exr.6.18. [Judgment De.32.35.Divine Vengeance Jb.24.9. Pitiless. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). old man, or him that stooped for heaven given me; and he hath See Sovereignty of God, [De.4.39. age: he gave them all into his charged me to build him an hand. house in Je-ru'sā-lem, which is Exr.2.68, Temple (2). Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels, 18 And all the vessels or the in Juneau. ...

[Ear.1.7.] house of God, great and small, you of all his people? 18 And all the vessels of the in Jū'dah. Who is there among

EZRA

of the LORD, and the treasures let him go up.

CHAPTER 1

B.C.536 (?)

2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus, ch.3.7.

Je.1.1, Jeremiah. Ex.32.5, Proclamations.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. p.p.2 Chr.36.23.

ch.2.68, Temple (2). Jos.10.1, Jerusalem.

the word of the LORD by the 4 And whosoever remaineth in mouth of Jer-e-mi'ah might be any place where he sojourneth, 1 K.8.36, God's Word Sure. fulfilled, the LORD stirred up let the men of his place help Ex.17.12, Co-operation.

2 Chr.36.20, Persia, Est.1.3. the spirit of Çy'rus king of Per-him with silver, and with gold, De.15.14, Benevolence (1). sia, that he made a proclama- and with goods, and with beasts, tion throughout all his king-beside the freewill offering for Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. [ch.3.5.

saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of 5 Then rose up the chief of saying, Pērsia, The LORD God of the fathers of Ju'dah and Ben'-

heaven hath given me all the ja-min, and the priests, and the Ge.14.18, Priests. kingdoms of the earth; and he Levites, with all them whose Ex.32.26, Levites. hath charged me to build him spirit God had raised, to go up See Zealousness, 2 K.10.16.

an house at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which to build the house of the LORD is in Jū'dah.

all his people? his God be with Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Proclamation of Cyrus for building him, and let him go up to Je-ru-the temple. 7 Cyrus restorss the sa-lem, which is in Jū'dah, and restors the bases of the London hall the house of the London hall the London hall the house of the London hall the Lo build the house of the LORD ch.2.68, Temple (2).

OW in the first year of Cyr God of is ra-el, (he is the God,) rus king of Për sia, that which is in Jë-ru'së-lëm.

and the treasures of the house LORD his God be with him, and Le.25.10, Emancipation,

dom, and put it also in writing, the house of God that is in

which is in Jê-ru'sā-lēm. 3 Who is there among you of 6 And all they that were about 2, Silver (3), ch.5.14. 16. Goods, Ne.9.25.

11. Holy Vessels, [Je.28.3.

2. Idol Temples.

.16. Princes.

12 Gold. L2 Silver (3).

8.28, Knives, Pr.23.2. 1.50, Basins, ch.8.27.

2536 (7)

t Jews' Return, De.30.3. L24.1, Nebuchadnezzar.

:10.10. Babylon. 4.10.1, Jerusalem.

43.8. Zernhhahel. shua, ch.3.2.

them strengthened their hands 10 The children of Ba'ni, six with vessels of silver, with gold, hundred forty and two. with goods, and with beasts, 11 The children of Beb'a-i, 22. Liberality, ch.2.69, and with precious things, beside six hundred twenty and three. all that was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also brought forth the vessels of and two. the house of the LORD, which 13 The children of A-don's

forth out of Je-ru'sa-lem, and 14 The children of Big'va-i, had put them in the house of two thousand fifty and six.

his gods; 8 Even those did Cyrus king hundred fifty and four. of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mith're-dath the treas-Hez-e-ki'ah, ninety and eight. urer, and numbered them unto 17 The children of Be zai, Shësh-baz'zar, the prince of Jū'-three hundred twenty and three. dah.

9 And this is the number of hundred and twelve. them: thirty chargers of gold, 19 The children of Ha'shum, a thousand chargers of silver, two hundred twenty and three. nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, sil-ninety and five. vessels a thousand.

of silver were five thousand and fifty and six. four hundred. All these did 23 The men of An'a-thoth, an Jos. 21.18, Anathoth, Ne. 7.27. Shësh-bazzar bring up with hundred twenty and eight.

them of the captivity that were 24 The children of Az ma-veth, brought up from Bab'y-lon unto forty and two. Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 2

up out of the captivity, of those and one. e Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29. which had been carried away, 27 The men of Mich'mas, an whom Neb-u-chad-nez zar the hundred twenty and two. king of Băb'y-lon had carried 28 Themen of Beth'-el and A'i, Ge.28.19, Beth-el. away unto Bab'y-lon, and came two hundred twenty and three. Ge.12.8, Ai. again unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm and Jū'- 29 The children of Nē'bō, fifty

> běl: Jěsh'u-a, Nē-he-mi'ah, Sěr- an hundred fifty and six. hum, Bā'a-nah. The number of fifty and four. the men of the people of Is'ra-el:

3 The children of Pā'rŏsh, two 33 The children of Lŏd, Hā'-thousand an hundred seventy did, and O'nō, seven hundred

4 The children of Sheph-ati'ah, three hundred seventy three hundred forty and five. and two.

hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahatheight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and thousand fifty and two. four.

hundred forty and five.

12 The children of Az'gad, a Çy'rus the king thousand two hundred twenty

Něb-u-chad-něz zar had brought kăm, six hundred sixty and six.

15 The children of A'din, four

16 The children of A'ter of

18 The children of Jo'rah, an

20 The children of Gib bar,

ver basons of a second sort 21 The children of Beth'-le-Ge.48.7. Beth-lehem. four hundred and ten, and other hem, an hundred twenty and

three. 11 All the vessels of gold and 22 The men of Ne-to'phah,

25 The children of Kirjath-Jos. 9.17, Kirjath-jearim, [Ne.7.29. ā'rim, Che-phi'rah, and Be-ē'-Number of the people that returned, roth, seven hundred and forty and three.

TOW these are the children 26 The children of Ra'mah Jos. 18.25, Ramah, Mt. 2.18. of the province that went and Gā'ba, six hundred twenty

dah, every one unto his city; and two.

2 Which came with Ze-rub ba30 The children of Mag bish,

a-ī'ah, Rē-el-ā'iah, Môr'de-cāi, 31 The children of the other Bîl'shăn, Miz'pär, Big'va-i, Rē'- E'lăm, a thousand two hundred

32 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty. twenty and five.

34 The children of Jeri-cho, Nu.22.1, Jericho.

35 The children of Se-na'ah 5 The children of A'rah, seven three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 The priests: the children Ge.14.18, Priests. mo'ab, of the children of Jesh'-of Je-da'iah, of the house of p.p.1 Chr.24.7. u-à and Jō'ăb, two thousand Jĕsh'u-à, nine hundred seventy and three.

38 The children of Pash'ur, a 8 The children of Zat'tu, nine thousand two hundred forty and

seven. 9 The children of Zăc'ca-i, 39 The children of Hā'rim, a seven hundred and threescore. thousand and seventeen.

37 The children of Im'mer, a p.p.1 Chr.24.14.

Digitized by GOOGLE

The returned captives	e. EZR	A, 3 O1	ferings for t he tem
Ex.32.26, Levites.	40 The Le'vites: the chil-	seed, whether they were of	
	dren of Jesh'u-a and Kad'mi-el,		}
		60 The children of Del-a-i'ah,	
	seventy and four.	the children of Tō-bī'ah, the	
1 Chr.9.33, Choir.	1	children of Ne-kō'da, six hun-	1
1 Chr.15.17, Asaph.	of A'saph, an hundred twenty and eight.	61 And of the children of the	1
2 S.18.26, Porters.		priests: the children of Hâ-ba'-	
	ters: the children of Shallum,	iah, the children of Koz, the	
		children of Bär-zil'la-i; which	
		took a wife of the daughters of	
	Hăt'î-ta, the children of Shō'-	Bär-zil'la-ī the Gil'e-ăd-ite, and was called after their name:	2 S.17-27, Edithar, 1923
		62 These sought their register	1
	and nine.	among those that were reckoned	1
1 Chr.9.2, Nethinim, ch.7.7.		by genealogy, but they were not	
		found: therefore were they, as	
	ba-oth.	polluted, put from the priest- hood.	See Separation (3), CL 4
		63 And the Tir'sha-tha said un-	That is, governor.
		to them, that they should not	
	of Pā'don,	eat of the most holy things, till	
	45 The children of Leba-nah,	there stood up a priest with	Ex.28.30, Urim and Thus
	the children of Hag'a-bah, the children of Ak'kŭb.	64 ¶The whole congregation	[mim, Ne./
		together was forty and two	
		thousand three hundred and	
	children of Hā'nan,	threescore,	1
		65 Beside their servants and	
	dren of Re-a-i'ah,	their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred	
		thirty and seven: and there	
		were among them two hundred	
		singing men and singing women.	
		66 Their horses were seven	
	dren of Be'sai,	hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and	
	50 The children of As'nah,		
		67 Their camels, four hundred	Ge.12.16, Camela.
	children of Ne-phū'sim,	thirty and five; their asses, six	
		thousand seven hundred and	
	the children of Hā-kū'pha, the children of Här'hûr,	68 ¶And some of the chief of	
		the fathers, when they came to	
		the house of the LORD which is	
	children of Här'shå,	at Jē-ru'sā-lem, offered freely	
		for the house of God to set it	Temple (2), ch.4.1.
	the children of Sis'e-ra, the children of Tha'mah,	op in his place: 69 They gave after their abil-	De.16.17. Giving (2)
		ity unto the treasure of the work	
		threescore and one thousand	
2 S.5.14, Solomon.		drams of gold, and five thousand	
		pound of silver, and one hun-	Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments.
	ta-ī, the children of Soph'e-reth, the children of Pē-ru'da,	70 So the priests, and the Le'.	
		vites, and some of the people,	Ex.32.26, Levites.
	children of Där kon, the children	and the singers, and the porters.	1 Chr.9.33, Choir.
	of Gid'del,	and the Neth 1-nims, dwelt in	2 S.18.26, Porters.
	57 The children of Sheph-a- ti'ah, the children of Hat'til, the	their cities, and all Ig'ra-el in	
	children of Poch'e-reth of Ze-	1	
	bā'im, the children of A'mī.	CHAPTER 3 The altar set up. 4 Offerings re-	B C 536 (2)
	58 All the Neth 1-nims, and the	newed. 8 The foundation of the	(.)
	children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants,	temple laid.	1
	were three hundred ninety and two.	A ND when the seventh month was come, and the children	
p.p.1 Chr.9.2.		of Is ra-el were in the cities, the	
p-p-1 C-11-17-000	TYL TYL	and the second second second	

p.p.1 K.9.21.

by And these were they which of is ra-el were in the clues, the went up from Těl-mě'lah, Těl-people gathered themselves to-här'sá, Chē'rub, Ad'dăn, and Im-gether as one man to Jē-ru'sā-Jos. 10.10.1, Jerusalem. mēr: but they could not shew lèm.

their father's house, and their 2 Then stood up Jēsh'u-a the ch.2.2, Jeshua, ch.4.3.

h.2.68, Temple (2). h.28.2, Priests' Garments a.25.9, Trumpets (2), [Ne.12.35]

S.6.5, Cymbals, Ps.150.5. S.6.5, Orchestra, Ne.12.27. Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

dation of the temple laid. EZRA, 4 The building hindered. -15_Jehozadak,ch.5.2 son of Jöz'a-dak, and his breth-LORD, after the ordinance of p.p.1 Chr.6.31.

belthe son of She-al'ti-el, and his
brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Ig'ra-el, to offer ing thanks unto the LORD; belthren, as it is cause he is good, for his mercy De.4.31, Mercy (1). rubbabel.). Altars (1). 18. Burnt-offerings. written in the law of Mo'ses the endureth for ever toward Is'ra-.12.5 man of God. el. And all the people shouted Le.9.24, Shouting, Ps.5.11. 3 And they set the altar upon with a great shout, when they p.p.v.13. his bases; for fear was upon praised the LORD, because the 7. Fear of Man. them because of the people of foundation of the house of the those countries: and they of- LORD was laid. 18. Burnt-offerings. fered burnt offerings thereon 12 But many of the priests unto the LORD, even burnt of and Levites and chief of the 1.28.3. ferings morning and evening. |fathers, who were ancient | See Old Age, Ge.15.15. 34. Feast of Taber-[nacles, Ne.8.14. 4 They kept also the feast of men, that had seen the first tabernacles, as it is written, and house, when the foundation of 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. a.29.12. offered the daily burnt offerings this house was laid before their by number, according to the eyes, wept with a loud voice; Ge.21.16, Weeping, Ps.137.1. 4. Daily Duty, Ne. 8.18. custom, as the duty of every day and many shouted aloud for joy: Great Joy, Jb.38.7. required: 13 So that the people could not 5 And afterward offered the discern the noise of the shout of continual burnt offering, both of joy from the noise of the weep-ch.6.22, Spir. Joy. the new moons, and of all the ing of the people: for the peoset feasts of the LORD that were ple shouted with a loud shout, 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). 1.10. New Moons, [Ps.81.3. 1.14. Hebrew Festivals. consecrated, and of every one and the noise was heard afar off. 5.3. Freewill-offerings, [ch.7.16. that willingly offered a freewill CHAPTER 4 offering unto the LORD. 6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to the work.

The building hindered. 7 Letter to Artazerzes: 17 his decree to stop the work. offer burnt offerings unto the NOW when the adversaries v.4, Opposers. LORD. But the foundation of Nordah and Běn'ja-min the temple of the LORD was not heard that the children of the p.p.ch.1.11. yet laid. captivity builded the temple un-ch.2.68, Temple (2), ch.6.8. 5.22, Liberality. 7 They gave money also unto to the LORD God of Is ra-el; the masons, and to the carpen- 2 Then they came to Zê-rub'-|ch.3.8, Zerubbabel. 12.12, Masons. 2 Chr.2.10. ters; and meat, and drink, and ba-bel, and to the chief of the 0.19. Sidon. oil, unto them of Zī'don, and to fathers, and said unto them, Let them of Tyre, to bring cedar us build with you: for we seek 2K.17.24, Samaritans, Ne.4.2. A.33. Cedara. trees from Leb'a-non to the sea your God, as ye do; and we do of Jop pa, according to the grant sacrifice unto him since the days .19.46, Joppa, Jona.1.3. hr.36,22, Cyrus, ch.4.3. that they had of Cyrus king of of E'sar-had'don king of As'sur, Pēr'sia. which brought us up hither. 8 Now in the second year of 3 But Zē-rūb'ba-běl, and Jěsh'-ch.2.2, Jeshus, ch.5.2. Pēr'sia. their coming unto the house of u-a, and the rest of the chief of Godat Je-ru'sa-lem, in the second the fathers of Is ra-el, said unto month, began Ze-rub ba-bel the them, Ye have nothing to do ubbabel, Ne.12.47. son of Sheal'ti-el, and Jesh'u-a with us to build an house unto Separation (3), ch.6.21. the son of Joz'a-dak, and the our God; but we ourselves toremnant of their brethren the gether will build unto the LORD priests and the Levites, and all God of Is'ra-el, as king Çy'rus 2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus, ch.5.13. 32.26 Levites. they that were come out of the the king of Persia hath com-).1 Chr.23.24. captivity unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and manded us. appointed the Levites, from 4 Then the people of the land twenty years old and upward, weakened the hands of the peo-Opposers, Ne.4.8. to set forward the work of the ple of Jū'dah, and troubled them p.p.ch.3.3. house of the LORD. in building, .2.2, Jeshua. 9 Then stood Jesh'u-a with 5 Andhired counsellors against his sons and his brethren, Kad'- them, to frustrate their purpose, mi-el and his sons, the sons of all the days of Cyrus king of p.ch.2.40. Ju'dah, together, to set forward Per'sia, even until the reign of the workmen in the house of Da-ri'us king of Per'sia. God: the sons of Hen'a-dad, 6 And in the reign of A-has-with their sons and their breth- ū-ē'rūs, in the beginning of his ren the Le'vites reign, wrote they unto him an

with cymbals, to praise the their companions, unto Ar-tax-

the foundation of the temple of ants of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. the LORD, they set the priests in 7 And in the days of Ar-taxtheir apparel with trumpets, and erx'es wrote Bish'lam, Mith're-

10 And when the builders laid accusation against the inhabit- 1 S.1.14, False Accusations.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

ērx'ēs king of Pēr'sia; and mā'ri-a, and unto the rest bethe writing of the letter was youd the river, Peace, and at written in the Syr I-an tongue, such a time. and interpreted in the Syr I-an 18 The letter which ye sent

8 Re hum the chancellor and before me. 2 S.8.17. Scribes. p.p.Ps.119.69.

companions; the Di'na-ites, the made therein. A-phär'sath-chites, the Tär'pelites, the Ā-phär'sites, the Arkings also over Jē-ru'sā-lēm,
che-vites, the Bāb-y-lō'nī-ang,
which have ruled over all counthe Su'san-chites, the Dē-hā'tries beyond the river; and vites and the Elam-ites, 10 And the rest of the nations paid unto them.

whom the great and noble As- 21 Give ye now commandment năp'pēr brought over, and set in to cause these men to cease, and 2 K.23.19, Samaria (2). river, and at such a time.

2 S.11.14. Letters. time.
12 Be it known unto the king, read before Re'hum, and Shim'-p.p.Pr.4.16.

that the Jews which came up shai the scribe, and their comfrom thee to us are come unto panions, they went up in haste Mi.7.3, Evil Zeel. Jê-ru'sâ-lem, building the rebel-to Jê-ru'sâ-lem unto the Jews Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. 2 S.10.3, Slander (2). p.p.Am.7.10: Lu.23.2. joined the foundations.

and custom, and so thou shalt

tenance from the king's palace, THEN the prophets, Hag gai Haggai, ch.6.14. and it was not meet for us to see have we sent and certified the unto the Jews that were in

in the book of the records of even unto them. thy fathers: so shalt thou find 2 Then rose up Ze-rub ba-bel ch.3.8, Zerubbabel. kings and provinces, and that which is at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: and ch.2.68, Temple (2).

they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for of God helping them.

which cause was this city de
3 ¶At the same time came to

stroyed. 17 ¶ Then sent the king an wall? answer unto Re'hum the chan- 4 Then said we unto them af-

unto us hath been plainly read p.p.Ne.8.8.

Shim'shai the scribe wrote a 19 And I commanded, and letter against Je-ru'sa-lem to Ar-search hath been made, and it tax-erx'es the king in this sort: is found that this city of old 9 Then wrote Re'hum the time hath made insurrection chancellor, and Shim'shāi the against kings, and that rebel-scribe, and the rest of their lion and sedition have been

toll, tribute, and custom, was 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute.

the cities of Sa-ma'ri-a, and the that this city be not builded, rest that are on this side the until another commandment shall be given from me. 11 This is the copy of the 22 Take heed now that ye letter that they sent unto him, fail not to do this: why should even unto Ar-tax-erx es the king; damage grow to the hurt of the Thy servants the men on this kings? side the river, and at such a 23 T Now when the copy of

lious and the bad city, and have and made them to cease by set up the walls thereof, and force and power. 24 Then ceased the work of 13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, Jê-ru'sā-lēm. So it ceased unto and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, Dā-ri'us king of Pēr'giā.

ch.5.6, Darius (2).

endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we have main
UHAFIER 3

Zerubbabel and Jeshua set forward the building of the temple in the reign of Darius.

UMAFIER 3

Zerubbabel and Jeshua set forward the building of the temple in the reign of Darius.

the king's dishonour, therefore ah the son of Id'do, prophesied Nu.11.25, Prophesying. Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm in the 15 That search may be made name of the God of Igra-el, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

in the book of the records, and the son of Shē-āl'ti-el, and Jēsh'-ch.2.2, Jeshua, Ne.7.7. know that this city is a rebel-u-a the son of Joz'a-dak, and be-1 Chr.6.15, Jehozadak.

them Tăt'na-i, governor on this p.p.ch.6.6. 16 We certify the king that, side the river, and She'tharif this city be builded again, boz na-ī, and their companions, and the walls thereof set up, and said thus unto them, Who by this means thou shalt have hath commanded you to build

no portion on this side the river. this house, and to make up this p.p.v.9. cellor, and to Shim'shai the ter this manner, What are the scribe, and to the rest of their names of the men that make

2 S.8.17. Scribes. 2 K.23.19, Samaria (2).

2 Chr.17.11, Tribute.

companions that dwell in Sa-this building?

Digitized by

Ge.6.5. Divine Vision. Ex.3.16, Elders. 2 Chr. 16.9, Divine Protecftion.

2 S.11.14. Letters.

p.p.ch.4.9.

Darius (2), ch.6.1.

Ge.43.29, Salutations (1).

ch.2.68, Temple (2).

1 K.18.36, God's Servants, [Da.3.26.

Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2).

Nu.14.11, Provoking God, Ps.78.40. Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. Ge.10.10, Babylon. 2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed.

See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus, ch.6.3.

Kings' Decrees, ch.6.1.

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

Ge.44.2, Silver (3), Da.11.8.

See Temple Despoiled, 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple.

1 S.5.2, Idol Temples.

See Lews Return, Dr.

5 But the eye of their God 16 Then came the same Shesh-

cerning this matter.

7 They sent a letter unto him, at Je-ru'sa-lem, and let the king wherein was written thus; Un-send his pleasure to us concernto Dā-rī'us the king, all peace. ing this matter.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jū-dē'a, to the house of the great God, which is builded with 16 Feasts of the dedication 19 and 17 Feasts of the dedication 19 and great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work go THEN Dâ-ri'us the king made ch.5.6, Darius (2), Hag.1.1. eth fast on, and prospereth in a decree, and search was ch.5.13, Kings' Decrees, their hands.

and said unto them thus, Who in Bab'y-lon. commanded you to build this 2 And there was found at Ach'house, and to make up these me-tha, in the palace that is in 1 K.7.1, Palaces, Ne.1.1.

to certify thee, that we might written: write the names of the men 3 In the first year of Cyrus the

that was builded these many and let the foundations thereof

had provoked the God of heavenuts; en unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Neb-u-chad-stones, and a row of new timber: the Chal-de'an, who destroyed out of the king's house: this house, and carried the peo-ple away into Băb'y-lon. 5 And also let the golden and p.p.ch.1.7. silver vessels of the house of Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

took out of the temple that was 6 Now therefore, Tat'na-i, p.p.ch.5.3. in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and brought governor beyond the river, Shē'-them into the temple of Bāb'-thär-boz'na-ī, and your companÿ-lon, those did Çÿ'rus the king ions the Ā-phär'sach-ites, which take out of the temple of Băb-are beyond the river, be ye far y-lon, and they were delivered from thence: unto one, whose name was 7 Let the work of this house of Shesh-baz'zar, whom he had God alone; let the governor of

15 And said unto him, Take Jews build this house of God in these vessels, go, carry them in- his place. to the temple that is in Jeru'- 8 Moreover I make a decree

was upon the elders of the Jews, baz'zar, and laid the foundation that they could not cause them of the house of God which is in ch.2.68, Temple (2). to cease, till the matter came Je-ru'sa-lem: and since that to Da-ri'us: and then they re-time even until now hath it turned answer by letter con-been in building, and yet it is not finished.

6 The copy of the letter that 17 Now therefore, if it seem Tăt na-i, governor on this side good to the king, let there be the river, and She'thar-boz'na-ī, search made in the king's treasand his companions the A-phär- ure house, which is there at sach-ites, which were on this Bab'y-lon, whether it be so, that Ge.10.10, Babylon. side the river, sent unto Da-ri'- a decree was made of Cyrus the See Proclamations. king to build this house of God

CHAPTER 6

of the passover.

made in the house of the rolls. 9 Then asked we those elders, where the treasures were laid up

the province of the Medes, a roll, 10 We asked their names also, and therein was a record thus

that were the chief of them. king the same Cyrus the king 2 Chr. 36.22, Cyrus, Is. 44.28. 11 And thus they returned made a decree concerning the us answer, saying, We are the house of God at Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm, Let servants of the God of heaven the house be builded, the place and earth, and build the house where they offered sacrifices, years ago, which a great king be strongly laid; the height of Is'ra-el builded and set up thereof threescore cubits, and Ge.6.16, Cubits. 12 But after that our fathers the breadth thereof threescore

něz'zar the king of Băb'y-lon, and let the expences be given Ex.25.2, Giving (1).

13 But in the first year of God, which Něb-u-chad-něz zar Cyrus the king of Bab'y-lon took forth out of the temple 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. the same king Çy'rus made a which is at Jê-ru'sā-lem, and decree to build this house of brought unto Bab'y-lon, be re-God, and brought again unto 14 And the vessels also of the temple which is at Je-ru'sagold and silver of the house of lem, every one to his place, and God, which Něb-u-chad-něz zar place them in the house of God.

made governor; the Jews and the elders of the

be builded in his place. these Jews for the building of by GOOQLE

p.p.ch.6.15.

[2 Chr.36,22,

. to 1, 5

10.7.13, Munificence: S. 29-14, Son-off crings. 1e.15.9, Goets, ----

Jul. 12. Creat Joy.

sa-lem, and let the house of God what ye shall do to the elders of Ex.3,16, Elders.

ch.2.68, Temple (2), v.14.

Ex.35.22. Liberality.

Nu.7.13, Munificence, [Mk.12.43,

Ex.29.11, Bullocks. Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). Ge.19.26, Salt. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor, [2 Co.2.15]

1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. p.p.ch.7.23.

p.p.Da.2.5: 3.29.

Ge.40.22, Hanging, Ret.7:9.

for this.

with joy,

ls'ra-el.

Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

ch.5.6. Darius (2).

Ge.39.6. Fidelity (1). p.p.ch.5.1. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).

ch.5.1, Haggai, Hag.1.1. ch.5.1, Zechariah, Zec.1.1,

ch.2.68, Temple (2), ch.7.16. Zec.4.9, Completion.

p.p.Est.3.7.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

p.p.2 Chr.7.5.

ch.3.12, Great Joy.

Nu.7.13, Munificence. Ex.29.11, Bullocks, Ps.66.15. Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ex.29.14. Sin-offerings.

Ge.15.9. Goats. Ge.14.18, Priests: Ex.32.26, Levites.

this house of God: that of the in their courses, for the service king's goods, even of the tribute of God, which is at Je-ry'sapences be given unto these men, book of Mo ses.

that they be not hindered.

need of, both young bullocks, the fourteenth day of the first

fices of sweet savours unto the 21 And the children of Is'ra-el, let his house be made a dunghill leavened bread seven days with

destroy all kings and people, that unto them, to strengthen their shall put to their hand to alter hands in the work of the house and to destroy this house of God of God, the God of Is'ra-el which is at Je-ru'sā-lem. I Dāri'us have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 Then Tat'na-i, governor on this side the river, She'tharboz'na-i. and their companions. according to that which Da-ri'us king of Per sia, Es ra the son of Exa, v.10. the king had sent, so they did Ser-a-l'ah, the son of Az-a-ri'ah. the son of Hil-ki'ah. 14 And the elders of the Jews 2 The son of Shallum, the son

through the prophesying of 3 The son of Ameriah, the Hag gai the prophet and Zech-son of Aza-ri'ah, the son of Mea-ri ah the son of Id do. And ra ieth, they builded, and finished it, 4 The son of Zer-a-hi'ah, the according to the commandment son of Uz'zi, the son of Buk'ki, of the God of Is'ra-el, and according to the commandment of son of Phin'e-has, the son of Ex.6.25, Phinehas. Cy'rus, and Da-ri'us, and Ar-tay-E-le-a'zar, the son of Aâr'en the Ex.4.14, Aaron.

ex es king of Per sia. | chief priest: 15 And this house was finished 6 This Ex ra went up from

king.

16 ¶ And the children of Is-him all his request, according to the hand of the Lord his ra-el, the priests, and the Le-to the hand of the Lord his 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1).

vites, and the rest of the chil-God upon him. dren of the captivity, kept the 7 And there went up some of dedication of this house of God the children of Inra-el, and of

rams, four hundred lambs; and tax-erx es the king. for a sin offering for all la ra-el, 8 And he came to Je-ru'sa-lem twelve he goats, according to in the fifth month, which was the number of the tribes of in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of 18 And they set the priests in the first month began he to go See Jews' Return, De.30.3. their divisions, and the Levites up from Bab'y-lon, and on the

beyond the river, forthwith ex-lem; as it is written in the Ex.31.18, Writing (1), Is.38.9. p.p.Nu.3.6: 8.9. 19 ¶ And the children of the 9 And that which they have captivity kept the passover upon Le. 23.6, Feast of Passover.

and rams, and lambs, for the month.

burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and vites were purified together, all See Cleansing (1), Ex.30.20.

of, according to the appoint of them were pure, and killed ment of the priests which are the passover for all the children at Jē-ru'sā-lēm, let it be given of the captivity, and for their them day by day without fail: brethren the priests, and for 10 That they may offer sacrithemselves.

God of heaven, and pray for the which were come again out of See Jews' Return, De.30,3. life of the king, and of his sons, captivity, and all such as had Ex.12.48, Proselytes (1). 11 Also I have made a decree, separated themselves unto them ch.4.3, Separation(3), Ne. 9.2. that whosever shall alter this from the filthiness of the hea-ch.9.11. Filthiness, word, let timber be pulled down then of the land, to seek the 2 K.16.3, Heathen, Ps.2.1. from his house and heine set up I opp God of Is and did set. from his house, and being set up. LORD God of Is'ra-el, did eat, let him be hanged thereon; and 22 And kept the feast of un- Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread.

joy: for the LORD had made 12 And the God that hath them joyful, and turned the Spir. Joy, Ne.12.43. caused his name to dwell there heart of the king of As-ayr 1.4 De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

> Exra goes up to Jerusalem. 11 Gra-B.C.457. cious commission of Artaxerxes. 27 Esra blesses God for his favour. OW after these things, in the reign of Ar-tax erx es p.p.Ne.2.1. 2 K.22.4, Hilkiah, Je.29.3.

CHAPTER 7

builded, and they prospered of Zā'dok, the son of A-hī'tub, 2 S.8.17, Zadok.

on the third day of the month Bab'y-lon; and he was a ready Ge.10.10, Babylon. A'där, which was in the sixth scribe in the law of Mo'ges, 2 S.8.17, Scribes, Ne.8.1. year of the reign of Dā-ri'us the which the LORD God of Ig'ra-el Is.33.22, Lawgiver.

the priests, and the Le vites, and Ex.32.26, Levites. 17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an the Neth'I-nims, unto Jê-ru'sā- 1 Chr.9.3, Choir. S.18.26, Porters. hundred bullocks, two hundred lem, in the seventh year of Ar- 1 Chr.9.2, Nethinim, ch.8.20.

[ch.8.18. upon him.

32ra, v.25. J. Spir. Preparation. r.11.16, Seekers. 22. Obedience (2). 27, Instruction (2), [Ne.8.7.

1.14. Letters.

1.17. Scribes.

15.26. Statutes.

d.5.2, Willingness.

:.11.14. Counsellors.

z.35.22, Liberality.

ee Sacred Places, De.12.5. 3.25.3, Silver (4).

Vu. 15.3, Freewill-offerings, [ch.8.28

Ex.25.2, Giving (1). th.2.68, Temple (2), v.27.

Ex.29.11. Bullocks.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings.

Ps.40.8. God's Will.

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

1 Chr.9.26. Treasuries.

first day of the fifth month Exra the priest, the scribe of came he to Je-ry'sa-lem, accord-the law of the God of heaven, _30.12.Divine Hand (1), ing to the good hand of his God shall require of you, it be done

ments.

11 Now this is the copy of without prescribing how much. the letter that the king Ar-tag-erx'es gave unto Ez'ra the priest, by the God of heaven, let it be

ls'ra-el. 12 Ar-tax-erx es, king of kings, sons? unto Ez ra the priest, a scribe 24 Also we certify you, that of the law of the God of heaven, touching any of the priests and time.

they of the people of Is'ra-el, impose toll, tribute, or custom, See Priests' Dues, Le.2.3. and of his priests and Le'vites, upon them. to Jēru'sā-lēm, go with thee.

of the king, and of his seven people that are beyond the rivcording to the law of thy God that know them not which is in thine hand;

habitation is in Jē-ru'sā-lēm, province of Bab'y-lon, with the of our fathers, which hath put p.p.ch.6.22. freewill offering of the people, such a thing as this in the

which is in Jē-ry'sā-lēm: 17 That thou mayest buy 28 And hath extended mercy p.p.ch.9.9; Ne.I.11. speedily with this money bul-unto me before the king, and locks, rams, lambs, with their his counsellors, and before all meat offerings and their drink the king's mighty princes. And God which is in Jery'sa-lem.

good to thee, and to thy breth- with me. ren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those de-liver thou before the God of Je-Their fathers, and this is ru′sā-lĕm.

be needful for the house of thy lon, in the reign of Ar-tax-erk es God, which thou shalt have oc-the king. casion to bestow, bestow it out 2 Of the sons of Phin'e-has; Ex.6.25, Phinehas. of the king's treasure house.

ch.5.13, Kings' Decrees.
[Est.2.8.] the king, do make a decree to David, and the sons of Shech-a-ni'ah, all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever of the sons of Phā'rosh; Zēch-

speedily.

10 For Ez'ra had prepared his 22 Unto an hundred talents of 1 K.20.39. Talents (2). heart to seek the law of the silver, and to an hundred meas-Nu.7.13, Munificence. LORD, and to do it, and to teach ures of wheat, and to an hun-Ex.9.32, Wheat (1), Jn.12.24. in Iş'ra-el statutes and judg-dred baths of wine, and to an 1 K.7.26, Baths, Is.5.10. hundred baths of oil, and salt Ge.19.26, Salt.

the scribe, even a scribe of the diligently done for the house of See Diligence, Pr.10.4. words of the commandments of the God of heaven: for why Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [Pa.27.8. the LORD, and of his statutes to should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15.

perfect peace, and at such a Le'vites, singers, porters, Neth'- Ex.32.26, Levites. i-nims, or ministers of this house 2 S.18.26, Porters. 13 I make a decree, that all of God, it shall not be lawful to p.p.ch.4.13.20.

in my realm, which are minded 25 And thou, Ezra, after the v.1, Ezra, ch.10.1. of their own freewill to go up wisdom of thy God, that is in Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). thine hand, set magistrates and p.p.Ex.18.21; De.16.18. 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent judges, which may judge all the counsellors, to enquire concerner, all such as know the laws of Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. ing Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm, act thy God; and teach ye them See Instruction (2), 1 S.9.27.

26. And whosoever will not do 15 And to carry the silver and the law of thy God, and the law Citizens' Duties, Pr.24.21. gold, which the king and his of the king, let judgment be De.11.28, Disobedience (1). counsellors have freely offered executed speedily upon him, De.17.12, Rebellion (3). unto the God of Igra-el, whose whether it be unto death, or to 2 S.14.13, Banishment, banishment, or to confiscation 16 And all the silver and gold of goods, or to imprisonment. that thou canst find in all the 27 ¶Blessed be the LORD God 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

and of the priests, offering will-king's heart, to beautify the ingly for the house of their God house of the LORD which is in ch.2.68, Temple (2), Hag.1.2. Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

offerings, and offer them upon I was strengthened as the hand Ex. 15.2, God our Strength the altar of the house of your of the LORD my God was upon 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand (1). me, and I gathered together out 18 And whatsoever shall seem of Is ra-el chief men to go up

CHAPTER 8

Ezra's companions from Babylon: 15 B.C.457. he sends to Iddo for ministers for the temple service. 21 A fast pro-claimed.

the genealogy of them that See Jews' Return, De.30.3. 20 And whatsoever more shall went up with me from Bab'y-Ge.10.10, Babylon.

Ger'shom: of the sons of Ith'a- Ex.6.23, Ithamar. 21 And I, even I Ar-tax-erx'eg mar; Dan'iel: of the sons of

p.p.ch.6.10.

a-ri'ah: and with him were the sons of Mäh'li, the son of Ge.A1.39, Discretion. reckoned by genealogy of the Levi, the son of Igra-el; and Ge.29.34, Levi. Sher-e-bi'ah, with his sons and males an hundred and fifty. 4 Of the sons of Pahath-his brethren, eighteen: mo'ab; E-li-ho-e'na-i the son of 19 And Hash-a-bi'ah, and with Zër-a-hi'ah, and with him two him Jë-shā'iah of the sons of Mê-rā'ri, his brethren and their Nu.3.36, Merarites. hundred males. 5 Of the sons of Shech-a-ni'ah; sons, twenty; 20 Also of the Neth'i-nims, 1 Chr. 9.2, Nethinim, Ne. 3.26. whom David and the princes Ru. 4.22, David. the son of Ja-ha'zi-el, and with him three hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of A'din; had appointed for the service of Nu.1.16, Princes. E'bed the son of Jon's-than, the Le'vites, two hundred and twenty Neth 1-nims: all of them and with him fifty males. 7 And of the sons of Elam; were expressed by name. Jeshā'iah the son of Ath-a-li'ah, 21 Then I proclaimed a fast 1 K.21.9, Fasts Proclaimed Est.4.16. there, at the river of A-hā'va, p.p.v.15,31. and with him seventy males. 8 And of the sons of Sheph-a-that we might afflict ourselves See Contrition, Ps.34.18. ti'ah; Zeb-a-di'ah the son of before our God, to seek of him 2Chr.11.16, Seekers, Ps.24.6. Mi'chael, and with him four a right way for us, and for our Teachableness, Je.42.3. a right way for us, and for all our sub-little ones, and for all our sub-Jos.8.35, Children (4), [No.12.43. score males. 9 Of the sons of Jo'ab: O-ba-stance. di'ah the son of Jê-hi'el, and 22 For I was ashamed to rewith him two hundred and quire of the king a band of seleighteen males. diers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way:

10 And of the sons of Shel'omith; the son of Jöe-i-phi'ah,
because we had spoken unto the
king, saying, The hand of our 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1).

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection God is upon all them for good threescore males. threescore maies.

11 And of the sons of Beb'a-i; that seek him; but his power De.33.29, Divine Helper. Zech-a-ri'ah the son of Beb'a-i, and his wrath is against all 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking God(1) and with him twenty and eight them that forsake him. 23 So we fasted and besought Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). males. nales.

12 And of the sons of Az'gad; our God for this: and he was Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. [Ne.9.27. Jô-hā'nan the son of Hāk'ka-intreated of us. tăn, and with him an hundred 24 Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sher-Ge.14.18, Priests. and ten males. 13 And of the last sons of e-bi'ah. Hash-a-bi'ah, and ten of A-don i-kam, whose names are their brethren with them. these, E-liph'e-let, Jei'el, and 25 And weighed unto them the Ge.23.16, Weighing, Je.32.9. Shëm-a-i'ah, and with them silver, and the gold, and the ves- Ex. 25.3, Silver (4). sels, even the offering of the Ge.2.12, Gold. threescore males. 14 Of the sons also of Big-house of our God, which the va-ī; U'tha-ī, and Zăb'bud, and king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Is ra-el there 1 K.21.8, Nobles. with them seventy males. 15 ¶And I gathered them to-present, had offered: Ex.35.22.Liberality.Ne.7.70. gether to the river that runneth 26 I even weighed unto their to A-hā'va; and there abode we hand six hundred and fifty tal- 1 K.20.39, Talents (2). in tents three days: and I ents of silver, and silver vessels Ge.44.2, Silver (3). viewed the people, and the an hundred talents, and of gold Ex.25.39, Talents (1). priests, and found there none an hundred talents; of the sons of Le'vi. 27 Also twenty basons of gold, 1 K.7.50, Basins. 16 Then sent I for E-li-e'zer, of a thousand drams; and two for A'ri-el, for Shem-a-i'ah, and vessels of fine copper, precious for El'na-than, and for Ja'rib, as gold.
and for El'na-than, and for Na 28 And I said unto them, Ye than, and for Zech-a-ri'ah, and are holy unto the LORD; the Ex.19.22, Priests Holy. for Me-shullam, chief men; al-vessels are holy also; and the so for Joi'a-rib, and for El'na-|silver and the gold are a free-|Ex.25.2, Giving (1), Pr.3.9. than, men of understanding. will offering unto the LORD God Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings. 17 And I sent them with com- of your fathers.

mandment unto Id'do the chief 29 Watch ye, and keep them, at the place Ca-siph 1-a, and I until ye weigh them before the told them what they should say chief of the priests and the Le'-Ex.28.1, High Priests. unto Id'do, and to his brethren vites, and chief of the fathers Ex.32.26, Levites. the Něth'i-nims, at the place of Is'ra-el, at Jê-ru'sā-lēm, in the Cā-siph'i-a, that they should chambers of the house of the bring unto us ministers for the LORD. house of our God. 30 So took the priests and the p.p.ch.1.9. 18 And by the good hand of Levites the weight of the silour God upon us they brought ver, and the gold, and the vesus a man of understanding, of sels, to bring them to Jern'ss.

2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1), (Ne.2.18. Ps.23.2, Guidance (1). De.4.6, Understanding.

De.4.6. Understanding.

p.p.Ps.137.1.

Ge.14.18, Priests.

ch.2.68, Temple (2). De.30.3. Jews' Return.

Ge.37.25, Caravans, Is.21.13. 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1).

Ge.35.5, Divine Protec-[tion (2), Da.6.22. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1),

p.p.Ne.2.11.

Ge.23.16, Weighing.

ch.2.2, Jeshua.

p.p.ch.2.1.

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks,

Ex.29.39, Lambs.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.18. Burnt-offerings.

p.p.ch.7.21-24.

ch.2.68, Temple (2).

B.C.457.

Nu.1.16, Princes.

Ge.14.18, Priests. See Separation (2), Ex.33.16.

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

De.7.25, Abominations. Nu.13.29, Hittites. Ge.13.7, Perizzites. Ge.19.38, Ammonites. Ge.19.37, Moabites, Ne.13.23. Ge.10.16, Amorites.

Ge.24.3, Marriage (3). See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. See Evil Associations (2), [Nu.33.55.

Nu.1.16. Princes.

Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. 1 K.19.13, Mantles, Jb.1.20. Solicitude (3), Ne.1.4. Le.14.9, Beard, Ps.133.2.

lčm unto the house of our God. 4 Then were assembled unto Le.8.3, Congregation (2). 31 Then we departed from me every one that trembled at Ne.5,15, Godly Fear.

the river of A-hava on the the words of the God of Is ra-el, twelfth day of the first month, because of the transgression of to go unto Jeru'sā-lem: and the those that had been carried hand of our God was upon us, away; and I sat astonied until

and he delivered us from the the evening sacrifice. hand of the enemy, and of such 5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heavias lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Je-ru'sa-ness; and having rent my gar-Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent, lem, and abode there three days, ment and my mantle, I fell up-33 ¶ Now on the fourth day on my knees, and spread out 1 K.8.54, Kneeling, Ps.95.6.

was the silver and the gold and my hands unto the LORD my Ps.34.18, Contrition.

the vessels weighed in the God,

vites:

of every one: and all the weight iquities have we, our kings, and was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those the hand of the kings of the

captivity, offered burnt offer-fusion of face, as it is this day. ings unto the God of Isra-el, 8 And now for a little space

twelve bullocks for all Is ra-el, grace hath been shewed from Pa.84.11, God's Grace. ninety and six rams, seventy the LORD our God, to leave us a and seven lambs, twelve he remnant to escape, and to give Is.1.9, Remnant. goats for a sin offering; all this us a nail in his holy place, that

was a burnt offering unto the our God may lighten our eyes, Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. Lord. 36 And they delivered the our bondage. king's commissions unto the 9 For we were bondmen; yet

king's lieutenants, and to the our God hath not forsaken us Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. governors on this side the river: in our bondage, but bath extendand they furthered the people, ed mercy unto us in the sight of De.4.31, Mercy (1). and the house of God.

Exra mourns for the affinity of the people with strangers, 5 and prays at 150 do.

me, saying, The people of Is'-shall we say after this? for we De.11.28, Disobedience (1). ra-el, and the priests, and the have forsaken thy command-De.28.20, Forsaking God (2), Le vites, have not separated ments.

themselves from the people of 11 Which thou hast command-

Am'mon-ites, the Mo'ab-ites, the people of the lands, with their E-gyp'tians, and the Am'ôr-ites, abominations, which have filled De.7.25, Abominations.

2 For they have taken of their it from one end to another with daughters for themselves, and their uncleanness.

with the people of those lands: neither take their daughters Ge.24.3, Marriage (3), yea, the hand of the princes and unto your sons, nor seek their

3 And when I heard this thing, the good of the land, and leave See Fruitful Land, Ex.3.8. I rent my garment and my man-it for an inheritance to your p.p.Pr.13.22. tle, and plucked off the hair of children for ever. my head and of my beard, and 13 And after all that is come sat down astonied.

p.p.Ex.29.39.

house of our God by the hand of 6 And said, O my God, I am Ge.18.23, Prayer(10), Da.9.4. Mer'e-moth the son of U-ri'ah ashamed and blush to lift up Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame, Jb.8.22. the priest; and with him was my face to thee, my God: for Sin (2), Ne.1.6.

E-lea zar the son of Phin'e-has; our iniquities are increased over and with them was Joz'a-bad our head, and our trespass is [Jb.15.21.]

[Jb.15.21.]

[Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience, and with them was Joz'a-bad our head, and our trespass is Ge.42.21, Guilty Ps.40.12.] the son of Jesh'u-a, and No-a-grown up unto the heavens. di'ah the son of Bin'nu-i, Lē'- 7 Since the days of our fathers See Parents' Sins. Ex. 20.5.

have we been in a great trespass De.11.28, Disobedience (1). 34 By number and by weight unto this day; and for our in-Jb.14.17. Our Iniquities.

our priests, been delivered into See Adversity, Le.26.16. that had been carried away, lands, to the sword, to captiv- Is.59.18, Recompense (1). which were come out of the ity, and to a spoil, and to con-Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled,

and give us a little reviving in See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. See Bondage of Israel

the kings of Per'sia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of ch.2.68, Temple (2).

wall in Jū'dah and in Jê-ru'sā- 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-NOW when these things were lem. done, the princes came to 10 And now, O our God, what p.p.v.6.

the lands, doing according to ed by thy servants the prophets, Nu:12.6, Prophets (1). their abominations, even of the saying, The land, unto which ye p.p.ch.6.21. Ca'năan-îtes, the Hit'tites, the go to possess it, is an unclean Për'izzites, the Jĕb'u-sites, the land with the filthiness of the Filthiness, Ps.53.3.

for their sons: so that the holy 12 Now therefore give not Ex.33.16, Separation (2) seed have mingled themselves your daughters unto their sons,

rulers hath been chief in this peace or their wealth for ever: p.p.De.23.6. that ye may be strong, and eat 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong."

upon us for our evil deeds, and See Adversity, Le.26.16.

Is.43.22

Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

[ch.10.11.

487

Ge.7.12, Rain, Ec.11.3.

Ro.13.2

Je.15.19.

p.p.Ps.103.10; Lam.3.22.

p.p.rs.100.12, _ Ge.18.26, God's Mercy, [Ne.9.17

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

See Ingratitude(1), De.32.6. Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-Itions (2), Pr.13.20

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. p.p.He.12.29.

Pr.11.21, No Escape.

God's Righteousness Pa.48.10.

Is.1.9, Remnant. See Exposure of Sin Nu.32.23. Stand? [Jb.41.10. 1 S.6.20, Who can

B.C.457.

ch.7.1, Ezra, v.16 Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2)

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3), [Jb.42.6.

Le.8.3, Congregation (2). 1 K.18.39, Religious Awaken-lings, Lu.3.10.

Ps.34.18, Contrition.

Nu.22.34, Confession of

[Sin (3)

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3). De.24.1, Divorce, Je.3.1.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. 1 K.15.12, Religious Re-[forms, Ne.13.19 De.17.19, Keep the Law.

See Co-operation, Ex.17.12.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Nu.13.20, Courage (1), [Ph.1.28.

Ge.14.18, Priests. Ex.32.26, Levites.

Ge.26.31, Oaths (3).

ch.2.68, Temple (2).

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), Ne.9.1.

Ps.34.18, Contrition. Ge.14.12, Captives. Ex.32.5, Proclamations. EZRA, 10

deliverance as this;

nant nor escaping?

cause of this.

for our great trespass, seeing should gather themselves to-

that thou our God hast punished gether unto Jēru'sā-lēm; us less than our iniquities de- 8 And that whoseever would De.17.12, Rebellion (3). serve, and hast given us such not come within three days, according to the counsel of the Pr.11.14, Counsel.

14 Should we again break thy princes and the elders, all his Nu.1.16. Princes. Ex.3.16. Elders. Or, substance should be forfeited, Or, substance should be de finity with the people of these and himself separated from the abominations? wouldest not congregation of those that had 2 S.16.4, Confiscation,

thou be angry with us till been carried away. thou hadst consumed us, so 9 Then all the men of Ju-Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

CHAPTER 10

2 And Shech-a-ni'ah the son of voice. As thou hast said, so must Jē-hī'el, one of the sons of E'lam, we do. answered and said unto Ezra, 13 But the people are many, We have trespassed against our and it is a time of much rain,

God, and have taken strange and we are not able to stand wives of the people of the land : without, neither is this a work yet now there is hope in Is ra-el of one day or two: for we are concerning this thing. 3 Now therefore let us make this thing.

a covenant with our God to put 14 Let now our rulers of all away all the wives, and such as the congregation stand, and let are born of them, according to all them which have taken the counsel of my lord, and of strange wives in our cities come Ge.24.3, Marriage (3). those that tremble at the com- at appointed times, and with mandment of our God; and let them the elders of every city, Ex.3.16, Elders.

longeth unto thee: we also will for this matter be turned from be with thee: be of good cour-us. age, and do it. 15 Only Jon'a-than the son of 5 Then arose Ez'ra, and made A'sa-hel and Ja-ha-zi'ah the son the chief priests, the Levites, of Tik vah were employed about and all is ra-el, to swear that this matter: and Meshullam they should do according to this and Shab'be-thai the Le'vite word. And they sware. helped them. 6 Then Ezra rose up from be- 16 And the children of the

he came thither, he did eat no fathers, and all of them by their bread, nor drink water: for he names, were separated, and sat mourned because of the trans-down in the first day of the gression of them that had been tenth month to examine the carried away. 7 And they made proclams- 17 And they made an end with

that there should be no rem-dah and Ben'ja-min gathered themselves together unto Je-15 O LORD God of Is'ra-el, ru'sā-lem within three days. It thou art righteous: for we re- was the ninth month, on the main yet escaped, as it is this twentieth day of the month; day: behold, we are before and all the people sat in the

thee in our trespasses: for we street of the house of God, cannot stand before thee be-trembling because of this mat-Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. ter, and for the great rain. 10 And Ez ra the priest stood ch.7.1, Esra. up, and said unto them, Ye have Exa reforms the strange marriages, 18 Those that had taken strange transgressed, and have taken Ge.3.17. Sin Rebuked, [Da.5.22. ove. strange wives, to increase the OW when Ez'ra had prayed, trespass of Ig'ra-el.

many that have transgressed in

fore the house of God, and went captivity did so. And Ez'ra the ch.7.1, Esra, Ne.12.26.

andwhen he had confessed, 11 Now therefore make conweeping and casting himself fession unto the LORD God of

down before the house of God, your fathers, and do his pleas-there assembled unto him out of ure: and separate yourselves Ex.33.16, Separation (2),

p.p.ch.9.2. Le.16.21, Confession of [Sin (1), Jb.33.27. is ra-el a very great congrega-from the people of the land, tion of men and women and and from the strange wives. children: for the people wept 12 Then all the congregation

answered and said with a loud

it be done according to the law. and the judges thereof, until Ex.18.13, Judges. 4 Arise; for this matter be the fierce wrath of our God 2 K.22.13. God's Wrath.

ru'sa-lem unto all the children strange wives by the first day of the captivity, that they of the first month.

tion throughout Ju'dah and Je-all the men that had taken

into the chamber of Jo-haman priest, with certain chief of the the son of B-li'a-shib: and when fathers, after the house of their

matter.

Jeshua

1.1. Divorce.

18. Guiltiness.

.6.15, Jehozadak Ne.12.26

6. Trespass-offerings.

32.26, Levites.

hr.9.33, Choir. .18.26, Porters. the priests there were found bai, and Ath'lai. that had taken strange wives: 29 And of the sons of Ba'ni; namely, of the sons of Jesh' Meshullam, Malluch, and Adu-a the son of Joz'a-dak, and a-i'ah, Jash'ub, and She'al, and his brethren; Mā-a-sē'iah, and Rā'moth. E-li-ē'zēr, and Jā'rib, and Gĕd-a-

that they would put away their ni'ah, Bê-zăl'e-el, and Bin'nu-i. wives; and being guilty, they and Mā-nas'seh.

offered a ram of the flock for 31 And of the sons of Hā'rim; their trespass. E-li-ē'zēr, I-shi'jah, Māl-chi'ah,

Hā-nā'nī, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah. 21 And of the sons of Hā'- Shem-a-rī'ah. rim; Mā-a-sē'iah, and Ē-lī'jah, 33 Of the sons of Hā'shum; and Shem-a-i'ah, and Je-hi'el, Măt-te-na'i, Măt'ta-thah, Za'băd,

and Üz-zi'ah. 22 And of the sons of Pash'-seh, and Shim'e-i. ŭr; E-li-o-ë'na-i, Mā-a-sē'iah, 34 Of the sons of Bā'ni; Mā-Ish'ma-el, Nê-thăn'e-el, Jŏz'a-|ăd'āi, Ăm'răm, and U'el, băd, and Ĕl'a-sah.

23 Also of the Le'vites; Joz'a-luh, băd, and Shim'e-i, and Kê-lā'iah, 36 Vā-nī'ah, Měr'e-möth, E-li'-(the same is Kěl´i-tà,) Pěth-a-|a-shib, hī'ah, Jū'dah, and Ē-li-ē'zēr.

24 Of the singers also; E-lī'- and Jā'a-sau, a-shib: and of the porters; 38 And Shallum, and Telem, and Shim'e-i,

Ū'n. 25 Moreover of Is ra-el: of the than, and Ad-a-ī'ah, sons of Pā'rŏsh; Rā-mi'ah, and Jē-zī'ah, and Măl-chī'ah, and Shăr'a-ī, Mī'a-mīn, and Ē-le-ā'zar, and Măl-chī'jah, and Bē-nā'iah.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Măt-ta-ni'ah, Zech-a-ri'ah, and Jo'seph. Jehi'el, and Ab'di, and Jer'e- 43 Of

moth, and E-li'ah. băd, and Â-zī'zā.

28 Of the sons also of Běb'a-ī; dren.

18 ¶ And among the sons of Jē-hô-hā'nan, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Zăb'-

30 And of the sons of Pa'-

hath-mō'ab; Ad'na, and Chē'lăl, 19 And they gave their hands Bê-nā'iah, Mā-a-sē'iah, Măt-ta-

20 And of the sons of Im'mer; Shem-a-i'ah, Shim'e-on,

32 Běn'ja-min, Măl'luch, and

Ê-liph'e-let, Jer'e-māi, Mā-nas'-

35 Bě-nā'iah, Bē-dē'iah, Chěl'.

37 Măt-ta-ni'ah, Măt-te-nā'ī,

38 And Ba'ni, and Bin'nu-i,

39 And Shěl-e-mī'ah, and Nā'-

40 Măch-na-dē'bāi, Shăsh'a-i,

41 A-zăr'e-el, and Shěl-e-mi'ah, Shěm-a-ri'ah,

42 Shallum, Am-a-ri'ah, and

43 Of the sons of Ne'bō; Jēi'-el, Măt-ti-thi'ah, Zā'bād, Ze-bi'-

27 And of the sons of Zăt'tu; na, Jā-dā'u, and Jō'el, Bê-nā'iah.

E-li-o-e'na-i, E-li'a-shib, Māt-ta- 44 All these had taken strange p.p.1 K.11.1. ni'ah, and Jēr'e-mōth, and Zā'- wives: and some of them had Ge.24.3, Marriage (3). wives by whom they had chil-

THE

BOOK OF NEHEMIAH

B.C.446 (7)

Shushan, Est. 2.8. 1 K.7.1, Palaces, Ps. 144.12.

CHAPTER 1

came to pass in the month Chis'- with fire. leu, in the twentieth year, as I 4 \ And it came to pass,

men of Jū'dah; and I asked fasted, and prayed before the Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). them concerning the Jews that God of heaven, had escaped, which were left of 5 And said, I beseech thee, O Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

remnant that are left of the Is.1.9, Remnant. Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani captivity there in the province the afflicted state of Jerusalem, mourns, fasts, and prays: 4 his proyer.

A his proyer.

A his proyer. THE words of Ne-he-mi'ah the lem also is broken down, and 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). son of Häch-a-li'ah. And it the gates thereof are burned Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

was in Shu'shan the palace, 2 That Hā-nā'nī, one of my I sat down and wept, and brethren, came, he and certain mourned certain days, and Exr. 9.3, Solicitude (3), [1s.22.4.]

the captivity, and concerning LORD God of heaven, the great Ex.32.32, Intercession (3). and terrible God, that keepeth De.3.24, God's Greatness.

3 And they said unto me, The covenant and mercy for them 1 Chr. 29.11, God's Majesty.

De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness. that love him and observe his 4 Then the king said unto me, See Prom. to Obedient, Ex.20.6. commandments: 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. See Divine Vision, Ge.6.5.

For what dost thou make re-6 Let thine ear now be attent-quest? So I prayed to the God 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

ive, and thine eyes open, that of heaven. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

thou mayest hear the prayer of 5 And I said unto the king, thy servant, which I pray before If it please the king, and if thee now, day and night, for the thy servant have found favour See King's Payor, Pr. 16.15. children of Is'ra-el thy servants, in thy sight, that thou wouldest and confess the sins of the chil-send me unto Ju'dah, unto the dren of Is'ra-el, which we have city of my fathers' sepulchres,

Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2), Is.59.12. sinned against thee: both I and that I may build it. my father's house have sinned. 6 And the king said unto me,

7 We have dealt very corrupt-ly against thee, and have not For how long shall thy journey Ge.6.12. Corruption (2).

kept the commandments, nor be? and when wilt thou return? the statutes, nor the judgments, So it pleased the king to send De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness.

servant Mō'ses. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

which thou commandedst thy me; and I set him a time.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, king, If it please the king, let the word that thou command-letters be given me to the government of the gover

and by thy strong hand.

keep my commandments, and do keeper of the king's forest, that 2 K.19.23, Forests, Pa.50.10.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2), [Bst.3.8.] you abroad among the nations: come into Jū'dah;
9 But if ye turn unto me, and keeper of the king's forest, that Ex.19.5. Obedience (3).

them; though there were of you he may give me timber to make

See Jews' Return, De.30.3. bring them unto the place that city, and for the house that I De.12.5, Sacred Places. I have chosen to set my name shall enter into. And the king there. 10 Now these are thy servants good hand of my God upon me. 2Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1). and thy people, whom thou hast 9 ¶ Then I came to the gover-Ex.19.5, God's People. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. redeemed by thy great power, nors beyond the river, and gave De.5.15, God's Hand.

afraid.

2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing.

Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

ch.5.15, Godly Fear. p.p.Ge.39.21.

Ge.40.1, Butlers.

B.C.445 (?)

Ge.14.18, Wine (2).

p.p.Pr.15.13. Nu.11.15, Despondency.

De.1.17, Fear of Man.

2 S.10.12, Patriotism, Should not my counternance be presented by S.10.12, Patriotism, Sad, when the city, the place of under me to pass.

cast out unto the uttermost part beams for the gates of the pal- 1 K.7.1, Palaces. of the heaven, yet will I gather ace which appertained to the them from thence, and will house, and for the wall of the

granted me, according to the them the king's letters. Now 11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let the king had sent captains

now thine ear be attentive to of the army and horsemen the prayer of thy servant, and to with me. the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and o-nite, and Tō-bi'ah the servant, this day, and grant him mercy grieved them exceedingly that in the sight of this man. For I there was come a man to seek

was the king's cupbearer. the welfare of the children of ls'ra-el. **CHAPTER 2** 11 ¶ So I came to Jê-ru'sâ-lěm.

his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto the dung port, and viewed to me, Why is thy countenance the walls of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, which 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). were broken down, and the of heart. Then I was very sore with fire.

consumed with fire?

7 Moreover I said unto the

p.p.ch.5.14.

prosper, I pray thee, thy servant the Am'mon-ite, heard of it, it Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

Artaxerzes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sends him and was there three days, with letters and a commission to build again the wall of Jerusalem. and some few men with me; A ND it came to pass in the neither told I any man what month Ni'san, in the twen-my God had put in my heart to tieth year of Är-tax-erx'es the do at Je-ru'sa-lem: neither was

king, that wine was before him: there any beast with me, save and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I 13 And I went out by night by had not been beforetime sad in the gate of the valley, even his presence.

2 When for the king wid up to the dragon well, and the same are to the dragon well, and the same are to the dragon well, and the same are to the dragon well.

this is nothing else but sorrow gates thereof were consumed 14 Then I went on to the gate

3 And said unto the king, Let of the fountain, and to the the king live for ever: why king's pool: but there was no 1 K.1.33, Gihon Pool, Is.7.3. should not my countenance be place for the beast that was my fathers' sepulchres, lieth 15 Then went I up in the

waste, and the gates thereof are night by the brook, and viewed 1 K.2.37, Kidron, Je.31.40. the wall, and turned back, and

490

entered by the gate of the val-nobles put not their necks to 1 K.21.8, Nobles. Nu.32.6, Indifference (2) the work of their Lord. lev, and so returned. Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty, [ch.9.35. 16 And the rulers knew not 6 Moreover the old gate rewhither I went, or what I did; paired Jê-hoi'a-da the son of neither had I as yet told it to Pā-sē'ah, and Mē-shullam the the Jews, nor to the priests, nor son of Bes-o-de'iah; they laid to the nobles, nor to the rulers, the beams thereof, and set up 1.8. Nobles. nor to the rest that did the the doors thereof, and the locks work. thereof, and the bars thereof. 17 Then said I unto them, Ye 7 And next unto them repaired see the distress that we are in. Mel-a-ti'ah the Gib'e-on-ite, and Desolation (1), Is.1.8. how Je-ru'sa-lem lieth waste, Ja'don the Me-ron'o-thite, the and the gates thereof are men of Gib'e-on, and of Miz'burned with fire: come, and let pah, unto the throne of the 1 K.10.18, Thrones, Est.5.L. us build up the wall of Je-ru'sa-governor on this side the river. lem, that we be no more a re- 8 Next unto him repaired Uz'proach. zi-el the son of Här-ha-i'ah, of 18 Then I told them of the the goldsmiths. Next unto him hand of my God which was also repaired Hän-a-ni'ah the good upon me; as also the king's son of one of the apothecaries, Ex.30.25, Apothecaries. ır.30.12, **Divine** Hand(1), [Ps.37.24. words that he had spoken unto and they fortified Je-ru'sa-lem 17.12, Co-operation. me. And they said, Let us rise unto the broad wall. up and build. So they strength- 9 And next unto them re-ened their hands for this good paired Reph-a-l'ah the son of : Unity (3), Ac. 1.14. Hur, the ruler of the half part g.2.4, Work (2). 0. Sanballat. 19 But when Săn-băl'lat the of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. Hor'o-nite, and To-bi'ah the 10 And next unto them rer.4.4, Opposers. servant, the Am'mon-ite, and paired Je-da'iah the son of Ha-:.25.13, Arabians, ch.4.7. Gē'shem the A-rā'bi-an, heard ru'maph, even over against his :1.22, Scorners. it, they laughed us to scorn, house. And next unto him 5.17.42, Saints Despised, and despised us, and said, What repaired Hat'tush the son of ch.4.2. is this thing that ye do? will Hash-ab-nī'ah. S.17.28, Contempt, ch.4.3. | ye rebel against the king? 11 Măl-chī'jah the son of Hā'-20 Then answered I them, and rim, and Ha'shub the son of u.u.s. Confidence in God. said unto them, The God of Pā'hath-mō'ab, repaired the e.39.3, Prosperity (4), [Ps.1.3. heaven, he will prosper us; other piece, and the tower of Ge.11.5, Towers, Mt.21.33. therefore we his servants will the furnaces. arise and build: but ye have 12 And next unto him repaired ce Separation (2). Ex. 33.16. no portion, nor right, nor me Shallum the son of Hallo hesh, morial, in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. the ruler of the half part of Jeru sa-lem, he and his daughters. Ex.35.25, Women's Work. CHAPTER 3 The names and order of them that builded the wall of Jerusalem.

13 The valley gate repaired 2 K.14.13, Gates (3), v.26.

Ha nun, and the inhabitants of 3.C.445. THEN E-li'a-shib the high Zā-no'ah; they built it, and set Ex.28.1, High Priests. priest rose up with his up the doors thereof, the looks brethren the priests, and they thereof, and the bars thereof, p.p.ch.12.39. builded the sheep gate; they and a thousand cubits on the 2 K.14.13, Gates (3). sanctified it, and set up the wall unto the dung gate. doors of it; even unto the tower 14 But the dung gate repaired p.p.ch.2.13. of Me'ah they sanctified it, un-Mal-chi'ah the son of Re'chab, to the tower of Hā-năn'e-el. the ruler of part of Beth-hac'-2 And next unto him builded ce-rem; he built it, and set up Na.22.1, Jericho. the men of Jer'i-cho. And next the doors thereof, the locks to them builded Zăc'cur the son thereof, and the bars thereof. of Im'ri. 15 But the gate of the foun-p.p.ch.2.17. 3 But the fish gate did the tain repaired Shallun the son sons of Has-se-na'ah build, who of Col-ho'zeh, the ruler of part also laid the beams thereof, of Miz'pah; he built it, and and set up the doors thereof, covered it, and set up the doors p.p.2 Chr.33.14. the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of thereof 4 And next unto them repaired the pool of Si-lo'ah by the king's Mer-e-moth the son of U-rijah, garden, and unto the stairs that Ge.2.8, Gardens. the son of Köz. And next un-go down from the city of Da'vid to them repaired Me-shullam 16 After him repaired Ne-hethe son of Ber-e-chi'ah, the son mi'ah the son of Az'buk, the of Mē-shēz'a-beel. And next un-ruler of the half part of Beth'to them repaired Zā'dok the son zūr, unto the place over against

5 And next unto them the the pool that was made, and un-p.p.2 K.20.20.

Te-ko ites repaired; but their to the house of the mighty citized by

the sepulchres of Da'vid, and to

of Bā'a-na.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

17 After him repaired the Le-Ber-e-chi'ah over against his See Work (2), Hag 2.4 vites, Re'hum the son of Ba'ni. chamber.

Jos. 15.44, Keilah.

p.p.v.15.

p.p.2 Chr.26.9.

p.p.Ec.9.10.

Ex.28.1. High Priests.

Ge.14.18, Priests.

Ge.40.3, Prisons.

Ge.11.5, Towers.

p.p.2 K.11.16. Ge.14.18, Priests.

p.p.v.5.

1 Chr.9.2, Nethinim, ch.7.46.

2 Chr.27.3, Ophel, ch.11.21. 2 K.14.13, Gates (3), ch.12.39.

D.D.V.1.

of Kēilah, in his part,

Hen'a-dad, the ruler of the half to the going up of the corner. part of Kēilah.

19 And next to him repaired of the corner unto the sheep p.p.ch.12.39. E'zer the son of Jesh'u-a, the gate repaired the goldsmiths ruler of Miz pah, another piece and the merchants.

over against the going up to the armoury at the turning of the wall.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zăb'bāi earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door

high priest. moth the son of U-ri'jah the Jews.

house of E-li'a-shib. 22 And after him repaired the themselves? will they sacrifice?

priests, the men of the plain. their house. After him repaired which are burned?

house. 24 After him repaired Bin'nu-i a fox go up, he shall even break Jud. 15.4, Foxes, Pz.63.10. the son of Hen'a-dad another down their stone wall.

wall, even unto the corner. 25 Pālal the son of Uza-i, over and give them for a prey in the SeeRecompense(1) Is-59.13. against the turning of the wall, land of captivity and the tower which lieth out 5 And cover not their iniquity, 2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

from the king's high house, that and let not their sin be blotted was by the court of the prison, out from before thee: for they Pā'rŏsh.

26 Moreover the Neth 7-nims 6 So built we the wall; and ch.13.14, Good Works (2). dwelt in O'phel, unto the place all the wall was joined together Ex.17.12, Co-operation. ward the east, and the tower people had a mind to work. that lieth out.

27 After them the Te-ko ites when Săn-băl lat, and To-bi ah, p.p.v.l.

repaired the priests, every one stopped, then they were very over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'dŏk 8 And conspired all of them Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2). also Shem-a-i'ah the son of hinder it. Shech-a-ni'ah, the keeper of the 9 Nevertheless we made our east gate.

30 After him repaired Han-a-watch against them day and 2 K.11.7, Watch, Mt.27.65. nī'ah the son of Shel-e-mī'ah, night, because of them. and Hā'nun the sixth son of Zā'- 10 And Ju'dah said. laph, another piece. After him strength of the bearers of burrepaired Me-shullam the son of dens is decayed, and there is

Next unto him repaired Häsh-a- 31 After him repaired Mälbi'ah, the ruler of the half part chi'ah the goldsmith's son unto 2 Chr.2.7, Goldsmiths.

of Kēi'lah, in his part. the place of the Něth'i-nims, 18 After him repaired their and of the merchants, over brethren, Băv'a-i the son of against the gate Miph'kad, and 32 And between the going up

CHAPTER 4

While the enemies scaff, Nehemiah B.C.445. prays to God, and continues the work: 7 he sets a watch.

BUT it came to pass, that when San-ballat heard ch.2.10, Sanballat, ch.5.2. of the house of E-li'a-shib the that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great in- Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. 21 After him repaired Mer'e-dignation, and mocked the 2K.2.23 Mocking (3) Pa.221

son of Koz another piece, from 2 And he spake before his the door of the house of E-li'a-brethren and the army of Sa-2 K.17.24, Samaritan shib even to the end of the mā'ri-a, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify 1 S.17.42, Saints Desp

will they make an end in a day? 23 After him repaired Ben'ja-will they revive the stones out min and Hā'shub over against of the heaps of the rubbish p.p.v.10. Az-a-rī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah 3 Now Tô-bī'ah the Am'mon-Ge. 19.38, Ammonites. the son of An-a-ni'ah by his ite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if

piece, from the house of Az-a- 4 Hear, O our God; for we are 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). ri'ah unto the turning of the despised: and turn their re-Lu.6.22, Reproach. proach upon their own head.

After him Peda iah the son of have provoked thee to anger Nu.14.11, Provoking God. before the builders.

over against the water gate to unto the half thereof: for the 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. 7 TBut it came to pass, that

repaired another piece, over and the A-rā'bi-ang, and the Ge.25.13, Arabiana, Ac.2.11. against the great tower that Am'mon-ites, and the Ash'dod-Jos.11.22, Ashdod, ch.13.23. lieth out, even unto the wall ites, heard that the walls of Jeof O'phel. ru'sa lem were made up, and 28 From above the horse gate that the breaches began to be

the son of Im'mer over against together to come and to fight his house. After him repaired against Je-ru'sa-lem, and to

prayer unto our God, and set a Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

See Opposers, Egr.4.4.

()b.12

1 S.17.28, Contempt, Pa.804

[Pa.10.15.

Ge.31.40, Industry (2).

See Anger, Ps.37.8.

Ezr.4.4, Opposers, Zec.3.1.

492

wroth,

Ge.12.10, Famine (2),

Nu.21.4, Discouragement,

D.D.V.18.

Ge.27.3, Bows.

1 K.21.8, Nobles.

Pr.10.4, Diligence.

Ex.17.12, Co-operation Jos. 8.18, Spears. 1 S.17.7, Shields.

1 K.21.8, Nobles.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), Ex.14.14, God of Battles,

ch.13.14, Good Works (2).

Ge.31.40, Industry (2), [Pr.31.27.

2 K.10.16, Zealousness, [Ps.119.139.

[Ps.24.8.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." Nu.13.20, Courage (1).

much rubbish; so that we are said I unto the people, Let every [Ps.73.2. not able to build the wall. 11 And our adversaries said, in Je-ru'sa-lem, that in the night see, till we come in the midst labour on the day. among them, and slay them, 23 So neither I, nor my breth-

and cause the work to cease. ren, nor my servants, nor the 12 TAnd it came to pass, that men of the guard which fol-

when the Jews which dwelt by lowed me, none of us put off our ten times, From all places put them off for washing. whence ye shall return unto us

they will be upon you. 13 Therefore set I in the lower

places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families A ND there was a great cry the people after their families of the people and of their with their swords, their spears, wives against their brethren and their bows.

to the rulers, and to the rest of are many: therefore we take Remember God, Ps.63.6. Ps.37.3, Trust God. De.3.24, God's Greatness. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. 2 S.10.12, Manliness. them: remember the Lord, eat, and live.

15 And it came to pass, when cause of the dearth.

our enemies heard that it was 4 There were also that said,

known unto us, and God had We have borrowed money for Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-I founded. brought their counsel to nought, the king's tribute, and that up- 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute.

of my servants wrought in the and our daughters to be serv-

shields, and the bows, and the ready: neither is it in our habergeons; and the rulers power to redeem them; for See Poverty (1), (Index). Jū'dah.

dens, with those that laded, these words. wrought in the work, and with self, and I rebuked the nobles, the other hand held a weapon. and the rulers, and said unto 1 K.21.8, Nobles. 18 For the builders, every one thad his sword girded by his side, one of his brother. And I set a

and so builded. And he that great assembly against them. sounded the trumpet was by 8 And I said unto them, We

great and large, and we are ren? or shall they be sold unto Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men. separated upon the wall, one us? Then held they their peace, See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16. far from another.

hear the sound of the trumpet, that ye do: ought ye not to resort ye thither unto us: our walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the See Walking in Truth, resort ye thither unto us: our walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the See Walking in Truth, resort ye thither unto us: our walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the 21 So we laboured in the heathen our enemies?

work: and half of them held 10 I likewise, and my breththe spears from the rising of ren, and my servants, might exthe morning till the stars ap-act of them money and corn: I is.10.2, Extortion Conpeared.

one with his servant lodge with-

They shall not know, neither they may be a guard to us, and See Watch, 2 K.11.7.

them came, they said unto us clothes, saving that every one See Diligence, Pr.10.4. Ge.18.4, Cleanliness (2).

The people complain of their debt, B.C.445. mortgage, and bondage. 6 The usurers rebuked, etc.

the Jews.

p.p.Ac.6.1. 14 And I looked, and rose up, 2 For there were that said, We, and said unto the nobles, and our sons, and our daughters,

the people, Be not ye afraid of up corn for them, that we may Ge.41.49, Grain. which is great and terrible, 3 Some also there were that

and fight for your brethren, said, We have mortgaged our 2 K.4.7, Debts, Mt.18.24. your sons, and your daughters, lands, vineyards, and houses, your wives, and your houses. | that we might buy corn, be-

that we returned all of us to on our lands and vineyards. the wall, every one unto his 5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our chil-p.p.Ge.37.27.

16 And it came to pass from dren as their children: and, lo, p.p.Ex.21.7. that time forth, that the half we bring into bondage our sons on. work, and the other half of ants, and some of our daughters [Mk.2.3.] them held both the spears, the are brought unto bondage al. Ge.39.20, Injustice (3).

were behind all the house of other men have our lands and Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). vineyards. 17 They which builded on the 6 ¶ And I was very angry Ex.32.19, Indignation. wall, and they that bare bur when I heard their cry and See Sympathy (1), Is.58.7.

every one with one of his hands 7 Then I consulted with my-De.27.19, Rulers Warned

after our ability have redeemed Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability, 19 And I said unto the nobles, our brethren the Jews, which and to the rulers, and to the were sold unto the heathen; rest of the people, The work is and will ye even sell your breth-Jos.7.21, Avarice (2).

and found nothing to answer. 20 In what place therefore ye 9 Also I said, It is not good

pray you, let us leave off this 22 Likewise at the same time usury.

[proach, Eze.36.20.

idemned. Digitized Pr.15,27, Avarice (1).

Ex.22.3, Restitution (1).

Ex.22.5, Vineyards

Ex.22.5, Vineyarus. Jos.24.13, Oliveyards, ch.9.25. Je.32.10, Money. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

1 K.20.34, Restitution (2), [Lu.19.8.

SeeCitizens'Duties, Egr. 7.26. Ge.14.18, Priests. Ge.26.31, Oaths (3).

2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

See Perjury, Le.6.3.

p.p.ch.8.6. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

p.p.ch.1.1. p.p.ch.13.6. Ac. 18.3, Self-support.

Ge.18.8, Food (3).

Je.32.10, Money. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2)

Godly Fear, Jb.1.8.

See Diligence, Pr.10.4.

Ge.31.40, Industry (2). Jud.1.7, Table (1), Mt.15.27.

Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2), [Jb.31.32] See Strangers (1), Ex.22.21.

D.D.1 K.4.22.

Ge.18.8, Food (3).

Ge.14.18, Wine (2). Ac.18.3, Self-Support.

ch.13.14. Remember Me. See Beneficence, Ru.2.15.

B.C.445.

Sanballat practises against Nehemithat, being as I am, would go ah by insidious attempts. 15 The into the temple to save his life? wall finished. 17 Secret intelliging between the enemies and the will not go in. nobles of Judah.

NEHEMIAH, 6

ve exact of them.

cording to this promise.

the governor.

of God.

unto the work.

upon this people.

about us.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their NOW it came to pass, when even this day, their lands, their NOW it came to pass, when vineyards, their oliveyards, and and Ge'shem the A-rabian, and Ge.25.13, Arabians. their houses, also the hundredth the rest of our enemies, heard part of the money, and of the that I had builded the wall, and corn, the wine, and the oil, that that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time 12 Then said they, We will I had not set up the doors upon

restore them, and will require the gates;) nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called shem sent unto me, saying, Ge.3.1, Cratiness. the priests, and took an oath of Come, let us meet together in Jud.16.19, Treachery, them, that they should do ac-some one of the villages in the plain of O'no. But they thought Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

13 Also I shook my lap, and to do me mischief. said, So God shake out every 3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a his labour, that performeth not great work, so that I cannot See GoodWorks (2),ch.13.14. this promise, even thus be he come down: why should the

this promise.

14 Moreover from the time manner. swered them after the same that I was appointed to be their 5 Then sent San-ballat his governor in the land of Ju'dah, servant unto me in like manner from the twentieth year even the fifth time with an open unto the two and thirtieth year letter in his hand:

2 S.11.14, Letters. of Ar-tax-erx es the king, that 6 Wherein was written, It is is, twelve years, I and my breth-reported among the heathen, ren have not eaten the bread of and Gash'mu saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for See Slander (2), 2 S.10.3. 15 But the former governors which cause thou buildest the that had been before me were wall, that thou mayest be their

chargeable unto the people, and king, according to these words. had taken of them bread and 7 And thou hast also appointed wine, beside forty shekels of prophets to preach of thee at | 1 S.1.14, False Accusations silver; yea, even their servants Je-ru'sā-lem, saying, There is a bare rule over the people: but king in Jū'dah: and now shall so did not I, because of the fear it be reported to the king according to these words. Come 16 Yea, also I continued in now therefore, and let us take the work of this wall, neither counsel together. bought we any land: and all my 8 Then I sent unto him, sayservants were gathered thither ing. There are no such things

done as thou sayest, but thou 17 Moreover there were at feignest them out of thine own Ge.3.1, Craftiness. my table an hundred and fifty heart. of the Jews and rulers, beside 9 For they all made us afraid, De.1.17, Fear of Man. those that came unto us from saying. Their hands shall be among the heathen that are weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 18 Now that which was pre- O God, strengthen my hands. pared for me daily was one ox 10 T Afterward I came unto and six choice sheep; also fowls the house of Shem-a-i'ah the were prepared for me, and once son of Děl-a-i'ah the son of Mê-

shut the doors of the temple: 19 Think upon me, my God, for they will come to slay thee; for good, according to all that yea, in the night will they come I have done for this people. to slay thee. 11 And I said, Should such a

in ten days store of all sorts of het'a-beel, who was shut up;

wine: yet for all this required and he said, Let us meet to-

CHAPTER 6

man as I flee? and who is there, Jos. 14.12, Courage (2), [Da.3.16. 12 And, lo, I perceived that

1 S.23.9, Mischief, Jb.15.35.

shaken out, and emptied. And work cease, whilst I leave it, all the congregation said, and come down to you?

A-měn', and praised the Lord.

And the people did according to times after this sort; and I an-

See Deceit (1), Ps.36.3. Ex.15.2. God our Strength.

not I the bread of the governor, gether in the house of God, Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. because the bondage was heavy within the temple, and let us Exr.2.68, Temple (2).

Jb.5.21, Fearlessness. 2 \$.5.12, Spir. Perception, [Ec.2.14.

Jud.16.5, Bribery (2).

See Snares Laid, Ps.35.7.

See Imprecations, 2 K.1.10.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works. Ex. 15.20, Prophetesses,

[Lu.2.36. Jud 16.4, Evil Women. De.13.5, False Prophets. Zec.4.9, Completion.

1 K.21.8, Nobles.

2 S.11.14, Letters.

See Busybodies, 2 Th.3.11.

B.C.445 (?)

p.p.ch.6.1.

2 S.18.26, Porters. 1 Chr.9.33, Choir.

Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2), [1 Co.4.17. Ge.5.24, Piety ch.5.15, Godly Fear.

2 K.14.13, Gates (3).

2 S.18.25, Watchmen.

he pronounced this prophecy heart to gather together the against me: for Tō-bi'ah and nobles, and the rulers, and the 1 K.21.8, Nobles. Săn-băl'lat had hired him. people, that they might be reck-

13 Therefore was he hired, oned by genealogy. And I found that I should be afraid, and do a register of the genealogy of so, and sin, and that they might them which came up at the first, have matter for an evil report, and found written therein,

that they might reproach me.

would have put me in fear.

in the twenty and fifth day of city; the month Elul, in fifty and 7 Who came with Zêrubba-Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel. two days. 16 And it came to pass, that ri'ah, Rā-a-mi'ah, Nā-ham'a-ni,

Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded. that were about us saw these number, I say, at the people of Is ra-el was this;

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). down in their own eyes: for thousand an hundred seventy See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7. they perceived that this work thousand an hundred seventy Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings. was wrought of our God. and two. 17 ¶ Moreover in those days 9 The children of Sheph-a-ti'-

the nobles of Ju'dah sent many ah, three hundred seventy and letters unto Tō-bi'ah, and the two. letters of Tō-bi'ah came unto 10 The children of A'rah. six them. hundred fifty and two. 18 For there were many in 11 The children of Pahath-Jū'dah sworn unto him, because mõ'ab, of the children of Jesh'-

he was the son in law of Shech-u-a and Jo'ab, two thousand and a-ni'ah the son of A'rah; and eight hundred and eighteen. his son Jô-ha'nan had taken the 12 The children of E'lam, a daughter of Me-shullam the thousand two hundred fifty and son of Ber-e-chi'ah.

seven hundred and threescore. sent letters to put me in fear. 15 The children of Bin'ny-i, **CHAPTER 7**

Genealogy of those who came at the six hundred forty and eight.

porters and the singers and the and two. Lē'vītes were appointed, 2 That I gave my brother Ha-kam, six hundred threescore

ru'sā-lēm: for he was a faith- two thousand threescore and ful man, and feared God above seven. many.

not the gates of Jê-ru'sā-lèm be 21 The children of A'ter of opened until the sun be hot; Hez-e-kī'ah, ninety and eight. and while they stand by, let 22 The children of Hashum, them shut the doors, and bar three hundred twenty and eight.

them: and appoint watches of 23 The children of Bē'zāi, three the inhabitants of Jē-ru-sā-lēm, hundred twenty and four. every one to be over against his hundred and twelve.

house 4 Now the city was large ninety and five. and great: but the people were 26 The men of Beth'-le-hem few therein, and the houses and Ne-to'phah, an hundred fourwere not builded. score and eight.

God had not sent him; but that 5 And my God put into mine See Divine Direction.

6 These are the children of p.p.Exr.2.1-70. 14 My God, think thou upon the province, that went up out To-bi'ah and Săn-băl'lat accord- of the captivity, of those that ing to these their works, and on had been carried away, whom

the prophetess No-a-di'ah, and Neb-u-chad-nez'zar the king of 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. the rest of the prophets, that Bab'y-lon had carried away, and See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

came again to Jē-ru'sā-lĕm and De.30.3, Jews' Return. 15 TSo the wall was finished to Jū'dah, every one unto his

when all our enemies heard Môr de-cai, Bil shan, Mis pe-reth, thereof, and all the heathen Big'va-i, Ne hum, Ba'a-nah. The

běl, Jěsh'u-a, Ně-he-mi'ah, Az-a-Ezr.2.2, Jeshua, ch.12.1.

four. 19 Also they reported his good 13 The children of Zăt'tu, eight deeds before me, and uttered hundred forty and five.
my words to him. And Tô-bi'ah 14 The children of Zăc'ca-i,

16 The children of Beb'a-i, six NOW it came to pass, when hundred twenty and eight.
the wall was built, and I 17 The children of Azgad, two had set up the doors, and the thousand three hundred twenty

18 The children of A-don 1-

nā'nī, and Han-a-ni'ah the ruler and seven. of the palace, charge over Je- 19 The children of Big'va-i,

20 The children of A'din, six 3 And I said unto them, Let hundred fifty and five.

every one in his watch, and 24 The children of Hariph, an

25 The children of Gib'e-on,

Digitized by GOOGLE

495

27 The men of An'a-thoth, an 51 The children of Gaz'zam, Jos.21.18, Anathoth, Je.1.1. hundred twenty and eight. the children of Uz'za, the chil-28 The men of Beth-az ma-dren of Pha-se ah, 52 The children of Bē'sāi, the věth, forty and two. Jos. 9.17, Kirjath-jearim, [Je. 26. 20. rim, Chê-phi'rah, and Bê-e'roth, dren of Nê-phi'sh'e-sim, 29 The men of Kir'jath-je'a-children of Me-ū'nim, the chilseven hundred forty and three. 53 The children of Băk'bŭk, 30 The men of Rā'mah and the children of Hā-kū'pha, the 53 The children of Bak'buk, Gā'ba, six hundred twenty and children of Har'hûr, 54 The children of Bazlith. 31 The men of Mich mas, an the children of Me-hi'da, the children of Här'shå. hundred and twenty and two. Ge.28.19. Beth-el. 32 The men of Beth'-el and 55 The children of Bärkös, Ge.12.8. Ai. A'i. an hundred twenty and the children of Sis'e-ra, the chilthree. dren of Tā'mah, 33 The men of the other Ne'-56 The children of Ne-zī'ah, the children of Hăt î-pha. bō, fifty and two. 57 The children of Sol'o-mon's 2 S.5.14. Solomon. 34 The children of the other E'lam, a thousand two hundred servants: the children of So'fifty and four. ta-i, the children of Soph'e-reth, 35 The children of Harim, the children of Peri'da, three hundred and twenty. 58 The children of Jā-ā1a, 36 The children of Jeri-cho, Nu.22.1, Jericho. the children of Darkon, the three hundred forty and five. children of Gid'del. 59 The children of Sheph-a-37 The children of Lod, Ha'did, and O'no, seven hundred twenty ti'ah, the children of Hat'til and one. the children of Poch'ereth 38 The children of Sena'ah, of Ze-ba'im, the children of and one. three thousand nine hundred A'mon. 60 All the Neth I-nims, and I Chr. 9.2, Nethinim. and thirty. 39 The priests: the children the children of Sol'o-mon's servof Je-da'iah, of the house of ants, were three hundred nine-Jesh'u-a, nine hundred seventy ty and two. Exr.2.2, Jeshua. and three. 61 And these were they which 40 The children of Im'mer, a went up also from Tel-melah, Těl'-hā-rē'sha, Chē'rub, Ad'dŏn, thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of Pash'ur, and Im'mer: but they could not a thousand two hundred forty shew their father's house, nor and seven. their seed, whether they were Or, podigree. 42 The children of Harim, a of Isra-el. thousand and seventeen. 62 The children of Děl-a-i'ah, Ex.32.26, Levites. 43 The Le'vites: the children the children of To-bi'ah, the of Jesh'u-a, of Kad'mi-el, and children of Ne-ko'da, six hunof the children of Hō-dē'vah, dred forty and two. seventy and four. 63 ¶ And of the priests: the Ge.14.18, Priests. 44 The singers: the children children of Ha-ba'iah, the chil-1 Chr.9.33. Choir. of A'saph, an hundred forty and dren of Koz, the children of 1 Chr.15.17, Asaph. Bär-zilla-i, which took one of 2 S.18.26, Porters. 45 The porters: the children the daughters of Bär-zilla-i the 2 S.17.27, Barsillai. of Shallum, the children of Gil'e-ad-ite to wife, and was A'ter, the children of Tal'mon, called after their name. the children of Akkub, the chil- 64 These sought their register p.p.Exr.2.64. dren of Hat'i-ta, the children of among those that were reck-Shō'ba-ī, an hundred thirty and oned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, eight. 1 Chr.9.2, Nethinim, ch.10.28. 46 The Neth 1-nims: the chil- as polluted, put from the priestdren of Zi'ha, the children of hood. Hā-shu'pha, the children of 65 And the Tir'sha-tha said or, the governor. Tăb ba-oth, unto them, that they should 47 The children of Keros, the not eat of the most holy things, See Exclusion (3), Nu.1.5 children of Si'a, the children of till there stood up a priest with Pā'don, Oʻrim and Thŭm'mim. Ex.28.30, Urim and Thum 48 The children of Leb'a-na, 66 The whole congregation the children of Hag'a-ba, the together was forty and two children of Shal'ma-i thousand three hundred and 49 The children of Hā'nan, the threescore. children of Gid'del, the children 67 Beside their manservants of Gā'här. and their maidservants, of 50 The children of Re-a-i'ah, whom there were seven thou-

dren of Nê-kô'då,

hr.9.33, Choir. dred forty and five singing men chi'ah, and Hā'shum, and Hāshand singing women. băd'a-na, Zech-a-rī'ah, and Me-.17.16. Horses. 68 Their horses, seven hun-shul'lam. dred thirty and six: their mules, 5 And Ez ra opened the book two hundred forty and five: in the sight of all the people; 12.16, Camela. 69 Their camels, four hun-(for he was above all the peodred thirty and five: six thou-ple;) and when he opened it, sand seven hundred and twenty all the people stood up: See GodlyReverence, Ex.3.5. 6 And Ez'ra blessed the LORD, 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. .Err.2.68. 70 ¶And some of the chief of the great God. And all the peo- De.3.24, God's Greatness. the fathers gave unto the work. ple answered, A-men', A-men' 35.22, Liberality, Lu. 19.8 The Tir'sha-tha gave to the with lifting up their hands: Ps. 28.2, Lifting up Hands. treasure a thousand drams of and they bowed their heads, gold, fifty basons, five hundred and worshipped the Lord with Ge.22.5, Worshippers, [Jb.1.20. .28.2, Priests' Garments. and thirty priests' garments. their faces to the ground.
71 And some of the chief of 7 Also Jesh'u-a, and Ba'ni, and See Prayer (15), Nu.20.6. the fathers gave to the treasure Shër-e-bi'ah, Jā'min, Ak'kub, of the work twenty thousand Shāb'be-thāi, Hô-dī'jah, Mā-a-.2.12. Gold. drams of gold, and two thou-se iah, Kel i-ta, Az-a-ri ah, Joz'asand and two hundred pound bad, Hā'nan, Pēl-a-ī'ah, and the Levites, caused the people to See Teaching Enjoined, [Le.10.11. :25.3, Silver (4). of silver. 72 And that which the rest of understand the law: and the 1.S.9.27, Instruction (2) the people gave was twenty people stood in their place. thousand drams of gold, and 8 So they read in the book be.31.11, Law Read. two thousand pound of silver, in the law of God distinctly, De.31.26, Book of the Law 1.7.13, Munificence. threescore and seven and gave the sense, and caused See Christ Expounds.

[Mt.13.37. priests' garments.

them to understand the reading.

73 So the priests, and the Le. 9 ¶ And Në-he-mi'ah, which is Or. who is governor. e.14.18, Priests. S.18.26. Porters. vites, and the porters, and the the Tir sha-tha, and Ez ra the Esr.7.1, Ezra. singers, and some of the people, priest the scribe, and the Le'see Instruction (5), De.4.5.
and the Neth'i-nims, and all is'vites that taught the people,
ra-el, dwelt in their cities; and said unto all the people, This p.p.Le.23.24. Chr.9.33, Choir. Chr.9.2, Nethinim. when the seventh month came, day is holy unto the LORD your the children of Is'ra-el were in God; mourn not, nor weep. their cities. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the CHAPTER 8 law Religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 9 The people comforted. 16 They keep the feast Go your way, eat the fat, and Ec.2.10, Enjoyment. LC.445 (?) of tabernacles. drink the sweet, and send por- De.15.14, Benevolence (1) A ND all the people gathered tions unto them for whom noth-Pr.25.21. 1.p.Ezr.3.1. A themselves together as ing is prepared: for this day is one man into the street that holy unto our Lord: neither be Joy Promised, Ps. 16.11. was before the water gate; and ye sorry; for the joy of the De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). ! K.14.13, Gates (3). Err.7.1, Ezra. 18.8.17, Scribes, Est.3.12. they spake unto Ez'ra the scribe LORD is your strength. to bring the book of the law of 11 So the Le'vites stilled all Ex.32.26, Levites. e.31.26, Book of the Law. Mo'ses, which the LORD had the people, saying, Hold your Ex.14.13, Stillness. commanded to Is'ra-el. peace, for the day is holy; Ex.14.14,"Hold your Peace [Jb.13.13. 2 And Ez ra the priest brought neither be ye grieved. the law before the congregation 12 And all the people went both of men and women, and their way to eat, and to drink, all that could hear with under-and to send portions, and to Ru.2.15, Beneficence. **See** Instruction (2), 1 S.9.27. L. 23.24. Feast of Trumpets. standing, upon the first day of make great mirth, because they Mirth. Pr. 17.22 had understood the words that Ps. 128.2, Happiness (1). De. 4.6, Understanding. the seventh month. Dt.31.11, Law Read, v.18. 3 And he read therein before were declared unto them. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. the street that was before the 13 \ And on the second day water gate from the morning were gathered together the until midday, before the men chief of the fathers of all the and the women, and those that people, the priests, and the Le-Ge.14.18, Priests. could understand; and the ears vites, unto Ezra the scribe, even Ex.32.26, Levites. of all the people were attentive to understand the words of the De.4.10, "Word" Taught, 18.21. Teachableness. Spir. Receptivity, [Mt.13.23. [Is.2.3. unto the book of the law. law. 4 And Ezra the scribe stood 14 And they found written in upon a pulpit of wood, which the law which the LORD had tower of wood. they had made for the purpose; commanded by Mo'ges, that the Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). and beside him stood Mat-ti-children of Is ra-el should dwell thi'ah, and She'ma, and An-a-in booths in the feast of the Ge.33.17, Booths, Jona.4.5. l'ah, and U-rī'jah, and Hīl-ki'ah, seventh month:

and Mā-a-sē'iah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pē-lish and proclaim in all their Ex.32.5, Proclamations, [nacles, Zec.14.16.

Digitized by **GOO**

Myrtle-trees, Is.41.19. Le.23.40. Palm Branches [Jn.12.13.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Jos.2.6, Housetops, Pr.21.9.

Ezr.2.68, Temple (2). 2 K.14.13, Gates (3).

Le.4.13, Congregation. See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

Ex.17.9, Joshua.

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness, Ps.4.7. gladness, Ex.16.4, Daily Duty, Ps.61.8.

e.31.11, Law Read, ch.13.1. De.31.26, Book of the Law. Le.23.34, Feast of Taber-[nacles. p.p.Nu.29.35.

B.C.445.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [Da.6.18. Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. Jos.7.6, Dust (3).

Ezr.4.3, Separation (3), [ch.10.30 Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2). Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins.

De.31.11. Law Read.

Ge.22.5, Worshippers.

Ex.2.23. Crying to God.

Name of the Lord, Ps.113.3. Ps.21.13, God Exalted.

4.35, One God.

wickedness. the children of Isra-el were as sea on the dry land; and their Ex.14.16, Way Provided. sembled with fasting, and with persecutors thou threwest into sackclothes, and earth upon the deeps, as a stone into the Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

cording unto the manner. CHAPTER 9

make booths, as it is written.

2 And the seed of Is ra-el 12 Moreover separated themselves from all them in the day by a cloudy ties of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their go.

and Chen'a-ni, and cried with a of Mo'ses thy servant: loud voice unto the LORD their 15 And gavest them bread Ex.16.4, Manna. God.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God said, Stand up and bless the land which thou hadst sworn to Ge.12.7, Promised Land LORD your God for ever and give them.

ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

their necks, and hearkened not Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

ing. Go forth unto the mount, alone; thou hast made heaven, Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Jb.12.9. and fetch olive branches, and the heaven of heavens, with all pine branches, and myrtle their host, the earth, and all branches, and palm branches, things that are therein, the and branches of thick trees, to seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; De.6.24, Preservation, 16 So the people went forth, and the host of heaven worshipand brought them, and made peth thee.

themselves booths, every one 7 Thou art the LORD the God themselves booths, every one / I nou art the Lord in the roof of his house, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the of the Chall dees, and gavest him forth out of Or Ge.11.28, Ur. Ac.74. SeeNamesChanged, Ge.17.5. Ge.11.27, Abraham, Ps. 105.6. in the street of the gate of 8 And foundest his

in the street of the gate of E'phră-im.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jĕsh'u-â the son of Nūn unto that day had not the children of Iş'ra-el done again the children of Iş'r so. And there was very great art righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction De.8.5, Affliction (3). 18 Also day by day, from the of our fathers in E'gypt, and Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. first day unto the last day, he heardest their cry by the Red Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

read in the book of the law of sea; God. And they kept the feast 10 And shewedst signs and

people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proud-ly against them. So didst thou A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites confess God's get thee a name, as it is this manifold goodness, and their own day. 11 And thou didst divide the NOW in the twenty and sea before them, so that they Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. fourth day of this month went through the midst of the

mighty waters. thou strangers, and stood and con-pillar; and in the night by a Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, fessed their sins, and the iniqui-pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should Ge.24.27, Guidance (3).

place, and read in the book of 13 Thou camest down also up Ps.113.6, Divine Condescenthe law of the LORD their God on mount Si'nāi, and spakest Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai, Ac.7.38. one fourth part of the day; and with them from heaven, and Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. another fourth part they congavest them right judgments, See Law Perfect, Pa.19.7. fessed, and worshipped the and true laws, good statutes and LORD their God.

De.6.6, Commandments.

4 Then stood up upon the 14 And madest known unto De.4.5, Instruction (5). stairs, of the Levites, Jesh'u-a, them thy holy sabbath, and and Ba'nī, Kad'mī-el, Sheb-a-nī'-commandedst them precepts. ah, Bun'ni, Sher-e-bi'ah, Ba'ni, statutes, and laws, by the hand Ex. 15.26. Statutes.

from heaven for their hunger, 5 Then the Le'vites, Jesh'u-a, and broughtest forth water for Ge.21.14. Water. and Kad'mi-el, Ba'ni, Hash-ab-them out of the rock for their p.p.Ex.17.6. ni'ah, Shèr-e-bi'ah, Hô-di'jah, thirst, and promisedst them that De. 2.7, Divine Susplica. Shèb-a-ni'ah, and Peth-a-hi'ah, they should go in to possess the Le. 20.24. Israel's Inheritant

6 Thou, even thou, art LORD to thy commandments,

Heavenly Host, Da.7.10.

heart De.5.29, Renewed Heart

seven days; and on the eighth wonders upon Phā'raōh, and on Ex.4.21, Wonders. day was a solemn assembly, ac- all his servants, and on all the Ex.6.6. God's Judgments.

leddest De.8.2. Divine Leader.

Ex.34.32, Lawriver (2),

ance.

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

1. Disobedience (2). 28. Dullness (3). Wonders.

). Forgiveness (1). 2.14.4

4, Golden Calf, TPs. 106.19.

4. Idolatry (4).

.11. Provoking God.

31, Mercy (1). 31. Divine Constancy. i.21, Pillar of Cloud. 2, Divine Leader.

.27, Guidance (3), [Ps.78.14.

rit," Teacher, Lu.12.12. 5, Instruction (5), [Ps.71.17. 6.4, Manna, Jn.6.31.

7.3, Thirst. 6.35, Forty Years. .24, Preservation. 4.35. Temporal Bless-

[ings. De.29.5. 9.24, Israel's Inherit-

21.21, Sihon.

21.26, Heshbon, Is.16.8. 21.33, Og. Ps.135.1L 33.5, Children (1). : Posterity Promised,

Ge.15.5.

sess it.

12.7. Promised Land.

e God of Battles, Ex.14.14. :10.18. Canaanites.

e Heathen Cast Out

:7.24. Invincibility. L3.8, Fruitful Land. t.14.16, Goods, Lu.12.18, 18.24.13, Oliveyards.

t.39.3, Prosperity (4). 3.25.8, God's Goodness. e.32.6, Ingratitude (1), Ezè.16.17. \$8.7, Rebellion (2), Is.1.5. Chr.36.16, Law Despised. K.19.2, Persecution (1). lu.14.11, Provoking God.

e.32.15, Worldly Fullness.

17 And refused to obey, neither to turn them to thee, and they Ex.32.1, Apostates, [Ezc.36.20. were mindful of thy wonders that wrought great provocations.
thou didst among them; but 27 Therefore thou deliveredst Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. 5. Hardness (2), hardened their necks, and in them have the first their rebellion appointed a capenemies, who vexed them: and their trouble. Ps.68.6. tain to return to their bond-in the time of their trouble, age: but thou art a God ready when they cried unto thee, thou See Crying to God, Ex.2.23. 26. God's Mercy, v.31. to pardon, gracious and merci- heardest them from heaven; Jb.34.23, Prayer Heard. 18. Longsuffering (1). ful, slow to anger, and of great and according to thy manifold

18 Yea, when they had made the hand of their enemies. them a molten calf, and said, 28 But after they had rest, they Ex. 32.8, Backsliders.

This is thy God that brought did evil again before thee: Jud.2.11, Evildoers. (2), [1s.65.12. thee up out of E'gypt, and had therefore leftest thou them in wrought great provocations; the hand of their enemies, so 19 Yet thou in thy manifold that they had the dominion Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. mercies forsookest them not in over them: yet when they the wilderness: the pillar of the returned, and cried unto thee, cloud departed not from them by thou heardest them from heavday, to lead them in the way; en; and many times didst thou neither the pillar of fire by deliver them according to thy Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). night, to shew them light, and mercies; the way wherein they should go. 29 And testifiedst against them, Ge.19.17, Warnings. 20 Thou gavest also thy good that thou mightest bring them Pr.1.25, Reproof (4).

water for their thirst. their clothes waxed not old, and ened their neck, and would not their feet swelled not.

erit[ance. kingdoms and nations, and didst forbear them, and testifiedst divide them into corners: so against them by thy spirit in they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king not give ear: therefore gavest ls.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ög king of Bā'shan.

pliedst thou as the stars of heav-mercies' sake thou didst not Ge.18.26, God's Mercy en, and broughtest them into utterly consume them, nor forthe land, concerning which thou sake them; for thou art a hadst promised to their fathers, gracious and merciful God.

and possessed the land, and nant and mercy, let not all the De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. thou subduedst before them the trouble seem little before thee, or, weariness. inhabitants of the land, the Ca´- that hath come upon us, on our năan-îtes, and gavest them into kings, on our princes, and on would. 25 And they took strong cit-day.

ies, and a fat land, and possessed 33 Howbeit thou art just in all De.32.4, Divine Justice. houses full of all goods, wells that is brought upon us; for Exr. 9.15, God's Righteous digged, vineyards, and olive-thou hast done right, but we Nu.21.7, Confession of yards, and fruit trees in abun-have done wickedly: dance: so they did eat, and were 34 Neither have our kings, Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). filled, and became fat, and de-our princes, our priests, nor our Nu.1.16, Princes. lighted themselves in thy great fathers, kept thy law, nor heark- See Law Despised, goodness.

obedient, and rebelled against thou didst testify against them. thee, and cast thy law behind 35 For they have not served Jud. 5.23, Neglect of Duty. their backs, and slew thy proph-thee in their kingdom, and in

kindness, and forsookest them mercies thou gavest them sav- Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. iours, who saved them out of Jud.2.16, Deliverers. Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

spirit to instruct them, and again unto thy law: yet they withheldest not thy manna from dealt proudly, and hearkened Ps. 10.2, Pride (1). their mouth, and gavest them not unto thy commandments, 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2) but sinned against thy judg-21 Yea, forty years didst thou ments, (which if a man do, he Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). sustain them in the wilderness, shall live in them;) and with See Life (4), De.32.47. so that they lacked nothing; drew the shoulder, and hard Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). hear.

of Hesh'bon, and the land of thou them into the hand of the Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. people of the lands. 23 Their children also multi- 31 Nevertheless for thy great

that they should go in to pos- 32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the De.3.24, God's Greatness. 24 So the children went in terrible God, who keepest cove- 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

their hands, with their kings, our priests, and on our prophets, and the people of the land, that and on our fathers, and on all they might do with them as they thy people, since the time of p.p.2 K.15.19; 17.3. the kings of As-syr'i-a unto this

ened unto thy commandments Le.26.15, Covenant 26 Nevertheless they were dis- and thy testimonies, wherewith

ets which testified against them thy great goodness that thou Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

Je.6.15.

[Ps.103.11. Is.1.9, Remnant.

Nu.14.18, Longsuffering(1).

[Sin (2).

[2 Chr.36.16.

[Pa 1

[Ne.P.

[ance, la Sal

Mt.I.L

Ex.15.26, Statutes.

p.p.De.15.1.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. and fat land which thou gavest shub.

2 K.17.14. Impenitence (2). they from their wicked works. bek,

36 Behold, we are servants 25 Re'hum, Hā-shāb'nah, Mā-See Bondage of Israel, Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

this day, and for the land that a-se'iah, thou gavest unto our fathers to 26 And cat the fruit thereof and the A'nan

Ex.1.13. Israel Humbled. servants in it:

good thereof, behold, we are

crease unto the kings whom porters, the singers, the Něth-2 S.18.26, Porters thou hast set over us because of i-nims, and all they that had 1 chr.9.23, Choir.

1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable.

De.28.67, Sin's Misery. we are in great distress.

make a sure covenant, and ing understanding; Ex.24.7, Covenant (3), Ex.32.26, Levites. Ge.14.18, Priests.

CHAPTER 10 B.C.445.

Names of those who sealed the cove-nant, 28 which the rest of the peo-ple bound themselves to observe. 29 Points of the coverant.

Now those that sealed were, our Lord, and No-he-mi'ah, the Tir'shahis statutes; tha, the son of Hach-a-li'ah, and Zid-ki'jah, mī'ah 3 Pash'ur, Am-a-ri'ah,

chī'jah, 4 Hat'tush, Sheb-a-ni'ah, Mal'- on the sabhath day to sell, that Ex.16.27, Sabbath Deserluch,

dī'ah. 6 Dăn'iel, Gin'ne-thon, Bā'rụch,

min, I'ah: these were the priests. 9 And the Le'vites: both house of our God; Bin'nu-i of the sons of Hen'a-the continual meat offering, Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. and for the continual burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

a-i'ah, Ha'nan, 11 Mi'cha, Rē'hŏb. bī'ah la-ni'ah.

13 Hô-dĩ jah, Bā nĩ, Běn ĩ-nũ.

Zăt-thu, Bā'nī, 15 Bun'ni, Az'gad, Beb'a-i, 16 Ad-o-ni'jah, Big'va-i, A'din, 17 A'tēr, Hiz-ki'jah, Az'zûr,

18 Hô-dī'jah, Hā'shum, Bē'zāi, 19 Hā'riph, An'a-thoth, Neb'-it is written in the law:

20 Mag pi-ash, Hēzir 21 Mē-shēz'a-beel, Zā'dŏk, Jăd-|year by year, unto the house of dū'á,

l'ah,

gavest them, and in the large 23 Ho-she'a, Han-a-ni'ah, Ha'-

before them, neither turned 24 Hal-lo hesh, Pil'e-ha, Sho'-

Hā'nan, A-hi'jah, 27 Măl'luch, Hā'rim, Bā'a-nah.

28 ¶And the rest of the peo-37 And it yieldeth much in-ple, the priests, the Le'vites, the

our sins: also they have domin-separated themselves from the Ex.33.16, Separation (7

ion over our bodies, and over people of the lands unto the our cattle, at their pleasure, and law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every

38 And because of all this we one having knowledge, and havwrite it; and our princes, Let 29 They clave to their breth See Unity (3), Ac. 114. vites, and priests, seal unto it. ren, their nobles, and entered

De.4.6. Understanding. into a curse, and into an oath, Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

to walk in God's law, which was See Walking in Truth given by Mō'ses the servant of God, and to observe and do all De.26.16. Obedience (1) the commandments of the LORD See Entire Consecration

our Lord, and his judgments and 30 And that we would not Exr.4.3, Separation (3).

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-ki'jah,

Zid-k daughters for our sons: 31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals Merchandise, ch.13.16.

we would not buy it of them on 5 Ha'rim, Mer'e-moth, O-ba-the sabbath, or on the holy day : Ex.20.8. Sabbath Ober and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction Ex.23.11. Sabbatic Year. of every debt.

7 Mē-shul'lam, A-bī'jah, Mij'a- 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves Ex.25.2, Giving (1). 8 Mā-a-zī'ah, Bīl'ga-ī, Shēm-a-yearly with the third part of a Ex.35.22, Liberality. shekel for the service of the

Jesh'u-a the son of Az-a-ni'ah, 33 For the shewbread, and for Ex.25.30. Shewbread

10 And their brethren, Sheb-offering, of the sabbaths, of the a-ni'ah, Hô-di'jah, Kel'i-ta, Pel-new moons, for the set feasts, Nu. 10. 10. New Moons. and for the holy things, and for Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festival Hash-a- the sin offerings to make an Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. atonement for Ig'ra-el, and for Le.4.20, Atonement.

12 Zăc'cur, Sher-e-bi'ah, Sheb-all the work of the house of our God. 34 And we cast the lots among Le.16.8, Casting Lots. 14 The chief of the people; the priests, the Le'vites, and Pā'rosh, Pā'hath-mō'ab, E'lām, the people, for the wood offer-p.p.ch.13.31.

ing, to bring it into the house

of our God, after the houses of

our fathers, at times appointed

sons, and of our cattle, as it is

year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as

p.p.Le.6.12. 35 And to bring the firstfruits Ex.22.29, First-fruits, Pr.34 Mē-shul'lam, of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees

22 Pel-a-ti'ah, Ha'nan, An-a- 36 Also the firstborn of our Ex.13.2 First-born.

500

the LORD:

£.23.17. 2.34, Dough, Je.7.18. 6.17. Giving (2). New Wine. 9.2. Oil (2).

4.20, Tithes.

Priests' Dues, Le.23.

14.20, Tithes, ch.12.44. .2.68, Temple (2). .2.68, I can hr.9.26, Treasuries, [Mt.27.6.

32.26, Levites. .41.49, Grain. w Wine, ch.13.5.

.14.18, Priests. Jhr.9.33, Choir. Chr.29.3, Love for God's ers: and we will not [House, Ps.23.6.] the house of our God.

C.445.

p.ch.7.4. M.10.1. Jerusalem. e.16.8, Casting Lots.

loly City, Is.1.26.

ud.5.2, Willingness, [Ps.110.3.

1.p.1 Chr.9.2.

i Chr.9.2. Nethinim.

firstlings of our herds and of the son of Hā-cā'iah, the son our flocks, to bring to the house of Ad-a-i'ah, the son of Joi'a-rib, of our God, unto the priests the son of Zech-a-ri'ah, the son

our offerings, and the fruit of valiant men.

all manner of trees, of wine 7 And these are the sons of and of oil, unto the priests, to Ben'ja-min; Sal'lu the son of Ge.35.18, Benjamin. the chambers of the house of Meshul'lam, the son of Jo'ed, our God; and the tithes of our the son of Pē-dā'iah, the son of ground unto the Le'vites, that Köl-a-i'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'-

the same Le'vites might have iah, the son of Ith'i-el, the son the tithes in all the cities of our of Je-sa'iah. tillage. 38 And the priest the son of la-i, nine hundred twenty and Aâr'on shall be with the Le'-eight.

vites, when the Le'vites take 9 And Jo'el the son of Zich'ri tithes: and the Levites shall was their overseer: and Ju'dah Ge.39.4, Overseers. bring up the tithe of the tithes the son of Se-nū'ah was second unto the house of our God, to over the city.

house. 39 For the children of Is'ra-el 11 Ser-a-i'ah the son of Hil-ki'and the children of Levi shall ah, the son of Me-shullam, the bring the offering of the corn, son of Zā'dōk, the son of Mê-rā'- 2 S.8.17, Zadok. of the new wine, and the oil, ioth, the son of A-hi'tub, was the unto the chambers, where are ruler of the house of God.

CHAPTER 11 The rulers, wo untary men, and every riah, the son of Pash'ur, the son tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at of Mal-chiah,

Jorusalem: 3 their names. 20 The residue of the people dwell in other

the futbers two hundred for

A dwelt at Jê-ru'sā-lem: the son of A-zar'e-el, the son of rest of the people also cast lots, A-has'a-i, the son of Me-shil'leto bring one of ten to dwell in moth, the son of Im'mer, Jēru'sā-lēm the holy city, and 14 And their brethren, mighty Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men. nine parts to dwell in other men of valour, an hundred cities.

the men, that willingly offered of one of the great men. themselves to dwell at Je-ry'sa- 15 Also of the Le'vites: Shem-

wit, Is ra-el, the priests, and ward business of the house of the Levites, and the Neth I-God. nims, and the children of Sol'o- 17 And Mat-ta-ni'ah the son of mon's servants.

certain of the children of Ju'-begin the thanksgiving in pray- 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. Ben'ja-min. Of the children of among his brethren, and Ab'da Jū'dah; Ath-a-i'ah the son of the son of Sham-mū'a, the son of Sheph-a-ti'ah, the son of Ma-city were two hundred fourscore v.1, Holy City.

Pē'rēz:

that minister in the house of of Shi-lo'ni. 6 All the sons of Perez that 37 And that we should bring dwelt at Je-ru'sa-lem were four the firstfruits of our dough, and hundred threescore and eight

8 And after him Găb'ba-i, Săl'-

the chambers, into the treasure 10 Of the priests: Jê-dā'iah Ge.14.18, Priests. the son of Joi'a-rib. Jā'chin.

the vessels of the sanctuary, 12 And their brethren that and the priests that minister, did the work of the house were and the porters, and the sing-eight hundred twenty and two: ers: and we will not forsake and Ad-a-i'ah the son of Jer'ohăm, the son of Pěl-a-li'ah, the son of Am'zi, the son of Zech-a-

the fathers, two hundred forty ND the rulers of the people and two: and A-mash's i the

twenty and eight: and their 2 And the people blessed all overseer was Zab'di-el, the son

a-ī'ah the son of Hā'shub, the 3 Now these are the chief son of Az'ri-kam, the son of of the province that dwelt in Hāsha-bī'ah, the son of Bǔn'nī; Jēru'sā-lĕm: but in the cities 16 And Shāb'be-thāi and Jōz'a-of Jū'dah dwelt every one in bād, of the chief of the Lē'vites, p.p.1 Chr.26.29. his possession in their cities, to had the oversight of the out-

Mī'chā, the son of Zăb'dī, the son 4 And at Je-ry'sa-lem dwelt of A'saph, was the principal to

dah, and of the children of er: and Bak-buk-i'ah the second Uz-zi'ah, the son of Zĕch-a-ri'ah, of Gā'lăl, the son of Jĕd'u-thun. the son of Am-a-ri'ah, the son 18 All the Le'vites in the holy Ex. 32.26, Levites.

hāla-lē-el, of the children of and four. 19 Moreover the porters, Ak-2 S.18.26, Porters. 5 And Mā-a-sē'iah the son of kub, Tal'mon, and their breth-

Ge.38.29, Pharez, Mt.1.3.

The succession of high # The inhabitants of the villages. NEHEMIAH. 12 ren that kept the gates, were an 2 Am-a-ri'ah. Mai'luch. Hat'-Ge.23.10, Gates (1). hundred seventy and two. tush. 20 ¶ And the residue of Is'ra- 3 Shech-a-ni'ah, Rē'hum, Mer'el, of the priests, and the Le-e-moth. vites, were in all the cities of 4 Id'do, Gin'ne-tho, A-bi'jah, Jū'dah, every one in his inherit- 5 Mī'a-mīn, Mā-a-dī'ah, Bīl'gah, Nu.36.2. Inheritance. 6 Shěm-a-l'ah, and Joi'a-rīb, 21 But the Něth'i-nims dwelt Jē-dā'iah, 1 Chr.9.2. Nethinim. 7 Săl'lu, A'mok, Hil-ki'ah, Jê-2 Chr.27.3, Ophel. in Ō'phel: and Zī'hā and Gĭs'pā were over the Neth 1-nims. da'iah. These were the chief 22 The overseer also of the Le'-of the priests and of their brethvites at Jê-ru'sâ-lem was Ŭz'zi ren in the days of Jesh'u-a. the son of Bā'ni, the son of Hash- 8 Moreover the Lē'vites: Jesh'- Ex. 32.26, Levites. a-bi'ah, the son of Măt-ta-ni'ah, u-a, Bin'nu-i, Kăd'mi-el, Sher-ethe son of Mi'cha. Of the sons bi'ah, Ju'dah, and Mat-ta-ni'ah. L 1 Chr.15.17, Asaph. of A'saph, the singers were over which was over the thanksgivthe business of the house of God. ing, he and his brethren. p.p.Ezr.6.9; 7.20,21. 23 For it was the king's com- 9 Also Bak-buk-i'ah and Un'mandment concerning them, ni, their brethren, were over that a certain portion should be against them in the watches. for the singers, due for every 10 ¶And Jesh'u-à begat Joi'a-Ezr.2.2, Jeshua. 1 Chr.9.33, Chok. day. kim. Joi'a-kim also begat E-li'a-24 And Peth-a-hi'ah the son of shib, and E-li'a-shib begat Joi'a-Mē-shēz'a-beel, of the children da. of Zē'rah the son of Jū'dah, was 11 And Joi'a-da begat Jon'aat the king's hand in all matters than, and Jon'a-than begat See Counsellors, Pr.11.14. concerning the people. Jăd-dū'a. 25 And for the villages, with 12 And in the days of Joi'a-their fields, some of the chil-kim were priests, the chief of dren of Ju'dah dwelt at Kir'jath-the fathers: of Ser-a-i'ah, Mer-Ge.13.18, Hebron. är'bå, and in the villages there-a-l'ah; of Jer-e-mi'ah, Hän-a-of, and at Di'bon, and in the vil-ni'ah; Nu.21.30. Dibon. lages thereof, and at Jē-kāb'ze-el, and in the villages thereof, Am-a-rī'ah, Jē-hō-hā'nan; 26 And at Jesh'u-a, and at 14 Of Mel'i-cu, Jon'a-than; of Mol'a-dah, and at Beth-phe'let, Sheb-a-ni'ah, Jo'seph; 27 And at Hā'zar-shu'al, and at 15 Of Hā'rim, Ad'na; of Mē-Be'er-she'ba, and in the villages ra'ioth, Hel'ka-i; Ge.21.31, Beer-sheba. 16 Of Id'do. Zech-a-rī'ah: of 28 And at Zik'lag, and at Mek'o-Gin'ne-thon, Me-shullam; Jos.15.31, Ziklag. nah, and in the villages thereof, 17 Of A-bi'jah, Zich'ri; of 29 And at En-rim mon, and at Min i-a-min, of Mō-a-dī ah, Pil-Zā're-ah, and at Jär'mŭth, tāi: 30 Zā-no'ah, A-dul'lam, and in 18 Of Bil'gah, Shăm-mū'a; of their villages, at Lā'chish, and Shem-a-ī'ah, Je-hon'a-than; Jos. 10.31, Lachish. Jos.10.10, Azekah, Je.34.7. the fields thereof, at A-ze kah, 19 And of Joi'a-rib, Mat-teand in the villages thereof. naî; of Jê-da'iah, Uz'zī; And they dwelt from Be er-she-20 Of Sălla-i, Kălla-i; A'mok, E'ber: Jos. 15.8. Hinnom Valley. ba unto the valley of Hin'nom. 31 The children also of Ben'-21 Of Hil-ki'ah, Hăsh-a-bi'ah; Ge.35.18, Benjamin. ja-min from Gē'ba dwelt at of Jê-dā'iah, Nê-thăn'e-el. Mich'mash, and A-i'ja, and 22 The Le'vites in the days Ex.32.26, Levites. Beth'-el, and in their villages, of E-li'a-shib, Joi'a-da, and Jô-Ge.28.19. Beth-el. 32 And at An'a-thoth, Nob, ha'nan, and Jad-dū'a, were re-Jos.21.18, Anathoth. 1 S.21.1, Nob. An-a-ni'ah, corded chief of the fathers: 33 Hā'zôr, Rā'mah, Git'ta-im, also the priests, to the reign of Ge.14.18, Priests. 34 Hā'dīd. Ze-bō'im. Nē-băl'lat. Dā-rī'us the Pēr'sian. 35 Lod, and O'no, the valley of 23 The sons of Le'vi, the chief of the fathers, were writcraftsmen. 36 And of the Le'vites were ten in the book of the chronidivisions in Jū'dah, and in Ben'-cles, even until the days of ja-min. Jo-ha'nan the son of E-li'a-shib. 24 And the chief of the Le'-CHAPTER 12 vites: Hash-a-bi'ah, Sher-e-bi'-Priests and Levites who came up VICES: FIRSH-B-DI all, Shel-C-Di-with Zerubbabel. 10 Succession of ah, and Jesh'u-a the son of

Exr.3.8, Zerubbabel. Ezr.2.2, Jeshua, v.10. Ezr.7.1, Ezra.

B.C.536 (?)

i'ah, Jer-e-mi'ah, Ez'ra,

the high priests.

Kad'mi-el, with their brethren Now these are the priests over against them, to praise and the Levites that went and to give thanks, according 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. up with Ze-rub ba-bel the son of to the commandment of Da'vid She'al'ti-el, and Jesh'u-a: Ser-a-the man of God, ward over against ward.

offices of the	NEHEM	иан, із	priesis and Leviles.
8.26, Porters.	25 Măt'ta-nī'ah, and Băk-bük-	of them that gave thanks went	
		over against them, and I after	
		them, and the half of the peo-	
		ple upon the wall, from beyond	
	olds of the gates.	the tower of the furnaces even	
.2. Jeshua.	26 These were in the days of	39 And from above the gate	
.6.15, Jehozadak,		of E'phra-im, and above the old	
[Hag.1.1.		gate, and above the fish gate,	
.1, Ezra, v.36.		and the tower of Ha-nan'e-el,	
.17, Scribes.	the scribe.	and the tower of Me'ah, even	
		unto the sheep gate: and they	
	the wall of Je-ru'sa-lem they		
	sought the Le vites out of all	40 So stood the two compa-	
	their places, to bring them to	nies of them that gave thanks	1 Chr.16.8, Thankagiving.
- 10 M C1 - 1		in the house of God, and I, and	
r.30.21, Gladness. N.17, Singing (2).	thankegivings and with sing-	the half of the rulers with me:	Ge 14 18 Prieste
6.5, Orchestra, Ps.68.25.	ing with cymbols peolteries	41 And the priests; E-li'a-kim, Mā-a-sē'iah, Min'i-a-min,	Ge.14.10, I frests.
.21, Harps, Jb.21.12.	and with harps.	Mī-chā'iah, Ê-lǐ-o-ē'na-ī, Zěch-	
		a-rī'ah, and Hăn-a-nī'ah, with	
	gathered themselves together,		
		42 And Mā-a-sē'iah, and Shĕm-	
	round about Jē-ru'sā-lem, and	a-ī'ah, and E-le-ā'zar, and Uz'zī,	
		and Je-ho-ha'nan, and Mal-chi'-	
	thi;	jah, and Eläm, and Ezer. And	
		the singers sang loud, with Jez-	1 Chr.9.33, Choir, Ec.2.8. Nu.21.17, Singing (2).
	Gil'găl, and out of the fields of		1
be 0.12 Chair		43 Also that day they offered	
hr.9.33, Choir.	lages round about la-m'ealam	great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice	Iov in Service Pa 40 8
		with great joy: the wives also	
.30.20, Cleansing (1).		and the children rejoiced: so	
1.31.20, Purification.	and purified the people, and	that the joy of Je-ru'sa-lem was	[Mt.21.15
	the gates, and the wall.	heard even afar off.	
		44 ¶ And at that time were	
1.1.16, Princes, Je.52.10.		some appointed over the cham-	
		bers for the treasures, for the	
71 - 1/ 0 // 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1		offerings, for the firstfruits, and	
Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving.		for the tithes, to gather into	
	toward the dung gate:	them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law	
		for the priests and Le'vites: for	
		Ju'dah rejoiced for the priests	
	of Jū'dah,	and for the Le'vites that waited.	
		45 And both the singers and	
	Mē-shŭl'lam,	the porters kept the ward of	2 S.18.26, Porters.
	34 Jū'dah, and Běn'ja-min, and	their God, and the ward of the	See Fidenty (2), Nu.12.7.
•		purification, according to the	
• % 0 /D	sone with termsets.	commandment of David, and	
ε.ω.», 1 rumpets (2), [Is.27.13.	sons with trumpets; namely,	of Söl'o-mon his son. 46 For in the days of Dā'vid and A'saph of old there were	Rn 4 22 David
£	than, the son of Shem-s-i'sh	and A'saph of old there were	1 Chr. 15.17. Asanh.
		chief of the singers, and songs	
		of praise and thanksgiving unto	
Chr.15.17, Asaph.	cur, the son of A'saph:	God.	1 Chr.16.8, Thankagiving.
	36 And his brethren, Shem-	47 And all Is'ra-el in tne	
	a-ī'ah, and A-zār'a-el, Mil-a-lā'i,	days of Ze-rub ba-bel, and in	Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel, Hag. 2.2.
	Gira-lai, Mā-ā'ī, Nē-than'e-el,	the days of Ne-he-mi'ah, gave	
A.21, Musical Instru-	and Judan, Ha-nam, with the	the portions of the singers	p.p.ch.11.23.
[ments, Jb.21.12. e.33.1, Man of God.	the man of God and Fr're the	and the porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified	Fr 35 22 I iberality
देश.7.1, Eara.	scribe before them.	holy things unto the Le'vites;	
).p.ch.2.14.		and the Levites sanctified	
		them unto the children of	
P.p.ch.3.15.	they went up by the stairs of		ļ
	the city of Da'vid, at the going		
		Upon the reading of the law separa-	B.C.445.
	of David, even unto the water	tion is made from the mixed multi- tude. 10 Nehemiah reforms the	
	gate eastward.	offices in the house of God 15	
•	so And the other company	The violation of the sabbath, etc.	bed by GOOGIC
503			

De.31.11, Law Read, Je.36.6. De.31.26. Book of the Law.

Ge.19.37. Moabites. Nu.1.51. Exclusion (3).

p.p.De.23.3. Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Jud.16.5, Bribery (2). Nu.22.5, Balaam.

ence of the people; and therein and of the Levites, Peda'iah:
was found written, that the Am'mon-ite and the Mō'ab-ite should nan the son of Zăc'cur, the son not come into the congregation of Mat-ta-ni'ah: for they were of God for ever; 2 Because they met not the office was to distribute unto children of Is'ra-el with bread their brethren. and with water, but hired Ba- 14 Remember me, O my God, Remember Me, Ps.25.7. laam against them, that he concerning this, and wipe not should curse them: howbeit our out my good deeds that I have Good Works (2), Mt.25.36.

God turned the curse into a done for the house of my God. blessing. 3 Now it came to pass, when 15 ¶ In those days saw I in Jū'they had heard the law, that dah some treading wine presses De.15.14, Winepress.

they had heard the law, that wan some treating wine process they separated from Ig'ra-el all on the sabbath, and bringing in Ex.16.27, Sabbath Desecration, Je.17.27. Exr.4.3, Separation (3), [Ps.119.115. the mixed multitude. 4 T And before this, E-li'a-shib also wine, grapes, and figs, and Nu.13.23, Figs. Is.34.4. the priest, having the oversight all manner of burdens, which

of the chamber of the house of they brought into Je-ru'sa-lem our God, was allied unto To-on the sabbath day: and I tes-Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked. Nu.33.55, Evil Associations (2). bi'ah: 5 And he had prepared for wherein they sold victuals him a great chamber, where 16 There dwelt men of Tyre aforetime they laid the meat also therein, which brought fish, Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.30.34, Frankincense. the vessels, and the tithes of on the sabbath unto the children Ge.41.49, Grain. ch.10.39, New Wine, Ho.4.11. the corn, the new wine, and of Jū'dah, and in Jē-ru'sā-lēm. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). the oil, which was commanded 17 Then I contended with the Pr.24.25. Reproof (1). to be given to the Le'vites, and nobles of Jū'dah, and said unto 2 S.18.26. Porters. the singers, and the porters; them, What evil thing is this See Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11.

6 But in all this time was not bath day? p.p.ch.5.14. I at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: for in the two 18 Did not your fathers thus, and thirtieth year of Ar-tax- and did not our God bring all Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). Erx'es king of Bab'y-lon came I this evil upon us, and upon this Ge.10.10. Babylon. unto the king, and after certain city? yet ye bring more wrath 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. days obtained I leave of the upon 1s'ra-el by profaning the king:

p.p.v.5. 2 Chr.33.7, Pollution (3). Ezr.9.3, Solicitude (3). Ex.32.19, Indignation.

See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12. of the chamber. 2 Chr.29.15, Temple [Cleansed, Da.8.14. vessels of the house of God, ers of all kind of ware lodged

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.30.34, Frankincense. Le.2.3, Priests' Dues. 2 Chr.29.7, Offerings With-[held, Is.43.24. 1 Chr.9.33, Choir. Pr.11.24, Parsimony.

Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). p.p.ch.10.39.

Ge.14.20, Tithes, Mal.3.10. ch.10.39, New Wine. Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

sabbath.

twice.

came they no *more* on the sab-

7 And I came to Je-ru'sa-lem. E-li'a-shib did for Tō-bi'ah, in began to be dark before the sabpreparing him a chamber in the bath, I commanded that the courts of the house of God. gates should be shut, and 8 And it grieved me sore: charged that they should not therefore I cast forth all the be opened till after the sabbath; household stuff of Tō-bī'ah out and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should they cleansed the chambers; sabbath day.

with the meat offering and the without Je-ru'sa-lem once or frankincense. 10 ¶ And I perceived that the 21 Then I testified against portions of the Levites had not them, and said unto them, Why been given them: for the Le'-lodge ye about the wall? if ye 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. vites and the singers, that did do so again, I will lay hands the work, were fled every one on you. From that time forth to his field. 11 Then contended I with the bath.

I gathered them together, and themselves, and that they should set them in their place. set them in their place. come and keep the gates, to Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-12 Then brought all Jū'dah sanctify the sabbath day. Rethe tithe of the corn and the member me, O my God, concern-|v.14, Remember Me. new wine and the oil unto the ing this also, and spare me ac-

13 And I made treasurers over mercy.

N that day they read in the the treasuries, Shel-e-mi'ah the 1 Chr.9.26, Treasuries. book of Mo'ses in the audi-priest, and Za'dok the scribe, 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

counted faithful, and their Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1), Da.6.4.

and for the offices thereof.

sheaves, and lading asses; as

tified against them in the day aforetime they laid the meat also uncertain, wanted and sold ch.10.31, Merchandise, offerings, the frankincense, and and all manner of ware, and sold ch.10.31, Merchandise, [Eze.27.16.

the singers, and the porters, that ye do, and profane the sab- See Sabbath Observance, [Ex.20.8.

19 And it came to pass, that and understood of the evil that when the gates of Je-ru'sa-lem 2 K.14.13, Gates (3).

9 Then I commanded, and no burden be brought in on the 1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms. and thither brought I again the 20 So the merchants and sell-Ge.37.25, Merchants, Is.23.8.

rulers, and said, Why is the 22 And I commanded the Le'- Ex.32.26, Levites. house of God forsaken? And vites that they should cleanse Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1).

ance.

cording to the greatness of thy De,4.31, Mercy (1). Mō'ab:

selves.

language of each people.

Jud.16.4, Evil Women, [Est.5.14.

v.14, Remember Me.

1 Chr.29.2, Marble, Re.18.12.

Pr.21.17.

Ge. 24.3. Marriage (3).

Jos. 11.22, Ashdod, Je.25.20,

Nu. 26.3. Moab.

2 K. 18.26, Hebrew, Jn.5.2.

Pr.24.25, Reproof (1), p.p.De.25.2.

Ex.22.11. Oaths (1). Ge.24.3, Marriage (3).

2 S.5.14. Solomon.

p.p.1 K.11.1; 3.13.

See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

B.C.521 (?)

p.p.Ezr.4.6. Jb.28.19, Ethiopia.

p.p.ch.8.9.

p.p.Ne.1.1. 2 S.3.10, Throne. 1 K.7.1, Palaces.

1 K.8.65, Feasts.

2 Chr.36.20, Persia, v.18. 1 K.21.8, Nobles. Nu.1.16, Princes.

See Riches (1), De.8.18. Display, ch.5.11.

See Earthly Honor, Nu. 22.17.

1 K.8.65, Feasts, Da.5.1.

Ex.28.31. Blue. Ex.35.6, Linen. ch.8.15. Purple (2). De.3.11, Beds, Pr.7.17.

ESTHER. 1 23 ¶ In those days also saw I ertheless even him did outland-

Jews that had married wives ish women cause to sin. of Ash'dod, of Am'mon, and of 27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil,

24 And their children spake to transgress against our God in p.p.Ezr.10.2. half in the speech of Ash'dod, marrying strange wives? and could not speak in the Jews' 28 And one of the sons of Joi'language, but according to the a-da, the son of E-li'a-shib the

high priest, was son in law to Ex.28.1, High Priests. 25 And I contended with them, San-bal'lat the Hor'o-nite: there-ch.2.10, Sanballat. and cursed them, and smote cer-fore I chased him from me. tain of them, and plucked off 29 Remember them, O my p.p.ch.6.14.

their hair, and made them swear God, because they have defiled Is.24.5, Defilement (1). by God, saying, Ye shall not the priesthood, and the cove- See Priests Holy, Ex. 19.22. give your daughters unto their nant of the priesthood, and of sons, nor take their daughters the Le'vites. unto your sons, or for your- 30 Thus cleansed I them from Ex. 33.16. Separation (2).

all strangers, and appointed the p.p.ch.10.30. 26 Did not Sol'o-mon king of wards of the priests and the Le'- Ge.14.18, Priests.

Igra-el sin by these things? yet vites, every one in his business; among many nations was there 31 And for the wood offering, p.p.ch.10.34.

no king like him, who was be- at times appointed, and for the loved of his God, and God made firstfruits. Remember me, O Ex. 22,29, First-fruits.

him king over all Is ra-el: nev-my God, for good.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER

CHAPTER 1

pi-a, over an hundred and seven the king. and twenty provinces:)

reign, he made a feast unto all ure.

honour of his excellent majesty Mê-hū'man, Biz'tha, Hãr-bō'na, many days, even an hundred and Big'tha, and A-bāg'tha, Zê'thär,

expired, the king made a feast ence of Å-häs-ü-ë'rus the king, unto all the people that were present in Shu'shan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

1 To bring Väsh'ti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for garden of the king's palace;

1 To bring Väsh'ti the queen before the king with the crown the people and the princes her beauty: for Ge.12.11, Beauty (1), ch.2.7.

6 Where were white, green, 12 But the queen Väsh'ti re-and blue, hangings, fastened fused to come at the king's with cords of fine linen and commandment by his chamber-

fourscore days.

ment of red, and blue, and Ahasuerus makes royal feasts. 10 White, and black, marble.

Vashti displeases him. 7 And they gave them. 7 And they gave them drink

NOW it came to pass in the in vessels of gold, (the vessels Ge.2.12, Gold. days of A-haş-ū-e'rus, (this being diverse one from anis À-has-u-g'rus which reigned, other,) and royal wine in abun-from In'di-a even unto E-thi-o'- dance, according to the state of 8 And the drinking was ac-

2 That in those days, when cording to the law; none did the king A-hāṣ-tī-ē'rus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shu'shan the palace, was in Shu'shan the palace, his house, that they should do
3 In the third year of his according to every man's pleasSee Pleasure Seekers.

his princes and his servants; 9 Also Văsh'ti the queen made the power of Pēr'sia and Mē' a feast for the women in the 1 K.8.65, Feasts. di-a, the nobles and princes of royal house which belonged to 1 K.7.1, Palaces. the provinces, being before king A-has-u-e'rus.
him: 10 ¶On the seventh day, when

4 When he shewed the riches the heart of the king was merof his glorious kingdom and the ry with wine, he commanded Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2), [Is.56.12.

and Cär'cas, the seven chamber-land car'cas, the seven chamber-[Ac.12.20. 5 And when these days were lains that served in the pres-

purple to silver rings and pil-lains: therefore was the king Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. lars of marble: the beds were very wroth, and his anger See Anger Pa.37.8

1 K.4.22, Luxury, Am.6.4. of gold and silver, upon a pave-burned in him.

Pr.11.14. Counsellors.

13 Then the king said to the should be published according Ge.41.8, Wise Men, Da.2.13. wise men, which knew the to the language of every peo-

times, (for so was the king's ple. manner toward all that knew law and judgment: 14 And the next unto him

was Cär-she'na, She'thar, Ad'ma-thà, Tär'shish, Mē'rēs, Mär'-

ū-ē'rus.

Nu.1.16, Princes. 2 Chr.36.20, Persia. Pr.16.15, King's Favor. p.p.2 K.25.19.

dom ;

queen Văsh'tī according to law, ants that ministered unto him, the commandment of the king sought for the king:

A-has-u-e'rus by the chamber- 3 And let the king appoint lains ?

See Evil Counsel, Nu.31.16.

17 For this deed of the queen given them:

18 Likewise shall the ladies Shim'e-i, the son of Kish, a 19 If it please the king, let zar the king of Bab'y-lon had

there go a royal commandment carried away.

from him, and let it be written 7 And he brought up Hā-dǎs'among the laws of the Per-Sau, that w., and neither sians and the Medes, that it be daughter: for she had neither not altered, That Vash'ti come father nor mother, and the less (1), Ex.22.22. maid was fair and beautiful; Ge.12.11, Beauty (1), [Jb.42.15. rus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that ther and mother were dead, is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall the king's commandment and commandment a See Kings' Decrees, Exr. 5.13.

be published throughout all his his decree was heard, and when empire, (for it is great,) all the many maidens were gathered p.p.v.3. wives shall give to their hus-together unto Shu'shan the pal- Ne.1.1, Shushan, ch.3.15. Wives' Duty, 1 Co.7.10. bands honour, both to great ace, to the custody of Heg'a-i, and small. 21 And the saying pleased the unto the king's house, to the king and the princes; and the custody of Heg'a-i, keeper of

of Mê-mū'can: 2 S.11.14, Letters, Ac.9.2. p.p.ch.8.9. the king's provinces, into every ness of him; and he speedily province according to the writ-gave her her things for purifi-

ing thereof, and to every peo-cation, with such things as be-ple after their language, that longed to her, and seven maid-

CHAPTER 2

Esther chosen to be queen. 21 Mor- B.C.518. decai, discovering a treason, is recorded in the chronicles.

FTER these things, when ma-tha, Tar'shish, Me'res, Mar'- A FTER these things, when se-na, and Mê-mū'can, the seven A the wrath of king A-haz-ū-|Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. princes of Per'sia and Me'di-a, e'rus was appeased, he rememwhich saw the king's face, and bered Vash'ti, and what she had p.p.ch.1.19. which sat the first in the king-done, and what was decreed See Kinga' Decrees, Ezr. 5.13. against her.

15 What shall we do unto the 2 Then said the king's serv-p.p.1 K.1.2. because she hath not performed Let there be fair young virgins Is.7.14, Virgins.

officers in all the provinces of 16 And Me-mu'can answered his kingdom, that they may before the king and the princes, gather together all the fair Văsh'ti the queen hath not young virgins unto Shu'shan done wrong to the king only, the palace, to the house of the but also to all the princes, and women, unto the custody of to all the people that are in all He'ge the king's chamberlain, the provinces of the king A-has-keeper of the women; and let

their things for purification be p.p.v.9,12. shall come abroad unto all wom- 4 And let the maiden which en, so that they shall despise pleaseth the king be queen intheir husbands in their eyes, stead of Väsh'ti. And the thing when it shall be reported, The pleased the king; and he did so. king A-häg-ü-ē'rus commanded 5 ¶ Now in Shu'shan the pal-Väsh'tī the queen to be brought ace there was a certain Jew, in before him, but she came whose name was Môr'de-cāi, Mordecai, v.21. he son of Jā'īr, the son of

2 Chr.36.20, Persia, Da.8.20. of Pēr'sia and Mē'di-a say this Bēn'ja-mīte; day unto all the king's princes, 6 Who had been carried away which have heard of the deed from Jē-ru'sā-lēm with the cap-2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). of the queen. Thus shall there tivity which had been carried arise too much contempt and away with Jec-o-ni'ah king of 2 K.24.6, Jeholachin Jū'dah, whom Neb-u-chad-nez'-

[ch.3.15.

that Es'ther was brought also

king did according to the word the women. 9 And the maiden pleased Ex.3.21, Human Favor. 22 For he sent letters into all him, and she obtained kind-Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

every man should bear rule in ens, which were meet to be his own house, and that it given her, out of the king's

See Woman (3), Ge.3.16.

p.p.ch.8.8; Da.6.8.

7.12. Filial Honor (2). c.26.36.

7.14.ParentalSolicitude.

37.25, Myrrh, Pa.45.8.

t.16.3, Concubinage,

5. Mordecai. e.15.3. Adoption.

2.3.21, Human Favor. ice Beauty (1), Ge.12.11.

K.7.1. Palaces.

Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love, [Pr.5.19

Pr.16.15, King's Favor.

See Oueens (Index). See Promotion, Ge.39.5. 1 K.8.65, Feasts. Nu.1.16. Princes.

p.p.ch.1.7.

of the house of the women.

should not shew it. 11 And Môr de-cāi

every day before the court of was brought up with him. the women's house, to know how 21 ¶ In those days, while Môr'-|v.5, Mordecai, ch.3.2. Es'ther did, and what should de-cai sat in the king's gate,

two of the king's chamberlains, 2 K.23.11, Chamberlains.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's Big'than and Teresh, of those become of her.

been twelve months, according on the king A-has-ū-ē'rus. to the manner of the women, 22 And the thing was known (for so were the days of their to Môr de-cāi, who told it unto p.p.ch.6.2. purifications accomplished, to Es'ther the queen; and Es'ther wit, six months with oil of certified the king thereof in myrrh, and six months with Môr'de-cāi's name. sweet odours, and with other 23 And when inquisition was

women ;) 13 Then thus came every both hanged on a tree: and it Ge.40.22, Hanging. maiden unto the king; whatso- was written in the book of the ever she desired was given her chronicles before the king.
to go with her out of the house

CHAPTER 3

name hā'il the uncle of Môr'de-cāi, reverence. who had taken her for his daugh- 3 Then the king's servants, berlain, the keeper of the wom-mandment?

them that looked upon her. royal in the tenth month, which would stand: for he had told is the month Tebeth, in the them that he was a Jew. seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Es'-Môr'de-cāi bowed not, nor did Ex.5.2, Pride (2), Is.10.13. ther above all the women, and him reverence, then was Ha'-Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. she obtained grace and favour man full of wrath. in his sight more than all the 6 And he thought scorn to lay Ge.27.41, Hatred (2), ch.9.1. virgins; so that he set the royal hands on Môr de-cãi alone; for 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Ps.137.9. crown upon her head, and made they had shewed him the peo-

feast; and he made a release to erus, even the people of Môrthe provinces, and gave gifts, de-cāi. according to the state of the 7 In the first month, that

house: and he preferred her and gathered together the second her maids unto the best place time, then Môr'de-cai sat in the p.p.ch.3.2.

king's gate. 10 Es'ther had not shewed her 20 Es'ther had not yet shewed

people nor her kindred: for Môr'- her kindred nor her people; as p.p.v.10. de-cāi had charged her that she Môr'de-cāi had charged her: for

Es'ther did the commandment walked of Môr de-cāi, like as when she Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2).

turn was come to go in to king which kept the door, were Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. Ā-bāṣ-ū-ē'rus, after that she had wroth, and sought to lay hand Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

things for the purifying of the made of the matter, it was See Exposure of Sin.
[Nu.32.23. found out; therefore they were

CHAPTER 3 of the women unto the king's Haman, despised by Mordecai, seeks B.C.510 (?) house.

14 In the evening she went, A FTER these things did king and on the morrow she returned A A-hāṣ-ū-ē'rus promote Hā'- Pr.16.15, King's Favor. into the second house of the man the son of Ham-med'a-tha women, to the custody of Sha-the A'gag-ite, and advanced Promotion (2), ch.5.11. ăsh'găz, the king's chamberlain, him, and set his seat above all Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor. which kept the concubines: she the princes that were with him.

came in unto the king no more, 2 And all the king's servants, except the king delighted in that were in the king's gate, p.p.Ge.41.42. her, and that she were called by bowed, and reverenced Ha'man: for the king had so commanded 15 ¶ Now when the turn of concerning him. But Môr'de-ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.4.1. Es'ther, the daughter of Ab-i-cai bowed not, nor did him See Wicked Despised.
[Pr.12.8,

ter, was come to go in unto the which were in the king's gate, king, she required nothing but said unto Môr de-cai, Why transwhat Heg'a-i the king's cham-gressest thou the king's comen, appointed. And Es'ther obtained favour in the sight of all they spake daily unto him, and

he hearkened not unto them, 16 So Es'ther was taken unto that they told Hā'man, to see See Busybodies, 2 Th.3.11. king Ā-hās ū-ē'rus into his house whether Môr'de-cāi's matters

5 And when Hā'man saw that

her queen instead of Vāsh'tī.

ple of Môr'de-cāi: wherefore

18 Then the king made a Hā'man sought to destroy all Malice (2), Ps.140.3.

great feast unto all his princes the Jews that were throughout 1 K.19.2, Revenge, Ezc.25.15.

and his servants, even Ea'ther's the whole kingdom of A-hāg-ū-p.p.v.13.

is, the month Ni'san, in the 19 And when the virgins were twelfth year of king A-has-u-e-logic

2 S.15.10, Treason.

Am.1.11.

See Feast of Purim, ch.9.17. rus, they cast Pur, that is, the Le.16.8, Casting Lots, lot, before Ha man From Month, [Pr.16.33.] day, and from month to month, that is,

to the twelfth month, that is,

the month A'där.

8 ¶ And Hā'man said unto sackcloth with ashes, and went Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, Jh.16.15. king A-has-ū-e'rus. There is a out into the midst of the city.

king A-has-u-e rus, I nere is a out into the limit and a bit- Ge.50.10, Lamentations, [Mt.2.18. and dispersed among the peo-ter cry;

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2), [Ps.44.11

p.p.Egr.4.13.

Jud.16.19, Treachery, [Mt.26.49]

See Slander (1), Ps.31.13. profit to suffer them.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. 1 K.20.39, Talents (2).

Jud.16.5, Bribery (2), Plotting, Ps.36.4.

Ge.41.42, Rings, ch.8.8.

Pr.16.15, King's Favor.

2 S.8,17, Scribes, Je.8.8.

p.p.1 K.21.8; Da.6.17.

2 S.11.14, Letters.

p.p.ch.8.13.

B.C.510 (?)

2 K.16.6, Jews Persecuted v.6, Malice (2),

Ezr.5.13, Kings' Decrees, {ch.8.14.

Ne.1.1, Shushan, ch.4.8. 1 K.7.1, Palaces. See Wine, Pr.20.1. See Pitiless, Ps.35.15. Pr.21.17, Pleasure Seekers.

Mordecai and the Jews mourn. 15 that he may live: but I have

king's ring.

tion, ato

Esther appoints a fast : her resolv-

ple in all the provinces of thy 2 And came even before the kingdom; and their laws are king's gate: for none might diverse from all people; neither enter into the king's gate

keep they the king's laws: clothed with sackcloth.
therefore it is not for the king's 3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's com-

charge of the business, to bring 4 \\$\ So Es'ther's maids and her 10 And the king took his ring her. Then was the queen ex-

it into the king's treasuries. from his hand, and gave it unto ceedingly grieved; and she Ge.23.2, Grief. a-tha the A'găg-îte, the Jews' cai, and to take away his sack-

cloth from him: but he received 11 And the king said unto it not. Hā'man, The silver is given to 5 Then called Es'ther for Hā'them as it seemeth good to thee. Iains, whom he had appointed 12 Then were the king's to attend upon her, and gave scribes called on the thirteenth him a commandment to Môr'deday of the first month, and cai, to know what it was, and

there was written according to why it was.
all that Hā'man had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, Môr'de-cāi unto the street of and to the governors that were the city, which was before the over every province, and to the king's gate. rulers of every people of every 7 And Môr de-cai told him of province according to the writ-all that had happened unto him, ing thereof, and to every peo- and of the sum of the money

ple after their language; in the that Haman had promised to it written, and scaled with the the Jews, to destroy them.

cause to perish, all Jews, both Es'ther, and to declare it unto young and old, little children her; and to charge her that she and women, in one day, even should go in unto the king, to upon the thirteenth day of the make supplication unto him,

month A'där, and to take the for her people.

9 And Ha'tach came and told 14 The copy of the writing Es ther the words of Môr de cai. for a commandment to be given 10 ¶ Again Es'ther spake unin every province was published to Ha'tach, and gave him comunto all people, that they should mandment unto Môr de-cāi; be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being the people of the king's provhastened by the king's com-inces, do know, that whosomandment, and the decree was ever, whether man or woman, given in Shu'shan the palace. shall come unto the king into

Shu'shan was perplexed. CHAPTER 4

HEN Môr de-cai perceived ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.5.14. all that was done, Môr decai rent his clothes, and put on Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent,

9 If it please the king, let it mandment and his decree came, be written that they may be determent and list decree came, there was great mourning stroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the and weeping, and wailing; and Wailing, Je.9.10.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). hands of those that have the manylay in sackcloth and ashes. Ex.6.9, Despair. chamberlains came and told it

from his nand, and gave it unto ceeding; gate call, the Môr'de-See Filial Honor (2), Hâ'man the son of Ham-med's sent raiment to clothe Môr'de-See Filial Honor (2), [Ge-47.12.

thee, the people also, to do with tach, one of the king's chamber- 2 K.23.11, Chamberlains.

name of king A-has-u-erus was pay to the king's treasuries for Jud.16.5, Bribery (2). 2 K.16.6, Jews Persecuted. 8 Also he gave him the copy

13 And the letters were sent of the writing of the decree Exr.5.13, Kings' Decrees. by posts into all the king's prov-that was given at Shu'shan to Ne.1.1, Shushan, ch.8.14. inces, to destroy, to kill, and to destroy them, to shew it unto

twelfth month, which is the and to make request before him See Intercession (2), [Ge.37.21.

11 All the king's servants, and And the king and Haman sat the inner court, who is not p.p.ch.5.1. down to drink; but the city called, there is one law of his p.p.Da.29. to put *him* to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, Ge. 49.10, Sceptres, Is. 14.5.

508

.21.9, Fasts Proclaimed, [Je.36.9.

.1.15, Devout Women, [Lu.1.25.

.44.33, Self-sacrifice (2), [He.11.25.

: Courage (2), Jos.14.12.

C.510(7)

p.ch.6.4.

16.8. Rich Apparel,

K.10.18. Thrones. Jona. 3.6.

7.16.15. King's Favor.

3e.49.10, Sceptres.

D.D.V.6.

K.7.1. Palaces.

to the king these thirty days. Es'ther's words.

ed to answer Es'ther. Think not performed. than all the Jews.

Neglect of Duty, [Jud.5.23.

est thy peace at this time, then the sight of the king, and if it shall there enlargement and please the king to grant my deliverance arise to the Jews petition, and to perform my refrom another place; but thou quest, let the king and Hā'man and thy father's house shall be come to the banquet that I shall destroyed: and who knoweth prepare for them, and I will do whether thou art come to the to morrow as the king hath said. kingdom for such a time as 9 Then went Hāman forth this?

16 Go, gather together all the that he stood not up, nor moved Jews that are present in Shy'-for him, he was full of indigna-Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. shan, and fast ye for me, and tion against Môr'de-cāi. neither eat nor drink three days, 10 Nevertheless Hā'man re-Je.35.6, Self-control (2). night or day: I also and my frained himself: and when he maidens will fast likewise; and came home, he sent and called so will I go in unto the king, for his friends, and Zeresh his

law: and if I perish, I perish. ther had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5 Esther invites the king and Haman

NOW it came to pass on the king.
third day, that Es'ther put 12 Hā'man said moreover, Yea, on her royal apparel, and stood Es'ther the queen did let no house, over against the gate of also with the king. the house.

standing in the court, that she king's gate.
obtained favour in his sight: 14 Then said Zē'resh his wife Jud.16.4, EvilWomen, Jb.2.9. and the king held out to Es'ther and all his friends unto him, Ge.3.6, Temptresses, Jb.2.10. the golden sceptre that was in Let a gallows be made of fifty Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. his hand. So Es'ther drew cubits high, and to morrow near, and touched the top of speak thou unto the king that ch.3.9, Plotting. the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto on: then go thou in merrily her, What wilt thou, queen Es'- with the king unto the banther? and what is thy request? quet. And the thing pleased it shall be even given thee to Hā'man; and he caused the Jos. 8.29, Gallows.

See Wicked Snared, Jb. 18.8. gallows to be made. the half of the kingdom.

4 And Es'ther answered. If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I has been good unto the banquet that I have rewards Mordecai for B.C.510 (?)

Ahasuerus rewards Mordecai for B.C.510 (?)

former service: 10 Haman commanded to do him honour. have prepared for him.

Hā'man to make haste, that he manded to bring the book of 1 S.10.25, Books. may do as Es'ther hath said. records of the chronicles; and p.p.ch.2.23; 10.2. So the king and Hā'man came they were read before the king. to the banquet that Es'ther had 2 And it was found written, p.p.ch.2.21,22. 6 ¶ And the king said unto tha na and Te'resh, two of the

not been called to come in un-Es'ther at the banquet of wine, Ge.14.18, Wine(2), Pa.104.15. What is thy petition? and it 1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises, [ch.7.2. 12 And they told to Môr de-cai shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the 13 Then Môr de-cāi command-half of the kingdom it shall be

elfishness (1).Pr.11.26. with thyself that thou shalt es- 7 Then answered Es'ther, and cape in the king's house, more said, My petition and my request is

14 For if thou altogether hold- 8 If I have found favour in See King's Favor, Pr.16.15.

that day joyful and with a glad Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy. 15 Then Es'ther bade them heart: but when Ha'man saw return Môr'de-cāi this answer, Môr'de-cāi in the king's gate, See Wicked Despised, [Pr.12.8.

which is not according to the wife.

11 And Ha'man told them of 17 So Môr de cai went his way, the glory of his riches, and the Pr.11.4, Riches Vain. and did according to all that Es multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king See Pride (1), Ps. 10.2. had promoted him, and how he ch.1.4, Display, Is.39.2. had advanced him above the ch.3.1, Promotion (2), [Pr.3.35. princes and servants of the

in the inner court of the king's man come in with the king house, over against the king's unto the banquet that she had house: and the king sat upon prepared but myself; and to p.p.Pr.27.1. his royal throne in the royal morrow am I invited unto her Ps. 73.18. Insecurity.

13 Yet all this availeth me 2 And it was so, when the nothing, so long as I see Môr'-Ge.4.5, Envy (2), Ps.73.3. king saw Es'ther the queen de-cai the Jew sitting at the Ge.27.41, Hatred (2).

Môr'de-cāi may be hanged there-ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.6.3.

CHAPTER 6

have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause ON that night could not the king said, Cause ON that night could not the Sleeplessness, Jb.7.4. that Môr de-cāi had told of Big'-

See Self-confidence (2)

1 K.8.65, Feasts.

509

Mordecai is honoured. ESTHER. 7 king's chamberlains, the keep-every thing that had befallen ers of the door, who sought to him. Then said his wise men 2 K.23.11. Chamberlains. See Conspiracy, ch.2.21. lay hand on the king A-has-u-and Ze resh his wife unto him, If Môr'de-cāi be of the seed of ē'rus. 3 And the king said, What the Jews, before whom thou honour and dignity hath been hast begun to fall, thou shalt D.D.Ga.6.9. done to Môr'de-cai for this? not prevail against him, but ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.7.9. Then said the king's servants shalt surely fall before him. See Fall of the Wich that ministered unto him, 14 And while they were yet [Pr.11]
There is nothing done for him. 14 And while they were yet
4 And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Hā'man unto the banwas come into the outward quet that Ea'ther had prepared. See Ingratitude(2), Ge.40.23. p.p.ch.5.1. court of the king's house, to CHAPTER 7 speak unto the king to hang ch.3.6. Malice (2). Môr'de-cāi on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

Esther sues for her own life and the B.C.510 (?)

Life of her people. 7 The king causes Haman to be hanged on his 5 And the king's servants own gallows. said unto him, Behold, Hā'man OO the king and Hā'man came standeth in the court. And the to banquet with Es'ther the 1 K.8.65, Feasts. king said. Let him come in. queen. 6 So Hā'man came in. And 2 And the king said again unthe king said unto him, What to Es'ther on the second day at shall be done unto the man the banquet of wine, What is Pr.20.1, Wine. whom the king delighteth to thy petition, queen Es'ther? honour? Now Ha'man thought and it shall be granted thee: in his heart, To whom would and what is thy request? and the king delight to do honour it shall be performed, even to 1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises, more than to myself?

1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises, the half of the kingdom. Pr.3.7, Conceit. Pr.3.7, Commun. Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), [Is.56.11. 7 And Haman answered the 3 Then Es ther the queen anking, For the man whom the swered and said, If I have found ting delighteth to honour, favour in thy sight, O king, and See King's Favor, Pr.16.15.

8 Let the royal apparel be if it please the king, let my life See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. king delighteth to honour, Rich Apparel, ch.8.15. brought which the king useth be given me at my petition, and p.p.1 K.1.33. to wear, and the horse that my people at my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my

See Jews Persecuted,

[2 K.16.6. crown royal which is set upon people, to be destroyed, to be Le.8.9. Crowns (1). his head: slain, and to perish. But if we p.p.ch.3.9. 9 And let this apparel and had been sold for bondmen and horse be delivered to the hand bondwomen. I had held my Ge.21.10. Bondservants. of one of the king's most noble tongue, although the enemy princes, that they may array could not countervail the king's Nu.1.16, Princes. the man withal whom the king damage. delighteth to honour, and bring 5 Then the king A-hay-u-e'him on horseback through the rus answered and said unto Es' street of the city, and proclaim ther the queen, Who is he, and p.p.Ge.41.43. before him, Thus shall it be where is he, that durst presume done to the man whom the king in his heart to do so? 6 And Es'ther said, The adverdelighteth to honour. 10 Then the king said to Ha'- sary and enemy is this wicked Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. man, Make haste, and take the Ha'man. Then Ha'man was See Haste, 1 S.21.8. apparel and the horse, as thou afraid before the king and the Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. hast said, and do even so to queen.

Môr de-cāi the Jew, that sitteth 7 ¶ And the king arising from Ge.11.8, Wicked Conch.2.5, Mordecai. at the king's gate: let nothing the banquet of wine in his wrath Ex.32.19, Indignation. fail of all that thou hast spoken. went into the palace garden: Ge.2.8, Gardens. 11 Then took Haman the apland Haman stood up to make Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. parel and the horse, and ar-request for his life to Es'ther

Pr.16.15, King's Favor.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

covered.

rayed Môr de-cai, and brought the queen; for he saw that there him on horseback through the was evil determined against him street of the city, and pro-Ge.39.5, Promotion, Da.2.48. claimed before him, Thus shall 8 Then the king returned out

it be done unto the man whom of the palace garden into the the king delighteth to honour place of the banquet of wine;

12 ¶ And Môr de-cai came and Hā'man was fallen upon the p.p.ch.1.6.

again to the king's gate. But bed whereon Es'ther was. Then Ha'man hasted to his house said the king, Will he force the mourning, and having his head queen also before me in the

founded.

house? As the word went out 13 And Haman told Ze resh of the king's mouth, they covhis wife and all his friends ered Ha'man's face. Digitized by

1 K.4.28, Dromedaries

Is.60.6.

- p.p.ch.5.14.
 - chamberlains, said before the no man reverse.

CHAPTER 8

- had made for Môr'de-cai, who month, that is, the month Si'ch.2.5. Mordecai, ch.8.15.
- Ex.15.4, Abasement (2), Ge.40.22, Hanging, Ga.3.13. him thereon.
- Jud.1.7, Retribution (2), [ch.9.25]
- the king's wrath pacified.
- Jos.8.29, Gallows, ch.9.13. Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2), [Ac.5.5. Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2)
- [Je.48.39. B.C.510 (?)
- 2 S.16.4, Confiscation.
- p.p.ch.2.7.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

- Ge.41.42, Rings.
- Ge.39.5, Promotion.
- 3 ¶ And Es'ther spake yet cause to perish, all the power of again before the king, and fell the people and province that Ge.37.7, Obeisance. Ge.37.21, Intercession (2).
- ite, and his device that he had 12 Upon one day in all the p.p.ch.3.13. Ps.36.4. Evil Devices. devised against the Jews. 4 Then the king held out the namely, upon the thirteenth
- Ge.49.10, Sceptres. So Es'ther arose, and stood be-which is the month A'dar. fore the king,
 5 And said, If it please the a commandment to be given in
- See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. king, and if I have found favour every province was published in his sight, and the thing seem unto all people, and that the
- Häm-med a-tha the A'gag-ite, mules and camels went out, which he wrote to destroy the being hastened and pressed on 1 S.21.8, Haste. ch.3.6, Malice (2).
- which he wrote to destroy the being a commandment.

 Jews which are in all the king's by the king's commandment.

 And the decree was given at Exr.5.13, Kings' Decrees, [Da.2.13.] 6 For how can I endure to see Shu'shan the palace. Ext.9.3. Solicitude (3).
 - kindred?
 - hold, I have given Es ther the was glad.
 house of Haman, and him they

 16 The Jews had light, and Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished.
 - the Jews
- 1 K.21.8, Seal, Je.32.10.

- 9 And Här-bo'nah, one of the sealed with the king's ring, may Ge.41.42, Rings, Is.3.21.
- king, Behold also, the gallows 9 Then were the king's scribes 2 S.8.17. Scribes. fifty cubits high, which Ha'man called at that time in the third
- had spoken good for the king, van, on the three and twentieth standeth in the house of Hā'-day thereof; and it was written man. Then the king said, Hang according to all that Môr de-cāi commanded unto the Jews, and
- 10 So they hanged Ha'man on to the lieutenants, and the the gallows that he had pre-deputies and rulers of the prov-pared for Môr de cai. Then was inces which are from In di-a
 - unto E-thi-ō'pi-å, an hundred Jb.28.19, Ethiopia. twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and
- Mordecai advanced. 7 Ahasuerus to the writing thereof, and grants to the Jews to defend them unto every people after their selves. 15 Mordecai's honours, and language, and to the Jews acthe Jews joy. cording to their writing, and N that day did the king according to their language. 2 K.18.26. Hebrew.
- A-baş-ü-e'rus give the house 10 And he wrote in the king of Hā'man the Jews' enemy un-Ā-hāṣ-ū-ē'rus' name, and sealed to Es ther the queen. And Môr'- it with the king's ring, and sent de-cāi came before the king; for letters by posts on horseback, 2 S.11.14, Letters.
- Es'ther had told what he was and riders on mules, camels, Ge.12.16, Camels.
- and young dromedaries:

 2 And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Hā'man, and gave it unto Môr'-de-cāi. And Es'ther set Môr'de-gether, and to stand for their cāi over the house of Hā'man.
- down at his feet, and besought would assault them, both little him with tears to put away the ones and women, and to take mischief of Ha'man the A'gag-the spoil of them for a prey,

provinces of king A-has-ū-ē'rus.

- golden sceptre toward Es'ther. day of the twelfth month, p.p.ch.9.1.
- right before the king, and I be Jews should be ready against pleasing in his eyes, let it be that day to avenge themselves written to reverse the letters on their enemies.

 devised by Haman the son of 14 So the posts that rode upon
- Ne.1.1, Shushan, ch.9.11. the evil that shall come unto 15 T And Môr de-cāi went out ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.9.20. my people? or how can I endure from the presence of the king Ge.39.5, Promotion. to see the destruction of my in royal apparel of blue and ch.6.8, Rich Apparel white, and with a great crown
- Le.8.9, Crowns (1). 7 Then the king A-has-u-e'- of gold, and with a garment of rus said unto Es'ther the queen fine linen and purple: and the Purple (2), Pr.31.22. and to Môr'de-cai the Jew, Be-city of Shu'shan rejoiced and 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).
- have hanged upon the gallows, gladness, and joy, and honour.
 because he laid his hand upon 17 And in every province, and
- in every city, whithersoever the 8 Write ye also for the Jews, king's commandment and his as it liketh you, in the king's decree came, the Jews had joy
- name, and seal it with the king's and gladness, a feast and a good 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. ring: for the writing which is day. And many of the people p.p.ch;9.17. written in the king's name, and of the land became Jewa; for See Proselytes (2), (Index).
 - 511

Exr.5.13, Kings' Decrees.

p.p.Ps.71.13.

p.p.ch.8.17.

p.p.Pr.16.7.

De.7.24, Invincibility.

Ge.39.5. Promotion. Jos.6.27, Fame.

See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. p.p.2 S.3.1; 1 Chr.11.9.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2), [Lu.9.54.

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Jb.27.14, Seed of the [Wicked.

Ne.1.1, Shushan,

them.

CHAPTER 9

See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. the fear of the Jews fell upon is thy request further? and it shall be done. 13 Then said Es'ther. If it

Jos.8.29, Gallows, Ga.3.13.

B.C.509 (?)

The Jews slay their enemies, with please the king, let it be granted the ten sons of Haman. 20 The to the Jews which are in Shu'the ten sons of Haman. 20 The to the Jews which are in Shu-two days of Purim made festival. shan to do to morrow also ac-

NOW in the twelfth month, cording unto this day's decree, that is, the month A'dar, and let Ha'man's ten sons be on the thirteenth day of the hanged upon the gallows. same, when the king's com14 And the king commanded
mandment and his decree drew it so to be done: and the decree

See Wicked Confounded. See Evil Devices (2), v.25.

Ge.27.41, Hatred(2), Mk.6.19. had rule over them that hated also of the month A'där, and them;)

near to be put in execution, in was given at Shu'shan; and they the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned Shu'shan gathered themselves

Ge.40.22. Hanging.

slew three hundred men at Shu' 2 The Jews gathered them-shan; but on the prey they laid selves together in their cities not their hand.

D.D.V.10. throughout all the provinces of 16 But the other Jews that the king A-has-u-e'rus, to lay were in the king's provinces hand on such as sought their gathered themselves together.

hurt: and no man could with- and stood for their lives, and stand them; for the fear of had rest from their enemies,

and slew of their foes seventy Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2). 3 And all the rulers of the and five thousand, but they laid Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

Feast of Purim, v.22.

them fell upon all people. provinces, and the lieutenants, not their hands on the prey, and the deputies, and officers of 17 On the thirteenth day of the king, helped the Jews; bethe month A'där; and on the cause the fear of Môr'de-cāi fell fourteenth day of the same rest upon them.

4 For Môr'de-căi was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the Shu'shan assembled together on

provinces: for this man Môr'de the thirteenth day thereof, and cāi waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all on the fifteenth day of the same their enemies with the stroke they rested, and made it a day

of the sword, and slaughter, and of feasting and gladness.
destruction, and did what they 19 Therefore the Jews of the

Dăl'phon, and **Ăs'pa-thả**,

would unto those that hated villages, that dwelt in the un-6 And in Shu'shan the palace teenth day of the month A'där the Jews slew and destroyed five a day of gladness and feasting, 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. hundred men.

on the spoil laid they not their the same, yearly,

and a good day, and of sending p.p.Ne.8.10; Re.11.10. 7 And Pär-shan'da-tha, and portions one to another. 20 ¶ And Môr de-cai wrote ch.2.5, Mordecai, ch.10.3. 8 And Por'a-tha, and Ad-a-li'a, these things, and sent letters 2 S.11.14, Letters. unto all the Jews that were in 9 And Pär-mash'ta, and A-ris'-all the provinces of the king a-i, and A-rid'a-i, and Vâ-jez'a- A-has-u-e'rus, both nigh and far, tha, 21 To stablish this among 10 The ten sons of Ha'man the them, that they should keep

walled towns, made the four-

son of Ham-med'a-tha, the ene-the fourteenth day of the month my of the Jews, slew they; but A'där, and the fifteenth day of 22 As the days wherein the

and from mourning into a good Ps.30.11, Joy Restored.

p,p.Ge.14.23. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). 11 On that day the number Jews rested from their enemies, Ne.1.1, Shushan. of those that were slain in Shu'- and the month which was turned 1 K.7.1, Palaces. shan the palace was brought be-unto them from sorrow to joy, Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished. fore the king. 12 ¶ And the king said unto day: that they should make Es'ther the queen, The Jews them days of feasting and joy, v.17. Feest of Parim, v.26.

them.

and A-rid'a-tha.

have slain and destroyed five and of sending portions one to See Presents, Ge. 24.53. hundred men in Shu'shan the another, and gifts to the poor. Le.25.35, Alms. palace, and the ten sons of Ha'- 23 And the Jews undertook man; what have they done in to do as they had begun, and the rest of the king's provinces? as Môr'de-cãi had written unto now what is thy petition? and them; p.p.ch.7.2 1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises, now what is thy petition: and them, [Mk.6.22] it shall be granted thee; or what 24 Because Hā'man the son

4, Evil Devices. asting Lots, Le.16.8.

Devices (2), Jb.5.12. .7, Retribution (2).

.2, Fate of the Wicked.

is lot. Peast of Purim.

2.48, Proselytes (1).

ite, the enemy of all the Jews, second letter of Pu'rim. had devised against the Jews 30 And he sent the letters to destroy them, and had cast unto all the Jews, to the hun-Pûr, that is, the lot, to consume dred twenty and seven prov-

them, and to destroy them; before the king, he commanded truth,

by letters that his wicked de- 31 To confirm these days of vice, which he devised against Pu'rim in their times appointthe Jews, should return upon ed, according as Môr'de-cai the his own head, and that he and Jew and Es'ther the queen had

the gallows.

| decreed for themselves and for See Ps.137.
| decreed for themselves and for See Ps.137.
| 26 Wherefore they called their seed, the matters of the Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). these days Pu'rim after the fastings and their cry. name of Pûr. Therefore for 32 And the decree of Es'ther all the words of this letter, and confirmed these matters of Pū'-

concerning this matter, and book. which had come unto them,

took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it A laid a tribute upon the 2Chr.17.11, Tribute, Mt.17.24. should not fail, that they would land, and upon the isles of the keep these two days according sea. to their writing, and according 2 And all the acts of his power to their appointed time every and of his might, and the declayear;

28 And ince, and every city; and that Per sia? these days of Pü'rim should not 3 For Môr'de-cāi the Jew was ch.2.5, Mordecai. fail from among the Jews, nor next unto king A-has-ū-ē'rus, the memorial of them perish and great among the Jews, and

from their seed. 29 Then Es'ther the queen, brethren, seeking the wealth of 2 S.10.12, Patriotism. the daughter of Ab-i-hā'il, and his people, and speaking peace Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-Môr de-cāi the Jew, wrote with to all his seed.

of Ham-med'a-tha, the A'gag-all authority, to confirm this

inces of the kingdom of A-has-25 But when Esther came u-erus, with words of peace and

his sons should be hanged on enjoined them, and as they had p.p.ch.4.16.

of that which they had seen rim; and it was written in the

CHAPTER 10

27 The Jews ordained, and Ahasuerus' greatness. Mordscai's B.C.495 (?) cook upon them, and upon their advancement.

ration of the greatness of Môr'that these days de-cai, whereunto the king ad-Ge.39.5. Promotion. should be remembered and vanced him, are they not writkept throughout every generalten in the book of the chronition, every family, every prov-cles of the kings of Me'di-a and

accepted of the multitude of his p.p.Ne.2.10.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

2 Chr.36.20, Persia.

THE

BOOK OF JOB

LC.1520 (?)

Ap.Je.25.20; Lam.4.21. Job, Ezc.14.14. Mt.19.21, Perfection (1). Ps.7.10, Uprightness. I K.15.14, Righteousness (3) Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Ge.5.24, Piety, Da.6.10.

See Children (1), Ge.33.5. D.D.ch.42.13.

Ge.4.4, Sheep, ch.42.12. Ge.12.16, Camels, Mt.19.24. CHAPTER 1

The holiness of Job: his wealth: his was the greatest of all the men ch.3.2.9. Great Men. religious care for his children. 6 Satan, appearing before God, falsely accuses Job, and obtains leave to tempt him. 13 Job in affliction ed in their houses, every one bessee God. blesses God.

land of Uz, whose name and to drink with them. was Job; and that man was 5 And it was so, when the perfect and upright, and one days of their feasting were [Zep.3.13.] that feared God, and eschewed gone about, that Job sent and

2 And there were born un-early in the morning, and ofto him seven sons and three fered burnt offerings according Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2),
[Ps.57.8.

3 His substance also was seven Job said. It may be that my thousand sheep, and three thou-sons have sinned, and cursed Ge.37.14, Parental Solicisand camels, and five hundred God in their hearts. Thus did yoke of oxen, and five hundred Job continually. ishe asses, and a very great 6 \ Now there was a day

blesses God. his day; and sent and called HERE was a man in the for their three sisters to eat

gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up See Sanctification (2), [Ex.19.22. to the number of them all: for Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

household; so that this man Ge.13.2, Riches (4), Mt.27.57.

p.p.ch.29.25; Jud.6.3.

See Enjoyment, Ec.2.10.

De.6.7, Parental Duty. tized by 🔰 🔾 🔾 🔾

p.p.Ge.6.2: ch.38.7. Ge.3.14, Satan, 2 Co.11.14.

p.p.1 Chr.21.1: Zec.3.1.

D.D.V.9. Pr.1.16, Evil Activity.

p.p.ch.2.2. p.p.Nu.12.7; ch.42.7. Mt.19.21, Perfection (1). Na.1.7, Saints Known. Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear,

See Sin Despised, Ps. 101.3. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, ch.2.7. See Uncharitableness Is.29.21.

p.p. v.3. p.p. 1 Ti.6.5. Hedges, Pr.15.19. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. De.4.40, Godliness Profit-[able. Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). De.8.18, Riches (1). See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5

p.p.Am.9.5. 2 S.10.3, Slander (2), Ps.50.20. See Life Tested, Ps.17.3.

Satan's Power, Lu.4.6.

D.D.V.4. p.p.Ec.9.12.

Ge.14.18, Wine (2).

p.p.ch.6.19.

De.4.30. Tribulation. Ge.4.8, Murder (2).

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

Ge.4.4, Sheep. ch.5.7, Trouble.

p.p.Ge.11.28.

Ge.12.16, Camels. Jud.9.25, Robbery.

when the sons of God came to and said, Thy sons and thy p.p.v.4,13. present themselves before the daughters were eating and 1 K.8.65, Feasts. LORD, and Sa'tan came also drinking wine in their eldest among them. brother's house: among them.

among them.

7 And the LORD said unto
Sa'tan, Whence comest thou? great wind from the wilderness,
I K.19.11, Tempes.s.
[Jona.14.] Then Sa'tan answered the LORD, and smote the four corners of and said, From going to and fro the house, and it fell upon the in the earth, and from walking young men, and they are dead; up and down in it.

8 And the Lord said unto Sā-tell thee.

20 Then Jōb arose, and rent servant Jōb, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

ground, and worshipped,

[Res. 10.] up and down in it.

evil? God for nought? 10 Hast not thou made an the name of the LORD. hedge about him, and about his 22 In all this Job sinned not, house, and about all that he nor charged God foolishly.

hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

Satam, appearing again before God. B.C.1820 (?)

obtains further leave to tempt Job;

7 he smites him with sore boils. 11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath,

and he will curse thee to thy

face.

is in thy power; only upon him-before the LORD. presence of the LORD. 13 ¶ And there was a day and said, From going to and fro Pr.1.16, Evil Activity. when his sons and his daugh-in the earth, and from walking

Ge.2.15, Agriculture, [Pr.12.11.] feeding beside them: en were plowing, and the asses and an upright man, one that 1 K.15.14, Righteousness (3). feeding beside them:

15 And the Sā-bē'ans fell uper evil? and still he holdeth fast 1 K.13.16, Godly Fear.

16 And the Sā-bē'ans fell uper evil? and still he holdeth fast 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). yea, they have slain the serv-movedst me against him, to de Est. 3.6, Malice (2). ants with the edge of the sword; stroy him without cause. and I only am escaped alone to 4 And Sa'tan answered the

> servants, and consumed them; to thy face.
> and I only am escaped alone to 6 And the Lord said unto Sā'tan, Behold, he is in thine 17 While he was yet speak-hand; but save his life, ing, there came also another, 7 TSo went Sa'tan forth from Ge.3.1. Satan's Work, [Zec.3.1. and said, The Chal-de'ans made the presence of the LORD, and

servants with the edge of the 8 And he took him a potsherd sword; and I only am escaped to scrape himself withal; and p.p.Je.6.26; Eze.27.30. alone to tell thee.

them away, yea, and slain the crown.

and I only am escaped alone to

feareth God, and escheweth 21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and p.p.Ec.5.15; 1 Ti.6.7. 9 Then Sa'tan answered the naked shall I return thither: Mt.6.10. Submission (2). LORD, and said, Doth Job fear the LORD gave, and the LORD p.p.1 S.2.7; Ec.6.2. hath taken away; blessed be

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ge.5.24, Piety. p.p.Ps.74.22. CHAPTER 2

Job reproves his wife. GAIN there was a day when A the sons of God came to p.p.ch.1.6. present themselves before the

12 And the LORD said unto LORD, and Sa'tan came also Sā'tan, Behold, all that he hath among them to present himself self put not forth thine hand. 2 And the LORD said unto Sa'-Ge.3.14, Satan. So Sa'tan went forth from the tan, From whence comest thou? And Sa'tan answered the LORD, p.p.ch.1.7.

ters were eating and drinking up and down in it.
wine in their eldest brother's 3 And the LORD said unto Sa. tan, Hast thou considered my 14 And there came a messen-servant Job, that there is none ch.1.1, Job. ger unto Job, and said, The ox-like him in the earth, a perfect Mt.19.21, Perfection (1).

Lord, and said, Skin for skin, 16 While he was yet speak-yea, all that a man hath will he ing, there came also another, give for his life.

and said, The fire of God is 5 But put forth thine hand Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). fallen from heaven, and hath now, and touch his bone and See Uncharitableness burned up the sheep, and the his flesh, and he will curse thee 1 S.1.14, False Accusations.

he sat down among the ashes.

Mk.14.36.

See Life Precious, Mt.6.25.

Ch.22.6.

out three bands, and fell upon smote Job with sore boils from Ex.9.9, Boils, Is.38.21. the camels, and have carried the sole of his foot unto his 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2), [Da.8.27.

18 While he was yet speak 9 Then said his wife unto Jud.16.4, Evil Women, ing, there came also another, him, Dost thou still retain thine p.p.ch.21.15 [Pr. Pr.22.14. Job curseth the Ge.14.23, Temptation Re

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. integrity? curse God, and die. the ghost when I came out of Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). Ge.3.6, Temptresses, Pr.5.3 10 But he said unto her. Thou the belly?

speakest as one of the foolish 12 Why did the knees prevent women speaketh. What? shall me? or why the breasts that I

[sisted, Je.35.6. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2) we receive good at the hand of should suck?

very great.

upon it.

CHAPTER 3

Job curses the day of his birth.

2 And Job spake, and said,

6 As for that night, let dark-

ness seize upon it; let it not be

5 Let darkness and the shad-is come unto me.

blackness of the day terrify it. yet trouble came.

man child conceived.

[ch.19.21. sin with his lips.

1 S.3.18, Resignation. Ec.7.8, Patience (1). Ps.34.13, TongueRestrained.

1 S.18.1. Friendship (2).

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2) Ge.50.21, Comfort (4 Jn.11.31 him and to comfort him.

p.p.v.7.

Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent. Jos. 7.6, Dust (3), Lam. 2.10. sprinkled dust upon their heads voice of the oppressor.

toward heaven. upon the ground seven days from his master. Ge 2.3 Seven Davs.

Silence (1), ch.13.5. See Pain, ch.14.22.

B.C.1520 (?)

See Weariness of Life, v.20.

Nu.11.15, Despondency.

ch.12.22, Shadow of Death.

Ge.1.2, Darkness, ch.38.19.

number of the months. 7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come there-

8 Let them curse it that curse with thee, wilt thou be grieved? the day, who are ready to raise but who can withhold himself up their mourning. 1 S.30.17, Twilight, Eze.12.6.

p.p.ch.10.18.

thereof be dark; let it look for many, and thou hast strength- 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. light, but have none; neither ened the weak hands. let it see the dawning of the 4 Thy words have upholden Ge.50.21, Kind Words day

10 Because it shut not up the hast strengthened the feeble doors of my mother's womb, knees.

nor hid sorrow from mine 5 But now it is come upon eyes. thee, and thou faintest; it See Faint Not, 2 Co.4.1. 11 Why died I not from the toucheth thee, and thou art Nu.11.14, Human Weakness. See Death Sought, Nu. 11.15. womb? why did I not give up troubled.

God, and shall we not receive 13 For now should I have lain evil? In all this did not Job still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). 11 ¶ Now when Job's three rest, friends heard of all this evil 14 With kings and counsel-p.p.ch.12.17,18.

that was come upon him, they lors of the earth, which built came every one from his own desolate places for themselves; place; El'i-phaz the Te'man-ite, and Bil'dad the Shu'hite, and gold, who filled their houses ch.27.16, Accumulation.

Zo'phar the Na'a-math-ite: for with silver: they had made an appointment 16 Or as an hidden untimely which never saw light.

together to come to mourn with birth I had not been; as infants p.p.Ec.6.3. 12 And when they lifted up 17 There the wicked cease See ch.17.16. their eyes afar off, and knew from troubling; and there the him not, they lifted up their weary be at rest.

Future Rest. Is.57.2. voice, and wept; and they rent 18 There the prisoners rest

every one his mantle, and together; they hear not the See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9. 19 The small and great are 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. 13 So they sat down with him there; and the servant is free and seven nights, and none 20 Wherefore is light given to p.p.Je.20.18.

spake a word unto him: for him that is in misery, and life they saw that his grief was unto the bitter in soul; Weariness of Life, ch.6.11. 21 Which long for death, but Nu.11.15, Death Sought, [ch.7.15. it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, FTER this opened Job his and are glad, when they can A mouth, and cursed his day. find the grave? 23 Why is light given to a 3 Let the day perish wherein man whose way is hid, and I was born, and the night in whom God hath hedged in? Limitations, ch.13.27. which it was said, There is a 24 For my sighing cometh be-Sighing, Ps.31.10. fore I eat, and my roarings are p.p.ch.33.20.

CHAPTER 4

from speaking?

4 Let that day be darkness; poured out like the waters. let not God regard it from 25 For the thing which I above, neither let the light shine greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of ow of death stain it; let a 26 I was not in safety, neither cloud dwell upon it; let the had I rest, neither was I quiet; De.28.67, Unrest. ch.5.7, Trouble.

ness seize upon it; let it not not pioned unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

Eliphaz reproves Job: 7 he shows B.C.1520 (?) that God's judgments are not for the righteous, but for the wicked: 12 his vision. THEN El'i-phaz the Te'man-I ite answered and said, 2 If we assay to commune

p.p.ch.32.18. 9 Let the stars of the twilight 3 Behold, thou hast instructed 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). p.p.He.12.12. him that was falling, and thou

Î Pr.15.1.

fings.

See Spir. Blindness, Is.59.10.

Men Silenced, Ps.63.11.

See Christ Heals, Mt.4.23.

Ge.15.1, God a Shield.

(Ge.1.26.

See Fear of God, 1 S.12.14.

See Uprightness, Ps.7.10.

p.p.ch.8.20. See Divine Justice, De.32.4. ch.36.7. The Righteous.

Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Evil Sowing, Pr.6.14.

Is.17.11. Sin's Harvest. 2 S.22.16, Breath of God, p.p.Ps.59.13. [Is.11.4. ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

ch.29.17, Teeth.

p.p.Ps.34.10.

p.p.ch.33.14,15. See Meditation (1), Jos.1.8.

Ge.15.12, Sleep (5), Da.8.18. Le.26.36, Terror.

2 S.14.26, Hair, Mt.5.36.

p.p.ch.9.2. See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. Ge.1.26, Creator (2). p.p.ch.15.15.

Angels (5), Mt.25.41.

Mortality, ch.10.9. Ge.2.7, Dust (1). Insignificance of Man, ch.7.17. Moths, ch.13.28. 1 S.20.3, Frailty.

Ge.47.9, Life Brief. See Death Universal [2 S.14.14.

ch.8.9, Man's Ignorance. See Ignorance of God, [Jud.2.10.

See No Understanding, [Ps.32.9.

B.C.1520 (?)

See No Helper, Ps.22.11.

p.p.Ps.37.35. See Wicked Despised

3 I have seen the foolish tak-at peace with thee. ing root: but suddenly I cursed 24 And thou shalt know that Pr.12.8. his habitation.

uprightness of thy ways?

that plow iniquity, and sow stance wickedness, reap the same. 6 Although affliction cometh 9 By the blast of God they not forth of the dust, neither nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion. lions, are broken. 11 The old lion perisheth for

whelps are scattered abroad. 12 Now a thing was secretly

brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof. 13 In thoughts from visions of the night, when deep

sleep falleth on men, trembling, which made all my bones to shake. my face; the hair of my flesh terprise.

stood up:

dom.

not discern the form thereof: sel of the froward is carried an image was before mine eyes, headlong. there was silence, and I heard 14 They meet with darkness See Spir. Darkness, Is.9.2. a voice, saying,

more pure than his maker? his servants; and his angels he the mighty. charged with folly:

19 How much less in them iniquity stoppeth her mouth. that dwell in houses of clay, 17 Behold, happy is the man Happiness (2), Ps.94.12. whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the fore despise not thou the chas-De.8.5, Chastisement. 20 They are destroyed from

ish for ever without any regard-his hands make whole. ing it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wis
19 He shall deliver thee in six Deliverance (3), Ps. 91.3.

21 Doth not their excellency troubles: yea, in seven there Ex. 25.37, Seven, Pr. 26.16.
Pa.91.10, Safety.
20 In famine he shall redeem Ps. 31.5, Redemption (1).

CHAPTER 5 Harm of inconsideration. 3 Misery the end of the wicked. 6 Man born to trouble. 8 God to be regarded in affliction. 17 Happy end of

God's correction IALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and thou shalt laugh: neither shalt ch.11.18, Security. to which of the saints wilt thou thou be afraid of the beasts of See Man's Dominion.

turn? 2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly

6 Is not this thy fear, thy 4 His children are far from ch.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. confidence, thy hope, and the safety, and they are crushed in Ps.73.18, Insecurity. the gate, neither is there any Ps.22.11, No Helper. 7 Remember, I pray thee, who to deliver them.

ever perished, being innocent? 5 Whose harvest the hungry

or where were the righteous cut eateth up, and taketh it even De.28.39, Disappointment. out of the thorns, and the See Want, De.28.48. 8 Even as I have seen, they robber swalloweth up their sub- See Robbery, Jud. 9.25.

perish, and by the breath of his doth trouble spring out of the ground: 7 Yet man is born unto trou-Trouble, ch.14.1. and the voice of the fierce lion, ble, as the sparks fly upward. De.4.30, Tribulation. and the teeth of the young 8 I would seek unto God, and De.4.29, Seek God.

unto God would I commit my Ps.31.5, Committal. lack of prey, and the stout lion's 9 Which doeth great things De.10.21, Great Things. and unsearchable; marvellous God Unsearchable, ch.11.7. things without number:

things without number:

10 Who giveth rain upon the Ge.7.12, Rain. Ge.1.29, Temporal Gifts, earth, and sendeth waters upon Ps. 127.2. Ge. 24.35, Temporal Blessthe the fields: 11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

14 Fear came upon me, and mourn may be exalted to safety. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 12 He disappointeth the de-Ge.11.8, Wicked Convices of the crafty, so that their en-15 Then a spirit passed before hands cannot perform their en-13 He taketh the wise in their Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom.

16 It stood still, but I could own craftiness: and the coun- See Wicked Snared, ch. 18.8. in the daytime, and grope in

17 Shall mortal man be more the noonday as in the night. just than God? shall a man be 15 But he saveth the poor Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. from the sword, from their Prom. to Poor, Ps.12.5. 18 Behold, he put no trust in mouth, and from the hand of 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

16 So the poor hath hope, and Ps.31.24, Hope in God.

whom God correcteth: there-Affliction (2), ch.23.10. tening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and p.p.De.32.39; Is.30.26. morning to evening: they per-bindeth up: he woundeth, and Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.

> thee from death: and in war De.6.24, Preservation. from the power of the sword. 21 Thou shalt be hid from the Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. scourge of the tongue: neither p.p.Ps.31.20.

shalt thou be afraid of destruc-Fearlessness, Ps.3.6. tion when it cometh. 22 At destruction and famine

the earth. 23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and p.p.Ps.91.13; Ho.2.18. the beasts of the field shall be p.p.Is.11.6-9; 65.25.

thy tabernacle shall be in Ps.29.11, Peace (2).

JOB. 6. 7 Job desireth to die. He reproveth his friends. R.V. thou shalt visit thy peace; and thou shalt visit thy the stream of brooks they pass fold, and shalt miss noth- habitation, and shalt not sin. away 25 Thou shalt know also that 16 Which are blackish by rea-Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-thy seed shall be great, and son of the ice, and wherein the Ice, ch.38.29.

[cous.] thine offspring as the grass of snow is hid:

[cous.] 2 S.23.20, Snow is hid: 2 S.23.20. Snew (1), ch.37.6. Ge. 15.5. Posterity Promised. the earth. 17 What time they wax warm. 26 Thou shalt come to thy they vanish: when it is hot, p.p.ch.24.19. Ge.15.15, Old Age. De.5.33, Longevity (1), [Ps.91.16. grave in a full age, like as a they are consumed out of their shock of corn cometh in in his place. p.p.ch.42.17. season. 18 The paths of their way are 27 Lo this, we have searched turned aside; they go to nothit, so it is; hear it, and know ing, and perish.
thou it for thy good.

19 The troops of Të'ma looked, p.p.Ge.25.15. the companies of Sheba waited Sheba, Ps.72.10. CHAPTER 6 for them. Job shows that his complaints are not causeless: 8 he wishes for death, wherein he is essured of rest and cause they had hoped; they comfort: 14 he reproves his friends' thither, and were ashamed. B.C.1520 (?) 20 They were confounded be-p.p.Je.14.3. cause they had hoped; they came ch.8.13, False Hopes. unkindness. 21 For now ye are nothing: DUT Job answered and said, we see my casting down, and p.p.Ps.38.11; 88.18. D 2 Oh that my grief were are afraid. ch.10.1. Complaints. throughly weighed, and my 22 Did I say, Bring unto me? p.p.Ac.20.33. p.p.ch.31.6. calamity laid in the balances or, Give a reward for me of your substance? together! 3 For now it would be heavier 23 Or, Deliver me from the than the sand of the sea: there-enemy's hand? or, Redeem me Ge.22.17. Sand. fore my words are swallowed up. from the hand of the mighty?
4 For the arrows of the Al- 24 Teach me, and I will hold Exc. 8.21, Teachableness. 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows. mighty are within me, the poi-my tongue: and cause me to un-p.p.Pa.39.1. son whereof drinketh up my derstand wherein I have erred. spirit: the terrors of God do set 25 How forcible are right themselves in array against me. words! but what doth your arp.p.ch.30.15; Ps.88.15. 5 Doth the wild ass bray when guing reprove? he hath grass? or loweth the ox 26 Do ye imagine to reprove p.p.ch.39.5. words, and the speeches of one Wise Words, Pr.15.23. over his fodder? 6 Can that which is unsa-that is desperate, which are as voury be eaten without salt? or wind? p.p.ch.8.2. is there any taste in the white 27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fa-Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). therless, and ye dig a pit for ch.24.9, Pitiless. of an egg? 7 The things that my soul your friend. See Loss of Appetite, 1 S.1.7. refused to touch are as my sor-28 Now therefore be content, rowful meat. look upon me; for it is evident Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. 8 Oh that I might have my unto you if I lie. p.p.ch.14.13. request; and that God would 29 Return, I pray you, let grant me the thing that I long it not be iniquity; yea, return p.p.ch.13.18. for! again, my righteousness is in it. 9 Even that it would please 30 Is there iniquity in my p.p.ch.12.11. Nu.11.15, Death Sought. God to destroy me; that he tongue? cannot my taste dis-1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment. would let loose his hand, and cern perverse things? cut me off! CHAPTER 7 10 Then should I yet have Job excuses his desire of death, by B.C.1520 (?) comfort; yea, I would harden representing his extreme restless-ness: 17 he expostulates with God. myself in sorrow: let him not IS there not an appointed Or, a warfare. p.p.ch.23.11; Ps.40.9. spare; for I have not concealed L time to man upon earth? Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. the words of the Holy One. 11 What is my strength, that are not his days also like the I should hope? and what is days of an hireling? Ex.6.9, Despair. Hireling, ch.14.6. mine end, that I should prolong 2 As a servant earnestly dech.3.20, Weariness of Life, [ch.7.6. sireth the shadow, and as an my life? 12 Is my strength the strength hireling looketh for the reward Le.19.13, Wages. of stones? or is my flesh of of his work: 3 So am I made to possess 13 Is not my help in me? months of vanity, and weari-De.28.67, Unrest, Ps.38.8. and is wisdom driven quite some nights are appointed to p.p.Ps.39.5. ch.8.9. Man's Ignorance. from me? 14 To him that is afflicted 4 When I lie down, I say, p.p.v.13,14. Pr.17.17, Friendship (1).

15 My brethren have dealt dawning of the day.

pity should be shewed from When shall I arise, and the

the fear of the Almighty.

his friend; but he forsaketh night be gone? and I am full Est.6.1, Sleeplessness, [ch.30.17. of tossings to and fro unto the

deceitfully as a brook, and as 5 My flesh is clothed with p.p.ch.27; 1926

See Sympathy (1), Is.58.7.

ch.16.20. Inconstancy.

p.p.Je.15.18.

p.p.ch.6.26.

p.p.ch.42.12.

loathsome.

am not.

come up no more.

know him any more.

of my soul.

my complaint;

my days are vanity.

heart upon him?

spittle?

self?

try him every moment?

without hope.

Ge.3.19. Corruption. 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2).

Ge.47.9. Life Brief, ch.8.9.

Ex.6.9, Despair, Lam.3.18. ch.3.20, Weariness of Life, ch.10.1

ch.17.15. Hopeless.

p.p.ch.8.18; 20.9.

p.p.v.21.

p.p.2 S.12.23; Ps.39.13.

ch.17.13. The Grave.

ch.10.1. Complaints.

p.p.Eze.32.2.

D.D.V.4. Nu.12.6, Dreams, Ec.5.3. p.p.Da.2.1. Nu.11.15, Death Sought, | stranging, than my life.

ch.3.20, Weariness of Life. Ps.39.11, Vanity.

ch.4.19, Insignificance of

Ps.17.3, Life Tested. Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged. p.p.ch.10.20.

Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3), Ps.41.4 Or, thou observer of men.

p.p.ch.3.20.

Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

De.31.16, Death (2), Da.12.2. p.p.v.8.

B.C.1520 (?)

p.p.ch.16.12.

Bildad shews God's justice: 8 appeals to antiquity to prove the destruction of the hypocrite: 20 applies God's just dealing to the case joicing.

> THEN answered Bil'dad the be clothed with shame; and the Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame, [Pa-44.15. Shu'hite, and said, 2 How long wilt thou speak shall come to nought, Pa.37.2 Fate of the Wickel

CHAPTER 8

ing, but I shall not be.

JOB. 8

worms and clods of dust; my these things? and how long skin is broken, and become shall the words of thy mouth ch.11.2. Vain Talk. be like a strong wind? 6 My days are swifter than a 3 Doth God pervert judgment?

weaver's shuttle, and are spent or doth the Almighty pervert De.32.4, Divine Justice. justice? 7 O remember that my life is 4 If thy children have sinned Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. wind: mine eye shall no more against him, and he have cast

see good.

8 The eye of him that hath sion; them away for their transgres-5 If thou wouldest seek unto De.4.29, Seek God. seen me shall see me no *more :* seen me shall see me no *more*:

| Solution would be suptimed and make thy sup| See Prayer Enjoined, | 1 Chr.16.11. plication to the Almighty

9 As the cloud is consumed 6 If thou wert pure and up-and vanisheth away: so he that right; surely now he would p.p.Ps.35.23; 44.23. goeth down to the grave shall awake for thee, and make the Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening. habitation of thy righteousness 10 He shall return no more to prosperous.
his house, neither shall his place 7 Though thy beginning was See Spir. Progress, ch.17.9. See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3.

small, yet thy latter end should 2 S.22.37, Enlargement. 11 Therefore I will not re-frain my mouth; I will speak 8 For enquire, I pray thee, of in the anguish of my spirit; I the former age, and prepare p.p.De.4.32. will complain in the bitterness thyself to the search of their fathers: 12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that 9 (For we are but of yester-

thou settest a watch over me? day, and know nothing, because Man's Ignorance, Ps.73.22. 13 When I say, My bed shall our days upon earth are a shad-Ge.47.9, Life Brief, ch.9.25. comfort me, my couch shall ease ow:) 10 Shall not they teach thee, 14 Then thou scarest me and tell thee, and utter words with dreams, and terrifiest me out of their heart?

through visions:

11 Can the rush grow up Ex.2.3, Bulrushes, Is.18.2.

15 So that my soul chooseth without mire? can the flag p.p.Ge.41.2.

than my life

10 The rush grow up Ex.2.3, Bulrushes, Is.18.2.

15 So that my soul chooseth without mire? can the flag p.p.Ge.41.2. than my life.

12 Whilst it is yet in his
16 I loathe it; I would not greenness, and not cut down,
live alway: let me alone; for it withereth before any other p.p.Ps.37.2. herb. 17 What is man, that thou 13 So are the paths of all that See Evil Way, Pr.2.15.

shouldest magnify him? and forget God; and the hypocrite's De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

[Man, ch.25.6. that thou shouldest set thine hope shall perish: 14 Whose hope shall be cut 18 And that thou shouldest off, and whose trust shall be a Ps.52.7, False Trusts. visit him every morning, and spider's web. 15 He shall lean upon his Ps.73.18, Insecurity. 19 How long wilt thou not house, but it shall not stand: Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. depart from me, nor let me he shall hold it fast, but it shall alone till I swallow down my not endure. pittle? 16 He is green before the p.p.Ps.37.33. 20 I have sinned; what shall sun, and his branch shooteth

> so that I am a burden to my-place of stones. 18 If he destroy him from his p.p.ch.7.10. 21 And why dost thou not par-place, then it shall deny him, See Wicked Forgotten don my transgression, and take saying, I have not seen thee. away mine iniquity? for now 19 Behold, this is the joy of ch.20.5, Earthly Joy. shall I sleep in the dust; and his way, and out of the earth

thou shalt seek me in the morn-shall others grow. 20 Behold, God will not cast De.32.4, Divine Justice. away a perfect man, neither See The Righteous, ch.36.7. will he help the evil doers: 21 Till he fill thy mouth with See Joy Restored, Ps.30.11. laughing, and thy lips with re-p.p.Ps.126.2.

dwelling place of the wicked

Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1). 22 They that hate thee shall See Abasement (1),ch.40.12

p.p.Ec.1.4.

False Hopes, ch.11.20.

518

I do unto thee, O thou pre-forth in his garden.
server of men? why hast thou 17 His roots are wrapped

set me as a mark against thee, about the heap, and seeth the

B.C.1520 (?)

See Justification (2), (Index).

Striving with God, ch.33.13. D.D.▼.32. ch.12.13, God's Wisdom. 1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. See Hardness (2), Ex.8.15.

ch.42.2, Omnipotence. Ex.4.14. God's Anger: Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

p.p.ch.26.11. p.p.Is.13.10.

p.p.Is.40.22; 51.13.

See Sea Controlled, ch.26.10. Ge.1.1. Creator (1). Pleiades, ch.38.31.

De.10.21, Great Things. See Secret Things, De.29.29.

Ex.4.21, Wonders. Ex.33.20, God Unseen, [ch.23.8.

ch.42.2, Omnipotence. De.4.39, Sovereignty of [God, Ps.29,10.

ch.23.9, God Hidden.

Proud Humbled, ch.24.24.

D.D.V.3.32.

p.p.v.20. Ge.32.10, Humility (3). Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

See Doubters, Ge. 15.8. Ge.17.17. Unbelief (1).

De.8.5, Affliction (3). See Complaints, ch.10.1. p.p.ch.2.3. De.8.5, Chastisement. See Cup of Suffering. [Ps.73.10.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Self-condemnation, Ps.64.8. De.9.4, Self-righteousnes (ch.35.2. Human Imperfection

CHAPTER 9 , acknowledging God's justice, news there is no contending with

shows there is no contenuing with him. 20 Man's innoconcy not to be fore I said it, He destroyeth the ch.10.1, Complaints. judged by his lot in this world.

NHEN Jöb answered and said, truth: but how should man be the innocent. iust with God? 3 If he will contend with him, the hand of the wicked: he cov-

he cannot answer him one of a thousand. 4 He is wise in heart, and is he?

mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, than a post: they flee away, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the moun- 26 They are passed away as tains, and they know not: the swift ships: as the eagle Ex.19.4, Eagles, Pr.23.5. which overturneth them in his that hasteth to the prey. anger.

out of her place, and the pillars heaviness, and comfort myself: See Cheerfulness, Pr.15.13. thereof tremble. 7 Which commandeth the sun, rows, I know that thou wilt not See Despondency, Nu.11.15.

up the stars. 8 Which alone spreadeth out labour I in vain? the heavens, and treadeth upon 30 If I wash myself with the waves of the sea.

Ō-rī'on, and Plē'ia-dēs, and the 31 Yet shalt thou plunge me chambers of the south. 10 Which doeth great things clothes shall abhor me.

past finding out; yea, and won- 32 For he is not a man, as I ders without number. 11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I and we should come together

see him not: he passeth on al- in judgment. so, but I perceive him not.

who can hinder him? who his hand upon us both. thou?

13 If God will not withdraw terrify me: his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I an- with me. swer him, and choose out my words to reason with him? 15 Whom, though I were right-

eous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge. 16 If I had called, and he had IVI I will leave my complaint Complaints, ch.23.2.

unto my voice. 17 For he breaketh me with condemn me; shew me where- Ezr. 8.21, Teachableness. a tempest, and multiplieth my fore thou contendest with me.

wounds without cause. 18 He will not suffer me to thou shouldest oppress, that See Apparent Injustice. take my breath, but filleth me thou shouldest despise the work with bitterness. of thine hands, and shine upon

19 If I speak of strength, lo, the counsel of the wicked? he is strong: and if of judg- 4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ment, who shall set me a time seest thou as man seeth? to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine man? are thy years as man's Ge.47.9, Life Brief. own mouth shall condemn me: days, if I say, I am perfect, it shall 6 That thou enquirest after See Sin Known to God. v.14.

[Ec.7.20. also prove me perverse. mine iniquit 21 Though I were perfect, yet ter my sin?

would I not know my soul: I

would despise my life. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. 22 This is one thing, there-

perfect and the wicked. 23 If the scourge slay sudden-2 I know it is so of a ly, he will laugh at the trial of

24 The earth is given into See Prosperity (1), ch.12.6.

ereth the faces of the judges See Apparent Injustice, thereof; if not, where, and who 25 Now my days are swifter Ge.47.9, Life Brief, ch.14.2.

they see no good.

27 If I say, I will forget my 6 Which shaketh the earth complaint, I will leave off my

28 I am afraid of all my sor-p.p.Ps.119.120. and it riseth not; and sealeth hold me innocent. 29 If I be wicked, why then

he waves of the sea. snow water, and make my p.p.Je.2.22.

9 Which maketh Arc-tū'rus, hands never so clean; De.21.6, Ha

in the ditch, and mine own am, that I should answer him, p.p.Is.45.9; Ro.9.20.

33 Neither is there any days-Ps.22.11, No Helper. 12 Behold, he taketh away, man betwixt us, that might lay Daysman or umpire.

will say unto him, What doest 34 Let him take his rod away Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction. from me, and let not his fear

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so

CHAPTER 10

Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulates with God about his afficions: 18 he complains of life, and craves a little case before his death.

answered me; yet would I not upon myself; I will speak in Nu.11.15, Despondency.

[Ps.31.10. 2 I will say unto God, Do not p.p.Ho.4.1.

3 Is it good unto thee that

5 Are thy days as the days of De.32.40, God Eternal.

mine iniquity, and searchest af- 1 Chr. 28.9, "Searcher." Digitized by

[ch.12.6.

p.p.ch.7.7.

p.p.Ex.20.7.

De.21.6, Hands Washed. See Justification (2), [(Index).

v.20, Self-condemnation.

See Mediator (2), Ex.20.19.

B.C.1520 (?)

TY soul is weary of my life; ch.3.20, Weariness of Life

See Striving with God

ch.9.3.

[ch.12.6.

Ge.6.5. Divine Vision.

ch.32.1, Self-righteous-[ness (2).

De.5.15, God's Hand. Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

p.p.Ps.139.14. Is.29.16, Clay. ch.4.19, Mortality, Ps.89.48. Ge.2.7, Dust (1), ch.34.15.

1 S.17.18, Cheese.

Ge.2.7, Life (1).

De.6.24, Preservation.

Sin Known to God, ch.14.16.

De.28.67, Sin's Misery. Is.5.8, Woes. See Self-abasement, [Ge.18.27.

De.8.5, Affliction (3). p.p.Is.38.13; Lam.3.10. De.33.22, Lions (2), Ps.17.12, p.p.ch.5 9.

p.p.ch.16.8.

p.p.Ex.20.5.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. p.p.ch.7.1.

p.p.ch.3.11.

ch.3.20, Weariness of Life.

Ge.47.9, Life Brief. p.p.Ps.39.13.

p.p.2 S.12.23. p.p.Ps.88.12.

See The Grave, ch.17.13.

B.C.1520 (?)

Vain Talk, ch.15.3.

3 Should thy lies make men

7 Thou knowest that I am not hold their peace? and when wicked; and there is none that thou mockest, shall no man See Reproof (1), Pr.24.25.

can deliver out of thine hand. | make thee ashamed? round about; yet thou dost de-thine eyes. stroy me.

that thou hast made me as the thee;

cheese? 11 Thou hast clothed me with thine iniquity deserveth. skin and flesh, and hast fenced 7 Canst thou by searching ch.5.9, God Unsearchable

me with bones and sinews. 12 Thou hast granted me life out the Almighty unto perfecand favour, and thy visitation tion? hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these things hast thou what canst thou do? deeper See Secret Things, De.29.29. hid in thine heart: I know that than hell; what canst thou De.32.22, Hell (Sheol).

this is with thee. 14 If I sin, then thou markest 9 The measure thereof is me, and thou wilt not acquit longer than the earth, and me from mine iniquity.

see thou mine affliction;

and again thou shewest thyself wise, though man be born like Ps.32.9, No Understanding. marvellous upon me.

16 For it increaseth.

est thine indignation upon me; ward him;

womb? seen me!

19 I should have been as fear: though I had not been; I should 16 Because thou shalt forget Prom. to Afflicted, Pa.30.5. womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? 17 And thine age shall be ch.22.28, Light Promised. cease then, and let me alone, clearer than the noonday; thou De.28.29, Noon, Ps.55.17. that I may take comfort a little, shalt shine forth, thou shalt be Radiancy, Pa.34.5.

21 Before I go whence I shall as the morning.

not return, even to the land of 18 And thou shalt be secure, Security, Pa.91.5.

ness itself; and of the shadow safety ness.

CHAPTER 11 is unsearchable. 13 Blessing of repentance.

Nā'a-math-īte, and said

8 Thine hands have made 4 For thou hast said, My doc-p.p.ch.6.10. me and fashioned me together trine is pure, and I am clean in See Self-righteousness (2). 5 But oh that God would 9 Remember, I beseech thee, speak, and open his lips against Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

clay; and wilt thou bring me 6 And that he would shew into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me that they are double to that out as milk, and curdled me like which is! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee less than De.32.4, Divine Justice.

> find out God? canst thou find 8 It is as high as heaven; Ps.21.13, God Exalted.

know?

broader than the sea. 15 If I be wicked, woe unto 10 If he cut off, and shut up, me; and if I be righteous, yet or gather together, then who p.p.Is.43.13. will I not lift up my head. I can hinder him? am full of confusion; therefore 11 For he knoweth vain men: 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

he seeth wickedness also; will ch.10.14, Sin Known to God. Thou he not then consider it? huntest me as a fierce lion: 12 For vain man would be See Man's Ignorance, ch.89.

a wild ass's colt. 17 Thou renewest thy wit- 13 If thou prepare thine heart, 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. nesses against me, and increas- and stretch out thine hands to See Seek God, De.4.29. changes and war are against 14 If iniquity be in thine p.p.ch.22.23.

18 Wherefore then hast thou not wickedness dwell in thy See Shua Evil, ch.28.28. brought me forth out of the tabernacles. Oh that I had given 15 For then shalt thou lift up up the ghost, and no eye had thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not

have been carried from the thy misery, and remember it as SeeSorrowBanished.Is.23. waters that pass away:

ch.12.22, Shadow of Death. darkness and the shadow of because there is hope; yea, See Hope in God, Ps.31.24. thou shalt dig about thee, and 22 A land of darkness, as dark-thou shalt take thy rest in See Sleep (1), Pa.3.5.

of death, without any order, 19 Also thou shalt lie down, and where the light is as dark-and none shall make thee See Divine Protection,

afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee.

Zophar reproves Job for justifying 20 But the eyes of the wicked p.p.ch.17.5. himself: 7 he shews God's counsel shall fail and they shall not P. 11 21 N shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be ch.8.13, False Hopes, ch.27.8.

The giving up of the ghost ch.27.8.

The giving up of the ghost ch.27.8.

THEN answered Zō'phar the as the giving up of the ghost. CHAPTER 12 2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men

3 Should thy lies make men

500

CHAT LER 12

Job censures the arrogant pretensions of his friends to superior knowledge: he shews that wicked men often prosper. 13 God's divine wisdom and omnipotency.

Ch.32.1

p.p.Exr.9.13. [ch.33.13.

hand, put it far away, and let Forsake Sin. Pr.28.13.

Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. Ep.3.12, Boldness (1). Spotless, Song 4.7. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). [Ac.11.23. ch.5.21, Fearlessness

Ps.91.10, Safety.

2 Chr.16.9.

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

Pr.3.7. Conceit.

p.p.ch.13.2.

De.4.6. Understanding.

2 K.2.23, Mocking (3).

See Prayers Answered, [Ex.15.25]
1 S.17.42, Saints Despised,

1 S.17.28. Contempt. ch.30.1. Derision.

Prosperity (1), Ps.37.35. Apparent Injustice, ch.21.7.

tell thee:

Ge.1.1. Creator (1), ch.26.7. D.D.Ac.17.28. Ge.2.7. Breath.

p.p.ch.34.3.

Experience, ch.32.7.

De.4.6, Understanding. God's Wisdom, Ps.104.24. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. p.p.ch.19.10.

ch.42.2, Omnipotence. p.p.Re.3.7. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

De.8.15, Drought. Ge.6.7. Deluge.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

p.p.Is.29.14: 1 Co.1.20. Ge.11.8, Wicked Confound-

[ed, Is.37.27.

See King of Kings, [1 Ti.6.15. 2 K.19.28, Divine Control, [Pr.21.1.

p.p.ch.24.22: 34.24.

See Men Silenced, ch.5.16.

p.p.ch.32.9. p.p.Ps.107.40.

with you. 3 But I have understanding as and destroyeth them: he en-ch.42.2, Omnipotence. well as you; I am not inferior largeth the nations, and strait-p.p.Eze. 39.28. to you: yea, who knoweth not eneth them again.

such things as these?

the just upright man is laughed is no way.

to scorn. his feet is as a lamp despised them to stagger like a drunken p.p.Ps.107.27. in the thought of him that is at man.

6 The tabernacles of rob-bers prosper, and they that ty: 14 he professes his confidence provoke God are secure: into provoke God are secure; into

whose hand God bringeth abundantly. 7 But ask now the beasts, and and understood it. they shall teach thee; and the 2 What ye know, the same do p.p.ch.12.3. fowls of the air, and they shall I know also: I am not inferior

Ps.19.1. Nature's Revelation. it shall teach thee: and the Almighty, and I desire to reason fishes of the sea shall declare with God. unto thee.

> these that the hand of the value. LORD hath wrought this? 10 In whose hand is the soul hold your peace! and it should ch.2.13, Silence (1), Ps.39.2. of every living thing, and the be your wisdom.

breath of all mankind. 11 Doth not the ear try words? hearken to the pleadings of my and the mouth taste his meat?

understanding. 13 With him is wisdom and 8 Will ye accept his person? strength, he hath counsel and will ye contend for God? understanding. 14 Behold, he breaketh down, search you out? or as one man 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

and it cannot be built again: mocketh another, do ye so mock he shutteth up a man, and there him? can be no opening.

waters, and they dry up: also 11 Shall not his excellency

deceiver are his. counsellors 13 Hold your peace, let me Ex.14.14,"Hold yourPeace," 17 He leadeth

judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of 14 Wherefore do I take my with a girdle.

mighty.

20 He removeth away the him.

21 He poureth contempt upon 17 Hear diligently my speech, p.p.ch.21.2. strength of the mighty.

ND Job answered and said, | 22 He discovereth deep things See Exposure of Sin, A 2 No doubt but ye are the out of darkness, and bringeth p.p.1 Co.4.5. [Nu.32.23. people, and wisdom shall die out to light the shadow of death. Shadow of Death, ch. 16.16. 23 He increaseth the nations, p.p.Is.9.3; 26.15.

24 He taketh away the heart See Proud Humbled.ch.9.13. 4 I am as one mocked of his of the chief of the people of the p.p.Ps.107.40.

neighbour, who calleth upon earth, and causeth them to wan-God, and he answereth him: der in a wilderness where there See Blindness (4), Is.6.10.

25 They grope in the dark 5 He that is ready to slip with without light, and he maketh Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

CHAPTER 13

O, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard De.4.6. Understanding.

unto you. 8 Or speak to the earth, and 3 Surely I would speak to the p.p.ch.23.4.

4 But ye are forgers of lies, Ge.3.4, Lying.

9 Who knoweth not in all ye are all physicians of no Ge.50.2, Physicians. 5 O that ye would altogether

6 Hear now my reasoning, and and the mouth taste his meat? lips.

12 With the ancient is wis7 Will ye speak wickedly for p.p.ch.27.4. dom; and in length of days God? and talk deceitfully for

him 7 9 Is it good that he should

p.p.Ga.6.7. 10 He will surely reprove you, See Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5. f ve do secretly accept persons. Le.19.15, Partiality Forbid-15 Behold, he withholdeth the if ye do secretly accept persons.

he sendeth them out, and they make you afraid? and his dread overturn the earth.

| 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5.
| 16 With him is strength and | 12 Your remembrances | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 | 200 ings are proverbs of ashes, Your defences are dewisdom: the deceived and the like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

away spoiled, and maketh the alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will. kings, and girdeth their loins flesh in my teeth, and put my p.p. Jud. 12.3; 1 S. 19.5.

life in mine hand? 19 He leadeth princes away 15 Though he slay me, yet spoiled, and overthroweth the will I trust in him: but I will 2 K.18.5, Trust (3), Ps.25.2. maintain mine own ways before

speech of the trusty, and tak-eth away the understanding of tion: for an hypocrite shall not See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.20. come before him. Ex.33.3, Sin Separates.

See Proud Humbled, ch. 9.13. princes, and weakeneth the and my declaration with your ears.

Digitized by

[ch.33.31.

p.p.ch.9.21: 10.7.

p.p.Ps.39.10.

p.p.ch.33.7. p.p.ch.14.15.

Nu.22.34, Confession of Sin (3). Exr.8.21. Teachableness. De.31.18.God's Face Hidden.

1 S.20.3, Frailty.

p.p.ch.19.11.

p.p.ch.9.18.

De.32.32, Sin's Fruit. Sins of Youth, ch.20.11. ch.3.23, Limitations, ch.19.8. Stocks, Pr.7.22. p.p.Ps.139.3.

Ge.3.19, Corruption.

ch.4.19, Moths, ch.27.18.

B.C.1520 (?)

ch.5.7, Trouble, v.22.

Ps.90.5, Man as Grass. Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Ps.39.5.

See Depravity, Ge.6.5. p.p.Ps.139.16.

p.p.Ac.17.26.

p.p.ch.7.19.

p.p.Is.55.10.

ch.7.1, Hireling, Is.16.14.

thereof die in the ground;

8 Though the root thereof wax God

9 Yet through the scent of est the tongue of the crafty.

18 Behold now, I have ordered water it will bud, and bring my cause; I know that I shall forth boughs like a plant.

with me? for now, if I hold my ghost, and where is he? tongue, I shall give up the 11 As the waters fail from p.p.Is.19.5. ghost.

20 Only do not two things unland drieth up:

21 Withdraw thine hand far no more, they shall not awake. make me afraid.

answer thou me.

ties and sins? make me to know and remember me!

my transgression and my sin. 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy again? all the days of my apface, and holdest me for thine pointed time will I wait, till my Ge. 49.18, Waiting for God.

enemy? 26 For thou writest bitter hands.

settest a print upon the heels 18 And surely the mountain of my feet. 28 And he, as a rotten thing, the rock is removed out of his Ps.102.26, Mutability. consumeth, as a garment that place.

is moth eaten.

CHAPTER 14

Brevity of man's life. 13 Job waits dust of the earth; and thou de-for his change.

L an is of few days, and full against him, and he passeth: of trouble. 2 He cometh forth like a and sendest him away. flower, and is cut down: he 21 His sons come to honour,

continueth not, 3 And dost thou open thine perceiveth it not of them.

out of an unclean? not one. 5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee thou! hast appointed his bounds that I Teman-ite, and said,

he cannot pass:

rest, till he shall accomplish, belly with the east wind? as an hireling, his day.

old in the earth, and the stock 5 For thy mouth uttereth

10 But man dieth, and wasteth

19 Who is he that will plead away: yea, man giveth up the ch.4.19, Mortality.

the sea, and the flood decayeth

to me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be p.p. 2 Pc. 3.7.
See Resurrection (2), from me: and let not thy dread nor be raised out of their sleep. 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4), Ps. 13.3.

13 O that thou wouldest hide 22 Then call thou, and I will me in the grave, that thou Nu.11.15, Death Sought. answer: or let me speak, and wouldest keep me secret, until

thy wrath be past, that thou p.p.Is.26.20. 23 How many are mine iniqui- wouldest appoint me a set time, Ne.13.14, Remember Me. 14 If a man die, shall he live See Resurrection (1),
[Ps.49.15.

enemy? change come. 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2). 25 Wilt thou break a leaf 15 Thou shalt call, and I will p.p.Jn.5.28; 1 Th.4.16. driven to and fro? and wilt answer thee: thou wilt have a See God's Love, De.7.8. thou pursue the dry stubble? desire to the work of thine

things against me, and makest 16 For now thou numberest me to possess the iniquities of my steps: dost thou not watch Saints' Steps, ch.31.4.
my wouth. over my sin? my youth.

27 Theu puttest my feet also over my sin?

17 My transgression is sealed on in a har and thou sewest up

in the stocks, and lookest nar-up in a bag, and thou sewest up p.p.Ho.13.12; Je.17.1. rowly unto all my paths; thou mine iniquity. Our Iniquities, Ps.40.12. falling cometh to nought, and

19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow out of the stroyest the hope of man. AN that is born of a wom- 20 Thou prevailest for ever

thou changest his countenance, ch.4.19, Mortality.

fleeth also as a shadow, and and he knoweth it not; and p.p.Ec.9.5. they are brought low, but he

> ch.5.7, Trouble, Ps.71.20. CHAPTER 15 Eliphaz reproves Job for justifying B.C.1520 (?) himself. 17 He proves the unquiet-ness of wicked man.

THEN answered El'i-phaz the 2 Should a wise man utter 6 Turn from him, that he may vain knowledge, and fill his

3 Should he reason with 7 For there is hope of a tree, unprofitable talk? or with ch.11.2, Vain Talk, Pr.10.19. if it be cut down, that it will speeches wherewith he can do

sprout again, and that the ten-no good?
der branch thereof will not 4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before See Prayerlesaness, Pa.53.4.

thine iniquity, and thou choos-

See False Hopes, ch.8.13.

Ge.3.1, Craftiness, Mt.26.4.

Self-condemnation 6 Thine own mouth condemn-face with his fatness, and mak-De.32.15, Worldly Fullness. [ch.9.20. eth thee, and not I: yea, thine eth collops of fat on his flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desoown lips testify against thee. 7 Art thou the first man that late cities, and in houses which v.34, Desolation of the Wicked. was born? or wast thou made no man inhabiteth, which are :b.38.4. before the hills? ready to become heaps. 9.29, Secret Things. 8 Hast thou heard the secret 29 He shall not be rich, nei-p.p.ch.27.16. of God? and dost thou restrain ther shall his substance con- See Riches Fleeting.ch.20.28. Conceit, Pr.3.7. tinue, neither shall he prolong wisdom to thyself? 9 What knowest thou, that the perfection thereof upon the we know not? what under-earth. standest thou, which is not in 30 He shall not depart out of us ? darkness; the flame shall dry ch.18.5, Darkness (3). 10 With us are both the gray-up his branches, and by the 2.2. Gray Hairs, Pr.16.31. headed and very aged men, breath of his mouth shall he go 2 S.22.16, Breath of God. much elder than thy father. Ps.37.2. Fate of the Wicked. awav. Comfort (1), Ps.71.21. 11 Are the consolations of 31 Let not him that is de Ps. 52.7, False Trusts. God small with thee? is there ceived trust in vanity: for van-Ps.39.11, Vanity. any secret thing with thee? ity shall be his recompence. Wages of Sin, ch.27.13. 12 Why doth thine heart 32 It shall be accomplished carry thee away? and what do before his time, and his branch ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. thy eyes wink at, shall not be green.

13 That thou turnest thy spir- 33 He shall shake off his un-.9.24. Rebellion (1). it against God, and lettest such ripe grape as the vine, and words go out of thy mouth? shall cast off his flower as the 14 What is man, that he olive. should be clean? and he which 34 For the congregation of Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. 16.3. Evil Words. is born of a woman, that he hypocrites shall be desolate, Desolation of the Wicked and fire shall consume the tab-:.6.5. Sin Universal. should be righteous? Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Ex.23.8, Bribery (1). 15 Behold, he putteth no trust ernacles of bribery. p.ch.4.18. in his saints; yea, the heavens 35 They conceive mischief, 1 S.23.9, Mischief, Ps. 10.7. are not clean in his sight. and bring forth vanity, and their Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. p.ch.25.5. 16 How much more abomin-belly prepareth deceit. 2.6.5. Depravity, Pa.14.3. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). in Loved, ch.20.12. able and filthy is man, which CHAPTER 16 niquity. Ps.41.6. drinketh iniquity like water? Job reproves his friends for unmer-B.C.1520 (?) 17 I will shew thee, hear me: cifulness; 17 he asserts his innoand that which I have seen I THEN Job answered and said, ch.1.1, Job. will declare; 1 2 I have heard many such &A1.8. Wise Men. 18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have things: miserable comforters p.p.ch.13.4; 21.34. not hid it:
19 Unto whom alone the earth 3 Shall vain words have an Evil Words, Pr.15.1. not hid it: was given, and no stranger end? or what emboldeneth thee ch.11.2, Vain Talk. 1.D.Jl.3.17. passed among them. that thou answerest? 20 The wicked man travaileth 4 I also could speak as ye do: De.28.67, Sin's Misery, [Ps.107.17. with pain all his days, and the if your soul were in my soul's p.p.Ph.2.4. number of years is hidden to stead, I could heap up words p.p.Ps.22.7; 109.25. against you, and shake mine See Mocking (1), Pr.17.5. the oppressor. Le.26.36, Terror. Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience, [Ps.40.12. 21 A dreadful sound is in his head at you. ears: in prosperity the destroy- 5 But I would strengthen you er shall come upon him. with my mouth, and the moving Is.58.7, Sympathy (1). Pa.73.18. Insecurit See Hopeless, ch.17.15. 22 He believeth not that he of my lips should asswage your shall return out of darkness, grief. and he is waited for of the 6 Though I speak, my grief is p.p.ch.27.14; 33.18. sword. not asswaged: and though I Pr.6.11, Poverty (3). 23 He wandereth abroad for forbear, what am I eased? De.28.48, Want, ch.30.3. bread, saying, Where is it? he 7 But now he hath made me ch.3.20, Weariness of Life. knoweth that the day of dark-weary: thou hast made desolate See Neglect of Mercy,
[Ps. 109.16. ch.18.5, Darkness (3). ness is ready at his hand. all my company. 24 Trouble and anguish shall 8 And thou hast filled me with ch.5.7. Trouble. Ge.3.8. Guilty Fear. make him afraid; they shall wrinkles, which is a witness prevail against him, as a king against me: and my leanness p.p.ch.19.20. rising up in me beareth witness ready to the battle. De. 9.24, Rebellion (1). 25 For he stretcheth out his to my face. hand against God, and strength- 9 He teareth me in his wrath, p.p.Ho.6.1. eneth himself against the Al-who hateth me: he gnasheth Gnashing of Teeth (2), [Ps.35.16. upon me with his teeth; mine mighty.

26 He runneth upon him, enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon

10 They have gaped upon me p.p.Ps.22.13.

even on his neck, upon the me.

thick bosses of his bucklers:

Mt.15.7, Hypocrites.

1 K.22.24, Cheeks Smitten, Lu.6.29.

1, K.19.2, Persecution (1).

p.p.ch.9.17. De.8.5, Affliction (3

De.8.5, Chastisement.

See God's Arrows, 2 S.22.15.

Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, Is.15.3.

Tears (2), ch.30.31. Ge.21.16, Weeping. ch.12.22, Shadow of Death, [Ps.23.4.

p.p.Is.26.21. p.p.ch.27.9.

Ge.31.50, Appeal to God, [Ro.1.9.

p.p.ch.19.25. Inconstancy, ch.19.19. Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness.

p.p.ch.31.35.

Ge.47.9. Life Brief. ch.4.19, Mortality.

B.C.1520 (7)

1 S.20.3, Frailty. v.13, The Grave. ch.30.1. Derision.

See Suretyship, Pr.6.1. Ps.31.11, Friendless. ch.8.9, Man's Ignorance. Ps.32.9, No Understanding.

1 S.17.42, Saints Despised. See Spit Upon, ch.30.10.

p.p.ch.16.16. Ge.21.16, Weeping. smitten me upon the cheek re-liedatthis, and the innocent shall proachfully: they have gathered stir up himself against the hypo themselves together against me. crite.

into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath stronger and stronger.

up for his mark.

reins asunder, and doth not thoughts of my heart.

spare; he poureth out my gall 12 They change the night into upon the ground. 14 He breaketh me with breach of darkness.

me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackcloth up-the darkness. on my skin, and defiled my horn 14 I have said to corruption, Ge. 3.19. Corruption. ch. 19.26. in the dust.

ing, and on my eyelids is the and my sister. shadow of death:

18 O earth, cover not thou my together is in the dust.

blood, and let my cry have no 19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record

is on high. 20 My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto

21 O that one might plead for and afterwards we will speak. aman with God, as a man plead eth for his neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, your sight? then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17

Job appeals from men to God. 6 The place? hope.

are ready for me.

tinue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a down. surety with thee; who is he 8 For he is cast into a net by SeeSinDestructive, Ps. 34.21. that will strike hands with me? his own feet, and he walketh 4 For thou hast hid their heart upon a snare.

shalt thou not exalt them. 5 He that speaketh flattery to prevail against him.

his friends, even the eyes of his 10 The snare is laid for him children shall fail. 6 He hath made me also a by-him in the way.

word of the people; and afore- 11 Terrors shall make him Le.26.36, Terror, Ps.14.5. time I was as a tabret.

bers are as a shadow. 8 Upright men shall be aston-be ready at his side.

11 God hath delivered me to 9 The righteous also shall ch.36.7. The Righteous the ungodly, and turned me over hold on his way, and he that Perseverance, Jn.15.9.

hath clean hands shall be

broken me asunder: he hath 10 But as for you all, do ve re-p.p.ch.6.29. also taken me by my neck, and turn, and come now: for I canshaken me to pieces, and set me not find one wise man among See Folly, Pa.49.13.

13 His archers compass me 11 My days are past, my purround about, he cleaveth my poses are broken off, even the

day: the light is short because

upon breach, he runneth upon 13 If I wait, the grave is mine The Grave, Ps.49.15. house: I have made my bed in ch.4.19, Mortality.

Thou art my father: to the 16 My face is foul with weep-worm, Thou art my mother,

15 And where is now my hope? Hopeless, Is.49.14. 17 Not for any injustice in as for my hope, who shall see it? mine hands: also my prayer is 16 They shall go down to the 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. bars of the pit, when our rest ch.33.18, The Pit.

> CHAPTER 18 Bildad reproves Job for presumption B.C.1520 (7) and impatience. 5 Calamities of the wicked.

THEN answered Bil'dad the Shu'hite, and said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, 3 Wherefore are we counted

as beasts, and reputed vile in 4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be for- Ps.37.8, Anger.

saken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his unmerciful dealing of men with 5 Yea, the light of the wicked the afflicted may astoniah but not shall be put out, and the spark Darkness (3), Pr.20.20. of his fire shall not shine.

Y breath is corrupt, my 6 The light shall be dark in See Spir. Darkness, Is.9.2. days are extinct, the graves his tabernacle, and his candle Candle, ch.21.17. shall be put out with him. 2 Are there not mockers with 7 The steps of his strength

me? and doth not mine eye con-shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked.

from understanding: therefore 9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall

in the ground, and a trap for p.p.Ps.69.22.

afraid on every side, and shall Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. 7 Mine eye also is dim by rea-drive him to his feet. son of sorrow, and all my mem- 12 His strength shall be hun- De. 28.48, Want. gerbitten, and destruction shall Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction.

Spir. Progress, Ps.84.7.

p.p.ch.12.2. See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4.

De.28.39, Disappointment.

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol).

p.p.Pa.73.22.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

Wicked Snared, Ps.9.15. p.p.Ps.140.5; 141.9.

p.p.ch.20.8.

524

D.D.Ac.12.23.

Ps.73.18. Insecurity.

Ge.19.24, Brimstone, Ps.11.6.

p.p.la.5.24.

p.p.Ps.55.4.

ch.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

De.32.26, Wicked Forgotten,

v.5, Darkness (3). Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked. See Childless, Ge.11.30. p.p.Is.14.22. See Seed of the Wicked [ch.27.14.

p.p.Ps.37.13; Je.50.27.

p.p.ch.21.28.

Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God. not God.

B.C.1520 (?)

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

ch. 16.3, Evil Words.

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

De.24.16, Personal Respon-[sibility, Pr.9.12.

D.D.Ps.35.26.

p.p.ch.16.11.

De.8.5, Affliction (3).

De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered. p.p.ch.30.26.

p.p.cn..... ch.3.23, Limitations, [Ps.139.5.

p.p.ch.29.20.

p.p.ch.12.14. ch.17.15. Hopeless.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. p.p.ch.13.24. See God's Enemies, Ex.15.6, enemies.

and it shall bring him to the ance are verily estranged from king of terrors.

brimstone shall be scattered up-forgotten me. on his habitation.

branch be cut off.

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall [Ps.34.16. have no name in the street. 18 He shall be driven from

light into darkness, and chased wife, though I intreated for the See Wives' Duty, Est. I.20. out of the world. 19 He shall neither have son body.

nor any remaining in his dwell-

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as horred me: and they whom I ch.16.20, Inconstancy, [Ps.38.11. they that went before were af-loved are turned against me. frighted.

ings of the wicked, and this is escaped with the skin of my the place of him that knoweth teeth.

CHAPTER 19 Job complains of his friends' cruel-ty: 25 his belief in the resurrec-tion.

THEN Job answered and said, God, and are not satisfied with 2 How long will ye vex my flesh? my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

reproached me: ye are not 24 That they were graven ashamed that ye make your-with an iron pen and lead in Nu.31.22, Iron, Ac.12.10. Ex.15.10, Lead, Je.6.29. selves strange to me.

have erred, mine error remain-deemer liveth, and that he shall Redeemer, Ps. 130.8. eth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will magnify the earth:

overthrown me, and hath com- 27 Whom I shall see for my- Ge.32.30, Seeing God. passed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, and not another; though my but I am not heard: I cry aloud, reins be consumed within me. but there is no judgment.

set darkness in my paths. 9 He hath stripped me of 29 Be ye afraid of the sword:

from my head.

every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he count-THEN answered Zō'phar the eth me unto him as one of his

13 It shall devour the strength 12 His troops come together, p.p.ch.16.13. of his skin: even the first-and raise up their way against born of death shall devour his me, and encamp round about

my tabernacle. 14 His confidence shall be 13 He hath put my brethren De.29.28. Wicked Rooted Up. | rooted out of his tabernacle, | far from me, and mine acquaint-| Ps.31.11. Friendless. me.

15 It shall dwell in his taber- 14 My kinsfolk have failed, ch.16.20, Inconstancy. nacle, because it is none of his: and my familiar friends have

15 They that dwell in mine p.p.Ge.14.14. 16 His roots shall be dried up house, and my maids, count me beneath, and above shall his for a stranger: I am an alien in

their sight. 16 I called my servant, and he See Servants' Duty, Ep.6.5. gave me no answer; I intreated

him with my mouth. 17 My breath is strange to my children's sake of mine own

nor nephew among his people, 18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they 2 K.2.23, Child Vice, ch. 30.12. spake against me. 19 All my inward friends ab-

20 My bone cleaveth to my p.p.ch.16.8; 33.21.

21 Surely such are the dwell-skin and to my flesh, and I am 21 Have pity upon me, have p.p.ch.6.14.

pity upon me, O ye my friends; p.p.Ru.1.21. for the hand of God hath Ex.7.5, Divise Hand (2), [Ps.32.4. touched me. 22 Why do ye persecute me as 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were p.p.Is.30.8. 3 These ten times have ye printed in a book! 1 S.10.25, Books, Ec.12.12.

the rock for ever! 4 And be it indeed that I 25 For I know that my re-Knowledge (6), Is.50.7.

stand at the latter day upon Ge.15.6, Faith (5), Da.3.17. yourselves against me, and 26 And though after my skin Ge.3.19, Corruption, ch.21.26. plead against me my reproach: worms destroy this body, yet Lu.20.36, Immortality. 6 Know now that God hath in my flesh shall I see God: Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vis Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision.

28 But ye should say, Why 8 He hath fenced up my way persecute we him, seeing the 1 K.19.2. Persecution (1). that I cannot pass, and he hath root of the matter is found in

self, and mine eyes shall behold, Or, behold, and not as a

my glory, and taken the crown for wrath bringeth the punish-Is.13.11, Punishment. ments of the sword, that ye may De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. 10 He hath destroyed me on know there is a judgment.

CHAPTER 20

of the wicked. ▲ Nā'a-math-ite, and said,

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.

Zophar shews the state and portion B.C.1520 (?)

stranger.

2 Therefore do my thoughts by GOGIC

The portion of the wicked. JOB. 21 cause me to answer, and for ciency he shall be in straits: De.28.48, Want. this I make haste. every hand of the wicked shall p.p.ch.5.5. 3 I have heard the check of come upon him. p.p.ch.19.3. my reproach, and the spirit of 23 When he is about to fill his my understanding causeth me belly, God shall cast the fury to answer. of his wrath upon him, and 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. 4 Knowest thou not this of shall rain it upon him while De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. old, since man was placed upon he is eating. p.p.Ge.1.26. 24 He shall flee from the iron p.p.Is.24.18; Je.48.44. 5 That the triumphing of the weapon, and the bow of steel Pr.11.21, No Escape, ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. wicked is short, and the joy of shall strike him through. Earthly Joy, Pr.14.13. the hypocrite but for a moment? 25 It is drawn, and cometh out Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. p.p.Is.14.13. 6 Though excellency of the body; yea, the glittering his mount up to the heavens, and sword cometh out of his gall: p.p.De.32.41. See Ambition, Ge.11.4. his head reach unto the clouds; terrors are upon him. Le.26.36, Terror. 7 Yet he shall perish for ever 26 All darkness shall be hid ch.18.5, Darkness (3). Pa.37.2. Fate of the Wicked like his own dung: they which in his secret places: a fire not Ge. 19.24, Fire (3). ch.40.12, Abasement (1), have seen him shall say, Where blown shall consume him; it Is.34.2, Destruction (2). is he? shall go ill with him that is left 8 He shall fly away as a dream, in his tabernacle. See Ps.73.20; 90.5.

and shall not be found: yea, he 27 The heaven shall reveal of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him 28 The increase of his house shall see him no more; neither shall depart, and his goods Riches Fleeting, Ps.49.10. shall his place any more behold shall flow away in the day of him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands wicked man from God, and the least to please the poor, and his hands wicked man from God, and the least lea

shall restore their goods. 11 His bones are full of the

sin of his youth, which shall ch.13.26, Sins of Youth, [Ps.25.7.] lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be
Ps.52.3. sweet in his mouth, though he ch.15.16, Sin Loved, Pa.52.3. Ge.3.8, Concealment. hide it under his tongue: p.p.Ps.10.7. within his mouth:

p.p.ch.18.18.

p.p.ch.7.8.

ch.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. Ex.22.3, Restitution (1).

De.28.39, Disappointment,

p.p.De.32.32. 14 Yet his meat in his bowels De.29.18, Gall, Ps.69.21. is turned, it is the gall of asps and after that I have spoken, See Sin's Misery, De.28.67. within him. 15 He hath swallowed down p.p.Mt.27.3. riches, and he shall vomit them to man? and if it were so, why See Unjust Gain. Pr.16.8. up again: God shall cast them out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poison De.32.33, Asps, Is.11.8. Vipers, Is.30.6. of asps: the viper's tongue shall and lay your hand upon your ch.2.13, Silence (1).

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. slay him. 17 He shall not see the rivers, See Spir. Drought, Ps.63.1. the floods, the brooks of honey am afraid, and trembling taketh Ge.43.11, Honey. and butter. 18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall live, become old, yea, are mighty

[ch.27.17. to his substance shall the resti- 8 Their seed is established in See Seed of the Wicked tution be, and he shall not re-their sight with them, and their joice therein. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). 19 Because he hath oppressed 9 Their houses are safe from p.p.Pa.73:5. Ps.82.3, Poor (3). and hath forsaken the poor; fear, neither is the rod of God Ge.6.13, Violence. because he hath violently taken upon them. away an house which he builded 10 Their bull gendereth, and not;

20 Surely he shall not feel and casteth not her calf. De.28.67, Unrest. quietness in his belly, he shall 11 They send forth their little p.p.Ec.5.14. not save of that which he de-ones like a flock, and their chilsired. meat be left; therefore shall no harp, and rejoice at the sound Ge.4.21, Harps, Ps. 137.2. man look for his goods.

shall be chased away as a vision his iniquity; and the earth shall Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

heritage appointed unto him by See Wages of Sin, ch.15.31. CHAPTER 21 OUT Job answered and said. 13 Though he spare it, and D 2 Heardiligently my speech, forsake it not; but keep it still and let this be your consola-3 Suffer me that I may speak; mock on.

rise up against him.

2 K.2.23, Mocking (3). 4 As for me, is my complaint should not my spirit be troub-5 Mark me, and be astonished. 6 Even when I remember I

7 Wherefore do the wicked ch.12.6, Apparent Injustice, PR.73.14. ch.12.6, Prosperity (1). ch.27.14

p.p.Ps.55.5.

Ex.32.19, Dancing (1), Ec.3.4. 21 There shall none of his 12 They take the timbrel and Ex.15.20, Timbrels, Ps. 68.25. Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments, Ec.2.8. De.32.15, Worldly Fullness. 22 In the fulness of his suffi- 13 They spend their days in

dren dance.

of the organ.

led?

not swallow it down: according in power?

mouth.

hold on my flesh.

offspring before their eyes.

faileth not; their cow calveth,

ch.17.13. The Grave.

2Chr.15.2.ForsakingGod(1). Ex.5.2, Impiety, Pr.1.30.

ch.34.9. Godless. Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. p.p.ch.22,18. ch.18.6. Candle, Ps.18.28. ch.18.5, Darkness (3).

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Stubble, Ps.83.13.

Chaff. Ps.1.4. Ps.73.18, Insecurity. Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins, Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Cup of Wrath, Ps.75.8. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 1 S.2.3. God's Knowledge.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

2 S.14.14. Death Universal. p.p.ch.3.20. p.p.Je.15.9.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

p.p.ch.34.19; Ps.107.40.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

Jl.2.11, Great Day.

See Recompense (1), [Is.59.18. done?

ch.17.13, The Grave.

p.p.ch.3.22,

wealth, and in a moment go as there are innumerable bedown to the grave.

God, Depart from us; for we in vain, seeing in your answers p.p.ch.16.2. desire not the knowledge of there remaineth falsehood? thy ways. 15 What is the Almighty, that

we should serve him? and what

profit should we have, if we pray unto him? their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of God, as he that is wise may be the wicked put out! and how profitable unto himself?

sorrows in his anger. 18 They are as stubble before thou makest thy ways perfect? the wind, and as chaff that the 4 Will he reprove thee for fear storm carrieth away. 19 God layeth up his iniquity into judgment?

him, and he shall know it.

21 For what pleasure hath he of their clothing. in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off to the weary to drink, and thou

20 His eyes shall see his de-

in the midst? 22 Shall any teach God knowl-hungry. that are high. 23 One dieth in his full

and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of therless have been broken. milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the troubleth thee; bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike ters cover thee.

cover them. 27 Behold, know thoughts, and the

against me. 28 For ye say, Where is the 14 Thick clouds are a coverhouse of the prince? and where ing to him, that he seeth not; Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

wicked? 29 Have ye not asked them 15 Hast thou marked the old not know their tokens,

30 That the wicked is reserved 16 Which were cut down out Wicked Cut Off, Ps.37.22. Ps.11.6. FuturePunishment. to the day of destruction? they of time, whose foundation was Ps.73.18, Insecurity. shall be brought forth to the overflown with a flood: day of wrath.

the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley them to scorn.

shall be sweet unto him, and 20 Whereas our substance is 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. | every man shall draw after him, not cut down, but the remnant

fore him. 14 Therefore they say unto 34 How then comfort ye me Comfortless, Ec.4.1.

CHAPTER 22 Eliphas shows that God is not prof-B.C.1520 (?) ited by man's goodness: 5 he ac-cuses Job of divers sins: 21 he exhorta him to repentance, etc.

16 Lo, their good is not in THEN El'i-phiz the Te'manite answered and said. 2 Can a man be profitable unto p.p.ch.35.7; Lu.17.10.

oft cometh their destruction 3 is it any pleasure to the See Pleasing God, Pr.16.7. upon them! God distributeth Almighty, that thou art right-p.p.Mal.3.14.

eous? or is it gain to him, that of thee? will he enter with thee See Judgment ac. to Works, into indemant?

for his children: he rewardeth 5 Is not thy wickedness great? Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. and thine iniquities infinite? 6 For thou hast taken

struction, and he shall drink of pledge from thy brother for Ex.22.26, Pledges, ch.24.3.

the wrath of the Almighty.

nought, and stripped the naked 1 S.1.14, False Accusations, [Je.37.13. 7 Thou hast not given water

to the weary to urins, and thou hast withholden bread from the See Neglect of Mercy, [Pa.109.16. edge? seeing he judgeth those 8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth: and the hon-p.p.Is.3.3. ourable man dwelt in it.

strength, being wholly at ease 9 Thou hast sent widows away Ex.22.22, Widow and Faempty, and the arms of the fa-10 Therefore snares are round ch.18.8, Wicked Snared.

11 Ordarkness, that thou canst ch. 18.5. Darkness (3). not see: and abundance of wa-Ge. 3.19, Corruption, Ps. 49.9. in the dust, and the worms shall 12 Is not God in the height of Ps. 21.13, God Exalted.

> your of the stars, how high they are! devices 13 And thou sayest, How doth p.p.Ps.73.11. which ye wrongfully imagine God know? can he judge through 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. the dark cloud?

are the dwelling places of the and he walketh in the circuit of heaven. that go by the way? and do ye way which wicked men have Pr.2.15, Evil Way. trodden?

17 Which said unto God, De-Ex.5.2, Implety. 31 Who shall declare his way part from us: and what can the 1 S.8.7, God Rejected. to his face? and who shall Almighty do for them?

ch.34.9, Godless.

repay him what he hath 18 Yet he filled their houses Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-line.

ione? with good things: but the counch. 126, Prosperity (1).

32 Yet shall he be brought to sel of the wicked is far from me. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. the grave, and shall remain in 19 The righteous see 1t, and p.p.Ps.107,42.

are glad: and the innocent laugh

Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). about thee, and sudden fear Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear.

heaven? and behold the height De.26.15, Heaven (1), [Pa.73.25.

See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9.

p.p.Ge.6.5.

Ge.6.7. Deluge, Is.54.9.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3), Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge. Peace (4), Ps.34.14.

De.6.6. "Word" in Heart. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God 2 Chr.20.20, Established. De.13.5, Evil Put Away, [1 Co.5.13. ch.11.14, Forsake Sin.

De.8.18, Riches (1). Ge.2.12, Gold, 1 K.9.28, Ophir, ch.28.16.

Or, treasure See Saints' Portion, Ps.16.5. plenty of silver. p.p.Ps.37.4; Is.58.14. Ps.18.1, Love to God. Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward.] and God.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. ch.34.28, Prayer Heard. Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred, Ps.50.14 p.p.Pr.16.3.

2 Chr.20.20, Established. Light Promised, Ps.97.11.

See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

Ps.138.6, Prom. to Humble. Ps.19.13, Innocence. ch.5.19, Deliverance (3). Ps.24.4, Purity.

B.C.1520 (?)

h.10.1, Complaints, Ps.55.2.

Chr.11.16, Seekers. Ps.42.2, Spir. Thirst. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

Ex.33.20, God Unseen, [Jn.1.18.

God Hidden, Ps.10.1.

Na.1.7. Saints Known. Spir. Refining, Ps.66.10.

good shall come unto thee.

his words in thine heart.

mighty, thou shalt be built up, essary food.

from thy tabernacles.

as dust, and the gold of O'phir doeth. as the stones of the brooks.

26 For then shalt thou have his presence: when I consider, Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2). [Pa.68.2 thy delight in the Almighty, I am afraid of him.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer me: unto him, and heshall hear thee,

and thou shalt pay thy vows. 28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established from my face. unto thee: and the light shall

shine upon thy ways. 29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the humble person.

of the innocent: and it is deliv-not see his days? ered by the pureness of thine hands.

Job longs to appear before God, 6 in 3 They drive away the ass of confidence of his mercy. 13 God's the fatherless, they take the decree immutable.

THEN Job answered and said, plaint bitter: my stroke is heav-hide themselves together.

ier than my groaning. come even to his seat!

fore him, and fill my mouth with 6 They reap every one his See Harvest, Ge.8.22. arguments.

which he would answer me, ed and understand what he would

say unto me. with his great power? No; but cold.

he would put strength in me. dispute with him; so should I embrace the rock for want of a be delivered for ever from my shelter.

judge. he is not there; and backward, pledge of the poor.

but I cannot perceive him: him: he hideth himself on the hungr right hand, that I cannot see

him:

10 But he knoweth the way winepresses, and suffer thirst. De.15.14. Winepress. that I take: when he hath tried 12 Men groan from out of the p.p.Eze.26.15.

of them the fire consumeth. me, I shall come forth as gold. ch.5.17. Affliction (2). 21 Acquaint now thyself with 11 My foot hath held his steps, Ps.26.3. Walking in Truth. him, and be at peace: thereby his way have I kept, and not de- 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2 clined.

See Spir. Receptivity, 22 Receive, 1 pray thee, the 12 recent have 1 gone 3 Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). law from his mouth, and lay up from the commandment of his Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2).

lips; I have esteemed the words Ps.119.72, Truth Precious. 23 If thou return to the Al- of his mouth more than my nec- De.8.3, "Word" as Food, thou shalt put away iniquity far 13 But he is in one mind, and See Divine Counsels, [Ps.33.11.

who can turn him? and what Ps.33.11, Immutability. 24 Then shalt thou lay up gold his soul desireth, even that he ch.4.2.2. Omnipotence.

14 For he performeth the thing 25 Yea, the Almighty shall be that is appointed for me: and p.p.1 Th.3.3. thy defence, and thou shalt have many such things are with him. 15 Therefore am I troubled at See Faint-hearted, Le.26.36.

and shalt lift up thy face unto 16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth

17 Because I was not cut off p.p.ch.10.18. before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness

CHAPTER 24 Sin often goes unpunished in this B.C.1520 (?) life. 12 Of God's providence in all things, etc.

WHY, seeing times are p.p.Ps.31.15; Ac.1.7. not hidden from the Al- 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 30 He shall deliver the island mighty, do they that know him

marks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof. 3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

When Jōb answered and said, 2 Even to day is my comulative: my stroke is heaving in the fatherless and the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

marks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof. 3 d. d. 25.2.2.2. Widow and Fatherless (1).

Ex. 22.2.2. Widow and Fatherless (1).

Ex. 22.2.3. (Creditors. Ex. 22.26. (Piedges, Am. 2.8. Ex. 22.26. (Pied marks; they violently take

5 Behold, as wild asses in the 3 Oh that I knew where I desert, go they forth to their might find him! that I might work; rising betimes for a prey: See Work Enjoined, Ge.2.15. the wilderness yieldeth food 4 I would order my cause be-for them and for their children.

5 I would know the words gather the vintage of the wick-

7 They cause the naked to say unto me. | lodge without clothing, that See Poverty (1), (Index).
6 Will he plead against me they have no covering in the

8 They are wet with the p.p.Da.4.33. 7 There the righteous might showers of the mountains, and

9 They pluck the fatherless Pitiless, Pa.35.15. 8 Behold, I go forward, but from the breast, and take a Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

10 They cause him to go na-9 On the left hand, where he ked without clothing, and they doth work, but I cannot behold take away the sheaf from the Ge.37.7. Sheaves.

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their

Pa.119.103.

1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. 2 Some remove the land-De.19.14, Landmarks, [Pr.22.28.

Homeless, Lam.4.5.

ch. 12.6. Apparent Injustice.

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. p.p.Jn.3.19. Ps. 119.176, Wanderers.

Ex.32.6, Early Riging (3), [1s.5.11.

Ex.20.13, Murder (1). Works of Darkness, Pr.7.9. Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden. Ex.20.14, Adultery, Mt.5.27,

Ge.3.8. Concealment. Ge.38.14, Disguises. 2K.17.9.Secret Sins.Ps.19.12. D.D.Mt.6.19; Lu.12.39. Jud.9.25, Robbery, Eze. 22, 29. p.p.Jn.3.20.

ch.12.22, Shadow of Death. death. ch.20.29, Portion of the [Wicked, ch.27.13.

ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Ge.3.19, Corruption.

De.32.26. Wicked Forgotten. Ps.73.18, Insecurity. Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1).

Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

ch.9.13, Proud Humbled, [ch.26.12.

B.C.1520 (?)

Ex.15.18, God, King. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

See Chariots of God, [Ps.68.17.

See Justification (2), [(Index). Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

city, and the soul of the wound- 5 Behold even to the moon, ed crieth out: yet God layeth and it shineth not; yea, the not folly to them.

abide in the paths thereof. 14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and and another and in the night is as a safe and unsearchable.

thief.

15 The eye also of the adul
BUT Job answered and said,
2 How hast thou helped

and disguiseth his face. the daytime: they know not clared the thing as it is?

even as the shadow of death: from thee?

their portion is cursed in the and destruction hath no cover-

earth: he beholdeth not the ing. way of the vineyards.

him; the worm shall feed is not rent under them.

ness shall be broken as a tree.
21 He evil entreateth the bar10 He hath compassed the wa-

not good to the widow. and night come to an end. 22 He draweth also the mighty 11 The pillars of heaven tremwith his power: he riseth up, ble and are astonished at his reand no man is sure of life. proof.

23 Though it be given him to 12 He divideth the sea with their ways.

brought low; they are taken hath formed the crooked serout of the way as all other, and pent. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. cut off as the tops of the ears 14 Lo, these are parts of his of corn. ways: but how little a portion

25 And if it be not so now, who is heard of him? but the thunmy speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25

Bildad declares the sovereignty of God, before whom man cannot be justified. THEN answered Bil'dad the M his parable, and said,

L Shu'hite, and said, 2 Dominion and fear are with taken away my judgment; and high places.

armies? and upon whom doth in me, and the spirit of God is Ge.2.7, Life (1), Ps.104.30. not his light arise?

4 How then can man be justi- 4 My lips shall not speak fied with God? or how can he be wickedness, nor my tongue ut Ps.34.13, Tongue Reclean that is born of a woman? ter deceit.

stars are not pure in his sight. 13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they a worm? and the son of man, ch.4.19. Insignificance of [Man, Ps.8.4. know not the ways thereof, nor which is a worm?

CHAPTER 26

terer waiteth for the twilight, him that is without power? See No Helper, Ps. 22.11. saying, No eye shall see me: how savest thou the arm that

hath no strength? 16 In the dark they dig 3 How hast thou counselled through houses, which they him that hath no wisdom? and See Man's Ignorance, ch. 8.9. had marked for themselves in how hast thou plentifully de-

the light.

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came

See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23.] if one know them, they are in 5 Deau strongs the terrors of the shadow of from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof. leath.

18 He is swift as the waters; 6 Hell is naked before him, De.32.22, Hell (Sheel), [Pa.9.17. Omniscience (2), ch.31.4. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

7 He stretcheth out the north Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Pa.24.2. 19 Drought and heat consume over the empty place, and hang-ch.42.2. Omnipotence. Ge.1.1, Earth, Ps.24.1. the snow waters: so doth the eth the earth upon nothing. grave those which have sinned. 8 He bindeth up the waters in

20 The womb shall forget his thick clouds; and the cloud p.p.ch.37.11; Pr.30.4. sweetly on him; he shall be no 9 He holdeth back the face of ch.5.9, God Unsearchable.

more remembered; and wicked- his throne, and spreadeth his ch.23.9, God Hidden. Ex.19.9, Cloud.

ren that beareth not : and doeth ters with bounds, until the day Sea Controlled, ch.38.8.

be in safety, whereon he rest-his power, and by his under-1 Chr.29.12, God's Power, [Pe.62.11. eth; yet his eyes are upon standing he smiteth through ch.9.13, Proud Humbled

the proud. [Ps.18.27. 24 They are exalted for a lit- 13 By his spirit he hath gartle while, but are gone and nished the heavens; his hand See Creator (1), Ps.33.6.

will make me a liar, and make der of his power who can un-ch.5.9, God Unsearchable. derstand?

CHAPTER 27 Job declares his sincerity. 8 The B.C.1520 (?) hypocrits without hope.

2 As God liveth, who hath p.p.ch.34.5. him, he maketh peace in his the Almighty, who hath vexed De.8.5, Affliction (3).

my soul: 3 Is there any number of his 3 All the while my breath is Ge.2.7. Breath.

in my nostrils;

OREOVER Jöb continued

strained.

Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). p.p.1 Jn.3.20. 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2), Is.50.7. Ge.5.24, Piety.

ch.8.13, False Hopes, Ps.10.6. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites, 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. p.p.Mt.16.26.

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered. p.p.ch.22.26; Ps.37.4.

De.4.5, Instruction (5). p.p.Ps.40.10.

ch.20.29, Portion of the [Wicked, Ps.11.6.

ch.15.31, Wages of Sin, [Ec.2.26. Seed of the Wicked, Ps.21.10.

p.p.ch.20.10. De.28.48, Want.

SeeUnlamented, 2 Chr. 21.20. Accumulation, Ps.39.6.

De.28.39, Disappointment, [Pr.11.7. SeeRichesFleeting,ch.20.28. p.p.Pr.13.22; Ec.2.26. ch.4.19, Moths, Is.50.9. See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4.

See Unburied, De.28.26.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Ps.37:38, End of the Wicked. Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Pr.11.21, No Escape. p.p.ch.18.18. Wicked Despised, Ps.52.6.

B.C.1520 (?)

Or. a mina

Ge.2.12, Gold.

5 God forbid that I should 2 Iron is taken out of the Nu.31.22, Iron. justify you: till I die I will not earth, and brass is molten out Ex. 25.3, Brass.

long as I live.

his soul?

conceal.

mighty.

fied with bread.

ment as the clay;

he is not.

of his place.

his widows shall not weep.

him away in the night.

fain flee out of his hand.

cellent gift of God.

gold where they fine it.

22 For God shall cast upon

CHAPTER 28

call upon God?

thus altogether vain?

trouble cometh upon him?

remove mine integrity from me. of the stone.

6 My righteousness I hold 3 He setteth an end to darkfast, and will not let it go: my ness, and searcheth out all per- See Wisdom Sought, v.12. heart shall not reproach me so fection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death. 7 Let mine enemy be as the 4 The flood breaketh

wicked, and he that riseth up from the inhabitant; even the against me as the unrighteous. waters forgotten of the foot: 8 For what is the hope of they are dried up, they are gone the hypocrite, though he hath away from men. gained, when God taketh away 5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is Ge.14.18, Bread. 9 Will God hear his cry when turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the 10 Will he delight himself in place of sapphires: and it hath Ex.24.10, Sapphire. the Almighty? will he always dust of gold. 7 There is a path which no 11 I will teach you by the fowl knoweth, and which the hand of God: that which is vulture's eye hath not seen: Le.11.14, Vultures, Is.34.15. with the Almighty will I not 8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion

12 Behold, all ye yourselves passed by it. have seen it; why then are ye 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth p.p.De.8.15. 13 This is the portion of a the mountains by the roots. wicked man with God, and the 10 He cutteth out rivers heritage of oppressors, which among the rocks; and his eve they shall receive of the Al-seeth every precious thing. 11 He bindeth the floods from

14 If his children be multi-overflowing; and the thing that plied, it is for the sword: and is hid bringeth he forth to light. his offspring shall not be satis- 12 But where shall wisdom be Wisdom Sought, v.20. found? and where is the place 15 Those that remain of him of understanding? shall be buried in death: and 13 Man knoweth not the price p.p.v.16. thereof; neither is it found in

14 The depth saith, It is not p.p.Ro.11.33. as the dust, and prepare raiin me: and the sea saith, It is 17 He may prepare it, but the not with me. just shall put it on, and the in- 15 It cannot be gotten for nocent shall divide the silver. gold, neither shall silver be Gold (2), Ps.19.10.

16 Though he heap up silver the land of the living

18 He buildeth his house as a weighed for the price thereof. Ge.23.16, Weighing. moth, and as a booth that the keeper maketh.

16 It cannot be valued with Wisdom (5), Pr.3.14. the gold of O'phir, with the R.9.28. Ophir, Ps.45.9. Ge.2.12. Onyx, Eze.28.13. [Ge.2.12. Onyx, Eze.28.13. Ex.24.10, Sapphire, Exe.1.26. down, but he shall not be gath- 17 The gold and the crystal Crystal, Esc. 1.22. ered: he openeth his eyes, and cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for

20 Terrors take hold on him jewels of fine gold. as waters, a tempest stealeth 18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the Coral, Ezc.27.16. 21 The east wind carrieth him price of wisdom is above rubies, Rubies, Pr.3.15. away, and he departeth: and as 19 The topaz of E-thi-5'pi-4 Ex.28.17, Topax, Eze.28.13. a storm hurleth him out of his shall not equal it, neither shall Ethiopia, Pa.68.31. it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wis-v.12, Wisdom Sought, [Ps.119.169. him, and not spare: he would dom? and where is the place of understanding? 23 Men shall clap their hands 21 Seeing it is hid from the at him, and shall hiss him out eyes of all living, and kept close

from the fowls of the air. 22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame there-There is a knowledge of natural we have neard things, 12 but wiedom is an ex- of with our ears.

23 God understandeth the way ch. 26.6, Omniscience (2).

NURELY there is a vein for thereof, and he knoweth the ch.12.13, God's Wisdom.

Ge.24.53, Jewels.

24 For he looketh to the ends Ge,6.5, Divine Vision.

530

the silver, and a place for place thereof.

See Wise Counsel, Ex.18.19.

D.D.Ps.135.7.

p.p.Is.40.12.

Ge.7.12, Rain.

Ex.19.16, Lightning. Ex.9.23. Thunder (1).

1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Wisdom (3), ch.32.7. Shun Evil, Ps.34.14. De.4.6. Understanding.

p.p.ch.1.10.

B.C.1520 (?)

De.6.24, Preservation.

Ps.27.1. God a Light.

Ex.33.11, Divine Friendship. p.p.Ps.25.14.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. p.p.ch.1.2.

Ge.18.8, Butter. Ge.39.3. Prosperity (4). Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor, See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8.

See Silence (1), ch.2.13.

2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. Ex.23.11. Poor (4). Is.58.7, Sympathy (1). Ps.22.11, No Helper.

.p.ch.31.19. p.p.cn.31.17. Ex.2.6, Human Compassion, [Lu.10.33.

Ex.22.22, Widow and Father-[less (1).

Robe of Righteousness,

Le.19.14, The Blind. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, p.p.Nu.10.31. [Pr.31 [Pr.31.20.

Ru.2.15, Beneficence, [Is.21.14. p.p.Pr.29.7.

p.p.Ps.3.7.

ters by measure.

the whole heaven;

evil is understanding.

26 When he made a decree 19 My root was spread out by p.p.Ps.1.3. for the rain, and a way for the the waters, and the dew lay all lightning of the thunder: 27 Then did he see it, and 20 My glory was fresh in me,

and searched it out. 28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that and waited, and kept silence See Silence (1), ch.2.13.

CHAPTER 29

Job bemoans himself when he remembers his former prosperity and honour.

2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God believed it not; and the light preserved me; 3 When his candle shined up-not down.

ness:

youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle; 5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children

were about me; 6 When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured derision, whose fathers I would See Mocking (3), 2 K.2.23.

me out rivers of oil; 7 When I went out to the gate the dogs of my flock. through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street! 2 Yea, whereto might the pared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, me, in whom old age was per-and hid themselves: and the ished?

mouth. 10 The nobles held their 4 Who cut up mallows by the peace, and their tongue cleaved bushes, and juniper roots for to the roof of their mouth.

12 Because I delivered the valleys, in caves of the earth, p.p.Jud.6.2; 1 S.13.6.

13 The blessing of him that were gathered together.
was ready to perish came upon 8 They were children of fools, See Seed of the Wicked. me: and I caused the widow's yea, children of base men: they heart to sing for joy.

14 I put on righteousness,

15 I was eyes to the blind, and spit in my face. feet was I to the lame. 16 I was a father to the poor: cord, and afflicted me, they De.8.5, Affliction (3).

and the cause which I knew not have also let loose the bridle I searched out. before me. 17 And I brake the jaws of 12 Upon my right hand rise by

of the earth, and seeth under the wicked, and plucked the Ge.34.28, Spoil. spoil out of his teeth. Teeth, Ps.3.7. 25 To make the weight for the 18 Then I said, I shall die in Pr.14.16, Self-confidence(2). winds; and he weigheth the wa-my nest, and I shall multiply Is.28.15, Carnal Security. my days as the sand.

night upon my branch.

declare it; he prepared it, yea, and my bow was renewed in my p.p.Ge.49.24. hand. 21 Unto me men gave ear,

is wisdom; and to depart from at my counsel. 22 After my words they spake p.p.v.10. not again; and my speech Pr.17.27, Speech. dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened p.p.De.32.2. MOREOVER Job continued their mouth wide as for the latter rain. 24 If I laughed on them, they

of my countenance they cast on my head, and when by his 25 I chose out their way, and light I walked through dark-sat chief, and dwelt as a king p.p.ch.1.3.

in the army, as one that com-Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor. 4 As I was in the days of my forteth the mourners. Is.58.7, Sympathy (1). CHAPTER 30

Job's honour turned into extreme B.C.1520 (?) contempt: 15 his prosperity into calamity. BUT now they that are younger than I have me in Derision Pa 42 10 [Le.19.32.

have disdained to have set with De.23.18, Dogs.

aged arose, and stood up. 3 For want and famine they

9 The princes refrained talk-were solitary; fleeing into the 3 For want and famine they De.28.48, Want, Pr.6.11. ing, and laid their hand on their wilderness in former time desolate and waste.

11 When the ear heard me, 5 They were driven forth then it blessed me; and when from among men, (they cried the eye saw me, it gave witness after them as after a thief;) 6 To dwell in the cliffs of the

their meat.

poor that cried, and the fatherand in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they ch.40.12, Abasement (1). brayed; under the nettles they Nettles, Pr.24.31.

were viler than the earth. 9 And now am I their song, [Ps.132.16. and it clothed me: my judg yea, I am their byword. ment was as a robe and a 10 They abhor me, they flee

far from me, and spare not to 11 Because he hath loosed my

[ch.27.14. De.13.13. Base Fellows.

See Idle Songs, Ps.69.12. See Aha, Ps.35.21. See Saints Despised [1 S.17.42. Spit Upon, Is.50.6.

531

2 K.2.23, Child Vice, Is.3.5. p.p.Ps.36.11: 140.4.

p.p.Is.3.12.

p.p.Ps.18.4.

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1

p.p.Ps.22.14; 42.4. ch.5.17, Affliction (2).

p.p.Ps.6.2. Est.6.1, Sleeplessness ch.14.22, Pain, ch.33.19.

p.p.ch.2.7.

De.8.5. Chastisement. p.p.Ps.69.2.

See Prayers Unanswered, [De.1.45.

See Apparent Injustice, [ch.12.6.

p.p.ch.9.17.

ch.17.13, The Grave. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal [Ps.49.10. A.R. Howbeit doth not one stretch out the hand in his fall? or in his calamity

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2), [Ps.35.14.

Ex.23.11, Poor (4).

cry for help?

See Disappointment De.28.39.

Nu.11.15, Despondency. p.p.Ps.38.6.

p.p.Ps.44.19.

2 K.20.1. Sickness (2). Le.26.16, Fever, Mk.1.30,

ch.16.16, Tears (2), Ps.6.6. Is.24.11, Joy Departed.

B.C.1520 (?)

De.5.18, Chastity, Pr.5.20.

the youth; they push away my 2 For what portion of God is feet, and they raise up against me there from above? and what inthe ways of their destruction. 13 They mar my path, they on high?

themselves upon me.

away as a cloud.

set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

wide breaking in of waters: uity?

wind: and my welfare passeth deceit;

tion have taken hold upon me. 7 If my step hath turned out of sinews take no rest.

it bindeth me about as the col-spring be rooted out. lar of my coat. 19 He hath cast me into the ceived by a woman, or if I have See Chastity, v.1. mire, and I am become like laidwait at my neighbour's door; p.p.Je.5.8. dust and ashes.

dost not hear me: I stand up, down upon her. and thou regardest me not.

opposest thyself against me. 22 Thou liftest me up to the eth to destruction, and would wind; thou causest me to ride root out all mine increase. upon it, and dissolvest my sub- 13 If I did despise the cause of stance.

bring me to death, and to the with me; house appointed for all living. 14 What then shall I do when Mt.12.36, Accountability. 24 Howbeit he will not stretch God riseth up? and when he out his hand to the grave, visiteth, what shall I answer Is.10.3, Day of Visitation. though they cry in his destruc- him?

my soul grieved for the poor? 26 When I looked for good, from their desire, or have caused See Parsimony, Pr.11.24. then evil came unto me: and the eyes of the widow to fail;

came darkness. 27 My bowels boiled, and hath not eaten thereof; rested not: the days of afflic- 18 (For from my youth he was

tion prevented me. 28 I went mourning without ther, and I have guided her from the sun: I stood up, and I cried my mother's womb;) in the congregation.

and a companion to owls. 30 My skin is black upon me,

heat 31 My harp also is turned to 21 If I have lifted up my hand mourning, and my organ into against the fatherless, when I Ex.22.2, Widow and Father-

CHAPTER 31 Job's solemn protestation of his in from my shoulder blade, and tegrity.

MADE a covenant with mine bone. think upon a maid?

heritance of the Almighty from

3 Is not destruction to the Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. wicked? and a strange pun-See Sin's Misery, De. 28.67. 14 They came upon me as a ishment to the workers of iniq-

in the desolation they rolled 4 Doth not he see my ways

and count all my steps? 15 Terrors are turned upon 5 If I have walked with vanme: they pursue my soul as the ity, or if my foot hath hasted to See Sinful Walk, De. 29.19.

6 Let me be weighed in an even 16 And now my soul is poured balance, that God may know out upon me; the days of afflic-mine integrity.

me in the night season: and my after mine eyes, and if any blot See Earthly Vision, Ge.3.6. hath cleaved to mine hands; 18 By the great force of my 8 Then let me sow, and let See Disappointment disease is my garment changed: another eat; yea, let my off-

9 If mine heart have been de-10 Then let my wife grind un- See Mills, Ex.11.5.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou to another, and let others bow 11 For this is an heinous 21 Thou art become cruel to crime; yea, it is an iniquity to Ex.20.14, Adultery. me: with thy strong hand thou be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consum-

my manservant or of my maid-[Ep.6.9. 23 For I know that thou wilt servant, when they contended

15 Did not he that made me in Ge.1.26, Creator (2). 25 Did not I weep for him the womb make him? and did that was in trouble? was not not one fashion us in the womb? Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of Man. 16 If I have withheld the poor See Poor (5), 2 S.12.4.

when I waited for light, there 17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1).

brought up with me, as with a fa-

19 If I have seen any perish 29 I am a brother to dragons, for want of clothing, or any poor p.p.ch.22.6; 24.4. without covering;

20 If his loins have not blessed and my bones are burned with me, and if he were not warmed Ru.2.15, Beneficence. with the fleece of my sheep;

the voice of them that weep, saw my help in the gate:

22 Then let mine arm fall mine arm be broken from the

eyes; why then should I 23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by rea-Le.26.36, Terror.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision ch.26.6, Omniscience (2) [ch.34.2]. ch.14.16, Saints' Steps. [Ps.18.36.

See Deceit (1), Ps.36.3. Divine Balances, Pr.16.2. Na.1.7, Saints Known. Pa. 41.12, Integrity (1).

17 My bones are pierced in the way, and mine heart walked See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. See Spotless, ch.11.15.

[De.28.39. Heb.my produce be rooted [out. See Impurity, Mt.5.28.

p.p.De.28.30; Je.8.10.

Ex.18.13, Judges.

p.p.Pr.6.27. p.p.ch.20.28.

p.p.Mt.22.12.

See Widow and Father-[less (1), Ex.22.22.

Π**ess** (1).

ch.8.13, False Hopes.

Trust in Riches, Ps.52.7. ch.20.5. Earthly Joy. De.8.13. Riches Perilous.

See Yielding to Tempta-[tion, Ge.3.6.

De.4.19, Worship (3), Je.8.2. hath kissed my hand:

Ex.18.13, Judges. See Atheism. Ps.10.4.

Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation. Ex.23.4, Enemies, Pr.24.17. Rejoicing (4), Ps.35.19.

Ps.34.13. Tongue Restrained. 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2).

Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2), Ac.16.15.

See Concealment, Ge.3.8. Ge.1.26, Adam. See Secret Sins, 2 K.17.9. De.1.17, Fear of Man.

See Saints' Steps, ch.14.16.

p.p.Ge.4.10.

D.D.Le.19.13. Le.19.36, Honesty.

Ge.3.18, Thistles.

Ex.9.31, Barley, Ezc.4.9. See Barrenness, Ge.4.12.

B.C.1520 (?)

Self-righteousness (2)

D.D.Ge.22,21

See God's Majesty, son or [1 Chr.29.11. endure.

24 If I have made gold my 3 Also against his

wealth was great, and because Job. See Accumulation, ch.27.16. mine hand had gotten much;

shined, or the moon walking in were elder than he.

brightness; 27 And my heart hath been was no answer in the mouth of

secretly enticed, or my mouth these three men, then his wrath

to be punished by the judge: Băr'a-chel the Bū'zīte answered God that is above.

tion of him that hated me, or mine opinion.

30 Neither have I suffered my teach wisdom.

to his soul. said not. Oh that we had of his derstanding.

flesh! we cannot be satisfied. 32 The stranger did not lodge wise; neither do the aged un-Ps.82.5, Dullness (2). in the street: but I opened my derstand judgment.

doors to the traveller.

sions as Ad'am, by hiding mine opinion. iniquity in my bosom:

terrify me, that I kept silence, what to say. and went not out of the door? | 12 Yea, I attended unto you.

behold, my desire is, that the you that convinced Job, or that Almighty would answer me, and answered his words: that mine adversary had written 13 Lest ye should say, We See Concett, Pr.3.7. a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon thrusteth him down, not man. my shoulder, and bind it as a 14 Now he hath not directed crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him will I answer him with your the number of my steps; as a speeches.

me, or that the furrows like-off speaking.
wise thereof complain;

16 When I had waited, (for

thereof without money, or have and answered no more;) caused the owners thereof to 17 I said, I will answer also lose their life:

40 Let thistles grow instead opinion. of wheat, and cockle instead of 18 For I am full of matter, Or, full of words. barley. ended.

CHAPTER 32

Elihu is angry with Job and his three wine which hath no vent; it friends: 11 he reproves them for is ready to burst like new bot-not satisfying Job.

answer Job, because he was refreshed: I will open my lips righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of E-li'hū the son of Bar'a-chël cept any man's person, neither

See Partiality Forbidden. [Le.19.] the Buzite, of the kindred of let me give flattering titles un- Flattery, Ps.5.9. Răm: against Job was his to man.

son of his highness I could not wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

hope, or have said to the fine friends was his wrath kindled. gold, Thou art my confidence; because they had found no an-25 If I rejoiced because my swer, and yet had condemned p.p.ch.11.6; 15.6.

4 Now E-li ht had waited till p.p.v.6. 26 If I beheld the sun when it Job had spoken, because they

> 5 When E-li'hū saw that there was kindled.

28 This also were an iniquity 6 And E-li'hū the son of for I should have denied the and said, I am young, and ye Le.19.32, Reverence for are very old; wherefore I was 29 If I rejoiced at the destruc-afraid, and durst not shew you

lifted up myself when evil found 7 I said, Days should speak, ch.28.28, Wisdom (3), [Ps.111.10. and multitude of years should

mouth to sin by wishing a curse 8 But there is a spirit in Spirit of Man, Pr. 20.27. man: and the inspiration of Ge.2.7, Breath. 31 If the men of my tabernacle the Almighty giveth them un-Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

9 Great men are not always Great Men, Pr.18.16.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken 33 If I covered my transgres- to me; I also will shew mine

11 Behold, I waited for your 34 Did I fear agreat multitude, words; I gave ear to your reaor did the contempt of families sons, whilst ye searched out

35 Oh that one would hear me! and, behold, there was none of

have found out wisdom: God Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom.

his words against me: neither

prince would I go near unto him. 15 They were amazed, they 38 If my land cry against answered no more: they left ch.5.16, Men Silenced.

39 If I have eaten the fruits they spake not, but stood still, my part, I also will shew mine

eth me. 19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it tles.

O these three men ceased to 20 I will speak, that I may be p.p.Ps.32.3. and answer.

[Aged, Pr.23.22.

ch.12.12, Experience, [Ps.37.25.

See God a Light, Ps.27.1.

See No Understanding, Pa.32.9

The words of Job are the spirit within me constrain- See Pressure of Duty,

[Je.20.9.

533

p.p.Mt.23.7. See Deification, Ac.12.22. Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

B.C.1520 (?)

p.p.ch.13.6.

ch.6.25, Wise Woods.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2), Ps.8.5.

p.p.v.32. See Dust (1), Ge.2.7.

Ge.2.7, Breath.

Is.29.16, Clay. p.p.ch.13.21.

p.p.2 Co.2.5.

p.p.ch.10.7. ch.32.1, Self-righteous-[ness (2), Mt.23.30. Spir. Pride, Lu.18.11.

p.p.ch.13.24.

ch.13.27, Stocks. De.8.5, Chastisement. ch.34.21, Ways Known. p.p.Ec.7.20. De.3.24, God's Greatness. ch.4.19, Insignificance of Man. See Murmuring (1), Pr.19.3. ch.9.3, Striving with God, [ch.40.2.

ch.5.9, God Unsearchable, [ch.37.23. p.Ps.62.11 Ps.92.6, Duliness (1).

Nu.12.6, Dreams. Ge.15.1, Visions. Ge.15.12, Sleep (5).

See Divine Teacher, Ex.4.15. De.4.5, Instruction (5).

See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4. p.p.1 Co.1.29. 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints The Pit. Ps.28.1. De.6.24. Preservation.

De.8.5, Chastisement, [Ps.94.12.

ch.14.22, Pain, Is.21.3. 1 S.1.7, Loss of Appetite. CHAPTER 33

Eliku affers to reason with Job: 8 he excuses God from giving men an account of his ways; 14 God calls flictions, and by his ministry.

men to repentance by visions, af-WHEREFORE, Job, I pray

thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words. my mouth, my tongue hath have found a ransom.

spoken in my mouth. 3 My words shall be of the than a child's: he shall return See Health Promised, [Ex.15.26. uprightness of my heart: and to the days of his youth:

clearly. 4 The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life. 5 If thou canst answer me,

set thy words in order before if any say, I have sinned, and Le.16.21, Confession of Sin (1), Pr.28.13.

me, stand up.

Perverted that which was right, 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable, 2 and it profited me not. 6 Behold, I am according to and it profited me not:

am formed out of the clay. 7 Behold, my terror shall not life shall see the light. make thee afraid, neither shall 29 Lo, all these things work-p.p.Ep.1.11; 1 Co.12.6. my hand be heavy upon thee. 8 Surely thou hast spoken in 30 To bring back his soul Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

gression, I am innocent; nei- unto me: hold thy peace, and I Ex.14.14. "Hold your ther is there iniquity in me. 10 Behold, he findeth occa-

me for his enemy,

stocks, he marketh all my paths. hold thy peace, and I shall De.4.5, Instruction (5). 12 Behold, in this thou art teach thee wisdom. not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man. 13 Why dost thou strive

against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters. 14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth

15 In a dream, in a vision of ye that have knowledge. the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings the mouth tasteth meat. upon the bed;

of men, and sealeth their in-selves what is good. struction,

man from his purpose, and away my judgment.
hide pride from man.
6 Should I lie against my

from the pit, and his life from without transgression.

perishing by the sword. pain upon his bed, and the mul-ter?

pain:

bread, and his soul dainty meat. 9 For he hath said, It profiteth p.p.ch.9.22; Mal.3.14.

22 For I know not to give 21 His flesh is consumed Le.26.16, Sickness (1). flattering titles; in so doing away, that it cannot be seen;

my maker would soon take me and his bones that were not seen stick out. D.D.Ps.102.5.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to v.18. The Pit. the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger Or, angel. with him. an interpreter, one p.p.Ge.40.8.

among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness: 24 Then he is gracious unto De.4.31, Mercy (1).

him, and saith, Deliver him ch.5.19, Deliverance (3). 2 Behold, now I have opened from going down to the pit: I

25 His flesh shall be fresher p.p.2 K.5.14.

my lips shall utter knowledge 26 He shall pray unto God, De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. and he will be favourable unto ch.34.28, Prayer Heard. him: and he shall see his face Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, Pr.3.4.

> to man his righteousness. 27 He looketh upon men, and

thy wish in God's stead: I also 28 He will deliver his soul See Deliverance (3), ch.5.19. from going into the pit, and his

eth God oftentimes with man,

the voice of thy words, saying, with the light of the living. 9 I am clean without trans- 31 Mark well, O Job, hearken p.p.v.1.

will speak. 32 If thou hast any thing to sions against me, he counteth say, answer me: speak, for I de-p.p.Col.4.6; 1 Pe.3.15. sire to justify thee.

11 He putteth my feet in the 33 If not, hearken unto me

CHAPTER 34 Elihu accuses Job for charging God B.C.1520 (?) with injustice, 10 God cannot be unjust, etc. JURTHERMORE É-lihū an-

swered and said, 2 Hear my words, O ye wise De.4.1, Hearken. men; and give ear unto me

upon the bed; 4 Let us choose to us judg- Jos. 24.15, Wise Choice. 16 Then he openeth the ears ment: let us know among our- See Call to Decision.

eives what 18 good.

5 For Job hath said, I am See Self-righteousness (2) 17 That he may withdraw righteous: and God hath taken

18 He keepeth back his soul right? my wound is incurable

7 What man is like Job, who 19 He is chastened also with drinketh up scorning like wa-p.p.ch.15.16.

titude of his bones with strong 8 Which goeth in company See Evil Associations (1) with the workers of iniquity, 20 So that his life abhorreth and walketh with wicked men.

See Uprightness, Ps.7.10.

p.p.Ps.49.7.

with joy: for he will render un- See Spir. Joy, Err.6.22. Ps.51.12, Restoration (1).

ch.22.28, Light Promised.

mine hearing, and I have heard from the pit, to be enlightened See Enlightenment.

[Pa.18.28.

Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8). 3 For the ear trieth words, as p.p.ch.12.11.

ÎDe.30.15.

[ch.32.1. See Apparent Injustice, [ch.12.6.

Godless, ch.35.10. De.4.1, Hearken, Pr.7.24.

De.32.4. Divine Perfection. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.

Is.59.18. Recompense (1).

De.32.4, Divine Justice.

p.p.ch.38.5.

p.p.Ps.104.29. 1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. 2 S.22.16, Breath of God. ch.4.19, Mortality. p.p.Ge.7.21; Is.40.6. Ge.2.7, Dust (1), Ps.103.14. De.4.6. Understanding.

D.D.2 S.23.3.

See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28.

p.p.De.10.17. Impartiality (1), Mt.5.45.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). Ge.47.9, Life Brief.

Ex.11.4, Midnight.

p.p.ch.12.19. Ways Known, Ps.1.6. ch.26.6, Omniscience (2), ways of m. [Ps.147.5. his goings.

Ge.6.5. Divine Vision. See Exposure of Sin

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

ch.9.13, Proud Humbled.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Jn.7.7, Evil Works.

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. they are destroyed. SeeSmitten of God,1 S.25.38.

See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1).

p.p.Ps.28.5; Is.5.12. p.p.Ec.5.8; Ja.5.4.

2 S.12.4, Poor (5). Prayer Heard, Ps.4.3. delight himself with God.

should do wickedness; and nation, or against a man only: from the Almighty, that he 30 That the hypocrite reign p.p.v.17; Pr.29.2. [ness. should commit iniquity. 11 For the work of a man 31 Surely it is meet to be said shall he render unto him, and unto God, I have borne chas-ch.5.17, Affliction (2), [Ps.119.67.

ing to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do

32 That which I see not teach Exr.8.21, Teachableness. wickedly, neither will the Al-thoume: if I have done iniquity, p.p.Lu.19.8. mighty pervert judgment.

hath disposed the whole world? it, whether theu refuse, or 14 If he set his heart upon whether thou choose; and not man, if he gather unto himself I: therefore speak what thou

his spirit and his breath; 15 All flesh shall perish to- 34 Let men of understandagain unto dust.

the voice of my words. 17 Shall even he that hat 36 My desire is that Job may eth right govern? and wilt be tried unto the end because of See Life Tested, Ps. 17.3.

thou condemn him that is his answers for wicked men. most just? 18 Is it fit to say to a king, unto his sin, he clappeth his Thou art wicked? and to prin-hands among us, and multipli-

ces, Ye are ungodly?
19 How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich No comparison to be made with God, B.C.1520 (?) more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die. and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away; and the mighty shall be

taken away without hand. 21 For his eyes are upon the righteousness is more than ways of man, and he seeth all God's?

22 There is no darkness, nor vantage will it be unto thee? shadow of death, where the and, What profit shall I have, workers of iniquity may hide if I be cleansed from my sin? themselves.

with God.

25 Therefore he knoweth what doest thou unto him?

their works, and he overturn 7 If thou be righteous, what p.p.ch.222; Lu.17.10. eth them in the night, so that givest thou him? or what re-26 He striketh them as wicked 8 Thy wickedness may hurt Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

from him, and would not con-son of man. sider any of his ways:

28 So that they cause the cry of oppressions they make the Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). of the poor to come unto him, oppressed to cry: they cry out and he heareth the cry of the by reason of the arm of the afflicted. mighty.

a man nothing that he should 29 When he giveth quietness, Quietness (1), Ps.131.2.

who then can make trouble? p.p.Ro.8.34. 10 Therefore hearken unto and when he hideth his face, De.31.18, God's Face Hidden. me, ye men of understanding: who then can behold him? Ex.33.20, God Unseen. far be it from God, that he whether it be done against a

not, lest the people be ensnared. p.p.2 K.21.9.

cause every man to find accord-tisement. I will not offend any

I will do no more.

13 Who hath given him a 33 Should it be according to charge over the earth? or who thy mind? he will recompense

knowest.

gether, and man shall turn ing tell me, and let a wise man Ge.41.8, Wise Hen. hearken unto me. 16 If now thou hast under- 35 Job hath spoken without p.p.ch.35.16; 38.2. standing, hear this: hearken to knowledge, and his words were ch.11.2, Vain Talk. without wisdom.

37 For he addeth rebellion See Rebellion (1), De.9.24.

eth his words against God.

CHAPTER 35

because our good or evil cannot ex-tend to him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith. E-LIHO spake moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou this to be

3 For thou saidst, What ad-p.p.ch.9.30,31; Mal.3.14.

4 I will answer thee, and thy 23 For he will not lay up-companions with thee.
on man more than right; that 5 Look unto the heavens, See Looking Heavenward he should enter into judgment and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

24 He shall break in pieces 6 If thou sinnest, what doest mighty men without number, thou against him? or if thy p.p.Pr.8.36; Je.7.19. and set others in their stead transgressions be multiplied,

ceiveth he of thine hand? men in the open sight of others; a man as thou art; and thy

27 Because they turned back righteousness may profit the De.4.40, Godliness Profit

9 By reason of the multitude

See Sin Despised, Ps.101.3.

right, that thou saidst, My De.9.4, Self-righteousness, [Pr.12.15. ch.33.9. Spir. Pride.

p.p.Ge.15.5.

Digitized by GOOGLE

ch.34.9. Godless, Ps.10.4. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Night Songs, Ps.42.8.

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. De.4.5, Instruction (5). See Wisdom Promised,

Pr.2.6. Ge.1.20. Birds. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

swered Ps.10.2. Pride (1). p.p.Je.11.11.

Ps.37.3, Trust God.

See Day of Visitation,
[Is.10.3.

ch.11.2, Vaia Talk.

B.C.1520 (?)

See God's Righteousness [Ezr.9.15.

See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. See Divine Compassion, [Ex.3.7. ch.12.13, God's Wisdom. See Wicked CutOff,ch.22.16. 1 S.2.8, Poor (2), Ps.10.14. Or, afflicted.

See Divine Vision, Ps.34.15 The Righteous, Ps.34.15. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 2 Chr.20.20, Established. Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

Je.40.1, Fetters (2). See Affliction (2), ch.5.17. See Chastisement, De.8.5. See Conviction of Sin, [Ps.32.3.

Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. See Sin Forbidden, Is.1.16. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

Ex.19.5, Obedience (3), [Zec.3.7. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). Ps.128.2, Happiness (1). De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. See Death of the Wicked, [Ps.37.36. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites.

God my maker, who giveth when he bindeth them. songs in the night: 11 Who teacheth us more life is among the unclean.

and maketh us wiser than the his affliction, and openeth their 1 S.2.8, Poor (2). fowls of heaven? ears in oppression. 12 There they cry, but none 16 Even so would he have re-p.p.Ho.2.14,15. giveth answer, because of the moved thee out of the strait in-

pride of evil men. 13 Surely God will not hear no straitness; and that which

vanity, neither will the Al-should be set on thy table should mighty regard it.

be full of fatness. 14 Although thou sayest thou is before him; therefore trust ment and justice take hold on

thou in him. 15 But now, because it is not 18 Because there is wrath, beso, he hath visited in his anger; ware lest he take thee away yet he knoweth it not in great with his stroke: then a great extremity: 16 Therefore doth Job open

eth words without knowledge. CHAPTER 36

Elihu shows how God is just in all his ways: 8 the end of God's chas-tisements: 16 how Job's sins hin-der God's blessings. 22 God's works to be magnified. E-LIHO also proceeded, and said,

shew thee that I have yet to wrought iniquity? speak on God's behalf.

24 Remember that thou mag-Ps.22.23, Glorify God.

3 I will fetch my knowledge nify his work, which men behold. Ps.8.3, God's Works. speak on God's behalf. from afar, and will ascribe

righteousness to my Maker. 4 For truly my words shall in knowledge is with thee.

despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. of the wicked: but giveth right thereof:

to the poor. 7 He withdraweth not his and distil upon man abundantly throne; yea, he doth establish the noise of his tabernacle? them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if they be bound in bottom of the sea. of affliction: 9 Then he sheweth them their dance.

that they have exceeded.

to discipline, and commandeth eth betwixt. they shall spend their days in concerning the vapour. prosperity, and their years in

pleasures. 12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowl-

edge.
13 But the hypocrites in heart his place.

10 But none saith, Where is heap up wrath: they cry not Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness. p.p.Ro.2.5.

14 They die in youth, and their ch.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Esr. 9.11, Filthiness. than the beasts of the earth, 15 He delivereth the poor in ch.5.19, Deliverance (3).

to a broad place, where there is 2 S.22.37, Enlargement.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. 17 But thou hast fulfilled the p.p.ch.22.5.

shalt not see him, yet judgment judgment of the wicked: judg-Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to thee.

ransom cannot deliver thee. See No Escape, Pr.11.21. 19 Will he esteem thy riches? his mouth in vain; he multipli-no, not gold, nor all the forces

of strength. 20 Desire not the night, when See Midnight, Ex. 11.4. people are cut off in their place. p.p.Jn.3.19. 21 Take heed, regard not iniq-ch.28.28, Shun Evil.

uity: for this hast thou chosen See Evil Choice, Pr.1.29. 22 God's rather than affliction. 22 Behold, God exalteth by his Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. power: who teacheth like him? De.4.5, Instruction (5).

2 Suffer me a little, and I will way? or who can say, Thou hast Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous

may behold it afar off. 26 Behold, God is great, and De.3.24, God's Greatness. not be false: he that is perfect we know him not, neither can Jud. 2.10, Ignorance of God.

the number of his years be 5 Behold, God is mighty, and searched out. 27 For he maketh small the

drops of water: they pour down 6 He preserveth not the life rain according to the vapour Ge.7.12, Rain. 28 Which the clouds do drop

eyes from the righteous: but 29 Also can any understand p.p.ch.37.11,16. with kings are they on the the spreadings of the clouds, or 30 Behold, he spreadeth his

fetters, and be holden in cords 31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abun- Ge.1.29, Food (1), Pa.104.14.

work, and their transgressions 32 With clouds he covereth the R.V. He covereth his hands light; and commandeth it not 10 He openeth also their ear to shine by the cloud that com-

that they return from iniquity. 33 The noise thereof sheweth 11 If they obey and serve him, concerning it, the cattle also

CHAPTER 37

God to be feared for his great works: B.C.1520 (?).
15 his wisdom is unsearchable in them.

A Ttnis also my London out of bleth, and is moved out of T this also my heart trem-

23 Who hath enjoined him his p.p.Is.40.13; Ro.11.34.

25 Every man may see it; man | See Nature's Revelation

De.32.40,God Eternal,Ps.9.7.

light upon it, and covereth the Ge.1.3, Light.

with the lightning, and giveth it a charge that it strike the mark.

Pa.33.7.

is to be feared JOB. 38 8.29.3. 2 Hear attentively the noise 23 Touching the Almighty, ch.5.9, God Unsearchable 3. God's Voice. of his voice, and the sound that we cannot find him out: he is goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the ment, and in plenty of justice:
whole heaven, and his lightning he will not afflict.

Divine Excellencies, Ps.8.1.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.
De.32.4, Divine Justice.
De.4.31, Mercy (1). goeth out of his mouth.). 16, Lightning, [ch.38.35. whole heaven, and his lightning he will not afflict. h.28.24. unto the ends of the earth. 24 Men do therefore fear him: 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. .2 4 After it a voice roareth: he he respecteth not any that are 2.18. Thunder (2). thundereth with the voice of wise of heart. Is.29.14. Worldly Wisdom. his excellency; and he will not CHAPTER 38 stay them when his voice is God challenges Job to answer, 4 God. B.C.1520 (?) heard. by enumerating his mighty works, convinces Job of ignorance, 31 and 5 God thundereth marvellous-0.21. Great Things. of imbecility. ly with his voice; great things God Unsearchable. THEN the LORD answered Job doeth he, which we cannot comout of the whirlwind, and 2 K.2.1, Whirlwind (1), [Pa.58.9. prehend. 23.20. Snow (1), ch.38.22. 6 For he saith to the snow, Be said. thou on the earth; likewise to 2 Who is this that darkeneth 7.12. Rain. the small rain, and to the great counsel by words without knowl-ch.11.2, Vain Talk. rain of his strength. edge? Limitations, ch.3.23. 7 He sealeth up the hand of 3 Gird up now thy loins like every man; that all men may a man; for I will demand of 2 S.10.12. Manliness.ch.40.7. know his work. .6.7. Knowledge (5). thee, and answer thou me. 8 Then the beasts go into dens, 1.6.2. Dens, Je.7.11. 4 Where wast thou when I Ge.1.1, Creator (1). and remain in their places. laid the foundations of the p.p.Ps.104.5; Pr.30.4. 9 Out of the south cometh the earth? declare, if thou hast whirlwind: and cold out of the understanding. ld. Ps. 147.17. 5 Who hath laid the measures p.p.Pr.8.29; Is.40.12. 5.22.16. Breath of God. 10 By the breath of God frost thereof, if thou knowest? or .6.16, Ice. is given: and the breadth of the who hath stretched the line waters is straitened. upon it? 11 Also by watering he weari- 6 Whereupon are the foundaeth the thick cloud: he scatter-tions thereof fastened? or who p.p.ch.26.7. eth his bright cloud: laid the corner stone thereof; 12 And it is turned round 7 When the morning stars Ge.1.16, Stars, Ps.8.3. Chr.29.12. God's Power. 8.33.11. Divine Counsels. about by his counsels: that sang together, and all the sons p.p.ch.1.6. .p.Ps.148.8. they may do whatsoever he of God shouted for joy? Exr.3.12, Great Joy. Mt.2.10. .p.Pr.8.31. commandeth them upon the 8 Or who shut up the sea with ch.26.10, Sea Controlled, v.11. face of the world in the earth. doors, when it brake forth, as 13 He causeth it to come, if it had issued out of the whether for correction, or for womb? .p.Ex.9.18; 1 S.12.18. his land, or for mercy. 9 When I made the cloud the >e.4.31. Mercy (1). 14 Hearken unto this, O Job: garment thereof, and thick p.p.Pr.30.4. Ex.14.13, Stillness, Ps.4.4. De.8.5, Consider, Ps.8.3. stand still, and consider the darkness a swaddlingband for Ps.8.3, God's Works. wondrous works of God. See Man's Ignorance, ch.8.9. 15 Dost thou know when God 10 And brake up for it my p.p.Ge.1.9. disposed them, and caused the decreed place, and set bars and light of his cloud to shine? doors, 16 Dost thou know the balanc- 11 And said, Hitherto shalt 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. p.p.ch.36.4. ings of the clouds, the wondrous thou come, but no further: and ch.26.10, Sea Controlled, works of him which is perfect here shall thy proud waves be Waves, Ps.65.7. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. in knowledge? stayed? 17 How thy garments are 12 Hast thou commanded the warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind? 12 Hast thou commanded the p.p.Ge.1.5. 18 Hast thou with him spread his place; out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass? the ends of the earth, that the p.p.ch.9.8. De.33.26, Sky, Mt.16.2. ls.3.23, Mirrors. 19 Teach us what we shall say wicked might be shaken out Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. Egr. 8.21. Teachableness. unto him; for we cannot order of it? p.p.Ro.8.26. our speech by reason of dark- 14 It is turned as clay to the ness seal; and they stand as a gar-20 Shall it be told him that I ment. speak? if a man speak, surely 15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the ch.18.5, Darkness (3). he shall be swallowed up. p.p.Ps.10.15; 37.17. 21 And now men see not the high arm shall be broken. bright light which is in the 16 Hast thou entered into the

Or, golden splendor cometh. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, Ps.29.4. majesty.

22 Fair weather cometh out of depth?

and cleanseth them.

walked in the search of the the north: with God is terrible 17 Have the gates of death Gates of Death, Pa.9.13. been opened unto thee? or hast by COSIC

clouds: but the wind passeth, springs of the sea? or hast thou

ch.12.22. Shadow of Death.

See Man's Ignorance, ch.8.9. Ge.1.1. Earth.

Ge.1.3. Light.

Ge.1.2, Darkness, Ps.104.20.

p.p.ch.26.10. p.p.ch.15.7.

See Life Brief, Ge.47.9.

2 S.23.20, Snow (1), Ps.147.16. p.p.Is.30.30. Ex.9.23, Hail.

See God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. p.p.Ge.7.11. Ex.19.16, Lightning.

Ge.7.12. Rain. p.p.Ps.107.35.

Is.35.1, Waste Places.

p.p.Ps.147.8; Je.14.22.

ch.6.16, Ice, Ps.147.17.

ch.9.9, Pleiades, Am.5.8.

Or, The twelve signs. p.p.Am.5.8.

p.p.Ps.148.6; Je.31.35.

p.p.ch.22.11; v.37.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

p.p.ch.32.8.

heart?

thou seen the doors of the clouds in wisdom? or who can shadow of death?

thou knowest it all. light dwelleth? and as for for the lion? or fill the appe-Jud.14.5, Lions (1). darkness, where is the place tite of the young lions,

thereof, 20 That thou shouldest take it dens, and abide in the covert Jud.6.2, Dens. to the bound thereof, and that to lie in wait? thou shouldest know the paths 41 Who provideth for the ra-Providence. Ps.121.3. to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because ones cry unto God, they wander thou wast then born? or be-for lack of meat. cause the number of thy days

is great? treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble,

24 By what way is the light calve? east wind upon the earth?

ning of thunder: 26 To cause it to rain on the they cast out their sorrows.

forth? 28 Hath the rain a father? or 6 Whose house I have made who hath begotten the drops of the wilderness, and the barren

heaven, who hath gendered it? he the crying of the driver.

30 The waters are hid as with 8 The range of the mountains a stone, and the face of the is his pasture, and he searcheth p.p.Is.32.14.

deep is frozen. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet 9 Will the unicorn be willing p.p.Nu.23.2; De.33.17; influences of Ple'ia-des, or loose to serve thee, or abide by thy the bands of O-ri'on? crib?

32 Canst thou bring forth 10 Canst thou bind the uni-Or, wild-ox. Măz za-roth in his season? or corn with his band in the furcanst thou guide Arc-tū'rus with row? or will he harrow the his sons?

to the clouds, that abundance he will bring home thy seed, of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, 13 Gavest thou the goodly

Ex.19.16, Lightning, 35 Canst thou send ngnungs, 15 Gases wings unto the peacocks? or [Ps.18.14] that they may go, and say unto wings unto the peacocks? thee, Here we are? 36 Who hath put wisdom in ostrich?

> given understanding to the the earth, and warmeth them 37 Who can number the 15 And forgetteth that the

stay the bottles of heaven, 18 Hast thou perceived the 38 When the dust groweth breadth of the earth? declare if into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together? 19 Where is the way where 39 Wilt thou hunt the prey

40 When they couch in their

ven his food? when his young Ge.8.7, Ravens.

CHAPTER 39 22 Hast thou entered into the reasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the description. If the peacock and ostrich, 19 the horse, 26 the hawk,

27 the eagle. 23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and the rock bring forth? or canst p.p.De.14.5; 1 S.24.2. thou mark when the hinds do

parted, which scattereth the 2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or 25 Who hath divided a water-knowest thou the time when course for the overflowing of they bring forth?
waters, or a way for the light3 They bow themselves, they p.p.1 S.4.19. bring forth their young ones,

earth, where no man is; on the 4 Their young ones are in wilderness, wherein there is no good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return 27 To satisfy the desolate and not unto them.
waste ground; and to cause the 5 Who hath sent out the wild p.p.ch.6.5; 11.12; Ps.104.11. bud of the tender herb to spring ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

land his dwellings. 29 Out of whose womb came 7 He scorneth the multitude the ice? and the hoary frost of of the city, neither regardeth

after every green thing.

nis sons? valleys after thee?
33 Knowest thou the ordi11 Wilt thou trust him, be-

nances of heaven? canst thou cause his strength is great? or set the dominion thereof in the wilt thou leave thy labour to him? 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice | 12 Wilt thou believe him, that

wings and feathers unto the

See Wisdom Promised. 36 Who hath put wisdom in ostricit:
[Pr.2.6. the inward parts? or who hath 14 Which leaveth her eggs in De.22.6, Eggs, Is.10.14. in dust.

Pr.3.10, Barns.

p.p.ch.24.5; Je.2.24.

p.p.De.29.23.

Joo numoieth nimseij	JUB,	40, 41	Goa's mighty works.
		unto Job out of the whirlwind,	2 K.2.1, Whirlwind (1).
	the wild beast may break them.	and said,	
p.p.Lam.4.3.	16 She is hardened against	7 Gird up thy loins now like	i
	her young ones, as though they	a man: I will demand of thee,	2 S.10.12, Manliness, Is.46.8.
•	were not her's: her labour is	and declare thou unto me.	p.p.ch.38.3.
	in vain without fear;	8 Wilt thou also disannul my	p.p.Is.14.27.
p.p.Pa.32.9.	17 Because God hath deprived	indepent? wilt thou condemn	See Apparent Injustice,
p.p.ch.35.11.	her of wisdom, neither hath he	me, that thou mayest be right-	ch.12.6.
	imparted to her understanding.	eous?	[righteousness (2).
	18 What time she lifteth up	9 Hast thou an arm like God?	
		or canst thou thunder with a	
	the horse and his rider.	voice like him?	See God's Voice, Ge.3.8.
De.17.16, Horses, Ps.32.9.		10 Deck thyself now with maj-	
p.p.Ps.147.10.		esty and excellency; and array	
Heb. with shaking.	his neck with thunder?	thyself with glory and beauty.	_
neb. with anathry.		11 Cast abroad the rage of	
p.p.Jl.2.5.		thy wrath: and behold every	
		one that is proud, and abase	
p.p.Je.8.16.	rible.	him.	See The Floud, Fs.40.4.
			1
7 10 2		12 Look on every one that is	
p.p.Zec.10.3.		proud, and bring him low; and	
p.p.Je.8.6.		tread down the wicked in their	D.D.18.03.3.
	men.	place.	
		13 Hide them in the dust to	
		gether; and bind their faces in	1 .
	he back from the sword.	secret.	
Ge.27.3, Quivers, Ps.127.5.		14 Then will I also confess	
Jos.8.18, Spears.		unto thee that thine own right	p.p.Ps.20.6; 108.6.
	the shield.	hand can save thee.	
•		15 ¶ Behold now behemoth,	
		which I made with thee; he	See Creator (1), Ge.1.1.
· .	ther believeth he that it is the		
Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1),	sound of the trumpet.	16 Lo now, his strength is in	4
[Eze.33.3.	Do it built unong the trump	his loins, and his force is in the	
	ets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth		i
		17 He moveth his tail like a	
p.p.Jos.6.5.		cedar: the sinews of his stones	
	ing.	are wrapped together.	
Le.11.16, Hawks.		18 His bones are as strong	
		pieces of brass; his bones are	i
	toward the south?	like bars of iron.	
Ex.19.4, Eagles.	27 Doth the eagle mount up	19 He is the chief of the	p.p.ch.41.33.
p.p.Je.49.16.	at thy command, and make her	ways of God: he that made him	-
	nest on high?	can make his sword to approach	
	28 She dwelleth and abideth		
		20 Surely the mountains bring	
	the rock, and the strong place.	him forth food, where all the	
	29 From thence she seeketh	beasts of the field play.	ł
p.p.ch.9.26.		21 He lieth under the shady	
	afar off.	trees, in the covert of the reed,	
	30 Her young ones also suck		1
p.p.Mt.24.28.		22 The shady trees cover him	İ
	are, there is she.	with their shadow; the willows	
	· 1	of the brook compass him about.	
	CHAPTER 40	23 Behold, he drinketh up	
B.C.1529 (?)	Job humbles himself to God.	a river, and hasteth not: he	
	TOREOVER the LORD an-	trusteth that he can draw up	
	IVI swered Job, and said.	Jôr dan into his mouth.	
ch.9.3, Striving with God,	2 Shall he that contendeth	24 He taketh it with his	Or, Shall any take him
[Is.45.9.	with the Almighty instruct	eyes: his nose pierceth through	when he is on the watch,
	him? he that reproveth God,		or, ourse mas moss actual a
•	let him answer it.	CHAPTER 41	gin?
p.p.ch.13.3.	3 Then Joh answered the	Of God's great power in the levia-	B C 1520 (2)
g - g - 1011 + 10 10 .	Lord, and said,	Of God's great power in the levia- than.	D.C.1320 (1)
Ge.32.10, Humility (3).		CANST thou draw out levia-	Or amandile
See Godly Reverence, Ex.3.5.	shall I answer thee? I will less	than with an hook? or his	n n De 74 14 : T- 27 1
ch.2.13, Silence (1),	mine hand upon my mouth.	tongue with a cord which thou	P= 25 19 Cords
constant, Difference (1).	5 Once have I spoken; but I	letteet down?	EA.33.10, Colus.
	I O OUCE HAVE I SPOKELL, DUL I	Increese MOMIII!	1

6 Then answered the LORD through with a thorn? Digitize Ge.3.18, Thorns, Mt.13.7.

5 Once have I spoken; but I lettest down?

p.p.ch.9.3.

See Submission (2), Mt.6.10. but I will proceed no further. into his nose? or bore his jaw

Ex.25.3, Brass.

D.D.Ex.21.6.

Ge.37.25. Merchanta.

1 S.6.20, Who can Stand? [Ps.76.7.

p.p.Ro.11.35.

Ex.19.5. Divine Owner-[ship (1).

plications unto thee? will he themselves.

speak soft words unto thee?

for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as 27 He esteemeth iron as straw, Nu.31.22, Iron. with a bird? or wilt thou bind and brass as rotten wood.

him for thy maidens?

barbed irons? or his head with of a spear. fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, re-him: he spreadeth sharp pointed member the battle, do no more. things upon the mire.

9 Behold, the hope of him is 31 He maketh the deep to boil

in vain: shall not one be cast like a pot: he maketh the sea down even at the sight of him? like a pot of ointment. 10 None is so fierce that dare 32 He maketh a path to shine

to stand before me?

soever is under the whole heaven is mine. 12 I will not conceal his parts, the children of pride.

nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can THEN Job answered the LORD, ch.1.1, Job. come to him with his double and said, bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of do every thing, and that no Omnipotence, Pa.115.3. his face? his teeth are terrible thought can be withholden Or, no thought of thing can round about.

15 His scales are his pride, seal.

17 They are joined one to anthey cannot be sundered.

like the eyelids of the morn-mine eye seeth thee.

19 Out of his mouth go burn-and repent in dust and ashes. leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth words unto Job, the LORD said smoke, as out of a seething pot to El'i-phaz the Te'man-ite, My or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and against thy two friends: and a flame goeth out of his for ye have not spoken of me p.p.ch.32.3. mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth servant Job hath.

self, the mighty are afraid: by Job.

3 Will he make many sup-reason of breakings they purify

26 The sword of him that 4 Will he make a covenant layeth at him cannot hold: the with thee? wilt thou take him spear, the dart, nor the haber-Jos. 8.18, Spears.

geon.

28 The arrow cannot make | 1 S.20.20, Arrows: 6 Shall the companions make him flee: slingstones are turned

a banquet of him? shall they with him into stubble, part him among the merchants? 29 Darts are counted as stub-7 Canst thou fill his skin with ble: he laugheth at the shaking

30 Sharp stones are under

stir him up: who then is able after him; one would think the

deep to be hoary. 11 Who hath prevented me, 33 Upon earth there is not his that I should repay him? what-like, who is made without fear. 34 He beholdeth all high

hings: he is a king over all CHAPTER 42

God accepts Job, and doubles his B.C.1520 (?) blessings.

2 I know that thou canst

from thee. 3 Who is he that hideth p.p.ch.38.2. shut up together as with a close counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that ch.9.20, Self-condemnation.

16 One is so near to another, I understood not; things too De. 29.29, Secret Things. that no air can come between wonderful for me, which I knew ch. 8.9, Man's Ignorance. noŁ

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I other, they stick together, that will speak: I will demand of p.p.ch.38.3. thee, and declare thou unto me. 18 By his neesings a light 5 I have heard of thee by the doth shine, and his eyes are hearing of the ear: but now

6 Wherefore I abhor myself ing lamps, and sparks of fire 7 \ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these

> wrath is kindled against thee, 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. the thing that is right, as my p.p.ch.40.3-5...

strength, and sorrow is turned 8 Therefore take unto you p.p.Nu.23.1.

into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a will I accept: lest I dead with the state of the stone; yea, as hard as a piece you after your folly, in that ye ps.49.13, Folly. of the nether millstone. have not spoken of me the thing ch.16.3, Evil Words. 25 When he raiseth up him-which is right, like my servant

See Hearing Ear, Ps.40.6. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision, [Is.29.18. Ge.32.30, Seeing God.

[be hindered.

[Pa.141 2 S.24.10, Condemna-tion (2), Ps.31.10. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3),

p.p.ch.1.2.

Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

Ex.28.38, Accepted of God, [Eze.20.40. See Deliverance (3), ch.5.19. Ex.32.32, Intercession (3), [Ps.106.23,

See Superabundance, [Ps.23.5. Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-

[ings. p.p.Pr.14.20; 19.4. p.p.ch.19.13. See Friendship (1), Pr.17.17. See Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4. 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2).

Ge.50.21, Comfort (4).

Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Ps.52.8.

See Spir. Rivers, Ps.36.8. Spir. Fruit (2), Mt.13.23.

Unfading Life, Ps.92.14. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4), [Ps.122.6.

Jb.21.18, Chaff, Is.5.24.

See Insecurity, Ps.73.18.

Mt.13.30, Separation (5).

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known, [Ps.119.168.

2 K.16.3, Heathen, Ps.9.15. See Tumplts, Mt.27.24. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination

Ge. 6.5, Evil Imagination.
Or, meditate a vaient thing.
Ex. 15.6, God's Enemies.
Nu. 31.16, Evil Counsel.
Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2),
[Ps. 56.6.
Ge. 3.15, Messianic Prophcies, Ps. 45.2.
Mt. 8.34, Christ Rejected.
De. 9.24, Rebellion (1).

Ro.1.18, Ungodly.

B.C.1047.

and did according as the LORD sand camels, and a thousand Ge.3.3, Prosperity (4). commanded them: the LORD al-yoke of oxen, and a thousand Ge.13.2, Riches (4). so accepted Job.

captivity of Job, when he prayed three daughters.

had before. 11 Then came there unto him and the name of the third, all his brethren, and all his Ker'en-hap'puch.

sisters, and all they that had 15 And in all the land were been of his acquaintance be no women found so fair as the Ge.12.11. Beauty (1), Da.1.15. fore, and did eat bread with daughters of Job: and their

Ge.24.53, Presents, Mt.2.11. every man also gave him a piece saw his sons, and his sons' sons, Ge.24.22, Earrings, Pr.25.12 of money, and every one an ear-even four generations.

ring of gold. See God's Blessing, De.23.5. 12 So the LORD blessed the full of days.

9 ¶ So El'i-phāz the Tē'man-latter end of Jōb more than his p.p.ch.8.6. ite and Bil'dād the Shu'hite and beginning: for he had fourteen Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-ite went, thousand sheep, and six thou-Ge.4.4, Sheep, Mt.12.11.

she asses. 10 And the LORD turned the 13 He had also seven sons and Ge.33.5. Children (1).

for his friends: also the LORD 14 And he called the name Ge.4.25, Children Named. gave Job twice as much as he of the first, Jê-mi'ma; and the That is, Handsome as the

name of the second, Ke-zī'a; That is, Cassia.

him in his house: and they be father gave them inheritance Nu.36.2, Inheritance moaned him, and comforted among their brethren. him over all the evil that the 16 After this lived Job an LORD had brought upon him: hundred and forty years, and p.p.Ge.50.23.

even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and Ge.5.4, Longevity (2), [Lu.2.36.

That is, Child of beauty.

See Old Age, Ge.15.15.

THE

BOOK OF PSALMS

PSALM 1

Blessed Ones, Ps. 32. L.
Nu. 31.16, Evil Counsel.
Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Pr. 1.15.
Pr. 2.15, Evil Way. DLESSED is the man that 4 He that sitteth in the heav-B walketh not in the counsel ens shall laugh: the Lord shall Divine Contempt, Ps.37.13. of the ungodly, nor standeth in have them in derision. Pr.2.15, Evil Way.
1s.52.11, Separation (4).
See Scorners, Pr.1.22.
Ps.119.47, Love of "Word."
See Law in Heart, Ps.37.31.
Ge.24.63, Meditation (2),
[Ps.39.3.

2 But his delight is in the law them in his sore displeasure.

doeth shall prosper. are like the chaff which the parts of the earth for thy pos-p.p.Pa.72.8.

wind driveth away. session. 5 Therefore the ungodly shall 9 Thou shalt break them with p.p.Ps.110.5. See LastJudgment, Mt. 25.31. not stand in the judgment, nor a rod of iron; thou shalt dash | See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13.

the righteous.

the righteous.

6 For the LORD knoweth the 10 Be wise now therefore, O Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

way of the righteous: but the ye kings: be instructed, ye way of the ungodly shall perjudges of the earth.

11 Serve the LORD with fear, Ex.23.25, Serve God. way of the righteous: but the ye kings: be instructed, ye Na.1.7, Saints Known. Pr.2.15, Evil Way. Pa.37.38, End of the Wicked. ish. way of the ungodly shall per-judges of the earth.

PSALM 2 The reign of God's anointed.

vain thing? 2 The kings of the earth set they that put their trust in Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. 2s.22.31, Trust (2). 2s.22.31, Trust (2). Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. themselves, and the rulers take him. counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed,

saving. 3 Let us break their bands

asunder, and cast away their p.p.Je.5.5; Lu.19.14. Pr.10.6, Saints and Sinners. The righteous and wicked contrasted. cords from us.

the way of sinners, nor sitteth

5 Then shall he speak unto
2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.
in the seat of the scornful.
them in his wrath, and vex
is.13.11, Punishment.
Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure.

of the LORD; and in his law 6 Yet have I set my king upon doth he meditate day and night, my holy hill of Zi'on.

3 And he shall be like a tree 7 I will declare the decree:

Christ, King, Is.9.7. 2 S.5.7, Zion.

De.12.5, Sacred Places.

his season; his leaf also shall have I begotten thee. not wither; and whatsoever he 8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine See Gentiles (1), Ps.22.27. 4 The ungodly are not so: but inheritance, and the uttermost Missions, Ps.22.27.

sinners in the congregation of them in pieces like a potter's Is.34.2, Destruction (2). vessel.

and rejoice with trembling.

The reion of God's anointed.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be p. Jn. 5.23.

13 Kiss the Son, lest he be p. Jn. 5.23.

14 Kiss the Son, lest he be p. Jn. 5.23.

15 Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked.

26 K. 22.13, God's Wrath, [Jn. 3.36.] but a little. Blessed are all Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones.

> PSALM 3 Divine protection.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, when he fled from Ab'sa-lom his son.

planted by the rivers of water, the LORD hath said unto me, Mt.3.17. Divine Witness. that bringeth forth his fruit in Thou art my Son; this day Mt.2.15, Son of God.

[Ps.100.2. De.10.12, Fear God.

B.C.1023.

igitized by GOG[C

p.p.2 S.15.12; Ps.69.4.

See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12.

See Aha, Ps.35.21. Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. p.p.Ps.9.13. Ge.15.1, God a Shield. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. De.12.5, Sacred Places. Sleep (1), Ps.4.8. De.6.24, Preservation. Ex.19.4, Divine Support. Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, [Ps.27.3 Jud.7.12, Worldly Host, [Ps.27.3 Nu.14.8, Confidence in God [Ps.20.7] 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. See Smitten of God,1S.25.38. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Jb.29.17, Teeth, Ps.58.6. Ro.1.18, Ungodly.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

De.23.5, God's Blessing, [Ps.24.5.

Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness. p.p.Ps.24.5; Je.33.16. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement, De.21.8, Mercy Sought. p.p.Ps.17.6; 39.12.

p.p.Ho.4.7.

Ps.39.11, Vanity. Le.19.11, Falsehood. Ex.19.5, God's People. Ex.19.5, God 5 1 652... De.7.6, Chosen Ones, [1 Co.1.26 Mt.24.22, The Elect. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard Ps.18.6 Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence, [Ps.33.8. Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden. Jos.1.8, Meditation (1), Ps. 19.14. Ex.14.13, Stillness, Ps.46.10, De.33.19, Sacrifices of [Righteousness, Ps.51.19. Ps.37.3, Trust God. 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined See Unbelief (3), De.32.20. Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2). p.p.Ps.89.15. Jb.7.7: 9.25.

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness, [Pa.45.15. See Spir. Joy, Exr.6.22.

p.p.Is.9.3. Peace (1), Lu.1.79. Ps.3.5, Sleep (1), Ps.127.2. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps.91.10, Safety.

ORD, how are they increased that trouble me! CIVE ear to my words, Op.p.Ps.54.2. many are they that rise up tion.

the lifter up of mine head.

my voice, and he heard me out hath pleasure in wickedness: of his holy hill. Selah.

5 I laid me down and slept: I thee

thousands of people, that have 6 Thou shalt destroy them Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

round about. 7 Arise, O Lord; save me, O ceitful man. my God: for thou hast smitten 7 But as for me, I will come all mine enemies upon the into thy house in the multitude cheek bone; thou hast broken of thy mercy: and in thy fear

the teeth of the ungodly. 8 Salvation belongeth unto temple. the LORD: thy blessing is upon 8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy thy people. Së'lah.

David prays for audience. 6 Man's 9 For there is no faithfulness thappiness in God's favour. To the chief Musician on Neg'ĭ-nŏth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

me, and hear my prayer. * 2 O ye sons of men, how for they have rebelled against De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

for himself: the LORD will hear joyful in thee. when I call unto him.

commune with your own heart thou compass him as with a Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints. upon your bed, and be still. Se'-shield.

5 Offer the sacrifices of right- David's complaint in his sickne eousness, and put your trust in To the chief Musician on Neg'ithe LORD.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? LORD, lift thou up the light of

thy countenance upon us.
7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time LORD; for I am weak: O LORD,

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, but thou, O LORD, how long? only makest me dwell in safety.

PSALM 5 God favours not the wicked. 7 Da-vid prays unto God to guide him.

3 My voice shalt thou hear p.p.Ps.30.5. 3 But thou, O LORD, art a in the morning, O LORD; in the Prayerfulness, Ps.55.17. shield for me; my glory, and morning will I direct my pray- Ps.34.5, Looking Heavener unto thee, and will look up.

4 I cried unto the LORD with 4 For thou art not a God that De.25.16, Sin Hateful. neither shall evil dwell with

5 I laid me down and slept; I thee.
awaked; for the LORD sustained in thy sight: thou hatest all partial of ten workers of iniquity.

6 I will not be afraid of ten workers of injury.

6 I will not be afraid of ten workers of injury.

set themselves against me that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the bloody and de-

will I worship toward thy holy

righteousness because of mine Exr.9.15, God's Righteousenemies; make thy way straight Ex.14.16, Way Provided. Ps.18.30. Diving Ways. before my face.

in their mouth: their inward part is very wickedness; their Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. throat is an open sepulchre; Evil Speech, Ps. 10.7. HEAR me when I call, O God they flatter with their tongue. Jb.32.21, Flattery, Ps.12.3.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. hast enlarged me when I was let them fall by their own coun-in distress; have mercy upon sels; cast them out in the mul. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. titude of their transgressions;

long will ye turn my glory thee. into shame? how long will ye 11 But let all those that put love vanity, and seek after least their trust in thee rejoice: let De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

[Pa.3. them ever shout for joy, be-3 But know that the LORD cause thou defendest them: let Divine Defence, Ps. 47.1. hath set apart him that is godly them also that love thy name be Ps. 18.1, Love to God.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). 4 Stand in awe, and sin not: the righteous; with favour wilt Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). Ge.15.1, God a Shield.

PSALM 6

noth upon Shem'i-nith, Psalm of Dā'vid.

ten me in thy hot displeasure. that their corn and their wine heal me; for my bones are Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: p.p.Jn.12.27.
but thou, O Lord, how long?
4 Return, O Lord, deliver my
Ps.25.20, Deliverance soul: oh save me for thy mer-

vid prays unto God to guide him.

To the chief Musician upon Nëhi-loth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave
who shall give thee thanks?

See Materialism, Mt. 22.23.
See The Grave, Jb.17.13.
Grave, or, sheel.

[Ge.28.21.

See Divine Displeasure Nulll

Le.19.11,Falsehood,Pa.31.18. See Deceit (1), Ps.36.3. (1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's [House.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Ge.22.5, Worshippers. Temple (4), Ps.79.1. Guidance Sought, Ps.25.5. Thess.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O De. 21.8, Mercy Sought. [Ps.27.7.

Nu.11.14, Human Weakness.

[Sought. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation

Ps.37.15.

Italities.

[1 Co.1.27.

[Man, Ps.82.6.

lencies.

Jb.5.7, Trouble.

Jb.16.16, Tears (2), Ps.39.12. with my tears.

D.D.Ps.31.9. Is.52.11, Separation (4).

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. Ge.21.16, Weeping.

Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. See Accepted of God, [Ex.28.38.

2 K.1.10. Imprecations.

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought Persecution (5), Ps.31.15. Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.

p.p.Ps.22.13. See Malice (1), 1 Co.5.8. See No Helper, Ps.22.11.

p.p.1 S.24.11.

See Abasement(1), Jb.40.12.

p.p.Ps.3.7. See Divine Protection, [2 Chr.16.9.

Divine Awakening, Ps.35.23.

p.p.Jl.3.2.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

See Righteousness (3), [1 K.15.14] Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). that is in me.

See End of the Wicked [Ps.37.38] 2 Cbr.20.20, Established. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, Ps.11.5. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Uprightness, Ps.32.11. De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger, Is.1.4

6 I am weary with my groan-ing; all the night make I my his sword; he hath bent his SeeGod Judgments Ex.6.6, De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. See Despondency, Nu.11.15. bed to swim; I water my couch bow, and made it ready.

SeeSoul's Enemies. Ps. 71.10. cause of all mine enemies. 8 Depart from me, all ye 14 Behold, he travaileth with

my weeping.

ceive my prayer.

ashamed and sore vexed: let upon his own head, and his viothem return and be ashamed lent dealing shall come down Ge.6.13. Violence. suddenly. PSALM 7

David prays against the malice of his enemies, professing his inno-cence: 10 by faith he sees his de-fence, and derides their vain enterprises. Shig-gā'ion of Dā'vid, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the

Běn'ja-mīte. LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me

from all them that persecute me, and deliver me: 2 Lest he tear my soul like a glory above the heavens. lion, rending it in pieces, while

there is none to deliver.

done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

5 Let the enemy persecute thou hast ordained; my soul, and take it; yea, let 4 What is man, that thou art him tread down my life upon mindful of him? and the son of

the earth, and lay mine honour man, that thou visitest him? in the dust. Se lah.

See Divine Helper, De.33.29. that thou hast commanded.

the people compass thee about: under his feet: for their sakes therefore return thou on high. the beasts of the field:

8 The Lord shall judge the 8 The fowl of the air, and the Ge.1.20, Birds, Da.2.38. cording to my righteousness, passeth through the paths of and according to mine integrity the seas.

9 Oh let the wickedness of cellent is thy name in all the Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. the wicked come to an end; earth! but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts David praises God for esecuting

10 My defence is of God,

which saveth the upright in 11 God judgeth the righteous and God is angry with the wicked every day.

and reins.

God's great love to man.

Lc.26.16, Threatenings 13 He hath also prepared for 7 Mine eye is consumed be him the instruments of death:

ause of grief; it waxeth old be he ordaineth his arrows against 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows, [Ps.18.14. the persecutors.

workers of iniquity; for the iniquity, and hath conceived Ge.6.5, Depravity.

LORD hath heard the voice of mischief, and brought forth 1 S.23.9, Mischief. See Falschood, Lc.19.11.

falsehood.

9 The LORD hath heard my 15 He made a pit, and digged Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. supplication; the LORD will re-it, and is fallen into the ditch See Wicked Spared, Jb.18.8. 10 Let all mine enemies be 16 His mischief shall return Ex.20.5, Retribution (1)

upon his own pate. 17 I will praise the LORD ac-1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

cording to his righteousness: Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

and will sing praise to the accordance of the LORD most high. De.32.8, Most High, Ps.47.2. PSALM 8 God's glory magnified by his works. He gives man dominion,

To the chief Musician upon Git'tith, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

LORD our Lord, how ex-cellent is thy name in all Le.22.2, God's Name. the earth! who hast set thy Ex.24.17, God's Glary, [Ps.19.1. 2 Out of the mouth of babes Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-

there is none to deliver. and sucklings hast thou or 3 O Lord my God, if I have dained strength because of Strength in Weakness. thine enemies, that thou might-

thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the
avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers,
the moon and the stars, which
thou hast ordained;

4 What is man, that thou art
mindful of him? and the son of 4 If I have rewarded evil unto avenger.
See Evil for Good. Pa.35.12. him that was at peace with me; 3 When I consider thy heav-(yea, I have delivered him that ens, the work of thy fingers, without cause is mine enemy:) the moon and the stars, which

5 For thou hast made him a Ge.1.26, Creator (2), Ps. 100.3. 6 Arise, O LORD, in thine an-little lower than the angels, R.V. but a little lower than ger, lift up thyself because of and hast crowned him with

the rage of mine enemies: and glory and honour. p.p.Ps.21.5; He.2.9. awake for me to the judgment 6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy Ge.1.26, Man's Dominion, [He.2.8. 7 So shall the congregation of hands; thou hast put all things Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of 7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and Ge.4.4. Sheep.

people: judge me, O LORD, ac- fish of the sea; and whatsoever Ge.1.21, Fish. Jn.21.6. 9 O LORD our Lord, how ex-Jb.37.23, Divine Excel-

p.p.Ge.9.2.

justice: 11 he exhorts others to praise him. To the chief Musician upon Muth-lab ben, A Psalm of

PSALM 9

Dā'vid. WILL praise thee, O LORD, 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). with my whole heart; I will De.6.5, Whole Heart.

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). Ex.4.21. Wonders. 2 Chr.30.21. Gladness. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2), De.32.8, Most High. Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2). perish at thy presence. p.p.Ps.140.12. De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Divine Reproof, Ps.45.5. See Destruction (3), Nu.21.3. De.9.14, Name of the Wick-[ed, Ps.109.13. De.32.26, Wicked Forgotten.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

p.p.Ge.19.25.

De.32.40, God Eternal. [Ps.135.13. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. De.32.4, Divine Justice. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness.

Ex.33.22. Divine Refuge.

See Trouble, Jb.5.7. Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness See Prom. to Seekers, [De.4.29. Praise God, Ps.33.2. 2 S.5.7. Zion. 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." p.p.Ge.4.10. 1b.34.28, Prayer Heard.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Jb.5.7, Trouble. Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

Jb.38.17, Gates of Death Is.38.10. p.p.Ps.106.2.

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). p.p.Ps.122.2. 2 K.16.3, Heathen, Ps.126.2 Ps.57.6, Net. Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared, [Pr.22.5]

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments, [Ps.36.6. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Ps.16.10. De.4.9, Forgetfulness, [Ps.50.22.

Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy. Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). 1 S.2.8, Poor (2).

p.p.Ps.3.7; 2 Chr.14.11. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Jud.2.11, In God's Sight, shew forth all thy marvellous 20 Put them in fear, O LORD: See Fear of God (4). Ge.35.5. works.

thee: I will sing praise to thy Selah. name, O thou most High.

See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. 3 When mine enemies are David complains to God of the pride Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. turned back, they shall fall and

perish at thy presence. . 4 For thou hast maintained WHY standest thou afar p.p.Ps.22.1; 35.22.

WHY standest thou afar p.p.Ps.22.1; 35.22.

off, O LORD? why hidest Jb.23.9, God Hidden, Ps.13.1.

my right and my cause; thou thou thyself in times of trou-

wicked, thou hast put out their that they have imagined.

name for ever and ever. 6 O thou enemy, destructions his heart's desire, and blesseth Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked are come to a perpetual end: the covetous, whom the LORD Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). and thou hast destroyed cities; abhorreth.

for ever: he hath prepared his not in all his thoughts. throne for judgment.

uprightness.

9 The LORD also will be a ref6 He hath said in his heart, I

in times of trouble.

clare among the people his do-the innocent: his eyes are priv-

cry of the humble. 13 Have mercy upon me, eth him into his net. O LORD; consider my trouble 10 He croucheth, and humwhich I suffer of them that bleth himself, that the poor hate me, thou that liftest me may fall by his strong ones. up from the gates of death:

thy praise in the gates of the his face; he will never see it. See Divine Vision, Ge.6.5. daughter of Zi'on: I will re- 12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift p.p.Ps.9.12. joice in thy salvation. 15 The heathen are sunk humble.

down in the pit that they 13 Wherefore doth the wicked made: in the net which they contemn God? he hath said in p.p.v.3. hid is their own foot taken. 16 The Lord is known by the it.

judgment which he executeth: 14 Thou hast seen it; for thou Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. the wicked is snared in the work beholdest mischief and spite, to of his own hands. Hig-ga'ion. requite it with thy hand: the Is. 59.18, Recompense (1).

Se'lah. into hell, and all the nations fatherless. that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not wicked and the evil man: seek alway be forgotten: the expec-out his wickedness till thou find tation of the poor shall not none. perish for ever.

be judged in thy sight.

that the nations may know Jb. 40.12, Abasement (1). 2 I will be glad and rejoice in themselves to be but men. p.p.Is.31.3.

PSALM 10

of the wicked.

satest in the throne judging ble?
right.

2 The wicked in his pride Pride (1), Ps.73.6.
5 Thou hast rebuked the headoth persecute the poor: let Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.
then, thou hast destroyed the them be taken in the devices [2].
[Ps.33.10.

3 For the wicked boasteth of Boasting, Pa.49.6.

their memorial is perished with 4 The wicked, through the Atheism, Ps. 14.1.

pride of his countenance, will Jb.34.9, Godless, Ps.36.1. 7 But the LORD shall endure not seek after God: God is Or, all his thoughts are.

[There is no God.]

5 His ways are always griev-Pr.2.15, Evil Way. 8 And he shall judge the world ous; thy judgments are far Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. in righteousness, he shall min-above out of his sight: as for Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. ister judgment to the people in all his enemies, he puffeth at p.p.Ps.2.4. them.

uge for the oppressed, a refuge shall not be moved: for I shall is 28.15, Carnal Security.

In times of trouble shall not be moved: for I shall is 28.15, Carnal Security.

Jb.8.13, False Hopes. never be in adversity.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

7 His mouth is full of cursing Pa.5.9. Evil Speech, Pa.36.3. Deceit (1). Cursing, Pa.5.9.12. Pa.36.3. Deceit (1). I S.2.3.9. Mischief, Pa.36.4. 11 Sing praises to the LORD, places of the villages: in the See Snares Laid, Ps. 35.7. which dwelleth in Zi'on: descret places doth he murder Ex. 20.13, Murder (1).

ily set against the poor.

12 When he maketh inquisi9 He lieth in wait secretly as Ge.3.1, Craftiness. tion for blood, he remembereth a lion in his den: he lieth in p.p.Pa.59.3; Mi.7.2. them: he forgetteth not the wait to catch the poor: he doth See Poor (5), 2 S.124. catch the poor, when he draw-

11 He hath said in his heart, p.p.Ps.73.11; Rec. 9.9. 14 That I may shew forth all God hath forgotten: he hideth p.p.Jb.22.13. up thine hand: forget not the Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

his heart, Thou wilt not require

Se'lah.

17 The wicked shall be turned thee; thou art the helper of the into hell, and all the nations atherless.

[Application of the position of the period of the perio 15 Break thou the arm of the 2 K.1.10, Imprecations, [Ps.55.15.

16 The LORD is King for ever Ex.15.18, God, King, Ps.22.28.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not and ever: the heathen are per-man prevail: let the heathen ished out of his land. 17 LORD, thou hast heard the Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

See Self-confidence (2), [Pr.14.16. Pr.10.28

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

Ps.57.6, Net.

See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9.

7. Divine Hearing. 5. God a Judge. or (2), 1 S.28. 29.20.

60 (2)

.5. Trust (3). 5.23.14 : 24.2.

.. Persecution (5).

lalice (2), Est.3.6. **3.64.3.4.** 5. Saints Hated. 's.82.5 : Eze.30.4.

Shekinah, Ex.40.35. 5.6, God's Throne. .5, Divine Vision, (Ps.34.15. vr.28.9, "Searcher." 2.1, Spir. Tests, Ps.17.3. Wicked (2), Ps.32.10. 6.13, Violence.

5.13, Viotence. 25.16, Sin Hateful, [Pr.6.16. hateth. 19.24. Brimstone. [Lu.17.29. turePunishment, Mal. 4.1.

20.29, Portion of the [Wicked, Je.13.25. r.9.15, God's Righteous-

[ness. , the upright shall behold his face.

.p.ls_57_2 c.6.12, Evil Times, Ps.14.1.

e.6.5, Sin Universal.

3.36.3, Deceit (1). 's 5.9, Evil Speech. lb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Jb.32.21, Flattery, Pr.20.19. See Evil Words, Jb.16.3.

1 S.17.44, Boasters. \S.2.3, Arrogance, Pr.8.13.

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1) Ps.62.10. Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, [Ps.14.6. Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. Jb.11.18. Security.

God's Word Pure, Ps.18.30. Silver (5). Ps.66.10. Le.4.6, Seven Times.

cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless 8 The wicked walk on every See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16. of the earth may no more op-exalted. press.

PSALM 11 David rejoices in the providence and justice of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

IN the LORD put I my trust: HOW long wilt thou forget Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged, how say ye to my soul, Flee How, O LORD? for ever? [Pa.35.17. as a bird to your mountain? 2 For, lo, the wicked bend face from me? the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be de-over me?

37.2, Fate of the Wicked. 6 Upon the wicked he shall in thy salvation. rain snares, fire and bristone, 6 I will sing unto the LORD, See Singing (1), Ps.81.1. and an horrible tempest: this because he hath dealt bounti-See Divine Supplies, Dc.2.7. shall be the portion of their fully with me.

7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his counte- The general corruption of mankind. nance doth behold the upright.

PSALM 12

David, destitute of human comfort, craves help of God: 3 God's judg-

TELP, LORD; for the godchildren of men.

2 They speak vanity every God. heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all good, no, not one.

5 For the oppression of the tion of the righteous. poor, for the sighing of the 6 Ye have shamed the counsel Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, needy, now will I arise, saith of the poor, because the LORD is the LORD; I will set him in his refuge. safety from him that puffeth 7 Oh that the salvation of See Salvation of God, [Ps.27.1. at him.

pure words: as silver tried in a the captivity of his people, Ja'furnace of earth, purified seven cob shall rejoice, and Igra-el See Great Joy, Exr.3.12. times. shall be glad.

desire of the humble: thou wilt 7 Thou shalt keep them, O Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. ir-Preparation, 18.7.3. prepare their heart, thou wilt LORD, thou shalt preserve them De.6.24, Preservation. from this generation for ever.

and the oppressed, that the man side, when the vilest men are See Promotion (2), Est.3.1.

PSALM 13

David prays for help that his enemies may not exult over him.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

how long wilt thou hide thy Divine Delays, Ps. 40.17.

their bow, they make ready 2 How long shall I take countheir arrow upon the string, sel in my soul, having sorrow Jb.5.7, Trouble. that they may privily shoot at in my heart daily? how long p.p.Ps.39.2; 42.9. shall mine enemy be exalted Nu.11.15, Despondency,

LORD my God: lighten mine Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. 4 The Lord is in his holy eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of temple, the Lord's throne is death; stroyed, what can the right- 3 Consider and hear me, O p.p.Ps.5.1.

in heaven: his eyes behold, his 4 Lest mine enemy say, I eyelids try, the children of men. have prevailed against him; 5 The LORD trieth the right-and those that trouble me re- See Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.29.

PSALM 14

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

avid, destitute of human comfort, crawes help of God: 3 God's judgments on the wicked.

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Ps.10.4, Atheism, Ps.36.1.

They are corrupt, they have Ge.6.12 Evil Times, Is.57.1.

done abominable works, there is no God. Ps.10.4, Atheism, Ps.36.1.

Shem I-nith, A Psalm of done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works.

2 The Lord looked down See Divine Vision, Ge.6.5. 1 ly man ceaseth; for the from heaven upon the children De.26.15, Heaven (1). faithful fail from among the of men, to see if there were any 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." that did understand, and seek See Seekers, 2 Chr. 11.16.

one with his neighbour: with 3 They are all gone aside, Ge.6.5, Depravity, Is.1.6. flattering lips and with a double they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth Exr. 9.11, Filthiness. Ge. 6.5, Sin Universal

flattering lips, and the tongue 4 Have all the workers of in- Jb.15.16, Iniquity.
that speaketh proud things:
iquity no knowledge? who eat Ps.32.9, No Understanding.

4 With have said With our my neonle as they eat bread Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. 4 Who have said, With our up my people as they eat bread, tongue will we prevail; our lips and call not upon the Lord.

are our own: who is lord over 5 There were they in great Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness. fear: for God is in the genera-tion of the righteons. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Iş'ra-el were come out of Zī'on! 6 The words of the LORD are when the LORD bringeth back Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

Jb.23.9, God Hidden, [Ps.89.46.

p.p.Ps.94.3.

See Divine Suppras., See Superabundance, [Ps.23.5.

1 K.19.2.

Ps.68.10.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

Digitized by GOOGIC

[strained.

See Requirements, De.10.12. See Access, Ps.24.3.

See Sacred Places, De.12.5. Ps.7.10. Uprightness.

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. Backbiting, Ps.50.20. Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. See Uncharitableness, [Is.29.21.

Ps.101.3, Sin Despised. Jb.27.23. Wicked Despised.

See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8.

Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred. Ex.22.25, Usury, Pr.28.8.

Ex.23.8, Bribery (1).

Saints Immovable, Ps.16.8.

De.6.24, Preservation. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen, [Ps.31.14] R.V. I have no good beyond

thee. See Prom. to Saints, [Ps.37.28.

Le.26.16, Adversity, Pr.24.22. De.28.67, Sin's Misery. De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). p.p.Jos.23.7.

Saints' Portion, Ps.73.26. p.p.Ps.23.5; 1 Co.10.16. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

p.p.Ps.78.55; Mi.2.5. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Divine Counsel, Ps.73.24.

Divine Nearness, Ps.34.18. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable, [Ps.21.7. 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. p.p.Ps.30.12; 57.8. Pr.14.32, Eternal Hope. Resurrection (4), Mt.16.21. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Ps.18.5. Ge.3.19, Corruption.
p.p.Ac.2.27.
Pa.23.2, Guidance (1).
Right Paths, Ps.23.3.
See Divine Presence.
[Ge.28.15.

Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, [Ps.30.5.

See In Christ's Presence, [Lu.23.43]

David prays to God to be saved from his enemies.

PSALM 15 David describes a citizen of Zion. A Psalm of Dā'vid.

ORD, who shall abide in unto my prayer, that goeth not Jos.24.14, Sincerity.

I thy tabernacle? who shall out of feigned lips. dwell in thy holy hill? speaketh the truth in his heart. equal.

proach against his neighbour. is contemned; but he honour-not transgress. hurt, and changeth not.

never be moved. PSALM 16 David, in distrust of merit, flees to God for preservation: 5 he shews the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting. Mich'tam of Da'vid. DRESERVE me, O God: for

unto the LORD, Thou art my of thy wings, not to thee: 3 But to the saints that are in mies, who compass me about. the earth, and to the excellent, in whom *is* all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be mul-speak proudly. iplied that hasten after an- 11 They have now compassed tiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings us in our steps: they have set p.p.Ps.88.17. of blood will I not offer, nor take their eyes bowing down to the earth up their names into my lips.

mine inheritance and of my greedy of his prey, and as it cup: thou maintainest my lot were a young lion lurking in 6 The lines are fallen unto secret places. me in pleasant places; yea, I 13 Arise, O LORD, disappoint p.p.Ps.3.7. have a goodly heritage. 7 I will bless the LORD, who soul from the wicked, which is hath given me counsel: my thy sword:

See Meditation (2), Ge. 24.63. reins also instruct me in the 14 From men which are thy Lu. 16.8, Children of the night seasons. 8 I have set the LORD always world, which have their por-SeeWorldliness(1),Mt.16.36. before me: because he is at my tion in this life, and whose belly p.p.Lu.16.25. right hand, I shall not be moved, thou fillest with thy hid treas-

> also shall rest in hope. 10 For thou wilt not leave my 15 As for me, I will behold thy Heavenly Vision, Is.6.1. soul in hell; neither wilt thou face in righteousness: I shall be Satisfaction, Ps. 36.8.

ruption. 11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right

hand there are pleasures for evermore. PSALM 17

2 Let my sentence come forth 2 He that walketh uprightly, from thy presence; let thine

A Prayer of Dā'vid.

TEAR the right, O Lord, at-

tend unto my cry, give ear Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Da.4.27, Righteousness (4), and worketh righteousness, and eyes behold the things that are Pa.98.9. God's Equity. See Divine Justice. De.324 3 He that backbiteth not with 3 Thou hast proved mine Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, Jn.6.6 his tongue, nor doeth evil to his heart; thou hast visited me in p.p.Je.50.20.

neighbour nor taketh up a realthe night: thou heat tried me

his tongue, nor doetn evil to his heart, shou hast tried me, Pa.37.30, Mouth of the neighbour, nor taketh up a rethe night; thou hast tried me, Pa.37.30, Mouth of the Righteons.

4 In whose eyes a vile person purposed that my mouth shall Ps.34.13, Tengue Re

eth them that fear the LORD. 4 Concerning the works of p.p.Ps.119.9,101. He that sweareth to his own men, by the word of thy lips I Is.52.11, Separation (4). have kept me from the paths Pr.2.15, Evil Way. 5 He that putteth not out his of the destroyer. money to usury, nor taketh re- 5 Hold up my goings in thy De.5.32, Straightforward-

ward against the innocent. He paths, that my footsteps slip not. Ex. 19.4, Divine Support. that doeth these things shall 6 I have called upon thee, for Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. thou wilt hear me, O God: in-Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. cline thine ear unto me, and

hear my speech. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. 7 Shew thy marvellous loving-Lovingkindness, Ps.26.3. kindness, O thou that savest by Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

thy right hand them which put De.5.15, God's Hand. their trust in thee from those 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). that rise up against them. in thee do I put my trust. 8 Keep me as the apple of the Ce 28.15, Divine Keeper. Hiding Place, Pa. 27.5. anto the Lord, Thou art my of thy wings,

See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.
Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. Lord: my goodness extendeth 9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly ene-10 They are inclosed in their De.32.15, Worldly Fullness. own fat: with their mouth they

him, cast him down: deliver my Ps.25.20, Deliverance

p.p.Ps.109.3. Ex.5.2, Pride (2). 1 S.2.3, Arrogance,

5 The LORD is the portion of 12 Like as a lion that is De.33.22, Lions (2), Pr.30.38.

p.p.Ps.10.9.

De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. [World. hand, O LORD, from men of the

9 Therefore my heart is glad, ure: they are full of children, De.32.15, Worldly Fullness and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh and leave the rest of their sub-Jb.27.14

suffer thine Holy One to see cor-satisfied, when I awake, with thy Or, when I awake with be-[holding thy form.

> David's pealm of thanksgiving for God's manifold and marvellous blessings. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Da'vid, the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the

LORD the words of this song

PSALM 18

stance to their babes.

likeness.

to God. Ps.42.1. -2. God our Strength. .4. God a Rock.

2. God a Fortress, [Ps.91.2. 37, Divine Deliverer.

.22. Divine Refuge. 3. Praverfulness. . 5.13. Praise (2).

.1, Salvation of God. 's.116.3.

floods of Belial. Fear of Man, De.1.17. 2.22, Hell (Sheol), Ps.55.15.

Pr. 13, 14,

.23. Crying to God. 4.28, Prayer Heard, [Ps.34.17.

2.7, Divine Hearing. 19.18. Earthquakes. 17.29.12, God's Power.

22.13, God's Wrath. De.29.20. Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

.Ps.144.5.

.Ps.99.1. .Pa.104.3.

.23.9. God Hidden.

.19.9, Cloud.).Ps.97.3. .24.17, God's Glery.).ls.30.30.

:4.36, Fire (5). e Thunder (1), Ex.9.23.

t.9.23, Hail, Is.28.2.

3.22.15, God's Arrows [Ps.21.12.

r.19.16, Lightning, Na.2.4.

∞ Way Provided, Ex.14.16.

S.22.16, Breath of God.

e.33.29, Divine Helper. s.27.1, Salvation of God.

S.17.37, Divine Deliverer, [Ps.34.4. ce Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19. ceGod of Battles, Ex.14.14. 's.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

in the day that the LORD de-day of my calamity: but the p.p.Is. 10.20: 50.10. livered him from the hand of LORD was my stay. hand of Saul: And he said.

my God, my strength, in whom my hands hath he recompensed Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). I will trust; my buckler, and the me. high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine

enemies. 4 The sorrows of death com-

passed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid. 5 The sorrows of hell com-

passed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

God: he heard my voice out of his eyesight. his temple, and my cry came be- 25 With the merciful thou wilt See Mercy Promised, Ex. 34.7. fore him, even into his ears.

trembled; the foundations also thyself upright; of the hills moved and were 26 With the pure thou wilt Ps.24.4, Purity

of his nostrils, and fire out of self froward. his mouth devoured: coals were 27 For thou wilt save the Ps.91.16, Salvation Promkindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, down high looks. and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, enlighten my darkness. and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that those that trust in him. fire.

gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

and scattered them; and he on my high places. shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of wa-broken by mine arms. ters were seen, and the founda- 35 Thou hast also given me tions of the world were discov-the shield of thy salvation: and Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. ee Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5. ered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at thy right hand hath holden me Ex.19.4, Divine Support, Ps.37.17. the blast of the breath of thy up, and thy gentleness hath

many waters.

17 He delivered me from my 37 I have pursued mine enestrong enemy, and from them mies, and overtaken them: nei- De.7.24, Invincibility. which hated me: for they were ther did I turn again till they Ge.14.15, Victories. too strong for me.

all his enemies, and from the 19 He brought me forth also 2 S.22.37, Enlargement. into a large place; he delivered Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2). WILL love thee, O LORD, my me, because he delighted in me. Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

20 The LORD rewarded me ac- Ge.15.1, Reward (3). 2 The LORD is my rock, and cording to my righteousness; my fortress, and my deliverer; according to the cleanness of p.p.Jb.22.30; Ps.24.4.

horn of my salvation, and my 21 For I have kept the ways v.30, Divine Ways. of the LORD, and have not 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). wickedly departed from my Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). God.

> 22 For all his judgments were Ex.18.20, Ordinances. before me, and I did not put p.p.Ps.119.83. away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before Ps.7.10, Uprightness. him, and I kept myself from See Keep Thyself, De.4.9. mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD See Judgment sc. to Works, recompensed me according to 6 In my distress I called upon my righteousness, according to p.p.v.20. the LORD, and cried unto my the cleanness of my hands in

shew thyself merciful; with an De.32.4, Divine Justice. 7 Then the earth shook and upright man thou wilt shew See God's Equity, Ps.98.9.

shaken, because he was wroth, shew thyself pure; and with See Saints and Sinners. 8 There went up a smoke out the froward thou wilt shew thy- Pr.11.3, Perverseness,

afflicted people; but wilt bring Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled,

28 For thou wilt light my Jb.22.28, Light Promised. candle: the LORD my God will Jb.18.6, Candle, Pr.20.27.

29 For by thee I have run See Invincibility, De.7.24. through a troop; and by my See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. God have I leaped over a wall. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. 30 As for God, his way is about him were dark waters and perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all

was before him his thick clouds 31 For who is God save the passed, hail stones and coals of LORD? or who is a rock save Ex.8.10, None Like God. our God?

13 The LORD also thundered 32 It is God that girdeth me p.p. Is. 45.5. in the heavens, and the Highest with strength, and maketh my 2S.22.40, Strength Promised.

way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet. 14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, hinds' feet, and setteth me up-

> 34 He teacheth my hands to p.p.Ps.144.1. war, so that a bow of steel is Jud.14.6, Strength.

made me great.

16 He sent from above, he 36 Thou hast enlarged my took me, he drew me out of steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

were consumed.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

Ex.15.26, Statutes.

Ps.62.12.

De.6.18, In God's Sight (2).

Ps.20.8. Enlightenment, Ps.119.130. Divine Ways, Ps. 145.17.
De. 32.4, Divine Perfection, Ec. 3.14.
Ps. 12.6, God's Word Pure, [Ps. 19.8.

Ge.15.1, God a Shield.

De.32.4, God a Rock, Ps.28.1.

See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1.

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

Divine Gentleness, Is.40.11. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement, [Ps.118.5.] Jb.14.16, Saints' Steps, See Security, Jb.11.18.

See Conquests, Jos.6,20. 18 They prevented me in the 38 I have wounded them that p.p.Ps.110.6

See Fall of the Wicked.

p.p.1 S.2.4; Is.45.5. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

p.p.Ps.94.23.

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

1 S.17.37. Divine Deliverer. p.p.Ps.35.1; 31.20. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. p.p.Is.55.5.

Ge.25.23, Subjection.

p.p.Mi.7.17. Le.26.36, Terror.

See Living God, Jos.3.10. De.32.4, God a Rock. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. p.p.Ps.47.3.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted. De.33.29. Divine Helper. p.p.Ps.140.1.

1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2). 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-leous.

Nature's Revelation, Ps. 97.6. Ex.24.17.God'sGlory,Lu.2.9. Ps.8.3, God's Works, Ps.26.7.

Ge.1.5, Day. Ge.1.5, Night (2), Ps.134.1. p.p.Je.31.35.

Or, their rule, or, direction [is gone out. p.p.Ro.10.18.

p.p.no.... Heb. set a tent. Ge.1.16, Sun, Ps.121.6. De.24.5, Bridegroom, [Mt.25.10.]

they were not able to rise: they coming out of his chamber, and [Pr.11.5. are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me a race.

those that rose up against me. cuit unto the ends of it: and 40 Thou hast also given me there is nothing hid from the p.p.Ja.1.11.

Law Perfect, Ps. 119.142.

Conversion (1), Ps. 51. 13.

The law of the Lord is perfect, Ps. 119.142.

Conversion (1), Ps. 51. 13.

Or, restoring the soul. the necks of mine enemies; heat thereof. that I might destroy them that 7 The law of the LORD is perhate me.

none to save them: even unto making wise the simple.

the LORD, but he answered them 8 The statutes of the LORD swered. not.

the strivings of the people; and and righteous altogether. the heathen: a people whom I than gold, yea, than much fine Jb.28.15, Gold (2), Ps. 119, 127,

they shall obey me: the stran- 11 Moreover by them is thy Ge. 19.17, Warnings. gers shall submit themselves servant warned: and in keepunto me. 45 The strangers shall fade ward.

close places. 46 The LORD liveth; and bless-

ed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted. 47 It is God that avengeth me, them not have dominion over and subdueth the people under me: then shall I be upright,

48 He delivereth me from mine the great transgression. enemies: yea, thou liftest me up 14 Let the words of my mouth, above those that rise up against and the meditation of my heart, me: thou hast delivered me be acceptable in thy sight, O

from the violent man. 49 Therefore will I give thanks deemer. unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto The church blesses the king in his en thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to Da'vid, and to his seed for evermore.

PSALM 19

To the chief Musician, A Psalm out of Zi'on;

of Dā'vid. ■ glory of God; and the fir-Sē'lah.

mament sheweth his handywork. 2 Day unto day uttereth thy counsel.

sheweth knowledge.

heard.

through all the earth, and their hear him from his holy heaven De.26.15, Heaven (1). words to the end of the world with the saving strength of his In them hath he set a taber-right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and See False Trusts, Pa.52.7.

rejoiceth as a strong man to run with strength unto the battle: 6 His going forth is from the p.p.Ec.1.5. thou hast subdued under me end of the heaven, and his cir-

fect, converting the soul: the 41 They cried, but there was testimony of the LORD is sure,

are right, rejoicing the heart:

42 Then did I beat them small the commandment of the LORD as the dust before the wind: I is pure, enlightening the eyes.

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, did cast them out as the dirt in [Ps.78.55] the streets.

clean, enduring for ever: the 43 Thou hast delivered me from judgments of the LORD are true thou hast made me the head of 10 More to be desired are they Ps.119.72. Truth Precious.

have not known shall serve me, gold: sweeter also than honey Ge.43.11, Honey, Pr.24.13. 44 As soon as they hear of me, and the honeycomb.

away, and be afraid out of their 12 Who can understand his See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. errors? cleanse thou me from

secret faults. 13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let

and I shall be innocent from

PSALM 20

ploits: 6 she expresses a confidence in God's favour.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Ja'cob defend thee; 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. The creatures show God's glory, 7 the God of Jacob defend thee, 2011.10.7,Divine letter 12 Excellency of God's law. 12 David prays for grace.

2 Send thee help from the be Ex.13.29, Divine Helper. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Or, support thee.

3 Remember all thy offerings, THE heavens declare the and accept thy burnt sacrifice; See Acceptable Offerings

4 Grant thee according to p.p.Ps.21.2; 1 Jn.5.14. thine own heart, and fulfil all p.p.Ps.145.19.

speech, and night unto night 5 We will rejoice in thy sal-1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). vation, and in the name of our Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. 3 There is no speech nor lan-God we will set up our banners: Banners, Ps.60.4.

guage, where their voice is not the LORD fulfil all thy petitions. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 6 Now know I that the LORD Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. . 4 Their line is gone out saveth his anointed; he will Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

5 Which is as a bridegroom some in horses: but we will re-Ex.14.7, Charlots (1), Is.31.1.

p.p.1 K.18.46.

De.6.17, Testimonies.
[Ps.25.10. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

Ex.15.26, Statutes, [Ps.119.12. De.6.6, Commandments, [Ps.119.6. Ps.12.6. God's Word Pure.

[Ps.119.140. God's Word a Light, [Ps.119.105. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Ex.18.20, Ordinances. De.32.4, God of Truth. See" Word "as Food, De.8.3.

ing of them there is great re-|Ge.15.1, Reward (3), Pa.58.11.

Cleansing (4), Ps.51.2. 2 K.17.9. Secret Sins. Ps.90.8. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints, [Ps.141.3.

See Presumption (1), [Nu.15.30. See Spir. Liberty, Is.42.7. Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Innocence, Ps.26.6. See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

Jos. 1.8, Meditation (1), [1 Ti.4.15. See Wise Thoughts, Ps. 48.9. Ex. 15.2, God our Strength. Jb. 19.25, Redeemer. LORD, my strength, and my re-

2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1).

548

[God, Ps.23.4.

De.1.45.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled,

2 K.18.5, Trust (3),

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy. p.p.Jn.15.7.

Le.8.9, Crowns (1).

p.p.Ps.39.13; 61.6.

p.p.Ps.59.10.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

See Prayers Answered

Ne.4.14, Remember God. Nu.14.8, Confidence in

member the name of the LORD our God.

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. See Established. 2 Chr.20.20. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought.]

Sought. Sought Bloom Brown of Salvation [Sought]

1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought] 9 Save, LORD: let the king

PSALM 21

A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence in God.

of Dā'vid.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm Igra-el.

strength, O LORD; and in liver them. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

2 Thou hast given him his thee, and were not confounded. withholden the request of his man; a reproach of men, and 1 S.17.42, Saints Despised. 1 K.9.3.

lips. Sēlah. 3 For thou preventest him Ge.24.35, Temporal Blesswith the blessings of goodness; me to scorn: they shoot out the [ings. thou settest a crown of pure lip, they shake the head, say-

gold on his head. ino. 4 He asked life of thee, and 8 He trusted on the LORD that See Christ Reviled, Mt. 27.39.

Ge.5.4, Longevity (2). thou gavest it him, even length he would deliver him: let him of days for ever and ever. p.p.Ps.18.50. 5 His glory is great in thy in him. salvation: honour and majesty Ge.45.8, God Exalts. 1 K.3.13, Honor from God. hast thou laid upon him.

De.23.5, God's Blessing. 6 For thou hast made him make me hope when I was up-See Blessed Ones, Ps.1.1. most blessed for ever: thou on my mother's breasts. See Divine Favor (3), [Ps.89.17. hast made him exceeding glad 10 I was cast upon thee from See Dependence, 2 Chr. 20.12.

with thy countenance. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 7 For the king trusteth in the from my mother's belly. De.4.31, Mercy (1), LORD, and through the mercy 11 Be not far from me; for

Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable, [Ps.46.5] of the most High he shall not trouble is near; for there is Jb.5.7, Trouble. none to help. See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. all thine enemies: thy right passed me: strong bulls of Ba 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." hand shall find out those that shan have beset me round.

of men.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. fiery oven in the time of thine and a roaring lion. De.32.35, DivineVengeance. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. them up in his wrath, and the and all my bones are out of Ge.19.24, Fire (3). fire shall devour them.

Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wick-[ed. Ps.37.28.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. See Evil Devices (2), [Est.9.25. Ge.11.4, Men's Plans.

2 K.19.28, Divine Control.

2 S.22.15, God's Arrows, [Pa.45.5.

upon thy strings against the 17 I may tell all my bones: p.p.Zec.12.10; Re.1.7. face of them. God Exalted, Ps.47.9. 13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in 18 They part my garments Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. thine own strength: so will we among them, and cast lots upon See Casting Lots, Mt.27.35. sing and praise thy power.

> David prays in great distress: 21 he haste thee to help me. praise. To the chief Musician upon sword; my darling from the Aij'e-leth Sha'har, A Psalm power of the dog.

of Dā'vid.

PSALM 22

stroy from the earth, and their bowels.

mischievous device, which they of death.

seed from among the children

are not able to perform.

MY God, my God, why hast Jb.10.1, Complaints. thou forsaken me? why p.p.Mt.27.46; Mk.15.34.

8 They are brought down and art thou so far from helping p.p.Ps.10.1. fallen: but we are risen, and me, and from the words of my roaring? Or, groaning. 2 O my God, I cry in the day- Ex.2.23, Crying to God. time, but thou hearest not; and See Prayers Unanswered,

in the night season, and am not silent

the womb: thou art my God

See Prayer (21), (Index), that inhabitest the praises of

3 But thou art holy, O thou Ex.15.11, God's Holiness.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). THE king shall joy in thy they trusted, and thou didst de-Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

thy salvation how greatly shall 5 They cried unto thee, and 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. he rejoice! were delivered: they trusted in Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. heart's desire, and hast not 6 But I am a worm, and no Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

despised of the people. See Christ Despised, Is.53.3. 7 All they that see me laugh 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3), Jb.30.1, Derision.

p.p.Mk.15.29. deliver him, seeing he delighted

9 But thou art he that took Ge.1.26, Creator (2). me out of the womb: thou didst

No Helper, Ps.107.12. 8 Thine hand shall find out 12 Many bulls have com-Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

13 They gaped upon me with p.p.Ps.35.21. 9 Thou shalt make them as a their mouths, as a ravening 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). p.p.Ps.10.9. anger: the LORD shall swallow 14 I am poured out like water, p.p.Jb.30.16.

joint: my heart is like wax; it Nu.11.15, Despondency. 10 Their fruit shalt thou de- is melted in the midst of my p.p.Jb.23.16; Is.13.7. 15 My strength is dried up p.p.Ps.38.10. like a potsherd; and my tongue

11 For they intended evil cleaveth to my jaws; and thou against thee: they imagined a hast brought me into the dust See Dust (1), Ge.2.7. Ex.6.9. Despair. 16 For dogs have compassed Mt.7.6, Dogs (2). 12 Therefore shalt thou make me: the assembly of the wick-Jud.7.12, Worldly Host.

> Ge.41.42, Vesture, Ps.102.26. 19 But be not thou far from p.p.v.1. me, O LORD: O my strength, Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

See Divine Helper, De.33.29. 20 Deliver my soul from the Ps.25.20, Deliverance

sword; my darling from the heb. my only one.

21 Save me from the lion's 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation South

[Sought.

p.p.Ps.109.25.

Aijeleth Shahar, or, the [hind of the morning.]

549

them turn their back, when thou ed have inclosed me: they

shalt make ready thine arrows pierced my hands and my feet. See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

my vesture.

they look and stare upon me.

David's confidence in God's grace.

mouth: for thou hast heard me the house of the LORD for ever. See Attendance upon the p.p.2 Ti.4.17.

from the horns of the unicorns. 22 I will declare thy name un-Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). to my brethren: in the midst p.p.Ps.40.9.

of the congregation will I praise 2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2). thee

23 Ye that fear the LORD, THE earth is the LORD'S, Ge.1.1, Earth, Is.6.3. praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear the world, and they that dwell De.32.6, Divine Owner. Ps.9.11, Praise God. Glorify God, Mt.5.16.

De.10.12, Fear God.

p.p.Ps.102.17; Is.63.9.

him, all ye the seed of Is ra-el. therein.

24 For he hath not de- 2 For he hath founded it upon Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ps.33.6.

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

Jb.34.28. Prayer Heard.

can keep alive his own soul.

for a generation.

that he hath done this.

I shall not want.

shall live for ever.

tion of the afflicted; neither the floods. hath he hid his face from him; 3 Who shall ascend into the Access, Is.26.2. but when he cried unto him, he hill of the LORD? or who shall p.p.Ps.15.1.

spised nor abhorred the afflic-the seas, and established it upon p.p.Ps.103.5.

glory.

heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them lifted up his soul unto vanity, that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied; they shall praise the ing from the Lord, and right-local states and right-local states are shall praise the ing from the Lord, and right-local states are shall praise the lorg.

PSALM 24

Divine ownership: 3 citizens of his

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

spiritual kingdom. 7 The King of

salvation.

satisfied: they shall praise the ing from the LORD, and right-LORD that seek him: your heart eousness from the God of his 27 All the ends of the world 6 This is the generation of

shall remember and turn unto them that seek him, that seek 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers, Ps.27.8.

the LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

of the nations shall worship before thee.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The LORD: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

The Lord: and all the kindreds 28 For the kingdom is the everlasting doors; and the King See King of Kings, [1 Ti.6.15. Ex.15.18,God, King, Ps.24.10. LORD'S: and he is the governor of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. 29 All they that be fat upon The LORD strong and mighty, 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

[De.32.15. earth shall eat and worship: all the LORD mighty in battle. they that go down to the dust 9 Lift up your heads, O ye shall bow before him: and none gates; even lift them up, ye p.p.2 Chr.7.1. everlasting doors; and the King p.p.Re.3.20; Jn.14.23.

30 A seed shall serve him; it of glory shall come in. shall be accounted to the Lord 10 Who is this King of glory? Ex.24.17, God's Glory. The LORD of hosts, he is the Ex.15.18, God, King, Ps.95.3. 31 They shall come, and shall King of glory. Selah. declare his righteousness unto

PSALM 25

A Psalm of Dā'vid. NTO thee, O Lord, do I lift

a people that shall be born, David's confidence in prayer: 16 he prays for help in affliction.

PSALM 23

David's confidence in God's grace. A Psalm of Dā'vid.

mine enemies triumph over me.

THE LORD is my shepherd; I let me not be ashamed, let not Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. 2 He maketh me to lie down

me beside the still waters.

3 Yea, let none that wait on

ashamed which transgress with- Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. 3 He restoreth my soul: he out cause. leadeth me in the paths of 4 Shew me thy ways, O LORD; Ps. 18.30, Divine Ways.

righteousness for his name's teach me thy paths. 5 Lead me in thy truth, and Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought.

4 Yea, though I walk through teach me: for thou art the God the valley of the shadow of of my salvation; on thee do I Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. death, I will fear no evil: for wait all the day. thou art with me; thy rod and 6 Remember, O Lord, thy ten-Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. der mercies and thy lovingkind-Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. 5 Thou preparest a table be nesses; for they have been ever p.p.Pa.103.17. fore me in the presence of mine of old.

enemies: thou anointest my 7 Remember not the sins of Jb.13.26, Sins of Youth, head with oil; my cup runneth my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 6 Surely goodness and mercy remember thou me for thy good-Ne.13.14, Remember Me shall follow me all the days ness' sake, O LORD.

See Christ our Righteous [ness, Is.45.24. p.p.Is.46.13; 54.17.

[ship (2).

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

p.p.Lam.3.41. See Looking Heavenward, [Ps.34.5.

2 O my God, I trust in thee: 2 K.18.5, Trust (3), Ps.56.3.

in green pastures: he leadeth thee be ashamed: let them be Wicked Ashamed, Ps. 119.78. Ezr.8.21, Teachableness.

Wait upon God. Ps.27.14.

[Ec.11.9.

1 Cyr.29.3, Love for God's shall follow me all the days ness same, O way.
[House, Ps.26.8. of my life: and I will dwell in 8 Good and upright is the God's Goodness, Ps.33.5.

p.p.Ps.35.18; 40.9. Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred.

Meekness (2), Ps.37.11. See Prom. to Seekers, [De.4.29.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

Lu.18.50, Esc. (1), Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1), [Ps.86.9.

[Mt.24.14. Ps.2.8, Missions, Ps.68.31.

Universal Worship, Is.45.23. fore thee.

De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. among the nations.

See Gospel Universal,

See Worldly Fullness.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

See Seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13.

p.p.Ps.78.6. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). Ezr.9.15, God's Right-[eousness.

See God's Sheep, Ps.74.1. Christ, Shepherd, Is.40.11. Jb.38.41, Providence. De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest, Ps.55.6. Is.25.6, Spir. Food. Guidance (1), Ps.25.9.

p.p.Ph.2.10.

Heb. waters of rest. Ps.51.12, Restoration (1). De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ps.16.11, Right Paths, p.p.Ps.31.3. Ps.25.10. Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous, Ps.116.15. Jb.12.22, Shadow of Death, Ps.44.19.

Nu.14.8, Confidence in [God, Ps.27.3. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-

DivinePreparation, Ps.31.19.

Is.25.6, Spir. Feasts. Oil (3), Ps.45.7. Spir. Fullness, Mal.3.10. Superabundance, Jl.2.24. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

sake

thy staff they comfort me.

550

De.4.5, Instruction (5),

Ps.22.26, Meekness (2). Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), [Ps.32.8.

Ps. 18.30, Divine Ways. Ps. 16.11, Right Paths, [Ps. 119.35. Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers Ex.20.6, Keep Command-ments.

De.6.17, Testimonies, [Ps.119.31, Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought, (Ps.51.1.

Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). 1 S.12.14, Fear of God, [Ps.31.19.

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher, [Ps.32.8. Jb.11.18, Security.
Seed of the Righteous,
[Ps.37.25.
Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage.

Ps.3/.11, Earthly Heritage. See Secret Things, De.29.29. Da.2.22, Revelations. Ex.33.11,Divine Friendship. See Enlightenment, Ps. 18.28. Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven. ward

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). Ps.57.6, Net. p.p.Ps.69.16; 86.16. De.21.8, Mercy Sought. De.8.5, Affliction (3). Jb.5.7, Trouble. D.D.Ps.88.3. p.p.Ps.107.6. Jb.14.22, Pain. Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

SeeSoul's Enemies. Ps. 71.10.

Is.66.5, Saints Hated. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. Deliverance Sought, Ps.43.1. Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. Jb.19.25, Redeemer. Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps. 15.5, Saints Immovable.

1 Chr.28.9. "Searcher." Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness Pa.63.3.

Walking in Truth, Ps.86.11. Is.52.11, Separation (4).

See Sin Despised, Ps.101.3. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised. See Evil Associations (1), [Ex.23.2 De.21.6, Hands Washed, [Ps.73.13 Ps.19.13, Innocence, Da.6.22.

Testimony (1), Ps.119.172.

sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in 8 LORD, I have loved the habi-1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's [House, Pa.27.4. he teach his wav.

10 All the paths of the LORD eth. are mercy and truth unto such 9 Gather not my soul with p.p.Ps.28.3. testimonies.

11 For thy name's sake, O 10 In whose hands is mischief, 1 S.23.9, Mischief. for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he in mine integrity: redeem me, teach in the way that he shall and be merciful unto me. choose.

ease; and his seed shall inherit I bless the LORD. the earth.

14 The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and David sustains his faith by the power of God. he will shew them his covenant. 15 Mine eyes are ever toward

the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

desolate and afflicted. 17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me enemies and my foes, came up-Pa-71.10, Soul's Enemies.

out of my distresses. 18 Look upon mine affliction stumbled and fell. and my pain; and forgive all

19 Consider mine enemies; not fear: though war should for they are many; and they rise against me, in this will I be hate me with cruel hatred.

Confident.

[Ps.46.2.] 20 O keep my soul, and deliver

22 Redeem is ra-el, O God, out temple. of all his troubles.

PSALM 26

David, in confidence of his integrity, resorts to God: 8 his love to God's

A Psalm of Da'vid. have walked in mine integ-round about me: therefore will rity: I have trusted also in the I offer in his tabernacle sacri- Ps. 107.22, Sacrifices of LORD; therefore I shall not fices of joy; I will sing, yea, I See Singing (1), Pa.81.1. slide.

will sing praises unto the LORD. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

2 Examine me. O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is walked in thy truth.

4 I have not sat with vain per-seek. dissemblers.

6 I will wash mine hands in tion. innocency: so will I compass 10 When my father and my De.5.16, Prom. to Children thine altar, O LORD:

7 That I may publish with the LORD will take me up.

LORD: therefore will be teach voice of thanksgiving, and tell Ps.68.19. Thankfulness (2). of all thy wondrous works.

judgment: and the meek will tation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwell- De.12.5, Sacred Places.

as keep his covenant and his sinners, nor my life with bloody p.p.Ps.5.6; 139.19. men:

LORD, pardon mine iniquity; and their right hand is full of bribes. 11 But as for me, I will walk Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

12 My foot standeth in an even 13 His soul shall dwell at place: in the congregations will p.p.Ps.27.11.

PSALM 27

A Psalm of Da'vid.

THE LORD is my light and my God a Light, Ps.36.9. L salvation; whom shall I Salvation of God, Ps.37.39. 16 Turn thee unto me, and fear? the LORD is the strength Ex.15.2, God our Strength. have mercy upon me; for I am of my life; of whom shall I be 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine on me to eat up my flesh, they

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall

4 One thing have I desired of me: let me not be ashamed; for the LORD, that will I seek after; I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on life, to behold the beauty of the 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

> Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.
>
> 5 For in the time of trouble Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge he shall hide me in his pavilion: Ps.17.8, Hiding Place. in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set Ia.28.16. Spir. Foundation.
>
> Jb.11.18, Security. me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be 'UDGE me, O LORD; for I lifted up above mine enemies Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also De.21.8, Mercy Sought, upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, Seek ye See Seek God, De.4.29. before mine eyes: and I have my face; my heart said unto Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), thee, Thy face, LORD, will I 2 Chr.11.16, Seeker

sons, neither will I go in with 9 Hide not thy face far from De.31.18,God's Face Hidden. me; put not thy servant away See God's Anger, Ex.4.14.

5 I have hated the congregain anger: thou hast been my
[Ps.28.7.] 5 I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not help; leave me not, neither See Divine Constancy, [De.4.31.

mother forsake me, then the See Widow and Father-

Ps.8.3. God's Works, Ps.40.5.

Ex.23.8, Bribery (1), Pr.17, 23. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

De.21.8, Mercy Sought.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. Jud.7.12, Worldly Host, Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, [Ps.46.2.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. [Ps.38.9.

LORD, and to enquire in his See Inquiring of God

TPs.51.1.

Lu.2.39.

Ps.119.10.

v.1, Salvation of God.

[less (2), De.10.18.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought,

Ps.143.10. De.8.2, Divine Leader, [Ps.60.9.

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. Ex.20.16, False Witnesses (1).

Ge.49.5, Cruelty(1), Pr.11.17. Nu.14.8. Confidence in God.

Jn.2.22, Believers. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

Nu.13.20, Courage (1). 2 S.22.40, Strength Promised. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God, [Ps.62.5.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. De.32.4, God a Rock, Ps.62.2.

Jb.33.18, The Pit, Pa.30.9. p.p.Ps.140.6. Lifting up Hands, Ps.63.4.

p.p.Pa.39.12.

See Holy of Holies, Ex.26.33. p.p.Ps.26.9. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). 1 S.23.9. Mischief. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. See Judgment ac. to Works, [Ps.62.12.

Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

Jb.34.9, Godless. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ge.15.1, God a Shield. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ps.40.17 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2)

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.46.1]

1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought.

Ex.19.5, God's People

Ps.22.23, Glorify God. Honor God, Ps.34.3. De.26.10, Worship God

cause of mine enemies.

out cruelty.

say, on the LORD.

people.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, LORD in the beauty of holiness, See Holiness (1), Ex.39.30.

the will of mine enemies: for upon many waters.

strengthen thine heart: wait, I on like a young unicorn. David prays against his enemies: 6

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

plications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle. 3 Draw me not away with the

PSALM 28

iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts. 4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeav-

ours: give them after the work

of their hands; render to them their desert. 5 Because they regard not the rejoice over me.

in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; 5 For his anger endureth but De.32.47, Life (4).
and with my song will I praise a moment; in his favour is life: Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted,
[Ps.34.19.

of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless 7 LORD, by thy favour thou Ge.4.4, Divine Favor (1). thine inheritance: feed them hast made my mountain to stand See Saints Immovable. See Divine Support, Ex. 19.4. also, and lift them up for ever. strong: thou didst hide thy face, PSALM 29

The power of God's voice. A Psalm of Dā'vid.

glory and strength. 2 Give unto the LORD the glory it declare thy truth? [Pa.95.6.] due unto his name; worship the 10 Hear, O LORD, and have

and lead me in a plain path, be- 3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of 12 Deliver me not over unto glory thundereth: the LORD is Ex.24.17. God's Glory.

false witnesses are risen up 4 The voice of the LORD is Ge.3.8, God's Voice, Is.30.30.

against me, and such as breathe powerful; the voice of the LORD 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, [Ps.45.3. is full of majesty. 13 I had fainted, unless I had 5 The voice of the LORD breakbelieved to see the goodness of eth the cedars; yea, the LORD | 1 K.A.33, Cedars, Ps.80.10.

the LORD in the land of the breaketh the cedars of Leb'aliving.

14 Wait on the LORD: be of 6 He maketh them also to skip p.p.Ps.114.4.

> 7 The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire. 8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness: the LORD shaketh the wilderness p.p.Nu.13.26.

he blesses God: 9 he prays for the of Kā'desh. 9 The voice of the LORD mak-NTO thee will I cry, O LORD eth the hinds to calve, and dis-p.p.Jb.39.1. my rock; be not silent to covereth the forests: and in his me: lest, if thou be silent to temple doth every one speak of

me; lest, If thou be shown me, I become like them that go his glory.

10 The LORD sitteth upon De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. IPs.47.2. King for ever. Ex.15.18, God, King. 11 The Lord will give strength 2S.22.40, Strength Promised. Ex. 19.5, God's People, Pa. 78.52. unto his people; the Lord will bless his people with peace.

wicked, and with the workers of PSALM 30 David praises God for his deliver-B.C.1042. ance: 4 he exhorts others to praise him. A Psalm and Song at the dedi-

cation of the house of Da'vid. WILL extol thee, O LORD: 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. for thou hast lifted me up, Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. and hast not made my foes to

works of the LORD, nor the oper- 2 O LORD my God, I cried unto Ex.2.23, Crying to God. ation of his hands, he shall dethee, and thou hast healed me. See Health Promised.

[Ex. 15.26. stroy them, and not build them 3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave:

he hath heard the voice of my should not go down to the pit. Jb.33.18, The Pit. supplications.

4 Sing unto the Lord, O ye Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

7 The Lord is my strength saints of his, and give thanks 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. and my shield; my heart trusted at the remembrance of his holi-Ex.15.11, God's Heliness.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because thou hast kept me alive, that I De.6.24, Preservation.

weeping may endure for a night, Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, 8 The LORD is their strength, but joy cometh in the morning. and he is the saving strength 6 And in my prosperity I said, Pr.14.16, Self-confidence(2). I shall never be moved. Is.28.15, Carnal Security.

> De.31.18, God's Face Hidden. and I was troubled. 8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

unto the LORD I made supplication.

TIVE unto the LORD, O ye 9 What profit is there in my J mighty, give unto the LORD blood, when I go down to the pit? Jb.33.18, The Pit, Pa.88.4. Shall the dust praise thee? shall

Peace (2), Pa.119.165.

PSALMS

De.21.8. Mercy Sought. De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ex.15.20, Dancing (2). Joy Restored, Is.61.3. Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness.

p.p.Pa.16.9; 57.8.

Ps.68.19. Thankfulness (2).

2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. Ps.25.20, Deliverance Sought.

Ps.5.11, Divine Defence, Strong 100..., [Is.31.5.] fence to save me.

De.32.4. God a Rock.

2 S.22.2, God a Fortress. De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. Ps.57.6, Net. Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. Ex.15.2. God our Strength. Committal, Lu.23.46. Redemption (1), Ps.111.9. De.32.4. God of Truth. Ps. 101.3, Sin Despised. De.32.21, Vanities, Je.2.5 Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. 1 S.2.1. Rejoiding (2). De.4.31. Mercy (1).

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. Na.1.7, Saints Known.

2 S.22.37, Enlargement. De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Jb.5.7, Trouble.

Nu.11.15, Despondency, [Ps.42.6.] Jb.3.24, Sighing, Je.45.3. 2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2), [Ps.32.3.

See Our Iniquities, Jb.14.17. Lu.6.22, Reproach.

p.p.Ps.88.8. Friendless, Pa 38.11.

Slander (1), Ps.101.5. De.1.17, Fear of Man. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

my helper. ny helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me 16 Make thy face to shine Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2), [Ps.67.1.

thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;
12 To the end that my glory O Lord; for I have called Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

I will give thanks unto thee for in the grave. ever.

PSALM 31

David, showing his confidence in God, craves his help.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of Dā'vid.

righteousness.

3 For thou art my rock and from the strife of tongues. name's sake lead me, and guide he hath shewed me his marvel-

me. 4 Pull me out of the net that | 22 For I said in my haste, I they have laid privily for me: am cut off from before thine

me, O LORD God of truth.

in the LORD.

sidered my trouble; thou hast ye that hope in the LORD. known my soul in adversities; 8 And hast not shut me up in-

hast set my feet in a large room. 9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

cause of mine iniquity, and my there is no guile. bones are consumed.

all mine enemies, but especially roaring all the day long. fled from me.

broken vessel.

side: while they took counsel iniquity of my sin. Selah.

2 K.18.5. Trust (3).

Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen.
p.p.Jb.14.5. [Ps.63.1.
Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.]

General deliver me from the hand of unto him.

553

mercy upon me: LORD, be thou mine enemies, and from them Ps.7.1, Persecution (5) that persecute me.

my mourning into dancing: upon thy servant: save me for

may sing praise to thee, and upon thee; let the wicked be not be silent. O LORD my God, ashamed, and let them be silent Ps.25.3. Wicked Ashamed.

18 Let the lying lips be put to le.19.11, Falsehood, le.19.11, Falsehood, [Ps.101.7. silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptu- Ps.5.9, Evil Speech

ously against the righteous.

19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). N thee, O LORD, do I put for them that fear thee; which Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, Ps.68.10.

I my trust; let me never be thou hast wrought for them that shamed: deliver me in thy trust in thee before the sons of [Ps.103.13.] ashamed: deliver me in thy trust in thee before the sons of

men! 2 Bow down thine ear to me; 20 Thou shalt hide them in Ps.17.8, Hiding Place. [Ps.32.7. deliver me speedily: be thou my the secret of thy presence from strong rock, for an house of de-the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion Ge.28.15. Divine Keeper. my fortress; therefore for thy 21 Blessed be the LORD: for

lous kindness in a strong city. for thou art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit est the voice of my supplicamy spirit: thou hast redeemed tions when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the LORD, all ye his 6 I have hated them that re-saints: for the LORD preserveth gard lying vanities: but I trust the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in 24 Be of good courage, and he thy mercy: for thou hast con-shall strengthen your heart, all Ex. 15.2, God our Strength.

PSALM 32

to the hand of the enemy: thou Blessedness of him whose sine are forgiven.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, Măs'chil. DLESSED is he whose trans-Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones, Ps.40.4. D gression is forgiven, whose See Forgiveness (1), Le. 5.10. sin is covered.

10 For my life is spent with 2 Blessed is the man unto grief, and my years with sigh whom the LORD imputeth not Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin. ing: my strength faileth be-iniquity, and in whose spirit

3 When I kept silence, my 2S.24.10, Condemnation (2) 11 I was a reproach among bones waxed old through my

among my neighbours, and a 4 For day and night thy hand De.28.67, Unrest. fear to mine acquaintance: was heavy upon me: my mois- Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2) they that did see me without ture is turned into the drought of summer. Së lah.

12 I am forgotten as a dead 5 I acknowledged my sin unto Nu.22.34, Confession of man out of mind: I am like a thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess See Concealment, Ge.3.8. 13 For I have heard the slan-my transgressions unto the der of many: fear was on every LORD; and thou forgavest the 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven.

together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O when thou mayest be found:

1 Chr. 16.11, Prayer English LORD: I said, Thou ast my God, surely in the floods of great wa- Accepted Time, Ps. 69.13.

15 My times are in thy hand: ters they shall not come nigh Jb.11,18, Security.

[Ps.119.86.

1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought, Ps.54.1.

2 S.22,31, Trust (2), Ps.32.10.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge, [Ps.46.1. p.p.Jb.5.21.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. Ps.17.7, Loving and 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

Nu.21.4. Discouragement. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

De.6.5, Love Enjoined [Mt.22.37. De.6.24, Preservation, [Ps.37.28. See Fidelity (3), Mt.24.45. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

Hope in God, Ps.33.18.

Guileless, Jn.1.47. [Esc.33.10.

Conviction of Sin, Ps.38.4.

[Ac.13.11.

works.

much strength.

16 There is no king saved

God is to be praised for

Ps.17.8, Hiding Place, [Ps.64.2.

7 Thou art my hiding place; tation he looketh upon all the See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. thou shalt preserve me from inhabitants of the earth. De.6.24, Preservation. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. trouble; thou shalt compass me 15 He fashioneth their hearts See Clay, Is. 29.16.

Sē'lah.

2 Praise

ten strings.

done in truth.

houses.

4 For the word of the LORD

is right; and all his works are

Ge.28.15, Divine Assay, See Songs of Victory, [Ex.15.1. De.4.5, Instruction (5). Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher Ps.71.17 Ps.23.2, Guidance

Ps.48.14 Ps.16.7, Divine Counsel De.17.16, Horses, Ps.33.17.

Ps.92.6. Grossness. No Understanding.Ps.49.20 Stubbornness (1), Ps.78.8. Bridle, Pr.26.3.

SeeDivineControl, 2 K. 19.28. Le.26.16, Adversity. Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2) [Ps.37.17 2 S.22.31, Trust (2), Ps.34.22. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1),

Le.9.24, Shouting. Ps.7.10, Uprightness [Ps.37.37. in heart.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

p.p.Ps.92.1. Ps.9.11, Praise God, Ps.67.3. Ge.4.21, Harps. 1 S.10.5, Psalteries, Ps.150.3. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). New Song, Ps.40.3.

Ps.12.6, God's Word Pure. De.32.4, God of Truth, Ps.146.6 See God's Righteousness [Ezr.9.15, De.32.4, Divine Justice. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness, [Ps.34.8

See God's Power,1 Chr.29.12. Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ps.95.5. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled Ps.104.9.

De.10.12, Feat God.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. p.p.Ge.1.3; Ps.148.5. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded. Est. 9.25, Evil Devices (2)

Divine Counsels, Pr.19.21. Ps.40.5, God's Thoughts. Immutability, Ps.102.27.

Ex.19.5, God's People. De.7.6, Chosen Ones. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

De.26.15, Heaven (1).

of his heart to all generations. them that fear him. 12 Blessed is the nation whose 10 The young lions do lack, God is the LORD; and the peo- and suffer hunger: but they ple whom he hath chosen for that seek the LORD shall not De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. his own inheritance 13 The LORD looketh from 11 Come, ye children, heark-Children (3), Pa.148.12. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

sons of men.

about with songs of deliverance. alike; he considereth all their 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which by the multitude of an host: a

thou shalt go: I will guide thee mighty man is not delivered by See Trust in Man. Ps. 118.9. with mine eye. 9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no for safety: neither shall he de-p.p.P. 20.7. understanding: whose mouth liver any by his great strength.
must be held in with bit and 18 Behold, the eye of the See Saints Known, Na.1.7. 10 Many sorrows shall be to his mercy

the wicked: but he that trustin famine. compass him about. 11 Be glad in the LORD, and 20 Our soul waiteth for the [Zep.3.14. rejoice, ye righteous: and shout LORD: he is our help and our for joy, all ye that are upright shield. PSALM 33

God to be praised for his goodness in his holy name.
and his power.
22 Let thy merc EJOICE in the LORD, O upon us, according as we hope Pa.31.24, Hope in God. N ye righteous: for praise is in thee. comely for the upright. the LORD harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of 3 Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

5 He loveth righteousness and tinually be in my mouth. judgment: the earth is full of 2 My soul shall make her the goodness of the LORD. 6 By the word of the LORD shall hear thereof, and be glad. p.p.Ps.69.32.

8 Let all the earth fear the were lightened: and their faces Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence, [Ps.89.7] the world stand in awe of him. 6 This poor man cried, and 9 For he spake, and it was him ont of all his troubles. done; he commanded, and it him out of all his troubles.
7 The angel of the LORD

counsel of the heathen to fear him, and delivereth them [Pr.6.18. vices of the people of none LORD is good: blessed is the

want any good thing.

bridle, lest they come near unto LORD is upon them that fear 1 S.12.14, Fear of God him, upon them that hope in his mercy; 19 To deliver their soul from Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). eth in the LORD, mercy shall death, and to keep them alive De.6.24, Preservation. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God, [Ps.37.7. De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ge.15.1, God a Shield

17 An horse is a vain thing De.17.16, Horses, Is.31.1.

21 For our heart shall rejoice 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). in him, because we have trusted 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. 22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be De.21.8, Mercy Sought. PSALM 34

with David praises God, and exhorts the others thereto by his experience. nt of 8 They blessed who trust in God. *A Psalm* of Dā'vid, when he changed his behaviour before A-bim'e-lech; who drove him away, and he departed.

WILL bless the LORD at all 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). times: his praise shall con- 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. boast in the LORD: the humble Boasting in God, Ps.44.8.

were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the sea together as an heap: heard me, and delivered me the search of the sear Looking Heavenward 5 They looked unto him, and [Ps.121.1. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

Jb.11.17, Radiancy, Ec.8.1. Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. Ex.2.23, Crying to God, [Ps.61.2. done; he commanded, and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded are commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded are commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded are commanded and it him out of all his troubles. The commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded as a commanded are commanded are commanded as a commanded are command [tion, Ps.41.2. nought: he maketh the de- 8 O taste and see that the p.p.1 Pe.2.3. [Ps.119.68. effect. man that trusteth in him. Ps.37.3, Trust God.

11 The counsel of the LORD 9 0 fear the LORD, ye his standeth for ever, the thoughts saints: for there is no want to Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.

See Divine Preparation, [Pa.23.5.

Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance.

heaven; he beholdeth all the en unto me: I will teach you De.4.9, Instruction (3). the fear of the LORD. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. 14 From the place of his habi- 12 What man is he that de-

De.32.47, Life (4). De.5.33, Longevity (1). Tongue Resusander.
Pr.17.27, Speech.
Jb.28.28, Shun Evil, Ps.97.10.
Do Good, Ps.37.3.
Jb.22.21, Peace (4), Is.27.5.
Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.
[Ps.139.16.
Jb.36.7, The Righteous,
[Ps.37.25.
Hearing, Tongue Restrained, Pr.13.3. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing, [Ps.94.9.] De.31.18,God's Face Hidden. Evildoers (1), Ps.37.9. De.32.26, Wicked Forgotten,

[Ps. 109.15. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard, [Pr.15.29.] 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ps.16.8, Divine Nearness, Ps.119.151 Prom. to Penitent, Je.3.22. Contrition, Ps.51.17. Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [Ps.41.3. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper Ps.121.4. De. 6.24, Preservation.
Jb. 15.31, Wages of Sin.
Sin Destructive, Ps. 140.11.
See Saints Hated, Is. 66.5. Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked, Ps.40.15.

Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). 2 S.22.31.Trust (2), Ps.125.1. R.V. shall be condemned.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Ex.14.14. God of Battles.

De.33.29, Divine Helper.

Ps.7.1. Persecution (5). Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded.

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Jb.21.18, Chaff.

See Angels of Wrath [Ge.19.1.

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). De.28.29, Dark Way, Ps.82.5. Ps.73.18, Insecurity.

Ps.57.6, Net. Snares Laid, Ps. 119.85.

2 K.1.10, Imprecations. Pr.6.15.Sudden Destruction Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. let him fall. Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

days, that he may see good?

good; seek peace, and pursue it. from him that spoileth him?

upon the righteous, and his ears up; they laid to my charge are open unto their cry.

them out of all their troubles. 18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken he had been my friend or broth-2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2), [Lu,23.27.

of a contrite spirit. 19 Many are the afflictions of mother. the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

not one of them is broken.

eous shall be desolate. 22 The LORD redeemeth the 16 With hypocritical mockers 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3). of them that trust in him shall with their teeth. be desolate.

PSALM 35

David prays for safety; 22 he pleads with God to do him right,

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

DLEAD my cause, O Lord, praise thee among much people. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). with them that strive with fight against me.

buckler, and stand up for mine cause. help

3 Draw out also the spear, and but they devise deceitful mat-Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. stop the way against them that ters against them that are quiet Ge.3.1, Craftiness. persecute me: say unto my soul, in the land. I am thy salvation.

put to shame that seek after my said, Aha, aha, our eye hath Aha, Ps. 40.15. soul: let them be turned back seen it. and brought to confusion that 22 This thou hast seen. O devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before Lord, be not far from me. the wind: and let the angel of 23 Stir up thyself, and awake Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening the LORD chase them.

6 Let their way be dark and cause, my God and my Lord. slippery: and let the angel of 24 Judge me, O LORD my God, Ge.18.25, God a Judge. the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have and let them not rejoice over they hid for me their net in a me. pit, which without cause they

have digged for my soul. 8 Let destruction come upon let them not say, We have swalhim at unawares; and let his lowed him up. net that he hath hid catch him-

his salvation.

sireth life, and loveth many 10 All my bones shall say, LORD, who is like unto thee, Ex.8.10, None Like God. 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, which deliverest the poor from Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). and thy lips from speaking guile. him that is too strong for him, 1 S.2.8, Poor (2), Ec.5.8. 14 Depart from evil, and do yea, the poor and the needy Poor and Needy, Ps.40.17. 15 The eyes of the LORD are 11 False witnesses did rise Mt.28.15, False Wit-

things that I knew not. 16 The face of the LORD is 12 They rewarded me evil for Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2) against them that do evil, to cut good to the spoiling of my soul. | Evil for Good, Ps. 38.20. off the remembrance of them from the earth.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sack
[Lu.2]

17 The righteous cry, and the cloth: I humbled my soul with Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. LORD heareth, and delivereth fasting; and my prayer returned Fasting (1), Ps.69.10. inte mine own bosom. 14 I behaved myself as though

heart; and saveth such as be er: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his See Mourning, Ge.50.3.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered them- See Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.29. 20 He keepeth all his bones; selves together: yea, the ab-Jb.24.9, Pitiless, Ps.69.21. jects gathered themselves to-p.p.Jb.30.1.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: gether against me, and I knew Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). and they that hate the right-it not; they did tear me, and ceased not:

soul of his servants: and none in feasts, they gnashed upon me Jb.16.9, Gnashing of them that trust in him shall with their teath [Teeth (2), Ps.37.12, with their teetin.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged, [Ps.79 5. look on? rescue my soul from

their destructions, my darling Heb. my only one. [Sought. from the lions. 18 I will give thee thanks in 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving.

19 Let not them that are mine p.p.Pr.6.13; 10.10. me: fight against them that enemies wrongfully rejoice over Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). me: neither let them wink with Take hold of shield and the eye that hate me without a See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

20 For they speak not peace: Ps.120.7, Contentiousness.

21 Yea, they opened their Jb.30.1, Derision. 4 Let them be confounded and mouth wide against me, and p.p.Ps.22.13.

Lord: keep not silence: O

to my judgment, even unto my

25 Let them not say in their hearts. Ah, so would we have it:

26 Let them be ashamed and Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. self: into that very destruction brought to confusion together See Wicked Confounded, et him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful them be clothed with shame and

1 the Lord of the lord of the lord of the lord of them be clothed with shame and the lord of the l in the LORD: it shall rejoice in dishonour that magnify them- 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1) selves against me.

[nesses (2).

Ec.9.15.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance

the great congregation: I will p.p.Ps.22.25.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

SeeDivineNearness, Ps. 16.8. Ps. 44.23 De.32.4, Divine Justice.

according to thy righteousness; Ezr.9.15, God's Righteousness.

p.p.Ps.56.1; 124.3.

Digitized by

555

Le.9.24. Shouting. p.p.Ps.9.4.

Ps.29.2. Honor God.

Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). See God's Servants, [1 K.18.36. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

Ps. 10.4, Atheism, Pr. 30.9.

Jb.34.9, Godless, Mal.3.14.

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech, Ps.55.21.

Mt.23.23, Sins of Omission.

Evil Devices, Ps. 37.7. 1 S. 23.9, Mischief, Pr. 4.16. Est. 3.9, Plotting, Ps. 37.12. Jb. 15.16, Sin Loved. Pr. 2.15, Evil way.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments, Eze.25.11.

Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable. De.6.24, Preservation. Jb.38.41, Providence.

Or, how precious.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

Sx.33.22, Divine Refuge.

K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-

2s.17.15, Satisfaction Ps.17.15, Satisfaction, Or, watered. [Ps.63.5. Spir. Abundance, Jn.10.10. Thirst Satisfied, Is.12.3. Song 4.15, Living Water. Spir. Rivers, Ps.46.4.

Fountain of Life, Pr.13.14

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Ps.7.10, Uprightness.

See Saints Immovable,

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Irreparableness, Pr.6.15.

[ness.

[owing.

Jb.32.1. Self-righteous-

Deceit (1), Pr.12.5.

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2), [Ps.51.15.

and be glad, that favour my iniquity. righteous cause: yea, let them 2 For they shall soon be cut Fate of the Wicked, v.10. say continually, Let the Lord down like the grass, and wither Ps.90.5, Man as Grass. be magnified, which hath pleas as the green herb. ure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak the land, and verily thou shalt Prom. to Believers, Mk.9.23. of thy righteousness and of thy be fed. praise all the day long.

PSALM 36

Miserable estate of the wicked. 5 Excellency of God's mercy.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Da'vid the servant of the LORD.

L wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of

God before his eyes. 2 For he flattereth himself in [ness (2). Self-deception, Is.44.20. See Sin Hateful, De.25.16. Ps.5.9 Ewil Seal, De.25.16. his own eyes, until his iniquity the man who bringeth wicked Ps.36.4, Evil Devices, Pr.6.14. be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do good. 4 He deviseth mischief upon 9 For evildoers shall be cut Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1), [Ps.94.16. his bed; he setteth himself in a off: but those that wait upon

reth not evil. 5 Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, [Ps.89.1. reacheth unto the clouds. the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O

peace.

7 How excellent is thy lowingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy

13 The Lord shall laugh at Ps.2.4, Divine Contempt, him for he seeth that his day.

wings 8 They shall be abundantly is coming. satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make the sword, and have bent their See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1. them drink of the river of thy bow, to cast down the poor and p.p.Ps.11.2. pleasures.

9 For with thee is the foun-of upright conversation. we see light.

Ps.27.1, God a Light, Ps.84.11. 2 S.22.29, Spir. Light (2), [Is.58.10. 10 O continue thy lovingkind-bows shall be broken. ness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the man hath is better than the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride See Divine Defence, Ps.5.11. come against me, and let not shall be broken: but the LORD the hand of the wicked remove upholdeth the righteous. Ps.15.5. me

12 There are the workers of of the upright: and their in-Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked | iniquity fallen: they are cast | heritance shall be for ever. down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM 37

The happy state of the godly, and satisfied.
the short-lived prosperity of the 20 But wicked.

A Psalm of Dā'vid. RET not thyself because of they shall consume; into smoke evildoers, neither be thou shall they consume away.

27 Let them shout for joy, envious against the workers of Envy (1), Pr.3.31.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do Trust God, Ps.115.11.

good; so shalt thou dwell in Ps.34.14, Do Good, v.27.

4 Delight thyself also in the See Love to God, Ps.18.1. LORD; and he shall give thee See Answer Promised. the desires of thine heart. 5 Commit thy way unto the Heb. Roll thy way upon the

LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Lord. Ps. 31.5. Committal. Ps. 31.5. Committal. 2 Chr. 20.20, Faith Enjoined. he shall bring it to pass. 6 And he shall bring forth thy

righteousness as the light, and Jb.11.17, Radiancy. THE transgression of the thy judgment as the noonday. p.p.Mi.7.9. 7 Rest in the LORD, and wait See Stillness, Ex.14.13.
patiently for him: fret not thy.

[Ps.40.1. self because of him who pros- Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1). pereth in his way, because of

> devices to pass. 8 Cease from anger, and for-Anger, Pr.14.17. sake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

his bed; he setteth himself in a off: but those that wait upon way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

| Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God. v.11, Earthly Heritage.

10 For yet a little while, and heavens; and thy faithfulness the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider 6 Thy righteousness is like his place, and it shall not be. p.p.Jb.7.10. his place, and it should not be. Ps.22.26, Meekness (2),
11 But the meek shall inherit Ps.22.26, Meekness (2),
[Ps.147.6.

the earth; and shall delight ments are a great deep: Ofthe earth; and shall dengat Lord, thou preservest man and themselves in the abundance of pa.6.8, Spir. Abundance. beast. | Pa.3.6.8, Spir. Abundance. peace.

him: for he seeth that his day

14 The wicked have drawn out Est.3.6, Malice (2). needy, and to slay such as be 2 S.12.4, Poor (5).

tain of life: in thy light shall 15 Their sword shall enter in-p.p.Ps.46.9. to their own heart, and their Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

16 A little that a righteous See Spir. Riches, Pr.8.18. riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked

18 The LORD knoweth the days 19 They shall not be ashamed Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed.

in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be See Satisfaction, Ps.17.15.

20 But the wicked shall perish, v.2, Fate of the Wicked. and the enemies of the LORD Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. shall be as the fat of lambs:

See Evildoers (1), Ps.34.16.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

[Ps.91.15. See Spir. Desire, 2 Chr.15.15.

v.2, Fate of the Wicked. [Ps.55.23.

Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

See Unjust Gain, Pr.16.8, (Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2) [Ps.75.10. Ex.19.4, Divine Support. Pa.41.12.

Jb.36.7, The Righteous. See Saints Known, Na.1.7. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. SeeEternal Life(2), Lu.18.30.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

See End of the Wicked, v.38.

p.p.Pr.24.19.

Ex.22.14, Borrowing, Pr.22.7. De.25.13, Dishonesty. Ru.2.15. Beneficence.

v.11, Earthly Heritage, [Is.57.13. Jb.22.16, WickedCutOff, v.38. be cut off.

Jb.14.16, Saints' Steps

Pr.4.12
Ps.23.2, Guidance (1).
Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3).
p.p.Mi.7.8; 2 Co.4.9.
Ex.19.4, Divine Support.
2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1).
[Ps.104.28]

Jb.12.12,Experience, Ec.1.16. Jb.36.7, The Righteous, [Ps.92.12. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

[eous, Ps.69.36. 1 S.2.8, Beggars, Ps.109.10. Nu. 2.15, Benggars, Fs. 109.10.) Ru. 2.15, Beneficence. De. 15.8, Lending, Ps. 112.5. Jb. 28.28, Shun Evil. Ps. 34.14, Do Good, Lu. 6.35. See Life (4), De. 32.47. See Divine Justice, De. 32.4. Prom. to Saints, Ps. 97.10. De.6.24, Preservation,

[Ps.146.9.] Jb.27.14, Seed of the [Wicked, Is.14.20.]

v.11, Earthly Heritage. p.p.v.18.

Mouth of the Righteous, See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

Law in Heart, Ps.40.8. Jb.11.18, Security. 2 Chr. 20.20, Established. 1 S.18.9, Watching, Is.29.20. Est.3.6, Malice (2).

De.4.31. Divine Constancy. 2Chr.16.9. Divine Protection. See Divine Justice, De.32.4. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God. Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. v.11, Earthly Heritage. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

p.p.Jb.8.16. Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1) Trees (2), Mt.7.18. Death of the Wicked, Pr.5.23

Ps.7.10, Uprightness Ps.49.14 Nu.23.10, Death of

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). End of the Wicked, Ps.73.17. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off, [Ps.55.23

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

De.33.29, Divine Helper. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2).

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and in me, and thy hand presseth Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

he delighteth in his way. 24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for flesh because of thine anger; Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

his hand.

now am old; yet have I not over mine head: as an heavy seen the righteous forsaken, nor burden they are too heavy for Ps.32.3, Conviction of Sin, [Ps.51.3. his seed begging bread,

27 Depart from evil, and do ness. good; and dwell for evermore. 6 I am troubled; I am bowed p.p.Ps.35.14.

ment, and forsaketh not his all the day long. saints; they are preserved for 7 For my loins are filled with p.p.Ps.102.3.

shall be cut off. the land, and dwell therein for I have roared by reason of the ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue thee; and my groaning is not

talketh of judgment. 31 The law of his God is in shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the gone from me. righteous, and seeketh to slay

him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged. 34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the ine deceits all the day long. wicked are cut off, thou shalt 13 But I, as a deaf man, heard p.p.Ps.39.2.

see it. 35 I have seen the wicked in that openeth not his mouth. great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, mouth are no reproofs. he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. 37 Mark the perfect man, and

behold the upright: for the end | 16 For I said, Hear me, lest Righteous, of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall over me: when my foot slipbe destroyed together: the end peth, they magnify themselves of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. [Ps.62.2] righteous is of the LORD: he is my sorrow is continually before See Discouragement their strength in the time of me. trouble.

> them, and deliver them: he my sin. shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because ly, and they are strong: and they trust in him.

> > PSALM 38

of his pitiful case, confessing his sins to be the cause thereof.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, to bring to remembrance.

me in thy hot displeasure. 2 For thine arrows stick fast 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows.

me sore. 3 There is no soundness in my See Sickness (1), Le.26.16.

the LORD upholdeth kim with neither is there any rest in my De.28.67, Unrest. bones because of my sin. 25 I have been young, and 4 For mine iniquities are gone Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities.

me.

26 He is ever merciful, and 5 My wounds stink and are De.28.67, Sin's Misery. lendeth; and his seed is blessed. corrupt because of my foolish-Ps.49.13, Folly.

28 For the LORD loveth judg-down greatly; I go mourning p.p.Ps.42.9.

is no soundness in my flesh. 29 The righteous shall inherit 8 I am feeble and sore broken: p.p.Lam.1.13.

disquietness of my heart. 9 Lord, all my desire is before 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire, [Ps.63.1.

hid from thee. 10 My heart panteth, my p.p.Ps.31.10. his heart; none of his steps strength faileth me; as for the 1 S.20.3, Frailty, Ps.49.12. light of mine eyes, it also is p.p.Ps.69.3.

11 My lovers and my friends Jb.16.20, Inconstancy, Mi.7.5. stand aloof from my sore; and 33 The LORD will not leave my kinsmen stand afar off.

> my life lay snares for me: and Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. they that seek my hurt speak Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. mischievous things, and imag-Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination,

not; and I was as a dumb man | See Silence (1), Jb.2.13.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose

15 For in thee, O LORD, do I Ps.31.24, Hope in God. hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28. my God.

otherwise they should rejoice See Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.29.

against me. 17 For I am ready to halt, and p.p.Ps.73.2.

18 For I will declare mine Nu.22.34, Confession of 40 And the LORD shall help iniquity; I will be sorry for

> 19 But mine enemies are livethey that hate me wrongfully See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12. are multiplied.

David moves God to take compassion for good are mine adversaries;

LORD, rebuke me not in See Divine Reproof, Ps. 9.5. thy wrath: neither chasten De.8.5, Chastisement.

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure.

2 S.24.10.Condemnation (2).

ever: but the seed of the wicked a loathsome disease; and there See Disease Sent, Ex.9.10. See Fever, Le.26.16.

De.28.67, Unrest, Ec.2.23.

Ps.78.39. Divine Sympathy.

Ps.31.11.Friendless, Ps.88.18. 12 They also that seek after SeeSoul's Enemies, Ps. 71.10.

Sin(3). 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3), [Je.3.21.

See Soul's Enemies, Ps.71.10.

are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil Ps. 35.12, Evil for Good, for good are mine adversaries; Ps. 109.5.

p.p.1 Jn.3.12.

See Divine Constancy,
[De.4.3] SeeDivineNearness, Ps. 16.8. See Divine Helper, De. 33.29. Ps.27.1. Salvation of God.

De.4.9, Watchfulness (2), [Mt.26.41.

Ps.34.13, Tongue Restrained.

Jb.2.13, Silence (1), Pr.10.19. Ex.14.14,"Hold yourPeace."

p.p.Lu.24.32. Ge.24.63, Meditation (2), [Ps.63.6. See Pressure of Duty,
[Je.20.9. p.p.Ps.90.12.

Jb.4.19, Mortality. 1 S.20.3, Frailty.

Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Ps.89.47. See Man as Grass, Ps.90.5.

See Glory of Man, Ps.49.17. See Display, Est.1.4. Worldly Care, Ec.1.13. De.28.67, Unrest. De.28.67, Univest.
Jb.27.16, Accumulation,
__[Ec.2.26. Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting.

Ps.31.24, Hope in God, SeePardonSought, Ex.32.32.

See Reproach, Lu.6.22. p.p.v.2. See Silence (1), Jb.2.13. Mt.6.10, Submission (2), p.p.Jb.13.21. De.8.5, Affliction (3). Ex.7.5. Divine Hand (2). See Sin Rebuked, Ge.3.17. De.8.5. Chastisement. Beauty (2), Ps.49.14.

Vanity, Ps.62.9.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.
Jb.16.16, Tears (2), Ps.42.3.
Ge.27.34, Weeping (2).
Ge.12.10, Sojourners.
Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage,
[Ps.119.19.

p.p.Jb.10.20.

Ge.49.18, Waiting for God, [Ps.130.6. Ps.113.6. Divine Condescension Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

because I follow the thing that 2 He brought me up also out Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. good is.

22 Make haste to help me, O goings.

Lord my salvation.

PSALM 39 David's care of his thoughts. 4 Of the brevity and vanity of life. To the chief Musician, even to Jěďu-thun, A Psalm of Dā'vid. SAID, I will take heed to my

ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth

2 I was dumb with silence. I held my peace, even from ward: they cannot be reck-good; and my sorrow was oned up in order unto thee: if stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, them, they are more than can while I was musing the fire be numbered. burned: then spake I with my

mine end, and the measure of sin offering hast thou not re- See Requirements, De.10.12. my days, what it is; that I may quired. know how frail I am.

days as an handbreadth; and written of me, mine age is as nothing before 8 I delight to do thy will, O thee: verily every man at his my God: yea, thy law is withbest state is altogether vanity. in my heart.

Se'lah.

9 I have preached righteous See Preaching, Mt. 3.1.
See Word Taught, De. 4.10.
In a vain shew: surely they are lo, I have not refrained my lips, disquieted in vain: he heapeth O Lord, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy right. up riches, and knoweth not 10 I have not hid thy right-Exr. 9.15, God's Righteouswho shall gather them.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth: because thou didst it.

the blow of thine hand. 11 When thou with rebukes compassed me about: mine in-Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities,

every man is vanity. Së lah. 12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, fore my heart faileth me. and give ear unto my cry; hold 13 Be pleased, O Lord, to de Ps.25.20, Deliverance not thy peace at my tears: for liver me: O LORD, make haste I am a stranger with thee, and to help me.

a sojourner, as all my fathers

recover strength, before I go them be driven backward and Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. hence, and be no more.

PSALM 40 Obedience the best sacrifice. To the chief Musician, A Psalm 16 Let all those that seek thee 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. of Da'vid.

me, and heard my cry.

of an horrible pit, out of the 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet, Is.52.7. 21 Forsake me not, O LORD: miry clay, and set my feet up- Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation. O my God, be not far from me, on a rock, and established my 2 Chr. 20.20, Established

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). p.Ps.52.6; 64.9. fear, and shall trust in the LORD. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

4 Blessed is that man that Ps.1.1.Blessed Ones.Ps.41.1. maketh the LORD his trust, and Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. respecteth not the proud, nor The Proud, Pa.119.78. such as turn aside to lies. 5 Many, O LORD my God, are Ex.4.21. Wonders.

with a bridle, while the wicked thy wonderful works which Ps.8.3,God'sWorks,Ps.111.4. is before me. thoughts which are to us-God's Thoughts, v.17. I would declare and speak of

D.D.Pa.71.15: 139.18. 6 Sacrifice and offering thou 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insufdidst not desire; mine ears hast 4 LORD, make me to know thou opened: burnt offering and Hearing Ear, Pr.18.15.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in 5 Behold, thou hast made my the volume of the book it is

eousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness [1].

for? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my concealed thy lovingkindness. The person of God. the reproach of the foolish.

| And now, Lord, what wait I have declared thy faithfulness | 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).
| 1s.43.10, Witnessing (1).

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD : De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 10 Remove thy stroke away let thy lovingkindness and thy p.p.Ps.43.3. from me: I am consumed by truth continually preserve me. See Preservation, De.6.24. 12 For innumerable evils have p.p.Ps.116.3.

dost correct man for iniquity, iquities have taken hold upon thou makest his beauty to con-me, so that I am not able to Ge.42.21, Guilt, Da.5.6. sume away like a moth: surely look up; they are more than 2 S.24.10.Condemnation (2). the hairs of mine head: there- Ge. 42.21, Guilty Conscience,

14 Let them be ashamed and 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. confounded together that seek Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-13 O spare me, that I may after my soul to destroy it; let put to shame that wish me evil. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

15 Let them be desolate for a Jb.15.34, Desolation of the (Wicked, Pa.73.19. unto me, Aha, aha. The benefit of confidence in God. 6 reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

rejoice and be glad in thee: let De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). WAITED patiently for the such as love thy salvation say p.p.Ps.35.27. LORD; and he inclined unto continually, The LORD be mag- 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. nified.

Ps.63.11, Liars.

[ficient, Ps.51.16.

Jud.5.2, Consecration (2), Ac.6.4. R.V. roll of the book Ne.12.43, Joy in Service, [Ps.100.2. God's Will, Ps.143.10. Ps.37.31, Law in Heart [Je.31.33.

ness.

De.32.4, God of Truth.

[Da.5.6.

[Sought.

See Divine Helper, De.33.29. [founded.

Digitized by GOOGIC

[Ps.70.5. Ps.115.12. Divine Care. v.5, God's Thoughts, De.33.29, Divine Helper, Ps.54.4

Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones, Ps.65.4

Prom. to Liberal, Pr.3.10. De.15.14, Benevolence (1). Ex.23.11, Poor (4), Pr.14.21. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

See Longevity (1), De.5.33. Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

[tion, Ps.91.4.

[Sin (3), Ps.51.3.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-

Ex.15.2. God our Strength.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Spir. Healing, Ps.147.3. Nu.22.34, Confession of

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart.

p.p.Ps.71.10.

2 Th.3.11, Busybodies.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity, Ps.53.1.

Evil Whispering, Pr.16.28.

Jud.16.18, Betrayal, Ps.55.12. Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. See Judas Iscariot, Mt.26.21.

See Retaliation Forbidden, [Le.19.18.

Ex.19.4, Divine Support, [Ps.91.12.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Integrity (1), Pr.11.3. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). De.32.40, God Eternal.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought.

Ge.4.4. Divine Favor.

De.7.24, Invincibility.

p.p.Ps.3.3.

3

2.5

zk.

Ps.31.13, Slander (1). Is.66.5, Saints Hated. Jb.11.2. Vain Talk.

De.6.24, Preservation.

Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy

thou art my help and my deliv-continually say unto me, Where erer; make no tarrying, O my is thy God? God.

Ps.13.1, Divine Delays,
[Pa.69.3. Blessing of the charitable man. David complains of his enemies' treachery.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Da'vid. Dereth the poor: the LORD my soul? and why art thou

and thou wilt not deliver him I remember thee from the land not the will of his enemies. I remember thee from the land of the Hermon, De.3.8. 3 The LORD will strengthen ites, from the hill Mi'zar. him upon the bed of languish- 7 Deep calleth unto deep at Ge.1.2, The Deep, Ps.107.24.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful are gone over me.
unto me: heal my soul; for I 8 Yet the LORD will command 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). have sinned against thee.

me, When shall he die, and his shall be with me, and my prayer See Prayer (21). (Index).

6 And if he come to see me, 9 I will say unto God my De.32.4, God a Rock. he speaketh vanity: his heart rock, Why hast thou forgotten See Forsaken, (Index). gathereth iniquity to itself; me? why go I mourning bewhen he goeth abroad, he tell-cause of the oppression of the See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against bones, mine enemies reproach Lu.6.22, Reproach.

now that he lieth he shall rise my soul? and why art thou disup no more.

9 Yea, mine own familiar in God: for I shall yet praise friend, in whom I trusted, him, who is the health of my which did eat of my bread, countenance, and my God.

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[Ps.7]

[hath lifted up his heel against

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

favourest me, because mine en-nation: O deliver me from the Ps.25.20, Deliverance emy doth not triumph over me. deceitful and unjust man. 12 And as for me, thou up- 2 For thou art the God of

holdest me in mine integrity, my strength: why dost thou Ex.15.2, God our Strength. and settest me before thy face cast me off? why go I mourn-p.p.Ps.42.9. for ever.

13 Blessed be the LORD God of of the enemy? Is ra-el from everlasting, and to 3 O send out thy light and Ps.27.1, God a Light. everlasting. A-měn', and A-men'. thy truth: let them lead me; Ps.58, Guidance Sought. the best me; I Chr.29.3, Love for God's

PSALM 42 Thirsting for God in trouble. To the chief Musician, Măs'chil, for the sons of Ko'rah.

S the hart panteth after will I praise thee, O God my 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). A the water brooks, so pant-God.

17 But I am poor and needy; 3 My tears have been my Jb.16.16, Tears (2), Ps.80.5. yet the Lord thinketh upon me: meat day and night, while they

Ps.73.11, Scoffers. 4 When I remember these

things, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the De.12.5, Attendance upon multitude, I went with them to [the Sanctuary. 1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multi- Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

tude that kept holyday. DLESSED is he that consid- 5 Why art thou cast down, O Heb. bowed down.

will deliver him in time of disquieted in me? hope thou in Ps.31.24, Hope in God. God: for I shall yet praise him p.p.Ps.44.3.

2 The LORD will preserve him, for the help of his countenance, De.33.29, Divine Helper. and keep him alive; and he 6 0 my God, my soul is cast Nu.11.15, Despondency, [Ps.69.2. shall be blessed upon the earth: down within me: therefore will

Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, him upon the bed of languisn-[Ps.50.15] ing: thou wilt make all his bed the noise of thy waterspouts: p.p. Eze. 7.26. all thy waves and thy billows Waters of Affliction, Ps.69.1.

his lovingkindness in the day-Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of time, and in the night his song Jb.35.10, Night Songs.

[Ps.77.6.

enemy? 10 Ås with a sword in my

me do they devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and 11 Why art thou cast down, 0 See Discouragement.

quieted within me? hope thou Ps.31.24, Hope in God

PSALM 43 David, praying to be restored to the

temple, promises to serve God joyfully. TUDGE me, O God, and plead Ge.18.25, God a Judge. 11 By this I know that thou my cause against an ungodly

ing because of the oppression

let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. De.12.5, Sacred Places.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my ex- See Love to God, Ps.18.1. ceeding joy: yea, upon the harp Ge.4.21, Harps.

Ps.18.1, Love to God, [Ps.73.25] eth my soul after thee, O God. Spir. Thirst, Ps.63.1.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, my soul? and why art thou disp.p.Ps.42.11.

Jos.3.10, Living God, Ps.84.2. for the living God: when shall quieted within me? hope in God.

See Seekers, 2 Chr.11.16.

Ñu.21.4.

[Sought, Ps.59.2.

559

2 Chr.15.15, Spin. Ps.18.1, Love to God, [Ps.73.25.

De.14.5, Deer, Pr.5.19. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.

p.p.Ro.8.36; Is.53.7

De.31.18, God's Face Hid-

See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13.

See Redemption(1), Ps.31.5.

De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ps.25.20, Deliverance | Sought.

De.8.5, Affliction (3).

[den, Is.1.15.

D.D.Ps.77.7.

Ps. 107.10.

who is the health of my coun-neither have we dealt falsely in tenance, and my God.

PSALM 44

The church, in memory of former back, neither bave our favours, complains of her present declined from thy way; evile.

thine arm, and the light of thy

5 Through thee will we push

name will we tread them under

6 For I will not trust in my

7 But thou hast saved us from

our enemies, and hast put them

that rise up against us.

to shame that hated us.

save me.

ever. Selah.

a favour unto them.

WE have heard with our shadow of death. ears, O God, our fathers De.4.9. Instruction (3).

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

See Wonders, Ex.4.21.

See Israel a Vine, Ps.80.8.

p.p.Jos.24.12. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. See Weapons Vain, 1 S.17.45. De.5.15. God's Hand.

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. Ex.15.18, God, King.

See Jehovah Chosen, Ge.28.21. cob 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

De.7.24, Invincibility. Spir. Victory, Mal.4.3.

1 S.17.45, Weapons Vain, [Ho.1.7.

's.27.1, Salvation of God. 's.2/.1, Salvation of See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3 lee Saints Mated, Is.66.5.

Ps.34.2, Boasting in God Is.45.25. 2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2).

ee Wicked Forsaken. [Jud. 16.20. D.Ps.43.2: 60.1. p.Ps.108.11.

.os.7.4, Defeats. p.p.Ps.89.41.

p.p.▼.22.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2), [Eze.6.8.

p.p.De.32.30; Jud.2.14.

See Derision, Jb.30.1.

De.28.37, Israel a Byword, [Je.24.9. p.p.Ps.109.25.

Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame, [Je.23.40.

Lu.6.22, Reproach. p.p.Ps.8.2.

See Remember God, Ne.4.14. yet have we not forgotten thee, 9 Kings'

thy covenant. 18 Our heart is not turned 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2).

back, neither have our steps p.p.Ps.119.51; Jb.23.11.

19 Though thou hast sore De.8.5, Chastisement. To the chief Musician for the broken us in the place of drag. p.p.ls.34.13; 35.7. ons, of Kō'rah, Măs'chil. ons, and covered us with the Jb.12.22, Shadow of Death

20 If we have forgotten the See Forgetfulness, De.4.9.

have told us, what work thou name of our God, or stretched See False Gods, 1 Chr.16.26. didst in their days, in the times out our hands to a strange god; See Idolatry (4), Ex.32.4. 21 Shall not God search this 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher," [Je.17.10.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 2 How thou didst drive out out? for he knoweth the secrets

the heathen with thy hand, and of the heart. plantedst them; how thou didst 22 Yea, for thy sake are we afflict the people, and cast them killed all the day long; we are See Suffering for Christ, counted as sheep for the slaugh-

3 For they got not the land in ter. ossession by their own sword, 23 Awake, why sleepest thou, Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening. [Ps.73.20. neither did their own arm save O Lord? arise, cast us not off them: but thy right hand, and for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy countenance, because thou hadst face, and forgettest our afflic tion and our oppression? 4 Thou art my King, O God: 25 For our soul is bowed down command deliverances for Ja'- to the dust: our belly cleaveth

> unto the earth. 26 Arise for our help, and re-

down our enemies: through thy deem us for thy mercies' sake. PSALM 45 Majesty and grace of Christ's king-

dom bow, neither shall my sword To the chief Musician upon Shō-shăn'nim, for the sons of Ko'rah, Mas'chil, A Song of loves.

thigh, O most mighty, with thy

Y heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the 8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for things which I have made touching the king: my tongue See Christ, King, Ps.2.6. 9 But thou hast cast off, and is the pen of a ready writer.

which hate us spoil for them-3 Gird thy sword upon thy

selves. 11 Thou hast given us like glory and thy majesty. sheep appointed for meat; and 4 And in thy majesty ride hast scattered us among the prosperously because of truth

heathen. 12 Thou sellest thy people for ness; and thy right hand shall Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). nought, and dost not increase teach thee terrible things. thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach the heart of the king's enemies; to our neighbours, a scorn and a whereby the people fall under Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof derision to them that are round thee

about us. 14 Thou makest us a byword ever and ever: the sceptre of De.32.40, God Eternal.

among the heathen, a shaking thy kingdom is a right sceptre.
of the head among the people.
7 Thou lovest righteousness, Righteousness (2), Is.11.5. 15 My confusion is continually and hatest wickedness: there-Ps.101.3, Sin Despised. before me, and the shame of my fore God, thy God, hath anoint-Anointed One, Is.61.1.

face hath covered me, 16 For the voice of him that above thy fellows. reproacheth and blasphemeth; 8 All thy garments smell of by reason of the enemy and myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; by they have made thee glad.

put us to shame; and goest not

2 Thou art fairer than the
forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to turn
back from the enemy: and they blessed thee for ever.

2 Thou art fairer than the
children of men: grace is poured
into thy lips: therefore God hath
beckfrom the enemy: and they blessed thee for ever.

3 Thou art fairer than the
children of men: grace is poured
[ccies. Ps.68.18.
See Christ's Perfection.
[Jn.1.14. De.32.41, Sword of the Lord.

> 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, [Pa.93.1.

and meekness and righteous-Exr.9.15, God's Righteous-

5 Thine arrows are sharp in 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows

Ps.50.21.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for God's Throne, Ps.103.19.

ed thee with the oil of gladness Ps.23.5, Oil (3), Ps.141.5.

Ge.37.25, Myrrh, Mt.2.11. Aloes, Pr.7.17. Ex.30.24, Cassia, Eze.27.19. 2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors, [Song 4.10. 1 K.10.18, Ivery, Song 7.4.

out of the ivory palaces, where-

daughters ware 22. Gold. 28. Ophir. Is. 13.12.

e.21.13.

1.11, Beauty (1).

9.29, Tyre.

. Adorning, Pr.1.9.

28.39, Embroidery.

.7.1, Palaces.

e Spir. Kings, Lu.22.29. .91.14, Saints Exalted.

Considence which the church has in 7 For God is the King of all Ex.15.18, God, King. God.

Al'a-möth.

VOD is our refuge and throne of his holiness. strength, a very present 9 The princes of the people p.p.Ps.102.22; Is.49.7. help in trouble.

lb.5.21, Fearlessness, [Ps.91.5.

ace

ks.33.22, Divine Refuge, [Ps.71.3

Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.73.26

3e.33.29, Divine Helper.

D.D.Pa.93.3.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

Ps.36.8, Spir.Rivers, Is.48.18.

See Holy City, Ne.11.1.

De.12.5, Sacred Places. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable

[Ps.55.22 Jb.11.18, Security. De.33.29, Divine Helper. p.p.Ps.2.1.

P.P.Am.9.5; Mi.1.4. Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. Ps.8.3, God's Works. D.D.Ia.61.4.

the queen in gold of O'phir.

consider, and incline thine ear: burneth the chariot in the fire. forgetalsothine own people, and 10 Be still, and know that I Ex.14.13, Stillness, Is.23.2. thy father's house;

desire thy beauty: for he is thy exalted in the earth. Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre us; the God of Jā'cob is our shall be there with a gift; even refuge. Se lah. the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all The nations are exhorted to entertain glorious within: her clothing 6.8, Rich Apperel, Is.3.22 is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be with the voice of triumph.

hr.30.21, Gladness. 15 With gladness and rejoic terrible, ... 15 Land ing shall they be brought: they over all the earth.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall our feet. be thy children, whom thou 4 He shall choose our inherit- See Promised Land, Ge. 12.7. mayest make princes in all the ance for us, the excellency of earth.

thee for ever and ever. PSALM 46

To the chief Musician for the understanding.

2 Therefore will not we fear, people of the God of A'bra-ham: Ex.19.5, God's People.

though the earth be removed, for the shields of the earth be-Nu.14.8, Confidence in God, and though the mountains be long unto God: he is greatly Ps.21.13, God Exalted,
[Is.12.2] carried into the midst of the exalted carried into the midst of the exalted. sea:

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of High.

5 God is in the midst of her: she shall not be moved: God joy of the whole earth, is mount shall help her, and that right Zi'on, on the sides of the north, 2 S.5.7, Zion.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered for a refuge. his voice, the earth melted.

us; the God of Jā'cob is our gether. refuge. Sēlah.

8 Come, behold the works of marvelled; they were troubled, See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. the LORD, what desolations he and hasted away. hath made in the earth.

among thy honourable women: 9 He maketh wars to cease War to Cease, Is.2.4. upon thy right hand did stand unto the end of the earth; See Peace (8), Is.2.4.

he breaketh the bow, and cut-10 Hearken, O daughter, and teth the spear in sunder; he Jos. 8.18, Spears.

am God: I will be exalted Ps.21.13, God Exalted. 11 So shall the king greatly among the heathen, I will be

11 The LORD of hosts is with p.p.De.23.14; Is.12.6.

PSALM 47

the kingdom of Christ. To the chief Musician, A Psalm

for the sons of Kō'rah. CLAP your hands, all ye p.p.Ps.98.8.

people; shout unto God Le.9.24, Shouting, Is.12.6. brought unto thee.

2 For the LORD most high is De.32.8, Most High, Ps.83.18.

15 With gladness and rejoicterrible; he is a great King De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

shall enter into the king's pal- 3 He shall subdue the people See God's Power, 1 Chr. 29.12. under us, and the nations under See God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

Jā'cob whom he loved. Sē'lah. De.7.8, God's Love.

17 I will make thy name to be 5 God is gone up with a shout, remembered in all generations: the LORD with the sound of a therefore shall the people praise trumpet. 6 Sing praises to God, sing Ps.9.11, Praise God.

praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

the earth: sing ye praises with Ps.59.13, Universal King. sons of Kō'rah, A Song upon 8 God reigneth over the hea-De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

then: God sitteth upon the

are gathered together, even the

PSALM 48

Ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

REAT is the LORD, and De.3.24, God's Greatness. greatly to be praised in the Ps.22.23, Glorify God. the tabernacles of the most city of our God, in the moun- See Holy City, Ne.11.1. tain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the p.p.Ps.50.2.

the city of the great King. 3 God is known in her palaces 1 K.7.1, Palaces.

4 For, lo, the kings were as- See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12. 7 The Lord of hosts is with sembled, they passed by to-See Evil Alliances (2), [Jos. 9.2.

5 They saw it, and so they

6 Fear took hold upon them Le.26,36, Terror.

Le.25.9, Trumpets (2).

Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

Ps.45.6. God's Throne.

p.p.Mt.5.35.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

Ge.3.16, Travail. p.p.Eze.27.25. 1 K.10.22, Tarshish. See Wind Ruled, Ps.148.8.

Ne.11.1, Holy City.

2 Chr. 20.20, Established.

Wise Thoughts, Ps.119.59. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. Ge.24.63. Meditation (2). Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. p.p.Jos.7.9: Mal.1.11.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness, Ps.65.5. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). p.p.Ps.97.8.

p.p.Ne.3.1. 1 K.7.1. Palaces.

2 S.5.7, Zion.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

See God's People, Ex.19.5. Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), [Ps.73.24.

p.p.Ps.78.1; Is.1.2. De.4.1, Hearken.

p.p.Ps.62.9. Jb.6.25, Wise Words. Ge.24.63. Meditation (2). De.4.6. Understanding.

See Parables (Index). Ge.4.21, Harps. See Fearlessness, Jb.5.21.

Ps.52.7. False Trusts. Ps.10.3, Boasting, Ps.52.1. Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches.

Pr.11.4, Riches Vain. p.p.Ps.22.29.

Ge.3.19, Corruption. [Pa.104.29.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal, Ps.89.48. Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting, [Pr.23.5. See Carnal Mind, Ro.1.28. Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1).

there, and pain, as of a woman they call their lands after their p.p.De.3.14.

in travail. Tär shish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have the beasts that perish.

God will establish it for ever prove their sayings. Se lah. Sēlah.

midst of thy temple.

God, so is thy praise unto the beauty shall consume in the Ps.39.11, Beauty (2), [Pr.11.22. ends of the earth: thy right grave from their dwelling.

the daughters of Ju'dah be glad, grave: for he shall receive Jb.17.13, The Grave because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zi'on, and go 16 Be not thou afraid when Ps.37.1, Envy (1).

round about her; tell the towers one is made rich, when the See Prosperity (1), Jb.12.6. thereof.

consider her palaces; that ye 17 For when he dieth he shall p.p.1 Ti.6.7. may tell it to the generation carry nothing away: his glory Glory of Man, Is.5.14. following.

for ever and ever: he will be blessed his soul: and men will See Self-deception, Ps.36.2. our guide even unto death.

PSALM 49 The pealmist calls upon all the earth join him in his meditations. 14 tion of his fathers; they shall Misery of the wicked, stc. To the chief Musician, A Psalm

for the sons of Ko'rah. EAR this, all ye people; the beasts that perish. give ear, all ye inhabitants

of the world: 2 Both low and high, rich and Majesty of God in the church. 7 The poor, together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding

4 I will incline mine ear to a saying upon the harp. 5 Wherefore should I fear in down thereof.

the days of evil, when the in-| 2 Out of Zi'on, the perfection 2 S.5.7. Zion. iquity of my heels shall com-of beauty, God hath shined. pass me about?

7 None of them can by any round about him. means redeem his brother, nor 4 He shall call to the heavens p.p.De.4.26.

for ever:) for ever, and not see corrup-fice. tion.

men die, likewise the fool and is judge himself. Selah.

the brutish person perish, and 7 Hear, O my people, and I De.4.1, Hearken. leave their wealth to others. will speak; O Is ra-el, and I will Ex.6.7. Israel (2). Ge.11.4, Ambition, Is.14.13. that their houses shall con-even thy God.

own names. 7 Thou breakest the ships of 12 Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like

we seen in the city of the LORD 13 This their way is their Pr.2.15. Evil Way. of hosts, in the city of our God: folly: yet their posterity ap-Folly, Pr.14.8.

14 Like sheep they are laid Jb.4.19, Mortality. 9 We have thought of thy in the grave; death shall feed Jb.17.13, The Grave.

lovingkindness, O God, in the on them; and the upright Ps.7.10, Uprightness shall have dominion over them Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 10 According to thy name, Olin the morning; and their

hand is full of righteousness. 15 But God will redeem my Lu.20.36, Immortality. 11 Let mount Zi'on rejoice, let soul from the power of the Resurrection (1), Pa.71.20.

thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, creased;

shall not descend after him. 14 For this God is our God 18 Though while he lived he p.p.Lu.12.19.

> praise thee, when thou doest p.p.Pr.27.14. well to thyself. 19 He shall go to the genera-

never see light. 20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like

PSALM 50

pleasure of God is not in ceremo-nies, 14 but in sincerity of obe-A Psalm of A'saph.

THE mighty God, even the 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. LORD, hath spoken, and parable: I will open my dark called the earth from the ris-p.p.Ps.113.3. ing of the sun unto the going

3 Our God shall come, and See Day of Visitation 6 They that trust in their shall not keep silence: a fire De.4.36, Fire (5), Pa.97.3. wealth, and boast themselves in shall devour before him, and the multitude of their riches; it shall be very tempestuous p.p.Ps.18.12.

give to God a ransom for him: from above, and to the earth, 8 (For the redemption of their that he may judge his people. Ge. 18.25, God a Judge. soul is precious, and it ceaseth 5 Gather my saints together Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints.

unto me; those that have made 9 That he should still live a covenant with me by sacri-Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

6 And the heavens shall de-See Nature's Revelation. 10 For he seeth that wise clare his righteousness: for God Exr. 9.15, God's Righteous-

11 Their inward thought is, testify against thee: I am God, p.p.Ex.20.1,2.

tinue for ever, and their dwell- 8 I will not reprove thee for ing places to all generations; thy sacrifices or thy burnt

Nu.22.17, Earthly Hono See Glory of Man, v.17. 1 S.20.3, Frailty, Ps.78.39. Ge.47.9, Life Brief.

D.D.V.18.

Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked. See Death Universal. [2 S.14.14.

Jb.18.5. Darkness (3). Ps.32.9, No Understanding, [Pr.12.11. Ps.92.6, Grossness.

Ps.27.1, God a Light.

[Ps.19.1.

2.24. Folds.

1.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1), Ps.60.7. 9.23, Forests, Is.44.14.

11.6.26

r. 10.

07.22, Sacrifices of Praise. r.16.8, Thanksgiving, [Ps.92.1. 30.2, Vows Sacred, [Ps.76.11 1.15. Answer Promised 1.16, Prom. to Afflicted, Ps.94.12. i.19, Deliverance (3). 22.23, Glorify God. Wicked Rejected, [1 S.15.23]

Formalism (1), Is.1.13.

hr.30.10, Instruction De [spised, Pr.1.7. Despisers, Pr.1.30. Nord" Despised, Is.5.24.

univance. Pr.24.24. p.1 Ti.5.22.

1.5.9, Evil Speech. s.36.3, Deceit (1). s.15.3, Backbiting, Ps.101.5. S.10.3, Slander (2)

.p.Is.42.14: 57.11.

5.9.5, Divine Reproof, [Ps.105.14.

)e.8.5, Consider.)e.4.9, Forgetfulness, [Ps.78.11. Le.26.16, Threatenings.

Ps.9.11, Praise God See Prom. to Obedient, Ex.20.6

Ph.1.27, Conduct. ls.26.7, Right Way. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. p.p.Ps.91.16.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought, [Ps.85.7. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

p.p.Ps.4.1; 109.26. De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought, [Da.9.19. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Ps.19.12, Cleansing (4), v.7. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities.

offerings, to have been con- 3 For I acknowledge my trans- Nu.22.34, Confession of tinually before me.

5. Unacceptable Offer- 9 I will take no DUHOCK OUL OF lings, Pr.15.8. thy house, nor he goats out of 9 I will take no bullock out of before me. thy folds.

10 For every beast of the for-evil in thy sight: that thou Jud.2.11, In God's Sight. est is mine, and the cattle upon mightest be justified when thou Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the thou judgest. of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would mother conceive me. not tell thee: for the world is 6 Behold, thou desirest truth Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

or drink the blood of goats?

14 Offer unto God thanksgiv- 7 Purge me with hyssop, and

15 And call upon me in the 8 Make me to hear joy and See Joy Restored, Ps. 30.11. day of trouble: I will deliver gladness; that the bones which

saith. What hast thou to do to and blot out all mine iniquities. p.p. Is. 38.17; 43.25; Mi.7.9. declare my statutes, or that 10 Create in me a clean heart, Ps.19.12, Cleansing (4). thou shouldest take my cove-O God; and renew a right spirit Spir. Renewal, Is. 40.31. nant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruc- 11 Cast me not away from thy hind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with of thy salvation; and uphold by p.p.Ps.110.3; 2 Co.3.17.
him, and hast been partaker me with thy free spirit.

See Christian Teachers. with adulterers.

evil, and thy tongue frameth shall be converted unto thee. deceit.

against thy brother; thou slan-salvation: and my tongue shall

done, and I kept silence; thou and my mouth shall shew forth 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). in order before thine eyes.

liver.

23 Whoso offereth praise glorieth his conversation aright will walls of Je-ru'sa-lem. I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM 51

David prays for remission of sins, and for sanctification, etc.

of Dā'vid, when Nā'than the altar. prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Băth'shĕ-bà.

HAVE mercy upon me, O To the chief Musician, Măs'.

To the chief Musician, Măs'. ingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

gressions: and my sin is ever 4 Against thee, thee only, Ge. 42.21, Guilt. have I sinned, and done this 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3).

mountains: and the wild beasts 5 Behold, I was shapen in Ge.6.5, Depravity. iniquity; and in sin did my Ge.3.6, Sin's Origin, Mt.15.19.

mine, and the fulness thereof. in the inward parts: and in the 13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, hidden part thou shalt make See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. me to know wisdom.

ing; and pay thy vows unto I shall be clean: wash me, and the most High:

I shall be whiter than snow.

thee, and thou shalt glorify me. thou hast broken may rejoice.

16 But unto the wicked God 9 Hide thy face from my sins, Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin. within me.

tion, and castest my words be-presence; and take not thy holy See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy 13 Then will I teach trans-

19 Thou givest thy mouth to gressors thy ways; and sinners 14 Deliver me from bloodguilt-20 Thou sittest and speakest iness, O God, thou God of my

[Am.7.10. derest thine own mother's son. sing aloud of thy righteousness.

such an one as thyself: but I 16 For thou desirest not sacri-1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insufwill reprove thee, and set them fice; else would I give it: thou

in order before thine eyes. | delightest not in burnt offering. 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2)

22 Now consider this, ye that | 17 The sacrifices of God are | Ec. forget God, lest I tear you in a broken spirit: a broken and a 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). pieces, and there be none to de-contrite heart, O God, thou wilt Ps. 34.18, Contrition, Is. 57.15. not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasfieth me: and to him that order- ure unto Zī'on: build thou the 2 S.5.7, Zion.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased See Acceptable Offerings. with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall To the chief Musician, A Psalm they offer bullocks upon thine Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

PSALM 52

David, reproving the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesies his destruction.

chil, A Psalm of Dā'vid, when Do'eg the E'dom-ite came and told Saul, and said unto him, Dā'vid is come to the house of A-him'e-lech.

[Sin (3), Mt.27.4. Ps.32.3, Conviction of Sin,

speakest, and be clear when p.p.Ro.3.4.

See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5.

Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised. Ex.12.22, Hyssop, Jn.19.29. Ps.19.12, Cleansing (4), Ps.24.4, Purity. [Ps.79.9. Snow (2), Ps.68.14.

Or, a steadfast spirit. Mt.8.12, Castaways. See Holy Spirit (10), Ge.6.3. Restoration (1), Is.57.18.

See Christian Teachers, (Ac.11.26.
Pr.11.30, Soul Winners.
See Accessions, Ac.241.
Ps.19.7, Conversion (1), p.p.2 S.12.9, [Mt.18.3.
Z S.1.16, Blood Upon Men.
Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.
Ps.811.1, Singing (1).
Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

[ficient, Is.1.11.

Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. p.p.Ps.69.35; Is.51.3.

See Holy City, Ne.11.1.

De.33.19, Sacrifices of Right-[eousness, Mal.3.3. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

G:.8.20, Altar (1).

THY boastest thou thyself Ps.10.3, Boasting, Pr.20.14. in mischief, O mighty 1 S.23.9, Mischief.

Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.
p.p.Ps.59.7; 64.3.
Nu.6.5, Razors, Is.7.20.
Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).
Ps.5.9, The Wicked, Ps.64.3.
Jb.15.16, Sin Loved, Pr.2.14.
Le.19.11, Falsehood.

Jb.16.3, Evil Words. Or, and the deceitful tongue. Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

p.p.Is.22.18. De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up, [Pr.2,22.

p.p.Jb.22.18. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised, [Pr.12.8.

Jb.34.9, Godless. False Trusts, Ps.146.3. Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches, [Pr.11.28. p.p.Am.5.12; Mi.7.3. Jud.9.9, Olive-trees, Zec.4.3. Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Ps.92.12. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). De.4.31, Mercy (1).

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. p.p.Ps.54.6.

Fools, Pr.10.18. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ps. 10.4, Atheism. Ge. 6.12, Corruption (2). Jb. 15.16, Iniquity, Is. 5.18.

t Chr.28.9, "Searcher." p.p.Ge.11.7; 18.21. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. See Seekers, 2 Chr.11.16. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal, [Ps.130.3.

Ezr.9.11, Filthiness, Mt.23.27. Ge.6.5, Depravity.

Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God.

Prayerlessness, Is.43.22.

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, Pr.28.1. 2 K.23.14, Bones Scattered. [Je.8.1.

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. See Wicked Rejected, [1 S.15.23. See Sin Hateful, Dc.25.16.

2 S.5.7, Zion. De.30.3, Jews' Return. Is.1.26, Restoration (2). man? the goodness of God endureth continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

good; and lying rather than to strength.

speak righteousness. Sē'lah. 4 Thou lovest all devouring ear to the words of my mouth. words, O thou deceitful tongue. 3 For strangers are risen up Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

thee for ever, he shall take thee after my soul: they have not away, and pluck thee out of set God before them. Selah. thy dwelling place, and root 4 Behold, God is mine helper: De.33.29, Divine Helper, [Ps.116.6. thee out of the land of the liv-the Lord is with them that up-

and fear, and shall laugh at him: mine enemies: cut them off in SeeWicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16. 7 Lo, this is the man that thy truth. made not God his strength; but 6 I will freely sacrifice unto Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). trusted in the abundance of his thee: I will praise thy name, O 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). riches, and strengthened him-LORD; for it is good. self in his wickedness.

in the mercy of God for ever enemies. and ever.

because thou hast done it: and To the chief Musician on Neg-I will wait on thy name; for it is good before thy saints.

PSALM 53

The general depravity of mankind. To the chief Musician upon Mā ha-lath, Mas chil, A Psalm me: I mourn in my complaint, Jb.10.1, Complaints, Pa.77.3. of Dā'vid.

THE fool hath said in his 3 Because of the voice of the heart, There is no God. enemy, because of the oppress Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). Corrupt are they, and have done sion of the wicked: for they p.p.2 S.16.7. abominable iniquity: there is cast iniquity upon me, and in none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heavsee if there were any that did are fallen upon me.

back: they are altogether be hath overwhelmed me. come filthy; there is none that 6 And I said, Oh that I had doeth good, no, not one.

people as they eat bread: they off, and remain in the wilder-Ge.16.7. Wilderness have not called upon God.

fear, where no fear was: for from the windy storm and tem-p.p.Is.4.6. God hath scattered the bones of pest.
him that encampeth against 9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide thee: thou hast put them to their tongues: for I have seen shame, because God hath de violence and strife in the city.

spised them. When God bringeth back the the midst of it. be glad.

PSALM 54 David complains of the Ziphims. i-noth, Mas'chil, A Psalm of was it he that hated me that

Dā'vid, when the Ziph'ims came and said to Saul, Doth not Da'vid hide himself with us?

Salvation (Songht, Pa.85.7)

AVE me, O God, by thy 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation (Songht, Pa.85.7)

AVE me, O God, by thy 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation (Songht, Pa.85.7)

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give

5 God shall likewise destroy against me, and oppressors seek Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

ing. Se lah.

6 The righteous also shall see,

5 He shall reward evil unto is.59.18, Recompense (1).

SeeWicked Cut Off. Jb. 22.

7 For he hath delivered me 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. 8 But I am like a green olive out of all trouble: and mine eye tree in the house of God: I trust hath seen his desire upon mine p.p.P. 59.10.

PSALM 55

9 I will praise thee for ever, David complains of his fearful case i-noth, Mas'chil, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

VIVE ear to my prayer, O Ex.2.23, Crying to God. God; and hide not thyself p.p.Ps.54.2; 61.1. from my supplication. 2 Attend unto me, and hear

and make a noise;

wrath they hate me. 4 My heart is sore pained with- De.4.30, Tribulation. en upon the children of men, to in me: and the terrors of death p.p.Ps.38.8.

understand, that did seek God. 5 Fearfulness and trembling Ex.6.9, Despair. 3 Every one of them is gone are come upon me, and horror p.p.Ps.119.120.

wings like a dove! for then Ps.68.13, Doves. 4 Have the workers of iniquity would I fly away, and be at rest. Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest.Pa.116.7. no knowledge? who eat up my 7 Lo, then would I wander far Ge.32.24, Solitude, Je.9.2.

ness. Se lah. 5 There were they in great 8 I would hasten my escape See Haste (2), Ge.19.22.

10 Day and night they go 6 Oh that the salvation of Is'-about it upon the walls thereof : See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16. ra-el were come out of Zi'on! mischief also and sorrow are in 1 S.23.9, Mischief.

captivity of his people, Jā'cob 11 Wickedness is in the midst Ge.6.12, Corruption (2). shall rejoice, and Is ra-el shall thereof: deceit and guile de-Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). part not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I See Reproach, Lu.6.22. To the chief Musician on Neg-could have borne it: neither Jud. 16.18, Betrayal, Mi.7.6.

p.p.Ps.17.6; 55.1.

Jb.34.9. Godless.

p.p.Is.38.14.

See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

p.p.Jb.21.6.

ĬJe.9.10.

See Wicked Confounded. [Ge.11.8.]
Ge.6.13, Violence, Ps.73.6.
See Civil Strife, 2 Chr.15.6.
Ge.11.4, Cities, Mi.5.14.

Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. p.p.Ps.41.9. p.p.Ps.42.4.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary.

2 K.1.10, Imprecations, [Ps.58.6. De.32.22. Hell (Sheol). [Ps.86.13 See Depravity, Ge.6.5.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness, [Ps.119.147 De.28.29, Noon, Ps.91.6. See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.

1 S.17.37. Divine Deliverer. Ex.14.14. God of Battles.

2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. De.32.40, God Eternal. Is.28.15, Carnal Security. p.p.Jb.10.17. Jb.34.9. Godless. D.D.Ps.7.4. Jud.16.19. Treachery. Le.26.15, Covenant-[breakers, Is.24.5. p.p.Ps.12.2.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech, Pr.12.18. p.p.Ps.57.4. Is.53.4, Burden-bearer. Is.53.4, Buruen-beases. Ex.19.4, Divine Support. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable, [Ps.66.9] See Established, 2 Chr.20.20. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Jb.33.18, The Pit. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked, [Ps.75.8. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off, [Pr.10.27 Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

De.32.8, Most High. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3), Ps.57.1. See Faith (1), Lu.17.5.

Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

p.p.1 Pe.3.16.

me; then I would have hid my-against me for evil. self from him: 13 But it was thou, a man

acquaintance.

the people, O God.

See Divine Vengeance, De.32.35.

See Divine Vengeance, De.32.35.

See Divine Vengeance, De.32.35.

See Divine Vengeance, De.32.35.

Thou tellest my wanderings: Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

John 14, Bottles, Mt. 9.17.

See Book of Life, Ex.32.33. their dwellings, and among 9 When I cry unto thee, then Ex.2.23, Crying to God. them.

16 As for me, I will call upon this I know; for God is for me. See Divine Helper, De.33.29. God; and the LORD shall save 10 In God will I praise his 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

17 Evening, and morning, and his word. at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my I will not be afraid what man Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that God: I will render praises unto 2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2). was against me: for there were thee.

many with me. 19 God shall hear, and afflict soul from death: wilt not thou | 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer

no changes, therefore they fear the light of the living? not God.

against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his cove- To the chief Musician, Alnant.

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

LORD, and he shall sustain thee: I make my refuge, until these he shall never suffer the right-calamities be overpast.

eous to be moved. bring them down into the pit eth all things for me. of destruction: bloody and de- 3 He shall send from heaven, De. 26.15, Heaven (1). ceitful men shall not live out and save me from the reproach Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. half their days; but I will trust of him that would swallow me See Reproach, Lu.6.22. in thee.

PSALM 56

David complains of his enemies. 4 My soul is among lions: See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1. To the chief Musician up and I lie even among them p.p.Ja.3.6. Găth.

BE merciful unto me, O God: 5 Be thou exalted, O God, Ps.29.2, Honor God, Ps.71.8. for man would swallow me above the heavens; let thy See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14. up; he fighting daily oppress-glory be above all the earth. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

2 Mine enemies would daily for my steps; my soul is bowed swallow me up: for they be down: they have digged a pit Ps. 35.7, Snares Laid. many that fight against me, O before me, into the midst wherethou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will Selah.

trust in thee. 4 In God I will praise his word, my heart is fixed: I will sing Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. in God I have put my trust; I and give praise.

5 Every day they wrest my awake early.

did magnify himself against words: all their thoughts are See Evil Thoughts, De. 15.9.

6 They gather themselves to-Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2) gether, they hide themselves, mine equal, my guide, and mine they mark my steps, when they Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. wait for my soul.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the uity? in thine anger cast down See Divine Vengeance.

shall mine enemies turn back: Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

word: in the LORD will I praise

can do unto me. 12 Thy vows are upon me, O See Vows Made, Ge.28.20.

13 For thou hast delivered my Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). them, even he that abideth of deliver my feet from falling, 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet old. Selah. Because they have that I may walk before God in Ge.17.1, Walk before God. PSALM 57

20 He hath put forth his hands David complains of his dangerous

tăs'chith, Mich'tam of Da'vid, when he fled from Saul in the cave.

D be merciful unto me: for they drawn swords. my soul trusteth in thee: yea, 2 K.18.5, Trust (3), Is.12.2.

22 Cast thy burden upon the in the shadow of thy wings will Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-

2 I will cry unto God most Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 23 But thou, O God, shalt high; unto God that perform- De.32.8, Most High.

Sēlah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

on Jo'nath-elem-re-cho'kim, that are set on fire, even the Mich'tam of Da'vid, when sons of men, whose teeth are the Phi-lis'tines took him in spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 They have prepared a net Net, Pr.1.17.

of they are fallen themselves. Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, p.p.Ps.112.7.
De.5.29, Renewed Heart,

will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, p.p.Ps.16.9.

9 P.P. 16.9.

16 P.J. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.J. Ps. 16.9.

18 Awake up, my glory; awake, p.p. Ps. 16.9.

19 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

10 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

11 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

12 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

12 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

13 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

14 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

15 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

16 P.P. Ps. 16.9.

1

[Ps. 93.5. See Snares Laid, Ps.35.7.

11 In God have I put my trust : See Believers, Jn.2.22. See Security, Jb.11.18.

> [Ps.116.9. p.p.Jb.33.30.

DE merciful unto me, O God, De.21.8, Mercy Sought.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

p.p.Ps.138.8.

p.p.Ps.64.3.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2).

Digitized by

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

De.32.4, God of Truth. Ps.21.13, God Exalted, [Ps.99.5.

Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

See Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20.

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart.

Ge.6.13. Violence. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

Estrangement, Je.2.5. p.p.Ps.51.5. Ge.3.4, Lying.

Serpents (2), Ps.140.3. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ge.49.17, Adders, Ps.91.13.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

2 K.1.10, Imprecations

Jb.29.17, Teeth, Lam.3.16.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

's.37.38, End of the Wicked. .p.Jb.3.16.

p.p.Ec 7.6.

p.p.Ps.68.23.

Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought, Ps.71.4 unto thee among the nations.

to the heavens, and thy truth O LORD. unto the clouds.

above the heavens: let thy to help me, and behold. glory be above all the earth.

PSALM 58

David describes the nature of the wicked. To the chief Musician, Al-tăs'-

chith, Mich'tam of Dā'vid. do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons 7 Behold, they belch out with p.p.Pr.15.2.

of men? 2 Yea, in heart ye work wick-lips: for who, say they, doth edness; ye weigh the violence hear?

of your hands in the earth. as soon as they be born, speak-sion.

ing lies. son of a serpent: they are like defence. the deaf adder that stoppeth her

the voice of charmers, charm-mies. ing never so wisely.

ear

6 Break their teeth, O God, in ple forget: scatter them by thy De.4.9, Forgetfulness. their mouth: break outthe great power; and bring them down, O See Proud Humbled Jb. 9.13. teeth of theyoung lions, O LORD. Lord our shield.

when he bendeth his bow to them even be taken in their shoot his arrows, let them be as pride: and for cursing and ly-Ex.5.2, Pride (2).
Ps.10.7, Cursing, Ps.109.17.

every one of them pass away: consume them, that they may like the untimely birth of a not be: and let them know that See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7.

the sun. 9 Before your pots can feel 14 And at evening let them rethe thorns, he shall take them turn; and let them make a noise

when he seeth the vengeance: down for meat, and grudge if See Want, De.28.48. he shall wash his feet in the they be not satisfied. blood of the wicked.

PSALM 59 David prays to be delivered from his

To the chief Musician, Al-tăs'-chith, Mich'tam of Dā'vid; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him. To the chief Musician upon

ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, 3 For, lo, they lie in wait for Est. 3.9. Plotting. among the people: I will sing my soul: the mighty are gath-Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. ered against me; not for my Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

onto the clouds.

4 They run and prepare them-Pr.1.16, Evil Activity.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, selves without my fault: awake Pa.7.6, Divine Awakening De.33.29, Divine Helper.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-

el, awake to visit all the hea- See Dayof Visitation, Is. 10.3. then: be not merciful to any p.p.Is.2.9. wicked transgressors. Sēlah.

hith, Mich'tam of Dā'vid.

O ye indeed speak right-they make a noise like a dog, De.23.18, Dogs, Pr.26.17. eousness, O congregation? and go round about the city.

their mouth: swords are in their Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt 3 The wicked are estranged laugh at them; thou shalt Ps.24, Divine Contempt, from the womb: they go astray have all the heathen in deri-

9 Because of his strength will 4 Their poison is like the poi- I wait upon thee: for God is my Ps. 25.5, Wait upon God. 10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me

5 Which will not hearken to see my desire upon mine ene-11 Slay them not, lest my peo-

7 Let them melt away as 12 For the sin of their mouth waters which run continually: and the words of their lips let Jb.16.3, Evil Words.

ing which they speak. 8 As a snail which melteth, let 13 Consume them in wrath, 2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

woman, that they may not see God ruleth in Jacob unto the Universal King, Ps.67.7. ends of the earth. Se'lah.

away as with a wulliving, 2 K.2.1, Whirlwind (1).

[Eze.1.4.]

| Eze.1.4. | living, and in his wrath. | the city. | 15 Let them wander up and | 10 The righteous shall rejoice | 15 Let them wander up and | 10 The righteous shall rejoice | 15 Let them wander up and | 15 Let them wander up and | 16 Let them wander up and | 17 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wander up and | 18 Let them wand 16 But I will sing of thy pow-Nu.21.17, Singing (2).

Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).
Ge.15.1, Reward (3), is. 40.10.
Ge.18.25, God a Judge,

Till So that a man shall say, er; yea, I will sing allow of the mercy in the morning: for thou De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ge.18.25, God a Judge,

righteous: verily he is a God hast been my defence and reflect the mercy in the day of my trouble.

See Man's Extremity.

[Pr. 116.6. 17 Unto thee, O my strength, Ex.15.2, God our Strength. will I sing: for God is my de-Pa.5.11, Divine Defence.

fence, and the God of my mercy. PSALM 60

David prays for deliverance, com forting himself in God's promises.

Shu'shan-ē'duth, Mich'tam of Dā'vid, to teach; when he strove with A'ram-nā-ha-rā'im and with A'ram-zō'bah, when Jo'ab returned, and smote of E'dom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

10 For thy mercy is great un-transgression, nor for my sin, p.p.Ps.69.4. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.

De.32.32, Dissatisfaction.

See Reprobation, Le.26.17. p.p.Ps.60.1.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

De.8.5. Chastisement.

Ps.73.10. Cup of Suffering.

Ps.20.5, Banners, Song 2.4.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2), [Ps.107.2.

See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. De.5.15. God's Hand. Ex.15.11. God's Holiness. 1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2). See Shechem (1), Ge.12.6.

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1), Ps.89.11 Ge.41.52, Ephraim.

Ge.29.35, Judah. Nu.26.3. Moab.

Ge.21.34, Philistia.

De.8.2, Divine Leader, [Ps.77.20.

Le.26.17, Reprobation.

De.33.29, Divine Helper. See Trust in Man. Ps.118.9. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God Ex.14.14, God of Battles. See Invincibility, De.7.24.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God, [Lam.2.18] Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. De.32.4, God a Rock. Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. 2 S.22.2, God a Fortress.

[shadowing.

See Vows Made, Ge.28.20. Spir. Heritage, Ps.119.111. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. De.5.33, Longevity (1).

See Eternal Life (1), Da. 12.2 Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation. De.6.24. Preservation.

GOD, thou hast cast us off, 8 So will I sing praise unto thy 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). thou hast scattered us, thou name for ever, that I may daily Le.22.2, God's Name. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure, hast been displeased; Oturn thy-perform my vows.

[Is.59.15.] self to us again.

PSALM

> tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for To the chief Musician, to Jed'u-

it shaketh.

us to drink the wine of aston-salvation. ishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner salvation: he is my defence: I to them that fear thee, that it shall not be greatly moved. may be displayed because of the 3 How long will ye imagine

truth. Se'lah. 5 That thy beloved may be shall be slain all of you: as a delivered; save with thy right bowing wall shall ye be, and as Ps.73.18. Insecurity. hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide him down from his excellency: She chem, and mete out the val-they delight in lies: they bless See Sin Loved, Jb.15.16. ley of Suc'coth.

Gil'e-ad is mine, and Manăs'seh is mine; É'phră-im also is the strength of mine head; God; for my expectation is from Jū'dah is my lawgiver;

8 Mō'ab is my washpot; over E'dom will I cast out my shoe: salvation: he is my defence; I Phi-lis'tia, triumph thou because shall not be moved.

9 Who will bring me into the my glory: the rock of my See Boasting in God. Ps. 34.2.

10 Wilt not thou, O God, thou, O God, which didst not before him: God is a refuge for go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. valiantly: for he it is that the balance, they are altogether Jb.31.6. Divine Balances.

PSALM 61

David flees to God: 4 he vows per-petual service unto him. To the chief Musician upon

Něg'i-nah, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

unto my prayer. will I cry unto thee, when my derest to every man according heart is overwhelmed: lead me to his work. to the rock that is higher than I. 3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from David's thirst after God's service in

the enemy. 4 I will abide in thy tabernacle A Psalm of David, when he was See Love for God's House.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle

Ex.33.22, Divine Over

covert of thy wings Selah

covert of thy wings. Selah. 5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh thy name.

life: and his years as many glory, so as I have seen thee in Ex.24.17, God's Glory. generations.

for ever: O prepare mercy and is better than life, my lips shall truth, which may preserve him. praise thee.

PSALM 62

2 Thou hast made the earth to David, professing his confidence in remble; thou hast broken it: thun, A Psalm of Da'vid.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made TRULY my soul waiteth upon Ps.25.5, Wait upon God. ple hard things: thou hast made God: from him cometh my See Stillness, Ex.14.13.

2 He only is my rock and my

3 How long will ye imagine | Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable. mischief against a man? ye | 1 S.23.9, Mischief.

a tottering fence. 4 They only consult to cast Est. 3.9, Plotting. with their mouth, but they curse Ps.36.3. Deceit (1).

inwardly. Sē'lah. 5 My soul, wait thou only upon Ps.25.5, Wait upon God,

him.
6 He only is my rock and my
be 32.4, God a Rock.
salvation: he is my defence; I
Ps.27.1. Salvation of God.
Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.
Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable. 7 In God is my salvation and

strong city? who will lead me strength, and my refuge, is into E'dom? 8 Trust in him at all times; Ps.37.3, Trust God. which hadst cast us off? and ye people, pour out your heart | 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined.

9 Surely men of low degree p.p.Ps.49.2. are vanity, and men of high 12 Through God we shall do degree are a lie: to be laid in shall tread down our enemies. lighter than vanity.

us. Sē'lah.

11 God hath spoken once: twice have I heard this; that See God's Voice, Ge. 3.8. 1 Chr. 29.12, God's Power

FEAR my cry. O God: attend power belongeth unto God. 12 Also unto thee, O Lord, be-2 From the end of the earth longeth mercy: for thou ren-

PSALM 63

his sanctuary.

in the wilderness of Jū'dah.

GOD, thou art my God; 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. early will I seek thee: my Ps.42.2, Spir. Thirst, the heritage of those that fear longeth for thee in a dry and 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire thirsty land, where no water is; Spir. Drought, Ps.68.6. 6 Thou wilt prolong the king's 2 To see thy power and thy 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

the sanctuary. 7 He shall abide before God 3 Because thy lovingkindness Ps. 17.7, Lovingkindness,

Digitized

Ex.16.4. Daily Duty. Ps.88.9.

De.32.4, God a Rock,
Ps.94.22.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God, Is.12.2.

Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

Expectation (1), Pr.24.14.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

Ps.39.11, Vanity, Ec.1.2. 10 Trust not in oppression, Ex.23.9, Oppression (1), [Pr.3.31.

and become not vain in robbery:

if riches increase, set not your

Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain.

De.8.13, Riches Perilous.

[Pr.28.20. SeeTrust in Riches, Jb.31.24.

Ps.65.6.

De.4.31, Mercy (1), Judgment ac. to Works Pr.24.12. De.32.4, Divine Justice...

Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen, [Ps.73.25.

Ps.119.174. Ps.73.25.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands,

Ps.17.15, Satisfaction, [Ps.103.5 Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2) See Spir. Joy, Ezr.6.22. Ne.4.14, Remember God

[Ec.12.1

Ge.24.63, Meditation (2), Ex.14.24, Watches. [Ps.77.12. De.33.29, Divine Helper. Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing, Ps.91.1. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

Ho.6.3. Followers. Ex.19.4. Divine Support.

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked

Jud.15.4, Foxes, Song 2.15. Exr.6.22. Spir. Joy. Ex.22.11. Oaths (1).

Liars, Pr.19.5. Jb.5.16, Men Silenced, [Ps.107.42.

De.6.24. Preservation. x.33.22. Divine Refuge. 8.17.8, Hiding Place,

ee Plotting, Est.3.9.

Ps.5.9, The Wicked, Pr.4.16

2.16.3. Evil Words. p.Ps.10.8. se Plots Laid, Mt.12.14.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. Is.28.15, Carnal Security. Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

De.15.9, Evil Thoughts, Ps.94.11 Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

2 S.22.15, God's Arrows Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction.

Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation. [Mt.23.31,

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. 4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands Infinite power and goodness of God. [Ps.134.2. in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee upon 2 0 thou that hearest prayer,

in the night watches. 7 Because thou hast been my

help, therefore in the shadow thou shalt purge them away. of thy wings will I rejoice. 8 My soul followeth hard after

9 But those that seek my soul, shall be satisfied with the good-Ps.17.15, Satisfaction.

lower parts of the earth. 10 They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion cousness wilt thou answer us, for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice art the confidence of all the eth by him shall glory: but the that are afar off upon the sea: mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped. teth fast the mountains; being

PSALM 64 David prays for deliverance from his enemics. To the chief Musician, A Psalm

of Dā'vid. FEAR my voice, O God, in

H my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy. 2 Hide me from the secret

of iniquity: to shoot their arrows, even bit-thou preparest them corn, when Ge.41.49, Grain, Ps.72.16.

secret at the perfect: suddenly thereof abundantly: thou setdo they shoot at him, and fear tlest the furrows thereof: thou

not. in an evil matter: they com-thereof. mune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniqui-paths drop fatness. ties; they accomplish a dili- 12 They drop upon the pas-gent search: both the inward tures of the wilderness: and thought of every one of them, the little hills rejoice on every

and the heart, is deep. 7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall with flocks; the valleys also are Ge.A.4. Sheep. they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their shout for joy, they also sing. own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall

flee away. 9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; To the chief Musician, A Song for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall 2 Sing forth the honour of his Ps.29.2, Honor God. Jb.36.7, The Righteous. 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps.7.10, Uprightness. [Ps.97.11. right in heart shall glory. trust in him; and all the up name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible 1 Chr. 29.11, God's Majesty.

PSALM 65

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of Da'vid.

God, in Sī'on: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

my bed, and meditate on thee unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions,

4 Blessed is the man whom Pa.1.1, Blessed Ones, [Pa.89.15. thou choosest, and causest to 8 My soul followeth hard after thou choosest, and causest to De.7.6, Chosen Ones. thee: thy right hand upholdeth approach unto thee, that he Ps.24.3, Access. may dwell in thy courts: we

to destroy it, shall go into the ness of thy house, even of thy 1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's [House, Ps.84.2. holy temple. 5 By terrible things in right- Exr. 9.15, God's Righteous

in God; every one that swear- ends of the earth, and of them See Universal King.
[Ps.59.13. 6 Which by his strength set-1 Chr.29.12, God's Power

> girded with power: 7 Which stilleth the noise of Tempest Stilled, Ps.89.9. the seas, the noise of their Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. waves, and the tumult of the Jb.38.11, Waves, Ps.107.29. People.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to Cease, FR. 10.
>
> See War to C uttermost parts are afraid at thy Le.26.36, Terror.

tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evencounsel of the wicked; from ing to rejoice.
the insurrection of the workers 9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly Ge.24.35, Temporal Riess 3 Who whet their tongue like enrichest it with the river of a sword, and bend their bows God, which is full of water:

4 That they may shoot in 10 Thou waterest the ridges Ge.7.12, Rain. makest it soft with showers: 5 They encourage themselves thou blessest the springing p.p.De.32.2.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

13 The pastures are clothed covered over with corn; they

PSALM 66

David exhorts to praise God, 5 to observe his great works.

or Psalm.

RAISE waiteth for thee, O Ps.9.11, Praise God.

See Vows Sacred, Nu.30.2. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1), Is.56.7. See Universal Worship, [Ps.22.27.

See Iniquity, Jb.15.16. See Forgiveness (1), Le.5.10. Cleansing (3), Is.1.18.

[ness, Ps.97.2.

O God of our salvation: who Ps.27.1. Salvation of God.

[Ps.93.4. p.p.Ps.95.4.

See War to Cease, Ps.46.9.

[ings, Ps.68.19.

Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Nature's Praise, Ps.69.34.

Ge.24.50. The Lord's Doings. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

Ps.22.27, Universal Worship. Pa.81.1, Singing (1).

Ps.8.3, God's Works.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. Ex.14.16, Way Provided. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

Ex.15.18, God, King.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation.

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

De.6.24, Preservation. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable, Pa.112.6.

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests.
Ps.12.6, Silver (5), Pr.3.14.
Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining,
[Is.1.25.

D.D.Is.51.23. De.8.5. Chastisement. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement. De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. p.p.Ps.22.25. Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred.

Ge.28.20, Vows Made.

Ex.25.2. Giving (1). Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

Ex.29.11. Bullocks.

Testimony (3), Ps.71.15. Is.43.10, Witnessing (1). Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Ex.33.3, Sin Separate [Is.59.2. De.1.45, Prayer Unan-[swered, Pr.1.28. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Ge.43.29, Divine Fayor (2)

Pa.18.30, Divine Ways.

art thou in thy works! through upon earth, thy saving health Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. the greatness of thy power shall among all nations. selves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall worship thee. thee, and shall sing unto thee; 4 0 let the nations be glad they shall sing to thy name, and sing for joy: for thou shalt Ps. 81.1, Singing (1).

Sē'lah.

toward the children of men. 6 He turned the sea into dry O God; let all the people praise land: they went through the thee.

flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

ever; his eyes behold the naexalt themselves. Se'lah. 8 O bless our God, ye people,

and make the voice of his praise to be heard: 9 Which holdeth our soul in

life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved. 10 For thou, O God, hast proved

is tried.

12 Thou hast caused men to wicked perish at the presence Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (ride over our heads; we went of God.

13 I will go into thy house joice. with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my vows,

ken, when I was in trouble. 15 I will offer unto thee burnt | 5 A father of the fatherless, | 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father,

sacrifices of fattings, with the and a judge of the widows, is incense of rams; I will offer God in his holy habitation. [1s.63] bullocks with goats. Se'lah.

fear God, and I will declare what which are bound with chains: De.9.24, Rebellion (1), Is. 30.1. he hath done for my soul. 17 I cried unto him with my dry land.

my tongue.

heart, the Lord will not hear wilderness; Selah:

19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath the God of Is ra-el. not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

PSALM 67

A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom. To the chief Musician on Něg´í-

noth, A Psalm or Song. OD be merciful unto us and

to shine upon us; Selah. 2 That thy way may be known 12 Kings of armies did flee by GOOL

thine enemies submit them- 3 Let the people praise thee, Ps.9.11, Praise God, Is.42.12.

O God; let all the people praise See Universal Worship,

Se lah.

judge the people righteously, Ge.13.25, God a Judge.

5 Come and see the works of and govern the nations upon Ex.15.18, God, King.

God: he is terrible in his doing earth. Se'lah. 5 Let the people praise thee,

6 Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even Ge.26.12, Increase, Eze.36.30.

7 He ruleth by his power for our own God, shall bless us. 7 God shall bless us; and all De.23.5, God's Blessing. tions: let not the rebellious the ends of the earth shall fear Ps.59.13, Universal King

PSALM 68

A prayer at the removing of the ark. To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of Dā'vid.

ET God arise, let his ene- Ex.15.6, God's Enemies I mies be scattered: let them

us: thou hast tried us, as silver also that hate him flee before p.p.Ps.12.5. De.8.5, Affliction (3), Ps.90.7. the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

| In Thou broughtest us into 2 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 2 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 2 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 3 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 4 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 5 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 6 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 7 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 8 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 9 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 1 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 1 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 1 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 2 As smoke is driven away, so p.p.Ps.37.20. |
| 1 As smoke is driven away is as wax melting in the properties of the window are properties of the windo him.

through fire and through wa- 3 But let the righteous be glad; lb.36.7, The Righteous ter: but then broughtest us out let them rejoice before God; into a wealthy place.

3 But let the righteous be glad; lb.36.7, The Righteous into a wealthy place.

2 Chr.30.21. Gladness. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

to his name: extol him that R.V. cast up a highway for rideth upon the heavens by his name 124 and rejoice before 14 Which my lips have ut-rideth upon the heavens by his tered, and my mouth hath spo-name JAH, and rejoice before

16 Come and hear, all ye that families: he bringeth out those Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty. but the rebellious dwell in a Nu.20.2, Dry Places, Is.1.30.

mouth, and he was extolled with 7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when De.8.2, Divine Leader. 18 If I regard iniquity in my thou didst march through the

8 The earth shook, the heav- Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. ens also dropped at the presence 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. of God: even Sī'nāi itself was Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai.

moved at the presence of God, 9 Thou, O God, didst send a Jb.38.41, Providence.

didst confirm thine inheritance.

when it was weary. 10 Thy congregation hath Le.8.3, Congregation (2). dwelt therein: thou, O God, Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, hast prepared of thy goodness

for the poor. 11 The Lord gave the word: See"Word" Taught, De. 4.10. J bless us; and cause his face great was the company of those that published it.

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

Ps.68.31.

[Ps.74.23.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

[Is.63.16.

6 God setteth the solitary in p.p.1 S.2.5; Ps.113.9. Ps.63.1, Spir. Drought,

Ge.16.7, Wildernesses.

plentiful rain, whereby thou See Spir. Showers, De.32.2.

Is.64.4.

Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, [Ps.69.33.

Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

p.p.Jud.5.19. Ge.34.28, Spoil.

Or, when ye lie among the sheepfolds it is as the wings of a dove. Doves, Song 6.9.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Ps.51.7. Snow (2), Is.1.18.

Nu.21.33, Bashan,

p.p.Ps.87.1; 132.13. Chariots of God, Ps.104.3.

Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai.

Ascension of Christ, [Mk.16.19. Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophecies. Ps.69.21.

p.p.Ps.78.60.

Thankfulness (2), Ps. 119.62.

3e.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings, Ps.107.38.

S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. .p.Ps.49.15; 56.13.

.e.26.16, Threatenings. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

See Stubbornness (2), [Ex.32.9]

u.21.33. Bashan.

..p.Ps.58.10.

p.p.1 K.21.19. p.p.Ps.77.13.

Ex.15.18, God. King.

1 Chr.9.33, Choir.

Ps.22.23, Glorify God.

2 S.6.5, Orchestra, Da.3.5. Ex.15.20, Timbrels, Ps.81.2

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

See Solomon's Temple, [2 S.7.13. p.p.1 K.10.10; Is.60.16.

the pots, yet shall ye be as the people, till every one submit wings of a dove covered with himself with pieces of silver: Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

low gold. 14 When the Almighty scat-

as snow in Săl'mon.

the hill of Bā'shan. 16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? sireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD were of old; lo, he doth send

will dwell in it for ever. 17 The chariots of God are voice.

among them, as in Si'nāi, in ra-el, and his strength is in the the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on 35 O God, thou art terrible

gifts for men; yea, for the restrength and power unto his Ex.15.2, God our Strength. bellious also, that the LORD God people. Blessed be God. might dwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits. David prays in affliction; 30 he even the God of our salvation. Sē'lah.

20 He that is our God is the God of salvation: and unto God the Lord belong the issues from CAVE me, O God; for the 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. death.

23 That thy foot may be 4 They that hate me without Est. 3.6, Malice (2). dipped in the blood of thine a cause are more than the hairs Jud. 7.12, Worldly Host. dogs in the same.

ings, O God; even the goings restored that which I took not of my God, my King, in the away. sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the foolishness; and my sins are players on instruments followed not hid from thee. after; among them were the 6 Let not them that wait on Ge.49.18, Waiting for God.

the fountain of Is'ra-el.

27 There is little Ben'ja-min Is'ra-el.

with their ruler, the princes of 7 Because for thy sake I have See Suffering for Christ.

thy strength: strengthen, O unto my mother's children.

wrought for us. 29 Because of thy temple at reproaches of them that re-Jē-ru'sā-lēm shall kings bring proached thee are fallen upon Substitution, Is.53.5. presents unto thee. me.

apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

30 Rebuke the company of Or, the beaute of the reeds. spearmen, the multitude of the p.p.Pe.22.12. 13 Though ye have lien among bulls, with the calves of the

silver, and her feathers with yel-scatter thou the people that de-Ps. 120.7, Contentionsness. light in war.

31 Princes shall come out of tered kings in it, it was white E'gypt; E-thi-o'pi-a shall soon stretch out her hands unto God. 15 The hill of God is as the 32 Sing unto God, ye king-Ps.81.1, Singing (1). hill of Ba'shan; an high hill as doms of the earth; O sing Ps.9.11, Praise God.

praises unto the Lord; Selah: Ps.29.2, Honor God. 33 To him that rideth upon p.p.Ps.18.10; 104.3. this is the hill which God dethe heavens of heavens, which See God's Majesty.

[I Chr.29.11.

out his voice, and that a mighty Ge.3.8, God's Voice. twenty thousand, even thou. 34 Ascribe ye strength unto 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. sands of angels: the Lord is God: his excellency is over is

high, thou hast led captivity out of thy holy places: the p.p.Pa.47.2. captive: thou hast received God of Isra-el is he that giveth

PSALM 69

praises God. To the chief Musician upon

Shō-shăn'nim, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

waters are come in unto Ps.42.7. Waters of Afflic-21 But God shall wound the my soul. head of his enemies, and the 2 I sink in deep mire, where Nu.11.15, Despondency.

hairy scalp of such an one as there is no standing: I am goeth on still in his trespasses. come into deep waters, where p.p.Ps.40.2. 22 The Lord said, I will bring the floods overflow me. again from Bā'shan, I will bring 3 I am weary of my crying: Jb.16.16, Tears (2).

my people again from the my throat is dried: mine eyes depths of the sea:

[Pa.13.1, Divine Delaya, [Pa.119.82]

enemies, and the tongue of thy of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. 24 They have seen thy go-wrongfully, are mighty: then I Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

5 O God. thou knowest my

damsels playing with timbrels. thee, O Lord God of hosts, be 26 Bless ye God in the con-ashamed for my sake: let not See Not Ashamed, Ps.119.6. gregations, even the Lord, from those that seek thee be con-2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. founded for my sake, O God of

De. 33.7. Tribe of Judah.
Nu.1.16. Princes.
Jud.1.30. Tribe of Zebulun.
Nu.2.29. Tribe of Naphtali.

Diff dah and their council, the princes of Zeb'u-lŭn, and the covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger 8 I am become a stranger See Friendless, Ps.31.11.

28 Thy God hath commanded unto my brethren, and an alien p.p.J.n.1.11; 7.5.

God, that which thou hast 9 For the zeal of thine house 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. hath eaten me up; and the p.p.Jn.2.17.

Ps.2.8, Missions, Ps.96.3. Jb.28.19, Ethiopia, Is.43.3. Ps.59.13, Universal King, [Ps.72.11.

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

p.p.Ps.150.1.

[tion, Ps.88.7.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge, [Pa.139.2 Jb.10.14, SinKnown to God. Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3).

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

Ge.37.34. Sackcloth. Ge.3/.3-, See Israel a Byword, [De.28.37.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Jb.30.1, Derision, Ps.119.51. Idle Songs, Am.5.23. Pr.26.9, Drunkards. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Ps.32.6, Accepted Time Ps.95.7. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ps.25.20. Deliverance [Sought. 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

Ps.42.7, Waters of Affliction

Jb.33.18, The Pit.

Ex.2.23. Crying to God. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

De.4.31, Mercy (1), See God's Face Hidden, [De.31.18.

Jb.5.7, Trouble.

Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). Ps.71.10. Soul's Enemies. 1 S.2.3. God's Knowledge. p.p.Is.53.3.

Christ's Sufferings, Is.50.6.

Ps.22.11, No Helper.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, Ps.110.1.] De.29.18, Gall, Lam.3.19. Jb.24.9, Pitiless, Pr.25.20. Nu.6.3, Vinegar, Pr.10.26. 2 K.1.10, Imprecations, [Ps.83.11.

p.p.Ro.11.9.

See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. trap. See Blindness (4), Is.6.10.

DivineIndignation, Ps. 78.49. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

p.p.Mt.23.38; Lu.13.35.

See Persecution (2), Lu.4.29.

p.p.Ps.109.14. p.p.Ro.10.3. p.p.Ps.87.6; Esc.13.9. See Wicked Forgotten, [De.32.26. Ex.32.33, Book of Life,

[Da.12.1.]

Pa.35.13, Fasting(1), Ia.58.3. tened my soul with fasting, ful: let thy salvation, O God, that was to my reproach.

> garment; and I became a prov-God with a song, and will magerb to them.

the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, in an account of the shall live that seek God.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, in an account of the shall live that seek God.

14 Cond in the shall live that seek God.

and let me not sink: let me be praise him, the seas, and every delivered from them that hate thing that moveth therein.

Ps.65.13, Nature's Praise [Ps.98] me, and out of the deep waters.

35 For God will save Zi'on, Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

15 Let not the waterflood and will build the cities of 2 S.5.7, Zion.

deep swallow me up, and let there, and have it in possesnot the pit shut her mouth sion.

unto me according to the mul-therein. titude of thy tender mercies.

from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily. 18 Draw nigh unto my soul, To the chief Musician, A Psalm and redeem it: deliver me be-

cause of mine enemies. 19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my

MAKE haste, O God, to p.p.Ps.40.13.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.] dishonour: mine adversaries to help me, O LORD. are all before thee.

take pity, but there was none; desire my hurt. and for comforters, but I found 3 Let them be turned back none

21 They gave me also gall for that say, Aha, aha. gave me vinegar to drink.

snare before them: and that tion say continually, Let God which should have been for be magnified. their welfare, let it become a 5 But I am poor and needy: Ps. 35.10, Poor and Needy

that they see not; and make|erer; O LORD, make no tarrying.|See Divine Delays, Ps.13.1. their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation
upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

David prays both for himself and
against the enemies of his soul:
17 for support in old age. upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in 1 my trust: let me never be their tents.

whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their in- 3 Be thou my strong habita- Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of commandment to save me; for the book of the living, and not thou art my rock and my for- De.324, God a Rock. be written with the righteous. tress.

10 When I wept, and chas- 29 But I am poor and sorrow- See Poor and Needy, [Ps.35.10. set me up on high.

11 I made sackcloth also my 30 I will praise the name of See Sacrifices of Praise.
[Ps.107.22. nify him with thanksgiving.

speak against me; and I was LORD better than an ox or bul-

multitude of thy mercy hear 33 For the LORD heareth the 3b.34.28, Prayer Heard.

me, in the truth of thy salva-poor, and despiseth not his Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, prisoners. 14 Deliver me out of the mire, 34 Let the heaven and earth Ps.9.11, Praise God.

overflow me, neither let the Ju'dah: that they may dwell Ge. 12.7. Promised Land.

upon me.

36 The seed also of his serv-Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy ants shall inherit it: and they lovingkindness is good: turn that love his name shall dwell Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage.

PSALM 70

17 And hide not thy face David solicits God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and pres ervation of the godly.

of Da'vid, to bring to remembrance.

o nelp me, U LORD.

2 Let them be ashamed and Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

20 Reproach hath broken my confounded that seek after my 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. heart; and I am full of heavi-soul: let them be turned back-Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. ness: and I looked for some to ward, and put to confusion, that Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-

for a reward of their shame

my meat; and in my thirst they 4 Let all those that seek thee 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. rejoice and be glad in thee: De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). 22 Let their table become a and let such as love thy salva- 2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness.

make haste unto me, O God: 23 Let their eyes be darkened, thou art my help and my deliv-De.33.29, Divine Helper.

PSALM 71

TN thee, O LORD, do I put Nu.14.8, Conf.dence in God. put to confusion.

26 For they persecute him 2 Deliver me in thy right-1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. whom thou hast smitten; and eousness, and cause me to es- 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. they talk to the grief of those cape: incline thine ear unto 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation me, and save me.

iquity: and let them not come tion, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given p.p.Ps.44.4.

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

1 Chr.16.8. Thanksgiving. 12 They that sit in the gate 31 This also shall please the See Pleasing God, Pr. 16.7. See Sacrifices Insufficient.

Ps. 109.31.

Ps.98.8.

founded.

Ps.35.21, Aha, Esc.25.3.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ps.72.12.

See Not Ashamed, Ps. 119.6.

Sought.

Pr.14.26.

Digitized S.22.2, God a Fortress.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought, Ps.119.134.

Ps.31.24, Hope in God, [Ps.146.5. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 1 S.2.26, Youthful Piety, [Lu.2.49.]

De.6.24, Preservation. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26.

p.p.Is.8.18; Zec.3.8.

2 S.22.2. God a Fortress. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2), 2 Chr.J. W., Ps. 29.2, Honor God, [Ps. 107.32.

Ge.15.15, Old Age, Pr.16.31. 1 K.1.1, Feebleness, Ec.12.3. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. Soul's Enemies. Ps.86.14.

Ps.7.1. Persecution (5).

See DivineNearness, Ps. 16.8.

See Divine Helper, De.33.29. 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. p.p.Ps.35.4; 40.14.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. 2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2).

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [Ps.119.13. Ps.37.30, Mouth of the [Righteous p.p.Ps.40.5. Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness.

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher, [Ps.94.10. De.4.5, Instruction (5), See God's Works, Ps.8.3. Ge.15.15, Old Age.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

De.10.21, Great Things. Ex.8.10, None Like God. De.8.5, Affliction (3). Jb.5.7, Trouble, Ps.116.3. Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1), [Ho.13.14.

See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. Comfort (1), Ps.86.17.

1 S.10.5, Psalteries.

of the hand of the unrighteous of Is ra-el. and cruel man.

from my youth.

mother's bowels: my praise that seek my hurt. shall be continually of thee. 7 I am as a wonder unto

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when ness unto the king's son. my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak with righteousness, and thy p.p.Is.9.7. against me; and they that lay poor with judgment. wait for my soul take counsel together,

him: persecute and take him; 4 He shall judge the poor of 1 S.30.24, Justice (3). for there is none to deliver him. the people, he shall save the p.p.Is.11.4. 12 O God, be not far from me: children of the needy, and shall Ps. 82.3, Poor (3). O my God, make haste for my break in pieces the oppressor.

13 Let them be confounded as the sun and moon endure, and consumed that are adver-throughout all generations. saries to my soul; let them be 6 He shall come down like rain honour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continual- 7 In his days shall the right-Jb.36.7. The Righteous.

15 My mouth shall shew forth endureth. thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not from sea to sea, and from the See Universal King the numbers thereof.

of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught 10 The kings of Tär'shish and 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, Is.2.16. me from my youth: and hith-of the isles shall bring presents: 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. erto have I declared thy won-the kings of She ba and Se ba Jb.6.19, Sheba, Is.60.6. drous works.

not; until I have shewed thy shall serve him. strength unto this generation, 12 For he shall deliver the and thy power to every one that needy when he crieth; the Pa.35.10, Poor and Needy is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O no helper. God, is very high, who hast 13 He shall spare the poor and done great things: O God, who needy, and shall save the souls is like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast shewed 14 He shall redeem their soul shalt bring me up again from his sight. the depths of the earth.

every side.

See God of Truth, De.32.4. the psaltery, even thy truth, O 16 There shall be an handful

4 Deliver me, O my God, out my God: unto thee will I sing Nu.21.17, Singing (2). of the hand of the wicked, out with the harp, O thou Holy One Ex. 15.11, God's Holiness.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). 5 For thou art my hope, O when I sing unto thee; and my Lord GoD: thou art my trust soul, which thou hast redeemed. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

24 My tongue also shall talk of Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). 6 By thee have I been hold thy righteousness all the day De.6.7, Spir. Talk. en up from the womb: thou art long: for they are confounded, See Abasement(1), Jb.40.12. he that took me out of my for they are brought unto shame, Pa.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

PSALM 72

many; but thou art my strong David, praying for Solomon, shows the glory of his kingdom in type, and of Christ's in truth.

A Psalm for Sŏl'o-mon.

O God, and thy righteous-2 He shall judge thy people See Rulers' Duty, De.17.16.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the lit-See Peace (8), Is.2.4. 11 Saying, God hath forsaken the hills, by righteousness.

5 They shall fear thee as long See Eternal Kingdom, Is.9.7.

covered with reproach and dis-upon the mown grass: as show-De.32.2, Spir. Showers ers that water the earth.

ly, and will yet praise thee more eous flourish; and abundance p.p.Ps.92.12. of peace so long as the moon See Peace (8), Is.24.

river unto the ends of the earth. p.p.Zec.9.10. 16 I will go in the strength of 9 They that dwell in the wil-p.p.Ps.22.29. See Witnessing (1), Is 43.10. the Lord God: I will make men-derness shall bow before him; See Christ, Victor, Is 53.12. tion of thy righteousness, even and his enemies shall lick the Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). dust.

> shall offer gifts 18 Now also when I am old and 11 Yea, all kings shall fall 1 Ti.6.15, King of Kings. greyheaded, O God, forsake me down before him: all nations Ps.59.13, Universal King

poor also, and him that hath

of the needy.

me great and sore troubles, from deceit and violence: and p.p.Ps.69.18. shalt quicken me again, and precious shall their blood be in See Life Precious, Mt.6.25. 15 And he shall live, and to 21 Thou shalt increase my him shall be given of the gold p.p.Is.60.6.

greatness, and comfort me on of Sheba: prayer also shall be p.p.1 Ti.2.1. made for him continually; and 22 I will also praise thee with daily shall he be praised.

VIVE the king thy judgments, See Parental Prayers, [Ge.17.18. p.p.1 Chr.22.13; Ps.24.5. p.p.Is.11.3; 32.1.

[Eze.34.26

8 He shall have dominion also SeeChrist's Dominion, Is. 9.6.

[Ps.103.19.

[Ps.74.21. See No Helper, Ps.22.11.

1 S.11.13, Mercifulness See Christ's Compassion [Mt.9.36. See Saviour, Lu.2.11.

p.p.1 S.26.21.

49. Grain, Is. 17.5.

5, Mt. Lebanon. th of Kingdom, Is.9.7.

lemory of the Just, onderful Name, Is.9.6.

e.12.2: 22.18. u.1.48.

.29.11, Glorifying God.

5. Name of the Lord.

1.17, God's Glory. .22. David.

5.8. God's Goodness.

4.4, Purity. Ps.94.18.

21.4, Discouragement Pr.13.12.

1.5, Envy (2), Da.6.4. Ps.37.1.

37.36. Death of the [Wicked. is firm.

Jb.21.9. : Apparent Injustice, [Jb.12.6.

.10.2, Pride (1), Ps.119.21. .6.13, Violence, Pr.4.17. rment of Sin, Ps.109.18.

:.32.15, Worldly Fullness.

:.6.5, Depravity. .5.9, Evil Speech. 5.2.3. Arrogance.

p.Re.13.6. :e Boasters, 1 S.17.44.

s.42.7, Waters of Affliction. up of Suffering, Ps.80.5. up of Sunes..._. coffers, Is.5.19. ee God's Knowledge, [1 S.2.3.

e.32.8, Most High. lo.1.18, Ungodly. s.5.9, The Wicked. b.12.6, Prosperity (1), [Je.5.28]

eeAccumulation, Jb.27.16 le.21.6, Hands Washed, p.Jb.34.9; 35.3. [Mt.27.24. 's.19.13, Innocence.

b.12.6, Apparent Injustice, [Ec.7.15. De.8.5, Chastisement.

See God's People, Ex.19.5. Nu.11.15, Despondency

of corn in the earth upon the 17 Until I went into the sanc-De.12.5. Attendance upon top of the mountains; the fruit tuary of God; then understood I Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked, thereof shall shake like Leb'a their end.
non: and they of the city shall 18 Surely thou didst set them

17 His name shall endure for them down into destruction. ever: his name shall be con19 How are they brought into
tinued as long as the sun: and desolation, as in a moment!

| Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked, Mt.23.38.] nations shall call him blessed. terrors.

18 Blessed be the LORD God, 20 As a dream when one p.p.Ps.78.65. the God of Igra-el, who only awaketh; so, O Lord, when Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening,

Freat Things, De.10.21. doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be his glori-spise their image. ous name for ever: and let the 21 Thus my heart was grieved, Ps. 32.3, Conviction of Sin. whole earth be filled with his and I was pricked in my reins. glory; A-měn', and A-měn'.

son of Jes'se are ended.

PSALM 73

The prophet, prevailing in a tempta tion, 2 shews the occasion thereof.

A Psalm of A'saph. RULY God is good to Ig'-ceive me to glory. ra-el. even to such as are of

a clean heart. almost gone; my steps had well thee. nigh slipped.

12.6, Prosperity (1), v.12 foolish, when I saw the pros- my heart, and my portion for perity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in 27 For, lo, they that are far

other men; neither are they 28 But it is good for me to

plagued like other men.

covereth them as a garment. 7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than

heart could wish. 8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppres-sion: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against sheep of thy pasture? the heavens, and their tongue 2 Remember thy congrega- Ex. 19.5, God's People. walketh through the earth.

cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth wherein thou hast dwelt. edge in the most High?

godly, who prosper in the world; wickedly in the sanctuary. they increase in riches.

hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened ing as he had lifted up axes up-De.19.5, Axes. every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the carved work thereof at once Ex.31.5, Carving.

the generation of thy children. with axes and hammers.

16 When I thought to know 7 They have cast fire into thy [Ps.137.1.] this, it was too painful for me; sanctuary, they have defiled by

flourish like grass of the earth. in slippery places: thou castedst Insecurity, Pr.23.34.

thou awakest, thou shalt de-

22 So foolish was I, and igno- Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance,

20 The prayers of Da'vid the rant: I was as a beast before thee. 23 Nevertheless I am contin-

ually with thee: thou hast hold-Ex.19.4. Divine Support. en me by my right hand. 24 Thou shalt guide me with

thy counsel, and afterward re-25 Whom have I in heaven

but thee? and there is none 2 But as for me, my feet were upon earth that I desire beside 26 My flesh and my heart fail-

a For I was envious at the eth: but God is the strength of Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.81.1. ever.

their death: but their strength from thee shall perish: thou lead of the Wicked hast destroyed all them that go leads a whoring from thee.

1. They are not in trouble as a whoring from thee.

2. Chr. 15.2, Forsaking

draw near to God: I have put 6 Therefore pride compasseth my trust in the Lord God, that them about as a chain; violence I may declare all thy works.

PSALM 74

The desolation of the sanctuary. Măs'chil of A'saph.

GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth See Forsaken (Index). thine anger smoke against the Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

tion, which thou hast pur- See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. 10 Therefore his people re-chased of old; the rod of thine Or, tribe of thine. turn hither: and waters of a full inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zi'ôn, Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

God know? and is there knowl- 3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all See Waste Places, Is.35.1. 12 Behold, these are the un-that the enemy hath done 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

13 Verily I have cleansed my midst of thy congregations; p.p.Je.6.23. heart in vain, and washed my they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 A man was famous accordon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down 2K.12.18, Temple Despoiled.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Le.26.36, Terror, Pr.1.27.

See Divine Contempt, Ps. 2.4. Or, in my heart. [Jn.16.8.

Ps.92.6. Grossness.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

(Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), [Is.30.21. Ps.16.7, Divine Counsel, [Is.11.2. Eternal Glory, Ro.8.18. De.26.15, Heaven (1), [Ps.123.1]

Ps.18.1,LovetoGod, Ps.84.2 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire, [Ps.119.20. Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen, Jb.4.19, Mortality. [Ps.118.28.

Ps.16.5, Saints' Portion [Ps.119.57.

[God (1).

1 S.14.36, Draw Near God, [He.7.19. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

God's Sheep, Ps.79.13.

4 Thine enemies roar in the Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

Digitized by GOOGIC

[Ps.83.4.

ground.

of the earth.

habiting the wilderness.

made summer and winter.

up mighty rivers.

for ever.

of cruelty.

waters

2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed, casting down the dwelling we give thanks: for that thy See Divine Nearness [Is.64.11.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. 2 K.16.6, Jews Persecuted,

Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution Lam.2.9.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1), [Ps.105.15] See Future Hidden, Pr.27.1. knoweth how long. Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged. Lu.6.22, Reproach.

Le.24.11, Blasphemy. Le.22.2, God's Name. See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5. pluck it out of thy bosom.

Ex.15.18, God, King. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. p.p.Ps.104.26.

iee Way Provided, Ex.14.16. 15 Thou didst cleave the foun-Ge.1.5, Day, Je.33.20. Ex.19.5, Divine Owner

[ship (1) ie.1.3, Light. ie.1.1, Creator (1). .p.De.32.2; Ac.17.26. ie.8.22, Summer, Pr.6.8. ong 2.11, Winter.

See Fools, Ps.53.1. e.24.11, Blasphemy. ee Soul's Enemies. Ps. 71.10. e.15.9, Turtledoves. See Poor (2), 1 S.2.8.

See Everlasting Covenant,

[Ge.9.16. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. See Violence, Ge.6.13. Ex.1.14. Oppression (2).

See Not Ashamed, Ps.119.6.

Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy, [Ps.82.4.

p.p.Ps.43.1.

p.p.Is.37.23.

Ex.15.6. God's Enemies. Mt.27.24. Tumults.

PSALM 75 The prophet praises God, 4 and re-bukes the proud. To the chief Musician, Al-tas'-

increaseth continually.

chith, A Psalm or Song of

A'saph. TNTO thee, O God, do we the earth. Selah. give thanks, unto thee do 10 Surely the wrath of man Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

place of thy name to the name is near thy wondrous works declare. 8 They said in their hearts, 2 When I shall receive the Or. When I shall take a Let us destroy them together: congregation I will judge up-

they have burned up all the rightly. synagogues of God in the land. 3 The earth and all the in-9 We see not our signs: there habitants thereof are dissolved: is no more any prophet: nei-I bear up the pillars of it. Se'-p.p.1 S.2.8.

ther is there among us any that lah. 10 O God, how long shall the not foolishly: and to the wicked, adversary reproach? shall the Lift not up the horn:

11 Why withdrawest thou thy neck. 6 For promotion cometh neihand, even thy right hand? ther from the east, nor from 12 For God is my King of old, the west, nor from the south. working salvation in the midst 7 But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth

13 Thou didst divide the sea up another. 8 For in the hand of the LORD by thy strength: thou brakest red: it is full of mixture: and he him to be meat to the people in-the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

Jă'cob. 17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast

A declaration of God's majesty in the church. 18 Remember this, that the To the chief Musician on Neg'enemy hath reproached, O I-noth, A Psalm or Song of LORD, and that the foolish peo-A'saph. ple have blasphemed thy name. 19 O deliver not the soul of TN Ju'dah is God known: his Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. thy turtledove unto the multi- L name is great in Is ra-el. tude of the wicked: forget not 2 In Salem also is his taber-p.p.Ge.14.18.

the congregation of thy poor nacle, and his dwelling place in Zī'ŏn. earth are full of the habitations sword, and the battle. Se lah. 4 Thou art more glorious and

21 O let not the oppressed re-excellent than the mountains of turn ashamed: let the poor and prey.

5 The stouthearted are spoiled, See Stubbornness (2).

1 The stouthearted are spoiled, See Stubbornness (2).

22 Arise, O God, plead thine they have slept their sleep: and See Humiliation own cause: remember how the none of the men of might have foolish man reproacheth thee found their hands. 6 At thy rebuke, O God of See Divine Reproof, Pa.9.5.

23 Forget not the voice of Jā cob, both the chariot and p.p.Ex.15.1. thine enemies: the tumult of horse are cast into a dead sleep. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. those that rise up against thee 7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and who may stand in De.10.12, Fear God. thy sight when once thou art 1 S.6.20, Who can Stand?

PSALM 76

8 Thou didst cause judgment Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still, 9 When God arose to judg-|See God a Judge, Ge.18.25.

Ps.16.8. Ps.8.3. God's Works. set time. De.32.4. Divine Justice.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal Ps.53.1, Fools.

See Pride (1), Ps.10.2. enemy blaspheme thy name for 5 Lift not up your horn on ever?

high: speak not with a stiff Ps.32.9, Stubboraness (1).

Ge.18.25, God a Judge, Ps.96.13. Reversals, Ps.147.6. See Proud Humbled, ĨĴb.9.13.

Ge.45.8, GodExalts, Da. 2.21 the heads of the dragons in the there is a cup, and the wine is Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath, 14 Thou brakest the heads of poureth out of the same: but the De.28.67. Sin's Misery. leviathan in pieces, and gavest dregs thereof, all the wicked of Pa.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

[Ps.92.7.

9 But I will declare for ever; Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). tain and the flood: thou driedst I will sing praises to the God of Nu.21.17. Singing (2). 16 The day is thine, the 10 All the horns of the wicked Pa.11.5, The Wicked (2) night also is thine: thou hast also will I cut off; but the horns pr.10.6, Saints and Sinners. prepared the light and the sun. of the righteous shall be exalted. Pa.91.14, Saints Exalted.

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. 2 S.5.7, Zion. 20 Have respect unto the cove- 3 There brake he the arrows p.p.Ps.46.9; Ezc.39.9. nant: for the dark places of the of the bow, the shield, and the Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Ř* 32 9 12 K.19.28. p.p.Ps.13.3.

[Ps.130.3. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ment, to save all the meek of Ps.27.1. Salvation of God.

Ex.2.2. Moses.

Ex.4.14. Aaron.

p.p.Ro.9.17. 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. Nu.30.2 Vows Sacred. Ec.5.4.

Ex.25.2, Giving (1). De.10.12. Fear God. See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. Ex.15.4. Abasement (2).

Ex.2.23. Crying to God.

2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing.

See Comfortless, Jb.21.34.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. Or, my hand was stretched [out in the night.

shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain. | 17 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a See Rain, Ge.7.12. your God: let all that be round abroad. about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared. 12 He shall cut off the spirit nings lightened the world: the

PSALM 77

kings of the earth.

The pealmist shows what fierce com-bat he had with diffidence, and the victory he obtained. To the chief Musician, to Jĕd'

u-thun, A Psalm of A'saph. CRIED unto God with my

my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

See Remember God, [Ne.4.14. Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2), [Jude 16. Jb.10.1, Complaints, Ps.142.2. Sē'lah. Est.6.1, Sleeplessness. 4 Thou holdest mine eyes told us.

Jb.5.7, Trouble. waking: I am so troubled that 4 We will not hide them from p.p.Ex.12.26. I cannot speak. p.p.Ps.44.1; De.32.7. Jb.35.10, Night Songs, [Ps.149.5.

no more?

evermore?

the most High.

Sē'lah.

Ge.24.63, Meditation (2). See Self-examination, [Lam.3.40. spirit made diligent search. See Forsaken (Index).

p.p.Ps.44.9.

See God's Promises, 1K.8.56. See Divine Faithfulness, [De.7.9.

p.p.Ps.40.11. See Mercy (1), De.4.31.

p.p.Ps.31.22.]

Ps.8.3. God's Works. p.p.Ps.44.1: 143.5.

Ge.24.63, Meditation (2) [Ps.104.34. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).
Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings.
Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.
De.3.24, God's Greatness,
p.p.Ps.73.17. [Ps.95.3. p.p.Ps.73.17. [Ps.95.3. Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Ex.4.21, Wonders, Da.4.3. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Ex.6.6. Divine Arm. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

See Way Provided, Ex.14.16.

member thy wonders of old. thy work, and talk of thy do-fast with God. ings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the beingarmed, and carrying bows, sanctuary: who is so great a turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covelant of God, and refused to Chr.36.16, Law Despised, [is.5.24.] ings. sanctuary: who is so great a turned back in the day of battle. God as our God? doest wonders: thou hast de-walk in his law; clared thy strength among the 11 And forgat his works, and De.4.9, Forgetfulness, [Is.17.10. people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm them. redeemed thy people, the sons 12 Marvellous things did he in of Jā'cob and Jō'seph. Sē'lah. the sight of their fathers, in 16 The waters saw thee, O the land of E'gypt, in the field See Sea Controlled, Jb. 26.10. God, the waters saw thee; they of Zō'an. were afraid: the depths also 13 He divided the sea, and Ex.14.16, Way Provided. were troubled.

11 Vow, and pay unto the LORD sound: thine arrows also went 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows Ps. 144.6. 18 The voice of thy thunder Ex.9.23, Thunder (1).

was in the heaven: the light-Ex.19.16, Lightning. of princes: he is terrible to the earth trembled and shook. Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, p.p. Hab. 3.15. and thy footsteps are not Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable.

known. 20 Thou leddest thy people De.8.2, Divine Leader, like a flock by the hand of Mo'-

PSALM 78

ses and Aâr on.

voice, even unto God with Story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. Măs'chil of A'saph.

2 In the day of my trouble I CIVE ear, O my people, to De.4.1, Hearken. sought the Lord: my sore ran T my law: incline your ears See Hearing Ear, Ps.40.6. in the night, and ceased not: to the words of my mouth.
my soul refused to be comforted. 2 I will open my mouth in a Pr.1.8, Instruction (1).

3 I remembered God, and was parable: I will utter dark say-troubled: I complained, and ings of old:

D.D.Pa.49.4: 44 1: Pr. 1 my spirit was overwhelmed. 3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have See Instruction (3), De.4.9.

their children, shewing to the Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). 5 I have considered the days of generation to come the praises 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). old, the years of ancient times. of the LORD, and his strength, 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 6 I call to remembrance my and his wonderful works that Ps. 8.3, God's Works. song in the night: I commune he hath done.

with mine own heart: and my 5 For he established a testi-De.6.17, Testimonies. mony in Jā'cob, and appointed See Decalogue, Ex.20.1. 7 Will the Lord cast off for a law in Is ra-el, which he comever? and will he be favourable manded our fathers, that they De.6.7, Parental Duty. should make them known to De.4.9, Instruction (3), [Pr.22.6. 8 Is his mercy clean gone for their children:

ever? doth his promise fail for 6 That the generation to come p.p.Ps.102.18. might know them, even the 9 Hath God forgotten to be children which should be born; gracious? hath he in anger who should arise and declare Le.10.11, Teaching Enshut up his tender mercies? them to their children:

7 That they might set their Ps.31.24, Hope in God. 10 And I said, This is my hope in God, and not forget the See Forgetfulness, De.4.9. infirmity: but I will remember works of God, but keep his com- Ex.20.6, Keep Command- [ments, Eze.44.24. the years of the right hand of mandments: 8 And might not be as their See Parental Influence

11 I will remember the works fathers, a stubborn and rebel- Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1) member thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all and whose spirit was not sted-thy work, and talk of thy dofast with God.

13 I will meditate also of all and whose spirit was not sted fast with God.

14 I will meditate also of all and whose spirit was not sted fast with God.

15 I s.46.12.

15 I s.46.12.

16 I s.46.12.

18 I s.46.12.

19 I s.46.12.

10 I s.46.12.

10 I s.46.12.

10 I s.46.12.

10 I s.46.12.

11 I s.46.12.

12 I will meditate also of all and whose spirit was not sted fast with God. of the LORD: surely I will re-lious generation; a generation

his wonders that he had shewed Ex.4.21, Wonders.

caused them to pass through;

p.p.Ps.49.4; 44.1; Pr.1.6.

[Ps.139.10.

[1 K.22.52.

p.p.Nu.13.22; Is.19.11.

Le.26.15.

[Is.9.10.

Ge 19.1.

[tion, Ps. 102.10.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. De.8.2, Divine Leader. Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud, [Ps.105.39] Ge.24.27, Guidance (3), p.p.Ex.17.6; Nu.20.11. p.p.1 Co.10.4.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Pr.11.3. Perverseness.

Nu.14.11, Provoking God. p.p.Ps.95.9: 1 Co.10.9.

Ex.16.3, Carnality, Jn.6.26. p.p.Nu.11.4; 21.5.

Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2), [Is.53.1.

See Water, Nu.20.11.

p.p.Nu.11.18.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Nu.11.1. Divine Displeasure.

u.12.46, Unbelievers.

ee Unbelief (3), De.32.20.

.p.Ge.7.11.

x.16.4. Manna. ie.1.29, Food (1).

Or, bread of the mighty. e.2.7, Divine Supplies. 1.148.8, Wind Ruled.

Chr.29.12, God's Power.

p.p.Ex.16.13.

p.p.Nu.11.20.

Nu.11.32, Gluttony. p.p.Is.10.16. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God.

Pr.11.3, Perverseness. Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

p.p.Nu.14.29. See Affliction (2), Jb.5.17. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God, [Is.19.22.] 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2).

stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led night with a light of fire.

as out of the great depths. 16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

ters to run down like rivers. right with him, neither were 17 And they sinned yet more they stedfast in his covenant. against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

19 Yea, they spake against his wrath. God: they said. Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? they were but flesh: a wind Ge. 47.9. Life Brief.

20 Behold, he smote the rock that passeth away, and cometh 1 S.20.3, Frailty, Ps.103.14. that the waters gushed out, and not again.

the streams overflowed; can he 40 How oft did they provoke Nu.14.11, Prevoking God give bread also? can he provide him in the wilderness, and flesh for his people? 21 Therefore the LORD heard

was kindled against Jā'cob, and Holy One of Iş'ra-el.
anger also came up against Iṣ'- 42 They remembered not his De.4.9, Forgetfulness. ra-el:

in God, and trusted not in his salvation: 23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and

opened the doors of heaven. 24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had 45 He sent divers sorts of given them of the corn of flies among them, which de Ex.8.21, Flies, Ps.105.31.

heaven. 25 Man did eat angels' food: destroyed them.

26 He caused an east wind to unto the caterpiller, and their K.S.37, Caterpillars, [Ps.105.34] blow in the heaven: and by his labour unto the locust. wind. 27 He rained flesh also upon trees with frost.

See Plenty Promised.

[Le.26.5. fowls like as the sand of the to the hail, and their flocks to Ex.19.16, Lightning. Ex.9.23, Thunder (1) 28 And he let it fall in the

> about their habitations. 29 So they did eat, and were by sending evil angels among See Angels of Wrath, well filled: for he gave them them.

their own desire;

meat was yet in their mouths, over to the pestilence; 31 The wrath of God came up- 51 And smote all the firstborn Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. on them, and slew the fattest of in E'gypt; the chief of their p.p.Ex.12.29. them, and smote down the cho-strength in the tabernacles of sen men of la'ra-el.

32 For all this they sinned Ex.8.15, Hardness (2), Je.5.3. still, and believed not for his wondrous works. 33 Therefore their days did flock.

he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble. 34 When he slew them, then sea overwhelmed their enemies. Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked. they sought him; and they re- 54 And he brought them to p.p. Ex. 14.27.

and he made the waters to turned and enquired early after Ge.25.22, Inquiring of God.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. 35 And they remembered that See Remember God. Ne.4.14.

them with a cloud, and all the God was their rock, and the De.32.4, God a Rock. Jb.19.25, Redeemer. high God their redeemer. 15 He clave the rocks in the 36 Nevertheless they did flat- False Profession, Pr.26.23. wilderness, and gave them drink ter him with their mouth, and Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

they lied unto him with their Ps.63.11, Liars. tongues. 37 For their heart was not Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

See Covenant-breakers, 38 But he, being full of com-Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion, [Pa.86.15. passion, forgave their iniquity,

2-S.12.13, Sin Forgiven, their heart by asking meat for many a time turned he his antheir lust.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa.85.2.

[Pa 18 And they tempted God in and destroyed them not: yea,

39 For he remembered that Divine Sympathy, Ps. 103.13.

grieve him in the desert! p.p.Ps.95.10; Is.63.10. 41 Yea, they turned back and Ex.32.8, Backsliders. this, and was wroth: so a fire tempted God, and limited the p.p.Mt.13.53.

hand, nor the day when he de-Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). 22 Because they believed not livered them from the enemy. 43 How he had wrought his See Plagues (2), Ex.7.20.

signs in E'gypt, and his wonders Ex.4.21. Wenders. in the field of Zō'an: 44 And had turned their riv-p.p.Ps.105.29. ers into blood; and their floods. that they could not drink.

voured them; and frogs, which Ex.8.2, Frogs, Ps.105.30. he sent them meat to the full. 46 He gave also their increase

power he brought in the south 47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore Ex.9.23, Hail. 1 K.10.27, Sycomore-trees

49 He cast upon them the midst of their camp, round fierceness of his anger, wrath, Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna and indignation, and trouble,

50 He made a way to his an- De.32.35, DivineVengeance. 30 They were not estranged ger; he spared not their soul from their lust. But while their from death, but gave their life 2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent

Hăm : 52 But made his own people to Ex.19.5, God's People.
[Ps.100.3.

go forth like sheep, and guided Ge.24.27, Guidance (3). them in the wilderness like a 53 And he led them on safely, De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ge.5.32, Ham.

Ex.9.23, Thunder (1).

so that they feared not: but the Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

p.p.Ex.15.17.

Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out, [Ps.80.8.

Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritance.

Nu.14.11, Provoking God, [Ps.106.7 See Law Despised [2 Chr.36.16. Ex.32.8, Backsliders, Ho.6.4. See Parental Influence, [1 K.22.52.

p.p.De.32.19.

p.p.Ho.7.16. Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Le.26.30, High Places (2). Ex.20.5. Divine Jealousy. Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). 2 K.22.13. God's Wrath. De.25.16. Sin Hateful.

p.p.1 S.4.11. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. Jos.18.1, Shiloh.

2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. See War Threatened. Le.26.25.

p.p.Le.10.2. p.p.Je.7.34.

p.p.1.S.4.17. p.p.Jb.27.15. 2 Chr.21.20, Unlamented.

D.D.Is.42.13.

Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. Ex.14.14. God of Battles.

p.p.v.60.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones. De.12.5, Sacred Places. 2 S.5.7, Zion.

See Solomon's Temple,
[2 S.7.13

p.p.1 K.6.1.

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-p.p.1 S.16.12. [ments. Nu.32.16, Sheepfolds, [Jn.10.1.

Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2). See Feeding the Flock, Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

his right hand had purchased. heaps. 55 He cast out the heathen 2 The dead bodies of thy them an inheritance by line, meat unto the fowls of the and made the tribes of Is'ra-el heaven, the flesh of thy saints

to dwell in their tents. 56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and like water round about Je-ru'sakept not his testimonies: 57 But turned back, and dealt bury them.

they were turned aside like a to our neighbours, a scorn and De.28.37, Israel a Byword. deceitful bow. 58 For they provoked him to about us. anger with their high places, 5 How long, LORD? wilt thou Pa.6.3, Trial Prolonged

their graven images. Is ra-el:

60 So that he forsook the doms that have not called upon Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness. tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent thy name. which he placed among men; 61 And delivered his strength cob, and laid waste his dwell-

into captivity, and his glory in-to the enemy's hand. 8 O remember not against us

wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their were not given to marriage. 64 Their priests fell by the our sins, for thy name's sake. sword; and their widows made 10 Wherefore should the hea-

no lamentation. Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening, [Ps.80.2.] one out of sleep, and like a heathen in our sight by the 65 Then the Lord awaked as let him be known among the See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7. mighty man that shouteth by revenging of the blood of thy De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

reason of wine. 66 And he smote his enemies 11 Let the sighing of the See Divine Compassion, in the hinder parts: he put prisoner come before thee; ac-

them to a perpetual reproach.

tabernacle of Joseph, and chose are appointed to die; not the tribe of Ephra-im: 12 And render unto 68 But chose the tribe of Jū'-

loved. 69 And he built his sanctu-

servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

71 From following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jā'cob his people, and Is ra-el his inheritance.

ness of his hands.

PSALM 79

Of the desolation of Jerusalem.

A Psalm of A'saph.

into thine inheritance; thy shall be saved.

the border of his sanctuary, holy temple have they defiled; Ps.5.7, Temple (4), Ps.138.2.

even to this mountain, which they have laid Jê-ru'sā-lēm on 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2),

also before them, and divided servants have they given to be De.28.26, Unburied, Ec.6.3. unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1. lem; and there was none to 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War,

unfaithfully like their fathers: 4 We are become a reproach Lu.6.22, Reproach. derision to them that are round Jb.30.1, Derision.

and moved him to jealousy with be angry for ever? shall thy

iealousy burn like fire? 59 When God heard this, he 6 Pour out thy wrath upon 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. was wroth, and greatly abhorred the heathen that have not 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. known thee, and upon the king-Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

7 For they have devoured Ja'-

62 He gave his people over former iniquities: let thy tender also unto the sword; and was mercies speedily prevent us: De.21.8, Mercy Sought. wroth with his inheritance. for we are brought very low. Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

young men; and their maidens tion, for the glory of thy name: Ps.25.20, Deliverance and deliver us, and purge away Ps.19.12, Cleansing (4) then say, Where is their God? See Scoffers, Ps.73.11.

servants which is shed.

cording to the greatness of thy 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 67 Moreover he refused the power preserve thou those that De.6.24, Preservation.

12 And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom Is.59.18, Recompense (1). dah, the mount Zī'on which he their reproach, wherewith they

have reproached thee, O Lord. 13 So we thy people and sheep Ex.19.5, God's People. ary like high palaces, like the of thy pasture will give thee earth which he hath established thanks for ever: we will shew for ever.

| To He chose David also his tions. | To He chose David also his to his | Fa.74.1, God's Sheep, [Mt.10.16.]
| Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). | Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). | 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

PSALM 80 Of the miseries of the church, To the chief Musician upon Shoshăn'nim-E'duth, A Psalm of A'saph.

and Igra-ei his innertance.

72 So he fed them according Igra-ei, thou that leadest to the integrity of his heart; Jo'seph like a flock; thou that Ex.40.35, Shekinah, Is.37.16. and guided them by the skilful-dwellest between the cheru-Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2), [Ps.99.1. bims, shine forth.

2 Before E phră-îm and Běn´ja-min and Mā-năs´seh stir up thy Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening [Is.5]. strength, and come and save us. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

3 Turn us again, O God, and See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. GOD, the heathen are come cause thy face to shine; and we Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2),

Ex.20.5. Divine Jealousy.

9 Help us, O God of our salva- Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. [Sought. [Jn.13.9.

TIVE ear, O Shepherd of See Christ, Shepherd

selves.

land.

goodly cedars.

unto the river.

do pluck her?

visit this vine;

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged, [Ps.89.46. Ex.4.14. God's Anger.

De.8.5, Affliction (3). Jb.16.16, Tears (2), Ps.102.9. Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering, [Ps.102.9.

1 S.17.28, Contempt, p.p.Ps.44.13. [Ps.119.22. Jb.30.1, Derision.

See Israel a Byword, [De.28.37.

Is.1.26, Restoration (2). Israel a Vine, Is.5.2.

Ex.34.24. Heathen Cast Out.

p.p.Ho.14.5.

1 K.4.33, Cedars, Ps.104.16.

p.p.Ex.23.31: Ps.72.8. See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

p.p.Je.5.6. See Jerusalem (2),1 K.14.25.

p.p.Ps.90.13: Zec.1.12.

p.p.v.8.

see Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5. D.D.Ps.89.21.

2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1).

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). Spir. Quickening, Ps.119.25. Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness. Is.1.26. Restoration (2). Ge.43.29. Divine Favor (2).

Singing (1), Ps.95.1. Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.84.5.

Ex.15.20, Timbrels, Ps.150.4-Ge.4.21, Harps. 1 S.10.5, Psalteries. Le.25.9, Trumpets (2).

Nu.10.10, New Moons, new moon, in successful feat day.

long wilt thou be angry against Is ra-el, and a law of the God

unto our neighbours: and our I understood not. enemies laugh among them- 6 I removed his shoulder from See Bondage of Israel

the burden: his hands were de-7 Turn us again, O God of livered from the pots. hosts, and cause thy face to 7 Thou calledst in trouble, Ex.2.23. Crying to God. out of E'gypt: thou hast cast of thunder: I proved thee at Ps.17.3, Life Tested.

take deep root, and it filled the el, if thou wilt hearken unto me 10 The hills were covered 9 There shall no strange god Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), Is.42.8. with the shadow of it, and the be in thee; neither shalt thou

boughs thereof were like the worship any strange god. goodly cedars.

10 I am the LORD thy God,
11 She sent out her boughs which brought thee out of unto the sea, and her branches the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it. 12 Why hast thou then bro-11 But my people would not ken down her hedges, so that hearken to my voice; and Is ra-

all they which pass by the way el would none of me. 13 The boar out of the wood their own hearts' lust: and they doth waste it, and the wild walked in their own counsels. beast of the field doth devour 13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Is'ra-14 Return, we beseech thee, el had walked in my ways!

O God of hosts: look down 14 I should soon have subfrom heaven, and behold, and dued their enemies, and turned p.p.Ps.18.47; 47.3. 15 And the vineyard which saries. thy right hand hath planted, madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is should have endured for ever. rebuke of thy countenance. the son of man whom thou thee.

madest strong for thyself. 18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name. 19 Turn us again, O LORD

God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. PSALM 81

of God.

To the chief Musician upon Git'tith, A Psalm of A'saph. NING aloud unto God our and needy.

2 Take a psalm, and bring wicked.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how 4 For this was a statute for Ex.15.26, Statutes.

the prayer of thy people? of Jā'cob.
5 Thou feedest them with the 5 This he ordained in Jō'seph bread of tears; and givest them for a testimony, when he went tears to drink in great measure. out through the land of E'gypt: p.p.Ex.11.4. 6 Thou makest us a strife where I heard a language that

[Ex.1.11.

shine; and we shall be saved and I delivered thee; I an-Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

8 Thou hast brought a vine swered thee in the secret place Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered out the heathen, and planted it, the waters of Meri-bah. Selah. p.p.Ex.17.6.

9 Thou preparedst room be- 8 Hear, O my people, and I De.4.1, Hearken. fore it, and didst cause it to will testify unto thee: O Isra-

Chr.16.26, False Gods.
p.p.Ex.20.2.
De.8.2, Divine Leader.
2 K.3.16, Preparation for
Blessings. See Spir.Fullness,Ps.23.5. De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Call Refused, Pr.1.24. 1 S.8.7, God Rejected, [Pr.1.24. 12 So I gave them up unto Jud. 16.20, WickedForsaken heir own hearts' lust: and they p.p.Ac.7.42. [Pr. 1.28. Pr.1.28. De.29.19, Sinful Walk. See Divine Pleadings, [Pr.1.24. Ex.19.5, Obedience See Walking with God, [Ge.5.22.

my hand against their adver- Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 15 The haters of the LORD Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. and the branch that thou should have submitted them- See Abasement (1), Jb. 40.12.

cut down: they perish at the 16 He should have fed them See Divine Supplies, De.2.7. also with the finest of the See Plenty Promised 17 Let thy hand be upon the wheat: and with honey out of Ge.43.11, Honey.
man of thy right hand, upon the rock should I have satisfied Ex.23.25, Blessings (2),
[Pr.28.20. Ps.17.15, Satisfaction.

PSALM 82 The pealmist, having exhorted the judges, 8 prays God to judge.

selves unto him: but their time

A Psalm of A'saph. **↑OD** standeth in the congre-Ps.21.13, God Exalted.

gation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

2 How long will ye judge un-[Pr.29.27. An exhortation to a solemn praising justly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Se'lah. 3 Defend the poor and father- Poor (3), Pr.21.13.

less: do justice to the afflicted De.16.20, Justice Enjoined, [Pr.21.3.

Strength: make a joyful 4 Deliver the poor and needy: Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy, noise unto the God of Ja cob. rid them out of the hand of the

2 Take a psalm, and bring wicked.
hither the timbrel, the pleasant 5 They know not, neither will harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

5 They know not, neither will pullness (2), Mi.4.12.
hither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.
6 I have said, Ye are gods;

[Man, Mt.6.26.]

Le.19.15, Partiality For-

[bidden.

0.34 Children of God. . Death Universal.

. God a Judge. rersal King, Pa.59.13.

ying to God, Ex.2.23.

28.1: 35.22: 109.1.

5. God's Enemies.

24. Tumults.
19. Self-exaltation.
2. Pride (1).

.16, Evil Counsel.

.5, God's People.

Plotting, Est.3.9. 1.2, Evil Alliances (2), [Mi.4.11.

6.9, Edomites.

.6.11, Ishmael.

19.37. Moabites.

19.38, Ammonites.

36.12, Amalek. 21.32, Philistines.

.37.28, Midianites.

s.17.11, En-dor,

.p.Jud.7.25; 8.21.

.p.2 Chr.20.11.

.p.Is.5.8.

p.p.ls.9.18.

p.p.Ps.58.9.

1 K.19.11, Tempests.

Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. De.4.29, Seek God.

d.4.2, Sisers. 1.13.23, Brooks, Jn.18.1. d.4.7, Kishon.

1.40.12, Abasement (1).

K.1.10, Imprecations, [Ps.109.6.

/b.21.18, Stubble, Is.47.14.

2.14, Assyria.

2. Pride (1).
. Craftiness.

s. 27.5. S.10.6.

3.41.5.

and all of you are children of JE-HOVAH, art the most high De. 32.8, Most High, Da. 4.17.
the most High.

De. 32.8, Most High, Da. 4.17.
De. 4.39, Sovereignty of God,
[Ps. 93.1. 7 But ye shall die like men,

and fall like one of the princes. 8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM 83

A prayer against those who oppress the church.

A Song or Psalm of A'saph.

and be not still, O God. 2 For, lo, thine enemies make 3 Yea, the sparrow hath found Sparrows, Ps. 102.7.

thee have lifted up the head.

counsel against thy people, and LORD of hosts, my King, and Ex. 15.18, God, King, consulted against thy hidden my God.

5.6, Jews Persecuted, [Da.3.8.

consulted against thy hidden my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell ps.1.1. Blessed Ones.

4 They have said, Come, and in they will be still let us cut them off from being praising thee. SeTah.

a nation; that the name of Is
5 Blessed is the man whose Ex.15.2, God our Strength, [Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.]

[Ps.8.21.] ra-el may be no more in remem-strength is in thee; in whose brance

are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of E'dom, and the Ish'ma-el-ites; of Mo'ab, and the Hā'gar-ēnes; 7 Gebal, and Ammon, and 8 O Lord God of hosts, hear See Divine Hearing, 2 S. 22.7.

the inhabitants of Tyre; 8 As sur also is joined with 9 Behold, O God our shield, 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

children of Lot. Se'lah.

9 Do unto them as unto the 10 For a day in thy courts is 1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's son:

10 Which perished at En'- in the tents of wickedness. dôr: they became as dung for 11 For the LORD God is a sun Ps.27.1, God a Light,

the earth. O'reb, and like Zē'eb: yea, all will he withhold from them that

their princes as Zē'bah, and as walk uprightly. Zăl-mũn'nà :

ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before

the wind. 14 As the fire burneth a

wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

thy tempest, and make them of Jā'cob. afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; iquity of thy people, thou hast that they may seek thy name, O covered all their sin. Selah. Lord.

and troubled for ever; yea, let thyself from the fierceness of them be put to shame, and thine anger.

perish : Ded.35, One God, Ps.86.10. Ithou, whose name alone is ward us to cease.

PSALM 84

The prophet longs for the communion of the sanctuary.

To the chief Musician upon Git-tith, A Psalm for the sons

HOW amiable are thy taber-Or, How lovely. L nacles, O Lord of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even EEP not thou silence, O fainteth for the courts of the 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. A God: hold not thy peace, LORD: my heart and my flesh Ps.18.1, Love to God, crieth out for the living God.

a tumult: and they that hate an house, and the swallow a nest Swallows, Is. 38.14. for herself, where she may lay 3 They have taken crafty her young, even thine altars, O See Sacred Places, De.12.5.

heart are the ways of them.

5 For they have consulted to 6 Who passing through the gether with one consent: they valley of Bā'ca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools,

7 They go from strength to Yea, the early rain covereth strength, every one of them in Zī'on appeareth before God.

Am'a-lek; the Phi-lis'tines with my prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'cob. Sē'lah.

them: they have holpen the and look upon the face of thine p.p.Ps.2.2. anointed.

Midi-an-ites; as to Sis'e-ra, as better than a thousand. I had to Ja'bin, at the brook of Ki-rather be a doorkeeper in the 2 K.25.18, Doorkeepers. house of my God, than to dwell

and shield: the LORD will give Ge.15.1, God a Shield, [F2.115.9. 11 Make their nobles like grace and glory: no good thing

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is 12 Who said, Let us take to the man that trusteth in thee.

PSALM 85

The psalmist, from the experience of former mercies, prays for the continuance thereof. To the chief Musician, A Psalm

for the sons of Kō'rah.

ORD, thou hast been favour[Ps.89.17. ■ able unto thy land: thou 15 So persecute them with hast brought back the captivity See Restoration (2), Is.1.26.

2 Thou hast forgiven the in- 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven

17 Let them be confounded thy wrath: thou hast turned See God's Mercy, Ge.18.26.

4 Turn us, O God of our salva-Ps.51.12, Restoration (1). 18 That men may know that tion, and cause thine anger to- Ps. 27.1, Salvation of God.

1 Chr.29.3, Love for God's House, v.10. Ps.116.1 Jos. 3.10, Living God, Is. 37.17.

See Renewed Heart, De.5.29. R.V. In whose heart are the

highways to Zion. Passing through the valley of Weeping they make it a place of springs; Yea, the early in...
it with blessings.
Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress,
- De 16.16. [Ps.92.12

[House, Ps.122.1.

Jn.18.17. See Separation (4), Is.52.11. Ps.118.27.

God's Grace, Ac.11.23. See Eternal Glory, Ps.73.24. Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones.

2 S.22.31, Trust (2). Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers.

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

[Mk.2.5.

p.p.Ps.32.1.

3 Thou hast taken away all See Propitiation, Ro.3.25.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded.

Ps.25.3. Wicked Ashamed.

p.p.Ps.74.1.

Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. De.12.7. Rejoicing (1). De.21.8, Mercy Sought, [Ps.119.77. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation

[Sought, Ps.106.4.] Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Ps.29.11. Peace (2).

See Backsliding, Pr.14.14. Ps.49.13. Folly. Ps.91.16. Salvation Prom-

1 S.12.14, Fear of God. p.p.Hag.2.7; Zec.2.5. p.p.Ps.25.10; Mi.7.20. See Peace (8), Is.2.4.

p.p.Ps.89.14; Pr.3.3.

p.p.Is.45.8.

See Spir. Abundance, [Ps.36.8. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. Ge.26.12, Increase. Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

Is.26.7, Right Way.

Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness. Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy, [Ps.109.22.

De.6.24, Preservation. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).
De.21.8, Mercy Sought.
Ex.2.23, Crying to God.
Ge.18.32, Importunity.
See Joy Restored, Ps.30.11.
Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-

Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

De.4.31, Mercy(1), Ps.103.17.

p.p.Ps.55.1.

Ps.116.6. Man's Extremity.

Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.

Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Ps.8.3, God's Works.

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1), Is.9.2.

De.3.24, God's Greatness. Ex.4.21, Wonders. De.4.35, One God, Is.43.10. Err.8.21, Teachableness. Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth, [2 Jn.4.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). De.6.5. Whole Heart.

joice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,

and grant us thy salvation. 8 I will hear what God the of violent men have sought after speak peace unto his people, before them. not turn again to folly.

and to his saints: but let them 15 But thou, O Lord, art a may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met to-gether; righteousness and peace strength unto thy servant, and gether; righteousness and peace strength unto thy servant, and 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation

12 Yea, the LORD shall give thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and De. 33.29, Divine Helper. that which is good; and our comforted me. land shall yield her increase. 13 Righteousness shall go be-

fore him; and shall set us in the way of his steps. PSALM 86

arace. A Prayer of Dā'vid.

OW down thine ear, O LORD, needy. holy: O thou my God, save thy

servant that trusteth in thee. for I cry unto thee daily. 4 Rejoice the soul of thy serv-

[ward. lift up my soul. ready to forgive; and plenteous he writeth up the people, that See Book of Life, Ex.32.33

in mercy unto all them that call this man was born there. Se lah. upon thee. 6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my players on instruments shall

of my supplications. 7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou A prayer containing a grievous comwilt answer me.

none like unto thee, O Lord: neither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 All nations whom thou hast Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

Ps.22.27, Universal Worship.

| Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and Shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and Shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and Shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and Shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and Shall | Defore thee, O Lord; and O Lord; an glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou thee: incline thine ear unto my art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; my heart to fear thy name.

my God, with all my heart: and go down into the pit: I am as Jb.33.18, The Pit, Pa.143.7.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us I will glorify thy name for ever- 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying Garage

for ever? wilt thou draw out more.
thine anger to all generations? 13 For great is thy mercy to De.4.31, Mercy (1).
6 Wilt thou not revive us ward me: and thou hast delive See Deliverance (3), Jb.5? again: that thy people may re-ered my soul from the lowest De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Ps.116. hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen Ps.40.4, The Proud. against me, and the assemblies Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies [Ps.94.71 LORD will speak: for he will my soul; and have not set thee See Violence, Ge.6.13.

Jb.34.9, Godless. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion [Je.12 ! = God full of compassion, and 9 Surely his salvation is night gracious, long suffering, and them that fear him; that glory plenteous in mercy and truth De.3.24, God of Truth. 16 0 turn unto me, and

have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness that they which hate me may ls.66.5, Saints Hated. See Wicked Ashamed. See Wicked Ashamed. See Wicked Ashamed.

PSALM 87 Citizenship in Zion. A Psalm or Song for the sons of Kō'rah.

IS foundation is in the holy See Spir. Foundation David strengthens his prayer by God's power and goodness: 11 he desires the continuance of his 2 The LORD loveth the gates

Desires the continuance of his 2 The LORD loveth the gates Desired Places. [Is.28.1a of Zī'on more than all the dwell- 2 S.5.7, Zion, Ro.11.26. ings of Jā'cob.

3 Glorious things are spoken p.p.Is.60.1. D hear me: for I am poor and of thee, O city of God. Selah. Ne.11.1, Holy City. 4 I will make mention of needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am
Rā'hāb and Bāb'y-lon to them
holy: O thou my God, save thy
servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord:
this man was born there.

Jos. 2.1, Rahab.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge. 10.10, Babylon.
Ge.

This and that man was born in ant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I her: and the highest himself shall establish her. See Established, 2 Chr.20.20 5 For thou, Lord, art good, and 6 The LORD shall count, when

5 And of Zī'on it shall be said.

7 As well the singers as the Ge.4.21, Musicians.

prayer; and attend to the voice be there: all my springs are Ps. 36.9. Fountain of Life. See Living Water, Song 4.15

plaint. 8 Among the gods there is A Song or Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah, to the chief Musician upon Mā'ha-lăth Lê-ăn'noth, Măs'chil of Hē'man the Ez'ra-

PSALM 88

before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before p.p.Ps.18.6.

3 For my soul is full of troub- Jb.5.7, Trouble. I will walk in thy truth: unite les: and my life draweth nigh Jb.4.19, Mortality. unto the grave.

12 I will praise thee. O Lord 4 I am counted with them that

LORD God of my salvation, Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

in thee.

. Despondency.

Complaints.

ine Displeasure, [Nu.11.1. Affliction (3).
Waters of Affliction, Ps.124.4.

11. Friendless.

3. Limitations.

.4. Daily Duty, Ps. 145.2. !. Prayerfulness. 's.143.6.

's.6.5. 1.7. Lowingkindness. .9, Divine Faithfulness. . in Abaddon.

Fc 8 10 .9.15, God's Righteous-[ness.

.2.23, Crying to God.

e Forsaken (Index).

:.31.18,God's Face Hidden. e.S.5. Affliction (3). e Despair, Ex.6.9.

K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Ps.38.11, Loneliness. Ps.31.11, Friendless, [Ps.142.4.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2). De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, [Ps.105.8.

p.p.Ps.103.17.

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-[eous. p.p.2 S.7.16. 2 Chr.20.20, Established.

-Human Weakness. a man that hath no strength: 5 And the heavens shall 5 Free among the dead, like praise thy wonders, O LORD: Ex.4.21, Wonders. the slain that lie in the grave, thy faithfulness also in the p.p.Ps.19.1. whom thou rememberest no congregation of the saints.
more: and they are cut off from 6 For who in the heaven can be

lowest pit, in darkness, in the can be likened unto the LORD?

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon in the assembly of the saints, 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. me, and thou hast afflicted me and to be had in reverence of Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. [Ps.111.9. with all thy waves. Se'lah.

8 Thou hast put away mine 8 O LORD God of hosts, who is acquaintance far from me; a strong LORD like unto thee? 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. thou hast made me an abomi-or to thy faithfulness round nation unto them: I am shut about thee? up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye mourneth by rea-the sea: when the waves thereson of affliction: LORD, I have of arise, thou stillest them. called daily upon thee, I have 10 Thou hast broken Rā'hāb stretched out my hands unto in pieces, as one that is slain; Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

the dead? shall the dead arise 11 The heavens are thine, Ex. 19.5, Divine Ownerand praise thee? Selah.

be declared in the grave? or ness thereof, thou hast found-Ge.1.1, Creator (1). thy faithfulness in destruction? ed them. 12 Shall thy wonders

forgetfulness? 13 But unto thee have I cried,

shall my prayer prevent thee. is thy right hand. off my soul? why hidest thou the habitation of thy throne: De.4.31, Mercy (1).

thy face from me? 15 I am afflicted and ready to fore thy face. die from my youth up: while 15 Blessed is the people that Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones, [Ps.112.1.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth of thy countenance.

me daily like water; they com-alted.

passed me about together. acquaintance into darkness.

PSALM 89

The pealmist praises God for his care of the church.

hite.

WILL sing of the mercies of chosen out of the people.
the LORD for ever: with my 20 I have found Dā'vid my Ru.4.22, David. faithfulness to all generations. I anointed him:

fulness shalt thou establish in shall strengthen him.

the very heavens. 3 I have made a covenant upon him; nor the son of wickwith my chosen, I have sworn edness afflict him. unto Dā'vid my servant,

ever, and build up thy throne them that hate him. to all generations. Se'lah.

thy hand. compared unto the LORD? who p.p.Ps.29.1.
6 Thou hast laid me in the among the sons of the mighty Ex.8.10. None Like God compared unto the LORD? who p.p.Ps.29.1. 7 God is greatly to be feared De.10.12, Fear God.

all them that are about him.

9 Thou rulest the raging of Ps.65.7, Tempest Stilled

thou hast scattered thine ene-Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. 10 Wilt thou shew wonders to mies with thy strong arm.

and praise thee? Sēlah. the earth also is thine: as

11 Shall thy lovingkindness for the world and the ful-

be 12 The north and the south known in the dark? and thy thou hast created them: Ta'- Jud.4.6, Mt. Tabor, Je.46.18. righteousness in the land of bor and Hermon shall rejoice De.3.8, Mt. Hermon. in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: Ex.6.6, Divine Arm, Ps.98.1. O LORD; and in the morning strong is thy hand, and high De.5.15,God's Hand, Ps.98.1.

14 LORD, why castest thou 14 Justice and judgment are De. 32.4, Divine Justice. mercy and truth shall go be-De.32.4, God of Truth.

I suffer thy terrors I am disknow the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light See Walking with God, [Ge.5.22.

over me; thy terrors have cut 16 In thy name shall they De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). me off.

Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, Pa.

[Pa. 17 They came round about righteousness shall they be ex- Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of 18 Lover and friend hast their strength: and in thy fa- Ex.15.2, God our Strength. thou put far from me, and mine vour our horn shall be exalted. Divine Favor (3), Is.30.18. 18 For the LORD is our de-Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.

fence; and the Holy One of Is'ra-el is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vi- Ge.15.1, Visions. Mas'chil of E'than the Ez'rahite.

sion to thy holy one, and saidst, p.p.2 S.17.10.

See Christ's Power, Is.63.1.
hite.

sion to thy holy one, and saidst, p.p.2 S.17.10.
See Christ's Power, Is.63.1.
See Chosen Instruments. is mighty; I have exalted one

mouth will I make known thy servant; with my holy oil have

2 For I have said, Mercy shall 21 With whom my hand shall p.p.1 S.16.13. be built up for ever: thy faith- be established: mine arm also

22 The enemy shall not exact 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-

23 And I will beat down his Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 4 Thy seed will I establish for foes before his face, and plague See Invincibility, De.7.24.

[Is.40.18.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. [ship (1), Hag. 2.8.

p.p.Ps.98.6.

Ex.15.18, God, King. [Hag.2.23.

Le.8.30, Anointing (2).

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

p.p.2 S.7.10.

24 But my faithfulness and De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. Digitized by GOO!

25 I will set his hand also in time is: wherefore hast thou the sea, and his right hand in made all men in vain?

art my father, my God, and the deliver his soul from the hand of

nant shall stand fast with him. proach of thy servants; how I

29 His seed also will I make do bear in my bosom the re-

to endure for ever, and his proach of all the mighty people;

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted.

See Jehovah Chosen, [Ge.28.21.

1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.

De.14.2. Spir. Adoption.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised

See Eternal Kingdom, Is. 9.7.

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1).

De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

De.8.5, Chastisement.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18.

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-

See God's Word Sure. [1 K.8.56.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths, [Ps.95.11 See God of Truth, De.32.4.

See Castaways, Mt.8.12.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

See Instruments of Judg-ment, De. 28.50.

See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.17.

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged,

Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

See Israel a Byword

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

Jos.7.4, Defeats.

p.p.Esc.28.7.

p.p.Ps.102.23.

p.p.2 S.7.16.

p.p.Ps.78.59.

2 S.3.10. Throne.

De.32.4, God a Rock.

Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

Ge.17.2. Covenant

Ps.25.13, Seed of the

p.p.2 S.7.14.

Ps. 103.8.

(2). [Is.59.21.

nant.

See Eternal Kingdom. Is. 9.7. before me.

De. 28.37.

[Righteous.

be exalted.

the rivers.

of the earth.

ments:

ments:

Rod of Correction, Pr.10.13. gression with the rod, and their

Dā'vid

rock of my salvation.

28 My mercy will I keep for truth?

throne as the days of heaven.

31 If they break my statutes.

32 Then will I visit their trans-

33 Nevertheless my loving-

kindness will I not utterly take

from him, nor suffer my faith-

break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

holiness that I will not lie unto

36 His seed shall endure for

37 It shall be established for

with thine anointed.

ing it to the ground.

his neighbours.

down to the ground.

his strong holds to ruin.

hast made all his enemies to re-

45 The days of his youth hast away.

[Ps.90.i3.] 46 How long, LORD? wilt thou thy fear, so is thy wrath.

38 But thou hast cast off and night.

his hedges; thou hast brought withereth.

spoil him: he is a reproach to are we troubled.

34 My covenant will I not erations.

iniquity with stripes.

fulness to fail.

PSALMS

and in my name shall his horn wrath burn like fire? 47 Remember how short my Ge. 47.9, Life Brief, Ps. 90.9.

the grave? Sēlah.

him for evermore, and my cove- 50 Remember, Lord, the re-p.p.Pa.69.9.

providence.

35 Once have I sworn by my formed the earth and the world, Ps.33.11. Immutability.

lasting, thou art God.

ye children of men.

ful witness in heaven. Selah. it is past, and as a watch in the Ex.14.24, Watches, Mt.14.25.

7 For we are consumed by

8 Thou hast set our iniquities

9 For all our days are passed oice.

away in thy wrath: we spend Or. we bring our years to as
43 Thou hast also turned the our years as a tale that is told. G.4.79, Life Brief, Pa. 102.11.

if by reason of strength they be 44 Thou hast made his glory fourscore years, yet is their See Longevity (1), De.5.33.

it is soon cut off, and we fly

ered him with shame. Selah. thine anger? even according to Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

ever, and his throne as the sun struction; and sayest, Return, Jb.4.19, Mortality.

hast profaned his crown by cast- 6 In the morning it flourish-p.p.Jb.14.2; Ps.92.7.

ever as the moon, and as a faith-sight are but as yesterday when p.p.Ps.39.5.

abhorred, thou hast been wroth 5 Thou carriest them away as

39 Thou hast made void the in the morning they are like

ng it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all evening it is cut down, and

41 All that pass by the way thine anger, and by thy wrath

42 Thou hast set up the right before thee, our secret sins in

edge of his sword, and hast 10 The days of our years are

not made him to stand in the threescore years and ten; and

to cease, and cast his throne strength labour and sorrow; for

thou shortened: thou hast cov- 11 Who knoweth the power of

582

hand of his adversaries; thou the light of thy countenance.

covenant of thy servant: thou grass which groweth up.

firstborn, higher than the kings mer lovingkindnesses, which Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

Ps.39.11. Vanity.

my mercy shall be with him: hide thyself for ever? shall thy Jb.23.9. God Hidden,

48 What man is he that liveth,

thou swarest unto Da'vid in thy

footsteps of thine anointed.

PSALM 90

Moses prays for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good

A Prayer of Mo'ses the man of

God.

ORD, thou hast been our p.p.Ps.91.1.

2 Before the mountains were p.p.Pr.8.25.

4 For a thousand years in thy p.p.2 Pe.3.8.

with a flood; they are as a sleep: p.p.Jb.20.8; 22.16.

brought forth, or ever thou hadst Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

even from everlasting to ever- De.32.40. God Etermal.

3 Thou turnest man to de-See Dust (1), Jb.10.9.

⊿ dwelling place in all gen- Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

law, and walk not in my judg-with they have reproached the and keep not my command evermore. A-men', and A-men', 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

30 If his children forsake my have reproached, O LORD; where-Lu.6.22, Reproach. 52 Blessed be the LORD for 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

Man as Grass, Ps.103.15.

1 S.20.3, Frailty.

De.8.5, Affliction (3),

[Ps. 102.10. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, [Ps.130.3.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. 2 K.17.9, Secret Sins, [Is.29.15.

1 Chr.28.9, " Searcher.

51 Wherewith thine enemies Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou and shall not see death? shall he 2 S.14.14, Death Universal Jb.4.19, Mortality, Ps.103.16. 27 Also I will make him my 49 Lord, where are thy for-p.p.2 S.7.15.

Redeeming the Time, p.p.Pa.39.4. [Ec.12.1. 2 Chr.1.10, Prayer for Wis-idom, Pr.2.3. Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged, [Ps.94.3.

p.p.De.32.36.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. De.8.5. Affliction (3).

p.p.Ps.31.10. p.p.Ps.44.1; 77.12; 92.4. Ps.8.3, God's Works. Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

See Established, 2 Chr.20.20.

See Hiding Place, Ps.17.8. Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing, Ps.121.5.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge. 2 S.22.2, God a Fortress, [Ps.144.2. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3),

[Ps.116.8. De.6.24, Preservation.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-[tion, Ps.125.2.

De.32.4, God of Truth. Ge.15.1, God a Shield. Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, Ps.112.8

Jb.11.18, Security, Ps.112.7. Ex.15.26, Health Promised.

De.28.29, Noon, Is.58.10.

Ex.8.22, Immunity, Mk.16.18. p.p.Ps.37.34; Mal.1.5. Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

p.p.Ps.90.1. Ex.33.22. Divine Refuge. De.32.8. Most High. 2 Chr. 16.9, Divine Protection. Safety, Ps.112.8. p.p.v.6.

Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, [Is.63.9. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper.

Ex.19.4, Divine Support, [1s.41.10. p.p.Jb.5.23. See Saints' Steps, Jb.14.16. See Man's Dominion,
[Ge.1.26.

Ge.49.17, Adders, Ps.140.3.

See Spir. Victory, Ps.44.5.

Ps.18.1, Love to God.

hearts unto wisdom.

14 O satisfy us early with thy liver him, and honour him. mercy; that we may rejoice 16 With long life will I satisfy De.5.33, Longevity (1), and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according o tion. the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years where-

in we have seen evil. 16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

LORD our God be upon us: and O most High:

PSALM 91

Happy state of the godly. E that dwelleth in the sound.

High shall abide under the me glad through thy work: I 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. shadow of the Almighty.

from the snare of the fowler, 6 A brutish man knoweth not; Grossness, Je. 10.8.

and from the noisome pestineither doth a fool understand, Ps. 32.9, No Understanding. lence.

feathers, and under his wings as the grass, and when an the shall thou trust: his truth shall workers of iniquity do flourish; Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1). be thy shield and buckler.

it is that they shall be destroyed Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. 5 Thou shalt not be afraid for for ever:

the arrow that flieth by day;

noonday. side, and ten thousand at thy alt like the horn of an unicorn: right hand; but it shall not I shall be anointed with fresh Ru.3.3, Anointing (4), Ec. 9.8. come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt 11 Mine eye also shall see my thou behold and see the reward desire on mine enemies, and See Soul'aEnemies, Pa.71.10. of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the of the wicked that rise up LORD, which is my refuge, even against me.

thee, neither shall any plague grow like a cedar in Leb'a-non. come nigh thy dwelling.

in all thy ways

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy fruitin old age; they shall be fat [5.13, Unfading Life, 6.15, 15, Old Age, [Ps. 103.5. foot against a stone.

and the dragon shalt thou tram-there is no unrighteousness in Exr. 9.15, God's Righteousple under feet.

14 Because he hath set his llove upon me, therefore will I

12 So teach us to number our deliver him: I will set him on Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). days, that we may apply our high, because he hath known Saints Exalted, Is.33.16.

my name. 13 Return, O LORD, how long? 15 He shall call upon me, and Answer Promised, Is.41.17. and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

I will answer him: I will be Ge.22.15, Divine Presence, ing thy servants.

With him in trouble; I will de later the content of the conten

him, and shew him my salva-Salvation Promised, Is. 45.17.

PSALM 92 The prophet exhorts to praise God. A Psalm or Song for the sab-

bath day. IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving, 17 And let the beauty of the to sing praises unto thy name, Ps. 9.11, Praise God.

establish thou the work of our 2 To shew forth thy loving-Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

hands upon us; yea, the work kindness in the morning, and Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. of our hands establish thou it. thy faithfulness every night. De.7.9 Diving Faithfulness. 3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; 1 S.10.5, Psalteries. upon the harp with a solemn Ge.4.21, Harps.

In secret place of the most 4 For thou, LORD, hast made will triump in the works of p.p.Pa.106.47.

shadow of the Annigney.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is thy hands.

3 I will say of the LORD, He is thy hands.

5 O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are long that the works! and thy thoughts are long that the l

this. 4 He shall cover thee with his 7 When the wicked spring feathers, and under his wings as the grass, and when all the

the terror by night; nor for 8 But thou, LORD, art most Ps.21.13, God Exalted. high for evermore. 6 Nor for the pestilence that 9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Ex.15.6. God's Enemies. walketh in darkness; nor for LORD, for, lo, thine enemies the destruction that wasteth at shall perish; all the workers of Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked.

iniquity shall be scattered. 7 A thousand shall fall at thy 10 But my horn shalt thou ex- Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. loil

mine ears shall hear my desire

the most High, thy habitation; 12 The righteous shall flour-10 There shall no evil befall ish like the palm tree: he shall

charge over thee, to keep thee flourish in the courts of our See Accessions, Ac.2.41. God

and flourishing ; 13 Thou shalt tread upon the 15 To shew that the LORD p.p.Ps.25.8. lion and adder: the young lion is upright: he is my rock, and De.32.4, God a Rock. him.

> PSALM 93 Majesty and power of God,

Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

Ec.6.2.

Ep.5.20.

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

[Ps.112.10.

De.32.40, God Eternal.

Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

Jb.36.7, The Righteous, [Pr.3.32. Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress, [Pr.4.18.

Ex.15.27, Palm-trees. Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Is.61.3. come nigh thy dwelling.

13 Those that be planted in See Israel a Vine, Ps.80.8.

11 For he shall give his angels the house of the LORD shall Ps.134.1, House of God.

De.5.33, Longevity (1).

ligitized by GOOGLC

Ex.15.18, God, King. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, [Ps.96.6. Jb.42.2. Omnipotence. p.p.Ps.24.2: 96.10. Ps.45.6. God's Throne. De.32.40, God Eternal. p.p.Ps.46.3.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power [Na.1.3.

See Sea Controlled, Jb. 26.10. waters, yea, than the mighty 20 Shall the throne of iniquity De. 27.19, Rulers Warned. See Tempest Stilled.Ps.65.7. waves of the sea. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure, [Ps.111.7. Ex.19.6, Holiness (3 Ps.134.1, House of God.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance [Eze.25.17.

Or, shine forth. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged, [Hab.1.2.

See Arrogance, 1 S.2.3. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Ps.10.3, Boasting.

Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). p.p.Ps.79.1.

See Widow and Father-[less (1), Ex.22.22 Ex.20.13, Murder (1),

p.p.Jb.22.13. See Atheism, Ps.10.4.

Ps.92.6, Grossness.

Ps.53.1, Fools. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing [Is.59.1 Ge.6.5. Divine Vision. See Rod of Correction [Pa.89.32 Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher, Is.2.3 De.4.5, Instruction (5). 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. De.15.9, Evil Thoughts Pr.15.26 Jb.5.17, Happiness (2) Ja.5.11. De.8.5, Chastisement, [Pr.3.11. Jb.11.16, Prom.to Afflicted, Ps.138.7. See Spir. Rest, Ex.33.14.

Ex.19.5, God's People. De.4.31, Divine Constancy. See Divine Justice, De.32.4. p.p.Is.42.3; Mi.7.9.

See Fall of the Wicked,

[Pr.11.5.

wherewith he hath girded him-will stand up for me against the

self: the world also is stablished, workers of iniquity? that it cannot be moved.

their voice; the floods lift up me up.

their waves. ier than the noise of many forts delight my soul.

5 Thy testimonies are very frameth mischief by a law? sure: holiness becometh thine 21 They gather themselves tohouse, O LORD, for ever.

PSALM 94

The prophet, calling for justice, com-plains of the tyranny and impiety of the wicked. LORD God, to whom venge-of my refuge.

shew thyself.

of the earth: render a reward to God shall cut them off. the proud.

3 LORD, how long shall the PSALM 95 wicked, how long shall the Exhortation to praise God, 8 and not

wicked triumph? 4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and

5 They break in pieces thy 2 Let us come before his presheritage.

6 They slay the widow and the with psalms. stranger, and murder the fatherless

7 Yet they say, The LORD shall of Ja'cob regard it.

8 Understand, brutish fools, when will ye be wise? dry land.

he not hear? he that formed the bow down: let us kneel before eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not be correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, and the sheep of his hand. To shall not be know?

Shall not be know?

Care the people of his pasture, Ex.19.5, God's People.

Ps.74.1, God's People.

Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

Ps.32.6, Accepted Time. shall not he know?

thoughts of man, that they are the provocation, and as in the p.p. Nu. 20.13. vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom ness: thou chastenest, O LORD, and 9 When your fathers tempted See Presumption (1), [Nu.15.30. teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him work. rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the grieved with this generation,

off his people, neither will he not known my ways: forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return wrath that they should not enunto righteousness: and all the ter into my rest.

De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. THE LORD reigneth, he is upright in heart shall follow it. See Followers, Ho.6.3.

Ex 15.18 God King Ps.135.6. Clothed with majesty; the low will rise up for me p.p.Ex.32.26. LORD is clothed with strength, against the evildoers? or who Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1)

[Ps.119.115.

17 Unless the LORD had been p.p.Ps.27.13. 2 Thy throne is established of my help, my soul had almost De.33.29, Divine Helper.

old: thou art from everlasting. dwelt in silence.

3 The floods have lifted up, O 18 When I said, My foot slip-p.p.Ps.73.2. LORD, the floods have lifted up peth; thy mercy, O LORD, held Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

19 In the multitude of my Ge.24.63, Meditation (2). 4 The LORD on high is might-thoughts within me thy com-Ps.71.21, Comfort (1).

have fellowship with thee, which | See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3.

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the
righteous, and condemn the in[Ps. 10, 20]

nocent blood. 22 But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. of my refuge.

2 S.22.2, God a Fortress. De.32.4, God a Rock.

ance belongeth; O God, to 23 And he shall bring upon 1s.59.18, Recompense (1). whom vengeance belongeth, them their own iniquity, and See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. shall cut them off in their own 2 Lift up thyself, thou judge wickedness; yea, the Lord our

to tempt him. COME, let us sing unto the Ps.81.1, Singing (1), Is.30.29.

LORD: let us make a joyful Ps.9.11, Praise God. all the workers of iniquity boast noise to the rock of our salva- De.32.4, God a Rock.

people, O LORD, and afflict thine ence with thanksgiving, and 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. make a joyful noise unto him

and a great King above all gods. Ex.15.18,God, King, Da.2.47. 4 In his hand are the deep not see, neither shall the God places of the earth: the strength p.p.Ps.135.6. of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made Ex.19.5, Divine Owneramong the people: and ye it: and his hands formed the

9 He that planted the ear, shall 6 O come, let us worship and

the LORD our maker. 7 For he is our God; and we

day if ye will hear his voice, 11 The LORD knoweth the 8 Harden not your heart, as in Hardness (1), Pr.28.14. day of temptation in the wilder-p.p.Ex.17.7.

me, proved me, and saw my

work. 10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, (Ex.16.35, Forty Years, (Ex.29.11. wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast err in their heart, and they have Jud 2.10, Ignorance of God.

11 Unto whom I sware in my

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

De.16.19, Injustice (2).

De.19.10, Innocent Blood [Is.59.7.

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

3 For the LORD is a great God, De.3.24, God's Greatness

[ship (1). Ge.1.1, Creator(1), Ps. 102.25. De.26.10, Worship God. [Ps.96.9. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined

1 K.8.54, Kneeling, Is.45.23. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

[Is.14.24. Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1). Exe.20.15. p.p.He.4.1; De.1.35.

Praise God.

Missions, Is.2.2.

4. God's Greatness.

. 16.26, False Gods. 1, Creator (1).

1. Wonders.

.12, Fear God.

1. Heavens (1).

2.23, Glorify God. 9.2, Honor God.

12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary.

≤.2, Giving (1).

∞ Nature's Praise

ar.9.15, God's Righteous-

≥ 32.4, God of Truth.

x.15.18, God, King.

)e.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

See Cloud, Ex.19.9.

[b.23.9, God Hidden.

2x.9.15, God's Righteous-

De.32.4, Divine Justice. Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

[ness, Ps.119.137.

.p.Ps.98.9.

Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. Ps.7.10, Uprightness,

PSALM 96

Exhortation to praise God for his general judgments.

Singing (1). New Song, Ps.98.1. SING unto the LORD a new all the earth. 3. Glorify God. 16.8. Testimony (2).

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his sal- and the daughters of Ju'dah 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. vation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the ments, O LORD.

heathen, his wonders among all 9 For thou, LORD, art high p.p.Ps.95.3; %.4.

4 For the LORD is great, and exalted far above all gods. greatly to be praised: he is to

be feared above all gods.

made the heavens.

7 Give unto the LORD, O ye 12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give un-to the LORD glory and strength. the remembrance of his holi-1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. 8 Give unto the LORD the ness.

glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his The pealmist exhorts all the creatures courts 9 O worship the LORD in the

26.10, Worship God, [Ps.99.5. beauty of holiness: fear before 19.6, Holiness (3). 10.12, Fear God. him, all the earth. hr.16.8, Testimony (2). .15.18, God, King. LPs.24.2. 32.4, Divine Justice.

> eously. 11 Let the heavens rejoice, sight of the heathen. thereof.

[Ps.65.13. all that is therein: then shall tion of our God. all the trees of the wood re- 4 Make a joyful noise unto Ps.9.11, Praise God. joice

.p.18.25, God a Judge, [Ec.3.17. cometh, for he cometh to judge praise. ness. the people with his truth.

PSALM 97

Majesty of God's kingdom.

THE LORD reigneth; let the 7 Let the sea roar, and the p.p.Ps.%.11. earth rejoice; let the mul-fulness thereof; the world, and p.p.Ps.24.1. titude of isles be glad thereof. 2 Clouds and darkness are 8 Let the floods clap their Ps.65.13, Nature's Praise

ness and judgment are the together habitation of his throne.

round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened with equity. the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the

righteousness, and all the people see his glory.

7 Confounded be all they Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. that serve graven images, that Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). song: sing unto the LORD, boast themselves of idols: wor-De.26.10, Worship God. ship him, all ye gods. 8 Zī'on heard, and was glad; 2 S.5.7, Zion.

> rejoiced because of thy judg- 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). above all the earth: thou art Ps.21.13, God Exalted.

10 Ye that love the LORD, See Sin Despised, Ps. 101.3. hate evil: he preserveth the Jb. 22.28, Shun Evil, Pr. 4.27. 5 For all the gods of the souls of his saints; he deliver-ps. 37.28, Prom. to Saints, nations are idols: but the LORD eth them out of the hand of the Ps. 116.15. wicked.

29.11, God's Majesty, 6 Honour and majesty are neglis.2.10. fore him: strength and beauty righteous, and gladness for the 11 Light is sown for the Jb.22.28, Light Promised upright in heart.

PSALM 98

to praise God.

A Psalm.

oeauty of holiness: fear before oring, all the earth.

SING unto the Lord a new Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

song; for he hath done mar.

Ps.33.3, New Song, Ps.144.9.

10 Say among the heathen vellous things: his right hand, De.5.15, God's Hand, Ps. 118.15. that the LORD reigneth: the and his holy arm, hath gotten world also shall be established him the victory. that it shall not be moved: he 2 The LORD hath made known Da.2.22, Revelations.

shall judge the people right-his salvation: his righteousness Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). hath he openly shewed in the and let the earth be glad; let 3 He hath remembered his Ge.S.1, Saints Remembered,

the sea roar, and the fulness mercy and his truth toward the house of Is ra-el: all the ends of Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

12 Let the field be joyful, and the earth have seen the salva-See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. the sea roar, and the fulness mercy and his truth toward the

the Lord, all the earth: make a 13 Before the Lord: for he loud noise, and rejoice, and sing Le.9.24, Shouting. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

the earth: he shall judge the 5 Sing unto the LORD with Ps.81.1, Singing (1). world with righteousness, and the harp; with the harp, and Ge.4.21, Harps. the voice of a psalm.

6 With trumpets and sound of Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). cornet make a joyful noise be- See Orchestra, 2 S.6.5. fore the LORD, the King.

they that dwell therein.

round about him: righteous-hands: let the hills be joyful 9 Before the LORD; for he See Second Coming (1),
[Mt.26.64.

3 A fire goeth before him, cometh to judge the earth: and burneth up his enemies with righteousness shall he Ge.18.25, God a Judge. judge the world, and the people De.32.4, Divine Justice.

PSALM 99

THE LORD reigneth; let the Ex.15.18, God, King. (tion, Ac. 14.17. 6 The heavens declare his L people tremble: he sitteth See Shekinah, Ex. 40, 35.

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm, Is.51.5.

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

Ex.15.18, God, King.

Ps. 148.3.

God's Equity, Ps.99.4.

The hills melted like wax the prophet exhorts all by the example of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

De.4.36, Fire (5), Is.66.15. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. Ex.19.16, Lightning.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

Ps.19.1, Nature's Revela-

whole earth.

See Holy City, Ne.11.1.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2), [He.9.5.

De.3.24. God's Greatness.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ps.9.11, Praise God. Le.22.2, God's Name

p.p.Ps.11.7.

Ps.98.9.God's Equity.Is.11.4. De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Ps.21.13, God Exalted, [Ps.108.5. De.26.10, Worship God, [Zec.14.17. 1 Chr.28.2, God's Footstool,

Is 66.1 Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. Ex.2.2, Moses. Ex.4.14, Aaron. 1 S.1.20, Samuel, Je.15.1. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Ge.3.8. God's Voice. Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18.

2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

Ps.29.2, Honor God.

De.26.10, Worship God. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness

Ps. 9.11, Praise Gou. Ex. 23.25, Serve God, [1 Co.15.58. Ve. 12.43, Joy in Service, [Ps. 126.5. Chr.30.21, Gladness.

Is.6.3.

's.81.1, Singing (1).
e.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.
Je.1.26, Creator (2), Is.51.13.

Ex.19.5, God's People, [Lu.1.17. Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

De.12.5, Attendance upon

[the Sanctuary. 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. De.8.10, Thankfulness (1), [Ps.107.22. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

De.32.4, God of Truth.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2). SeeLovingkindness, Ps.17.7. See Divine Justice, De.32.4. 1 Co.13.5, Behavior. Is.26.7, Right Way. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk. See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1.

De.5.29, Renewed Heart. See Vows Made, Ge.28.20. Sin Despised, Ps.119.104. See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. earth be moved.

4 The king's strength also

Jā'cob. 5 Exalt ye the LORD our God,

holy.

for he is holy. 6 Mo'ses and Aâr'on among in my sight. his priests, and Sam'u-el among 8 I will early destroy all the p.p.Je.21.12. them that call upon his name; wicked of the land; that I may they called upon the LORD, and cut off all wicked doers from the p.p.Ps. 118.12; Ho.9.3. he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his

testimonies, and the ordinance
that he gave them.

The prophet makes a grievous complaint: 12 he takes comfort in the
eternity and mercy of God. 8 Thou answeredst them, O

LORD our God: thou wast a God A Prayer of the afflicted, when that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM 100 Exhortation to praise the Lord. A Psalm of praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.

ness: come before his presence burned as an hearth. with singing.

is God: it is he that hath made forget to eat my bread.
us, and not we ourselves; we 5 By reason of the voice of are his people, and the sheep my groaning my bones cleave p.p.Jb.19.20. of his pasture. to my skin. 4 Enter into his gates with 6 I am like a pelican of the Le.11.18, Pelicans. thanksgiving, and into his wilderness: I am like an owl of See Forsaken (Index).

courts with praise: be thank-the desert. truth endureth to all genera- all the day; and they that are Lu.6.22, Reproach. tions.

PSALM 101

David makes a vow and profession of godliness. A Psalm of Dā'vid. WILL sing of mercy and 10 Because of thine indignajudgment: unto thee, O LORD, tion and thy wrath: for thou will I sing.

2 I will behave myself wisely down. thou come unto me? I will walk that declineth; and I am withwithin my house with a perfect ered like grass.

it shall not cleave to me.

between the cherubims; let the 4 A froward heart shall de Frowardness, Pr.3.32. part from me: I will not know Is.52.11, Separation (4).

2 The LORD is great in Zi'on; a wicked person. and he is high above all the people. 5 Whoso privily slandereth Ps. 15.3, Backbiting, Pr. 25.23. his neighbour, him will I cut Ps. 31.13, Slander (1).

3 Let them praise thy great off: him that hath an high look Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. and terrible name; for it is and a proud heart will not I Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). [Pr.15.25.

suffer. 6 Mine eyes shall be upon the p.p.Ro.13.4. loveth judgment; thou dost es- faithful of the land, that they

tablish equity, thou executest may dwell with me: he that judgment and righteousness in walketh in a perfect way, he Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). shall serve me. 7 He that worketh deceit shall Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

and worship at his footstool; not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry Le.19.11, Falsehood, Ps.120.2.

city of the LORD. PSALM 102

he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the Lord. JEAR my prayer, O LORD,

and let my cry come unto Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 2 Hide not thy face from me De.31.18,God's Face Hidden. in the day when I am in trou- Jb.5.7, Trouble. ble: incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer

me speedily. 3 For my days are consumed See Life Brief, Ge.47.9. 2 Serve the LORD with glad-like smoke, and my bones are p.p.Lam.1.13. 4 My heart is smitten, and See Tribulation, De.4.30. 3 Know ye that the LORD he withered like grass; so that I See Sorrow, Ge.3.16. 1 S.1.7, Loss of Appetite, [Ps.107.18.

fulunto him, and bless his name. 7 I watch, and am as a spar-Ps.84.3, Sparrows, Mt.10.29. 5 For the LORD is good; his row alone upon the house top. Ps.38.11, Loneliness, [Jn.16.32. mercy is everlasting; and his 8 Mine enemies reproach me Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

> mad against me are sworn See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1. Est.3.6, Malice (2). against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering, [Mt.20.22 bread, and mingled my drink Jb.16.16, Tears (2), Mk.9.24. with weeping,

Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna-[tion, Is.10.5. tion and thy wrath: for thou p.p.Ps.30.1. hast lifted me up, and cast me De.8.5. Affliction (3), [Exc.24.16. in a perfect way. O when wilt 11 My days are like a shadow Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Ec.6.12.

Ps.90.5, Man as Grass. 12 But thou, O LORD, shalt De.32.40, God Eternal. 3 I will set no wicked thing endure for ever; and thy re-Ps.33.11, Immutability. before mine eyes: I hate the membrance unto all genera-

work of them that turn aside; tions. 13 Thou shalt arise, and have Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). 2 S.5.7, Zion. See Accepted Time, Ps.32.6.

See Love for God's House, [1 Chr.29.3.

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

See Restoration (2), Is.1.26

Ex.24.17, God's Glory. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. See Answer Promised, [Ps.91.15

p.p.Ro.15.4; 1 Co.10.11. p.p.ls.43.21.

Ps.113.6, Divine Condescension.

De.26.15, Heaven (1). Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

Ps.59.13, Universal King. Ex.23.25, Serve God. p.p.Ps.39.5. See Life Brief, Ge.47.9.

p.p.Ps.39.13. De.32.40. God Eternal.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ps.104.5

Ge.1.1, Heavens (1), Pr.8.27. Ps.8.3, God's Works.

Mutability, Is.24.4. Heavens (2), Is.34.4.

Ge.41.42, Vesture, Re.19.13.

Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-[eous, Ps.112.2 2 Chr.20.20, Established.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

See Blessings (2), Ex.23.25. See Forgetfulness, De.4.9. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [Ps.130.4. See Health Promised, [Ex.15.26.

See Christ Heals, Mt.4.23. Pa.31.5, Redenption (1).
See Preservation, De.6.24.
Pa.17.7, Lovingkindness.
De.4.31, Mercy (1).
Pa.17.15, Satisfaction, 14 For thy servants take pleas- 6 The LORD executeth right-De.32.4, Divine Justice,

ure in her stones, and favour the eousness and judgment for all dust thereof.

the kings of the earth thy glory, children of Ig'ra-el.

16 When the LORD shall build 8 The LORD is merciful and Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

glory.

spise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for 10 He hath not dealt with us See Unmerited Favors the generation to come: and after our sins; nor rewarded us the people which shall be cre-according to our iniquities. ated shall praise the LORD.

from the height of his sanctu-mercy toward them that fear Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. ary; from heaven did the LORD him. behold the earth:

See Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19. that are appointed to death; 21 To declare the name of the 13 Like as a father pitieth his Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy, 12 To and his praise in children, so the LORD nitieth 1. 12 To 15 T

22 When the people are gath- 14 For he knoweth our frame; 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. ered together, and the king- he remembereth that we are 1 S.20.3, Frailty, Ps.141.7.

doms, to serve the LORD. 23 He weakened my strength

24 I said, O my God, take me 16 For the wind passeth over not away in the midst of my it, and it is gone; and the Jb.4.15, Mortality, Ec.3.20. days: thy years are through-place thereof shall know it no Ge.47.9, Life Brief. out all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the 17 But the mercy of the Lord De.4.31, Mercy (1), Ps.106.1. foundation of the earth: and is from everlasting to everlast-Ps.33.11, Immutability. hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou dren's children; shalt endure: yea, all of them 18 To such as keep his cove-shall wax old like a garment; nant, and to those that rememas a vesture shalt thou change ber his commandments to do De.17.19, Keep the Law. them, and they shall be changed: them.

Ps.33.11, Immutability, [Mal.3.6.]
p.p.v.24.

27 But thou are the same, the years shall have no end.
28 The children of thy serv-27 But thou art the same, and

ants shall continue, and their thee.

PSALM 103 Exhortation to bless God for his MATCH.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

DLESS the LORD, O my soul: D and all that is within me, bless his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, soul. and forget not all his benefits: 3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy

diseases;
4 Who redeemeth thy life BLESS the LORD, O my soul. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). diseases; from destruction; who crown-very great; thou art clothed be.3.24, God's Greatness, eth thee with lovingkindness with honour and majesty. and tender mercies; 2 Who coverest thyself with p.p. Is. 40.22. [Ps.107.9. 5 Who satisfieth thy mouth light as with a garment: who See God a Light, Ps.27.1.

mercy upon Zi'on: for the time with good things; so that thy Ge.1.29, Food (1). mercy upon 21 on: for the time, with good with 1, the ea-Ps.1.3, Unfading Life, [Je.17.8. gle's.

that are oppressed.

15 So the heathen shall fear 7 He made known his ways See Revelations, Da.2.22. the name of the LORD, and all unto Mo'ses, his acts unto the

up Zi'on, he shall appear in his gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

17 He will regard the prayer 9 He will not always chide: of the destitute, and not de-neither will he keep his anger p.p.Ps.30.5; Is.57.16. for ever.

11 For as the heaven is high p.p.Ps.36.5. 19 For he hath looked down above the earth, so great is his Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

12 As far as the east is from Is.43.25, Pardon Promised. 20 To hear the groaning of the west, so far hath he re- 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion the prisoner; to loose those moved our transgressions from 1 Co.15.3, Our Sins.

21 To declare the name of the Lord pitieth children, so the Lord pitieth 1 S.12.14, Fear of God, them that fear him.

15 As for man, his days are

in the way; he shortened my as grass: as a flower of the Ps.90.5, Man as Gras days.

more.

the heavens are the work of thy ing upon them that fear him, Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. and his righteousness unto chil- Ezr. 9.15, God's Righteous-

> 19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and

his kingdom ruleth over all. 20 Bless the LORD, ye his an-Ps.22.23, Glorify God. seed shall be established before gels, that excel in strength, that Mk.12.25, Angels (6). do his commandments, hearken-De.6.6, Commandments. ing unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host. that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the Lord, all his works in all places of his do-Ps.8.3, God's Works. minion: bless the LORD, O my p.p.Ps.145.10.

PSALM 104

A meditation upon the majesty and providence of God.

[Pr.16.11.

See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

Is.54.7. Nu.14.18.Longsuffering (1).

Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-

De.9.5.

p.p.Ezr.9.13; Lam.3.22.

1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

Ge.2.7, Dust (1), Ec.12.7.

[Is.37.27.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne,

[Is.66.1.]
De.26.15, Heaven (1).
Ps.59.13, Universal King,
[Zec.9.10.]

p.p.Ps.104.4.

Ps. 135.5.

p.p.Am.9.6. p.p.Is.19.1.

p.p.He.1.7.

De.4.36, Fire (5).

Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Is.40.28.

p.p.Ps.18.15; 106.9.

Ge.1.2, The Deep.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.9.23, Thunder (1).

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled,

Pr.8.29

p.p.Ps.107.35.

n.n.Ge.9.11.

Jb.38.41, Providence. ъp.Jb.39.5.

ie.1.20, Birds.

p.p.Ps.65.9.

ie.1.29. Temporal Gifts. .p.Ps.147.8.

Ge.1.29, Food (1), Ps.136.25.

Ge.14.18, Wine (2), Pr.31.6.

Ge.14.18, Bread, Mt.6.11.

1 K.4.33, Cedars, Is.2.13.

p.p.Nu.24.6.

Le.11.19, Storks, Je.8.7. Is.14.8. Fir-trees.

p.p.Jb.39.1. Le.11.5, Conies, Pr.30.26. Ge.1.16, Moon, Is.24.23.

Ge.1.16, Sun.

Ge.1.2, Darkness, Am.4.13.

Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

stretchest out the heavens like er themselves together, and lay a curtain: them down in their dens.

wings of the wind: thy works! in wisdom hast thou Jb.12.13. God's Wisdom 4 Who maketh his angels spir-made them all: the earth is full Ex.19.5, Divine Owner. its; his ministers a flaming fire: of thy riches.

removed for ever. 6 Thou coveredst it with the great beasts.

hasted away.

tains; they go down by the val-they gather: thou openest thine 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1), leys unto the place which thou hand, they are filled with good. hast founded for them.

earth. the valleys, which run among thou renewest the face of the the hills. 11 They give drink to every

tion, which sing among the the hills, and they smoke. branches.

quench their thirst.

isfied with the fruit of thy my being. works. 14 He causeth the grass to be sweet: I will be glad in the

grow for the cattle, and herb LORD. may bring forth food out of the sumed out of the earth, and

glad the heart of man, and oil soul. Praise ye the LORD. to make his face to shine, and bread man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Leb'-

17 Where the birds make their the people. nests: as for the stork, the fir 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms Ps.81.1, Singing (1). trees are her house. 18 The high hills are a ref-

uge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies. 19 He appointed the moon for that seek the LORD. seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.
20 Thou makest darkness, and more.

it is night: wherein all the 5 Remember his marvellous p.p.Ps.77.11. beasts of the forest do creep works that he hath done; his forth 21 The young lions roar after his mouth;

their prey, and seek their meat 6 O ye seed of A'bra-ham his Ge.11.27, Abraham, Ro.4.3.

Jud.6.2. Dens. 3 Who layeth the beams of 23 Man goeth forth unto his See Work Enjoined, Ge. 2.15. his chambers in the waters: work and to his labour until the See Worldly Labor, Ec.1.3.

Ps.68.17, Chariots of God, who maketh the clouds his evening.

[Is.66.15] who maketh the clouds his evening.

24 O LORD, how manifold are Ps.8.3, God's Works.

[Jb.12.13, God's Works.] in wisdom hast thou Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom has thy works! in wisdom hast thou Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom,

5 Who laid the foundations of 25 So is this great and wide p.p.Ps.8.8. the earth, that it should not be sea, wherein are things creep- Ge.1.26, Creeping Things, ing innumerable, both small and

deep as with a garment: the 26 There go the ships: there Nu.24.24, Shipa. waters stood above the moun-is that leviathan, whom thou p.p.Jb.41.1. hast made to play therein. 7 At thy rebuke they fled; at 27 These wait all upon thee; p.p.Ro.11.36.

the voice of thy thunder they that thou mayest give them Jb.38.41, Providence. their meat in due season. 8 They go up by the moun- 28 That thou givest them p.p.Ps.145.16.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they p.p.Ps.30.7. 9 Thou hast set a bound that are troubled: thou takest away they may not pass over; that their breath, they die, and re-

they turn not again to cover the turn to their dust. Ge.3.19, Corruption, Ec.3.20. 30 Thou sendest forth thy 10 He sendeth the springs into spirit, they are created: and Ge.1.1, Creator (1). earth.

31 The glory of the LORD Ex.24.17, God's Glory. beast of the field: the wild asses shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

12 By them shall the fowls of 32 He looketh on the earth, p.p. Hab. 3.10. the heaven have their habita- and it trembleth: he toucheth 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

33 I will sing unto the LORD Nu.21.17, Singing (2). 13 He watereth the hills from as long as I live: I will sing his chambers: the earth is sat-praise to my God while I have 34 My meditation of him shall Ge.24.63, Meditation (2)

for the service of man: that he 35 Let the sinners be con-2 K.1.10, Imprecations. let the wicked be no more. 15 And wine that maketh Bless thou the LORD, O my

PSALM 105 which strengtheneth God's providence and care of his heart.

GIVE thanks unto the 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. LORD; call upon his name: 1Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. a-non, which he hath planted; | make known his deeds among | 1 Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2).

> unto him: talk ye of all his Is.43.10, Witnessing (1). wondrous works. 3 Glory ye in his holy name: Ps.22.23, Glorify God. let the heart of them rejoice

4 Seek the LORD, and his De.4.29, Seek God, Is.55.6. strength: seek his face ever-

wonders, and the judgments of Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Pr.3.19. [ship (1).

Ge.2.7, Life (1), Ac.17.25.

Ps.8.3, God's Works.

2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness.

See Wicked Cut Off ј**ј**ъ.**22**.16.

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

Ps.8.3, God's Works.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers.

. т()(

See Providence, Jb.38.41. from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gath-his chosen.

servant, ye children of Jascob

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

Ex.15.26.

Ex.34.24

[ments.

See Jehovah Chosen, [Ge.28.21. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments.

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, [1 Co.1.9.

Ge. 17.2. Covenant (2). p.p.Ge.26.3.

Ge.28.13-15. Ge.25.26, Jacob.

Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-[nant, Is.24.5. nant: Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritance.

p.p.Ge. 34.30; De.7.7. Ge.12.10, Sojourners.

Ge.35.5, Divine Protection (2).

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof, p.p. Ge.12.17. [Ps.119.21. p.p.Ge.12.17. [Ps. De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1), [Am. 3.7.

p.p.Ge.26.11. Ge.12.10. Famine (2).

Ge.30.24, Joseph.

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. Je.40.1, Fetters (2). p.p.Ps.66.10.

See Life Tested, Ps.17.3.

p.p.Ge.41.14.

Ge.39.5, Promotion.

p.p.Ge.41.44.

See Wisdom (5), Jb.28.16. Ge.12.10, Egypt.

See Instruction (1), Pr.1.8.

p.p.Ge.46.6. p.p.Ex.1.7.

p.p.Ex.4.21; Pr.21.1.

Ex.1.11, Bondage of Israel, [Ac.7.6. Ex.2.2, Moses.

Ex.4.14. Aaron. See Deliverers, Jud.2.16.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ex.10.22, Darkness (2), [Mt.27.45.

p.p.Ps.99.7. Ex.7.20, Plagues (2).

7 He is the LORD our God: frogs in abundance, in the Ex. 8.2, Frogs, Re. 16.13. his judgments are in all the chambers of their kings.

9 Which covenant he made land with A'bra-ham, and his oath 33 He smote their vines also

unto l'saac; 10 And confirmed the same the trees of their coasts. unto Jā'cob for a law, and to 34 He spake, and the locusts Ex.10.4, Locusts.

give the land of Cā'năan, the herbs in their land, and delot of your inheritance:

12 When they were but a ground. few, and strangers in it. 13 When they went from one all their strength.

kingdom to another people;

them wrong: yea, he reproved son among their tribes. kings for their sakes; anointed, and do my prophets of them fell upon them.

no harm. 16 Moreover he called for covering; and fire to give light

a famine upon the land: he in the night. brake the whole staff bread.

them, even Joseph, who was 41 He opened the rock, and p.p.Ex.17.6; Nu.20.11. sold for a servant: fetters: he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that his 42 For he remembered his De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. word came: the word of the holy promise, and A'bra-ham 1K.8.56, God's Promises. LORD tried him.

him; even the ruler of the people with joy, and his chopeople, and let him go free.

21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his sub-stance:

24 And gave them the lands Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-fan they inherited the labour of the See Heathen Cast Out. 22 To bind his princes at his people; pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Is ra-el also came into Praise ye the LORD.

E'gypt; and Ja'cob sojourned in the land of Ham. 24 And he increased his peo- Israel's rebellions and God's mercy. ple greatly; and made them DRAISE ye the LORD. stronger than their enemies.

stronger than their enemies. I give thanks unto the LORD; Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

25 He turned their heart to for he is good: for his mercy De.4.31, Mercy (1), Ps.108.4. hate his people, to deal subtilly endureth for ever. with his servants. 26 He sent Mo'ses his serv-acts of the LORD? who can Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

had chosen. 27 They shewed his signs judgment, and he that doeth De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. among them, and wonders in righteousness at all times.

the land of Ham.

31 He spake, and there came

8 He hath remembered his divers sorts of flies, and lice in Ex.8.21. Flies, Ec.10.1. covenant for ever, the word all their coasts.

which he commanded to a 32 He gave them hail for Ex.9.23, Hail. thousand generations.

and their fig trees; and brake Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

Ig'ra-el for an everlasting cove- came, and caterpillers, and that 1 K.8.37, Caterpillars, [Je.51.27. without number, 11 Saying, Unto thee will I 35 And did eat up all the

voured the fruit of their few men in number; yea, very 36 He smote also all the first-p.p.Ex.12.29.

born in their land, the chief of nation to another, from one 37 He brought them forth p.p.Ex.12.35. also with silver and gold: and Ge.2.12, Gold.

14 He suffered no man to do there was not one feeble per- See Health Promised. kings for their sakes; 38 Egypt was glad when p.p.Ex.12.31.

15 Saying, Touch not mine they departed: for the fear See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5.

39 He spread a cloud for a Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud,

of 40 The people asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied Ex.16.13, Quails. 17 He sent a man before them with the bread of heaven. Ex.16.4, Manna.

the waters gushed out; they See Divine Supplies, De.2.7. 18 Whose feet they hurt with ran in the dry places like a river.

his servant. 20 The king sent and loosed 43 And he brought forth his sen with gladness:

45 That they might observe De. 26.16, Obedience (1). his statutes, and keep his laws. Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

PSALM 106 O 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

2 Who can utter the mighty p.p.Ps.40.5; Ps.145.4.

ant; and Aâr'on whom he shew forth all his praise? 3 Blessed are they that keep Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones.

4 Remember me, O 28 He sent darkness, and with the favour that thou made it dark; and they re-bearest unto thy people: 0 Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2).

belled not against his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish. thy chosen, that I may rejoice De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

Ex.19.5, God's People. De.8.2, Divine Leader. De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

See Songs of Victory

Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). LORD, Ne.13.14, Remember Me. [Je.15.15.

[Sought, Ps.119.41.

30 Their land brought forth in the gladness of thy nation,

See Sinful Imitation, Ex.23.2.

tions (2).

[1 Co.10.20.

[18.57.5.

[Is.10.12.

Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage.

Nu.14.11, Provoking God,

Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

Ex.14.16, Way Provided. De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ex.4.21. Wonders. De.4.9. Forgetfulness.

p.p.Ex.14.11.

p.p.Ex.14.28.

Lu.17.5, Faith (1).

De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

See Carnality, Ex.16.3.

e Gluttony, Nu.11.32.

Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

p.Is.10.16.

Ge.4.5, Envy (2). Ex.4.14, Aaron.

heritance. Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2).

6 We have sinned with our also among the nations, and to

thy wonders in E'gypt; they rescarrifices of the dead.
membered not the multitude of 29 Thus they provoked him Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

8 Nevertheless he saved them them.

to be known.

1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7.

See Sea Controlled. Jb. 26.10.

led them through the depths, as generations for evermore. through the wilderness. 10 And he saved them from the waters of strife, so that it p.p.Nu.20.13. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

the hand of him that hated went ill with Mo'ges for their p.p.De.1.37. them, and redeemed them from sakes: Ex.14.30. Deliverance (1). the hand of the enemy.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2). their enemies: there was not edly with his lips. one of them left.

words; they sang his praise. LORD commanded them:

13 They soon forgat his 35 But were mingled among Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-Ex.15.1. Songs of Victory. Instability (2), Mt.13.6. works; they waited not for his the heathen, and learned their Ps.16.7, Divine Counsel. counsel: 14 But lusted exceedingly in

"u.15.30, Presumption (1). in the desert.

request; but sent leanness into devils,

of the LORD.

2.Nu.16.32. .37.38, End of the Wicked. swallowed up Dā'than, and cov-with blood. ered the company of A-bi'ram. e Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. burned up the wicked. 19 They made a calf in Hō'-Ex.32.4, Golden Calf, Ac.7.41. Ex.3.1, Mt. Horeb, Mal.4.4.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). p.p.Ro.1.23. De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

De.10.21, Great Things. saviour, which had done great them. things in É'gypt; Ex.4.21. Wonders.

Ex.10.19, Red Sea. the Red sea. p.p.Ex.32.10. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). would destroy them, had not them; but they provoked him Nu.14.11, Provoking God. Ex.32.32, Intercession (3)

[Ep.1.16. him in the breach, to turn away brought low for their iniquity. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

them. p.p.Nu.14.31. De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

not his word: 25 But murmured in their ed according to the multitude tents, and hearkened not unto of his mercies. the voice of the Lord.

that I may glory with thine in-throw them in the wilderness: 27 To overthrow their seed

[Sin (2).] fathers, we have committed inscatter them in the lands.

See Our Iniquities, Jb.14.17. iquity, we have done wickedly.

De.32.28, Dullness (3), Is.1.3. 7 Our fathers understood not so unto Ba'al-pe'or, and ate the Nu.25.3, Baal-peor, Ho.9-10.

thy mercies; but provoked him to anger with their inventions:

[Is.3.8. at the sea. even at the Red sea. and the plague brake in upon Le.26.21, Plagues.

for his name's sake, that he 30 Then stood up Phin'e-has, Ex.6.25, Phinehas.

might make his mighty power and executed judgment: and so p.p.Nu.25.11-13. the plague was stayed. 9 He rebuked the Red sea 31 And that was counted unto also, and it was dried up: so he him for righteousness unto all

32 They angered him also at Ex.4.14. God's Anger.

33 Because they provoked his Ps.37.8, Anger. the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered spirit, so that he spake unadvis-See Tongue Restrained.
[Ps.34.13.

34 They did not destroy the p.p.Jud.1.21; 2.2. 12 Then believed they his nations, concerning whom the De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

works.

36 And they served their idols: Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). the wilderness, and tempted God which were a snare unto them.

Ex.23.33, Snares, Pr.20.25. 37 Yea, they sacrificed their 15 And he gave them their sons and their daughters unto Le.17.7, Devil Worship, 38 And shed innocent blood, De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

16 They envied Moses also in even the blood of their sons and the camp, and Aâr'on the saint of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Ca'- Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices 17 The earth opened and naan: and the land was polluted Le.18.25, Land Polluted,

39 Thus were they defiled Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 18 And a fire was kindled with their own works, and 2Chr. 15.2, Forsaking God(1). in their company; the flame went a whoring with their own Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. inventions. 40 Therefore was the wrath 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. reb, and worshipped the molten of the Lord kindled against his

mage.

20 Thus they changed their horred his own inheritance. glory into the similitude of an 41 And he gave them into Le.26.17, Reprobation ox that eateth grass. 21 They forgat God their they that hated them ruled over Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

42 Their enemies also op-Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). 22 Wondrous works in the land pressed them, and they were of Ham, and terrible things by brought into subjection under their hand. Ex.1.11. Bondage of Israel. 23 Therefore he said that he 43 Many times did he deliver 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

Mo'ses his chosen stood before with their counsel, and were Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. his wrath, lest he should destroy 44 Nevertheless he regarded Ex. 3.7, Divine Compassion.

their affliction, when he heard Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. their cry: 24 Yea, they despised the their cry:
pleasant land, they believed 45 And he remembered for De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. them his covenant, and repent-p.p.Lam.3.32.

> De.4.31, Mercy (1). GOOGIC

Ex.19.5, God's People.

See Divine Displeasure

Ex. 14.11, Murmuring (2). Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Ge.3.8, God's Voice. p.p.Nu.14.28. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

hand against them, to over-them captives.

26 Therefore he lifted up his pitied of all those that carried

46 He made them also to be

- The psalmist exhorteth 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. De.30.3, Jews' Return. Ps.68.19. Thankfulness (2) Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory. in thy praise. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. everlasting: and let all the peo-tresses. Ps.9.11, Praise God. ORD. PSALM 107 The psalmist exhorts to praise God. 1 Chr.16.8. Thanksgiving. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.4.31, Mercy (1). for he is good: for his mer-children of men! cy endureth for ever. 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2), [Is.12.4. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). 1 S. 17.37, Divine Deliverer. enemy; 3 And gathered them out of great waters; See Jews' Return, De.30.3. and from the south. See Pilgrimage, Ge.47.9. p.p.Nu.14.33. found no city to dwell in.
 - De.28.48, Want. Nu.21.4, Discouragement.
 - Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Ex.14.30. Deliverance (1).
 - De.8.2, Divine Leader. See Right Way, 1s.26.7. See New Jerusalem, (He.11.10.
 - Ps.9.11, Praise God Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.
 - Ps.17.15, Satisfaction, [Is.58.11.
 - Ps. 23.5, Spir. Fullness. De. 2.7, Divine Supplies. See Spir. Darkness, 1s. 9.2. Jb. 12.22, Shadow of Death, [Mt. 4.16.
 - Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage. De.8.5, Affliction (3). De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised
 - Ps.16.7. Divine Counsel. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).
 - Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Ps.22.11, No Helper, Is.41.28. Ex.2.23, Crying to God.
 - Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.
 - De.33.29, Divine Helper. See Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19. See Spir. Liberty, Is.42.7.
 - Ps.9.11, Praise God. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.
 - p.p.Is.45.2. Ps.53.1, Fools. See Adversity, Le.26.16. Jb.15.31. Wages of Sin.
- to help. 13 Then they cried unto the springs into dry ground; LORD in their trouble, and he 34 A fruitful land into barren- See Famine (3), Le.26.26. saved them out of their dis-ness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. 14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of into a standing water, and dry death, and brake their bands ground into watersprings.

soul fainted in them.

go to a city of habitation.

bound in affliction and iron;

they

children of men!

with goodness.

11 Because

most High:

- 15 Oh that men would praise hungry to dwell, that they may the LORD for his goodness, and prepare a city for habitation;
- children of men! 16 For he hath broken the yield fruits of increase. of iron in sunder.
- transgression, and because of the to decrease.

- 47 Save us, O LORD our God, their iniquities, are afflicted. and gather us from among the 18 Their soul abhorreth all
- De.28.67, Sin's Misery, [Pr.13.15. heathen, to give thanks unto manner of meat; and they draw thy holy name, and to triumph near unto the gates of death.
- 19 Then they cry unto the Ex.2.23, Crying to God. 48 Blessed be the LORD God LORD in their trouble, and he of Igra-el from everlasting to saveth them out of their dis-Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.
- ple say, A-men'. Praise ye the 20 He sent his word, and p.p.Mt.8.8.
 - healed them, and delivered them from their destructions. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).
 - 21 Oh that men would praise Ps.9.11, Praise God. etc. the LORD for his goodness, and Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for his wonderful works to the
 - 22 And let them sacrifice the
- 2 Let the redeemed of the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and LORD say so, whom he hath re-declare his works with rejoicing. deemed from the hand of the 23 They that go down to the
- sea in ships, that do business in 1 K.9.27, Mariners, Is.42.10. the lands, from the east, and 24 These see the works of the Ps.8.3, God's Works. from the west, from the north, LORD, and his wonders in the deep.
- 4 They wandered in the wil- 25 For he commandeth, and derness in a solitary way; they raiseth the stormy wind, which Ps. 148.8, Wind Ruled. lifteth up the waves thereof. 5 Hungry and thirsty, their 26 They mount up to the p.p.Jona.1.11. heaven, they go down again
- 6 Then they cried unto the to the depths: their soul is Ex.6.9, Despair. LORD in their trouble, and he melted because of trouble. delivered them out of their dis-27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and 7 And he led them forth by are at their wit's end.
- 28 Then they cry unto the p.p. Jona. 1.14. LORD in their trouble, and he the right way, that they might 8 Oh that men would praise bringeth them out of their disthe LORD for his goodness, and tresses. for his wonderful works to the 29 He maketh the storm a Ps.65.7, Tempest Stilled,
- calm, so that the waves thereof 9 For he satisfieth the longing are still. soul, and filleth the hungry soul 30 Then are they glad because
- 10 Such as sit in darkness and them unto their desired haven. p.p.Ac.27.44. in the shadow of death, being 31 Oh that men would praise Ps.9.11. Praise God. iron; the LORD for his goodness, and Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. rebelled for his wonderful works to the against the words of God, and children of men!
- the congregation of the people, 12 Therefore he brought down and praise him in the assembly their heart with labour; they of the elders.
- fell down, and there was none 33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the water- 1 K.17.1, Drought (2).
 - 36 And there he maketh the
- for his wonderful works to the 37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may Ge.2.15, Agriculture.
- gates of brass, and cut the bars 38 He blesseth them also, so Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless that they are multiplied great-ly; and suffereth not their light. See Posterity Promised. 17 Fools because of their ly; and suffereth not their cat-

- 1 S.1.7, Loss of Appetite.

- Sacrifices of Praise, [Ps.116.17.
 - De.8.10. Thankfulness (1) [Col.1.12 1 Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2).

 - Ge.1.2, The Deep, Is.51.10.

- Jb.38.11, Waves, Is.51.15. they be quiet; so he bringeth Ge.24.27, Guidance (3).
- contemned the counsel of the 32 Let them exalt him also in Ps.29.2, Honor God, Ps.145.5.
 - Ex.3.16, Elders.

 - 35 He turneth the wilderness See Waste Places, Is.35.1.
 - p.p.v.4.
 - Ge.26.12, Increase.
 - [Ge.15.5. p.p.De.7.14.

De.8.5. Chastisement.

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). Jb.5.17, Affliction (2). Ps.2.4, Divine Contempt. p.p.Jb.12.24. Ge.19.11, Blindness (1). See Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13. Ps.75.7, Reversals. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. See Prom. 65
p.p. Ps. 68.6.
Jb. 36.7. The Righteous.
1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).
Jb. 5.16, Men Silenced.
[Esc. 16.63. See Prom. to Poor, Jb.5.15. Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

p.p.Je.9.12; Da.12.10.

De.4.6, Understanding. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

there is no way.

eth him families like a flock.

serve these things, even they

PSALM 108

shall stop her mouth.

kindness of the LORD.

the nations.

glory above all the earth;

hand, and answer me.

valley of Suc'coth.

is my lawgiver;

hosts?

Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). Nu.21.17, Singing (2).

1 S.10.5, Psalteries. Ge.4.21, Harps.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

De.4.31, Mercy (1), Ps.119.64,

De.32.4, God of Truth. Ps.21.13, God Exalted, Ps.118.28

Ex.24.17, God's Glory. Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought.

De.5.15, God's Hand. See God's Voice, Ge.3.8. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. Jos.20.7, Shechem (2).

Nu.32.1, Gilead. Ex.19.5, Divine Owner [ship (1). p.p.Ge.49.10. Nu.26.3, Moab. Ge.21.34, Philistia.

Ps.59.13, Universal King.

p.p.Ps.60.9.

De.8.2, Divine Leader. Le.26.17, Reprobation.

See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. De.33.29. Divine Helper. See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. for vain is the help of man

Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

p.p.Is.63.3.

PSALM 109

tread down our enemies.

12 Give us help from trouble:

David complains of his enemies. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of mine adversaries from the of Dā'vid.

OLD not thy peace, O God evil against my soul. L of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked the Lord, for thy name's sake:

39 Again, they are minished and the mouth of the deceitful Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. and brought low through op- are opened against me: they Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). pression, affliction, and sorrow. have spoken against me with a Ps.31.13, Slander (1).

40 He poureth contempt upon lying tongue. Pa.63.11, Liara. princes, and causeth them to 3 They compassed me about wander in the wilderness, where also with words of hatred; Is.66.5, Saints Hated.
there is no way.

and fought against me without Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. 41 Yet setteth he the poor on a cause.

high from affliction, and mak- 4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give muself 42 The righteous shall see it, unto prayer. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. and rejoice: and all iniquity 5 And they have rewarded me Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2).

evil for good, and hatred for Pa.35.12, Evil for Good.
[Pr.17.13. 43 Whoso is wise, and will ob-my love. 6 Set thou a wicked man over 2 K.1.10, Imprecations shall understand the loving-him: and let Sa'tan stand at his right hand.
7 When he shall be judged,

let him be condemned: and let David prays for God's help accordhis prayer become sin. 8 Let his days be few; and SeeWicked Cut Off, Jb. 22.14. ing to his promise. A Song or Psalm of Dā'vid. let another take his office. GOD, my heart is fixed; I 9 Let his children be father-p.p.Ex.22.24. will sing and give praise, less, and his wife a widow.

even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
ually vagabonds, and beg: let
them seek their bread also out
De.22.48, Want. 3 I will praise thee, O LORD, of their desolate places. among the people: and I will 11 Let the extortioner catch

strangers spoil his labour. 4 For thy mercy is great 12 Let there be none to exabove the heavens: and thy tend mercy unto him: neither p.p.Jb.27.15.

truth reacheth unto the clouds. let there be any to favour his p.p.Ps.137.9. 5 Be thou exalted, O God, fatherless children. above the heavens: and thy 13 Let his posterity be cut off; Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

and in the generation follow-6 That thy beloved may be ing let their name be blotted De.9.14, Name of the [Wicked, Pr.107]. delivered: save with thy right out. 14 Let the iniquity of his 7 God hath spoken in his holi-fathers be remembered with See Parents' Sins, Ex. 20.5.

7 God hath spoken in his holi-fathers be remembered with S.p.Ne.4.5; Je.18.23. ness; I will rejoice, I will divide the LORD; and let not the sin S.p.Ne.4.5; Je.18.23. See Sin Against "Spirit." [1s.63.16. She'chem, and mete out the of his mother be blotted out. 15 Let them be before the Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. 8 Gil'e-ad is mine; Ma-nas'seh Lord continually, that he may is mine; E'phra-im also is the cut off the memory of them De.32.26, Wicked Forgotten strength of mine head; Jū'dah from the earth.

16 Because that he remem-9 Mo'ab is my washpot; over bered not to shew mercy, but Neglect of Mercy, Pr.21.13. E'dom will I cast out my shoe; persecuted the poor and needy Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). over Phi-lis'tia will I triumph.

man, that he might even slay 2 S.12.4, Poor (5), Pr.17.5.

10 Who will bring me into the the broken in heart 10 Who will bring me into the the broken in heart.

strong city? who will lead me 17 As he loved cursing, so let Pa.10.7, Carsing, Ec.7.22. into E'dom? 11 Wilt not thou, O God, who lighted not in blessing, so let it hast cast us off? and wilt not be far from him.

cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). bowels like water, and like oil 13 Through God we shall do into his bones.

valiantly: for he it is that shall 19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward 1s.59.18, Recompense (1). LORD, and of them that speak Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies

21 But do thou for me, O God

Ps. 137.7. See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1.

Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1). See Prayers Unanswered

See Judas Iscariot, Mt. 10.4.

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked. sing praises unto thee among all that he hath; and let the De.28.39, Disappointment. p.p.Ne.5.7.

thou, O God, go forth with our 18 As he clothed himself with Ps.73.6, Garment of Sin. Zec.3.3.

[Je.2.34.

p.p.Ps.83.1.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ps.25.20, Deliverance

Sought. Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy. Ge.3.16, Sorrow.

D.p.Ps.102.11. De.28.67, Unrest.

D.p.He.12.12. Ps.35.13, Fasting (1).

Lu.6.22, Reproach. p.p.Ps.22.7.

Jb.30.1, Derision. p.p.Mt.27.39. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation

De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

De.5.15, God's Hand. See Cursing Forbidden

Ec.10.20. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1),

Ge.3.10. Sin's Shame.

Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

p.p.Ps.40.9. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protes

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, Ps.118.22.

Footstool (1), Mt.22.44. p.p.Is.11.1.

Jud.5.2, Willingness, Is.1.19. p.p.Ps.96.9.

See Unfading Life, Ps.1.3. See God's Oaths, Ge.22.16. See Priesthood of Christ,

He.2.17 Ge.14.18, Melchizedek He.5.6

De.27.19, Rulers Warned, Is.1.23 Ex.14.14. God of Battles. See Great Day, Jl.2.11. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

See LivingWater, Song 4.15. p.p.Is.53.12; 61.1.

because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within

when it declineth: I am tossed gation. up and down as the locust.

fasting; and my flesh faileth of that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is honourable and

unto them: when they looked endureth for ever. upon me they shaked their heads.

heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: Lord is gracious and full of De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. [Sought. O save me according to thy compassion. mercy:

this is thy hand; that thou, be mindful of his covenant.

rejoice.

mantle. 30 I will greatly praise the titude.

31 For he shall stand at the 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. his soul.

PSALM 110

4 the priesthood, 5 t, 7 and the passion The kingdom, the conquest,

THE LORD said unto my Lord, until I make thine enemies thy his commandments.

footstool. 2 S.5.7, Zion. of thy strength out of Zi'on: upright shall be blessed. Ge.24.35, Temporal Blesslings
SeeChrist's Dominion, Is. 9.6. rule thou in the midst of thine 3 Wealth and riches shall be See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3.

enemies 3 Thy people shall be willing ness endureth for ever.

in the day of thy power, in the 4 Unto the upright the dew of thy youth.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and 5 A good man sheweth favour, See Kindness (1), Ro.12.10. for ever after the order of Mel-affairs with discretion. chĭz'e-dĕk.

shall strike through kings in the shall be in everlasting rememday of his wrath.

with the dead bodies; he shall trusting in the LORD. wound the heads over many countries.

in the way: therefore shall he given to the poor; his right-Le.25.35, Alms. [Pr.11.25.

PSALM 111

The psalmist incites to praise God. DRAISE ye the LORD. I will Ps.9.11, Praise God. praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of De.6.5, Whole Heart.

23 I am gone like the shadow the upright, and in the congressee Assembly, Mt.18.20.

2 The works of the LORD are See Wonders, Ex.4.21. 24 My knees are weak through great, sought out of all them p.p.Ps.102.14.

25 I became also a reproach glorious: and his righteousness

4 He hath made his wonderful Ps.8.3, God's Works, works to be remembered: the

5 He hath given meat unto Ge.1.29, Food (1). 27 That they may know that them that fear him: he will ever De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

LORD, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bless the power of his works, that he l Chr.29.12, God's Power. thou: when they arise, let them may give them the heritage of See Heathen Cast Out, [Ex.34.24.

7 The works of his hands De.32.4, God of Truth. 29 Let mine adversaries be are verity and judgment; all his 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure clothed with shame, and let commandments are sure.

them cover themselves with 8 They stand fast for ever and Ps.119.89, "Word" their own confusion, as with a ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his

LORD with my mouth; yea, I people: he hath commanded his will praise him among the mul-covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name. 10 The fear of the LORD is the

Ition. right hand of the poor, to save beginning of wisdom: a good 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor.

[Ps.140.12] him from those that condemn understanding have all they Jb.28.28, Wisdom(3), Pr.1.20. that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

> PSALM 112 Security of the godly.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

HE LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou at my right hand, LORD, that delighteth greatly in See Law in Heart, Ps. 37.31.

2 His seed shall be mighty up- Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-2 The LORD shall send the rod on earth: the generation of the

in his house: and his righteous

beauties of holiness from the ariseth light in the darkness: womb of the morning: thou hast he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

will not repent, Thou art a priest and lendeth: he will guide his De.15.8. Lending, Mt.5.42.

6 Surely he shall not be 5 The Lord at thy right hand moved for ever: the righteous Ps. 15.5, Saints Immovable. brance.

6 He shall judge among the 7 He shall not be afraid of Jb.11.18, Security, Ps.125.1. heathen, he shall fill the places evil tidings: his heart is fixed,

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see

Exr.9.15, God's Righteous-

De.32.40, God Eternal.

Ps. 139.14.

See God's Promises, 1 K.8.56.

[Eze.12.25.

dures De.32.4, Divine Justice Ps.31.5, Redemption (1) [Ps.130.7.

Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-[nant. Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence

[Hab.2.20 Le.22.2. God's Name.

De.4.6, Understanding.

Mt.7.21, Doers.

[eous, Pr.11.21. Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-

Ps.7.10, Uprightness, Pr.2.7. there Jb.22.28, Light Promised,

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment Ex.2.6, Human Compassion. 1 S.11.13, Mercifulness. Ge.41.39, Discretion.

Memory of the Just, Pr. 10.7.

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). (2 Chr.20.20, Established,

[Pr.12.19. Jb.5.21, Fearlessness,

Ps. 135.6.

Exhortation to praise God. eousness endureth for ever; name give glory, for thy mer-his horn shall be exalted with cy, and for thy truth's sake. See Mercy (1), De. 4.31. See God of Truth, De. 32.4. Ps.41.1. Prom. to Liberal.

on high,

of his people.

Ps.127.3. Praise ye the LORD.

language;

lambs.

back?

6 Ye

9 He maketh

Ps.91.14. Saints Exalted.

De.28.39

Pr.3.16, Honor (8),

See Disappointment,

Ps.9.11. Praise God.

Ps.22.23, Glorify God.

Le.22.2, God's Name.

See Universal Worship

Ps.21.13. God Exalted.

Ex.24.17. God's Glory.

De.26.15, Heaven (1).

p.Ge.16.13.

p.Jb.36.7. e.45.8, God Exalts.

ivine Condescension.

p.5.15, Prom. to Poor.

p.1 S.2.5: Ga.4.27.

Ge.33.5. Children (1

).Ex.13.3.

p.p.Ps.78.68.

p.p.Ps.29.6.

p.p.Hab.3.8.

Ex.19.8, Theocracy.

Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. Ex.14.16, Way Provided. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

See Water, Nu.20.11.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

.9.11. Praise God.

ee Posterity Promised.

e Deliverance (1), [Ex.14.30.

e Saints Exalted.Ps.91.14.

Pa. 136.23.

Ge. 15.5.

Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Ge.4.5, Envy (2). Gnashing of Teeth, Mt.8.12.

honour. 10 The wicked shall see it, then say, Where is now their See Atheism, Ps. 10.4.

and be grieved; he shall gnash God? with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall heavens: he hath done whatso- Jb.42.2, Omnipotence

PSALM 113 Exhortation to praise God.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked, [Ps.139.19. perish.

DRAISE ve the LORD. Praise. praise the name of the LORD.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants. O ye servants of the LORD, they speak not: eyes have 2 Blessed be the name of the 6 They have ears, but they

LORD from this time forth and hear not: noses have they, but for evermore.

Ps.22.27 Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord, praised. Pr.18.10.

4 The LORD is high above throat.

all nations, and his glory above 8 They that make them are p.p. Is. 44.9. the heavens.

heaven, and in the earth!

needy out of the dunghill:

PSALM 114

Exhortation to fear God.

cob from a people of strange

2 Jū'dah was his sanctuary,

and Ig'ra-el his dominion.

Jôr'dan was driven back.

3 From the rising of the sun 7 They have hands, but they unto the going down of the handle not: feet have they, same the LORD's name is to be but they walk not: neither

6 Who humbleth himself to their shield.

be a joyful mother of children. of Aâr'on.

7 He raiseth up the poor out and their shield.

8 That he may set him with help and their shield.

5 Who is like unto the one that trusteth in them.

LORD our God, who dwelleth 9 O Is'ra-el, trust thou in

behold the things that are in 10 0 house of Air on, trust

of the dust, and lifteth the 11 Ye that fear the LORD.

they smell not:

ever he hath pleased.

they, but they see not:

speak they through their

like unto them; so is every

the LORD: he is their help and

2 Wherefore should the hea-

gold, the work of men's hands.

3 But our God is in the De.26.15, Heaven (1).

4 Their idols are silver and De.4.28, Idolatry (3), Is.40.20.

5 They have mouths, but 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

p.p.Ps.79.10

Ps.52.7, False Trusts.

2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. Ge.15.1, God a Shield Pr.30.5. in the LORD: he is their help De.33.29, Divine Helper.

trust in the LORD: he is their Ps.37.3, Trust God, Ps.118.8. princes, even with the princes 12 The LORD hath been mind-Divine Care, Mt.6.32.

[Ge.15.5.

[Pa.139.8.

ful of us: he will bless us; De.23.5, God's Blessing. the barren he will bless the house of Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). woman to keep house, and to is ra-el; he will bless the house 13 He will bless them that

fear the LORD, both small and 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. great. 14 The LORD shall increase p.p.De.1.11. 7HEN Igra-el went out of you more and more, you and See Posterity Promised E'gypt, the house of Ja-your children. 15 Ye are blessed of the Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. LORD which made heaven and Ge.1.1, Creator (1). earth. 16 The heaven, even the

3 The sea saw it, and fled: heavens, are the LORD'S: but Ex. 19.5, Divine Owner [ship (1). the earth hath he given to 4 The mountains skipped like the children of men. Ps.37.11. Earthly Heritage. rams, and the little hills like 17 The dead praise not the p.p.Ps.6.5. LORD, neither any that go 5 What ailed thee, O thou down into silence. sea, that thou fleddest? thou 18 But we will bless the 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Jôr dan, that thou wast driven LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). mountains, that ye LORD. PSALM 116 The pealmist professes his love to God.

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the research of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob; Love the Lord, because he Ps.18.1, Love to God, He.6.10. hath heard my voice and Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. 8 Which turned the rock in-my supplications. to a standing water, the flint 2 Because he hath inclined into a fountain of waters.

skipped like rams; and ye lit-

tle hills, like lambs?

PSALM 115 See Humility (3), Ge.32.10. unto us, but unto thy trouble and sorrow.

his ear unto me, therefore will 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. I call upon him as long as I live. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

3 The sorrows of death com-p.p.Ps.18.4. God intreated to assert his honour. passed me, and the pains of De.32.22, Hell (Sheel), TOT unto us, O LORD, not hell gat hold upon me: I found

Jb.5.7, Trouble, Ec.2.23.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Ps.25.20, Deliverance Sought.

Ps. 84.11, God's Grace. Ezr. 9.15, God's Righteous-De. 4.31, Mercy (1). [ness. De. 6.24, Preservation. Simplicity, Ps. 119.130. De. 33.29, Divine Helper, [1s. 41.10.] Man's Extremity, Mk. 4.38.]

merciful.

falling.

flicted:

men *are* liars.

toward me?

of all his people.

of all his people,

thou hast loosed my bonds.

saints.

LORD.

LORD.

people.

and he helped me.

bountifully with thee.

in the land of the living.

Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest, Is.14.3.

Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3), [1s.46.4. See Joy Restored, Ps.30.11. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet.

Ge.17.1. Walk before God. Jn.2.22. Believers. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). De.8.5, Affliction (3). Deceit (2), Pr.20.17. Ps.63.11, Liars. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2)

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). See Receiving Christ, [Mt.10.40. Ps.5.3. Praverfulness.

See Vows Sacred, Nu.30.2. p.p.Ps.22.25.

Nu.23.10, Death of Right-

[eous, Pr.14.32. Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints, [Ps.132.16.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants.

See Spir. Liberty, Is.42.7. Ps.107.22, Sacrifices of Praise, Je.17.26 Le.7.12, Thank-offerings, [Je.33.11.

Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). p.p.v.14.

De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary.

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. De.32.4, God of Truth.

1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). p.p.Ps.115.10.

PSALM 118 Exhortation to praise God for his hast heard me, and art become Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. GIVE thanks unto the 22 The stone which the build- See Rock of Offense, Mt.11.6. LORD; for he is good: beers refused is become the head Ge.3.15, Messianic Propheters 122 11 cause his mercy endureth for stone of the corner.

Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 117

Exhortation to praise God.

his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aâr'on Lord hath made; we will re
10 Lord hath made; we will re
11 Lord hath made; we will re
12 Carrette for ever.

12 This is the day which the Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1), Mt.12.1.

13 Let the house of Aâr'on Lord hath made; we will re
14 Lord hath made; we will re
15 Carrette for ever.

16 Lord hath made; we will re
17 Lord hath made; we will re
18 Lord hath made; we will re
28 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
20 Lord hath made; we will re
21 Lord hath made; we will re
22 Lord hath made; we will re
23 Lord hath made; we will re
24 Lord hath made; we will re
25 Lord hath made; we will re
26 Lord hath made; we will re
27 Lord hath made; we will re
28 Lord hath made; we will re
28 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord hath made; we will re
29 Lord dureth for ever.

4 Then called I upon the 4 Let them now that fear the See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. name of the LORD; O LORD, I LORD say, that his mercy en-

beseech thee, deliver my soul. dureth for ever. 5 Gracious is the LORD, and 5 I called upon the LORD in Ex.2.23, Crying to God. righteous; yea, our God is distress: the LORD answered Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered. me, and set me in a large 2 S.22.37, Enlargement, [Is.54.2.

6 The LORD preserveth the place. simple: I was brought low, 6 The Lord is on my side; I Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. will not fear: what can man Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, Pr.3.24.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my do unto me? soul; for the LORD hath dealt 7 The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: there- De.33.29, Divine Helper. 8 For thou hast delivered my fore shall I see my desire upon

soul from death, mine eyes them that hate me. from tears, and my feet from 8 It is better to trust in the Ps.37.3, Trust God, Pr.3.5. LORD than to put confidence 9 I will walk before the LORD in man. 9 It is better to trust in the

I spoken: I was greatly af-in princes. 10 All nations compassed me 11 I said in my haste, All about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.

12 What shall I render unto 11 They compassed me about; p.p.Ps.88.17. the LORD for all his benefits yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I 13 I will take the cup of sal-will destroy them.

vation, and call upon the name 12 They compassed me about Jud.7.12. Worldly Host. of the LORD.

like bees; they are quenched

14 I will pay my vows unto

as the fire of thorns: for in the
the LORD now in the presence name of the LORD I will de-Ne.9.5, Name of the I

of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of 13 Thou hast thrust sore at the LORD is the death of his me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me. 16 O LORD, truly I am thy 14 The LORD is my strength Ex. 15.2, God our Strength. servant; I am thy servant, and and song, and is become my the son of thine handmaid: salvation.

sacrifice of thanksgiving, and of the righteous: the right will call upon the name of the hand of the LORD doeth val- De.5.15, God's Hand, Is. 59.1. LORD. iantly.
18 I will pay my vows unto 16 The right hand of the p.p.Ex.15.6. the LORD now in the presence LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

19 In the courts of the LORD'S 17 I shall not die, but live, See Longevity (1), De.5.33. house, in the midst of thee, O and declare the works of the Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). Jê-ru'sâ-lem. Praise ye the LORD.

me sore: but he hath not p.p.Jb.2.6. given me over unto death. PRAISE the LORD, all ye 19 Open to me the gates of See Access, Ps.24.3. nations: praise him, all ye righteousness: I will go into 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

2 For his merciful kindness is LORD: great toward us: and the truth | 20 This gate of the LORD, p.p.Is.35.8. of the LORD endureth for ever, into which the righteous shall Jb.36.7, The Righteous. enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). my salvation.

stone of the corner.

23 This is the LORD's doing;

| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.42 |
| Corner-stone, Mt.21.4 2 Let Is ra-el now say, that it is marvellous in our eyes.

10 I believed, therefore have LORD than to put confidence Trust in Man, Ps.146.3.

Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

See Soul's Enemies,
[Ps.71.10.

De.33.29, Divine Helper.

Ps.27.1. Salvation of God. 15 The voice of rejoicing and Ezr. 6.22, Spir. Joy. 17 I will offer to thee the salvation is in the tabernacles

18 The LORD hath chastened De.8.5, Chastisement.

them, and I will praise the p.p.Is.26.2.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

[Sought.

25 Save now, I beseech thee,

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof, [Is.17.13

Ps.10.2, Pride (1), Pr.6.17. Ge.3.17, Divine Curse.

Ge.3.17, Divine Co v.176, Wanderers.

p.p.Ps.122.6. p.p.Mt.21.9; 23.39. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. Ps.134.1, House of God.

Ps. 18.28. Enlightenment. p.p.Ex.27.2. Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen Ps.140.6 2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2

Ps.21.13,GodExalted,Is.12.4 De.8.10, Thankfulness (1). Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. Jb.36.7, The Righteous. Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. De.6.5, Whole Heart, v.34. Ps.24.4, Purity. See Walking with God

Ge.5.22. Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments. 5 O that my ways were direct-Ex.15.26, Statutes.

Not Ashamed, Is.50.7. De.6.6, Commandments, 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). Ps.7.10, Uprightness.

See Teachableness, Exr. 8.21. Ex.24.7, Covenant (3). p.p.Ps.38.21: 71.9.

Young Men, Ec.11.9. Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing.

"Word" Purifies, Jn.15.3. De.6.5, Whole Heart. 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers, Da.9.3 See Wanderers, v.176. De.6.6, "Word" in Heart, [Lu.2.51.

See Divine Restraints, 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God Ezr.8.21, Teachableness, Ex.15.26, Statutes, v.54. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), v.46.

1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). See Spir. Riches, Pr.8.18. See Truth Precious, v.72. Ge.24.63, Meditation (2), v.99.

Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

v.47. Love of "Word."

Ps. 36.8, Spir. Abundance. De. 32.47, Life (4). De. 26.16, Obedience (1). See "Words" Kept, Lu. 2.51. 2 K. 6.17, Spir. Vision.

thee, send now prosperity. in the name of the LORD: we earth: hide not thy command-

have blessed you out of the ments from me. house of the LORD. 27 God is the LORD, which longing that it hath unto thy Ps.27.1, God a Light, Is. 60.20. hath shewed us light: bind the judgments at all times.

> the horns of the altar. will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the thy testimonies. LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. PSALM 119

Sundry prayers and praises. ALEPH.

DLESSED are the undefiled B in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed are they that keep ing to thy word. his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

ed to keep thy statutes! 6 Then shall I not be ashamed, Mt.15.3. commandments.

7 I will praise thee with up-graciously. rightness of heart, when I shall 8 I will keep thy statutes: O

forsake me not utterly.

10 With my whole heart have I 33 Teach me, O Lord, the way Esr. 8.21, Teachableness. der from thy commandments.

against thee. 12 Blessed art thou, O LORD: heart.

teach me thy statutes. 13 With my lips have I de path of thy commandments; Ps.16.11, Right Paths, Pr.29.

clared all the judgments of thy for therein do I delight. mouth 14 I have rejoiced in the way testimonies, and not to covet-Ex.20.17. Covetousness (1).

in all riches. cepts, and have respect unto thy quicken thou me in thy way. ways.

statutes: I will not forget thy fear.

17 Deal bountifully with thy ments are good. keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that thy righteousness.

O LORD: O LORD, I beseech I may behold wondrous things Ps. 18.28. Enlightenment. out of thy law. 26 Blessed be he that cometh 19 I am a stranger in the Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage. [He.11.13. Ge.12.10. Sojourners

20 My soul breaketh for the 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire,

sacrifice with cords, even unto 21 Thou hast rebuked the

proud that are cursed, which do 28 Thou art my God, and I err from thy commandments. 22 Remove from me reproach Lu.6.22, Reproach.

and contempt; for I have kept | 1S.17.28, Contempt, Mt. 13.55. 23 Princes also did sit and p.p.Ps.2.2. speak against me: but thy Ps.31.13, Slander (1).

servant did meditate in thy Ge.24.63, Meditation (2). 24 Thy testimonies also are De.6.17, Testimonies.

my delight and my counsellors. v.47, Love of "Word." DALETH. 25 My soul cleaveth unto the See Corruption, Ge.3.19.

dust: quicken thou me accord- Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening 26 I have declared my ways. and thou heardest me: teach me Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

thy statutes. Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. 27 Make me to understand the Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. 4 Thou hast commanded us way of thy precepts: so shall I Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). to keep thy precepts diligently, talk of thy wondrous works. Ps.8.3, God's Works.

28 My soul melteth for heavi- Nu.11.15, Despondency.

ness: strengthen thou me ac-See Strength Promised. cording unto thy word. when I have respect unto all thy 29 Remove from me the way See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19. of lying: and grant me thy law See Law in Heart, Ps.37.31.

30 I have chosen the way of Jos.24.15, Wise Choice, v. 173. have learned thy righteous judg-truth: thy judgments have I laid Is. 26.7, Right Way. before me. r31 I have stuck unto thy testi- Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1).

monies: O LORD, put me not to De.6.17, Testimonies, v.111. shame. See Not Ashamed, v.6. 9 Wherewithal shall a young 32 I will run the way of 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. man cleanse his way? by taking thy commandments, when thou heed thereto according to thy shalt enlarge my heart. 2 S.22.37, Enlargement.

sought thee: O let me not wan-lof thy statutes; and I shall keep Ex.15.26, Statutes. it unto the end. Jb.17.9, Perseverance. 11 Thy word have I hid in 34 Give me understanding, De.4.6, Understanding. mine heart, that I might not sin and I shall keep thy law; yea, Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. I shall observe it with my whole See Keep the Law, De. 17.19. De.6.5, Whole Heart, Pr.3.5.

> 35 Make me to go in the 36 Incline my heart unto thy p.p.1 K.8.58.

of thy testimonies, as much as ousness. 37 Turn away mine eyes Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision 15 I will meditate in thy pre- from beholding vanity; and Pa.39.11, Vanity.

38 Stablish thy word unto thy 16 I will delight myself in thy servant, who is devoted to thy 39 Turn away my reproach See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

which I fear: for thy judgservant, that I may live, and 40 Behold, I have longed aft, 2 Chr. 15.15, Spir. Desire. er thy precepts: quicken me in Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening

Ne.5.15. Godly Fear.

Ex.15.26. Statutes.

[Ps.145.7.

[Is.26.11.

Ge.24.63. Meditation (2).

v.6, Not Ashamed.

[tion, 1 Th.5.23.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought, Ac.16.30.

p.p.Pr.27.11; 1 Pe.3.15. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12.

Ps.31.24. Hope in God.

See Keep the Law, De.17.19. p.p.Pr.4.12. ls.42.7, Spir. Liberty. 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. See Witnessing (2), Jn.1.15.

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [Is.63.7. Mk.15.43, Boldness (2). D.D.V.16.

Love of "Word," v.72.

Ge.24.63, Meditation (2).

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). p.p.Ro. 15.4. Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening, [v.88. Ps.40.4, The Proud. Jb.30.1, Derision, Je.20.7. 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). p.p.Ps.103.18.

Solicitude (1), v.136. See Law Despised, [2 Chr.36.16. ed that forsake thy law.

Ex.15.26, Statutes. Nu.21.17, Singing (2). Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage. Ge.5.24, Piety. p.p.Ps.63.6.

See Keep the Law, De.17.19. and have kept thy law. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

Ps.16.5, Saints' Portion, [Ps.142.5]

See Words Kept, Lu.2.51. p.p.1 K.13.6. De.6.5, Whole Heart. De.2L8, Mercy Sought. Ps.48.9, Wise Thoughts,

Lam.3.40, Self-examination.

1 S.21.8, Haste, Zec.8.21. 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. Or, companies.

D.D.V.83,141,153. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2),

Da.2.23. See Prayer (21), (Index). Saints' Fellowship, Mal. 3.16.

VAII.

unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.

to answer him that reproacheth unto thy word. me: for I trust in thy word.

truth utterly out of my mouth; lieved thy commandments. for I have hoped in thy judg-44 So shall I keep thy law con-

tinually for ever and ever. 45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 I will speak of thy testi-lie against me: but I will keep Le.19.11, Falsehood. monies also before kings, and thy precepts with my whole Nu.32.12, Entire Consecrawill not be ashamed.

have loved.

tate in thy statutes.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

affliction: for thy word hath thy commandments. quickened me. 51 The proud have had me be glad when they see me; 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. greatly in derision: yet have I because I have hoped in thy See Spir. Hope, Ro.4.18. not declined from thy law.

ments of old, O LORD; and judgments are right, and that Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. have comforted myself. 53 Horror hath taken holded me. upon me because of the wick-

my songs in the house of my servant. pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy come unto me, that I may live: De.32.47, Life (4). name, O LORD, in the night, for thy law is my delight.

56 This I had, because I kept for they dealt perversely with Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed thy precepts.

CHETH. 57 Thou art my portion, O 79 Let those that fear thee LORD: I have said that I would turn unto me, and those that keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy favour with 80 Let my heart be sound in See Renewed Heart, De. 5.29. my whole heart: be merciful thy statutes; that I be not unto me according to thy word, ashamed. 59 I thought on my ways, and

turned my feet unto thy testi-monies. 81 My soul fainteth for thy 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. salvation: but I hope in thy See Hope in God, Ps.31.24.

60 I made haste, and delayed word. not to keep thy commandments.

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, v.47, Love of "Word," v.97.

61 The bands of the wicked saying, When wilt thou comfort Ps.13.1, Divine Delays,

[Jn.11.6.

have robbed me: but I have not me? forgotten thy law.

of thy righteous judgments.

of thy mercy: teach me thy Ezr.8.21. Teachableness. 41 Let thy mercies come also statutes.

TRTH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). 42 So shall I have wherewith thy servant, O LORD, according De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

66 Teach me good judgment Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. 43 And take not the word of and knowledge: for I have be Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8).

67 Before I was afflicted I Jb.5.17, Affliction (2), Ec.7.2.

went astray: but now have I v.176, Wanderers. kept thy word. See Obedience (2), Ge.6.22. 68 Thou art good, and doest (Ps.25.8, God's Goodness

good; teach me thy statutes. 69 The proud have forged a

heart 47 And I will delight myself 70 Their heart is as fat as De.32.15, Worldly Pullness. in thy commandments, which I grease; but I delight in thy law. See Law in Heart, Ps. 37.31.

71 It is good for me that I p.p.v.67. 48 My hands also will I lift up have been afflicted; that I De.8.5. Chastisement. unto thy commandments, which might learn thy statutes.

I have loved; and I will medi72 The law of thy mouth is v.47, Love of "Word," v.82.

better unto me than thousands Truth Precious, v.127.

of gold and silver. 73 Thy hands have made me Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

and fashioned me: give me un- Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. 50 This is my comfort in my derstanding, that I may learn

74 They that fear thee will

word. 52 I remembered thy judg- 75 I know, O LORD, that thy thou in faithfulness hast afflict-De.8.5, Chastisement.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merci-Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. ful kindness be for my comfort, Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). 54 Thy statutes have been according to thy word unto thy See God's Word Sure,
[1 K.8.56.

> 77 Let thy tender mercies De.21.8, Mercy Sought, [Ps.123.3. 78 Let the proud be ashamed; Ps.40.4, The Proud, v.85.

me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

have known thy testimonies.

CAPH.

83 For I am become like a 62 At midnight I will rise to bottle in the smoke; yet do I Ge.21.14, Bottles.

give thanks unto thee because not forget thy statutes. 84 How many are the days of p.p.Ps.39.4. 63 I am a companion of all thy servant? when wilt thou

1000I

See Good Company (Index). them that fear thee, and of execute judgment on them that See Trial Prolonged, Ps.6.3.

them that keep thy precepts. persecute me? De.4.31, Mercy (1), Lam. 3.22. 64 The earth, O Lord, is full 85 The proud have digged pits Ps. 40.4, The Proud, Ps. 123.4.

Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, v.110. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Ps.7.1, Persecution(5),v.157. are faithful: they persecute me 109 My soul is continually in

De_33.29. Divine Helper. 1 K.13.8. Steadfastness (2).

Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening, Ps.17.7. Lovingkindness.

"Word" Endures, v.152.

De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness. p.p.Ps.24.2. Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

p.p.Ro.15.4.

See Fidelity (2), Nu.12.7. Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. See Malice (2), Est.3.6.

De.6.6, Commandments.

v.47. Love of "Word."v.140.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3.) Jb.25.20, wise Thoughts, [Ps.48.9. Ge.24.63, Meditation (2), [v.148.

De.4.6, Understanding. p.p.Jb.32,7.

See Shun Evil, Jb.28.28. See Keep Commandments, Ex.20.6.

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2) Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. De.4.5, Instruction (5).

De.8.3, "Word" as Food,

Ps.19.8, God's Word a Light, [v.130.]

Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

De.8.5, Affliction (3). Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening.

law. 86 All thy commandments thy judgments.

wrongfully; help thou me. 87 They had almost consumed thy law.

not thy precepts. 88 Quicken me after thy lov-from thy precepts. ingkindness; so shall I keep the 111 Thy testimonies have I De.6.17, Testimonies.

testimony of thy mouth. LAMED. 89 For ever, O LORD, thy word heart.

is settled in heaven. 90 Thy faithfulness is unto to perform thy statutes alway, Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). all generations: thou hast es-even unto the end. tablished the earth, and it abid-

91 They continue this day ac- thy law do I love.

92 Unless thy law had been word. my delights, I should then have

perished in mine affliction. 93 I will never forget thy pre-mandments of my God. cepts: for with them thou hast

quickened me. have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited consider thy testimonies. 96 I have seen an end of all tinually.

perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad. MEM

97 O how love I thy law! it is See Law in Heart, Ps.37.31. my meditation all the day. 98 Thou through thy com-

than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. 99 I have more understanding of thy judgments. than all my teachers: for thy

testimonies are my meditation. 100 I understand more than and justice: leave me not to the ancients, because I keep mine oppressors. thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet for good: let not the proud opfrom every evil way, that I press me.

might keep thy word thy judgments: for thou hast righteousness. taught me.

unto my taste! yea, swester teach me thy statutes. [Je.15.16. than honey to my mouth!

De.4.6, Understanding.
Pr.2.6.
Ps.101.3, Sin Despised, v.113.
Ps.101.3, Sin Despised, v.113. NUN.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto void thy law.

See Law Despised, [2 Chr.36.16.

In feet, and a light unto my 127 Therefore I love thy com-v.72, Truth Precious, v.162. path.

106 I have sworn, and I will above fine gold. perform it, that I will keep thy | 128 Therefore I esteem all thy righteous judgments.

quicken me, O LORD, according false way. unto thy word.

for me, which are not after thy the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me

my hand: yet do I not forget me upon earth; but I forsook 110 The wicked have laid a

taken as an heritage for ever: Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage.

for they are the rejoicing of my 112 I have inclined mine heart

113 I hate vain thoughts: but Ps.101.3, SinDespised, Pr.8.7. cording to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

114 Thou art my hiding place Ps.17.8, Hiding Place, and my shield: I hope in thy Ge.15.1, God a Shield.

115 Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for I will keep the com-Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1), [Is.9.17.

116 Uphold me according unto Ex.19.4, Divine Support. thy word, that I may live: and 94 I am thine, save me; for I let me not be ashamed of my v.6, Not Ashamed. hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I for me to destroy me: but I will shall be safe: and I will have Jb.11.18, Security. respect unto thy statutes con-

118 Thou hast trodden down Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is false-Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). hood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. mandments hast made me wiser therefore I love thy testimonies. Pr.25.4, Dross. 120 My flesh trembleth for Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. fear of thee; and I am afraid See Fear of God, 1 S.12.14.

> AIN. 121 I have done judgment See Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20.

122 Be surety for thy servant p.p.Jb.17.3.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy sal-Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. 102 I have not departed from vation, and for the word of thy 124 Deal with thy servant ac-

103 How sweet are thy words cording unto thy mercy, and De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may De.4.6, Understanding.

> 126 It is time for thee, LORD, See Divine Awakening.
>
> [Pa.7.6. to work: for they have made

mandments above gold; yea, v.47, Love of "Word."

precepts concerning all things 107 I am afflicted very much: to be right; and I hate every Ps. 101.3, Sin Despised.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, 129 Thy testimonies are won-p.p.v.18

Nu.15.3,Freewill-offering See Sacrifices of Praise, [Ps.107.22] Exr. 8.21, Teachableness. Mt. 13.36, Instruction Sought p.p.Jud.12.3.

snare for me: yet I erred not Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, Ps.140.5.

See Love of "Word," ▼.47.

Ps.31.24, Hope in God.

Ezr.8.21, Teachableness. Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Jb.28.15, Gold (2), Pr.3.14.

Is.40.8.

Sought.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment

[Pr.29.13. Ps.19.8, God's Word a [Light, Pr.6.23.

Ps. 116.6, Simplicity, [Ps. 131.1.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire, [Is.26.9.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. See Love to God. Ps.18.1.

Jb 14.16, Saints' Steps. Is.42.7. Spir. Liberty.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought, Ps.140.1.

Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2), [Is.33.2]

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. Ex.15.26, Statutes. v.53, Solicitude (1), v.158.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteousness, Ps.145.17. De.32.4, Divine Justice,

See Divine Faithfulness,

De.7.9. 2 K.10.16, Zealousnes Ĩ is.62.1.

De.4.9. Forgetfulness. Ps.12.6, God's Word Pure [Pr.30.5. '.47, Love of "Word," v.163. 1 S.17.42, Saints Despised, [1 Co.1.28.

Exr. 9.15, God's Righteous-Ps.19.7, Law Perfect, Ro.7.12.

Jb.5.7, Trouble.

D.D.V.24.

Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. De.32.47, Life (4).

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

De.6.5, Whole Heart.

Ex.15.26, Statutes. Ex.15.20, State 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought. De.6.17, Testimonies.

Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2), [Mk.1.35.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness, [Zec.8.21. See Hope in God,Ps.31.24.]

Est.6.1, Sleeplessness. Ge.24.63, Meditation (2), [Ps.143.5

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening, [Ps.143.11.

1 S.23.9, Mischief.

Pa.16.8, Divine Nearness Ps.145.18. De.6.6, Commandments.

derful: therefore doth my soul 152 Concerning thy testimo-

standing unto the simple. commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and usest to do unto those that love to thy word. thy name.

word: and let not any iniquity statutes. have dominion over me. 134 Deliver me from the op-cies, O LORD: quicken me acpression of man: so will I keep cording to thy judgments.

thy precepts. 135 Make thy face to shine and mine enemies; yet do I not

upon thy servant; and teach decline from thy testimonies. me thy statutes. 136 Rivers of waters run down and was grieved; because they v.53, Solicitude (1), Je.13.17.

mine eyes, because they keep kept not thy word. not thy law. TZADDI. 137 Righteous art thou, O

Lord, and upright are thy judg-138 Thy testimonies that thou

hast commanded are righteous of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever. and very faithful. 139 My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is very pure: heart standeth in awe of thy See God's Word Sacred, therefore thy servant loveth it, word. 141 I am small and despised: 162 I rejoice at thy word, as v.72, Truth Precious, Pr.23.23 yet do not I forget thy precepts. one that findeth great spoil.

142 Thy righteousness is an 163 I hate and abhor lying: [ness. everlasting righteousness, and but thy law do I love. thy law is the truth. 143 Trouble and anguish have praise thee because of thy right-

taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.

165 Great peace have they Ps.29.11, Peace (2), Pr.3.17.

144 The righteousness of thy which love thy law: and noth-Ps.37.31, Law in Heart.

Heb. they shall have no testimonies is everlasting: give ing shall offend them. me understanding, and I shall life LORD, I have hoped for Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. live. thy salvation, and done thy See Obedience (1), De.26.16.

KOPH. 145 I cried with my whole 167 My soul hath kept thy Mt.7.21, Doers. heart; hear me, O Lord: I will testimonies; and I love them See Love of "Word," v.47. keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save 168 I have kept thy precepts me, and I shall keep thy testi-and thy testimonies: for all my monies. ways are before thee. 147 I prevented the dawning

of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word. 148 Mine eyes prevent the understanding according to thy De.4.6, Understanding. word.

night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

unto thy lovingkindness: Oling to thy word. LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment. 150 They draw nigh that fol-statutes.

low after mischief: they are far from thy law. and all thy commandments are righteousness.

See Law Perfect, Pa.19.7.

De.33.29, Divine Helper, for I have chosen thy precepts.

See Law Perfect, Pa.19.7.

De.33.29, Divine Helper, for I have chosen thy precepts. truth.

keep them. nies, I have known of old that 130 The entrance of thy words thou hast founded them for v.89, "Word" Endures giveth light; it giveth under-ever. RESH.

131 I opened my mouth, and 153 Consider mine affliction. panted: for I longed for thy and deliver me: for I do not Ps.25.20, Deliverance forget thy law.

154 Plead my cause, and debe merciful unto me, as thou liver me: quicken me according Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. 155 Salvation is far from the

133 Order my steps in thy wicked: for they seek not thy Ps.5.9, The Wicked.

156 Great are thy tender mer- De.4.31, Mercy (1).

precepts: quicken me, O LORD,

the beginning: and every one

SCHIN.

me without a cause: but my

commandments.

exceedingly.

158 I beheld the trangressors.

See Word Despised, Ps.50.17.

157 Many are my persecutors Ps.7.1, Persecution (5), v.161. 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2).

159 Consider how I love thy See Love of "Word," v.47.

according to thy lovingkind-Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. 160 Thy word is true from De.32.4, God of Truth.

161 Princes have persecuted Ps.7.1, Persecution (5), without a cause: but my [Ps.143.3.

De.4.2. Le.19.11, Palsehood. Ps.101.3, Sin Despised v.47, Love of "Word," 164 Seven times a day do I Le.4.6, Seven Times, [Pr.24.16. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2)

Heb. they shall have no [stumblingblock.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known, [Ps.139.3. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 169 Let my cry come near be- See Crying to God, Ex.2.23.

fore thee, O Lord: give me Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought, [Pr.2.4. 170 Let my supplication come p.p.Ps.28.2; 130.2. 149 Hear my voice according before thee: deliver me accord-Ps. 25.20, Deliverance [Sought. 171 My lips shall utter praise, 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

when thou hast taught me thy De.4.5, Instruction (5). 172 My tongue shall speak of Ps.26.7, Testimony (1), thy word: for all thy command-p.p.v.138.

[Mi.4.5.

Ps.42.2.Spir.Thirst.Ps.143.6. v.47. Love of "Word." p.p.v.24.

De.8.3, Spir. Life.

Wanderers, Pr.21.16. Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3) Je.50.6, Lost Sheep.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance Sought Le.19.11. Falsehood

D.D.Ps.52.4. ĨPr.12.22. p.p.Pr.10.31. See Evil Speech, Ps.5.9.

Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper. p.Ge.10.2.

:dar. Is.21.16. p.Ps.35.20.

dk.9.50, Peace (7). Contentiousness, Ps.140.2.

s.34.5, Looking Heaven

[ward, Ps.123.1.] .33.29. Divine Helper.

.1.1. Creator (1). .38.41, Providence, [Mt.5.45.] .15.5, SaintsImmovable, [Ps.125.1.

Ps.91.10, Safety, Pr.1.33. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper, [Jn.17.11 Ps.116.12. Divine Care.

lowing, Song 2.3.

Ge.1.16, Sun, Ec.1.5. D.D.Ps.91.6.

De.6.24, Preservation.

p.p.De.28.6. See Saints' Steps, Jb.14.16. See Divine Constancy, [De.4.31]

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness.

De.12.5, Sacred Places. Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem. p.p.Ps.48.13; Ne.4.6.

vation. O LORD; and thy law is tribes of the LORD, unto the tesmy delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it unto the name of the LORD. shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 I have gone astray like a house of Dā'vid. lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120 David prays against Doeg, whose calumnies had driven kim among strangers.

A Song of degrees. TN my distress I cried unto the Peace be within thee.

LORD, and he heard me. from lying lips, and from a de-good.

ceitful tongue. thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper. 5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in in the heavens.

Mē'sech, that I dwell in the 2 Behold, as the eyes of servtents of Kē'där!

him that hateth peace. 7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war. PSALM 121

Safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection. A Song of degrees.

WILL lift up mine eyes unto contempt. the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the are at ease, and with the con-1 S.17.28, Contempt. LORD, which made heaven and tempt of the proud.

to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber. 4 Behold, he that keepeth is'ra-el shall neither slumber nor

5 The LORD is thy keeper: Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-the LORD is thy shade upon thy right hand.

> 6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night, us up quick, when their wrath 7 The LORD shall preserve was kindled against us: thee from all evil: he shall pre-

serve thy soul. 8 The Lord shall preserve thy gone over our soul: going out and thy coming in 5 Then the proud waters had p.p.Jb.38.11.

PSALM 122 David professes his joy for the church.

for evermore.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid. 2 Chr. 30.21, Osman 1 Chr. 29.3, Love for God's House of the Lord. unto me, Let us go into the escaped.

thy gates, O Jê-ru'sā-lēm. 3 Je-ru'sa-lem is builded as a

city that is compact together: |Safety of such as trust in God.

174 I have longed for thy sal- 4 Whither the tribes go up, the De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, Is.37.1. tribes of the LOKU, unto the too-timony of Ig'ra-el, to give thanks See Thankfulness (2), [Pa.68.19.

5 For there are set thrones of p.p.De.17.8.

judgment, the thrones of the 6 Pray for the peace of J&ru'să-lĕm: they shall prosper that
love thee.

See Prayer for the Church.
[Jn.17_20.
Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4).
See Patriotism, 2 S.10.12. så-lem: they shall prosper that

love thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls. and prosperity within thy pal- 1 K.7.1, Palaces,

8 For my brethren and com-p.p.Ps.133.1. panions' sakes, I will now say, See Peace (6), 1 Co.14.33.

9 Because of the house of the Ps.134.1, House of God. 2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, LORD our God I will seek thy

PSALM 123

3 What shall be given unto The godly profess their confidence in God. A Song of degrees.

eyes, O thou that dwellest

ants *look* unto the hand of their 6 My soul hath long dwelt with masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). mistress; so our eyes wait up- Ps.25.5, Wait upon God.

on the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us. 3 Have mercy upon us, O De.21.8, Mercy Sought, LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled Ps.73.11, Scoffers. with the scorning of those that Indifference (1), Is.32.9.

PSALM 124 3 He will not suffer thy foot the godly bless God for a miraculous deliverance.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid. Fit had not been the LORD Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. who was on our side, now See God of Battles, Ex. 14.14. may **iş**'ra-el say

2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us : 3 Then they had swallowed SeeSoul's Enemies, Ps. 71.10.

4 Then the waters had over-Ps.42.7, Waters of Afflicwhelmed us, the stream had

from this time forth, and even gone over our soul. 6 Blessed be the LORD, who 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

hath not given us as a prey Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. to their teeth.

out of the snare of the fowlers: WAS glad when they said the snare is broken, and we are

8 Our help is in the name of De.33.29, Divine Helper. 2 Our feet shall stand within the LORD, who made heaven Ge.1.1, Creator (1). and earth. PSALM 125 Digitize

TNTO thee lift I up mine Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven [ward, Is.40.26. De.26.15, Heaven(1), Is.66.1.

Ex.21.5, Faithful Servanta, [Pr.17.2. See Submission(2), Mt.6.10.

Pr.20.22.

Ps.40.4. The Proud.Ps.138.6.

p.p.Ro.8.31.

[tion, Is.30.20.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird See Deliverance (1), [Ex.14.30. See Snares Laid, Ps.35.7.



2 S.22.31, Trust(2), Pr.29.25. Jb.11.18. Security, Pr.1.33. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable, [Pr.10.30.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection, Zec.2.5.

De.4.31. Divine Constancy.

p.p.1 S.24.10; Ps.55.20. See Shun Evil, Jb.28.28. See Touch Not, Ge.3.3. See God's Goodness.Ps.25.8. SeeProm.to Saints.Ps.37.28. Ps.7.10. Uprightness. Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1), De.32.5, Crookedness, Pr.2.15.

2 K.19.28, Divine Control. Ps.29.11, Peace (2).

p.p.Ps.85.1. De.30.3, Jews' Return. Is.1.26, Restoration (2). p.p.Ac.12.9. p.p.Jb.8.21. Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, Is.61.10. See Singing (1), Ps.81.1. 2 K.16.3. Heathen.Ps.135.15. 2 K.10.3, 110.3. De.10.21, Great Things, [Mk.3.8.

Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings, [Is.28.21.

2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. D.D.Is.43.19.

Spir. Sowing, Pr.11.18. Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, [Ps.132.16. Ne.12.43, Joy in Service,

[Lu.10.17.] Tears, Is.22.4. God's Word, Seed, Mk.4.14 Or, bearing a seed basket.

Spir. Harvest, Ho.10, 12, See Soul-winners, Pr.11.30.

See Co-operation with God, [1 S.14.45. 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence [Je.10.23. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. 2 S.18.25, Watchmen, Je.31.6. Care Forbidden, Mt.6.25. See Worldly Labor, Ec.1.3. Ge.1.29, Temporal Gifts, [Ps.136.25. Ps.3.5, Sleep (1), Pr.3.24.

the micked

A Song of degrees.

. shall be as mount Zi'on, dren of the youth. which cannot be removed, but 5 Happy is the man that hath Ps. 128.2, Happiness (1). abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round shall not be ashamed, but they about Je-ru'sā-lem, so the Lord shall speak with the enemies p. p.Am.5.12. is round about his people from in the gate. henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of Sundry blessings which follow those who fear God. the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity

that be good, old to them that are upright in their hearts.

DLESSED is every one that Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones.

Chat be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

DLESSED is every one that Ps.3.7.29, Prom. to Saints.

1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

Ro. 6.4, Believers' Walk.

2 For thou shalt eat the laSee Divine Supplies, De.2.7. that be good, and to them that walketh in his ways. are upright in their hearts.

LORD shall lead them forth well with thee. ra-el.

PSALM 126

The church, celebrating her incredicess thereof.

A Song of degrees.

VV again the captivity of the days of thy life. Zi'on, we were like them that 6 Yea, thou shall dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled upon Is ra-el. with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us: whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, south.

5. They that sow in tears shall me.

reap in joy. weepeth, bearing precious seed, furrows. shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves hath cut asunder the cords of with him.

PSALM 127

The vanity of human endeavours without God's blessing. 3 Children are his gift.

A Song of degrees for Sŏl'o-

EXCEPT the LORD build the bindeth sheaves his bosom. house, they labour in vain 8 Neither do they which go that build it: except the LORD by say, The blessing of the De.23.5, God's Blessing, [Ps.133.3. waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so The pealmist in distress professes his

4 Prayer for the godly, and against of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward. 4 As arrows are in the hand

THEY that trust in the LORD of a mighty man; so are chil-Children (2), Ps.128.3.

his quiver full of them: they Ge.27.3, Quivers, Is.49.2.

PSALM 128

A Song of degrees.

5 As for such as turn aside bour of thine hands: happy Happiness (1), Ps.144.15. unto their crooked ways, the shall thou be, and it shall be De.4.40, Godliness Profit

with the workers of iniquity: 3 Thy wife shall be as a fruit-Ge.2.18. Wife, Pr.12.4. but peace shall be upon is ful vine by the sides of thine p.p. Eze. 19.10. See Posterity Promised, house: thy children like olive plants round about thy table. Ps.127.4, Children (2), [Pr.17.6.

4 Behold, that thus shall the ble return out of captivity, 4 prays man be blessed that feareth See Obedience (3), Ex.19.5. for and prophesies the good suctibe LORD. the LORD.

5 The LORD shall bless thee Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). out of Zi'on: and thou shalt p.p.Ps.122.9. THEN the LORD turned see the good of Jeru'sa-lem all

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy De.5.33, Longevity (1). children's children, and peace Is.2.4, Peace (8).

PSALM 129

God's goodness in saving Israel out of their great afflictions. 5 Prayer against the haters of Zion.

A Song of degrees. MANY a time have they af-flicted me from my youth,

may is ra-el now say: 2 Many a time have they af-O LORD, as the streams in the flicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against See Invincibility, De.7.24.

3 The plowers plowed upon 6 He that goeth forth and my back: they made long their Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

4 The LORD is righteous: he Esr. 9.15, God's Righteousthe wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zi'on.

6 Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which with ereth afore it groweth up: 7 Wherewith the mower fill-

eth not his hand; nor he that

keep the city, the watchman LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM 130

Ps.3.5, Sleep (1), Pr.3.24. he giveth his beloved sleep.

Ge.33.5, Children (1), Is.8.18. 3 Lo, children are an heritage food.

hope: 7 exhorts Israel to hope in God.

Ge.23.10. Gates (1).

[Ge.15.5.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

ness.

S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. (Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded. (2 K.1.10, Imprecations See Man as Grass, Ps.90.5.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. See Harvest, Ge.8.22.

Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

Digitized by GOOGLE

Ex.2.23. Crying to God.

See Divine Hearing, 2 S.22.7. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, [Is.59.2. 1 S.6.20, Who can Stand? [Mal.3.2. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal, [Pr.20.9.

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [Ezc.18.22

De.4.31, Mercy (1) 1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). Ps.31.24, Hope in God. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God,

[Is.25.9. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Ex.34.7. Mercy Promised. Ex.34.7, mercy Ps.31.5, Redemption (1), [Is.43.1

Jb. 19.25, Redeemer, Pr.23.11. Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3).

116.6, Simplicity, Mt.11.25.

.Ps.139.6. .Ps.137.0. 34.29, Quietness (1), [Pr.1.33. aildlikeness, Mk.10.15.

.31.24, Hope in God. Eternal Hope, Pr.14.32.

2.1004 (?)

See Remember Me, Ne.13.14. See Affliction (3), De.8.5.

Ge.28.20, Vows Made.

Mt.16.24, Self-denial.

2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

p.p.1 K.8.17.

p.p.Ge.35.19. p.p.1 S.7.1.

See Love for God's House, [1 Chr.29.3. Ge.22.5, Worshippers.

p.p.Nu.10.35.

Ex.25.10, Ark (3).

A Song of degrees. UT of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD, saints shout for joy.

voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, LORD, shouldest 11 The LORD hath sworn in Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

mark iniquities, O Lord, who truth unto Da'vid; he will not De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. shall stand?

with thee, that thou mayest throne.

be feared.

do I hope. 6 My soul waitsth for the Lord throne for evermore.

they that watch for the morn-his habitation. ing.

for with the LORD *there is* mer-|desired it. cy, and with him is plenteous redemption. 8 And he shall redeem is ra-el with bread.

from all his iniquities.

PSALM 131

David, professing his humility, 3 ex-horts Israel to hope in God.

A Song of degrees of Da'vid. ORD, my heart is not haugh-anointed.

great matters, or in things too shall his crown flourish.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

3 Let Is'ra-el hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM 132

God's promises.

A Song of degrees.

 all his afflictions: 2 How he sware unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty God blessing, even life for evermore. Da. 12.2, Eternal Life (1).

of Jā'cob; 3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor

go up into my bed;

5 Until I find out a place for house of the LORD.

mighty God of Jā'cob.

of the wood. 7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his

8 Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed Jb.29.14, Robe of Rightwith righteousness; and let thy 2 Lord, hear my voice: let 10 For thy servant Da'vid's Ru.4.22, David.

thine ears be attentive to the sake turn not away the face of

turn from it; Of the fruit of 4 But there is forgiveness thy body will I set upon thy Ge.3.15, Messianic Proph-

12 If thy children will keep Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient 5 I wait for the LORD, my my covenant and my testimony Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers soul doth wait, and in his word that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. throne for evermore. Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

more than they that watch for 13 For the LORD hath chosen the morning: I say, more than Zion; he hath desired it for 2 S.5.7, Zion.

De.12.5, Sacred Places. 14 This is my rest for ever: 7 Let Is ra-el hope in the LORD: here will I dwell: for I have p.p. 1 K.8.13: Mt.23.21.

> provision: I will satisfy her poor 16 I will also clothe her priests

with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy. 17 There will I make the horn of Dā'vid to bud: I have

ordained a lamp for mine p.p.1 K.11.36; 2 K.8.19.

Mt.3.14. L ty, nor mine eyes lotty: 10 the entires with shame: but upon himself with shame: but upon himself 1 ty, nor mine eyes lofty: 18 His enemies will I clothe p.p.2 S.12.30.

PSALM 133

Benefit of the communion of saints. A Song of degrees of Da'vid. EHOLD, how good and how Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow D pleasant it is for brethren

to dwell together in unity! 2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran David's prayer at the removing of down upon the beard, even Aâr'the ark, 11 with a repetition of on's beard, that went down to on's beard: that went down to Ex.4.14, Aaron.

the skirts of his garments; 3 As the dew of Her mon, and De.3.8, Mt. Hermon. ORD, remember Dā'vid, and as the dew that descended up-Ge.27.28, Dew. on the mountains of Zī'on: for

> there the LORD commanded the PSALM 134 An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees. 4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyes, lids,

5 Until I find out a place for house of the Lord.

BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord.

BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord.

BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord.

BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord.

BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 2 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 2 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 2 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 2 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 2 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 3 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which by night stand in the lord, 3 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which stands where the lord, 3 K.18.36, God's Servants. Which stands which stands which

the LORD, an habitation for the 2 Lift up your hands in the Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands.
[Ps.141.2] sanctuary, and bless the LORD. sanctuary, and bless the LORD. | p_{8.22.23}, Glorify God. 6 Lo, we heard of it at Eph'- 3 The LORD that made heaven | Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

PSALM 135

Exhortation to God's servants to praise him for his mercy, 5 power, 8 and judgments. 15 Vanity of idols. 19 Exhortation to bless God. RAISE ye the LORD. Praise Ps.9.11, Praise God.

Le.9.24, Shouting.

Ps.45.7. Anointed One.

[ecies, Is.2.4.

15 I will abundantly bless her Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

(Pr.3.10. b.5.15, Prom. to Poor. Jb.29.14, Robe of Right-leousness, Is.52.1. Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints, [Ps.149.9. Ne.8.10, Joy Promised.

[Is.12.3. p.p.Eze.29.21

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

[ship.

l Co.1.10. Unity (2). Ex.29.7, Anointing Oil.

Le.14.9, Beard, Is.7.20.

Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments.

De.23.5, God's Blessing, [Pr.10.22.

ra-tah: we found it in the fields and earth bless thee out of Zi'on. See God's Blessing, De.23.5.

ye the name of the LORD; Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord.

Ps.134.1, House of God.

Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). De.7.6. Chosen Ones. Ex.6.7. Israel (2), Is.43.1. Ex.19.5, God's People. De.3.24, God's Greatnes

[Ps.145.3. Ex.8.10, None Like God. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God, [Da.2.20.

Jb.42.2, Omnipotence, [Is.43.13.

p.p.Je.10.13: 51.16.

Ex.19.16, Lightning. p.p.Jb.38.22. See Wind Ruled, Ps.148.8. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. p.p.Ex.12.29. Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. p.p.Ps.136.17. Nu.21.21, Sihon. Nu.21.33. Og. p.p.Jos.12.7. See Heathen Cast Out, Ex.34.24. Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-Ex.19.5, God's People. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. De.32.40, God Eternal, [Ps.145.13.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. p.p.Ps.90.13; 106.45.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3). 2 K.16.3, Heathen, Eze.39.21.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

See False Trusts, Pa.52.7. Ps.22.23, Glorify God. p.p.Ps.115.9.

See Fear of God, 1 S.12.14.

p.p.Ps.134.3; 132.14. 2 S.5.7. Zion. Ps.9.11, Praise God.

1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

LORD.

2 Ye that stand in the house eth for ever. house of our God. 3 Praise the LORD: for the eth for ever. LORD is good: sing praises un- 4 To him who alone doeth 4 For the LORD hath chosen endureth for ever. for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the LORD dureth for ever. above all gods.

ed, that did he in heaven, and 7 To him that made great p.p.Ps.74.16. in earth, in the seas, and all lights: for his mercy endureth deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to 8 The sun to rule by day: for Ge.1.16, Sun. ascend from the ends of the his mercy endureth for ever: for the rain; he bringeth the by night: for his mercy endur- Ge.1.16, Stars. wind out of his treasuries.

E'gypt, both of man and beast. in their firstborn: for his mercy p.p.Ex.12.29. 9 Who sent tokens and won-endureth for ever: ders into the midst of thee, O 11 And brought out Isra-el De.8.2, Divine Leader. E'gypt, upon Pharaoh, and up-from among them: for his

on all his servants.

ites, and Og king of Bā'shan, and all the kingdoms of Ca'naan: all the kingdoms of Ca'naan:
12 And gave their land for an mercy endureth for ever:

Ned sea into parts: for his Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

heritage, an heritage unto Is'rael his people. 13 Thy name, O LORD, endur-mercy endureth for ever:

eth for ever: and thy memorial. O LORD, throughout all general and his host in the Red sea:

14 For the LORD will judge his ever people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the heathen his mercy endureth for ever. are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but for ever: they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they 19 Si hon king of the Am'ôr-hear not; neither is there any ites: for his mercy endureth breath in their mouths.

like unto them: so is every one shan: for his mercy endureth that trusteth in them.

Is ra-el: bless the LORD, O house heritage: for his mercy endur-See Heathen Cast Out, of Aâr'on:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of 22 Even an heritage unto Is'-Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-Le'vi: ye that fear the LORD, ra-el his servant: for his mercy bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD out of sā-lēm. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136 ticular mercies.

endureth for ever.

praise him, O ye servants of the 2 O give thanks unto the God See God Exalted, Ps.21.13. of gods: for his mercy endur-p.p.De.10.17.

of the LORD, in the courts of the 3 O give thanks to the Lord See King of Kings, 1 Ti.6.15. of lords: for his mercy endur-

to his name; for it is pleasant. great wonders: for his mercy Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Jā'cob unto himself, and Is'ra-el 5 To him that by wisdom made Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. the heavens: for his mercy en-Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

is great, and that our Lord is 6 To him that stretched out p.p.Jb.26.7.

the earth above the waters: for 6 Whatsoever the LORD pleas his mercy endureth for ever.

for ever:

earth; he maketh lightnings 9 The moon and stars to rule Ge.1.16, Moon.

eth for ever. 8 Who smote the firstborn of 10 To him that smote E'gypt SeeGod's Judgments, Ex. 6,6.

mercy endureth for ever:
12 With a strong hand, and De.5.15, God's Hand. 10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings; with a stretched out arm: full Si'hōn king of the Am'or-his mercy endureth for ever. with a stretched out arm: for Ex.6.6. Divine Arm.

13 To him which divided the Ex.10.19, Red Sea.

14 And made Iş'ra-el to pass Ex.14.16, Way Provided. through the midst of it: for his

15 But overthrew Phā'raōh Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). for his mercy endureth for

16 To him which led his peo- De.8.2, Divine Leader. ple through the wilderness: for

17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth

18 And slew famous kings: for Ex.14.14, God of Battles. his mercy endureth for ever:

19 Si'hon king of the Am'ôr-Nu.21.21, Sihon. for ever:

18 They that make them are 20 And Og the king of Ba'-Nu.21.33, Og. for ever:

19 Bless the LORD, O house of 21 And gave their land for an See Promised Land, Ge.12.7. eth for ever:

endureth for ever.

Zion, which dwelleth at Jeru'-low estate: for his mercy en-Ps.113.6, Divine Condescentision, Ps.138.6. dureth for ever:

Exhortation to praise God for par-our enemies: for his mercy en- SeeDeliverance(1), Ex.14.30. dureth for ever.

GIVE thanks unto the LORD; 25 Who giveth food to all Ge:1.29, Temporal Gifts, for he is good: for his mercy flesh: for his mercy endureth Ge 1.29, Rood (1) Pa 144 for ever.

23 Who remembered us in our Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered.

24 And hath redeemed us from Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

Ge.1.29, Food (1), Ps.145.15.

De.8.10, Thankfulness (1). De.4.31, Mercy (1).

ce Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

See Captivity (2), 2 N.15.427 Nu.11.15, Despondency, Up.15.10. Ge.21.16, Weeping, Ac.20.37, 2 S.10.12, Patriotism, Is. 66.10. Z⁷ ŏn. 2 S 12. Ge.4.21, Harps, Is.5.12. Is.24.11, Joy Departed. Le.23.40, Willows, Is.15.7.

Ge.14.12, Captives. D.D.Pa.80.6.

p.p.2 Chr.29.27.

p.p.Jb.29.10.

Ge.31.30, Love of Home.

[.1.10, Imprecations, .36.9. Edomites.

bylon (2), Is.13.19.

59.18, Recompense (1).

D.2 K.8.12. p.2 n.o. z K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Mk.6.19.

∠ Chr.5.13. Praise (2). De.6.5, Whole Heart. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). Ge.22.5, Worshippers. Ps.5.7, Temple (4), Mt.4.5. Ps.17.7. Lovingkindness. De.32.4, God of Truth. D.D.Is.42.21. Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. See Strength Promised, [2 S.22.40.

p.p.Ps.72.11; 102.15. See Praise God. Ps.9.11.

p.p.Ps.145.7. Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. Ex.24.17, God's Glory. Ps.21.13. God Exalted.
Ps.21.13. God Exalted.
Ps.113.6, Divine Condescengion, Is.57.15.
Prom. to Humble, Is.66.2.
Ps.40.4, The Proud, Mal.3.15. eth afar off.

26 O give thanks unto the hand against the wrath of mine De.33.29, Divine Helper. God of heaven: for his mercy enemies, and thy right hand De.5.15, God's Hand. endureth for ever.

PSALM 137

BY the rivers of Bab'y-lon, ever: forsake not the works of p.p.Pa.27.9. there we sat down, yea, we thine own hands. wept, when we remembered

2 We hanged our harps upon David praises God for his allessing the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried To the chief Musician, A Psalm us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zī'ŏn.

song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Je-ru'salem, let my right hand forget and my lying down, and art acher cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2). roof of my mouth; if I prefer thou knowest it altogether. not Je-ru'sā-lēm above my chief 5 Thou hast beset me behind Jb.3.23, Limitations, [Lam.3.7.

7 Remember, O LORD, the upon me. children of E'dom in the day of 6 Such knowledge is too won-p.p.Ro.11.33. Je-ru'sa-lem; who said, Rase it derful for me; it is high, I can-Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable. rase it, even to the foundation not attain unto it. thereof.

who art to be destroyed; happy from thy presence? shall he be, that rewardeth 8 If I ascend up into heaven, De.26.15, Heaven (1).

PSALM 138

ones against the stones.

David praises God for the truth of his word.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy 12 Yea, the darkness hideth 1 Chr.28.9. "Searcher." temple, and praise thy name for not from thee; but the night See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23. thy lovingkindness and for thy shineth as the day: the dark-truth: for thou hast magnified ness and the light are both Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. thy word above all thy name. alike to thee.

3 In the day when I cried thou 13 For thou hast possessed my answeredst me, and strength-|reins: thou hast covered me in Ge.1.26, Creator (2). enedst me with strength in my my mother's womb. soul.

4 All the kings of the earth am fearfully and wonderfully shall praise thee, O LORD, when made: marvellous are thy they hear the words of thy works; and that my soul know-Ps.8.3, God's Works, Ec.3.11.

the glory of the LORD.

yet hath he respect unto the 16 Thine eyes did see my sub-Ge.6.5, Divine Vision, lowly: but the proud he know-stance, yet being unperfect; and

shall save me.

8 The LORD will perfect that Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. PSALM 137

which concerneth me: thy p.p.Ph.1.6.

Constancy of the Jews in captivity. mercy, O LORD, endureth for De.4.31, Mercy (1).

PSALM 139

providence.

of Dā'vid.

O_LORD, thou hast searched 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." me, and known me. 2 Thou knowest my downsit-1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge,

ting and mine uprising, thou 4 How shall we sing the Lord's understandest my thought afar Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. off.

3 Thou compassest my path Or, winnowest. quainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in p.p.Mt.12.36.

and before, and laid thine hand 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1).

7 Whither shall I go from thy p.p.Je.23.24; Am.9.2. 8 O daughter of Bab'y-lon, spirit? or whither shall I flee Ge. 3.8, Divine Presence (2),

thee as thou hast served us. thou art there: if I make my Pe.32.22, Hell(Sheol), Pr.5.5. 9 Happy shall he be, that bed in hell, behold, thou art taketh and dasheth thy little there. [Pr.15.3.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand See Guidance (1), Pa.23.2.

WILL praise thee with my 11 If I say, Surely the dark-p.p.Jb.34.22. shall hold me. whole heart: before the gods ness shall cover me; even the See Concealment, Ge.3.8. night shall be light about me.

14 I will praise thee; for I Ps.9.11, Praise God. mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the 15 My substance was not hid

ways of the LORD: for great is from thee, when I was made in p.p.Ec.11.5. secret, and curiously wrought 6 Though the LORD be high, in the lowest parts of the earth.

in thy book all my members p.p.Ps.56.8. Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, 7 Though I walk in the miust were with the line of trouble, thou wilt revive me: tinuance were fashioned, when the line of the was none of them. 7 Though I walk in the midst were written, which in con-Or, written, even the days of translation than will revive mentioning were festioned when that were ordained for Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. | thou shalt stretch forth thine | as yet there was none of them. |

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known, [Ps.142.3.

Je.5.22.

lead me, and thy right hand De.8.2, Divine Leader, [Pr.20.24.

Ge.1.5, Night (2).

Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

Je-32.19.

See Truth Precious, [Ps.119.72. Ps.40.5, God's Thoughts, [Is.55.9.

p.p.Ps.3.5.

See Divine Presence [Ge.28.15. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked, p.p.Ps.5.6. [Pr.5.22. Is.52.11, Separation (4). See Evil Speech, Ps.5.9.

Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. Ex.20.7, Profanity. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

See Solicitude (1), Ps.119.53.

p.p.Ps.26.5; 31.6.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." See Life Tested, Ps.17.3. See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. See Evil Way, Pr.2.15. Ps.5.8, Guidance Sought. Is.26.7, Right Way.

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought, Ps.143.9. De.6.24, Preservation. See Violence, Ge.6.13. Ge.6.5. Evil Imagination. Ps.120.7. Contentiousness, 1 S.23.9, Mischief. [Pr.15.18. Jos.9.2. Evil Alliances (2). Ps.5.9, Evil Speech Ps.58.4, Serpents (2), [Mt.12.34.

Ge.49.17, Adders, Pr.23.32. Est.3.6, Malice (2), Pr.30.14. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

Ps.35.7, Snares Laid,

Ps.57.6, Net.

Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen. See Prayerfulness, Ps.5.3. Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. p.p.Ps.7.16. 2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, overthrow him. they are more in number than 12 I know that the LORD will still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the poor.

wickedly, and thine enemies presence.

take thy name in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O LORD, David prays that his conscience may that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up

against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect Li haste unto me; give ear Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

thoughts:

24 And see if there be any the evening sacrifice. wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

PSALM 140

David prays to be delivered from Saul and Doeg.

of Dā'vid.

ELIVER me, O LORD, from from the violent man:

3 They have sharpened their calamities.

Sē'lah.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the are sweet.

goings. 5 The proud have hid a snare 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, Ge.32.30, Seeing God, Is.6.5. they have set gins for me. titute.

Sēlah. 6 I said unto the LORD, Thou which they have laid for me, Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, [Ps.142.3. art my God: hear the voice of and the gins of the workers of my supplications, O LORD.

of my salvation, thou hast cov-their own nets, whilst that I See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. ered my head in the day of withal escape. battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they exalt themselves. Selah. 9 As for the head of those

that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover 1 my voice; with my voice

them. 10 Let burning coals fall upon supplication. them: let them be cast into the 2 I poured out my complaint Jb.10.1, Complaints.

See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. rise not up again.

17 How precious also are thy 11 Let not an evil speaker be Or, a man of tongue. thoughts unto me, O God! how established in the earth: evil Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive, shall hunt the violent man to

the sand: when I awake, I am maintain the cause of the af-Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted. flicted, and the right of the Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor

PSALM 141

be sincere.

A Psalm of Dā'vid. ORD, I cry unto thee: make Ex.2.23, Crying to God. hatred: I count them mine unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

23 Search me, O God, and know 2 Let my prayer be set forth Ge. 4.26, Prayer (1). my heart: try me, and know my before thee as incense; and Ex. 30.1, Incense. before thee as incense; and p.p.Re.8.3. the lifting up of my hands as Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands

> 3 Set a watch, O LORD, before 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints, my mouth; keep the door of my

4 Incline not my heart to any p.p. Mt.6.13. evil thing, to practise wicked Ps.101.3, Sin Despised. 4 Incline not my heart to any works with men that work in-iquity; and let me not eat of See Separation (4), Is.52.11. See Appetites Restrained, To the chief Musician, A Psalm | iquity: and let me not eat of

5 Let the righteous smite me; the evil man: preserve me it shall be a kindness: and let p.p.Pr.27.6. him reprove me; it shall be an Reproof (2), Pr.15.5. 2 Which imagine mischiefs in excellent oil, which shall not Ps.23.5, Oil (3), Is.61.3. their heart; continually are break my head: for yet my they gathered together for war, prayer also shall be in their Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

tongues like a serpent; adders' 6 When their judges are over-p.p.2 Chr.25.12. poison is under their lips. thrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they

hands of the wicked; preserve 7 Our bones are scattered at 1 S.20.3, Frailty, Is.2.22. me from the violent man; who the grave's mouth, as when one Jb.17.13, The Grave, Ec.9.10. See Soul's Enemies, Ps. 71.10. have purposed to overthrow my cutteth and cleaveth wood upon Jb. 4.19, Mortality. the earth.

[Pa.141.9.] for me, and cords; they have O GoD the Lord: in thee is my Pa.34.5, Looking Heavenspread a net by the wayside; trust; leave not my soul des-2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

9 Keep me from the snares Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. iniquity.

7 O God the Lord, the strength 10 Let the wicked fall into Jud. 1.7, Retribution (2).

PSALM 142 David shews that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto Măs'chil of Dā'vid; A Prayer

when he was in the cave. CRIED unto the LORD with Ex.2.23, Crying to God. unto the LORD did I make my

fire; into deep pits, that they before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

See Fall of the Wicked, [Pr.11.5.

(Té 11 4

wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee the upright shall dwell in thy see Access, Ps. 24.3. See Divine Fellowship, [Ex.19.3.

p.p.Ex.29.41. [Ps.143.6.

[Lu.11.4. See Tongue Restrained

Jb.5.7, Trouble. \mathbf{U}

God.

Nu.11.15, Despondency.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known, [Pr.5.21.

Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, Je.5.26. Ps.33.11, Friendless, [Mk.14.50.

Ps.22.11, No Helper. Ps.38.11, Loneliness.

Ex.33.22. Divine Refuge. Ps.16.5, Saints' Portion, Lam.3.24.

p.p.Ps.79.8; 116.6. Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.

p.p.Ps.143.11. p.p.Ps.13.6.

Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance.

1.5.3, Prayerfulness.

.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. 1.9.15, God's Righteous-

.p.Jb.14.3; 22.4.

.6.5, Sin Universal.
2 Justification (2),
[(Index).

7.1, Persecution (5), [Je.15.15. .71.10. Soul's Enemies.

-.Lam.3.6.

.Ps.61.2.

.11.15, Despondency. .p.Ps.77.5.

Ge.24.63, Meditation (2). Ps.8.3, God's Works.

Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands, [Lam.2.19. Ps.42.2, Spir. Thirst

[Am.8.11. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. p.p.Lam.1.22.

De.31.18, God's Face Hidden.

Jb.33.18, The Pit, Is.14.15. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-p.p.Ps.25.1. [ward.

Ps.25.29, Deliverance Ps.17.8, Hiding Place, [Is.32.2.

whelmed within me, then thou thy name's sake: for thy rightknewest my path. In the way cousness' sake bring my soul Ext. 9.15, God's Righteouswherein I walked have they out of trouble.

privily laid a snare for me. 4 I looked on my right mine enemies, and destroy all 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. hand, and beheld, but there them that afflict my soul: for I was no man that would know am thy servant.

me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I my hands to war, and my p.p.2 S.22.35. am brought very low: deliver fingers to fight:

the righteous shall compass me my people under me. about; for thou shalt deal boun- 3 LORD, what is man, that Jb. 4.19, Insignificance of tifully with me.

PSALM 143

David prays for God's guidance and makest account of him! support. A Psalm of Dā'vid.

EAR my prayer, O LORD, eth away.

thy sight shall no man living arrows, and destroy them. be justified.

ten my life down to the hand of strange children; ground; he hath made me to 8 Whose mouth speaketh van-Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. dwell in darkness, as those that ity, and their right hand is a p.p. Is. 44.20.

heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of ten strings will I sing praises old; I meditate on all thy unto thee.

1 S.10.5, Psalteries.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2 old; I meditate on all thy unto thee.

thy hands. unto thee: my soul thirsteth the hurtful sword. after thee, as a thirsty land. 11 Rid me, and deliver me Ps.25.20, Deliverance Sē'lah.

my spirit faileth: hide not thy vanity, and their right hand face from me, lest I be like is a right hand of falsehood: unto them that go down into 12 That our sons may be as the pit.

for in thee do I trust: cause the similitude of a palace: 1 K.7.1, Palaces, Je.22.14 me to know the way wherein I 13 That our garners may be Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless soul unto thee.

mine enemies: I flee unto thee sands in our streets: to hide me.

Exr. 8.21, Teachableness.

Ps. 40.8, God's Will, Mt.6.10.

for thou art my God: thy be no breaking in, nor going See Security, Jb.11.18.

pe. 8.2, Divine Leader.

spirit is good; lead me into out; that there be no complain-Ps.5.3, Guidance Sought, | spirit 18 good; lead me [Ac.1.24. | the land of uprightness.

3 When my spirit was over- 11 Quicken me, O LORD, for Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening, [Hab.3.2

12 And of thy mercy cut off De.4.31, Mercy (1).

1 K.18.36, God's Servants.

PSALM 144

David blesses God for his mercy.

A Psalm of Dā'vid. DLESSED be the LORD my strength, which teacheth Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

me from my persecutors; for 2 My goodness, and my for-2 S.22.2, God a Fortress. they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name:
in whom I trust; who subdueth 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou

4 Man is like to vanity: his Ge.47.9, Life Brief. days are as a shadow that pass- Ps.90.5, Man as Grass.

II give ear to my supplica- 5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, p.p.Is.64.1. tions: in thy faithfulness and and come down: touch the 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. swer me, and in thy righteous mountains, and they shall p.p.Ps.104.32. smoke.

2 And enter not into judg- 6 Cast forth lightning, and Ex.19.16, Lightning. ment with thy servant: for in scatter them: shoot out thine

3 For the enemy hath perso-above; rid me, and deliver me Ps.25.20, Deliverance cuted my soul; he hath smit-out of great waters, from the

have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit 9 I will sing a new song Ps.33.3, New Song,Ps.149.1. overwhelmed within me; my unto thee, O God: upon a

works; I muse on the work of 10 It is he that giveth salva-Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. tion unto kings: who deliver- 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. 6 I stretch forth my hands eth Da'vid his servant from

from the hand of strange chil-7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: dren, whose mouth speaketh

plants grown up in their youth; 8 Cause me to hear thy lov-that our daughters may be as See Children (2), Ps.127.4. ingkindness in the morning; corner stones, polished after See Corner-stone, Ps. 118.22.

should walk; for I lift up my full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring 9 Deliver me, O LORD, from forth thousands and ten thou- SeePlentyPromised Le. 26.5.

14 That our oxen may be ing in our streets.

2 S.22.15, God's Arrows. 7 Send thine hand from 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand(1).

Sought.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

Sought.

Le.19.11, Falsehood.

1 K.7.1, Palaces, Je.22.14. (ings.

3.2. Happiness (1), [Pr.3.18. -5. God's People.

15 Happy is that people, that them that love him: but all is in such a case: yea, happy is the wicked will he destroy. LORD.

PSALM 145

David praises God for his goodness, and for his special favour for the righteous.

r-29.11. Glorifying God. 5.18, God, King.

6.4. Daily Duty, Pr.8.34. F.5.13. Praise (2).

-24 God's Greatness Is.12.6.

-9. God Unsearchable. Ps.22.31 : Is.38.19.

1.15, Witnessing (2). 8-3. God's Works. 66.16, Testimony (3). .3.24. God's Greatness. .2.4. Spir. Utterance.

Is.63.7. x.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness. 1.84.11. God's Grace. E.3.7. Divine Compassion.

.25.8, God's Goodness,

e.4.31, Mercy (1). 3.34.19, Impartiality (1). ze Providence, Jb.38.41.

Chr. 29.11, Glorifying God. shall bless thee. 's.26.7, Testimony (1), [Is.32.4.])a.2.44, God's Kingdom.)e.6.7,Spir.Talk,Mal.3.16. | Chr.29.12, God's Power. s.43.10, Witnessing (1). See God's Majesty, [1 Chr.29.11.

Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom. De.32.40, God Eternal,

Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

Ge.1.29, Temporal Gifts,

Ge.1.29, Food (1), Mt.6.26. 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1).

Jb.38.41, Providence. Exr.9.15, God's Righteous-Ps.18.30, Divine Ways, [Is.55.9. Ps.16.8, Divine Nearness, [Is.50.8

p.p.Jn.4.24. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1) See Sincerity, Jos.24.14. See Thirst Satisfied, Ps.36.8. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-[ised.

De.6.24, Preservation.

Dā'vid's Psalm of praise.

WILL extol thee, my God, l O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; LORD: I will sing praises unto Ps.81.1, Singing (1). and I will praise thy name for my God while I have any being. ever and ever.

greatly to be praised; and his there is no help. greatness is unsearchable.

Testimony (1), Ps.26.7. thy works to another, and shall very day his thoughts perish. declare thy mighty acts.

29.2. Honor God, Is. 25.1. honour of thy majesty, and of hope is in the LORD his God: thy wondrous works.

I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter 7 Which executeth judgment De.32.4, Divine Justice. the memory of thy great good-for the oppressed: which giv-jb.38.41, Providence. etc. food to the hungry. The See Spir. Liberty, 18.42.7 ness, and shall sing of thy eth food to the hungry. righteousness.

his works. ee Nature's Praise.

[Ps.65.13]

(Ps.65.13)

(Ps.65.14)

(Ps.65.15)

(Ps. 20.11 Clarifying Cal. shell bless these of the property of the prope

of thy power;

12 To make known to the the LORD. sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his The prophet exhorts to praise God kingdom. kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy do-[Is.57.15. minion endureth throughout to our God; for it is pleasant; all generations.

14 The LORD upholdeth all those that be bowed down.

thee; and thou givest them heart, and bindeth up their |Ps.71.21, Comfort (1).

their meat in due season. 16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every the stars; he calleth them all Ge.1.16, Stars, 1 Co.15.41. living thing.

all his ways, and holy in all his great power: his understanding works.

18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all meek: he casteth the wicked that call upon him in truth.

them that fear him: he also thanksgiving; sing praise upon 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving. will hear their cry, and will the harp unto our God: save them.

that people, whose God is the 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all SeeMouth of the Righteous, [Ps.37.30. flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

PSALM 146

God only is worthy to be trusted. RAISE ve the LORD. Praise Ps. 9.11. Praise God.

the LORD, O my soul. 2 While I live will I praise the p.p.Ps.63.4.

3 Put not your trust in princes, Pa.52.7, False Trusts, [Pr.11.28.

3 Great is the LORD, and nor in the son of man, in whom

4 His breath goeth forth, he Ge.47.9, Life Brief. 4 One generation shall praise returneth to his earth; in that Ge.3.19, Corruption.

thy wondrous works.

6 Which made heaven, and Ge.1.1, Creator (1).
6 And men shall speak of the earth, the sea, and all that

66.16, Testimony (3).

God's Power, 1Chr.29.12. might of thy terrible acts: and therein is: which keepeth truth De.32.4, God of Truth, [Is.65.16. for ever:

LORD looseth the prisoners:

his tender mercies are over all 9 The LORD preserveth the De.6.24, Preservation, Pr.2.8. strangers; he relieveth the De.10.18, Widow and Father upside down.

11 They shall speak of the 10 The LORD shall reign for-Ex.15.18, God, King. glory of thy kingdom, and talk ever, even thy God, O Zī'on, Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom. unto all generations. Praise ye De.32.40, God Eternal.

PSALM 147

DRAISE ye the LORD: for it Ps.9.11, Praise God. I is good to sing praises un-Ps.81.1, Singing (1). and praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up p.p.Ps.51.18. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. that fall, and raiseth up all Jery's a-lem: he gathereth to-See Jews' Return, De.30.3. gether the outcasts of Iş'ra-el. 15 The eyes of all wait upon 3 He healeth the broken in Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing, Is. 53.5.

wounds. 4 He telleth the number of Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom.

by their names. 17 The LORD is righteous in 5 Great is our Lord, and of De.3.24, God's Greatness.

is infinite. 6 The LORD lifteth up the Ps.22.26, Meekness (2),
meek: he casteth the wicked
Ps.75.7, Reversals, Mk.10.31.

down to the ground. 19 He will fulfil the desire of 7 Sing unto the LORD with Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

8 Who covereth the heaven 20 The LORD preserveth all with clouds, who prepareth rain p.p.Ps.104.13. Digitized by GOOQIC

Ps.18.1. Love to God. See Prom. to Obedient,

Ps.22.23. Glorify God.

Ps.118.9. Trust in Man. [Is.2.22.

Jb.4.19, Mortality. declare thy mighty acts.

5 Happy is he that hath the Ps. 128.2, Happiness (1).

5 I will speak of the glorious God of Jā'cob for his help, whose De. 33.29, Divine Helper.

Ps. 31.24, Hope in God.

See Emancipation, Le.25.10

p.p.ls.40.26.

Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2) [He.4.13.

Ge.4.21, Harps.

Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-(ings.

Jb.38.41, Providence. Ge.8.7, Ravens, Pr.30.17.

p.p.Ho.1.7.

See Outward Appearance [1 S.16.7.

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). Ps.31.24, Hope in God. Ps.9.11. Praise God.

See God our Strength, Ēx.15.2. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. See Seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13 See Peace (8), Is.2.4. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). De.6.6, Commandments. p.p.Jb.37.12. p.p.He.4.12. 2 S.23.20, Snow (1), Ps.148.8.

¹b.6.16, Ice.

b.37.9, Cold, Pr.20.4. e.5.14. Power of "Word."

Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled.

va.2.22, Revelations.ix.15.26, Statutes.p.Ps.103.7.ix.6.7, Israel (2). ..p.De.4.32-34.

See Ordinances, Ex.18.20. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

Ps.9.11, Praise God.

p.p.Ps.102.19. Heavenly Praise, Lu.2.13. See nea. Sun. Ge.1.16, Sun. Ge.1.16, Moon. Ps.65.13, Nature's Praise, [Is.44.23. p.p.1 K.8.27. p.p.Ge.1.7.

p.p.He.11.3. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). p.p.Je.33.25. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. See Divine Counsels Ps.33.11.

p.p.Ps.74.13. 2 S.23,20, Snow (1), Pr.26.1. Wind Ruled, Pr.30.4.

p.p.Is.44.23. 1 K.4.33, Cedars. Ge.1.25, Cattle.

to grow upon the mountains.

food, and to the young ravens people; princes, and all judges See Universal Worship. which cry

10 He delighteth not in the 12 Both young men, and maid-Ps.119.9, Young Men. strength of the horse: he tak-ens; old men, and children: eth not pleasure in the legs of a 13 Let them praise the name

1S.12.14, Fear of God, Pr.1.7. in them that fear him, in those the earth and heaven. that hope in his mercy.

the bars of thy gates; he hath him. Praise ye the LORD. blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

mandment upon earth: his tion of saints. word runneth very swiftly.

ashes

like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth ure in his people: he will beau-spir Beauty, Song 6.10.

19 The mind to blow, and the water of the Lord taketh pleases and melteth them: he causeth ure in his people: he will beauty. Song 6.10.

10 The mind to blow, and the water of the meek with salvation.

11 The mind to blow, and the water of the meek with salvation.

12 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

13 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

14 For the Lord taketh pleases are provided in the mind to blow. The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

15 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

16 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

17 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

18 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

19 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

19 The mind to blow and the water of the meek with salvation.

19 The mind to blow and the water of the mind

Jā'cob, his statutes and his judg-|their beds. ments unto Iş´ra-el.

any nation: and as for his judg-twoedged sword in their hand; ments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148

The pealmist calls upon all creatures chains, and their nobles with p.p.Na.3.10. to praise God.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise 9 To execute upon them the p.p.De.7.2 Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. ye the LORD from the heaving praise him in the heights. have all his saints. Praise ye Pra.37.28, Prom. to Saints. 2 Praise ye him, all his angels: the LORD. See Heavenly Host, Ne.9.6. praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

heavens, and ye waters that be power.

above the heavens. of the LORD: for he commanded, his excellent greatness.

and they were created. 6 He hath also stablished of the trumpet: praise him with them for ever and ever: he the psaltery and harp. hath made a decree which shall 4 Praise him with the timbrel Ex.15.20, Timbrels. not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the stringed instruments and or-Ge.4.21, Musical Instruearth, ye dragons, and all deeps: gans. 8 Fire, and hail; snow, and 5 Praise him upon the loud

his word: 10 Beasts, and all cattle; ye the LORD.

for the earth, who maketh grass creeping things, and flying Ge.1.26, Creeping Things. fowl:

9 He giveth to the beast his 11 Kings of the earth, and all p.p.Ps.102.15. of the earth:

of the LORD: for his name alone Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. 11 The LORD taketh pleasure is excellent; his glory is above Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

14 He also exalteth the horn Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. 12 Praise the LORD, O Jery'- of his people, the praise of all Ex.19.5, God's People. så-lem; praise thy God, O Zī'on. his saints; even of the children 13 For he hath strengthened of Isra-el, a people near unto Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

The prophet exhorts to praise God for his love to the church.

DRAISE ye the LORD. Sing Ps.9.11, Praise God. unto the LORD a new song, Ps.33.3, New Song, Is.42.10. 15 He sendeth forth his com- and his praise in the congrega-p.p.Po.35.18.

16 He giveth snow like wool: that made him: let the children Ge.1.26, Creator (2). he scattereth the hoarfrost like of Zi'on be joyful in their King. Ex.15.18, God, King. ashes.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises

Ex.15.20, Dancing (2), Pa

19 He sheweth his word unto glory: let them sing aloud upon Jb.35.10, Night Songs, [1s.30.29.

6 Let the high praises of Ps.9.11, Praise God. 20 He hath not dealt so with God be in their mouth, and a p.p.Ne.4.17. 7 To execute vengeance upon De.32.35, Divine Vengeance the heathen, and punishments See Punishment, Is.13.11.

upon the people; 8 To bind their kings with fetters of iron;

PSALM 150

An exhortation to praise God. DRAISE ye the LORD. Praise Ps.9.11, Praise God. God in his sanctuary: praise 4 Praise him, ye heavens of him in the firmament of his

2 Praise him for his mighty See God's Power, 1 Chr. 29.13 5 Let them praise the name acts: praise him according to

3 Praise him with the sound

and dance: praise him with Ex.15.20, Dancing (2).

vapours; stormy wind fulfilling cymbals: praise him upon the 2 S.6.5, Cymbals, 1 Co.13.1 high sounding cymbals.

9 Mountains, and all hills; 6 Let every thing that hath p.p.Re.5.13. fruitful trees, and all cedars: breath praise the LORD. Praise Ps.9.11, Praise God.

Ge.1.20, Birds.

Pa.22.27. Ps.34.11, Children (3), [Pr.10.1.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

2 Let Igra-el rejoice in him De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

Pa.150.4

See Fetters, Jud.16.21.

[De.7.27.

De.3.24, God's Greatness.

Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). 1 S.10.5, Psalteries, Da.3.5. Ge.4.21, Harps.

ments.

Digitized by GOOGIC

BOOK OF PROVERBS

2. Proverbs, Ec.12.9.

I. Solomon. 2. David.

.15.23

pir. Discernment [1 K.3.9.

pir. Receptivity, [Mt.13.23. IM.13.23. 1.2.9. The Simple. 9.9. Young Men. -ledge (8), ch.2.10. 39. Discretion.

.39. Discretion. 17. Learning.

6. Understanding. 8.19, Wise Counsel.

Wise Words, Jb.6.25. Ps.49.4

12.14, Fear of God, 12.50.10. 12.50.10. 1.24. Spir. Knowledge. hr.30.10. Instruction De-53.1. Fools. [spised, v.22. truction (1), ch.6.23. .20.12, Filial Honor, [ch.20.20.

ial Obedience, ch.6.20. .45.13, Spir. Adorning, [ch.4.9]

.41.42, Chains, Eze.16.11. :.13.6, Enticers, ch.16.29. sist Temptation, ch.4.14.

s.36.4, Evil Devices. ec Snares Laid, Ps.35.7.

.p.Ps.10.8. .p.Ps.124.3.

Je.3.6, Allurements of Sin. 1 S.8.3, Greed, v.19. See Robbery, Jud.9.25.

Purses, ch.7.20. Jb.28.28, Shun Evil. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1), ch.4.14. p.p.Ps.119.101. Evil Activity, ch.4.16.

Ps.57.6, Net, ch.29.5. Instinct, ch.6.7.

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

ch.15.27, Avarice (1). 1 S.8.3, Greed, ch.15.27. Ex.20.17, Covetousness(1).

CHAPTER 1 The use of the proverbs. 7 Exhorta-tion to fear God, and regard par-ents. 20 Wisdom complains of the

contempt of scorner

ason of Da'vid, king of Is' ings of the gates: in the city Ge.23.10, Gates (1), ch.22.22. she uttereth her words, saying,

2 To know wisdom and instrucunderstanding

3 To receive the instruction of ing, and fools hate knowledge? wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity:

ple, to the young man knowl-words unto you. edge and discretion.

edge and discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and ye refused; I have stretched Divine Pleadings, 1s. 1.8. will increase learning; and a out my hand, and no man re- Le. 23. Impenitence (1) [Ec. 8. 23]. man of understanding shall at-garded;

tain unto wise counsels: and the interpretation; the of my reproof:

words of the wise, and their 26 I also will laugh at your Ps.16.7, Divine Contempt dark sayings.

7 The fear of the Lord is your fear cometh; p.p.ch.10.24. he beginning of knowledge: 27 When your fear cometh as Le.26.36, Terror, Re.6.16. the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and desolation, and your destruction [1s.34.2, Destruction (2). instruction.

8 My son, hear the instruction distress and anguish cometh De.28.67, Sin's Misery. of thy father, and forsake not upon you.

the law of thy mother:

and chains about thy neck.

thee, consent thou not. 11 If they say, Come with us, fear of the LORD: let us lay wait for blood, let us 30 They would none of my 2 Chr.30.10, Instruction

without cause: 12 Let us swallow them up

substance, we shall fill our the prosperity of fools shall dehouses with spoil:

let us all have one purse:

the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. 17 Surely in vain the net is

spread in the sight of any bird. commandments with thee;

19 So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; knowledge, and liftest up thy which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

3 Yea, if thou criest after Rnowledge (3), ch.3.13.

2 Chr.1.10, Prayer for Wisglow, the owners thereof.

4 If thou seekest her as silver, [2 See Prom. to Seekers, De.4.29.]

20 ¶ Wisdom crieth without; Jb.28.28, Wisdom(3), ch.4.7. she uttereth her voice in the Wisdom's Call, ch.8.1. streets:

21 She crieth in the chief THE proverbs of Sol'o-mon the place of concourse, in the open-

22 How long, ye simple ones, The Simple, ch.7.7. tion; to perceive the words of will ye love simplicity? and the understanding; scorners delight in their scorners 2 Chr. 30.10, Instruction Delight of the provided by the instruction of the provided by the

3 To receive the instruction of ing, and toots nate knowledge:
23 Turn you at my reproof:
24 Turn you at my reproof:
25 Lis.22.12.
26 Lis.22.12.
27 Lis.22.12.
28 Lis.22.13. Repentance (1),
28 Lis.22.13. Spirit" Promised,
29 Lis.22.13. Spirit" Promised,
29 Lis.25.15. Divine Call (1),
29 Lis.25.15. Divine Call (1).
20 The cand discretion
20 Lis.25.15. Divine Call (1).
21 Lis.25.12. Lis.25.15. Divine Call (1).

25 But ye have set at nought 6 To understand a proverb, all my counsel, and would none

calamity; I will mock when

cometh as a whirlwind; when Whirlwind (2), ch.10.25.

28 Then shall they call upon Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken, 9 For they shall be an orna-me, but I will not answer; they De.1.45, Prayers Unanment of grace unto thy head, shall seek me early, but they shall not find me: 10 15

10 MMy son, if sinners entice 29 For that they hated knowl-p.p.v.22. edge, and did not choose the Evil Choice, Is.65.12.

lurk privily for the innocent counsel: they despised all my Ex.5.2, Impiety, Da.3.15. reproof.

31 Therefore shall they eat of De. 32.32. Sin's Fruit. alive as the grave; and whole, the fruit of their own way, and Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). as those that go down into the be filled with their own devices. See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4.

32 For the turning away of See wanderers, 1 survivillation in the simple shall slay them, and Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

13 We shall find all precious the simple shall slay them, and Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

15 (ch.30.9. stroy them.

houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us;
15 But whose hearkeneth un-ch.8.34, Hearing (1),
16 to me shall dwell safely, and Ps.91.10, Safety, ch.3.23.

15 My son, walk not thou in shall be quiet from fear of evil.

15 Jb.34.29, Quietness (1),
[Is.32.17.

CHAPTER 2 Wisdom promises godliness and di-rection to her children.

Y son, if thou wilt receive Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. M my words, and hide my Ps.37.31, Law in Heart.

18 And they lay wait for their 2 So that thou incline thine ps. 40.6, Hearing Ear. own blood; they lurk privily ear unto wisdom, and apply for their own lives.

10 So grat the ways of the privile heart to understanding; De. 4.6, Understanding.

[spised, ch.5.12.

1 S.8.7, GodRejected, Lu.7.30. See "Word" Despised, [Ps.50.17.

De.31.18, God's Face Hidden.

[Despised. Despisers, ch.9.8.

Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought, Ec.1.13. treasures; 1 K.3.9. Spir. Discernment. 1 S.12.14. Fear of God. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Wisdom Promised, Ec.2.26. See God's Word a Light, [Ps.19.8.

De.4.6, Understanding [ch.8.14 Jb.36.7, The Righteous. Ge.15.1, God a Shield. Ps.7.10, Uprightness, v.21. See Divine Keeper, Ge.28.15. De.6.24, Preservation,

Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints.

p.p.ch.8.20. p.p.cn.o.ev. Ps.16.11, Right Paths, [ch.4.11. path.

p.p.ch.14.33 ch.1.4, Knowledge (8 ch.14.6. p.p.ch.22.18. Ge.41.39, Discretion, ch.5.2. p.p.ch.4.6; 6.22.

p.p.ch.28.26.

Pa.5.9, Evil Speech. Ps. 101.4, Frowardness. Ps.119.176, Wanderers.

Jb.15.16, Sin Loved, Is.5.18. ch.11.3, Perverseness.

De.32.5, Crookedness, Is.59.8 Way, ch.12.15.

jee Temptresses, Ge.3.6. Jud.16.4. Evil Women. Jb.32.21, Flattery.

e.4.9, Forgetfulness. ee Marriage (2), Ge.2.24. e.26.15, Covenant.p.Mal.2.15. [b larlots (2), ch.5.3 Ge.2.17, Spir. Death.

p.p.ch.5.6. Ps.16.11, Right Paths.

Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage.

Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

See Forgetfulness, De.4.9. Ex.20.6, Keep Command [ments De.26.16, Obedience (1). De.5.33, Longevity (1), [ch.9.11] Ps.29.11, Peace (2).

Mercy (2), ch.11.17.

and searchest for her as for hid thy neck; write them upon the

the knowledge of God.

6 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh all thine heart; and lean not knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom

6 In all thy ways acknowl-1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

for the righteous: he is a buck-edge him, and he shall direct Ps.23.2, Guidance (1). ler to them that walk uprightly. thy paths.

8 He keepth the paths of judg- 7 Be not wise in thine own Conceit, ch.26.5.

ment, and preserveth the way eyes: fear the LORD, and de De 10.12, Fear God, Ec. 12.13. of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, navel, and marrow to thy bones.

into thine heart, and knowledge 10 So shall thy barns be filled is pleasant unto thy soul: 11 Discretion shall preserve shall burst out with new wine.

thee: 12 To deliver thee from the be weary of his correction: way of the evil man, from the 12 For whom the LORD loveth man that speaketh froward he correcteth; even as a father

things 13 Who leave the paths of up-De. 28.29. Dark Way, ch. 4.19. rightness, to walk in the ways findeth wisdom, and the man of darkness;

> the wicked: 15 Whose ways are crooked, than fine gold.

and they froward in their 15 She is more precious than See Truth Precious paths:

strange woman, even from the pared unto her. stranger which flattereth with 16 Length of days is in her De.5.33, Longevity (1). her words:

17 Which forsaketh the guide hand riches and honour. of her youth, and forgetteth the 17 Her ways are ways of Is. 26.7, Right Way. covenant of her God.

18 For her house inclineth are peace.

18 For her house inclineth are peace.

18 She is a tree of life to Ge.2.9, Tree of Life, ch. 11.30. the dead.

turn again, neither take they retaineth her. hold of the paths of life.

Is 26.7, Right Way.

the way of good mon, and keep standing hath he established Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

See Good Example, Jn.13.15. the paths of the righteous.

Ps.7,10, Uprightness, ch.10.9. 21 For the upright shall dwell 20 By his knowledge the 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge the 2.3, God's Knowledge the 2.3, God's Knowledge the 2.3, God's Knowledge the 3.3, God's Knowledge the 3.4, God's Knowledge t

Ps.7.10. Uprightness, ch. 10.9. 21 For the upright shall dwell 20 By his knowledge the 1 S.2.3, God See Prom. to Saints, Ps.37.28. in the land, and the perfect depths are broken up, and the p.p. Ge. 71.1. See Perfection (2), Ge. 17.1. shall remain in it shall remain in it.

22 But the wicked shall be 21 TMy son, let not them de-p.p.ch.4.21. cut off from the earth, and the part from thine eyes: keep De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up, transgressors shall be rooted sound wisdom and discretion: Ge.41.39, Discretion. [Je.1.10.] out of it. 22 So shall they be life unto De.32.47, Life (4).

CHAPTER 3

Exhortation to various duties, 13 Happy gain of wisdom.

Y son, forget not my law; shall not stumble. IVI but let thine heart keep

to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth fear, neither of the desolation Jb.15.34, Desolation of the large these bind them about of the wicked when it cometh See Truthfulness, ch.12.19. forsake thee: bind them about of the wicked, when it cometh.

table of thine heart:

5 Then shalt thou understand 4 So shalt thou find favour Ge.4.4.Divine Favor.ch.8.35 the fear of the LORD, and find and good understanding in the p.p.Ps.111.10. sight of God and man.

part from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy Ex.15.26 Health Promised.

with plenty, and thy presses thee, understanding shall keep 11 I My son, despise not the

> chastening of the LORD; neither the son in whom he delighteth.

13 ¶ Happy is the man that Ps.128.2, Happiness (1).

delight in the frowardness of is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof Ps. 12.6, Silver (5), ch. 8.19.

rubies: and all the things thou 16 To deliver thee from the canst desire are not to be com-

> right hand; and in her left See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3. pleasantness, and all her paths Ps. 16.11, Right Paths.

them that lay hold upon her: 19 None that go unto her re- and happy is every one that Pa.128.2, Happiness (1).

19 The LORD by wisdom hath Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom, 20 That thou mayest walk in founded the earth; by under-

clouds drop down the dew.

thy soul, and grace to thy neck. Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning.

23 Then shalt thou walk in p.p.Ps.91.12; Is.5.27. thy way safely, and thy foot Ps.91.10, Safety, ch.12.21.

24 When thou liest down, thou Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, Is.8.12 my commandments; shalt not be afraid: yea, thou Jb.11.18, Security, Is.33.16.

2 For length of days, and long shalt lie down, and thy sleep life, and peace, shall they add shall be sweet.

25 Be not afraid of sudden Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Ps.37.31, Law in Heart. Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

Jb.28.28. Shun Evil.

righteousness, and judgment, naver, and marrow to the part of the Barns, Hag.2.19. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised [Is.30.23.

De.15.14, Winepress,
[Is.63.3.
Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal. [ch.11.3 De.8.5, Chastisement, [Je.10.24]

See Spir. Refining, J De.8.5, Affliction (3) Jb.23.10. See Correction, ch. 13.24. ch.2.3,Knowledge (3),ch.4.5.

of darkness;
14 Who rejoice to do evil, and 14 For the merchandise of it Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5), ch.8.11

Jb.28.15, Gold (2), ch.8.19. Jb.28.18, Rubies, ch.8.11.

Honor (8), ch.4.8.

[Je.10.7.

Ps.8.3, God's Works. the 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

Ge.27.28, Dew.

1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet.

4.8. Confidence in God. 3.15, Divine Keeper. .9. Saints' Feet. 6.20. Justice Enjoined. Wages, Le.19.13. Ro.13.7.

Benevolence (1), [De.15.14.

Evil Devices, Ps.36.4.

ife Forbidden, ch.17.14. .9.50, Peace (7).

.37.1, Envy (1), ch.14.30. :.23.9. Oppression (1) [ch.14.31. .101.4. Frowardness, [ch.4.24 e Revelations, Da.2.22.
3.36.7, The Righteous,
p.Ps.25.14. [ch.4.] ch.4.18 e.3.17. Divine Curse.

€.23.5. God's Blessing.

's.2.4, Divine Contempt. h.1.22, Scorners, ch.13.1. 's.84.11, God's Grace. h.16.19, Humility (1). Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. Shame, ch.10.5. Est.3.1, Promotion (2). Ps.53.1, Fools. [ch.19.1] [ch.19.10.

Ps.34.11, Children (3). ch.1.8, Instruction (1). See Knowledge (3), ch.2.3. De.32.2, Good Doctrine,
[1 Ti.4.6. ch.1.8, Filial Obedience. p.p.1 Chr.29.1. See Children (2), Ps.127.4. Ge.21.16, Maternal Love. De.4.9, Instruction (3). Ps.37.31, Law in Heart. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-De.32.47, Life (4). [ments. ch.2.3, Knowledge (3),

p.p.ch.16.16.

p.p.2 Th.2.10.

p.p.Lu.10.42.

De.4.6, Understanding. p.p.1 S.2.30.

ch.3.16, Honor (8), ch.8.18.

Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning, [Song 1.10. See Spir. Crowns, 1 Co.9.25. ch.8.34, Hearing (1).

De.5.33, Longevity (1).

confidence, and shall keep thy way of wisdom; I have led thee foot from being taken.

them to whom it is due, when shall not be straitened; and it is in the power of thine hand when thou runnest, thou shall p.p.Ps.91.11; ch.10.9.

28 Say not unto thy neigh- 13 Take fast hold of instruc-|ch.2.3, Knowledge (3). bour, Go, and come again, and tion; let her not go: keep her; to morrow I will give; when for she is thy life.

thou hast it by thee. 29 Devise not evil against thy of the wicked, and go not in Ex.23.2, Evil Associa

19-18. Duty to Neighbors. neighbour, seeing he dwelleth the way of evil men. securely by thee.

thee no harm.

pressor, and choose none of his less they cause some to fall. WAVS.

ination to the LORD: but his of violence. secret is with the righteous. in the house of the wicked: but eth more and more unto the he blesseth the habitation of perfect day.

scorners: but he giveth grace what they stumble. unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the pro- my sayings. motion of fools.

CHAPTER 4

Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 shows what instruction he had of his parents.

TEAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. diligence; for out of it are the 2 For I give you good doc-issues of life.

tender and only beloved in the put far from thee. sight of my mother.

unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be p.p.He.12.13.

5 Get wisdom, get understand-established. [ch.15.14. ing: forget it not; neither de- 27 Turn not to the right hand De.5.32; Straightforward cline from the words of my nor to the left: remove thy mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3), ch.9.1. 7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get to my understanding: understanding.

> mote thee: she shall bring thee keep knowledge. to honour, when thou dost em- 3 ¶ For the lips of a strange Ge.3.6, Temptresses, brace her.

an ornament of grace: a crown than oil: of glory shall she deliver to 4 But her end is bitter as p.p.Ec.7.26. thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and re-sword. ceive my sayings; and the 5 Her feet go down to death; years of thy life shall be many. her steps take hold on hell.

26 For the LORD shall be thy 11 I have taught thee in the De.4.9, Instruction (3).

foot from being taken. in right paths.

1. Ps.16.11, Right Paths,
27 ¶ Withhold not good from 12 When thou goest, thy steps | Jb.14.16, Saints' Steps.

not stumble.

14 TEnter not into the path ch.2.15, Evil Way.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, 30 Strive not with a man turn from it, and pass away. Jb.28.28, Shun Evil. without cause, if he have done 16 For they sleep not, except Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

they have done mischief; and ch.1.16, Evil Activity, ch.6.18. 31 Tenvy thou not the op-their sleep is taken away, un-Ps.5.9, The Wicked, Is.1.4.

17 For they eat the bread of p.p.ch.13.2. 32 For the froward is abom-wickedness, and drink the wine Ge.6.13, Violence, Is.59.6.

18 But the path of the just is 33 The curse of the LORD is as the shining light, that shin-

19 The way of the wicked is De.28.29, Dark Way, Is.59.9. 34 Surely he scorneth the as darkness: they know not at Ps.73.18, Insecurity.

what they stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my See Spir. Receptivity.
[Mt.13.23. words; incline thine ear unto

21 Let them not depart from p.p.ch.3.21. thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

those that find them, and Ex.15.26, Health Promised health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart with all De.4.9, Keep Thyself,

trine, forsake ye not my law. 24 Put away from thee a fro-Ps.101.4. Frowardness, 3 For I was my father's son, ward mouth, and perverse lips

25 Let thine eyes look right 4 He taught me also, and said on, and let thine eyelids look

foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5

Solomon exhorts to study wisdom.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom (5), Jb.28.16. dom, and bow thine ear Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. 2 That thou mayest regard dis-

8 Exalt her, and she shall pro-cretion, and that thy lips may Ge.41.39, Discretion, Is.28.26.

woman drop as an honeycomb, 9 She shall give to thine head and her mouth is smoother ch.2.18, Harlots (2), ch.6.24.

wormwood, sharp as a twoedged

Ps.16.11, Right Paths, v.18.

De.32.47, Life (4). [tions (1), ch.22.24. ch.1.10, Resist Temptation, Lu.21.34.

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

Ps.16.11, Right Paths, Is.2.3

Jb.36.7, The Righteous, [ch.12.13. Jb.17.9. Spir. Progress.

[2 Co.3.18. Jb.22.28, Light Promised, [Is.58.8. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear.

Ps.37.31, Law in Heart. 22 For they are life unto De.32.47, Life (4), ch.11.19. [Je.30.17.

[Ac.15.29.

p.p.Mt.12.35; 15.18; Lu.6.45. ch.8.13.

Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking.

ness, Eze.1.12.

Jb.28.28,Shun Evil,ch.14.16.

See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

Eze.13.18.

See Flattery, Jb.32.21.

Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), p.p.ch.7.27. [ch.7 [ch.7.27.

See Instability (1), ch.24.21.

Ps.34.11. Children (3). p.p.Ps.119.102.

p.p.ch.7.25. Jb.28.28, Shun Evil.

See Disappointment, De.28.39 See Sin Unprofitable,
[1 S.12.21.

See Remorse, Nu.14.39. See Sickness (1), Le.26.16.

2 Chr.30.10, Instruction Despised ch.1.25.Reproof (4).ch.10.17.

Ps.32.9. Stubbornness (1). Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

See Sin Loved, Jb.15.16. See Depravity, Ge.6.5.

2.24, Husbands' Duty, [Ec.9.9.

4.67, Conjugal Love [Song 8.7.

De.5.18, Chastity, Mt.5.28.

4.5, Deer, ch.6.5.

Mt.5.28. Impurity.

Jb.34.21, Ways Known [Je.16.17. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked, 2 Pe.2.17. Spir. Bondage, Jn.8.34.

Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked, Ec.8.10. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. Ps.49.13, Folly. See Wanderers, Ps.119.176.

Suretyship, ch.11.15.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder words of thy mouth, thou art the path of life, her ways are taken with the words of thy moveable, that thou canst not mouth.

know them. 3 Do this now, my son, and 7 Hear me now therefore, O deliver thyself, when thou art ye children, and depart not come into the hand of thy from the words of my mouth. friend; go, humble thyself, and 8 Remove thy way far from make sure thy friend.

door of her house:

to the cruel: 10 Lest strangers be filled fowler.

with thy wealth; and thy la-bours be in the house of a stranger;

6 ¶ Go to the ant, thou slug-Ant, ch.30.25.

6 ¶ Go to the ant, thou slug-Ant, ch.30.25.

Sluggard, ch.13.4.

De.3.5, Consider, Ec.7.13.

Ge.2.15, Industry (1), ch.10.5. 11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body overseer, or ruler, are consumed,

instruction, and my heart de-in the harvest. spised reproof; voice of my teachers, nor in-out of thy sleep?

instructed me! 14 I was almost in all evil in hands to sleep: and assembly.

out of thine own well. 16 Let thy fountains be dis-froward mouth. persed abroad, and rivers of 13 He winketh with his eyes, p.p.Jb.15.12; ch.10.10. waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine teacheth with his fingers own, and not strangers' with thee. 18 Let thy fountain be blessed:

and rejoice with the wife of thy youth. hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; the LORD hate: yea, seven are and be thou ravished always an abomination unto him:

with her love. be ravished with a strange nocent blood, of a stranger?

before the eyes of the LORD, chief, and he pondereth all his goings. 19 A 22 His own iniquities shall speaketh lies, and he that sowtake the wicked himself, and eth discord among brethren.

23 He shall die without in-the law of thy mother: of his folly he shall go astray.

cords of his sins.

of whoredon

CHAPTER 6 Against suretyship, 6 and idleness. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20

Y son, if thou be surety for thee 2 Thou art snared with the the way of life:

her, and come not nigh the 4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, Indolent Sleep, v.10. nor slumber to thine eyelids.

9 Lest thou give thine honour 5 Deliver thyself as a roe from De.14.5, Deer, Is.35.6. unto others, and thy years un-the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the

7 Which having no guide,

8 Provideth her meat in the Forethought, ch.22.3. 12 And say, How have I hated summer, and gathereth her food Ge.8.22, Summer, ch.26.1.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O 13 And have not obeyed the sluggard? when wilt thou arise ch.18.9. Slothfulness. clined mine ear to them that 10 Yet a little sleep, a little Little Evils, Ec. 10.1.

slumber, a little folding of the the midst of the congregation 11 So shall thy poverty come Poverty (3), ch.11.24. as one that travelleth, and thy 15 TDrink waters out of thine want as an armed man.

own cistern, and running waters 12 ¶ A naughty person. wicked man, walketh with a De.29.19, Sinful Walk,

> he speaketh with his feet, he 14 Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continu-

ally; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall 19 Let her be as the loving he be broken without remedy. 16 These six things doth

17 A proud look, a lying 20 And why wilt thou, my son, tongue, and hands that shed inwoman, and embrace the bosom 18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that 21 For the ways of man are be swift in running to mis-

false witness he shall be holden with the 20 MMy son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not

struction; and in the greatness 21 Bind them continually up-p.p.ch.3.3. on thine heart, and tie them See Lawin Heart, Pa.37.31. about thy neck. 22 When thou goest, it shall p.p.ch.3.23.

Blessings of obedience. 25 Mischiefs it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with

LVL thy friend, if thou hast 23 For the commandment is Ps.19.8, God's Word a stricken thy hand with a stran- a lamp; and the law is light; Ps.141.5. Reproof (2). a lamp; and the and reproofs of instruction are ch.1.8, Instruction (1), the way of life:

ch.1.17, Instinct, ch.30.24.

v.4, Indolent Sleep, ch.10.5.

De.28.48, Want, ch.13.4.

Jb.16.3, Evil Words. ch.11.3, Perverseness. Est.3.9, Plotting, Is.32.7. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices,

1 S.23.9, Mischief, ch.14.22. 1 S.23.9, Mischief, ch.24.2. Jb.4.8, Evil Sowing. [ch.16.28. Sudden Destruction, ch.24.22. Ps.36.12, Irrepara blenes Mk.3.29.

De.25.16, Sin Hateful, Zec.8.17. De.7.25, Abominations, [ch.11.20.
Ps.10.2, Pride (1), ch.11.2.
Le.19.11, Falsehood.
De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

Est.9.25, Evil Devices (2). [ch.12.2. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination, [Je.23.17 ch.1.16,Evil Activity, Is.59.7. Ex.20.16, False Witness-[es (1), ch.12.17.

Ps.63.11, Liars. 2 Th.3.11, Busybodies. Jb.4.8, Evil Sowing. ch.1.8, Filial Obedience, [ch.7.1. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor.

lead thee; when thou sleepest, Ps 3.5, Sleep (1), Je.31.26.

Divine Restraints, [1 S.25.39. 32.21, Flattery.

it, Mt.5.28. : Temptresses, ch.5.3.

ch.29.3. d.16.4, Evil Women.

29.3, Wantonness.). Ezc. 13.18. .34.21. Sin Destructive.

.D.V.32

p.p.Tit.2.15.

Mt.4.2, Hunger.

Ex.22.3, Restitution (1)

Ex.20.14, Adultery. Ps.49.13, Folly. p.p.Jb.31.12. Wounds of Sin. ch.23,29. Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. p.p.Je.2.22. Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy, [Mt.20.12

p.p.Lc.20.10.

ch.1.8, Filial Obedience [ch.23.22.

Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments. De.32.47, Life (4). De.17.19, Keep the Law.

See Phylacteries, De.6.8. Ps.37.31, Law in Heart. See Wisdom (5), Jb.28.16. De.4.6, Understanding.

p.p.ch.2.16. Jud.16.4, Evil Women. Jb.32.21, Plattery.

Jud.5.28. Windows.

ch.1.22, The Simple, ch.8.5. See Young Men, Ps.119.9. Jb.13.26. Sins of Youth. Ps.329, No Understanding. of understanding, D.D.v.27.

24 To keep thee from the 9 In the twilight, in the p.p.Jb.24.15. of the tongue of a strange night: woman.

in thine heart; neither let her of an harlot, and subtil of ch.2.18, Harlots (2), ch.29.3. take thee with her eyelids.

26 For by means of a whor- 11 (She is loud and stub-p.p.ch.9.13. ish woman a man is brought born; her feet abide not in p.p.1 Ti.5.13; Tit.2.5. to a piece of bread: and the her house: adulteress will hunt for the 12 Now is she without, now precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in wait at every corner.)

28 Can one go upon hot coals, pudent face said unto him, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his with me; this day have I payed ch.23.7. Hypocrisy. neighbour's wife; whosoever my vows.
toucheth her shall not be in15 Therefore came I forth to

30 Men do not despise a face, and I have found thee. thief, if he steal to satisfy his 16 I have decked my bed p.p.ch.31.22. soul when he is hungry;

restore sevenfold; he shall give linen of E'gypt. all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth with myrrh, aloes, and cinna25 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna26 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna27 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna28 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna29 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna20 But whoso committee with myrrh, aloes, and cinna adultery with a woman lacketh mon.

understanding: he that doeth 18 Come, let us take our fill it destroyeth his own soul.

shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy is the rage journey: of a man: therefore he will not 20 He hath taken a bag of ch.1.14, Purses, Is.46.6. spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any home at the day appointed.

ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest she caused him to yield, with Ge.3.6, Yielding to Temptation. many gifts.

CHAPTER 7

Solomon persuades to a sincere familiarity with wisdom. 6 ning of a lewd woman, etc.

MY son, keep my words, correction of the stocks; and lay up my command- 23 Till a dart strike through ments with thee.

and live; and my law as the it is for his life. apple of thine eye.

of thine heart.

ing thy kinswoman:

from the strange woman, from many wounded: yea, many ch.6.33, Wounds of Sin. the stranger which flattereth strong men have been slain p.p.Ne.13.26. with her words.

6 TFor at the window of my 27 Her house is the way to De.32.22, Hell (Sheol)

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void

8 Passing through the street Ge.3.6, Yielding to Tempta- near her corner; and he went [tion. the way to her house,

evil woman, from the flattery evening, in the black and dark Jb.24.14, Works of Dark-10 And, behold, there met 25 Lust not after her beauty him a woman with the attire

heart.

in the streets, and lieth in p.p.ch.9.14; 23.28.

his bosom, and his clothes not 13 So she caught him, and be burned?

kissed him, and with an im-2 S.15.5, Evil Kiss.

14 I have peace offerings Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

meet thee, diligently to seek thy

with coverings of tapestry, ch.21.17, Pleasure-seekers. 31 But if he be found, he shall with carved works, with fine ch.29.3, Wantonness.

understanding: he that doeth 18 Come, let us take our fill see Impurity, Mt.5.28.
of love until the morning: let Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.
33 A wound and dishonour us solace ourselves with loves. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin.

shall he get; and his reproach 19 For the goodman is not p.p.Ge.39.11. at home, he is gone a long

the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the Ps.49.13, Folly. slaughter, or as a fool to the

his liver; as a bird hasteth to Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). 2 Keep my commandments, the snare, and knoweth not that Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

24 ¶ Hearken unto me now De.4.1, Hearken, Is.51.1. 3 Bind them upon thy fin-therefore, O ye children, and Ps.34.11, Children (3). gers, write them upon the table attend to the words of my De.4.9, Instruction (3). mouth.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art | 25 Let not thine heart decline De.5.18, Chastity. my sister; and call understand-to her ways, go not astray in her See Wanderers, Ps. 119.176. paths.

5 That they may keep thee 26 For she hath cast down Jud.16.4, Evil Women. by her.

house I looked through my hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8

Of wisdom: 10 its excellency, 18 riches, 22 eternity, 32 and desirableness.

OTH not wisdom cry? and ch.1.20, Wisdom's Call understanding put forth her voice?

[ness, Jn.3.20.

p.p.Ge.38.14.

p.p.ch.21.29.

Ex.35.6, Linen.

Jb.13.27, Stocks, Je.20.3.

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

[ch.9.18. Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. p.p.ch.2.18; 5.5; 9.18.

Digitized by GOOGIC

2 She standeth in the top of 25 Before the mountains were p.p.Jb.15.7. high places, by the way in the settled, before the hills was I places of the paths. places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at 26 While as yet he had not Ge.23.10, Gates (1). the entry of the city, at the made the earth, nor the fields, Ge.1.1. Creator (1)coming in at the doors. nor the highest part of the dust 4 Unto you, O men, I call; and of the world. Pr.1.20. Wisdom's Call. my voice is to the sons of man. 27 When he prepared the ch.1.22, The Simple, ch.14.15. 5 O ye simple, understand wis-heavens, I was there: when he Ge.1.1, Heavens (1), 1641. See Knowledge (3), ch.2.3. dom: and, ye fools, be ye of an set a compass upon the face of p.p.Jb.26.10. understanding heart. the depth: 28 When he established the p.p.ch.22.20. 6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening clouds above: when hestrength-Jb.6.25, Wise Words. of my lips shall be right things. ened the fountains of the deep: 7 For my mouth shall speak 29 When he gave to the sea truth; and wickedness is an his decree, that the waters Jb. 26.10. Sea Controlled ch.12.19. Truthfulness. Ps.101.3, Sin Despised, v.13. abomination to my lips. should not pass his command-Ps.37.30, Mouth of the Righteous. 8 All the words of my mouth ment: when he appointed the p.p. Ps. 24.2: 104.5. are in righteousness; there is foundations of the earth: nothing froward or perverse in 30 Then I was by him, as one p.p.Jn.1.1,2. brought up with him: and I was p.p.ch.14.6; Is.35.8. 9 They are all plain to him daily his delight, rejoicing al-p.p.Mt.3.17. that understandeth, and right ways before him; 31 Rejoicing in the habitable ch.1.4, Knowledge (8). to them that find knowledge. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. 10 Receive my instruction, part of his earth; and my de-Mt.13.23, Spir. receptance, ch.1.8, Instruction (1). ch.2.3, Knowledge (3). Jb.28.15, Gold (2). Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5), [Ec.2.13. and not silver; and knowledge lights were with the sons of rather than choice gold. men. 11 For wisdom is better than 32 Now therefore hearken un- De.5.16, Prom. to Cl rubies; and all the things that to me, O ye children: for blessed Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones [Is.49.1L Jb.28.18, Rubies, ch.31.10. may be desired are not to be are they that keep my ways. See Obedience (3), Ex.19.5 33 Hear instruction, and be ch.1.8, Instruction (1). compared to it. 12 I wisdom dwell with pru-wise, and refuse it not. dence, and find out knowledge 34 Blessed is the man that Hearing (1), ch.15.31. 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment. heareth me, watching daily at Ex.16.4 Daily Duty. La.9.23. of witty inventions. ¹ S.12.14, Fear of God. ^{2.3}, Arrogance, Is.13.11. 13 The fear of the LORD is to my gates, waiting at the posts 101.4, Frowardness, hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, of my doors. [ch.10.31. .5.9, Evil Speech. s.101.3, Sin Despised, [Ro.7.15. and the evil way, and the fro- 35 For whose findeth me find- See Life (4), De.3247. ward mouth, do I hate. eth life, and shall obtain favour Ge.4.4.Divine Favor,ch.12.2 14 Counsel is mine, and sound of the LORD. p.p.Jn.17.3. See Divine Counsel, Ps.16.7. wisdom: I am understanding; I 36 But he that sinneth against Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty have strength.

me wrongeth his own soul: all Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive (ch. 1) De.4.6, Understanding, p.p.Ec.7.19; 9.16. [ch.11.12. have strength. [ch.11.1 15 By me kings reign, and they that hate me love death. ch.29.4. Ge.2.17, Spir. Death princes decree justice. Esc. 18.30. ! Chr.1.10. **CHAPTER 9** 16 By me princes rule, and Discipline and doctrine of wisdom Custom and error of folly. nobles, even all the judges of VISDOM hath builded her Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3), [Ho.149. the earth.
17 I love them that love me; De.5.16, Prom. to Children. 17 I love them that love hie, 1. [v.32.] and those that seek me early her seven pillars: 2 She hath kille house, she hath hewn out p.p.1 Pe.2.5. 2 She hath killed her beasts; shall find me. Je.29.13. 18 Riches and honour are she hath mingled her wine; she See Spir. Feasts, Is 25.6. Spir. Riches, ch.10.22 h.3.16, Honor (8), ch.13.18. Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation. with me; yea, durable riches hath also furnished her table. See The Enduring, Jn.6.27. 3 She hath sent forth her Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). and righteousness. 19 My fruit is better than maidens: she crieth upon the ch.1.20, Wisdom's Call. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. gold, yea, than fine gold; and highest places of the city, Jb.28.15, Gold (2), Is.13.12. p.p.Ps.68.11. Ps.12.6, Silver (5), ch.10.20. my revenue than choice silver. 4 Whoso is simple, let him 20 I lead in the way of right-turn in hither: as for him See Wisdom Promised eousness, in the midst of the that wanteth understanding, Ps.16.11, Right Paths. paths of judgment: she saith to him, 21 That I may cause those that | 5 Come, eat of my bread, and |Ge.7.1, "Comes." See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3. love me to inherit substance; drink of the wine which I have Is.25.6, Spir. Food. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. See Spir. Fullness, Ps.23.5. See Thirst Satisfied, Ps.36.8. and I will fill their treasures. mingled. Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. 22 The LORD possessed me in 6 Forsake the foolish, and the beginning of his way, before live; and go in the way of De.32.47, Life (4).

614

there were no getteth himself a blot. depths, I was brought forth; 8 Reprove not a scorner, lest

understanding.

when there were no fountains he hate thee: rebuke a wise ch.1.30, Despisers, Mt.7.6.

ing, from the beginning, or ever getteth to himself shame: and p.p.ch.23.9

7 He that reproveth a scorner ch.1.22, Scorners.

he that rebuketh a wicked man | See Reproof (4), ch.1.25.

man, and he will love thee d by Ps.141.5, Reproof (2).

Is.26.7, Right Way.

Pearls before Swine, [ch.16.22.

Ps.8.3, God's Works.

p.p.Jn.17.5.

his works of old.

the earth was.

abounding with water.

24 When

23 I was set up from everlast-

Mt.13,23, Spir. Receptivity. See Teachableness, Ezr.8.21. See Learning, Da.1.17. See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Jb.28.28. Wisdom (3). Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

De.5.33, Longevity (1), Ich.10.27.

De.32.47, Life (4).

De.24.16, Personal Respon-[sibility, Je.31.30.

See Harlots, ch.2.16. See The Simple, ch.1.22.

p.p.ch.7.12. Jud.16.4, Evil Women.

Ps.32.9. No Understanding.

ch.21.17, Pleasure-seckers. 2 K.17.9, Secret Sins. Ge.3.8, Concealment. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin, [ch.14,12.

Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), p.p.ch.2.18; 5.5. [ch.15.11.

1 K.4.32, Proverbs. Ps.34.11, Children (3) ch.15.20, Parental Joy. 2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrow, ch.16.8, Unjust Gain. 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable, [ch.24.20. Da.4.27, Righteousness(4) De.32.47, Life (4). De.2.7. Divine Supplies. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. See Want, De.28.48. De.28.39, Disappointment. ch.6.11, Poverty (3). ch.18.9, Slothfulness. Diligence, ch.13.4. ch.6.8, Forethought Ge.2.15, Industry (1) [ch.12.11. ch.6.4, Indolent Sleep. [ch.19.15. Ge.8.22, Harvest, ch.26.1. ch.3.35, Shame, ch.11.2. De.23.5, God's Blessing.

Ps.112.6, Memory of the [Just, Mt.26.13. De.9.14, Name of the [Wicked, Is.14.22. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Exr.8.21, Teachableness. Esr. 8.21, Teachableness. ch.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Ps.7.10, Uprightness, [ch.14.11.

Saints and Sinners, v.16. Ge.6.13, Violence. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

man, and he will be yet wiser: ing fool shall fall.

Ps.53.1, Fools.

Ps.53.1, Fools.

Ps.37.30, Mouth of the increase in learning.

the beginning of wisdom: and the wicked. the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

11 For by me thy days shall 13 In the lips of him that be multiplied, and the years of hath understanding wisdom is 15.3.9, Spir. Discernment. thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if hear it

13 ¶A foolish woman is clam-foolish is near destruction. orous: she is simple, and know- 15 The rich man's wealth is eth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of the poor is their poverty. of her house, on a seat in the 16 The labour of the right-v.6, Saints and Sinners, v.25. high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go of the wicked to sin. right on their ways:

that wanteth understanding, she saith to him.

17 Stolen waters are sweet, a slander, is a fool. 17 Stolen waters are sweet, a slander, is a fool.

Ps.53.1, Fools, ch.14.9.

and bread eaten in secret is 19 In the multitude of words Jb.11.2, Vain Talk, ch.14.23.

CHAPTER 10

twentieth are sundry observations of virtues, and their contrary vices.

NHE proverbs of Sŏl'o-mon. A wise son maketh a glad no sorrow with it. heaviness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wickedness derstanding hath wisdom. profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

soul of the righteous to famish: granted. but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that deal-the righteous is an everlasting eth with a slack hand: but the foundation.

hand of the diligent maketh 26 As vinegar to the teeth, Nu.6.3, Vinegar, Mt.27.48. rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that him. sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

blessed: but the name of the perish. wicked shall rot.

ceive commandments: but a destruction shall be to the Is.34.2, Destruction (2). prating fool shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly 30 The righteous shall never Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable. See Walking in Truth,
Jb.11.18, Security. [Ps.26.3.
See Exposure of Sin.
[Nu.32.23.]

10 He that winketh with the bringeth forth wisdom: but the walketh surely: but he that be removed: but the wicked p.p.ch.2.22.

9 Give instruction to a wise eye causeth sorrow: but a prat-p.p.ch.6.13; Ps.35.19.

man is a well of life: but vioncrease in learning.

| man is a well of life: but vio| See Fountain of Life, Ps. 36.9.
| See Fountain of Life, Ps. 36.9.
| See Fountain of Life, Ps. 36.9.
| See Fountain of Life, Ps. 36.9.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

found: but a rod is for the back Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction. of him that is void of understanding.

thou scornest, thou alone shalt 14 Wise men lay up knowl-ch.2.3, Knowledge (3). edge: but the mouth of the Ps.5.9, Evil Speech,

his strong city: the destruction SeeTrust in Riches, Jb. 31.24.

cous tendeth to life: the fruit De.32.47, Life (4). 17 He is in the way of life Is.26.7, Right Way.

16 Whoso is simple, let him that keepeth instruction: but ch.1.8, Instruction (1). turn in hither: and as for him he that refuseth reproof erreth. ch.1.25, Reproof (4), ch.12.1. 18 He that hideth hatred with Le.19.17, Hatred.

and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

CHAPTER 10

19 In the multitude of words Jb.11.2, Vain Talk, ch.14.23. there wanteth not sin: but he ps.34.13, TongueRestrained. the the tongue of the just is Jb.2.13, Silence (1), ch.11.12. Db.6.25, Wise Words. her wicked is little worth.

CHAPTER 10

21 The lips of the righteous light person.

21 The lips of the righteous From this chapter to the five and feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

22 The blessing of the LORD, De.23.5, God's Blessing. it maketh rich, and he addeth ch.8.18, Spir. Riches, ch.13.7.

father: but a foolish son is the 23 It is as sport to a fool to See Jesting, ch.26.19. do mischief: but a man of un- 1 S.23.9, Mischief.

24 The fear of the wicked, it Le.26.36, Terror. shall come upon him: but the 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. 3 The LORD will not suffer the desire of the righteous shall be See Answer Promised,

25 As the whirlwind passeth, ch.1.27, Whirlwind (2), [Is.17.13. so is the wicked no more: but v.6, Saints and Sinners, [ch.11.5.

and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send ch.6.6, Sluggard.

27 The fear of the LORD pro-1 S.12.14, Fear of God. longeth days: but the years of De.5.33, Longevity (1), [1s.65.22. hat causeth sname.

6 Blessings are upon the head the wicked shall be shortened, Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off,

The hope of the righteous [Ec.7.17.] 28 The hope of the righteous

shall be gladness: but the ex-Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. 7 The memory of the just is pectation of the wicked shall Expectation (2), ch.11.7.

29 The way of the LORD is Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. 8 The wise in heart will re-strength to the upright: but See Strength Promised workers of iniquity.

31 The mouth of the just Ps. 37.30, Mouth of the bringeth forth wisdom: but the

Righteous, ch.31.26.

Le.19.17, Hatred(1),ch.15.17. Strife (1), ch.13.10. Brotherly Love(1), 1 Co.13.1.

[ch.13.24. Ps.32.9, No Understanding.

p.p.ch.9.9.

p.p.ch.19.7.

De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

lying lips, and he that uttereth Ps. 31.13, Slander (1), ch.11.9.

[Righteous. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). See No Understanding, [Ps.32.9.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

[Ps.91.15.

Jb.8.13, False Hopes.

[2 S.22.40. Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

Ps. 101.4, Frowardness, . [ch.11.20, p.p.Ja.3.8. See Wise Words, Jb.6.25. Jb.16.3, Evil Words.

D.D.Ec.12.10.

De.25.13, Dishonesty, [ch.20.10.
De.7.25, Abourinations.
Le.19.36, Just Weights, [ch.16.11.

Le. 19.36, Honesty, Ro. 12.17)
Ps. 10.2, Pride (1), ch. 13.10.
ch. 3.35, Shame, ch. 29.15.
Mi. 6.8, Humility (2),
Ps. 41.12, Integrity (1), ch.19.1. Ps.7.10. Uprightness.

Parverseness, ch.12.8.
Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive, Riches Vain, Rc.6.2. [v.19. Jl.2.11, Great Day.
Da.4.27, Righteousness (4).
See Life (4), De.32.47. Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). ch.10.6, Saints and Sinners, [ch.12.7,

p.p.ch.3.23. Fall of the Wicked, ch.22.14.

See Godliness Profitable, [De.4.40.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. ch.10.28, Expectation (2), [v.23] De.28.39, Disappointment. [Is.17.11

Jb.8.13, Palse Hopes. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). n.p.ch.21.18.

1.23.7, Hypocrisy. s.31.13, Slander (1), Je.9.4. p.v.6.

p.p.Est.8.15.

Chr.21.20, Unlamented. .27.23. Wicked Despised. vic Righteousness [ch.14.34

s.5.9, Evil Speech. p.p.ch.29.8.

See Contempt, 1 S.17.28.
De.4.6, Understanding,
[ch.13.15.]
Jb.2.13, Silence (1), ch.17.28. his peace.

Le.19.16, Talebearers,

ch.17.9. Secrets, ch.20.19. p.p.ch.19.11. Counsel, ch.12.15.

Counsellors, ch.15.22.

ch.6.1, Suretyship, ch.17.18

Wise Women, ch.12.4.

ch.3.3, Mercy (2), Ho.12.6. Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). See Retribution (2), Jud. 1.7

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

32 The lips of the righteons a sure reward.

CHAPTER 11

A nation to the Lord: but Lord: but such as are unight a just weight is his delight.

3 The integrity of the upright righteous shall be delivered. shall guide them: but the per-

destroy them.

4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness de-is only good: but the expecta-ch.10.28, Expectation (2) livereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the 24 There is that scattereth, See Beneficence, Ru. 2.15. perfect shall direct his way: and yet increaseth; and there | See Offerings Withheld, but the wicked shall fall by his is that withholdeth more than Parsimony, ch.21.13. own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the up erty.
right shall deliver them: but 25 The liberal soul shall be 2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2) transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: the people shall curse him: but p.p.Jb.29.13. and the hope of unjust men blessing shall be upon the head perisheth.

out of trouble, and the wicked good procureth favour: but he See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. cometh in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his come unto him. mouth destroyeth his neigh- 28 He that trusteth in his bour but through knowledge riches shall fall: but the right-

shall the just be delivered. the righteous, the city rejoic house shall inherit the wind: p.p.Ec.5.16. eth: and when the wicked and the fool shall be servant to p.p.ch.14.19. perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the up-right the city is exalted: but it is a tree of life; and he that Ge.2.9, Tree of Life, Exc. 47.7. is overthrown by the mouth of winneth souls is wise.

13 A talebearer revealeth se WHOSO loveth instruction ch.1.8, Instruction (1). crets: but he that is of a faith- loveth knowledge: but he ch.1.25 Reproof (4) ch.15 ld ful spirit concealeth the matter. that hateth reproof is brutish. safety.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 The merciful man doeth tenness in his bones. good to his own soul: but he 5 The thoughts of the right-Pa.48.9. Wise Thoughts.

ceitful work: but to him that are to lie in wait for blood: See Snares Laid, Ps. 35.7.

froward tongue shall be cut out. soweth righteousness shall be Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing. Da.12.3, Reward (1). [Is.32.20

the mouth of the wicked speakto life: so he that pursueth
Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. death.

20 They that are of a froward FALSE balance is abomi-heart are abomination to the in their way are his delight.

a just weight is his delight.

2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the wicked shall not be un-No Escape, ch.16.5.

1 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18.

21 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18.

22 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18.

23 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18.

24 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18.

25 Though hand join in hand, See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18. righteous shall be delivered. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). 22 As a jewel of gold in a Ge.24.53, Jewels.

verseness of transgressors shall swine's snout, so is a fair wom-|Ps.39.11,Beauty(2),ch.31.30. an which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous 2 Chr. 15.15, Spir. Desire. tion of the wicked is wrath.

is meet, but it tendeth to pov-ch.6.11, Poverty(3),ch.20.13.

made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself. 26 He that withholdeth corn, Selfishness (1), ch.22.9.

of him that selleth it. 8 The righteous is delivered 27 He that diligently seeketh See Good Name, 1 S.18.30.

that seeketh mischief, it shall See Retribution (2), Jud. 1.7.

eous shall flourish as a branch. | See Unfading Life.Pa.1.3. 10 When it goeth well with 29 He that troubleth his own p.p.ch.15.27.

the wise of heart.

the wicked.

31 Behold, the righteous shall Ru.2.12 Recompense (2), [ch.13.21. despiseth his neighbour: but a much more the wicked and the man of understanding holdeth sinner.

Ru.2.12 Recompense (2), [ch.13.21. despiseth his neighbour: but a much more the wicked and the graph of understanding holdeth sinner.

CHAPTER 12

ful spirit concealeth the matter. that hateth reproof is brutish.

14 Where no counsel is, the 2 A good man obtaineth fa
16.18.22.

16.18.22. people fall: but in the multi-vour of the LORD: but a man tude of counsellors there is of wicked devices will he condemn.

15 He that is surety for a 3 A man shall not be estab-|See Insecurity, Ps.73.18. stranger shall smart for it: lished by wickedness: but the See Fall of the Wicked. and he that hateth suretiship root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 A virtuous woman is a ch.11.16, Wise Women crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rot-Ge.2.18, Wife, ch.18.22.

that is cruel troubleth his own some right: but the counflesh.

sels of the wicked are deceit.

18 The wicked worketh a de6 The words of the wicked Jb.16.3, Evil Words.

[ch.18.7.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty,
[Eze.18.4. Ps.101.4, Frowardness,

[ch.22.5. De.7.25, Abominations, [ch.12.22.

Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Ps.89.17, Divine Pavor (3).

[Zec.9.5.

[ch.22.9. Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal.

Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches Ps.52.7, False Trusts, [ch.28.26. [ch.18.11.

Soul-winners, Da.12.3.

ch.1.25,Reproof (4),ch.15.10.

Est.9.25, Evil Devices (2). 2S.24.10, Condemnation (2). Ch.11.5.

Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable. [ch.14.1.

p.p.ch.14.30.

ch.21.5.

Ps.37.30, Mouth of the Righteous.

Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. [ch.13.21.

Jb.11.18, Security. See Commendation, Mk.14.6 See Good Name, 1 S.18.30. See Good Name, ch.11.3, Perverseness, [ch.15.4.

Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised, [ch.14.17

ch.17.19. Self-exaltation.

ch.3.3, Mercy (2). D.D.De.25.4. Nu.22.27, Cruelty (3). Ge.2.15, Agriculture. Ge.2.15, Industry (1), [ch.13.11. Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1). Ps.32.9, No Understand (ing, ch.18.2. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. See Vain Talk, Jb.11.2. Jb.36.7, The Righteous, [ch.20.7 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

See Wise Words, Jb.6.25. See Judgment ac. to Works. ch.2.15,Evil Way,ch.13.15. ch.3.7, Conceit. De.9.4, Self-righteous-[ness, ch.16.2. ch.11.14, Counsel, ch.13.10. v.23, Folly Revealed. See Charitableness, ch. 17.9. p.p.ch.14.5. Ex.20.16, False Witness [es (1), ch.19.9. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). Ps.5.9, Evil Speech, ch.24.2. p.p.Ps.57.4. Jb.6.25, Wise Words. Truthfulness, Zep.3.13. 2 Chr.20.20, Established Ps.63.11, Liars. [Is.5 [Is.54.14 Ro. 16.18, Deceivers. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Peacemakers, Mt.5.9. Jb.11.18, Security. Ps.91.10, Safety, ch.21.31.

See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31 Le.19.11, Falsehood, ch.19.9. Le.19.11, Paneusca, De.7.25, Abominations, [ch.21.27. Le.19.36, Honesty

Prudence, ch.13.16.

Folly Revealed, ch.15.2. ch.10.4, Diligence. ch.18.9, Slothfulness. p.p.1 K.11.28. See Despondency, Nu.11.15. See Kind Words, Ge.50.21. See Encouragement, [Ex.14.13.

Jb.36.7, The Righteous.

ch.2.15, Evil Way. See Seducers, 2 K.21.9. ch.18.9, Slothfulness.

but the mouth of the upright not that which he took in hunt Improvidence, ch. 18.9. shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, gent man is precious. and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than scorner heareth not rebuke. he that honoureth himself, and 2 A man shall eat good by lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regard-soul of the transgressors shall p.p.ch.12.14. eth the life of his beast; but eat violence. the tender mercies of the wick- 3 He that keepeth his mouth Jb.2.13, Silence (1). ed are cruel.

shall be satisfied with bread: destruction.

net of evil men: but the root made fat.

trouble.

with good by the fruit of his sinner.

in his own eyes: but he that 8 The ransom of a man's life hearkeneth unto counsel is wise. are his riches: but the poor hear-

16 A fool's wrath is presently eth not rebuke. known: but a prudent man cov- 9 The light of the righteous See Light Promised ereth shame.

17 He that speaketh truth wicked shall be put out. sheweth forth righteousness: 10 Only by pride cometh con-Ps. 10.2, Pride (1), ch. 16.18. but a false witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like vised is wisdom. the piercings of a sword: but 11 Wealth gotten by vanity the tongue of the wise is health. shall be diminished: but he

them that imagine evil: but to cometh, it is a tree of life.

be filled with mischief. 22 Lying lips are abomination 14 The law of the wise is a

to the LORD: but they that deal fountain of life, to depart from truly are his delight.

knowledge: but the heart of favour: but the way of transfools proclaimeth foolishness gressors is hard.

ful shall be under tribute.

good word maketh it glad.

27 The slothful man roasteth 19 The desire accomplished p.p.v.12

ing: but the substance of a dili-28 In the way of righteous-

CHAPTER 13.

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: but at
scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the

keepeth his life: but he that Ps.34.13, Tongue Re-11 He that tilleth his land openeth wide his lips shall have

but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the the soul of the sluggard dech. 6.6. Sluggard, ch. 15.19. Sireth, and hath nothing: but De. 23.48, Want, ch. 19.15. ch. 10.4, Diligence, ch. 22.29.

net of evil men: but the root made land of the righteous yieldeth fruit. 5 A righteous man hateth 17-13 The wicked is snared by ing: but a wicked man is loath-the transgression of his lips: some, and cometh to shame. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. but the just shall come out of 6 Righteousness keepeth hink p.p.ch.11.3. that is upright in the way: but Ps.7.10, Uprightness. 14 A man shall be satisfied wickedness overthroweth the Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered self rich, yet hath nothing: 2 Chr. 31.10, Benevolence (2). there is that maketh himself Ge. 13.9, Unselfishness. ch. 8.18, Spir. Riches, Ep. 1.18.

rejoiceth: but the lamp of the

tention: but with the well ad-

19 The lip of truth shall be that gathereth by labour shall established for ever: but a ly-ing tongue is but for a moment. 12 Hope deferred maketh the 20 Deceit is in the heart of heart sick: but when the desire

the counsellors of peace is joy. 13 Whoso despiseth the word 21 There shall no evil happen shall be destroyed: but he that to the just: but the wicked shall feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

the snares of death.

23 A prudent man concealeth 15 Good understanding giveth

24 The hand of the diligent 16 Every prudent man deal shall bear rule: but the sloth eth with knowledge: but a fool ch.12.23, Prudence, ch.14.15. layeth open his folly.

25 Heaviness in the heart of 17 A wicked messenger fall man maketh it stoop: but a eth into mischief: but a faithful Ge. 39.6, Fidelity (1). ambassador is health.

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but be to him that refuseth instruction Dethe way of the wicked seduceth them.

18 Poverty and shame shall ch.6.11, Poverty (3).

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

62.3.10. Shame.

63.3.10. Shame.

64.3.10.
ness is life; and in the path-way thereof there is no death. Ps.16.11, Right Paths.

De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

[strained, ch.21,23.

Jb.11.2. Vain Talk.

ĨĴЪ.22.28.

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). ch.10.12, Strife (1), ch.26.21. ch.11.14, Counsel, ch.15.22. ch. 16.8, Unjust Gain. Jb. 20.28, Riches Fleeting. Ge. 2.15, Industry (1), [ch. 20.13, Ge.2.15. Work Enjoined

[ch.14.23. Nu.21.4, Discouragement. p.p.4.19.

Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments. Ge.15.1, Reward (3).

p.p.ch.16.22. Ps.36.9, Fountain of Life, [ch.14.27. De.32.47, Life (4).

De.4.6, Understanding, [ch.14.29. ch.2.15. Evil Way, ch.14.12. De.28.67, Sin's Misery, [Ro.2.9.

ch.12.23, Folly Revealed.

p.p.ch.25.13.

p.p.ch.29.27. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved.

Ge.41.8, Wise Men. Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-[tions (2), ch.28.7. See Sin Destructive,
[Ps.34.21.

ch.10.6, Saints and Sinners Ru.2.12, Recompense (2) [ls.35.4.

p.p.Ezr.9.12. See Earthly Heritage, [Ps.37.11.

p.p.Jb.27.16,17; Ec.2.26, Ge.2.15, Industry (1).

Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction [ch.22.15.

Correction, ch.19.18.

Jb.36.7. The Righteous. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. De.28.48, Want.

ch.11.16, Wise Women, [ch.31.10. p.p.Ru.4.11.

Ps.7.10. Uprightness. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. ch.11.3, Perverseness. ch.1.30, Despisers. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.
s.37.30, Mouth of the
[Righteous. b.6.25. Wise Words.

ch.12.19. Truthfulness. Ex.20.16, False Witness [es (1).

1.1.22, Scorners, ch.19.29. ch.1.4, Knowledge (8), [ch.15.7.

See Understanding, De.4.6. Is.52.11, Separation (4).

ch.6.8, Forethought.

Ps.49.13, Folly, ch.15.14. Ps.53.1, Fools, ch.15.5, ch.17.5, Mocking (1). Jb.36.7, The Righteous.

p.p.Ru.1.20; Ga.6.5.

p.p.Ga.6.4. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. Ps.73.18, Insecurity. Ps.7.10, Uprightness ch.28.6. ch.2.15, Evil Way, ch.15.9. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin, [Ja.1.14. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked,

Laughter, Ec.2.2. Ge.3.16, Sorrow, ch.15.13. is sweet to the soul: but it is 14 The backslider in heart Backsliding. Is. 14 from evil.

20 He that walketh with satisfied from himself.

See Satisfaction. P. II.

wise men shall be wise: but a 15 The simple believeth every ch.1.22. The Simple di stroyed.

[ch.]4.32 to the righteous good shall be departeth from evil: but the Jb.28.28.Shus Evil.26

repayed.

children: and the wealth of the of wicked devices is hated. sinner is laid up for the just. 23 Much food is in the tillage but the prudent are crowned See Prudence, ch.1121

of the poor: but there is that is with knowledge. destroyed for want of judgment. 19 The evil bow before the See Proud Humbled Ja 24 He that spareth his rod good; and the wicked at the See Humiliation (2). loveth him chasteneth him be 20 The poor is hated even of Poor Despised, ch.19.7. times

25 The righteous eateth to hath many friends.

EVERY wise woman build-vise evil? but mercy and truth Ps.36.4. Evil Devices.

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16]

[ch.16 foolish plucketh it down with good. her hands.

rightness feareth the LORD: but only to penury. rightness leareth the LORD: Dut only to penury.

| See Poverty (3), ch.6.11 | he that is perverse in his ways | 24 The crown of the wise is | See Wisdom (5), Jb.28.16 despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish ness of fools is folly. the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib speaketh lies. by the strength of the ox.

lie: but a false witness will ut-refuge.

27 The fear of the Lord is a

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, fountain of life, to depart from and findeth it not: but knowl-the snares of death.

2/ The fear of the Lord is a Ps.36.9, Fountain of Life, to depart from De.32.47, Life (4). [Je.21]. See Spir. Death, Ge.217. and findeth it not: but knowl-the snares of death. edge is easy unto him that un- 28 In the multitude of people p.p.1 K.4.20.

foolish man, when thou per-tion of the prince.

is to understand his way: but eth folly.

the folly of fools is deceit. but among the righteous there tenness of the bones. is favour.

not intermedale with his joy.

11 The house of the wicked

32 The wicked is driven away ch.10.6, Saints and Siners. not intermeddle with his joy.

shall be overthrown: but the in his wickedness: but the righttabernacle of the upright shall eous hath hope in his death. flourish.

12 There is a way which heart of him that hath under-Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). seemeth right unto a man, but standing: but that which is De 4.6, Understanding. See Exposure of Sin, the end thereof are the ways of in the midst of fools is made

13 Even in laughter the heart 34 Righteousness exalteth a ch.11.11, Civic Righteousness Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy, Ec. 2.10 is sorrowful; and the end of that nation: but sin is a reproach See Israel Exalted, De.26.19.

Ge. 3.16. Sorrow ch. 15.13 mirth is heaviness mirth is heaviness.

abomination to fools to depart shall be filled with his own See World's Fullness ways: and a good man shall be

companion of fools shall be de-word: but the prudent man look-Ge.3.6, Credulity. 1 July eth well to his going.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but 16 A wise man feareth, and See Fear of God. 1 S.I. fool rageth, and is confident. Self-confidence (2). Je

22 A good man leaveth an 17 He that is soon angry inheritance to his children's dealeth foolishly: and a man Jb. 27.23, Wicked Description 18 The simple inherit folly: ch.1.22, The Simple.

his own neighbour: but the rich p.p.ch.19.4.

the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 14

CHAPTER 1

23 In all labour there is profit: Ge.2.15, Work Enjoyed.

2 He that walketh in his up but the talk of the lips tendeth

is a rod of pride: but the lips of 25 A true witness delivereth ch. 12.19. Truthfulness. souls: but a deceitful witness Ex.20.16, False Witness

is clean: but much increase is 26 In the fear of the LORD 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. is strong confidence: and his Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

5 A faithful witness will not children shall have a place of

is the king's honour: but in the 7 Go from the presence of a want of people is the destruc-p.p.Ps.105.12.

ceivest not in him the lips of 29 He that is slow to wrath knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent he that is hasty of spirit exalt.

10 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

10 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

10 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

10 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

10 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

11 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

12 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

13 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

14 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

15 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

16 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

17 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-control (1).

18 Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.16.32, Self-contro

30 A sound heart is the life See Renewed Heart, De.5.P. 9 Fools make a mock at sin: of the flesh: but envy the rot-Ps.37.1, Envy (1), ch.23.11

s favour.

31 He that oppresseth the Ex.23.9, Oppression (1),
10 The heart knoweth his own
poor reproacheth his Maker: 2 S.12.4, Poor (5). [ch.2.16. bitterness; and a stranger doth but he that honoureth him hath p.p.Mt.25.40.

33 Wisdom resteth in the known.

to any people. See Degradation, Ex.J2.5.

Del

ch.12.23, Prudence, ch

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. See Prom. to Saints. Ps. 3

Jb.11.2, Vain Talk, ch.23

their riches: but the foolish- See Riches (4), Ge.13.2 Ps.49.13, Folly.

[es (1)

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

ch.17.27.

ch.19.2, Rashness (1). p.p.Hab.3.16.

Cch 15.6.

Eternal Hope, Ac.24.15. Nu.23.10, Death of Right [eous, Lu.16.22

ch.12.23, Folly Revealed

618

ch.16.15. King's Favor.

ch.16.14, King's Wrath.

Ge.50.21, Kind Words, p.p.Jud.8.1-3. [ch.25.15. 1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2). Jb.16.3, Evil Words.ch.29.20. Jb.6.25, Wise Words. 27 The tongr [ch.25.15.

Jb.11.2, Vain Talk. ch.12.23, Folly Revealed ch.18.2

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. See "Searcher." 1 Chr.28.9. De.4.39, Omnipresence, See Mouth of the Right-[eous, Ps.37.30.

ch.11.3, Perverseness, [ch.28.6. De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-Ps.53.1, Fods, ch.18.6. [ents. Ps.141.5, Reproof(2), ch.17.10 ch.12.23, Prudence, ch.18.15. See Riches (4), Ge.13.2. ch.10.6, Saints and Sinners,

ch.21.15 ch.16.8, Unjust Gain. Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. Jb.6.25, Wise Words. ch.1.4, Knowledge (8),

Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-ings, Is.1.11. De.7.25, Abominations. See Answer Promised,

Ps.91.15. ch.2.15, Evil Way, Is.59.8. De.25.16, Sin Hateful. De.7.8, God's Love. Ho.6.3, Followers. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Pa.89.32. Rod of Correction. Ps.119.176, Wanderers. ch.1.25, Reproof (4), ch.29.1 See Spir. Death, Ge.2.17. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), v.24. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2). Hearts Read, Je.20.12.

ch.1.27, Scorners. ch.1.25, Reproof (4). See Instruction Despised, [2 Chr.30.10.

Cheerfulness, ch.17.22. Ge.3.16, Sorrow, Is.53.3. Nu.11.15, Despondency. De.4.6, Understanding. ch.2.3, Knowledge (3), (ch.23.23

Ps.53.1, Fools. Ps.49.13, Folly, ch.18.13. Nu.21.4, Discouragement. p.p.Ge.47.9. See Mirth, Ne.8.12.

Contentment, Lu.3.14. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

p.p.Ec.4.6. See Worldly Care, Ps.39.6. p.p.ch.17.1. ch.10.12, Brotherly Love (1). Le.19.17, Hatred (1),1 Jn.2.9. Ps.37.8, Anger. Ps.120.7, Contentious-[ness, ch.17.19. Ec.7.8, Patience (1), Ec.10.4, Peaceableness. ch.6.6, Sluggard, ch.19.24. Jb.1.10, Hedges, Is.5.5.

ward a wise servant: but his 18 made plain.
wrath is against him that causeth shame.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

Ex. 20.12, Filial Honor.

De.21.20, Dishonoring Pargents, ch.30.11. ward a wise servant: but his is made plain.

CHAPTER 15

SOFT answer turneth away destitute of wisdom: but a man | See The Simple, ch.1.22. A SOF I answer turneth away uccentuate of understanding walketh up Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the are disappointed: but in the mouth of fools poureth out fool- multitude of counsellors they ch.11.14, Counsellors, [ch.24.6.

ishness 3 The eyes of the LORD are

4 A wholesome tongue is a is it! tree of life: but perverseness 24 The way of life is above Is.26.7, Right Way. therein is a breach in the spirit. to the wise, that he may depart Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin. 5. A feel despiseth his fathers from hell beneath.

5. A feel despiseth his fathers from hell beneath.

eous is much treasure: but in widow. the revenues of the wicked is

trouble. 7 The lips of the wise dis-LORD: but the words of the De.25.16, Sin Hateful. perse knowledge: but the heart pure are pleasant words. of the foolish doeth not so.

is an abomination to the LORD: he that hateth gifts shall live. Ex.23.8, Bribery (1). his delight. an abomination unto the LORD: out evil things.

eth after righteousness. 10 Correction is grievous un-prayer of the righteous. to him that forsaketh the way:

11 Hell and destruction are 31 The ear that heareth the Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. before the LORD: how much reproof of life abideth among ch.8.34, Hearing (1), Ec.5.1. more then the hearts of the the wise. children of men?

that reproveth him: neither but he that heareth reproof will he go unto the wise.

cheerful countenance: but by the instruction of wisdom; and sorrow of the heart the spirit before honour is humility. is broken. 14 The heart of him that hath

understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools The preparations of the heart but the answer, etc. See Men's Plans. Ge.11.4. feedeth on foolishness.

ed are evil: but he that is of a clean in his own eyes; but the merry heart hath a continual LORD weigheth the spirits. feast.

fear of the LORD than great established. treasure and trouble therewith. 4 The LORD hath made all Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

and hatred therewith.

up strife: but he that is slow LORD: though hand join in See Conspiracy, Ge.37.18. to anger appeaseth strife. 19 The way of the slothful ished.

35 The king's favour is to-but the way of the righteous Is. 26.7, Right Way.

21 Folly is joy to him that is Ps. 49.13, Folly.

rightly.
22 Without counsel purposes ch.11.14, Counsel, ch.20.18.

are established. 23 A man hath joy by the an-p.p.ch.12.14.

in every place, beholding the swer of his mouth: and a word Jb.6.25, Wise Words, evil and the good. | Spoken in due season, how good | Ch.16.24.

5 A fool despiseth his father's from hell beneath.

6 In the house of the right-will establish the border of the 26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the

27 He that is greedy of gain Avarice (1), Ec.5.10. 8 The sacrifice of the wicked troubleth his own house; but 1 S.8.3, Greed, ch.21.26.

but the prayer of the upright is 28 The heart of the righteous De.5.29, Renewed Heart. studieth to answer: but the p.p.1 Pe.3.15. 9 The way of the wicked is mouth of the wicked poureth Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

29 The Lord is far from the Ex.33.3, Sin Separates.

wicked: but he heareth the Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

[Mi.7.7.

30 The light of the eyes reand he that hateth reproof shall joiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

32 He that refuseth instruc-12 A scorner loveth not one tion despiseth his own soul:

getteth understanding. 13 A merry heart maketh a 33 The fear of the LORD is

CHAPTER 16

the tongue, is from the LORD. 15 All the days of the afflict- 2 All the ways of a man are

3 Commit thy works unto the 16 Better is little with the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be

17 Better is a dinner of herbs things for himself: yea, even p.p.Ro.11.36. where love is, than a stalled ox the wicked for the day of evil. [p.p.Jb.21.30. 5 Every one that is proud in Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

18 A wrathful man stirreth heart is an abomination to the De.7.25, Abominations. hand, he shall not be unpun-ch.11.21, No Escape, ch.19.5.

See Spir. Highway, Pr.16.17.

p.p.ch.25.11; Is.50.4.

ch.23.14

ch.29.23.

De.10.18, Widow and Fa-[therless (2), Je.49.11. De.15.9, Evil Thoughts, [ch.23.7.

See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints.

2 S.18.27, Good Tidings (2).

Or, refuseth correction. See Despisers, ch.1.30. 2 Chr.30.10, Instruction

| 2 cmr.30.10, instruction | Despised. | Ps.141.5, Reproof (2), See Spir. Receptivity, | Mt.13.23. | 1 S.12.14, Pear of God. Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3), ch.16.19, Humility (1).

See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12. De.9.4, Self-righteousness, [ch.20.6. See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. Jb.31.6, Divine Balances.

[Is.40.12.

Ps.37.3, Trust God. p.p.ch.3.6. 2 Chr.20.20, Established.

man is as an hedge of thorns: 6 By mercy and truth iniquity [1s.1.16, Spir.] Cleansing.

See Righteousness (4), 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. See Forsake Sin, Jb.11.14. Pleasing God, Mt.3.17. See Divine Favor, Ge.4.4. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protecftion.

See Peace (2), Ps.29.11. p.p.ch.15.16. Unjust Gain, ch.21.6.

Ge.11.4, Men's Plans. p.p.Je.10.23. See Divine Control, 2 K.19.28. See Saints' Steps, Jb.14.16. p.p.1 K.3.28.

Le.19.36, Just Weights, [ch.20.10. Jb.31.6, Divine Balances. De.32.4, Divine Justice, [Is.45.21.

De.17.16, Rulers' Duty, [ch.20.28. ch.11.11, Civic Righteous-[ness, ch.25.5. See RulersWarned, De.27.19. ch.12.19, Truthfulness. p.p.ch.14.35.

King's Wrath, ch.19.12.

Ec. 10.4, Peaceableness.

King's Favor, ch.19.12.

28.16, Wisdom (5). 8.15, Gold (2). 1.6. Understanding. 2.6, Silver (5), Je.6.30. r. Highway, Is.35.8. Jo.28.28, Shun Evil. 2.4.9, Keep Thyself.

).12, Abasement (1).

.umility (1), ch.22.4. p.p.Ex.15.9.

Se.41.39, Discretion. Ps.37.3, Trust God. Ps.128.2, Happiness (1), [ch.28.14.

ch.12.23, Prudence.

De.4.6, Understanding. Ps.36.9, Fountain of Life. ch.9.7, Pearls before Swine,

De.5.29, Renewed Heart. p.p.Mt.12.35; 15.18.

ch.2.15, Evil Way. p.p.Is.44.20. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. Ge.2.17, Spir. Death.

the LORD men depart from craveth it of him. evil

the LORD, he maketh even his as a burning fire. enemies to be at peace with 28 A froward man soweth him.

8 Better is a little with right-eth chief friends.

9 A man's heart deviseth his to the way that is not good. way: but the LORD directeth 30 He shutteth his eyes to

his steps. 10 A divine sentence is in the his lips he bringeth evil to pass. transgresseth not in judgment. of glory, if it be found in the Ge.15.15, Old Age, ch.20.29.

11 A just weight and balance way of righteousness.

are the Lord's: all the weights 32 He that is slow to anger is Ps.37.8, Anger, ch.19.11. of the bag are his work.

kings to commit wickedness: that taketh a city. for the throne is established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips are the de thereof is of the LORD. light of kings; and they love him that speaketh right. 14 The wrath of a king is as

man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's fices with strife. countenance is life; and his 2 A wise servant shall have Ex.21.5, Faithful Servants, [ch.25.13. ter rain.

16 How much better is it to of the inheritance among the get wisdom than gold! and to brethren. chosen than silver!

his soul.

12. Pride (1), ch.21.4. 18 Pride goeth before destruc- 5 Whoso mocketh the poor Mocking (1), ch.30.17. Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13. tion, and an haughty spirit be- reproacheth his Maker: and 2 S.12.4, Poor (5), ch.30.14. fore a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an shall not be unpunished. humble spirit with the lowly, 6 Children's children are the Ps.127.4, Children (2).

20 He that handleth a matter thers.

happy is he.
21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweet-stone in the eyes of him that ness of the lips increaseth learn-hath it: whithersoever it turn-

etn, it prosperetu.

22 Understanding is a well
9 He that covereth a trans-Charitableness, Mt.7.3. hath it: but the instruction of that repeateth a matter sepa-[ch.23.9. fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth into a wise man than an hunlearning to his lips.

Jb.6.25, Wise Words, 24 Pleasant words are as an life the soul, ly rebellion: therefore a cruel De.9.24, Rebellion (1). and health to the bones.

25 There is a way that seem-him. eth right unto a man, but the 12 Let a bear robbed of her 1 S.17.34, Bears, ch.28.15. end thereof are the ways of whelps meet a man, rather death.

is purged: and by the fear of eth for himself; for his mouth Nu.11.5, Appetites, ch.18.20.

27 An ungodly man diggeth 2 Ti.2.16, Ungodliness. 7 When a man's ways please up evil: and in his lips there is See Mischief, 1 S.23.9.

strife: and a whisperer separat-

eousness than great revenues 29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him in K.11.4. Evil Influences.

devise froward things: moving Ps.36.4, Evil Devices, ch.24.8.

lips of the king: his mouth 31 The hoary head is a crown 1 S.12.2, Gray Hairs, ch. 20.29.

better than the mighty; and he

12 It is an abomination to that ruleth his spirit than he Self-control (1), ch.25.28.

33 The lot is cast into the Le.16.8, Casting Lots, [ch.18.18. lap; but the whole disposing

CHAPTER 17

DETTER is a dry morsel, messengers of death: but a wise D and quietness therewith, Quietness (2), Ec.4.6. than an house full of sacri-ch.3.30, Strife Forbidden.

favour is as a cloud of the lat-rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part p.p.ch.10.5.

get understanding rather to be 3 The fining pot is for sil-p.p.ch.27.21; Mal.3.3. ver, and the furnace for gold: Ps.17.3, Life Tested. 17 The highway of the up-but the LORD trieth the hearts. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

right is to depart from evil: he 4 A wicked doer giveth heed See Credulity, Ge.3.6. that keepeth his way preserveth to false lips; and a liar giveth Pa.63.11. Liars. ear to a naughty tongue.

he that is glad at calamities Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4),

than to divide the spoil with crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fa-See Filial Honor, Ex.20.12.

wisely shall find good: and 7 Excellent speech becometh p.p.ch.24.7. whose trusteth in the LORD, not a fool: much less do lying See Falsehood, Le.19.11. lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones

spring of life unto him that gression seeketh love; but he Le.19.16, Talebearers, [ch.18.8. rateth very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more Ps. 141.5, Reproof (2), [ch. 25.12. dred stripes into a fool.

messenger shall be sent against

than a fool in his folly.

26 He that laboureth labour- 13 Whoso rewardeth evil for

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

(Jb.4.8, Evil Sowing, ch. 22.8

Ps.120.7, Contentiousness.

Ps.41.7, Evil Whispering. [ch.26.22.

ch.2.15, Evil Way.

Ec.7.8, Patience (1).

ch.24.17.

[Da.11.38.

See Busybodies, 2 Th.3.11.

Ps.92.6, Dullness (1).

Ps.49.13, Folly. Ps.35.12, Evil for Good. G009 (Je.18.20,

620

1 S.17.28, Contempt. p.p.ch.20.5; 10.11.

Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2), good, evil shall not depart from mouth are as deep waters, p.p.2 S.12.10. his house. and the wellspring of wisdom 14 The beginning of strife as a flowing brook.

is as when one letteth out 5 It is not good to accept water: therefore leave off conthe person of the wicked, to See Partiality Forbidden. ch.3.30, Strife Forbidden ch.20.3. tention, before it be meddled overthrow the righteous in with. judgment. De.16.19, Injustice (2). 15 He that justifieth the 6 A fool's lips enter into Ps.53.1, Fools, ch.20.3. Palliation of Sin. ch.24.24. wicked, and he that condemn-contention, and his mouth call-Ps.120.7. Contentiousness See False Accusations [1 S.1.14. eth the just, even they both eth for strokes. p.p.ch.19.29. the just, even they both a real struction, and his lips are the pp.Lu.19.22.

16 Wherefore is there a struction, and his lips are the Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive, [Is.3.9. are abomination to the LORD. 7 A fool's mouth is his de-De.7.25, Abominations. See Spir. Traffic, ch.23.23. price in the hand of a fool to snare of his soul. See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. Despised, [2 Chr.30.10.] get wisdom, seeing he hath no leart to it?

Betwisdom, seeing he hath no leart no learn as wounds, and they go learn as wounds, and they go learn as wounds, and they go learn n See Instruction Despised. Jb.16.3, Evil Words. 17 A friend loveth at all down into the innermost parts Friendship (1), ch.18.24. Ru.1.16, Constancy. times, and a brother is born of the belly. ch.6.6, Sluggard. Slothfulness, ch.19.15. for adversity. 9 He also that is slothful in ch.12.27, Improvidence Ps.32.9. No Understanding. 18 A man void of under-his work is brother to him that standing striketh hands, and is a great waster.

10 The name of the Lord is Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord is na ch.6.1, Suretyship, ch.20.16. ence of his friend. a strong tower: the righteous 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that 11 The rich man's wealth is Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved. Ps.120.7, Contentiousness, [Mk.10.24. exalteth his gate seeketh de-his strong city, and as an high Ps.52.7, False Trusts. Self-exaltation, ch.25.6. struction. wall in his own conceit. ch.3.7, Conceit. 20 He that hath a froward 12 Before destruction Ps.101.4, Frowardness. 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. heart findeth no good: and he heart of man is haughty, and 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness. that hath a perverse tongue before honour is humility. ch.11.3, Perverseness. See Humility (1), ch.16.19. falleth into mischief. 13 He that answereth a mat-21 He that begetteth a fool ter before he heareth it, it is p.p.Jn.7.51. doeth it to his sorrow: and the folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will p.p.ch.17.22. 2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrow, Ps.49.13, Folly, ch.26.11. [v.25. father of a fool hath no joy. 22 A merry heart doeth good sustain his infirmity; but a Ne.8.12, Mirth, Fc.9.7, ch.15.13, Cheerfulness, like a medicine: but a broken wounded spirit who can bear? p.p.ch.15.13. Medicine, Je.8.22. [Jn.16.33. Nu.11.15, Despondency. spirit drieth the bones. 15 The heart of the prudent ch.12.23, Prudence, ch.22.3. 23 A wicked man taketh a getteth knowledge; and the Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear, [ch.20.12. gift out of the bosom to per-ear of the wise seeketh knowl-Ex.23.8, Bribery (1), Is.1.23. De.16.19, Injustice (2). vert the ways of judgment. ch.1.4, Knowledge (8). edge. 24 Wisdom is before him that 16 A man's gift maketh room hath understanding; but the for him, and bringeth him bep.p.1 S.25.27. Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). De.4.6. Understanding. eyes of a fool are in the ends fore great men.
of the earth.

17 He that is first in his own p.p.Ec.2.14. Jb.32.9, Great Men, ch.25.6. 25 A foolish son is a grief cause seemeth just; but his to his father, and bitterness to neighbour cometh and search-2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrow [ch.19.13. her that bare him. eth him. 26 Also to punish the just is 18 The lot causeth conten- Le.16.8, Casting Lots, [Jona.1.7. De.16.19, Injustice (2). See Honor Rulers. Ex.22.28. not good, nor to strike princes tions to cease, and parteth befor equity.

27 He that hath knowledge tween the mighty.

19 A brother offended is hard. See Offenses, Mt.18.7. Ps.34.13, TongueRestrained. Speech, Mt.5.37. De.4.6, Understanding, [2 Ti.2.7. spareth his words: and a man er to be won than a strong city: of understanding is of an ex-land their contentions are like Ge.21.10, Strife (4), ch.19.13. Or, a cool spirit. cellent spirit. the bars of a castle. 28 Even a fool, when he 20 A man's belly shall be satis-See Self-control(1),ch.16.32. holdeth his peace, is counted fied with the fruit of his mouth; Nu.11.5, Appetites, ch.23.2. wise: and he that shutteth his and with the increase of his Jb.2.13, Silence(1), Lam. 3.28. lips is esteemed a man of un-lips shall he be filled. derstanding. 21 Death and life are in the p.p.ch.13.3; Mt.12.37. power of the tongue: and they CHAPTER 18 that love it shall eat the fruit THROUGH desire a man, thereof.

L having separated himself, 22 Whoso findeth a wife findGe.2.18, Wife, ch.19.14. seeketh and intermeddleth eth a good thing, and obtaineth Marriage (1), Je.29.6. Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, [Lu.1.30. with all wisdom. favour of the LORD. 2 A fool hath no delight in 23 The poor useth intreat-understanding, but that his ies; but the rich answereth p.p.Ja.2.6. Ps.32.9, No Understanding, [ch.24.30. ch.12.23, Folly Revealed, [Ec.5.3. heart may discover itself. roughly. 3 When the wicked cometh, 24 A man that hath friends ch.17.17, Friendship (1)

then cometh also contempt, must shew himself friendly: See Christ's Friendship, and with ignominy reproach.

4 The words of a man's eth closer than a brother gitized Ru.1:16, Constancy.

p.p.ch.28.6.

Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. See Knowledge (3), ch.2.3. Rashness (1), ch.21.5. Or, misseth his way. ch.1.16, Evil Activity. Ps.49.13, Folly.

Murmuring (1), Is.29.24. p.p.Ja.2.2. ch.14.20, Poor Despised.

Ex.20.16, False Witness-[es (1). Ps.63.11. Liars. v.9. ch.11.21, No Escape, Je.11.11. See King's Favor, ch.16.15. p.p.ch.18.16; 21.14.

See Presents, Ge.24.53. ch.14.20, Poor Despised, [Ec.9.16

See Friendless, Ps.31.11. p.p.ch.18.23.

Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5). Heb. he that getteth an [heart. De.4.6, Understanding.

Ex.20.16, False Witness [es (1), ch.24.28.

3.63.11, Liars, Is.44.25.
.19.11, Falsehood, ch.21.6.

V. Delicate living is not seemly
st.3.1, Promotion (2),
[ch.30.22.

Ge.41.39, Discretion. ch.16.32, Self-control (1). Ps.37.8, Anger, ch.22.24. Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2).

16.14, King's Wrath, a.16.15, King's Favor, [ch.29.26.

2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrow,

Ge.2.18, Wife, ch.31.11. ch.18.9, Slothfulness, [ch.22.13. ch.6.4, Indolent Sleep, [ch.20.13.

De.28.48, Want, ch.20.4. ch.6.11, Poverty (3). Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments. ch.1.30, Despisers.

Ex.23.11, Poor (4), ch.28.27. 2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2).

Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). ch.13.24, Correction ch.22.15.

Ge.4.5. Man's Wrath.

ch.8.34, Hearing (1). ch.11.14, Counsel.

CHAPTER 19

lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be with-shall stand. out knowledge, it is not good; 22 The desire of a man is his Ro.12.10. Kindness (1). and he that hasteth with his kindness: and a poor man is Jud.6.15, Poverty (2). feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man per- 23 The fear of the LORD tend- 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. fretteth against the LORD.

Wealth maketh friends; but the poor is sep- 24 A slothful man hideth his ch.6.6, Sluggard, ch.20.4. arated from his neighbour.

5 A false witness shall not be so much as bring it to his mouth unpunished, and he that speak- again. eth lies shall not escape.

of the prince: and every man prove one that hath under-Ps.141.5, Reproof (2).

gifts. 7 All the brethren of the poor 26 He that wasteth his father, Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Childo hate him: how much more and chaseth away his mother, do his friends go far from is a son that causeth shame, and him? he pursueth them with bringeth reproach. words, yet they are wanting to 27 Cease, my son, to hear the

8 He loveth his own soul: he that 28 An ungodly witness scornkeepeth understanding shall eth judgment: and the mouth of find good.

unpunished, and he that speak-scorners, and stripes for the back eth lies shall perish. of fools.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

deferreth his anger; and it is wise. his glory to pass over a trans- 2 The fear of a king is as the gression.

roaring of a lion; but his favour against his own soul. is as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son is the calam- to cease from strife: but every [v.26. ity of his father: and the fool will be meddling

inheritance of fathers: and a and have nothing.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a is like deep water; but a man p.p.ch.18.4. deep sleep; and an idle soul of understanding will draw it De. 4.6. Understanding. shall suffer hunger.

mandment keepeth his own every one his own goodness: soul; but he that despiseth his but a faithful man who can See Fidelity (1), Ge. 39.6. ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the 7 The just man walketh in Jb.36.7, The Righteous poor lendeth unto the LORD; his integrity: his children are and that which he hath given blessed after him. will he pay him again.

there is hope, and let not thy away all evil with his eyes. soul spare for his crying.

9 Who can say, I have made

suffer punishment: for if thou my sin? deliver him, yet thou must do 10 Divers weights, and divers Le. 19.36, Just Weights, it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive abomination to the LORD.

instruction, that thou mayest ch.1.8, Instruction (1). DETTER is the poor that be wise in thy latter end.

B walketh in his integrity, 21 There are many devices Ge.11.4, Men's Plans Ps.41.12, Integrity (1), than he that is perverse in his in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels

better than a liar.

verteth his way: and his heart eth to life: and he that hath it De. 32.47, Life (4), Ezc. 20.11. shall abide satisfied; he shall Ps.17.15, Satisfaction. many not be visited with evil.

hand in his bosom, and will not

25 Smite a scorner, and the ch.1.22, Scorners. 6 Many will intreat the favour simple will beware: and re-ch.1.22, The Simple. is a friend to him that giveth standing, and he will understand knowledge.

instruction that causeth to err that getteth wisdom from the words of knowledge.

the wicked devoureth iniquity. 9 A false witness shall not be 29 Judgments are prepared for Is.13.11, Punishment.

WINE is a mocker, strong Wine, ch.21.17. drink is raging: and who-De.21.20, Drunkenness (1) 11 The discretion of a man soever is deceived thereby is not

roaring of a lion: whose pro-12 The king's wrath is as the voketh him to anger sinneth ch.16.14, King's Wrath.

3 It is an honour for a man ch.3.30, Strife Forbidden,

Contentious Women.

[ch.21.9] contentions of a wife are a 4 The sluggard will not plow contentions of a wife are a by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] by reason of the cold; there
[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] continual dropping.

[ch.21.9] cont

prudent wife is from the LORD. 5 Counsel in the heart of man ch.11.14, Counsel.

16 He that keepeth the com- 6 Most men will proclaim De.9.4, Self-righteousness find?

will he pay him again.

8 A king that sitteth in the p.p.ch.16.10.

19 A man of great wrath shall my heart clean, I am pure from Ge.6.5, Sin Universal

measures, both of them are alike De. 25.13, Dishonesty, v.14.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

Î Îo 22 14

[Is.14.27.

Ps.63.11, Liars.

Jb.11.18; Security.

De.21.20. Dishonoring Parlents. 2 S.18.33, Parental Sorrov [ch.23.7.

Is.32.6, False Doctrine. p.p.ch.10.17.

Ex.20.16, False Witness-[es (1). Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

ch.1.22, Scorners, ch.22.10. See Rod of Correction, Ps.89.32.

[ch.23.20. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive.

Fc.10.4

Ps.53.1, Fools, ch.28.26.

2 Th.3.11, Busybodies. De.28.48, Want.

Ch.21.2

p.p.Lu.18.8.

Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-

[Ec.7.20.

De.7.25, Abominations.

622

G009

p.p.m.r..... Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear, [ch.25.12. See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. Ge.1.26, Creator (2). ch.6.4, Indolent Sleep,

[ch.23.21. ch.6.11, Poverty(3), ch.21.17. eyes, and the Ge.2.15, Industry (1). eyes, and the control of the

De.25.13, Dishonesty,ch.21.6 See Unjust Gain, ch.16.8. Ge.34.10, Trading, Eze.17.4. Jb.28.15, Gold (2). Jb.6.25, Wise Words.

Ps.116.11, Deceit (2), Is.28.15. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive.

ch.11.14, Counsel. p.p.Lu.14.31. Le.19.16, Talebearers, Le.19.16, Talebearers, ch.11.13, Secrets, ch.25.9. ls.52.11, Separation (4). Jb.32.21, Flattery, ch.24.24. Ex.21.17, Cursing (3), [ch.30.11.]

De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-lents. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor, [ch.30.17. Jb.18.5, Darkness (3), p.p.ch.28.20. [Mt.8.12.] See Accumulation, Jb.27.16

Le.19.18, Retaliation For-[bidden, ch.24.29. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God, [Is.8.17.

Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-[ised., De.25.13. Dishonesty. p.p.v.10. De.8.2, Divine Leader,

[Is.63.14. p.p.ch.16.9; Je.10.23. Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. Ex.23.33, Snares, ch.22.25. Le.19.8, Sacrilege (1). See Vows Sacred, Nu.30,2.

See Victories, Ge.14.15.

Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man Jb.18.6, Candle, Mt.5.15.

ch.3.3, Mercy (2). De.17.16, Rulers' Duty, [ch.29.4.

Ps.119.9, Young Men. Jud.14.6, Strength. Ge.15.15, Old Age, Ec.12.1. 1 S.12.2, Gray Hairs, Ec.12.5.

De.8.5. Chastisement. ch.13.24, Correction.

De.5.15, God's Hand.

Pa.34.11, Children (3), | 11 Even a child is known by the child ch.23.22. his doings, whether his work be whithersoever he will. pure, and whether it be right. seeing eye, the LORD hath made pondereth the hearts.

even both of them.

come to poverty; open thine than sacrifice.
eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied
with bread.

then sacrifice.
4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the

eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the place of the pla aith the buyer; but when he boasteth.

yone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of to want.

The getting of treasures by ch.10.4, Diligence.

Ch.10.4, Diligence.

Ch.10.4, Diligence.

Ch.10.4, Diligence.

Ch.10.4, Diligence.

Ch.10.8, Unjust Gain. Ps. 10.3, Boasting, ch.25.14. gone his way, then he boasteth. tend only to plenteousness; but tude of rubies: but the lips of to want. knowledge are a precious jewel. 6 The getting of treasures by

ch.6.1, Suretyship, ch.22.26. surety for a stranger: and take to and fro of them that seek a pledge of him for a strange death. woman.

to a man; but afterwards his they refuse to do judgment. mouth shall be filled with 8 The way of man is froward Ps. 101.4, Frowardness. gravel.

18 Every purpose is estab-pure, his work is right.

1 K.15.14 Righteousness ished by counsel: and with 9 It is better to dwell in a Ge.21.10, Strife (4), v.19. lished by counsel: and with good advice make war.

talebearer revealeth secrets: wide house. therefore meddle not with him 10 The soul of the wicked de-Nu.11.4, Evil Desire that flattereth with his lips.

blessed.

pense evil; but wait on the the wicked for their wicked-See Insecurity, Ps.73.18. LORD, and he shall save thee ness.

LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a snare to the man bosom strong wrath.

who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wheel out of the way of understand-new change in the way of understand-new conditions.

ch.10.6, Saints and Sinners, Ro.2.9.

15 S.30.24, Justice (3).

18.34.2, Destruction (2).

Ps.14.16, Evildoers (1). 25 It is a snare to the man bosom strong wrath. enquiry.

over them.

27 The spirit of man is the gation of the dead.

28 Mercy and truth preserve be rich. the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

20 There is treasure to be described and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man ch.12.27, Improvidence, [ch.29.3.]

CHAPTER 21

11 Even a child is known by rivers of water; he turneth it 2 K.19.28, Divine Control

2 Every way of a man is right De.9.4, Self-righteousness 12 The hearing ear, and the in his own eyes: but the LORD

even both of them.

3 To do justice and judgment Da.4.27, Righteousness (4).

13 Love not sleep, lest thou is more acceptable to the Lord De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

16 Take his garment that is alying tongue is a vanity tossed

death.

7 The robbery of the wicked Ge.6.13, Violence. See SinDestructive.Ps.34.21. 17 Bread of deceit 18 sweet shall destroy them; because

and strange: but as for the De.32.5, Crookedness.

corner of the housetop, than Jos. 2.6, Housetops, Mt. 10.27. 19 He that goeth about as a with a brawling woman in a ch.19.13, Contentious Wom-

sireth evil: his neighbour find-20 Whoso curseth his father eth no favour in his eyes.

or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be and when the wise is instructed, Mt.1.22, Spir. Receptivity. gotten hastily at the beginning; he receiveth knowledge. but the end thereof shall not be 12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the 22 Say not thou, I will recom-wicked: but God overthroweth Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

23 Divers weights are an 13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at Ps. 109.16, Neglect of Mercy. abomination unto the LORD; the cry of the poor, he also and a false balance is not good. shall cry himself, but shall not 24 Man's goings are of the be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the p.p.Ge.32.20; ch.18.16.

who devoureth that which is 15 It is joy to the just to do holy, and after vows to make judgment; but destruction shall

wicked, and bringeth the wheel out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congre-

candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve be rich.

17 He that loveth pleasure Pleasure-seekers, is. 22.13.

18 that loveth pleasure Pleasure-seekers, is. 22.13.

19 the that loveth pleasure Pleasure-seekers, is. 22.13.

20 the ch.23.21.

21 Temperance, ch.23.2

10 ch.6.11, Poverty (3).

10 ch.23.21.

18 The wicked shall be a p.p.Is.43.3. ransom for the righteous, and 29 The glory of young men is the transgressor for the upright.

wilderness, than with a conten-ch.19.13, Contentious 30 The blueness of a wound tious and an angry woman.

spendeth it up.

De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. THE king's heart is in the 21 He that followeth after Ho.6.3, Followers. hand of the LORD, as the righteousness and mercy find-Da.4.77, Righteousness (4).

[In .37.29.

[ch.30,12.

Chr.28.9. "Searcher." Is.56.1.

1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuf-ficient.

[ch.22.16. Le.19.11, Falsehood, [Col.3.9.

De.16.19, Injustice (2).

1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3). [en, ch.25.24.

ch.30.15.

p.p.ch.14.21. See Spir. Discernment,

[Eze.34.4. ch.11.24, Parsimony, ch.28.27 Ps.82.3, Poor (3), ch.29.14. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered, ch.28.9.

Ps.58.3, Estrangement.

Dead in Sin, Mt.8.22.

19 It is better to dwell in the Ge.21.10, Strife (4), ch.27.15. [Women.

ch.18.9, Prodigality, Am.6.6.

623

De.32.47, Life (4). ch.3.16. Honor (8), ch.22.4. See Wisdom (9), 1 K.4.31. See Invincibility, De.7.24. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

Jb.2.13. Silence (1). Ps.34.13, Tongue Restrained. Ja.1.26.

ch.1.22, Scorners.

See Arrogance, 1 S.2.3. ch.6.6, Sluggard, ch.26.16, ch.18.9, Slothfulness.

1 S.8.3, Greed, Is.56.11. Ru.2.15, Beneficence. Ex.35.22. Liberality. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings. 18 De.7.25, Abominations ch.28.9. See Hypocrites, Mt.15.7. Ex.20.16, False Witness-

[es (1).

p.p.ch.12.19. Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). Impress of Sin, Is.3.9.

p.p.Ac.5.39; 2 Co.13.8. See Wicked Confounded, [Ge.11.8.

De.17.16, Horses. Ps.91.10, Safety, Is.32.18. Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

\$.18.30,Good Name,Ec.7.1.

See Human Favor, Ex.3.21. Jb.28.15, Gold (2).

1.1.26, Creator (2). 12.23, Prudence, Ho.14.9. n.6.8, Forethought, ch. 24.27. ch.1.22, The Simple, Ho.7.11. p.p.Is.26.20. p.p.18.26.20. ch.16.19, Humility (1), ch.29.23. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. ch.3.16, Honor (8), Ro.2.10. De.32.47, Life (4). Jb.18.8, Wicked Snard.

[ch.26.27, Ps.101.4, Frowardness. See Sin's Misery, De.28.67.

De.6.7, Parental Duty, [Is.38.19. De.4.9, Instruction (3) p.p.ch.18.23. Ex.22.14, Borrowing, Mt.5.42.

Jb. 4.8, Evil Sowing, Ho. 8.7. Is. 17.11, Sin's Harvest. Ps. 39.11, Vanity. p.p. Ps. 125.3. 2 Chr. 31.10, Benevo-[lence (2), Is. 32.8. Ps. 41.1, Prom. to Liberal, Le. 25.35, Alms. [ch. 28.27. ch. 1.22, Scorners, ch. 29.8.

ch.10.12, Strife (1). Ps.24.4, Purity. See Promotion, Ge:39.5.

eth life, righteousness, and the king shall be his friend. See King's Favor, ch. 16.15 honour.

22 A wise man scaleth the serve knowledge, and he over-See Preservation, De.6.21 down the strength of the con-transgressor. fidence thereof.

23 Whoso keepeth his mouth There is a lion without, I shall and his tongue keepeth his soul be slain in the streets. from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty scorner en is a deep pit: he that is is his name, who dealeth in abhorred of the LORD shall fall ch.11.5. Fall of the Wickel proud wrath. 25 The desire of the slothful

killeth him; for his hands re-heart of a child; but the rod of Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction, shall drive it far. (ch.23.1) fuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all from him. the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

abomination: how more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

ish: but the man that heareth knowledge. speaketh constantly.

his face: but as for the up-they shall withal be fitted in right, he directeth his way.

30 There 18 no nor understanding nor counsel the LORD, I have made known De.4.5, Instruction (5). against the LORD.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but excellent things in counsels and ch.11.14, Counsel. safety is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22

A be chosen than great riches, answer the words of truth to and loving favour rather than them that send unto thee? silver and gold.

gether: the LORD is the maker afflicted in the gate:

evil, and hideth himself: but of those that spoiled them. the simple pass on, and are 24 Make no friendship with punished.

4 By humility and the fear ous man thou shalt not go: of the LORD are riches, and 25 Lest thou learn his ways,

honour, and life. the way of the froward: he that strike hands, or of them that doth keep his soul shall be that are sureties for debts.

far from them. 6 Train up a child in the way pay, why should he take away he should go: and when he is thy bed from under thee? old, he will not depart from it. 28 Remove not the ancient

poor, and the borrower is serv- have set. ant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity in his business? he shall stand shall reap vanity: and the rod before kings; he shall not stand Ge.39.5, Promotion. of his anger shall fail.

9. He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor. 10 Cast out the scorner, and

strife and reproach shall cease. 2 And put a knife to thy heart, for the grace of his lips to appetite.

12 The eyes of the LORD pre-Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

city of the mighty, and casteth throweth the words of the Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-

14 The mouth of strange wom-Jud.16.4, Evil Women

correction shall drive it far

16 He that oppresseth the poor Ex.23.9, Oppression (1), to increase his riches, and he 27 The sacrifice of the wicked that giveth to the rich, shall

much surely come to want. it with 17 ¶ Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, De.4.1, Hearken. 28 A false witness shall per- and apply thine heart unto my Jb.6.25, Wise Words.

18 For it is a pleasant thing p.p.ch.2.10. 29 A wicked man hardeneth if thou keep them within thee thy lips.

wisdom 19 That thy trust may be in Ps.37.3, Trust God. to thee this day, even to thee. 20 Have not I written to thee p.p.ch.8.6.

> knowledge, 21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words ch.1.8, Instruction (1).

GOOD name is rather to of truth; that thou mightest Is.43.10, Witnessing (1).

22 Rob not the poor, because Ps.82.3, Poor (3). 2 The rich and poor meet to-he is poor: neither oppress the Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

3 A prudent man foreseeth the their cause, and spoil the soul De.33.29, Divine Helper. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

an angry man; and with a furi-

and get a snare to thy soul. 5 Thorns and snares are in 26 Be not thou one of them

27 If thou hast nothing to

7 The rich ruleth over the landmark, which thy fathers De.19.14, Landmarks

29 Seest thou a man diligent ch.10.4, Diligence, Ro.128. before mean men.

CHAPTER 23

WHEN thou sittest to eat Ps.141.4, Rating, ch.25.77. with a ruler, consider contention shall go out; yea, diligently what is before thee: 11 He that loveth pureness of throat, if thou be a man given

founded

13 The slothful man saith, ch.18.9, Slothfulness Ex.3.11, Excuses (2), Je.14

> Mt.144 [Ec.10.4

15 Foolishness is bound in the ch.13.24, Correction, ch.23.13

ch.16.8, Unjust Gain,ch.28.2. De.28.48. Want.

ch.2.3, Knowledge (3).

ch.1.4, Knowledge (8).

Ge.23.10, Gates (1), Je.14.2. 23 For the LORD will plead See Poor (2), 1 S.28.

> Ps.37.8, Anger, ch.27.4. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1), ch.23.6 Le.20.23, Evil Example, Esc.20.13. Ex.23.33, Snares, ch.29.8.

> ch.6.1, Suretyship, ch.27.13.

De.3.11, Beds, Song 3.7.

[ch.23.10.

(Appetites Restrained ch.21.17, Temperance,

[ch.25.16. en Nu.11.32, Gluttony, v.21. Nu.11.5, Appetites, v.35.

See Worldly Labor, Ec.1.3. De.8.13, Riches Perilous. See Conceit, ch.3.7.

See Earthly Vision, Ge.3.6. Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting, [ch.27.24.

Ex.19.4, Eagles, Is.40.31.

Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1), ch.24.1. De.28.54, Evil Eye, Mk.7.22.

De.15.9, Evil Thoughts, [ch.24.9.

Hypocrisy, ch.26.25.

p.p.ch.25.16. See Flattery, Jb.32.21.

ch.9.7, Pearls before Swine, ch.1.30, Despisers. [ch.26.4. Jb.6.25, Wise Words.

De.19.14, Landmarks, [Ho.5.10.

Ex.22.22, Widow and Fa-[therless (1), Is.1.17. Jb.19.25, Redeemer, Is.41.14. See Poor (2), 1 S.2.8.

ch.1.8, Instruction (1).

ch.2.3. Knowledge (3). ch.13.24, Correction. De.6.7, Parental Duty.

Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction, ch.26.3. De.8.5, Chastisement. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [ch.27.20. Ps.34.11, Children (3). See Parental Joy. ch.15.20.

See Mouth of the Right Leous, Ps.37.30.

Pa.37.1. Envy (1), ch.24.1. De.10.12, Fear God.

Or, a reward. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). Ps.62.5, Expectation (1),

ch.1.8, Instruction (1).

p.p.ch.9.6. De.21.20, Drunkenness (1), [v.29. v.2, Appetites Restrained, Excess, ch.28.7. [ch.25.16.]

ch.26.9, Drunkards. Nu.11.32, Gluttony, Ph.3.19. ch.6.11, Poverty (3), ch.24.34. ch.6.4, Indolent Sleep.

Pa.34.11,Children(3),Ec.12.1 ch.1.8,FilialObed'nce,Ep.6.1 Ex.20.12, Filial Honor. Le.19.32, Reverence for [Aged, 1 Ti.5.1. Ps.119.72, Truth Precious. Spir. Traffic, 1s.55.1. Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. ch.23, Knowledge (3)

ch.2.3, Knowledge (3), [2 Pe.1.5.]

ch.15.20, Parental Joy, [ch.27.11.

3 Be not desirous of his dain-er shall be glad, and she that ties: for they are deceitful meat, bare thee shall rejoice.

from thine own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes serve my ways. upon that which is not? for 27 For a whore is a deep ch.2.18, Harlots (2). riches certainly make them-ditch; and a strange woman selves wings; they fly away as is a narrow pit. an eagle toward heaven.

him that hath an evil eye, transgressors among men.

saith he to thee; but his heart hath redness of eyes? is not with thee.

eaten shalt thou vomit up, and mixed wine.

lose thy sweet words. 9 Speak not in the ears of a wine when it is red, when it ch.20.1, Wine, ch.31.4. fool: for he will despise the giveth his colour in the cup, v.2, Appetites Restrained. wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old land- 32 At the last it biteth like a See Sin's Misery, De.28.67.

mighty; he shall plead their strange women, and thine heart ch.6.25, Lust. cause with thee.

struction, and thine ears to the that lieth down in the midst of Ps.73.18, Insecurity Is.30.13. words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction on the top of a mast. shall not die.

the rod, and shalt deliver his awake? I will seek it yet again. Nu.11.5, Appetites, Ec.6.7. soul from hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall re- be with them. joice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy of mischief. sinners: but be thou in the fear 3 Through wisdom is of the LORD all the day long.

18 For surely there is an end; standing it is established: and thine expectation shall not 4 And by knowledge shall the ch.1.4, Knowledge (8), [Da.1.4] be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be cious and pleasant riches. the way.

20 Be not among winebibbers; strength. among riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the shalt make thy war: and in p.p.ch.20.18. glutton shall come to poverty: multitude of counsellors there ch.11.14, Counsellors. and drowsiness shall clothe a is safety. man with rags.

22 Hearken unto thy father fool: he openeth not his mouth Ps.53.1, Fools. that begat thee, and despise not in the gate. thy mother when she is old.

not; also wisdom, and instruc-person. tion, and understanding.

eous shall greatly rejoice: and abomination to men. he that begetteth a wise child 10 If thou faint in the day shall have joy of him.

4 Labour not to be rich: cease 26 My son, give me thine Ex.32.29, Consecration (1) heart, and let thine eves ob-

28 She also lieth in wait as p.p.Ec.7.26. 6 Eat thou not the bread of for a prey, and increaseth the

neither desire thou his dainty 29 Who hath woe? who hath De.21.20, Drunkenness (1 meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his who hath babbling? who hath 1 Ti.6.20, Babbling. heart, so is he: Eat and drink, wounds without cause? who hath 1 Linketh wounds without cause? who hath 1 Linketh wounds without cause?

s not with thee.

30 They that tarry long at ch.26.9, Drunkards.

8 The morsel which thou hast the wine; they that go to seek v.20, Excess.

31 Look not thou upon the Le.10.9, Abstinence, ch.31.4.

when it moveth itself aright. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin.

mark; and enter not into the serpent, and stingeth like an p.p.Ec.10.8. [5.4.3,Serpents(1),ch.30.19. [6.49.17, Adders.]

11 For their redeemer is 33 Thine eyes shall behold Mt.5.28, Impurity.

shall utter perverse things. 12 Apply thine heart unto in- 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he

the sea, or as he that lieth upfrom the child: for if thou 35 They have stricken me,

beatest him with the rod, he shalt thou say, and I was not shall not die.

sick; they have beaten me, p.p.2 Pe.2.22.

14 Thou shalt beat him with and I felt at not: when shall I Insensibility, Is.42.25.

CHAPTER 24

BE not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth Ps. 36.4, Evil Devices.

destruction, and their hips talk Ps.5.9, Evil Speech, Mt.12.34.

house builded; and by under-p.p.ch.9.1.
De.4.6, Understanding.

chambers be filled with all pre-

wise, and guide thine heart in 5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth

6 For by wise counsel thou ch.11.14, Counsel.

7 Wisdom is too high for a Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5).

8 He that deviseth to do evil Ps.36.4, Evil Devices, Is.32.7. 23 Buy the truth, and sell it shall be called a mischievous p.p.Ro.1.30.

9 The thought of foolishness 24 The father of the right-is sin: and the scorner is an

25 Thy father and thy moth-small,

[Ro.12.1.

See Vain Talk, Jb.11.2.

1 S.23.9, Mischief, Ac.13.10. an Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

See Established, 2 Chr.20.20.

See Spir. Riches, ch.8.18. p.p.ch.8.21. Ge.41.8, Wise Men.

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1). ·

De.15.9, Evil Thoughts.

[Is.66.18. ch.10.19, Sin Defined, [Ro.14.23. abomination to men.

10 If thou faint in the day
of adversity, thy strength is
2 Co.4.1. Faint Not.
2 Co.4.1. Faint Not.

11 If thou forbear to deliver will render to the man accord- See Good for Evil (2), [Ex. 23.5. ch.11.26, Selfishness (1), 11 If thou torbear to university..... them that are drawn unto ing to his work. death, and those that are ready 30 I went by the field of the ch.18.9, Slothfulness Jb.24.9. Pitiless. Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy, to be slain: slothful, and by the vineyard 12 If thou sayest, Behold, we of the man void of understand-Ps.329, No Understanding, knew it not; doth not he that ing; p.p.Mt.25.44. 1 Chr.28.9. "Searcher." pondereth the heart consider 31 And, lo, it was all grown it? and he that keepeth thy over with thorns, and nettles Ge.3.18, Thorns. soul, doth not he know it? and had covered the face thereof, Jb.30.7, Nettles, Ia.34.13. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works, Je.17.10. shall not he render to every and the stone wall thereof was broken down. man according to his works? 13 My son, eat thou honey, 32 Then I saw, and considbecause it is good; and the ered it well: I looked upon it, p.p.ch.21.12. [Mt.13.23. Ps.141.4. Eating. Ge.43.11. Honey, ch.25.27. honeycomb, which is sweet to and received instruction.

Exr. 8.21, Teachablenes thy taste:

33 Yet a little sleep, a little ch.6.4, Indolent Sleep. 14 So shall the knowledge of slumber, a little folding of the Jb.28.16. Wisdom (5). See Wisdom Sought wisdom be unto thy soul: when hands to sleep: Ge.15.1, Reward (3).
Ps.62.5, Expectation (1),
[Ph.1.20. Ĵb.28.12. thou hast found it, then there 34 So shall thy poverty come ch.6.11, Poverty (3), ch.28.19. shall be a reward, and thy ex-as one that travelleth; and thy pectation shall not be cut off. want as an armed man. See Plotting, Est.3.9. 15 Lay not wait, O wicked CHAPTER 25 man, against the dwelling of man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his about kings, about avoiding quarrels, and sundry causes thereof. 16 For a just man falleth Seven times, and riseth up THESE are also proverbs of 1 K.4.32, Proverbs. p.p.Ps.37.24; Mi.7.8. Le.4.6. Seven Times. Da.3.19. again: but the wicked shall of Hez-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah 2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. See Saints' Feet, 1 S.2.9. ch.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. fall into mischief. copied out. Ex.23.4, Enemies, ch.25.21. 17 Rejoice not when thine 2 It is the glory of God to Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable. enemy falleth, and let not conceal athing: but the honour De.29.29, Secret Things. thine heart be glad when he of kings is to search out a matstumbleth: ter. Ce.6.5. Divine Vision. 18 Lest the Lord see it, and 3 The heaven for height, and Nu.11.1,Divine Displeasure, it displease him, and he turn the earth for depth, and the away his wrath from him. heart of kings is unsearchable. 19 Fret not thyself because 4 Take away the dross from Dross, Is.1.22. of evil men, neither be thou the silver, and there shall come envious at the wicked; forth a vessel for the finer. s.37.1, Envy (1). 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable, 20 For there shall be no re- 5 Take away the wicked from p.p.ch.20.8. [Is.44.9. ward to the evil man; the can-before the king, and his throne 2 S.3.10, Throne. dle of the wicked shall be put shall be established in righteous-ch.11.11, Civic Righteous Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). *- 9.2. Spir. Darkness. 12, Spir. 2010.12, Fear God. 7.26, Citizens' Duties, [Ec.8.2. 22 28 ness. 21 My son, fear thou the 6 Put not forth thyself in the Mi.6.8, Humility (2). LORD and the king: and med-presence of the king, and stand ch. 17.19, Self-exaltation, J. dle not with them that are not in the place of great men: Jb.32.9, Great Men. Ec.29. ee Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28. Instability (1), Je.2.36. given to change: 7 For better it is that it be 22 For their calamity shall said unto thee, Come up hither; p.p.Lu.14.10. Le.26.16, Adversity, Is.8.22. ch.6.15, Sudden Destruction, rise suddenly; and who know-than that thou shouldest be put [ch.29.1. eth the ruin of them both? 23 These things also belong prince whom thine eyes have to the wise. It is not good to seen. Le.19.15, Partiality Forbidden. Mal.2.9. have respect of persons in judg- 8 Go not forth hastily to ch.3.30, Strife Forbidden ment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; thy neighbour hath put thee to See Peaceableness, Ec. 10.4. See Injustice (2), De.16.19. Jb.32.21, Flattery, ch.26.28. ch.17.15, Palliation of Sin, [ch.28.4. Ps.50.18, Connivance, [ch.28.4. him shall the people curse, na-shame. tions shall abhor him: Jb.27.23. Wicked Despised 25 But to them that rebuke neighbour himself; and discov-[Is.66.24. him shall be delight, and a good er not a secret to another: Reproof (1), Lu.17.3. blessing shall come upon them. 10 Lest he that heareth it put p.p.ch.16.24. 26 Every man shall kiss his thee to shame, and thine infamy Jb.6.25, Wise Words. lips that giveth a right answer. turn not away. 27 Prepare thy work with-out, and make it fit for thyself apples of gold in pictures of sil-Apples, Jl.1.12. R.V. like apples of gold in ch.6.8, Forethought, [Lu.12.33. build thine house. in the field; and afterwards ver. 12 As an earring of gold, and Ge.24.22, Earrings, Eze.16.12. Ex.20.16, False Witness[es (1), ch.25.18.
Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).
See Liars, Ps.63.11.
Le.19.18, Retaliation For28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.
Le.19.18, Retaliation For29 Say not, I will do so to 13 As the cold of snow in Ps.51.7, Snow (2). etaliation For-bidden, Mt.5.39. him as he hath done to me: I the time of harvest, so is a

ch.26.13 Ezr.8.21. Teachableness. De.28.48, Want. p.p.Ezr.6.1; Est.6.1; [Jb.29.16. p.p.Mal.3.2,3. lower in the presence of the See Abasement (1), Jb.40.12 9 Debate thy cause with thy p.p.Mt.18.15. ch.11.13, Secrets, Mt.18.15. baskets of silver.

own conceit.

Ex.21.5, Faithful Servants, ch.27.18. (cn.27.18. Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1). Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty. Ps.10.3, Boasting, ch.27.1. Heb. in a gift of falsehood. p.p.Jude 12.

1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2). Ge.50.21, Kind Words, ch.31.26. Ge.43.11, Honey. ch.23.2, Appetites Re-fstrained, Lu.12.22. ch.21.17, Temperance, [Ac.24.25.] See Gluttony, Nu.11.32. Keepers at Home, Hab.2.5.

Ex.20.16, False Witness [es (1), Mt.19.18.

p.p.Ps.57.4; ch.12.18.

See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. p.p.Jb.6.15. See Inconstancy, Jb.16.20.

Jb.24.9, Pitiless, ch.28.3.

See Sympathy (1), Is.58.7.

Ex.23.4, Enemies, Mt.5.44. De.15.14, Benevolence (1), [Ec.11.1. Ex.23.5, Good for Evil (2),

Mt.5.44. Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). Ge.15.1, Reward (3).

Ps.15.3, Backbiting, Je.9.4.

ch.19.13, Contentious Wom-[en, ch.27.15.

p.p.Mt.26.69. See Fear of Man, De.1.17.

ch.23.2, Appetites Re-[strained. Ps.141.4, Eating, Lu.10.8. Ge.43.11, Honey, ch.27.7. ch.17.19, Self-exaltation, [Is.14.14. See Rage, 2 Chr.28.9. ch.16.32, Self-control (1)

p.p.2 Chr.32.5; Ne.1.3.

p.p.1 S.12.17. 2 S.23.20, Snow (1), ch.31.21. Ge.8.22, Summer, Zec.14.8. Ge.8.22, Harvest. See Promotion (2), Est.3.1.

p.p.ch.27.8; Is.16.2. p.p.De.23.5; 2 S.16.12. SeeStubbornness(1),Ps.32.9 Pa.32.9. Bridle, Re.14.20.
Ps.89.32, Rod of Correction, [ch.29.15.] the fool's back.

faithful messenger to them that 4 Answer not a fool according ch.9.7. Pearls before Swine, soul of his masters.

a false gift is like clouds and his folly, lest he be wise in his wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a 6 He that sendeth a message p.p.ch.10.26. prince persuaded, and a soft by the hand of a fool cutteth off tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? 7 The legs of the lame are eat so much as is sufficient for not equal: so is a parable in thee, lest thou be filled there-the mouth of fools, with, and vomit it.

thy neighbour's house; lest he honour to a fool. be weary of thee, and so hate

thee. 18 A man that beareth false parable in the mouth of fools. witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a all things both rewardeth the

sharp arrow. 19 Confidence in an unfaithful ors. man in time of trouble is like a 11 As a dog returneth to his p.p.2 Pe.2.22. broken tooth, and a foot out of vomit, so a fool returneth to Jb.15.16, Sin Loved.

20 As he that taketh away a 12 Seest thou a man wise in See Worldly Wisdom, [Is.29.14. garment in cold weather, and his own conceit? there is more as vinegar upon nitre, so is he hope of a fool than of him. that singeth songs to an heavy 13 The slothful man saith, ch.18.9, Slothfulness, [Ec.10.18.

heart. 21 If thine enemy be hungry, lion is in the streets. drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals 15 The slothful hideth his p.p.ch.19.24. of fire upon his head, and the hand in his bosom; it grieveth LORD shall reward thee. 23 The north wind driveth mouth.

away rain: so doth an an- 16 The sluggard is wiser in ch.6.6, Sluggard. gry countenance a backbiting his own conceit than seven Ex.25.37, Seven, Ec.11.2. tongue.

corner of the housetop, than meddleth with strife belonging ch.3.30, Strife Forbidden, with a brawling woman and in not to him, is like one that a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty 18 As a mad man who casteth p.p.Is.50.11. 2 S.18.27, Good Tidings (2). soul, so is good news from a far firebrands, arrows, and death, country.

down before the wicked is as a Am not I in sport? troubled fountain, and a corrupt | 20 Where no wood is, there

honey: so for men to search ceaseth. their own glory is not glory. his own spirit is like a city that a contentious man to kindle is broken down, and without strife. walls.

CHAPTER 26

bodies.

S snow in summer, and as 23 Burning lips and a wicked Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. A rain in harvest, so honour heart are like a potsherd cov- Ps.78.36, False Profession. [18.46.1. is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, 24 He that hateth dissembleth 1 S.21.13, Dissimulation. as the swallow by flying, so the with his lips, and layeth up curse causeless shall not come. deceit within him;

3 A whip for the horse, a 25 When he speaketh fair, be-p.p.Ro.16.18. bridle for the ass, and a rod for lieve him not: for there are ch.23.7, Hypocrisy, Mt.23.28.

send him: for he refresheth the to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. 14 Whoso boasteth himself of 5 Answer a fool according to

the feet, and drinketh damage.

8 As he that bindeth a stone 17 Withdraw thy foot from in a sling, so is he that giveth 1 S.17.40, Slings.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a Drunkards, Is.5.22. 10 The great God that formed Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

fool, and rewardeth transgress- Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

his folly.

There is a lion in the way: a

give him bread to eat; and if he 14 As the door turneth upon be thirsty, give him water to his hinges, so doth the slothful See Indolent Sleep, ch.6.4. upon his bed.

him to bring it again to his

men that can render a reason. p.p.v.12. 24 It is better to dwell in the 17 He that passeth by, and 2 Th.3.11, Busybodies. taketh a dog by the ears.

19 So is the man that deceiv- Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). 26 A righteous man falling eth his neighbour, and saith,

spring.

the fire goeth out: so where p.g.Jan.co.

there is no talebearer, the strife Le.19.16, Talebearers.
Ge.13.7, Strife (5).

21 As coals are to burning 28 He that hath no rule over coals, and wood to fire; so is

22 The words of a talebearer Jb.16.3, Evil Words... 22 The words of a targueater are as wounds, and they go Ps.41.7, Evil Whispering, [Ro.1.29. Of fools, 13 sluggards, 17 and busy-down into the innermost parts of the belly.

ered with silver dross.

seven abominations in his heart.

ch.3.7, Conceit, v.12.

See Promotion (2), Est.3.1.

Ps.49.13, Folly, Ec.2.13. ch.3.7. Conceit, Is.5.21.

De.23.18, Dogs, Ec.9.4. See Evil Sowing, Jb.4.8.

Jesting, Ep.5.4.

Ps.120.7, Contentiousness, [Hab.1.3. ch.10.12, Strife (1), ch.29.22.

627

Le.19.17, Hatred (1). Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). See Concealment, Ge.3.8. Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin, Ec.12.14.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared, [ch.28.10. SeeSinDestructive, Ps.34.21. Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).

Le.19.11, Falsehood.

Jb.32.21, Flattery, ch.28.23.

Ps.10.3, Boasting, Ja.3.5. See Man's Ignorance, Jb.8.9. Future Hidden, Ec.3.22. p.p.2 Co.10.12,18. See Self-exaltation,ch.17.19.

Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. p.p.ch.12.16; Est.3.6. Ps.37.8, Anger, Ec.7.9. Or, stand before jealousy. Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy. Ps.141.5, Reproof (2), [ch.29.15.

2 S.15.5, Evil Kiss, Mk.14.45. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1), Je.5.27.

Ge.43.11, Honey, Ezc.27.17. ft.4.2, Hunger. ..p.Ge.4.14.

Ps.119.176, Wanderers, [Is.53.6. 2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors.

1.11.14, Counsel. 1.17.17, Friendship(1), v.17. .p.2 S.10.2.

p.p.Jn.7.5.

See Children (3), Ps.34.11. ch.15.20, Parental Joy, [ch.29.3.

p.p.Ps.127.5. ch.12.23, Prudence. ch.6.8, Forethought. ch.1.22, The Simple.

ch.6.1, Suretyship.

See Flattery, Jb.32.21. p.p.Lu.11.27.

Ge.21.10, Strife (4). ch.19.13, Contentious

by deceit, his wickedness shall wrayeth itself. be shewed before the whole 17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a congregation. 27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall nance of his friend. fall therein: and he that roll- 18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree Jud. 9.10, Fig-trees, Hab. 3.1

28 A lying tongue hateth shall be honoured.

those that are afflicted by it: 19 As in water face answereth and a flattering mouth worketh to face, so the heart of man to

CHAPTER 27

what a day may bring forth. 2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a a fool in a mortar among wheat Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). stranger, and not thine own with a pestle, yet will not his See Hardness (2), Ex.8.15. 3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath the state of thy flocks, and look Ge.4.2, Shepherds. is heavier than them both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to ever; and doth the crown enstand before envy?

secret love.

a friend; but the kisses of an gathered. enemy are deceitful.

honeycomb; but to the hungry price of the field.

wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume re-maidens. joice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by Of impiety and religious integrity. hearty counsel.

father's friend, forsake not; are bold as a lion.
neither go into thy brother's 2 For the transgression of a

11 My son, be wise, and make 3 A poor man that oppresseth my heart glad, that I may the poor is like a sweeping rain answer him that reproacheth which leaveth no food.

but the simple pass on, and are punished.

5 Evil men understand not ps.32.9. No Understanding. judgment: but they that seek ps.92.6. Dullness (1).

13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a stranger eth in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, that is perverse in his ways, p.p.ch.19.1. [Exc. 9.9.]

14 He that blesseth his friend though he be rich. with a loud voice, rising early 7 Whoso keepeth the law is a De.17.19, Keep the Law. in the morning, it shall be wise son: but he that is a com-line of sixteen man shameth with the state of the counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a his father. [Women. tious woman are alike.

eth the wind, and the ointment will pity the poor.

26 Whose hatred is covered of his right hand, which be-

man sharpeneth the counte-ch.17.17, Priendship (1).

eth a stone, it will return upon shall eat the fruit thereof: so p.p.2 Ti.2.6. he that waiteth on his master ch.3.16, Honor (8).

man.

nan.
20 Hell and destruction are De.32.22, Hell (Sheel), Selflove. 5 true love. 11 care to avoid never full; so the eyes of man offences, 23 and the household care.

OAST not thyself of to mor- 21 As the fining pot for sil-D row; for thou knowest not ver, and the furnace for gold; p.p.ch.17.3. so is a man to his praise. 22 Though thou shouldest bray

> foolishness depart from him. 23 Be thou diligent to know ch.10.4, Diligence.

well to thy herds. 24 For riches are not for Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting dure to every generation?

5 Open rebuke is better than 25 The hay appeareth, and See Harvest, Ge. 8.22. the tender grass sheweth itself, 6 Faithful are the wounds of and herbs of the mountains are

26 The lambs are for thy See Wool, Le.13.47. 7 The full soul loatheth an clothing, and the goats are the Ge.3.21, Clothing.

soul every bitter thing is sweet. 27 And thou shalt have goats' Ge.18.8, Milk. 8 As a bird that wandereth milk enough for thy food, for SeePlentyPromised,Le.26.5. from her nest, so is a man that the food of thy household, and Ge.18.8, Food (3), Jn.21.9. for the maintenance for thy De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

CHAPTER 28

THE wicked flee when no man 10 Thine own friend, and thy | pursueth: but the righteous

house in the day of thy calam-land many are the princes p.p.2 K.15.8-15. ity: for better is a neighbour thereof: but by a man of un-See Wisdom (9), 1 K.4.31.

that is near than a brother far derstanding and knowledge the ch.11.11, Civic Righteons[ness, ch.23.4. state thereof shall be prolonged.

4 They that forsake the law 12 A prudent man foreseeth praise the wicked: but such as the evil, and hideth himself; keep the law contend with them. ch.17.15, Palliation of Sin. [Is.5.20.

very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hidh

(Mt.21.4

Ge.11.4, Ambition. Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied.

D.D.Lu.6.26.

p.p.Je.5.3.

Ec.2.18.
p.p.Ps.89.39; Je.13.18.
See Glory of Man, Ps.49.17.
See Harvert Co. 2. 18.

Ps.11.5. The Wicked (2). Ge.3.8, Guilty Pear, Is.2.19. Mk.15.43, Boldness (2). Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

(Ex.23.9, Oppression (1) p.p.Mt.18.28. [Ec.5.2 2 S.12.4, Poor (5). Jb.24.9, Pitiless, Am.1.11. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. 2 Chr. 30.10, 124.11 Ps. 50.18, Connivance, [Mk.14.11.

panion of riotous men shameth ch.23.20, Excess, Da.5.1. 2 S.18.33, Parental Sorror

See Poor (4), Ex.23.11.

628

Digitized by

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered, Is.1.15]
De.7.25, Abominations, Lu.16.15 De. 13.6, Enticers, 2 Pe.2.18. Jb. 18.8, Wicked Snared,

[ch.29.6. Ps.7.10, Uprightness. See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3.

Is. 29.14. Worldly Wisdom. ch.3.7, Conceit. De.4.6, Understanding.

p.p.ch.11.10. p.p.Est.9.22. Est.3.1, Promotion (2).

Ge.3.8, Concealment, Is.29.15 Le.16.21, Confession of [Sin (1), Je.3.13. Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin, Is.55.7. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. Ps.128.2, Happiness (1), [ch.29.18.1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Ps.95.8, Hardness (1), ch.29.1.1 S.23.9, Mischief.

1 S.17.34, Bears, Is.11.7, See Rulers Warned, Is.10.1. See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14. Ps.32.9, No Understanding, [Is.27.11. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1)

[Je.6.13. De.5.33, Longevity (1). Ge.9.6, Murder (3).

SeeInnocentBlood, De. 19.10. Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1).

Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Jb.5.19. Deliverance (3). ch.11.3. Perverseness.

Ge.2.15, Agriculture. Ge.2.15, Industry (1). Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1) ch.6.11, Poverty (3). Mt.24.45, Fidelity (3). Ex.23.25, Blessings (2), ch.15.27, Avarice. [Is.30.23. De.8.13, Riches Perilous, Mt.19.23

Le.19.15, Partiality Forbid-[den.

p.p.Eze.13.19. Jb.27.16, Accumulation. SeeRichesFleeting, Jb. 20.28. De.28.54, Evil Eye. See Want. De.28.48.

ch.24.25, Reproof (1). Ex.3.21. Human Favor. Jb.32.21, Flattery, ch.29.5.

Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Children, ch.30.11

De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-

Ps.10.2, Pride (1), Ho.7.10. ch.10.12, Strife (1). 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). See Spir.Fullness, Ps.23.5.

Ps.52.7, False Trusts, Is.31.1. Self-confidence (1), Is.47.8. Ps.53.1, Fools, Ec.7.9.

his own pit: but the upright hide themselves: but when they See Promotion (2), Est.3.1. shall have good things in pos- perish, the righteous increase. session.

11 The rich man is wise in of public government, 15 and of his own conceit: but the poor that hath understanding search-

eth him out. 12 When righteous men do neck, shall rejoice, there is great glory: stroyed, and that without rembut when the wicked rise, a edy. man is hidden.

shall not prosper: but whose but when the wicked beareth See Promotion (2), Est.3.1. confesseth and forsaketh them rule, the people mourn.

shall have mercy. feareth alway: but he that hard-keepeth company with harlots eneth his heart shall fall into spendeth his substance. mischief.

ruler over the poor people.

understanding is also a great neighbour spreadeth a net for Ps.57.6, Net, Mi.7.2. oppressor: but he that hateth his feet.

to the blood of any person shall joice. flee to the pit; let no man stay

shall be saved: but he that is it. perverse in his ways shall fall 8 Scornful men bring a city ch.1.22, Scorners.

19 He that tilleth his land away wrath. vain persons shall have pov-rage or laugh, there is no rest. erty enough.

20 A faithful abound with blessings: but soul. he that maketh haste to be 11 A fool uttereth all his Jb.11.2, Vain Talk, Ec.5.3. rich shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons it in till afterwards. is not good: for for a piece of 12 If a ruler hearken to lies, bread that man will transgress, all his servants are wicked.

hath an evil eye, and consider-man meet together: the LORD eth not that poverty shall come lighteneth both their eyes. upon him.

afterwards shall find more fa-shall be established for ever. vour than he that flattereth 15 The rod and reproof give with the tongue.

or his mother, and saith, It is shame. no transgression; the same is 16 When the wicked are mul-

stirreth up strife: but he that see their fall. putteth his trust in the LORD 17 Correct thy son, and he ch.13.24, Correction. shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own shall give delight unto thy ch.15.20, Parental Joy. heart is a fool: but whose walk-soul.

9 He that turneth away his eth wisely, he shall be delivered. ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. poor shall not lack: but he that prom. to Liberal, hideth his eves shall have many

eous to go astray in an evil a curse.

ch.11.24, Parsimony, Ec.5.13.

ch.11.26, Selfishness (1).

way, he shall fall himself into

28 When the wicked rise, men Ps.11.5. The Wicked (2).

CHAPTER 29

private. HE, that being proved harde often rehardeneth suddenly be de-

2 When the righteous are in Or, are incressed. 13 He that covereth his sins authority, the people rejoice: p.p.ch.11.10.

3 Whoso loveth wisdom re-14 Happy is the man that joiceth his father: but he that

4 The king by judgment es-15 As a roaring lion, and a tablisheth the land: but he De.17.16, Rulers' Duty, v.14. ranging bear; so is a wicked that receiveth gifts overthrow-ch.11.11, Civic Righteousruler over the poor people. eth it. Ex.23.8, Bribery (1).

16 The prince that wanteth 5 A man that flattereth his Jb.32.21, Flattery, 1 Th.2.5. eth it.

covetousness shall prolong his 6 In the transgression of an Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared, evil man there is a snare: but days. | evil man there is a snare: but | Jb.36.7, The Righteous doth sing and re- | Nu.21.17, Singing (2). | to the blood of any person shall | joice. | Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

7 The righteous considereth 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. the cause of the poor: but the Ex.23.11, Poor (4). 18 Whoso walketh uprightly wicked regardeth not to know Ps. 109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

into a snare: but wise men turn Ex.23.33, Snares, 1 Ti.6.9.

shall have plenty of bread: 9 If a wise man contendeth See Strife (5), Ge.13.7. but he that followeth after with a foolish man, whether he

10 The bloodthirsty hate the Ge.27.41, Hatred (2). man shall upright: but the just seek his p.p.Ge.4.5.

mind: but a wise man keepeth See Folly Rovealed, ch.12.23.

22 He that hasteth to be rich 13 The poor and the deceitful

14 The king that faithfully 23 He that rebuketh a man judgeth the poor, his throne wisdom: but a child left to him-24 Whoso robbeth his father self bringeth his mother to

the companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart eth: but the righteous shall Jb.36.7, The Righteous. lents, the companion of a destroyer. | tiplied, transgression increas-

shall give thee rest; yea, he

ch.1.25, Reproof (4), (Am.5.10. Ps.95.8. Hardness Is.42,25. ch.6.15, Sudden Destruction, Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness.

Jb.28.12, Widsom Sought. ch.15.20, Parental Joy, [Lu.15.23. Wantonness, Lu.15.30. ch.2.18, Harlots (2), Ho.4.14 ch.12.27, Improvidence, [Lu.15.13.

[ness, v.14.

ch.12.20. Peacemakers.

ch.11.30, Soul-winners. Jb.2.13, Silence (1). Mt.28.15.FalseWitnesses(2).

See Backbiting, Ps.15.3. Or, the poor man and [the usurer.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment,

De.17.16, Rulers' Duty. ch.11.11, Civic Righteous-less, Is.16.5. 1 S.30.24, Justice (3). Ps.82.3, Poor (3), Je.22.16. Ps.89.32, Rod of Correc-tion, Lam.3.1. Ps.141.5.Reproof(2).Ec.7 S Ps.141.5, Reproof (2), Ec.7.5 1 S.3.13, Parental Indul-

ch.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Digitized by GOOGLE

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

2 Chr. 15.3, Spir. Destitution. Ex. 19.5, Obedience (3). Ps.128.2, Happiness [Jn.13.17.

See Dullness (1), Ps.92.6. See Stubbornness (1),
[Ps.32.9.

ch.19.2, Rashness (1), Ec.5.2. Jb.16.3, Evil Words, Mal.3.13.

Ps.37.8, Anger. ch.10.12, Strife (1), 1 Ti.6.4.

See Rage, 2 Chr.28.9. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1) [Ìs.2.12.

ch.3.16, Honor (8) ch.16.19, Humility (1), [Is.57.15. See Connivance, Ps.50.18. Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

p.p.Le.5.1. De.1.17, Fear of Man, Rx.23.33, Snares. [1s.51.12. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2), Is.26.3. Jb.11.18, Security. ch.16.15, King's Favor, [Mt.24.45.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

De.16.19, Injustice (2), [ch.31,5. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

Ge.18.27, Self-abasement, [Mk.1.7. Ps.32.9, No Understanding. Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God.

De.26.15, Heaven (1). Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled Mk.4.39 Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

p.p.Re.19.12. Ps.12.6, God's Word Pure, [Is.45.19.

Ge.15.1, God a Shield. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). De.4.2, God's Word Sacred, [Re.22.19

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof. Ps.63.11, Liars.

SeeTruthfulness,ch.12.19. See 1 ruthruiness, cn. 12.12.
Le. 19.11, Falsehood.
De. 8.18, Riches (1).
Ge. 28.20, Prayer for Food,
[Mt.6.11.
De. 32.15, Worldly Fullness
De 6.11 Prannerity (2).

the people perish: but he that vain.

keepeth the law, happy 18 ne.

19 A servant will not be corhis master, lest he curse thee, p.p.Ec.7.21.

[Mk.7.18]

[Mk.7.18] rected by words: for though he and thou be found guilty. understand he will not answer. 11 There is a generation that

20 Seest thou a man that is curseth their father, and doth hasty in his words? there is not bless their mother. more hope of a fool than of 12 There is a generation that him.
21 He that delicately bringeth and yet is not washed from

up his servant from a child their filthiness. shall have him become his son at the length. 22 An angry man stirreth up their eyelids are lifted up. strife, and a furious man abound- 14 There is a generation

eth in transgression. him low: but honour shall up vour the poor from off the earth, 2 S.12.4, Poor (5), Is.3.15. hold the humble in spirit. 24 Whoso is partner with a 15 The horseleach hath two thief hateth his own soul: he daughters, crying, Give, give. Nu.11.4.Evil Desire, Hab 25. heareth cursing, and bewrayeth There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four it not.

trust in the LORD shall be safe. womb; the earth that is not See Childless, Ge. 11.30. 26 Many seek the ruler's fa-filled with water; and the fire Nu.20.2, Dry Places. vour; but every man's judg-that saith not, It is enough. ment cometh from the LORD. ination to the just: and he that obey his mother, the ravens of is upright in the way is abomi- the valley shall pick it out, and nation to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30 The confession and instructions of Agur. THE words of A'gûr the son not: L of Jakeh, even the proph- 19 The way of an eagle in the Ex.19.4, Eagles.

even unto Ith'i-el and U'cal,

than any man, and have not way of a man with a maid. the understanding of a man. 3 I neither learned wisdom, adulterous woman; she eateth, Jud.16.4, Evil Women. nor have the knowledge of the and wipeth her mouth, and See Harlots (2), ch.2.18. holy

4 Who hath ascended up into ness. heaven, or descended? who hath 21 For three things the earth gathered the wind in his fists? is disquieted, and for four who hath bound the waters in a which it cannot bear:

garment? who hath established 22 For a servant when he Est.3.1, Promotion (2).
[Ec. 0.7. all the ends of the earth? what reigneth; and a fool when he is his name, and what is his is filled with meat: son's name, if thou canst tell? 23 For an odious woman when See Contentious Women 5 Every word of God is pure: she is married; and an handhe is a shield unto them that maid that is heir to her mistress. p.p.ch.29.21. put their trust in him.

lest he reprove thee, and thou be earth, but they are exceeding found a liar. 7 Two things have I required 25 The ants are a people not ch.6.6, Ant. of thee; deny me them not be-strong, yet they prepare their ch.6.8. Forethought. fore I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither pov-folk, yet make they their houses erty nor riches; feed me with in the rocks;

food convenient for me: De.6.11, Prosperity (2).

Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ.

St.10.4, Atheism, Jes.112.

Rx.20.15, Theft Forbidden

Ps. 10.4, Atheism, Jes. 112.

Bx.20.15, Theft Forbidden

Ps. 10.4, Atheism, Jes. 112.

Ps. 20.15, Theft Forbidden

Rx.20.15, Theft Forbidden

18 Where there is no vision, take the name of my God in Ex.20.7, Profanity.

De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-lents, Mi.7a

Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Children, v.I. De.32.5. Evil Generation [Mt.3.7. De.9.4, Self-righteous [ness, Je.2.5.

Exr.9.11, Filthiness. Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 13 There is a generation, Up.p.Is.2.11. how lofty are their eyes! and Ps.10.2, Pride (1). their evelids are lifted up.

whose teeth are as swords, and p.p.Pa.57.4; Jb.29.17. 23 A man's pride shall bring their jaw teeth as knives, to de- Est. 3.6, Malice (2), Is-59.5. and the needy from among men. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

25 The fear of man bringeth things say not, It is enough: a snare: but whoso putteth his 16 The grave; and the barren Jb.17.13, The Grave.

17 The eye that mocketh at ch.17.5, Mocking (1), Is.57.4 27 An unjust man is an abom-his father, and despiseth to dren, Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Cail-nation to the just: and he that obey his mother, the ravens of supright in the way is abomi-the valley shall pick it out, and Ge.8.7, Ravens, Lu.12.24. the young eagles shall eat it. 18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know

ecy: the man spake unto Ith i-el, air; the way of a serpent upon Ex.4.3. Serpents (1) Ec. 104. a rock; the way of a ship in Nu.24.24, Ships. 2 Surely I am more brutish the midst of the sea; and the 20 Such is the way of an

saith, I have done no wicked- De.9.4, Self-righteousness. Ps.36.2, Self-deception.

See Gluttony, Nu.11.32. [ch.19.13.

ch.1.17, Instinct, Is.1.3. 26 The conies are but a feeble Le.11.5, Conies.

27 The locusts have no king, Rx.10.4, Locusts, Is.33.4

6 Add thou not unto his words, which are little upon the

wise :

24 There be four things

meat in the summer:

De.33.22, Lions (2), Is.31.4.

ch.17.19, Self-exaltation. De.15.9, Evil Thoughts. Jb.2.13, Silence (1).

Ge.18.8, Milk, Is.7.22.

ch.10.12. Strife (1).

Ge.18.8, Butter, Is.7.15.

De.4.9. Instruction (3).

ch.29.3, Wantonness.

De.17.16, Rulers' Duty.

Le.10.9, Abstinence, Je.35.6. ch.20.1. Wine, Is.5.11.

De.21.20, Drunkenness (1). De.16.19, Injustice (2), [Ec.3.16.

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Ge.14.18, Wine (2), Ec.2.3.

ch.23.35. Insensibility.

Is.58.7, Sympathy (1).

Ps.82.3, Poor (3). ch.11.16, Wise Women, v.30.

Jb.28.18, Rubies.

Ge.2.18. Wife.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

See Conjugal Love. Ge. 24.67.

See Wives' Duty, Est.1.20.

Mt.5.28, Impurity. De.5.18, Chastity.

Ps.34.13, Tongue Restrained

1 K.7.1. Palaces.

which go well, yea, four are 14 She is like the merchants'

comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest from afar.

away for any; 31 A greyhound; an he goat her household, and a portion to p.p.Lu.12.42. also; and a king, against whom her maidens.

there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hands she planteth a vineyard. Ex.22.5, Vineyards. hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk arms. bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAPTER 31

Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 10 Praise and properties of a good wife.

THE words of king Lem'u-el. the prophecy that his mother taught him.

.2 What, my son? and what, snow for her household: for 2 S.23.20, Snow (1), Je.18.14. the son of my womb? and what, all her household are clothed ch.6.8, Forethought.

the son of my vows? 3 Give not thy strength unto

4 It is not for kings, O Lem'u-

el, it is not for kings to drink the gates, when he sitteth Ge.23.10, Gates (1). wine; nor for princes strong among the elders of the land. Ex.3.16, Elders.

5 Lest they drink, and forget selleth it; and delivereth girthe law, and pervert the judg-dles unto the merchant. ment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him her clothing; and she shall re-that is ready to perish, and joice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth | Ps. 45.13, Spir. Adorning. | Ps. 37.30, Mouth of the Righteous, Mal. 2.6. | Ps. 37.30, Mouth of the IRighteous, Mal. 2.6. | Ps. 37.30, Wise Words. that is ready to perish, and joice in time to come. wine unto those that be of 26 She openeth her mouth heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget is the law of kindness. his poverty, and remember his 27 She looketh well to the misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the eth not the bread of idleness.

9 Open thy mouth, judge right- also, and he praiseth her. eously, and plead the cause of 29 Many daughters have done p.p.ch.124.

the poor and needy.

10 ¶ Who can find a virtuous them all woman? for her price is far above rubies.

doth safely trust in her, so that shall be praised.

12 She will do him good and her hands; and let her own

her hands, and is in kings' pal-and worketh willingly with her Ex.9.31, Flax, Is.19.9. Ge.2.15, Industry (1), [Ro.12.11.

ships; she bringeth her food p.p. Eze. 27.25.

among beasts, and turneth not 15 She riseth also while it is Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), array for any:

[Da.6.19. yet night, and giveth meat to

16 She considereth a field, and p.p.Ro.12.11.

buyeth it: with the fruit of her 17 She girdeth her loins with Is. 11.5, Girdle (2).

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her can

dle goeth not out by night. 19 She layeth her hands to ch.10.4, Diligence. the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth out her Le.25.35, Alms, Mt.6.1. hand to the poor; yea, she 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

[Is.21.14.10, Woman's Ministry, Mt.27.55.

21 She is not afraid of the with scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverwomen, nor thy ways to that ings of tapestry; her clothing Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel. is silk and purple.

23 Her husband is known in

24 She maketh fine linen, and Ex.35.6, Linen, Mt.27.59.

25 Strength and honour are

with wisdom: and in her tongue

ways of her household, and eat-Ge.31.40, Industry ath not the bread of idleness. P.p.1 Ti.5.14.

dumb in the cause of all such 28 Her children arise up, and Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2). as are appointed to destruction. call her blessed; her husband See Conjugal Love, Ge. 24.67.

virtuously, but thou excellest

woman? for her price is far 30 Favour is deceitful, and ch.11.16, Wise Women. beauty is vain: but a woman Ps.39.11. Beauty (2), Is.28.1.

11 The heart of her husband that feareth the LORD, she S.12.14, Fear of God.

he shall have no need of spoil. | 31 Give her of the fruit of not evil all the days of her life. works praise her in the gates.

strength, and strengtheneth her Jud. 14.6, Strength.

Ge.31.40, Industry (2).

Ex.25.4, Scarlet, Is.1.18.

Est.8.15, Purple (2), Je.10.9.

Ge.50.21, Kind Words, [Is.50.4. Ge.50.21, Kindness (2), [Lu.10.34.

SeeHusbands'Duty,Ge.2.24.

SeeCommendation, Mk.14.6.

Digitized by Google

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER

B.C.977 (?)

p.p.v.12; ch.7.27.

Ps.39.11, Vanity, ch.2.1.

Worldly Labor, v.14.

Ge.47.9, Life Brief. Ps.90.5, Man as Grass. D.D.Ps.104.5: 119.90.

Ge.1.16, Sun. Is.38.8.

p.p.Jn.3.8.

Unsatisfied, ch.4.8.

ch.2.12; 3.15; 6.10.

p.p.ch.2.16; 9.5.

p.p.v.1.

Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought, [ch.2.12.

Ps.39.6, Worldly Care, [ch.2.26.

Jb.12.12, Experience. v.3, Worldly Labor, ch.2.11. Ps.39.11, Vanity.

p.p.ch.7.13.

CHAPTER 1

The Preacher shews that all things be numbered.

here below are vain.

16 I communication.

L the son of Da'vid, king in come to great estate, and have

Jê-ru'sā-lĕm. 2 Vanity of vanities, saith the they that have been before me p.p.1 K.3.12; 4.30.

s vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of and knowledge.

Jb.12.12, Experience.

under the sun? away, and another generation this also is vexation of spirit.

cometh: but the earth abideth 18 For in much wisdom is Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom. for ever.

the sun goeth down, and hast-sorrow. eth to his place where he arose.

the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers. circuits.

sea; yet the sea is not full; and of mirth, What doeth it?

8 All things are full of la-dom; and to lay hold on folly, bour; man cannot utter it: the till I might see what was that

9 The thing that hath been, en all the days of their life.
it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which builded me houses; I planted me 1 K.7.1, Palaces. shall be done: and there is no vineyards:

new thing under the sun. of it may be said, See, this is them of all kind of fruits:

11 There is no remembrance that bringeth forth trees: of former things; neither shall 7 I got me servants and maid-

those that shall come after.

over Iş'ra-el in Jê-ru'sâ-lem.

done under heaven: this sore inces: I gat me men singers and 1 Chr.9.33, Choir. travail hath God given to the women singers, and the delights sons of man to be exercised of the sons of men, as musical Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-

therewith. 14 I have seen all the works sorts. that are done under the sun; 9 So I was great, and in-Jb.32.9, Great Men. and, behold, all is vanity and creased more than all that were p.p.1 Chr.29.25. vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked my wisdom remained with me. | 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). cannot be made straight: and 10 And whatsoever mine eyes See Earthly Vision, Ge. 3.6.

that which is wanting cannot

THE words of the Preacher, own heart, saying, Lo, I am

gotten more wisdom than all Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought.

Preacher, vanity of vanities; all in Je-ru'sa-lem: yea, my heart

all his labour which he taketh 17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know mad-Is.44.25, Knowledge (2). 4 One generation passeth ness and folly: I perceived that p.p.ch.2.12.

much grief: and he that in-The sun also ariseth, and creaseth knowledge increaseth Ge.3.5, Knowledge (1).
[1 Co.8.1

CHAPTER 2

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto cheerful use of what a man hath.

and, behold, this also is vanity. Ps.39.11, Vanity, ch.4.16. 7 All the rivers run into the 2 I said of laughter, It is mad: Pr.14.13, Laughter, ch.7.3.

unto the place from whence the 3 I sought in mine heart to rivers come, thither they return give myself unto wine, yet ac- Ge.14.18, Wine (2), Lu.5.39. quainting mine heart with wis- 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

eye is not satisfied with seeing, good for the sons of men, which nor the ear filled with hearing. they should do under the heav- See Requirements, De. 10.12.

5 I made me gardens and or- Ge.2.8, Gardens, Song 5.1. 10 Is there any thing where chards, and I planted trees in

new? it hath been already of 6 I made me pools of water, De.11.10, Irrigation, Is.58.11. old time, which was before us. to water therewith the wood

there be any remembrance of ens, and had servants born in p.p.Ge.14.14; 15.3. things that are to come with my house; also I had great pos- Ge.13.2, Riches (4). sessions of great and small cattle See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3. 12 ¶ I the Preacher was king above all that were in Jeru'sālĕm before me:

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom and gold, and the peculiar treas—Ex.25.3, Silver (4). Ge.2.12, Gold, Jl.3.5.

instruments, and that of all

before me in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm: also

16 I communed with mine Ge.24.63, Meditation (2).

Ne.8.12, Mirth.

Ex.22.5, Vineyards.

ments, Is.5.12.

Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy, ch.7.6. Enjoyment, ch.3.13.

11 Then I looked on all the for a man, than that he should

De.32.32, Dissatisfaction, [v.18. profit under the sun.

Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought, [ch.7.25.

Ps.39.11. Vanity.

p.p.ch.1.9. Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5) ch.7.19.

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. 2 S.5.12, Spir. Perception, [Lu.5.22. p.p.ch.6.6.

Ps.49.13, Folly, ch.10.1.

p.p.ch.6.8,11.

See Memory of the Just, [Ps.112.6.

See Wicked Forgotten, [De.32.26. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

p.p.ch.1.11; 4.16. Jb.3.20, Weariness of Life, [ch.4.2.

Ps.39.11. Vanity.

De.32.32, Dissatisfaction, Is.8.21. Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting, [v.26. Ge.15.3. Heirs.

p.p.1 K.12.13.

See Disappointment, [De.28.39.

p.p.ch.1.3. ch.1.3, Worldly Labor.

p.p.v.18.

desired I kept not from them, I 23 For all his days are sor-Jb.5.7, Trouble, Je.8.15.

my labour: and this was my por-tion of all my labour.

night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ There is nothing better

wrought, and on the labour that make his soul enjoy good in his v.10. Enjoyment, ch.1.3. Worldly Labor, ch.4.8. I had laboured to do: and, be-labour. This also I saw, that it hold, all was vanity and vexa-was from the hand of God. tion of spirit, and there was no 25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more

12 ¶ And I turned myself to than I? behold wisdom, and madness, 26 For God giveth to a man and folly: for what can the that is good in his sight wis-

man do that cometh after the dom, and knowledge, and joy: king? even that which hath but to the sinner he giveth travbeen already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom that he may give to him that excelleth folly, as far as light is good before God. This also excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself By the necessary change of times perceived also that one event vanity is added to human travail.

happeneth to them all. As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? time to die; a time to plant, See Death Universal

Then I said in my heart, that and a time to pluck up that this also is vanity. which is planted; 16 For there is no remem- 3 A time to kill, and a time to SeeDeathPenalty(1), Ge.9.6. brance of the wise more than heal; a time to break down, and of the fool for ever; seeing that a time to build up;

which now is in the days to 4 A time to weep, and a time Ge.21.16, Weeping. come shall all be forgotten to laugh; a time to mourn, and Pr.14.13 Laughter. See Mourning, Ge.50.3. And how dieth the wise man? a time to dance; as the fool. 17 Therefore I hated life; be and a time to gather stones to-

cause the work that is wrought gether; a time to embrace, and under the sun is grievous unto a time to refrain from embracme: for all is vanity and vexa-ing; tion of spirit. 6 A time to get, and a time to

bour which I had taken under to cast away; the sun: because I should leave 7 A time to rend, and a time it unto the man that shall be to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

19 And who knoweth whether 8 A time to love, and a time he shall be a wise man or a to hate; a time of war, and a fool? yet shall he have rule over time of peace. all my labour wherein I have 9 What profit hath he that laboured, and wherein I have worketh in that wherein he shewed myself wise under the laboureth?

This is also vanity. 20 Therefore I went about to which God hath given to the cause my heart to despair of all sons of men to be exercised the labour which I took under in it. the sun. 11 He hath made every thing

21 For there is a man whose beautiful in his time: also he Ge.1.1, Creator (1). labour is in wisdom, and in hath set the world in their Or, eternity. knowledge, and in equity; yet heart, so that no man can find Jb.5.9. God Unsearchable,

to a man that hath not laboured out the work that God maketh Ps.8.3, God's Works, Re.15.3. therein shall he leave it for his from the beginning to the end. portion. This also is vanity and 12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to 22 For what hath man of all rejoice, and to do good in his Ps.34.14, Do Good.

his labour, and of the vexation life. laboured under the sun? should eat and drink, and en-ch.2.10, Enjoyment, v.22.

withheld not my heart from any rows, and his travail grief; yea, joy; for my heart rejoiced in all his heart taketh not rest in the De.28.67, Unrest, Is.21.4. Est.6.1, Sleeplessness.

works that my hands had eat and drink, and that he should v.1, Epicureans, ch.5.18.

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised, [Da.2.21. Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge, Ne.8.10, Joy Promised. Jb.27.16, Accumulation, Esc. 28,4.

ail, to gather and to heap up, Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin, [Ro.6.23, Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting, Ps.39.11, Vanity.
Ps.39.6, Worldly Care,
[ch.4.6. is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3 B.C.977 (?) **NO** every thing there is a

p.p.Ge.8.22.

See Mourning, General Ex.32.19, Dancing (1), [Je.31.4. 5 A time to cast away stones,

> SeeClothes Rent, Ge. 37.29. Ge.3.7, Sewing, Eze.13.18. Jos.6.10, Keep Silence, [Am.5.13. See Witnessing (1), [Is.43.10.

2 8.14.14.

Ge.14.2, War (1), Mt.24.6. Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

ch.1.3. Worldly Labor. 10 I have seen the travail, Ps.39.6, Worldly Care.

of his heart, wherein he hath 13 And also that every man See Epicureans, ch.2.1.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my la-lose; a time to keep, and a time

p.p.ch.2.24: 5.19.

Ps.33.11. Immutability. De.32.4, Divine Perfection, [Mt.5.48.

De.10.12. Fear God. p.p.ch.1.9: 6.10.

Ge.6.5, Depravity. See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. Ge.18.25, God a Judge, [He.12.23. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. p.p.ch.8.6.

See Life Tested, Ps.17.3. D.D.Pa.49.12. Ps.92.6, Grossness.

See Dust (1), Ge.2.7. Jb.4.19, Mortality,1 Co.15.53. Ge.3.19, Corruption, ch.12.7.

Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man, ch.12.7. n.20.36. Immortality.

..2.10, Enjoyment, ch.5.18.

Pr.27.1, Future Hidden, [ch.6.12. Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance.

B.C.977 (?)

Jb.16.16, Tears (2). Ex.1.14, Oppression (2), [Is.5.7. Jb.21.34, Comfortless, [Lam.1.21. Ps.22.11, No Helper:

Jb.3.20, Weariness of Life, [Jona.4.8.

p.p.Jb.3.11; ch.6.3. Jn.7.7, Evil Works. it is the gift of God.

God doeth, it shall be for ever: and vexation of spirit. nothing can be put to it, nor 5 The fool foldeth his hands Pr.18.9, Slothfulness.

fear before him. 15 That which hath been is quietness, than both the hands Pr.17.1, Quietness (2), now; and that which is to be full with travail and vexation page 17 Th.4.11. hath already been; and God re-of spirit.

quireth that which is past. 16 And moreover I saw under vanity under the sun.

De.16.19, Injustice (2), the sun the place of judgment, o there is not a second; yea, he that wickedness was there; and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother:

iniquity was there.

shall judge the righteous and fied with riches; neither saith See Riches Vain. Pr.11A. the wicked: for there is a time he, For whom do I labour, and ch.1.3, Worldly Labor. [ch.5.16. there for every purpose and for bereave my soul of good? This

every work.

18 I said in mine heart contravail. cerning the estate of the sons of 9 ¶ Two are better than one; See Co-operation, Ex. 17.12. men, that God might manifest because they have a good re-

beasts; even one thing befalleth; for he hath not another to See Friendless, Pa.31.11. eth them: as the one dieth, so help him up. 2 S.14.14. Death Universal. eth them: as the one dieth, so near them are leading if two lie together, leading them they have heat: but how hath no preeminence above a can one be warm alone? beast: for all is vanity.

are of the dust, and all turn to and a threefold cord is not dust again.

e Resurrection (1), Spure of the earth?

[Ps.49.15. downward to the earth?

there is nothing better, than eth to reign; whereas also he that a man should rejoice in that is born in his kingdom behis own works; for that is his cometh poor. portion: for who shall bring 15 I considered all the living him to see what shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4

Vanity increased unto men by op-pression, 4 by envy, 5 by idleness, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 and by wilfulness

CO I returned, and considered that come after shall not rejoice done under the sun : and behold ity and vexation of spirit. the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter: and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more KEEP thy foot when thou which are already dead more God, than the living which are yet and be more ready to hear, than alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both for they consider not that they they, which hath not yet been, do evil.
who hath not seen the evil 2 Be not rash with thy mouth,

joy the good of all his labour, ail, and every right work, that Or, skillful, or, successful for this a man is envied of his 14 I know that, whatsoever neighbour. This is also vanity pa.39.11. Vanity.

any thing taken from it: and together, and eateth his own God doeth it, that men should flesh.

6 Better is an handful with

7 ¶Then I returned, and I saw

the place of righteousness, that hath neither child nor brother: vet is there no end of all his 17 I said in mine heart. God labour: neither is his eye satis-ch.1.8, Unsatisfied, ch.5.10. is also vanity, yea, it is a sore

them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

10 For if they fall, the one will Pr.17.17, Friendship (1), [Jn.15.13]

19 For that which befalleth lift up his fellow: but woe to the sons of men befalleth him that is alone when he fall-

12 And if one prevail against 20 All go unto one place; all him, two shall withstand him; quickly broken.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of 13 T Better is a poor and a man that goeth upward, and the wise child than an old and See Rulers Warned, De. 27.19. spirit of the beast that goeth foolish king, who will no more Ps. 32.9, Stubbornness (1). be admonished.

22 Wherefore I perceive that 14 For out of prison he com-p.p.Ge.41.14.

which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also all the oppressions that are in him. Surely this also is van- Ps.39.11, Vanity, ch.11.10.

CHAPTER 5

Vanities in divine service, 9 and in riches. 18 To live contentedly is the gift of God.

to give the sacrifice of fools:

work that is done under the and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: Ex.14.13, Stillness.

work.

Ps.39.6, Worldly Care, [ch.8.16.

See Unity (2), 1 Co.1.10.

See Counsel, Pr.11.14.

B.C.977 (?) Le.19.30, Reverence (3). [Jn.2.16. Ps.134.1, House of God. [Is.2.3. De.12.5, Attendance upon Pr.8.34, Hearing (1), [Hab.3.2 (the Sanctuary. 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuf-[ficient. 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2) Pr.19.2, Rashness (1), [Ac.19.36. [Ho.6.6.

4 ¶Again, I considered all trav-for God is in heaven, and thou De 26.15, Heaven (1).

amties in divine ser	vice. ECCLESI	ASTES, 6 Vanity	of riches without use.
p.Pr.10.19; Mt.6.7.	upon earth: therefore let thy	sorrow and wrath with his sick-	Jb.5.7, Trouble.
	words be few.	ness.	Le.26.16, Sickness (1), [Mi.6.13.
u.12.6, Dreams, v.7.		18 T Behold that which I have	[20.00.20.
	the multitude of business; and		
1.12.23, Folly Revealed,	a fool's voice is known by multi-	for one to eat and to drink,	
	tude of words.	and to enjoy the good of all	
e.28.20, Vows Made.		his labour that he taketh under	
u.30.2, Vows Sacred, [Mt.5.33.	for he hath no pleasure in feels'	the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it	
[40-00-1	pay that which thou hast vowed.	ie hie portion	
	5 Retter is it that thou should-	19 Every man also to whom	
	est not yow, than that thou	God hath given riches and	De.8.18, Riches (1), Ho.2.8,
	shouldest vow and not pay.	wealth, and hath given him	
134.13, Tongue Re-		power to eat thereof, and to	
[strained.		take his portion, and to rejoice	
	say thou before the angel, that	in his labour; this is the gift	p.p.ch.3.13.
	it was an error: wherefore		
≈ God's Wrath, 2 K.22.13.		20 For he shall not much re-	
		member the days of his life;	
	thine hands?	because God answereth him in	
n 12 6 December 15 92 00	7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there		
u.12.6, Dreams, Je.23.28.	are also divers vanities: but	CHAPTER 6	
e.32.21, Vanities. e.10.12, Fear God.	fear thou God.	Vanity of riches without use: 3 of long life without good, etc.	B.C.977 (7)
		THERE is an evil which I	i
x.23.9, Oppression (1), [Zec.7.10.		have seen under the sun,	
S.2.8, Poor (2), Je.20.13. re Poor (5), 2 S.12.4.		and it is common among men:	
e.16.19, Injustice (2).	tice in a province, marvel not	2 A man to whom God hath	p.p.Ps.17.14.
p.Ps.12.5.	at the matter: for he that is	given riches, wealth, and honour,	De.8.18, Riches (1).
ee God'sKnowledge,1S.2.3.	higher than the highest regard.	en that he wanteth nothing for	1 K 3 13 Honor from God
	eth; and there be higher than	his soul of all that he desireth,	Pr.11.4. Riches Vain.
	uncy.	yer our Bricen min not bound	[Zep.1.16.
W		to eat thereof, but a stranger	
ee Agriculture, Ge.2.15.		eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.	
ee Agriculture, Ge.2.15.		3 ¶If a man beget an hundred	See Children (2) Pa 127 4
h.1.8, Unsatisfied, ch.6.7.		children, and live many years,	
7.15.27, Avarice (1),		so that the days of his years be	
Je.17.11. b.27.16, Accumulation.	increase: this is also vanity.	many, and his soul be not filled	ch.1.8, Unsatisfied.
	11 When goods increase, they	with good, and also that he	
7.11.4, Riches Vain.	are increased that eat them:	have no burial; I say, that an	De.28.26, Unburied, Is.14.19.
	and what good is there to the	untimely birth is better than he.	p.p.Jb.3.16; Ps.58.8.
		4 For he cometh in with van-	
	eyes?	ity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered	
èce Sleep (1), Ps.3.5.	12 The sleep of a labouring	with darkness	[ten, ch.8.10.
117, 1 5.0.0.		5 Moreover he hath not seen	ì
	little or much: but the abun-	the sun, nor known any thing:	1
	dance of the rich will not suffer	this hath more rest than the	
Ist.6.1, Sleeplessness,	him to sleep.	other.	
[ch.12.4.	1 10 Indie is a sore evil wheel	6 Yea, though he live a thou-	
P-11 24 Pa		sand years twice told, yet hath	
Pr.11.24, Parsimony, [1s.43.23.	owners thereof to their hurt.	he seen no good: do not all go	
Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting.	14 Rut those riches narish her	7 All the labour of man is for	2 S.14.14, Death Universal.
	evil travail: and he begetteth	his mouth, and yet the appetite	Nu.11.5. Appetites. Is.29 8
	a son, and there is nothing in	is not filled.	ch.1.8, Unsatisfied, Is.29.8.
	his hand.	8 For what hath the wise more	
	15 As he came forth of his	than the fool? what hath the	
		poor, that knoweth to walk be-	
	return to go as he came, and	fore the living?	
		9 Better is the sight of the	
		eyes than the wandering of the	
	in his hand.	desire: this is also vanity and	De.32.32, Dissatisfaction.
Could the second	16 And this also is a sore evil,	vexation of spirit.	1
		10 That which hath been is	
ch.i.3. Worldly Labor	hath he that hath laboured for	named already, and it is known that it is man: neither may he	
[Ia.55.2.	the wind?	contend with him that is might-	See Striving with God.
	17 All his days also he eateth	ier than he.	[Jb.9.3.
1s.9.2, Spir. Darkness.	in darkness, and he hath much	ier than he. 11 Seeing there be many 35	Coogle
	6	35	ilized by GOOSIC

what is man the better? 12 For who knoweth what is his life in his wickedness. See Requirements, De.10.12. good for man in this life, all 16 Be not righteous Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Is.38.12.

who can tell a man what shall destroy thyself? Pr.27.1, Future Hidden ch.8.7 be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7 B.C.977 (?) Remedies against vanity are a good name. 2 mortification. 7 vatience. 1 S.18.30.Good Name, Ac.6.3 See Anointing Oil, Ex.29.7.

Jb.3.20. Weariness of Life. of one's birth. Jb.5.17, Affliction (2), [Jona, 2.2. to the house of feasting: for See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14. p.p.Ps.90.12. his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughp.p.ch.2.2. ter: for by the sadness of the Pr.14.13, Laughter, v.6. countenance the heart is made words that are spoken; lest thou p.p.2 Co.7.10. See Repentance (2), 1 S.7.3. the house of mourning; but the own heart knoweth that thou Ge.50.3, Mourning. Ex.32.6, Revelry.

See Wise Men, Ge.41.8. Ps.69.12, Idle Songs. man to hear the song of fools, but it was far from me. Pr.14.13, Laughter, Lu.6.25. Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy, Is.16.10. 28 vanity. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2).

Ex.23.8, Bribery (1). See Completion, Zec.4.9.

Patience (1). Lu.21.19.

Ne.8.12, Mirth.

Ps.141.5, Reproof (2)

Ps.10.2, Pride (1). Pr. 19.2, Rashness (1). Pr. 16.32, Self-control (1). Ps. 37.8, Anger, Mt. 5.22. Ps. 53.1, Fools, Je. 17.11.

Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5). Or, Wisdom is as good as an inheritance, yea, better too p.p.ch.9.18.

Je.32.10, Money. p.p.Pr.3.18. De.32.47, Life (4). De.8.5, Consider, Hag.1.5.

Ps.8.3. God's Works. p.p.ch.1.15. Ge.39.3, Prosperity (4). De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). Jb.5.7, Trouble.

p.p.ch.3.22.

Jb.12.12, Experience.

6 For as the crackling of 24 That which is far off, and De.29.29, Secret Things. thorns under a pot, so is the exceeding deep, who can find it See Man's Ignorance, Jb. 8.9. laughter of the fool: this also out? 7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh know, and to search, and to seek Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought, Ich & 16. a wise man mad; and a gift deout wisdom, and the reason of stroyeth the heart.

ter than the proud in spirit.

the bosom of fools.

5 It is better to hear the re-

better than these? for thou dost saith the preacher, counting not enquire wisely concerning one by one, to find out the this. 11 Wisdom is good with an 28 Which yet my soul seeketh, inheritance: and by it there is but I find not: one man among profit to them that see the sun a thousand have I found; but a 12 For wisdom is a defence, woman among all those have I and money is a defence: but not found. the excellency of knowledge is, 29 Lo, this only have I found,

for who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked? joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

is a just man that perisheth in face shall be changed.

things that increase vanity, his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth Jb.12.6, Apparent Injus-[tice, ch.92

the days of his vain life which much; neither make thyself See Conceit, Pr.3.7. he spendeth as a shadow? for over wise: why shouldest thou

> neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off,

GOOD name is better than 18 It is good that thou should-A precious ointment; and est take hold of this; yea, also the day of death than the day from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. 2 ¶ It is better to go to the shall come forth of them all. house of mourning, than to go 19 Wisdom strengtheneth the Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5).

wise more than ten mighty men that is the end of all men; which are in the city.
and the living will lay it to 20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also take no heed unto all hear thy servant curse thee :

4 The heart of the wise is in 22 For oftentimes also thine Pr.17.9, Charitableness.

heart of fools is in the house of thyself likewise hast cursed Ps. 10.7, Cursing, Ro. 3.14. others. 23 All this have I proved by [He.12.5. buke of the wise, than for a wisdom: I said, I will be wise; p.p.ch.3.11; 8.17.

25 I applied mine heart to

8 Better is the end of a thing ness of folly, even of foolishness than the beginning thereof: and madness: 26 And I find more bitter and the patient in spirit is betthan death the woman, whose Jud.16.4, Evil Women.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to heart is snares and nets, and her See Harlots (2), Pr.2.18. be angry: for anger resteth in hands as bands: whose pleaseth Pr. 16.7, Pleasing God. God shall escape from her; but 10 Say not thou, What is the the sinner shall be taken by her. See Wicked Snared, Jb. 18.8 cause that the former days were 27 Behold, this have I found,

account:

that wisdom giveth life to them that God hath made man up-p.p.Ge.1.27. that have it. 13 Consider the work of God: many inventions.

CHAPTER 8

14 In the day of prosperity be Divine providence to be observed. B.C.977(?)
12 It is better with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity.

WHO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the inand who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's 15 All things have I seen in wisdom maketh his face to Jb.28:16. Wisdom (5). the days of my vanity: there shine, and the boldness of his

17 Be not over much wicked, Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden.

[18.40.24

See Prom. to Obedient, p.p.ch.9.18.

Jb.9.20, Human Imperfec-[tion, Ph.3.12 Ge.6.5,Sin Universal, Ia.53.6.

out wisdom, and the reason things, and to know the wicked See Sin Unprofitable, [1 S.12.2]. Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

Ps.49.13, Folly.

p:p.1 K.11.3.

[Mt.17.2 Jb.11.17, Radiancy, 1s.62.1.

:.7.26, Citizens' Duties, [Mt.17.27.

.11.4, Oaths (2). [Eze.17.13.

.ch.10.4.

Jb.9.12; Da.4.35.

20.6, Keep Command-19.5. Obedience (3).

.3.9. Spir. Discernment.

ch 3.1.

8.9, Man's Ignorance ch.9.12.

.14.14, Death Universal, [Ro.5.12. 4.19. Mortality.

LDe.20.5-8.

t No Escape, Pr.11.21.

e Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

L37.36, Death of the [Wicked, Is.17.14.

±.32.26, Wicked Forgotten.

t.15.16, Penalty Delayed, [Is.48.9. u.14.18.Long suffering (1). vil Heart, ch.9.3. e.26.23, Impenitence (1) (Je.7.13.

p.ch.7.15; Is.65.20. s.37.28, Prom. to Saints. e.4.40, Godliness Profit-[able, Is.3.10. u.2.12, Recompense (2). S.12.14, Fear of God. S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable.

le.28.67, Sin's Misery.

b.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. b.34.9. Godless.

Ec.210, Enjoyment.

th.2.1, Epicureans, ch.9.7.

in regard of the oath of God.

his sight: stand not in an evil sun. pleaseth him.

thing: and a wise man's heart out the work that is done under discerneth both time and judg-the sun: because though a man

ment. there is time and judgment, a wise man think to know it, therefore the misery of man is yet shall he not be able to find great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can Like things happen to good and bad. B.C.977 (?) 77.1, Future Hidden, [ch.9.12] tell him when it shall be?

8 There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he ROR all this I considered in my heart even to declare power in the day of death: and all this, that the righteous, and Jb.36.7, The Righteous. there is no discharge in that the wise, and their works, are Ge.41.8, Wise Men. war; neither shall wickedness in the hand of God: no man De.5.15, God's Hand. deliver those that are given knoweth either love or hatred Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. by all that is before them.

9 All this have I seen, and
2 All things come alike to all: p.p.Jb.9.22.

his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked ceth not: as is the good, so is buried, who had come and gone the sinner; and he that swearfrom the place of the holy, and eth, as he that feareth an oath. they were forgotten in the city 3 This is an evil among all also vanity.

them to do evil.

that it shall be well with them dead lion.

with the wicked, neither shall have they any more a reward; he prolong his days, which are for the memory of them is for See Wicked Forgotten.
[De.32.26. as a shadow; because he feareth gotten. not before God.

done upon the earth; that there perished; neither have they p.p.ch.2.10; 3.22. be just men, unto whom it hap-any more a portion for ever in peneth according to the work any thing that is done under of the wicked; again, there be the sun.

15 Then I commended mirth, 8 Let thy garments be always Mt.17.2, White Raiment. because a man hath no better white; and let thy head lack De.22.5, Dress, Eze.44.17. thing under the sun, than to eat, no ointment.

this also is vanity.

2 I counsel thee to keep the and to drink, and to be merry: Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers. king's commandment, and that for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, 3 Be not hasty to go out of which God giveth him under the

thing; for he doeth whatsoever 16 \ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to Jb.28.12, Wisdom Sought. 4 Where the word of a king see the business that is done ch.1.3, Worldly Labor. is, there is power: and who upon the earth: (for also there Ps. 39.6, Worldly Care may say unto him, What doest is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

5 Whoso keepeth the com- 17 Then I beheld all the work Ps.8.3, God's Works. mandment shall feel no evil of God, that a man cannot find Jb.5.9, God Unscarchable, labour to seek it out, yet he shall 6 Because to every purpose not find it; yea farther; though De.29.29. Secret Things.

CHAPTER 9

strength.

applied my heart unto every there is one event to the rightwork that is done under the eous, and to the wicked; to the sun: there is a time wherein good and to the clean, and to one man ruleth over another to the unclean; to him that sacri-Jb.12.6, Apparent Injusficeth, and to him that sacrifi-

where they had so done: this is things that are done under the sun, that there is one event un-11 Because sentence against to all: yea, also the heart of the ch.8.11, Evil Heart, Je.17.9. an evil work is not executed sons of men is full of evil, and speedily, therefore the heart of madness is in their heart while Ge.6.5, Depravity. the sons of men is fully set in they live, and after that they

them to do evil. go to the dead. 12 Though a sinner do evil 4 For to him that is joined to an hundred times, and his days all the living there is hope: for be prolonged, yet surely I know a living dog is better than a

that fear God, which fear before 5 For the living know that p.p.Jb.14.21. they shall die: but the dead p.p.Is.26.14. 13 But it shall not be well know not any thing, neither

6 Also their love, and their 14 There is a vanity which is hatred, and their envy, is now

wicked men, to whom it hap- 7 ¶Go thy way, eat thy bread peneth according to the work with joy, and drink thy wine of the righteous: I said that with a merry heart; for God Ne.8.12, Mirth, Je.30.19.

now accepteth thy works.

Mt.6.31. See Sleeplessness, Est.6.1.

7 How to enjoy the good of this life. 13 Wisdom is better than

[tice, Je.12.1.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

De.23.18, Dogs, Lu.16.21. Jud.14.5, Lions (1).

See Memory of the Just,

Ru.3.3, Anointing (4), Is 57.9.

Ge.2.24. Husbands' Duty Mk.10.7. Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. ch.2.10, Enjoyment, Is.9.3. p.p.ch.3.13.

Pr.10.4, Diligence. Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined [Ep.4.28. Zeal Enjoined, Ro.12.11. p.p.Jn.9.4

p.p.Jn.y... Jb.17.13, The Grave, [Ho.13.14.

p.p.Am.2.14. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

See Prosperity (1), Jb.12.6.

p.p.1 S.6.9. Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance ch.11.5. Pr.27.1, Future Hidden, [ch.10.14

Unreadiness, Mt. 24.39. See Wicked Snared, Jb. 18.8. Pr. 6.15, Sudden Destruc-[tion, Is. 30.13. Sudden Events, Mal. 3.1.

p.p.2 S.20.16-22.

Jos.6.1, Sieges.

1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). Jud.2.16. Deliverers. Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2) Je.18.20.

lb.28.16, Wisdom (5).).p.ch.7.12,19. Pr.14.20, Poor Despised, [Ja.2.6.

Jb.6.25, Wise Words, ch.10.12. Ge.41.8, Wise Men. See Hearing (1), Pr.8.34. See Wise Counsel, Ex.18.19.

Jb.28.16, Wisdom (5). See Evil Influences, 1 K.11.4 p.p.Jos.7.1.

B.C.977 (?)

Ex.8.21, Flies. p.p.Ex.30.25. Pr.6.10, Little Evils, [Song 2.15. Ps.49.13, Folly.

p.p.Ja.2.10. p.p.1 K.15.5.

Pa.53.1. Fools. Pr.12.23, Folly Revealed, [2 Ti.3.9.

he hath given thee under the eth great offences. thou takest under the sun. 10 Whatsoever thy hand find- 6 Folly is set in great dignity,

dom, in the grave, whither thou servants upon the earth. goest. 11 ¶I returned, and saw under fall into it; and whoso breakthe sun, that the race is not to eth an hedge, a serpent shall the swift, nor the battle to the bite him. strong, neither yet bread to the 9 Whoso removeth stones shall wise, nor yet riches to men of be hurt therewith; and he that understanding, nor yet favour cleaveth wood shall be endan-

to men of skill; but time and gered thereby.

no man remembered that same who can tell him?

chance happeneth to them all. 10 If the iron be blunt, and

12 For man also knoweth not he do not whet the edge, then

his time: as the fishes that are must be put to more strength:

chievous madness.

birds that are caught in the rect. snare; so are the sons of men 11 Surely the serpent will bite Ps.58.4, Serpents (2). snared in an evil time, when it without enchantment; and a falleth suddenly upon them. babbler is no better. 13 T This wisdom have I 12 The words of a wise man's seen also under the sun, and it mouth are gracious; but the Jb.6.25, Wise Words, ch. 12.11 seemed great unto me: lips of a fool will swallow up 14 There was a little city, himself.
and few men within it; and there came a great king against of his mouth is foolishness:

great bulwarks against it:

poor man.

16 Then said I, Wisdom is wearieth every one of them, bebetter than strength: never-cause he knoweth not how to theless the poor man's wisdom go to the city. is despised, and his words are 16 TWoe to thee, O land, when p.p.Is.3.4. not heard. thy king is a child, and thy 17 The words of wise men are princes eat in the morning! heard in quiet more than the 17 Blessed art thou, O land, cry of him that ruleth among when thy king is the son of fools.

18 Wisdom is better than due season, for strength, and Pr.23.2, Appetites Reweapons of war: but one sin-not for drunkenness! ner destroyeth much good. CHAPTER 10

Of wisdom and folly, 16 of riot, 18 idleness of the hands the house slothfulness, 19 and money. bisothfulness, 19 and money.

EAD flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to laughter, and wine maketh send forth a stinking savour: merry: but money answereth Jeals of the savour merry: but merry: so doth a little folly him that all things. is in reputation for wisdom and 20 ¶ Curse not the king, no Cursing Forbidden, Lu.6.22

honour. 2 A wise man's heart is at not the rich in thy bedchamber: his right hand; but a fool's for a bird of the air shall carry heart at his left. 3 Yea also, when he that is wings shall tell the matter.

a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he fool.

9 Live joyfully with the wife 4 If the spirit of the ruler Pr.16.14, King's Wrath. whom thou lovest all the days rise up against thee, leave not of the life of thy vanity, which thy place; for yielding pacifipeaceableness, Ro.12.18. sun, all the days of thy vanity: 5 There is an evil which I for that is thy portion in this have seen under the sun, as an life, and in thy labour which error which proceedeth from

the ruler: eth to do, do it with thy might; and the rich sit in low place. for there is no work, nor de 7 I have seen servants upon Est.3.1, Promotion (2). vice, nor knowledge, nor wis horses, and princes walking as

8 He that diggeth a pit shall

not in thy thought; and curse Ex.22.28, Honor Rulers the voice, and that which hath

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the

CHAPTER 11

saith to every one that he is a Directions for charity. 7 Death ought B.C.977 (?) to be remembered in life.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared,

Is.8.15. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wickel Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). Ex.4.3, Serpents (1), Is.304

taken in an evil net, and as the but wisdom is profitable to di-Jb.28.16, Wiedom (5).

See Backbiting, Pa.15.3.

it, and besieged it, and built and the end of his talk is mis- Jb.11.2, Vata Talk, Enc. 36.3. 15 Now there was found in it 14 A fool also is full of words: Or, multiplieth words. a poor wise man, and he by his a man cannot tell what shall be:

wisdom delivered the city; yet and what shall be after him, Pr.27.1, Future Hidden [ch.11.2 15 The labour of the foolish

> nobles, and thy princes eat in Pr.21.17, Temperance. strained De.21.20, Drunkenness (1). building decayeth; and through Pr.18.9, Slothfulnes

Mt.25.24

[Ac.23.5

De.15.14, Benevolence (1), [Is.58.7. See Spir. Sowing, Ps.126.5. Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal, [Is.58.10.

De.16.17, Giving (2). Ex.25.37, Seven, 1s.4.1. Pr.27.1, Future Hidden, [Mt.24.43. Ge.7.12, Rain, Is.55.10.

p.p.Jn.3.A. D.D.Ps.139.13-16. Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance [Jn.3.8. Pa.S.3. God's Works.

Ge.2.15, Industry (1). Pr.27.1, Future Hidden. p.p.Ge.26.12.

Pr.10.4, Diligence.

Ge.5.4. Longevity (2).

See Trouble, Jb.5.7. Ps.39.11. Vanity.

Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy. Ps.119.9, Young Men. Lam.3.27 De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Jb.13.26, Sins of Youth, Pr. 2.15, Evil Way. See Earthly Vision, Ge.3.6. Ps. 62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.

Or, anger. Jb.28.28, Shun Evil. De.13.5, Evil Put Away.

Ps.39.11, Vanity, Ep.4.17.

B.C.977 (?)

Ne.4.14, Remember God, [Jona.2.7.] Ge.1.26, Creator (2). Ps.34.11, Children (3), [Esc.20.18.] Ps.90.12, Redeeming the [Time, 1 Co.7.29. Ge.15.15, Old Age, 1s.46.4. See Weariness of Life, [Jb.3.20.

waters: for thou shalt find return after the rain:

it after many days.

earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, that look out of the windows they empty themselves upon be darkened, the earth: and if the tree fall 4 And the doors shall be shut Le.19.14, Deafness, Mt.11.5. toward the south, or toward the in the streets, when the sound north, in the place where the of the grinding is low, and he tree falleth, there it shall be. 4 He that observeth the wind bird, and all the daughters of

shall not sow; and he that re-musick shall be brought low; gardeth the clouds shall not 5 Also when they shall be геар.

5 As thou knowest not what is and fears shall be in the way,

they both shall be alike good. 7 Truly the light is sweet, 7 Then shall the dust return and a pleasant thing it is for to the earth as it was: and the the eyes to behold the sun:

yet let him remember the days the preacher; all is vanity.

cheer thee in the days of thy many proverbs.
youth, and walk in the ways of 10 The preacher sought to find thine heart, and in the sight of out acceptable words: and that p.p.Pr.10.32. thine eyes: but know thou, that which was written was upfor all these things God will right, even words of truth. bring thee into judgment.

CHAPTER 12

hood and youth are vanity.

nor the years draw nigh, when whole array of man. thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them:

14 For God shall bring every process of them work into judgment, with every process. 22.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.]

or the moon, or the stars, be or whether it be evil.

NAST thy bread upon the not darkened, nor the clouds

3 In the day when the keepers 2 Give a portion to seven, and of the house shall tremble, and also to eight; for thou knowest the strong men shall bow themnot what evil shall be upon the selves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those

shall rise up at the voice of the Est.6.1, Sleeplessness, [Da.2.1.

afraid of that which is high,

the way of the spirit, nor how and the almond tree shall flour. Nu.17.8, Almond, Je.1.11. the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even be a burden, and desire shall le.11.22, Grasshoppers, [Is.40.22. of her that is with child: even be a puruen, and desire small to his to thou knowest not the works fail: because man goeth to his to the long home, and the mourners to his long home, and the mourners to his long home, and the mourners to his long home.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, go about the streets: and in the evening withhold 6 Or ever the silver cord be not thine hand: for thou know-loosed, or the golden bowl be est not whether shall prosper, broken, or the pitcher be broken Ge.24.14, Pitchers, Mk.14.13. either this or that, or whether at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

spirit shall return unto God who 8 But if a man live many gave it.
years, and rejoice in them all; 8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith

of darkness; for they shall be 9 And moreover, because the many. All that cometh is van-preacher was wise, he still De.4.5, Instruction (5). taught the people knowledge; Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8). 9 TRejoice, O young man, in yea, he gave good heed, and thy youth; and let thy heart sought out, and set in order

11 The words of the wise are Jb.6.25, Wise Words, Is.50.4. 10 Therefore remove sorrow as goads, and as nails fastened Pr.1.8, Instruction (1). from thy heart, and put away by the masters of assemblies, Jud.3.31, Goads, Ac.9.5. evil from thy flesh: for child-which are given from one p.p.Ac.2.37. shepherd. 12 And further, by these, my

son, be admonished: of making The Creator to be remembered in the days of youth, and must not be day for red. 13 The fear of God the chief concern of man.

| The Creator to be remembered in the many books there is no end; 1 S.10.25, Books, Ac.19.19.
| Reading, Da.5.17. Or, much reading. p.p.ch.1.18.

PEMEMBER now thy Creator clusion of the whole matter:

The days of thy youth, Fear God, and keep his command ments for this is the local to the mandments:

The fear of God the of the flesh.

13 The flesh of the flesh.

13 The flesh of the flesh.

13 The flesh of the flesh.

13 The flesh of the flesh.

13 The flesh of the flesh.

14 De. 10.12, Fear God, Is.8.13.

15 De. 10.12, Requirements.

16 De. 10.12, True Religion.

17 The flesh of the flesh.

18 The flesh of the flesh.

19 De. 10.12, True Religion.

10 De. 10.12, True Religion.

2 While the sun, or the light, secret thing, whether it be good, Nu. 32.23, Exposure of Sin

Ge.27.1, Dimness of Vision.

p.p.2 S.19.35.

Je.9.17.

2 K.18.31, Cisterns, Je.2.13. Ge.2.7, Dust (1). Ge.3.19, Corruption,

Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man, [Ac.7.59.
Soul Immortal, Mt.10.28.
See Creator (2), Ge.1.26.
Pa.39.11, Vanity.

1 K.4.32, Proverbe, Ezc. 16.44.

p.p.Pr.22.21. p.p.ch.7.5.

[Lu.12.2

SONG OF SOLOMON

B.C.1014(?)

p.p.1 K.4.32.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy

fore do the virgins love thee. 4 Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be the trees of the wood, so is my

wine: the upright love thee. 5 T I am black, but comely, sweet to my taste. O ye daughters of Jê-ru'sā-lēm, 4 He brought me to the ban-Is.25.6, Spir. Peasts.

Ge. 18,27, Self-abasement.

See Wonderful Name, Is. 9.6.

Lu.7.47, Love for Christ.

Spir. Attraction, Je.31.3.

Or, they love thee uprightly.

p.p.2 Co.11.2.

p.p.Ro.8.39.

aithfulness, Is.5.7. Christ, Shepherd, _ [Ps.23.1. ır.15.15, Spir. Desire. .p.Ps.23.2.

p.p.ch.5.9; 6.1.

See Christ's Love, Jn.13.1. Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). p.p.Eze.16.11. Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning, [Is.61.10.

Ge.41.42, Chains.

p.p.Mk.14.3.

Ge.37.25, Myrrh.

Or, cluster of cypress. Ge.14.7, En-gedi.

CHAPTER 1

The church's love to Christ: 5 she confesses her deformity, 7 and grays to be directed to his flock. 8 Christ direct her to the shepherds' tents; 9 and shewing his love to her, 11 gives her gracious promises. 12 The church and Christ congratulate each other.

THE song of songs, which is

L Sŏl'o-mon's.

love is better than wine. 3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, there-

as the tents of Ke'dar, as the queting house, and his banner Pa.20.5, Banners, ch.6.4. curtains of Sol'o-mon.

hath looked upon me: my moth-sick of love. er's children were angry with 6 His left hand is under my p.p.ch.s.3. me; they made me the keeper head, and his right hand doth of the vineyards; but mine own embrace me. vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my ters of Je-u sa lem, by the roes, soul loveth, where thou feedest, and by the hinds of the field, where thou makest thy flock to that ye stir not up, nor awake rest at noon: for why should I my love, till he please. be as one that turneth aside by 8 TThe voice of my beloved! See Christ's Voice, Ja.3.29. the flocks of thy companions? behold, he cometh leaping upon

fairest among women, go thy the hills.
way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids be-a young hart: behold, he stand-

side the shepherds' tents. love, to a company of horses in himself through the lattice. Phā'raōh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely unto me, Rise up, my love, my with rows of jewels, thy neck fair one, and come away. with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders the rain is over and gone; of gold with studs of silver.

his table, my spikenard sendeth of birds is come, and the voice forth the smell thereof. 13 A bundle of myrrh is my land;

wellbeloved unto me; he shall

vineyards of En-ge'dī.

love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my p.p.ch.4.1. beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of 2 S.7.2, Cedar.

CHAPTER 2

Mutual love of Christ and his church, 8 Her hope, 10 and calling, 14 Christ's care of her. 16 Her pro-fession, faith, and hope.

AM the rose of Shar'on, and L the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daugh-

3 As the apple tree among glad and rejoice in thee, we will beloved among the sons. I sat Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-remember thy love more than down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit.

over me was love.

6 Look not upon me, because 5 Stay me with flagons, com- See Spir. Desire, 2 Chr. 15.15. I am black, because the sun fort me with apples: for I am

7 I charge you, O ye daugh-

8 If thou know not, O thou the mountains, skipping upon

eth behind our wall, he looketh 9 I have compared thee, 0 my forth at the windows, shewing

10 My beloved spake, and said

11 For, lo, the winter is past, Winter, Mt.24.20.

12 The flowers appear on the 12 TWhile the king sitteth at earth; the time of the singing of the turtle is heard in our

13 The fig tree putteth forth Jud.9.10, Fig-trees. lie all night betwixt my breasts. her green figs, and the vines 14 My beloved is unto me as with the tender grape give a a cluster of camphire in the good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

Is.14.8, Fir-trees.

p.p.Is.35.1. 1 Chr.5.16, Sharon, Is.33.9. Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection. Lily, Ho.14.5.

See Spir. Beauty, Ps. 149.4. | 15 Behold, thou art fair, my 14 0 my dove, that art in the

Pr.6.10. Little Evils.1 Co.5.6. Jud.15.4, Foxes, Mt.8.20.

See Prayer (21), (Index).

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers.

2 S.18.25, Watchmen.

Ge.18.32, Importunity.

See Spir. Rest, Ex.33.14.

2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors.

De.3.11, Beds, Am.6.4.

Nu.32.17. Warriors.

2 S.5.14, Solomon.

Ge.41.43, Chariots (2).

p.p.Je.50.9.

p.p.Ps.91.5.

p.p. Ro.8.35.

p.p.ch.2.7: 8.4.

p.p.ch.8.5.

B.C.1014 (?)

and thy countenance is comely 15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for Christ sets forth the graces of the B.C.1014 (?) our vines have tender grapes.

De.32.6. Divine Owner-[ship (2), Ezc.18.4. I am his: he feedeth among the

the shadows flee away, turn, my locks: thy hair is as a flock of beloved, and be thou like a roe goats, that appear from mount or a young hart upon the moun- Gil'e-ad. tains of Be'ther.

CHAPTER 3

D him whom my soul loveth: among them. I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go comely: thy temples are like a about the city in the streets, piece of a pomegranate within about the city in the streets, partial thin whom my soul loveth:

4 Thy neck is like the tower p.p.ch.7.4. not.

the city found me: to whom I of mighty men. said, Saw ye him whom my soul 5 Thy two breasts are like loveth?

to my mother's house, and into 7 Thou art all fair, my love; the chamber of her that con-there is no spot in thee. ceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daugh non, my spouse, with me from ters of Jeru'sa-lem, by the roes, Leb'a-non: look from the top and by the hinds of the field, of Am'a-na, from the top of that ye stir not up, nor awake She'nir and Her'mon, from the De.3.8, Mt. Hermon. my love, till he please.

6 TWho is this that cometh of the leopards. out of the wilderness like pillars 9 Thou hast ravished my heart, Ex.30.34, Frankincense, [Is.43.23. ders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is of thy neck. Sol'o-mon's; threescore valiant 10 How fair is thy love, my men are about it, of the valiant sister, my spouse! how much of Igra-el.

8 They all hold swords, be-and the smell of thine oint-2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors, [Da.2.46. ing expert in war: every man ments than all spices! hath his sword upon his 11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop Ps. 37.30. Mouth of the thigh because of fear in the as the honeycomb: honey and night.

Lĕb'a-non.

10 He made the pillars thereof sister, my spouse, a spring of silver, the bottom thereof of up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard ple, the midst thereof being of pomegranates, with pleasant paved with love, for the daughfruits; camphire, with spikenard.

See Spir. Fruit, Ps.92.14.

(Ex.30.23, Sweet Cane, [1s.43.24.]

11 Go forth, O ye daughters 14 Spikenard and saffron; calof Zi'on, and behold king Sol'o-amus and cinnamon, with all

clefts of the rock, in the secret mon with the crown wherewith places of the stairs, let me see his mother crowned him in the thy countenance, let me hear day of his espousals, and in the thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, day of the gladness of his heart. 2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness.

CHAPTER 4

16 She prays to be made fit for his

EHOLD, thou art fair, my Is.62.5, Bride. D love: behold, thou art fair; See Spir. Beauty, Ps.149.4. 17 Until the day break, and thou hast doves' eyes within thy

2 Thy teeth are like a flock p.p.ch.6.6. of sheep that are even shorn. The church's fight and victory in which came up from the wash-temptation. 6 She glories in Christ. ing; whereof every one bear Y night on my bed I sought twins, and none is barren

3 Thy lips are like a thread p.p.Jos.2.18. of scarlet, and thy speech is Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

moury, whereon there hang a 3 The watchmen that go about thousand bucklers, all shields

two young roes that are twins, p.p.Pr.5.19. 4 It was but a little that I which feed among the lilies. passed from them, but I found 6 Until the day break, and the p.p.ch.2.17. him whom my soul loveth: I shadows flee away, I will get held him, and would not let him me to the mountain of myrrh, Ge.37.25, Myrrh. go, until I had brought him in and to the hill of frankincense. Ex.30.34, Frankincense.

> 8 T Come with me from Leb'a- De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon. lions' dens, from the mountains

of smoke, perfumed with myrrh my sister, my spouse; thou hast is 62.5, Bride. and frankincense, with all pow-ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning.

better is thy love than wine!

milk are under thy tongue; p.p.Ps.19.10. 9 King Sol'o-mon made him- and the smell of thy garments self a chariot of the wood of is like the smell of Leb'a-non.

12 A garden inclosed is my Ge.2.8, Gardens. 10 He made the pillars thereof sister, my spouse; a spring shut

p.p.2 S.1.21.

Jb.11.15, Spotless, Ep.5.27.

Leopards, Is.11.6.

[Righteous.

Digitized by

Ex.30.23, Cinnamon,

641

Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection.

Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of p.p.Ps.45.2. [Christ. thousand.

Ex.30.34, Frankincense. Ge.37.25, Myrrh. Ps.45.8, Aloes, Jn.19.39. trees of frankincense; myrrh 12 His eyes are as the eyes p.p.ch.1.5. and aloes, with all the chief of doves by the rivers of waters, spices: 15 A fountain of gardens, a 13 His cheeks are as a bed of well of living waters, and spices, as sweet flowers: his streams from Leb'a-non. lips like lilies, dropping sweet Living Water, Is.49.10 16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; smelling myrrh. and come, thou south; blow 14 His hands are as gold rings thereof may flow out. Let my as bright ivory overlaid with p.p.ch.5.1, beloved come into his garden, sapphires. and eat his pleasant fruits. CHAPTER 5 Christ awakes the church with his gold: his countenance is as Leb-culting, 9 He, the beloved, described, a-non, excellent as the cedars. B.C.1014 (?) AM come into my garden, 16 His mouth is most sweet: Ge.2.8, Gardens, Is.51.3. I my sister, my spouse: I have yea, he is altogether lovely, gathered my myrrh with my This is my beloved, and this is p.p.ch.4.16. spice; I have eaten my honey-my friend, O daughters of Je-Ge.43.11, Spices. Ge.43.11, Honey. comb with my honey; I have ru sa-lem. drunk my wine with my milk: p.p.Jn.3.29. p.p.Jn.3.29.

See Spir. Abundance, eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

[Ps.36.8.]

Ps.36.8.

The oburch professes her faith in B.C.1014 (?)

Christ. 4 He shews her graces, 10 and his love toward her. 2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my Jn.3.29, Christ's Voice. beloved that knocketh, saying, p.p.Re.3.20. Open to me, my sister, my love, among women? whither is thy my dove, my undefiled: for my beloved turned aside? that we See Spotless, Jb.11.15. head is filled with dew, and my may seek him with thee. locks with the drops of the 2 TMy beloved is gone down night. 3 I have put off my coat; how spices, to feed in the gardens, p.p.Lu.11.7. Ps.123.4. Indifference (1). shall I put it on? I have washed and to gather lilies. my feet; how shall I defile 3 I am my beloved's, and my Is.62.5, Bride. them? my bowels were moved for him. love, as Tirzah, comely as Je-5 I rose up to open to my belov-ru'så-lem, terrible as an army ed; and my hands dropped with with banners.

myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome handles of the lock. 2 Chr.16.14. Sweet Odors. 6 I opened to my beloved; but goats that appear from Gil'e ad my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul sheep which go up from the e Holy Spirit (10), Ge.6.3. failed when he spake: I sought washing, whereof every one him, but I could not find him; beareth twins, and there is not I called him, but he gave me no one barren among them. De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered. answer. 2 S.18.25. Watchmen. 7 The watchmen that went ate are thy temples within thy about the city found me, they locks. smote me, they wounded me; 8 There are threescore queens, p.p.1 K.11.3. the keepers of the walls took and fourscore concubines, and away my veil from me. See Spir. Desire, 2 Chr. 15.15. loved, that ye tell him, that I of her mother, she is the choice am sick of love. 9 \ What is thy beloved more daughters saw her, and blessed than another beloved, O thou her; yea, the queens and the fairest among women? what is concubines, and they praised thy beloved more than another her. charge us?

and black as a raven.

washed with milk. and fitly set. upon my garden, that the spices set with the beryl: his belly is Ex.28.20, Beryl, Exe.1.16. 15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine CHAPTER 6 WHITHER is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest gone, O thou fairest See Spir. Beauty, Pa.149.4. 2 Chr.11.16. Seekers. into his garden, to the beds of Mt.14.23. Retirement. beloved is mine: he feedeth Mt. 9.15, Christ, Bridegroom. 4 My beloved put in his hand among the lilies.
by the hole of the door, and 4 Thou art beautiful, 0 my See Spir. Beauty. Ps.149.4 Ps.20.5, Banners, Is.13.2. 7 As a piece of a pomegran-Ex.28.33, Pomegranates. virgins without number. 8 I charge you, O daughters 9 My dove, my undefiled is Ps. 68.13, Doves, Mt. 3.16. of Je-ru'sa-lem, if ye find my be-but one; she is the only one Jb.11.15, Spotless. one of her that bare her. The beloved, that thou dost so 10 ¶ Who is she that looketh Pa.149.4, Spir. Beauty, [Exc.16.14] forth as the morning, fair as 10 ¶ My beloved is white and the moon, clear as the sun, and Jb.11.17. Radiancy. ruddy, the chiefest among ten terrible as an army with ban-De.7.24, Invincibility. ners? 11 His head is as the most 11 I went down into the garfine gold, his locks are bushy, den of nuts to see the fruits of Ps. 92.14, Spir. Pruit. the valley, and to see whether

See Israel a Vine, Ps.80.8.

the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

of Am'mi-nā'dib.

look upon thee. What will ye not be despised. see in the Shulam-ite? As it 2 I would lead thee, and bring

TREGUE OCHAPTER 70 dW

faith and assurance of Christ's love. granate.

HOW beautiful are thy feet

With shoes, O prince's der my head, and his right hand should be unshould be unshould should embrace me. thighs are like jewels, the work 4 I charge you, O daughters of the hands of a cunning work- of Jê-ru'sâ-lem, that we stir not

2 Thy navel is like a round he please.
goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like an heap up from the wilderness, leaning Ex. 19.4, Divine Support.

two young roes that are twins. thy mother brought thee forth:
4. Thy neck is as a tower of there she brought thee forth ivory; thine eyes like the fish-that bare thee. on drought agong pools in Hesh'bon, by the gate 6 Set me as a seal upon thine p.p.Is.49.16; Je.22.24. of Bath-rab bim: thy nose is heart, as a seal upon thine arm: as the tower of Leb'a-non which for love is strong as death; See Love for Christ, Lu.7.47.

thine head like purple; the ment flame, our yadd reads king is held in the galleries. 7 Many waters cannot quench Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love,

a palm tree, and thy breasts to for love, it would utterly be

thy breasts shall be as clusters when she shall be spoken for? of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples; build upon her a palace of sil-1 K.7.1, Palaces.

lodge in the villages. bring a thousand pieces of sil-12 Let us get up early to the ver. vineyards; let us see if the vine 12 My vineyard, which is Is.5.1, Moral Vineyard.

flourish, whether the tender mine, is before me: thou, O Solf-grape appear, and the pome-o-mon, must have a thousand, granates bud forth: there will and those that keep the fruit

smell, and at our gates are gardens, the companions heark-Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. all manner of pleasant fruits, en to thy voice: cause me to new and old, which I have laid hear it.

B.C.1014 (?) Love of the church to Christ. 6 Ve. a young hart upon the mounhemence of love. 8 Calling of the tains of spices. Of the bound by COOL

Gentiles, 14 Christ's coming prayed for.

12 Or ever I was aware, my Soul made me like the chariots O THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when 13 Return, return, O Shu'lam-I should find thee without, I 2 Chr. 15.15, Spir, Desire, ite; return, return, that we may would kiss thee; yea, I should

were the company of two armies. thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would CHAPTER 7

A further description of the graces of the church. 10 she professes her faith and assurance of Christ's love. granate.

up, nor awake my love, until See Spir. Rest, Ex.33.14.

of wheat set about with lilies. upon her beloved? Iraised thee 3 Thy two breasts are like up under the apple tree: there

looketh toward Dā-mās'cus.

5 Thine head upon thee is the coals thereof are coals of like Car'mel, and the hair of fire, which hath a most veheral than the hair of the mont flame.

6 How fair and how pleasant love, neither can the floods art thou, O love, for delights! drown it: if a man would give p.p.Pr.6.35. 7 This thy stature is like to all the substance of his house

clusters of grapes. Contemned. glos off more of 8 I said, I will go up to the 8 I We have a little sister, and palm tree, I will take hold of she hath no breasts: what shall the boughs thereof; now also we do for our sister in the day
thy breasts shall be as clusters when she shall be spoken for?

9 And the roof of thy mouth ver; and if she be a door, we will like the best wine for my be-inclose her with boards of cedar. 2 S.7.2, Cedar, relatively and loved, that goeth down sweetly, and a wall, and my breasts causing the lips of those that like towers: then was I in his

are asleep to speak. eyes as one that found favour. Or, peace. 10 ¶I am my beloved's, and 11 Sol'o-mon had a vineyard at 2 S.5.14, Solomon. his desire is toward me. amound Ba'al-ha'mon; he let out the attach (1) notation of 11 Come, my beloved, let us vineyard unto keepers; every See Israel a Vine, Ps. 80.8. go forth into the field; let us one for the fruit thereof was to p.p.Mt.21.33. www 2.11. w

I give thee my loves. His world thereof two hundred. 13 The mandrakes give a 13 Thou that dwellest in the

Lu.7.47, Love for Christ. up for thee, O my beloved. 14 ¶ Make haste, my beloved, Or, flee away.

CHAPTER 8 10 200 and be thou like to a roe or to p.p.ch.2.17.

Pr.1.17, Instinct, Je.S.7.

6.33. Wounds of Sin.

See Afterdance mean the B.C.1014 (?)

See Christian Graces, Ro.5.4. 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet.

See Spir. Beauty, Ps.149.4.

Mt. 15.7, Hypocriter. ee Hebrew Festivals p.p.ch. 71. (Fx De 25 16, Sin Hateful p.p.ch.43.24; Mol 2 Br

1 K.10.18, Ivory, Eze.27.6. .p.ch. 59.4. den. ch 50

S 15.23 Warrel, ch. 2 S.8.6, Damascus. pir. Cleature, Jn.5 14. e.b.5, Divine Vision, b.28.78, Shun Evil. Je.10.12, Requirements.

Ps.149.4, Spir. Beauty.

Ex.15.27, Palm-trees, Je.10.5. Y.1.24, Divine Pleadings, x 25.4 Seatler Dr Ch. 5.1 3.51. Snow (2), Lam L.7. 2.510. Forgiveness (1), Chr.2.7, Crimson, Jr.4.30, b.63.3, Cleansing (3), [Exe.5.25]

Jud 5.2, Williams and Co.S. Eschool Prom. to Obedient Le. M.S. Pleasy Promised.

Is.62.5, Bride. Mt.9.15, Christ, Bridegroom. Jn.13.1, Christ's Love. ice Violence, Co. 13.

(E) rabant (8) Marder (2) Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2). leterioration, Je 7 . u.

be 27,19 Ruleca Warmed. Ex.21.2 Evil Associa-Ex. 21.8, Bribery p.p.Ge.30.14. Anna C.SS. DV

ISAIAH

B.C.760(?)

Prophetic Visions, ch.21.2. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah, ch.2.1. p.p. Nu.12.6. See Insaiah See Inspiration (3), Nu.11.25. 2 K.15.5, Jotham, Ho.1.1. 2 K.15.38, Ahaz 2 K.15.38, Ahaz. 2 K.16.20, Hezekiah.

p.p.De.32.1. De.4.1, Hearken. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7. 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2). De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). Pr.1.17, Instinct, Je.8.7. Spir. Ignorance, ch.59.8

Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. De.32.28, Dullness (3), [ch.27.11. Ps.5.9, The Wicked, ch.57.20. Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2) De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). Nu.14.11, Provoking God. Ex.4.14, God's Anger, [Ho.12.14.

Ps.58.3, Estrangement. Pr.14.14, Backsliding, Je.14.7.

Correction Despised, ch.9.13. 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2), [ch.59.13.

Spir. Disease, Je.8.22. p.p.Ps.38.3.

.6.5, Depravity, ch.59.3. 6.33, Wounds of Sin, [Je.30.12.

e.6.12, Corruption (2), p.p.Lu.10.34. 2 K.20.7, Remedies, Lu.10.34. Anointing (6), Mk.6.13.

See Jerusalem (2), 1 K.14.25. Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. p.p.Jud.6.4.

Desolation (1), ch.24.12.

Nu.11.5, Cucumbers.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). Remnant, ch.4.3. De.32.32, Sodom (2), [Lam.4.6.

De.4.1, Hearken. p.p.ch.3.9; Re.11.8. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).

p.p.Je.6.20. 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffi-[cient, Ho.6.6.

CHAPTER 1 Isaiah's complaint of Judah: 5 their he goats.

universal corruption: 16 He exhorts to repentance, with promises and threatenings: 21 the prophet before me, who hath required besouls their wickedness.

THE vision of 1-ga'iah the son I of A'moz, which he saw concerning Ju'dah and Je-ru'sa-tions; incense is an abomina-Ex.30.1, Incense. lem in the days of Uz-zi'ah, Jō'- tion unto me; the new moons tham, A'haz, and Hez-e-ki'ah, and sabbaths, the calling of askings of Jū'dah.

ear, O earth: for the LORD hath meeting. spoken, I have nourished and 14 Your new moons and your Nu. 10.10, New Moon brought up children, and they appointed feasts my soul hat-

evildoers, children that are cor-blood the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Igrael unto your doings from before mine lab.28.28, Shun Rvil. anger, they are gone away eyes; cease to do evil;

De.10.12, Requirements.

anger, they are gone away eyes; cease to do evil; backward.

5 Why should ye be stricken judgment, relieve the oppressed, any more? ye will revolt more judge the fatherless, plead for and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foots on together, saith the LORD:

6 From the sole of the foots on together, saith the LORD:

6 From the sole of the foots on together, saith the LORD:

6 From the sole of the foots on together, saith the LORD:

6 From the sole of the foots on together, saith the constant of the sole of

or rom the sole of the root son together, saith the LORD: Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings, even unto the head there is no though your sins be as scarlet, soundness in it; but wounds, they shall be as white as snow; he sold bruises, and putrifying though they be red like crimsores: they have not been son, they shall be as wool. closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. Tyour country is desolate, the land:

7 Your country is desolate, the land:

20 Rut if we refuse and robot.

[Mk.3.K.]

7 Your country is desolate, the land:
your cities are burned with fire: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel,
your land, strangers devour it ye shall be devoured with the
Le.26.5 Plenty Promised.
your land, strangers devour it ye shall be devoured with the
Le.26.25, War Threstened.
[Je5.17. in your presence, and \dot{u} is deso-sword: for the mouth of the late, as overthrown by strangers. LORD hath spoken \dot{u} .

8 And the daughter of Zī'on 21 Thow is the faithful city is left as a cottage in a vine-become an harlot! it was full Jud. 2.17. Spir. Adultery.

9 Except the LORD of hosts derers had left unto us a very small 22 Thy silver is become dross, remnant, we should have been as Sŏd'om, and we should have been like unto Gō-mŏr'rah.

Thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, De.27.19, Rulers Warned, and companions of thieves: De.924, Rebell'a(1), [ch.1].

LORD, ye rulers of Söd'om; loweth after rewards: they give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gö-mör'rah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto the Lord, to me? saith the LORD: I am the LORD of hosts, the mighty full of the burnt offerings of One of Is'rand Ab I will contain the Contain the Contain the LORD.

Ge 4.5, Unacceptable Offer-full of the burnt offerings of One of Isra-el, Ah, I will ease p.p.De 28.63. lings, ch.66.3. rams, and the fat of fed beasts; me of mine adversaries, and De.32.35, Divine Venguance.

of bullocks, or of lambs, or of

12 When ye come to appear See Attendance upon the [Sanctuary, De.12.5. this at your hand, to tread my

courts?

13 Bring no more vain obla-Formalism (1), ch.29.13. semblies, I cannnot away with; 2 THear, O heavens, and give it is iniquity, even the solemn Mt.15.7, Hypocrites.

brought up children, and they appointed the set is they are a trouble unto p.p.ch.7.13. [Ex.23.14]

3 The ox knoweth his owner, me; I am weary to bear them. De.25.16, Sin Hateful, and the ass his master's crib: 15 And when ye spread forth wour hands, I will hide mine [Pa.28.14].

people doth not consider.

eyes from you: yea, when ye

4 Ah sinful nation, a people make many prayers, I will not
laden with iniquity, a seed of hear: your hands are full of

yard, as a lodge in a garden of of judgment; righteousness De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). cucumbers, as a besieged city. lodged in it; but now mur-See Violence, Ge.6.13.

10 Thear the word of the every one loveth gifts, and fol- Ex.23.2 Evil Associa-

p.p.Je.7.10.

ns, [Ho.21] See Hebrew Festivals, p.n.ch.7.13. [Ex.23.14.

[swered, ch.59.2 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ge.4.8. Murder (2).

Pr.25.4, Dross, Esc.22.18. Deterioration, Je.7.26.

and I delight not in the blood avenge me of mine enemies: | Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

Ex. 7.5. Divine Hand (2). Jb.23.10. Spir. Refining. ch.48.10. Pr.25.4, Dross.

Restoration (2), ch.11.12.

See Counsellors, Pr.11.14. See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12. Ne.11.1, Holy City, ch.48.2.

2 S.5.7, Zion.
Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).
Pr.11.11, Civic Righteousp.p.ch.62.12. [ness.
ch.34.2, Destruction (2). p.p.Ge.19.15; Je.24.10. 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1)

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. Ge.35.4, Oaks, ch.6.13. See Groves, De.12.2. Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded. p.p.ch.65.3; 66.17.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Pa.63.1, Spir. Drought, p.p.ch.28.1. [ch.5:13. Nu.20.2, Dry Places, Je.14.3.

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. See Eternal Fire, ch.33.14.

B.C.760(?)

2 K.19.2, Issiah, ch.6.1. ch.1.1. Prophetic Visions.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying. Last Days, Da.2.28. p.p.ch.66.20; Da.2.35. Ps.72.16, Growth of Kingfdom.

Ps.2.8, Missions, ch.11.9. Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

Ps.134.1, House of God, [ch.56.7.

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher, [ch.28.26. De.4.5, Instruction (5). See Believers' Walk, Ro.6.4. Ps.16.11, Right Paths, [ch.26.7.

Gospel (2), ch.29.18.
De.4.10, "Word" Taught,
[Ac.18.28. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.
Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.
Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe[cies, ch.7.14.

Jos. 8.18, Spears, Jn. 19.34.

Peace (8), ch.9.7. Ps.46.9, War to Cease, [Ho.2.18.

Ge.7.1, "Comes. See Walking in Truth, [Ps.26.3. Pa.27.1, God a Light.

all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy gers. ness, the faithful city.

27 Zi'on shall be redeemed their chariots: with judgment, and her con- 8 Their land also is full of verts with righteousness.

28 And the destruction of of their own hands, that which Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked. the transgressors and of the their own fingers have made: sinners shall be together, and 9 And the mean man boweth they that forsake the LORD down, and the great man humshall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed give them not. of the oaks which we have de- 10 \ Enter into the rock, and sired, and ye shall be confound-hide thee in the dust, for fear Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. ed for the gardens that ye have of the LORD, and for the glory p.p.v.21; Re.6.15.

den that hath no water.

a spark, and they shall both day burn together, and none shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2

Isaiah prophesies of Christ's kingdom. 6 Wickedness the cause of God's forsaking his people. 10 The prophet foresware shom of the terrible day of the Lord.

13 And upon all the cedar of Leb's-non, that are high an

THE word that I-sa'iah the lifted up, and upon all the oaks son of A'moz saw concern- of Ba'shan,

ing Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lĕm. the last days, that the moun-hills that are lifted up, tain of the LORD's house shall 15 And upon every be established in the top of the tower, and upon every fenced mountains, and shall be exalted wall, above the hills; and all nations 16 And upon all the ships of shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go pictures.
and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the shall be bowed down, and the Lorp, to the house of the God haughtiness of men shall be Ps.10.2, Pride (1). of Ja'cob; and he will teach us made low: and the LORD alone of his ways, and we will walk shall be exalted in that day. in his paths: for out of Zi'on 18 And the idols he shall p.p.Mi.1.7. shall go forth the law, and the utterly abolish.

the nations, and shall rebuke the LORD, and for the glory of many people: and they shall his majesty, when he ariseth to 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. beat their swords into plow-shake terribly the earth. shares, and their spears into 20 In that day a man shall war any more.

of the LORD.

Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. saken thy people the house of majesty, when he ariseth to Jā'cob, because they be replen-shake terribly the earth.

25 And I will turn my hand ished from the east, and are upon thee, and purely purge soothsayers like the Phi-lis'-Ge.21.32, Philistines. See Sinful Imitation, and they please themselves in the children of strange. selves in the children of stran-

judges as at the first, and thy 7 Their land also is full of De.6.11, Prosperity (2). counsellors as at the begin-silver and gold, neither is there See Riches Perilous, De. 8.13. ning: afterward thou shalt be any end of their treasures; Jb.27.16. Accumulation. called, The city of righteous-their land is also full of horses, De.17.16, Horses. neither is their any end of

idols; they worship the work | 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods,

bleth himself: therefore for-p.p.ch.5.15.

of his majesty. 30 For ye shall be as an oak 11 The lofty looks of man

whose leaf fadeth, and as a gar-shall be humbled, and the Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. haughtiness of men shall be 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness. 31 And the strong shall be bowed down, and the LORD as tow, and the maker of it as alone shall be exalted in that Pa.21.13, God Exalted.

12 For the day of the LORD of See Great Day, Jl.2.11. hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and up- Jb.40.12, Abasement (1) on every one that is lifted up; 13 And upon all the cedars 1 K.4.33, Cedars. of Leb'a-non, that are high and

14 And upon all the high p.p.ch.40.4. 2 And it shall come to pass in mountains, and upon all the

Tär'shish, and upon all pleasant 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, Je.10.9.

word of the LORD from Jeru'19 And they shall go into the
sa-lem.

19 And they shall go into the
Le.26.36, Terror. 4 And he shall judge among caves of the earth, for fear of Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, ch.24.17.

pruninghooks: nation shall cast his idols of silver, and his Idolatry (2), ch.17.8. not lift up sword against na-idols of gold, which they made Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away. tion, neither shall they learn each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

5 ¶O house of Jacob, come 21 To go into the clefts of ye, and let us walk in the light the rocks, and into the tops of p.p.Re.6.15; Lu.23.30. the ragged rocks, for fear of the 6 Therefore thou hast for-LORD, and for the glory of his

Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-[tions (2).

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4).

p.p.Ne.4.5.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, [ch.57.15.

[Je.50.32.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

Nu.21.33, Bashan, ch.33.9.

high p.p.ch.25.12.

Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1).

p.p.ch.13.13.

Digitized by GOOGLE

1 S.20.3, Frailty, ch.40.6. Ge.2.7, Breath, Eze.37.5. Ps.118.9, Trust in Man, [ch.30.2. Jb.4.19, Insignificance of [Man.

B.C.760 (?)

Jerusalem (3), Je.9.11.

Le.26.26, Famine (3). De.28.48. Want. See Mighty Men, Ge.10.8. See Warriors, Nu.32.17. See Judges, Ex.18.13. p.p.2 K.24.15. Nu.31.48, Captains.

Pr.11.14, Counsellors. See Skill, Ex.28.3.

p.p.Ec.10.16. Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled, 、[ch.51.23.

p.p.Mi.7.3.

2 K.2.23, Child Vice. See Reverence for Aged, [Le.19.32.

p.p.ch.4.1.

See Desolation (1), ch.1.8.

p.p.Ho.5.13. See Poverty (1), (Index).

See Degradation, Ex.32.25. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). See Blasphemy, Le.24.11. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Nu.14.11, Provoking God, [Eze.8.3.

Pr.21.29, Impress of Sin [Re.13.16.

Ge.13.13, Sodom (1), ch.5.8, Woes. [Lu.17.29, See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31, Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive, [Ho.13.9. Jb.36.7, The Righteous, Mt.13.43.
Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints. See Reward (3), Ge.15.1. De.4.40, Godliness Profit-

De.28.67, Sin's Misery. See Sin's Fruit, Ho.10.13. ch.59.18, Recompense (1). p.p.Ec.10.16. See Deterioration, ch.1.22.

able, ch.65.22.

See Evil Influences,1 K.11.4. See False Shepherds.

Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

Culamities coming upon Judah. 10
Different states of the righteous and the wicked. 12 Oppression of the rulers. 15 Punishment of the beat my people to pieces, and Ex.1.14 Oppression (2). women for pride.

FOR, behold, the Lord, the saith the Lord God of hosts.

the whole stay of water,

man of war, the judge, and the ling with their feet: prophet, and the prudent, and 17 Therefore the Lord will the ancient.

3 The captain of fifty, and the head of the daughters of Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). the honourable man, and the Zi'on, and the LORD will discounsellor, and the cunning ar-cover their secret parts. tificer, and the eloquent orator.

rule over them.

pressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: lets, and the mufflers. the child shall behave himself 20 The bonnets, and the ornaproudly against the ancient, and ments of the legs, and the

of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and parel, and the mantles, and the let this ruin be under thy hand: 7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread vails.

nor clothing; make me not a ruler of the people. and Jū'dah is fallen: because stead of a girdle a rent; and their tongue and their doings instead of well set hair bald- Le.13.40, Baldness, ch.15.2.

voke the eyes of his glory.

them; and they declare their sword, and thy mighty in the sin as Sod'om, they hide it not, war. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto them- and mourn; and she being desolate shall sit upon the ground.

selves. 10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be man, saying, We will eat our given him.

are their oppressors, and women by thy name, to take away our rule over them. O my people, reproach. they which lead thee cause thee 2 \ In that day shall the [ch.56.11. to err, and destroy the way of branch of the LORD be beautiful Christ a Branch, ch.11.1. thy paths.

people.

22 Cease ye from man, whose 14 The LORD will enter into De.27.19, Rulers Warned breath is in his nostrils: for judgment with the ancients of

breath is in his nostrils: for judgment with the arcients of wherein is he to be accounted his people, and the princes of?

CHAPTER 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 3

Chapter 4

Chapter 3

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter

grind the faces of the poor? 2 S.12.4, Poor (5), ch.32.7.

LORD of hosts, doth take 16 \(\text{Moreover the Lord saith, p.p.ch.4.4.} \) away from Je-ru'sa-lem and from Because the daughters of Zi'on Jud. 16.4, Evil Women. Ju'dah the stay and the staff, are haughty, and walk with 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness the whole stay of bread, and stretched forth necks and wan-

ton eyes, walking and mincing or, tripping nicely. 2 The mighty man, and the as they go, and making a tink-

smite with a scab the crown of See Beauty (2), Ps.39.11.

18 In that day the Lord will See Day of Visitation 4 And I will give children to take away the bravery of their

feet, and their cauls, and their Or, networks. 5 And the people shall be op-round tires like the moon, 19 The chains, and the brace- Ge.41.42, Chains.

the base against the honourable, headbands, and the tablets, and

6 When a man shall take hold the earrings. 21 The rings, and nose jewels, Ge.41.42, Rings, Lu.15.22 22 The changeable suits of ap- Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel,

> wimples, and the crisping pins, 23 The glasses, and the fine Mirrors, 1 Co.13.12. linen, and the hoods, and the Ex.35.6, Linen.

24 And it shall come to pass that instead of sweet smell 8 For Je-ru'sa-lem is ruined, there shall be stink; and in-Ex.32.25, Degradation.

are against the LORD, to pro-ness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; See Sackcloth, Ge.37.34. 9 The shew of their coun-and burning instead of beauty. See Beauty (2), Ps.39.11. tenance doth witness against 25 Thy men shall fall by the See Defeats, Jos. 7.4.

26 And her gates shall lament p.p.Lam.1.4.

CHAPTER 4 Distress of the times. 2 Succeeding B.C.760 (?) blessings and security of Christ's

A ND in that day seven wo-Ex.25.37, Seven, ch.11.15. men shall take hold of one p.p.ch.13.12. own bread, and wear our own 12 As for my people, children apparel: only let us be called

and glorious, and the fruit of 13 The LORD standeth up to the earth shall be excellent Le. 26.5, Plenty Promised. plead, and standeth to judge the and comely for them that are escaped of Isra-el.

Digitized by

{cb.10.1

Ch. 16.6.

p.p.Eze.16.37. Ch. 10.3 be their princes, and babes shall tinkling ornaments about their Ex.33.4. Ornaments, Je 2.32

Mufflers, or, spangled orn

Ge.24.22, Earrings. Eze.27.24

Ge.24.65, Vail (1), 2 Co.3.13.

Le.26.25, War Threatened.

p.p.ch.54.4; Ge.30.23.

p.p.ch.10.20; Jl.2.32.

ch.1.9. Remnant, ch.11.16. See Holy City, Ne.11.1. See God's People, Ex.19.5. See Book of Life, Rx.32.33.

Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3). See Religious Reforms,
[1 K.15.12

p.p.ch.28.6. p.p.Lu.3.17. Nu.31.23. Fire (4).

Ex.13.21, Pillar of Cloud. p.p.ch.60.1.

Heb. a covering.

See Divine Overshadowing, Ex.33.22.

See Divine Refuge, Ex. 33.22.

B.C.760 (?)

Moral Vineyard, v.7.

Ps.80.8, Israel a Vine, Je.2.21.

De.15.14, Winepress. See Fruitfulness, Mt.3.8. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. Unfruitfulness, Mt.3.10. De.32.32, Sin's Fruit, [Ho.10.13.

p.p.Mt.21.40,41.

p.p.2 Chr.36.15; Mi.6.3.

p.p.Ps.80.12. p.p.Ne.2.17. Jb.1.10, Hedges, Ezc.13.5. p.p.Ps.89.40. p.p.Lu.21.24: Re.11.2. ch.1.8, Desolation (1).

Briers, ch.55.13.

De.8.15, Drought, Je.2.6. v.1, Moral Vineyard, Je.12.10.

Er.6.7, Israel (2).

ru'sā-lem, shall be called holy, ness, but behold a cry. even every one that is written 8 \ Woe unto them that join Woes, v.20. among the living in Jeru'sa-house to house, that lay field 1 S.8.3, Greed.

washed away the filth of the in the midst of the earth! daughters of Zi'on, and shall 9 In mine ears said the LORD have purged the blood of Je-of hosts, Of a truth many ry'sa-lem from the midst there houses shall be desolate, even Jb.15.34, Desolation of the of by the spirit of judgment, great and fair, without inhaband by the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create 10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard Ge.4.12, Barrenness, Ho.8.7. upon every dwelling place of shall yield one bath, and the 1 K.7.26, Baths, Esc.45.11. mount Zi'on, and upon her as-seed of an homer shall yield an Le.27.16, Homer, Eze.45.11. semblies, a cloud and smoke by ephah. day, and the shining of a flam-day, and the shining of a flam-in fact by night for upon all up early in the morning, that [Zep.3.7.

nacle for a shadow in the day-wine inflame them!
| Tr.20.1, Wine, ch.28.1. time from the heat, and for a | 12 And the harp, and the viol, Ge.4.21, Harps, Re.5.8. place of refuge, and for a covert the tabret, and pipe, and wine, from storm and from rain.

CHAPTER 5

God excuses his severe judgments: 8 of his hands. his judgments upon covetousness, 11 lasciviousness, 18 and impiety.

yard in a very fruitful hill: he looked that it should bring 15 And the mean man shall be

forth wild grapes. Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and men of Jū'dah, bled:

and my vineyard. more to my vineyard, that I tified in righteousness. have not done in it? wherefore, 17 Then shall the lambs feed when I looked that it should after their manner, and the p.p.Mi.2.12; Zep.2.6. bring forth grapes, brought it waste places of the fat ones forth wild grapes?

yard: I will take away the and sin as it were with a cart See Presumption (1), hedge thereof, and it shall be rope: eaten up; and break down the 19 That say, Let him make wall thereof, and it shall be speed, and hasten his work, trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it the counsel of the Holy One Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. shall not be pruned, nor digged; of Is'ra-el draw nigh and come, Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). but there shall come up briers that we may know it! and thorns: I will also com-mand the clouds that they rain evil good, and good evil; that See False Teachers, Mt.5.19.

LORD of hosts is the house of sweet, and sweet for bitter! Is ra-el, and the men of Ju'dah 21 Woe unto them that are led by

3 And it shall come to pass, his pleasant plant: and he Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness that he that is left in Zi'on, looked for judgment, but beand he that remaineth in Je-hold oppression; for righteous-Ex.1.14, Oppression (2),

to field, till there be no place, p.p.Mi.2.2. 4 When the Lord shall have that they may be placed alone Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1), [Ezc.34.18. itant.

ing fire by night: for upon all up early in the morning, that the glory shall be a defence. they may follow strong drink; the glory shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a taberthat continue until night, till Pr.26.9, Drunkards.
Pr.20.1, Wine, ch.28.1.

neither consider the operation 13 Therefore my people are De.28.67, Sin's Misery. 11 lasciviousness, 18 and impiety.

Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard.

My wellbeloved hath a vine-loved hath a vine-loved touching his vineyard.

My wellbeloved hath a vine-loved Therefore hell hath en-De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. 2 And he fenced it, and larged herself, and opened her gathered out the stones theremouth without measure: and Jb.17.13, The Grave. gathered out the stones there-mouth without measure. and planted it with the their glory, and their multi-choicest vine, and built a tower tude, and their pomp, and he in the midst of it, and also that rejoiceth, shall descend in-Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.

forth grapes, and it brought brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. 3 And now, O inhabitants of eyes of the lofty shall be hum-2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

judge, I pray you, betwixt me 16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and Ps.21.13, God Exalted. 4 What could have been done God that is holy shall be sanc- Ex.15.11, God's Holiness.

shall strangers eat.

5 And now go to; I will tell 18 TWoe unto them that draw you what I will do to my vine-iniquity with cords of vanity,

that we may see it: and let Ps.73.11, Scoffers, Je.17.15.

no rain upon it.

put darkness for light, and light pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin.

7 For the vineyard of the for darkness; that put bitter for p.p.Je.23.14. [Exc.13.2]

De.21.20, Drunkenness (1), [ch.28.1.

the tabret, and pipe, and wine, Ge.31.27, Tabrets, ch.24.8. are in their feasts: but they re-Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments, Da.6.18. gard not the work of the LORD,

1 K.8.65, Feasts.
Jb.34.9, Godless.
Ps.82.5, Dullness (2).

[ch.14.9.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity, Je.30.14. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved, Je.14.10.

Pr.3.7. Conceit, Ro.12.16.

Pr.23.20, Excess. Pr.20.1, Wine.

p.p.v.20.

Ex.23.8, Bribery (1), &h.33.15. De.16.19, Injustice (2).

Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Jb.21.18, Stubble, Jb.21.18, Chaff, ch.17.13. p.p.Jb.18.16. Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised, [ch.30.9. Ps.50.17, "Word" De-[spised, ch.30.12. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Ex.19.5. God's People. Ex.7.5. Divine Hand (2). 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. De.28.26, Unburied.

p.p.ch.9.12; 10.4; 23.11.

p.p.ch.13.2.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment, ch.7.18.

p.p.Jl.2.7.

Ex.28.4, Girdle (17, Mt.3.4.

Ge.27.3, Bows.

Flint, ch.50.7. Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2), p.p.Je.51.38. De.33.22, Lions (2).

p.p.Mi.5.8. Ps.22.11, No Helper. p.p.ch.17.12.

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). p.p.ch.8.22; Lu.21.26.

B.C.758 (?)

2 K.14.21, Uzziah, Ho.1.1. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah, ch.7.3. Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision, [ch.33.17. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Ps.21.13, God Exalted. Seraphim, v.6.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

dent in their own sight!

for reward, and take away the moved at the voice of him that righteousness of the righteous cried, and the house was filled from him!

have cast away the law of the of hosts. LORD of hosts, and despised the 6 Then flew one of the sera-

people, and he hath stretched the altar: of the streets. For all this his sin purged.

anger is not turned away, but 8 Also I heard the voice of Ge.3.8, God's Voice. his hand is stretched out still. the Lord, saying, Whom shall I Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2).

26 ¶And he will lift up an ensend, and who will go for us? sign to the nations from far, Then said I, Here am I; send Jud.5.2. Willingness. and will hiss unto them from the me. swiftly:

stumble among them; none 10 Make the heart of this peoshall slumber nor sleep; nei-ple fat, and make their ears of their shoes be broken:

and all their bows bent, their vert, and be healed.

horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like long? And he answered, Until p.p.Je.4.29.

a whirlwind: lions: yea, they shall roar, and terly desolate, lay hold of the prey, and shall 12 And the LORD have recarry it away safe, and none moved men far away, and there De.28.36, Captivity (1).

shall deliver it. 30 And in that day they midst of the land. shall roar against them like the 13 But yet in it shall be a roaring of the sea: and if one tenth, and it shall return, and ch.1.9. Remnant. look unto the land, behold dark-shall be eaten: as a teil tree, ness and sorrow, and the light and as an oak, whose substance Ge.35.4, Oaks. is darkened in the heavens is in them, when they cast their thereof.

CHAPTER 6

Isaiah's vision of the Lord's glory. 13 A remnant of Israel shall be saved.

N the year that king Ŭz-zī'ah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

lwith twain he covered his face, king of Syr i-a, and Pē kah the 2 K.15.25, Pekah.

wise in their own eyes, and pru- and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the moved at the voice of him that the total ly, and twain he did ly, and the lot ly, and twain he did ly, and the lot ly, Pr.26.9, Drunkards, ch.28.3. of strength to mingle strong LORD of hosts: the whole earth

with smoke.

24 Therefore as the fire de- 5 Then said I, Woe is me! p.p.Ex.33.20; Lu.5.8. voureth the stubble, and the for I am undone; because I am Jb.9.20. Self-condemnation. flame consumeth the chaff, so a man of unclean lips, and I 2S.24.10. Condemnation (2). their root shall be as rotten-ness, and their blossom shall of unclean lips: for mine eyes Ge.6.5, Sin Universal Ge.32.30, Seeing God go up as dust: because they have seen the King, the LORD

word of the Holy One of Is'ra-el. phims unto me, having a live 25 Therefore is the anger of coal in his hand, which he had See Fire (4). Nu.31.23. the LORD kindled against his taken with the tongs from off

forth his hand against them, 7 And he laid it upon my Or, caused it to touch and hath smitten them: and mouth, and said, Lo, this hath the hills did tremble, and their touched thy lips; and thine in-Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining. carcases were torn in the midst iquity is taken away, and thy Cleansing (5). Zec.3.4.

end of the earth: and, behold, 9 And he said, Go, and tell Nu.16.28, God's Messengers they shall come with speed this people, Hear ye indeed, but Or, Hear ye in hearing. or, understand not; and see ye in-27 None shall be weary nor deed, but perceive not.

ther shall the girdle of their heavy, and shut their eyes; lest Spir. Deafness, Je.6.10. loins be loosed, nor the latchet they see with their eyes, and Blindness (4), ch.29.10. hear with their ears, and under-28 Whose arrows are sharp, stand with their heart, and con-

the cities be wasted without in-29 Their roaring shall be like habitant, and the houses witha lion, they shall roar like young out man, and the land be ut-

be a great forsaking in the

leaves: so the holy seed shall See God's People, Ex. 19.5.

CHAPTER 7

be the substance thereof.

Ahas comforted by Isaiah. 14 Christ B.C.742 (?) promised. 17 God's judgments prophesied to come upon Judah by the Assyrians.

A ND it came to pass in the days of A'haz the son of 2 K.15.38. Ahaz. 2 Above it stood the sera-Jo'tham, the son of Uz-zī'ah, 2 K.14.21, Uzziah. phims: each one had six wings; king of Jū'dah, that Rē'zin the 2 K.15.37, Rezin.

ch.33.17. Ex.15.18, God, King.

Jud.5.2, Consecration (2). without ceasing.

ch.1.8, Desolation (1).

K.15.19. Evil Alliances.

See Fear of Man. De.1.17.

2 K.19.2. Isaiah, ch.13.1. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. p.p.2 K.18.17.

Ex.14.13. Stillness. Ge.26.24, "Fear not." Le.26.36, Faint-hearted

[ch.30.17.

1 K.1.33, Gibon Pool.

p.p.Am.4.11.

Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. .

De.4.39. Sovereignty of God. See Wicked Confounded, [Ge.11.8.

Jud.10.6. Syria. Mt.4.24. 2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

Nu.1.33. Tribe of Ephraim. 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1). 2 K.15.25, Pekah. De.32.20, Unbelief (3). See Faith (4), Mt.8.13. Ps.73.18, Insecurity.

1 K.3.5, Ask. See Sign-seekers, Mt.12.38. Or, make thy petition deep. 2 K.15.38, Ahaz, ch.38.8. D.D.Mt.4.7.

D.D.V.2.

P.p.ch.1.14.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-cies, ch.9.2 Jud.6.38, Signs Given, [ch.55.13.

Virgins, ch.62.5. Incarnation, ch.9.6. Immanuel, ch.8.8.

ch.11.2, Christ's Wisdom. 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment, [ch.11.3.

ra-el, went up toward Je-ru'sa- of both her kings. not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of and upon thy father's house, Dā'vid, saying, Sỹr'ĩ-à is con-days that have not come, from his heart was moved, and the from Ju'dah; even the king of heart of his people, as the trees As-syr'i-à. of the wood are moved with the 18 And it shall come to pass

wind. I-sa'iah, Go forth now to meet uttermost part of the rivers of A haz, thou, and She ar-ja shub E gypt, and for the bee that is De.1.44. Bees. thy son, at the end of the con-in the land of As-syr i-a. duit of the upper pool in the 19 And they shall come, and highway of the fuller's field; shall rest all of them in the p.p.Je.16.16.

4 And say unto him, Take desolate valleys, and in the heed, and be quiet; fear not, holes of the rocks, and upon all neither be fainthearted for the thorns, and upon all bushes. two tails of these smoking fire- 20 In the same day shall the brands, for the fierce anger of Lord shave with a razor that Nu.6.5, Razors, Eze.5.1. Rezin with Syri-a, and of the is hired, namely, by them be-2 S.10.6, Mercenaries. son of Rem-a-li'ah.

5 Because Syrî-a, Ephră-îm, As-syrî-a, the head, and the hair Ge.2.14. Assyria. and the son of Rem-a-li'ah, have of the feet: and it shall also taken evil counsel against thee, consume the beard. saying,

and vex it, and let us make a nourish a young cow, and two breach therein for us, and set a sheep; son of Tabe-al:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It they shall give he shall eat but Ge.18.8, Butter. shall not stand, neither shall it ter: for butter and honey shall Ge.43.11, Honey.

come to pass. 8 For the head of Syria is land. Dā-mās'cus, and the head of 23 And it shall come to pass Dā-mās'cus is Rē'zin; and with- in that day, that every place in threescore and five years shall be, where there were a shall Ephra-im be broken, that thousand vines at a thousand it be not a people.

9 And the head of E'phra-im briers and thorns. shall not be established.

10 Moreover the Lord spake 25 And on all hills that shall

again unto Ahaz, saying,

ask, neither will I tempt the lesser cattle. Lord.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of Da'vid; Is it a small Prophecy against Syria and Israel. B.C.741(?) thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Be-

eat, that he may know to re- 2 And I took unto me faithful fuse the evil, and choose the witnesses to record, U-ri'ah the Nu.35.30, Witnesses. good.

16 For before the child shall of Je-ber-e-chi'ah. See Foreknowledge, ch. 42.9. know to refuse the evil, and 3 And I went unto the proph-

son of Rem-a-li'ah, king of Is'-thou abhorrest shall be forsaken p.p.ch.8.4.

lem to war against it, but could 17 The LORD shall bring up-p.p.2 Chr.28.19. on thee, and upon thy people, federate with E phra-im. And the day that E phra-im departed p.p.1 K.12.16.

in that day, that the LORD shall p.p.ch.13.5. 3 Then said the LORD unto hiss for the fly that is in the De.28.50, Instruments of Judgment, Je.5.15.

yond the river, by the king of

21 And it shall come to pass 6 Let us go up against Jū'dah, in that day, that a man shall See Poverty (3), Pr.6.11.

king in the midst of it, even the 22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that Ge.18.8, Milk, 1 Co.9.7.

every one eat that is left in the

silverlings, if shall even be for

is Sā-mā'rĭ-a, and the head of 24 With arrows and with Sã-mã'rī-à is Rěm-a-lī'ah's son. bows shall men come thither; See War Threatened, If ye will not believe, surely ye because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

be digged with the mattock, 11 Ask thee a sign of the LORD there shall not come thither the thy God; ask it either in the fear of briers and thorns: but it depth, or in the height above. | shall be for the sending forth of |p.p.ch.5.17. 12 But A'haz said, I will not oxen, and for the treading of

CHAPTER 8

5 Distress of Judah. 9 God's pur-poses irresistible. 11 Comfort to them that fear God, but great affliction to idolaters.

TOREOVER the Lord said hold, a virgin shall conceive. AVI unto me, lake thee a great and bear a son, and shall call roll, and write in it with a man's Ex.31.18, Writing (1). his name Im-man'u-el. pen concerning Mā'hēr-shāl'al—That is, In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the

priest, and Zech-a-ri'ah the son p.p.2 K.16.10.

choose the good, the land that etess; and she conceived, and Ge.21.2, Conception.

De.28.36, Captivity (1),

Le.14.9. Beard.

ch.1.8, Desolation (1).

Le.26.25.

prey, or, Make speed, etc.

Digitized by GOOQIG

1 K.16.24, Samaria (1), Mi.1.6.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. De.28.50, Instruments of

Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

De.4.5, Instruction (5), [ch.28.26.

See Sinful Imitation, [Ex.23.2.

See Trust in Man. Ps.118.9.

Jb.5.21, Fearlessness, [ch.12.2. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

De.10.12, Fear God, Mt.10.28. Ex.3.5. Godly Reverence. Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

Rock of Offense, Mt.11.6.

Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked.

Ps.25.5, Wait upon God, [ch.40.31. De.31.18,God's Face Hidden.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

p.p.ch.29.11; Da.12.4.

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. p.p.Jn.10.29; 17.6.

Ps.29.2, Honor God.

p.p.Ne.3.15. Ps.118.9. Trust in Man.

p.p.ch.17.12.

Ge.4.25, Children Named.

bare a son. Then said the LORD whom the LORD hath given me p.p.Lu.2.34. to me, Call his name Ma'her-are for signs and for wonders in shăl'al-hăsh'-băz.

4 For before the child shall which dwelleth in mount Zi'on, p.p.Ps.9.11.

svr'i-a.

5 The Lord spake also unto to the dead?

me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people testimony: if they speak not refuseth the waters of Shi-lo'ah according to this word, it is that go softly, and rejoice in because there is no light in ch.9.2 Spir. Darkness. Rē'zin and Rem-a-li'ah's son:

he shall come up over all his their king and their God, and

[Judgment. channels, and go over all his look upward. p.p.Am.8.8.

p.p.ch.10.6. neck; and the stretching out of to darkness.

his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O lm-man'u-el. ch.7.14, Immanuel, Mt.1.23. Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

9 ¶Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

it shall come to nought; speak land of Zeb'u-lun and the land

for God is with us.

11 For the LORD spake thus by the way of the sea, beyond to me with a strong hand, and Jordan, in Gal'I-lee of the na- Jos. 20.7, Galilee, Mt. 2.22. instructed me that I should not tions. walk in the way of this people, 2 The people that walked in saying.

ther fear ye their fear, nor be shined.

afraid. 13 Sanctify the LORD of hosts nation, and not increased the

bling and for a rock of offence 4 For thou hast broken the to both the houses of igra-el, for yoke of his burden, and the Le.25.10, Liberty (1), [ch.10.27.

habitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 15 And many among them of Midian. shall stumble, and fall, and be 5 For every battle of the 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War,

the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the 6 For unto us a child is born, Ge.16.11, Births Foretold, [Mt.1.21. LORD, that hideth his face from unto us a son is given: and the house of Jacob, and I will the government shall be upon Christ's Dominion, Da.7.14.

have knowledge to cry, My 19 And when they shall say father, and my mother, the unto you, Seek unto them that De.13.6, Enticers. riches of Dā-mās'cus and the have familiar spirits, and unto spoil of Sā-mā'rī-a shall be taken wizards that peep, and that mut- Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, ch. 19.3. away before the king of As-ter: should not a people seek De.18.11, Necromancy. unto their God? for the living De.4.29, Seek God. 20 To the law and to the De.17.19, Search the

Is'ra-el from the LORD of hosts,

them. 7 Now therefore, behold, the 21 And they shall pass through Lord bringeth up upon them it, hardly bestead and hungry: De.23.48, Want. the waters of the river, strong and it shall come to pass, that De.32.32 Dissatisfaction and many, even the king of As-when they shall be hungry, they syr1-a, and all his glory: and shall fret themselves, and curse Ps.10.7, Cursing.

22 And they shall look unto 8 And he shall pass through the earth; and behold trouble Le.26.16, Adversity. Jū'dah; he shall overflow and go and darkness, dimness of an-Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). over, he shall reach even to the guish; and they shall be driven De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

CHAPTER 9

What joy shall be in the midst of B.C.740(?) afflictions by the birth and kingdom of Christ. 8 Judgments upon Israel for their prids, 13 hypocrisy, 18 and their impenitency.

NEVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as
was in her vexation, when at
the first he lightly afflicted the
land of Zebu-lün and the land
of Năph'ta-li, and afterward
did more grievously afflict her 10 Take counsel together, and the first he lightly afflicted the [founded. the word, and it shall not stand: of Naph'ta-li, and afterward did more grievously afflict her

saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, light: they that dwell in the Christ the Light, ch. 42.6. (ch. 42.1.) shall say, A confederacy; nei-upon them hath the light (Ge. 3.15, Messianic Prophetics of the shadow of death, shall say, A confederacy; nei-upon them hath the light (Ge. 3.15, Messianic Prophetics of the shadow of death, shall say, A confederacy; nei-upon them hath the light (Ge. 3.15, Messianic Prophetics of the shadow of death, shall say, A confederacy; nei-upon them hath the light (Ge. 3.15, Messianic Prophetics of the shadow of death, shall say the shadow of death, shadow of death, shall say the shadow of death, sha

3 Thou hast multiplied the himself; and let him be your joy: they joy before thee ac-fear, and let him be your dread. cording to the joy in harvest, 14 And he shall be for a sanc-divide the spoil.

Exr. 6.22, Spir. Joy.
14 And he shall be for a sanc-divide the spoil.

p.p.1 S.30.16.

a gin and for a snare to the in-staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

broken, and be snared, and be warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; 16 Bind up the testimony, seal but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

look for him. his shoulder: and his name 18 Behold, I and the children shall be called Wonderful, Wonderful Name, Lu.1.31.

by the way, etc.

cies. v.7.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

p.p.Jud.7.22.23.

[less (1), Ex.22.22.

ch.11.2, Christ's Wisdom. Lu.22.70, Christ Divine.

ch.53.5, Peace (3). Prince of Peace. Pa.72.16, Growth of King-7 Of the increase of his the right hand, and be hungry; De.28.48, Want.

this.

[dom, ch.42.4] Eternal Kingdom, Da.2.44. ch.2.4, Peace (8), ch.11.9. Ps.2.6, Christ, King, ch.32.1 Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-

[cies, ch.11.10. p.p.ch.11.4; 32.1; 42.3. Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. p.p.ch.59.17. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5),

Ps.40.4, The Proud. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Ge.11.4, Men's Plans. 1 K.10.27, Sycomore-trees

Le.26.16. Threatenings.

2 K.15.37, Rezin.

p.p.2 Chr.28.18.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

2 K.17.14. Impenitance (2). ch.1.5, Correction Despised, [ch.42.25.

Ps.53.4. Prayerlessness.

Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off. ch.34.2, Destruction (2).

p.p.ch.3.2.

De.13.5, False Prophets, [Je.2.8. See False Shepherds, [ch.56.11

Mt.5.19, False Teachers. De.13.6, Enticers. p.p.Mt.15.14.

Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1). [ch.14.20 Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Ex.4.14. God's Anger. De.32.35.Divine Vengeance.

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

2 K.22.13. God's Wrath. Ex.10.22, Darkness (2), p.p.ch. 34.6.

Counsellor, The mighty God, as the fuel of the fire: no man Jb.24.9, Pittless. The everlasting Father, The shall spare his brother. p.p.Mi.7.2.

government and peace there and he shall eat on the left

establish it with judgment and 21 Ma-nas'seh. E'phra-im; and

8 The Lord sent a word into is stretched out still. Jā'cob, and it hath lighted upon is ra-el.

know, even E'phra-im and the inhabitant of Sa-ma'ri-a, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart. 10 The bricks are fallen that write grievousness which

Extertion Condemned, and to take change them into cedars.

In Therefore the LORD shall of my people, that widows may set up the adversaries of Re- be their prey, and that they

Extortion Condemned, [Exe.22]

2 Solid A poor (5).

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

See Widow and Fatherless (1). Ex.22 zin against him, and join his may rob the fatherless! enemies together;

De.28.50, Instruments of Judgment. the Phi-lis'tines benind; and desonation whom will ye flee See No Escape, Pr.11.21. anger is not turned away, but leave your glory? his hand is stretched out still. 4 Without me they shall bow p.p.ch.24.22. 13 TFor the people turneth down under the prisoners, and See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. not unto him that smiteth they shall fall under the slain. them, neither do they seek For all this his anger is not Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

the LORD of hosts.

day. 15 The ancient and honour- 6 I will send him against an

prophet that teacheth lies, he the people of my wrath will I is the tail. 16 For the leaders of this spoil, and to take the prey, and

they that are led of them are mire of the streets. destroyed. 17 Therefore the Lord shall neither doth his heart think so: Nu.11.1 Divine Displeasure. have no joy in their young but it is in his heart to destroy

men, neither shall have mercy and cut off nations not a few, on their fatherless and widows: 8 For he saith, Are not my Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. for every one is an hypocrite princes altogether kings?

18 TFor wickedness burneth whose graven images did excel as the fire: it shall devour the them of Jēru sā-lēm and of Sā-briers and thorns, and shall mā'rī-ā;

kindle in the thickets of the 11 Shall I not, as I have done

forest, and they shall mount up unto Sā-mā'rī-a and her idols, 1 S.17.44, Boasters. like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the idols? LORD of hosts is the land dark- 12 Wherefore it shall come to ened, and the people shall be pass, that when the Lord hath De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

20 And he shall snatch on

shall be no end, upon the hand, and they shall not be throne of David, and upon his satisfied; they shall eat every Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied.

kingdom, to order it, and to man the flesh of his own arm: p.p.ch.49.26.

with justice from henceforth E'phra-im, Ma-nas'seh: and they even for ever. The zeal of together shall be against Ju-See Civil Strife, 2 Chr. 15.6. the LORD of hosts will perform dah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand Ex.7.5. Divine Hand (2).

CHAPTER 10

9 And all the people shall Wos of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod B.C.713 (?) broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be sayed. WOE unto them that decree ch.5.8, Woes, ch.29.15. unrighteous decrees, and De.27.19, Rulers Warn unrighteous decrees, and De.27.19, Rulers Warned, [ch.28.14.

down, but we will build with they have prescribed; hewn stones: the sycomores 2 To turn aside the needy De.16.19, Injustice (2).

3 And what will ye do in the 12 The Syrians before, and day of visitation, and in the Day of Visitation, Je. 10.15. the Phi-lis tines behind; and desolation which shall come ch. 1.8, Desolation (1).

turned away, but his hand is Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). 14 Therefore the LORD will stretched out still. cut off from Is ra-el head and 5 TO As-syr I-an, the rod of Assyrians, ch.14.25.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgme]

Judgment. their hand is mine indignation. Ps.69.24, Divine Indignaable, he is the head; and the hypocritical nation, and against Le. 26.16, Threatenings. give him a charge, to take the p.p.ch.3.29.

people cause them to err; and to tread them down like the Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). 7 Howbeit he meaneth not so, p.p.Mi.4.11,12.

and an evildoer, and every 9 is not Cal'no as Car'che-p.p.Am.6.2.
mouth speaketh folly. For all mish? is not Ha'math as Ar'pad? Nu.13.21, Hamath.
this his anger is not turned is not Sâ-mā'rī-a as Dâ-mās'cus?
2 S.8.6, Damascus.
away, but his hand is stretched 10 As my hand hath found p.p.2 K.19.17. the kingdoms of the idols, and

so do to Jê-ru'sâ-lem and her p.p.ch.2.8.

651

ISAIAH, 11 of deliverance from Assyria. Israel is comforted with promise performed his whole work up-that dwellest in Zī'on, be not on mount Zi'on and on Je-ry'sa-afraid of the As-syr'i-an: he Ge.26.24, "Fear not." p.p.ch.14.25: 31.8. lem, I will punish the fruit of shall smite thee with a rod, and Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled the stout heart of the king of shall lift up his staff against ch.14.11 As-syr i-a, and the glory of his thee, after the manner of 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). As-syri-a, and the giory of his high looks.

Egypt.

13 For he saith, By the 25 For yet a very little while, strength of my hand I have and the indignation shall cease, ps.69.24, Divine Indignation, contains an end mine anger in their destrucp.p.ch.37.24. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. done it, and by my wisdom; for and mine anger in their destruc-Ex.5.2, Pride (2), ch.14.13. See Mercy (1), De.4.31. Pr.3.7. Conceit. I am prudent: and I have re-tion. moved the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, stir up a scourge for him ac-See Deliverers, Jud.2.16. and I have put down the in-cording to the slaughter of p.p.Jud.7.25. p.p.Hab.2.6. habitants like a valiant man: Mid? an at the rock of O'reb: p.p.Ex.14.16. 14 And my hand hath found and as his rod was upon the as a nest the riches of the peo-sea, so shall he lift it up after ple: and as one gathereth eggs the manner of E'gypt. De.22.6, Eggs, ch.59.5. that are left, have I gathered 27 And it shall come to pass Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2) all the earth; and there was in that day, that his burden Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2). none that moved the wing, or shall be taken away from off opened the mouth, or peeped. thy shoulder, and his yoke from Le.25.10, Liberty (1), ch.14.25. 15 Shall the ax boast itself off thy neck, and the yoke shall Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). p.p.Je.51.20. against him that heweth there-be destroyed because of the with? or shall the saw magnify anointing. 2 S.12.31, Saws. itself against him that shaketh 28 He is come to A-l'ath, he is it? as if the rod should shake passed to Mig'ron; at Mich'mash p.p.1 S.14.2.

itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, their lodging at Gë'bà; Rā'mah the Lord of hosts, send among is afraid; Gib'e-ah of Saul is Jud.19.12, Gibeah. p.p.v.5. See Worldly Fullness,
[De.32.15] under his glory he shall kindle 30 Lift up thy voice, O daughp.p.Ps.106.15. a burning like the burning of a ter of Gallim: cause it to be p.p.1 S.25.44. heard unto La'ish, O poor An'a-Jos.21.18, Anathoth. Ge.19.24, Fire (3). 17 And the light of Is'ra-el thoth. Ps.27.1, God a Light. shall be for a fire, and his Holy 31 Mad-me'nah is removed; the p.p.Jos.15.31. One for a flame: and it shall inhabitants of Gebim gather See Fire (5), De.4.36. p.p.ch.27.4. burn and devour his thorns and themselves to flee. his briers in one day; 32 As yet shall he remain at p.p.1 S.21.1. 18 And shall consume the Nob that day: he shall shake glory of his forest, and of his his hand against the mount of D.D.V.33.34. fruitful field, both soul and the daughter of Zi'on, the hill body: and they shall be as when of Je-ru'sa-lem. 33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD p.p.ch.18.5. a standardbearer fainteth. 19 And the rest of the trees of of hosts, shall lop the bough Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. his forest shall be few, that a with terror: and the high ones child may write them. of stature shall be hewn down, 20 ¶And it shall come to pass and the haughty shall be hum-Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. ch.1.9, Remnant. in that day, that the remnant bled. of Is'ra-el, and such as are 34 And he shall cut down the escaped of the house of Jā'cob, thickets of the forest with iron, shall no more again stay upon and Leb'a-non shall fall by a p.p.ch.2.13. See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. him that smote them; but shall mighty one. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). stay upon the LORD, the Holy CHAPTER 11 p.p.ch.17.7; 50.10. One of Is ra-el, in truth. Peaceable bingdom of the Branch out B.C.713 (?) of the root of Jesse. 10 Restoration of Israel, and call of the Gentiles. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 21 The remnant shall return, 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. ND there shall come forth a Ru.4.17, Jesse. 22 For though thy people Is. A rod out of the stem of ch.7.14, Incarnation, Lu.1.31. ra-el be as the sand of the sea, Jes'se, and a Branch shall grow ch.4.2, Christ a Branch. [Je.23.5. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). yet a remnant of them shall out of his roots: return: the consumption de- 2 And the spirit of the LORD "Spirit" upon Christ,

See Wicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16.

p.p.ch.28.22.

p.p.ch.6.12.

Ex.19.5, God's People,

the land. 24 Therefore thus saith the quick understanding in the fear

|Lord God of hosts, O my people of the LORD: and he shall not p.p.Jn.2.25; 7.24.

eousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the fear of the Lord;

Christ's Wisdom, Mt. 13.54

of wisdom and understanding, Ps. 16.7, Divine Counsel, (ch. 28.2 shall make a consumption, even the spirit of knowledge and of determined, in the midst of all the fear of the Lord;

Mt. 11.27, Knowledge (10).

1 S. 12.14, Fear of God. ne fear of the LORD;
3 And shall make him of 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment

creed shall overflow with right-shall rest upon him, the spirit Christ's Wisdom, Mt.13.54.

[1 Co.2.14.

b.p.Ho.6.5; 2 Th.2.8. De.32.4, Divine Justice. Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge. Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, [ch.25.4. [ch. 25.4. Or, argue with equity. Ps. 98.9, God's Equity. Ps. 22.26, Meekness (2), [ch. 29.19. Mk. 13.31, Christ's Words. 2 S. 22.16, Breath of God. ch.30.28 Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2), Girdle (2),ch.22.21. [ch.42.6, Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection. 1 Th.5.24, Christ Faithful.

Song 4.8, Leopards, Je.5.6. ch.2.4, Peace (8). p.p.Ho.2.18; ch.65.25.

1 S.17.34, Bears.

Jud.14.5, Lions (1). Ge.24.25, Provender. Ps.91.10, Safety. De.32.33, Asps, Ro.3.13. p.p.Jb.5.23; Ezc.34.25. Cockatrice, ch.14.29. ch.2.4. Peace (8), ch.65.25. Ps.2.8, Missions, ch.42.4.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. See Gospel Universal, [Mt.24.14.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Proph-[ecies, ch.25.8. Ru.4.17, Jess p.p.ch.49.22; Jn.12.32. Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ. p.p.ch.28.12; 30.15.

De.30.3, Jews' Return, ch.1.9. Remnant.

p.p.Zec.10.10.

p.p.ch.24.15; 42.4. Ge.10.10, Shinar, Da.1.2. Nu.13.21, Hamath. p.p.v.10; Jn.3.14.

Outcasts, ch.16.3. ch.1.26, Restoration (2), [ch.27.13.

See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33. Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. p.p.ch.9.21; Je.3.18. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Unity (4), ch.52.8.

Ge.21.32, Philistines.

De.7.24, Invincibility. P.p.Je.49.28. Nu.26.3, Moab. Ge.19.38, Ammonites. De.26.19, Israel Exalted. hearing of his ears:

earth with the rod of his mouth, ple, which shall be left, from and with the breath of his lips As-syri-a; like as it was to Isshall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be up out of the land of Egypt. the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.
6 The wolf also shall dwell 6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; A ND in that day thou shalt lie down with the kid; A say, O Logo, I will praise p.p.ch.26.1.

and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a with me, thine anger is turned lied by the least of the lamb and the sall lied the lied by the lamb and the sall lied by the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb and the lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb and the leopard shall be lamb and the lamb, and the leopard shall be lamb and the leopard shall be lamb and the little child shall lead them.

8 And the sucking child shall 3 Therefore with joy shall ye

ple; to it shall the Gen'tiles habitant of Zi'on: for great is De.3.24, God's Greatness, [Je.32.18. seek: and his rest shall be glother Holy One of Ig'ra-el in the Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall God threatens to destroy Babylon by B.C.712(?) set his hand again the second im, 13et his hand again the second the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it ime to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from As-syr'i-à, and from E'gypt, and from Päth'ros, and from 2 Lift ye up a banner upon the control of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is nearly in the Medes. It is not be son of the project of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is not shall be left, which I-gā'iah the son of the Medes.

[Je.16.15. it is no from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an en-the nobles. sign for the nations, and shall 3 I have commanded my sancpersed of Jü'dah from the four ger, even them that rejoice in corners of the earth.

Im shall depart, and the adver-the mountains, like as of a great saries of Jū'dah shall be cut people; a tumultuous noise of off: E'phra-im shall not envy the kingdoms of nations gath-Jū'dah, and Jū'dah shall not vex ered together: the LORD of Ex.14.14, God of Battles. E'phră-im.

14 But they shall fly upon the battle. shoulders of the Phi-lis'tines 5 They come from a far countoward the west; they shall try, from the end of heaven, spoil them of the east together: even the Lord, and the weap they shall lay their hand upon one of his indignation, to de-Pa.69.24, Divine Indignation of the chil-stroy the whole land. them.

destroy the tongue of the E-gyp'- mighty.

judge after the sight of his tian sea; and with his mighty Ex.10.19, Red Sea. eyes, neither reprove after the wind shall he shake his hand Pa.148.8, Wind Ruled. over the river, and shall smite 4 But with righteousness shall it in the seven streams, and Ex.25.37, Seven, Mk.16.9. he judge the poor, and reprove make men go over dryshod. with equity for the meek of the 16 And there shall be an high-Ex.14.16, Way Provided. earth: and he shall smite the way for the remnant of his peo-ch.1.9, Remnant, ch.37.4.

ra-el in the day that he came

CHAPTER 12

away, and thou comfortedst me. Nu.14.8, Confidence in God,

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones I will trust, and not be afraid: 2 K.18.5, Trust (3), 1 T.4.10. Jb.5.21, Fearlessness. shall lie down together: and for the LORD JE-HOVAH is my Ex.15.2, God our Strength. the lion shall eat straw like the strength and my song; he also Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. 25.9. is become my salvation.

play on the hole of the asp, draw water out of the wells of Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied,

his hand on the cockatrice den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: his name, declare his doings for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as tion that his name, declare his doings the lord.

Ne.9.5. Name of the LORD.

be a root of Jes'se, which shall this is known in all the earth. stand for an ensign of the peo- 6 Cry out and shout, thou in- Le.9.24, Shorting, Zep.3.14.

midst of thee.

CHAPTER 13

Cush, and from Elam, and from high mountain, exalt the voice Shi'när, and from Hā'math, and unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of

assemble the outcasts of Igra-el, tified ones, I have also called p.p.J.3.11. and gather together the dis-my mighty ones for mine an De.28.50. Instruments of

my highness. 13 The envy also of Ephra- 4 The noise of a multitude in p.p.ch.5.30; 17.12. hosts mustereth the host of the See Charlots of God.
[Ps.68.17.

dren of Am'mon shall obey 6 Howl ye; for the day of the ch.10.3, Day of Visitation. LORD is at hand; it shall come 15 And the LORD shall utterly as a destruction from the Al-ch.34.2, Destruction (2).

p.p.Re.16.12.

A thankegiving for the mercies of B.C.713(?)

Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, [ch.35.10.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Le.26.36. Terror.

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. p.p.1 Th.5.3.

Ge.3.16, Travail, ch.42.14.

Desolation (2), ch.15.1.

p.p.J1.2.10.

Ex.10.22, Darkness (2).

Eclipse, Eze.32.7. Punishment, ch.26.21. Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1). Jb.15.16, Iniquity. 1 S.2.3, Arrogance 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1),

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). p.p.ch.4.1; 6.11. Jb.28.15, Gold (2).

1 K.9.28. Ophir. p.p.Hag.2.6.

See Earthquakes, Ex.19.18.

2 K.22.13. God's Wrath. See Great Day, Jl.2.11. p.p.ch.17.13. p.p. Eze.34.5; Mk.6.34. p.p.ch.47.15.

Le.26.36, Terror.

p.p.ch.14.19.

2 S.12.31, Horrors of War, [ch.19.2.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50.

p.p.Da.5,28.

p.p.2 K.8.12.

Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1),

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2)

De.32.32, Sodom (2).

p.p.Je.50.3.

v.9, Desolation (2).

Nu.32.24, Folds, Je.23.3.

be faint, and every man's heart ert shall lie there; and their

8 And they shall be afraid: creatures; and owls shall dwell pangs and sorrows shall take there, and satyrs shall dance Jb.39.13, Ostriches, Lam. 4.3. hold of them; they shall be in there. pain as a woman that travail- 22 And the wild beasts of the eth: they shall be amazed one islands shall cry in their desoat another; their faces shall be late houses, and dragons in their v.9, Desolation (2).

See Day of Visitation, | 9 Behold, the day of the Lord | 10 shall not be prolonged. 9 Behold, the day of the Lord is near to come, and her days and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy

as flames

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. the sinners thereof out of it. the sinners thereof out of it. 3 Israel's triumph in the fall of Babylon. and the constellations thereof row their light: the LORD will have mer-Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion shall not give their light: the cy on Jā'cob, and will yet ch.1.26, Restoration (2).

12 I will make a man more of the Lord for servants and p.p.ch.60.10. precious than fine gold; even handmaids: and they shall take of O'phir.

move out of her place, in the in the day that the LORD shall chased roe, and as a sheep that wast made to serve,

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto staff of the wicked, and the them shall fall by the sword.

Septre of the rulers.

Ge. 49.10, Sceptres, He. 1.8. own land.

be dashed to pieces before wrath with a continual stroke, Heb. a stroke without re-

their eyes; their houses shall he that ruled the nations in anbe spoiled, and their wives raviger, is persecuted, and none Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. ished.

Medes against them, which shall and is quiet: they break forth not regard silver; and as for into singing.

the young men to pieces; and non, saying, Since thou art they shall have no pity on the laid down, no feller is come up

and Gō-mŏr'rah. 20 It shall never be inhabit- of the nations. ed, neither shall it be dwelt in 10 All they shall speak and from generation to generation: say unto thee, Art thou also be-Jb, 40.12, Abasement (1). neither shall the A-ra bi-an pitch come weak as we? art thou betent there; neither shall the come like unto us? shepherds make their fold there. 11 Thy pomp is brought down

7 Therefore shall all hands 21 But wild beasts of the deshouses shall be full of doleful p.p.Zep.2.14.

pleasant palaces: and her time

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

CHAPTER 14 God's merciful restoration of Israel B.C.712 (?)

sun shall be darkened in his go-choose Israel, and set them in De.7.6, Chosen Ones. ing forth, and the moon shall their own land; and the stran- See Promised Land; Ge. 12.7.

for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will all them, and the people shall take cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low place: and the house of Igrael the haughtiness of the terrible. a man than the golden wedge them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule De.26.19, Israel Expited 13 Therefore I will shake the over their oppressors.

heavens, and the earth shall re- 3 And it shall come to pass wrath of the LORD of hosts, and give thee rest from thy sorrow, Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest, ch.28.12. in the day of his fierce anger. and from thy fear, and from See Peace (8), ch.2.4. 14 And it shall be as the the hard bondage wherein thou See Deliverance (1), [Ex.14.30.

no man taketh up: they shall 4 That thou shalt take up p.p.ch.13.19. every man turn to his own peothis proverb against the king Or, taunting speech. ple, and flee every one into his of Bab'y-lon, and say, How hath Ge.10.10, Babylon, Je.51.8. the oppressor ceased! the gold-

them shall fall by the sword. sceptre of the rulers. Ge.49.10, Sc 16 Their children also shall 6 He who smote the people in p.p.ch.47.6.

17 Behold, I will stir up the 7 The whole earth is at rest, ch.2.4. Peace (8).

gold, they shall not delight in it. 8 Yea, the fir trees rejoice at Fir-trees, ch.41.19. 18 Their bows also shall dash thee, and the cedars of Leb'a-

fruit of the womb; their eye against us. Shall not spare children. 9 Hell from beneath is moved De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), v.15.

19 And Bab'y-lon, the glory for thee to meet thee at thy Jb.4.19, Mortality. of kingdoms, the beauty of the coming: it stirreth up the dead Chal'dees' excellency, shall be for thee, even all the chief ones as when God overthrew Sod'om of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings

See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

Ge.49.10, Sceptres, He.1.8. [moving.

Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled,

ch.5.12. Viols. Am.5.23. Ge.3.19, Corruption.

Or, O day star.

See Babylon (2), Ps.137.8,

p.p.Da.5.22; 8.10.

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [ch.28.15. Jb.33.18, The Pit, ch.38.17. p.p.Mt.11.23; Lu.10.15.

p.p.Re.18.9.18. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

p.p.Jl.2.3.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal. See Glory of Man, Ps.49.17. p.p.2 Chr.32.33. De.28.26, Unburied, Je.7.33.

p.p.1 K.21.19. p.p.ch.5.25. p.p.2 K.9_33.

Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked, Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1), ch.31.2.

See Wicked Forgotten, De.32.26. Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins,

See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4. De. 32.35, Divine Vengeance. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Pa. 137.8, Babylon (2), [ch. 21.9. De.9.14, Name of the [Wicked.

See Extermination, Nu.31.7.

ch.13.9, Desolation (2). Le.26.16, Threatenings,

ch.34.2, Destruction (2).

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths, [ch.62.8. Ps.40.5. God's Thoughts. Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. Ps.33.11, Immutability. ch.10.5, Assyrians, ch.19.23.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

to the grave, and the noise of foot: then shall his yoke depart Le.25.10, Liberty (1), Je.34.8. thy viols: the worm is spread from off them, and his burden under thee, and the worms cover depart from off their shoulders.

down to the ground, which didst tions. weaken the nations!

Ex.5.2, Pride (2), ch.47.10. heart, I will ascend into heaven, disannul it? and his hand is Ge.11.4, Ambition, ch.22.16. I will exalt my throne above the stretched out, and who shall Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. stars of God: I will sit also upon turn it back?

in the sides of the north:

like the most High.

pit.

16 They that see thee shall pent. narrowly look upon thee, and 30 And the firstborn of the consider thee, saying, Is this poor shall feed, and the needy Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor. the man that made the earth to shall lie down in safety: and I Jb.11.18, Security. tremble, that did shake king-will kill thy root with famine,

wilderness, and destroyed the thou, whole Pal-es-ti'na, art dis-See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14. cities thereof; that opened not solved: for there shall come the house of his prisoners?

> tions, even all of them, lie in pointed times. glory, every one in his own 32 What shall one then an-

branch, and as the raiment of his people shall trust in it. those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet. THE burden of Mo'ab. Be-2 K.9.25, Burden, ch.17.1.

20 Thou shalt not be joined to cause in the night Ar of Mo'ab is leid waste and brought Nu.26.3, Moab. with them in burial, because Moab is laid waste, and brought Nu. 26.3, Moab. thou hast destroyed thy land, to silence; because in the night and slain thy people: the seed Kir of Mō'ab is laid waste, and ch.13.9, Desolation (2), [Je.25.12. of evildoers shall never be re-brought to silence;

nowned. Sins, children for the iniquity of their weep. Me d'e-ba: on De 32.49, Mr. Nebo. [Je 32.18.] fathers; that they do not rise, Ne bo, and over Med'e-ba: on De 32.49, Mr. Nebo. [Eze 27.31.] face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against 3 In their streets they shall them, saith the LORD of hosts, gird themselves with sackcloth: Ge.37.34. Sackcloth. Da.9.3. and cut off from Bab'y-lon the on the tops of their houses, and Jos. 2.6, Housetops. name, and remnant, and son, in their streets, every one shall Ge.27.34, Weeping (2).

[Je.3.21. and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of E-le-aleh: their voice shall be water: and I will sweep it with heard even unto Ja'haz: there-[ch.66.4.] the besom of destruction, saith fore the armed soldiers of Mo'ab the LORD of hosts.

24 The Lord of hosts hath grievous unto him. sworn, saying, Surely as I have 5 My heart shall cry out for Ps. 119.53, Solicitude (1). thought, so shall it come to pass; Mo'ab; his fugitives shall flee and as I have purposed, so shall unto Zō'ar, an heifer of three Ge.13.10, Zoar, Je.48.34.

syr'i-an in my land, and upon shall they go it up; for in the my mountains tread him under way of Hor-o-na'im they shall

26 This is the purpose that is

12 How art thou fallen from purposed upon the whole earth: heaven, O Lu'ci-fer, son of the and this is the hand that is See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5. morning! how art thou cut stretched out upon all the na-

27 For the LORD of hosts 13 For thou hast said in thine hath purposed, and who shall Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels,

the mount of the congregation, 28 ¶ In the year that king 2 K.15.38, Ahaz. A'haz died was this burden.

Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation, [ch.47.10.] 14 I will ascend above the Păl-es-ti'na, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: him that smote thee is broken: See Deliverance (1), [Ex.14.30. 15 Yet thou shalt be brought for out of the serpent's root shall

down to hell, to the sides of the come forth a cockatrice, and his ch.11.8, Cockatrice, ch.59.5. fruit shall be a fiery flying ser-

and he shall slay thy remnant. 17 That made the world as a 31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; Le.26.16, Threatenings.

from the north a smoke, and 18 All the kings of the na-none shall be alone in his ap-

swer the messengers of the p.p.ch.37.9. 19 But thou art cast out of nation? That the LORD hath p.p.ch.26.1; 28.16. thy grave like an abominable founded Zī'on, and the poor of 2 S.5.7, Zion.

CHAPTER 15

2 He is gone up to Ba-jith, and 21 Prepare slaughter for his to Dibon, the high places, to Nu.21.30, Dibon, Je.48.18. and every beard cut off.

howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Hesh bon shall cry, and Nu.21.26, Heshbon. shall cry out; his life shall be

years old: for by the mounting 25 That I will break the As-|up of Lu hith with weeping

2 K.9.25, Burden, ch.15.1.

See Divine Refuge, Ex.33.22.

B.C.726(?)

Le.14.9, Beard.

p.p.ch.59.7; Je.4.20.

De.8.15, Drought.

p.p.Je.48.36. Jb.27.16, Accumulation.

SeeRichesFleeting, Jb.20.28. Le.23.40, Willows, ch.44.4.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

B.C.726(?)

See Tribute, 2 Chr.17.11.

p.p.Pr.27.8.

See Heathen Cast Out, [Ex.34.24.

Pr.11.14, Counsel. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined See Helpfulness, 2 Chr. 28.15 Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). ch.11.12, Outcasts, ch.27.13.

ch.58.7. Sympathy (1).

See Extortion Condemned, [ch.10.2. See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9. See Wicked Rooted Up, [De.29.28.

See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3.

p.p.ch.9.7.

Pr.11.11, Civic Righteous-[ness, ch.32.16.

Ex.5.2, Pride (2). 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness, ch.24.4. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

Nu.26.3. Moab.

Nu.21.26, Heshbon. p.p.Nu.32.38.

eth, there is no green thing. they have gotten, and that harvest is fallen. which they have laid up, shall 10 And gladness is taken

they carry away to the brook away, and joy out of the plenti-Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy, Ja. 4.9 of the willows. 8 For the cry is gone round there shall be no singing, nei-ch.24.11, Joy Departed. about the borders of Mo'ab; the ther shall there be shouting: howling thereof unto Egla-im, the treaders shall tread out no and the howling thereof unto wine in their presses; I have

Bē'er-ē'lim. 9 For the waters of Dī'mon cease. shall be full of blood: for I 11 Wherefore my bowels shall will bring more upon Dī'mon, sound like an harp for Mō'ab, See Sympathy (2).2 S.15.23 lions upon him that escapeth and mine inward parts for Kirof Mō'ab, and upon the rem-hā'resh.

CHAPTER 16

nant of the land.

CEND ye the lamb to the ruler 13 This is the word that the of the land from Sela to Lord hath spoken concerning See Inspiration (3), Nu. 11.25. the wilderness, unto the mount Mo'ab since that time. of the daughter of Zī'ŏn.

wandering bird cast out of the years, as the years of an hire- Jb.7.1, Hireling, Mal.3.5. nest, so the daughters of Mo'ab ling, and the glory of Mo'ab p.p.ch.25.10; Je.48.42. shall be at the fords of Ar'non shall be contemned, with all See Glory of Man. Ps.49.17.

3 Take counsel, execute judg-that great multitude; and the 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). night in the midst of the noon-and feeble.

day; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth. 4 Let mine outcasts dwell with THE burden of Dā-mās'cus. 2 K.9.25, Burden, ch.19.1. thee, Mō'ab; be thou a covert Behold, Dā-mās'cus is taken 2 S.8.6, Damascus. to them from the face of the away from being a city, and it p.p.ch.7.16; 8.4.

the oppressors are consumed saken: they shall be for flocks, out of the land. 5 And in mercy shall the shall make them afraid. throne be established: and he 3 The fortress also shall cease 2 S.5.9, Fortresses, ch.25.12 shall sit upon it in truth in from E'phra-im, and the king-p.p.ch.7.8.

hasting righteousness.

6 ¶ We have heard of the of Is ra-el, saith the LORD of pride of Mo ab; he is very hosts.

but his lies shall not be so. 7 Therefore shall Mo'ab howl ness of his flesh shall wax lean. See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13 for Mo'ab, every one shall howl: 5 And it shall be as when the p.p.Je.51.33.

they are stricken.

8 For the fields of Hesh'bon gathereth ears in the valley of languish, and the vine of Sib'-Reph'a-im. mah: the lords of the heathen 6 Yet gleaning grapes shall be Le.19.10. Gleaning. have broken down the principal left in it, as the shaking of an ch.1.9, Remnant. plants thereof, they are come olive tree, two or three berries even unto Ja'zer, they wandered in the top of the uppermost through the wilderness: her bough, four or five in the out-

are gone over the sea.

raise up a cry of destruction. 9 Therefore I will bewail with 6 For the waters of Nim'rim the weeping of Ja'zer the vine p.p.Je.48.32. shall be desolate: for the hay is of Sib'mah: I will water thee withered away, the grass fail-with my tears, O Hesh bon, and p.p.ch.15.4. E-le-aleh: for the shouting for 7 Therefore the abundance thy summer fruits and for thy

ful field; and in the vineyards

made their vintage shouting to Le.26.5, Vintage, ch.24.13.

12 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mo'ab is weary on the high place, that See High Places (2), Le. 26.30.

Moab exhorted to obedience to the he shall come to his sanctuary p.p.1 K.18.28. for his pride with lamentable judg- to pray; but he shall not pre- De.1.45, Prayers Unanvail

14 But now the LORD hath 2 For it shall be, that, as a spoken, saying, Within three See Foreknowledge, ch. 429.

ment; make thy shadow as the remnant shall be very small

CHAPTER 17 Syria and Israel threatened.

spoiler: for the extortioner is shall be a ruinous heap. at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, 2 The cities of Aroer are for-p.p.Nu.32.34.

which shall lie down, and none p.p.Je.7.33.

the tabernacle of Da'vid, judg-dom from Da-mas'cus, and the ing, and seeking judgment, and remnant of Syrī-a: they shall be as the glory of the children p.p.Ho.9.11.

proud: even of his haughtiness, 4 And in that day it shall come and his pride, and his wrath: to pass, that the glory of Jacob Ps. 49.17, Glory of Man. shall be made thin, and the fat-p.p.ch.10.3.

for the foundations of Kir-har'-harvestman gathereth the corn, Ge.41.49, Grain, Ho.14.7. e-seth shall ye mourn; surely and reapeth the ears with his p.p.JL3.13; Mt.13.30. arm; and it shall be as he that

branches are stretched out, they most fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Is ra-el

ch.13.9, Desolation (2).

swered.

B.C.741 (?) ch.13.9, Desolation (2).

2 S.5.18, Rephaim.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward.

2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

1 K.16.32, Idol Alters. Ge.35.2. Idols Put Away. ch.2.20.Idolatry (2).Je.51.47. De.12.2, Groves.

Or, sun images. p.p.ch.7.25.

ch.1.8. Desolation (1). De.4.9, Forgetfulness, [ch.51.13.

De.28.20, Forsaking God(2).

Ge.2.15, Agriculture.

p.p.ch.5.30: 8.9.

p.p.Pa.18.4.

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof, Zec.3.2.

Jb.21.18, Chaff, Ho.13.3.

Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2) [ch.40.24.

Le.26.16, Adversity. De.28.67, Sin's Misery. Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked, Je.16.4

Jb.20.29, Portion of the Wicked.

B.C.714 (?)

ch.5.8, Woes.

Jb.28.19, Ethiopia. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors.

Ex.2.3, Bulrushes, ch.35.7.

p.p.Ps.49.1.

p.p.ch.5.26.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1). De.4.1, Hearken, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). have respect to the Holy One of place like a clear heat upon is ra-el.

8 And he shall not look to the in the heat of harvest. altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which the bud is perfect, and the sour

9 In that day shall his strong with pruning hooks, and take cities be as a forsaken bough, away and cut down the and an uppermost branch, which branches. they left because of the chil- 6 They shall be left together

be desolation. gotten the God of thy salva-upon them, and all the beasts tion, and hast not been mindful of the earth shall winter upon Ex.15.2, God our Strength. of the rock of thy strength, them. therefore shalt thou plant pleas- 7 ¶In that time shall the pres-p.p.Pa.68.31; Zep.3.10; [Ac.8.27-38. ant plants, and shalt set it with ent be brought unto the LORD strange slips:

thy plant to grow, and in the terrible from their beginning morning shalt thou make thy hitherto; a nation meted out

12 TWoe to the multitude of many people, which make a Confusion of Egypt. 18 Calling of B.C.714 (7) noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, THE burden of E'gypt. Be-that make a rushing like the hold, the LORD rideth upon rushing of mighty waters!

but God shall rebuke them, and presence, and the heart of p.p.Ex.12.12. they shall flee far off, and shall Egypt shall melt in the midst Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). be chased as the chaff of the of it.

portion of them that spoil us, against kingdom. and the lot of them that rob us. 3 And the spirit of E'gypt

CHAPTER 18

yond the rivers of E-thi-o'pi-a: spirits, and to the wizards. 2 That sendeth ambassadors 4 And the E-gyp'tians will I by the sea, even in vessels of give over into the hand of a Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. bulrushes upon the waters, say-cruel lord; and a fierce king p.p.Je.46.26; Eze.29.19. ing, Go, ye swift messengers, to shall rule over them, saith the Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation from the sea, and the river meted out and trodden down, shall be wasted and dried up. p.p.Je.51.36. whose land the rivers have 6 And they shall turn the riv-p.p.Ex.7.18. spoiled!

world, and dwellers on the dried up: the reeds and flags earth, see ye, when he lifteth shall wither.

7 At that day shall a man look me, I will take my rest, and I to his Maker, and his eyes shall will consider in my dwelling p.p.ch.26.21; Ho.5.15.

herbs, and like a cloud of dew

5 For afore the harvest, when p.p.ch.17.11. his fingers have made, either grape is ripening in the flower, p.p.Jn.15.2. the groves, or the images. he shall both cut off the sprigs Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

dren of Is'ra-el: and there shall unto the fowls of the mountains, p.p.ch.46.11; 56.9. and to the beasts of the earth: 10 Because thou hast for- and the fowls shall summer Ps.37.2. Fate of the Wicked.

of hosts of a people scattered See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 11 In the day shalt thou make and peeled, and from a people Sin's Harvest, Je.12.13.

De.28.39, Disappointment, IJa.8.15.

of grief and of desperate sorther place of the name of the De.12.5, Sacred Places. LORD of hosts, the mount Zi'on.

CHAPTER 19

a swift cloud, and shall come p.p.Ps.18.9; 104.3, 13 The nations shall rush like into Egypt: and the idols of Ge.12.10, Egypt. the rushing of many waters: Egypt shall be moved at his ch.2.20, Idolatry (2).

mountains before the wind, and 2 And I will set the E-gyp'-

like a rolling thing before the tians against the £-gyp'tians: p.p.Jud.7.22; 1 S.14.16. whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; 2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife. icity against city, and kingdom

shall fail in the midst thereof: God, in care of his people, will destroy the counsel ge.11.8, Wicked Constroy the Ethiopians.

Gentler IEA 10.

and I will destroy the counsel ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded. VOE to the land shadowing the idols, and to the charmers, De.4.28, Idolatry (3). with wings, which is be and to them that have familiar 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

ers far away; and the brooks 3 All ye inhabitants of the of defence shall be emptied and p.p.ch.37.25.

up an ensign on the mountains; 7 The paper reeds by the and when he bloweth a trumpet, brooks, by the mouth of the brooks and every thing sown 4 For so the LORD said unto by the brooks, shall wither, be

Ex.22.18, Witchcraft, ch.29.4.

ch.13.9, Desolation (2). p.p.Eze.47.10; Hab.1.15

Ex.9.31, Flax, Eze.40.3. Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded.

Ps.53.1, Fools.

Ps.92.6. Grossness. Pr.3.7. Conceit.

Ge.41.8, Wise Men. p.p.1 Co.1.20.

Ps.33.11. Divine Counsels.

Ps.49.13. Folly. Noph, Je.2.16. 2 K.21.9, Seducers.

p.p.1 K.22.23.

See Blindness (4), ch.6.10.

p.p.ch.28.7.

p.p.ch.9.14.

Effeminacy, Je.50.37. Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

See Invincibility, De.7.24.

Ps.33.11. Divine Counsels.

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 2 K.18.26, Hebrew. p.p.ch.45.23; 65.16.

See Altars (1), Ge.8.20. See Universal Worship, [Ps.22.27. Ge.28.18, Pillars.

p.p.Jos.4.20-22. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2), Jud.2.16. Deliverera.

driven away, and be no more, and a great one, and he shall 8 The fishers also shall mourn, deliver them.

to the brooks shall lament, and known to E'gypt, and the they that spread nets upon the E-gyp tians shall know the Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

waters shall languish. fine flax, and they that weave they shall vow a vow unto the See Vows Secred. Nu.30.2 networks, shall be confounded. LORD, and perform it.

10 And they shall be broken 22 And the LORD shall smite De.8.5, Chastisement. in the purposes thereof, all that E'gypt: he shall smite and heal make sluices and ponds for it: and they shall return even

fish.

11 Surely the princes of Zo'an intreated of them, and shall Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. are fools, the counsel of the heal them.

wise counsellors of Phā'raōh is 23 In that day shall there become brutish: how say ye be a highway out of E'gypt to unto Phā'raōh, I am the son of Ās-syr'ī-ā, and the Ās-syr'ī-an ch.10.5, Assyriana, ch.39.31.

kings? 12 Where are they? where the E-gyp'tians shall serve with are thy wise men? and let them the As-syr i-ans. tell thee now, and let them 24 In that day shall is ra-el be

hath purposed upon E'gypt.

As-syr'i-a, even a blessing in the midst of the land:
become fools, the princes of 25 Whom the Lord of hosts
Noph are deceived; they have shall bless, saying, Blessed be De.23.5, God's Blessing.

thereof. 14 The LORD hath mingled a

perverse spirit in the midst thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

work for E'gypt, which the the king of As-syr'i-a sent him,) head or tail, branch or rush, and fought against Ash'dod,

shall be a terror unto Egypt, 3 And the Lord said, Like as every one that maketh mention my servant I-sa'iah hath walked p.p.Mi.1.8. thereof shall be afraid in him-naked and barefoot three years p.p.ch.8.18.

18 In that day shall five cities syr i-a lead away the E-gyp in the land of E'gypt speak the tians prisoners, and the E-thi- 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). language of Ca'naan, and swear o'pi-ang captives, young and old, to the LORD of hosts; one shall naked and barefoot, even with p.p.ch.47.2.

tion. and a pillar at the border there-glory. of to the LORD. 6 Ar

and for a witness unto the LORD hold, such is our expectation, Pr.10.28, Expectation (2). of hosts in the land of E'gypt: whither we flee for help to be p.p.ch.10.3; 30.7. for they shall cry unto the LORD delivered from the king of Asbecause of the oppressors, and syria: and how shall we es See No Escape, Pr.11.21. he shall send them a saviour, cape?

and all they that cast angle in- 21 And the LORD shall be

LORD in that day, and shall See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 9 Moreover they that work in do sacrifice and oblation; yea, Ge.46.1. Sacrifices (1).

to the LORD, and he shall be 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3).

the wise, the son of ancient shall come into E'gypt, and the Ē-ģyp'tian into Ās-syr'ī-a, and

know what the LORD of hosts the third with E'gypt and with See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. hath purposed upon E'gypt. As-syr i.a., even a blessing in

also seduced E'gypt, even they E'gypt my people, and As-877- Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

that are the stay of the tribes I-a the work of my hands, and De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Is'ra-el mine inheritance.

CHAPTER 20

thereof: and they have caused by the prophet walking naked and barefoot three years is prefigured the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

N the year that Tär tan came p.p.2 K.18.17. 15 Neither shall there be any L unto Ash'dod, (when Sär'gon Jos. 11.22, Ashdod.

and took it; 16 In that day shall E'gypt be 2 At the same time spake Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). like unto women: and it shall the LORD by I-gā'iah the son of 2 K.19.2, Isaiah, ch.37.2. be afraid and fear because of A'moz, saying, Go and loose the p.p.Zec.13.4.

the shaking of the hand of the Sackcloth from off thy loins, Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Jü'dah naked and barefoot.

18 Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

19 Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed

self, because of the counsel of for a sign and wonder upon the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

4 So shall the king of As-p.p.ch.19.4. Or, of Heres, or, of the sun be called, The city of destruc-their buttocks uncovered, to the Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame.

shame of É'ġy̆pt. 19 In that day shall there be 5 And they shall be afraid and p.p.2 K.18.21; Esc.29.6. an altar to the LORD in the ashamed of E-thi-o pi-a their ex-midst of the land of E-gypt, pectation, and of E-gypt their Ge.12.10, Egypt.

6 And the inhabitant of this 20 And it shall be for a sign isle shall say in that day, Be-

Jb.5.19. Deliverance (3).

1 K.8.48, Returning to God, [ch.30.15.

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.

See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed.

Jb.28.19, Ethiopia.

B.C.714 (7)

2 K.9.25, Burden.

2 K.2.1. Whirlwind (1).

ch.1.1, Prophetic Visions, [Ege.11.24.

See Treachery, Jud.16.19. Ge.14.1, Elam, Je.25.25.

p.p.ch.13.17.

Jb.14.22, Pain, Ro.8.22. Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). Ge.3.16, Travail.

De.28.67, Unrest, ch.23.12.

p.p.Da.5.1.

2 S.18.25, Watchmen.

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

p.p.Hab.2.1.

Mt.25.13, Watchfulness.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2), [ch.43.14. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. ch.2.20, Idolatry (2).

p.p.Je.51.33; Mi,4.13.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

See Burden, 2 K.9.25.

See Spir. Watchmen, ch.62.6. Or, what hour

Spir. Dawn, Mal.4.2. ch.9.2. Spir. Darkness.

p.p.ch.13.1.

Ge.37.25, Caravans. p.p.Ge.10.7. p.p.Mt.25.35; Ja.1.27.

CHAPTER 21 The fall of Babylon by the Medes and that fled.

Arabia's calamity. THE burden of the desert of and from the bent bow, and See Horrors of War, [2 S.12.31.

terrible land.

unto me; the treacherous deal- Ke'dar shall fail:

the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O number of archers, the mighty Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Elam: besiege, O Me'di-a; all men of the children of Ke'dar, the sighing thereof have I made shall be diminished: for the

3 Therefore are my loins filled spoken it. with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a

bowed down at the hearing of THE burden of the valley of it; I was dismayed at the see 1 vision. What alleth thee ch.1.1, Prophetic Visions. ing of it.

in the watchtower, eat, drink: battle. arise, ye princes, and anoint 3 All thy rulers are fled to p.p.ch.21.15.

the shield.

let him declare what he seeth.
7 And he saw a charlot with a 4 Therefore said

gently with much heed: 8 And he cried, A lion: My 5 For it is a day of trouble, Jb.5.7, Trouble.

nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a of crying to the mountains. chariot of men, with a couple 6 And Elam bare the quiver Ge.14.1, Elam. of horsemen. And he answered with chariots of men and

fallen; and all the graven im-the shield. ages of her gods he hath broken 7 And it shall come to pass, unto the ground.

corn of my floor: that which I horsemen shall set themselves have heard of the LORD of in array at the gate. hosts, the God of Is ra-el, have I declared unto you. 8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Jū'dah, and thou p.p.2 Chr.32.3-5,30.

He calleth to me out of Se ir, armour of the house of the Watchman, what of the night? forest.

quire ye : return, come.

13 The burden upon A-ra bi-a. 10 And ye have numbered In the forest in A-rā'bi-a shall the houses of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). ye lodge, O ye travelling com-the houses have ye broken panies of Děďa-ním.

14 The inhabitants of the 11 Ye made also a ditch beland of Te'ma brought water to tween the two walls for the Ru.2.15, Beneficence, [Lu.10.35. | him that was thirsty, they pre-| water of the old pool: but ye by

vented with their bread him 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, Ch.50.4.

ersians: 11 warning to Edom. 13 15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, See Powerlessness, Le.26.37.

the sea. As whirlwinds in from the grievousness of war. the south pass through; so it 16 For thus hath the Lord ch.429, Foreknowledge.

cometh from the desert, from a said unto me, Within a year, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). according to the years of an

2 A grievous vision is declared hireling, and all the glory of er dealeth treacherously, and 17 And the residue of the

Lord God of Is'ra-el hath

CHAPTER 22

woman that travaileth: I was Invasion of Jewry by the Persians.

now, that thou art wholly gone p.p.ch.23.7; 32.13. 4 My heart panted, fearfulness up to the housetops? affrighted me: the night of my 2 Thou that art full of stirs, pleasure hath he turned into a turnultuous city, a joyous city: See Earthly Joy, Jb.20.5.

thy slain *men are* not slain 5 Prepare the table, watch with the sword, nor dead in

gether, they are bound by the 6 For thus hath the Lord said archers: all that are found in unto me, Go, set a watchman, thee are bound together, which

7 And he saw a charlot with a couple of horsemen, a charlot away from me; I will weep of asses, and a charlot of bitterly, labour not to comfort camels; and he hearkened dilime, because of the spoiling of camels. the daughter of my people.

lord, I stand continually upon and of treading down, and of Le. 26.16. Adversity. the watchtower in the daytime, perplexity by the Lord GoD of See Day of the Lord, and I am set in my ward whole hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and p.p.v.1.

and said, Bab'y-lon is fallen, is horsemen, and Kir uncovered

that thy choicest valleys shall 10 O my threshing, and the be full of chariots, and the Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

11 The burden of Du'mah. didst look in that day to the

Watchman, what of the night? 9 Ye have seen also the 12 The watchman said, The breaches of the city of Da'vid, See Holy City, Ne.11.1. morning cometh, and also the that they are many: and ye p.p.2 K.20.20. night; if ye will enquire, en-gathered together the waters p.p.Ne.3.16. of the lower pool.

down to fortify the wall.

Ps.49.17, Glory of Man, Ps.120.5, Kedar, ch.42.11.

1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure.

B.C.712 (?)

Jos. 2.6. Housetops.

p.p.1 K.7.2; 10.17.

De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1), [Je.25.5. p.p.ch.15.2; Mi.1.16. Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy. Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers, [ch.47.8. Ex.16.3, Carnality. p.p.Lu.17.26.

Ec.2.1, Epicureans, Am.6.4. Da.2.22, Revelations.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). p.p.1 S.3.14; Eze.24.13. See Sin against "Spirit," [ch.63.10.

p.p.ch.36.3. p.p.2 K.18.37.

Ge.11.4, Ambition, Hab.2.5, Ge.23.6, Sepulchres.

p.p.ch.17.13.

Jb.9.13. Proud Humbled.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

2 K.18.18, Eliakim, ch.36.3.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1), [ch.25.11.

Ge.39.5, Promotion.

ch.11.5, Girdle (2), Je.13.1.

Ge.45.8. God Exalts.

See Keys (Index). p.p.ch.9.6. p.p.Jb.12.14; Re.3.7.

p.p.Esr.9.8; Zec.10.4.

1 Chr.22.3, Nails. Jb.11.18, Security.

Ps.49.17, Glory of Man.

have not looked unto the mak-tity, from the vessels of cups, er thereof, neither had respect even to all the vessels of unto him that fashioned it long flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD 12 And in that day did the of hosts, shall the nail that is Lord GoD of hosts call to fastened in the sure place be Ps.75.7, Reversals.

with sackcloth: sheep, eating flesh, and drink-ing wine: let us eat and restoration etc. 17 her B.C.715 (?)

hosts, Surely this iniquity shall from the land of Chit'tim it is

hosts. of hosts, Go, get thee unto this over the sea, have replenished. treasurer, even unto Sheb'na, 3 And by great waters the which is over the house, and seed of Si'hôr, the harvest of Jos. 13.3. Sihor, Je. 2.18. 16 What hast thou here? and she is a mart of nations.

high, and that graveth an habi-children, neither do I nourish tation for himself in a rock? up young men, nor bring up 17 Behold, the LORD will virgins. carry thee away with a mighty 5 As at the report concern-p.p.Ex.15.14; Jos.29-11. See Fall of the Wicked, [Pr.11.5.] thee. captivity, and will surely cover ing E'gypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of

shall he pull thee down. pass in that day, that I will call whose traffickers are the honmy servant E-li'a-kim the son ourable of the earth?

of Hil-ki'ah: mit thy government into his earth.

sa-lem, and to the house of there is no more strength. 22 And the key of the house over the sea, he shook the king-of Dā'vid will I lay upon his doms: the LORD hath given a shoulder; so he shall open, and commandment against the mer- Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

shut, and none shall open. to his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon there also shalt thou have no

him all the glory of his father's rest. house, the offspring and the 13 Behold the land of the issue, all vessels of small quan- Chal-de ans; this people was

weeping, and to mourning, and removed, and be cut down, and See Insecurity, Ps.73.18. to baldness, and to girding fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for

13 And behold joy and glad-ness, slaying oxen, and killing CHAPTER 23 CHAPTER 23

drink; for to morrow we shall THE burden of Tyre. Howl, 2 K.9.25, Burden, Zec.12.1. ye ships of Tär'shish; for Jos. 19.29, Tyre, Esc. 26.2. 14 And it was revealed in it is laid waste, so that there ch.13.9, Desolation (2). mine ears by the LORD of is no house, no entering in:

not be purged from you till revealed to them.
ye die, saith the Lord GoD of 2 Be still, ye inhabitants of Ex.14.13, Stillness. the isle; thou whom the mer-IS Thus saith the Lord God chants of Zi'don, that pass

the river, is her revenue; and p.p.Esc.27.3. whom hast thou here, that 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zi'don: Ge.10.19, Sidon. thou hast hewed thee out a for the sea hath spoken, even sepulchre here, as he that the strength of the sea, saying, heweth him out a sepulchre on I travail not, nor bring forth

18 He will surely violently Tyre.

turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there howl, ye inhabitants of the isle. shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be whose antiquity is of ancient the shame of thy lord's house. If ye is the shall carry here afar off to sojourn.

Sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

1 K.10.22, Tarshish.

1 K.10.22, Tarshish.

2 Whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn. thy station, and from thy state 8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, p.p. Ese. 28.2. 20 ¶ And it shall come to whose merchants are princes, Ge.37.25, Merchants, [Re.18.11.

9 The LORD of hosts hath pur- Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. 21 And I will clothe him with posed it, to stain the pride of Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled thy robe, and strengthen him all glory, and to bring into conwith thy girdle, and I will comtempt all the honourable of the Jb.40.12, Abssement (1). hand: and he shall be a father 10 Pass through thy land as a to the inhabitants of Je-ru'-river, O daughter of Tär'shish:

none shall shut; and he shall chant city, to destroy the strong Or, Canacan. holds thereof. 23 And I will fasten him as 12 And he said, Thou shalt no a nail in a sure place; and he more rejoice, O thou oppressed ch.24.11. Joy Departed. shall be for a glorious throne virgin, daughter of Zi'don: arise, pass over to Chit'tim; 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace.

11 He stretched out his hand Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

See Destruction (2), ch.34.2.

De.28.67, Unrest, ch.57.20.

not, till the As-syr i-an founded therefore the inhabitants of the it for them that dwell in the earth are burned, and few men Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. wilderness: they set up the left. towers thereof, they raised up 7 The new wine mourneth, Ne.10.39, New Wine. 1 K.7.1. Palaces. the palaces thereof; and he the vine languisheth, all the p.p.Jl.1.10. brought it to ruin. merryhearted do sigh. Jb.3.24. Sighing. merry nearted do sign.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tär'shish:
8 The mirth of tabrets ceasfor your strength is laid waste.
15 And it shall come to pass
in that day, that Tyre shall be
forgotten seventy years, accord9 They shall not drink wine
Pr.20.1, Wine. p.p.ch.2.16; Eze.27.25. ch.13.9, Desolation (2). p.p.Ps.72.10. Jos.19.29, Tyre. p.p.Je.25.11. ing to the days of one king: with a song; strong drink shall after the end of seventy years be bitter to them that drink it. shall Tyre sing as an harlot. 10 The city of confusion is p.p.ch.34.11. Ge-34.31, Harlota. 16 Take an harp, go about the broken down: every house is p.p.ch.23.1. Ge.4.21. Harps. city, thou harlot that hast been shut up, that no man may come forgotten; make sweet melody, in. sing many songs, that thou may- 11 There is a crying for wine p.p.Je.14.2. est be remembered. in the streets; all joy is dark- Joy Departed, Je.7.34. 17 ¶And it shall come to pass ened, the mirth of the land is after the end of seventy years, gone.
that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, tion, and the gate is smitten

[Je.2.15. p.p.Na.3.4: Re.17.2. and shall commit fornication with destruction.
with all the kingdoms of the 13 When thus it shall be in world upon the face of the the midst of the land among ch.34.2. Destruction (2). earth. the people, there shall be as 18 And her merchandise and the shaking of an olive tree, p.p.Ps.72.10. her hire shall be holiness to the and as the gleaning grapes p.p.Ps.45.12; Zec.14.20. LORD: it shall not be treasured when the vintage is done. Le.26.5, Vintage, ch.32.10. nor laid up; for her merchan- 14 They shall lift up their dise shall be for them that voice, they shall sing for the Nu.21.17, Singing (2). dwell before the LORD, to eat majesty of the LORD, they shall 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. sufficiently, and for durable cry aloud from the sea. 15 Wherefore glorify ye the Ps.22.23, Glorify God. LORD in the fires, even the p.p.Mal.1.11; ch.42.4. **CHAPTER 24** CHAPTER 24

God's judgments upon the land. 13 A name of the LORD God of Ig'raremnant shall joufully proise him.

PEHOLD, the LORD maketh

the seath armity and maketh
of the earth have we heard

[Mt.24.14. B.C.712(?) B the earth empty, and mak-of the earth have we heard Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. eth it waste, and turneth it songs, even glory to the right. See Missions, Ps.2.8. upside down, and scattereth cous. But I said, My leanness, p.p.ch.60.21. p.p.Ese.21.26.27. ch.13.9. Desolation (2). abroad the inhabitants thereof. my leanness, woe unto me! the See Pining Away, Le.26.39.

2 And it shall be, as with the treacherous dealers have dealt See Treachery, Jud.16.19. p.p.Ho.4.9. people, so with the priest; as treacherously; yea, the treach-with the servant, so with his erous dealers have dealt very De.10.17, Impartiality (2). master; as with the maid, so treacherously. p.p.Esc.7.12. with her mistress; as with the 17 Fear, and the pit, and the Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, ch.33.14. buyer, so with the seller; as snare, are upon thee, O inhabit- See Sin's Misery, De.28.67. with the lender, so with the ant of the earth. borrower; as with the taker of 18 And it shall come to pass. usury, so with the giver of that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into Pr.11.21, No Escape. usury to him. 3 The land shall be utterly the pit; and he that cometh up p.p.ch.6.11. emptied, and utterly spoiled: out of the midst of the pit shall p.p.Ge.7.11; Ps.18.7. ch.34.2, Destruction (2). for the LORD hath spoken this be taken in the snare: for the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). word. windows from on high are open, 4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world lando shake.

guisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do ken down, the earth is clean discovered the earth is clean discovered the carth is moved. p.p.ch.33.7. Pa.102.26, Mutability, [ch.34.4. p.p.ch.33.9.

2 S.22.28, Haughtiness.

[Je.48.29]
haughty people of the carrier dissolved, the carrier dissolved, the carrier dissolved, the carrier dissolved, the carrier dissolved dissolved, the carrier dissolved dissolved, the carrier dissolved dissolved dissolved, the carrier dissolved, the earth is moved under the inhabitants thereof; 20 The earth shall reel to and because they have transgressed fro like a drunkard, and shall be

the laws, changed the ordi-removed like a cottage; and the Ge.9.16. Everlasting Cove[nant, ch.54.10.]
Ge.3.17. Divine Curse.
Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.
Jb.15.34. Desolation of the [Wicked.] that dwell therein are desolate: in that day, that the Lorn shall be compared by the control of the curse for

Defilement (1), ch.59.3, Le.18.25, Land Polluted, Ge.6.5, Depravity. [Je.2.7, Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2).

Le.26.15, Covenant-breakers, ch.33.8.

See Punishment, ch.13.11. Jb.9.13. Proud Humbled. p.p.Ps.76.12.

p.p.ch.42.22. p.p.ch. 42.22.
See Day of Visitation,
[ch.10.3.

Ge.1.16, Moon, Jl.2.31. See Eclipse, ch.13.10. Ex.15.18, God, King. 2 S.5.7, Zion.

B.C.712(7)

Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen. Ps.29.2, Honor God, Re.19.7. Ps.21.13, God Exalted,

Ex.4.21, Wonders. Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. ch.46.10. De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. De.7.9, Divine Fairn.
See God's Judgments,
[Ex.6.6.

Nu.21.3, Destruction (3).

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, [ch.41.17.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge, [Zec.9.12] Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing, ch.32.2. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Jb.40.12. Abasement (1).

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4), Spir. Feasts, Mt.22.4. Spir. Food, ch.55.2.

ch.9.2, Spir. Darkness. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. p.p.2 Co.3.15; Ep.4.18.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, ch.28.16. Death Vanquished, Ho.13.14. Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1) Sorrow Banished, ch.35.10. Ser Reproach, Lu.6.22. p.p.ch.54.4; 1 Pe.4.14. See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. See Jehovah Chosen, [Ge,28.21

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. [Je.3.23 Ge.49.18, Waiting for God, ch.26.8. 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

punish the host of the high ones 10 For in this mountain shall of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered under him, even as straw is See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. together, as prisoners are gath-trodden down for the dunghill. See Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13. ered in the pit, and shall be shut 11 And he shall spread forth up in the prison, and after many his hands in the midst of them, days shall they be visited.

23 Then shall the moon be confounded, and the sun he shall bring down their pride ashamed, when the LORD of together with the spoils of their Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). hosts shall reign in mount Zī'on, hands. and in Je-ru'sa-lem, and before his ancients gloriously.

CHAPTER 25

The prophet praises God for his past judgments; 6 for future salvation of his people, and for his victory over their enemiss.

LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise truth. 2 For thou hast made of a

a ruin: a palace of strangers to the truth may enter in. built.

people glorify thee, the city of thee.

strength to the poor, a strength 5 ¶ For, he bringeth down Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled to the needy in his distress, a them that dwell on high; the refuge from the storm, a shad-lofty city, he layeth it low; he Ps.75.7, Reversals. ow from the heat, when the layeth it low, even to the 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1) blast of the terrible ones is as a ground; he bringeth it even

storm against the wall. in a dry place; even the heat the steps of the needy. with the shadow of a cloud: the 7 The way of the just is up-Right Way. Je. 42.3. branch of the terrible ones shall rightness: thou, most upright, p.p.De.32.4. be brought low.

6 ¶And in this mountain shall 8 Yea, in the way of thy judgthe LORD of hosts make unto all ments, O LORD, have we waited people a feast of fat things, a for thee; the desire of our soul Ps. 42.2. Spir. Thirst. feast of wines on the lees, of fat is to thy name, and to the rethings full of marrow, of wines membrance of thee. on the lees well refined.

mountain the face of the cover-spirit within me will I seek thee 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. ing cast over all people, and the early: for when thy judgments Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. vail that is spread over all na-are in the earth, the inhabitants tions.

8 He will swallow up death in cousness.
victory; and the Lord God will 10 Let favour be shewed to the p.p.Ro.2.4. wipe away tears from off all wicked, yet will he not learn Ps.226, Dullness (1). faces; and the rebuke of his righteousness; in the land of people shall he take away from uprightness will be deal unjust-De.16.19, Injustice (2). off all the earth: for the LORD ly, and will not behold the maj-ch.59.10. Spir. Blindness. hath spoken it.

and rejoice in his salvation.

that are on high, and the kings the hand of the LORD rest, and Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). Mō'ab shall be trodden down Nu.26.3, Moab.

as he that swimmeth spreadeth p.p.ch.5.25; 14.26. forth his hands to swim: and 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1),

[ch.26.5 p.p.ch.15.1.

12 And the fortress of the 2 S.5.9, Fortresses, Da.11.7. high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring

to the ground, even to the dust. CHAPTER 26

A song inciting to confidence in God: B.C.712 (?) 20 an exhortation to wait his coming to judgment.

[N that day shall this song be See Songs of Victory. thy name; for thou hast done I sung in the land of Jū'dah; wonderful things; thy coun-sels of old are faithfulness and tion will God appoint for walls Ps. 91.16, Salvation Propoand bulwarks.

2 Open ye the gates, that the city an heap; of a defenced city righteous nation which keepeth Ps.24.3, Access, Jn.10.9.

be no city; it shall never be 3 Thou wilt keep him in per-Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. poult.
fect peace, whose mind is stayed Ps. 29.11, Peace (2), ch.48.18.
Therefore shall the strong on thee: because he trusteth in 2 S.22.31, Trust (2), Je.17.

the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 Trust ye in the LORD for Ps. 37.3, Trust God, ch. 50.16.

ever: for in the LORD JE-HO'. De. 32.4, God as Rock.

Ex. 15.2, God our Strength.

Or, the rock of ages.

to the dust. 5 Thou shalt bring down the 6 The foot shall tread it down, p.p.ch.28.3. noise of strangers, as the heat even the feet of the poor, and

dost weigh the path of the just.

9 With my soul have I desired 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire, 7 And he will destroy in this thee in the night; yea, with my of the world will learn right- See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7.

esty of the LORD.

9 ¶And it shall be said in that 11 LORD, when thy hand is See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5. day, Lo, this is our God; we have lifted up, they will not see: Ps.329, No Understanding. waited for him, and he will save but they shall see, and be Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. us: this is the LORD; we have ashamed for their envy at the waited for him, we will be glad people; yea, the fire of thine Ge. 19.24, Fire (3). enemies shall devour them.

[ised

[ch.60.14

Je.23.44

He.12.13 Ge.49.18, Waiting for God, [ch.33.2. See Name of the Lord

[Ne.9.5. See Remember God, Ne.4.14. [Lu.6.21.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty.

Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

p.p.ch.60.21.

Ps. 29.11, Peace (2). Or, for us.

p.p.2 Chr.12.8. De.4.35, One God. See Remembrancers.ch.62.6. p.p.ch.8.19.

See Enlargement (2), [Ex.34.24.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Jb.5.17, Affliction (2). See Crying to God, Ex.2.23. De.8.5, Chastisement.

Ge.3.16, Travail.

Jb.14.22, Pain. De.28.39, Disappointment.

Ere.37.10, Spir.Resurrection.

Awake, ch.52.1. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). Ge.27.28. Dew.

Ge.7.1. "Comes." See Hiding Place, Ps.17.8. p.p.2 Co.4.17.

Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna [tion, ch.30.27.

p.p.Mi.1.3; Jude 14. See Day of Visitation, [ch.10.3. ch.13.11, Punishment [ch.59.18. p.p.Lu.11.50. Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

B.C.712 (?)

P.P.ch.51.9.

ch.5.1. Moral Vineyard. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. peace for us: for thou also hast night and day. wrought all our works in us.

See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13 lords beside thee have had do-against me in battle? I would minion over us: but by thee go through them, I would burn Ge.19.24, Fire (3). only will we make mention of them together. thy name.

they shall not rise: therefore make peace with me.

ory to perish. nation. O LORD, thou hast in-fruit.

earth. 16 LORD, in trouble have they by him? visited thee, they poured out a 8 In measure, when it shoot-

was upon them. 17 Like as a woman with child, in the day of the east wind.

that draweth near the time of 9 By this therefore shall the

we have not wrought any de-shall not stand up. liverance in the earth; neither 10 Yet the defenced city shall See Jerusalem (2), 1 K.14.25.

world fallen. together with my dead body and there shall he lie down, and shall they arise. Awake and consume the branches thereof. thy dew is as the dew of herbs, are withered, they shall be bro-

dead. 20 ¶ Come, my people, enter people of no understanding: thou into thy chambers, and therefore he that made them shut thy doors about thee: hide will not have mercy on them, thyself as it were for a little and he that formed them will moment, until the indignation shew them no favour. be overpast.

eth out of his place to punish beat off from the channel of the inhabitants of the earth for the river unto the stream of their iniquity: the earth also E'gypt, and ye shall be gathered shall disclose her blood, and one by one, O ye children of shall no more cover her slain. Is ra-el

CHAPTER 27 persed.

De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. sword shall punish leviathan the LORD in the holy mount at Jê-De.12.5, Sacred Places. piercing serpent, even leviathan ry'sā-lēm. that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea

her, A vineyard of red wine.

See Spir. Showers, De. 32.2. will water it every moment: im, whose glorious beauty is a Ps. 39.11. Beauty (2).

12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain lest any hurt it, I will keep it De.6.24, Preservation.

4 Fury is not in me: who 13 O LORD our God, other would set the briers and thorns

5 Or let him take hold of my 14 They are dead, they shall strength, that he may make not live; they are deceased, peace with me; and he shall hast thou visited and destroyed 6 He shall cause them that them, and made all their mem-come of Jacob to take root: Ig-See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20.

ra-el shall blossom and bud, and See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 15 Thou hast increased the fill the face of the world with Ps.72.16, Growth of King-

creased the nation: thou art 7 Hath he smitten him, as he glorified: thou hadst removed smote those that smote him? De.8.5, Chastisement. it far unto all the ends of the or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain

prayer when thy chastening eth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind

her delivery, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, is in pain, and crieflowers, iniquity of Jācob be purged; ch. 43.25, Pardon Promised. and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars. we have been in pain, we have chalkstones that are beaten in as it were brought forth wind; sunder, the groves and images See Iconoclasm(2), Ex. 32.20.

have the inhabitants of the be desolate, and the habitation ch.1.8, Desolation (1). forsaken, and left like a wilder-19 Thy dead men shall live, ness: there shall the calf feed, p.p.ch.17.2; 32.14.

sing, ye that dwell in dust: for 11 When the boughs thereof and the earth shall cast out the ken off: the women come, and set them on fire; for it is a De.32.28, Dullness (3),

12 And it shall come to pass 21 For, behold, the LORD com-in that day, that the LORD shall

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great Care of God over his vineyard: 7
his chastisements differ from judyments. 12 Restoration of the disshall come which were ready to ch. 1.26 Restoration (2) perish in the land of As-syr'i-a, N that day the LORD with his and the outcasts in the land of ch.11.12, Outcasts, Je.30.17. sore and great and strong E'gypt, and shall worship the Ge.22.5, Worshippers.

CHAPTER 28

Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ prom-ised. 17 Security of scorners de-stroyed. ner, A vineyard of red wine.

WOE to the crown of pride, Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

To the Lord do keep it; I whose glorious hand phrä
Whose glorious hand phrä
Ch.5.8, Woes.

Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

De.21.20, Drunkonness (1)

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

Jb.22.21, Peace (4), Col.3.15.

ch.65.3.

See Idolatry (2), ch.2.20.

Ps.32.9, No Understanding [ch.44.19.

See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure.

ch.1.26, Restoration (2)

[Na.1.10.

Pr.20.1, Wine, v.7.

1 K.19.11, Tempests. Ex.9.23, Hail, Ezc.13.11. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. See God's Judgments

Pr.26.9, Drunkards, Jl.1.5. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

p.p.Ho.9.10; Mi.7.1.

p.p.ch.41.16; 60.1. p.p.ch.4.2.

Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised.

2 S.22.40, Strength Prom-[ised, ch.40.31 See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. De.21.20, Druukenness (1). Pr.20.1, Wine, ch.56.12.

See Unfaithful Ministers, [ch.56.10.

Pr.23.20, Excess.

ch.59.10. Spir. Blindness. p.p.ch.59.14. ch.24.5, Defilement (1). Ezr.9.11, Filthiness. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2), [Je.5.28 De.4.9, Instruction (3), [Jn.21.15.

p.p.Je.6.10. p.p.Jc.o.io. See Spir. Immaturity, [1 Co.3.1

p.p.Ne.9.30; 2 Chr.36.15.

De.1.43, Self-will, ch.30,15. ch.6.10. Spir. Deafness. Ex.4.15. Divine Teacher.

De.4.5, Instruction (5).

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. De. 4.1, Hearken. Ge. 19.17, Warnings, Je. 13.16. Pr. 1.22, Scorners. De. 27.19, Rulers Warned.

fading flower, which are on the have made a covenant with that are overcome with wine! | agreement; when the overflowwith the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the for a foundation a stone, a tried Spir. Foundation, ch. 54.11. drunkards of E'phra-im, shall stone, a precious corner stone, Ps. 118.22, Corner-stone. be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, lieveth shall not make haste. which is on the head of the fat 17 Judgment also will I lay to 2 K.21.13, Line of Judgvalley, shall be a fading flower, the line, and righteousness to and as the hasty fruit before the plummet: and the hail shall De.32.4, Divine Justice. the summer; which when he sweep away the refuge of lies, Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. the summer; which when ne sweep away the leady overflow See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23. it is yet in his hand he eateth the hiding place.

it up. 18 And your covenant with 5 In that day shall the LORD death shall be disannulled, and See Wicked Confounded of hosts be for a crown of glory, your agreement with hell shall De.32.22, Hell (Sheel), [ch.57.9. to the residue of his people,

to him that sitteth in judgment, by it. and for strength to them that 19 From the time that it goeth turn the battle to the gate.

through wine, and through pass over, by day and by night: strong drink are out of the way; and it shall be a vexation only the priest and the prophet have to understand the report. erred through strong drink, they 20 For the bed is shorter than are swallowed up of wine, they that a man can stretch himself are out of the way through on it: and the covering narstrong drink; they err in vision, rower than that he can wrap See Exposure of Sin they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of 21 For the LORD shall rise up p.p.2 S.5.20; 1 Chr.14.11. there is no place clean.

to understand doctrine? them bring to pass his act, his strange Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings. that are weaned from the milk, act. and drawn from the breasts.

precept, precept upon precept; made strong: for I have heard See Spir. Bondage, Pr.5.22. line upon line, line upon line; from the Lord God of hosts a Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). here a little, and there a little: consumption, even determined Ge.19.17, Warnings. 11 For with stammering lips upon the whole earth. and another tongue will he 23 TGive ye ear, and hear my

speak to this people. 12 To whom he said, This is speech. Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest,ch.30.15. the rest wherewith ye may 24 Doth the plowman plow all See Agriculture, Ge.2.15.

would not hear.

snared, and taken.

14 TWherefore hear the word teach him. of the LORD, ye scornful men, 27 For the fitches are not that rule this people which is in threshed with a threshing in-Jud.6.11, Threshing, 1Co.9.9.

Je-ru'sā-lēm. [Eze.22.27. Je-ru'sā-lem.

15 Because ye have said, We turned about upon the cummin; 1v.25, Cummin, Mt.23.21.

head of the fat valleys of them death, and with hell are we at De.32.22, Hell (Sheol). v.18. 2 Behold, the Lord hath a ing scourge shall pass through, Carnal Security, ch. 47.8. mighty and strong one, which it shall not come unto us: for Pr.14.16, Self-confidence(2). as a tempest of hail and a we have made lies our refuge, Ps.116.11, Deceit (2), Je.9.5. destroying storm, as a flood and under falsehood have we of mighty waters overflowing, hid ourselves:
See Concealment, Ge.3.8. shall cast down to the earth 16 Therefore thus saith the Ge.3.15, Messianic Proph-Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zi'on 2 S.5.7, Zion. [ecies, ch.42.1.

ing scourge shall pass through, 6 And for a spirit of judgment then ye shall be trodden down See Insecurity, Ps.73.18.

forth it shall take you: for 7 But they also have erred morning by morning shall it

himself in it.

vomit and filthiness, so that as in mount Per'a-zim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. 9 Whom shall he teach knowl- Gib'e-on, that he may do his Jos.9.3, Gibeon. edge? and whom shall he make work, his strange work; and Ps.8.3. God's Works.

and drawn from the breasts.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be See Scorners, Pr.1.22.

voice; hearken, and hear my De.4.1, Hearken.

cause the weary to rest; and day to sow? doth he open and

this is the refreshing: yet they break the clods of his ground? 25 When he hath made plain 13 But the word of the LORD the face thereof, doth he not was unto them precept upon cast abroad the fitches, and precept, precept upon precept; scatter the cummin, and cast in Cummin, v.27. line upon line, line upon line; the principal wheat and the ap-|Ex.9.32, Wheat (1).

him to discretion, and doth

a sure foundation: he that be-Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers.

Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.

Nu.32.23.

ch.34.2, Destruction (2).

rie, or, spelt.
(De.4.5, Instruction (5)

Je.3233 Ge.41.39, Discretion [Mk.12.34. Teacher, [ch.48.17. Ex.4.15, Divine

Jud.6.11, Threshing.

Ps.16.7, Divine Counsel, [Je.32.19. Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. Jb.37.23, Divine Excellencies

B.C.712(?)

Or, O Ariel, that is, The [lion of God. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). See Formalism (1), ch.1.13. Le.26.16, Threatenings.

ch.24.11, Joy Departed.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De. 28.50.

p.p.Lu.19.43.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

Ex.22.18.Witchcraft.Mi.5.12.

Or, peep, or, chirp.

Jb.21.18, Chaff. p.p.ch.17.14; 30.13.

ch.10.3. Day of Visitation. Ex.9.23, Thunder (1). Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. 1 K.19.11, Tempests. Ge.19.24, Fire (3). See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12.

p.p.Pa.73.20.

Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied, ch.55.2.

De.32.32. Dissatisfaction. Nu.11.5, Appetites, ch.56.12.

D.D.ch.51.17. See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. p.p.Ro.11.8; 2 Th.2.10.

but the fitches are beaten out sleep, and hath closed your eyes: Mk.13.36, Spir. Sleep with a staff, and the cummin the prophets and your rulers, ch.6.10, Blindness (4), [Mk.4.12. with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; be- 11 And the vision of all is be-p.p.Da.124; Re.10.4. with his horsemen.

from the LORD of hosts, which for it is sealed: is wonderful in counsel, and 12 And the book is delivered excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29

God's judgment upon Jerusalem. 17 A promise of better things in sucoseding times.

kill sacrifices.

and there shall be heaviness precept of men: and sorrow: and it shall be 14 Therefore, behold, I will unto me as A'ri-el.

down, and shalt speak out of shall be hid.

be at an instant suddenly. 6 Thou shalt be visited of the no understanding?

7 And the multitude of all the esteemed as a forest? nations that fight against A'ri- 18 And in that day shall the ch.2.3, Gospel (2), ch.52.7. el, even all that fight against deaf hear the words of the p.p.Mt.11.5; Mk.7.37.

her and her munition, and that book, and the eyes of the blind 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision, Mt.5.8. distress her, shall be as a dream shall see out of obscurity, and Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment, of a night vision.

hungry man dreameth, and, be-crease their joy in the LORD, hold, he eateth; but he awak-and the poor among men shall Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor. eth, and his soul is empty: or rejoice in the Holy One of Is'-Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

but he awaketh, and, behold, he brought to nought, and the Pr.1.22. Scorners. is faint, and his soul hath ap-scorner is consumed, and all that I S.18.9, Watching, Je.20.10. petite: so shall the multitude watch for iniquity are cut off: Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. of all the nations be, that fight 21 That make a man an Uncharitableness, Mt.7.4.

Or, take your pleasure, and der; cry ye out, and cry: they in the gate, and turn aside the ch.30.10, Opposers (2).

| Priot | are drunken, but not with wine; just for a thing of nought. | p.p.Pr.28.21; ch.32.7. they stagger, but not with 22 Therefore thus saith the strong drink.

out upon you the spirit of deep Jā'cob, Jā'cob shall not now be

the seers hath he covered.

cause he will not ever be thresh-come unto you as the words of See Ignorance of "Word," ing it, nor break it with the a book that is sealed, which wheel of his cart, nor bruise it men deliver to one that is learnwith his horsemen.

ed, saying, Read this, I pray

29 This also cometh forth thee: and he saith, I cannot; De.32.28, Dullness (3),

[Je.4.22]

to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and ch.1.3, Spir. Ignorance.

he saith, I am not learned. 13 Wherefore the Lord said.

Forasmuch as this people draw VOE to A'ri-el, to A'ri-el, the near me with their mouth, and Mt. 15.7, Hypocrites.

City where Da'vid dwelt! with their lips do honour me, ch.1.13, Formalism (city where Da'vid dwelt! with their lips do honour me, add ye year to year; let them but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear 2 Yet I will distress A'ri-el, toward me is taught by the See Traditions, Mt.15.3.

proceed to do a marvellous work | See God's Works, Ps.8.3. 3 And I will camp against thee among this people, even a mar-Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings, against thee with a mount, and the wisdom of their wise men.

I will raise forts against thee.

A And they shall be the wisdom, and the underround about, and will lay siege vellous work and a wonder; for 4 And thou shalt be brought standing of their prudent men

the ground, and thy speech 15 Woe unto them that seek ch.5.8, Woes, ch.31.1. shall be low out of the dust, and deep to hide their counsel from Ge.3.8, Concealment, ch.30.1. thy voice shall be, as of one the LORD, and their works are 2K.17.9, Secret Sins, Ezc. 8.12. that hath a familiar spirit, out in the dark, and they say, Who See Atheism, Ps. 10.4. of the ground, and thy speech seeth us? and who knoweth us? See God's Knowledge, shall whisper out of the dust.

16 Surely your turning of [1 S.2.3. shall whisper out of the dust. 16 Surely your turning of 5 Moreover the multitude of things upside down shall be

thy strangers shall be like small esteemed as the potter's clay: Clay, ch.45.9. dust, and the multitude of the for shall the work say of him terrible ones shall be as chaff that made it, He made me not? that passeth away: yea, it shall or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had

LORD of hosts with thunder, 17 ¶ Is it not yet a very and with earthquake, and great little while, and Leb'a-non shall De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon. noise, with storm and tempest, be turned into a fruitful field, ch.1.26, Restoration (2). and the flame of devouring fire, and the fruitful field shall be

out of darkness.

8 It shall even be as when an 19 The meek also shall in-Ps.22.26, Meekness (2), [Mt.5.5.

as when a thirsty man dream-ra-el. eth, and, behold, he drinketh; 20 For the terrible one is Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

against mount Zi'on. offender for a word, and lay a 9 ¶Stay yourselves, and won-snare for him that reproveth Pa.35.7, Snares Laid.

LORD, who redeemed Abra-Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). 10 For the LORD hath poured ham, concerning the house of

2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution.

Ps.32.9. No Understanding.

Ps.78.36. False Profession. ch.1.13, Formalism (1) [ch.58.2. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

Human Precepts, Mt.15.9.

Mt.21.42.

[ch.60.19.

Ex.14.13. Encouragement. Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. Ge.33.5, Children (1). See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. Le.22.2, God's Name ch.57.15. Ps.29.2. Honor God 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. p.p.ch.30.21. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1), [Lam.3.39. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity.

B.C.713 (?)

ch.5.8. Woes. Denunciations, Eze. 16.37. De. 9.24, Rebellion (1), [ch. 65.2. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. Ge.3.8, Concealment, Eze.8.12. p.p.2 Ti.3.13. Ge.12.10, Egypt, ch.31.1. Ps.118.9, Trust in Man, [ch.31.3. 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances, [ch.31.1. p.p.ch.20.5; 36.6.

p.p.Je.43.7.

p.p.ch.46.1.2.

p.p.ch.19.11.

Jb.20.16, Vipers, ch.59.5. Ex.4.3, Serpents (1) ch.65.25

.p.ch.15.7.

p.p.Je.37.7.

1 S.10.25, Books. p.p.Ro.15.4. De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Ps.63.11. Liars. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised, [Je.6.19. 1 S.9.9, Seers.

Opposers (2), Je.11.21.

now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his cause the Holy One of Is ra-el

they shall sanctify my name, moly one of 12 lands, and trust pa.52.7, False Trusts.

Jacob, and shall fear the God in oppression and perverse. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

Pa.12.7, False Trusts.

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

spirit shall come to under-shall be to you as a breach Ps.73.18, Insecurity, Je.13.16 standing, and they that murning mured shall learn doctrine.

a high wall, whose breaking Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruc-

CHAPTER 30 The people threatened for their conAdence in Egypt, 8 and contempt
of God's word. 18 His mercy to
the church. 27 Destruction of
the shall not spare: so that See Destruction (2).ch.M.

me; and that cover with a cov-water withal out of the pit. ering, but not of my spirit, that | 15 For thus saith the Lord | 1 K.8.48, Returning to Go they may add sin to sin:

themselves in the strength of strength: and ye would not. Pharaoh, and to trust in the 16 But ye said, No; for we shadow of E'gypt! will flee upon horses; there p.p.eh.31.1.

3 Therefore shall the strength fore shall ye flee: and, We of Phā'raōh be your shame, and will ride upon the swift;

E'gypt your confusion. an, and his ambassadors came at the rebuke of one; at the Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

whence come the young and the LORD is a God of judgment: De.3.24, Divine Justice. old lion, the viper and fiery blessed are all they that wait flying serpent, they will carry for him.

their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasdwell in Zi'on at Jē-ru'sā-lēm: 2 S.5.7, Zion. ures upon the bunches of camball when the shoulders of camball whence of camball when the shoulders of camball when the shoulders o profit them.

See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. help in vain, and to no pur-thee. pose: therefore have I cried 20 And though the Lord give concerning this, Their strength you the bread of adversity, and De.8.5. Chastisement.

is to sit still.

9 That this is a rebellious a word behind thee, saying, This ch. 26.7, Right Way. people, lying children, chil- is the way, walk ye in it, when Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. dren that will not hear the ye turn to the right hand, and Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), [ch.42.16. law of the LORD:

10 Which say to the seers, 22 Ye shall defile also the See not; and to the prophets, covering of thy graven images ch.2.20, Idolatry (2). Prophesy not unto us right of silver, and the ornament of p.p.1 K.22.13; Ro.16.18; things, speak unit [2 Ti.4.3. things, prophesy deceits: things, speak unto us smooth thy molten images of gold: thou

ashamed, neither shall his face 11 Get you out of the way, See Enticers, De.13.6. turn aside out of the path,

children, the work of mine to cease from below us.
hands, in the midst of him, 12 Wherefore thus saith the Pr.1.30, Despisers. children, the work of mine to cease from before us. they shall sanctify my name, Holy One of Ig'ra-el, Because Ps.50.17.

of Igra-el.

24 They also that erred in 13 Therefore this iniquity Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

cometh suddenly at an instant.

he shall not spare: so that See Destruction (2). ch. 34.2 NOE to the rebellious chil-there shall not be found in dren, saith the LORD, the bursting of it a sherd to take that take counsel, but not of fire from the hearth, or to take

they may add sin to sin:

God, the Holy One of Ig'ra-el;
Ex.33.14.Spir.Rest.Mt.11.29.

That walk to go down into In returning and rest shall ye See Stilless, Ex.14.13. E'gypt, and have not asked be saved; in quietness and Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom See Prayerlessness, Ps.53.4 at my mouth; to strengthen in confidence shall be your De.1.43, Self-will, Lu.19.14.

> the trust in the shadow of therefore shall they that pur-E'gypt your confusion.
>
> 4 For his princes were at Zō- 17 One thousand shall flee

rebuke of five shall ye flee: till Le.26.36, Terror. See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3.] 5 They were all asnamed or ye be lett to perfect the people that could not profit top of a mountain, and as an en-5 They were all ashamed of ye be left as a beacon upon the

them, nor be an help nor pront, sign on an min.
but a shame, and also a rebut a shame a shame a rebut a shame a shame a rebut a shame a shame a rebut a sham 6 The burden of the beasts gracious unto you, and thereich of the south: into the land fore will he be exalted, that he Ps.21.13, God Exalted. of trouble and anguish, from may have mercy upon you: for De.4.31, Mercy (1).

els, to a people that shall not will be very gracious unto thee Ps.84.11, God's Grace. at the voice of thy cry; when See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28. 7 For the E-gyp'tians shall he shall hear it, he will answer Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.

the water of affliction, yet shall Ps.42.7, Waters of Affliction. 8 Thow go, write it before not thy teachers be removed in-them in a table, and note it in to a corner any more, but thine See Spir. Destitution. [2 Chr.15.3. a book, that it may be for the eyes shall see thy teachers: time to come for ever and ever: 21 And thine ears shall hear De.4.5, Instruction (5).

when ye turn to the left.

shalt cast them away as a men-Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

Jb.34.9. Godless.

spised, Je.6.14

[tion, ch.47.11.

See No Escape, Pr.11.21.

See Iconoclaim (1), Ex.23.24. unto it, Get thee hence.

See Divine Supplies, De.2.7.

See Spir. Dawn, ch.21.12. See Enlightenment

See Christ the Light, ch.9.2.

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. See Wounds of Sin. Pr.6.33.

Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna-[tion, Je.10.10. De.4.36, Fire (5). 2 S.22.16, Breath of God.

See "Searcher." 1 Chr.28.9.

De.12.5, Sacred Places.

Heb. rock.

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm.
Ex.4.14, God's Anger.
See God's Judgments,
[Ex.6.6. Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Ex.9.23, Hail.

ch.10.5, Assyrians, ch.31.8. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

See Rod of Correction, [Ps.89.32. Ge.31.27, Tabrets.

See God of Battles, Ex. 14.14. 2 K.23.10, Tophet, Je.7.32.

23 Then shall he give the brimstone, doth kindle it. Ex.23.25, Blessings (2), rain of thy seed, that thou shall said bread of the increase of the folly of trusting to Egypt, and forsiding God.

C= % 12 Increase.

C= % 12 Increase.

CHAPTER 31

CHAPTER 31

Shall be fat and shall b Le.26.5, Plenty Promised, [Ezc.36.30] learth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the and stay on horses, and trust Ps.52.7, False Trusts, [ch.47.10. young asses that ear the ground in chariots, because they are shall eat clean provender, which many; and in horsemen, behath been winnowed with the cause they are very strong; but 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances, they are very strong; but 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances. shovel and with the fan.

every high mountain, and upon LORD! every high hill, rivers and 2 Yet he also is wise, and will Jb. 12.13, God's Wisdom. streams of waters in the day of bring evil, and will not call back 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. the great slaughter, when the his words: but will arise against De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. towers fall.

moon shall be as the light work iniquity.
of the sun, and the light of 3 Now the Egyp'tians are ps. 118.9, Trust in Man, the sun shall be sevenfold, as men, and not God; and their the light of seven days, in the horses flesh, and not spirit. De.17.16, Horses. day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their helpeth shall fall, and he that helpeth shall fall, and he that

wound. 27 TBehold, the name of the they all shall fail together. LORD cometh from far, burning 4 For thus hath the LORD the nations with the sieve of so shall the LORD of hosts come vanity: and there shall be a down to fight for mount Zi on, Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

mighty One of Is'ra-el.

30 And the LORD shall cause 7 For in that day every man Ge.3.8, God's Voice, Eze.43.2. his glorious voice to be heard, shall cast away his idols of Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

and hailstones.

with a rod.

32 And in every place where 9 And he shall pass over to the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall lay upon princes shall be afraid of the him, it shall be with tabrets and ensign, saith the Lord, whose harps: and in battles of shaking fire is in Zi on, and his furnace See Fire (3), Ge. 19.24. will he fight with it.

33 For To'phet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is pre-pared; he hath made it deep Blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Des-olation foreshown. 15 Restoration pared; he hath made it deep olation foreshown. 15 and large: the pile thereof is promised to succeed.

struous cloth; thou shalt say fire and much wood; the breath 2 S.22.16, Breath of God. of the LORD, like a stream of Ge.19.24, Brimstone.

WOE to them that go ch.5.8, Woes, Je.22.13. down to E'gypt for help; Ge.12.10, Egypt, Eze.1 down to Egypt for help; Ge.12.10, Egypt, Eze.17.15.

shovel and with the fan.

they look not unto the Holy One De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

25 And there shall be upon of Is ra-el, neither seek the See Prayerlessness, Ps.53.4.

the house of the evildoers, and Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1). 26 Moreover the light of the against the help of them that

is holpen shall fall down, and See Fall of the Wicked,

with his anger, and the burden spoken unto me, Like as the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). thereof is heavy: his lips are lion and the young lion roaring De.33.22, Lions (2), Na.2.12. full of indignation, and his on his prey, when a multitude tongue as a devouring fire: of shepherds is called forth 28 And his breath, as an against him, he will not be overflowing stream, shall reach afraid of their voice, nor abase to the midst of the neck, to sift himself for the noise of them:

Pa.81.1, Singing (1),

Date in the jaws or the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the factor of hosts defend Je-ru'salem; defending also he will describe the night when a holy lem; defending also he will describe the night when a holy lem; defending also he will describe the solemnity is kept; and gladness lem; defending also he will describe the solemnity is kept; and gladness lem; defending also he will describe the solemnity is kept; and gladness lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people, and for the hill thereof.

S As birds flying, so will the lem; defending also he will describe the people the

with a pipe to come into the 6 ¶ Turn ye unto him from 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). mountain of the LORD, to the whom the children of Igra-el 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. have deeply revolted.

and shall shew the lighting silver, and his idols of gold, ch.2.20, Idolatry (2). down of his arm, with the indig-which your own hands have ch.40.19, Idol Making. nation of his anger, and with made unto you for a sin.

the flame of a devouring fire, 8 Then shall the As-syr1-an ch.10.5. Assyrians, Ezc. 31.3. with scattering, and tempest, fall with the sword, not of a p.p.2 K.19.35. mighty man; and the sword, 31 For through the voice of not of a mean man, shall devour See End of the Wicked the LORD shall the As-syr1-an him: but he shall flee from the be beaten down, which smote sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

in Jē-ru'sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 32

Ch.36.6.

Pr.11.5.

De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

[Ps.37.38.

Ps. 2.6, Christ, King, Je. 23.5. DEHOLD, a king shall reign 17 And the work of righteous-D in righteousness, and prin-ness shall be peace; and the ch.2.4. Peace (8). See Righteousness ([Ps.45.7. ces shall rule in judgment. effect of righteousness quiet- Jb.34.29, Quietness (1), 2 And a man shall be as an ness and assurance for ever. Ps.17.8, Hiding Place. hiding place from the wind, 18 And my people shall dwell See Security, Jb.11.18. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protecand a covert from the tempest; in a peaceable habitation, and 2 Chr.20.20, Established. See Living Water, Song 4.15. Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing, ch.51.16. See God a Rock, De.32.4. as rivers of water in a dry place, in sure dwellings, and in quiet Ps.91.10, Safety, Je.23.6. as the shadow of a great rock resting places; in a weary land. 3 And the eyes of them that down on the forest; and the see shall not be dim, and the city shall be low in a low place. ears of them that hear shall hearken.

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send beside all waters, that send [Ho.10.12] 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). 4 The heart also of the rash forth thither the feet of the See Benevolence (2) De.4.6, Understanding. shall understand knowledge, ox and the ass. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1), [ch.43.10. and the tongue of the stam-CHAPTER 33 merers shall be ready to speak God's judgments against the enemies B.C.713 (?) plainly. Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. 5 The vile person shall be no p.p.1 S.25.25. more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful. 6 For the vile person will speak they dealt not treacherously See Evil for Good, Pa.S.12 villany, and his heart will work with thee! when thou shalt p.p.Mt.12.35. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. False Doctrine, Mt.16.12. See Profanity, Ex.20.7. iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, cease to spoil, thou shalt be and to utter error against the spoiled; and when thou shalt Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). LORD, to make empty the soul make an end to deal treacherof the hungry, and he will cause ously, they shall deal treacher- Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. Jb.24.9, Pitiless. the drink of the thirsty to fail. ously with thee.

7 The instruments also of the 2 O LORD, be gracious unto Ge.43.29, Divine Favor (2).

[Da.3.17. Est.3.9, Plotting, Mi.2.1. churl are evil: he deviseth us; we have waited for thee: wicked devices to destroy the be thou their arm every morn-2 S.12.4, Poor (5), Ezc.18.12 poor with lying words, even ing, our salvation also in the Ex.6.6, Divine Arm.
Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. when the needy speaketh right, time of trouble. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). Ex. 35.22, Liberality.
Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal.
Ps.123.4, Indifference (1),
[ch.47.8. shall he stand. 9 TRise up, ye women that scattered. are at ease; hear my voice, ye 4 And your spoil shall be gath-Ge.34.28, Spoil. careless daughters; give ear ered like the gathering of the See Awake, ch.26.19. De.4.1, Hearken. unto my speech. 10 Many days and years shall and fro of locusts shall he run Ex. 10.4, Locusts, Jl. 1.4. ye be troubled, ye careless upon them.
women: for the vintage shall 5 The LORD is exalted; for he Ps.21.13, God Exalted. p.p.ch.7.23. Le.26.5, Vintage, Je.48.32. fail, the gathering shall not dwelleth on high: he hath filled De.26.15, Heaven (1). come. Ge.19.17, Warnings. 11 Tremble, ye women that eousness. See Repentance(1),2K.17.13. are at ease; be troubled, ye 6 And wisdom and knowledge Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised. careless ones: strip you, and shall be the stability of thy Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. make you bare, and gird sack-times, and strength of salvacloth upon your loins. Je.4.8, Lamentations (2). 12 They shall lament for the his treasure. See Want, De.28.48. teats, for the pleasant fields, for 7 Behold, their valiant ones the fruitful vine. shall cry without: the ambas-13 Upon the land of my people sadors of peace shall weep bit-Ge.4.12, Barrenness. shall come up thorns and briers; terly. See Joy Departed, ch.24.11. yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city: 14 Because the palaces shall hath broken the covenant, he Le.26.15, Covenant(breakers, Je.11.16. 1 K.7.1, Palaces. be forsaken; the multitude of hath despised the cities, he rethe city shall be left; the forts gardeth no man. ch.1.8. Desolation (1). and towers shall be for dens for 9 The earth mourneth and lanever, a joy of wild asses, a guisheth: L&b'a-non is ashamed pasture of flocks;

"Spirit" Promised, ch.59.21.

15 Until the spirit be poured a wilderness; and Ba'shan and K.18.19, Mt. Carmel. upon us from on high, and the Car'mel shake off their fruits. See Waste Places, ch.35.1.

19 When it shall hail, coming Ex.9.23, Hail. 12 Chr.31.10 WOE to thee that spoilest, ch.5.8, Woes. and thou wastnot spoiled; Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). and dealest treacherously, and Jud.16.19, Treachery. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. [Lam.3.25. up of thyself the nations were Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). caterpiller: as the running to 1 K.8.37, Caterpillars. Zi'on with judgment and right-Pr.11.11, Civic Righteous ness, ch.54.14. tion: the fear of the LORD is 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. Pr.8.18, Spir. Riches. p.p.2 K.18.37. 8 The highways lie waste, ch.1.8, Desolation (1). the wayfaring man ceaseth: he Jud. 19.17, Wayfaring Man. Je.46.18 wilderness be a fruitful field, 10 TNow will I rise, saith the Ps.7.6, Divine Awakenies. and the fruitful field be counted LORD; now will I be exalted; Ps.21.13, God Exalted. now will I lift up myself. 16 Then judgment shall dwell 11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye Jb.21.18, Chaff. [ness, ch.33.5.] in the wilderness, and righteous-shall bring forth stubble: your Jb.21.18, Stubble.

See Restoration (2), ch.1.26. ness remain in the fruitful field. breath, as fire, shall devour you. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

for a forest.

Pr.11.11, Civic Righteous-

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. De.4.1. Hearken.

1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, ch.66.4 Le.26.36, Terror. Mt.15.7. Hypocrites.

Eternal Fire, ch.66.24.

Ps.26.3. Walking in Truth. Ps.7.10, Uprightness. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. Ps.41.12, Integrity (1). Ex.23.8, Bribery (1), Am.5.12. p.p.Pa.119.37.

See Shun Evil, Jb.28.28. Jb.11.18, Security, ch.43.2. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted, ch.58.14

De.2.7. Divine Supplies. SeePlentyPromised,Le.26.5. Ge.32.30, Seeing God. Jn. 14.9. Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision, [Exe.1.1. Heb. the land of far dis-[tances.

p.p.ch.17.14. p.p.1 Co.1.20.

p.p.ch.37.33. p.p.ch.28.11.

2 S.5.7. Zion. See Hebrew Festivals, [Ex.23.14 ch.1.26, Restoration (2) See Peace (8), ch.2.4 See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20.

Ge.18.25. God a Judge. Lawgiver, ch.51.4. Ex.15.18, God, King. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

D.D.2 K.7.16.

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns Judgments wherewith God avenges out up shall they be burned in his church. 16 The certainty of the cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 THear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye hear; and hearken, ye peo-De.4.1, Hearken. that are near, acknowledge my ple: let the earth hear, and all p.p.ch.1.2.

14 The sinners in Zi'on are all things that come forth of it. afraid; fearfulness hath sur- 2 For the indignation of the Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation. prised the hypocrites. burnings?

eously, and speaketh upright-out, and their stink shall come Le.26.16, Threatenings. ly; he that despiseth the gain up out of their carcases, and of oppressions, that shaketh his the mountains shall be melted hands from holding of bribes, with their blood. that stoppeth his ears from 4 And all the host of heaven hearing of blood, and shutteth shall be dissolved, and the heav- Ps. 102.26, Heavens (2) his eyes from seeing evil;

place of defence shall be the fall down, as the leaf falleth off munitions of rocks: bread shall from the vine, and as a falling be given him; his waters shall fig from the fig tree.

be sure. king in his beauty: they shall shall come down upon 1-dybehold the land that is very far me'a, and upon the people of

off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate 6 The sword of the LORD is De.32.41, Sword of the Lord.

people, a people of a deeper LORD hath a sacrifice in Box-speech than thou canst per-rah, and a great slaughter in ceive; of a stammering tongue, the land of I-dy-me'a. that thou canst not under- 7 And the unicorns shall come stand.

20 Look upon Zi'on, the city locks with the bulls; and their p.p.Je.50.27. of our solemnities: thine eves land shall be soaked with blood. shall see Jē-ru'sā-lēm a quiet and their dust made fat with habitation, a tabernacle that fatness. any of the cords thereof be versy of Zi'on. broken.

wherein shall go no galley with come burning pitch. pass thereby

the LORD is our lawgiver, the generation to generation it shall ch.13.9, Desolation (2). LORD is our king; he will save lie waste; none shall pass

take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall 12 They shall call the nobles Ex.15.26, Health Promised. not say, I am sick: the people thereof to the kingdom, but that 3.25, Pardon Promised. that dwell therein shall be for-none shall be there, and all given their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34

prophecy.

OME near, ye nations, to that is therein: the world, and

Who LORD is upon all nations, and among us shall dwell with the his fury upon all their armies: De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. devouring fire? who among us he hath utterly destroyed them, Destruction (2), Je.25.9. shall dwell with everlasting he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

15 He that walketh right- 3 Their slain also shall be cast p.p.ch.5.25.

nis eyes from seeing evil; ens shall be rolled together as [ch.51.6. 16 He shall dwell on high: his a scroll: and all their host shall

5 For my sword shall be 17 Thine eyes shall see the bathed in heaven: behold, it

Where is the scribe? filled with blood, it is made fat where is the receiver? where with fatness, and with the blood is he that counted the towers? of lambs and goats, with the fat 19 Thou shalt not see a fierce of the kidneys of rams: for the

down with them, and the bul-

shall not be taken down; not 8 For it is the day of the See Great Day, J.2.11. one of the stakes thereof shall LORD's vengeance, and the year De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. ever be removed, neither shall of recompences for the contro-ch.59.18, Recompense (1).

9 And the streams thereof shall See Divine Presence, [Ge.28.15.] LORD will be unto us a place dust thereof into brimstone, Ge.19.24, Brimstone. of broad rivers and streams; and the land thereof shall be-

oars, neither shall gallant ship 10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke there- See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. 22 For the LORD is our judge, of shall go up for ever: from See Eternal Fire, ch.33.14.

through it for ever and ever. 23 Thy tacklings are loosed; 11 But the cormorant and the Le.11.17, Cormorants, they could not well strengthen bittern shall possess it; the owl their mast, they could not spread also and the raven shall dwell Ge.8.7, Ravens. the sail: then is the prey of a in it: and he shall stretch out great spoil divided; the lame upon it the line of confusion, 2 K.21.13, Line of Judgment,

and the stones of emptiness. her princes shall be nothing zed by

B.C.713 (7)

Nu.13.23, Figs.

ch.66.16.

[Zep.2.14.

Ge.4.12. Barrenness. Jb.30.7, Nettles, Ho.9.6.

p.p.ch.13.21.)

Le.11.16, Owls.

Le.11.14. Vultures.

De.17.19, Search "The [Word," Jn.5.39. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Le.16.8. Casting Lots. p.p.Ps.78.55.

B.C.713 (7)

See Growth of Kingdom, [Ps.72.16. Waste Places, ch.41.19. ch.1.26, Restoration (2). Nu.17.8, Flowers, Mt.6.29. p.p.ch.27.6; 32.15. See Spir. Joy, Ezr.6.22. De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon.

1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel. 1 Chr.5.16, Sharon, ch.65.10. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. Jb.37.23, Divine Excellen-

See Encouragement Ex.14.13 See Helpfulness, 2 Chr. 28.15.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2), [Lu.14.14. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ge.21.19, Eyes Opened. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. ch.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Le.21.18, The Lame. De.14.5, Deer, Je.14.5.

See Waste Places, v.1.

Dumb Healed, Mt.9.33.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance.

See Living Water, Song 4.15.

Ex.2.3, Bulrushes, ch.58.5. Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. [ch.43.19. ch.26.7, Right Way. Ex.39.30, Holiness (1), [Zec.14.20.]

in her palaces, nettles and bramit; but it shall be for those: bles in the fortresses thereof: the wayfaring men, though Jud.19.17, Wayfaring Man. and it shall be an habitation of fools, shall not err therein. 14 The wild beasts of the any ravenous beast shall go up

desert shall also meet with the thereon, it shall not be found the satyr shall cry to his fellow; walk there; the screech owl also shall rest 10 And the ransomed of the place of rest. 15 There shall the great owl lasting joy upon their heads: hatch, and gather under her ness, and sorrow and sighing ch.25.8, Sorrow Banished, shadow; there shall the vul-shall flee away.

tures also be gathered, every one with her mate. one with her mate.

16 \(\) Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one to the people.

Sommacherib invades Judah. 13 Rable B.C.713. of the LORD, and read: no one

17 And he hath cast the lot against all the defenced cities See Israel Humbled.

[Ex.1.13. for them, and his hand hath of Ju'dah, and took them. divided it unto them by line: 2 And the king of As-syr 1-a they shall possess it for ever, sent Rab'sha-keh from La'chish shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35

kingdom. THE wilderness and the soli- 3 Then came forth unto him them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, son, the recorder.

and rejoice even with joy and

4 And Räb'sha-keh said unto LORD, and the excellency of trustest?

our God.

with vengeance, even God with whereon if a man lean, it will a recompence; he will come go into his hand, and pierce it: and save you. 5 Then the eyes of the blind to all that trust in him.

leap as an hart, and the tongue whose altars Hez-e-ki'ah hath of the dumb sing: for in the taken away, and said to Ju'dah wilderness shall waters break and to Jê-ru'sā-lem, Ye shall out, and streams in the desert. worship before this altar?
7 And the parched ground shall 8 Now therefore give pledges, Or. hostages.

reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be 9 How then wilt thou turn p.p.ch.37.29. reeds and rushes.

13 And thorns shall come up the unclean shall not pass over See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.2.

dragons, and a court for owls. | 9 No lion shall be there, nor See Security, Jb.11.18.

wild beasts of the island, and there; but the redeemed shall The Redeemed, ch.51.11.

there, and find for herself a LORD shall return, and come De.30.3. Jews' Return. to Zi'on with songs and ever- Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, Lu.2h make her nest, and lay, and they shall obtain joy and glad- 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness.

CHAPTER 36

of these shall fail, none shall NOW it came to pass in the want her mate: for may mouth it hath commanded, and his Hez-e-ki'ah, that Sen-nach'e-rib 2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. spirit it hath gathered them. king of As-syr i-a came up Ge.2.14, Assyria, Je.50.17.

from generation to generation to Je-ry's lem unto king Hez-eki'ah with a great army. And See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12 he stood by the conduit of the p.p.ch.7.3. The journal flourishing of Christ's upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

L tary place shall be glad for E-li'a-kim, Hil-ki'ah's son, which 2 K.18.18, Eliakim.

singing: the glory of Leb'a-non them, Say ye now to Hez-e-ki'ah, shall be given unto it, the ex-Thus saith the great king, the cellency of Car'mel and Shâr on, king of As-syrī-a, What confithey shall see the glory of the dence is this wherein thou

5 I say, sayest thou, (but 3 Strengthen ye the weak they are but vain words) I have hands, and confirm the feeble counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, p.p.2 K.18.7. 4 Say to them that are of a that thou rebellest against me? K.2.2, "Be Strong," ch.52.1. fearful heart, Be strong, fear 6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. 19-26.24. "Fear not." not: behold, your God will come of this broken reed, on E'gypt: Ge.12.10, Egypt.

> shall be opened, and the ears 7 But if thou say to me, We of the deaf shall be unstopped. trust in the LORD our God.: is if See Trust God, Pa.37.1. 6 Then shall the lame man not he, whose high places and p.p.2 K.18.4.

become a pool, and the thirsty I pray thee, to my master the land springs of water: in the king of As-syr i-a, and I will give 1 S.17.44, Boasters. habitation of dragons, where thee two thousand horses, if each lay, shall be grass with thou be able on thy part to set

there, and a way, and it shall be away the face of one captain called The way of holiness; of the least of my master's

Pr.1.22. Scorpers.

so is Phā'raöh king of E'gypt p.p.ch.30.3.

Ex.14.7. Chariota (1).

p.p.1 K.13.18.

p.p.Esr.4.7; Da.2.4. Le.26.36, Faint-hearted.

Le.26.37. Powerlessness. 2 K.18.26, Hebrew.

p.p.2 Chr.32.18.

p.p.ch.37.10. Ps.73.11, Scoffers.

p.p.1 K.4.25; Mi.4.4. Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land.

See Atheism, Pa. 10.4.

p.p.Nu.34.8. 1 S.17.44. Boasters.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Le.24.11, Blasphemy.

Je.35.6, Self-control (2). Jos.6.10, Keep Silence.

Egypt for chariots and for was, saying, Answer him not.

horsemen? 10 And am I now come up son of Hil-ki'ah, that was over without the LORD against this the household, and Sheb'na the land to destroy it? the LORD scribe, and Jo'ah, the son of said unto me, Go up against A'saph, the recorder, to Hez-e-

this land, and destroy it. 11 Then said E-li'a-kim and and told him the words of Rab'-

Shěb'na and Jō'ah unto Ržb'-sha-keh. sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian Hezekiah, in deep affliction, sends to B.C.710. language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the

12 But Rab'sha-keh said, Hath that he rent his clothes, and my master sent me to thy mas-covered himself with sackcloth, Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. ter and to thee to speak these and went into the house of the De.12.5, Attendance upon the Sanctuary, v.14. words? hath he not sent me to LORD.

the men that sit upon the wall, 2 And he sent E-li'a-kim, who that they may eat their own was over the household, and dung, and drink their own piss Sheb'na the scribe, and the eldwith you?

and cried with a loud voice in prophet the son of A'moz. the Jews' language, and said, 3 And they said unto him, king, the king of As-syr i-a.

saying, The LORD will surely Rab'sha-keh, whom the king of deliver us: this city shall not As-syr1-a his master bath sent be delivered into the hand of to reproach the living God, and Lu. 24.11, Blasphemy. the king of As-syr i-a.

for thus saith the king of As-wherefore lift up thy prayer for 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. syri-a, Make an agreement the remnant that is left. with me by a present, and come 5 So the servants of king Hezout to me: and eat ye every e-kī'ah came to I-sā'iah. one of his vine, and every one 6 And I-sa'iah said unto them, p.p.ch.7.4. of his fig tree, and drink ye Thus shall ye say unto your

cistern : away to a land like your own servants of the king of As-syr i-a

persuade you, saying, The LORD rumour, and return to his own will deliver us. Hath any of land; and I will cause him to Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. the gods of the nations deliv-fall by the sword in his own See Fall of the Wicked ered his land out of the hand of land

the king of As-syr i-a? and have they delivered Sā-mā'- parted from Lā'chish. ri-a out of my hand?

deliver Jē-ru'sā-lēm out of my Hēz-e-kī'ah, saying,

21 But they held their peace, e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, p.p.ch.36.15. and answered him not a word: Let not thy God, in whom thou

hand?

servants, and put thy trust on for the king's commandment

22 Then came E-li'a-kim, the 2 K.18.18, Eliakim,

kī'ah with their clothes rent, Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.

CHAPTER 37 comforts them, 36 An angel destroys the Assyrians.

Jews' language, in the ears of AND it came to pass, when the people that are on the wall. A king Hez-e-ki'ah heard it,

ers of the priests covered with See Inquiring of God (2) 13 Then Rab'sha-keh stood, sackcloth, unto I-sa'iah the 2 K.19.2, Isaiah, ch.38.1.

Hear ye the words of the great Thus saith Hez-e-ki'ah, This day p.p.Lu.22.53. is a day of trouble, and of re- Jb.5.7, Trouble. 14 Thus saith the king, Let buke, and of blasphemy: for not Heze-ki'ah deceive you: the children are come to the for he shall not be able to de birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

15 Neither let Hez-e-ki'ah 4 It may be the LORD thy make you trust in the LORD, God will hear the words of See God's Knowledge, [I S.2.3. will reprove the words which See Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5. 16 Hearken not to Hez-e-ki'ah: the LORD thy God hath heard:

every one the waters of his own master, Thus saith the LORD, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). Be not afraid of the words that Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." 17 Until I come and take you thou hast heard, wherewith the Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

land, a land of corn and wine, have blasphemed me.

a land of bread and vineyards.

7 Behold, I will send a blast Or, put a spirit into him.

18 Beware lest Hěze-kī'ah upon him, and he shall hear a 2 K.19.28, Divine Control.

8 ¶ So Răb'sha-keh returned, 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. 19 Where are the gods of and found the king of Assyr'i-a Hā'math and Ar'phad? where warring against Lib'nah: for Jos. 10.29, Libnah. are the gods of Seph-ar-va'im? he had heard that he was de-

9 And he heard say concern-20 Who are they among all ing Tir ha-kah king of E-thi- Jb.28.19, Ethiopia. the gods of these lands, that o'pi-a, He is come forth to make have delivered their land out of war with thee. And when he my hand, that the LORD should heard it, he sent messengers to

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hez-

ch.1.9, Remnant, Je.6.9.

[Pr.11.5.

trustest, deceive thee, saying, 24 By thy servants hast thou Ps.73.11, Scoffers. Jê-ru'sā-lĕm shall not be given reproached the Lord, and hast Ex.20.7, Profanity. into the hand of the king of said, By the multitude of my Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). Ăs-svr'i-a. chariots am I come up to the Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). 11 Behold, thou hast heard height of the mountains, to the p.p.ch.8.7. p.p.ch.10.9. 1 S.17.44, Boasters. what the kings of As-syr'l-a sides of Leb'a-non; and I will have done to all lands by de-cut down the tall cedars there-1 K.4.33, Cedara. Ex.5.2, Pride (2). stroying them utterly; and of, and the choice fir trees ch.14.8, Fir-trees. shalt thou be delivered? 12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Go-21 Land, and Hā'ran, and Rē'zeph, water; and with the sole of and the children of E'den my feet have I dried up all the 1 S.2.3, Arrogance. 2 K.17.6, Gozan. Ge.11.31, Haran. which were in Te-läs'sar? rivers of the besieged places. 13 Where is the king of Hā'- 26 Hast thou not heard long p.p.ch.40.21. math, and the king of Ar'phad, ago, how I have done it; and Nu.13.21, Hamath. and the king of the city of of ancient times, that I have Sĕph-ar-vā'im, Hē'nā, and I'vah? formed it? now have I brought See Divine Counsels 14 ¶ And Hěz-e-ki'ah received it to pass, that thou shouldest De.28.50, Instruments of 2 S.11.14, Letters. the letter from the hand of be to lay waste defenced cities Judement the messengers, and read it: into ruinous heaps. p.p.ch.17.1. and Hez-e-ki'ah went up unto 27 Therefore their inhabitants De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, Mi.4.2. the house of the LORD, and were of small power, they were Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. spread it before the LORD. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded, ch.40.23. dismayed and confounded: they 15 And Hez-e-ki'ah prayed un-were as the grass of the field, Ge.18.23, Prayer (10). to the LORD, saying, and as the green herb, as the 16 O LORD of hosts, God of grass on the housetops, and as Ps.90.5, Man as Grass Ex.40.35, Shekinah, Ezc.9.3. Ig'ra-el, that dwellest between corn blasted before it be grown the cherubims, thou art the up.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

29 Because thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

20 Because thy rage against me.

21 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

22 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

23 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

24 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

25 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

26 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

27 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

29 Because thy rage against me.

21 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge.

28 But I know thy abode, and ls.2.3, God's Knowledge. Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off. Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). Ex.8.10. None Like God. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. p.p.Ps.74.22. [ch.44.25 the words of Sen-nach'e-rib, put my hook in thy nose, and which hath sent to reproach my bridle in thy lips, and I will See Abasement (1), Jb.40.12. Jos.3.10, Living God, Je.23.36. the living God. turn thee back by the way by 18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings which thou camest. of As-syr I-a have laid waste all 30 And this shall be a sign See Signs Given, Jud.6.38. the nations, and their countries, unto thee, Ye shall eat this p.p.ch.10.9. 19 And have cast their gods year such as groweth of itself; p.p.Le.25.11. Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). into the fire: for they were no and the second year that which Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. gods, but the work of men's springeth of the same: and in Ge.2.15, Agriculture. hands, wood and stone: there-the third year sow ye, and reap, Ge.8.22, Harvest. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. p.p.ch.2.8. fore they have destroyed them. and plant vineyards, and eat the Ex.22.5, Vineyards. 20 Now therefore, O LORD fruit thereof. 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation our God, save us from his hand, 51 And the remnant that all the kingdoms of the escaped of the house of Jū'dah p.p.ch.4.2.

See Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7. earth may know that thou art shall again take root downward, Ps.80.8, Israel a Vine. De.4.35, One God. and bear fruit upward: 21 Then I-sa'iah the son of 32 For out of Jeru'sa-lem shall p.p.v.2. A'moz sent unto Hez-e-ki'ah, go forth a remnant, and they ch.1.9, Remnant. saying, Thus saith the LORD that escape out of mount Zi'on: p.p.2 K.19.31; ch.9.7. God of Ig'ra-el, Whereas thou the zeal of the LORD of hosts Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). hast prayed to me against Sen-shall do this. năch'e-rib king of As-syr'i-a: 33 Therefore thus saith the 22 This is the word which the LORD concerning the king of LORD hath spoken concerning As-syr1-a, He shall not come 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protect [tion. him; The virgin, the daughter into this city, nor shoot an arp.p.Je.14.17. See Divine Contempt, Ps.2.4. of Zī'on, hath despised thee, row there, nor come before it p.p.Je.6.6. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised. and laughed thee to scorn; the with shields, nor cast a bank daughter of Je-ru'sa-lem hath against it. p.p.Jb.16.4. shaken her head at thee. 34 By the way that he came, 23 Whom hast thou reproached by the same shall he return, 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. and blasphemed? and against and shall not come into this Le.24.11, Blasphemy. whom hast thou exalted thy city, saith the LORD.

voice, and lifted up thine eyes 35 For I will defend this city to on high? even against the save it for mine own sake, and [Zec.9.15. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. p.p.ch.2.11.

672

Holy One of Is ra-el.

Ps.34.5.

cossion

[Sanctuary, De.12.5.

- Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath, 1 S.25.38, Smitten of God. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. 2 K.18.13, Sennacherib. Ge.10.11, Nineveh. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. 2 K.19.37. Parricide. B.C.713. 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2). 2 K.19.2, Isaiah, ch.39.3. p.p.2 S:17.23; Jb.14.5. 2 K.20.1. Readiness (1). See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14 Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.
 - thou shalt die, and not live.
 - 1 K.18.36, Prayer (11), [Lu.18.13. Ne.13.14, Remember Me. Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. Nu.12.7. Fidelity (2). De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). Ge.21.16, Weeping. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). LORD to I-gā'iah, saying,
 - Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy. See Longevity (1), De.5.33.

2 K.15.38, Ahaz.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. defend this city Jud.6.38, Signs Given. LORD will do this thing that he lay it for a plaister upon the hath spoken;

unto thy days fifteen years.

Nîn'e-veh.

in his stead.

- Ge.1.16, Sun, Jl.2.31. So the sun returned ten de-1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. grees, by which degrees it was gone down. 9 The writing of Hez-e-ki'ah Ex.31.18, Writing (1), Da.5.5. king of Jū'dah, when he had
- been sick, and was recovered of his sickness: p.p.Ps.102.24. Jb.38.17, Gates of Death, [Mt.16.18. of the grave: I am deprived of been sick, and was recovered. Jb.17.13, The Grave. p.p.Jb.17.11. the residue of my years.

- 36 Then the angel of the 11 I said. I shall not see the LORD went forth, and smote in LORD, even the LORD, in the the camp of the As-syr i-ans a land of the living: I shall behundred and fourscore and five hold man no more with the in-
- thousand: and when they arose habitants of the world. early in the morning, behold, 12 Mine age is departed, and Ge.47.9, Life Brief, Ja.4.14. they were all dead corpses. is removed from me as a shep-p.p.2 Co.5.1; 2 Pe.1.13. 37 So Sen-nach'e-rib king of herd's tent: I have cut off like p.p.Jb.7.6. As-syrî-a departed, and went a weaver my life: he will cut and returned, and dwelt at me off with pining sickness: See Frailty, 1 S.20.3. from day even to night wilt p.p.Jb.4.20. 38 And it came to pass, as thou make an end of me.
- he was worshipping in the 13 I reckoned till morning, house of Nis'röch his god, that that, as a lion, so will he break De.33.22, Lions (2). A-drăm'me-lěch and Shā-rē'zēr all my bones: from day even to his sons smote him with the night wilt thou make an end of sword; and they escaped into me. 2 K.19.37, Armenia, Je.51.27. the land of Ar-me'nia: and 14 Like a crane or a swallow, Ps.84.3, Swallows, Je.8.7.
 - E'sar-had'don his son reigned so did I chatter: I did mourn Jb.17.15, Hopeless. in his stead. CHAPTER 38 | looking upward: O LORD, I am | De.8.5, Affliction (3). |

 Hezekiah's life lengthened. 9 His oppressed; undertake for me. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 15 What shall I say? he hath N those days was Hez-e-ki'ah both spoken unto me, and him-
 - sick unto death. And I-ga'-self hath done it: I shall go Or, go as in solemn proiah the prophet the son of softly all my years in the bit-A'moz came unto him, and said terness of my soul.

 See Believers' Walk, Funto him, Thus saith the LORD,

 Set thine house in order: for men live, and in all these See Life (4), De.32.47. See Believers' Walk, Ro.6.4. things is the life of my spirit: See Health Promised, Ex.15:26. 2 Then Heze-ki'ah turned his so wilt thou recover me, and face toward the wall, and prayed make me to live. De.5.33, Longevity (1).
 - unto the LORD,

 3 And said, Remember now, great bitterness: but thou hast
 O LORD, I beseech thee, how in love to my soul delivered it 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. I have walked before thee in from the pit of corruption: for Jb.33.18, The Pit, Exc. 25.20. truth and with a perfect heart, thou hast cast all my sins be p.p. Mi.7.19. and have done that which is hind thy back. 2 S.12.13. Sin Forgiven. good in thy sight. And Heze-ki'ah wept sore. 18 For the grave cannot praise p.p.Ps.115.17. thee, death can not celebrate 4 Then came the word of the thee: they that go down into LORD to I-ga iah, saying, the pit cannot hope for thy p.p.Nu.16.33.

5 Go, and say to Hez-e-ki'ah, truth.

Thus saith the Lord, the God
of Da'vid thy father, I have shall praise thee, as I do this 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2).

Lam. 2.19.

thy tears: behold, I will add shall make known thy truth. De.4.9, Instruction (3).

6 And I will deliver thee and save me: therefore we will Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. this city out of the hand of the sing my songs to the stringed Nu.21.17, Singing (2). king of As-syr'i-a: and I will instruments all the days of our Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). life in the house of the LORD. See Attendance upon the 7 And this shall be a sign un-to thee from the LORD, that the them take a lump of figs, and 2 K.20.7, Remedies.

20 The LORD was ready to p.p.Ps.104.33.

- boil, and he shall recover. Ex.9.9, Boils. 8 Behold I will bring again the 22 Hez-e-ki'ah also had said. shadow of the degrees, which is What is the sign that I shall Mt.12.38. Sign-seekers. gone down in the sun dial of go up to the house of the LORD? p.p.v.7.

 Ahaz, ten degrees backward. CHAPTER 39
 - Merodach-baladan, sending to visit B.C.712 (?) Hezekiah, hath notice of his treas-ures. 3 Isaiah foretells the Babylonian captivity. T that time Me-ro'dach-bal'- p.p.2 K.20.12. A a-dan, the son of Bal'a-dan,
- king of Bab'y-lon, sent letters 2 S.11.14, Letters. 10 I said in the cutting off of and a present to Hez-eki'ah: 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2). my days, I shall go to the gates for he had heard that he had
 - 2 And Heze-ki'ah was glad of

Est.1.4, Display, Lu.20.46. p.p.2 K.18.15.

Ge.43.11, Spices.

2 K.19.2, Isaiah, Mt.3.3. p.p.2 S.12.1.

p.p. De.28.49. Ge.10.10. Babylon.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying. See Rulers Rebuked, 1 S.15.23.

p.p.2 K.24.13.

See Riches Fleeting, [Jb.20.28.

p.p.Da.1.2.

De.28.36, Captivity (1), [Je.13.19.

De.23.1. Eunuchs.

p.p.1 S.3.18. See God's Word Pure, [Ps.12.6.

Mt.6.10, Submission (2). Jos.11.23, Peace (9). See Godliness Profitable, [De.4.40.

B.C.712 (?)

Comfort (3), 1 Co.14.3. Ex.19.5, God's People.

p.p.ch.35.4.

ch.1.26, Restoration (2) ch.49.22. ch.43.25, Paruon See Recompense (1), [ch.59.18. Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. John the Baptist, Mt.11.14. Mal.3.1, Forerunner. 2 K.3.16, Preparation for [Blessings, Ho.10.12.

Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway.

the spices, and the precious shall see it together: for the See Salvation (4), Lu.14. ointment, and all the house of mouth of the LORD hath spoken Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). his armour, and all that was it. See Accumulation, Jb.27.16 found in his treasures: there of The voice said, Cry. And p.p.Je.22; Lam.2.19. was nothing in his house, nor he said, What shall I cry? All in all his dominion, that Hez-oin all his dominion is a second to the flower is a second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the second to the secon

ki'ah shewed them not. 3 Then came I-sa'iah the of the field: prophet unto king Hez-ki'ah, 7 The grass withereth, the and said unto him, What said flower fadeth: because the these men? and from whence spirit of the LORD bloweth See Breath of God, 2 S.23.14 came they unto thee? And upon it: surely the people is p.p.v.24. Hez-e-ki'ah said, They are come grass.

even from Băb'y-lon.

ki'ah, Hear the word of the hold your God! LORD of hosts:

there have laid up in store un-and his work before him.

shalt beget, shall they take with young.

12 T Who hath measured the See Creator (1), Ge.1.1.

I-gā'iah, Good is the word of nengeu the dust of the Lord which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For mountains in scales, and the Da.S.T. [Da.S.T.]

| Da.S.T. | Da.S.T. | Chr.29.12, God's Power. I-sā'iah, Good is the word of hended the dust of the earth in in my days.

CHAPTER 40

God sends comfort to his people. 3
Preaching of John Baptist, 12 Omnipotence of God, none like him, sel, and who instructed him, p.p.1 Co.2.16. he giveth power to the faint.

God.

Jēru'sā-lēm, and cry unto her, a drop of a bucket, and are p.p.ch.17.13. that her warfare is accom-counted as the small dust of plished, that her iniquity is the balance: behold, he taketh pardoned: for she hath received up the isles as a very little of the LORD'S hand double for thing.

all her sins. 3 The voice of him that cient to burn, nor the beasts crieth in the wilderness, Pre-thereof sufficient for a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. pare ye the way of the LORD, offering.

highway for our God. Obstacles Removed, ch.45.2. alted, and every mountain and and vanity. Obstacles Removed, ch.45.2. atted, and every mountain and the last To whom then will ye Ex.8.10, None Like God, See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. hill shall be made except liken God? or what likeness [Mk.12.32]

them, and shewed them the and the rough places plain: Or, a plain place. house of his precious things, 5 And the glory of the LORD Ex.24.17, God's Glory. the silver, and the gold, and shall be revealed, and all flesh p.p.Jn.1.14.

liness thereof is as the flower

from a far country unto me, 8 The grass withereth, the Ps.119.89, "Word" Eaenen from Rah'v-lon. | dures, Mt.5.11 flower fadeth: but the word of

in mine house have they the high mountain; O Jēru'sā-seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

Inower Iadeth: Dut the word of See God's Word Sure.

O Zi'on, that bringest 2 S.5.7, Zion.

See God's Word Sure.

O Zi'on, that bringest 2 S.5.7, Zion.

O Zi'on, that bringest 2 S.5.7, Zion.

O Jēru'sā-seen: there is nothing among lem, that bringest good tidings, See Gospel (2), ch.2.3.

Iff tup thy voice with strength; 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

Shewed them.

O Jēru'sā-seen (2), ch.2.3.

Ilift up, be not afraid; say Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." 5 Then said I sa'iah to Heze-unto the cities of Ju'dah, Be-p.p.ch.25.9.

10 Behold, the Lord GoD will 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. 6 Behold, the days come, come with strong hand, and See Christ's Dominion that all that is in thine his arm shall rule for him: behouse, and that which thy fa-hold, his reward is with him,

til this day, shall be carried to 11 He shall feed his flock ch.25.6, Spir. Food. Bab y-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall carry them in his bosom, and carry them in his bosom, and carry them in his bosom, and carry them in his bosom. issue from thee, which thou shall gently lead those that are

nuchs in the palace of the king waters in the hollow of his be 3.24, God's Greatness. and meted out heaven 8 Then said Hěz-e-ki'ah to with the span, and compressible 5x.28.16, Span, Lam.2.20.

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his Jb.12.13. God's Wisdom.

and taught him in the path NOMFORT ye, comfort ye of judgment, and taught him J my people, saith your knowledge, and shewed to him SeeGod's Knowledge, 1823. the way of understanding? 2 Speak ye comfortably to 15 Behold, the nations are as

16 And Leb'a-non is not suffi- See Mt. Lebanon, De.3.25.

make straight in the desert a 17 All nations before him are p.p.ch.29.7. as nothing; and they are count- Jb.4.19, Insignificance of 4 Every valley shall be exeled to him less than nothing,

1 S.20.3, Frailty, ch.64.6.

See God's Word Sure,

Ge.15.1, Reward (3), (ch.62.11.

p.p.Re.22.12.

Ps.18.35, Divine Gentlene

Idol Making, ch.44.10. 2 Chr.2.7, Goldsmiths, [ch.41.7]

p.p.ch.44.10.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3), ch.45.29

See Dullness (1), Ps.92.6.

ch.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. See Nature's Revelation 1 Chr.29.11. God's Majesty. Jb.4.19, Insignificance of [Man, ch.41.14

Le.11.22, Grasshoppers, [Na.3.17

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Ge.1.1, Heavens (1), ch.42.5 Ps.75.7, Reversals. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-founded, ch.41.11. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. See Divine Control, [2 K.19.28.]

See Insecurity, Ps.73.18. See Breath of God, 2 S.22.16. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2), [Je.23.19. Jb.21.18, Stubble.

Ex.8.10, None Like God.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward, Da.4.34.

Ps.8.3, God's Works. p.p.Ps.147.4. Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2). 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

See Concealment, Ge.3.8. See Judgment ac. to Works, [Pa.62.12.

See Ignorance of God, [Jud.2.10.

De.32.40, God Eternal. Ge.1.1, Creator (1), ch.45.12. Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable, [Ro.11.34. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge, [Da.2.22] understanding.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Nu.11.14, Human Weakness. p.p.Je.49.26; Am.8.13. 1 S.20.3, Frailty. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God, [Ho.12.6. Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal, [ch.41:1] 2S.22.40, Strength Promised, Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. Ex.19.4, Ragles. Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

B.C.712 (?)

will ye compare unto him? 19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the gold-smith spreadeth it over with K islands; and let the people Ex.14.13, Stillness.

that he hath no oblation choos-let us come near together to eth a tree that will not rot; he judgment.

p.p.ch.1.18; 43.26.

p.p.ch.1.18; 43.26.

p.p.ch.1.18; 43.26. workman to prepare a graven man from the east, called him Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). image, that shall not be moved. to his foot, gave the nations De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. 21 Have ye not known? have before him, and made him rule See Chosen Instruments, ye not heard? hath it not been over kings? he gave them as told you from the beginning? the dust to his sword, and as p.p.ch.45.1; 2 Chr.36.23.

22 It is he that sitteth upon safely; even by the way that Jb.11.18, Security. the circle of the earth, and he had not gone with his feet. the inhabitants thereof are as 4 Who hath wrought and done Ge.24.50,The Lord's Doings. grasshoppers; that stretcheth it, calling the generations from Ge.1.26, Creator (2). out the heavens as a curtain, the beginning? I the LORD, the p.p.Re.1.8; 22.13.

tent to dwell in: 23 That bringeth the princes the ends of the earth were to nothing; he maketh the afraid, drew near, and came.

ed; yea, they shall not be sown: to his brother, Be of good couryea, their stock shall not take age.
root in the earth: and he shall 7 So the carpenter encouraged 28.5.11, Carpenters, ch. 44.13. also blow upon them, and they the goldsmith, and he that 2 Chr.2.7. Goldsmiths, shall wither, and the whirlwind smootheth with the hammer p.p.ch.44.13. [ch.46.6. shall take them away as stubble. him that smote the anvil, say-

25 To whom then will ye liken ing, It is ready for the sodering : ch. 40.19, Idol Making. me, or shall I be equal? saith and he fastened it with nails, the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, 8 But thou, Is'ra-el, art my Ex.6.7, Israel (2). and behold who hath created servant, Ja'cob whom I have See Seed of the Righteous these things, that bringeth out chosen, the seed of Abra-ham their host by number: he call-my friend. eth them all by names by the 9 Thou whom I have taken

faileth. 27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, Thou art my servant, I have and speakest, O is ra-el, My way chosen thee, and not cast thee De.7.6, Chosen Ones. is hid from the LORD, and my away. judgment is passed over from

my God? ator of the ends of the earth, hand of my righteousness.
fainteth not, neither is weary? 11 Behold, all they that were there is no searching of his incensed against thee shall be

might he increaseth strength.

men shall utterly fall: the LORD shall renew their as nothing, and as a thing of strength; they shall mount up nought.
with wings as eagles; they shall 13 For I the LORD thy God p.p.ch.42.6. run, and not be weary; and will hold thy right hand, saying 2 Chr. 16.9, Divine Protecthey shall walk, and not faint. unto thee, Fear not; I will help

CHAPTER 41

in regard to his church. 21 The vanity of idols.

gold, and casteth silver chains. renew their strength: let them Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal, 20 He that is so impoverished come near; then let them speak:

have ye not understood from driven stubble to his bow. the foundations of the earth? 3 He pursued them, and passed

and spreadeth them out as a first, and with the last; I am he. De. 32.40, God Eternal. 5 The isles saw it, and feared; Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4).

judges of the earth as vanity. 6 They helped every one his 24 Yea, they shall not be plant- neighbour; and every one said

that it should not be moved.

greatness of his might, for that from the ends of the earth, and he is strong in power; not one called thee from the chief men Ge.12,1, Divine Call (2). thereof, and said unto thee,

10 TFear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for 28 Hast thou not known? hast I am thy God: I will strengthen thou not heard, that the ever-thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, lasting God, the LORD, the Cre-I will uphold thee with the right

ashamed and confounded: they Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. 29 He giveth power to the shall be as nothing; and they Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded, ch faint; and to them that have no that strive with thee shall per-

30 Even the youths shall faint 12 Thou shalt seek them, and and be weary, and the young shalt not find them, even them p.p.Pa.37.36. that contended with thee: they 31 But they that wait upon that war against thee shall be

14 Fear not, thou worm Ja'- Ge.26.24, "Fear Not. God speaks of his merciful providence cob, and ye men of Isra-el; I

Ro.12.2.

p.p.Ezr.1.2.

Ex.33.11, Divine Friendship.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not," [ch.43.1. Ge.28.15,Divine Presence. 2 S.22.40, Strength Prom-[ised, Da.11.32. De.33.29, Divine Helper, [ch.50.9.

Ex.19.4, Divine Support, ch.46.4. 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1).

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

p.p.ch.29.20.

[tion. Ex.14.13, Encouragement,

De.33.29, Divine Helper. Jb.19.25.Redeemer.ch.43.14.

See Conquests, Jos.6.20.

De.7.24, Invincibility.

Pr.1.27. Whirlwind (2). De.12.7. Rejoicing (1).

Ps.34.2, Boasting in God. Jb.5.15, Prom. to Poor, Ja.2.5. Jb.5.15, Prom. to 1 504,5 Ps.63.1, Spir. Drought, [Je.17.6. Ex.17.3, Thirst, Jn.4.7. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised, ch.58.9. De.4.31, Divine Constancy, [ch.42.16. See Spir. Rivers, Ps.36.8. See Living Water, Song 4.15.

1 K.4.33, Cedars. Ne.8.15, Myrtle-tree ch.35.1, Waste Places, [ch.44.26. ch.14.8, Fir-trees, ch.55.13. Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith,

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). De.5.15, God's Hand.

p.p.ch.1.18.

p.p.ch.43.9.

e Foreknowledge, ch.42.9. ee Future Hidden, Pr.27.1. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. p.p.Je.10.5.

See Idolatry (3), De.4.28. Or, your work worse than [of a viper De.7.25. Abominations.

See Instruments of Judg

See Prayer (1), Ge.4.26.

new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh on, Behold, behold them: and I the mountains, and beat them will give to Je-ru'sa-lem one See Restoration (2), ch. 1.26.

small, and shalt make the hills that bringeth good tidings. as chaff. 16 Thou shalt fan them, and was no man; even among them, Ps. 22.11. No Helper, ch. 59.16. the wind shall carry them away, and there was no counsellor, 2 Chr. 15.3, Spir. Destitution.

of Is'ra-el.

and the whirlwind shall scatter that, when I asked of them. p.p. 1 Co. 12.2. them: and thou shalt rejoice in could answer a word.

the LORD, and shalt glory in the 29 Behold, they are all van-p.p.ch.44.9. Holy One of Is'ra-el. seek water, and there is none, and confusion.

and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Is'ra-el will not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high DEHOLD my servant, whom places, and fountains in the DI uphold; mine elect, in

tree together: know, and consider, and under-truth.

stand together, that the hand the Holy One of Is'ra-el hath created it. 21 TProduce your cause, saith

of Jā'cob. 22 Let them bring them forth, which cometh out of it; he that and shew us what shall happen: giveth breath unto the people Ge.2.7, Breath.

let them show the former things, upon it, and spirit to them that Ge. 1.26, Creator (2). what they be, that we may con-walk therein: things for to come.

gether.

and your work of nought: an house. abomination is he that choos-

from the rising of the sun shall 9 Behold, the former things

eth clay. 26 Who hath declared from 10 TSing unto the LORD a new Ps.81.1, Singing (1). the beginning, that we may song, and his praise from the Ps.33.3, New Song, Re.59. know? and beforetime, that we end of the earth, ye that go may say, He is righteous? yea, down to the sea, and all that is 1 K.9.27, Mariners, Enc. 27.29.

will help thee, saith the LORD, there is none that sheweth, and thy redeemer, the Holy One yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that 15 Behold, I will make thee a heareth your words. 27 The first shall say to Zi'-

28 For I beheld, and there

ity; their works are nothing: See Evil Works, Jn.7.7. 17 When the poor and needy their molten images are wind See Idolatry (3), De.4.28.

CHAPTER 42

Office of Christ: 5 God's promise to him. 10 An exhortation to praise God.

ness the cedar, the shittah tree, nor cause his voice to be heard

and the myrtle, and the oil tree; in the street. [ch.55.13. I will set in the desert the fir 3 A bruised reed shall he not tree, and the pine, and the box break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall Mt.9.36, Christ's Company

20 That they may see, and bring forth judgment unto 4 He shall not fail nor be disof the LORD hath done this, and couraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles

shall wait for his law. 5 Thus saith God the LORD. the LORD; bring forth your he that created the heavens, and Ge.1.1, Creator (1). strong reasons, saith the King stretched them out; he that Ge.1.1, Heavens (1), ch.45.12. spread forth the earth, and that p.p.Ps.24.1.

sider them, and know the latter 6 I the Lord have called thee See Divine Mem end of them; or declare us in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, 23 Shew the things that are and give thee for a covenant of 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protect to come hereafter, that we may the people, for a light of the

know that ye are gods: yea, do Gen'tiles; good, or do evil, that we may 7. To open the blind eyes, to be dismayed, and behold it to-bring out the prisoners from 2 K.6.17. Spir. Vision. the prison, and them that sit Spir. Liberty, ch.61.1. 24 Behold, ye are of nothing, in darkness out of the prison ch.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

8 I am the LORD: that is my Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. name: and my glory will I not SeeDivine Jealousy, Ex. 20.5. 25 I have raised up one from give to another, neither my Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1), [1 Jn.5.21. [ment, De. 28.50. the north, and he shall come: praise to graven images.

he call upon my name: and he are come to pass, and new New Things, ch.43.19. shall come upon princes as upon things do I declare: before Foreknowledge, ch.46.10. See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. morter, and as the potter tread-they spring forth I tell you of

them.

ch.40.9, Good Tidings. ch.1.3, Spir. Ignorance.

Ge.3.15. Messianic Prophe

midst of the valleys: I will whom my soul delighteth; I see Beloved Son, Mt.12.18, make the wilderness a pool of have put my spirit upon him: ch.11.2.18, ch.61.1. Spirit upon he shall bring forth judgment to the Gen'tiles.

19 I will plant in the wilder
2 He shall not one and life.

1 K.14.15, Reeds, Mt.11.7. Ps.18.35, Divine Gentlene 2 Co.10.1

[sion De. 32.4, Divine Justice.
Jn. 1.14, Christ the Truth.
ch. 53.12, Christ, Victor.
Pa. 72.16, Growth of King(dom, ch. 54.
Pa. 2.8, Missions, Da. 2.44. See Gospel Univers MEZLIL

Mt.21.37. Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2), [ch.59.16

[tion. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. ch.9.2, Christ the Light. [Mt.4.16.

Ps.65.13, Nature's Praise.

Ps.120.5. Kedar. ch.60.7. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). Le.9.24. Shouting.

1 Chr.29.11. Glorifying God. Ps.9.11.Praise God.He.13.15.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

See Divine Awakening, [Ps.7.6

Ge.3.16, Travail, Jn.16.21, Le.26.16, Threatenings,

See Desolation (2), ch.13.9.

De.8.15. Drought.

Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment.

De.4.31, Divine Constancy, do un [ch.44.21. them.

2 K.19.28, Divine Control. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

De.4.1, Hearken. ch.6.10, Spir. Deafness. ch.59.10, Spir. Blindness.

p.p.Ro.11.25.

p.p.Ro.2.21. De.32.28, Dullness (3). See Hearing (2), Ezc.33.32.

See Law Perfect, Ps.19.7. Ex.32.25, Degradation.

Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. Ge.40.3, Prisons, Je.52.11. Ps.22.11, No Helper.

De.4.1. Hearken.

Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2) Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).
De.11.28, Disebedience (1).
12 I have declared, and have Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.
2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised.
were they obedient unto his law. saved, and I have shewed, when See Divine Teacher, Ex.4.15.

therein; the isles, and the in- 25 Therefore he hath poured

rock sing, let them shout from it not to heart. the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he b that created thee, O Jā'cob, shall cry, yea, roar; he shall and he that formed thee, O Is'prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden deemed thee, I have called thee

15 I will make waste moun-thou walkest through the fire, tains and hills, and dry up all thou shalt not be burned; neitheir herbs; and I will make ther shall the flame kindle upthe rivers islands, and I will on thee. dry up the pools.

I will lead them in paths that ransom, E-thi-o'pi-a and Se'ba Jb.28.19, Ethiopia, ch.45.14. they have not known: I will for thee.

make darkness light before 4 Since thou wast precious in De.32.10, Church Precious. ch.40.4. Obstacles Removed. them, and crooked things my sight, thou hast been hon-lik.3.13, Honor from God. straight. These things will I ourable, and I have loved thee: be.7.8, God's Love. do unto them, and not forsake therefore will I give men for

> 17 They shall be turned back, 5 Fear not: for I am with Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." they shall be greatly ashamed, thee: I will bring thy seed from Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. that trust in graven images, the east, and gather thee from De.30.3, Jews' Return. that say to the molten images, the west; Ye are our gods.

ye blind, that ye may see.

ant? or deaf, as my messenger of the earth; Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but him; yea, I have made him. thou observest not; opening the 8 ¶Bring forth the blind peopp.Jn.9.25. ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased that have ears. for his righteousness' sake; he 9 Let all the nations be gathwill magnify the law, and make ered together, and let the peoit honourable.

and spoiled; they are all of us former things? let them them snared in holes, and they bring forth their witnesses, that are hid in prison houses: they they may be justified: or let are for a prey, and none deliv-them hear, and say, It is truth.

23 Who among you will give ar to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come? that I am he: before me be.4.6. Understanding. Le.4.5, Aids to Faith, Jn.1.7. Who gave Jā'cob for a spoil, and Ia'ra-el to the robbers? did ther shall there be after me.

not the LORD, he against whom 11 I, even I, am the LORD; and Ex. 8.10, None Like God. we have sinned? for they would beside me there is no saviour.

habitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the ger, and the strength of batchite thereof lift up their voice, the: and it hath set him on fire ps.95.8, Hardness (1), Ro.2.5.

11 Let the wilderness and the ger, and the strength of batchite thereof lift up their voice, the and it hath set him on fire ps.95.8, Hardness (1), Ro.2.5.

11 Let the wilderness and the ger, and the strength of batchite for the laid life.

CHAPTER 43

The Lord comforts the church with B.C.712 (?) his promises: 14 he foretells Baby-lon's destruction, 18 and his people's deliverance.

DUT now thus saith the LORD Ge.1.26, Creator (2).
that created thee, O Ja cob, Ex.6.7, Israel (2), ch.45.4.
nd he that formed thee O Ja Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." ra-el, Fear not: for I have re-Ps.31.5, Redemption (1) my peace; I have been still, by thy name; thou art mine. and refrained myself: now will 2 When thou passest through

I cry like a travailing woman; the waters, I will be with thee; See Waters of Affliction. I will destroy and devour at and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when Ge.28.15, Divine Constancy. thou walkest through the fire,

3 For I am the LORD thy God, Ps.23.2, Guidance (1), 16 And I will bring the bling the Holy One of Igane, Inch. 48.17. by a way that they knew not; Saviour: I gave E'gypt for thy Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

thee, and people for thy life.

6 I will say to the north, Give 18 ¶ Hear, ye deaf; and look, up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, 19 Who is blind, but my serv- and my daughters from the ends p.p.ch.45.22.

that I sent? who is blind as he 7 Even every one that is called Ex.19.5, God's People. that is perfect, and blind as the by my name: for I have created Ge.1.%, Creator (2). by my name: 101 I have formed p.p.Jn.3.3; 2 Co.5.17; [Ep.2.10.

ple that have eyes, and the deaf

ple be assembled: who among 22 But this is a people robbed them can declare this, and shew ereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

[Eze.24.27.

ch.1.5, Correction Despised, Je.2.30.

Mt.10.31.

[Lu.1.68.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, ch.63.16.

Ps.42.7.

Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [Jn.14.1. De.6.24, Preservation. Jb.11.18, Security, He.13.6.

p.p.Ps.40.6.

See Witnesses (2), Lu.1.2.

De.32.40, God Eternal.

Jb.42.2, Omnipotence, [Hab.3.6.

Jb.19.25, Redeemer, ch.44.24. your redeemer, the Holy One of

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2), [ch.47.1.

See Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). Ex.15.18, God, King. Ex.19.8, Theocracy.

Ex.14.16, Way Provided [ch.49.11.

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). Ex.14.14. God of Battles. Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked.

Ps.36.12, Irreparableness.

ch.42.9, New Things, ch.48.6.

Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway, [ch.62.10. Ps.36.8, Spir. Rivers.

Ps.29.2, Honor God. p.p.Nu.20.11. See Living Water, Song 4.15. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied. De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Ex.19.5, God's People. 1 Chr.16.8. Testimony (2). Ps.9.11. Praise God. Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness ch.64.7.

See Unfaithfulness,
[Song 1.6.

p.p.Mal.1.13.

2 Chr.29.7, Offerings With-Ex.30.23, Sweet Cane, [Je.6.20.

Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

See Sin Hateful, De.25.16. Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Pardon Promised, ch.44.22. 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

p.p.ch.1.18; 41.1.

among you: therefore ye are gressed against me.
my witnesses, saith the LORD, 28 Therefore I have prefaned

that I am God.

am he; and there is none that curse, and Isra-el to reproaches. De.28.37, Israel a Byword. can deliver out of my hand: I

will work, and who shall let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, of idols. 21 God exhorts Israel to trust in his mercy.

CHAPLER 42

Would redeemer, the Holy One of trust in his mercy.

brought down all their nobles, I have chosen:

and the Chal-de'ans, whose cry 2 Thus saith the LORD that is in the ships. 15 I am the LORD, your Holy from the womb, which will help De.33.29, Divine Helper.

King.

maketh a way in the sea, and a 3 For I will pour water upon path in the mighty waters:

together, they shall not rise: spring:

mer things, neither consider 5 One shall say, I am the Ge.28.21, Jehovah Chosen. the things of old.

and rivers in the desert.

waters in the wilderness, and am the first, and I am the last; Dc.3240, God Eternal.
rivers in the desert, to give and beside me there is no God.
drink to my people, my chosen.
7 And who, as I, shall call, and
21 This people have I formed shall declare it, and set it in

forth my praise.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2), [Je.17.13] hast been weary of me, O is-them.

Ex.30.34, Frankincense, | With an oncense. | Mt.2.11. | thee with incense. | | with an offering, nor wearied I know not any.

sweet cane with money, nei- and their delectable things ther hast thou filled me with shall not profit; and they are the fat of thy sacrifices: but their own witnesses; they see thou hast made me to serve with not, nor know; that they may 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. thy sins, thou hast wearied me be ashamed. with thine iniquities.

teth out thy transgressions for profitable for nothing member thy sins.

let us plead together: declare be gathered together, let them thou, that thou mayest be just stand up; yet they shall fear,

Ge.3.6, Fall of Adam, [Ro.5.12.] Thy first father hath sinned, gether.

there was no strange god and thy teachers have trans- Heb. interpreture.

that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I and have given Ja cob to the ch.13.11, Panishment.

İş ra-el; For your sake I have YET now hear, O Ja'cob my De.4.1, Hearken. sent to Bab'y-lon, and have Y servant; and Is'ra-el, whom Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

made thee, and formed thee Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

One, the creator of Isra-el, your thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." servant; and thou, Jes'u-run, 16 Thus saith the LORD, which whom I have chosen.

17 Which bringeth forth the upon the dry ground: I will chariot and horse, the army and pour my spirit upon thy seed, ch.32.15, "Spirit" Promised the power; they shall lie down and my blessing upon thine offSee Seed of the Righteon.

LORD'S; and another shall call See Accessions, Ac.2.41. 19 Behold, I will do a new himself by the name of Jacob; See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. thing; now it shall spring forth; and another shall subscribe with shall ye not know it? I will even his hand unto the LORD, and make a way in the wilderness, surname himself by the name of is ra-el.

20 The beast of the field 6 Thus saith the LORD the Ex.15.18, God, King. shall honour me, the dragons King of Igra-el, and his re-Ex.19.8, Theocracy. and the owls: because I give deemer the LORD of hosts; I Jb. 19.25, Redeemer.

for myself; they shall shew order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the 22 ¶ But thou hast not called things that are coming, and upon me, O Jā'cob; but thou shall come, let them shew unto

23 Thou hast not brought me afraid: have not I told thee Ex.14.13, Encouragement. the small cattle of thy burnt from that time, and have de-[Song 1.6.] offerings; neither hast thou clared it? ye are even my Pr.11.24, Parsimony, Mal.3.8. honoured me with thy sacrifices. witnesses. Is there a God be-ch.43.10, Witnessing (1). I have not caused thee to serve side me? yea, there is no God; Ex.8.10, None Like God. 9 They that make a graven De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

24 Thou hast bought me no image are all of them vanity;

10 Who hath formed a god, or ch.40.19, Idol Making. 25 I, even I, am he that blot-molten a graven image that is mine own sake, and will not re- 11 Behold, all his fellows shall

be ashamed: and the workmen, 26 Put me in remembrance: they are of men: let them all and they shall be ashamed to Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed,

Mt.5.19, False Teachers.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

p.p.De.32.15.

him that is thirsty, and floods Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied

together, they shall not rise: spring:
they are extinct, they are duenched as tow.

18 Remember ye not the forthe water courses.

See Seed of the Righteens, See Seed of the Righteen

8 Fear ye not, neither be Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Heb, there is no rock,

[ch.55.2

Ch.45.16.

678

- Exhortation to trust in God.' ISAIAH, 45 1 S.13.19, Smiths, ch.54.16. 12 The smith with the tongs 22 I have blotted out, as a ch.43.25, Pardon Promised both worketh in the coals, thick cloud, thy transgressions, and fashioneth it with ham-and, as a cloud, thy sins: re-|2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. mers, and worketh it with the turn unto me; for I have re- 2 K.17.13, Repontance (1). strength of his arms: yea, he deemed thee. Ps.31.5. Redemption (1). is hungry, and his strength 23 Sing, O ye heavens; for Pa.81.1, Singing (1). faileth: he drinketh no water, the LORD hath done it: shout, Le.9.24, Shouting. ye lower parts of the earth: and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth break forth into singing, ye Pa.65.13, Nature's Praise 2 S.5.11. Carpenters, Je.24:1.: out his rule; he marketh it out mountains, O forest, and every with a line; he fitteth it with tree therein: for the LORD hath p.p.Mt.5.16. planes, and he marketh it out redeemed Jacob, and glorified p.p.ch.49.3. with the compass, and maketh himself in la ra-el. it after the figure of a man, 24 Thus saith the LORD, thy p.p.Ps.115.8. according to the beauty of a redeemer, and he that formed Jb.19.25, Redeemer, ch.47.4. man; that it may remain in thee from the womb, I am the p.p.ch.43.1. LORD that maketh all things; Ge.1.1, Creator (1). the house. 14 He heweth him down ce-that stretcheth forth the heav-1 K.4.33, Cedars. dars, and taketh the cypress ens alone; that spreadeth abroad and the oak, which he strength the earth by myself; eneth for himself among the 25 That frustrateth the tokens [founded, ch. 45.16.] Ge.35.4, Oaks.
 - trees of the forest: he planteth of the liars, and maketh diving See Divination, 6c.44.15. an ash, and the rain doth nourers mad; that turneth wise men Ps.63.11, Liara, Re.21.8. 2 K.19.23, Forests, Je.10.3. backward, and maketh their 2 K.19.28, Divine Control ish it. 15 Then shall it be for a man knowledge foolish; to burn: for he will take there | 26 That confirmeth the word | 1 K.8.56, Ged's Werd Sure.

Ex.16.23. Baking.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

ch.40.19, Idol Making.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

De.32.32. Dissatisfaction.

Ps.36.2, Self-deception,

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ps.58.3, Estrangement. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered.

De.4.31, Divine Constancy, thou [ch.46.4. me.

16 He burneth part thereof in cayed places thereof: the fire; with part thereof he 27 That saith to the deep, Be Jb. 26.10, Sea Controlled. eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: See Way Provided, Ex.14.16.

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is 2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus, ch.45.1.

eth himself, and saith, Aha, I my shepherd, and shall perform last warm, I have seen the fire: all my pleasure: even saying to Jerus 17 And the residue thereof he to Jerus 16 Jerus 16 Jerus 17 And the residue thereof he to Jerus 18 J maketh a god, even his graven built; and to the temple, Thy Ps.5.7, Temple (4). image: he falleth down unto it, foundation shall be laid. p.p.2 Chr.36.23. Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). p.p.ch.45.29. and worshippeth it, and pray-

thereto.

- eth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

 18 They have not known nor tenoy. 22 God's salvation extends understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot THUS saith the LORD to his
- ch.6.10, Blindness (4). see; and their hearts, that they 1 anointed, to Cyrus, whose 2 Chr. 36.22, Cyrus. cannot understand. 19 And none considereth in subdue nations before him; and p.p.Je.50.3.
- Ps.92.6, Duliness (1), [Eac.12.2. his heart, neither is there I will loose the loins of kings, to knowledge nor understanding open before him the two leaved Pa.32.9, No Understanding, [Je.4.22. to say, I have burned part of it gates; and the gates shall not in the fire; yea, also I have be shut;
 baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, make the crooked places and eaten it: and shall I make straight: I will break in pieces

 | De.8.2. Divine Leader. Ex. 16.16. Way Provided. the crooked places ch.40.4, Obstacles Remov. (ch.49.1)

the stock of a tree?

lie in my right hand? 21 TRemember these, O Ja'cob 4 For Ja'cob my servant's

the residue thereof an abomi-the gates of brass, and cut in Ge.23.10, Gates (1). nation? shall I fall down to sunder the bars of iron: 3 And I will give thee the 20 He feedeth on ashes: a de-| treasures of darkness, and hid-| De. & 18, Riches (1). ceived heart hath turned him den riches of secret places, that aside, that he cannot deliver thou mayest know that I, the Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5) his soul, nor say, Is there not a LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Is'ra-el.

right hand I have holden, to

of, and warm himself; yea, he of his servant, and performeth De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

kindleth it, and baketh bread; the counsel of his messengers; Nu.16.28, God's Messengers.

built, and I will raise up the de-ch.35.1, Waste Places,

shippeth it; he maketh it a shalt be inhabited; and to the ch.1.26, Restoration (2).

tency. 22 Go to all nations.

yea, he maketh a god, and wor-that saith to Jern'sa-lem, Thou

graven image, and falleth down cities of Jū'dah, Ye shall be

God calleth Curus.

ch.49.19.

and Igra-el; for thou art my sake, and Igra-el mine elect, I Ex.6.7, Israel (2). servant: I have formed thee; have even called thee by thy thou art my servant: O is ra-el, name: I have surnamed thee, thou shalt not be forgotten of though thou hast not known Jud.2.10, Ignerance of God. me. Digitized by GOOGIC

Ex.8.10. None Like God. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God

Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

De.4.35, One God. Ge.1.3, Light. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. p.p.ch.31.2.

p.p.Ps.85.11. p.p.ch.61.11.

Nu.15.30, Presumption (1) Co.10.9 Jb.9.3, Striving with God, [Ro.9.20] Jb.4.19, Insignificance of [Man ch.29.16, Clay, ch.64.8

Ex.20.12, Filial Honor, Mt.15.4 De.21.20, Dishonoring

1 K.3.5, Ask. See Universal Father,
[De.32.6 Ps.8.3, God's Works. Ge.1.1, Creator (1), ch.48.13

Ge.1.1.Heavens (1) Je.32.17.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

p.p.ch.41.2. Ps.23.2, Guidance (1). Or, make straight all his

See Jews' Return, De.30.3. p.p.ch.52.3.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. Jb.28.19, Ethiopia, Ac.8.27.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41. p.p.Ps.149.8.

De.26.19, Israel Exalted, ch.49.23.

p.p.1 Co.14.25. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. De.4.35, One God.

Jb.23.9, God Hidden. Ex.33.20, God Unseen. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed, Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded, Je.20.11. ch.40.19, Idol Making.

5 I am the LORD, and there 17 But Is'ra-el shall be saved Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom is none else, there is no God in the LORD with an everlastbeside me: I girded thee, ing salvation: ye shall not be

6 That they may know from 18 For thus saith the LORD the rising of the sun, and from that created the heavens; God Ge.1.1, Creator (1). the west, that there is none himself that formed the earth beside me. I am the LORD, and made it; he hath estab-p.p.Ps.24.2.

and there is none else. 7 I form the light, and cre-vain, he formed it to be inate darkness: I make peace, and habited: I am the LORD; and De.4.35, One God, Mk.12.31 create evil: I the LORD do all there is none else.

these things. 8 Drop down, ye heavens, cret, in a dark place of the p.p.De.30.11; ch.48.16. from above, and let the skies earth: I said not unto the seed pour down righteousness: let of Jā'cob, Seek ye me in vain: SeeProm.to Seekers,De.4.2 the earth open, and let them I the LORD speak righteous-

bring forth salvation, and let ness, I declare things that are righteousness spring up to-gether; I the LORD have cre-20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and

ated it. 9 Woe unto him that striv-that are escaped of the nations: See Remnant, ch.1.9. eth with his Maker! Let the they have no knowledge that Ps.32.9, No Understanding 10 Woe unto him that saith sel together: who hath deunto his father, What beget-clared this from ancient time?

test thou? or to the woman, who hath told it from that What hast thou brought forth? time? have not I the LORD? 11 Thus saith the LORD, the and there is no God else be De. 32.4, Divine Justice, Holy One of Is'ra-el, and his side me; a just God and a Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Maker, Ask me of things to Saviour; there is none beside De.4.35, One God. come concerning my sons, and me. hands command ye me.

labour of Egypt, and merchan-censed against him shall be Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed, dise of E-thi-o'pi-a and of the ashamed.

shall be thine: they shall come shall glory. after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall The idole of Babylon could not save B.C.712 (?) make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is

16 They shall be ashamed, den to the weary beast. and also confounded, all of 2 They stoop, they bow down them: they shall go to con-together; they could not delivfusion together that are mak-er the burden, but themselves ers of idols.

fised. Mk.lák though thou hast not known ashamed nor confounded world Ps. 119.6, Not Ashamed without end.

lished it, he created it not in p.p.Ge.1.1,28; 9.1.

19 I have not spoken in se-See Wisdom's Call, Pr.1.2

Ps.12.6, God's Word Pure.

come; draw near together, ye

concerning the work of my 22 Look unto me, and be ye Universal Call, ch.55.1. saved, all the ends of the Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2).

12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their the word is gone out of my I Ks. 56, God's Word Surrect heat Leven and all their the word is gone out of my I Ks. 56, God's Word Surrect heat Leven and all their the word is gone out of my I Ks. 56, God's Word Surrect heat Leven and Surrect heat Leven

all his ways: he shall build my tongue shall swear. (ch.49. city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor rethe LORD have I righteousness [ness, Ro.10. ward, saith the LORD of hosts. and strength: even to him shall Ex.15.2, God our Strength. 14 Thus saith the LORD, The men come; and all that are in- 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers.

Sā-bē'ans, men of stature, shall 25 In the Lord shall all the Ge.15.6, Justification. come over unto thee, and they seed of Is'ra-el be justifled, and Ps.34.2, Boasting in God

CHAPTER 46

themselves. 3 God saves his people to the end. 5 Idols not comparable with God.

BEL boweth down, Ne bo p.p.Je.51.44. stoopeth, their idols were ch.2.20, Idolatry (2). 15 Verily thou art a God that upon the beasts, and upon the hidest thyself, O God of Is'ra-el, cattle: your carriages were the Saviour. heavy loaden; they are a bur-

nouth in righteousness, and I will direct every knee shall bow, every ps.22.7, Universal Worship.

[ness, Ro.10.4.

p.p.v.7.

are gone into captivity.

De.4.1. Hearken.

ch.1.9. Remnant. Ge.15.15, Old Age, Tit.2.2. De.4.31.DivineConstancy, [ch.49.15. Ex.19.4, Divine Support, [ch.63.9.]
Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3), [1 Co.10.13. 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer, [Je.1.8.

Ex.8.10. None Like God.

Pr.1.14, Purses, Mt.10.9. ch.40.19, Idol Making, [Je.10.3. 2 Chr.2.7, Goldsmiths 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. De.4.28, Idolatry (3). p.p.Je.10.5.

p.p.ch.40.20.

p.p.ch.45,20.

2 S.10.12, Manliness, Je.5.1. De.8.5, Consider. p.p.De.32.7.

De.4.35, One God.

ch.42.9, Foreknowledge, Da.2.28.

Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels, Le.4.28 Jb.42.2, Omnipotence.

See Instruments of Judge [ment, De.28.50.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

De.4.1, Hearken. Pa.32.9, Stubbornness (1), [ch.48.4. Ro.1.18, Unrighteousness. Err.9.15, God's Righteous-P.p.ch.61.11.

Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-[ised. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

B.C.712 (?)

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2), [ch.48.14.

De.24.6, Millstones.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

3 Thearken unto me, O house 3 Thy nakedness shall be unof Jacob, and all the remnant of covered, yea, thy shame shall See Exposure of Sin, the house of Isra-el, which are be seen: I will take vengeance, De.32.35, Divine Venge borne by me from the belly, and I will not meet thee as a which are carried from the man.

I am he; and even to hoar hairs Holy One of Is ra-el. will I carry you: I have made, 5 Sit thou silent, and get thee and I will bear; even I will into darkness, O daughter of the Jb.18.5, Darkness (3).

womb:

me, and make me equal, and kingdoms. compare me, that we may be 6 I was wroth with my peo- 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

down, yea, they worship.

he not remove: yea, one shall the latter end of it.

to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things I know the loss of children: of old: for I am God, and there 9 But these two things shall Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction. there is none like me,

yet done, saying, My counsel sorceries, and for the great De.18.10, Sorcery, Mal.3.5. shall stand, and I will do all my abundance of thine enchantpleasure:

country: yea, I have spoken it, and thy knowledge, it hath per-I will also bring it to pass; I verted thee; and thou hast said have purposed it, I will also in thine heart, I am, and none Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

else beside me. 12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye 11 Therefore shall evil come

righteousness:

Zī'on for Iş'ra-el my glory.

J dust, O virgin daughter of able to profit, if so be thou may-Băb'y-lon, sit on the ground: est prevail. there is no throne, O daughter 13 Thou art wearied in the

of the Chal-de'ang: for thou multitude of thy counsels. Let p.p.Da.2.10. shalt no more be called tender now the astrologers, the star-|See Magicians, Ge.41.24. and delicate.

grind meal: uncover thy locks, from these things that shall make bare the leg, uncover the come upon thee. thigh, pass over the rivers. 14 Behold, they shall be as

4 ¶As for our redeemer, the Jb.19.25, Redeemer,ch.59.20.

4 And even to your old age LORD of hosts is his name, the

carry, and will deliver you. Chăl-de'ang: for thou shalt no 5 To whom will ye liken more be called, The lady of Chăl-de'ang: for thou shalt no p.p.Da.2.37.

ple, I have polluted mine in-

6 They lavish gold out of the heritance, and given them into See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13. bag, and weigh silver in the bal-thine hand: thou didst shew

ance, and hire a goldsmith; and them no mercy; upon the an-Mt.6.15, Unmercifulness. he maketh it a god: they fall cient hast thou very heavily Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). laid thy yoke.

7 They bear him upon the 7 And thou saidst, I shall be shoulder, they carry him, and a lady for ever: so that thou set him in his place, and he didst not lay these things to thy Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). standeth; from his place shall heart, neither didst remember De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

answer, nor save him out of his thou that art given to pleastrouble. 8 Remember this, and shew that sayest in thine heart, I am, Ex. 5.2, Pride (2). yourselves men: bring it again and none else beside me; I shall Pr. 28.26, Self-confidence (1)

is none else; I am God, and come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, See Seed of the Wicked, 10 Declaring the end from and widowhood: they shall the beginning, and from ancient come upon thee in their perfectimes the things that are not tion for the multitude of thy

ments. 11 Calling a ravenous bird 10 For thou hast trusted in Ps.52.7, False Trusts from the east, the man that ex- thy wickedness: thou hast said, from the east, the man that ex-thy wickedness: thou hast said, see Concealment, Ge.3.8. ecuteth my counsel from a far None seeth me. Thy wisdom ch.29.14, Worldly Wisdom

stouthearted, that are far from upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mis-13 I bring near my righteous-chief shall fall upon thee: thou ness; it shall not be far off, and shalt not be able to put it off: Pr.11.21, No Escape. my salvation shall not tarry: and desolation shall come upon Jb.15.34, Desolation of the and I will place salvation in thee suddenly, which thou shalt

not know. 12 Stand now with thine en-God's judgments upon Babylon for chantments, and with the mulher unmerciful dealings and pride
shall be irresistible.

The property when the chartments are when the chantments, and with the mulher unmerciful dealings and pride
titude of thy sorceries, wherein De.18.10, Sorcery. NOME down, and sit in the youth; if so be thou shalt be

gazers, the monthly prognosti-2 Take the millstones, and cators, stand up, and save thee

[Nu.32.23

ance.

cry unto him, yet can he not 8 Therefore hear now this, Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers, [Lu.8.14. Ps.123.4, Indifference (1). [ch.64.7.

not sit as a widow, neither shall ch.28.15, Carnal Security, [Je.5.12.

[Ps.21.10.

Î **j**e.17.5.

Eze.28.2.

Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruc-[tion, Je.15.8.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Jb.21.18, Stubble, Jl.2.5,

themselves from the power of affliction.

a coal to warm at, nor fire to for mine own sake, will I do it: sit before it.

ter: none shall save thee.

CHAPTER 48

EAR ye this, O house of they stand up together. II Jā'cob, which are called 14 All ye, assemble yourselves, by the name of Igra-el, and are and hear; which among them come forth out of the waters hath declared these things? mention of the God of Is'ra-el, lon, and his arm shall be on but not in truth, nor in right-the Chal-de'ans.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay thembrought him, and he shall make selves upon the God of Igra-el; his way prosperous.

did them suddenly, and they and his Spirit, hath sent me.

came to pass. art obstinate, and thy neck is ra-el; I am the LORD thy God brass;

5 I have even from the begin-that thou shouldest go. ning declared it to thee; be- 18 O that thou hadst heark-Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obediest. my graven image, and my mol-the waves of the sea:

them. 6 Thou hast heard, see all thy bowels like the gravel there-this; and will not ye declare of; his name should not have it? I have shewed thee new been cut off nor destroyed from See Preservation, De.6.2. things from this time, even before me. hidden things, and thou didst 20 TGo ye forth of Bab'y-lon, not know them.

not from the beginning; even ye, tell this, utter it even to the 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2). before the day when thou end of the earth; say ye, The heardest them not; lest thou LORD hath redeemed his serv-Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). shouldest say, Behold, I knew ant Ja'cob. them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, he led them through the desthou knewest not; yea, from erts: he caused the waters to p.p.Ex.17.6. that time that thine ear was flow out of the rock for them: p.p.Pe.78.20. not opened: for I knew that he clave the rock also, and the thou wouldest deal very treach-waters gushed out. erously, and wast called a trans- 22 There is no peace, saith gressor from the womb.

9 ¶For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, Christ, being sent to the Jews, com-Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.
Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining.
[Je.9.7.] that I cut thee not off.
10 Behold, I have refined thee.

stubble; the fire shall burn but not with silver; I have Or. not for silver. them: they shall not deliver chosen thee in the furnace of

the flame: there shall not be 11 For mine own sake, even

15 Thus shall they be unto polluted? and I will not give Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. thee with whom thou hast lamy glory unto another.
boured, even thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall Ja'cob and Is'ra-el, my called; Ex.6.7, Israel (2).
wander every one to his quar-

am the last. 13 Mine hand also hath laid Ge.1.1, Creator (1), Ac.4.24. the foundation of the earth, and

God, to convince the people of their my right hand hath spanned the last them to obstinacy, reveals his prophecies: my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, Ge.1.1, Heavens (1).

of Jū'dah, which swear by the The Lord hath loved him: he De.7.8, God's Love. name of the LORD, and make will do his pleasure on Bab'y-Ps.137.8, Babylon (2).

15 I, even I, have spoken; See God's Voice, Ge.3.8.

The LORD of hosts is his name. 16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, 3 I have declared the former hear ye this; I have not spoken things from the beginning; in secret from the beginning; and they went forth out of my from the time that it was, there mouth, and I shewed them; I am I: and now the Lord God,

17 Thus saith the LORD, thy 4 Because I knew that thou Redeemer, the Holy One of Is-art obstinate, and the neck is read: I am the Lord the Cod an iron sinew, and thy brow which teacheth thee to profit, De.4.5, Instruction (5). which leadeth thee by the way

fore it came to pass I shewed it ened to my commandments! De.6.6, Commandments. thee: lest thou shouldest say, then had thy peace been as a Ps.29.11, Peace (2), ch.54.13 Mine idol hath done them, and river, and thy righteousness as Ps.36.8, Spir. Rivers, ten image, hath commanded 19 Thy seed also had been as Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right

the sand, and the offspring of

flee ye from the Chal-de ans, 7 They are created now, and with a voice of singing declare Ps.81.1, Singing (1).

21 And they thirsted not when De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49

plains of them: 5 he is sent to the Gentiles. 13 God's love to the church perpetual.

De.8.5, Affliction (3).

for how should my name be Le.22.2, God's Name.

Nu.16.28, God's Messen [gers, Je.25.4 [ch.51.13 Ĺn.1.79

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

2 Chr.15.5, No Peace, ch.59& See Unrest, De.28.67.

B.C.712 (7)

Digitized by GOOTI

p.p.Re.18.11.

Pr.11.21, No Escape.

B.C.712 (?)

De.4.1, Hearken.

Ge.32.28, Israel (1).

Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. Ps.78.36, False Profession, [Eze.33.31 Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

Ne.11.1, Holy City, ch.52.1.

ch.42.9, Foreknowledge.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1), [Mal.2.2.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

1.42.9, New Things, [ch.65.17.

Da.2.22, Revelations.

Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). ch.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

See Apostasy, 1 Ti.1.19. Ge.6.5, Depravity.

Nu.14.18, Longsuffer-[ing (1), Eze.20.17. Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed, [Lu.13.8.

p.p.ch.42.4 De.4.1. Hearken. Gc.12.1. Divine Call (2). p.p.ch.44.2.24. See Incarnation, ch.7.14.

See Christ's Words, Mk. 13.31. Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof. p.p.ch.51.16. See Chosen Instruments Ge.27.3. Quivers.

Ex.6.7. Israel (2). Jn.13.31, God Glorified. See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34. p.p.ch.65.23. Nu.21.4. Discouragement. Or, my reward. See Reward (3), Ge.15.1.

p.p.ch.44.2. See Christ, Servant, Mt. 20.28. p.p.ch.12.2; 43.4.

See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

ch.1.26, Restoration (2). Ge.J.15, Messianic Proph-[ecies, ch.52.14 ch.9.2, Christ the Light. Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1 ch.55.5. La.3.6, Salvation (4) Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal.

Jb.19.25, Redeemer.

ch.53.3, Christ Despised.

p.p.ch.52.15. Ps.22.27, Universal Worship, [ch.66.23.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

Ps.32.6, Accepted Time, [2 Co.6.2 Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. De.33.29, Divine Helper. De.6.24, Preservation, [2 Ti.4.18 D.D.ch.42.6. ch.1.26, Restoration (2). See Waste Places, ch.35.1.

ch.42.7, Spir. Liberty. See Spir. Darkness, ch.9.2. ch.25.6, Spir. Food.

Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied. Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-[owing. De.4.31, Mercy (1) Song 415, Living Water ch.55.1. Ps.23.2, Guidance (1). Ex.14.16, Way Provided.

⊿ and hearken, ye people, ways shall be exalted. made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made my nim. mouth like a sharp sword; in 13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be Ps.81.1, Singing (1). the shadow of his hand hath joyful, O earth; and break forth Ps.65.13, Nature's Praise he hid me, and made me a pol-linto singing, O mountains: for [Hag. 2.23. ished shaft; in his quiver hath the LORD hath comforted his Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). he hid me:

3 And said unto me. Thou art on his afflicted. my servant, O Is'ra-el, in whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said, I have la-hath forgotten me. boured in vain, I have spent my 15 Can a woman forget her Ge.21.16, Maternal Love, [Mt.15.22. strength for nought, and in sucking child, that she should Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. vain: yet surely my judgment not have compassion on the p.p. Mal.3.17.

that formed me from the womb 16 Behold, I have graven thee to be his servant, to bring Ja'-|upon the palms of my hands; De.32.10, Church Precious. cob again to him, Though Is'-thy walls are continually be-p.p.Hag.2.23. ra-el be not gathered, yet shall fore me. See Christ Glorified, Mk.9.3, I be glorious in the eyes of the 17 Thy children shall make LORD, and my God shall be my haste; thy destroyers and they See Divine Protection, strength.

6 And he said, It is a light forth of thee. thing that thou shouldest be 18 Lift up thine eyes round my servant to raise up the about, and behold: all these tribes of Jā'cob, and to restore gather themselves together, and Ac.2.41, Accessions. the preserved of Ig'ra-el: I will come to thee. As I live, saith also give thee for a light to the the LORD, thou shalt surely Gen'tiles, that thou mayest be clothe thee with them all, as See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45. my salvation unto the end of with an ornament, and bind the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Isra-el, and his late places, and the land of thy [ch.51.3. Holy One, to him whom man destruction, shall even now be despiseth, to him whom the too narrow by reason of the in-Ps.72.16, Growth of Kingnation abhorreth, to a servant habitants, and they that swalof rulers, Kings shall see and lowed thee up shall be far away. arise, princes also shall wor- 20 The children which thou ship, because of the LORD that shalt have, after thou hast lost De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. is faithful, and the Holy One the other, shall say again in of lara-el, and he shall choose thine ears, The place is too

8 Thus saith the LORD, In an that I may dwell. acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I ten me these, seeing I have lost will preserve thee, and give my children, and am desolate, thee for a covenant of the peo- a captive, and removing to and 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). ple, to establish the earth, to fro? and who hath brought up cause to inherit the desolate these? Behold, I was left alone; heritages:

9 That thou mayest say to 22 Thus saith the Lord God. the prisoners, Go forth; to them Behold, I will lift up mine hand that are in darkness, Shew to the Gen'tiles, and set up my Ge. 22.18, Gentiles (1). yourselves. They shall feed in standard to the people: and the ways, and their pastures they shall bring thy sons in shall be in all high places. their arms, and thy daughters ch.1.26, Restoration (2), [ch.60.10.

10 They shall not hunger nor shall be carried upon their thirst; neither shall the heat shoulders. nor sun smite them: for he 23 And kings shall be thy nurs-that hath mercy on them shall ing fathers, and their queens lead them, even by the springs thy nursing mothers: they shall of sate of water shall he guide them. bow down to thee with their De.26.19, Israel Exalted, 11 And I will make all my face toward the earth, and lick

ISTEN, O isles, unto me; mountains a way, and my high-Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. from far: The LORD hath called 12 Behold, these shall come me from the womb; from the from far: and, lo, these from p.p.ch.43.5,6. bowels of my mother hath he the north and from the west; Ac. 10.45, Gentiles (2). and these from the land of Si'-

people, and will have mercy up- Ex.19.5, God's People.

14 But Zī'on said. The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord See Forsaken (Index).

vain: yet surely my judgment not have compassion of the womb? yea, they De.7.3, God's Love. with my God.

may forget, yet will I not for De.4.31, Divine Constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy, Only of the constancy of the consta 5 And now, saith the LORD get thee.

that made thee waste shall go

them on thee, as a bride doeth.

strait for me: give place to me

these, where had they been?

ch.40.4, Obstacles Removed, Zec.4.7.

[ch.55.12.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

Jb.17.15, Hopeless, Jc.2.25.

[2 Chr.16.9.

Je 23.23

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. p.p.Mt.12.29; Lu.11.21.

Ge.14.12, Captives.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). Ex.14.14, God of Battles.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). Jb.19.25, Redeemer. SeeGod's Power,1 Chr.29.12.

B.C.712 (?)

p.p.De.24.1.

See Estrangement, Ps.58.3: 1 K.21.20, Sold under Sin, [ch.52.3.

Ex.33.3. Sin Separates.

Ps.81.11, Call Refused.

p.p.Nu.11.23. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. See Sea Controlled. Jb. 26, 10. See Way Provided, Ex.14.16.

De.8.15. Drought.

lackness, Je.8.21.

s.26.7, Testimony (1). ix.4.12, Inspiration (2), [ch.51.16. Jb.6.25, Wise Words, Ge.50.21, Kind Words, [Je.52.32. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, See Awake, ch.26.19. See Instruction(5), De.4.5. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. Mt.6.10, Submission (2). Jn.14.31, Obedience (4). De.5.32, Straightforward-ness.

1 K.22.24, Smiting, Mt.27.30. Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, ch.53.5.

Jb.30.10, Spit Upon, Mt. 26.67. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). [Da.3.18. ch.5.28, Flint, Exe.3.9.] Jb.19.25, Knowledge (6), [Jn.4.42.

Pa.119.6, Not Ashamed. [Jl.2.26. ashamed.

See Proud Humbled Jb. 9.13. up the dust of thy feet; and 8 He is near that justifieth Pa.16.8, Divine Nearnes thou shalt know that I am the me; who will contend with ashamed that wait for me.

24 TShall the prey be taken come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will De.33.29, Divine Helper,
[He.13.6. captive delivered? 25 But thus saith the LORD, condemn me? lo, they all shall No Condemnation, Lu.6.37. Even the captives of the mighty wax old as a garment; the moth shall be taken away, and the shall eat them up.

1 See Mutability, Ps.102.26.

1 Jb.4.19, Moths, Ho.5.12.

1 Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with thee, him that contendeth with thee, the voice of his servant, that See Obedience (1), De. 26.16. and I will save thy children.

flesh: and they shall be drunk-upon his God. en with their own blood, as with 11 Behold, all ye that kindle a p.p.ch.9.18. sweet wine: and all flesh shall fire, that compass yourselves know that I the LORD am thy about with sparks: walk in the

Saviour and thy Redeemer, the light of your fire, and in the mighty One of Jacob. CHAPTER 50

mighty One of Ja'cob.

Christ shows the cause of the Jews' dereliction. 10 Exhortation to trust sorrow. in God, and not in human re-THUS saith the LORD, Where

is the bill of your mother's

Behold, for your iniquities have unto the rock whence ye are 2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. ye sold yourselves, and for your hewn, and to the hole of the transgressions is your mother pit whence ye are digged. put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came father, and unto Sarah that Ge.11.29, Sarah. was there no man? when I bare you: for I called him Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). called, was there none to an-alone, and blessed him, and in-See Posterity Promised swer? Is my hand shortened creased him.

behold, at my rebuke I dry up waste places; and he will make ch.1.26, Restoration (2). wilderness: their fish stinketh, her desert like the garden of Ge.2.8, Gardens, ch.58.11. because there is no water, and the LORD; joy and gladness Ne.8.10, Joy Promised.

dieth for thirst. their covering

that I should know how to speak my judgment to rest for a light Ps.27.1, God a Light. a word in season to him that is of the people. weary: he wakeneth morning 5 My righteousness is near; Em. 9.15, God's Righteous-

ear to hear as the learned.

5 The Lord God hath opened ple; the isles shall wait upon Ge-18.25, God a Judge. mine ear, and I was not rebelime, and on mine arm shall they See Salvation (6) Lu.3.6. lious, neither turned away back. trust.

spitting.

me; therefore snail i not be the salvation shall be Ps.91.16, Salvation Promset my face like a flint, and for ever, and my righteousness I know that I shall not be shall not be abolished.

the sea, I make the rivers a her wilderness like E'den, and Ge.2.8, Eden, Esc.28.13.

shall be found therein, thanks-3 I clothe the heavens with giving, and the voice of melody. blackness, and I make sackcloth 4 THearken unto me, my peo-De.4.1, Hearken. ple; and give ear unto me, O 4 The Lord God hath given my nation: for a law shall pro-ch.33.22, Lawriver, Ja.4.12. me the tongue of the learned, ceed from me, and I will make De.32.4, Divine Justice.

CHAPTER 51

by morning, he wakeneth mine my salvation is gone forth, and

6 I gave my back to the smit- 6 Lift up your eyes to the p.p.Pa.8.3; ch.40.26. ers, and my cheeks to them heavens, and look upon the earth that plucked off the hair: I hid beneath: for the heavens shall Ps.102.26, Heavens (2), not my face from shame and vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a Ps. 102.26, Mutability, [1 Co.7.31.

7. For the Lord God will help garment, and they that dwell [1 Co.7.31 me; therefore shall I not be therein shall die in like man-2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

7 Thearken unto me, ye that

LORD: for they shall not be me? let us stand together: who p.p.Ro.8.33,34. is mine adversary? let him

help me; who is he that shall

walketh in darkness, and hath and I will save thy children. walketh in darkness, and hath p.p.Ge.15.12; iff.27.45.

26 And I will feed them that no light? let him trust in the Pa.37.3, Trust God. oppress thee with their own name of the Lord, and stay 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord.

This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in Ps.37.36, Death of the

The righteous exhorted, after the B.C.712 (?) pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ: 4 certainty of his salvation.

divorcement, whom I have put HEARKEN to me, ye that De.4.1, Hearken, Mi.1.2. away? or which of my creditors follow after righteousness, Ho.6.3, Pollowers. is it to whom I have sold you? ye that seek the LORD: look See Righteousness (4), 100.4.27.

2 Look unto A'bră-hăm your Ge.11.27, Abraham.

at all, that it cannot redeem? 3 For the LORD shall comfort Ps.71.21, Comfort (1), v.12. or have I no power to deliver? Zi on: he will comfort all her ch.35.1, Waste Places. ch.52.9.

2 S.22.31, Trust (2).

See God Eternal, De.32.40.

le.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ps. 37.31, Law in Heart. Ge. 26.24, "Fear Not." Lu. 6.22, Reproach. Jb. 5.21, Fearlessness.

Ps_37.38. End of the Wicked.

See Corruption, Ge.3.19. Ps_33_11. Immutability. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

Ps.7.6, Divine Awakening. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. D.D.Ps.87.4. See God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

Ge.1.2, The Deep, ch.63.13. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. ch.35.9, The Redeemed, Mt.8.11 De.30.3, Jews' Return.

Ne.8.10. Joy Promised.

ch.25.8, Sorrow Banished [ch.60.20. away.

De.1.17, Fear of Man Üe.38.19. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. Ps.90.5, Man as Grass,

De.4.9, Forgetfulness, [Je.3.21. Ge.1.26, Creator(2), Mal.2.10.

p.p.Ps.24.2.

See Faint-hearted, Le.26.36.

p.p.Jb.20.7; ch.49.26.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

See Food (1), Ge.1.29. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Ex.14.16, Way Provided. Jb.26.10. Sea Controlled. Jb.38.11, Waves, Je.5.22.

Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2), [Je.5.14.

2Chr.16.9 Divine Protection.

p.p.ch.66.22; 2 Pe.3.13. Ex.19.5, God's People. ch.26.19, Awake.

De.8.5, Affliction (3). Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath,

See Spir. Destitution

know righteousness, the people there any that taketh her by in whose heart is my law; fear the hand of all the sons that ve not the reproach of men, she hath brought up. neither be ye afraid of their 19 These two things are come

worm shall eat them like wool: the sword: by whom shall I but my righteousness shall be comfort thee? for ever, and my salvation from 20 Thy sons have fainted, Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. generation to generation.

strength, O arm of the LORD; they are full of the fury of the 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. awake, as in the ancient days, LORD, the rebuke of thy God. in the generations of old. Art 21 ¶Therefore hear now this, thou not it that hath cut Ra'-thou afflicted, and drunken, but Le.26.16, Adversity. See Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13. hab, and wounded the dragon? not with wine:

10 Art thou not it which hath 22 Thus saith thy Lord the dried the sea, the waters of the Lord, and thy God that plead-p.p.Je.50.34. great deep; that hath made the eth the cause of his people, Be-Ex.19.5, God's People. depths of the sea a way for the hold, I have taken out of thine See Prom. to Afflicted, ransomed to pass over?

come with singing unto Zī'on; again: and everlasting joy shall be 23 But I will put it into the upon their head: they shall hand of them that afflict thee; Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). obtain gladness and joy; and which have said to thy soul,

Ps.71.21, Comfort (1).

[ch.66.13. | forteth you: who art thou, that street, to them that went over. thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made The church roused with God's promise of free redemption. 7 Tidings [Ja.1.10. 08 grass;

13 And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to come into thee the uncircumdestroy? and where is the fury cised and the unclean. of the oppressor?

pit, nor that his bread should daughter of Zī'on. fail.

God, that divided the sea, whose and ye shall be redeemed withwaves roared: The LORD of out money. hosts is his name.

ered thee in the shadow of journ there; and the As-syr'i-an Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad-lowing. the heavens, and lay the foun- 5 Now therefore, what have dations of the earth, and say I here, saith the LORD, that unto Zi'on, Thou art my people. my people is taken away for 2 K.15.29. Captivity (2). up, O Je-ru'sa-lem, which hast them make them to howl, saith p.p.Ro.2.24. drunk at the hand of the LORD the LORD; and my name con-

[Je.25.15. drunken the dregs of the cup phemed. of trembling, and wrung them 6 Therefore my people shall out.

18 There is none to guide her shall know in that day that I among all the sons whom she am he that doth speak: behold, [2 Chr.15.3.] hath brought forth; neither is it is L

revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them for thee? desolation, and de-ch.1.8, Desolation (1). up like a garment, and the struction, and the famine, and See Famine (3), Le.26.26.

they lie at the head of all the 9 ¶ Awake, awake, put on streets, as a wild bull in a net: Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

hand the cup of trembling, even 11 Therefore the redeemed of the dregs of the cup of my fury; See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. the LORD shall return, and thou shalt no more drink it

sorrow and mourning shall flee Bow down, that we may go See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

away.

See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

over: and thou hast laid thy Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. 12 I, even I, am he that com-body as the ground, and as the

CHAPTER 52

ise of free redemption. 7 Tidings of the gospel. 13 Prophecy of the glory of Christ after his sufferings.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; See Degradation, Ex.32.25. 14 The captive exile hasten-arise, and sit down, O Jê-ru'sā-See Saints Exalted, Ps. 91.14. eth that he may be loosed, and lem: loose thyself from the ch.42.7, Spir. Liberty. that he should not die in the bands of thy neck, O captive

15 But I am the LORD thy have sold yourselves for nought; 1 K.21.20, Sold under Sin, [Ro.7.14.

4 For thus saith the Lord 16 And I have put my words God, My people went down Ex.19.5, God's People. in thy mouth, and I have covaforetime into E'gypt to so-p.p.Ge.46.6.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand nought? they that rule over the cup of his fury; thou hast tinually every day is blas- Le.24.11, Blasphemy.

know my name: therefore they Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

See Comfortless, Jb.21.34.

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

[Jb.11.16.

See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.20.

p.p.ch.45.13.

Digitized by GOOGLE

See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet, [Ep.6.15. ch.40.9, Good Tidings, [ch.61.1. Ps.4.8, Peace (1). ch.2.3, Gospel (2), ch.61.1.

Ex.15.18, God, King. 2 S.18.25. Watchmen. See Spir. Watchmen, [ch.62.6. ch.11.13, Unity (4), Je.3.18. See Jews' Return, De.30.3. De. 12.7, Rejoicing (1).
Ps.81.1, Singing (1).
ch.35.1, Waste Places,
[ch.58.12.
Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). Ps.31.5. Redemption (1).

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2).

- Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). p.p.Je.50.8; ch.48.20. Le.5.2, Contamination. Ge.3.3, Touch Not, 2 Co.6.17. Separation (4), Jn.15.19. ch.1.16, Spir. Geansing. Ex.19.22, Priests Holy, [Mal.2.7.

p.p.Ex.12.11,33. De.8.2, Divine Leader. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protect

ch.11.2, Christ's Wisdom. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. Mk.15.17, Om. 12. Alted Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ. high.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted. Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe [cies, ch.53.2.

Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3). p.p.Eze.36.25. Jb.5.16, Men Silenced. See Secret Things, De.29.29. See Mystery of Christ. [Ro.16.25.

B.C.712 (?)

Ge. 19.14, Unbelief (2), [Mt.13.58. De.32.28, Dullness (3). Ex.6.6, Divine Arm., ch.62.8. Ge.3.15, Messianic Propher. [cies, ch.55.4.

See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, Ex.4.2.

p.p.Jn.1.46. v.9, Christ's Humiliation.

Christ Despised, Mt.13.55. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Man of Sorrows, Mk.7.34. Ge.3.16, Sorrow, Jn.16.6. See Christ's Sufferings, [Ps.69.20. See Christ Unknown, [Jn.1.10. Burden-bearer, Mt.8.17.

mountains are the feet of him smitten of God, and afflicted. that bringeth good tidings, 5 But he was wounded for Ps.69.9, Substitution, 12 Co.5.2. that publisheth peace; that our transgressions, he was bringeth good tidings of good, bruised for our iniquities: the that publisheth salvation; that chastisement of our peace was saith unto Zi'on, Thy God upon him; and with his stripes reigneth!

Jê-ru'sâ-lem: for the LORD hath his mouth: he is brought as a redeemed Jē-ru⁷sā-lĕm.

the salvation of our God. ye out from thence, touch no un-land of the living: for the See Martyrs, 2 Chr. 24.21. clean thing; go ye out of the transgression of my people was midst of her; be ye clean, that he stricken.

bear the vessels of the LORD. you; and the God of Is'ra-el any deceit in his mouth. will be your rereward.

more than any man, and his hand. form more than the sons of 11 He shall see of the travail p.p.Jn.10.14. men:

their mouths at him: for that many; for he shall bear their Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). which had not been told them iniquities. shall they see; and that which 12 Therefore will I divide him they had not heard shall they a portion with the great, and Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. consider.

CHAPTER 53

the arm of the LORD revealed? 2 For he shall grow up be- The church comforted with gracious B.C.712 (?) fore him as a tender plant, that we should desire him.

of men; a man of sorrows, married wife, saith the Lord. and acquainted with grief: and 2 Enlarge the place of thy 2 S.22.37, Enlargement. we hid as it were our faces tent, and let them stretch forth from him; he was despised, the curtains of thine habitaand we esteemed him not.

Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. | griefs, and carried our sorrows: | stakes;

7 Thow beautiful upon the vet we did esteem him stricken.

we are healed.

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zi'on.

9 Break forth into joy, sing 7 He was oppressed, and he together, ye waste places of was afflicted, yet he opened not ch.42.2, Christ Silent, comforted his people, he hath lamb to the slaughter, and as Christ the Lamb, Jn.1.29. a sheep before her shearers is

his holy arm in the eyes of mouth. all the nations; and all the 8 He was taken from prison Or, He was taken away by ends of the earth shall see and from judgment: and who the salvation of our God. shall declare his generation?

11 ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go for he was cut off out of the v.12, Christ's Death.

9 And he made his grave with Christ's Humiliation 12 For ye shall not go out the wicked, and with the rich with haste, nor go by flight: in his death; because he had for the LORD will go before done no violence, neither was

13 T Behold, my servant shall bruise him; he hath put him Ro.3.24, Redemption (2). deal prudently, he shall be ex- to grief: when thou shalt make v.7, Christ the Lamb. alted and extolled, and be very his soul an offering for sin, he See Sin-offerings. Ex.29.14. shall see his seed, he shall pro- See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 14 As many were astonied at long his days, and the pleasure Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. thee; his visage was so marred of the LORD shall prosper in his See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18.

of his soul, and shall be satis-SeeChrist's Wisdom, ch.11.2 15 So shall he sprinkle many fied: by his knowledge shall Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2) nations; the kings shall shut my righteous servant justify Ro.10.4, Christ our Right-

he shall divide the spoil with Christ's Greatness, ch.63.1. the strong; because he hath Christ, Victor, Mt. 12.20. The prophet complains of the want poured out his soul unto death: Christ's Death, Jn.10.11. of faith. 4 Sufferings of Christ, and he was numbered with the p.p.Mk.15.22. transgressors; and he bare the Sin-bearer, He.9.28. WHO hath believed our resin of many, and made inter-Christ's Intercession, port? and to whom is cession for the transgressors.

> CHAPTER 54 promises.

and as a root out of a dry SING, O barren, thou that p.p.Ga.4.27. ground: he hath no form nor Sidds not bear; break forth comeliness; and when we shall into singing, and cry aloud, thou Ps.81.1, Singing (1). see him, there is no beauty that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). 3 He is despised and rejected desolate than the children of the See Accessions, Ac.241.

tions: spare not, lengthen thy 4 TSurely he hath borne our cords, and strengthen thy

Ps.69.20.Christ's Sufferings 7ec.13a Peace (3), Ac.10.36. Stripes (2), Ac.16.23. Pa.41.4, Spir. Healing Ch.57.14

ch.42.2, Christ Silent,

10 The LORD hath made bare dumb, so he openeth not his Christ's Meekness, Mt.11.29.

distress and judgment: but, etc.

See Scourging, Mt.27.26. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres, [Mt.27.60 Mt_27.38

Christ Sinless, Lu.23.41. 10 Yet it pleased the LORD to Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings.

See Substitution, Ps.69.9.

[2 Co.6.11.

Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom, ch.55.5.

ch.1.26. Restoration (2). Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed.

Marriage (4), ch.62.5.

Jb.19.25, Redeemer.

SeeUniversal King.Ps.59.13 p.p.Ro.3.29.

p.p.ch.49.14.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised, [ch.55.7

De.31.18,God's Face Hidden.

Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ge.6.7, Deluge, Mt.24.38. p.p.Ge.9.15. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. Ge.17.2. Covenant (2).

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3).

Ps. 102.26, Mutability. De.4.31, Divine Constancy, [Jn.13.1

Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove-[nant, ch.55.3.

See Tribulation, De.4.30. See Comfort (1), Ps.71.21. ch.28.16, Spir. Foundation, [Mt.7.24.

Ex.24.10, Sapphire.

Ex.28.19, Agate, Ezc.27.16. See Precious Stones,
[1 K.10.2 Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher, [Je.32.33. See Christ's Teaching, [Mt.7.28. Ps.29.11, Peace (2), Exe.34.25. Pr.11.11, Civic Righteous-2 Chr.20.20, Established, [Ro.16.25 Jb.11.18, Security. .21. Fearlessness 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12.

See Divine Defence, Ps.5.11.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

desolate cities to be inhabited, stroy.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not 17 No weapon that is formed

be ashamed: neither be thou against thee shall prosper; and De.7.24, Invincibility. confounded; for thou shalt not every tongue that shall rise Jb.11.18, Security. be put to shame: for thou shall against thee in judgment thou See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16. forget the shame of thy youth, shalt condemn. This is the Ps.61.5, Spir Heritage, and shalt not remember the resheritage of the servants of the proach of thy widowhood any LORD, and their righteousness

more 5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name: and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Igra-el; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

youth, when thou wast refused, and without price. saith thy God.

mercies will I gather thee.

but with everlasting kindness soul delight itself in fatness.

No ah unto me: for as I have everlasting covenant with you, sworn that the waters of No ah even the sure mercies of Da vid, Ru. 4.22, David. should no more go over the a Behold, I have given him Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophearth; so have I sworn that I for a witness to the people, a Christ a Witness La 3.11 would not be wroth with thee, leader and commander to the Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of nor rebuke thee.

the covenant of my peace be LORD thy God, and for the Holy hath mercy on thee.

11 TO thou afflicted, tossed 6 TSeek ye the LORD while he with tempest, and not comfort may be found, call ye upon him ed, behold, I will lay thy stones while he is near: with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates turn unto the LORD, and he will 1 K.8.48, Returning to God, [Ho.6.1. of carbuncles, and all thy bor- have mercy upon him; and to Ex. 34.7, Mercy Promised, ders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall pardon. be taught of the LORD; and 8 TFor my thoughts are not children.

be established: thou shalt be higher than the earth, so are far from oppression; for thou my ways higher than your ways, Ps. 18.30, Divine Ways, shalt not fear: and from ter- and my thoughts than your ror; for it shall not come near thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh Ge.7.12, Rain, Jl.2.23.

gather together, but not by me: en, and returneth not thither, whosoever shall gather togeth but watereth the earth, and Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. er against thee shall fall for thy maketh it bring forth and bud, See Increase, Ge.26.12. sake.

16 Behold, I have created the sower, and bread to the eater : Ge. 4.18 Bread.

3 For thou shalt break forth smith that bloweth the coals in 1 S.13.19, Smiths, Je.24.1. on the right hand and on the the fire, and that bringeth forth hand from a look which wast left; and thy seed shall inherit an instrument for his work; and the Gen'tiles, and make the I have created the waster to de- See Instruments of Judg-

is of me, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 55

The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calls to faith, 6 and to repentance.

O, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and 6 For the LORD hath called he that hath no money; come thee as a woman forsaken and ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy grieved in spirit, and a wife of wine and milk without money

2 Wherefore do ye spend mon-7 For a small moment have I ey for that which is not bread? forsaken thee; but with great and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligent-8 In a little wrath I hid my ly unto me, and eat ye that face from thee for a moment; which is good, and let your

people.

10 For the mountains shall de | 5 Behold, thou shalt call a napart, and the hills be removed; tion that thou knowest not, and Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1), ch.60.3. but my kindness shall not de nations that knew not thee shall Ps.72.16, Growth of Kingpart from thee, neither shall run unto thee because of the removed, saith the LORD that One of Is ra-el; for he hath glorified thee.

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2), his thoughts: and let him reour God, for he will abundantly number of the

great shall be the peace of thy your thoughts, neither are your SeeEvil Imagination, Ge. 6.5. ways my ways, saith the LORD. Pr.2.15, Evil Way. 14 In righteousness shalt thou 9 For as the heavens are

15 Behold, they shall surely down, and the snow from heav- 2 S.23.20, Snow (1). that it may give seed to the p.p.2 Co.9.10.

[ment, De.28.50.

See Christ our Righteous-Iness. Ro.10.4. Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints.

B.C.712 (?)

(ch.45.22, Universal Call, Mt.22.9. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied. Fs.36.8, 1 hirst Satished, [Mt,5.6.]
Song 4.15, Living Water, [Je.17.13.]
Ge.7.1, "Comes," Mt.11.28.
Pr.23.23, Spir. Traffic, [Mt.13.44.]

Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings, [Eze.18.31. 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable, [Je.12.13.

Ec.1.3, Worldly Labor, [Hab.2.13.

Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied, ch.65.13. De.4.1, Hearken. ch.25.6, Spir. Food, Je.3.15. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness.

nant, Je.32.40.

[ecies, ch.59.16.

[dom, ch.60.5. See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

De.4.29, Seek God, Je.29.13. Ps.32.6, Accepted Time. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En-

[joined. Ps. 16.8, Divine Nearness. Jb. 11.14, Forsake Sin, Ep. 4.22 De. 15.9, Evil Thoughts.

[Je.3.12. See Riches of Grace, Ro.2.4.

ch.43.25, Pardon Promised,

Ps.126.6, God's Word, Seed. See Spir. Sowing, Ps.126.5. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

De.30.3, Jews' Return. Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy. Ps.29.11, Peace (2).

Pa.65.13. Nature's Praise.

See Waste Places, ch.35.1. See Growth of Kingdom, [Pa.72.16 ch.14.8, Fir-trees, ch.60.13. ch.5.6, Briers, Eze.2.6. Ne.8.15, Myrtle-trees, [Zec.1.8. Jud.6.38, Signs Given, [Lu.2.12

B,C.712 (?)

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined, [Ro.13.7 See Kingdom at Hand, p.p.ch.51.5. [Mt.3.2 Ezr.9.15, God's Righteousness. Ps.1.1. Blessed Ones. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1).

ance, ch.58.13. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Jb.28.28, Shun Evil, p.p.ch.14.1: 45.14.

Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ

See Gospel Universal. Mt.24.14.

De.23.1, Eunuchs, Mt.19.12.

See Impartiality (1), [Jb.34.19.

Jos.24.15, Wise Choice. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. Ex.19.5, Covenant-keepers, [Da.9.4.

.3.6. Salvation: (4). w Name, ch.62.2.

r. Gifts, Je.24.7. s Memory of the Just,

Ps.18.1. Love to God. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. See Serve God, Ex.23.25. Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-[ance.

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1), Lu.11.2. Le.1.4, Acceptable Offer-lings, Ro.12.1. Ps.134.1, House of God, [ch.60.7. Ps.22.27, Universal Worship. house of prayer for all people. thou lovedst their bed where 8 The Lord God which gath-thou sawest it.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3. ereth the outcasts of Igra-el 9 And thou wentest to the Ps.22.27, Universal Worship.

11 So shall my word be that saith, Yet will I gather others See Growth of Kingdom goeth forth out of my mouth: to him, beside those that are it shall not return unto me void, gathered unto him.

but it shall accomplish that 9 TAll ye beasts of the field, which I please, and it shall come to devour, yea, all ye

prosper in the thing whereto I beasts in the forest.

the mountains and the hills sleeping, lying down, loving to

myrtle tree: and it shall be to for his gain, from his quarter. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. the LORD for a name, for an 12 Come ye, say they, I will Pr.20.1. Wine, Ho.4.11. Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2) [He.7] be cut off.

CHAPTER 56

God's promises without respect of persons. 9 The church distressed by blind watchmen. THUS saith the LORD, Keep

L ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

keepeth the sabbath from pol- 2 He shall enter into peace: luting it, and keepeth his hand they shall rest in their beds, Jb.3.17, Future Rest, 2Th. 1.7. from doing any evil.

3 Neither let the son of the rightness. stranger, that nath joined nim- o nout waw near nature, self to the LORD, speak, saying, sons of the sorceress, the seed Jb.27.14, Seed of the [Wicked, Mt.12.34. stranger, that hath joined him- 3 TBut draw near hither, ye

I am a dry tree.

to the eunuchs that keep my of transgression, a seed of falsesabbaths, and choose the things hood, that please me, and take hold of 5 Enflaming yourselves with Or, yourselves among the my covenant:

in mine house and within my leys under the clifts of the walls a place and a name better rocks? than of sons and of daughters: 6 Among the smooth stones See Idolatry (3), De.4.28.

the name of the LORD, to be his comfort in these? servants, every one that keep 7 Upon a lofty and high moun-eth the sabbath from polluting tain hast thou set thy bed: even

mant: 7 Even them will I bring to 8 Behind the doors also and my holy mountain, and make the posts hast thou set up thy them joyful in my house of remembrance: for thou hast

prayer: their burnt offerings discovered thyself to another and their sacrifices shall be than me, and art gone up; thou accepted upon mine altar; for hast enlarged thy bed, and made mine house shall be called an thee a covenant with them; Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultury.

Ac.2.41. Accessions.

shall break forth before you in-slumber.

to singing, and all the trees of the field shall clan their hands are greedy dogs. 18.8.3, Greed, Mi.3.11.

CHAPTER 57

Blessed death of the righteous. 3 The B.C.698 (?)
Jews reproved for their idolatry.
13 Promises to the penitent. THE righteous perisheth, and p.p.Ps.12.1.

and merciful men are taken Nu.23.10, Death of Right-2 Blessed is the man that away, none considering that the doeth this, and the son of man righteous is taken away from that layeth hold on it; that the evil to come.

The LORD hath utterly sepa- of the adulterer and the whore, rated me from his people: nei- 4 Against whom do ye sport ther let the eunuch say, Behold, yourselves? against whom make [Jude 18.] ye a wide mouth, and draw out 4 For thus saith the LORD un-the tongue? are ye not children See Children of the Devil.

ny covenant;

idols under every green tree, See Groves, De.12.2.

Even unto them will I give slaying the children in the valLe.18.21, Human Secrifices

e Just. I will give them an everlasting of the stream is thy portion; [Ps.1124] name, that shall not be cut off, they, they are thy lot: even to 6 Also the sons of the stran-ger, that join themselves to the offering, thou hast offered a LORD, to serve him, and to love meat offering. Should I receive

it, and taketh hold of my cove thither wentest thou up to offer Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). sacrifice.

(Pa.72.16.

prosper in the thing whereto I beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blind: ch.62.6, Spir. Watchmen.

12 For ye shall go out with they are all ignorant, they are Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God. joy, and be led forth with peace: all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; Unfaithful Ministers.

[Je.6.13.

the field shall clap their hands. which can never have enough. Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2).

13 Instead of the thorn shall and they are shepherds that come up the fir tree, and instead cannot understand: they all of the brier shall come up the look to their own way, every one myrtle tree: and it shall be to for his gain, from his quarter.

[Mt.23.4. False Shepherds, Je.23.2. Dullness (2).

[Mt.23.4. False Shepherds, Je.23.2. Dullness (2).

[Ps.16.8. Unjust Gain. [Ho.7.5.

selves with strong drink; and Nu.11.5, Appetites. Ec.2.1, Epicureans. Pr.23.20, Excess. and much more abundant. Pr.23.20, Excess. Carnal Security.

no man layeth it to heart: Ge.6.12, Evil Times, ch.59.14.

[oaks. Je.19.5.

Ex.32.25. Degradation. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Eze 31.16.

De.32.32. Dissatisfaction. p.p.Je.2.25; 18.12.

See Fear of Man, De.1.17. Ge.3.4, Lying. De.4.9, Forgetfulness. Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-

Jb.34.9, Godless. See Works Insufficient, [Mt.7.22. Jn.7.7, Evil Works See Sin Unprofitable

not?

shall not profit thee.

of the way of my people.

I have made.

and dirt.

in the way of his heart.

him and to his mourners.

[1 S.12.21. See Prayer Unanswered; [De.1.45.

Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). See Promised Land, Ge.12.7. Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage, [Mt.5.5.

Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. Stumbling-blocks, Mal.2.8. See Obstacles Removed, (ch.40.4. Ex.19.5, God's People. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, [Mi.5.4.

De.32.40, God Eternal, [Lam.5.19.

Le.22.2, God's Name, [Esc.36.23. De.26.15, Heaven (1). Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-[sion, Mt.9.11.

Ps.34.18, Contrition, ch.66.2. Pr.16.19, Humility (1), [Mt.18.4. the contrite ones.

De. 4.31, Mercy (1).
Ro. 3.25, Prophiation.
See Divine Sympathy,
(Ps. 78.39.
Ge. 1.26, Creator (2).
Ex. 20.17, Covetousness(1)
2 K. 22.13, God's Wrath.
De. 8.5, Chastisement.
See God's Face Hidden

See God's Face Hidden, [De.31.18. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Ex. 32.9, Stubbornness (2). Ec. 8.11. Evil Heart.
Jb.34.21, Ways Known.
Ps. 41.4, Spir. Healing,
Ib. 3.22.
Ps. 23.2, Guidance (1).
Ps. 51.12, Restoration (1),
Ib. 3.22.
Ps. 34.18, Prom. to Penitent.
Ps. 20.11. Researce (3).

Ps.29.11, Peace (2), See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. p.p.He.13.15; ch.59.21.

Ps.5.9. The Wicked, 2 Ti.3.3 De.28.67, Unrest, Lam.5.5. See Sin's Misery, De.28.67.

2 Chr.15.5, No Peace.

B.C.698 (?)

CHAPTER 58

my God, to the wicked.

Hypocritical fasts reproved. 8 Promises to godliness, 13 and to a due observance of the subbath.

Ru.3.3, Anointing (4), king with ointment, and didst thy voice like a trumpet, and didst thy voice like a trumpet, send thy messengers far off, and and shew my people their trans- 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the [Wicked, Esc.3.18. didst debase thyself even unto gression, and the house of Jacob their sins. 10 Thou art wearied in the 2 Yet they seek me daily, and ch.1.13, Formalism (1), [Mt.15.8.

greatness of thy way; yet saidst delight to know my ways, as a thou not, There is no hope: thou nation that did righteousness, hast found the life of thine and forsook not the ordinance hand; therefore thou wast not of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice: they

11 And of whom hast thou take delight in approaching to Sanctimony, ch.65.5. been afraid or feared, that thou God. hast lied, and hast not remem. 3 Wherefore have we fasted, Ps.35.13, Pasting (1), [Je.14.12.

bered me, nor laid it to thy say they, and thou seest not? heart? have not I held my peace wherefore have we afflicted our even of old, and thou fearest me soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of p.p.ch.22.12. 12 I will declare thy righteous-your fast ye find pleasure, and Or, oppress all your labourness, and thy works; for they exact all your labours.

13 When thou criest, let thy and debate, and to smite with companies deliver thee; but the the fist of wickedness: ye shall wind shall carry them all away; not fast as ye do this day, to Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. vanity shall take them: but he make your voice to be heard See Palse Profession

that putteth his trust in me shall on high.

lofty One that inhabiteth eter-able day to the LORD?

possess the land, and shall in- 5 Is it such a fast that I have herit my holy mountain; chosen? a day for a man to or, to afflict his soul for a flat to bow cast ye up, prepare the way, down his head as a bulrush, Ex.2.3, Bulrushes. take up the stumblingblock out and to spread sackcloth and Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. ashes under him? wilt thou 15 For thus saith the high and call this a fast, and an accept-

nity, whose name is Holy; I 6 Is not this the fast that I dwell in the high and holy have chosen? to loose the bands | See Requirements, De. 10.12. place, with him also that is of of wickedness, to undo the a contrite and humble spirit, heavy burdens, and to let the 1 S.11.13, Mercifulness. to revive the spirit of the hum-oppressed go free, and that ye See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9. ble, and to revive the heart of break every yoke?

7 Is it not to deal thy bread to De.15.14, Benevolence (1 ever, neither will I be always the poor that are cast out to thy Sympathy (1), Ac.20.35. wroth: for the spirit should fail house? when thou seest the na-Ex.23.11, Poor (4). that thou hide not thyself from Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). 17 For the iniquity of his thine own flesh?

covetousness was I wroth, and 8 Then shall thy light break Jb.22.28, Light Promised. smote him: I hid me, and was forth as the morning, and thine wroth, and he went on frowardly health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall p.p.Ps.85.13. 18 I have seen his ways, and go before thee; the glory of will heal him: I will lead him the Lord shall be thy rereward.

also, and restore comforts unto 9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt 2 Chr.7.14, Prayer (9), [Je.29.13. 19 I create the fruit of the lips; cry, and he shall say, Here I Ps.91.15, Answer Promised Peace, peace to him that is far am. If thou take away from off, and to him that is near, the midst of thee the yoke, the

speaking vanity; 20 But the wicked are like the 10 And if thou draw out thy troubled sea, when it cannot soul to the hungry, and satisfy rest, whose waters cast up mire the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and 2 S.22.29, Spir. Light (2) 21 There is no peace, saith thy darkness be as the noon

> day: thee continually, and satisfy thy Pa.17.15, Satisfaction soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be See Irrigation, De.11.10. like a watered garden, and like Ge.2.8, Gardens, Je.31.12.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife See Church Strife, 1 Co.1.11.

Ps.78.36.

De.10.12, True Religion.

Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

[ch.60.20. Ex.15.26, Health Promised.

See Pillar of Cloud, Ex.13.21. See Divine Protection, [2 Chr.16.9.

ch.65.24.

saith the LORD; and I will heal putting forth of the finger, and Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. 2 Chr.31.10,Benevolence (2) [Mal.3.10. Pa.41.1, Prom. to Liberal, [Lu.6.38.

[Ac.26.18. See Radiancy, Jb.11.17. De.28.29 Nontay:
De. 22.29, Noon, Ac. 22.6.
11 And the LORD shall guide Ps. 23.2, Guidance (1).

Digitized by GOOGIC

See Unfading Life, Ps.1.3. Song 4.15, Living Water.

ch.35.1, Waste Places, [ch.61.4

ch.1.26, Restoration (2).

p.p.ch.30.13; Am.9.11.

Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ ance, Je.17.21. See Sabbath Desecration, [Ex.16.27.

Ps.29.2, Honor God.

Mt.16.24. Self-denial. See Vain Talk, Jb.11.2. See Love to God, Ps.18.1. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted,

See Israel Exalted, De.26.19 See Israel's Inheritance,
[Le.20.24. See God's Word Sure,
[1 K.8.56.

B.C.698 (?)

Da.3.17, Divine Ability. De.5.15, God's Hand, [Jn.10.29. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing, [ch.65.24. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, Ch.64.6 Ex.33.3, Sin Separates, [ch.64.7. De.31.18, God's Pace Hid-[den, ch.64.7. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered, Mi.3.4. ch.24.5, Defilement (1), [Eze.22.4 Ge.6.5, Depravity, ch.64.6. Ge.3.4, Lying. Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

De.26.19, Injustice (2). Truth (2), Je.9.5.
Ps.52.7, False Trusts.
e.19.11, Falsehood.
1.36.4, Evil Devices. st.3.6, Malice (2), Mt.27.23 See Snares Laid, Ps.35.7. ch.11.8, Cockatrice, Je.8.17. De.22.6, Eggs, Lu.11.12.

Jb.20.16, Vipers.

See Exposure of Sin, Nu.32.23.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works. Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Ge.6.13, Violence, Je.6.7. Pr.1.16, Evil Activity, Mi.2.1 De.19.10, Innocent Blood, [Lam.4.13 Ge.6.5. Depravity De.15.9, Evil Thoughts.

ch.1.3, Spir. Ignorance, De.16.19, Injustice (2). De.32.5, Crookedness.

fail not.

13 ¶ If thou turn away thy we had no eyes: we stumble at foot from the sabbath, from noon day as in the night; we doing thy pleasure on my holy are in desolate places as dead See Dead in Sin, Pr.21.16. day; and call the sabbath a de-men. light, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour and mourn sore like doves: we honourable; and shalt honour and mourn sore like doves: we will will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will be be will b

thyself in the LORD; and I will multiplied before thee, and our cause thee to ride upon the high sins testify against us: for our Ge.42.21, Guilt. places of the earth, and feed transgressions are with us; 2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2). thee with the heritage of Ja-and as for our iniquities, we Jb.14.17. Our Iniquities. cob thy father: for the mouth know them; of the LORD hath spoken it.

deemer.

not save; neither his ear heavy, is fallen in the street, and that it cannot hear:

3 For your hands are defiled ment. muttered perverseness.

any pleadeth for truth: they cousness, it sustained him.

and weave the spider's web: he ments of vengeance for cloth- De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. that eateth of their eggs dieth, ing, and was clad with zeal as a Christ's Zeal, Lu.2.49. and that which is crushed break-cloke. eth out into a viper.

come garments, neither shall to his adversaries, recompence they cover themselves with to his enemies; to the islands their works: their works are he will repay recompence. works of iniquity, and the act 19 So shall they fear the name Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). of violence is in their hands.

they make haste to shed inno-sun. When the enemy shall cent blood: their thoughts are come in like a flood, the Spirit thoughts of iniquity; wasting of the LORD shall lift up a 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection and destruction are in their standard against him. paths.

judgment in their goings: they Jā'cob, saith the LORD.

a spring of water, whose waters whosoever goeth therein shall Pr. 2.15, Evil Way, Mt. 7.13 not know peace.

12 And they that shall be of 9 Therefore is judgment far thee shall build the old waste from us, neither doth justice places: thou shalt raise up the overtake us: we wait for light, De.28.29, Dark Way. foundations of many genera-but behold obscurity; for brighttions; and thou shalt be called, ness, but we walk in darkness.

The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in. the blind, and we grope as if Spir. Blindness, Mt.6.23.

11 We roar all like bears, nor finding thine own pleasure, none; for salvation, but it is nor speaking thine own words: far off from us. nor speaking there own worus: lar on from us.

14 Then shalt thou delight 12 For our transgressions are Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2), Je.8.14]

13 In transgressing and lying Le.19.11, Falschood. against the LORD, and depart- 2 Chr. 15.2, Forsaking CHAPTER 59 ing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conclamities. 16 Salvation only of God. 20 The covenant of the Redeemer. [He.7.14.]

14 And judgment is turned DEHOLD, the Lord's hand is away backward, and justice Ge.39.20, Injustice (3).

[Mt.27.26. D not shortened, that it can-standeth afar off: for truth

that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have sep15 Yea, truth faileth; and he arated between you and your that departeth from evil mak- See Persecution (5). Ps.7.1 God, and your sins have hid his eth himself a prey: and the Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. face from you, that he will not LORD saw it, and it displeased Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. him that there was no judg-

with blood, and your fingers 16 ¶ And he saw that there therefore his arm brought salva- See Divine Arm, Ex.6.6. 4 None calleth for justice, nor tion unto him; and his right-Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).

17 Pa.45.7, Righteousness (2).

18 Pa.45.7, Righteousness (2).

19 Pa.45.7, Righteousness (2).

trust in vanity, and speak lies; 17 For he put on righteous. See Robe of Righteousness, the put on righteousness, the put of righteousness, the put

18 According to their deeds, 6 Their webs shall not be accordingly he will repay, fury ch. 13.11, Punishment, Je. 21.14.

of the LORD from the west, and See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 7 Their feet run to evil, and his glory from the rising of the

20 ¶And the Redeemer shall Jb.19.25, Redeemer, Je.50.34. 8 The way of peace they come to Zī'on, and unto them know not; and there is no that turn from transgression in 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2).

2 Chr. 15.5, No Per Ree 7.3

ch.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

See Desolation of the See Wicked Forsaken.

Ge.6.12, Evil Times, Je.5.1.

[Zec.1.2

Ge.3.15, Messianic Proph

Recompense (1), Esc.7.4. See Wages of Sin. Jb.15.31.

have made them crooked paths: 21 As for me, this is my cove Ge,17.2, Covenant (2).

ch.32.15, "Spirit" Promised, [Esc.39.29. Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2), Pa.119.89, "Word" Endures

See Seed of the Righteous, [Ps.25.13.

B.C.698 (?)

Jb.11.17, Radiancy. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. Ex.24.17, God's Glory. ch.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

Ps.27.1. God a Light.

p.p.ch.4.5. p.p.ch.a... Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1), [Da.7.14. Jud.5.31, Spir. Light, ch.62.1. See Spir. Dawn, ch.21.12.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41. See Jews' Return, Do.30.3.

Ex.34.24, Enlargement (2). Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom, v.22.

Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2).

Ge.12.16, Camels. 1 K.4.28, Dremedarica, [Je.2.23. Ex.2.15, Midian (b), Hab.3.7. Jb.6.19, Sheba, Je.6.20. Ge.2.12, Gold. Ex.30.34, Frankincense.

Ps.120.5, Kedar, Je.49.28.

See Acceptable Offerings Ps.134.1, House of God,

See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

Ps.2.8, Missions. Nu.24.24, Ships, Jona.1.3. 1 K.10.22, Tarshish. Ex.25.2, Giving (1), Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

p.p.ch.55.5. Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom. ch.1.26, Restoration (2). Eze.20.40. De.8.5, Chastisement. Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3), [ch.62.4. De.A.31, Mercy.

My spirit that is upon thee, and not be shut day nor night: that

my words which I have put in men may bring unto thee the of thy mouth, nor out of the their kings may be brought.

mouth of thy seed, nor out of 12 For the nation and kingthe mouth of thy seed's seed, dom that will not serve thee Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. saith the LORD, from henceforth shall perish; yes, those nations Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked. and for ever.

CHAPTER 60

access of the Gentiles, 15 and her great blessings after a short aftion.

The control of the femtiles, 15 and her to be be be be be beautify the place of my See Temple (2), Exr. 2.68. Glory of the church in the abundant

the LORD is risen upon thee. shall cover the earth, and gross that despised thee shall bow Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled,

darkness the people: but the themselves down at the soles of LORD shall arise upon thee, and thy feet; and they shall call his glory shall be seen upon thee, The city of the LORD, The See Hoty City, Ne.11.1. thee.

3 And the Gen'tiles shall come 15 Whereas thou hast been brightness of thy rising.

from far, and thy daughters milk of the Gen'tiles, and shalt shall be nursed at thy side. 5 Then thou shalt see, and thou shalt know that I the LORD Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

cause the abundance of the sea Jā'cob. shall be converted unto thee, 17 For brass I will bring gold, the forces of the Gen'tiles shall and for iron I will bring silver,

come unto thee. 6 The multitude of camels stones iron: I will also make

all they from She ba shall come: 18 Violence shall no more be Ge.6.13, Violence they shall bring gold and in heard in thy land, wasting nor ch.2.4, Peace (8). cense; and they shall shew destruction within thy borders; 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. forth the praises of the LORD, but thou shalt call thy walls p.p.ch.26.1.

be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Ne-ba oth shall thy light by day; neither for minister unto thee; they shall brightness shall the moon give come up with acceptance on light unto thee: but the LORD mine aftar, and I will glorify shall be unto thee an everlast-Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.
[Ac.26.18. the house of my glory.

cloud, and as the doves to their down; neither shall thy moon windows?

for me, and the ships of Tär- and the days of thy mourning ch.25.8, Sorrew Basished, [ch.65.19. shish first, to bring thy sons shall be ended.

from far, their silver and their

21 Thy people also shall be pr.11.11. Civic Righteousgold with them, unto the name all righteous: they shall inherit
of the Lord thy God, and to the the land for ever, the branch of
See Israel a Vine, Ps.80.8.

10 And the sons of strangers 22 A little one shall become shall build up thy walls, and a thousand, and a small one a Ps.72-16, Growth of Kingtheir kings shall minister unto strong nation: I the LORD will thee: for in my wrath I smote hasten it in his time. thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall and blessedness of the church.

nant with them, saith the LORD; be open continually; they shall See Access, Pa.24.3.

thy mouth, shall not depart out forces of the Gen'tiles, and that

shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Leb'a-non shall See Mt. Lebanon, De.3.25. come unto thee, the fir tree, the ch.14.8. Fir-trees, Ho.14.8.

sanctuary; and I will make the See Sacred Places, De. 12.5. A RISE, shine; for thy light place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bend-2 For, behold, the darknessing unto thee; and all they De.26.19, Israel Exalted.

Zi'on of the Holy One of Is'ra-el. 2 S.5.7, Zion.

to thy light, and kings to the forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will 4 Lift up thine eyes round make thee an eternal excel-ch.1.26, Restoration (2).

about, and see : all they gather lency, a joy of many genera-|See Joy Restored, Ps. 30.11. themselves together, they come tions. to thee: thy sons shall come 16 Thou shalt also suck the

suck the breast of kings: and flow together, and thine heart am thy Saviour and thy Re-Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. shall fear, and be enlarged; bedeemer, the mighty One of Jb.19.25, Redeemer. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

and for wood brass, and for

7 All the flocks of Ke'dar shall Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

ing light, and thy God thy glory. 8 Who are these that fly as a 20 Thy sun shall no more go Jb.22.28, Light Promised,

withdraw itself: for the LORD 9 Surely the isles shall wait shall be thine everlasting light, Ps.27.1, God a Light, Mi.7.8.

Holy One of Igra-el, because he my planting, the work of my hath glorified thee. Ps.22.23, Glorify God.

CHAPTER 61

shall cover thee, the drome thy officers peace, and thine See Civic Righteousness daries of Mid'an and E'phah; exactors righteousness. Pr.11.11.

[Jn.8.12.

ch.11.2, "Spirit" upon [Christ, Mt.3.16 Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-Ps.45.7, Anointed One, [Da.9.24. ch.2.3, Gospel (2), Mt.24.14. ch.40.9, Good Tidings,

[Na.1.15. Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. claim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison ch.42.7, Spir.Liberty, Lu.4.18 Le.25.10, Emancipation, [Je.34.9. to them that are bound;

Ps.32.6, Accepted Time, Jl.2.11, Great Day. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. Ps.71.21, Comfort (1).

p.p.Mt.5.4. Ps.23.5, Oil (3), Zec.4.12. Ps.30.11, Joy Restored, [Je.30.19. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise

Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Je.17.8.

See Glorify God, Ps.22.23.

ch.35.1, Waste Places, [Eze.36.10.

p.p.ch.14.2; 60.10.

Ex.19.6, Priesthood (2) 2 Co.3.6, Ministers See Israel Exalted, De. 26.19.

p.p.Zec.9.12.

Ne.8.10, Joy Promised.

See Divine Justice, De.32.4. De.25.16, Sin Hateful.

.9.16, Everlasting Cove-

nant.

J.25.13, Seed of the Right-[cous.

De.23.5, God's Blessing. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, Je.15.16.

Jb.29.14, Robe of Right-[eousness, Zec.3.4. Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning,

Ge.24.53, Jewels.

THE Spirit of the Lord God sown in it to spring forth; so tis upon me; because the the Lord God will cause right. See Growth of Kingdom, [Ps.72.16.

LORD hath anointed me to cousness and praise to spring

preach good tidings unto the forth before all the nations. meek: he hath sent me to bind CHAPTER 62 up the brokenhearted, to pro-

like importunity.

he might be glorified. old wastes, they shall raise up of glory in the hand of the the former desolations, and LORD, and a royal diadem in

comfort all that mourn;

erations.

5 And strangers shall stand thy land any more be termed and feed your flocks, and the Desolate: but thou shalt be sons of the alien shall be your called Heph'si-bah, and thy plowmen and your vinedressers. land Betl'lah: for the LORD deflight is in her. Beulah, that is, Morried. 6 But ye shall be named the lighteth in thee, and thy land Pa.89.17, Divine Favor (3). [ch.65.19. Priests of the LORD: men shall shall be married.

shall ye boast yourselves. 7 For your shame ye shall so shall thy God rejoice over have double; and for confu-thee. sion they shall rejoice in their 6 ¶ I have set watchmen up Spir. Watchmen, Je. 6.17. portion: therefore in their land on thy walls, O Jerg'sa-lem, they shall possess the double: which shall never hold their

them. 8 For I the LORD love judg-keep not silence, ment, I hate robbery for burnt 7 And give him no rest, till he offering; and I will direct their establish, and till he make Je-Ge.18.32, Importunity.

them.

hath blessed.

of salvation, he hath covered me 10 TGo through, go through with the robe of righteousness, the gates; prepare ye the way

11 For as the earth bringeth 11 Behold, the Lorn hath pro- Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe forth her bud, and as the gar-claimed unto the end of the den causeth the things that are world, Say ye to the daughter p.p.ch.40.10.

The prophet's fervent seal for the go-complishment of God's promises to his church. 6 Ministers invited to

2 To proclaim the acceptable FOR Zi'on's sake will I not year of the LORD, and the day hold my peace, and for Jehold my peace, and for Je-Exr.9.3, Solicitude (3), of vengeance of our God; to ru'sa-lem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof 3 To appoint unto them that go forth as brightness, and the Jud.5.31, Spir. Light, Mt.5.14.

mourn in Zl'on, to give unto salvation thereof as a lamp that them beauty for ashes, the oil burneth. of joy for mourning, the gar—
2 And the Gen'tiles shall see
ment of praise for the spirit of
heaviness; that they might be
called trees of righteousness, called by a new name, which
the planting of the LORD, that
the mouth of the LORD shall

name. 4 ¶ And they shall build the 3 Thou shalt also be a crown De.32.10, Church Preciou

they shall repair the waste cit-the hand of thy God. ies, the desolations of many gen- 4 Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall 5 And strangers shall stand thy land any more be termed

call you the Ministers of our 5 For as a young man mar-ch.54.5, Marriage (4) God: ye shall eat the riches of rieth a virgin, so shall thy sons the Gen'tiles, and in their glory marry thee: and as the bride ch.7.14, Virgins, Mt.1.23. groom rejoiceth over the bride, Bride, 2 Co.11.2.

everlasting joy shall be unto peace day nor night: ye that Or, we that are the LORD'S make mention of the Lord, Remembrancers, 1 Co.4.17.

work in truth, and I will make ru'sā-lēm a praise in the earth.
an everlasting covenant with 8 The LORD hath sworn by Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. his right hand, and by the arm Ex.6.6, Divine Arm, ch.63.12. 9 And their seed shall be of his strength, Surely I will no known among the Gen'tiles more give thy corn to be meat See Disappointment.

[De. 38.39.

and their offspring among the for thine enemies; and the sons people: all that see them shall of the stranger shall not drink acknowledge them, that they thy wine, for the which thou Ge.14.18, Wine (2). are the seed which the LORD hast laboured: 9 But they that have gathered

10 I will greatly rejoice in it shall eat it, and praise the See Plenty Promised the LORD, my soul shall be joy-LORD; and they that have ful in my God; for he hath brought it together shall drink p.p.ch.65.13. clothed me with the garments it in the courts of my holiness. See Secred Places, De.12.5. with the robe of righteousness, the gates; prepare ye and may as a bridegroom decketh him of the people; cast up, cast up Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. self with ornaments, and as a the highway; gather out the

[1 Pe.3.4. bride adorneth herself with her stones; lift up a standard for the people.

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

2 K.10.16, Zealousn

Jb.11.17, Radiancy, Da.12.3.

Zec. 2.8.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2). [Je.51.10.

See Obstacles Remo [cb.40.4.

p.p.ch.11.10. [cies, ch.63.1, Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-Ge.15.1, Reward(3) Je.31.16. Or, his recompense.

Ex.19.5, God's People. ch.35.9, The Redeemed. p.p.ch.41.17. See Divine Constancy, [De.4.31.

B.C.698 (?)

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, Je.23.5.

See Christ's Glory, Mt.16.27. Christ's Power, Mt.9.6. ch.53.12, Christ's Greatness, [Mt.12.6. Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. Lu.1.69. Salvation (2).

p.p.ch.22.5.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. p.p.Mi.7.10.

See Year of Jubilee, Le. 25.10.

See Loneliness, Ps.22.11, No Helper, [Eze.22.30. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. p.p.ch.52.10.

See Proud Humbled Jb.9.13. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [Je.20.9 Pa.17.7, Lovingkindness, Je.31.3 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). Ps.25.8, God's Goodness [Je.33.11.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2). De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ex.19.5, God's People. Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy, [Mt.26.41. Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, [Da.3.28.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. De.7.8, God's Love. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. them.

of Zi'on, Behold, thy salvation 11 Then he remembered cometh; behold, his reward is the days of old. Mo'ses, and his

of the LORD: and thou shalt be his holy Spirit within him? called, Sought out, A city not 12 That led them by the right forsaken.

CHAPTER 63

Christ shews his power to save. 7 A them, to make himself an everthankful remembrance of God's lasting name?

[No loving kindness to his people.]

13 That led them through the Ge.24.7, Guidance (3).

garments from Boz'rah? this stumble? that is glorious in his apparel, 14 As a beast goeth down intravelling in the greatness of to the valley, the Spirit of the See Divine Care, Po.115.12. his strength? I that speak in LORD caused him to rest: so Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest.

kled upon my garments, and I rant of us, and Is ra-el acknowlwill stain all my raiment.

See Day of Visitation, [ch.10.3.] 4 For the day of vengeance to our annual, [ch.10.3.] in mine heart, and the year of name is from everlasting. my redeemed is come.

salvation unto me; and my inheritance.

fury, it upheld me. people in mine anger, and make while: our adversaries have them drunk in my fury, and I trodden down thy sanctuary. will bring down their strength 19 We are thine: thou never R.V. We are become as they to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Is ra-el, which he hath bestowed titude of his lovingkindnesses. thy presence,

my people, children that will burneth, the fire causeth the not lie: so he was their Saviour. waters to boil, to make thy name Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. afflicted, and the angel of his the nations may tremble at thy presence saved them: in his presence! days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and ence. Sin Against "Spirit," vexed his holy Spirit: there 4 For since the beginning of p.p.1 Co.2.9.

[Mt.12.31. fore he was turned to be their the world men have not heard, or, either the which doeth so for him, etc.

with him, and his work before people, saying, Where is he See Divine Constancy.

[De. 4.31. that brought them up out of 12 And they shall call them, the sea with the shepherd of ch.40.11, God's Flock. The holy people, The redeemed his flock? where is he that put Exc. 36.27, "Spirit" Indwell-

hand of Mo'ses with his glorious Ex.6.6, Divine Arm, Ac. 13.17. arm, dividing the water before See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. them, to make himself an ever- See Name of the Lord

THO is this that cometh deep, as an horse in the wil- Ge.1.2, The Deep, Hab.3.10. from E'dom, with dyed derness, that they should not See Saints' Feet, 1 S.2.9.

righteousness, mighty to save. didst thou lead thy people, to De. 8.2, Divine Leader 2 Wherefore art thou red in make thyself a glorious name.

there was none with me: for I bowels and of thy mercies to-De.21.8, Mercy Sought. will tread them in mine anger, ward me? are they restrained? and trample them in my fury; 16 Doubtless thou art our faand their blood shall be sprin-ther, though A bra-ham be igno-

4 For the day of vengeance is our father, our redeemer; thy

17 ¶O LORD, why hast thou 5 And I looked, and there was made us to err from thy ways, none to help; and I wondered and hardened our heart from See Hardness (1). Ps.95.8. that there was none to uphold: thy fear? Return for thy servtherefore mine own arm brought ants' sake, the tribes of thine

18 The people of thy holiness p.p.De.4.26; 11.17. 6 And I will tread down the have possessed it but a little See Promised Land, Ge. 12.7.

> barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

> > CHAPTER 64

Prayer for the illustration of God's B.C.698 (?) power, 9 and complaint of the church.

H that thou wouldest rend 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. the heavens, that thou 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. on them according to his mer-wouldest come down, that the p.p.Ex.19.18. cies, and according to the mul-mountains might flow down at

8 For he said, Surely they are 2 As when the melting fire 9 In all their affliction he was known to thine adversaries, that

love and in his pity he re- 3 When thou didst terrible p.p.Ps.65.5; 66.3. deemed them; and he bare things which we looked not for, Ex.4.21, Wonders. them, and carried them all the thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy pres-

hath the eye seen, O God, beside See None Like God, Ex.8.10.

[ing.

Ne.9.5.

[Mk.10.32.

ch.64.8.

edge us not: thou, O Lord, art De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, Exc.16.8. Jb.19.25, Redeemer. De.32.40, God Eternal.

See Wanderers, Ps.119.176.

See Pollutions(3),2Chr.33.7. over whom thou never barest rule;

Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2).

Ps.23.5, Divine Prepara-(tion, Jona.4.6.) Ge.49.18, Waiting for God.) Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship.

Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2). See Salvation Promised Ps.91.16.

Ge.6.5,Sin Universal,Mi.7.2.

Ge.6.5, Depravity, Je.16.12. 1 S.20.3, Frailty, 1 Pe.1.24. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, [Je.2.22.

Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness, [Je.10.21. Ps.123.4, Indifference (1), [Am.6.1. 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution. De.31.18, God's Face Hidden, [Eze.39.23. Ex.33.3, Sin Separates, [He.5.6. 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father, [Mt.6.9.

ch.29.16, Clay, Je.18.6. Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

Jn.17.20, Prayer for the Church. De.21.8, Mercy Sought. Ex.19.5, God's People.

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2).

Ne.11.1, Holy City.

2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed, [Mi.3.12.

ch.1.8, Desolation (1). See Trial Prolonged, Ps.6.3.

B.C.698 (?)

See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

e.35.15, Divine Call (1).

Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. De.9.24, Rebellion (1), Je.5.5. De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

De.15.9, Evil Thoughts. Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Ex.32.4, Idolatry 17.1 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars, [Ho.8.11.

Ge.11.3. Brick.

See Necromancy, De.18.11. Le.11.7, Swine, ch.66.17.

ch.58.2, Sanctimony, Je.2.35. Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-{ness (2) Mt.6.2, Pharisaism.

him that waiteth for him.

Ex. 19.3, Divine renowand.

Ex. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient. joiceth and worketh righteous-me: I will not accept an exemption of the period of the

shall be saved. 6 But we are all as an un-have burned incense upon the See High Places (2), Le. 26.30 6 But we are an as an unique business and blasphemed me Le.24.11, Blasphemy, clean thing, and all our right-mountains, and blasphemed me Le.24.11, Blasphemy, [Da.7.2.] eousnesses are as filthy rags; upon the hills: therefore will I

and we all do fade as a leaf; measure their former work into See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31. and our iniquities, like the wind, their bosom. have taken us away.

eth upon thy name, that stirreth cluster, and one saith, Destroy up himself to take hold of thee: it not; for a blessing is in it: for thou hast hid thy face from so will I do for my servants' See Mercy Promised us, and hast consumed us, be-sakes, that I may not destroy

cause of our iniquities. 8 But now, O LORD, thou art 9 And I will bring forth a our father; we are the clay, and seed out of Jacob, and out of

the work of thy hand. 9 Be not wroth very sore, herit it, and my servants shall Ps.37.11, Earthly Heritage. O LORD, neither remember in-dwell there.

people. derness, Zion is a wilderness, have sought me. Jē-ru'sā-lĕm a desolation.

house, where our fathers praised holy mountain, that prepare a all our pleasant things are laid furnish the drink offering unto

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself thou hold thy peace, and afflict all bow down to the slaughter: us very sore?

CHAPTER 65

The Gentiles called. 2 The Jews re-jected. 8 A remnant saved. 17 jected. 8 A remnant saved. 17 Blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands 14 Behold, my servants shall all the day unto a rebellious sing for joy of heart, but ye people, which walketh in a way shall cry for sorrow of heart, that was not good, after their and shall howl for vexation of

own thoughts;

to anger continually to my face; name for a curse unto my that sacrificeth in gardens, and chosen: for the Lord GoD shall burneth incense upon altars of slay thee, and call his servants Le.26.17, Reprobation. brick:

4 Which remain among the 16 That he who blesseth himgraves, and lodge in the monu-self in the earth shall bless himments, which eat swine's flesh, self in the God of truth; and De.32.4, God of Truth, and broth of abominable things he that sweareth in the earth is in their vessels;

self, come not near to me; for forgotten, and because they are I am holier than thou. These hid from mine eyes.

thee, what he hath prepared for are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

5 Thou meetest him that re- 6 Behold, it is written before See Sin Known to God

wroth; for we have sinned: in 7 Your iniquities, and the Jb.15.16, Iniquity. those is continuance, and we iniquities of your fathers to Ex.20.5, Parents' Sina. gether, saith the LORD, which

8 Thus saith the LORD, As

them all

thou our potter; and we all are Ju'dah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall in-Mt.24.22, The Elect.

iquity for ever: behold, see, we 10 And Sharon shall be a 1 Chr.5.16, Sharon, Ac.9.E. beseech thee, we are all thy fold of flocks, and the valley of Jos.7.26, Achor, Ho.2.15. A'chôr a place for the herds to Ge.18.7, Herds. 10 Thy holy cities are a wil-lie down in, for my people that Ex.19.5, God's People.

11 WBut ye are they that for- De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). 11 Our holy and our beautiful sake the LORD, that forget my De.4.9, Forgetfulness. thee, is burned up with fire: and table for that troop, and that Or, a table for Gad. that number.

12 Therefore will I number Le.26.25, War Threatened for these things, O LORD? wilt you to the sword, and ye shall Le.26.16, Threatenings. because when I called, ye did Ps.81.11, Call Refused not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before ch.6.10, Spir. Deafness

wherein I delighted not. 13 Therefore thus saith the AM sought of them that Lord God, Behold, my servants De.2.7. Divine Supplies. asked not for me; I am shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: De.28.48, Want. found of them that sought me behold, my servants shall drink, not: I said, Behold me, behold but ye shall be thirsty: behold, Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied, Jn.4.13 me, unto a nation that was not my servants shall rejoice, but Ne.8.10, Joy Promised. ye shall be ashamed:

spirit.

3 A people that provoketh me 15 And ye shall leave your by another name:

shall swear by the God of truth; p.p.ch.19.18. 5 Which say, Stand by thy-because the former troubles are

7 And there is none that call-the new wine is found in the Ne.10.39, New Wine.

See Remnant, ch.1.9.

De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers.

Or, unto *Me*ni

[ch.66.4

mine eyes, and did choose that Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). Pr.1.29. Evil Choice, ch.66.3

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

See Singing (2), Nu.21.17. Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2), [Mal.3.18. See Weeping (2), Ge.27.34. Le.26.16, Adversity.

De.9.14, Name of the Wicked.

ch.56.5, New Name, Ac.11.3

Digitized by GOOQIC

New Heavens, ch.66.22. ch.42.9, New Things, [2 Co.5.17.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

SeeNewJerusalem, He.11.10. Ex.19.5, God's People. Ne.3.10, Joy Promised.

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3) avor (3), [Je.32.41.

De.5.33, Longevity (1). p.p.Ec.8, 12, See Divine Curse, Ge.3.17. See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3.

Ex.22.5. Vineyards.

p.p.ch.62.8.

Nu. 24.6, Trees (3).
De. 7.6, Chosen Ones.
De. 4.40, Godliness Profit_table, Je. 7.23.
De. 5.33, Longevity (1),
[Zec. 8.4. Ec.2.10, Enjoyment. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. See Worldly Labor, Ec.1.3. Ps.25.13, Seed of the [Righteous.

See Ask, 1 K.3.5. Ps.91.15, Answer Prom-lised, Je.33.3. See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing, [Ja.5.4.

Ex.4.3, Serpents (1), [Am.5.19. ch.2.4, Peace (8), Ho.2.18. Ps.46.9, War to Cease.

B.C.698 (?)

De.26.15, Heaven (1), [Lu.11.2. Ps.45.6, God's Throne, [Mt.5.34. 1 Chr.28.2, God's Footstool, D.D.2 S.7.5. [Mt.5.35. p.p.2 S.7.5. De.4.39, Omnipresence, [Je.23.24.] my rest? 2 For a

Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

Ps.138.6, Prom. to Humble, [Lu.9.48. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

See Hypocrites, Mt.15.7. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings, Je.6.20.

for ever in that which I create: 4 I also will choose their de Le.26.16, Threatenings, [Mal.3.5.

ch.25.8, Sorrow Banished, | be no more heard the voice of crying. be no more heard in her, nor lighted not.

20 There shall be no more ye that tremble at his word; 1 S.12.14, Fear of God. thence an infant of days, nor Your brethren that hated you, Saints Hated, Mt.24.9. an old man that hath not filled that cast you out for my name's Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). his days: for the child shall die sake, said, Let the LORD be Lu.6.22, Reproach. an hundred years old; but the glorified: but he shall appear Ge.12.7, Divine Appearsinner being an hundred years to your joy, and they shall be Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy. [ances. old shall be accursed.

the fruit of them.

another inhabit; they shall not brought forth; before her pain p.p.ch.54.1. plant, and another eat: for as came, she was delivered of a the days of a tree are the days man child. of my people, and mine elect 8 Who hath heard such a shall long enjoy the work of thing? who hath seen such their hands.

offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, and not cause to bring forth? p.p.ch.37.3. that before they call, I will saith the LORD: shall I cause answer; and while they are yet to bring forth, and shut the speaking, I will hear.

dust shall be the serpent's meat, joy with her, all ye that mourn They shall not hurt nor destroy for her: in all my holy mountain, saith 11 That ye may suck, and be the LORD.

CHAPTER 66

God will be served in humble sincer-its. 5 The faithful comforted. 15 ity. 5 The faithful comforted. 15 12 For thus saith the LORD, God's severe judgments against the wicked.

the earth is my footstool: where stream: then shall ye suck, ye is the house that ye build unto shall be borne upon her sides, See Growth of Kingdom,

2 and be dendled upon her knees, p.p.ch.60.4. [Ps.72.16. me? and where is the place of and be dandled upon her knees. p.p.ch.60.4.

mine hand made, and all those you; and ye shall be comforted things have been, saith the in Jêru'sā-lēm. LORD: but to this man will I 14 And when ye see this, look, even to him that is poor your heart shall rejoice, and 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

trembleth at my word. ficeth a lamb, as if he cut off a ward his enemies. dog's neck; he that offereth an 15 For, behold, the LORD will

17 TFor, behold, I create new blood; he that burneth incense, heavens and a new earth: and as y ne messed an add.
the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.
bered, nor come into mind.
ways, and their soul delighteth
about their abominations.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice in their abominations. heavens and a new earth: and as if he blessed an idol. Yea,

for, behold, I create Je-ry'sa-lem lusions, and will bring their a rejoicing, and her people a fears upon them; because when Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, Da.5.6. I called, none did answer; when Ps.81.11, Call Refused 19 And I will rejoice in Jê I spake, they did not hear: but ch.6.10, Spir. Deafness. ru'sâ-lem, and joy in my people: they did evil before mine eyes, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2), and the voice of weeping shall and chose that in which I de Jud.2.11, in God's Sight.

5 THear the word of the LORD, De.4.1, Hearken. ashamed.

21 And they shall build houses, 6 A voice of noise from the and inhabit them; and they city, a voice from the temple, a See God's Voice, Ge.3.8. shall plant vineyards, and eat voice of the LORD that render-[Je.23.2.

things? Shall the earth be made 23 They shall not labour in to bring forth in one day? or vain, nor bring forth for trou-shall a nation be born at once? See Accessions, Ac.2.41. ble; for they are the seed of the for as soon as Zi'on travailed, blessed of the LORD, and their she brought forth her children. 9 Shall I bring to the birth,

womb? saith thy God. 25 The wolf and the lamb shall 10 Rejoice ye with Jê-ru'sā-De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). feed together, and the lion shall lem, and be glad with her, all 2 S.10.12, Patriotism. eat straw like the bullock: and ye that love her: rejoice for

> satisfied with the breasts of her See Spir. Fullness, Ps.23.5. consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the

Behold, I will extend peace to Ps.29.11, Peace (2). THUS saith the LORD, The her like a river, and the glory heaven is my throne, and of the Gen'tiles like a flowing Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2).

13 As one whom his mother 2 For all those things hath comforteth, so will I comfort Ps.71.21, Comfort (1), [2 Co.1.3.

Ps.34.18, Contrition, Jl.2.13. and of a contrite spirit, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand (1).

3 He that killeth an ox is as shall be known toward his servif he slew a man; he that sacri-ants, and his indignation to-Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation.

oblation, as if he offered swine's come with fire, and with his De.4.36, Fire (5), Ac.2.3.

Je.7.13.

Ps.25.3. Wicked Ashamed.

the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and 7 Before she travailed, she Ge.3.16, Travail.

Ps.68.17, Chariots of God, Hab.3.8. Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2). Ex.4.14, God's Anger. SeeDivine Reproof, Ps. 9.5. De.32.41, Sword of the Lord,

ch.58.2, Sanctimony. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. Le.11.7, Swine, Mt.7.6.

Le.11.29, Mice. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. De.15.9, Evil Thoughts, [Je.4.14.

Ex.24.17, God's Glory. p.p.ch.11.10; Lu.2.34.

See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. See Gospel Universal, [Mt.24.14.

Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2). Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2). See Accessions, Ac. 2.41. p.p.ch.43.6; 49.22.

chariots like a whirlwind, to unto the LORD out of all nations render his anger with fury, and upon horses, and in chariots his rebuke with flames of fire. and in litters, and upon mules,

LORD shall be many.

selves, and purify themselves house of the LORD.

together, saith the LORD.

their thoughts: it shall come, saith the LORD, so shall your Pa.25.13, Seed of the Right that I will gather all nations seed and your name remain. and tongues; and they shall 23 And it shall come to pass, come, and see my glory.

escape of them unto the nations, to worship before me, saith the Pa.22.27, Universal Worship. to Tärshish, Pul, and Lud, that LORD.

draw the bow, to Tubal, and 24 And they shall go forth, Jā'van. to the isles afar off, that and look upon the carcases of have not heard my fame, nei-the men that have transgressed See Future Punishment

among the Gen'tiles. your brethren for an offering flesh.

16 For by fire and by his and upon swift beasts, to my

sword will the LORD plead with holy mountain Jern'sa-lem, p.p.ch.2.2; 11.9; 36.7. all flesh: and the slain of the saith the LORD, as the children of Is'ra-el bring an offer-

17 They that sanctify them-ing in a clean vessel into the

in the gardens behind one tree 21 And I will also take of them in the midst, eating swine's for priests and for Levites, Ex.19.6, Priesthood (2). flesh, and the abomination, and saith the LORD.

the mouse, shall be consumed 22 For as the new heavens ch.65.17. New Heavens, and the new earth, which I will 18 For I know their works and make, shall remain before me,

that from one new moon to Nu.10.10. New Moons. 19 And I will set a sign among another, and from one sabbath them, and I will send those that to another, shall all flesh come

ther have seen my glory; and against me: for their worm ch.33.14, Eternal Fire.

[Mt.3.12] they shall declare my glory shall not die, neither shall their

they shall declare my glory shall not die, neither shall their properties.

Shall not die, neither shall their properties.

Fra. 37.38, End of the Wicked Despised.

District Passissed.

District Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

July Passissed.

Jul

[2 Pe.3.1]

ch.56.5, New Name.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

JEREMIAH

B.C.629 (?)

Jeremiah, ch.3.6.

Jos.21.18, Anathoth

u.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ch.11.21.

K.13.2, Josiah.

2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim

2 K.24.17, Zedekiah.

2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2), [Jona.1.2.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

CHAPTER 1

CHAPTER 1

The calling of Jeremiah: 11 his am a child.

To be calling of Jeremiah: 11 his am a child.

To be calling of Jeremiah: 11 his am a child.

To but the Lord said unto me, fudgments. 17 God promises him say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send shalt go to all that I shall send that I

priests that were in An'a-thoth 8 Be not afraid of their faces: Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." See Fear of Man, De.1.17.
2 To whom the word of the thee, saith the Lord.

1 See Fear of Man, De.1.17.
Ge.28.15, Divine Presence, thee, saith the Lord. in the land of Ben'ja-min:

LORD came in the days of Jo- 9 Then the LORD put forth sī'ah the son of A'mon king of his hand, and touched my See Christ's Touch, Mt.8.1. Ju'dah, in the thirteenth year mouth. And the LORD said of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of my words in thy mouth.

[ch.20.9.

Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of Jō-si'ah 10 See, I have this day set [ch.22.18. king of Jū'dah, unto the end of thee over the nations and over

the eleventh year of Zed-e-ki'ah the kingdoms, to root out, and De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Un the son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'- to pull down, and to destroy, dah, unto the carrying away of and to throw down, to build, Jē-ru'sā-lem captive in the fifth and to plant. month.

4 Then the word of the LORD LORD came unto me, saying, came unto me, saying,

belly I knew thee; and before almond tree. thou camest forth out of the 12 Then said the LORD unto womb I sanctified thee, and I me, Thou hast well seen: for I ordained thee a prophet unto will hasten my word to per-1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. the nations. form it.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gon! 13 And the word of the Lorp

behold, I cannot speak: for I Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

am a child. | Ex.3.11, Excuses (2), [Mt.25.24.

L son of Hil-ki'ah, of the mand thee thou shalt speak.

unto me, Behold, I have put Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3)

11 Moreover the word of the

Jer-e-mi'ah, what seest thou? 5 Before I formed thee in the And I said, I see a rod of an Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions.

Speak "The Word," v.17.

Da.6.27.

[ch.20.9.

Mt.15.13.

See Spir. Sowing, Ps. 126.5.

Nu.17.8, Almond.

p.p.Zec.4.2.

p.p.ch.4.6: 10.22.

p.p.Is.22.7; ch.39.3.

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3),

p.p.ch.4.16: 9.11.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1), ch.2.13.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Is.40.19, Idol Making.

v.7, Speak "The Word," [ch.11.2. Is.43.10, Witnessing (1). De.26.16, Obedience (1). De.1.17, Fear of Man. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

See Strength Promised, [2 S.22.40.

See Power of "Word," [ch.5.14.

Mt.10.17, Persecution (4). 2 Chr. 16.9, Divine Protection. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3),

B.C.629 (7)

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

See Speak "The Word,"

[ch.1.7.

Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered. Ps.18.1, Love to God. See Marriage (4), Is.54.5. See Followers, Ho.6.3.

Ex.19.5, God's People. See First-fruits, Ex.22.29.

2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

De.4.1, Hearken.

p.p.Mi.6.3. Ex.32.1, Apostates.

came unto me the second time, gone far from me, and have saying, What seest thou? And walked after vanity, and are I said, I see a seething pot; and become vain?

| Exemple 20.29.19, Sinful Walk. | De.29.19, Sinful Walk. | De.29.21, Vanities, ch.19 the face thereof is toward the 6 Neither said they, Where is

shall break forth upon all the through a land of deserts and of inhabitants of the land.

families of the kingdoms of the through a land that no man north, saith the LORD; and they passed through, and where no shall come, and they shall set man dwelt? every one his throne at the en- 7 And I brought you into a

tering of the gates of Je-ru'sa-plentiful country, to eat the Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. lem, and against all the walls fruit thereof and the goodness Le.18.25, Land Polluted. thereof round about, and against thereof; but when ye entered, all the cities of Jū'dah.

own hands.

prophesied by Bā'al, and walked
17 ¶ Thou therefore gird up after things that do not profit.

thy loins, and arise, and speak

¶ Wherefore I will yet plead

Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. fore them.

See Divine Defence, Ps.5.11. thee this day a defenced city, to Kē'där, and consider dili-Ps.120.5, Kedar. and an iron pillar, and brasen gently, and see if there be such De.8.5, Consider. walls against the whole land, a thing.

> 19 And they shall fight against which doth not profit. thee; but they shall not prevail 12 Be astonished, O ye heavagainst thee; for I am with ens, at this, and be horribly p.p.ch.4.23. thee, saith the LORD, to deliver afraid, be ye very desolate, thee.

waters, and hewed them out 2 K.18.31, Cisterns.

Waters, and hewed them out 2 K.18.31, Cisterns.

Waters, and hewed them out 2 K.18.31, Cisterns.

Ps.52.7, False Trusts.

See Disappointment, 2 Go and cry in the ears of 14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is Jê-ru'sâ-lem, saying, Thus saith he a homeborn slave? why is See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13. the LORD; I remember thee, the he spoiled? of thine espousals, when thou on him, and yelled, and they ness, in a land that was not are burned without inhabitant.

3 Igra-el was holiness unto and Tā-hap'a-nēs have broken the LORD, and the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall unto thyself, in that thou hast come upon them, saith the forsaken the LORD thy God, De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

4 ¶ Hear ye the word of the way? LORD, O house of Jacob, and 18 And now what hast thou See Egypt, Ge.12.10.

See Divine Pleadings, iniquity have your fathers of As-syr1-a, to drink the waters found in me, that they are of the river?

the LORD that brought us up See Forgetfulness, De.4.9. 14 Then the LORD said unto out of the land of E'gypt, that me, Out of the north an evil led us through the wilderness, De.8.2, Divine Leader. pits, through a land of drought, De.8.15, Drought, Ho.13.5. 15 For. lo, I will call all the and of the shadow of death,

ye defiled my land, and made Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 16 And I will utter my judg-mine heritage an abomination. De.7.25. Abominations. ments against them touching 8 The priests said not, Where ch.5.31, Corrupt Priests. all their wickedness, who have is the LORD? and they that Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. forsaken me, and have burned handle the law knew me not: Is.56.10, Unfaithful Minis incense unto other gods, and the pastors also transgressed worshipped the works of their against me, and the prophets. [ch.5.31.

unto them all that I command with you, saith the LORD, and thee: be not dismayed at their with your children's children faces, lest I confound thee be-will I plead.

10 For pass over the isles of 18 For, behold, I have made Chit'tim, and see; and send un-

against the kings of Jū'dah, 11 Hath a nation changed against the princes thereof, their gods, which are yet no against the priests thereof, and gods? but my people have against the people of the land, changed their glory for that

10 And the real lands changed their glory for that

11 Chr.16.26, False Gods, [Ex.32.1, Apostates. See Idol Making, Is.40.19.]

saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2

13 For my people have composite the series of Judah rejected.

13 For my people have composite two evils; they have formulated two evils; they have

kindness of thy youth, the love 15 The young lions roared upwentest after me in the wilder-made his land waste: his cities Is.1.8, Desolation(1),ch.9.11.

16 Also the children of Noph Is.19.13, Noph, ch.44.1.

when he led thee by the See Divine Leader, De.8.2.

all the families of the house of to do in the way of E'gypt, to See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. Igra-el:

drink the waters of Si'hôr? or Jos.13.3, Sihor. 5 Thus saith the LORD, What what hast thou to do in the way

[Eze.14.5. De.29.19, Sinful Walk. De.32.21, Vanities, ch.10.8.

Digitized by GOOGLE

Pr.14.14, Backsliding.

De.28.67, Sin's Misery. De.32.32. Bitterness.

Jb.34.9. Godless.

See Fear God. De.10.12.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

See Covenant-breakers, [Le.26.15 Le.26.30, High Places (2).

Jud.2.17. Spir. Adultery.

Ps.80.8, Israel a Vine, [Ezc.15.6. Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. Is.1.22, Deterioration.

Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, [Mi.7.19. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God,

ch.16.17. De.9.4, Self-righteousness. Nu.22.41, Baal.

p.p.ch.7.31. See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16. 1 K.4.28, Dromedaries.

Or, saidst, Is the case desperate? Ex.32.1, Apostates.

Jb.17.15, Hopeless, Jona.4.8. 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances,

Ho.12.1. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

See Idol Making, Is.40.19. De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). 1 S.8.7, God Rejected.

p.p.Jud.10.10; Is.26.16. See Prayers Unanswered,

[De.1.45.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

19 Thine own wickedness shall hath devoured your prophets, 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). correct thee, and thy backslid-ings shall reprove thee: know 31 TO generation, see ye the therefore and see that it is an word of the LORD. Have I been

20 For of old time I have bro- 32 Can a maid forget her ken thy yoke, and burst thy ornaments, or a bride her attire? Ex.33.4, Ornaments, ch.4.30. bands; and thou saidst, I will yet my people have forgotten De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

not transgress; when upon me days without number. every high hill and under every 33 Why trimmest thou thy green tree thou wanderest, play- way to seek love? therefore hast Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

ing the harlot. 21 Yet I had planted thee a ones thy ways.

how then art thou turned into the blood of the souls of the the degenerate plant of a poor innocents: I have not 2 S.L.16, Blood upon Men. strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wash thee upon all these.

Lord Gop.

after Ba'al-im? see thy way in much to change thy way? thou the valley, know what thou hast also shalt be ashamed of E'gypt, de.12.10. Egypt. [Ho done: thou art a swift drome- as thou wast ashamed of As-p.p.2 Chr.28.21.

dary traversing her ways;

will not weary themselves; in them. her month they shall find her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from whoredom. 12 Promises of the gosthirst: but thou saidst. There ing unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There

is no hope: no; for I have them THEY say, If a man put away loved strangers, and after them his wife, and she go from De.24.1, Divorce, Mt.5.31. will I go.

house of Is ra-el ashamed; they, polluted? but thou hast played their kings, their princes, and the harlot with many lovers; Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

my father; and to a stone, Thou 2 Lift up thine eyes unto the hast brought me forth: for they high places, and see where Le.26.30, High Places (2). have turned their back unto thou hast not been lien with. me, and not their face: but in In the ways hast thou sat for

will say, Arise, and save us. 28 But where are thy gods luted the land with thy whore-that thou hast made thee? let doms and with thy wickedness. Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: been withholden, and there for according to the number hath been no latter rain; and 1 K.17.1, Drought (2).

29 Wherefore will ye plead 4 Wilt thou not from this 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Eawith me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the thou art the guide of my De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). Ino correction: your own sword end? Behold, thou hast spoken

evil thing and bitter, that thou a wilderness unto Is ra-el? a hast forsaken the LORD thy land of darkness? wherefore God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of we will come no more unto De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). thee?

thou also taught the wicked Ro.14.15, Evil Influence. noble vine, wholly a right seed: 34 Also in thy skirts is found See Exposure of Sin.
[Nu.32.23.

found it by secret search, but with nitre, and take thee much | 35 Yet thou sayest, Because I sope, yet thine iniquity is am innocent, surely his anger De.9.4, Self-righteousness, marked before me, saith the shall turn from me. Behold, I

will plead with thee, because 23 How canst thou say, I am thou sayest, I have not sinned. Is.58.2, Sanctimony, Mt.6.5. not polluted, I have not gone 36 Why gaddest thou about so See Wanderers, Pa.119.176.

SVT 1-4. 24 A wild ass used to the 37 Yea, thou shalt go forth wilderness, that snuffeth up from him, and thine hands upthe wind at her pleasure; in on thine head: for the LORD p.p.2 S.13.19. her occasion who can turn her hath rejected thy confidences, 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

CHAPTER 3

him, and become another man's, See Adultery, Ex.20.14. 26 As the thief is ashamed shall he return unto her again? when he is found, so is the shall not that land be greatly

their priests, and their prophets, yet return again to me, saith 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). 27 Saying to a stock, Thou art the LORD.

the time of their trouble they them, as the A-rabian in the wilderness; and thou hast pol-Le.18.25, Land Polluted,

of thy cities are thy gods, O thou hadst a whore's forehead, Pr. 21.29, Impress of Sin. thou refusedst to be ashamed.

Is.1.5, Correction Despised, 30 In vain have I smitten for ever? will he keep it to the

De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies, [ch.18.20.

away? all they that seek her and thou shalt not prosper in See Trust in Man, Pa.118.9. See Adversity, Le.26.16.

[ch.16.18.

ch.6.15, Shamelessness.

.1.1. Jeremish, ch.20.2. K.13.2 Josiah.

t.328, Backsliders. .26.30. High Places (2).

€ Groves, De.12.2. 29.3, Wantonness.

.35.15. Divine Call (1). K.17.13, Repentance (1). K.17.14. Impenitence (2).

r.32.1, Apostates. d.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

1.32.4. Idolatry (4).

.24.5. Defilement (1). e Idol Making, Is.40.19.

K.10.31, Half-heartedness, [Ho.10.2. r.23.7. Hypocrisy.

p.Exc.16.51.

S.7.3, Repentance (2) ch.31.9.

e.5.10. Forgiveness (1). z.34.7, Mercy Promised.

x.4.14, God's Anger.

's.58.3. Estrangement. ee Groves. De.12.2. e.3.11. Disobedience (2).

K.17.13, Repentance (1). 7.1.24. Divine Pleadings. s.54.5, Marriage (4), Ho.2.19. s.1.9. Remnant.

ice Jews' Return, De.30.3.

feeding the Flock, ch.23.4. s.25.6, Spir.Food, Eze.34.14.

3x.25.10, Ark (3), He.9.4. see New Covenant, ch.31.31.

and done evil things as thou ther shall they visit it; neither me in the days of Josi'ah the call Jeru'sa-lem the throne of

hath played the harlot. done all these things, Turn Ju'dah shall walk with the thou unto me.

ous sister Jū'dah saw it. the causes whereby backslid-unto your fathers. ing Ig'ra-el committed adultery 19 But I said, How shall I

I had put her away, and given put thee among the children, her a bill of divorce; yet her and give thee a pleasant land, a See Earthly Heritage, [Ps. 37.11. treacherous sister Ju'dah feared goodly heritage of the hosts of not, but went and played the nations? and I said, Thou shalt harlot also.

whoredom, that she defiled the erously departeth from her hus-Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. land, and committed adultery band, so have ye dealt treach- Ex.32.1, Apostates. with stones and with stocks. 10 And yet for all this her saith the LORD.

the Lord. 11 ¶ And the LORD said unto ed their way, and they have me, The backsliding Is ra-el forgotten the LORD their God. [I hath justified herself more than treacherous Jū'dah. [2 Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come backslidings. Behold, we come proclaim these backslidings. Behold, we come backslidings. Behold, we come proclaim these backslidings. Behold, we come backslidings. Behold, we come proclaim these backslidings. Behold, we come bac

words toward the north, and unto thee; for thou art the say, Return, thou backsliding Lord our God.

fall upon you: for I am merci- from the multitude of mounful, saith the LORD, and I will tains: truly in the LORD our not keep anger for ever. [Sin (1), 1 Jn.1.9. iniquity, that thou hast transthe labour of our fathers from the labour gressed against the LORD thy our youth; their flocks and their

> 14 Turn, O backsliding chil- Lord our God, we and our fadren, saith the LORD; for I am thers, from our youth even unto Jb.13.26, Sins of Youth married unto you: and I will this day, and have not obeyed take you one of a city, and two the voice of the LORD our God. De.11.28, Disobedience (1). of a family, and I will bring

every green tree, and ye have

you to Zi'on: 15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with TF thou wilt return, O is ra-el, knowledge and understanding. A saith the LORD, return unto

16 And it shall come to pass, me: and if thou wilt put away See Idols Put Away, Ge. 35.2. when ye be multiplied and in-thine abominations out of my De.7.25, Abominations. creased in the land, in those sight, then shalt thou not re- 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). days, saith the LORD, they shall move. say no more, The ark of the 2 And thou shalt swear, The covenant of the LORD: neither LORD liveth, in truth, in judg-Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. shall it come to mind: neither ment, and in righteousness; and shall they remember it; nei-the nations shall bless them-

shall that be done any more. 6 The Lord said also unto 17 At that time they shall king, Hast thou seen that the LORD; and all the nations See Universal King done? she is gone up upon name of the LORD, to Jeru'sa- See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

which backsliding Is ra-el hath shall be gathered unto it, to the every high mountain and un-lem: neither shall they walk der every green tree, and there any more after the imagination Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. of their evil heart.

7 And I said after she had 18 In those days the house of But she re-house of Is'ra-el, and they shall turned not. And her treacher-come together out of the land Is.11.13, Unity (4), ch.50.4. of the north to the land that I Is.1.26, Restoration (2). 8 And I saw, when for all have given for an inheritance

9 And it came to pass not turn away from me. through the lightness of her 20 Surely as a wife treacherously with me, O house of

treacherous sister Jü'dah hath 21 ¶ A voice was heard upon not turned unto me with her the high places, weeping and Ge.27.34, Weeping (2), whole heart, but feignedly, saith supplications of the children of Is'ra-el: for they have pervert

Is ra-el, saith the LORD; and I 23 Truly in vain is salvation s.34.18, Prom. to Penitent will not cause mine anger to hoped for from the hills, and See High Places (2

> God is the salvation of Is'ra-el. 13 Only acknowledge thine 24 For shame hath devoured p.p.Ho.9.10. God, and hast scattered thy herds, their sons and their See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5. ways to the strangers under daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. not obeyed my voice, saith the and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Nu.21.7, Confession of

CHAPTER 4 God calls Israel by his promises: 3 he B.C.612 (?) exhorts Judah to repentance. 19 Lamentations for Judah.

Ps.59.13.

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart.

call me. My father; and shalt See Our Father, 1 Chr.29.10. 1 K.13.8. Steadfastness (2).

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3) Ho.6.1.

He.2.1. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent, [Jl.2.13. Ps.51.12. Restoration (1) [ch.30.17. Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing, [ch.17.14. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God, [Zep.3.17.

[Sin (2).

[ch.32.30.

See Boasting in God, Ps. 34.2. they glory.

Ps.34.18. Contrition. 2 K.3.16, Preparation for

De.10.16, Spir. Circumcision, [Ro.2.29.

Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

Ge.37.34. Sackcloth. Lamentations (2), ch.6.26. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

See God's Judgments,
[Ex.6.6.

Ex.14.7. Chariots (1). Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2), Is.5.8, Woes.

De.15.9, Evil Thoughts

3 TFor thus saith the LORD 16 Make ye mention to the Blessings. thorns. 4 Circumcise yourselves to Jū'dah.

the LORD, and take away the 17 As keepers of a field, are See Spir. Cleansing, Is.1.16. foreskins of your heart, ye men they against her round about; p.p.2 K.25.1. of Ju'dah and inhabitants of because she hath been rebel-De.9.24, Rebellion (1). See God's Wrath, 2 K.22.13. Jēru'sā-lem: lest my fury come lious against me, saith the

forth like fire, and burn that LORD. the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Ju'dah, and to thee; this is thy wickedness, say, Blow ye the trumpet in reacheth unto thine heart. the land: cry, gather together, 19 ¶My bowels, my bowels! 1 and say, Assemble yourselves, am pained at my very heart; Err.9.3. Solicitude (3 cities.

Zi'on: retire, stay not: for I sound of the trumpet, the alarm Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1). will bring evil from the north, of war.

and a great destruction. his thicket, and the destroyer is spoiled: suddenly are my

thy cities shall be laid waste, standard, and hear the sound of without an inhabitant.

that the heart of the king shall knowledge.

shall wonder. 10 Then said I, Ah, Lord 24 I beheld the mountains, deceived this people and Jeru-the hills moved lightly.

sa-lem, saying, Ye shall have 25 I beheld, and, lo, there was peace; whereas the sword reach- no man, and all the birds of the p.p.ch.9.10; 124; Zep.1.3. eth unto the soul. 11 At that time shall it be 26 I beheld and lo the fruit-

sā-lem, A dry wind of the high all the cities thereof were the daughter of my people, not of the Lord, and by his fierce to fan, nor to cleanse,
12 Even a full wind from 27 For thus hath the LORD to fan, nor to cleanse,

me: now also will I give sen-desolate; yet will I not make a Is.1.8, Desolation (1). tence against them.

unto us! for we are spoiled.

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing, [Ac.22.16.] 14 O Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, wash thine back from wickedness, that 29 The whole city shall flee p.p.2 K.25.4. lised. long shall thy vain thoughts and bowmen; they shall go into p.p.ch.16.16. [Mt.9.4. lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from rocks: every city shall be for-

selves in him, and in him shall Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount E'phră-im.

to the men of Ju'dah and Je nations; behold, publish against 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the ru'sā-lem, Break up your fallow Je-ru'sā-lem, that watchers come ground, and sow not among from a far country, and give out

their voice against the cities of

none can quench it, because of 18 Thy way and thy doings Pr.2.15, Evil Way. have procured these things un- Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin.

publish in Je-ru'sā-lem; and because it is bitter, because it De.32.32, Bitterness, Ac. 3.

and let us go into the defenced my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because ch.20.9, Pressure of Duty.
6 Set up the standard toward thou hast heard, O my soul, the

20 Destruction upon destruc- See Destruction (2), Is.31. 7 The lion is come up from tion is cried; for the whole land

of the Gen'tiles is on his way; tents spoiled, and my curtains he is gone forth from his place in a moment. to make thy land desolate; and 21 How long shall I see the

the trumpet? 8 For this gird you with sack- 22 For my people is fool-De.32.28, Dullness (3). cloth, lament and howl: for the ish, they have not known Jud. 2.10, Ignorance of God fierce anger of the LORD is not me; they are sottish children, ps. 92.6, Grossness, turned back from us.

[ch.A.]
and they have none understand-Ps. 32.9, No Understanding.

9 And it shall come to pass ing: they are wise to do evil, at that day, saith the LORD, but to do good they have no

perish, and the heart of the 23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, princes; and the priests shall it was without form, and void; be astonished, and the prophets and the heavens, and they had no light.

GOD! surely thou hast greatly and, lo, they trembled, and all Ex. 19.18, Earthquakes.

heavens were fled.

said to this people and to Je-ru'-ful place was a wilderness, and places in the wilderness toward broken down at the presence Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (1)

those places shall come unto said, The whole land shall be full end.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall mourn, and the heavens above be as a whirlwind: his horses be black: because I have spoken are swifter than eagles. Woe it, I have purposed it, and will Ps.33.11, Divine Counsely not repent, neither will I turn

thickets, and climb up upon the

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart.

Le.26.25, War Threatened.

[ch.5.2] Wisdom Is.29.14, Worldly [Esc.284 Is.1.3. Spir. Ignorance.

p.p.Ge.1.2.

Ps.69.24.DivineIndignation

p.p.ch.5.10: 30.11.

[Da.4.3 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure

2 Chr.2.7. Crimson. Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. Ex.33.4, Ornaments,

2 K.9.30, Painting, Ezc. 23.40.

Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised,

Ge.J.16, Travail.

p.p.la.1.15. De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

B.C.612 (?)

Ge.6.12, Evil Times, Mi.7.2. 2 S.10.12, Manliness, Eze.22.30.

De. 16.20, Justice Enjoined. Pr. 12.19, Truthfulness. Is. 43.25, Pardon Promised, [ch.31.34.

Le.6.3, Perjury. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

Is.1.5, Correction Despised, [Am.4.9.

2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). Ex.8.15, Hardness (2), [Da.5.20.

p.p.Is.3.9. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

Ps.49.13, Folly.

Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance, [Am.3.10. Jb.329, Great Men.

p.p.Mi.3.1.

D.D.ch.4.7. Le.26.16, Threatenings.

Song 4.8. Leopards.ch.13.23.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. See Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11. Pr.14.14. Backsliding.

1Chr.16.26, False Gods. De.6.11. Prosperity (2).

saken, and not a man dwell committed adultery, and assem- See Worldly Fullness, therein.

with ornaments of gold, though wife.
thou rentest thy face with 9 Shall I not visit for these Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

will despise thee, they will seek on such a nation as this? Da.12.2. thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice and destroy; but make not a Is.34.2, Destruction (2). as of a woman in travail, and full end: take away her battle-p.p.ch.4.27. the anguish as of her that bring-ments; for they are not the eth forth her first child, the LORD'S. voice of the daughter of Zi'on, 11 For the house of Is'ra-el p.p.ch.3.20.

spreadeth her hands, saying, dealt very treacherously against 1 S.8.7, God Rejected. Woe is me now! for my soul is me, saith the LORD. wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5

Judgments of God upon the Jews for their depravity, 7 adultery, 20 and ther shall we see sword nor injustice. OUN ye to and fro through

and see now, and know, and in them: thus shall it be done seek in the broad places there-unto them. of, if ye can find a man, if there 14 Wherefore thus saith the be any that executeth judg-LORD God of hosts, Because ye ment, that seeketh the truth; speak this word, behold, I will Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2) and I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, The fire, and this people wood, and See False Profession, [Ps.78.36] LORD liveth; surely they swear it shall devour them.

sumed them, but they have re-fused to receive correction: derstandest what they say. they have made their faces 16 Their quiver is as an open refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely 17 And they shall eat up thine 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution. these are poor; they are fool-harvest, and thy bread, which ish: for they know not the way thy sons and thy daughters See Want, De.28.48. of the LORD, nor the judgment should eat: they shall eat up

of their God.

See True Greatness, Mt.5.19. men, and will speak unto them; thy fig trees: they shall impov-See Spir. Knowledge, ch. 9.24. for they have known the way erish thy fenced cities, wherein Nu. 32.17, Fenced Cities. of the LORD, and the judgment thou trustedst, with the sword. Le.26.25, War Threatened, [ch.6.25. of their God: but these have 18 Nevertheless in those days, De.9.24, Rebellion (1), amogetime burst the bonds. altogether broken the yoke, and saith the LORD, I will not make See Remnant, Is.1.9.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the 19 And it shall come to pass, p.p.De.29.24; 1 K.9.8. forest shall slay them, and a when ye shall say, Wherefore wolf of the evenings shall doeth the LORD our God all spoil them, a leopard shall watch these things unto us? then over their cities: every one shalt thou answer them, Like that goeth out thence shall be as ye have forsaken me, and 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking torn in pieces: because their served strange gods in your Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). transgressions are many, and land, so shall ye serve strangers See Captivity (1), De.28.36. their backslidings are increased. in a land that is not your's.

7 How shall I pardon thee for 20 TDeclare this in the house 2 Chr. 19.10, Warn the [Wicked. saken me, and sworn by them dah, saying, Declare this in the house 2 Chr. 19.10, Warn the [Wicked. pe.4.1, Hearken. pe.4.9 13 Folly. that are no gods: when I had 21 Hear now this, O foolish fed them to the full, they then people, and without understand-

bled themselves by troops in 30 And when thou art spoiled, the harlots' houses.

the harlots' houses.

the harlots' houses.

Pr.2.18, Harlots (2).

Pr.2.9.3, Wantonness. thou clothest thyself with crimin the morning: every one Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. son, though thou deckest thee neighed after his neighbour's Pr.6.25, Lust.

painting, in vain shalt thou things? saith the LORD: and p.p.ch.44.22. make thyself fair; thy lovers shall not my soul be avenged De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

10 ¶Go ye up upon her walls, p.p.ch.39.8.

that bewaileth herself, that and the house of Jū'dah have

12 They have belied the LORD, Ps.10.4, Atheism, 1 Jn.2.22. and said, It is not he; neither Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2).

famine: 13 And the prophets shall be-p.p.ch.43.2. It the streets of Jern'sa-lem, come wind, and the word is not Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised.

make my words in thy mouth Power of "Word." ch.23.29.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. 3 O LORD, are not thine eyes upon you from far, O house of De.28.50, Instruments of Judgment, ch.6.22. upon the truth? thou hast is ra-el, saith the LORD: it is a stricken them, but they have mighty nation, it is an ancient not grieved; thou hast con-nation, a nation whose language

harder than a rock; they have sepulchre, they are all mighty Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. men.

thy flocks and thine herds: 5 I will get me unto the great they shall eat up thy vines and a full end with you.

De.32.15.

shall evil come upon us; nei-

p.p.Is.28.11.

De.28.39.

p.p.ch.4.27.

[God (1), ch.15.6. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Is.59.10. Spir. Blindness. Is.6.10. Spir. Deafness.

See Fear of God. 1 S.12.14.

Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2), [Jona.1.3.

Jb.26.10. Sea Controlled.

Jb.38.11, Waves, Zec.10.11.

De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

Jb.34.9, Godless. Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-

Jb.38.41. Providence.

Ge.8.22. Harvest. Jb.15.16. Iniquity. De.11.28, Disobedience (1). 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. Spir. Loss, Mt.16.26.

Est.3.9, Plotting. Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, ch.18.22. Ps.57.6, Net.

Ge.6.5, Depravity, Ps.36.3. Deceit (1), Mk.7.22. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. De.32.15, Worldly Fullness, [ch.50.11. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2), [Eze.7.23. See Widow and Father-[less (1), Ex.22.22. De.16.19, Injustice (2). Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1), [ch.12.1.

Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

Or, Astonishment and filth-[iness.

De.13.5, False Prophets, [ch.14.14 Corrupt Priests, Eze. 22.26. Ps. 50.18, Connivance. See Sin Loved, Jb. 15.16.

B.C.612 (?)

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1). p.p.Ne.3.14. p.p.ch.1.14; 4.6.

p.p.De.28.56.

not: LORD: will ye not tremble at place.

the waves thereof toss them-evening are stretched out. they not pass over it?

they are revolted and gone. 24 Neither say they in their visited; she is wholly oppress Ex. 23.9, Oppression (1). heart, Let us now fear the LORD sion in the midst of her.

25 ¶ Your iniquities have wounds. things from you.

found wicked men: they lay 9 Thus saith the LORD of

great, and waxen rich.

they not judge. in it. 29 Shall I not visit for these 11 Therefore I am full of the See Pressure of Duty things? saith the LORD: shall fury of the LORD; I am weary 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. not my soul be avenged on such with holding in: I will pour it Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. a nation as this?

> rule by their means; and my full of days. people love to have it so: and 12 And their houses shall be thereof?

CHAPTER 6

ourage themselves: 6 God directs saith the LORD. claims God's judgments. 26 A call 13 For from the least of them Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. to repentance

and blow the trumpet in Te-dealeth falsely. ko'a, and set up a sign of fire 14 They have healed also the great destruction.

of Zi'on to a comely and deli-they had committed abominacate woman.

ing; which have eyes, and see flocks shall come unto her; p.p.ch.4.17. not; which have ears, and hear they shall pitch their tents p.p.2 K.25.1. against her round about; they 22 Fear ve not me? saith the shall feed every one in his

my presence, which have placed 4 Prepare ye war against her: Le. 25. War Threstead. the sand for the bound of the arise, and let us go up at noon. p.p.Zep.24. sea by a perpetual decree, that Woe unto us! for the day goeth

it cannot pass it: and though away, for the shadows of the selves, yet can they not pre- 5 Arise, and let us go by night, p.p.Is.32.14. vail; though they roar, yet can and let us destroy her palaces. |1 K.7.1, Palaces.

6 TFor thus hath the LORD of 23 But this people hath a re-hosts said, Hew ye down trees, volting and a rebellious heart; and cast a mount against J&-1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). ru'sā-lem: this is the city to be p.p.2 K.21.16.

our God, that giveth rain, both 7 As a fountain casteth out p.p.Ja.3.10-12.

the former and the latter, in her waters, so she casteth out his season: he reserveth unto her wickedness: violence and Ge.6.13, Violence, Ess.3.7. us the appointed weeks of the spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and

turned away these things, and 8 Be thou instructed, O Je-ru'-Pr.1.8, Instruction (1). your sins have withholden good sa-lem, lest my soul depart from 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected. thee; lest I make thee desolate, Is.1.8, Desolation (1). 26 For among my people are a land not inhabited.

wait, as he that setteth snares; hosts, They shall throughly p.p.ch.16.16; 49.9. they set a trap, they catch men. glean the remnant of Isra-el as Is. 1.9, Remnant, ch.23.1. 27 As a cage is full of birds, a vine: turn back thine hand so are their houses full of de- as a grapegatherer into the basceit: therefore they are become kets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and 28 They are waxen fat, they give warning, that they may shine: yea, they overpass the hear? behold, their car is un-Exe.33.32, Hearing (2). deeds of the wicked: they judge circumcised, and they cannot Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness not the cause, the cause of the hearken: behold, the word of Pa.50.17, "Word fatherless, yet they prosper; the LORD is unto them a reand the right of the needy do proach; they have no delight

out upon the children abroad, 30 ¶A wonderful and horrible and upon the assembly of young thing is committed in the land; men together: for even the hus-31 The prophets prophesy band with the wife shall be tafalsely, and the priests bear ken, the aged with him that is See Impartiality (2), [De.10.17.

what will ye do in the end turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). The enemies sent against Judah en- the inhabitants of the land, Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

even unto the greatest of them YE children of Ben'ja-min, every one is given to covetgather yourselves to flee ousness; and from the prophet Is.56.10, Unfaithful Minout of the midst of Je-ru'sa-lem, even unto the priest every one

in Beth-hac'ce-rem: for evil hurt of the daughter of my See Paliation of Sin appeareth out of the north, and people slightly, saying, Peace, people signtly, saying, reace, p.p.Exe 13.10. peace; when there is no peace. 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace. 2 I have likened the daughter 15 Were they ashamed when 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2),

tion? nay, they were not at all 3 The shepherds with their shamed, neither could they Shamelessness, ch. 8.12

See Wounds of Sin. Pr.6.33

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1).

[isters, ch.23.11. See Corrupt Priests, ch.5.31. Le.19.13, Fraud.

Pr.17.15.

ch.35.15, Divine Call (1). Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments Pa.16.11, Right Paths. See Keep the Law, De.17.19 Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest.

Ex.32.9. Stubbornness (2). Is.62.6, Spir. Watchmen, Esc.3.17 De.4.1, Hearken Ps.81.11, Call Refused. De.1.43, Self-will. p.p.ls.1.2: ch.22.29.

Le.26.16, Threatenings. De.32.32, Sin's Fruit. See Evil Thoughts, De. 15.9. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised [ch.9.13. 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2). Jb.6.19, Sheba, Eze.27.22, Ex.30.23, Sweet Cane, [Exe.27.19. 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffi-Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings, ch.14.12.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment, ch.51.20.

p.p.ch.50.42. Jb.24.9, Pitiless.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness. Le.26.36, Terror.

Ge.3.16. Travail. p.p.Jud.5.6; ch.14.18. Le.26.25, War Threatened, [ch.25.9.

P.p.ch.20.10; 46.5. D.D.ch.4.8. Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

Ge.50.3, Mourning.

See Authority (2), Mt.16.19.

1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2). Ps.31.13, Slander (1).

[ch.8.4. among them that fall: at the are all corrupters. SeeDay of Visitation, Is. 10.3. time that I visit them they shall 29 The bellows are burned, the

> in, and ye shall find rest for hath rejected them. your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying, meaned but they THE word that came to service mi'ah from the LORD, sayyou, saying, Hearken to the

18 Therefore hear, ye na-ling,

thoughts, because they have gates to worship the LORD.

ba, and the sweet cane from a place. far country? your burnt offer- 4 Trust ye not in lying words, Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

the neighbour and his friend bour; shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, Beger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent Ex.22.21, Strangers (1).

[Mt.25.35.]

[Mt.25.35.]

north country, and a great na-tion shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

| De.19.10, Innocent Blood | Then will I cause you to | See Earthly Heritage, 178, 37

have no mercy; their voice ever and ever. roareth like the sea; and they 8 ¶Behold, ye trust in lying See False Trusts, Ps.52.7. ride upon horses, set in array words, that cannot profit.

sword of the enemy and fear abominations? is on every side.

gird thee with sackcloth, and den of robbers in your eyes? 2 Chr. 33.7, Pollutions (3). wallow thyself in ashes: make Behold, even I have seen it, Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. thee mourning, as for an only saith the LORD.

ple, that thou mayest know and ple is ra-el. try their way.

28 They are all grievous re-done all these works, saith the Le.26.23, Impenitence (1), volters, walking with slanders: LORD, and I spake unto you,

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked, blush: therefore they shall fall they are brass and iron; they See Deterioration, Is.1.22.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand founder melteth in vain: for the p.p.ch.15.19. ye in the ways, and see, and wicked are not plucked away. | See Separation (4), Is.52.11. ask for the old paths, where is 30 Reprobate silver shall men Ps.12.6, Silver (5), Eze.22.18. the good way, and walk there-call them, because the LORD Pr.25.4, Dross,

CHAPTER 7 Jeremiah sent to call for true repent-B.C.600 (?) ance: 8 God rejects their vain con-

THE word that came to Jer-e-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

tions, and know, O congrega- 2 Stand in the gate of the p.p.ch.17.19; 26.2. tion, what is among them. LORD'S house, and proclaim See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. tion, what is among them. LORD'S house, and proclaim See Go Preach, he 19 Hear, O earth: behold, I there this word, and say, Hear De.4.1, Hearken. will bring evil upon this peo-the word of the LORD, all ye of ple, even the fruit of their Jū'dah, that enter in at these

not hearkened unto my words, 3 Thus saith the LORD of ch.33.15, Divine Call (1). nor to my law, but rejected it. hosts, the God of larael, Amend 20 To what purpose cometh your ways and your doings, and 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). there to me incense from She'- I will cause you to dwell in this Ps. 34.18, Prom. to Penitent.

cient, lings are not acceptable, nor saying, The temple of the LORD, 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2). your sacrifices sweet unto me. The temple of the LORD, The p.p.Mi.3.11. 21 Therefore thus saith the temple of the LORD, are these. See Rock of Offense, Is.8.14. LORD, Behold, I will lay stum- 5 For if ye throughly amend blingblocks before this people, your ways and your doings; if See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12. and the fathers and the sons ye throughly execute judgment pe.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

23 They shall lay hold on bow dwell in this place, in the land and spear; they are cruel, and that I gave to your fathers, for Ge.11.31, Canaan.

ride upon horses, set in array words, that cannot profit.

as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zi'ön.

24 We have heard the fame falsely, and burn incense unto thereof: our hands wax feeble:

Ba'al, and walk after other gods anguish hath taken hold of us, whom ye know not;

and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field celled by my name and see an execution of the see anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, called by my name, and say, p.p.Eze.23.39. nor walk by the way; for the We are delivered to do all these

is on every side.

11 Is this house, which is 26 ¶O daughter of my people, called by my name, become a Jud.6.2, Dens. Da.6.7.

ch.4.8, Lamentations (2), [ch.7.29.] son, most bitter lamentation: 12 Dut go you are for the spoiler shall suddenly place which was in Shī lõh, Jos. 18.1, Shiloh. where I set my name at the p.p.1 S.4.10,11. son, most bitter lamentation: 12 But go ye now unto my De.12.5, Sacred Places. 27 I have set thee for a tower first, and see what I did to it Is. 13.11, Punishment. and a fortress among my peo- for the wickedness of my peo- Ex.19.5, God's People.

13 And now, because ye have Jn.7.7, Evil Works. gitized by

Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

be cast down, saith the LORD. | lead is consumed of the fire; the Ex.15.10, Lead, Eze.22.18. 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

See Worshippers, Ge.22.5.

Ps.37.11.

p.p.Mk.11.17.

ch.35.15. Divine Call (1). Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ps.81.11, Call Refused, Ho.9.17.

See Temple Destroyed, [2 K.25.9.

p.p.Ps.78.60. p.p.2 K.17.23. p.p.2 R.17.22. Le.26.17, Reprobation, [ch.15.1.

De.28.36, Captivity (1). See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. p.p.Ex.32.10; ch.11.14.

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

p.p.ch.11.13; 44.6.

Ex.12.34, Dough, Ho.7.4. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

p.p.1 Co.10.22.

1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Is.30.1, Denunciations. Is.34.2, Destruction (2),

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

See Unacceptable Offer-[ings, Ge.4.5. sacrifices, and eat flesh.

See Divine Leader, De.8.2

1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffi-[cient.

De.26.16, Obedience (1), [Mt.7.21. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. Ex.19.5, God's People. Is.26.7, Right Way. De.4.40, Godliness Profitable, [ch.22.15.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

De.29.19, Sinful Walk, [Ep.2.2. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ex.32.8, Backsliders.

See Divine Pleadings, [Pr.1.24. See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

you, but ye answered not;

you and to your fathers, as I but they will not answer thee. have done to Shi'lōh.

28 But thou shalt say unto

15 And I will cast you out of them, This is a nation that obey- Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). my sight, as I have cast out all eth not the voice of the LORD See Dullness (1), Ps. 92.6. your brethren, even the whole their God, nor receiveth correct- Is.1.5, Correction Despised. seed of E'phră-im.

16 Therefore pray not thou cut off from their mouth. for this people, neither lift up 29 TCut off thine hair, O Je-p.p.Jb.1.20; Is.15.2. cry nor prayer for them, nei-ru'sa-lem, and cast it away, [swered. for I will not hear thee.

in the streets of Jê-ru'sā-lĕm? 18 The children gather wood, have done evil in my sight, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). and the fathers kindle the fire, saith the LORD: they have set and the women knead their their abominations in the house De.7.25, Abominations. dough, to make cakes to the which is called by my name, to Ps.134.1, House of God. queen of heaven, and to pour pollute it. out drink offerings unto other 31 And they have built the gods, that they may provoke me high places of To'phet, which Le. 26.30, High Places (2).

to anger. confusion of their own faces? neither came it into my heart.

fathers, nor commanded them from the cities of Ju'dah, and in the day that I brought them from the streets of Je-ru'sa-lem, out of the land of E'gypt, con-the voice of mirth, and the voice is.24.11. Joy Departed cerning burnt offerings or sacri- of gladness, the voice of the fices:

23 But this thing commanded the bride: for the land shall be I them, saying, Obey my voice, desolate. and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

not forward.

26 Yet they hearkened not un-they have walked, and whom

rising up early and speaking, to me, nor inclined their ear, Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). but ye heard not; and I called but hardened their neck: they Is.1.22, Deterioration

you, but ye answered not; did worse than their fathers.

14 Therefore will I do unto 27 Therefore thou shalt speak ch.1.7, Speak "The Word." this house, which is called by all these words unto them; but Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised my name, wherein ye trust, and they will not hearken to thee: ch.35.15. Divine Call (1). unto the place which I gave to thou shalt also call unto them; Ps.81.11, Call Refused.

tion: truth is perished, and is See Falsehood, Le.19.11.

ther make intercession to me: and take up a lamentation on ch.4.8, Lamentations (2) high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the gendle in the cities of Jū'dah and reration of his wrath.

In the streets of Jā-m'oā Jā-m'?

Part the streets of Jā-m'oā Jā-m'?

Part the streets of Jā-m'oā do in the cities of Jū'dah and eration of his wrath.

30 For the children of Jū'dah

is in the valley of the son of 19 Do they provoke me to Hin'nom, to burn their sons and Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. anger? saith the LORD: do they their daughters in the fire; not provoke themselves to the which I commanded them not, 20 Therefore thus saith the 32 Therefore, behold, the Lord Gon; Behold, mine anger days come, saith the Lord, that and my fury shall be poured it shall no more be called To'-|2 K.23.10, Tophet, ch.19.11. out upon this place, upon man, phet, nor the valley of the son and upon beast, and upon the of Hin'nom, but the valley of Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley trees of the field, and upon the slaughter: for they shall bury fruit of the ground; and it shall in To'phet, till there be no place. p.p.2 K.23.10. burn, and shall not be quenched. 33 And the carcases of this 21 Thus saith the Lord of people shall be meat for the De.28.26, Unburied, ch.16.4 hosts, the God of Isra-el; Put towls of the heaven, and for your burnt offerings unto your the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away. 22 For I spake not unto your 34 Then will I cause to cease

bridegroom, and the voice of

CHAPTER 8

The Jews' calamity: 4 their impenitency upbraided: 13 their judgment.

T that time, saith the LORD, 24 But they hearkened not, A they shall bring out the nor inclined their ear, but bones of the kings of Jū'dah, walked in the counsels and in and the bones of his princes, the imagination of their evil and the bones of the priests, and heart, and went backward, and the bones of the prophets, and 2 K.23.14, Bones Scattered, the bones of the inhabitants of 25 Since the day that your J&-ru'sā-lĕm, out of their graves: Is.3.1. Jerusalem (3). fathers came forth out of the 2 And they shall spread them land of E'gÿpt unto this day I before the sun, and the moon, have even sent unto you all my and all the host of heaven, whom servants the prophets, daily ris-they have loved, and whom they ing up early and sending them : have served, and after whom De.32.4, Idolatry (4).

ich.16.12

2 Chr.33.7, Pollations (3) Esc.8.16.

[ch.16.9.

Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

Ezc.6.5.

De.4.19, Worship (3), [ch.19.13. De.28.26, Unburied.

Nu.11.15, Death Sought, See Weariness of Life, [Jb.3.20.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. [Ho.4.14.

Ex.32.8, Backsliders. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). Ex.32.9. Stubbornness (2). p.p.Pa.14.2: 2 Pe.3.9.

2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

See Rashness (1), Pr.19.2.

Le.11.19, Storks, Zec.5.9. Pr.1.17. Instinct.

Ps.84.3. Swallows.

Pr.3.7, Conceit. De.9.4, Self-righteousness.

De.28.26, Unburied.

2 S.8.17, Scribes, Mt.5.20. See Worldly Wisdom.

See Rmilly, J.S.20.1 Pa.34.2, Bonstina ic

Ex.20.17. Covetousness (1). See Unfaithful Ministers, Le.19.13, Fraud. [Is.56.10. See Palliation of Sin,

See False Hopes, Jb.8.13. 2 Chr.15.5. No Peace.

Is.13.11, Panishme

ch.6.15. Shamelessness, Zep.3.5. Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. See Day of Visitation, [Is.10.3.

Le.26.16, Threatenings.

Ge.4.12, Barrenness. Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

they have worshipped: they pass away from them. shall not be gathered, nor be bur- 14 ¶Why do we sit still? asied; they shall be for dung up-semble yourselves, and let us on the face of the earth.

rather than life by all the resistance, and given us water described by all the resistance, and given us water described by all the resistance, and given us water described by the places whither I have driven sinned against the LORD.

See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31.

See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31.

See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31.

Jb.12.30. Cup of Wrath.

Nu.21.7. Confession of Sin (2), ch.14.7.

unto them. Thus saith the LORD; of health, and behold trouble! Jb.5.7, Trouble. Shall they fall, and not arise? 16 The snorting of his horses shall he turn away, and not re- was heard from Dan: the whole p.p. Jud. 18.29; ch. 4.15.

turn? 5 Why then is this people the neighing of his strong ones; See Instruments of Judgof Jē-ru'sā-lem slidden back by for they are come, and have de-

every one turned to his course, the LORD. as the horse rusheth into the 18 \ When I would comfort battle.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven is faint in me. knoweth her appointed times; 19 Behold the voice of the and the turtle and the crane and cry of the daughter of my peo-[ch.9.3. LORD.

is with us? Lo, certainly in vain strange vanities? made he *it*; the pen of the 20 The harvest is past, the 2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity, [Mt.25.10. scribes is in vain.

9 The wise men are ashamed, not saved. they are dismayed and taken: 21 For the hurt of the daugh-Exr.9.3,Solicitude (3),ch.9.1. Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised, lo, they have rejected the word ter of my people am I hurt; I [ch.20.8. of the LORD; and what wisdom am black; astonishment hath Is.50.3, Blackness, Jl.26. is in them?

> them: for every one from the health of the daughter of my Is.1.5, Spir. Disease, [ch.30.12. least even unto the greatest is people recovered? given to covetousness, from the CHAPTER 9 prophet even unto the priest The prophet beveals the manifold B.C.600 (?)

11 For they have healed the IPr.17.15. hurt of the daughter of my DH that my head were wa- Ezr.9.3, Solicitude (3), people slightly, saying, Peace, ters, and mine eyes a foun-

they had committed abominathey had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all
ashamed, neither could they wilderness a lodging place of
blush: therefore shall they fall
among them that fall: in the
leave my people, and go from
time of their visitation they them! for they be all adultershall be cast down, saith the
ers, an assembly of treacherous

Jud.16.19, Treachery.

Jud.16.19, Treachery. LORD.

13 I will surely consume 3 And they bend their tongues Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. them, saith the LORD: there like their bow for lies: but Le.19.11, Falsehood. leaf shall fade; and the things proceed from evil to evil, and Jud 2.11, Evildoers (2).

enter into the defenced cities, 3 And death shall be chosen and let us be silent there; for See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16.

them, saith the LORD of hosts. 15 We looked for peace, but Pr.10.28, Expectation (2).

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say no good came; and for a time [ch.14.1] land trembled at the sound of

a perpetual backsliding? they youred the land, and all that is p.p. Eze. 22.30. hold fast deceit, they refuse to in it; the city, and those that See Sudden Destruction, [Pr.6.15. dwell therein.

6 I hearkened and heard, but 17 For, behold, I will send Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. they spake not aright: no man serpents, cockatrices, among is 11.8, Cocketrice. repented him of his wickedness, you, which will not be charmed, De.28.67, Sin's Misery. saying, What have I done? and they shall bite you, saith

myself against sorrow, my heart Ex.6.9, Despair.

the swallow observe the time ple because of them that dwell of their coming; but my people in a far country: Is not the Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God, know not the judgment of the LORD in Zi on? is not her king in her? Why have they pro- Nu.14.11, Provoking God. 8 How do ye say, We are voked me to anger with their wise, and the law of the LORD graven images, and with

summer is ended, and we are

taken hold on me.

10 Therefore will I give their 22 Is there no balm in GII-wives unto others, and their e.ad; is there no physician Pr.17.22, Medicine, ch.30.13. fields to them that shall inherit there? why then is not the

sins of his people, 9 and their judgments.

peace; when there is no peace, tain of tears, that I might weep Ps. 126.6, Tears, v. 18. 12 Were they ashamed when day and night for the slain of 2 S.10.12, Patriotism.

shall be no grapes on the vine, they are not valiant for the nor figs on the fig tree, and the truth upon the earth; for they Is.59.4, Truth (2).

ment, De.28.50.

and with Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). De.32.21, Vanities.

p.p.ch.14.19.

p.p.Mi.7.5.

Jud.16.18. Betraval. Ps.15.3. Backbiting, Ro.1.30. Ps.31.13, Slander (1).

Ps.118.9, Trust in Man.

Ps.116.11, Deceit (2),ch.17.9.

Is.59.4, Truth (2), Ga.3.1. Ps.63.11, Liars.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. the LORD. See God Rejected, 1 S.8.7.

Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining [Zec.13.9. Ps.17.3, Life Tested. Jb.16.3. Evil Words.

Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. Jud.16.19, Treachery. Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

p.p.ch.4.24: 7.29.

Est.4.3, Wailing, Eze.27.32. Ge.16.7, Wildernesses, [Mt.3.1 ch.4.8, Lamentations (2).

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3).

Is.1.8, Desolation (1) ch.12.11 Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). De.4.6, Understanding.

p.p.ch.23.16. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised, [Ho.4.6.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1). De.29.19. Sinful Walk. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Nu.22.41, Baal.

1 K.22.52, Parental Influ-[ence, Eze.20.18.

Is.13.11, Punishment. Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath.

speak the truth: they have cunning women, that they may taught their tongue to speak come:

lies, and weary themselves to 18 And let them make haste, 6 Thine habitation is in the that our eyes may run down they refuse to know me, saith out with waters. 7 Therefore thus saith the heard out of Zī'on, How are we

commit iniquity.

of my people?

inhabitant.

gall to drink.

melt them, and try them; for founded, because we have forhow shall I do for the daughter saken the land, because our

in heart he layeth his wait. daughters wailing, and every 9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for one her neighbour lamentathese things? saith the LORD: tion. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. shall not my soul be avenged 21 For death is come up into See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14 on such a nation as this?

our windows, and is entered p.p.ch.15.7; 18.21.

10 For the mountains will I into our palaces, to cut off the p.p.2 Chr.36.17. on such a nation as this?

of Ju'dah desolate, without an his riches: who is he to whom the mouth I am the LORD which exercise

land perisheth and is burned in these things I delight, saith up like a wilderness, that none the LORD. passeth through? 25 ¶ Behold, the days come, 13 And the LORD saith, Be-saith the LORD, that I will and have not obeyed my voice, cised;

neither walked therein; 26 E'gypt, and Judan, and 14 But have walked after E'dom, and the children of Amthe imagination of their own mon, and Mo'ab, and all that Or, cut off into corners, or, heart, and after Ba'al-im, which are in the utmost corners, that LORD of hosts, the God of Ig'ra-cised, and all the house of Ig'-

even this people, with worm-heart. wood, and give them water of

Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. they know not me, saith the after them also Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). [Jn.15.21. LORD, among the heathen, whom nei-4 Take ye heed every one of ther they nor their fathers his neighbour, and trust ye not have known: and I will send a in any brother: for every broth-er will utterly supplant, and consumed them. every neighbour will walk with 17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of

slanders. hosts, Consider ye, and call 5 And they will deceive every for the mourning women, that 2 Chr.35.25, Mourners, one his neighbour, and will not they may come; and send for Am.5.16 and take up a wailing for us, Est.4.3, Wailing.

midst of deceit; through deceit with tears, and our eyelids gush Ps. 126.6, Tears, ch. 13.17. 19 For a voice of wailing is ch.4.8, Lamentations (2). LORD of hosts, Behold, I will spoiled! we are greatly con-

dwellings have cast us out. 8 Their tongue is as an arrow 20 Yet | hear the word of De.4.1, Hearken. shot out; it speaketh deceit: the LORD, O ye women, and one speaketh peaceably to his let your ear receive the word meighbour with his mouth, but of his mouth, and teach your p.p.1s.32.9.

take up a weeping and wailing, children from without, and the and for the habitations of the young men from the streets. wilderness a lamentation, be-22 Speak, Thus saith the cause they are burned up, so LORD, Even the carcases of that none can pass through men shall fall as dung upon the De.28.26, Unburied. them; neither can men hear open field, and as the handful the voice of the cattle; both after the harvestman, and none the fowl of the heavens and shall gather them.
the beast are fled; they are 23 Thus saith the Lord,

gone.

11 And I will make Jē-ru'sā his wisdom, neither let the ls.29.14, Worldly Wisdom. lem heaps, and a den of dragingthy man glory in his might, ons; and I will make the cities let not the rich man glory in See Frailty, 1 S.20.3. Pr.11.4, Riches Vain. 24 But let him that glorieth Ps.34.2, Boasting in God 12 TWho is the wise man, glory in this, that he under-that may understand this? and standeth and knoweth me, that Spir. Knowledge, ch.31.34. Ro.2.17. of the LORD hath spoken, that lovingkindness, judgment, and Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness. he may declare it, for what the righteousness, in the earth: for Exr. 9.15, God's Righteousness.

p.p.Mi.6.8; 7.18.

cause they have forsaken my punish all them which are cir-law which I set before them, cumcised with the uncircum—De.10.17, Impartiality (2).
[Ro.2.9.

having the cor their hair polled. their fathers taught them: dwell in the wilderness: 107 all 15 Therefore thus saith the these nations are uncircumel; Behold, I will feed them, ra-el are uncircumcised in the See Spir. Circumcision De.10.16.

Great disparity between God and B.C.600(1)

CHAPTER 10

Ex.19.16, Lightning.

Ge.7.12, Rain,

idols. 17 The people warned for a eth forth the wind out of his removal: 19 their desolation la-treasures. D.D.Ps.135.7. mented. 14 Every man is brutish in his De.4.1, Hearken. TEAR ye the word which the knowledge: every founder is Is.1.3. Spir. Ignorance. LORD speaketh unto you, confounded by the graven im-Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). age: for his molten image is De.4.28, Idolatry (3). O house of Is ra-el: Ex.23.2. Sinful Imitation. 2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn falsehood, and there is no not the way of the heathen, breath in them. and be not dismayed at the 15 They are vanity, and the v.5, Vanity of Idols, ch. 50.38. 1 S.4.3, Superstition, ch.44.18. signs of heaven; for the hea-work of errors: in the time of Is.10.3, Day of Visitation, [ch.46.21. then are dismayed at them. their visitation they shall perish. 3 For the customs of the peo- 16 The portion of Jacob is Ps. 16.5. Saint's Portion. ple are vain: for one cutteth a not like them: for he is the Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 2 K.19.23, Forests, ch.46.23. tree out of the forest, the work former of all things; and Is ra- Ex.6.7, Israel (2). Is.40.19, Idol Making, [Eze.7.20. of the hands of the workman, el is the rod of his inheritance: with the ax. The Lord of hosts is his name. 4 They deck it with silver and 17 ¶Gather up thy wares out with gold; they fasten it with of the land, O inhabitant of the Jud.4.21, Hammers, ch.23.29. nails and with hammers, that it fortress. 18 For thus saith the LORD, 5 They are upright as the Behold, I will sling out the inp.p.Is.46.1. palm tree, but speak not: they habitants of the land at this See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17. Ex.15.27, Palm-trees, Jl.1.12. See False Gods, 1 Chr.16.26. must needs be borne, because once, and will distress them, they cannot go. Be not afraid that they may find it so. See Idolatry (3), De.4.28. of them; for they cannot do 19 TWoe is me for my hurt! D.D.Is.41.23.24. evil, neither also is it in them my wound is grievous: but I Vanity of Idols, v.15. said, Truly this is a grief, and to do good. Ex.8.10, None Like God. 6 Forasmuch as there is none I must bear it. De.3.24, God's Greatness. like unto thee, O LORD; thou 20 My tabernacle is spoiled, p.p.ch.4.20; Lam.2.4. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. art great, and thy name is and all my cords are broken: p.p.ch.31.15; Lam.1.5. great in might. my children are gone forth of De. 10.12, Fear God. 7 Who would not fear thee, O me, and they are not: there is Nu.11.15. Despondency. Ex.15.18, God, King. King of nations? for to thee none to stretch forth my tent p.p.Is.51.18. doth it appertain: for a smuch as any more, and to set up my Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom among all the wise men of the curtains. Da.2.20. nations, and in all their king-doms, there is none like unto brutish, and have not sought Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness thee. the LORD: therefore they shall Da.9.13. 8 But they are altogether bru-not prosper, and all their flocks tish and foolish: the stock is a shall be scattered. Ps.92.6, Grossness, ch.51.17. See Adversity, Le.26.16. De.32.21, Vanities, ch.16.19. doctrine of vanities. 22 Behold, the noise of the Ex.25.3, Silver (4). 9 Silver spread into plates is bruit is come, and a great combrought from Tär'shish, and motion out of the north country, 1 K.10.22, Tarshish [Eze.27.12. gold from U'phaz, the work of to make the cities of Ju'dah des- Is.1.8, Desolation (1). the workman, and of the hands olate, and a den of dragons. p.p.Is.40.19. Est.8.15, Purple (2), Da.5.7. of the founder: blue and purple 23 ¶O LORD, I know that the p.p.Pr.20.24. is their clothing: they are all way of man is not in himself: p.p. Is. 26.7. the work of cunning men. it is not in man that walketh 2 Chr. 20.12, Dependence, [Jn.3.27. De.32.4, God of Truth. 10 But the LORD is the true to direct his steps. God, he is the living God, and 24 O LORD, correct me, but De.8.5, Chastisement, [Jn.15.2. Jos.3.10, Living God. Ex.15.18, God, King. an everlasting king: at his with judgment; not in thine 2 K.22.13. God's Wrath. wrath the earth shall tremble, anger, lest thou bring me to and the nations shall not be nothing. Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation, able to abide his indignation.
[Na.1.6.] 11 Thus shall we say under 25 Pour out thy fury upon the 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. 11 Thus shall ye say unto heathen that know thee not, Jud. 2.10, Ignorance of God. them, The gods that have not and upon the families that call Ps. 53.4, Prayerlessness. made the heavens and the not on thy name: for they have 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2), earth, even they shall perish eaten up Jā'cob, and devoured from the earth, and from under him, and consumed him, and these heavens. have made his habitation deso-Is.1.8, Desolation (1). Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 12 He hath made the earth by late. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. his power, he hath established . CHAPTER 11 the world by his wisdom, and Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. Jeremiah proclaims God's covenant: B.C.608 (?) Ge.1.1, Heavens (1). hath stretched out the heavens 8 he rebukes the disobedient Jews. by his discretion. 11 he prophesies evils to come upon them, etc. Ge.3.8, God's Voice. 13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters THE word that came to Jer-e-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ends of the earth; he maketh 2 Hear ye the words of this ch.1.7 Speak "The Word."

in the heavens, and he causeth 1 mi'ah from the LORD, say-

the vapours to ascend from the ing,

Ge.3.17, Divine Curse, [Mal.3.9. De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

See Divine Leader, De.8.2. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

De.26.16. Obedience (1).

Ex.20.6. Prom. to Obedient. Ex.19.5. God's People.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Ge.12.7. Promised Land. Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. Heb. Amen. p.p.De.27.15.

See Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

ch.35.15, Divine Call (1). De.17.19. Keep the Law. p.p.1 S.8.9. p.p.Ex.15.26 p.p.2 Chr.36.15.

De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2), Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. p.p.Le.26.14-43.

p.p.Eze.22.25; Ho.6.9. De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

Pr.14.14. Backsliding. See Parental Influence [1 K.22.52

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Le.26.15, Covenant-[breakers, ch.22.9. Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

p.p.ch.6.19. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Pr.11.21, No Escape, [Am.5.19.

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

1 Chr. 16.26. False Gods.

p.p.2 K.23.13; ch.2.28.

men of Jū'dah, and to the in-O Jū'dah; and according to the habitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm:

Thus saith the LORD God of Is'-that shameful thing, even alcovenant,

4 Which I commanded your cry or prayer for them: for I them forth out of the land of that they cry unto me for their

Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your many, and the holy flesh is God:

oath which I have sworn unto 16 The LORD called thy name, your fathers, to give them a A green olive tree, fair, and of Jud.9.9, Olive-trees. land flowing with milk and goodly fruit: with the noise of Nu.24.6, Trees (3). honey, as it is this day. Then a great tumult he hath kindled

O Lord. 6 Then the LORD said unto 17 For the LORD of hosts, that p.p.Is.5.2. me, Proclaim all these words in planted thee, hath pronounced Is. 30.1, Denunciations. the cities of Ju'dah, and in the evil against thee, for the evil Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

nant, and do them.

this day, rising early and pro-it: then thou shewedst me their testing, saying, Obey my voice. doings. 8 Yet they obeyed not, nor 19 But I was like a lamb or p.p.Is.53.7.

they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, be no more remembered.
A conspiracy is found among the men of Jū'dah, and among judgest righteously, that triest the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. the reins and the heart, let me Pa.17.3, Life Tested.

thers, which refused to hear cause Ps.50.17," Word" Despised my words; and they went after 21 Therefore thus saith the other gods to serve them: the LORD of the men of An'a-thoth, Jos. 21.18, Anathoth house of Igra-el and the house that seek thy life, saying, Prophof Jū'dah have broken my covelesy not in the name of the Am.2.12 (Am.2.12) nant which I made with their LORD, that thou die not by our 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

fathers. LORD, Behold, I will bring evil LORD of hosts, Behold, I will upon them, which they shall punish them: the young men Is.13.11, Punishment. not be able to escape; and shall die by the sword; their Le. 26.25, War Threatened. though they shall cry unto me, sons and their daughters shall [swered. I will not hearken unto them.

Jū'dah and inhabitants of Je-remnant of them: for I will Le.26.16, Threatenings. ru'sā-lem go, and cry unto the bring evil upon the men of gods unto whom they offer in- An'a-thoth, even the year of [ch.16.20. cense: but they shall not save their visitation. them at all in the time of their trouble.

number of the streets of Je-ru'-3 And say thou unto them, sa-lem have ye set up altars to 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars.

ra-el; Cursed be the man that tars to burn incense unto Ba'al. Nu. 22.41, Baal. obeyeth not the words of this 14 Therefore pray not thou p.p.Ex.32.10; 1 Jn.5.16. for this people, neither lift up a

fathers in the day that I brought will not hear them in the time See God's Face Hidden

passed from thee? when thou

5 That I may perform the doest evil, then thou rejoicest. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved.

answered I, and said, So be it, fire upon it, and the branches See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

of it are broken.

streets of Jēru'sā-lēm, saying, of the house of Is'ra-el and of Hear ye the words of this cove- the house of Jū'dah, which they have done against themselves p.p.ch.7.9.

7 For I earnestly protested to provoke me to anger in of-Nu.14.11, Provoking God. nuto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of E'gypt, even unto me knowledge of it, and I know

inclined their ear, but walked an ox that is brought to the every one in the imagination slaughter; and I knew not that Is.66.5, Saints Hated. of their evil heart: therefore I they had devised devices against Ps.36.4. Evil Devices. will bring upon them all the me, saying, Let us destroy the See Persecution (5), Ps.7.1. words of this covenant, which tree with the fruit thereof, and p.p.Ps.83.4. I commanded them to do; but let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may

10 They are turned back to see thy vengeance on them: for 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." the iniquities of their forefa-|unto thee have I revealed my |2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

hand: 11 Therefore thus saith the 22 Therefore thus saith the

die by famine: 12 Then shall the cities of 23 And there shall be no p.p.ch.6.9.

CHAPTER 12

trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods,

Jeremiah complains of the wicked's B.C.608 (?)

prosperity. 7 God laments the desolation of his heritage, etc.

De.31.1

2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

[Am.2.12

Ge.41.27, Famine (1).

[Eze.18.25.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteousness. Jb.12.6, Apparent Injustice,

Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1).

p.p.ch.11.17.

De.32.32. Sin's Fruit. Ps.78.36, False Profession. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

Na. 1.7, Saints Known. 1 Chr.28.9. "Searcher." Ps.17.3, Life Tested. 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. D.D.Ja.5.5.

See Divine Delays, Ps.13.1. p.p.ch.4.28. Ge.4.12, Barrenness. p.p.Ho.4.3; Hab.3.17. p.p.ch.4.25. Is.28.15, Carnal Security. p.p.Eze.7.2.

p.p.ch.49.19; 50.44. Ge.32.10, Jordan, Mt.3.6. p.p.Ge.37.4; Jb.6.15. Jud.16.19, Treachery.

p.p.Ps.12.2; Pr.26.25.

See Deception (2), Ge.3.4. See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken Le.26.17, Reprobation.

See Blasphemy, Le.24.11. p.p.2 Chr.36.16; Ho.9.15.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

See Unfaithful Ministers Is.5.1, Moral Vineyard [Mt.20.1. p.p.Is.63.18.

Ps.123.4, Indifference (1).

DIGHTEOUS art thou, O end of the land: no flesh shall LORD, when I plead with have peace.

thee: yet let me talk with thee 13 They have sown wheat, Is.17.11, Sin's Harvest, of thy judgments: Wherefore but shall reap thorns: they have

yea, they have taken root: 14 Thus saith the LORD p.p.Zep.2.8. they grow, yea, they bring forth against all mine evil neigh-

fruit: thou art near in their bours, that touch the inherit- Le. 20.24, Israel's Inheritmouth, and far from their ance which I have caused my reins.

pull them out like sheep for the them. slaughter, and prepare them for 15 And it shall come to pass, the day of slaughter.

mourn, and the herbs of every passion on them, and will bring field wither, for the wickedness them again, every man to his of them that dwell therein? the heritage, and every man to his beasts are consumed, and the land.

shall not see our last end.

5 ¶If thou hast run with the ways of my people, to swear by See Oaths (1), Ex. 22.11.

footmen, and they have wearied my name, The Lord liveth; as Le.22.2, God's Name.

land of peace, wherein thou built in the midst of my people. See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the will utterly pluck up and destroy is that notion saith the LOPP.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

swelling of Jôr'dan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously by the type of a linen girdle God B.C.602 (?)

11 the vea, they have called the collection of the profigures his people's destruction.

12 By the bottles filled with wine their excess in misery foretold. them not, though they speak

fair words unto thee. 7 I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine her-girdle, and put it upon thy loins, Is.11.5, Girdle (2), Ep.6.14.

itage: I have given the dearly and put it not in water. beloved of my soul into the hand 2 So I got a girdle according Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me put it on my loins. as a lion in the forest; it crieth 3 And the word of the LORD out against me: therefore have came unto me the second time, I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me day a speckled bird, the birds hast got, which is upon thy round about are against her; loins, and arise, go to Eū-phrā'-Ge.2.14, Euphrates.

of the field, come to devour. inisters, 10 Many pastors have de- 5 So I went, and hid it by [Is.56.10. stroyed my vineyard, they have Eū-phrā'tēs, as the LORD com- Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

they have made my pleasant 6 And it came to pass after portion a desolate wilderness. many days, that the LORD said 11 They have made it desolate, unto me, Arise, go to Eu-phra'-Is.1.8, Desolation(1), ch.19.8. and being desolate it mourneth tes, and take the girdle from

unto me; the whole land is made thence, which I commanded desolate, because no man layeth thee to hide there.

doth the way of the wicked put themselves to pain, but shall De.28.39, Disappointment.

reins.

people Iş'ra-el to inherit; Be- Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

But thou, O Lord, knowest hold, I will pluck them out of See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. me: thou hast seen me, and their land, and pluck out the tried mine heart toward thee: house of Jū'dah from among See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

after that I have plucked them 4 How long shall the land out I will return, and have com- Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion,

beasts are consumed, and the land.

birds; because they said, He 16 And it shall come to pass, See Spir. Receptivity.

[Mt.13.23.

thee, then how canst thou con-they taught my people to swear Nu. 22.41, Baal. tend with horses? and if in the by Ba'al; then shall they be Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

THUS saith the LORD unto me. Go and get thee a linen

to the word of the LORD, and

saying,

of the rock.

trodden my portion under foot, manded me.

7 Then I went to Eu-phra'tes. 12 The spoilers are come up and digged, and took the giron all high places through the dle from the place where I had De.32.41, Sword of the Lord, wilderness: for the sword of the hid it: and, behold, the girdle p.p.Lam.3.45. [ch.47.6. LORD shall devour from the one was marred, it was profitable

2 Chr. 15.5. No Peace ch.51.33.

prosper? wherefore are all they not profit: and they shall be happy that deal very treacher-ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

[Lam.3.32.

end of the land even to the other for nothing. Digitized by GOOGLE

See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13.

p.p.ch.32.44.

8 Then the word of the LORD 20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the p.p.ch.6.22. came unto me, saying, 9 Thus saith the LORD, After north: where is the flock that p.p.ch.23.2. Ps.10.2, Pride (1). this manner will I mar the pride was given thee, thy beautiful See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13. of Jū'dah, and the great pride flock? 21 What wilt thou say when of Je-ru'sā-lem. 10 This evil people, which re- he shall punish thee? for thou Ex.32.9. Stubbornness (2). Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. fuse to hear my words, which hast taught them to be captains, De.29.19, Sinful Walk. walk in the imagination of their and as chief over thee: shall heart, and walk after other gods, not sorrows take thee, as a wom- See Sin's Misery. De.28.67. Ge.6.5. Evil Imagination. to serve them, and to worship an in travail? Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Ge.3.16, Travail. them, shall even be as this gir- 22 ¶And if thou say in thine p.p.ch.16.10. dle, which is good for nothing. heart, Wherefore come these 11 For as the girdle cleaveth things upon me? For the great- See Wages of Sin. Jb.15.31. to the loins of a man, so have I ness of thine iniquity are thy Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). caused to cleave unto me the skirts discovered, and thy heels Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. whole house of Is ra-el and the made bare. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). whole house of Judah, saith the 23 Can the Ethi-o'pi-an change LORD; that they might be unto his skin, or the leopard his spots? Song 4.8. Leopards, Ho.13.7. me for a people, and for a name, then may ye also do good, that See Spir. Bondage, Pr.5.22. Ex.19.5, God's People. p.p.ch.32.20; 33.9. and for a praise, and for a glory: are accustomed to do evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. but they would not hear. 12 Therefore thou shalt speak them as the stubble that pass- Jb.21.18, Stubble. unto them this word; Thus saith eth away by the wind of the the LORD God of Igra-el, Every wilderness.
bottle shall be filled with wine: 25 This is thy lot, the portion Jb.20.29, Portion of the [Wicked, Mt. 24.51. and they shall say unto thee, Do of thy measures from me, saith we not certainly know that every the LORD; because thou hast De.4.9. Forgetfulness bottle shall be filled with wine? forgotten me, and trusted in Jb.8.13. False Hopes. 13 Then shalt thou say unto falsehood. See False Trusts, Ps.52.7. them, Thus saith the Lord, Be- 26 Therefore will I discover 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." hold. I will fill all the inhabit-thy skirts upon thy face, that Le.26.16, Threatenings. Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. ants of this land, even the kings thy shame may appear. that sit upon Dā'vid's throne, 27 I have seen thine adulter- Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. and the priests, and the proph-lies, and thy neighings, the lewd-Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. ets, and all the inhabitants of ness of thy whoredom, and De.7.25. Abominations. See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. Jē-ru'sā-lēm, with drunkenness. thine abominations on the hills Le.26.30, High Places (2). 14 And I will dash them one in the fields. Woe unto thee, Is.5.8, Woes. p.p.Is.9.20; ch.19.9. against another, even the fa- O Jê-ru'sā-lem! wilt thou not be p.p.Eze.5.10. thers and the sons together, made clean? when shall it once saith the LORD: I will not pity, be? Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked. nor spare, nor have mercy, but CHAPTER 14 Is.34.2, Destruction (2). destroy them. A grievous famine. 7 The prophet's B.C.601 (?) prayer. 13 Both the lying prophets and the people who believe them De.4.1, Hearken. Mi.6.8, Humility (2). Ps.10.2, Pride (1). 15 Thear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath shall perish. spoken. Ps.22.23, Glorify God.
Jb.18.5, Darkness (3).
Ge.19.17, Warnings. Jona. 3.4.
Ps.73.18, Insecurity, ch.23.12.
Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.
p.p.1s.5.30; 59.9.
1s.6.10, Blindness (4).
Jb.12.22, Shadow of Death.
La.9.2. Spir. Darkness. THE word of the LORD that See Prophetic Visions, Is.1.1. 16 Give glory to the Lord your God, before he cause dark- 1 came to Jer-e-mi'ah conness, and before your feet stum- cerning the dearth. See Drought, De.8.15. ble upon the dark mountains, 2 Jū'dah mourneth, and the and, while ye look for light, he gates thereof languish; they are Ge.23.10. Gates (1). Zec.8.16. turn it into the shadow of death, black unto the ground; and the cry of Jê-ru'sâ-lem is gone up. and make it gross darkness. p.p.1 S.5.12. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. Eze.33.32, Hearing (2). 17 But if ye will not hear it, 3 And their nobles have sent p.p.1 K.18.5. my soul shall weep in secret their little ones to the waters: Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). places for your pride; and mine they came to the pits, and found 2 K.18.31, Cisterns. Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1) Ch.14.17 eye shall weep sore, and run no water; they returned with Nu.20.2, Dry Places, ch.17.6. Ps.126.6, Tears, ch.14.17. down with tears, because the their vessels empty; they were LORD'S flock is carried away ashamed and confounded, and Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. Is.40.11, God's Flock. covered their heads. captive. 18 Say unto the king and to 4 Because the ground is the queen, Humble yourselves, chapt, for there was no rain 1 K.17.1, Drought (2), JL1.19. p.p.2 K.24.12. Mi.6.8, Humility (2). sit down: for your principal-in the earth, the plowmen were p.p.J.1.11.

p.p.Is.15.6.

ities shall come down, even the ashamed, they covered their

shall be shut up, and none shall the field, and forsook it, because

open them: Ju'dah shall be there was no grass.

heads.

19 The cities of the south 5 Yea, the hind also calved in De.14.5, Deer.

crown of your glory.

captive.

p.p.Jl.1.18. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities. p.p.Ps.25.11.

p.p.rs.20.12. Pr.14.14, Backsliding, [Ho.11.7.

Nu.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2), Da.9.5. Ps.31.24, Hope in God. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

Jud.19.17, Wayfaring Man.

p.p.Nu.11.23: Is.50.2.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Ex.19.5, God's People.

Jb.15.10, Sin 2007.
Ps.119.176, Wanderers.
1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.
See Sin Known to God,
[Jb.10.14. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved, Mi.3.2. SeeDay of Visitation, Is. 10.3.

p.p.Ex.32.10; ch.7.16.

Ps.35.13, Fasting(1), Zec.7.5. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-lings, Ho.8.13. Le.26.25, War Threatened. Le.26.26, Famine (3). Le.26.25, Pestilence (1), [ch.21.6.

Ro.16.18, Deceivers,

p.p.1 Th.5.3.

De.13.5, False Prophets, [ch.23.16.

p.p.ch.23.16. Ge.44.15, Divination.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

p.p.Ja.3.5.

p.p.ch.7.33.

Is.13.11, Punishment. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

it for thy name's sake: for our blow.

sinned against thee.

aside to tarry for a night?

10 Thus saith the LORD un-trouble!

the LORD doth not accept them; have sinned against thee.

iquity, and visit their sins.

hear their cry; and when they can cause rain? or can the offer burnt offering and an ob-heavens give showers? art not lation, I will not accept them: thou he, O LORD our God? there- 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). but I will consume them by the fore we will wait upon thee: Ge. 49.18, Waiting for God. sword, and by the famine, and for thou hast made all these Ge.1.1, Creator (1). things.

by the pestilence.
13 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gon! behold, the prophets say

unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.

in my name: I sent them not, could not be toward this peothem, neither spake unto them; and let them go forth. they prophesy unto you a false 2 And it shall come to pass, vision and divination, and a if they say unto thee, Whither

of their heart.

I sent them not, yet they say, such as are for the famine, to Sword and famine shall not be the famine; and such as are for in this land; By sword and the captivity, to the captivity. famine shall those prophets be 3 And I will appoint over them form kinds on the land; by the land of the land consumed.

in the streets of Je-ru'sa-lem of the heaven, and the beasts of

wickedness upon them.

Pa.119.53, Solicitude (1), [Mt.23.37. | 17 Therefore thou shalt say he did in Je-14 ba | 18 Therefore thou shalt say he did in Je-14 ba | 19 Je-14 ba | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa | 19 Je-14 sa ...

eyes did fail, because there was and day, and let them not cease:

no grass.
7 TO LORD, though our iniqpeople is broken with a great
uities testify against us, do thou

breach, with a very grievous backslidings are many; we have 18 If I go forth into the field,

then behold the slain with the 8 O the hope of Isra-el, the sword! and if I enter into the Le.26.16, Adversity. saviour thereof in time of trou-city, then behold them that are ble, why shouldest thou be as a sick with famine! yea, both the De.28.67, Sin's Misery. stranger in the land, and as prophet and the priest go about

a wayfaring man that turneth into a land that they know not, Is.1.3, Spir, Ignorance. 19 Hast thou utterly rejected See Wicked Rejected. 9 Why shouldest thou be as a Ju'dah? hath thy soul lothed

man astonied, as a mighty man Zi'on? why hast thou smitten See Smitten of God, 1S. 25.38. that cannot save? yet thou, O us, and there is no healing for See Spir. Disease, Is.1.5. LORD, art in the midst of us, us? we looked for peace, and Ps. 36.12, Irreparableness, and we are called by thy name; there is no good; and for the See No Peace, 2 Chr. 15.5. leave us not.

to this people, Thus have they 20 We acknowledge, O Lord, loved to wander, they have not our wickedness, and the in-Nu.21.7, Confession of refrained their feet, therefore iquity of our fathers: for we Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. he will now remember their in- 21 Do not abhor us, for thy De.21.8, Mercy Sought.

name's sake, do not disgrace the p.p.ch.17.12. 11 Then said the LORD unto throne of thy glory: remember, me, Pray not for this people for break not thy covenant with us. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). their good.

22 Are there any among the p.p. Is. 41.29.

12 When they fast, I will not vanities of the Gen'tiles that Je. 10.5, Vanity of Idols.

CHAPTER 15

Utter rejection and manifold judg-ments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah receives a gracious promise for himself, 12 and a threatening for THEN said the LORD unto me,

me, The prophets prophesy lies el stood before me, yet my mind p.p. Eze. 14.14. neither have I commanded ple: cast them out of my sight, Le.26.17, Reprobation,

thing of nought, and the deceit shall we go forth? then thou of their heart. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Such as are for death, LORD concerning the prophets to death; and such as are for p.p.ch.14.12; 24.10. that prophesy in my name, and the sword, to the sword; and Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

16 And the people to whom LORD: the sword to slay, and Le. 26.25, War Threatened. they prophesy shall be cast out the dogs to tear, and the fowls p.p.De.28.26.

daughters: for I will pour their nas seh the son of Hez-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, for that which

Î 1 S.15.23.

[Sin (2).

14 Then the LORD said unto L. Though Mo'ses and Sam'u-1 S.1.20, Samuel, He.11.32.

[Ho.9.17.

them four kinds, saith the Le.26.16, Threatenings.

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1), Eze.6.9. Ex.32.8, Backsliders. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). p.p.Ho.13.14. See Seed of the Wicked. [Jb.27.14 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). Ru.1.13, Widows. p.p.Is.4.1.

p.p.ch.22.7.

Pr.6.15, Sudden Destrucetion, 1 Th.5.3. Le.26.36, Terror. p.p.1 S.2.5. See Wicked Cut Off,
[Jb.22.16. p.p.Am.8.9.

Nu.11.15, Despondency, [Mi.7:1. p.p.Jb.3.3.

Ex.22.25. Usury.

See Persecution(1),1 K.19.2.

Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted. Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3).

p.p.ch.17.3; 28.14.

De.28.36, Captivity (1). See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Ne.13.14, Remember Me, [Lu.23.42. Ps.7.1, Persecution (5), [Lam.5.5. Nu.14.18, Longsuffering(1). See Suffering for Christ,
[Ac.5.41.
De.8.3, "Word" as Food,
[Eze.2.8.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, Ac.8.8. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

s.119.47, Love of "Word."

Is.52.11, Separation (4).

shall go aside to ask how thou for thou hast filled me with loest?
6 Thou hast forsaken me, 18 Why is my pain perpetual,

saith the Lord, thou art gone and my wound incurable, which Jb.10.1, Complaints. backward: therefore will I refuseth to be healed? wilt thou stretch out my hand against be altogether unto me as a liar, thee, and destroy thee; I am and as waters that fail? weary with repenting.

fan in the gates of the land; I I bring thee again, and thou p.p.1 K.17.1. will bereave them of children, shalt stand before me: and if I will destroy my people, since thou take forth the precious Ex.33.16, Separation (2). they return not from their ways. from the vile, thou shalt be as to me above the sand of the unto thee; but return not thou seas: I have brought upon them unto them.

city.

See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3. confounded: and the residue of hand of the terrible. Le.26.25, War Threatened. them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the 10 TWoe is me, my mother. that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of conten-

> every one of them doth curse sons or daughters in this place. 11 The LORD said, Verily it cerning the sons and concerns that are born verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of their mothers that bare them, evil and in the time of affliction, and concerning their fathers 12 Shall iron break the north-that begat them in this land;

ern iron and the steel?

4 They shall die of grievous Ps.37.36, Death of the Wicked, Exc. 18.23. treasures will I give to the mented; neither shall they be 2 Chr.21.20, Unlamented. [Ch.22.18. for all thy sins, even in all thy dung upon the face of the borders.

anger, which shall burn upon the earth. 5 For thus saith the LORD, p.p.Ps.78.64; Esc.24.17. you. 15 TO LORD, thou knowest: Enter not into the house of remember me, and visit me, mourning, neither go to lament

and I did eat them; and thy shall die in this land: they shall Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. God of hosts.

17 I sat not in the assembly 7 Neither shall men tear themor the mockers, nor rejoiced; I selves for them in mourning, to See Mourners, 2 Chr.35.25.

who shall bemoan thee? or who sat alone because of thy hand: See Solitude, Ge.32.24.

Ex.32.19, Indignation.

19 Therefore thus saith the 7 And I will fan them with a LORD, If thou return, then will 1 K.8.48, Returning to God.

8 Their widows are increased my mouth: let them return See Spir. Utterance, Ac. 2.4.

against the mother of the young 20 And I will make thee unmen a spoiler at noonday: I to this people a fenced brahave caused him to fall upon it sen wall: and they shall fight [2 Chr.16.9. suddenly, and terrors upon the against thee, but they shall not SeePersecution(4),Mt. 10.17. prevail against thee: for I am See Invincibility, De.7.24.

9 She that hath borne seven with thee to save thee and to Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. languisheth: she hath given deliver thee, saith the LORD. up the ghost; her sun is gone down while it was yet day: of the hand of the wicked, and Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

she hath been ashamed and I will redeem thee out of the Jb.19.25, Redeemer. CHAPTER 16

By two types the utter ruin of the B.C.601 (?) Jews is foreshown: 14 their return from captivity stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt. THE word of the LORD came Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). tion to the whole earth! I have 1 also unto me, saying, neither lent on usury, nor men 2 Thou shalt not take thee

have lent to me on usury; yet a wife, neither shalt thou have Mt. 19.10, Celibacy. 3 For thus saith the LORD con-[Jb.27_14

spoil without price, and that buried; but they shall be as De.28.26, Unburied, ch. 25.33. earth; and they shall be con-14 And I will make thee to sumed by the sword, and by Le.26.25, War Threatened. pass with thine enemies into a famine; and their carcases Le.26.26, Famine (3). land which thou knowest not: shall be meat for the fowls of for a fire is kindled in mine heaven, and for the beasts of

and revenge me of my persecu-tors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke. lovingkindness and mercies. Pa.17.7, Lovingkindness Pa.17.7, Lovingkindness. 16 Thy words were found, 6 Both the great and the small

word was unto me the joy and not be buried, neither shall men 2 Chr.21.20, Unlamented. rejoicing of mine heart: for I lament for them, nor cut them- See Mutflation, Jud.1.6. am called by thy name, O LORD selves, nor make themselves bald for them:

712

Jb.21.34, Comfortless.

See Separation (4), Is.52.11. See Feasts, 1 K.8.65.

Is.24.11, Joy Departed, [ch.25.10.

De.24.5, Bridegroom.

p.p.ch.5.19; 13.22,

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. Is.1.22, Deterioration, De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Ge.6.5, Depravity, Mi.7.3. Ec.6.11, Evil Heart. See Stubbornness (1), [Ps.32.9. that the tome:

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

De.4.28. Idolatry (3). Nu.11.1.Divine Displeasure.

De.8.2. Divina Leader.

De.30.3, Jews' Return ch.23.3.

p.p.Am.4.21 Hab.1.15.

p.p.Mi.7.2.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision.

comfort them for the dead; nei-iniquity hid from mine eyes. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God, ther shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their iniquity and their sin doults. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God, [Eze.11.5.]

them to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith the LORD of things. hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Be19 O Lord, my strength, and
hold, I will cause to cease out my fortress, and my refuge in
of this place in your eyes, and the day of affliction, the Gen'
See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. in your days, the voice of mirth, tiles shall come unto thee from and the voice of gladness, the the ends of the earth, and shall voice of the bridegroom, and the say, Surely our fathers have in-See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5.

voice of the bride. when thou shall come to pass, wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods Is.40.19, Idol Making.

ple all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore gods?

hath the Lord pronounced all 21 Therefore, behold, I will Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. this great evil against us? or this once cause them to know. what is our iniquity? or what I will cause them to know mine ch.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. is our sin that we have com-hand and my might; and they 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept THE sin of Ju'dah is written my law;

God?

than your fathers; for, behold, graven upon the table of their ye walk every one after the heart, and upon the horns of imagination of his evil heart, your altars; that they may not hearken un-

13 Therefore will I cast you groves by the green trees upon out of this land into a land that the high hills. ye know not, neither ye nor 3 0 my mountain in the field, your fathers; and there shall I will give thy substance and ye serve other gods day and all thy treasures to the spoil, night; where I will not shew and thy high places for sin, Le. 26.30. High Places (2).

of the land of E'gypt;

brought up the children of Ig-shall burn for ever.
ra-el from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither Cursed be the man that trust-be had driven them; and I will eth in man, and maketh flesh [Ho.] bring them again into their his arm, and whose heart de-land that I gave unto their fa-parteth from the Lord. 2Chr.15.2,ForsakingGod(1). thers

16 T Behold, I will send for heath in the desert, and shall Ps.63.1, Spir. Drought, many fishers, saith the LORD, not see when good cometh; but and they shall fish them; and shall inhabit the parched places ch.5.25, Spir. Loss. after will I send for many hunt-in the wilderness, in a salt land Nu.20.2, Dry Places. ers, and they shall hunt them and not inhabited. from every mountain, and from 7 Blessed is the man that Ps.1.1. Blessed Ones. every hill, and out of the holes trusteth in the LORD, and whose 2 S.22.31, Trust (2), Na.1.7. of the rocks.

their father or for their mother. ble; because they have defiled Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 8 Thou shalt not also go into my land, they have filled mine Le.18.25, Land Polluted,
[Mi.2.10. the house of feasting, to sit with inheritance with the carcases of

their detestable and abominable See Abominations, De.7.25. herited lies, vanity, and things De. 32.21, Vanities, Jona. 2.8.

mitted against the LORD our shall know that my name is Le.22.2. God's Name. The Lord.

CHAPTER 17

. with a pen of iron, and with 12 And ye have done worse the point of a diamond: it is Ex.28.18, Diamonds, [Exe.28.13.]

member their altars and their 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars.

throughout all thy borders.

14 Therefore, behold, the 4 And thou, even thyself, shalt days come, saith the LORD, discontinue from thine heritage Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). that it shall no more be said, that I gave thee; and I will The LORD liveth, that brought cause thee to serve thine ene-|See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13. up the children of Isra-el out mies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kin-15 But, The LORD liveth, that dled a fire in mine anger, which Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

6 For he shall be like the

hope the Lord is.

17 For mine eyes are upon all 8 For he shall be as a tree Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Ezc.47.2. Jb.34.21, Ways Known, [ch.32.19.] their ways: they are not mu planted by the from my face, neither is their spreadeth out her roots by the

1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. Da.5.4.

Ps.31.24, Hope in God, Jl.3.16.

Sance.

[Praise, ch.33.11.

Ge.19.28, Conflagrations.

Ex.4.15. Divine Teacher.

work, but hallow ye the sab-

JEREMIAH. 18

Trust in God is blessed.

fruit.

it?

ch.23.24.

fruit of his doings.

his end shall be a fool.

of our sanctuary.

living waters.

let it come now.

that persecute me, but let not

me be confounded: let them be

dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the

day of evil, and destroy them

19 Thus said the LORD unto ing,

with double destruction.

Jē-ru'sā-lĕm;

thee.

of evil.

10 I the LORD search the their neck stiff, that they might

his ways, and according to the 24 And it shall come to pass,

eggs, and hatcheth them not; no burden through the gates of so he that getteth riches, and this city on the sabbath day, but

from the beginning is the place and princes sitting upon the

13 O LORD, the hope of Igra-liots and on horses, they, and

ashamed, and they that depart dah, and the inhabitants of Je-

saken the LORD, the fountain of 26 And they shall come from

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I the places about Jôrn sa-lêm, shall be healed; save me, and and from the land of Ben ja-

I shall be saved: for thou art min, and from the plain, and

desired the woeful day; thou unto me to hallow the sabbath knowest: that which came out day, and not to bear a burden,

of my lips was right before even entering in at the gates of

thou art my hope in the day gates thereof, and it shall de-

18 Let them be confounded and it shall not be quenched.

of the children of the people, potter's house, and there I will whereby the kings of Jū'dah cause thee to hear my words.

go out, and in all the gates of potter's house, and, behold, he

20 And say unto them, Hear 4 And the vessel that he ye the word of the LORD, ye made of clay was marred in kings of Jū'dah, and all Jū'dah, the hand of the potter: so he and all the inhabitants of Je made it again another vessel, ru'sā-lēm, that enter in by these as seemed good to the potter to make it. 21 Thus saith the LORD; Take 5 Then the word of the LORD

714

heed to yourselves, and bear no came to me, saying,

9 The heart is deceitful bath day, as I commanded your Ex.20.6, Keep Command-

ately wicked: who can know 23 But they obeyed not, nei-De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

heart, I try the reins, even to not hear, nor receive instruc-Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

not by right, shall leave them hallow the sabbath day, to do no Ex. 20.8, Sabbath Observ-

from me shall be written in the ru'sā-lēm: and this city shall SeeNewJerusalem.He.11.10.

my praise. from the mountains, and from Ex.25.2, Giving (1).
15 Behold, they say unto me, the south, bringing burnt offer- Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.
Where is the word of the LORD? ings, and sacrifices, and meat Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

16 As for me, I have not has ing sacrifices of praise, unto the Ps.107.22, Sacrifices of

follow thee: neither have I 27 But if ye will not hearken Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

17 Be not a terror unto me: then will I kindle a fire in the See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

nations.

the cities of Jū'dah, and from

12, ¶ A glorious high throne into the gates of this city kings p.p.ch.22.4; 33.15.

11 As the partridge sitteth on me, saith the LORD, to bring in p.p.Ex.15.26.

ther inclined their ear, but made Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

if ye diligently hearken unto Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

25 Then shall there enter Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

throne of Da'vid, riding in char-Ge.41.43, Charlots (2).

offerings, and incense, and bring- Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Jē-ru'sā-lēm on the sabbath day; Rx.16.27, Sabbath Desecra-then will I kindle a fire in the [tion, Ezc.20.13.

THE word which came to Jer-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

vour the palaces of Je-ry'sā-lem, 1 K.7.1, Palaces.

wrought a work on the wheels. Wheels, Esc. 1.15.

Under the type of a potter, God shews B.C.605 (?) his absolute power in disposing of

CHAPTER 18

Le-mi'ah from the LORD, say-

me; Go and stand in the gate 2 Arise, and go down to the Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

come in, and by the which they 3 Then I went down to the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

river, and shall not see when bring it in by the gates of Je-

Ps.1.3, Unfading Life, [Eze.47.12.

Ps.1.3. Spir. Fruit (2).

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher,

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart, Mt.23.25. Ps.116.11, Deceit(2), Mi.6.12.

Ps.17.3, Life Tested. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works, ch.32.19.

Pr.15.27, Avarice (1), [1 Ti.6.10.

De.25.13, Dishonesty, [ch.22.13. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain, [ch.22.13.

Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting, [1 Ti.6.7. Ps.53.1, Fools, Mt.7.26.

See Sacred Places, De.12.5.

See Hope in God. Ps.31.24.

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed, [Ezc.16.61.

Song 4.15, Living Water, [Eze,47.1.

Pa.41.4, Spir. Healing, [Ho.6.1.

1 Chr.16.35, Salvation [Sought.

2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). Ps.73.11, Scoffers, Ac.17.18.

Jb.6.25, Wise Words.

See Hope in God, Ps.31.24.

2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

2 K.14.13, Gates (3).

De.4.1, Hearken.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed.

Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-

p.p.ch.3.17.

heat cometh, but her leaf shall ru'sā-lēm; be green; and shall not be care- 22 Neither carry forth a bur-

ful in the year of drought, nei-den out of your houses on the ther shall cease from yielding sabbath day, neither do ye any Ex. 16.27, Sabbath Desecra

above all things, and desper-fathers.

give every man according to tion.

in the midst of his days, and at work therein;

earth, because they have for-remain for ever.

tened from being a pastor to house of the LORD.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2), el, all that forsake thee shall be their princes, the men of Ju-

[ance, Esc.44.24.|burden on the sabbath day, nor 6 O house of Igra-el, cannot I

Is.29.16, Clay, Ro.9.21.

See Divine Control.2K.19.28.

1 S.7.3, Repentance (2).

p.p.Ho.11.8; Jl.2.13.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

p.p.ch.31.28; Am.9.11-15.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

See Israel a Vine, Ps.80.8.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

p.p.ch.1.10.

De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. do with you as this potter? saith counsel from the wise, nor the See Worldly Wisdom. ra-el. 7 At what instant I shall 19 Give heed to me, O LORD,

speak concerning a nation, and and hearken to the voice of concerning a kingdom, to pluck them that contend with me. up, and to pull down, and to 20 Shall evil be recompensed

destroy it:

8 If whom I have pronounced, turn that I stood before thee to speak from their evil, I will repent of good for them, and to turn away

speak concerning a nation, and out their blood by the force of concerning a kingdom, to build the sword; and let their wives and to plant it;

wherewith I said I would bene-in battle.

fit them.

ch.1.7. Speak "The Word." ru'sā-lēm, saying, Thus saith the pit to take me, and hid snares Ps.35.7, Snares Laid, Ho.5.1. LORD; Behold, I frame evil for my feet. See Threatenings, Le.26.16. against you, and devise a device 23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). every one from his evil way, slay me: forgive not their in-p.p.Ne.4.5; Ps.35A. Pr.2.15, Evil Way. doings good.

Jb.17.15, Hopeless, Jona.4.8. De.29.19, Sinful Walk. our own devices, and we will thine anger. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices, [Eze.11.2. every one do the imagination

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). of his evil heart. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

p.p.ch.2.10. heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Isra-el get a potter's earthen bot-p.p.ch.18.2. p.p.ch.5.30: 14.17.

Ge.6.5. Depravity. 14 Will a man leave the the people, and of the ancients Ex.3.16, Elders. snow of Leb'a-non which com- of the priests; 2 S.23.20, Snow (1). eth from the rock of the field? 2 And go forth unto the val-

or shall the cold flowing waters ley of the son of Hin'nom, which Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley. that come from another place is by the entry of the east gate, 2 K.14.13, Gates (3).

incense to vanity, and they have of the LORD, O kings of Ju'dah, caused them to stumble in their and inhabitants of Jeru'salem; ways from the ancient paths, to Thus saith the Lord of hosts,

walk in paths, in a way not cast the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I

Is.1.8, Desolation (1). De.28.37, Israel a By-word. late, and a perpetual hissing; his ears shall tingle. every one that passeth thereby 4 Because they have forsak-De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). shall be astonished, and wag his en me, and have estranged this p.p.Ps.22.7; ch.48.27.

> 17 I will scatter them as with in it unto other gods, whom | 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. an east wind before the enemy; neither they nor their fathers I will shew them the back, and have known, nor the kings of

calamity. 18 Then said they, Come, 5 They have built also the

the LORD. Behold, as the clay word from the prophet. Come, the LORD. Behold, as the clay word from the prophet. Come, is in the potter's hand, so are and let us smite him with the Jb, 16.3, Evil Words. ye in mine hand, O house of Is' tongue, and let us not give heed read to any of his words.

See "Word" Despised. to any of his words.

for good? for they have digged that nation, against a pit for my soul. Remember

the evil that I thought to do unthy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their 9 And at what instant I shall children to the famine, and pour 2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

be bereaved of their children, 10 If it do evil in my sight, and be widows; and let their p.p.1 S.15.33; Is.13.18.

that it obey not my voice, men be put to death; let their p.p.ch.9.21; 15.8; Eze.22.25. then I will repent of the good, young men be slain by the sword

22 Let a cry be heard from 11 Now therefore go to their houses, when thou shalt speak to the men of Jū'dah, bring a troop suddenly upon De.28.50, Instruments of and to the inhabitants of Je them: for they have digged a

against you: return ye now all their counsel against me to

and make your ways and your iquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them 12 And they said, There is be overthrown before thee; deal See Fall of the Wicked.

no hope: but we will walk after thus with them in the time of

CHAPTER 19

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ask ye now among the Under the type of breaking a potter's b.C.605 (?)

hath done a very horrible thing. tle, and take of the ancients of p.p.Eze.8.11.

be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath that I shall tell thee, [ch.1]
forgotten me, they have burned 3 And say, Hear ye the word De.4.1, Hearken.

will bring evil upon this place, Le.26.16, Threatenings. 16 To make their land deso-the which whosoever heareth,

place, and have burned incense Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). De.31.18, God's Face Hidden. not the face, in the day of their Jū'dah, and have filled this place p.p.2 K.21.16.

with the blood of innocents;

18 Then said they, Come, 5 They have bunt also the and let us devise devices against high places of Ba'al, to burn le. 18.21, Human Sacrifices, Jere-mi'ah; for the law shall their sons with fire for burnt [Eze. 16.20].

[Eze. 16.20] not perish from the priest, nor offerings unto Ba'al, which I Nu.22.41, Beal.

Ps.50.17.

Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness.

2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

Ps.35.12, Evil for Good, [Jn.10.32. Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2). See Plotting, Est.3.9. Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies Eze.13.18.

See Intercession (3), [Ex.32.32. See Mediator, 1 Ti.2.5.

Pr.11.5.

[ch.1.7.

p.p.1 S.3.11.

De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

p.p.ch.46.21.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. p.p.Mal.2.7.

p.p.ch.6.16. De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

p.p.Is.57.14.

Ex.32.1, Apostates,

De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

See Wanderers, Ps.119.176.

See Spir. Highway, Pr.16.17.

715

B.C.605 (?)

De.11.28, Disobedience (1). commanded not, nor spake it, new name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complains of contempt. p.p.Le.18.21. neither came it into my mind: treachery, and of his birth. 6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called N omer the priest, who was 2 K.23.10, Tophet. Tō'phet, nor The valley of the also chief governor in the house son of Hin'nom, but The valley of the LORD, heard that Jer-e-Jos. 15.8. Hinnom Valley. of slaughter. mi'ah prophesied these things. 7 And I will make void the 2 Then Pash'ur smote Jer-e- 1 K.22.24, Smiting. See Wicked Confounded, [Ge.11.8 counsel of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-mī'ah the prophet, and put him ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.21.3. lem in this place; and I will in the stocks that were in the 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). cause them to fall by the sword high gate of Běn'ja-min, which De.17.5, Gates (2), He.13.12 Le.26.25. War Threatened. before their enemies, and by was by the house of the LORD. the hands of them that seek 3 And it came to pass on the their lives: and their carcases morrow, that Pash'ur brought De.28.26. Unburied. will I give to be meat for the forth Jer-e-mi'ah out of the fowls of the heaven, and for stocks. Then said Jer-e-mi'ah Jb.13.27, Stocks, ch.29.26. the beasts of the earth. unto him, The LORD hath not 8 And I will make this city called thy name Pash'ur, but Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3) ch.21.10. desolate, and an hissing; every Ma'gor-mis'sa-bib. one that passeth thereby shall 4 For thus saith the LORD, That is, Fear round about, (1), |Lam.1.4 Is.1.8, Desolation [Ps.31.13. be astonished and hiss because Behold, I will make thee a ter-See Terror, Le.26.36. De.28.37. Israel a By-word. of all the plagues thereof. ror to thyself, and to all thy 9 And I will cause them to eat friends: and they shall fall by Le.26.29, Cannibalism, [Lam.2.20 the flesh of their sons and the the sword of their enemies, and Le.26.25, War Threatened. flesh of their daughters, and thine eyes shall behold it: and they shall eat every one the I will give all Jū'dah into the p.p.ch.21.10; 25.9. Le.26.26, Famine (3). flesh of his friend in the siege hand of the king of Bab'y-lon, and straitness, wherewith their and he shall carry them captive enemies, and they that seek into Bab'y-lon, and shall slay Pa.37.2, Fate of the Wicked their lives, shall straiten them. them with the sword. 10 Then shalt thou break the 5 Moreover I will deliver all bottle in the sight of the men the strength of this city, and p.p.ch.51.63. all the labours thereof, and all p.p.2 K.20.17. that go with thee, 11 And shalt say unto them, the precious things thereof, and Thus saith the LORD of hosts; all the treasures of the kings Even so will I break this people of Jū'dah will I give into the Le.26.16, Threatenings. and this city, as one breaketh a hand of their enemies, which p.p.Ps.2.9; Is.30.14. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness. potter's vessel, that cannot be shall spoil them, and take them. made whole again: and they and carry them to Bab'y-lon. shall bury them in To'phet, till 6 And thou, Pash'ur, and all Is.34.2, Destruction (2). De.28.36. Captivity (1). 2 K.23.10, Tophet. that dwell in thine house shall there be no place to bury. 12 Thus will I do unto this go into captivity: and thou place, saith the LORD, and to shalt come to Bab'y-lon, and the inhabitants thereof, and there thou shalt die, and shalt even make this city as To'phet: be buried there, thou, and all 13 And the houses of Je-ru'sa-thy friends, to whom thou hast See False Prophets, De.13.5. lem, and the houses of the kings prophesied lies.
of Jū'dah, shall be defiled as the place of Tō'phet, because of all ceived me, and I was deceived:

Or, enticed, or, persuaded. p.p.2 K.23.10. the houses upon whose roofs thou art stronger than I, and See Pressure of Duty, v.9. Jos.2.6, Housetops. De.4.19, Worship (3), [ch.44.17. they have burned incense unto hast prevailed: I am in derision Jb.30.1, Derision, Lu.16.14. all the host of heaven, and have daily, every one mocketh me. 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3). poured out drink offerings unto 8 For since I spake, I cried p.p.ch.6.7. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. other gods. out, I cried violence and spoil; came Jer-e-mi'ah because the word of the Lord Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised, whither the was made a represent unto me 14 Then from To'phet, whither the was made a special to the LORD had sent him to prophand a derision, daily.

esy; and he stood in the court 9 Then I said, I will not make see Neglect of Duty.

[Jud.5.3] from To'phet, whither the was made a reproach unto me. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers p.p.ch.26.2. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. more in his name. But his word 2 K.10.16, Zealousness, [Lu.8.39. to all the people, 15 Thus saith the LORD of was in mine heart as a burning hosts, the God of Is ra-el; Be-fire shut up in my bones, and I Eze. 3. Nu.11.25, Prophesying. [Eze.3.17. hosts, the God of 18 18-61, De lite shat we man, bold, I will bring upon this city was weary with forbearing, and Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

[Da.4.2] Le.26.16, Threatenings. and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay.

I could not stay. Pressure of Duty, Am.3.8. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. might not hear my words. CHAPTER 20 watched for my halting, say-1 S.18.9, Watching, Mk. 3.2

Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receives a ing, Peradventure he will be

See Opposers (2), Is.30.10. Ps.7.1. Persecution (5). Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-Ps.17.3, Life Tested. 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." Pr.15.11, Hearts Read, [Mt.12.25. See Imprecations, 2 K.1.10. See Divine Vengeance, p.p.Ps.59.10. [De.32.35. Ps.81.1, Singing (1). Ps.9.11, Praise God. Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). 1 S.2.8, Poor (2), Lu.16.22.

Jb.3.20. Weariness of Life.

Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

p.p.Ge.21.6.

See Sodom (1), Ge.13.13. p.p.ch.18.22.

See Death Sought, Nu.11.15.

Nu.11.15, Despondency. Jb.5.7. Trouble.

B.C.589 (?)

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3),

2 K.24.17. Zedekiah.

2 K.25.18, Zephaniah, [ch.29.25.

1 S.9.9, Inquiring of God (2), [ch.37.7. 2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnezzar.

See Wonders, Ex.4.21.

ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.24.3.

See Powerlessness, Le. 26.37.

p.p.la.13.4

the weapons of war that are in of, and it shall devour all things p.p.2 Chr.36.19; ch.52.13. your hands, wherewith ye fight round about it. against the king of Bab'y-lon, and against the Chal-de'ans, which besiege you without the Enhortation to repentance, 10 The B.C. 609 (?)

against him, and we shall take into the midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 11 But the LORD is with against you with an outstretched Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). me as a mighty terrible one: hand and with a strong arm, Ex.6.6. Divine Arm. therefore my persecutors shall even in anger, and in fury, and p.p. Is. 63.10.

stumble, and they shall not in great wrath.

2 K.22.13, God's Writer of God See Smitten of God. ashamed; for they shall not ants of this city, both man and prosper: their everlasting con-beast: they shall die of a great Le.26.25, Pestilence (1) fusion shall never be forgotten. pestilence.

12 But, O Lord of hosts, that
7 And afterward, saith the triest the righteous, and seest Lord, I will deliver Zěd-e-ki'ah p.p.ch.37.17; 39.5.

cause. 13 Sing unto the LORD, praise from the famine, into the hand Le.26.26, Famine (3).

our revenge on him.

from the hand of evildoers.

blessed.

let him hear the cry in the the famine, and by the pesti-

noontide: 17 Because he slew me not that besiege you, he shall live, from the womb; or that my and his life shall be unto him See Life (4), De.32.47. mother might have been my for a prey.

out of the womb to see labour it shall be given into the hand is.3.1, Jerusalem (3), [ch.25.18. and sorrow, that my days should of the king of Bab'y-lon, and he

be consumed with shame?

foretold.

LORD for us; for Neb-u-chad-lings. rezzar king of Bab'y-lon maketh 13 Behold, I am against thee,

that he may go up from us.

the reins and the heart, let me king of Ju'dah, and his servsee thy vengeance on them: for ants, and the people, and such unto thee have I opened my as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and

livered the soul of the poor Bab'y-lon, and into the hand of Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken. their enemies, and into the 14 TCursed be the day where hand of those that seek their in I was born: let not the day life: and he shall smite them wherein my mother bare me be with the edge of the sword; he Le.26.25, War Threatened.

shall not spare them, neither blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unsaying, A man child is born unsaying, A man child is born unsaying, and the way of death.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should have nercy.

Shall not space should h

16 And let that man be as the of life, and the way of death. cities which the LORD over- 9 He that abideth in this city Ge.19.17, Warnings. threw, and repented not: and shall die by the sword, and by p.p.ch.38.2. morning, and the shouting at lence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chal-de'ans

grave, and her womb to be al- 10 For I have set my face See God's Face Hidden, ways great with me.

18 Wherefore came I forth not for good, saith the LORD:

shall burn it with fire. 11 ¶And touching the house Zedekiah enquires the event of Nebuchadrezzar's war. 3 A hard siege ye the word of the LORD; 12 O house of Dā'vid, thus

THE word which came unto saith the LORD; Execute judg- De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Jer-e-mi'ah from the LORD, ment in the morning, and dewhen king Zed-e-ki'ah sent unto liver him that is spoiled out of him Pash'ur the son of Mel-chi'- the hand of the oppressor, lest ah, and Zeph-a-ni'ah the son my fury go out like fire, and 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, saying, burn that none can quench it, p.p.ch.7.20. 2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the because of the evil of your do See Evildoers (1), Ps.34.16.

war against us; if so be that the O inhabitant of the valley, and LORD will deal with us accord-rock of the plain, saith the ing to all his wondrous works, LORD; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who Is.28.15, Carnal Security 3 ¶Then said Jer-e-mi'ah unto shall enter into our habitations?

them, Thus shall ye say to Zĕd-e-kī'ah:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of ings, saith the LORD: and I will Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Work]

Is'ra-el; Behold, I will turn back kindle a fire in the forest there- Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

CHAPTER 22

enticed, and we shall prevail walls, and I will assemble them See Instruments of Judg-

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Î Î S.25.38.

ch.27.13.

ye the LORD: for he hath de-of Neb-u-chad-rez zar king of 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar.

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. De.31.18.

See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

[Zep.1.12.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

ch.1.7. Speak "The Word."

De.4.1. Hearken.

p.p.ch.17.25.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). See Requirements, De.10.12. Is.1.16. Sin Forbidden. Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). Ex.22.22, Widow and Fa-[therless (1), Ja.1.27. De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. p.p.ch.17.25.

2 S.3.10. Throne.

Le.26.16, Threatenings. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

Nu.32.1, Gilead. De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon. p.p.Mi.3.12.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

1 K.4.33. Cedara. Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

p.p.De.29.24; 1 K.9.8.

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1). Le.26.15, Covenant-[breakers, Eze.17.19. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). p.p.Ec.4.2; Is.57.1.

p.p.ch.44.14.

2 K.23.30, Jehoahaz (c),

p.p.2 K.23.34. De.28.36, Captivity (1).

Is.5.8, Woes, Am.6.1.

this word.

the LORD, O king of Jū'dah, that a wide house and large cham-sittest upon the throne of Dā' bers, and cutteth him out win-Jud.5.28, Windows. vid, thou, and thy servants, and dows; and it is cieled with thy people that enter in by these cedar, and painted with ver- 2 S.7.2, Cedar, Esc. 27.24. gates:

cute ye judgment and right-thou closest thyself in cedar? See Insecurity, Pa.73.18. eousness, and deliver the spoiled did not thy father eat and p.p.2 K.23.25. out of the hand of the oppress drink, and do judgment and 1 S.30.24, Justice (3).
[Ac.25.16. violence to the stranger, the with him? fatherless, nor the widow, nei- 16 He judged the cause of the ther shed innocent blood in this poor and needy; then it was Ps.82.3, Poor (3).

4 For if ye do this thing in- to know me? saith the LORD. deed, then shall there enter in 17 But thine eyes and thine 18.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. by the gates of this house kings heart are not but for thy cov-sitting upon the throne of Da etousness, and for to shed inno-De.19.10, Innocent Blood. horses, he, and his servants, and for violence, to do it. and his people.

the LORD, that this house shall dah; They shall not lament for 2 Chr.21.20, Unlamented become a desolation.

Thou art Gil'e-ad unto me, and lord! or, Ah his glory! surely I will make thee a wil-burial of an ass, drawn and cast Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised. derness, and cities which are forth beyond the gates of Je-De.17.5, Gates (2). not inhabited.

cut down thy choice cedars, and sages: for all thy lovers are cast them into the fire.

by this city, and they shall say prosperity; but thou saidst, I Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1) every man to his neighbour, will not hear. This hath been Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Wherefore hath the LORD done thy manner from thy youth, ch.13.23, Habit, Mi.2.1. thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, voice. Because they have forsaken 22 The wind shall eat up all the covenant of the LORD their thy pastors, and thy lovers shall Is.56.11, False Shepherds. God, and worshipped other gods, go into captivity: surely then De.28.36, Captivity (1). and served them.

see his native country.

touching Shal'lum the son of ail! [(Shallum). Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, which 24 As I live, saith the LORD, reigned instead of Jo-si'ah his though Co-ni'ah the son of Jo-2 K.24.6, Jehojachin (Cofather, which went forth out of hoi'a-kim king of Ju'dah were this place; He shall not return the signet upon my right hand, Ge.38.18, Signets, Da.6.17. thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place 25 And I will give thee into See Wicked Forsaken whither they have led him cap-the hand of them that seek thy tive, and shall see this land no life, and into the hand of them p.p.2 K.24.15; ch.34.20.

13 TWoe unto him that build-into the hand of Neb-u-chad-2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar.

judgment of Shallum, 13 of Jehoia- eth his house by unrighteous- De.25.13, Dishonesty. ness, and his chambers by Pr.16.8, Unjust Gein, THUS saith the LORD; Go wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, Le.19.13, Fraud. king of Jū'dah, and speak there and giveth him not for his Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). work

2 And say, Hear the word of 14 That saith, I will build me Ge.11.4, Men's Plans

3 Thus saith the LORD; Exe- 15 Shalt thou reign, because or: and do no wrong, do no justice, and then it was well De.4.40. Godliness Profit-

well with him: was not this

vid, riding in chariots and on cent blood, and for oppression, Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). 18 Therefore thus saith the 5 But if ye will not hear these LORD concerning Jê-hoi'a-kim 2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim, ch. 25.1 words, I swear by myself, saith the son of Jô-si'ah king of Jû'-

him, saying, Ah my brother! 6 For thus saith the LORD un-or, Ah sister! they shall not to the king's house of Jū'dah; lament for him, saying, Ah the head of Leb'a-non: yet 19 He shall be buried with the p.p.2 Chr.36.6.

ru′sā-lĕm. 7 And I will prepare destroy-ers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall Bā'shān, and cry from the pas-Nu.21.33, Beshan.

destroyed. 8 And many nations shall pass 21 I spake unto thee in thy that thou obeyedst not my De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

shalt thou be ashamed and con-Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. 10 Weep ye not for the dead, founded for all thy wickedness. Ge.11.8, Wicked Conneither bemoan him: but weep 23 O inhabitant of Leb'a-non, sore for him that goeth away: that makest thy nest in the

for he shall return no more, nor cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, See Proud Humbled Jb. 9.13.

11 For thus saith the LORD the pain as of a woman in travGe. 3.16, Travail.

yet would I pluck thee thence; p.p.Is.49.16.

whose face thou fearest, even

[Lu.12.1

[able, 1 Ti4:

ch.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ge.6.13, Violence.

[ch.25.33

Ps.49.17, Glory of Man.

p.p.ch.2.25.

founded

Jud.16.20.

Le.26.17, Reprobation. De.28.36, Captivity (1).

See Love of Home, Ge.31.30.

p.p.ch.19.10; Ho.8.8.

See Castaways, Mt.8.12. p.p.ch.17.4.

Ge.11.30, Childless. See Adversity, Le.26.16. Jb.27.14, Seed of the [Wicked.

B.C.599.

Is.5.8, Woes. See Unfaithful Ministers, [Is.56.10. Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

Is.56.11, False Shepherds, [ch.50.6.

See Neglect of Duty, [Jud.5.23. Is.10.3, Day of Visitation. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1), [ch.51.56.

Is.1.9, Remnant, ch.31.7. De.30.3, Jews' Return, [Zep.3.20.

Nu.32.24, Folds, Mi.2.12.

ch.3.15, Feeding the Flock, Ezc.34.23 Jb.11.18, Security.

p.p.Jn.6.39: 10.28.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[ciea, Esc. 17.22. Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2), [Re.19.11. Is.4.2, Christ a Branch, [ch.33.15.

Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-Ps.91.10, Safety. [ise See Christ our Righteous-

[ness, Ro.10.4. Heb. Jehovah-tsidkenu. Exr.9.15, God's Righteous-[ness, 1 Jn.2.29, p.p.Is.43.18; ch.16.14.

rězzar king of Bab'y-lon, and children of Isra-el out of the into the hand of the Chal-land of E'gypt: dē'ans.

ve die. 27 But to the land where dwell in their own land. unto they desire to return, 9 Mine heart within me is Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1).

thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man Cō-nī'ah a de-lets; all my bones shake; I am

spised broken idol? is he a like a drunken man, and like a vessel wherein is no pleasure? man whom wine hath overcome, wherefore are they cast out, he because of the LORD, and beand his seed, and are cast into cause of the words of his holi-

a land which they know not? 29 O earth, earth, earth, hear 10 For the land is full of adul-Ex.20.14, Adultery. the word of the LORD.

days: for no man of his seed course is evil, and their force is shall prosper, sitting upon the not right. throne of Da'vid, and ruling 11 For both prophet and Is.56.10, Unfaithful Minis any more in Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 23

Jeremiah prophesies a restoration of the scattered flock. 5 Christ be unto them as slippery ways part of the promised. 8 Against false prophesics a restoration of the scattered flock. 5 Christ be unto them as slippery ways Ps.73.18, Insecurity, [Eze.13.11.

the LORD.

Ye have scattered my flock, and my people Is ra-el to err.

1 K.11.4, Evil Influed in the not visited them: behold, I will prophets of Jern's lem an hor-Ge.6.5, Deprayity. visit upon you the evil of your rible thing: they commit adul- Pr.6.25, Lust.

doings, saith the LORD. 3 And I will gather the rem-strengthen also the hands of p.p.Eze.13.22. nant of my flock out of all evildoers, that none doth re-Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1). countries whither I have driven turn from his wickedness: they

again to their folds; and they Sod'om, and the inhabitants De.32.32, Sodom (2). shall be fruitful and increase. thereof as Gô-môr rah.

4 And I will set up shepherds 15 Therefore thus saith the

over them which shall feed LORD of hosts concerning the p.p. Eze. i.3.2. them: and they shall fear no prophets; Behold, I will feed more, nor be dismayed, neither them with wormwood, and shall they be lacking, saith the make them drink the water of Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. Lord.

the LORD, that I will raise unto forth into all the land. Da'vid a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, hosts, Hearken not unto the and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

| Da'vid a righteous Branch, and a local field by the loca Ps.2.6, Christ, King, Da.7.14. See Divine Justice, De.32.4. justice in the earth.

EOUSNESS.

come, saith the LORD, that they walketh after the imagination Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination shall no more say, The Lord of his own heart, No evil shall liveth, which brought up the come upon you.

[Eze.8.12, [Eze.8.12, 1]]

[Eze.8.12, [Eze.8.12, 1]]

[Eze.8.15, Carnal Security. liveth, which brought up the come upon you.

8 But, The LORD liveth, which 26 And I will cast thee out, brought up and which led the De.8.2, Divine Leader. and thy mother that bare thee, seed of the house of Isra-el p.p.Is.14.1. into another country, where ye out of the north country, and were not born; and there shall from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall De.30.3. Jews' Return.

broken because of the proph-p.p. Hab. 3.16.

ness.

terers; for because of swear- Ps.10.7, Cursing. 30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ing the land mourneth; the ye this man childless, a man pleasant places of the wilder-that shall not prosper in his ness are dried up, and their De.8.15. Drought.

priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wick-2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). edness, saith the LORD.

in the darkness: they shall be WOE be unto the pastors driven on, and fall therein: for that destroy and scatter I will bring evil upon them, the sheep of my pasture! saith even the year of their visita- Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

tion, saith the LORD. 2 Therefore thus saith the 13 And I have seen folly in Ps.49.13, Folly. LORD God of Is ra-el against the the prophets of Sā-mā'rī-a; they De.13.5, False Prophets. pastors that feed my people; prophesied in Bā'al, and caused Nu.22.41, Baal.

them, and will bring them are all of them unto me as

ball: for from the prophets of 5 Behold, the days come, saith Jē-ru'sā-km is profaneness gone 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences.

[Mk.15.11.

6 In his days Ju'dah shall be you vain: they speak a vision See Human Precepts. saved, and Is ra-el shall dwell of their own heart, and not out Is.32.6, False Doctrine. safely: and this is his name of the mouth of the LORD.

safely: and this is his name of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath Pr.1.30, Despisers.

said, Ye shall have peace; and Mt.5.19, False Teachers. 7 Therefore, behold, the days they say unto every one that

Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

1 K.11.4, Evil Influences.

tery, and walk in lies: they De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

Ĩs.29.13.

p.p.2 Co.2.16.

See God Unsearchable, [Jb.5.9.

Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2) (ch.25.32.

Ex.6.6. God's Judgments.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. See Divine Counsels, [Ps.33.11.

p.p.ch.30.24.

p.p.ch.14.14.

Ps.16.7, Divine Counsel. ch.1.7, Speak "The Word."

See Warn the Wicked, [2 Chr.19.10.

Ps. 16.8, Divine Nearness, Ac.17.27.

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher," [Am.9.3. Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. De.4.39, Omnipresence, Ac.17.27,

2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing.

p.p.Nu.12.6; ch.29.8.

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. De.13.5, False Prophets. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

2 K.21.9, Seducers.

See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5. De.4.9, Forgetfulness. Nu.22.41, Baal.

Nu.12.6, Dreams, Jl.2.28. See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. Nu.12.7. Fidelity (2). See Wheat (2). Mt.3.12.

ch.5.14, Power of "Word," p.p.1 Co.3.12,13. [Eze.37.7.

p.p.De.18.20.

Or, that smooth their [tongues. saith.

De.13.5, False Prophets.

18 For who hath stood in the to err by their lies, and by their Ps.63.11, Liars.

counsel of the LORD, and hath lightness; yet I sent them not, p.p.Zep.3.4. perceived and heard his word? nor commanded them: therewho hath marked his word, and fore they shall not profit this p.p.ch.78; Lam 2-14. heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the 33 ¶And when this people, LORD is gone forth in fury, even or the prophet, or a priest, shall a grievous whirlwind: it shall ask thee, saying, What is the fall grievously upon the head of burden of the LORD? thou shalt 2 K.9.25. Burden. the wicked. the wicked. then say unto them, What bur-20 The anger of the LORD den? I will even forsake you,

shall not return, until he have saith the LORD. executed, and till he have per- 34 And as for the prophet, formed the thoughts of his and the priest, and the people, heart: in the latter days ye shall that shall say, The burden of

consider it perfectly. 21 I have not sent these that man and his house. prophets, yet they ran: I have 35 Thus shall ye say every not spoken to them, yet they one to his neighbour, and every prophesied. one to his brother, What hath p.p.ch.33.3; 42.4. 22 But if they had stood in the LORD answered? and, What

my counsel, and had caused my hath the LORD spoken? people to hear my words, then 36 And the burden of the they should have turned them LORD shall ye mention no more: the evil of their doings.

God. 24 Can any hide himself in 37 Thus shalt thou say to the secret places that I shall not prophet, What hath the LORD see him? saith the LORD. Do answered thee? and, What hath not I fill heaven and earth? the LORD spoken?

saith the LORD. 25 I have heard what the den of the LORD; therefore thus prophets said, that prophesy saith the LORD; Because ye say lies in my name, saying, I have this word. The burden of the dreamed, I have dreamed.

LORD, and I have sent unto you,

own heart;

27 Which think to cause my that I gave you and your fathers, Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). people to forget my name by and cast you out of my pres Le.26.17, Reprobation. their dreams which they tell ence:

name for Bā'al. 28 The prophet that hath a not be forgotten. dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. By good and bad figs. 4 the prophet B.C.598 (?) What is the chaff to the wheat?

saith the LORD. 29 Is not my word like as a THE LORD shewed me, and, Ge.40.16, Baskets. fire? saith the LORD; and like behold, two baskets of figs Nu.13.23, Figs. Jud.4.21, Hammers, ch.50.23. a hammer that breaketh the were set before the temple of rock in pieces? 30 Therefore, behold, I am chad-rez zar king of Bab'y-lon

> LORD, that steal my words every ni'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-kim one from his neighbour. 31 Behold, I am against the of Ju'dah, with the carpenters 28.5.11, Carpenters, Mt. 13.55 prophets, saith the LORD, that and smiths, from Je-ru'sa-lem, 1 S.13.19, Smiths, ch.29.2

lon. 32 Behold, I am against 2 One basket had very good

prophesy false figs, even like the figs that are p.p.Mi.7.1; Na.3.12. them that dreams, saith the LORD, and do first ripe: and the other basket

people at all, saith the LORD.

the LORD, I will even punish Is.13.11, Punishment.

from their evil way, and from for every man's word shall be p.p.Ac.13.10; 2 Pe.3.16. his burden; for ye have per- See God's Word Sacred 23 Am I a God at hand, saith verted the words of the living the LORD, and not a God afar God, of the LORD of hosts our [Ďa.6.2i

38 But since ye say, The bur-

26 How long shall this be in saying, Ye shall not say, The the heart of the prophets that burden of the LORD; prophesy lies? yea, they are 39 Therefore, behold, I, even prophets of the deceit of their I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsakee

every man to his neighbour, as 40 And I will bring an evertheir fathers have forgotten my lasting reproach upon you, and 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). a perpetual shame, which shall Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame,

CHAPTER 24

tivity, 8 and the desolation of Zed-ekiah and the residue of Jerusalem.

the LORD, after that Neb-u-

against the prophets, saith the had carried away captive Jec-o-2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin (Jec-[niah], ch.34

[ch.49.16

Eze.12.3

king of Jū'dah, and the princes Nu.1.16, Princes.

use their tongues, and say, He and had brought them to Bab'y- See Captivity (1), De. 28.36.

720

See False Doctrine, Is 32.6. | tell them, and cause my people had very naughty figs, which p.p. Is 5.4; ch. 29.17.

ch.1.1. Jeremiah, ch.25.2. Is. 1.1. Prophetic Visions.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ge.4.4. Divine Favor.

p.p.Zec.13.9.

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

See Established, 2 Chr. 20, 20,

Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts.Eze.11.19. De.5.29, Renewed Heart, [Eze.11.19 ch.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ex.19.5, God's People. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. De.6.5, Whole Heart.

2 K.24.17, Zedekiah.

Le.26.33. Dispersion (2).

De.28.37, Israel a By-word, [Eze.22.4

Le.26.25, War Threatened. Le.26.26, Famine (3). Le.26.25, Pestilence (1). Ge.11.31. Canaan. Ge.12.7. Promised Land.

B.C.606 (?)

Nu.11.25, Imspiration (3).

2 K.23.34. Jeholakim.ch.26.1. 1 K.13.2, Josiah. 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar.

ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.28.5.

could not be eaten, they were of Jū'dah, even unto this day, so bad.

me, What seest thou, Jer-e-come unto me, and I have spomī'ah? And I said, Figs; the ken unto you, rising early and good figs, very good; and the speaking; but ye have not ch.35.15, Divine Call (1). evil, very evil, that cannot be hearkened. eaten, they are so evil.

LORD came unto me, saying, prophets, rising early and send-5 Thus saith the LORD, the ing them; but ye have not God of Is ra-el; Like these good hearkened, nor inclined your Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). figs, so will I acknowledge them ear to hear. that are carried away captive 5 They said, Turn ye again 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). of Ju'dah, whom I have sent now every one from his evil out of this place into the land way, and from the evil of your

good. 6 For I will set mine eyes up-you and to your fathers for ever on them for good, and I will and ever: pull them down; and I will them, and provoke me not to plant them, and not pluck them anger with the works of your

heart to know me, that I am 7 Yet ye have not hearkened Ps.81.11, Call Refused. the LORD: and they shall be unto me, saith the LORD; that God: for they shall return unto me with the works of your hands to me with their whole heart. 8 And as the evil figs, which 8 Therefore thus saith the cannot be eaten, they are so LORD of hosts; Because ye have evil: surely thus saith the not heard my words, the king of Ju'dah, and his all the families of the north,

land, and them that dwell in my servant, and will bring them the land of Egypt: 9 And I will deliver them to the inhabitants thereof, and be removed into all the king-against all these nations round doms of the earth for their about, and will utterly destroy is.34.2, Destruction (2).

[Mal.4.1. hurt, to be a reproach and a them, and make them an aston-

drive them.

fathers.

CHAPTER 25

THE word that came to Jer-e-lon seventy years. mi'ah concerning all the 12 ¶And it shall come to pass, people of Jū'dah in the fourth when seventy years are accomyear of Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of plished, that I will punish the Is.13.11, Punishment. Jô-si'ah king of Jū'dah, that king of Băb'ỹ-lon, and that na-Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). was the first year of Něb-u-tion, saith the LORD, for their chad-rez'zar king of Bab'y-lon; iniquity, and the land of the 2 The which Jer-e-mi'ah the Chal-de'ans, and will make it prophet spake unto all the peo-perpetual desolations.

Jō-si'ah the son of A'mon king which Jĕr-e-mi'ah hath proph-

that is the three and twentieth 3 Then said the LORD unto year, the word of the LORD hath ch.36.2, "Word" Inspired.

aten, they are so evil.

4 And the Lord hath sent Nu.16.28, God's Messengers, 4 ¶ Again the word of the unto you all his servants the

of the Chal-de'ang for their doings, and dwell in the land Ge.12.7, Promised Land. that the LORD hath given unto

bring them again to this land: 6 And go not after other gods Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). and I will build them, and not to serve them, and to worship I Chr. 16.26, False Gods. hands; and I will do you no Ps.34.16, Prom. to Penitent. 7 And I will give them an hurt.

my people, and I will be their ye might provoke me to anger Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

LORD, So will I give Zed-e-kī'ah 9 Behold, I will send and take De. 28.36, Captivity (1). princes, and the residue of Je-saith the LORD, and Neb-u-chadry'sā-lēm, that remain in this rēz'zar the king of Bab'y-lon, De.28.50, Instruments of

against this land, and against proverb, a taunt and a curse, ishment, and an hissing, and in all places whither I shall perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover I will take from 10 And I will send the sword, them the voice of mirth, and Is.24.11, Joy Departed. the famine, and the pestilence, the voice of gladness, the voice among them, till they be con-of the bridegroom, and the De.24.5, Bridegroom. sumed from off the land that I voice of the bride, the sound gave unto them and to their of the millstones, and the light De.24.6, Millstones, Mt.18.6.

of the candle. 11 And this whole land shall Jeremiah foretells the seventy years' be a desolation, and an astoncaptivity. 12 and the succeeding ishment; and these nations destruction of Babylon. shall serve the king of Rah'v. shall serve the king of Bab'y- De.28.36, Captivity (1).

ple of Jū'dah, and to all the 13 And I will bring upon that ple of Ju dan, and to an the land all my words which I have See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. pronounced against it. even all 3 From the thirteenth year of that is written in this book, p.p.ch.36.4.

Zec.2.8.

Eze.14.6.

See Hearing (2), Eze.33.32.

[Judgment. Le.26.25, War Threatened, [Eze.5.17.

De.28.37, Israel a By-word. Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

[Lam.5.15.

See Israel Humbled, Ex. 1.13.

ch.50.1.

Is.13.9, Desolation (2), [ch.48.9.

esied against all the nations say unto them, Thus saith the p.p.ch.1.5. 14 For many nations and great LORD of hosts; Ye shall certain- Pr.11.21, No Escape.

kings shall serve themselves of ly drink. them also: and I will recom- 29 For, lo, I begin to bring Le.26.16, Threatenings. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). pense them according to their evil on the city which is called Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3).

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to deeds, and according lworks works of their own hands. deeds, and according to the by my name, and should ye be p.p.Pr.11.31; 1 Pc.4.17-works of their own hands. utterly unpunished? Ye shall Is.13.11, Punishment.

Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath

the wine cup of this fury at habitants of the earth, saith the

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD not be unpunished: for I will God of Igra-el unto me; Take call for a sword upon all the in-[ch.49.12. my hand, and cause all the na-LORD of hosts.

tions, to whom I send thee, to 30 Therefore prophesy thou 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the

drink it. against them all these words,

p.p.ch.48.26. 16 And they shall drink, and and say unto them, The LORD p.p.Is.42.13; Jl.3.16.

be moved, and be mad, because shall roar from on high, and of the sword that I will send utter his voice from his holy Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

among them. habitation; he shall mightily

17 Then took I the cup at the roar upon his habitation; he p.p.Pa.68.16; 76.2. LORD'S hand, and made all the shall give a shout, as they that nations to drink, unto whom tread the grapes, against all

p.p.v.28. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. the inhabitants of the earth. the LORD had sent me: 18 To wit, Jê-ru'sā-lěm, and 31 A noise shall come even to the cities of Jū'dah, and the the ends of the earth; for the kings thereof, and the princes LORD hath a controversy with p.p.Ho.4.1; Jl.3.2.

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3), Am. 2.5. thereof, to make them a desolathe nations, he will plead with tion, an astonishment, an hissall flesh; he will give them ing, and a curse; as it is this that are wicked to the sword, Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked. Is.1.8, Desolation (1). De.28.37, Israel a By-word. saith the LORD. 32 Thus saith the LORD of 19 Phā'raōh king of E'gypt, p.p.ch.46.2.

and his servants, and his prin-hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth p.p.2 Chr.15.6; Is.34.2. from nation to nation, and a ces, and all his people; 20 And all the mingled peo- great whirlwind shall be raised Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2), [ch.30.23. p.p.ch.50.37; Esc.30.5. ple, and all the kings of the up from the coasts of the earth. p.p.Jb.1.1. land of Uz, and all the kings of 33 And the slain of the LORD p.p. Is. 66.16.

Ge.21.32, Philistines. the land of the Phi-lis tines, and shall be at that day from one See Great Day, Jl.2.11. Jud.1.18, Askelon, Am.1.8. Ash'ke-lon, and Az'zah, and Ek'- end of the earth even unto the ron, and the remnant of Ash'-other end of the earth: they Jos.13.3, Ekron, Am.1.8. dŏd. Jos.11.22, Ashdod, Am.1.8. shall not be lamented, neither 2 Chr.21.20, Unlamented, Nu.26.3, Moab. 21 E'dom, and Mo'ab, and the gathered, nor buried; they shall

De.28.26, Unburied, ch.34.20. children of Am'mon, Ge.19.38, Ammonites. be dung upon the ground. p.p.ch.47.4. 22 And all the kings of Ty-34 THowl, ye shepherds, and Is.56.11, False Shepherds. Ge.10.19, Sidon. rus, and all the kings of Zi'don, cry; and wallow yourselves in p.p.ch.6.26. and the kings of the isles which the ashes, ye principal of the

are beyond the sea,

23 De'dan, and Te'ma, and slaughter and of your disperBuz, and all that are in the utsions are accomplished; and ye p.p.Is.21.13; ch.49.7. most corners.

shall fall like a pleasant vessel. Or, a vessel of desire. 35 And the shepherds shall p.p.2 Chr.9.14. 24 And all the kings of A-ra'bi-a, and all the kings of the have no way to flee, nor the mingled people that dwell in principal of the flock to escape. See No Escape. Pr. 11.21. the desert 36 A voice of the cry of the 25 And all the kings of Zim'ri, shepherds, and an howling of Ge.4.2, Shepherds.

Ge.14.1, Elam, Eze.32.24. and all the kings of Elam, and the principal of the flock, shall p.p.ch.51.11. all the kings of the Mēdes, be heard: for the LORD hath 26 And all the kings of the spoiled their pasture. north, far and near, one with 37 And the peaceable habita-

p.p.v.9: 50.9. another, and all the kingdoms tions are cut down because of of the world, which are upon the fierce anger of the LORD. Ex.4.14. God's Anger. the face of the earth: and the 38 He hath forsaken his covp.p.ch.51.41. king of She'shach shall drink ert, as the lion: for their land p.p.ch.4.7; Ho.5.14. after them. is desolate because of the fierce- Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

27 Therefore thou shalt say ness of the oppressor, and beunto them, Thus saith the LORD cause of his fierce anger. p.p.Is.63.6. of hosts, the God of Is ra-el CHAPTER 26 Drink ye, and be drunken, and Jeremiah exhorts to repentance: 8 hs B.C.609. See Irreparableness, [Ps.36.12. | because of the sword which I is apprehended, 10 and arraigned:
16 he is acquitted in judgment.

will send among you.

Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath.

p.p.Jb.34.33.

28 And it shall be, if they re-

IN the beginning of the reign of Jê-hoi'a-kim the son of Jô- 2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim, ch. 27.1. fuse to take the cup at thine sī'ah king of Jū'dah came this

hand to drink, then shalt thou word from the LORD, saying, a Nu.1125, Inspiration (3). 722

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand and said that he hath pro-S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. See Sacred Places, De.12.5. Ge.22.5. Worshippers. De.4.2. God's Word Sacred. ».p.Ac.20.27.

Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). S.7.3. Repentance (2). Pa.34.18. Prom. to Penitent. See Mercy (1), De.4.31.

Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1).

Is.6.10. Spir. Deafness. 2 S.7.13. Solomon's Temple Jos. 18.1. Shiloh. Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). p.p.1 S.4.10-12.

Ezc.33.32, Hearing (2).

See Attendance upon the

See Preaching, Mt.3.1.

p.p.Am.5.10; Mt.27.20.

1 K.19.2. Persecution (1). p.p.ch.11.19; 18.23; Mt.21.35. shalt surely die.

See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

p.p.Ps.2.2.

p.p.ch.34.19; Ac.21.37.

p.p.ch, 18, 23,

De.13.5, False Prophets. Mt.28.15. False Witness-[es (2).

p.p.ch.38.4; Mt.26.66.

See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). De.26.16, Obedience (1).

a word:

evil way, that I may repent me city, and upon the inhabitants of the evil, which I purpose to thereof: for of a truth the LORD p.p.v.2,12. do unto them because of the hath sent me unto you to speak evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto 16 Then said the princes and them, Thus saith the LORD; If all the people unto the priests ye will not hearken to me, to and to the prophets; This man p.p.Ac.5.38; 23.9.

set before you. See Divine Call (1), ch.35.15. 5 To hearken to the words of of the LORD our God. my servants the prophets, whom | 17 Then rose up certain of the I sent unto you, both rising up elders of the land, and spake to Ex.3.16, Elders.

> have not hearkened: 6 Then will I make this house 18 Mi'cah like Shi'lōh, and will make this prophesied in the days of Hez-Nu.11.25, Prophesying, [ch.28.8. city a curse to all the nations of e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, and spake the earth.

ets and all the people heard Jer-hosts; Zi'on shall be plowed e-mi'ah speaking these words in like a field, and Jê-ru'sā-lěm [Sanctuary, De.12.5. the house of the LORD.

> Jer-e-mi'ah had made an end of high places of a forest. speaking all that the LORD had 19 Did Heze-kiah king of commanded him to speak unto Jū'dah and all Jū'dah put him all the people, that the priests at all to death? did he not

and the prophets and all the fear the Lord, and besought Ne.5.15. Godly Fear. people took him, saying, Thou the LORD, and the LORD repent- See Prayerfulness, Ps.5.3.

in the name of the LORD, say-Thus might we procure great ing. This house shall be like evil against our souls. Shiloh, and this city shall be 20 And there was also a man desolate without an inhabitant? that prophesied in the name of

And all the people were gath-the LORD, U-ri'jah the son of ered against Jer-e-mī'ah in the Shem-a-ī'ah of Kīr'jath-je'a-rīm, Jos. 9.17, Kirjath-jearim. house of the LORD. 10 TWhen the princes of Jū'-and against this land according

dah heard these things, then to all the words of Jer-e-mi'ah: they came up from the king's 21 And when Je-hoi'a-kim the house unto the house of the king, with all his mighty men, LORD, and sat down in the entry and all the princes, heard his 2 K.15.35, Gates (4), Esc.46.1. of the new gate of the LORD'S words, the king sought to put Ge.39.20, Injustice (3).

house. 11 Then spake the priests and jah heard it, he was afraid, and See Fear of Man, De.1.17. the prophets unto the princes fled, and went into E'gypt;

he hath prophesied against this El'na-than the son of Ach'bôr, city, as ye have heard with your and certain men with him into

ears. 12 ¶Then spake Jĕr-e-mī'ah un-23 And they fetched forth house and against this city all the sword, and cast his dead p.p.ch.2.30.

13 Therefore now amend your common people. ways and your doings, and obey 24 Nevertheless the hand of p.p.2 K.22.12; ch.39.14. the voice of the LORD your God; A-hi'kam the son of Shā'phan

and speak unto all the cities of nounced against you. Jū'dah, which come to worship 14 As for me, behold, I am in p.p.Jos.9.25. in the Lord's house, all the your hand: do with me as seem- Nu.12.3, Meekness (3), [Ac.7.60. words that I command thee to eth good and meet unto you.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand and the LORD will repent him Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent.

speak unto them; diminish not 15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye 3 If so be they will hearken, shall surely bring innocent blood De.19.10, Innocent Blood. and turn every man from his upon yourselves, and upon this

all these words in your ears.

See Keep the Law. De.17.19. walk in my law, which I have is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name

early, and sending them, but ye all the assembly of the people, saving

the Moras-thite p.p.Mi.1.1. the earth.
7 So the priests and the prophling, Thus saith the LORD of p.p.Mi.3.12; 4.1.

shall become heaps, and the 8 Now it came to pass, when mountain of the house as the

ed him of the evil which he p.p.Ex.32.14; 2 S.24.16.

9 Why hast thou prophesied had pronounced against them?

who prophesied against this city

and to all the people, saying, 22 And Je-hoi'a-kim the king This man is worthy to die; for sent men into E'gypt, namely,

to all the princes and to all the U-ri'jah out of E'gypt, and people, saying, The LORD sent brought him unto Je-hoi'a-kim me to prophesy against this the king; who slew him with 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

the words that ye have heard. | body into the graves of the Ge. 47.30. Burying-places

Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

him to death: but when U-ri'- p.p.1 K.19.3.

Mt.27.7.

500gle

was with Jer-e-mi'ah, that they drive you out, and ye should should not give him into the perish. 11 But the nations that bring hand of the people to put him their neck under the yoke of to death. the king of Bab'y-lon, and serve See Submission (2), Mt.6. CHAPTER 27 him, those will I let remain still B.C.598 (?) Under the type of bonds and yokes, in their own land, saith the Jeremiah prophesies the subjection in their own land, saith the of the kings unto Nebuchadnessar. LORD; and they shall till it, 8 He exhorts them to yield. and dwell therein. N the beginning of the reign 12 II spake also to Zed-e-kt'ah 2 K.24.17, Zodekish. 2 K.23.34. Jehoiakim, ch.36.1. of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of king of Ju'dah according to all Jô-si'ah king of Jū'dah came these words, saying, Bring your Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3). this word unto Jer-e-mi'ah from necks under the yoke of the the LORD, saying, king of Bab'v-lon, and serve 2 Thus saith the LORD to me; him and his people, and live. Make thee bonds and yokes, and 13 Why will ye die, thou and See Divine Pleadings. p.p.ch.30.8; Eze.4.1. but them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king the famine, and by the pesti
[Exe.5.1] put them upon thy neck, of Edom, and to the king of lence, as the LORD hath spoken Nu.26.3, Moab. Mo'ab, and to the king of the against the nation that will not Am'mon-ites, and to the king serve the king of Bab'y-lon? of Ty'rus, and to the king of 14 Therefore hearken not un-Ge.19.38. Ammonites. Zi'don, by the hand of the mes-to the words of the prophets sengers which come to Jê-ru'-that speak unto you, saying, Ye sâ-lêm unto Zĕd-e-ki'ah king of shall not serve the king of Bāb'-Ro.16.18, Deceivers. Ge.10.19, Sidon. 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. y-lon: for they prophesy a lie Ge.3.4, Deception (2). Jū'dah; 4 And command them to say unto you. unto their masters, Thus saith 15 For I have not sent them, p.p.ch.23.21; 29.9. the LORD of hosts, the God of saith the LORD, yet they proph-Is ra-el; Thus shall ye say unto esy a lie in my name; that I Ps.63.11, Liars. might drive you out, and that p.p.2 Chr.25.16. Ge.1.1. Creator (1). 5 I have made the earth, the ye might perish, ye, and the p.p.Mt.15.14. Ge.1.26, Creator (2). man and the beast that are up-prophets that prophesy unto 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. on the ground, by my great you. power and by my outstretched 16 Also I spake to the priests See Divine Ownership (1), [Ex.19.5] arm, and have given it unto and to all this people, saying, whom it seemed meet unto me. Thus saith the LORD; Hearken See Riches (1), De.8.18. 6 And now have I given all not to the words of your proph-See Temporal Gifts, Ge.1.29. these lands into the hand of ets that prophesy unto you, 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. Neb-u-chad-nez zar the king of saying, Behold, the vessels of Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. Băb'y-lon, my servant; and the the LORD's house shall now p.p.2 K.24.13. p.p.ch.25.9; 43.10. beasts of the field have I given shortly be brought again from See Man's Dominion Ge.1.26. him also to serve him. Băb'y-lon: for they prophesy a See Supremacy, Ge.25.23. 7 And all nations shall serve lie unto you. p.p.2 Chr.36.20. him, and his son, and his son's 17 Hearken not unto them; son, until the very time of his serve the king of Bab'y-lon, and p.p.Da.5.26. land come: and then many na-live: wherefore should this city tions and great kings shall serve be laid waste? themselves of him. 18 But if they be prophets, p.p.1 K.18.24. 8 And it shall come to pass, and if the word of the LORD be p.p.ch.25.12. that the nation and kingdom with them, let them now make p.p.Ge.20.7; Ja.5.16. p.p.ch.38.17. which will not serve the same intercession to the LORD of Něb-u-chad-něz zar the king of hosts, that the vessels which Băb'y-lon, and that will not put are left in the house of the their neck under the yoke of LORD, and in the house of the the king of Băb'y-lon, that na-king of Jū'dah, and at Jē-ru'sātion will I punish, saith the lem, go not to Bāb'y-lon.

LORD, with the sword, and with 19 For thus saith the LORD Ge.10.10, Babylon. Is.13.11, Punishment. Le.26.25, War Threatened. Le.26.26, Famine (3). the famine, and with the pesti-of hosts concerning the pillars lence, until I have consumed and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and conthem by his hand. 9 Therefore hearken not ye to cerning the residue of the ves your prophets, nor to your di-sels that remain in this city, Ge.44.15, Divination Eze.13.23. viners, nor to your dreamers, 20 Which Neb-u-chad-nez zar 2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnezzar. nor to your enchanters, nor to king of Bab'y-lon took not, p.p.2 K.24.12. De.18.10, Sorcery. your sorcerers, which speak un-|when he carried away captive 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). to you, saying, Ye shall not Jec-o-nī'ah the son of Je-hoi'aserve the king of Bab'y-lon: kim king of Jū'dah from Jē-ru' De.13.5, False Prophets. 10 For they prophesy a lie un-sā-lem to Bab'y-lon, and all the

your land; and that I should lem;

u.3.31, Holy Vessels.

ee Jews' Return, De.30.3.

LC.596 (?)

.p.ch.27.1.

K.24.17. Zedekiah.

10s.9.3, Gibeon.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

Nu.11.25, Prophesying,

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD esieth of peace, when the word p.p.De.18.22; Is.8.20; [1 Jn.4.1. of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, of the prophet shall come to

and in the house of the king of truly sent him. Jū'dah and of Jē-ru'sā-lĕm ;

store them to this place.

CHAPTER 28

ND it came to pass the Jer-e-mi'ah went his way.

king of Jū'dah, in the fourth prophet, after that Han-a-ni'ah year, and in the fifth month, the prophet had broken the

that Han-a-ni'ah the son of yoke from off the neck of the ee False Prophets, De.13.5. A'zur the prophet, which was prophet Jer-e-mī'ah, saying,

all the people, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of them yokes of iron. hosts, the God of Igra-el, say- 14 For thus saith the LORD of ing, I have broken the yoke of hosts, the God of Igra-el; I p.p.De.23.48; ch.27.4. p.p.ch.27.12. the king of Bab'y-lon.

3 Within two full years will I the neck of all these nations, De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. Ge.3.4. Lying. bring again into this place all that they may serve Neb-uthe vessels of the LORD's house, chad-nez'zar king of Bab'y-lon; Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels, Da.1.2. that Neb-u-chad-nez'zar king of and they shall serve him: and Băb'y-lon took away from this I have given him the beasts of Ge.1.26, Man's Dominion.

place, and carried them to Bab'-the field also. Ge.10.10. Babylon. 4 And I will bring again to Jer-e-mi'ah unto Han-a-ni'ah the

this place Jec-o-ni'ah the son of prophet, Hear now, Han-a-ni'ah; Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, The Lord hath not sent thee; 2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin (Jeco-[niah), ch.29.2. with all the captives of Ju'dah, but thou makest this people to De.13.5, False Prophets. Ge.14.12, Captives. that went into Băb'y-lon, saith trust in a lie.

ch.l.l. Jeremiah, ch.36.4. the priests, and in the presence lion against the LORD. the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jer-e-mi'- seventh month. ah said, A-men': the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is

carried away captive, from Bab'y-lon into this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou now the prophet sent from Jeru'sathis word that I speak in thine lem unto the residue of the ears, and in the ears of all the elders which were carried away

people; captives, and to the priests, and 8 The prophets that have been to the prophets, and to all the before me and before thee of old people whom Neb-u-chad-nez zar prophesied both against many had carried away captive from See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

concerning the vessels that re-pass, then shall the prophet be main in the house of the LORD, known, that the LORD hath 10 Then Hăn-a-ni'ah the p.p.ch.27.2: 1 K.22.24.

22 They shall be carried to prophet took the yoke from off Băb y-lon, and there shall they the prophet Jēr-e-mi'ah's neck, be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; then will I bring them up, and re-the presence of all the people,

saying, Thus saith the LORD; Ro.16.18, Deceivers.

Even so will I break the yoke p.p.ch.27.7. of Něb-u-chad-něz zar king of Hananiah's false prophecy: 10 he breaks Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jereforetells of an iron woke, 15 nations within the space of two

full years. And the prophet p.p.Pr.26.4. A same year, in the begin- 12 Then the word of the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ning of the reign of Zed-e-ki'ah LORD came unto Jer-e-mi'ah the

of Gib'e-on, spake unto me in 13 Go and tell Han-a-ni'ah, the house of the LORD, in the saying, Thus saith the LORD; presence of the priests and of Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for

have put a yoke of iron upon

15 Then said the prophet

See False Hopes, Jb.8.13, the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Bab'y-lon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremi'ah said unto the prophet this year thou shalt die, be-Han-a-ni'ah in the presence of cause thou hast taught rebel- See False Teachers, Mt.5.19. De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

of all the people that stood in 17 So Han-a-ni'ah the prophet 1 K.14.17, Fulfillment (3). died the same year in the See God's Word Sur

CHAPTER 29

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jer-e-mi'ah 2 S.11.14, Letters.

Eze.37.7. countries, and against great Je-ru'sa-lem to Bab'y-lon;

kingdoms, of war, and of evil, 2 (After that Jec-o-ni'ah the 2 K.24.6, Jehojachin (Jeco-ond of postilence and the group and the line and the group and the line and the group and the line and of pestilence.

| king, and the queen, and the pe.23.1, Eunuchs.
| The prophet which propher eunuchs, the princes of Ju'dah Nu.1.16, Princes.

725

Jeremiah's letter of	JEREM	IAH, 29	advice to the captive		
2 S.5.11, Carpenters. 1 S.13.19, Smiths.		15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Băb'¥-lon:			
2 K.22.4, Hilkiah.	3 By the hand of El'a-sah the son of Shā'phan, and Gĕm- a-ri'ah the son of Hil-ki'ah,	16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dā'vid, and			
	dah sent unto Băb'y-lon to Něb-	of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your breth- ren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;	ł		
	4 Thus saith the LORD of	17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon			
Ge.14.12, Captives.		them the sword, the famine,			
p.p.ch.24.5.	tives, whom I have caused to be	and the pestilence, and will	Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).		
Ge.10.10, Babylon.	unto Băb'ÿ-lon;	make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.			
p.p.v.28.	5 Build ye houses, and dwell	18 And I will persecute them	De.32.35,Divine Vengeance		
		with the sword, with the fam- ine, and with the pestilence,			
Pr.18.22, Marriage (1), [1 Ti.3.12.	6 Take ye wives, and beget	and will deliver them to be re-			
[1 11.5.12.	lang and grafficers, and care	the earth, to be a curse, and			
	your daughters to husbands,	an astonishment, and an hiss-	De.28.37, Israel a By-word.		
		ing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have			
p.p.Ge.1.22; 9.1.	creased there, and not dimin-	driven them:			
Ezr.7.26, Citizens' Duties.	ished. 7 And seek the peace of the	19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith			
p.p.1 K.2.2.	city whither I have caused you	the LORD, which I sent unto	See Divine Call (1),ch.35.15.		
1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined.		them by my servants the prophets rising up early and sending			
1 Cintiguiti, i lay et Billyoniaes.	for in the peace thereof shall	them; but ye would not hear,			
See Peace (7), Mk.9.50.	ye have peace.	saith the LORD. 20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the	Ps.81.11, Call Refused.		
	of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el;	word of the LORD, all ye of the			
See Divination, Ge.44.15.	Let not your prophets and your	captivity, whom I have sent from Je-ru'sa-lem to Bab'y-lon	p.p.Am.3.6; Mi.4.10.		
Mt.24.4, Be not Deceived.	you, deceive you, neither heark-	21 Thus saith the LORD of			
Nu.12.6, Dreams.	en to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.	hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, of A'hab the son of Köl-a-i'ah, and			
De.13.5, False Prophets.	9 For they prophesy falsely	of Zěd-e-ki'ah the son of Mā-a-			
		sē'iah, which prophesy a lie un- to you in my name; Behold, I			
p.p.2 Chr.36.21; Ezr.1.1.	10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD,	will deliver them into the hand			
		of Něb-u-chad-rěz'zar king of Băb'y-lon; and he shall slay			
See God's Word Sure,	visit you, and perform my good	them before your eyes:			
[1 K.8.56. See Jews' Return, De.30.3.	word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.	22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the	p.p.Is.65.15.		
Ps.40.5, God's Thoughts.	11 For I know the thoughts	captivity of Ju'dah which are			
. 1		in Băb'ğ-lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zĕd-e-kī'ah and			
	and not of evil, to give you an	like Ahab, whom the king of			
Heb. end and expectation.		Băb'ğ-lon roasted in the fire; 23 Because they have com-			
	me, and ye shall go and pray	mitted villany in Is'ra-el, and	Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).		
Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard, De.4.29, SeekGod, Ho.10.12.	unto me, and I will hearken unto you.	have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and			
De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers, [Lu.11.9.	13 And ye shall seek me, and	have spoken lying words in my	Ge.3.4, Lying.		
2 Chr.7.14, Prayer (9), [Mk.11.24.]	find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.	name, which I have not com- manded them; even I know,	1 S.2.3 God's Knowledge		
De.6.5, Whole Heart, Jl.2.12	14 And I will be found of	and am a witness, saith the	See Exposure of Sin,		
Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.	you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and	LORD. 24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also	[Nu.32.23.		
	I will gather you from all the	speak to Shem-a-i'ah the Ne-			
٠.	nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you,				
• • • •	saith the LORD; and I will	hosts, the God of Is ra-el, say-			
Is.1.26, Restoration (2).		ing, Because thou hast sent let- ters in thy name unto all the			
See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.		people that are at Je-ru'sa-lem,			
726					

K.25.18, Zephaniah, [ch.52.24. and to Zeph-a-nī'ah the son of with his hands on his loins, as a Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, and to all woman in travail, and all faces Ge.3.16. Travail. the priests, saying, are turned into paleness? 26 The LORD hath made thee 7 Alas! for that day is great, See Great Day, Jl.2.11. priest in the stead of Je-hoi a-da so that none is like it: it is even the priest, that ye should be the time of Jā'cob's trouble; but).p.ch.20.1. officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a that day, saith the LORD of p.p.ch.14.8. ! K.9.11. Madness, Ho.9.7. mad, and maketh nimself a that uay, saint the horse that I will break his yoke See Liberty (1), Le.25.10. him in prison, and in the stocks from off thy neck, and will See Deliverance (1), [Ex.14.30. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. 1b.13.27, Stocks, Ac.16.24. 27 Now therefore why hast burst thy bonds, and strangers thou not reproved Jer-e-mi'ah of shall no more serve themselves p.p.Eze.34.27. 1s.30.10, Opposers (2). Jos.21.18, Anathoth, ch.32.7. An'a-thoth, which maketh him- of him: 9 But they shall serve the self a prophet to you? 28 For therefore he sent unto LORD their God, and Dā'vid their p.p.Is.55.3; Eze.34.23. us in Băb'ğ-lon, saying, This king, whom I will raise up unto p.p.Lu.1.69; Ac.2.30. D.D.V.5. captivity is long: build ye them. houses, and dwell in them; and 10 Therefore fear thou not, O Ge.26.24, "Fear Not," plant gardens, and eat the fruit my servant Jā'cob, saith the of them. LORD; neither be dismayed, O 29 And Zeph-a-ni'ah the priest Iş'ra-el: for, lo, I will save thee p.p.Is.41.13. read this letter in the ears of from afar, and thy seed from 2 S.11.14, Letters. ër-e-mi'ah the prophet. the land of their captivity; and 30 ¶Then came the word of Jā'cob shall return, and shall See Restoration (2), Is.1.%. Jer-e-mi'ah the prophet. Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3). the LORD unto Jer-e-mi'ah, say-be in rest, and be quiet, and Jb.11.18. Security. none shall make him afraid. 31 Send to all them of the 11 For I am with thee, saith Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. captivity, saying, Thus saith the the LORD, to save thee: though Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. LORD concerning Shem-a-ī'ah I make a full end of all nations the Ne-hel'a-mite; Because that whither I have scattered thee, Shem-a-i'ah hath prophesied un-yet will I not make a full end See Remnant, Is.1.9. p.p.ch.28.15. to you, and I sent him not, and of thee: but I will correct thee De.8.5, Chastisement. Ro.16.18, Deceivers. Ps.63.11. Liars. he caused you to trust in a lie: in measure, and will not leave 32 Therefore thus saith the thee altogether unpunished. LORD; Behold, I will punish 12 For thus saith the LORD, Is.13.11. Punishment. Shëm-a-i'ah the Në-hël'a-mite, Thy bruise is incurable, and Pr.6.33, Wounds of Sin. Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my peoble shall he length the I complete the plant the I complete the shall he behold the good that I will do for my peoble shall he shall not have the shall not ple, saith the LORD; because he ing medicines. Pr.17.22, Medicine, ch.46.11. hath taught rebellion against 14 All thy lovers have forgot-Mt.5.19. False Teachers. the LORD. ten thee; they seek thee not; Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. p.p.Is.30.8. for I have wounded thee with CHAPTER 30 the wound of an enemy, with The Jews' deliverance. 10 Jacob com-forted. 18 Their ancient privileges B.C.606 (?) the chastisement of a cruel one, restored. for the multitude of thine iniq-Jb.15.16, Iniquity, Ezc.9.9.

THE word that came to Jer-e-uity; because thy sins were Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. L mi'ah from the LORD, say-increased. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ing,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God affliction? thy sorrow is incurDe.8.5, Affliction (3). of Is'ra-el, saying, Write thee all able for the multitude of thine the words that I have spoken iniquity: because thy sins were Ex.31.18. Writing (1). unto thee in a book. increased, I have done these Is.13.11, Punishment. 1 S.10.25, Books. 3 For, lo, the days come, saith things unto thee.
the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Is-vour thee shall be devoured; See Recompense(1), Is. 59.18. ra-el and Ju'dah, saith the LORD: and all thine adversaries, every p.p.Is.41.11. and I will cause them to return one of them, shall go into cap-De.30.3. Jews' Return. to the land that I gave to their tivity; and they that spoil thee fathers, and they shall possess it, shall be a spoil, and all that See Promised Land.Ge.12.7. 4 ¶And these are the words prey upon thee will I give for that the LORD spake concerning a prey.

Is ra-el and concerning Ju'dah.

17 For I will restore health Ex.15.26, Health Promised.

18 Toron thus saith the LORD; ef the wounds saith the LORD; [Ho.14.4.] We have heard a voice of trem- of thy wounds, saith the LORD; Le.26.36, Terror.

a man doth travail with child? whom no man seeketh after.

bling, of fear, and not of peace. because they called thee an

6 Ask ye now, and see whether Outcast, saying, This is Zī'on, Is.11.12, Outcasts.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

1 K.7.1, Palaces.

Ps.30.11, Joy Restored, [ch.31.13

2 Chr.20.20, Established.

1 K.21.8, Nobles. p.p.Ge.49.10.

Ps.24.3, Access.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2).

Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

B.C.606 (?)

p.p.Ge.17.7; Ro.11.26-28. See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace. p.p.Nu.14.20.

Ge.12.7, Divine Appearances.

De.7.8, God's Love, Jn.3.16. De.4.31, Divine Constancy. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness, [ch.32.18. Song 1.4, Spir. Attraction,

[Ho.11.4.

See Restoration (2), Is.1.26.

Ps.30.11, Joy Restored. Pa.30.11, Joy Ling (1), Ex.32.19, Dancing (1), [Mk.6.22. Ne.8.12, Mirth.

hold, I will bring again the upon the mountains of Sā-mā'-p.p.Is.65.21. captivity of Ja'cob's tents, and ri-a: the planters shall plant, have mercy on his dwelling and shall eat them as common places; and the city shall be things. builded upon her own heap, and 6 For there shall be a day,

the manner thereof. Pa.68.19, Thankfulness (2).
Ne.8.12, Mirth, Lu.15.24.
Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.
I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

De.26.29, Israel Exalted.

Pa.18.1.13 (ch.31.13)
(ch.31.13)
(ch.31.14)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.15)
(ch.31.16)
(ch.31.16)
(ch.31.16)
(ch.31.16)
(ch.31.17)
(ch.31.17)
(ch.31.17)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.31.18)
(ch.3

20 Their children also shall people, the remnant of Igra-el. Is.1.9, Remnant, Eze.14.22. be as aforetime, and their con- 8 Behold, I will bring them gregation shall be established from the north country, and See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. before me, and I will punish all gather them from the coasts of

that oppress them.

the wicked.

themselves, and their governor with child and her that travailshall proceed from the midst of eth with child together: a great See Accessions, Ac.2.41. them; and I will cause him to company shall return thither. | See Jews' Return, De. 30.3. draw near, and he shall ap- 9 They shall come with weep- 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2), proach unto me: for who is ing, and with supplications will

Lord.

23 Behold, the whirlwind of is my firstborn. the LORD goeth forth with fury, 10 ¶ Hear the word of the De.4.1, Hearken. a continuing whirlwind: it shall LORD, O ye nations, and declare fall with pain upon the head of it in the isles afar off, and say

LORD shall not return, until he shepherd doth his flock. shall consider it.

CHAPTER 31

T the same time, saith the den; and they shall not sorrow Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished.
[Re.7.17. LORD, will I be the God of any more at all. all the families of Is ra-el, and 13 Then shall the virgin rethey shall be my people.

went to cause him to rest. went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared of 14 And I will satiate the soul Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness.

old unto me, saying, Yea, I of the priests with fatness, and lovingkindness have I drawn LORD.

them that make merry.

the palace shall remain after that the watchmen upon the See Spir. Watchmen Is 62.6. mount E'phra-im shall cry, 2 S.18.25, Watchmen. 19 And out of them shall pro- Arise ye, and let us go up to See Attendance upon the

the earth, and with them the 21 And their nobles shall be of blind and the lame, the woman

this that engaged his heart to I lead them: I will cause them De.8.2, Divine Leader. approach unto me? saith the to walk by the rivers of waters Ps.23.2, Guidance (1).

in a straight way, wherein they See LivingWater,Song 4.15. 22 And ye shall be my people, shall not stumble: for I am a 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet. and I will be your God. father to Iş'ra-el, and E'phră-im 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.

have done it, and until he have 11 For the LORD hath re- 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. performed the intents of his deemed Ja'cob, and ransomed Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). heart: in the latter days ye him from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zi'on, See Rejoicing (2), 1 S.2.1. The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication thereof. 15 Rahel mouraing is comforted. 18 Ephras goodness of the Lord, for im repenting is brought home wheat, and for wine, and for Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). His care over the church. 31 His saw covenant. 35 The stability, 38 and amplitude of the church.

38 and amplitude of the church. 30 The stability, 30 and shall be as a watered garage. Ge.2.8, Gardens.

joice in the dance, both young

2 Thus saith the LORD, The men and old together: for I people which were left of the will turn their mourning into Ps.30.11, Joy Restored. sword found grace in the wil- joy, and will comfort them, and ps.71.21, Comfort (1). derness; even is ra-el, when I make them rejoice from their De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

have loved thee with an ever-my people shall be satisfied Ps.17.15, Satisfaction. lasting love: therefore with with my goodness, saith the Ps.25.8, God's Goodness.

15 Thus saith the LORD; Ap.p.Mt.2.17. 4 Again I will build thee, and voice was heard in Rā'mah, lam-Ge.50.10, Lamentationa. thou shalt be built, O virgin of entation, and bitter weeping; Ge.23.2, Grief, Jn.11.33. Is ra-el: thou shalt again be Ra hel weeping for her children Ge. 29.6, Rachel, Mt. 2.18. adorned with thy tabrets, and refused to be comforted for her See Maternal Love, Ge. 21.16. shalt go forth in the dances of children, because they were not. p.p.Ge.5.24; 42.13.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines frain thy voice from weeping,

[Sanctuary, De.12.5.

Eze.18.21

De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

the wicked.

He that scattered Ig'ra-el will See Restoration (2), Is. 1.26.

24 The fierce anger of the gather him, and keep him, as a See Christ, Shephere.

16 Thus saith the LORD; Re-SeeSorrowBanished, Is. 25.8.

and thine eyes from tears: for break down, and to throw down, Le.26.17, Reprobation. Ge.15.1. Reward (3). Mt.6.4. thy work shall be rewarded, and to destroy, and to afflict; so saith the LORD; and they shall will I watch over them, to build, Ps.89 17. Divine Favor (3). See Jews' Return, De.30.3. come again from the land of and to plant, saith the LORD. See Established, 2 Chr. 20, 20. 29 In those days they shall the enemy. 17 And there is hope in thine say no more. The fathers have See Parents' Sins. Ex.20.5. Ps.31.24. Hope in God. end, saith the LORD, that thy eaten a sour grape, and the chil-Le.19.10. Grapes. Eze.18.2. children shall come again to dren's teeth are set on edge. p.p.De.30.2. their own border. 30 But every one shall die for Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 18 ¶ I have surely heard his own iniquity: every man De. 24.16, Personal Respon-E phra-im bemoaning himself that eateth the sour grape, his sibility, Eze.18.20. p.p.ch_3.21. thus; Thou hast chastised me, teeth shall be set on edge. and I was chastised, as a bullock 31 ¶ Behold, the days come, De.8.5. Chastisement. See Returning to God, [1 K.8.48. unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; saith the LORD, that I will make thou me, and I shall be turned; a new covenant with the house of Iş'ra-el, and with the house of Jū'dah:

32 Not according to the covenant, Mt.26.28.

New Covenant, Mt.26.28.

New Covenant, Mt.26.28.

New Covenant, Mt.26.28.

New Covenant, Mt.26.28. Ge.28.21. Jehovah Chosen. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). De.4.5, Instruction (5). upon my thigh: I was ashamed, there in the day that I took 2 S.24.10, Condemnation (2). yea, even confounded, because them by the hand to bring De.8.2, Divine Leader. I did bear the reproach of my them out of the land of E'gypt; Jb.13.26. Sins of Youth. which my covenant they brake, Le.26.15, Covenant-20 Is Ephra-im my dear son? although I was an husband un-Is.54.5, Marriage (4). See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2 is he a pleasant child? for since to them, saith the LORD: Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. I spake against him, I do ear- 33 But this shall be the cove p.p.ch.32.40. nestly remember him still: nant that I will make with the therefore my bowels are trou-house of Is ra-el; After those bled for him; I will surely have days, saith the LORD, I will put p.p.Ho.11.8. Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. mercy upon him, saith the LORD. my law in their inward parts, Ps. 37.31, Law in Heart, De.4.31, Mercy (1). 21 Set thee up waymarks, and write it in their hearts; [ch.32.40. make thee high heaps: set and will be their God, and they thine heart toward the high way, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin more every man his neighbour, Ch.32.40. p.p.ch.6.16. Ps.16.11, Right Paths. Pr.16.17, Spir. Highway. of Is'ra-el, turn again to these and every man his brother, say-p.p. Is. 11.9; 54.13. ing, Know the LORD: for they ch.9.24, Spir. Knowledge thy cities. 22 ¶ How long wilt thou go shall all know me, from the Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. 22 ¶ How long wilt thou go shall all know me, from the Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). about, O thou backsliding daugh-least of them unto the greatest Is.43.25, Pardon Promised, Pr.14.14, Backsliding. ter? for the LORD hath created of them, saith the LORD: for I [ch.33.8. a new thing in the earth, A will forgive their iniquity, and I Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). woman shall compass a man. will remember their sin no more. p.p.Is.4.I. 23 Thus saith the LORD of 35 Thus saith the LORD, Ge.1.1, Creator (1). hosts, the God of Işra-el; As which giveth the sun for a Ge.1.16, Sun. yet they shall use this speech light by day, and the ordiin the land of Ju'dah and in nances of the moon and of the Ge.1.16, Moon. the cities thereof, when I shall stars for a light by night, which p.p.ch.30.18. bring again their captivity; The divideth the sea when the waves Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. LORD bless thee, O habitation of thereof roar; The LORD of hosts p.p.ch.10.16; 32.18. See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. De.23.5, God's Blessing, justice, and mountain of holi-is his name: 36 If those ordinances depart p.p.Ps.148.6; Is.54.10. 24 And there shall dwell in from before me, saith the LORD, Ju'dah itself, and in all the cit-then the seed of Is'ra-el also Ex.6.7, Israel (2). ies thereof together, husband-shall cease from being a nation See Waste Places, Is.35.1. men, and they that go forth before me for ever. Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, [ch.51.23. 37 Thus saith the LORD; If p.p.ch.33.22. with flocks. 25 For I have satiated the heaven above can be measured, Ps.17.15, Satisfaction, See Thirst Satisfied, Ps.36.8. weary soul, and I have replen-and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also ished every sorrowful soul. p.p.Pr.3.24; Zec.4.1. 26 Upon this I awaked, and be-cast off all the seed of is ra-el Ps.3.5, Sleep (1), Mk.4.38. held; and my sleep was sweet for all that they have done, saith the LORD. unto me.

27 T Behold, the days come, 38 T Behold, the days come, p.p.Ho.2.23. saith the LORD, that I will sow saith the LORD, that the city p.p.ch.30.18. the house of Isra-el and the shall be built to the LORD from Is.1.26, Restoration (2). house of Ju'dah with the seed the tower of Ha-nan'e-el unto

of man, and with the seed of the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line p.p.Zec.2.1.

28 And it shall come to pass, shall yet go forth over against that like as I have watched it upon the hill Gareb, and over them, to pluck up, and to shall compass about to Go ath.

p.p.ch.1.10: 18.7.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ex.30.13. Shekela.

1 K.2.37, Kidron, Jn.18.1. 2 K.14.13, Gates (3),

p.p.2 K.11.16.

p.p.Jl.3.17.

B.C.590 (?)

40 And the whole valley of weighed him the money, even Ge.23.16, Weighing, Zec.11.12. See Hinnom Valley, Jos. 15.8. the dead bodies, and of the seventeen shekels of silver. ashes, and all the fields unto 10 And I subscribed the evithe brook of Kid'ron, unto the dence, and sealed it, and took 1 K.21.8, Seal, Da.6.17.

corner of the horse gate toward witnesses, and weighed him the p.p. Is. 44.5. the east, shall be holy unto the money in the balances. LORD; it shall not be plucked 11 So I took the evidence of up, nor thrown down any more the purchase, both that which for ever.

CHAPTER 32

gracious return

p.p.2 K.25.1. eenth year of Neb-u-chad-rez- of the purchase, before all the 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar. zar. 2 For then the king of Bab'y-the prison.

Jos.6.1. Sieges. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1), [Da.3.20. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. p.p.Ne.3.25; ch.33.1. king of Jū'dah's house. 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah, ch.37.1.

p.p.ch.34.2. Behold, I will give this city into continue many days. lon, and he shall take it; p.p.ch.39.5; 52.9. shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Bab'y-lon, and shall speak with him chase unto Baruch the son of

mouth to mouth, and his eyes Ne-ri'ah, I prayed unto the Pa.5.3, Prayerfulness. shall behold his eyes; 5 And he shall lead Zed-e-ki'ah 17 Ah Lord Gop! behold Ge.1.1. Creator (1). p.p.ch.21.4; 27.22.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). me, saying, 7 Behold, Hā-năm'e-el the son fathers into the bosom of their Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. Jos.21.18, Anathoth, v.p.Le.25.25; Ru.4.4.

which is in the country of wonders in the land of Egypt, Ex.4.21, Wonders. Ben'ja-min: for the right of even unto this day, and in is'-Nu.36.2, Inheritance, [Lu.15.12

inheritance is thine, and the ra-el, and among other men; 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment. thyself. Then I knew that this at this day; was the word of the LORD. 9 And I bought the field of thy people is ra-el out of the Hā-nam eel my uncle's son land of E gypt with signs, and

Money, Mt.22.19.

was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open: Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captionity confirmed. 36 Promise of a of the purchase unto Baruch ch.36.4. the son of Ne-ri'ah, the son of THE word that came to Jer-e-Mā-a-se'iah, in the sight of Hāmi'ah from the LORD in the năm'e-el mine uncle's son, and tenth year of Zed-e-ki'ah king in the presence of the wit- Nu.35.30, Witnesses. of Jū'dah, which was the eight- nesses that subscribed the book 1 S.10.25, Books.

Jews that sat in the court of lon's army besieged Jê-ry'sā- 13 ¶ And I charged Bā'rych lem: and Jer-e-mi'ah the proph-before them, saying, et was shut up in the court of 14 Thus saith the LORD of the prison, which was in the hosts, the God of Is ra-el; Take these evidences, this evidence 3 For Zed-e-kī'ah king of Jū'- of the purchase, both which is dah had shut him up, saying, sealed, and this evidence which Wherefore dost thou prophesy, is open; and put them in an and say, Thus saith the LORD, earthen vessel, that they may

the hand of the king of Bab'y- 15 For thus saith the LORD p.p.Am.9.14; Zec.3.10. of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; 4 And Zed-e-ki'ah king of Ju'- Houses and fields and vineyards See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. dah shall not escape out of the shall be possessed again in this p.p.ch.31.5.

LORD, saying,

to Băb'y-lon, and there shall he thou hast made the heaven and Ge.1.1, Heavens (1). be until I visit him, saith the the earth by thy great power 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. LORD: though ye fight with and stretched out arm, and Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. the Chalderans, ye shall not there is nothing too hard for Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. prosper.

6 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mi'ah said, The
18 Thou shewest lovingkindPa.17.7, Lovingkindness
[Ho.] Ho.2.19. ompensest the iniquity of the Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

of Shal'lum thine uncle shall children after them: the Great, De.3.24, God's Greatner Mal.1.11. come unto thee, saying, Buy the Mighty God, the LORD of thee my field that is in An'a hosts, is his name, p.p.Is.9.6; ch.10.16. thoth: for the right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hā-năm'e-el mine uncle's are open upon all the ways of [Am.]

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes [Re. 66.5, Divine Vision, are open upon all the ways of [Am.] [Re.3.18. son came to me in the court of the sons of men: to give every Jb.34.21, Ways Known. the prison according to the one according to his ways, and [Works, Ere.18.30.] word of the LORD, and said according to the fruit of his dounto me, Buy my field, I pray ings

redemption is thine; buy it for and hast made thee a name, as Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord. 21 And hast brought forth De.8.2, Divine Leader.

p.p.Da.9.1,2.

that was in An'a-thoth, and with wonders, and with a strong

thee, that is in An'a-thoth, 20 Which hast set signs and

D.D.Is.1.4.6: Da.9.8.

№-5.15, God's Hand. hand, and with a stretched out their prophets, and the men of 1x. 6.6. Divine Arm. arm, and with great terror; Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of K.8.56, God's Promises. 22 And hast given them this Jē-ru'sā-lěm. land, which thou didst swear to 33 And they have turned unto See God Rejected, 1 S.8.7. e. 12.7. Promised Land. their fathers to give them, a me the back, and not the face: Ex.32.1, Apostates. land flowing with milk and though I taught them, rising up Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher 5x.3.8, Fruitful Land. early and teaching them, yet Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2 honey; 23 And they came in, and they have not hearkened to re-[ch.44.16. possessed it; but they obeyed ceive instruction. De.4.5, Instruction (5), | Jn.6.45. De. 11.28. Disobedience (1). not thy voice, neither walked 34 But they set their abomiice Sinful Walk, De.29.19. in thy law; they have done nations in the house, which is Ps. 134.1, House of God. nothing of all that thou com-called by my name, to defile it. 2 Chr. 33.7, Pollutions (3). mandedst them to do: there- 35 And they built the high Le. 26.30, High Places (2). fore thou hast caused all this places of Ba'al, which are in Nu.22.41, Baal. s.59.18. Recompense (1). see Sin's Misery, De.28.67. evil to come upon them: the valley of the son of Hin'- Jos. 15.8, Hinnom Valley. s. 13.11, Punishment. 24 Behold the mounts, they nom, to cause their sons and 2 K.23.10, Tophet. are come unto the city to take their daughters to pass through Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices.).p. Eze.21.22. it; and the city is given into the fire unto Molech; which I Le.18.21, Molech, Am.5.26. the hand of the Chal-de ans, commanded them not, neither).p.ch.20.5. that fight against it, because came it into my mind, that they See War Threatened. of the sword, and of the fam-should do this abomination, to De.7.25, Abominations. See Famine (3), Le.26.26. ine, and of the pestilence: and cause Jū'dah to sin. what thou hast spoken is come 36 ¶ And now therefore thus to pass; and, behold, thou seest saith the LORD, the God of I K.8.56. God's Word Sure. t. Igra-el, concerning this city, 25 And thou hast said unto whereof ye say, It shall be de-Le.26.25. War Threatened. Ge.12.1. Divine Direction. me, O Lord God, Buy thee the livered into the hand of the field for money, and take wit-king of Bab'y-lon by the sword, nesses; for the city is given and by the famine, and by the Le.26.26, Famine (3). into the hand of the Chal-de'-pestilence; Le.26.25, Pestilence (1), 37 Behold, I will gather them 26 Then came the word of out of all countries, whither I Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3). the LORD unto Jer-e-mi'ah, say-have driven them in mine See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33. anger, and in my fury, and in 27 Behold, I am the Lord, the great wrath; and I will bring 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. God of all flesh: is there any them again unto this place, and De.30.3, Jews' Return. p.p.Nu.16.22; Is.64.8. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. thing too hard for me? I will cause them to dwell 28 Therefore thus saith the safely:
LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Challel ple, and I will be their God:
39 And I will give them one De.5.29, Renewed Heart. p.p.ch.19.7-12. Něb-u-chad-rěz zar king of Băb'- heart, and one way, that they See Regeneration, Eze. 36.26. 2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnezzar. ÿ-lon, and he shall take it: may fear me for ever, for the Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. p.p.ch.21.10; 39.8. 29 And the Chalde and that good of them, and of their chilles Good liness Profitable, See Jerusalem (2), 1 K.14.25. fight against this city, shall dren after them: come and set fire on this city, 40 And I will make an ever-and burn it with the houses, lasting covenant with them, [nant, ch.33.20. p.p.ch.19.13. upon whose roofs they have that I will not turn away from De.4.31, Divine Constancy. Nu.22.41, Baal. offered incense unto Bā'al, and them, to do them good; but I Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). poured out drink offerings unto will put my fear in their hearts, Ps. 37.31. Law in Heart, other gods, to provoke me to that they shall not depart from Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). 30 For the children of Igra-el 41 Yea, I will rejoice over Ps.89.17, Divine Fayor (3) [Ho.1.10. Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). and the children of Jū'dah have them to do them good, and I See In God's Sight, Jud. 2.11. only done evil before me from will plant them in this land p.p.ch:24.6. Jb.13.26. Sins of Youth. their youth: for the children assuredly with my whole heart Is. 1.26, Restoration (2). p.p.Ho.2.19. of Is ra-el have only provoked and with my whole soul. me to anger with the work of 42 For thus saith the LORD; p.p.ch.31.28. their hands, saith the LORD. Like as I have brought all this 31 For this city hath been to great evil upon this people, so me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should rein this land, whereof ye say, It p.p.Eze.22.2; Zep.3.1. Nu.14.11, Provoking God. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. p.p.2 K.23.27; 24.3. move it from before my face, is desolate without man or See Desolation (1), Is.1.8. 32 Because of all the evil of beast; it is given into the the children of Isra-el and of hand of the Chal-de ans. the children of Jū'dah, which 44 Men shall buy fields for

they have done to provoke me money, and subscribe evi-p.p.ch.17.26.

[Praise, Jona.29.

A gracious return promised.

De.30.3, Jewa' Return.

B.C.590 (?)

min, and in the places about Je-inhabitant, and without beast, ry'sā-lem, and in the cities of 11 The voice of joy, and the Ps.30.11, Joy Restored.

Ju dah, and in the cities of the voice of gladness, the voice of 2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness, mountains, and in the cities of the bridegroom, and the voice be.24.5, Bridegroom. the valley, and in the cities of of the bride, the voice of them

the south: for I will cause their that shall say, Praise the LORD See Praise (2), 2 Chr.5.13.

promised LORD came unto Jer-e-mi'- saith the LORD.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3),

the prison, saying,

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). p.p.ch.32.17.

formed it, to establish it; the tion of shepherds causing their LORD is his name; Ps.91.15, Answer Promised, [Zec.13.9.

swer thee, and shew thee great tains, in the cities of the vale,

Ex.4.21, Wonders. and mighty things, which thou and in the cities of the south, 4 For thus saith the LORD, and in the places about Jeru'sap.p.Is.32.13. the God of Is'ra-el, concerning lem, and in the cities of Ju'dah, the houses of this city, and con-shall the flocks pass again under p.p.Le.27.32; Lu.15.4. cerning the houses of the kings the hands of him that telleth

of Ju'dah, which are thrown them, saith the LORD. D.D.Eze.4.2: 21.22. down by the mounts, and by the 14 Behold, the days come, p.p.ch.32.5.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. whom I have slain in mine an-Jū'dah. Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

my face from this city. Ps.41.4. Spir. Healing. Da.2.22, Revelations. and will reveal unto them the the land.

abundance of peace and truth. 7 And I will cause the cap-tivity of Jū'dah and the cap-tivity of Ig'ra-el to return, and name wherewith she shall be See Jews' Return, De.30.3. will build them, as at the first. called, The LORD our righteous Or, Jehovah-tsidkense. Is.1.26. Restoration (2).

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. 8 And I will cleanse them from ness. Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Is.43.25, Pardon Promised, [Esc.36.25] whereby they have sinned, and house of Is'ra-el:

De.31.18.God's Face Hidden.

against me. p.p.Ezr.1.2; 6.12; Is.55.13.

p.p.ch.3.17; 4.2. before all the nations of the do sacrifice continually earth, which shall hear all the 19 ¶And the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3).

Again there shall be heard in season;

Is.35.1, Waste Places. without beast, even in the cities servant, that he should not have of Ju'dah, and in the streets a son to reign upon his throne; of Je-ru'sa-lem, that are deso-and with the Le'vites the priests, Is.1.8, Desolation (1),

captivity to return, saith the lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; Pa.25.8, God's Goodness., for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall Le.7.12. Thank-offerings.

A gracious return promised. 15 bring the sacrifice of praise in to the house of the Lord. For Pa.107.22. Sacrifices of Praise, Jona. OREOVER the word of the tivity of the land, as at the first, I will cause to return the cap-De.30.3, Jews' Return.

ah the second time, while he 12 Thus saith the LORD of was yet shut up in the court of hosts; Again in this place, which See Waste Places, Is.35.1. is desolate without man and

2 Thus saith the LORD the without beast, and in all the maker thereof, the LORD that cities thereof, shall be an habita-Is. 1.26, Restoration (2).

flocks to lie down. 3 Call unto me, and I will an- 13 In the cities of the moun-p.p.ch.17.26. and in the land of Ben'ja-min,

saith the LORD, that I will per-De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness 5 They come to fight with the form that good thing which I Chalde ans, but it is to fill them have promised unto the house 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. with the dead bodies of men, of Isra-el and to the house of ger and in my fury, and for all 15 ¶ In those days, and at that

whose wickedness I have hid time, will I cause the Branch of Is.4.2, Christ a Branch righteousness to grow up unto 6 Behold, I will bring it health David; and he shall execute and cure, and I will cure them, judgment and righteousness in See Divine Justice, De. 32.4. 16 In those days shall Jū'dah

ness, Ro.10.L all their iniquity, whereby they 17 TFor thus saith the LORD; p.p.2 S.7.16; i K.2.4. have sinned against me; and I Da'vid shall never want a man will pardon all their iniquities, to sit upon the throne of the whereby they have transgressed 18 Neither shall the priests the Le'vites want a man before p.p.De.18.1; 1 Pe.2.5. 9 And it shall be to me a name me to offer burnt offerings, and Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. of joy, a praise and an honour to kindle meat offerings, and to Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

good that I do unto them: and came unto Jer-e-mi an, Saying, they shall fear and tremble for 20 Thus saith the LORD; If p.p.Ps.89.37; 104.19. all the goodness and for all ye can break my covenant of [nant, Exc. 15.60] good that I do unto them: and came unto Jer-e-mi'ah, saying, the prosperity that I procure the day, and my covenant of unto it. 10 Thus saith the LORD; not be day and night in their Ge.1.5, Day. this place, which ye say shall 21 Then may also my cove- See Covenant (2), 2 S.7.12. be desolate without man and nant be broken with David my De. 7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

llate, without man, and without my ministers.

Destruction of		IAH, 34	Jerusalem foretold.
Ge.1.16, Stara.			
Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.	will I multiply the seed of Da'- vid my servant, and the Le'-	6 Then Jër-e-mi'ah the prophet spake all these words unto Zëd-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah in Jē-ru'-	p.p.15se.2.7.
Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).	23 Moreover the word of the	sā-lèm, 7 When the king of Bāb'y̆-lon's army fought against Jē-ru̯'sā-lèm, and against all the cities	
p.p.Is.11.13.	24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, say- ing, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they	of Jū'dah that were left, against Lā'chish, and against Āzē'kah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Jū'dah. 8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the	Jos.10.10, Azekah.
200 K 100	fore them.	LORD, after that the king Zed- e-ki'ah had made a covenant	Ge 21 27 Covenant (4)
p.p.Ge.8.22.	25 Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day	with all the people which were at Je-ru'sa-lem, to proclaim lib-	
p.p.Ps.74.16; 104.19.		erty unto them; 9 That every man should let his manservant, and every man	
See Divine Faithfulness, [De.7.9.	26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jā'cob, and Dā'vid my servant, so that I will not take	his maidservant, being an He- brew or an He-brew-ess, go free; that none should serve himself	
p.p.Esr.2.1.	the seed of A'bra-ham, I'saac,	of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother. 10 Now when all the princes,	
See Jews' Return, De.30.3. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.	their captivity to return, and have merey on them.	and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his	avaisate, a sinces.
	CHAPTER 34	manservant, and every one his	
B.C.591 (?)	Jeremiah prophesies the destruction	maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them	SanCitizana (Dustina Bura 7 of
2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar, p.p.ch.1.15.	THE word which came unto Jer-e-mi'ah from the LORD, when Neb-u-chad-nezzar king of Bab'y-lon, and all his army,	11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let	р.р.Но.6.4.
	earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Je- ru sa-lem, and against all the cities thereof, saying,	12 Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jer-e-mi'ah from	•
Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. p.p.ch.21.10; 32.3. See Wicked Forsaken.	to Zěd-e-ki'ah king of Jū'dah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this	13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Isra-el; I made a cove- nant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth	Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).
[Jud.16.20. Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). p.p.eh.32.29.		out of the land of E'gypt, out of the house of bondmen, say- ing,	
See No Escape, Pr.11.21. p.p.ch.32.4.	3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt sure-	14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother	
	his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Băb'ỹ-lon, and he shall speak	an He'brew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not	•
See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.	thou shalt go to Băb'ỹ-lon. 4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zěd-e-ki'ah king of Jū'-	unto me, neither inclined their	De. 1120, Districtive (17)
	sword: 5 But thou shalt die in peace:	in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before	p.p.2 K.23.3; Ne.10.29.
p.p.2 Chr.16.14.	and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which	me in the house which is called	Ps.134.1, House of God.
y.y.a VIII.10.19.	burn odours for thee; and they	my name, and caused every man	breakers.
See Mourners, 2 Chr.35.25.	burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah	his servant, and every man his	ed by Rame, Le.72.2.

handmaid, whom he had set whole house of the Rechabat liberty at their pleasure, to ites; return, and brought them into 4 And I brought them into the subjection, to be unto you for house of the LORD, into the 2 S.7.13. Solomon's Tempie servants and for handmaids. chamber of the sons of Ha'nan. 17 Therefore thus saith the the son of Ig-da-li'ah, a man of De.33.1.Man of God.1Ti.6.1: LORD; Ye have not hearkened God, which was by the cham-De.11.28, Disobedience (1). unto me, in proclaiming liberty, ber of the princes, which was every one to his brother, and above the chamber of Mā-ap.p.Ne.9.30. p.p.Mt.7.2: Ga.6.7. every man to his neighbour: be se'iah the son of Shal'lum, the hold, I proclaim a liberty for keeper of the door: you, saith the LORD, to the 5 And I set before the sons of See Judgment ac. to Works Ps.62.12. sword, to the pestilence, and to the house of the Re'chab-ites p.p.Am.2.12; 2 Co.2.9. Le.26.25, War Threatened. the famine; and I will make you pots full of wine, and cups, and to be removed into all the king- I said unto them, Drink ye wine. Le.26.26. Famine (3). Or, for a removing into. See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33. doms of the earth. 6 But they said, We will drink Self-control (2), Da.1.8. 18 And I will give the men no wine: for Jon'a-dab the son 2 K.10.15, Jonadab, v.19. that have transgressed my cov- of Re'chab our father com- Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-Le.26.15, Covenantbreakers enant, which have not per-manded us, saying, Ye shall [sisted, DalA formed the words of the cove drink no wine, neither ye, nor Le.10.9, Abstinence, Da.14 Ex.24.7, Covenant (3). nant which they had made your sons for ever: p.p.Ge.15.10. before me, when they cut 7 Neither shall ye build house. the calf in twain, and passed nor sow seed, nor plant vinebetween the parts thereof. yard, nor have any: but all 19 The princes of Jū'dah, and your days ye shall dwell in p.p.Eze.22.27. the princes of Jê-ru'sâ-lem, the tents; that ye may live many Ge.13.18, Tents, He.11.9. eunuchs, and the priests, and days in the land where ye be De.5.33, Longevity (1). all the people of the land, which strangers. passed between the parts of the 8 Thus have we obeyed the Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2). [Ln.25]. calf; voice of Jon a-dab the son or 20 I will even give them into Rē'chāb our father in all that See Wicked Forsaken, [Jud.16.20. the hand of their enemies, and he hath charged us, to drink no into the hand of them that seek wine all our days, we, our wives, p.p.ch.11.21. their life: and their dead bodies our sons, nor our daughters; shall be for meat unto the fowls 9 Nor to build houses for us De.28.26. Unburied. of the heaven, and to the beasts to dwell in: neither have we of the earth. vineyard, nor field, nor seed: 21 And Zčd-e-ki'ah king of 10 But we have dwelt in tents, p.p.v.7.
Jū'dah and his princes will I and have obeyed, and done ac-See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29 give into the hand of their cording to all that Jon'a dab our enemies, and into the hand of father commanded us. them that seek their life, and 11 But it came to pass, when into the hand of the king of Neb-u-chad-rez'zar king of Bab'- 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar. Băb'y-lon's army, which are y-lon came up into the land, gone up from you. that we said, Come, and let us 22 Behold, I will command, go to Jeru'sa-lem for fear of See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50. saith the LORD, and cause them the army of the Chal-de'ans, to return to this city; and they and for fear of the army of the De.1.17, Fear of Man. shall fight against it, and take SyrTans: so we dwell at Jeru'. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). p.p.ch.37.8. it, and burn it with fire: and I sa-lem. will make the cities of Ju'dah a 12 Then came the word of Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). desolation without an inhabit- the LORD unto Jer-e-mi'ah, say-See Desolation (1), Is.1.8. ant. 13 Thus saith the LORD of CHAPTER 35 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 hosts, the God of Isra-el; Go B.C.607 (?) the Jews' disobedience condemned. and tell the men of Ju'dah and THE word which came unto the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lem, p.p.ch.32.33. Jer-e-mi'ah from the LORD Will ye not receive instruction Pr.1.8, Instruction (1). in the days of Jê-hoi'a-kim the to hearken to my words? saith De.4.1, Hearken. 2 K.23.34. Jehojakim. son of Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, the LORD. saying, 14 The words of Jon'a-dab the 2 Go unto the house of the son of Re'chab, that he com-Rē'chab-ītes, and speak unto manded his sons not to drink 1 Chr. 2.55, Rechabites. them, and bring them into the wine, are performed; for unto p.p.v.6. house of the LORD, into one of this day they drink none, but Le.10.9, Abstinence. See Spir. Tests, Ge.22.1. the chambers, and give them obey their father's command-Pr.20.1. Wine. wine to drink. ment: notwithstanding I have p.p.ch.25.3.

ren, and all his sons, and the 15 I have sent also unto you

of Hab-a-zi-ni'ah, and his breth-ened not unto me.

3 Then I took Jā-āz-a-nī'ah spoken unto you, rising early Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised the son of Jēr-e-mī'ah, the son and speaking; but ye heark-ls.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

all my servants the prophets, unto him, upon a roll of a book. rising up early and sending 5 And Jere-mi'ah commanded them, saying, Return ye now Ba'ruch, saying, I am shut up; Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. every man from his evil way, I cannot go into the house of and amend your doings, and go the LORD: Divine Call (1), Eze.33.11. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). not after other gods to serve 6 Therefore go thou, and read De.31.11, Law Read. them, and ye shall dwell in the in the roll, which thou hast land which I have given to you written from my mouth, the and to your fathers: but ye words of the LORD in the ears Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). have not inclined your ear, nor of the people in the LORD'S 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. hearkened unto me. house upon the fasting day: See Fasting (3), Ex.M.28.

16 Because the sons of Jön'a- and also thou shalt read them p.p.Le.16.29. 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). hearkened unto me. dăb the son of Rē'chăb have in the ears of all Jū'dah that Ge.47.12, Filial Honor (2). performed the commandment of come out of their cities. their father, which he com- 7 It may be they will present manded them; but this people their supplication before the See Returning to God. Is 6 10 Spir Deafness. hath not hearkened unto me: LORD, and will return every one 17 Therefore thus saith the from his evil way: for great is 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

LORD God of hosts, the God the anger and the fury that the Ex.4.14, God's Anger. of Igra-el; Behold, I will bring Lord hath pronounced against upon Ju'dah and upon all the this people.
inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm all 8 And Bā'ruch the son of Nē-Is.59.18, Recompense (1). ls.3.1. Jerusalem (3). the evil that I have pronounced ri'ah did according to all that Le.26.16, Threatenings. against them: because I have Jer-e-mi'ah the prophet com-spoken unto them, but they manded him, reading in the Ex.24.7, "Word" Read, Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. have not heard; and I have book the words of the LORD in Eze.33.32, Hearing (2). called unto them, but they the LORD's house. v.15. Divine Call (1). 9 And it came to pass in the Ps.81.11, Call Refused. have not answered. 18 ¶ And Jer-e-mi'ah said un-fifth year of Je-hoi'a-kim the to the house of the Re'chab-ites, son of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, in the ninth month, that they the God of Is'ra-el; Because ye proclaimed a fast before the have obeyed the commandment LORD to all the people in Je-Pr.1.8, Filial Obedience. p.p.Ex.20.12. of Jon'a-dab your father, and ru'sa-lem, and to all the people kept all his precepts, and done that came from the cities of according unto all that he hath Jū'dah unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm. commanded you: 10 Then read Baruch in the ch.32.12, Baruch, v.32. 19 Therefore thus saith the book the words of Jer-e-mi'ah LORD of hosts, the God of Ig'rain the house of the LORD, in
el: Jön'a-däb the son of Rë'the chamber of Gem-a-ri'ah the 2 K.10.15. Jonadab. Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised. chab shall not want a man to son of Sha'phan the scribe, in p.p.ch.15.19. stand before me for ever. the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD'S 2 K.15.35, Gates (4). CHAPTER 36 house, in the ears of all the B.C.607 (?) Baruch writes Jeremiah's prophecy.
20 Jehoiakim burns the roll. 32 people. Baruch writes a new copy. 11 TWhen Mi-chā'iah the son ND it came to pass in the of Gem-a-rī'ah, the son of Shā'-

2 K.23.34.Jehoiakim.ch.46.2.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ls.8.1, Rolls, Ezc.2.9.

"Word" Inspired, Eze.1.3.

p.p.ch.25.15.

See Repentance (1), [2 K.17.13.

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). See Mercy (1), De.4.31. ch.32.12, Baruch, v.10.

See Scribes, 2 S.8.17. ch.1.1, Jeremiah, v.27.

theson of Jō-si'ah king of Jū'dah, all the words of the LORD, mī'ah from the LORD, saying, that I have spoken unto thee E-lish'a-ma the scribe, and Deldah, and against all the nations, and El'na-than the son of Ach'-from the day I spake unto thee, bôr, and Gem-a-ri'ah the son of from the days of Jô-si'ah, even Shā'phan, and Zed-e-kī'ah the unto this day.

3 It may be that the house princes. 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the [Wicked. which I purpose to do unto unto them all the words that he of Jū'dah will hear all the evil 13 Then Mi-chā'iah declared p.p.2 K.22.10. them; that they may return had heard, when Baruch read every man from his evil way; the book in the ears of the that I may forgive their iniqui-people. ty and their sin.

ruch the son of Ne-ri'ah: and ni'ah, the son of Shel-e-mi'ah, Baruch wrote from the mouth the son of Cu'shi, unto Baruch, of Jer-e-mi'ah all the words of saying, Take in thine hand the

that this word came unto Jer-e- 12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the 2 Take thee a roll of a book, scribe's chamber: and, lo, all and write therein all the words the princes sat there, even p.p.v.20. against Is ra-el, and against Ju'-|a-i'ah the son of Shem-a-i'ah, p.p.ch.26.22.

son of Han-a-nī'ah, and all the

14 Therefore all the princes 4 Then Jer-e-mi'ah called Ba'- sent Je-hū'dī the son of Neth-a-p.p.v.21.

Lu.4.16.

A fourth year of Jê-hoi'a-kim phan, had heard out of the book 1 S.10.25, Books.

the LORD, which he had spoken roll wherein thou hast read in ed by

p.p.Eze.2.6.

Ex.24.7. "Word" Read

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1). Ink. 2 Co.3.3. 1 S.10.25, Books.

p.p.1 K.17.3; 18.4. De.1.17, Fear of Man.

p.p.v.12.

p.p.2 K.22.10. Is.8.1, Rolls 2 S.8.17, Scribes. Ex.24.7, "Word" Read.

Nu.1.16, Princes.

p.p.Am.3.15.

p.p.1 K.22.8,27; Pr.1.30. See Sacrilege (2), Le.10.1.

See God's Word Sacred, [De.4.2.

See Hardness (2), Ex.8,15. 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). p.p.Ps.36.1; 64.5.

See Despisers, Pr.1.30. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protect [tion.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.37.13. took the roll in his hand, and ruch wrote at the mouth of Jercame unto them.

our ears. So Ba'ruch read it in mer words that were in the first their ears. 16 Now it came to pass, when of Ju'dah hath burned. they had heard all the words, 29 And thou shalt say to Jethey were afraid both one and hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, Thus We will surely tell the king of burned this roll, saying, Why

all these words. 17 And they asked Bā'ruch, ing, The king of Bāb'y-lon shall saying, Tell us now, How didst certainly come and destroy this his mouth?

19 Then said the princes unto out in the day to the heat, and De.28.26, Unburied. Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and in the night to the frost. know where ye be.

and told all the words in the evil that I have pronounced ears of the king. 21 So the king sent Je hū'dī to ened not. fetch the roll: and he took it 32 Then took Jer-e-mi'ah out of E-lish'a-ma the scribe's another roll, and gave it to Ba'-|ch.32.12, Baruch, ch.43.3. chamber. And Jê-hū'dī read it ruch the scribe, the son of Nê-See Scribes, 2 S.8.17. in the ears of the king, and in ri'ah; who wrote therein from the ears of all the princes which the mouth of Jer-e-mi'ah all the stood beside the king.

winterhouse in on the hearth burning before like words. him.

when Jê-hû'di had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised, penknife, and cast it into the Zec.7.12 fire that was on the hearth, un-

24 Yet they were not afraid, kim, whom Neb-u-chad-rez zar nor rent their garments, nei-king of Bab'y-lon made king in ther the king, nor any of his the land of Jū'dah. words.

but he would not hear them.

LORD came to Jer-e-mi'ah, after prison.

So Baruch the son of Ne-ri'ah roll, and the words which Ba- Is. 8.1. Rolls. e-mi'ah, saying,

15 And they said unto him, 28 Take thee again another p.p.Ex.34.1. Sit down now, and read it in roll, and write in it all the for-v.2, "Word" Inspired.

roll, which Jê-hoi'a-kim the king

other, and said unto Baruch, saith the LORD; Thou hast p.p.De.29.19.

hast thou written therein, say-p.p.Is.29.21; ch.26.9.

thou write all these words at land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast? 18 Then Baruch answered 30 Therefore thus saith the them, He pronounced all these LORD of Je-hoi'a-kim king of p.p.2 K.24.12-15.

words unto me with his mouth, Ju'dah; He shall have none to 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked. and I wrote them with ink in sit upon the throne of Da'vid: See Proud Humbled Jb. 9.13 and his dead body shall be cast

Jer-e-mi'ah; and let no man 31 And I will punish him and Is.13.11, Punishment. his seed and his servants for p.p.ch.23.24. 20 TAnd they went in to the their iniquity; and I will bring Le. 26.16, Threatenings. king into the court, but they upon them, and upon the in-p.p.Pr.29.1. laid up the roll in the cham-habitants of Jē-ru sā-lēm, and ber of E-līsh a-ma the scribe, upon the men of Jū dah, all the

against them; but they heark-Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

words of the book which Je-hoi'-22 Now the king sat in the a-kim king of Jū'dah had burned the ninth in the fire: and there were month: and there was a fire added besides unto them many p.p.Jn.21.25.

CHAPTER 37 23 And it came to pass, that The Egyptians having raised the B.C.599 (?) when Jê-hū'dī had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the Chaldeans' return and victory; 11 he is smitten, and put in prison.

ND king Zěd-e-ki'ah the son 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. fire that was on the hearth, un-til all the roll was consumed in A of Jo-si'ah reigned instead the fire that was on the hearth. of Co-ni'ah the son of Je-hoi'a- 2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin

servants that heard all these 2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land,

25 Nevertheless El'na-than and did hearken unto the words of Ps.50.17, "Word" De mised. Děl-a-ī'ah and Gěm-a-rī'ah had|the Lord, which he spake by made intercession to the king the prophet Jere-mī'ah. that he would not burn the roll: 3 And Zed-e-ki'ah the king sent Jē-hū'cal the son of Shel-e-

26 But the king commanded mī'ah and Zeph-a-nī'ah the son Jē-räh'me-el the son of Ham'me- of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest to the See Inquiring of God (2) lech, and Ser-a-i'ah the son of prophet Jer-e-mi'ah, saying, Pray

Az'ri-el, and Shël-e-mi'ah the now unto the LORD our God for son of Ab'de-el, to take Bā'ruch us, the scribe and Jĕr-e-mi'ah the prophet: but the LORD hid them. and went out among the people: 27 Then the word of the for they had not put him into

Digitized by GOO

(Coniah).

p.p.Eze.17.12-21.

1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought.

JEREMIAH. 38 Teremiah accused. 5 Then Pharaoh's army was word from the LORD? And).p.2 K.24.7; Ezc.17.15, when the Chal-de'ang that be-said he, thou shalt be delivered sieged Je-ru'sā-lēm heard tidings into the hand of the king of of them, they departed from Je-Bab'y-lon. ru′sā-lĕm. Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3). e-mi'ah, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD, the this people, that ye have put God of Is ra-el; Thus shall ye me in prison? p.p.2 K.22.18. 1 S.9.9, Inquiring of [God (2), Ezc.14.7. me; Behold, Phā'raōh's army, saying, The king of Bab'y-lon which is come forth to help shall not come against you, nor p.p.Is.30.2. you, shall return to E'gypt into against this land? their own land. 8 And the Chal-de'ans shall thee, O my lord the king: let p.p.ch.34.22. Is.42.9. Foreknowledge. come again, and fight against my supplication, I pray thee, be De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment. it with fire. this city, and take it, and burn accepted before thee; that thou 9 Thus saith the LORD; De-house of Jon'a-than the scribe, See Warnings, Ge.19.17. ceive not yourselves, saying, lest I die there.

The Chal-de ans shall surely de-21 Then Zed-e-krah the king Mt.24 4. Be Not Deceived. p.p.ch.29.8. part from us: for they shall not commanded that they should Le.26.37, Powerlessness. they rise up every man in his Jer-e-mi'ah remained in the tent, and burn this city with fire. court of the prison. Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). 11 ¶And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chal-de'-12 Then Jer-e-mi'ah went forth out of Jeru'sā-lem to go into THEN Sheph-a-ti'ah the son out of Jeru'sā-lem to go into R.V. to receive his portion the land of Ben'ja-min, to sep-the son of Pash'ur, and Ju'cal there. p.p.Mt.10.23; Ac.17.10. midst of the people. 13 And when he was in the heard the words that Jer-e-mi'gate of Ben'ja-min, a captain ah had spoken unto all the peoch.1.1, Jeremiah, v.21. 1 S.1.14, False Accusations, [Mt.5.11. est away to the Chal-de ans. is false; I fall not away to the have his life for a prey, and Chăl-de'ans. But he hearkened shall live. princes. Nu.1.16, Princes. 15 Wherefore the princes were lon's army, which shall take it. 1 K.22.24. Smiting. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [ch.38.6. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). Ge.40.3, Prisons. that the prison. 16 TWhen Jer-e-mi'ah was en-main in this city, and the hands tered into the dungeon, and in- of all the people, in speaking Or, cells. to the cabins, and Jer-e-mi'ah such words unto them: for this had remained there many days; man seeketh not the welfare of Or, peace of this people, etc.

come forth out of Egypt: and Jer-e-mi'ah said, There is: for, p.p.ch.15.11. 18 Moreover Jer-e-mi'ah said 6 Then came the word of unto king Zed-eki'ah, What p.p.1 S.249; Da.6.22; the LORD unto the prophet Jer-have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against say to the king of Ju'dah, that 19 Where are now your proph-De.13.5, False Prophets. sent you unto me to enquire of ets which prophesied unto you, p.p.ch.2.28. 20 Therefore hear now, I prav cause me not to return to the depart.

commit Jer-e-mi'ah into the ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.38.6.

10 For though ye had smitten court of the prison, and that p.p.Jb.5.20.

the whole army of the Chal-de'they should give him daily a Pr.16.15, King's Favor. ang that fight against you, and piece of bread out of the bak- Ge.14.18, Bread. there remained but wounded ers' street, until all the bread Ge.40.1, Bakers, Ho.7.4. men among them, yet should in the city were spent. Thus p.p.2 K.25.3. Ge.40.3, Prisons. CHAPTER 38 ang was broken up from Jēru' Joremiah accused, and east into the ang was broken up from Jēru' Joremiah accused, and east into the dungeon. 7 Ebed-meleck gets him some enlargement. 14 his counsel to the king. arate himself thence in the the son of Shel-e-mi'ah, and p.p.ch.21.1. Păsh'ŭr the son of Măl-chi'ah, p.p.Ac.4.2; 13.45. of the ward was there, whose ple, saying, name was I-ri'jah, the son of 2 Thus saith the LORD, He p.p.ch.21.9. Shel-e-mi'ah, the son of Han-a-that remaineth in this city shall Ge.19.17, Warnings. ni'ah ; and he took Jer-e-mi'ah die by the sword, by the fam-Le.26.25, War Threatened. the prophet, saying, Thou fall-line, and by the pestilence: but Le:26.26, Famine (3). he that goeth forth to the Chal- Le.26.25, Pestilence (1). 14 Then said Jer-e-mi'ah, It de'ans shall live; for he shall See Prom. to Obedient, not to him: so I-ri'jah took Jer- 3 Thus saith the LORD, This Nu. 11.25, Prophesying. e-mi'ah, and brought him to the city shall surely be given into p.p.ch.21.10. the hand of the king of Bab'ywroth with Jer-e-mi'ah, and 4 Therefore the princes said See Saints Hated, 1s.66.5. smote him, and put him in pris-unto the king, We beseech thee, p. p. Jn. 15.18-21; 17.14. on in the house of Jon'a-than let this man be put to death: 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). the scribe: for they had made for thus he weakeneth the p.p.Am.7.10; Ac.16.20. hands of the men of war that re-

p.p.ch.29.7.

p.p.Mk.6.20. See Inquiring of God (2) [1 S.9.9. house, and said, Is there any hand: for the king is not he See Men-pleasers, Jn. 12.43.

737

sent, and took him out: and the 5 Then Zed-e-ki'ah the king

king asked him secretly in his said, Behold, he is in your p.p.Ec.10.16.

17 Then Zed-e-ki'ah the king this people, but the hurt.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

that can do any thing against not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand p.p.Mt.25.40; Mk.9.42. 6 Then took they Jer-e-mi'ah, of these men that seek thy life. and cast him into the dungeon 17 Then said Jer-e-mi'ah unto of Mal-chi'ah the son of Ham'- Zed-e-ki'ah, Thus saith the Lord, Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [Lam.3.53. me-lech, that was in the court the God of hosts, the God of of the prison: and they let down Is ra-el; If thou wilt assuredly p.p.v.2. Jer-emi'ah with cords. And in go forth unto the king of Bab-the dungeon there was no wa- y-lon's princes, then thy soul ter, but mire: so Jer-e-mi'ah shall live, and this city shall ch.1.1. Jeremiah. v.13. Ce.37.24, Cruelty (2), [Da.3.20. not be burned with fire; and p.p.Zec.9.11. sunk in the mire. 7 ¶ Now when E'bed-me'lech thou shalt live, and thine house: the E-thi-o'pi an, one of the 18 But if thou wilt not go eunuchs which was in the forth to the king of Bab'y-lon's p.p.ch.27.8. De.23.1, Eunuchs. p.p.ch.39.16. king's house, heard that they princes, then shall this city be p.p.ch.37.8. had put Jer-e-mi'ah in the dun-given into the hand of the geon; the king then sitting in Chal-de'ans, and they shall burn p.p.ch.32.4; 34.3. 2 K.14.13, Gates (3). the gate of Ben'ja-min; it with fire, and thou shalt not 8 E'bed-me'lech went forth escape out of their hand. out of the king's house, and 19 And Zed-e-ki'ah the king p.p.Ps.82.4; Pr.14.25. spake to the king, saying, said unto Jer-e-mi'ah, I am 9 My lord the king, these men afraid of the Jews that are De.1.17, Fear of Man have done evil in all that they fallen to the Chal-de'ang, lest have done to Jer-e-mi'ah the they deliver me into their hand, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). prophet, whom they have cast and they mock me.
into the dungeon; and he is 20 But Jer-e-mi'ah said, They
like to die for hunger in the shall not deliver thee. Obey, I Lu.3.18, Exhortations. Ge.37.21, Intercession (2), [Phm.10. Mt.4.2, Hunger. place where he is: for there is beseech thee, the voice of the De.26.16, Obedience (1). See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3. no more bread in the city. LORD, which I speak unto thee: Ge.12.10, Famine (2). 10 Then the king commanded so it shall be well unto thee, See Prom. to Obedient, See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. E bed-më lech the E-thi-o pi-an, and thy soul shall live.

saying, Take from hence thirty

21 But if thou refuse to go see Call to Decision,
men with thee, and take up forth, this is the word that the Jer-e-mi'ah the prophet out of LORD hath shewed me: Da.2.22, Revelations. the dungeon, before he die. 22 And, behold, all the women 11 So E'bed-me'lech took the that are left in the king of Ju'men with him, and went into dah's house shall be brought p.p.ch.6.12; 8.10. the house of the king under forth to the king of Bab y-lon's the treasury, and took thence princes, and those women shall old cast clouts and old rotten say, Thy friends have set thee Or, Men of thy peace. rags, and let them down by on, and have prevailed against cords into the dungeon to Jer-thee: thy feet are sunk in the Ge.40.3. Prisons. e-mi'ah. mire, and they are turned away p.p.Mt.10.41; 25.34-40. 12 And Ebed-mëlech the back. E-thi-o'pi an said unto Jer-e- 23 So they shall bring out mi'ah, Put now these old cast all thy wives and thy children p.p.2 K.25.7; ch.39.6. clouts and rotten rags under to the Chalde ans: and thou thine armholes under the cords. shalt not escape out of their See No Escape, Pr.11.21. And Jer-e-mi'ah did so. hand, but shalt be taken by the 13 So they drew up Jer-e hand of the king of Bab'y-lon: Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2). Ex.2.6. Human Compassion. mi'ah with cords, and took him and thou shalt cause this city Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). ch.1.1, Jeremiah, v.27. up out of the dungeon: and Jer- to be burned with fire. e-mi'ah remained in the court 24 ¶ Then said Zĕd-e-ki'ah p.p.Ne.3.25. unto Jer-e-mi'ah, Let no man of the prison. 14 Then Zed-e-ki'ah the king know of these words, and thou Pr.11.13, Secrets. sent, and took Jer-e-mi'ah the shalt not die. prophet unto him into the third 25 But if the princes hear entry that is in the house of that I have talked with thee, Or, principal entry. Ps.134.1, House of God. the LORD: and the king said and they come unto thee, and See Inquiring of God (2), [1 S.9.9. unto Jer-e-mi'ah, I will ask thee say unto thee, Declare unto us a thing; hide nothing from me. now what thou hast said unto 15 Then Jer-e-mi'ah said unto the king, hide it not from us, Zëde-ki'ah, If I declare it unto and we will not put thee to thee, wilt thou not surely put death; also what the king said me to death? and if I give thee unto thee: p.p.Lu.22.67. See Wise Counsel, Ex. 18.19. counsel, wilt thou not hearken 26 Then thou shalt say unto p.p.ch.37.20. unto me? them, I presented my supplica-Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). 16 So Zed-e-ki'ah the king tion before the king, that he Ge.26.31, Oaths (3). sware secretly unto Jer-e-mi'ah, would not cause me to return

that made us this soul, I will there.

saying, As the LORD liveth, to Jon'a-than's house, to die p.p.ch.37.15.

Nu.1.16, Princes. ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.39.15.

See Deception, Ge.12.13.

p.p.ch.39.14; 2 Ti.3.11. Ge.40.3, Prisons.

p.p.ch.15.20; 37.20.

B.C.590.

2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. p.p.2 K.25.1-4.

2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar,

Jos. 6.1, Sieges. and they besieged it. B.C.588.

p.p.ch.52.7. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2).

p.p.ch.21.4.

p.p.ch.52.7. Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

p.p.ch.32.4,5; 38.18.

Nu.22.1, Jericho, Mt.20.29.

2 K.23.33, Riblah, ch.52.9. Nu.13.21, Hamath. p.p.ch.4.12.

p.p.De.28.34. Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2).

p.p.ch.52.11.

Jud.16.21, Fetters.

2 K.25,22, Geduliah.

0 Po 11.9; ch.40 1 K.7.1, Palaces.

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). p.p.ch.52.14.

2 K.25.8, Nebuzar-adan, v.11. Executioners, Da.2.14. 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

ing to all these words that the remained. king had commanded. So they 10 But Něb'u-zär-ā'dan the

CHAPTER 39

sā-lĕm was taken.

Jerusalem taken. 4 Zedekiah made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The guard, saying, city ruined. 9 The people carried away captive.

IN the ninth year of Zed-e-kī'- do unto him even as he shall hah king of Jū'dah, in the say unto thee.

Zĕd-e-kī'ah, in the fourth month, princes; the ninth day of the month, the 14 Even they sent, and took p.p.ch.38.28.

city was broken up. bō, Sär-sē'chim, Răb'-sa-ris, Nēr'- he dwelt among the people. gal-shâ-rē'zer, Răb'-măg, with 15 Now the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

the king of Băb'y-lon. 4 TAnd it came to pass, that prison, saying,

when Zed-e-ki'ah the king of Jū'dah saw them, and all the lech the E-thi-ō'pi-an, saying, men of war, then they fled, and Thus saith the Lord of hosts, went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's will bring my words upon this 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. garden, by the gate betwixt the city for evil, and not for good; p.p.Ps.91.8. two walls: and he went out the and they shall be accomplished way of the plain.

taken him, they brought him art afraid. up to Něb-u-chad-něz zar king 18 For I will surely deliver of Băb'y-lon to Rib'lah in the thee, and thou shalt not fall by De.6.24, Preservation. land of Hā'math, where he gave the sword, but thy life shall be See Life (4), De.32.47. judgment upon him.

slew the sons of Zed-e-ki'ah in saith the LORD. Rib'lah before his eyes: also the king of Băb'y-lon slew all the nobles of Jū'dah.

7 Moreover he put out Zed-e-ki'ah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to THE word that came to Jer-e-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). Băb'y-lon.

the king's house, and the houses of the guard had let him go from of the people, with fire, and Rā'mah, when he had taken him p.p.ch.39.14. brake down the walls of Jeru'- being bound in chains among all Fetters (2), Mt.27.2.

Or, chief of the executioners. captain of the guard carried were carried away captive unto away captive into Băb'y-lon the Băb'y-lon. remnant of the people that re- 2 And the captain of the zed by

27 Then came all the princes mained in the city, and those unto Jer-e-mi'ah, and asked that fell away, that fell to him, p.p.ch.38.19. him: and he told them accord- with the rest of the people that

left off speaking with him; for captain of the guard left of the p.p.2.K.25.12. the matter was not perceived. poor of the people, which had See Poor (2), 1.S.2.8. 28 So Jer-e-mi'ah abode in the nothing, in the land of Ju'dah, court of the prison until the and gave them vineyards and See Vineyards, Ex.22.5. day that Jē-ru'sā-lĕm was taken: fields at the same time. and he was there when Jeru'- 11 \ Now Neb'u-chad-rez'zar 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar,

king of Bab'y-lon gave charge concerning Jer-e-mi'ah to Neb'-2 K.25.8, Nebuzar-adan, u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the

12 Take him, and look well to See Safety, Ps.91.10. him, and do him no harm; but Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

tenth month, came Něb-u-chad- 13 So Něb'u-zär-ā'dan the cap-[v.11. rez zar king of Bāb'y-lon and all tain of the guard sent, and Nebhis army against Jē-ru'sā-lēm, u-shās'ban, Rāb'-sa-rīs, and Nēr'gal-shā-rē'zer, Răb'-măg, and 2 And in the eleventh year of all the king of Bab'y-lon's

Jer-e-mi'ah out of the court of 3 And all the princes of the the prison, and committed him Ge. 40.3, Prisons. king of Bab'y-lon came in, and unto Ged-a-li'ah the son of A-hi'- 2 K.25.22, Gedaliah, ch.40.8. sat in the middle gate, even kam the son of Shā'phan, that Nēr'gal-shā-rē'zer, Săm'gär-nē'- he should carry him home; so

all the residue of the princes of came unto Jer-e-mi'ah, while he ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.40.1. was shut up in the court of the p.p.ch.38.28.

in that day before thee. 5 But the Chal-de'ang' army 17 But I will deliver thee in Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). pursued after them, and over-that day, saith the LORD: and took Zed-e-ki'ah in the plains of thou shalt not be given into the 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-Jer i-cho: and when they had hand of the men of whom thou

for a prey unto thee: because p.p.ch.17.7. 6 Then the king of Bab'y-lon thou hast put thy trust in me, 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

CHAPTER 40

Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goes to Gedaliah: 7 the dis-persed Jews repair to him. 15 Ishmael's conspiracy.

mī'ah from the LORD, after ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.42.7. 8 And the Chal-de ang burned that Neb u-zar-a dan the captain 2 K.25.8, Nebuzar-adan, that were carried away captive 9 Then Něb'u-zär-ā'dan the of Jē-ru'sā-lemand Jū'dah, which

p.p.ch.1.8; 15.20.

p.p.Pr.16.7; 1 Pe.3.13.

Ition.

p.p.ch.38.1.9.

[ch.43.6.

Jeremiah meeteth Gedaliah. p.p.De.29.24-28; ch.22.8.9. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. See Retribution (2), Jud.1.7. De.11.28. Disobedience (1). p.p.ch.39.11.12. Or, I will set mine eye up-[on thee. p.p.Ge.20.15. for thee to go, thither go. p.p.ch.39.14. p.p.2 K.25.22. Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). let him go. p.p.2 K.8.7-9. Jud.20.1. Mizpah (2). Ge.31.30. Love of Home. p.p.2 K.25.23. Ge.39.5, Promotion. p.p.ch.39.10. 2 K.25.22, Gedaliah, ch.41.1 p.p.ch.42.1.

him victuals and a reward, and believed them not. 7 Now when all the captains it: wherefore should he slav lon had made Ged-a-li'ah the in Ju'dah perish? ried away captive to Bab'y-lon; their men. sware unto them and to their together in Miz pah. SeeCitizens'Duties, Exr. 7.26. land, and serve the king of ten men that were with him, Băb'y-lon, and it shall be well and smote Ged-a-li'ah the son Jud. 16.19, Treachery. of A-hi kam the son of Sha'phan p.p.2 S.3.27; Jn.13.18. 10 As for me, behold, I will with the sword, and slew him, Jud. 3.21, Assassination. 740

Gedaliah is ela guard took Jer-e-mi'ah, and said dwell at Miz pah, to serve the unto him, The LORD thy God Chal-de'ang, which will come hath pronounced this evil up unto us: but ye, gather ye on this place. unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and p.p.De.16.13; ch.39.10. 3 Now the LORD hath brought oil, and put them in your ves-p.p.1s.16.9; ch.48.32. hath said: because ye have that ye have taken.
sinned against the LORD, and
have not obeyed his voice, therethat were in Moab, and among Nu.26.3, Moab. fore this thing is come upon the Am'mon-ites, and in E'dom, Ge.19 38, Ammonites. and that were in all the coun-p.p.Is.16.4. 4 And now, behold, I loose tries, heard that the king of p.p.Is.11.1. thee this day from the chains Bab'y-lon had left a remnant of Is.1.9, Remnant, which were upon thine hand. Jū'dah, and that he had set over If it seem good unto thee to them Ged-a-li'ah the son of A-hi'come with me into Bäby-lon, kam the son of Shā'phan; come; and I will look well un- 12 Even all the Jews returned De.30.3, Jews' Return. to thee: but if it seem ill unto out of all places whither they thee to come with me into Bab'- were driven, and came to the y-lon, forbear: behold, all the land of Jū'dah, to Ged-a-lī'ah, land is before thee: whither it unto Mizpah, and gathered seemeth good and convenient wine and summer fruits very Ge.14.18, Wine (2). p.p.Am.8.1; Mi.7.1. much. 5 Now while he was not yet 13 ¶ Moreover Jō-hā'nan the p.p.v.8. gone back, he said, Go back son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the capalso to Ged-a-li'ah the son of tains of the forces that were in A-hi'kam the son of Shā'phan, the fields, came to Ged-a-li'ah to whom the king of Bāb'y̆-lon Miz'pah, hath made governor over the 14 And said unto him, Dost cities of Jū'dah, and dwell with thou certainly know that Bā'al-p.p.ch.41.10. him among the people: or go is the king of the Am'mon-Ites wheresoever it seemeth conhath sent Ish'ma-el the son of venient unto thee to go. So Něth-a-ni'ah to slay thee? But Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. the captain of the guard gave Ged-a-li'ah the son of A-hi'kam 15 Then Jo-ha'nan the son of 6 Then went Jer-e-mi'ah unto Kā-re'ah spake to Ged-a-li'ah in Gëda-li'ah the son of A-hi'kam Miz'pah secretly, saying, Let p.p.1 S.26.8. to Miz'pah; and dwelt with him me go, I pray thee, and I will among the people that were left slay ish ma-el the son of Netha-ni'ah, and no man shall know of the forces which were in the thee, that all the Jews which fields, even they and their men, are gathered unto thee should heard that the king of Bab'y-be scattered, and the remnant Is. 1.9, Remnant. son of A-hi'kam governor in the local But Geda-li'ah the son of land, and had committed unto A-hi'kam said unto Jō-hā'nan him men, and women, and chil-the son of Kā-rē'ah, Thou shalt p.p.Mt.10.16; 1 Co.13.5. dren, and of the poor of the not do this thing: for thou Pr.17.9, Charitableness. land, of them that were not car-speakest falsely of Ish ma-el. 8 Then they came to Ged-a-li'ah to Miz'pah, even Ish'ma-el the son of Neth-a-ni'ah, and there. 11 Johanan recovers the captives. CHAPTER 41 Jō-hā'nan and Jōn'a-than the Jow it came to pass in the p.p.2 K.25.25. sons of Kā-rē'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah N seventh month, that Ish'. the son of Tanhu-meth, and ma-el the son of Neth-a-ni'ah the sons of E'phāi the Nē-toph'- the son of E-lish'a-ma, of the a-thite, and Jez-a-ni'ah the son seed royal, and the princes of of a Mā-ach'a-thīte, they and the king, even ten men with him, came unto Ged-a-li'ah the 2 K.25.22, Gedaliah. 9 And Ged-e-li'ah the son of son of A-hi'kam to Miz'pah; p.p.Ps.41.9; ch.40.13. A-hi kam the son of Sha'phan and there they did eat bread men, saying, Fear not to serve 2 Then arose Ish'ma-el the the Chal-de ang: dwell in the son of Neth-a-nī'ah, and the

p.p.ch.27.11.

he captives recovered JEREMIAH, 42 bu Johanan. p.ch.40.5. whom the king of Bab'y-lon had ah, and found him by the great p.p.2 S.2.13. made governor over the land. waters that are in Gib'e-on. e.4.8. Munder (2). 3 Ish ma-el also slew all the 13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were Jews that were with him, even with Ged-a-li'ah, at Miz'pah, and with Ish'ma-el saw Jo-ha'nan the Chăl-dē'ans that were found the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the there, and the men of war. captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad, 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness. 4 And it came to pass the sec-14 So all the people that Ish'ond day after he had slain Gedma-el had carried away captive a-li'ah, and no man knew it, 5 That there came certain from Miz pah cast about and refrom Shē'chem, from Shī'loh, turned, and went unto Jo-hā'-19.20.7. Shechem (2). K.16.24, Samaria (1), and from Sā-mā'ri-a. even four-nan the son of Kā-rē'ah. score men, having their beards 15 But Ish'ma-el the son of e.37.29, Clothes Rent, [Mt.26.65] shaven, and their clothes rent. Neth-a-ni ah escaped from Joand having cut themselves, with ha'nan with eight men, and p.p.1 K.20.20. ad.1.6. Mutilation. x.30.1. Incense. x.25.2, Giving (1). offerings and incense in their went to the Am'mon-ites. Ge.19.38, Ammonites. hand, to bring them to the 16 Then took Jo-ha'nan the p.2 K.25.9. house of the LORD. son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the 6 And Ish'ma-el the son of captains of the forces that were Neth-a-ni'ah went forth from with him, all the remnant of Is.1.9, Remnant. Miz pah to meet them, weeping the people whom he had reee Deception (2), Ge.3.4. all along as he went: and it covered from Ish'ma-el the son 7.23.7. Hypocrisy. came to pass, as he met them, of Neth-a-ni'ah, from Miz'pah. he said unto them, Come to after that he had slain Ged-a-Ged-a-li'ah the son of A-hi'kam, li'ah the son of A-hi'kam, even 7 And it was so, when they mighty men of war, and the Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men. came into the midst of the city, women, and the children, and that Ish'ma-el the son of Neth-the eunuchs, whom he had De.23.1, Eunuchs. a-ni'ah slew them, and cast brought again from Gib'e-on: ie.4.8. Murder (2). them into the midst of the pit, 17 And they departed, and .p.Pa.55.23 : Ia.59.7. he, and the men that were with dwelt in the habitation of p.p.2 S.19.37. Chim'ham, which is by Beth'- Ge.48.7, Beth-lehem. 8 But ten men were found le-hem, to go to enter into among them that said unto Ish'- Egypt, ma-el, Slay us not: for we have 18 Because of the Chaldeans: De.1.17, Fear of Man. Lp.Is.45.3. treasures in the field, of wheat, for they were afraid of them, Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. and of barley, and of oil, and of because Ish'ma-el the son of ix.9.32, Wheat (1). 2x.9.31. Barley. honey. So he forbare, and slew Neth-a-nī'ah had slain Ged-a-li'-|2 K.25.22, Gedaliah. e.43.11, Honey. them not among their brethren, ah the son of A-hi'kam, whom p.p.ch.40.5. 9 Now the pit wherein Ish'ma-the king of Bāb'y-lon made gov-el had cast all the dead bodies ernor in the land. of the men, whom he had slain because of Ged-a-li'ah, was it which A'sa the king had made of God, promising obedience. 7 Jerusal Promising obedience. 7 Jerusal Promising obedience. 7 Jerusal Promising obedience. 7 Jerusal Promising obedience. 7 Jerusal Promising obedience. 8 Jerusal Promising obedience. 8 Jerusal Promising obedience. 8 Jerusal Promising obedience. 8 Jerusal Promising obedience. 9 Jer l K.15.8. Asa. of God, promising obedience. 7 Jeremiah's answer, etc. 1 K.15.16, Baasha. for fear of Bā'a-sha king of Ig'ra-el: and Ish'ma-el the son of THEN all the captains of the Nu.31.48, Captains. Neth-a-ni'ah filled it with them p.p.1 K.15.17-22; 2 Chr.16.6. son of Kā-rē'ah, and Jez-a-ni'ah that were slain. p.p.ch.40.11. Ish'ma-el carried the son of Hösh-a-i'ah, and all Ge.14.12, Captives. away captive all the residue the people from the least even p.p.ch.6.13. p.p.ch.43.6. of the people that were in Miz'-unto the greatest, came near, pah, even the king's daughters, 2 And said unto Jer-e-mi'ah ch.1.1, Jeremiah. and all the people that remained the prophet, Let, we beseech in Miz pah, whom Neb'u-zar-a' thee, our supplication be ac- See Inquiring of God (2), dan the captain of the guard cepted before thee, and pray had committed to Ged-a-li'ah the for us unto the LORD thy God, son of A-hi kam: and Ish ma-el even for all this remnant; (for Is.1.9, Remnant. the son of Něth-a-ní'ah carried we are left but a few of many, p.p.Le.26.22; De.28.62. them away captive, and de as thine eyes do behold us:)

parted to go over to the Ammon-ites.

11 TBut when Jō-hā'nan the may walk, and the thing that
See Divine Teacher, Ex. 4.15. p.p.Ne.2.10.19; 4.7. Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the we may do. captains of the forces that were 4 Then Jer-e-mi'ah the prophwith him, heard of all the evil et said unto them, I have heard with him, heard of an the evinet said that ish'ma-el the son of Něth-you; behold, I will pray unto See Intercession (3), [Ex.32.32. the LORD your God according

Ge.14.2, War (1).

ish'ma el the son of Neth a ni-thing the LORD shall answer

12 Then they took all the to your words; and it shall

men, and went to fight with come to pass, that whatsoever p.p. 1 K.22.14.

a-ni'ah had done,

you, I will declare it unto you; into E'gypt to sojourn there; I will keep nothing back from they shall die by the sword, by p.p.ch.38.2. p.p.1 S.3.17; Ps.40.10; Ãc.20.20. vou

Ge.31.50. Appeal to God.

mi'ah. The LORD be a true and remain or escape from the evil Pr.11.21. No Escape. faithful witness between us, if that I will bring upon them. we do not even according to all 18 For thus saith the LORD

See Covenant (3), Ex.24.7.

whether it be evil, we will obey habitants of Jörn'sā-lem; so the voice of the LORD our God, shall my fury be poured forth De.32.35, Divine Vengessa See Obedience (2), Ge.6.22.

See Prom. to Obedient, [Ex.20.6.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.43.8.

p.p.v.1.

p.p.ch.24.6; 31.28.

10 If ye will still abide in this 21 And now I have this day See God's Promises, 1K.8.56. land, then will I build you, and declared it to you; but ye have See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." See Fear of Man, De.1.17. Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

p.p.Ho.11.8; Jl.2.13.

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3), Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. p.p.Ne.1.11; Pr.16.7.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3. p.p.ch.44.16. See Disobedience (1), [De.11.28.

Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). De.1.43, Self-will.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. p.p.ch.4.19. Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1).

p.p.Ex.16.3.

De.4.1. Hearken. Is.1.9. Remnant.

p.p.De.17.16; ch.44.12.

p.p.Eze.11.8. See War Threatened, Le.26.25. Le.26.26, Famine (3).

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

5 Then they said to Jer-e-lence: and none of them shall

things for the which the LORD of hosts, the God of Is ra-el; As

thy God shall send thee to us. | mine anger and my fury hath Ex.4.14, God's Anger. 6 Whether it be good, or been poured forth upon the in-

to whom we send thee; that it upon you, when ye shall enter p.p.De.29.21; Is.45.15. may be well with us, when we into Egypt: and ye shall be an p.p.ch.18.16; 24.9. obey the voice of the LORD our execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a re-See Israel a By-word

7 ¶And it came to pass after proach; and ye shall see this ten days, that the word of the place no more. LORD came unto Jer-e-mi'ah.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'nan cerning you, O ye remnant of Is.1.9, Remnant. the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the Jū'dah; Go ye not into E'gypt: p.p.Is.30.1-7. captains of the forces which know certainly that I have Ex.4.6, Divine Commands. were with him, and all the peo-admonished you this day.

hearts, when we sent me unto p.p.v.2.5. 9 And said unto them, Thus the LORD your God, saying, Pray saith the LORD, the God of Is'-for us unto the LORD our God; ra-el, unto whom ye sent me to and according unto all that the present your supplication before LORD our God shall say, so dehim :

not pull you down, and I will not obeyed the voice of the De.11.28, Disobedience (1). plant you, and not pluck you LORD your God, nor any thing Ps.50.17. "Word" Despised up: for I repent me of the evil for the which he hath sent me that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Băb'y-lon, of whom ye are tainly that ye shall die by the See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17.

saith the LORD: for I am with the pestilence, in the place you to save you, and to deliver whither ye desire to go and to you from his hand. 12 And I will shew mercies

13 But if ye say, We will not 14 Saying, No; but we will an end of speaking unto all the go into the land of Egypt, people all the words of the LORD where we shall see no war, nor their God, for which the LORD

there will we dwell: 15 And now therefore hear son of Hösh-a-i'ah, and Jō-hā'nan

the word of the LORD, ye rem-the son of Kā-rē'ah, and all the nant of Jū'dah; Thus saith the proud men, saying unto Jer-e-Ps. 40.4. The Proud.

LORD of hosts, the God of Igra-mi'ah, Thou speakest falsely: p.p.2 Chr.36.13; Is.".9. el; If ye wholly set your faces the LORD our God hath not sent Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). to enter into E'gypt, and go to thee to say, Go not into E'gypt sojourn there:

16 Then it shall come to pass, 3 But Baruch the son of Ne-ch.32.12, Baruch, v.6. that the sword, which ye feared, ri'ah setteth thee on against us,

shall overtake you there in the for to deliver us into the hand land of E'gypt, and the famine, of the Chal-de'ang, that they whereof ye were afraid, shall might put us to death, and carry follow close after you there in us away captives into Bab'y-lon.

E'gypt; and there ye shall die. 4 So Jō-hā'nan the son of p.p.ch.42.6. '17 So shall it be with all the Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of men that set their faces to go the forces, and all the people,

the famine, and by the pesti-Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

Ps.37.38, End of the Wich

19 The LORD hath said con-Or, testified against you. ple from the least even to the 20 For ye dissembled in your Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy.

clare unto us, and we will do it.

CHAPTER 43 unto you, that he may have unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 Rut if we say. We will not by the Babylonians. dwell in this land, neither obey A ND it came to pass, that the voice of the LORD your God, A when Jeremi'ah had made p.p.ch.26.8.

hear the sound of the trumpet, their God had sent him to them, Nu.16.28, God's Messengen nor have hunger of bread; and even all these words, 2 Then spake Az-a-ri'ah the p.p.ch.42.1.

to sojourn there:

afraid; be not afraid of him, sword, by the famine, and by p.p.Ho.9.6.

sojourn.

æ.3.11,	Disobedience (2).	ob
n Pa 3		11

ORD, to dwell in the land of Path ros, saying, Jū'dah.

land of Jā'dah:

of Ne-ri'ah.

Täh'pan-hēs, saying,

the men of Ju'dah;

pavilion over them.

to the sword.

s.1.9. Remnant.

Lp.ch.41.10. K.25.8, Nebusar-adan, [ch.52.12.

K.25.22, Gedaliah.

h.32.12. Baruch.

Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). th.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.44.1.

Ge.12.1. Divine Direction.

Is.29.16, Clay.

2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnewar.

Ge.45.8, God Exalts.

p.p.ch.44.13; Esc.29.19. De.28.50. Instruments of

[Judgment. p.p.ch.15.2.

p.p.Ex.12.12. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

p.p.ls.49.18.

Ex.23.24, Iconoclasm (1). Or, The house of the sun. p.p.ls.19.18. See Idolatry (2), Is.2.20.

B.C.587.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.45.1. D.D.Eze.30.18.

foresheum. THE word that came to Jer-Lord of hosts, the God of Igra-p.p.Le.17.10. e-mī'ah concerning all the el; Behold, I will set my face De.31.18,God's Face Hidden. Jews which dwell in the land against you for evil, and to cut See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.17.

See Dispersion (2), Le. 26.33. of Egypt, which dwell at Mig' off all Ju'dah. dol, and at Täh'pan-hēs, and at 12 And I will take the rem-Is.1.9, Remnant.

forth from thence in peace.

tians shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44

eved not the voice of the North, and in the country of Is. 19.13, North, ch. 46.14. 2 Thus saith the LORD of

5 But Jo-ha'nan the son of hosts, the God of la'ra-el; Ye

Kā-rē'ah, and all the captains of have seen all the evil that I See Sin's Misery. De.28.67.

the forces, took all the remnant have brought upon Jeru'sa lem, of Jū'dah, that were returned and upon all the cities of Jū'-See Sin Unprofitable

from all nations, whither they dah; and, behold, this day they had been driven, to dwell in the are a desolation, and no man Is.1.8, Desolation (1). dwelleth therein. 6 Even men, and women, and 3 Because of their wickedness [1 S.12.2 children, and the king's daugh-which they have committed to ters, and every person that Neb'-provoke me to anger, in that they Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

u-zar-a'dan the captain of the went to burn incense, and to p.p.ch.19.4. guard had left with Ged-a-li'ah serve other gods, whom they Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). the son of A-hi kam the son of knew not, neither they, ye, not 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Shā'phan, and Jer-e-mī'ah the your fathers. prophet, and Baruch the son 4 Howbeit I sent unto you all See Divine Call (1), ch.35.15. my servants the prophets, ris-7 So they came into the land ing early and sending them, Ge. 19.17, Warnings. of E'gypt: for they obeyed not saying, Oh, do not this abom- Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings.

the voice of the LORD: thus inable thing that I hate. came they even to Täh'pan-hēg. 5 But they hearkened not, nor Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. 8 Then came the word of inclined their ear to turn from 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). cense unto other gods.

the LORD unto Jer-e-mi'ah in their wickedness, to burn no in-See Call Refused, Ps.81.11. 9 Take great stones in thine 6 Wherefore my fury and De.32.35 Divine Vengeance.

hand, and hide them in the mine anger was poured forth, Ex.4.14, God's Anger. clay in the brickkiln, which is and was kindled in the cities at the entry of Pharaoh's house of Ju'dah and in the streets of in Tah'pan-hēs, in the sight of Jê-ru'sā-lēm; and they are wast- 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). ed and desolate, as at this day. Is.1.8, Desolation (1). 10 And say unto them, Thus 7 Therefore now thus saith

saith the LORD of hosts, the God the LORD, the God of hosts, the of Ig'ra-el; Behold, I will send God of Ig'ra-el; Wherefore com-Lu.3.18, Exhortations. and take Neb-u-chad-rez'zar the mit ye this great evil against Ps. 34.21, Sin Destructive. king of Bab'y-lon, my servant, your souls, to cut off from you and will set his throne upon man and woman, child and suckthese stones that I have hid; ling, out of Ju'dah, to leave you and he shall spread his royal none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto Nu.14.11, Provoking God. 11 And when he cometh, he wrath with the works of your Is 40.19, Idol Making. shall smite the land of E'gypt, hands, burning incense unto Ex. 32.4, Idolatry (4).

and deliver such as are for other gods in the land of E'gypt, Ge. 12.10, Egypt. death to death; and such as whither ye be gone to dwell, p.p.ch.42.18.

are for captivity to captivity; that ye might cut yourselves See Wicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16.

off, and that ye might be a See Israel a By-word.

[De.28.37.

ry them away captives: and he wickedness of the kings of Ju'-p.p.ch.7.9. shall array himself with the land dah, and the wickedness of their See Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11. of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth wives, and your own wickedon his garment; and he shall go ness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have com-Jud.16.4, Evil Women. 13 He shall break also the im-mitted in the land of Ju'dah, ages of Beth-she'mesh, that is and in the streets of Jeru'sain the land of Egypt; and the lem?

nor in my statutes, that I set Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). Desolation of Judah for idolatry: 15 their inflexible obstinacy 20 threatened. 29 Destruction of Egypt thers. 11 Therefore thus saith the

See Abominations, De.7.25.

curse and a reproach among all

the houses of the gods of E'gypt; 9 Have ye forgotten the wick-and he shall burn them, and caredness of your fathers, and the See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5.

houses of the gods of the E-gyp'- 10 They are not humbled even Ex.5.2, Pride (2). unto this day, neither have they 2 K.17.14, Impenitance (2). feared, nor walked in my law, Jb.34.9, Godless.

743

12 And I will kindle a fire in the nations of the earth?

p.p.ch.42.15. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

Le.26.26, Famine (3). See Impartiality (2), [De.10,17.

p.p.ch.18.16: 24.9. See Israel a By-word,

De.28.37. Is.13.11, Punishment.

a reproach.

escape.

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

p.p.ch.22.10. Ge.12.10, Egypt.

See Love of Home; Ge.31.30. p.p.ch.22.27.

Pr.11.21, No Escape.

Is.1.9, Remnant. . a . 3. 3. 3. Ps.50.18, Connivance. Jud.16.4, Evil Women. Fx.32.4, Idelatry: (4).

Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2),

De.1.43, Self-will. Section 8

De.4.19, Worship (3), [Ezc.8.16. $\mathbf{v} := \mathcal{J}_{1} \cup \mathcal{J}$

See Parental Influence [1 K.22.52.

Ex.16.3, Carnality. See Worldly Fullness, De_32.15.

1 S.4.3, Superstition, Mt.14.2.

p.p.Nu.11.5; Mal.3.14.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

and by the famine.

land of E'gypt, in Path'ros, an and fulfilled with your hand, swered Jer-e-mi'ah, saying, 16 As for the word that our vows that we have vowed, See Apostates, Ex.32.1.

thou hast spoken unto us in the to burn incense to the queen of [Zec.7.11. hearken unto thee.

Jū'dah, and in the streets of be named in the mouth of any Jê-ru'sā-lēm: for then had we man of Jū'dah in all the land plenty of victuals, and were of Egypt, saying, The Lord well, and saw no evil.

heaven, and to pour out drink and all the men of Ju'dah that offerings unto her, we have are in the land of E'gypt shall Le.26.16. Threatenings. wanted all things, and have be consumed by the sword and p.p. Exe. 7.6.

and poured out drink offerings out of the land of E'gypt into unto her, did we make her cakes the land of Ju'dah, and all the to worship her, and pour out remnant of Jū'dah, that are drink offerings unto her, with-gone into the land of Egypt out our men?

to sojourn there, shall know See Knowledge (5),Ex.6.7.
20 Then Jer-e-mi'ah said un-whose words shall stand, mine, 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sare. to all the people, to the men, and or their's. to the women, and to all the 29 TAnd this shall be a sign See Signs Given, Jud. 6.38. people which had given him unto you, saith the LORD, that I is.13.11, Punishment. that answer, saying,

nant of Ju'dah, that have set 21 The incense that ye burned p.p. Ezc. 8.10. their faces to go into the land in the cities of Ju'dah, and in of R'gypt to sojourn there, and the streets of Jeru'sa-lem, ye, p.p. Ezc. 16.24.

they shall all be consumed, and and your fathers, your kings, fall in the land of E gypt; they and your princes, and the peo-

shall even be consumed by the ple of the land, did not the LORD sword and by the famine: they remember them, and came it Jb.10.14. Sin Known to God shall die, from the least even not into his mind?
unto the greatest, by the sword 22 So that the LORD could no See God's Wrath. 2 K. 22 11

and by the famine: and they longer bear, because of the evil See Evildoers (1), Pa.34.14 shall be an execration, and an of your doings, and because of astonishment, and a curse, and the abominations which ye have De.7.25, Abominations.

committed; therefore is your 13 For I will punish them that land a desolation, and an aston- Is.1.8, Desolation (1). dwell in the land of E'gypt, as ishment, and a curse, without I have punished Jê-ru sâ-lem, an inhabitant, as at this day. by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the rem-sinned against the LORD, and nant of Jū'dah, which are gone have not obeyed the voice of De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

into the land of E'gypt to so the LORD, nor walked in his De.29.19, Sinful Walk. journ there, shall escape or re-law, nor in his statutes, nor in 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. main, that they should return his testimonies; therefore this into the land of Ju'dah, to the evil is happened unto you, as at Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. which they have a desire to re-this day. turn to dwell there: for none 24 Moreover Jer-e-mi'ah said shall return but such as shall unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of De.4.1. Hearken.

15 Then all the men which the LORD, all Ju'dah that are p.p.ch.43.7; v.15. knew that their wives had in the land of E'gypt: burned incense unto other gods, 25 Thus saith the LORD of and all the women that stood hosts, the God of Isra-el, sayby, a great multitude, even all ing; Ye and your wives have the people that dwelt in the both spoken with your mouths, saying, We will surely perform p.p.Mt.14.9; Ac.23.12.

name of the LORD, we will not heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will 17. But we will certainly do surely accomplish your vows, p.p.Ese.20.39; Ja.1.15. whatsoever thing goeth forth and surely perform your vows. out of our own mouth, to burn | 26 Therefore hear ye the word incense unto the queen of heav- of the LORD, all Ju'dah that en, and to pour out drink offer-dwell in the land of Egypt; ings unto her, as we have done, Behold, I have sworn by my Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. we, and our fathers, our kings, great name, saith the LORD, Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. and our princes, in the cities of that my name shall no more

18 But since we left off to 27 Behold, I will watch over p.p.ch.39.16. burn incense to the queen of them for evil, and not for good: Le.26.17, Reprobation.

been consumed by the sword by the famine, until there be Le.26.26. Famine (3). an end of them. 19 And when we burned in- 28 Yet a small number that is.1.9. Remnant. cense to the queen of heaven, escape the sword shall return Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

will punish you in this place,

God liveth.

D.D.Pa.33.11.

D.D.ch.46.25,

p.p.ch.39.5.

2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnezzar.

B.C.607 (7)

ch.1.1. Jeremiah, ch.46.1. ch.32.12, Baruch.

2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim.

See Discouragement Nu,21.4.

Jb.3.24, Sighing, Lam.1.22. De.28.67, Unrest.

p.p.Is.5.5.

See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.17.

Ge.11.4, Ambition. p.p.1 K.3.11; Ro.12.16.

De.6.24, Preservation.

B.C.607 (?)

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.47.1. p.p.ch.25.15. p.p.2 K.23.29; 2 Chr.35.20.

p.p.ch.45.1. 2 K.23.34, Jehoiakim, ch.52.2.

p.p.Jl.3.9; Na.2.1. 1 S.17.7, Shields.

p.p.1 S.17.5,38.

p.p.Is.5.25; 42.17. Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. shall surely stand against you LORD. for evil:

hand of his enemies, and into Eū-phrā'tēs. the hand of them that seek his 7 Who is this that cometh of Ju'dah into the hand of Neb-moved as the rivers? u-chad-rez zar king of Băb y-lon, 8 E gypt riseth up like a flood,

CHAPTER 45

life.

instructs and comforts him.

mi'ah, in the fourth year of Lyd'i-ang, that handle and bend Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-si'ah the bow. king of Jū'dah, saying, 10 For this is the day of the 2 Thus saith the Lord, the Lord God of hosts, a day of

ruch; now! for the LORD hath added be satiate and made drunk with grief to my sorrow; I fainted in their blood: for the Lord God p.p.1s.34.6. my sighing, and I find no rest. of hosts hath a sacrifice in the

him, The Lord saith thus; Be-phra tes.

hold, that which I have built 11 Go up into Gil'e ad, and take will I break down, and that balm, O virgin, the daughter of which I have planted I will B gypt: in vain shalt thou use

5 And seekest thou great not be cured.

things for thyself? seek them 12 The nations have heard of See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. evil upon all flesh, saith the filled the land: for the mighty unto thee for a prey in all mighty, and they are fallen places whither thou goest.

CHAPTER 46

Overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 Conquest of Egypt by Nebuchad-rezzar. 27 Jacob comforted.

THE word of the LORD which smite the land of Egypt.

came to Jer-e-mi'ah the 14 Declare ye in Egypt, and p.p.ch.43.8. prophet against the Gen'tiles;

army of Phā'raōh-nē'chō king say ye, Stand fast, and prepare of E'gypt, which was by the riv-thee; for the sword shall devour er Eū-phrā'tēş in Cār'che-mish, which Něb-u-chad-rēz'zar king 15 Why are thy valiant men p.p. Is. 66.15.

of Bāb'y-lon smote in the fourth swept away? they stood not, beyear of Je-hoi'a-kim the som of cause the LORD did drive them. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Jō-sī'ah king of Jū'dah.

shield, and draw near to battle they said, Arise, and let us go

forth with your helmets; fur-bish the spears, and put on the 17 They did cry there. Phabrigandines.

dismayed and turned away appointed. back? and their mighty ones 18 As I live, saith the King, Ex.15.18, God, King. are beaten down, and are fled whose name is the LORD of apace, and look not back: for hosts, Surely as Tā bôr 40 among Jud, 4.6, Mt. Tabor, Ho.5.1.1

that we may know that my words fear was round about, saith the Le. 26.36. Terror

6 Let not the swift flee away. 30 Thus saith the LORD; Be nor the mighty man escape; See No Escape, Pr.11.21. hold, I will give Phā'raōh-they shall stumble, and fall to Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. hoph'ra king of E'gypt into the ward the north by the river

life; as I gave Zĕd-e-kī'ah king up as a flood, whose waters are p.p.ch.47.2.

his enemy, and that sought his and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go p.p.Is.37.24. up, and will cover the earth; I Ex.5.2, Pride (2). Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

THE word that Jer-e-mi'ah 9 Come up, ye horses; and p.p. Na.2.4. 1 the prophet spake unto Ba-rage, ye chariots; and let the Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). ruch the son of Neri'ah, when mighty men come forth; the he had written these words in E-thi-o'pi-ang and the Lib'y-ang, a book at the mouth of Jeree that handle the shield; and the 18.17.7, Shields.

10 For this is the day of the See Great Day, Jl.2.11. God of Is'ra-el, unto thee, O Ba'- vengeance, that he may avenge De. 32.35, Divine Vengeance. him of his adversaries: and the p.p.ch.12.12. 3 Thou didst say, Woe is me sword shall devour, and it shall 4 Thus shalt thou say unto north country by the river Ed- Ge.2.14, Euphrates.

De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up. | pluck up, even this whole land. | many medicines; for thou shalt | Pr.17:22, Medicine, Exc. 47.12.

See Threatenings, Le. 26.16. not: for, behold, I will bring thy shame, and thy cry hath Ex. 32.25, Degradation. LORD: but thy life will I give man hath stumbled against the p.p. Is. 19.2. both together.

13 The word that the LORD 13 spake to Jer-e-mi'ah the proph! Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). et, how Neb-u-chad-rez zar king of Bab'y-lon should come and p.p.ch.43.10,11.

publish in Mig dol, and publish p.p.I.1.20. 2 Against E'gypt, against the in Noph and in Täh'pan-hes: Is.19.13, Noph, Ezc.30.13.

3 Order ye the buckler and yea, one fell upon another; and See Panics, Ex. 14.25. 4 Harness the horses; and get again to our own people, and up, ye horsemen, and stand to the land of our nativity, from

raoh king of Egypt is but a p.p.Ex.15.9; 1 K.20.10. 5 Wherefore have I seen them noise; he hath passed the time

Ge.27.3. Bows. 18 6

16 He made many to fall, Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Digitized by GOOGIC

JERBMIAH, 47, 48 Doom of the Philistines. 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel. the mountains, and as Car'mel lis'tines, before that Pha'raoh ch.50.19 by the sea, so shall he come. smote Ga'za. 19.0 thou daughter dwelling 2 Thus saith the LORD; Bein E'gypt, furnish thyself to go hold, waters rise up out of the p.p.Is.14.31; ch.1.14. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. D.D.Is.20.4. into captivity: for Noph shall north, and shall be an overflowbe waste and desolate without ing flood, and shall overflow the See Desolation (2), Is.13.9. an inhabitant. 20 Egypt is like a very fair the city, and them that dwell p.p.Ho.10.11. heifer, but destruction cometh; therein: then the men shall Is.34.2, Destruction (2). it cometh out of the north. 2 S.10.6, Mercenaries. 21 Also her hired men are in the land shall howl. the midst of her like fatted 3 At the noise of the stamp-p.p.ch.8.16. bullocks; for they also are ing of the hoofs of his strong

See Powerlessness, Le. 26.37 Is.10.3, Day of Visitation [Ho.9.7. the time of their visitation.

De.28.50, Instruments of

2 K.19.23, Forests, Eze.39.10. p.p.Jud.6.5

Le.11.22, Grasshoppers.

See Wicked Confounded,

Is.13.11, Punishment. 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods.

Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. p.p.ch.44.30; Esc.32.11.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Ex.6.7. Israel (2).

Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-[ised. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-[eous. De.30.3, Jews' Return. Is.2.4, Peace (8). Jb.11.18. Security.

:.14.13, Encouragement.

afraid.

re.28.15, Divine Presence.

See Remnant, Is.1.9. De.8.5, Chastisement.

B.C.600 (?)

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.49.34. Ge.21.32, Philistines.

[Ge.11.8.] be delivered into the hand of how long will it be ere thou be and Phā'raōh, and E'gypt, with against Ash'ke-lon, and against their gods, and their kings; the sea shore? there hath he even Phā'raōh, and all them appointed it. that trust in him: 26 And I will deliver them Neb-u-chad-rez'zar king of Bab'-y-lon, and into the hand of his A GAINST Mō'ab thus saith Nu.26.3, Moab. the LORD of hosts, the God p.p.Is.15.1; Esc.25.9. servants: and afterward it shall of Iş'ra-el; Woe unto Ne'bō! for De.32.49, Mt. Nebo. old, saith the LORD. servant Jā'cob, and be not dis-mayed. will save thee from afar off, and praise of Mo'ab: in Hesh'bon p.p.Nu.21.25. thy seed from the land of their they have devised evil against

> CHAPTER 47 The destruction of the Philistines.

thee wholly unpunished.

THE word of the LORD be like the heath in the wilder Ex.14.23, Panics. that came to Jer-emi'ah ness.

Ge.10.19, Gaza.

land, and all that is therein; cry, and all the inhabitants of p.p.Is.15.2; ch.46.12.

turned back, and are fled away horses, at the rushing of his together: they did not stand, chariots, and at the rumbling because the day of their calam of his wheels, the fathers shall ity was come upon them, and not look back to their children See Powerlessness, Lc. 26.37.

for feebleness of hands; truments of [Judgment.]

The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall cometh to spoil all the Phi-list march with an army, and come tines, and to cut off from Tyrus against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

The voice thereof shall army and to cometh to spoil all the Phi-list p.p.Is.14.31.

See Day of Visitation.

[Is.10.1]

The physical states are provented as a poil of the companies of the compan

23 They shall cut down her spoil the Phi-lis'tines, the rem- Ex.6.6, God's Judgmenu. forest, saith the LORD, though nant of the country of Caph'tor. it cannot be searched; because 5 Baldness is come upon Ga. Ge.10.19, Gaza. they are more than the grass- za; Ash'ke-lon is cut off with Jud.1.18, Askelon.

hoppers, and are innumerable. the remnant of their valley: Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Of.

24 The daughter of E'gypt how long wilt thou cut thyself? See Mutilation, Jud.14.

shall be confounded; she shall 6 O thou sword of the LORD, De.32.41, Sword of the Lord.

the people of the north.

25 The Lord of hosts, the scabbard, rest, and be still.

God of Isra-el, saith; Behold, I 7 How can it be quiet, seeing p.p.Is.10.6; Esc.14.17. will punish the multitude of No, the Lord hath given it a charge

CHAPTER 48 into the hand of those that seek Judgment of Moab for several cortheir lives, and into the hand of ruptions: 47 restoration of Moab.

be inhabited, as in the days of it is spoiled: Kīr-ī-a-thā'im is confounded and taken: Mis'-27 But fear not thou, O my gab is confounded and dis- See Wicked Confounded. mayed, O Is ra-el: for, behold, I 2 There shall be no more

captivity; and Jacob shall relit; come, and let us cut it off Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. ease, and none shall make kim shalt be cut down, O Mad'men; the sword shall pursue thee 28 Fear thou not, O Jā'cob 3 A voice of crying shall be my servant, saith the Lord: from Hör-o-nā'im, spoiling and

for I am with thee; for I will great destruction. See Extermination, Nu. 31.7. make a full end of all the na- 4 Mō'ab is destroyed; her littions whither I have driven the ones have caused a cry to be thee: but I will not make a full heard. end of thee, but correct thee in 5 For in the going up of Lu'-p.p.Is.15.5.

ir, not utterly cut thee off. measure; yet will I not leave hith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hor-o-na'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction. 6 TFlee, save your lives, and p.p.ch.51.6.

the prophet against the Phi- 7 For because thou hast

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Digitized by Google

Zep.2.15. thy treasures, thou shalt also on the plain country; upon tu.21.29, Chemosh.

go forth into captivity with his upon Meph'a-ath, ud.17.5, Idolatrous Priests. priests and his princes together. 22 And upon Di bon, and up-p.p.v.1.

spoken.

therein.

blood.

7.11.21. No Bacane.

s.34.2. Destruction (2).

K.8.56, God's Word Sure. p.Ps.11.1; Is.16.2.

s.13.9, Desolation (2), ch.49.17.

Nu.32.6, Indifference (2) or, of the LORD negli-

ently. Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty.

p.p.Zep.1 12; Zec.1.15. See Prosperity (1), Jb.12.6. See Worldly Fullness, [De.32.15.

SeeCarnal Security, Is. 28.15. into captivity: therefore his for joy.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

D.D.Na.2.2. p.p.ch.25.34.

Nu.26.3, Moab. Nu.26.3, mozo. See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3.

Nu.21.29, Chemosh. p.p.1 K.12.29; Ho.8.5,6. Pr.28.26, Self-confidence (1).

1 S.17.44, Boasters.

Ex.15.18, God, King.

p.p.ls.40.30,31. p.p.ch.50.27.

D.D.Is.13.22. See Adversity, Le.26.16.

Jl.2.1. Imminence.

p.p.ls.14.5.

p.p.Is.47.1.

Nu.21.30, Dibon. See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13.

p.p.De.2.36; 1 S.4.13.

Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

See Wicked Confounded, Est.4.3, Wailing.

19 O inhabitant of Ar'o-er, to Hor-o-nā'im, as an heifer of stand by the way, and espy; three years old: for the waters ask him that fleeth, and her also of Nim'rim shall be deso-Is.13.9, Desolation (2). that escapeth, and say, What is late. done? 20 Mo'ab is confounded; for it cease in Mo'ab, saith the LORD,

thy strong holds.

is spoiled.

tell ye it in Ar'non, that Mo'ab places, and him that burneth Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). incense to his gods.

7.14.16, Self-confidence(2), trusted in the works and in 21 And judgment is come up Ex.6.6. God's Judgments.

be taken: and Che'mosh shall Ho'lon, and upon Ja-ha'zah and 8 And the spoiler shall come on Ne bo, and upon Beth-dib la-

upon every city, and no city tha'im, shall escape: the valley also 23 And upon Kir-i-a-thā'im, shall perish, and the plain shall and upon Beth-ga mul, and upbe destroyed, as the LORD hath on Beth-me'on,

24 And upon Ke'ri-oth, and 9 Give wings unto Mo'ab, upon Boz'rah, and upon all the Is.34.6, Bozrah, ch.49.13. that it may flee and get away: cities of the land of Mo'ab, far for the cities thereof shall be or near.

desolate, without any to dwell 10 Cursed be he that doeth the LORD.

scent is not changed.

break their bottles.

break their bottles. his loftliness, and his arrogancy, 1 S.2.3, Arrogance.

13 And Mō'ab shall be ashamed and his pride, and the haughti-2 S.22.28, Haughtiness, of Chē'mosh, as the house of ness of his heart. Is'ra-el was ashamed of Beth'el their confidence.

16 The calamity of Moab is even to the sea of Jazer: the near to come, and his affliction spoiler is fallen upon thy sumhasteth fast

17 All ye that are about him, 33 And joy and gladness is bemoan him; and all ye that taken from the plentiful field, Is.24.11, Joy Departed. know his name, say, How is the and from the land of Mo'ab strong staff broken, and the and I have caused wine to fail beautiful. rod! 18 Thou daughter that dost shall tread with shouting; their

the spoiler of Mo'ab shall come even unto E-le-a'leh, and even p.p. Is. 15.4-6. upon thee, and he shall destroy unto Ja'haz, have they uttered their voice, from Zō'ar even un- Ge.13.10, Zoar.

p.p.Jos.13.17.

25 The horn of Mo'ab is cut Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

Zep.3.11.

off, and his arm is broken, saith p.p.Jb.22.9; Pa.75.10. the work of the LORD deceit- 26 Make ye him drunken: for See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. fully, and cursed be he that he magnified himself against Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

keepeth back his sword from the LORD: Mo'ab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also 11 ¶Mō'ab hath been at ease shall be in derision. 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). from his youth, and he hath 27 For was not Is ra-el a de- Jb.30.1. Derision. settled on his lees, and hath rision unto thee? was he found p.p.ch.2.26. not been emptied from vessel among thieves? for since thou

to vessel, neither hath he gone spakest of him, thou skippedst See Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.29. taste remained in him, and his 28 0 ye that dwell in Mo'ab, leave the cities, and dwell in p.p.Ps.55.7; ch.49.16.

12 Therefore, behold, the days the rock, and be like the dove p.p. Song 2.14. come, saith the LORD, that I that maketh her nest in the will send unto him wanderers, sides of the hole's mouth.
that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and Mo'ab, (he is exceeding proud) Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

30 I know his wrath, saith the Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. LORD; but it shall not be so; 14 Thow say ye, We are his lies shall not so effect it. mighty and strong men for the 31 Therefore will I howl for

Mō'ab, and I will cry out for all 15 Mo'ab is spoiled, and gone Mo'ab; mine heart shall mourn p.p.2 K.3.25. up out of her cities, and his for the men of Kir-he'res. chosen young men are gone 32 0 vine of Sib'mah, I will down to the slaughter, saith weep for thee with the weep- Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1).

the King, whose name is the ing of Jazer: thy plants are LORD of hosts. mer fruits and upon thy vintage. Le.26.5, Vintage, Mi.7.1.

from the winepresses: none p.p.Is.5.10; Hag.2.16. inhabit Dibon, come down from shouting shall be no shouting. thy glory, and sit in thirst; for 34 From the cry of Hesh'bon

35 Moreover I will cause to

[Ge.11.8. is broken down: howl and cry; him that offereth in the high Le.26.30, High Places (2).

Digitized ov. (6.26, False Gods.

p.p.Is.16.11.

Jb.20.28. Riches Fleeting.

Le.13.40, Baldness.

Jud.1.6, Mutilation. Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. p.p.Is.22.1.

Le.26.16, Adversity. p.p.ch. 19-10. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. p.p.Ps.2.9.

Ex.32.20, Humiliation (2).

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. p.p.v.26; Esc.26.16.

p.p.ch.49.22; Ho.8.1. Ex.19.4, Eagles.

p.p.Is.13.8; 21.3.

See Terror, Le.26.36. Is.19.16, Effeminacy. Ge.3.16. Travail. In.34.2. Destruction (2).

Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation.

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

Pr.11.21. No Escape. p.p.ch.11.23.

Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

p.p.Nu.21.28.

p.p.Nu.24.17.

Is.5.8, Woes. Nu.21.29, Chemosh.

Ge.14.12, Captives.

p.p.ch.49.6,39. See Mercy (1), De.4.31.

B.C.600 (?)

Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

pipes for the men of Kīr-hē'- ple dwell in his cities?
rēs: because the riches that he 2 Therefore, behold, the days hath gotten are perished.

cuttings, and upon the loins late heap, and her daughters p.p.Jos. 17.11. sackcloth.

tion generally upon all the that were his heirs, saith the housetops of Mo'ab, and in the LORD.

39 They shall howl, saying, cloth; lament, and run to and How is it broken down! how fro by the hedges; for their hath Mo'ab turned the back king shall go into captivity, Or, Moleom shall go, etc. with shame! so shall Mo'ab be and his priests and his prina derision and a dismaying to ces together.

all them about him. 40 For thus saith the Lord; the valleys, thy flowing valley, Ex. 32.8, Backsliders.
Behold, he shall fly as an eagle,
O backsliding daughter? that
Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches.
Ps. 52.7, False Trusts, Am. 6.1 and shall spread his wings over trusted in her treasures, say- is.28.15, Carnal Security.

strong holds are surprised, and upon thee, saith the Lord God the mighty men's hearts in of hosts, from all those that be the heart of a woman in her driven out every man right

42 And Moab shall be de-up him that wandereth. stroyed from being a people, 6 And afterward I will bring p.p.ch.48.47. self against the LORD.

Lord.

for I will bring upon it, even Esau upon him, the time that upon Mo'ab, the year of their I will visit him. visitation, saith the LORD.

the shadow of Hesh bon because gleaning grapes? if thieves by of the force: but a fire shall night, they will destroy till they come forth out of Hesh'bon, and have enough. a flame from the midst of Si-10 But I have made E'sau p.p.ch.13.26. hon, and shall devour the cor-bare, I have uncovered his sener of Mo'ab, and the crown of cret places, and he shall not be

46 Woe be unto thee, O Mo'- is spoiled, and his brethren, and ab! the people of Chē'mosh his neighbours, and he is not. perisheth: for thy sons are 11 Leave thy fatherless chil- De.10.18, Widow and Fathern captives, and thy design dran I will processes them alive: [therless (2), Ho.14.] taken captives, and thy daughdren, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me. [therless (2), De.6.24, Preservation and let thy widows trust in me.]

is the judgment of Moab.

CHAPTER 49

ONCERNING the Am'mon- 13 For I have sworn by thy-Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

36 Therefore mine heart shall Hath Is'ra-el no sons? hath he sound for Mō'ab like pipes, and no heir? why then doth their mine heart shall sound like king inherit Gad, and his peo-Or, doth Melcom.

come, saith the LORD, that I 37 For every head shall be will cause an alarm of war to p.p.ch.4.19. bald, and every beard clipped: be heard in Rab bah of the Am-upon all the hands shall be mon-ites; and it shall be a deso-ls.13.9, Desolation (2). shall be burned with fire: then 38 There shall be lamenta-|shall Igra-el be heir unto them | See Israel's Inheritance

streets thereof: for I have bro- 3 Howl, O Heshbon, for A Nu.21.26, Heshbon. ken Mō'ab like a vessel where-is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Ge.12.8, Ai. in is no pleasure, saith the LORD. Rab bah, gird you with sack-Ge.37.34, Sackchoth.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in p.p.ch.9.23. ing, Who shall come unto me? 41 Kē'rī-oth is taken, and the 5 Behold, I will bring a fear Le.26.36, Terror.

Mō'ab at that day shall be as about thee; and ye shall be p.p.ch.16.16. forth; and none shall gather

because he hath magnified him-again the captivity of the chil-p.p.ch.16.16. dren of Am'mon, saith the LORD. 43 Fear, and the pit, and the 7 \(\) Concerning E'dom, thus Ge.36.9, Edomites.

snare, shall be upon thee, O saith the LORD of hosts: Is wis-p.p.Obad.8. inhabitant of Mo'ab, saith the dom no more in Te'man? is See Spir. Ignorance, Is.1.1 counsel perished from the pru- See No Understanding 44 He that fleeth from the dent? is their wisdom vanished? fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the deep, O inhabitants of De'dan; pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring the calamity of p.p.Mal.1.3,4.

9 If grapegatherers come to p.p.Is.17.6. 45 They that fled stood under thee, would they not leave some

the head of the tumultuous ones. able to hide himself: his seed Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wickel

47 Yet will I bring again the 12 For thus saith the LORD; captivity of Mo'ab in the latter Behold, they whose judgment days, saith the LORD. Thus far was not to drink of the cup Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogeth-

Judgment of Ammon. 7 Edom. 23 Da er go unpunished? thou shalt mascus, 28 Kedar, 30 Hazor, 34 and not go unpunished, but thou Elam. 39 Restoration of Elam. shalt surely drink of it.

ites, thus saith the LORD; self, saith the LORD, that Box-Is-34.6, Boxrah, v.22.

D.D.Am.1.13.

[Le 20 24

p.p.Lam.4.15.

Is.10.3, Day of Visitation.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked

[Erc.23.31

s.13.9, Desolation (2).).p.ch.18.16.

SeeInspiration (3), Nu.11.25.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50.

Jb.9.13. Proud Humbled. 1b.27.23, Wicked Despised. Ps.36.2, Self-deception. Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

p.p.Jb.39.27: Is.14.13-15.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1), Eze.28.8. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1),

[s.13.9, Desolation (2), [Eze.25.13. p.p.ch.18.16: 50.13.

Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). p.p.ch.50.40; Am.4.11.

p.p.ch.12.5; 50.44.

Gc.45.8, God Exalts. Ex.8.10. None Like God.

1 S.6.20, Who can Stand? Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels.

Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

Or, Weedy sea. p.p.ch.4.13.

Is.34.6, Bozrah.

Le.26.36, Terror. Ge.3.16. Travail. 2 S.8.6. Damascus. Nu.13.21. Hamath.

Le.26.36, Faint-hearted.

See No Peace, 2 Chr.15.5. p.p.ch.6.24. Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

rah shall become a desolation, a fear hath seized on her: an-p.p.Is.13.8. reproach, a waste, and a curse; guish and sorrows have taken and all the cities thereof shall her, as a woman in travail. be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a rumour not left, the city of my joy! from the Lord, and an ambas-sador is sent unto the heathen, shall fall in her streets, and all p.p.Is.40.30; Am.4.10. saying, Gather ye together, and the men of war shall be cut off Nu.32.17, Warriors. come against her, and rise up in that day, saith the LORD of to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee 27 And I will kindle a fire in p.p.ch.43.12; Am.1.4. small among the heathen, and the wall of Dā-mās'cus, and it p.p.2 K.13.3. despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath de-Ben-ha'dad. ceived thee, and the pride of 28 T Concerning Ke'dar, and Ps. 120.5, Kedar. thine heart, O thou that dwell-concerning the kingdoms of est in the clefts of the rock, Hā'zôr, which Něb-u-chad-rěz'zar that holdest the height of the king of Bab'y-lon shall smite,

hill: though thou shouldest thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, make thy nest as high as the go up to Ke'dar, and spoil the p.p.Ia.11.14. eagle, I will bring thee down men of the east.

shall hiss at all the plagues their camels; and they shall cry Ge.12.16, Camels. thereof.

neighbour cities thereof, saith Hā'zôr, saith the LORD; for Neb- 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. the Lord, no man shall abide u-chad-rez zar king of Bab'y-lon p.p.ch.25.9. there, neither shall a son of man hath taken counsel against you, dwell in it.

Jordan against the habitation wealthy nation, that dwelleth Is.28.15, Carnal Security. of the strong: but I will sud-without care, saith the LORD, p.p.Jud.18.7. denly make him run away from which have neither gates nor her: and who is a chosen man, bars, which dwell alone.

that I may appoint over her?

32 And their camels shall be for who is like me? and who a booty, and the multitude of will appoint me the time? and their cattle a spoil: and I will Ge.34.28, Spoil.

stand before me? 20 Therefore hear the counsel I will bring their calamity from of the LORD, that he hath taken all sides thereof, saith the LORD. against E'dom; and his pur- 33 And Hā'zôr shall be a dwellposes, that he hath purposed ing for dragons, and a desola-Is.13.9, Desolation (2). against the inhabitants of Te-tion for ever: there shall no man: Surely the least of the man abide there, nor any son of

flock shall draw them out: sure-man dwell in it. tions desolate with them.

the noise thereof was heard in e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, the Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up hosts; Behold, I will break the and fly as the eagle, and spread bow of Elam, the chief of their his wings over Boz rah: and at might.

tidings: they are fainthearted; Elam shall not come there is sorrow on the sea; it 37 For I will cause Elam to be cannot be quiet.

and turneth herself to flee, and life: and I will bring evil uponed by

25 How is the city of praise p.p.ch.33.9; 51.41. hosts.

shall consume the palaces of Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also E'dom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and tains, and all their vessels, and

18 As in the overthrow of 30 TFlee, get you far off, Söd'om and Gō-mor'rah and the dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of and hath conceived a purpose

19 Behold, he shall come up against you. like a lion from the swelling of 31 Arise, get you up unto the

who is that shepherd that will scatter into all winds them that See Dispersion (1), Ge.11.8. are in the utmost corners; and Or, have the corners of their

ly he shall make their habita- 34 The word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). that came to Jer-e-mi'ah the ch.1.1, Jeremiah, ch.51.60. 21 The earth is moved at the prophet against Elam in the Ge.14.1, Elam.

Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. noise of their fall, at the cry beginning of the reign of Zed-2 K.24.17, Zedekiah.

35 Thus saith the LORD of

that day shall the heart of the 36 And upon E'lam will I bring Ex.6.6, God's Judgments, mighty men of E'dom be as the the four winds from the four Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. heart of a woman in her pangs. quarters of heaven, and will p.p.Da.7.2; Re.7.1.
23 ¶ Concerning Dā-mās cus. scatter them toward all those Ge.11.8, Dispersion (1). Ha math is confounded, and Ar-winds; and there shall be no pad: for they have heard evil nation whither the outcasts of

dismayed before their enemies, 24 Dā-mās cus is waxed feeble, and before them that seek their

unto them, Fear is on every side. Le.26.36, Terror.

p.p.Mi.7.14.

hair polled.

them, even my fierce anger, in array against her; from saith the LORD; and I will send thence she shall be taken:

the sword after them, till I have their arrows shall be as of a

Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Le.26.25, War Threatened. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Ge.14.1. Elam. p.p.ch.48.47.

B.C.595.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3),

Is.2.20, Idolatry (2).

Is.13.9. Desolation (2).

38 And I will set my throne return in vain. in Elam, and will destroy from 10 And Chal-de'a shall be a thence the king and the princes, spoil: all that spoil her shall be

saith the LORD. 39 TBut it shall come to pass

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

consumed them:

CHAPTER 50 Certain destruction of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 Redemption of Israel.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2), v.13. Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

ans by Jer-e-mi'ah the prophet. a desert.

are confounded, her images are plagues.

broken in pieces.

3 For out of the north there against Bab'y-lon round about: cometh up a nation against her, all ye that bend the bow, shoot depart, both man and beast.

p.p.ch.9.10. Is.11.13, Unity (4), Ho.1.11. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Ge.27.34, Weeping (2).

their God.

2 S.5.7. Zion. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. See Marriage (4), Is.54.5. Ex.24.7, Covenant (3).

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers.

Lost Sheep, v.17. Is.56.11, False Shepherds, Eze.34.2. Ps.119.176, Wanderers, [Lam.4.14.

Ps.58.3, Estrangement. De.4.9, Forgetfulness, p.p.Ps.23.2.

See Jews Persecuted, p.p.Da.9.16. See Wages of Sin, Jb.15.31. against the LORD, the habita- 19 And I will bring Igra-el De.30.3, Jews' Return

D.D.Ps.22.4. p.p.ch.51.6.

p.p.ch.51.2.

the flocks. See Instruments of Judg[ment, De.28.50.]

See Instruments of Judg[ment, De.28.50.]

John an assembly of great na- and the sins of Judah, and they la.1.16, Spir. Cleansing the street of the latter of the latte

because

the hope of their fathers.

satisfied, saith the LORD. 11 Because ye were glad, bein the latter days, that I will cause ye rejoiced, O ye destroy-bring again the captivity of ers of mine heritage, because be 32.15, Worldly Fallsean ETAM, saith the LORD.

See Rejoicing (4), Jh.31.79.

But to shall the captivity of ers of mine heritage, because by a grown fat as the heifer at Or, neigh as steeds.

mighty expert man; none shall Or, destroyer.

grass, and bellow as bulls; 12 Your mother shall be sore p.p.ch.15.9. confounded; she that bare you THE word that the LORD shall be ashamed: behold the

spake against Băb'y-lon and hindermost of the nations shall against the land of the Chal-de'- be a wilderness, a dry land, and 2 Declare ye among the na- 13 Because of the wrath of 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. tions, and publish, and set up a the LORD it shall not be instandard; publish, and conceal habited, but it shall be wholly

not: say, Bab'y-lon is taken, desolate: every one that goeth Is.13.9, Desolation (2). Běl is confounded, Mě-ro'dăch by Băb'y-lon shall be aston-[ch5] 1. is broken in pieces; her idols ished, and hiss at all her Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

which shall make her land deso at her, spare no arrows: for she late, and none shall dwell there—hath sinned against the LORD. Is.59.18. Recompense (1). in: they shall remove, they shall 15 Shout against her round p.p.ch.51.14. about: she hath given her hand: p.p.1 Chr.29.24. 4 In those days, and in that her foundations are fallen, her time, saith the LORD, the chil-walls are thrown down: for it p.p.Re.18.6. dren of Igra-el shall come, they is the vengeance of the LORD: De.32.35, Divine Vengeance and the children of Ju'dah to take vengeance upon her; as Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

gether, going and weeping: she hath done, do unto her.
they shall go, and seek the LORD 16 Cut off the sower from Bab'-p.p.Jl.1.11. ỹ-lon, and him that handleth 5 They shall ask the way to the sickle in the time of har De.16.9, Sickle, JLJ.13. Zi'on with their faces thither-vest: for fear of the oppressing ward, saying, Come, and let us sword they shall turn every one p.p.Is.13.14. join ourselves to the LORD in a to his people, and they shall perpetual covenant that shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Igra-el is a scattered

6 My people hath been lost sheep; the lions have driven v.6, Lost Sheep, Ezc. 14.6. sheep: their shepherds have him away; first the king of As-p.p.2 K.15.29; 24.1.

caused them to go astray, they syria hath devoured him; and Ge.2.14, Assyria, Mi.5.6. have turned them away on the last this Neb-u-chad-rez zar king 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezz. mountains: they have gone of Bab'y-lon hath broken his See Jews Persecuted, from mountain to hill, they bones. have forgotten their resting- 18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Ig'ra-7 All that found them have el; Behold, I will punish the Is.13.11, Punishment. devoured them: and their ad-king of Bab'y-lon and his land, [2 K.16.6. versaries said, We offend not, as I have punished the king of they have sinned As-syr i-a.

shall feed on Car'mel and Ba'- 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel.

8 Remove out of the midst of shan, and his soul shall be satis. Nu.21.33, Bashan. [Am.12 Băb'ỹ-lon, and go forth out of fied upon mount E'phră-im and Ps.17.15, Satisfaction. the land of the Chăl-dē'ang Gil'e-ād.

Nu.32.1, Gilead.

and be as the he goats before 20 In those days, and in that p.p.ch.31.34. time, saith the LORD, the iniq-9 ¶For, lo, I will raise and uity of Is ra-el shall be sought cause to come up against Bab'- for, and there shall be none; See Guileless, Ps.32.2

tion of justice, even the LORD, again to his habitation, and he

See Instruments of Judgment, De.28.50.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

Ge.14.2. War (1),

Jud.4.21, Hammers. p.p.Is.14.6.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). Is.13.9. Desolation (2).

See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. p.p.ch.48.43.

p.p.Da.5.30.

Jb.9.3, Striving with God. See Rebellion (1), De.9.24. See God of Battles, Ex. 14.14.

2 S.22.15, God's Arrows. Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna

p.p.ch.51.12,55.

Ge.41.56, Storehouses.

ls.34.2, Destruction (2).

p.p.Ps.22.12.

Is.10.3. Day of Visitation.

D.D.Is.48.20.

De.32.35.Divine Vengeance.

p.p.Lam.1.10.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50.

Ge.27.3, Bows. See No Escape, Pr.11.21. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to
[Works,

Ex.5.2. Pride (2).

p.p.Is.40.30: ch.49.26.

See Wicked Cut Off

ЃЉ.22.16. p.p.ch.21.3,4; Na.2.13.

Ps.40.4, The Proud.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1), [Mal.4.1. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness. Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). P.p.Is.14.17.

21 TGo up against the land of fast; they refused to let them Měr-a-thā'im, even against it, go.

Pe'kod: waste and utterly de the Lord of hosts is his name: See God our Strength, stroy after them, saith the he shall throughly plead their that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the itants of Bab'y-lon.

nations!

striven against the LORD.

forth the weapons of his indig-en: a sword is upon her treas-

the Lord God of hosts in the 38 A drought is upon her 1 K.17.1, Drought (2). land of the Chăl-de ans. 26 Come against her from up: for it is the land of graven p.p.Ac.17.16.

let nothing of her be left. 27 Slay all her bullocks; let beasts of the islands shall dwell them go down to the slaughter: there, and the owls shall dwell

it be dwelt in from generation tion. 28 The voice of them that to generation.

bend the bow, camp against it from the north, and a great naround about; let none thereof tion, and many kings shall be escape: recompense her accord-raised up from the coasts of the ing to her work; according to earth.

all that she hath done, do unto 42 They shall hold the bow Ge.27.3, Bows. her: for she hath been proud and the lance: they are cruel, Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). Holy One of Igra-el.

in that day, saith the LORD.

thee. 32 And the most proud shall ail. stumble and fall, and none shall 44 Behold, he shall come up devour all round about him.

33 Thus saith the LORD of them suddenly run away from hosts; The children of Is ra-el her: and who is a chosen man, took them captives held them will appoint me the time? and

and against the inhabitants of 34 Their Redeemer is strong; Jb.19.25, Redeemer.

LORD, and do according to all cause, that he may give rest to Is.2.4. Peace (8). the land, and disquiet the inhab-p.p.Mi.7.9.

land, and of great destruction. 35 ¶A sword is upon the See Sword of the Lord. 23 How is the hammer of the Chal-de'ans, saith the LORD, and whole earth cut asunder and upon the inhabitants of Bab'y-p.p.Da.5.1,7. broken! how is Băb'y-lon be-lon, and upon her princes, and

come a desolation among the upon her wise men. 36 A sword is upon the liars; Or, upon her bare, or, chief 24 I have laid a snare for and they shall dote: a sword is thee, and thou art also taken, upon her mighty men; and they Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. O Bab'y-lon, and thou wast not shall be dismayed.

aware: thou art found, and 37 A sword is upon their

also caught, because thou hast horses, and upon their charlots, De.17.16, Horses. and upon all the mingled people Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). 25 The LORD hath opened that are in the midst of her; p.p.ch.25.20; Eze.30.5. his armoury, and hath brought and they shall become as wom- Is.19.16, Effeminacy, (ch.51.30.

nation: for this is the work of ures; and they shall be robbed. See Riches Vain, Pr.11.4. waters; and they shall be dried Is.2.20, Idolatry (2).

the utmost border, open her images, and they are mad upon ch.10.5, Vanity of Idols storehouses: cast her up as their idols. heaps, and destroy her utterly: 39 Therefore the wild beasts

of the desert with the wild p.p.ch.51.37. woe unto them! for their day is therein: and it shall be no more come, the time of their visita-inhabited for ever; neither shall Is. 13.9, Desolation (2).

flee and escape out of the land 40 As God overthrew Sŏd'om Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). of Băb'y-lon, to declare in Zī'on and Gô-mor'rah and the neigh-p.p.Lu.17.29. the vengeance of the LORD our bour cities thereof, saith the God, the vengeance of his tem- LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of

29 Call together the archers man dwell therein. against Băb y-lon: all ye that 41 Behold, a people shall come p.p.ch.6.22-24.

against the LORD, against the and will not shew mercy: their p.p.Is.5.30. voice shall roar like the sea, and 30 Therefore shall her young they shall ride upon horses, p.p.ch.8.16. men fall in the streets, and all every one put in array, like a her men of war shall be cut off man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Băb'y-lon.

31 Behold, I am against thee, 43 The king of Bab'y-lon hath p.p.ch.51.31. O thou most proud, saith the heard the report of them, and Lord God of hosts: for thy day his hands waxed feeble: an-Le.26.37, Powerlessness. is come, the time that I will visit guish took hold of him, and Le.26.36. Terror. pangs as of a woman in trav- Ge.3.16, Travail.

raise him up: and I will kindle like a lion from the swelling of De.33.22, Lions (2). a fire in his cities, and it shall Jor'dan unto the habitation of p.p.ch.49.19-21. the strong: but I will make

and the children of Ju'dah were that I may appoint over her? See God Exalts, Ge. 45.8. oppressed together: and all that for who is like me? and who See None Like God, Ex. 8.10.

De.32.41.

See Proud Humbled, Jh. 9.13.

[ch.51.17.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2).

751

p.p.Ps.37.6; Mi.7.9.

who is that shepherd that will and let us declare in Zi'on the 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2) See Who can Stand? 1 S.6.20. stand before me? work of the LORD our God. 45 Therefore hear ye the 11 Make bright the arrows; 1 S.20.20, Arrows. counsel of the LORD, that he gather the shields: the LORD 1 S.17.7, Shields. Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. hath taken against Bab'y-lon; hath raised up the spirit of See Instruments of Judg and his purposes, that he hath the kings of the Medes: for [ment, De.28.50 purposed against the land of the his device is against Bab'y-lon, p.p.1 Co.1.27. Chal-de'ang: Surely the least of to destroy it; because it is the the flock shall draw them out: vengeance of the LORD, the De.32.35, Divine Vengeance surely he shall make their habi-vengeance of his temple. 12 Set up the standard upon tation desolate with them. 46 At the noise of the taking the walls of Bab'y-lon, make of Bab'y-lon the earth is moved, the watch strong, set up the p.p.Re.18.9. and the cry is heard among the watchmen, prepare the ambush- Jos. 8.12, Ambush. es: for the LORD hath both See God's Word Sure nations. devised and done that which he CHAPTER 51 spake against the inhabitants Severe judgments of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel, etc. of Băb'ğ-lon. MHUS saith the LORD; Be-13 O thou that dwellest upon p.p.Re.17.1. A hold, I will raise up against many waters, abundant in treas-Bab'y-lon, and against them ures, thine end is come, and the Ps. 37.38, End of the Wickel Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). that dwell in the midst of them measure of thy covetousness. Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). that rise up against me, a de- 14 The LORD of hosts hath p.p.ch.4.11; 23.19. stroving wind; sworn by himself, saying, Sure-Ge.22.16, God's Oaths. 2 And will send unto Bab'y-ly I will fill thee with men, as p.p.ch.49.13. p.p.ch.15.7. lon fanners, that shall fan her, with caterpillers; and they shall p.p.Na.3.15. p.p.ch.50.14. and shall empty her land: for lift up a shout against thee. in the day of trouble they shall 15 He hath made the earth by Ge.1.1, Creator (1). his power, he hath established be against her round about. 3 Against him that bendeth the world by his wisdom, and Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. let the archer bend his bow, hath stretched out the heaven Ge.1.1, Heavens (1). and against him that lifteth by his understanding. himself up in his brigandine: 16 When he uttereth his voice, Ge.3.8, God's Voice. and spare ye not her young there is a multitude of waters men; destroy ye utterly all her in the heavens; and he causeth p.p.Fs.135.7. p.p.ch.50.21. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). the vapours to ascend from the hoet. See Fall of the Wicked, 4 Thus the slain shall fall in ends of the earth: he maketh Pr.11.5. the land of the Chalde ans, and lightnings with rain, and bring- Ex. 19.16, Lightning. they that are thrust through in eth forth the wind out of his Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. p.p.ch.49.26. her streets. treasures. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). 5 For Is ra-el hath not been 17 Every man is brutish by Ps.92.6, Grossness, Da.4.16 forsaken, nor Ju dah of his God, his knowledge; every founder Ps.92.6. Duliness (1). De.4.31, Divine Constancy. See God's Mercy, Ge.18.26. of the LORD of hosts; though is confounded by the graven See Idelatry (3), De A.28. their land was filled with sin image: for his molten image I Chr. 16.26, False Gods. against the Holy One of Is'ra-el. is falsehood, and there is no ch.10.5, Vanity of Idols, [Da5.21] 6 Flee out of the midst of Bab'- breath in them. Is.52.11, Separation (4). y-lon, and deliver every man 18 They are vanity, the work his soul: be not cut off in her of errors: in the time of their p.p.Re.18.4. p.p.Nu.16.26. iniquity; for this is the time visitation they shall perish.

of the LORD's vengeance; he
will render unto her a recompence.

7 Bab'y-lon hath been a goldra-el is the rod of his inherit-De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). p.p.ch.25.14. See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. en cup in the LORD'S hand, that ance: the LORD of hosts is his p.p.Re.18.3. made all the earth drunken: name. the nations have drunken of 20 Thou art my battle ax and De. 28.50. Instruments of [Judgment, Lu.19.43. her wine; therefore the nations weapons of war: for with thee p.p.ch.25.16. are mad. will I break in pieces the na-p.p.Is.10.5,6; ch.50.23. Ge.10.10, Babylon, Da.4.29. 8 Băb'y-lon is suddenly fallen tions, and with thee will I Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. and destroyed: howl for her; destroy kingdoms; Ge.37.25, Balm, Esc.27.17. take balm for her pain, if so be 21 And with thee will I break she may be healed. in pieces the horse and his p.p.Is.41.15. 9 We would have healed Bab'-rider; and with thee will I See Spir. Healing, Ps.41.4. y-lon, but she is not healed: break in pieces the chariot and Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). p.p.ch.50.16. forsake her, and let us go every his rider; one into his own country: for 22 With thee also will I break her judgment reacheth unto in pieces man and woman; and p.p.2 Chr.36.17. p.p.Ezr.9.6; Re.18.5. heaven, and is lifted up even to with thee will I break in pieces Is.34.2, Destruction (2). the skies. he skies. old and young; and with thee 10 The LORD hath brought will I break in pieces the young

Se.9.20. Husbandmen, [Am.5.16.

>.p.v.57. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to Works.

is.59.18, Recompense (1).

See Divine Displeasure, [Nu.11.1.]

D.D.Zec.4.7.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2), See Proud Humbled_Jb.9.13. p.p.Re.8.8.

Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

p.p.ch.50.2. Nu. 10.9, Trumpets (1). p.p.ch.25.14; 50.41.

p.p.ch.8.16; 10.10. See Divine Counsels, [Ps.33.11.

Ps.137.8, Babylon (2),

p.p.Pa.76.5; ch.50.15.

Nu.13.33. Cowardice. Nu.13.35, U. 18.19.16, Effeminacy, [Na.3.13. Le.26.37. Powerlessn sness, [Mk.9.18.

p.p.2 Chr.30.6.

p.p.ch 50 2

See Terror, Le.26.36.

Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. ls.17.11, Sin's Harvest [Ho.6.11.

2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar. D.D.ch.50.17.

with thee the shepherd and hath swallowed me up like a his flock; and with thee will I dragon, he hath filled his belly break in pieces the husband-with my delicates, he hath cast man and his yoke of oxen; and me out. with thee will I break in pieces 35 The violence done to me 2 K.1.10, Imprecations.

captains and rulers. Băb ŷ-lon and to all the inhabit- on say; and my blood upon the 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. ants of Chăl-dē'à all their evil inhabitants of Chăl-dē'à, shall

in your sight, saith the LORD.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, LORD; Behold, I will plead thy Ps.5.11, Divine Defence.

O destroying mountain, saith cause, and take vengeance for De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. the LORD, which destroyest all thee; and I will dry up her p.p.ch.50.38. the earth: and I will stretch out sea, and make her springs dry. mine hand upon thee, and roll 37 And Băb'ў-lon shall become Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). thee down from the rocks, and heaps, a dwellingplace for drag-Ia.13.9, Desolation (2). will make thee a burnt moun-lons, an astonishment, and an p.p.ch.25.9.

stone for foundations; but thou lions' whelps. the Lond.

the nations, prepare the na sleep, and not wake, saith the Ps.37.36, Death of the tions against her, call together LORD. against her the kingdoms of 40 I will bring them down like Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Ar'a-răt, Min'ni, and Ash'che-lambs to the slaughter, like rams

năz; appoint a captain against with he goats. her; cause the horses to come 41 How is She'shach taken ! p.p.ch.25.26; 49.25. 1 K.8.37, Caterpillars, Jl.1.4. up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the whole earth surprised! how is nations with the kings of the Bab'y-lon become an astonish-Mēdes, the captains thereof, ment among the nations! and all the rulers thereof, and 42 The sea is come up upon p.p.Is.8.7. all the land of his dominion.

and sorrow: for every purpose thereof. without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Bab'y-pass thereby.
lon have forborn to fight, they 44 And I will punish Bĕl in Is.13.11, Punishment. have remained in their holds: Bāb'y-lon, and I will bring forth p.p. Ezz. 1.7.8. their might hath failed; they out of his mouth that which he became as women: they have hath swallowed up: and the burned her dwellingplaces; her nations shall not flow together bars are broken.

31 One post shall run to meet wall of Bab'y-lon shall fall. taken at one end,

men of war are affrighted.

hosts, the God of Israel; The year shall come a rumour, and hosts, the God of Isra-el; The year small come a runnour, and daughter of Bab'y-lon is like violence in the land, ruler 2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife a threshingfloor, it is time to against ruler.

thresh her: yet a little while, 47 Therefore, behold, the days and the time of her harvest come, that I will do judgment Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

shall come. 34 Něb-u-chad-rěz zat the king y-lon: and her whole land shall of Běb y-lon hath devoured me, be confounded, and all her slain he hath crushed me, he hath shall fall in the midst of her. Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked.

23 I will also break in pieces made me an empty vessel, he p.p.Am.8.4.

and to my flesh be upon Băb'y-24 And I will render unto lon, shall the inhabitant of Zī'-p.p.v.24.

hissing, without an inhabitant.

26 And they shall not take of 38 They shall roar together p.p.ch.2.15. thee a stone for a corner, nor a like lions: they shall yell as De.33.22, Lions (2).

shalt be desolate for ever, saith 39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make p.p.Ps.76.5. 27 Set ye up a standard in the them drunken, that they may Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. land, blow the trumpet among rejoice, and sleep a perpetual 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

and how is the praise of the

Băb'y-lon: she is covered with 29 And the land shall tremble the multitude of the waves

of the Lord shall be performed 43 Her cities are a desolation, p.p.ch.50.12. against Băb'y-lon, to make the a dry land, and a wilderness, a land of Bab'y-lon a desolation land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man

any more unto him: yea, the

another, and one messenger to 45 My people, go ye out of the See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16. meet another, to shew the king midst of her, and deliver ye of Bab'y-lon that his city is every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

32 And that the passages are 46 And lest your heart faint, Or, let not your heart faint. stopped, and the reeds they and ye fear for the rumour that have burned with fire, and the shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one 33 For thus saith the LORD of year, and after that in another

upon the graven images of Bab'- Is.2.20, Idolatry (2), Mi.5.13.

p.p.ch.50.15.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Digitized by **GOO**

48 Then the heaven and the 60 So Jer-e-mi'ah wrote in a ch.1.1. Jeremiah. earth, and all that is therein, book all the evil that should 1 S.10.25, Books. See Songs of Victory, Shall sing for Dan y-1011; for the come words that are written these words that are written shall sing for Băb'y-lon: for the come upon Băb'y-lon, even all p.p.ch.50.3. from the north, saith the LORD. against Băb'y-lon.
49 As Băb'y-lon hath caused 61 And Jer-e-mi'ah said to Ser-Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). Is.59.18, Recompense (1), the slain of Is ra-el to fall, so at a-l'ah, When thou comest to See Fall of the Wicked. Băb'y-lon shall fall the slain of Băb'y-lon, and shalt see, and Pr.11.5. all the earth. shalt read all these words: See "Word" Rend. Ex.24.7. 50 Ye that have escaped the 62 Then shalt thou say, O sword, go away, stand not still: LORD, thou hast spoken against p.p.ch.25.12. remember the LORD afar off, this place, to cut it off, that none Ne.4.14. Remember God. and let Jē-ru'sā-lēm come into shall remain in it, neither man your mind. nor beast, but that it shall be p.p.Ps.44.15: 79.4. 51 We are confounded, be-desolate for ever. Is.13.9, Desolation (2). cause we have heard reproach: 63 And it shall be, when thou shame hath covered our faces: hast made an end of reading See Pollutions (3), 2 Chr. 33.7. for strangers are come into the this book, that thou shalt bind p.p. Re. 18.21. sanctuaries of the LORD's house. a stone to it, and cast it into 52 Wherefore, behold, the days the midst of Eū-phrā'tēg: come, saith the LORD, that I 64 And thou shalt say, Thus Ge.2.14, Euphrates. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). will do judgment upon her grav-shall Bab'y-lon sink, and shall Ps. 137.8, Babylon (2). en images: and through all her not rise from the evil that I will land the wounded shall groan. bring upon her: and they shall 53 Though Bab'y-lon should be weary. Thus far are the mount up to heaven, and though words of Jer-e-mi'ah. See Ambition, Ge.11.4. she should fortify the height of **CHAPTER 52** her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

Zedekiah rebels. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed. 24 The captives car-2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). p.p.ch.50.22. 54 A sound of a cry cometh ried away. from Bab'y-lon, and great de ZED-E-Kl'AH was one and 2 K.24.17, Zedekiah. struction from the land of the Z twenty years old when he Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Chăl-de'ans: began to reign, and he reigned 55 Because the LORD hath eleven years in Je-ru'sā-lem. Ps.137.8, Babylon (2). spoiled Băb'y-lon, and destroyed And his mother's name was Hap.p.Ps.18.4. out of her the great voice; mū'tal the daughter of Jer-ewhen her waves do roar like mi'ah of Lib'nah. great waters, a noise of their 2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). voice is uttered: 56 Because the spoiler is come according to all that J&hoi'a- 2 K.23.34, Jehoinkim. p.p.Hab.2.8. upon her, even upon Băb'y-lon, kim had done. and her mighty men are taken, 3 For through the anger of Ex.4.14, God's Anger. every one of their bows is the LORD it came to pass in Jê-Ex.20.5, Retribution (1), recom quite. broken: for the LORD God of ru'sa-lem and Ju'dah, till he had recompences shall surely re-cast them out from his presence, Le.26.17. Reprobation. that Zed-e-ki'ah rebelled against 1 K.12.16, Revolts. Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. 57 And I will make drunk her the king of Bab'y-lon. p.p.2 Chr.36.13. princes, and her wise men, her 4 TAnd it came to pass in the captains, and her rulers, and ninth year of his reign, in the Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. Ps.37.36, Death of the her mighty men: and they shall tenth month, in the tenth day sleep a perpetual sleep, and not of the month, that Neb-u-chad- 2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar. Wicked wake, saith the King, whose rez'zar king of Bab'y-lon came, 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4). Ex.15.18, God, King. he and all his army, against name is the LORD of hosts. 58 Thus saith the LORD of Jeru'sa-lem, and pitched against p.p.2 K.25.1,7. Or. The walls of broad Bab-hosts; The broad walls of Bab'-it, and built forts against it p.p.ch.32.24.)I, made naked, |y̆-lon shall be utterly broken, round about. and her high gates shall be 5 So the city was besieged un-Jos.6.1, Sieges. burned with fire; and the peo- to the eleventh year of king p.p.Hab.2.13. ple shall labour in vain, and the Zed-e-ki ah. folk in the fire, and they shall 6 And in the fourth month, p.p.ch.39.2. p.p.ch.9.5. in the ninth day of the month, 59 ¶ The word which Jër-e- the famine was sore in the city, See Famine (3), Le.26.26. mi'ah the prophet commanded so that there was no bread for Ezc.4.16, Bread (3). p.p.ch.32.12. Ser-a-i'ah the son of Ne-ri'ah, the people of the land. the son of Ma-a-se'iah, when he 7 Then the city was broken 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). p.p.ch.28.1. went with Zed-e-ki'ah the king up, and all the men of war fied, p.p.ch.51.32. of Jū'dah into Bāb'y-lon in the and went forth out of the city fourth year of his reign. And by night by the way of the gate this Sēr-a-i'ah was a quiet between the two walls, which Or, prince of Menucha, or, this S [chief chamberlain.] prince.

was by the king's garden; (now

p.p.ch.21.7; 32.4.

p.p.2 K.25.6; Eze.17.16.

2 K.23.33, Riblah.

p.p.ch.39.6. Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1).

Nu.1.16, Princes. See Blindness (1), Ge.19.11.

Jud.16.21, Fetters.

Ge.40.3. Prisons. Ac.16.26.

p.p.2 K.25.8-21.

2 K.25.8, Nebuzar-adan.

2 K.25.9. Temple Destroyed

See Configurations, [Ge.19.28.

p.p.Ne.1.3.

2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). p.p.2 K.25.11. Ge.14.12, Captives.

p.p.ch.39.9.

p.p.ch.40.2-6.

Ge.9.20, Husbandmen.

p.p.1 K.7.15.

Ex.25.3, Brass. 1 S.2.14, Caldrons.

Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels.

p.p.1 K.7.49.

de'ang pursued after the king, silver, took the captain of the

and overtook Zed-e-ki'ah in the guard away. plains of Jer'i-cho; and all his 20 The two pillars, one sea, army was scattered from him. and twelve brasen bulls that

king of Bab'y-lon to Rib'lah in house of the LORD: the brass the land of Hā'math; where he of all these vessels was without

gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Băb'y-lon | 21 And concerning the pillars, p.p.1 K.7.15,21.

slew the sons of Zéd-e-ki'ah before his eyes: he slew also all eighteen cubits; and a fillet of the princes of Jū'dah in Rib'lah. twelve cubits did compass it;

11 Then he put out the eyes and the thickness thereof was of Zĕd-e-ki'ah; and the king of four fingers: it was hollow.

Băb'y-lon bound him in chains, 22 And a chapiter of brass and carried him to Bab'y-lon, was upon it; and the height of

day of his death. 12 Now in the fifth month, ates upon the chapiters round in the tenth day of the month, about, all of brass. The sec-p.p.1 K.7.20,42. which was the nineteenth year ond pillar also and the pomeof Neb-u-chad-rezzar king of granates were like unto these.

Băb'ÿ-lon, came Neb'u-zar-a' 23 And there were ninety and dan, captain of the guard, six pomegranates on a side; which served the king of Băb'-and all the pomegranates upў-lon, into Jē-ru∕sā-lĕm,

the LORD, and the king's house; 24 ¶ And the captain of the p.p.1 Chr.6.14. and all the houses of Jeru'sā-guard took Sĕr-a-i'ah the chief Ex.28.1, High Priests. lem, and all the houses of the priest, and Zeph-a-ni'ah the sec- 2 K.25.18, Zephaniah. great men, burned he with ond priest, and the three keepfire:

14 And all the army of the 25 He took also out of the lem round about.

away captive certain of the who mustered the people of the poor of the people, and the resilland; and threescore men of due of the people that remained the people of the land, that in the city, and those that fell were found in the midst of the away, that fell to the king of city. Băb'y-lon, and the rest of the 26 So Něb'u-zär-ā'dan the capmultitude.

captain of the guard left cer- of Bab'y-lon to Rib'lah. tain of the poor of the land for 27 And the king of Bab'y-lon p.p. Eze. 8.11-18. vinedressers and for husband-smote them, and put them to 1 K.19.2, Revenge.

2 K.12.18, Temple Despoiled. LORD, and the bases, and the own land. brass of them to Băb'y-lon.

18 The caldrons also, and the and twenty: away.

firepans, and the bowls, and the year of Neb-u-chad-rez zar Neb'-

the Chal-de'ang were by the caldrons, and the candlesticks, Ex.25.31, Candlestick. went by the way of the plain.

8 But the army of the Chall- and that which was of silver in

9 Then they took the king, were under the bases, which and carried him up unto the king Söl'o-mon had made in the 2 S.5.14, Solomon.

and put him in prison till the one chapiter was five cubits, with network and pomegran- Ex.28.33, Pomegranates.

on the network were an hun-13 And burned the house of dred round about.

ers of the door:

Chal-de'ang, that were with the city an eunuch, which had the De.23.1, Eunuchs. captain of the guard, brake charge of the men of war; and down all the walls of Je-ru'sa-seven men of them that were near the king's person, which Or, saw the face of the king. 15 Then Neb'u-zär-ā'dan the were found in the city; and p.p.Est.1.14; Mt.18.10. captain of the guard carried the principal scribe of the host, 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

multitude. tain of the guard took them, 16 But Neb'u-zër-ā'dan the and brought them to the king

death in Riblah in the land of 17 Also the pillars of brass Hā'math. Thus Jū'dah was car-Nu.13.21, Hamath. 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple, that were in the house of the ried away captive out of his 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

brasen sea that was in the 28 This is the people whom p.p.2 K.24.2. house of the LORD, the Chal-Neb-u-chad-rez zar carried away de'ang brake, and carried all the captive: in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three

shovels, and the snuffers, and 29 In the eighteenth year of p.p.ch.39.9. the bowls, and the spoons, and Neb-u-chad-rez zar he carried all the vessels of brass where away captive from Jeru'sa lem with they ministered, took they eight hundred thirty and two persons:

19 And the basons, and the 30 In the three and twentieth

2 K.23.33, Riblah.

p.p.Le.26.33.

p.p.2 K.25.27-30.

2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin.

p.p.Ge.40.13: Pa.3.3.

six hundred.

the seven and thirtieth year of garments: and he did continu-the captivity of Jê-hoi'a-chin ally eat bread before him all king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth the days of his life.

month, in the five and twenth the days of his fire, month, in the five and twenth a continual diet given him of p.p.2 S.9.10. E'vil-mê-ro'dach king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of Băb'y-the king of bis life the king

u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the chin king of Jū'dah, and brought guard carried away captive of him forth out of prison, the Jews seven hundred forty 32 And spake kindly unto him, Ge.50.21, Kind Words.

and five persons: all the per-and set his throne above the Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). sons were four thousand and throne of the kings that were Ge.39.5, Promotion. with him in Băb'y-lon, 31 ¶And it came to pass in 33 And changed his prison p.p.Ge.41.14,42.

THE

lifted up the head of Je-hoi'a-death, all the days of his life.

LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH

B.C.588 (7)

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2), Is.1.8. Desolation (1).

p.p.Ezr.4.20.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. Ge.27.34, Weeping (2). Le.26.16, Adversity. p.p.Je.2.25; 3.1.

Jb.21.34, Comfortless. See Inconstancy, Jb.16.20.

2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33. 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace.

See Hebrew Festivals, [Ex.23.14. Is.1.8, Desolation (1), ch.5.18. Jb.3.24, Sighing.

De.32.32, Bitterness.

Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1). De.8.5, Affliction (3).

De.14.5, Deer. See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13 Le.26.37, Powerlessness. p.p.Ps.42.4.

De.28.67, Sin's Misery. p.p.Is.5.1-4.

CHAPTER 1

is she become tributary!

erously with her, they are be affliction: for the enemy hath See Affliction (3), De.S.S. come her enemies.

3 Jū'dah is gone into captivity 10 The adversary hath spread come her enemies.

secutors overtook her between command that they should not the straits.

in bitterness.

the days of her affliction and the day.

of her miseries all her pleasant 14 The yoke of my transgres-

of old, when her people fell in-Jerusalem's misery for her sins: 12 to the hand of the enemy, and she bemoans her afflictions, and none did help her: the adver- See No Helper, Ps.22.11. saries saw her, and did mock at Pr.17.5, Mocking (1).

HOW doth the city sit soli-her sabbaths.

8 Jêru sâ-lêm hath grievously
ple! how is she become as a sinned; therefore she is re-widow! she that was great moved: all that honoured her among the nations, and prin-despise her, because they have cess among the provinces, how seen her nakedness: yea, she Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

sigheth, and turneth backward. 2 She weepeth sore in the 9 Her filthiness is in her Err. 9.11. Filthiness. night, and her tears are on her skirts; sheremembereth not her See Forgetfulness. De.4.9. cheeks: among all her lovers last end; therefore she came p.p.De.32.29. she hath none to comfort her: down wonderfully: she had no Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). all her friends have dealt treach-comforter. O LORD, behold my Jb.21.34, Comfortless.

because of affliction, and be out his hand upon all her pleas p.p.Je.12.10. cause of great servitude: she ant things: for she hath seen dwelleth among the heathen, that the heathen entered into 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). she findeth no rest: all her per- her sanctuary, whom thou didst See Strangers (2), Ex.12.43.

enter into thy congregation. 4 The ways of Zi'on do mourn, 11 All her people sigh, they Jb.3.24, Sighing. because none come to the sol-seek bread; they have given emn feasts: all her gates are their pleasant things for meat De.28.48, Want. desolate: her priests sigh, her to relieve the soul: see, O LORD,

virgins are afflicted, and she is and consider; for I am become Ge. 18.27, Self-abasement. vile. 5 Her adversaries are the 12 ¶ Is it nothing to you, all p.p.Je.18.16. chief, her enemies prosper; for ye that pass by? behold, and see the LORD hath afflicted her for if there be any sorrow like unto Le.26.16. Adversity.

the multitude of her transgres- my sorrow, which is done unto sions: her children are gone in-me, wherewith the LORD hath to captivity before the enemy. afflicted me in the day of his De.8.5, Chastisement. 6 And from the daughter of fierce anger. Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Zi'on all her beauty is departed: 13 From above hath he sent

her princes are become like fire into my bones, and it pre-p.p.Jb.30.30; Ps.22.14. harts that find no pasture, and vaileth against them: he hath they are gone without strength spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath turned me back: he hath turned me back: he hath turned me back: 7 Jê-ru'sā-lem remembered in made me desolate and faint all De.8.5, Affliction (3).

things that she had in the days sions is bound by his hand: Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage.

- d. 16.20. Wicked Forsaken.

not able to rise up.

the enemy prevailed.

tivity.

death.

be like unto me.

heart is faint.

their souls.

- .26.37, Powerlessness.
- .32.20, Humiliation (2):
- .Is.40.30.
- .8.5, Affliction (3). r.9.3. Solicitude (3). 🖰 .Ps.69.20; Ec.4.1.
- .Is.1.15. .21.34, Comfortless.
- .28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.
- .27.23, Wicked Despised. r.9.15, God's Righteous-
- 2.24. Rebellion (1). 1.21.7, Confession of [Sin (2).
- C.15.29, Captivity (2).
- o.∀.2. e Corrupt Priests, Je.5.31.
- .28.48, Want.
- .26.16, Adversity. .28.67, Sin's Misery.
- S.12.31, Horrors of War.
- .21.34, Comfortless, [Na.3.7.
- e Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.29. e Day of Visitation Is.10.3.
- K.1.10. Imprecations.
- .10.14, Sin Known to God. come before thee; and do unto guished together.
- them, as thou hast done unto 9 Her gates are sunk into the 2 K.14.13, Gates (3). .3.24, Sighing, Mk.7.34.

u.11.15, Despondency.

z.4.14, God's Anger.

C.588 (?)

p.**Eze**.36.18.

- CHAPTER 2
 prophets also find no vision from 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution, Exe.7.26, and the LORD.

 The clders of the daughter of Zinn als most the configuration of Zinn als most the configuration.

- they are wreathed, and come earth the beauty of Ig'ra-el, and Ez.1.13, Israel Humbled. up upon my neck: he hath remembered not his footstool in See Wicked Forsaken, [Jud.16.20.
- made my strength to fall, the the day of his anger! Lord hath delivered me into 2 The Lord hath swallowed
- their hands, from whom I am up all the habitations of Jacob. 15 The Lord hath trodden unthrown down in his wrath the der foot all my mighty men in strong holds of the daughter of the midst of me: he hath called Judah; he hath brought them

- and hath not pitied: he hath p.p.Ro.11.21.
- an assembly against me to crush down to the ground: he hath Jb.40.12, Abasement (1), my young men: the Lord hath polluted the kingdom and the
- trodden the virgin, the daugh-princes thereof.

 ter of Jū'dah, as in a winepress.

 3 He hath cut off in his

 16 For these things I weep; fierce anger all the horn of Ex. 32.20, Humiliation (2).

 Iş'ra-el: he hath drawa back p.p.Ps.74.11.
- down with water, because the his right hand from before the comforter that should relieve enemy, and he burned against my soul is far from me: my Ja'cob like a flaming fire, which De 4.36, Fire (5).
- children are desolate, because devoureth round about. 4 He hath bent his bow like 17 Zi'on spreadeth forth her an enemy; he stood with his See God's Arrows, 2 S.22.15. hands, and there is none to right hand as an adversary, and Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).
- comfort her: the Lord hath slew all that were pleasant to
- commanded concerning Jacob, the eye in the tabernacle of the that his adversaries should be daughter of Zi'on: he powed round about him: Jeru'salem out his fury like fire. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.
- is as a menstruous woman among them.

 18 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up all her palfor I have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray strong holds, and hath increased you, all people, and behold my in the daughter of Ju dah mournsorrow: my virgins and my ing and lamentation.

 Ge.59.10, Lamen Ge.50.10; Lamentations.
- young men are gone into cap- 6 And he hath violently tak-p.p.Ps.80.12; Is.5.5. en away his tabernacle, as if Or, hedge. 19 I called for my lovers, but it were of a garden: he hath
- they deceived me: my priests destroyed his places of the as- 2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed. and mine elders gave up the sembly: the LORD hath caused ghost in the city, while they the solemn feasts and sabbaths See Hebrew Festivals, sought their meat to relieve to be forgotten in Zl'on, and hath despised in the indigna- Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.
- 20 Behold, O Lord; for I am tion of his anger the king and P. 69.24, Divine Indigna-
- in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously altar, he hath abhorred his sancrebelled: abroad the sword betuary, he hath given up into the
 reaveth, at home there is as hand of the enemy the walls of
 p.p.Pa.744. her palaces; they have made a 21 They have heard that I noise in the house of the LORD,
- sigh: there is none to comfort as in the day of a solemn feast. me: all mine enemies have 8 The LORD liath purposed to heard of my trouble; they are destroy the wall of the daughter Is.34.2 Destruction (2). glad that thou hast done it : of Zi'on: he hath stretched out 2 K.21.13, Line of Judgthou wilt bring the day that a line, he hath not withdrawn
- thou hast called; and they shall his hand from destroying; therebe like unto me. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). fore he made the rampart and 22 Let all their wickedness the wall to lament; they lan-

W S

)Air o =

- me for all my transgressions: ground; he hath destroyed and p.p.Ne.13. for my sighs are many, and my broken her bars: her king and p.p.2 K.3.7. her princes are among the Gen'tiles: the law is no more; her
- ter of Zion sit upon the ground, p.p.Jb.2.13.

 TOW hath the Lord covariate the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and they have girded themselves p.p.ch.1.4.

 cast down from heaven unto the with sackcloth: the virgins of Ge. 37.34, Sackeloth

Jeremiah appealeth to God. heads to the ground. heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with

12 S.12.6, Tears.

Exr. 9.3, Solicitude (3).

D.p. 1.44.7; v. 19.

See Parents' Sins, Ex. 20.5.

See Parents' Sins, Ex. 20.5.

Ge. 12.10, Famine (2), ch. 4.4.

Where is corn and wine?

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. 2.48 Went

D.p. De.28.48, Want. shall I liken to thee, O daughp.p.ch.1.12, p.p.Is.37.22. See Spir. Healing, Ps.41.4. De.13.5. False Prophets. Pr.17.15. Palliation of Sin. See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23. See Warn the Wicked, 2 Chr.19.10. Is.56.10, Unfaithful Min-listers, Eze.33.6. Pr.17.5, Mocking (1). De.28.37, Israel a By-word. Jb.27.23. Wicked Despised. p.p.Ps.48.2; 50.2. Jb.16.9, Gnashing of [Teeth (2), Ac.7.54. p.p.Ps.56.2. Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. De.32.4, God of Truth. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50. Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

p.p.Je.14.17.

1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. See Prayer (21), (Index), De.4.29. Seek God. De.6.7, Parental Duty, [2 Co.12.14. Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands, [1 Ti.2.8. p.p.Is.51.20; Na.3.10. p.p.Ex.32.11.

Jē-ry'sā-lēm hang down their long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sano-p.p.ch.4.13.

when they swooned as the solemn day my terrors round Le.26.36, Terror. wounded in the streets of the about, so that in the day of the

witness for thee? what thing mine enemy consumed. CHAPTER 3 ter of Jeru'sa-lem? what shall
Exr. 9.3, Solicitude (3),
[ch. 3.48] I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of

> 14 Thy prophets have seen wrath.
>
> vain and foolish things for 2 He hath led me, and brought thee: and they have not discov
> me into darkness, but not into Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). ered thine iniquity, to turn light, away thy captivity; but have 3 Surely against me is he 15 All that pass by clap their 4 My flesh and my skin hath hands at thee; they hiss and he made old; he hath broken wag their head at the daughter my bones.

the city that men call The per- and compassed me with gall and De. 32.32, Bitterness. fection of beauty, The joy of travel. the whole earth? 16 All thine enemies have places, as they that be dead of opened their mouth against old.

the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had devised; he hath with hewn stone, he hath made fulfilled his word that he had my paths crooked.

not pitied: and he hath caused secret places. thee, he hath set up the horn of ways, and pulled me in pieces: p.p.Jb.16.12. thine adversaries.

Lord, O wall of the daughter of set me as a mark for the arrow. Zi'on, let tears run down like a 13 He hath caused the arrows 2 8.22.15, God's Arrows. river day and night: give thy- of his quiver to enter into my self no rest; let not the apple reins. of thine eye cease.

in the beginning of the watches day.

pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: terness, he hath made me drunk-Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering.

the top of every street. sider to whom thou hast done soul far off from peace: I forgat 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace. Le.26.29, Cannibalism, [ch.4.10.] this. Shall the women eat their prosperity.

city, when their soul was poured LORD'S anger none escaped nor Pr.11.21. No Escape. See Maternal Love, Ge. 21.16. Out into their mothers' bosom. remained: those that I have Nu. 21.3, Destruction (3). 13 What thing shall I take to swaddled and brought up hath Jb.27.14. Seed of the Wickel.

D.D.Ac.28,20.

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

swered

Zi'on? for thy breach is great I AM the man that hath seen like the sea: who can heal thee? I affliction by the rod of his De.8.5, Affliction (3). Pa.89.32. Rod of Correction.

seen for thee false burdens and turned; he turneth his hand Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). against me all the day. of Jeru'ss-lem, saying, Is this 5 He bath builded against me, p.p.Jb.19.8: Ps.69.21.

6 He hath set me in dark p.p.Pa.143.3. thee; they his and gnash the 7 He hath hedged me about, Jb.3.23, Limitations, Mt.5.3. teeth: they say, We have swal-that I cannot get out: he hath

lowed her up: certainly this is made my chain heavy.

commanded in the days of old: 10 He was unto me as a hear p.p.Ho.13.8; Am.5.18.19. he hath thrown down, and hath lying in wait, and as a lion in thine enemy to rejoice over 11 He hath turned aside my

he hath made me desolate. 18 Their heart cried unto the 12 He hath bent his bow, and

14 I was a derision to all my Jb.30.1, Derision. 19 Arise, cry out in the night: people; and their song all the See Idle Songs, Ps.69.12.

lift up thy hands toward him en with wormwood. for the life of thy young chil- 16 He hath also broken my

dren, that faint for hunger in teeth with gravel stones, he Jb.29.17, Teeth. hath covered me with ashes. 20 Behold, O LORD, and con- 17 And thou hast removed my

Ex. 28.16. Soan, Exc. 3.13. | fruit, and children of a span | 18 And I said, My strength

x.6.9. Despair, Enc.37.11.

e.29.18. Gall. Am.6.12.

.p.Ps.130.7. e.4.31, Mercy (1), Jl.2.13.

3.3.7. Divine Compassion. .p.ls.33.2 : Zep.35. le.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. 's.16.5, Saints' Portion.

's.31.24, Hope in God. 's.25.8, God's Goodness. ie.49.18, Waiting for God [Lu.2.25. Chr.11.16, Seekers.

lo.4.18. Spir. Hope. b.34.29. Quietness (1). c.7.8. Patience (1). 3.27.1, Salvation of God.).p.Ec.12.1.

's.119.9, Young Men, Tit.2.6. i.p.Je.15.17. b.2.13. Silence (1).

i.p.Jb.42.6.

).p.Jb.16.10. 1 K.22.24, Smiting. u.6.22, Reproach.).p.Ps.77.7; 94.14.

See Chastisement, De.8.5. Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion, [Ho.11.4.

De.4.31, Mercy (1). De.8.5, Affliction (3). p.p.Ese.33,11; He.12.10.

D.D.Is.14.17.

p.p.Ps.140.12. p.p.Hab.1.13.

See Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20.

See Men's Plans, Ge.11.4. See God's Power, 1 Chr. 29.12. Jb.3.23, Limitations. p.p.Jb.2.10; Is.45.7.

Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1), [Jn.6.43. ls.13.11, Punishment. See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. Self-examination, Mt.7.5.

1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En-

Ps.28.2, Lifting up Hands. Nu.21.7, Confession of (Sin (2). 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2), p.p.2 K.24.4; Je.5.7,9.

the Lord:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in

in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 IIt is of the Lord's mer-us. cies that we are not consumed. 47 Fear and a snare is come See Terror, Le. 26.36.

because his compassions fail not, upon us, desolation and destruc-Is. 1.8. Desolation (1). 23 They are new every morn-tion. ing: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my portion, hope in him.

them that wait for him, to the and ceaseth not, without any soul that seeketh him.

should both hope and quietly and behold from heaven. wait for the salvation of the 51 Mine eye affecteth mine

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

eth silence, because he hath 53 They have cut off my life p.p.Je.37.16; 38.6,9. borne it upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in stone upon me. the dust: if so be there may be

filled full with reproach.

31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever:

yet will he have compassion acmercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of the causes of my soul; thou

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

a man before the face of the vengeance and all their imag- Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. most High.

cause, the Lord approveth not. proach, O LORD, and all their 37 ¶Who is he that saith, and imaginations against me; it cometh to pass, when the 62 The lips of those that rose p.p.Ps.59.7,12. Lord commandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the against me all the day.

and good? and the 39 Wherefore doth a living musick. man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our work of their hands. ways, and turn again to the 65 Give them sorrow of heart, 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. LORD.

41 Let us lift up our heart 66 Persecute and destroy them 18.34.2, Destruction (2).

42 We have transgressed and have rebelled; thou hast not pardoned. 43 Thou hast covered with

and my hope is perished from anger, and persecuted us: thou 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. hast slain, thou hast not pitied. p.p.Ps.83.15.

44 Thou hast covered thyself De.31.18 God's Face Hidden. with a cloud, that our prayer De.1.45, Prayers Unanshould not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us as the De.28.37, Israel a By-word. remembrance, and is humbled offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have Pr.17.5, Mocking (1). opened their mouths against p.p.ch.2.16.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the Exr.9.3, Solicitude (3), saith my soul; therefore will I destruction of the daughter of hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto 49 Mine eye trickleth down, Jb.16.16, Tears (2).

intermission. 26 It is good that a man 50 Till the LORD look down, p.p.Pa.80.14; ch.5.1.

heart because of all the daugh-

ters of my city. 52 Mine enemies chased me 1 K.19.2, Persocution (1). 28 He sitteth alone and keep-sore, like a bird, without cause. Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies.

54 Waters flowed over mine Ps.42.7. Waters of Affliction. head: then I said, I am cut off. Ex.6.9. Despair.

him that smiteth him: he is O LORD, out of the low dun-p.p.Jona.2.2; Ac.16.24,25. geon. 56 Thou hast heard my voice: Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

off for ever;

32 But though he cause grief, ing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the Ps.16.8, Divine Nearness.

58 Thou drewest near in the Ps.16.8, Divine Nearness. cording to the multitude of his day that I called upon thee: Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded p.p.Ps.71.23; Je.50.34.

hast redeemed my life. 59 O LORD, thou hast seen my 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

wrong: judge thou my cause. 35 To turn aside the right of 60 Thou hast seen all their Ge.6.5. Divine Vision. inations against me.

36 To subvert a man in his 61 Thou hast heard their re-Lu.6.22, Reproach.

most High proceedeth not evil 63 Behold their sitting down, p.p.Ps.139.2. and their rising up; I am their See Derision, Jb.30.1.

64 Render unto them a recom- Is.59.18. Recompense (1).

thy curse unto them.

with our hands unto God in the in anger from under the heav-p.p.Ps.8.3. ens of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

Zion bewails her pitiful estate: 13 B.C.588 (?) she confesses her sins. 21 Edom threatened.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

De.26:15, Heaven (1).

in the dungeon, and cast a Ge.39.20, Imprisonment,

30 He giveth his cheek to 55 ¶I called upon thy name, Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

hide not thine ear at my breath- Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Jb.19.25, Redeemer. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Ge.6.5. Evil Imagination.

up against me, and their device Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

Ps.69.12, Idle Songs. pence, O Lord, according to the See Judgment ac. to Works,

Ge.3.17, Divine Curse.

Digitized by GOOGIC

See Deterioration, Is.1.22.

TOW is the gold become dim! blood, so that men could not See Contamination, Les

LAMENTATIONS, 5

changed! the stones of the 15 They cried unto them, De-p.p.Le.13.45.

L how is the most fine gold touch their garments.

hath divided them; he will no Le.26.17, Reprobation.

sanctuary are poured out in part ye; it is unclean; depart,

See Temple Destroyed, [2 K,25.9.

depart, touch not: when they

Ex.3.16, Elders.

p.p.Is.13.12.

p.p.Is.30.14.

Or, sea calves, p.p.Is.13.22. p.p.ls.49.15; Eze.5.10.

Jb.39.13. Ostriches.

p.p.Ps.22.15; Je.14.3.

Ex.17.3, Thirst.

Ge.12.10, Famine (2), Am.4.6. Mt.4.2. Hunger. Jb.24.8, Homeless, Lu.9.58. Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

Ex.25.4. Scarlet. See Israel Humbled, Ex.1.13. Is.13.11, Punishment. Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

De.32.32, Sodom (2), [Mt.10.15.

p.p.Ge.19.24.

Nu.6.2, Nazarites, Am.2.11. Or, Her distinguished ones. Ps.51.7, Snow (2), Da.7.9. Ps.39.11, Beauty (2). Jb.28.18, Rubies. Or, darker than blackness.

See Sin's Misery, De.28.67. p.p.Jb.19.20; Ps.102.5.

Le.26.39, Pining Away. [Eze.4.17. De.28.48, Want. p.p.ch.2.20. Le.26.29, Cannibalism, [Eze.5.10.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

p.p.De.29.24-28.

p.p.Je.21.13. De.13.5, False Prophets. Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests. De.19.10, Innocent Blood [Jl.3.19. Ex. 20.5, Retribution (1). Ps.119.176, Wanderers, [Eze.34.6. Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

the top of every street. 2 The precious sons of Zi'on, fled away and wandered, they

comparable to fine gold, how are said among the heathen, They p.p.Je.49.5. they esteemed as earthen pitch-shall no more sojourn there. ers, the work of the hands of 16 The anger of the LORD Ex.4.14, God's Anger. the potter!

ter of my people is become cruel, elders. breaketh it unto them.

scarlet embrace dunghills. people is greater than the pun- 20 The breath of our nostrils, Ge.2.7, Breath. ishment of the sin of Sŏd'om, the anointed of the LORD, was p.p.ch.2.9. that was overthrown as in a taken in their pits, of whom we p.p.Je.39.5.

on her. polishing was of sapphire: it is become like a stick.

be slain with hunger: for these cover thy sins. pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field. 10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own See Destruction (3), Nu. 21.3. in the destruction of the daugh- and behold our reproach. ter of my people.

tions thereof.

all the inhabitants of the world, cution: we labour, and have no would not have believed that rest. the adversary and the enemy 6 We have given the hand Pr.6.11, Poverty (3). should have entered into the to the E-gyp tians, and to the gates of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 13 For the sins of her proph-bread. ets, and the iniquities of her 7 Our fathers have sinned, Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. priests, that have shed the blood and are not; and we have of the just in the midst of her, borne their iniquities. 14 They have wandered as 8 Servants have ruled over p.p.Ne.5.15. blind men in the streets, they us: there is none that doth Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled

3 Even the sea monsters draw more regard them: they re-p.p.1 Th.5.12,13; 1 Ti.5.13 out the breast, they give suck spected not the persons of the to their young ones: the daugh- priests, they favoured not the like the ostriches in the wilder- 17 As for us, our eyes as yet children ask bread, and no man we cannot go in our streets:

failed for our vain help: in our Jb.17.15, Hopeless. 4 The tongue of the sucking watching we have watched for See False Hopes, Jb.8.13. child cleaveth to the roof of a nation that could not save us. Ps. 118.9, Trust in Man. his mouth for thirst: the young 18 They hunt our steps, that See Jews Persecuted our end is near, our days are p.p.Je.5.31; Ezc. 7.2-12. p.p.Mt.23.32; 1 Th.2.16. 5 They that did feed delicate-fulfilled; for our end is come. ly are desolate in the streets: 19 Our persecutors are swifter Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). they that were brought up in than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the moun-6 For the punishment of the tains, they laid wait for us in in See Snares Laid, Pa.35.7. iniquity of the daughter of my

moment, and no hands stayed said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen. 7 Her Naz'a-rites were purer 21 Rejoice and be glad, O See Rejoicing (4), Jb.31.2 than snow, they were whiter daughter of E'dom, that dwellthan milk, they were more est in the land of Uz; the cup Jb.1.1, Us. ruddy in body than rubies, their also shall pass through unto Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. thee: thou shalt be drunken, 8 Their visage is blacker than and shalt make thyself naked. 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1) a coal; they are not known in 22 Thepunishment of thine in- Is.13.11, Punishment. the streets: their skin cleaveth iquity is accomplished, O daugh-p.p.1s.40.2. to their bones; it is withered, ter of Zi'on; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: 9 They that be slain with the he will visit thine iniquity, O Jb.15.16, Iniquity. sword are better than they that daughter of E dom; he will dis- Nu. 32.23, Exposure of Sin Jb.10.14, Sin Known to G∝ CHAPTER 5

A pitiful complaint of Zion in B.C.588 (?)
prayer to God. DEMEMBER, O LORD, what p.p.ch.3.19. children: they were their meat K is come upon us: consider, 2 Our inheritance is turned to Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit 11 The Lord hath accomstrangers, our houses to aliens.
plished his fury; he hath 3 We are orphans and father[Wickel Wickel | 1.1.7]

[Wickel | 1.1.7]

[Wickel | 1.1.7]

[Wickel | 1.1.7]

[Wickel | 1.1.7] hath kindled a fire in Zi'on, and 4 We have drunken our water it hath devoured the founda-for money; our wood is sold De.28.48, Want.

12 The kings of the earth, and 5 Our necks are under perse-Ps.7.1, Persecution (5). De.28.67, Unrest, Re.14.11. As-syr i-ans, to be satisfied with

Lu.6.22, Reproach.

have polluted themselves with deliver us out of their hand. Ps.2211, No Helper. 760

unto us.

See Want, De.28.48.

Le.24. Ovens, Mal.4.1. See Famine (3), Le.26.26. See Horrors of War,

p.p.Zec.14.2. Ge-40.22, Hanging. p.p.ch.4.16.
See Reverence for Aged,
[Le.19.32.
Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled.

Ex.3.16, Elders. Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

Ex.115. Mills.

Is.24.11, Joy Departed, Ex.32.19, Dancing (1).

peril of our lives because of our head: woe unto us, that we De.28.67, Sin's Misery. the sword of the wilderness.

11 They ravished the women 18 Because of the mountain 2 S.5.7, Zion. in Zi'on, and the maids in the of Zi'on, which is desolate, the is.1.8, Desolation (1), [Eze.20.26. cities of Ju'dah.

12 Princes are hanged up by 19 Thou, O LORD, remainest De.32.40, God Eternal, their hand: the faces of elders for ever; thy throne from genwere not honoured.

to grind, and the children fell us for ever, and forsake us so inder the wood.

14 The elders have ceased 21 Turn thou us unto thee, O p.p.Ps.80.3; Je.31.18. under the wood.

from their musick. 15 The joy of our heart is 22 But thou hast utterly re- 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected.

to mourning.

9 We gat our bread with the 16 The crown is fallen from Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

have sinned! 10 Our skin was black like an 17 For this our heart is faint; Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. oven because of the terrible for these things our eyes are p.p.Jb.17.7. dim.

foxes walk upon it.

eration to generation. 13 They took the young men 20 Wherefore dost thou forget

from the gate, the young men LORD, and we shall be turned; p.p. Is. 60.20-22.

renew our days as of old. ceased; our dance is turned in- jected us; thou art very wroth 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. against us.

Sin(2).

Jud.15.4, Foxes.

Ps.45.6. God's Throne.

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

EZEKIEL

B.C.595 (?)

D.D.2 K.22.1; 23.3.

2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

Mt.3.16. Heaven Opened. Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions. Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision [ch.8.3.

2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin.

Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired, [Zec.7.12.

2 K.2.1. Whirlwind (1).

See Cloud, Ex.19.9.

p.p.ch.8.2.

p.p.ch.10.15; Re.4.6-8.

CHAPTER 1

Esskid's vision of four cherubims a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four NOW it came to pass in the had their faces and their wings. thirtieth year, in the fourth 9 Their wings were joined

month, as I was among the cap-tives by the river of Che bar, every one straight forward. that the heavens were opened, 10 As for the likeness of their p.p.Re.4.7. and I saw visions of God.

month, which was the fifth the right side: and they four year of king Je-hoi'a-chin's cap-had the face of an ox on the tivity,

3 The word of the LORD came face of an eagle. expressly unto E-zeki-el the 11 Thus were their faces: and priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the their wings were stretched upland of the Chal-de'ans by the ward; two wings of every one

north, a great cloud, and a fire spirit was to go, they went;

ness was about it, and out of went.

came the likeness of four living lamps: it went up and down p.p.Re.4.5. creatures. And this was their among the living creatures; appearance; they had the like and the fire was bright, and out ness of a man.

6 And every one had four 14 And the living creatures p.p.Zec.4.10.

feet; and the sole of their feet ing creatures, behold one wheel Je.18.3, Wheels, ch.3.13. was like the sole of a calf's upon the earth by the living foot: and they sparkled like creatures, with his four faces.

p.p.Da.10.6; Re.1.15; 2.18. the colour of burnished brass. 16 The appearance of the

8 And they had the hands of p.p.ch.10.8.

month, in the fifth day of the one to another; they turned not p.p.v.12,17.

faces, they four had the face of 2 In the fifth day of the aman, and the face of a lion, on De.33.22, Lions (2). left side; they four also had the

2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand(1). river Che bar; and the hand of were joined one to another, and

the LORD was there upon him.
4 TAnd I looked, and, behold,
a whirlwind came out of the straight forward: whither the De.5.32, Straightforward. infolding itself, and a bright and they turned not when they

the midst thereof as the colour 13 As for the likeness of the p.p.Ps.104.4. of amber, out of the midst of living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of

5 Also out of the midst thereof fire, and like the appearance of See Fire (5), De.4.36. of the fire went forth lightning. Ex.19.16, Lightning.

faces, and every one had four ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

7 And their feet were straight 15 T Now as I beheld the liv-p.p.ch.10.9.

[ness, Lu.9.62.

p.p.Mt.24.27; Lu.17.24.

p.p.ch.10.11. p.p.Re.4.6.8. p.p.ch.10.16. p.p.ch.10.19. D.D.V.12. p.p.ch.10.17.

Visions of the four wheels. Ex.28.20, Beryl, ch.10.9.

like unto the colour of a beryl: ward, and from the appearance and they four had one likeness: of his loins even downward, I and their appearance and their saw as it were the appearance

the middle of a wheel.

went

19 And when the living crea-spake. tures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living Exekiel's commission: 6 his instruc-creatures were lifted up from tion: 9 the roll of heavy judgments spread before him.

was to go, they went, thither and I will speak unto thee. the living creature was in the heard him that spake unto me. wheels.

the living creature was in the day. wheels. p.p.ch.10.1. firmament upon the heads of the unto them; and thou shalt the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, Lord God. stretched forth over their heads 5 And they, whether they will p.p.ch.3.11. Jb.28.17, Crystal, Re.21.11.

their bodies.

above. See Firmament (Index).

like the noise of great waters, scorpions: be not afraid of De.8.15, Scorpions, La.11.12 as the voice of the Almighty, their words, nor be dismayed at their See Fear of Man, De.1.17. the voice of speech, as the noise their looks, though they be a Nu.13.20, Courage (1). p.p.ch.43.2; Re.1.15. Ge.3.8, God's Voice. p.p.2 K.7.6; Da.10.6. of an host: when they stood, rebellious house. they let down their wings. 25 And there was a voice from words unto them, whether they the firmament that was over will hear, or whether they p.p.v.5. their heads, when they stood, will forbear: for they are most p.p.ch.10.1.

upon it.

Ex.24.10, Sapphire, ch.10.1. p.p.Is.6.1; Re.1.13.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

p.p.ch.8.2.

27 And I saw as the colour of was therein: amber, as the appearance of fire 10 And he spread it before

wheels and their work was appearance of his loins even up-

work was as it were a wheel in of fire, and it had brightness See Fire (5). De.A.S. round about. 17 When they went, they 28 As the appearance of the went upon their four sides: and bow that is in the cloud in the Ge.9.13, Rainbow, Re.4.1. they turned not when they day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round 18 As for their rings, they about. This was the appear-

were so high that they were ance of the likeness of the dreadful; and their rings were glory of the LORD. And when Ex.24.17, God's Glory. full of eyes round about them I saw it, I fell upon my face, Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. and I heard a voice of one that p.p.Da.8.17; Re.1.17. CHAPTER 2

ed up.

ND he said unto me, Son of Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

ND he said unto me, Son of Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

ND he said unto me, Son of Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. See Divine Teacher, Ex.4.15 was their spirit to go; and the 2 And the spirit entered into p.p.ch.3.24.
wheels were lifted up over me when he spake unto me, and against them: for the spirit of set me upon my feet, that I

3 And he said unto me, Son Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). 21 When those went, these of man, I send thee to the Nu.16.28, God's Messengers went; and when those stood, children of is ra-el, to a rebel-De.9.24, Rebellion (1) these stood; and when those lious nation that hath re-were lifted up from the earth, belled against me: they and the wheels were lifted up over their fathers have transgressed See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5. against them: for the spirit of against me, even unto this very wheels.

4 For they are impudent children. Or, hard of face.

22 And the likeness of the dren and stiffhearted. I do send

No. 114

hear, or whether they will for-23 And under the firmament bear, (for they are a rebellious were their wings straight, the house,) yet shall know that p.p.Lu.10.11; Jn.15.22 one toward the other: every one there hath been a prophet p.p.ch.33.33; 2 Ca.2.16. had two, which covered on this among them. side, and every one had two, 6 ¶And thou, son of man, be which covered on that side, not afraid of them, neither be Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." their bodies.

afraid of their words, though Ex.14.13, Encouragement 12.5.6, Briers.

afraid of their words, though Ex.14.13, Encouragement 13.5.6, Briers.

or, rebels and thorns, etc. heard the noise of their wings, and thou dost dwell among

and had let down their wings. rebellious.

26 TAnd above the firmament that was over their heads was what I say unto thee; Be not p.p.Is.50.5. the likeness of a throne, as the thou rebellious like that rebellious. appearance of a sapphire stone: lious house: open thy mouth, De.S.3, "Word" as Fo and upon the likeness of the and eat that I give thee. throne was the likeness as the 9 \ And when I looked, beappearance of a man above hold, an hand was sent unto p.p.ch.3.1. me; and, lo, a roll of a book Is.8.1, Rolls, ch.3.1.

round about within it, from the me; and it was written within p.p.Re.5.1-5.

7 And thou shalt speak my Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

B.C.595 (?)

De.8.3. "Word" as Food. [Mt.4.4. Is.8.1, Rolls, Zec.5.1 See Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

p.p.Je.25.17. See Spir. Receptivity,
[Mt.13.23.

p.p.Je.6.11

p.p.Je.15.16. See Love of "Word," [Pa.119.47.

Je.1.7, Speak "The Word." See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28.

p.p.Jona.1.2; Ac.14.11. p.p.Mt.10.5. Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

p.p.Mt.11.21. See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. 2 Chr.30.10, Instruction [Despised. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). Or, stiff of forehead, and [hard of heart. Mt.16.19, Authorit, 2 S.22.40, Strength Prom-[ised. Mt.16.19, Authority (2).

D.D.Je.1.18. Is.5.28, Flint. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."
See Fear of Man, De.1.17.
Ex.14.13, Encouragement.
De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. De.6.6. "Word" in Heart. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). p.p.v.4. 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

D.D.Ac.8.39. p.p.Ac.2.2: Re.1.10.

p.p.ch.1.24.

Je.18.3, Wheels, ch.10.9.

Ezekiel eats the roll: 15 God shows was strong upon me. him the rule of prophecy.

15 Then I came to them

WI me, Son of man, eat that that dwelt by the river of Che thou findest; eat this roll, and bar, and I sat where they sat, go speak unto the house of Is- and remained there astonished See Silence (1), Jb.2.13.

he caused me to eat that roll.

of man, cause thy belly to eat, ing, and fill thy bowels with this 17 Son of man, I have made roll that I give thee. Then did thee a watchman unto the house Is.62.6, Spir. Watchmen as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶And he said unto me, Son them warning from me. of man, go, get thee unto the 18 When I say unto the

my words unto them. people of a strange speech and wicked from his wicked way, to 2 Chr. 19.10, Warn the Wickof an hard language, but to the save his life; the same wicked house of Is ra-el;

strange speech and of an hard thine hand. language, whose words thou 19 Yet if thou warn the canst not understand. Surely, wicked, and he turn not from 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). had I sent thee to them, they his wickedness, nor from his thee.

7 But the house of Is'ra-el ered thy soul. they will not hearken unto me: man doth turn from his right- Is.1.22, Deterioration. for all the house of Is ra-el are eousness, and commit iniquity, Pr.14.14, Backsliding. impudent and hardhearted.

their foreheads.

fear them not, neither be dis-thine hand.

shall speak unto thee receive in cause he is warned; also thou thine heart, and hear with thine hast delivered thy soul.

of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak into the plain, and I will there See Retirement, Mt.14.23.

See Divine Fellowship, with thee. saith the Lord God; whether 23 Then I arose, and went Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). they will hear, or whether they forth into the plain: and, bewill forbear.

up, and I heard behind me a I saw by the river of Che bar: p.p.ch.1.1. voice of a great rushing, say-and I fell on my face. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. ing, Blessed be the glory of the 24 Then the spirit entered in p.p.ch.2.2. LORD from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of and spake with me, and said unthe wings of the living creatures to me, Go, shut thyself within that touched one another, and thine house. great rushing.

and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and took me away, and I went p.p.Je.6.11.
in bitterness, in the heat of my 2 Chr.30.12,Divine Hand (1).
See Pressure of Duty,
[Je.20.9.

OREOVER he said unto of the captivity at Těl-ābib, among them seven days. 2 So I opened my mouth, and 16 And it came to pass at the

end of seven days, that the word Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. 3 And he said unto me. Son of the LORD came unto me, say-

I eat it; and it was in my mouth of Is'ra-el: therefore hear the as honey for sweetness.

[He.13.]

[He.13.]

[He.13.]

[He.13.]

[He.13.]

[Ac.5.]

house of Is ra-el, and speak with wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warn- See Unfaithful Ministers 5 For thou art not sent to a ing, nor speakest to warn the man shall die in his iniquity; Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked, 6 Not to many people of a but his blood will I require at

would have hearkened unto wicked way, he shall die in his p.p.Ac.18.6. iniquity; but thou hast deliv-Jb.15.16, Iniquity. will not hearken unto thee; for 20 Again, When a righteous

and I lay a stumblingblock be-See Rock of Offense, Is.8.14. 8 Behold, I have made thy fore him, he shall die: because face strong against their faces, thou hast not given him warn-Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty. and thy forehead strong against ing, he shall die in his sin, and Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. his righteousness which he hath 9 As an adamant harder than done shall not be remembered; flint have I made thy forehead: but his blood will I require at p.p.ch.18.24.

mayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn Ge.19.17, Warnings. the righteous man, that the 10 Moreover he said unto me, righteous sin not, and he doth See Righteousness (4), [Da.4.27. Son of man, all my words that I not sin, he shall surely live, be-

22 ¶ And the hand of the 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand (1). 11 And go, get thee to them LORD was there upon me; and

hold, the glory of the LORD Ex.24.17, God's Glory. 12 Then the spirit took me stood there, as the glory which

to me, and set me upon my feet,

the noise of the wheels over 25 But thou, 0 son of man, beagainst them, and a noise of a hold, they shall put bands upon Je.40.1, Fetters (2),

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days, Ac.20.6.

[Ac.5.20. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3)

[Is.56.10. ed. ch.33.9.

ch.33.6, Responsibility (3).

p.p.v.18.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

thee, and shall bind thee with Is.30.10, Opposers (2).

p.p.Ps.39.2; Lu.1.20-22. See Keep Silence, Jos.6.10. Pr.9.7. Pearls before Swine. p.p.Ho.4.17; Am.8.11,12. 1 S.8.7. Rebellion (2). p.p.ch.29.21: 33.22. Ac.2.4. Spir. Utterance. Je.1.7, Speak "The Word." p.p.ch.2.5.

p.p.ch.12.2.

B.C.595.

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

See Jerusalem (2), 1 K.14.25. p.p.ch.21.22.

Battering Rams, ch.21.22.

p.p.Je.39.1.2: ch.5.2. Jud.6.38, Signs Given. p.p.Is.8.18; ch.12.6.

p.p.Le.10.17.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

See Sin-bearer, Is.53.12.

Ge.7.17, Forty Days [Jona.3.4.

Is.3.1. Jerusalem (3).

.p.ch.3.25.

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). Ex.9.31, Barley, Jl.1.11. Ge.25.34, Lentiles.

them, and thou shalt not go out thereof, according to the numamong them:

that thou shalt be dumb, and thereof.

Thus saith the Lord GoD; He by measure, the sixth part of that heareth, let him hear; and an hin: from time to time shalt Ex.29.40. Hin. he that forbeareth, let him for thou drink.

CHAPTER 4

house.

about.

By the type of a stege is shewed the out of man, in their sight.
time from Jeroboam's desection to 13 And the LORD said, Even the captivity.

L thee a tile, and lay it be the Gen'tiles, whither I will fore thee, and pourtray upon it drive them.

the city, even Je-ru'sa-lem: 2 And lay siege against it, and behold, my soul hath not been

3 Moreover take thou unto flesh into my mouth. thee an iron pan, and set it for 15 Then he said unto me, Lo, a wall of iron between thee and I have given thee cow's dung the city: and set thy face for man's dung, and thou shalt against it; and it shall be be prepare thy bread therewith. sieged, and thou shalt lay siege 16 Moreover he said unto me, against it. This skall be a sign Son of man, behold, I will break to the house of lara-el.

cording to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee with snother, and consume Le.26.39, Pining Away.

the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety

plished them, lie again on thy AND thou, son of man, take right side, and thou shalt bear A thee a sharp knife, take p.p.Is.7.20; ch.44.20. the iniquity of the house of thee a barber's razor, and cause Nu.6.5, Razors. Jū'dah forty days: I have ap- it to pass upon thine head and pointed thee each day for a upon thy beard: then take thee Le.14.9. Beard.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy the hair. face toward the siege of Jê-ru- 2 Thou shalt burn with fire a salem, and thine arm shall third part in the midst of the be uncovered, and thou shalt city, when the days of the siege See Prophesying, Nu.11.25. prophesy against it.

upon thee, and thou shalt not about it with a knife: and a turn thee from one side to third part thou shalt scatter in another, till thou hast ended the wind; and I will draw out See War Threatened. the days of thy siege.

9 Take thou also unto thee 3 Thou shalt also take thereof p.p.Je.40.6; 52.16. wheat, and barley, and beans, a few in number, and bind and lentiles, and millet, and them in thy skirts. fitches, and put them in one 4 Then take of them again,

ber of the days that thou shalt 26 And I will make thy tongue lie upon thy side, three hundred cleave to the roof of thy mouth, and ninety days shalt thou eat

shalt not be to them a reprover:

10 And thy meat which thou
for they are a rebellious house; shalt eat shall be by weight,
27 But when I speak with
thee, I will open thy mouth,
and thou shalt say unto them,
11 Thou shalt drink also water

bear: for they are a rebellious 12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh p.p.Is.36.12.

thus shall the children of Ig'ra-p.p.Ho.9.3. THOU also, son of man, take el eat their defiled bread among

14 Then said I, Ah Lord GoD! p.p.ch.9.8; 20.49. build a fort against it, and cast polluted: for from my youth See Pollutions (1), Le.7.21.

a mount against it; set the up even till now have I not p.p.Ac.10.14.

camp also against it, and set eaten of that which dieth of See Food Prohibited, Ge.9.4. battering rams against it round itself, or is torn in pieces; nei-

the staff of bread in Jern'sa-Bread (3), ch.5.16.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left lem: and they shall eat bread side, and lay the iniquity of the by weight, and with care; and Le.26.26, Famine(3),ch.5.12 house of Is'ra-el upon it: ac-they shall drink water by meas-

CHAPTER 5

days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Igra-el.

6 And when thou hast accomidispersion.

B.C.594.

Under the type of hair is shaped the iniquiment of Jerusalem for rebellion, 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion.

balances to weigh, and divide p.p.Da.5.27.

prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will lay bands take a third part, and smite

a sword after them.

vessel, and make thee bread and cast them into the midst of p.p.Je.41.1; 44.14.

De.28.36. Captivity (1).

ther came there abominable p.p.De.14.3; Is.65.4.

ee Jerusalem (3), Is.3.1.

p.Ro.1.25. x.32.1. Apostates.

ee Deterioration, Is.1.22.

S.8.7, God Rejected. Chr.36.16, Law Despised. e.29.19, Sinful Walk.

p.2 K.21.9-11; 2 Chr.33.9.

e.11.28, Disobedience (1). p.ch.16.47.

u.11.1, Divine Displeasure. x.6.6, God's Judgments.

p.Da.9.12; Mt.24.21.

e.7.25, Abominations.

e.26.29, Cannibalism.

P.D. Le. 25, 24, 28, e.26.33, Dispersion (2).

Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

p.Ps.107.39

c.26.16, Threatenings.

J K. 22.13, 606 a Wrath. e.26.25, Pestilence'(1), [ch.6.11. [ch.6.12.

e.26.25, War Threatened.

Le No. 15, 15, Pestillence (1), ee Sword of the Lord, [De.32.41.

K.22.13, God's Wrath. p.De.32.36. ee Knowledge (5), Ex.6.7.

come forth into all the house that pass by the standard of Isra-el. So it shall be a reproach

Thus saith the Lord GoD; and a taunt, an instruction and p.p.Is.26.9; 1 Co.10.11. This is Je-ru'sa-lem: I have set an astonishment unto the nait in the midst of the nations tions that are round about and countries that are round thee, when I shall execute judgabout her. I amit add thank all ments in thee in anger and in

> judgments into wickedness more the LORD have spoken it. than the nations, and my stat- 16 When I shall send upon some bar we shall send upon utes more than the countries them the evil arrows of famine, 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows, that are round about her: for which shall be for their dethey have refused my judg-struction, and which I will send ments and my statutes, they to destroy you: and I will in-

> Lord God; Because ye multi- 17 So will I send upon you had well at the left at plied more than the nations that famine and evil beasts, and they p.p.Le.26.22. are round about you, and have shall bereave thee; and pesti- Le.26.25, Pestilence (1). not walked in my statutes, neillence and blood shall pass De.28.67, Sin's Misery ther have kept my judgments, through thee; and I will bring neither have done according to the sword upon thee. I the Le.26.25, War Threatened, the judgments of the nations LORD have spoken it. that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

CHAPTER 6

Judgment of Israel for their idolatry.

8 A remnant shall be saved, etc.

A ND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, thee in the sight of the nations.

2 Son of man, set thy face to

which I have not done, and and prophesy against them, whereunto I will not do any 3 And say, Ye mountains of more the like, because of all Igra-el, hear the word of the De.4.1, Hearken.

eat the sons in the midst of the hills, to the rivers, and to thee, and the sons shall eat the valleys; Behold, I, even I, Le.26.25, War Threatened, their fathers; and I will exe will bring a sword upon you, and cute judgments in thee, and the I will destroy your high places. Le.26.30, High Places (2). whole remnant of thee will I 4 And your altars shall be 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars, scatter into all the winds. desolate, and your images shall Is.2.20, Idolatry (2).

thou hast defiled my sanctuary idols. with all thy detestable things, 5 And I will lay the dead car-and with all thine abomina-cases of the children of Is ra-el tions, therefore will I also before their idols; and I will diminish thee; neither shall scatter your bones round about 2 K.23.14, Bones Scattered. mine eye spare, neither will I your altars. have any pity. 6 In all your dwellingplaces

die with the pestilence, and and the high places shall be with famine shall they be con-desolate; that your altars may sumed in the midst of thee: be laid waste and made desoand a third part shall fall by late, and your idols may be the sword round about thee; broken and cease, and your imand I will scatter a third part ages may be cut down, and your into all the winds, and I will works may be abolished.

accomplished, and I will cause know that I am the Lord.

my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord that shall escape the sword have spoken it in my zeal, when among the nations, when ye I have accomplished my fury in shall be scattered through the Le.26.33, Dispersion (2) [ch.3]

the fire, and burn them in the the nations that are round fire; for thereof shall a fire about thee, in the sight of all

6 And she hath changed my fury and in furious rebukes. I Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

have not walked in them. crease the famine upon you, and Le.26.26, Famine (3). 7 Therefore thus saith the will break your staff of bread: ch.4.16, Bread (3), ch.14.13.

CHAPTER 6

9 And I will do in thee that ward the mountains of Igra-el, p.p.ch.36.1. A lott of Al

thine abominations. Lord Gon; Thus saith the Lord 10 Therefore the fathers shall God to the mountains, and to 11 Wherefore, as I live, saith be broken: and I will cast down p.p.Le.26.30. wond the Lord God; Surely, because your slain men before your

12 ¶A third part of thee shall the cities shall be laid waste, Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

draw out a sword after them.

7 And the slain shall fall in p.p.ch.9.7, and the midst of you, and ye shall

14 Moreover I will make thee 9 And they that escape of you De. 28.37, Israel a By-word. waste, and a reproach among shall remember me among the Ne. 1.14, Remember God.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ex. Cit. God's Anger.

D.D.Is.43.24.

2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (1), 2 Pe.2.15. See Earthly Vision, Ge.3.4. Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery, [ch.20.30

Nu.14.39, Remorse. Jb.9.20. Self-condemnation

Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5),

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Is.13.11, Punishment. p.p.ch.21.14.

p.p.ch.9.4: 25.6.

De.7.25, Abominations. Jn.7.7, Evil Works: Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked Le.26.25, Pestilence (1); [ch.7.15.

p.p.Da.9.7. Le.26.25. War Threatened.

Le.26.26, Famine(3), Re.18.8

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

1 K.16.32 Idol Altara.

Le.26.30. High Places (2). See Groves, Da.12.2.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Ex.7.5. Divine Hand (2).

Is.1.8. Desciption (1).

Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

B.C.594

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

p.p.ch.11.13; Am.8.2,10; [Mt.13.39; 24.3.

s.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works

1.7.7, Evil Works. .p.Ro.11.21; 2 Pe.2.4.

Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

Is.59.18, Recompense (1), [ch.9.10. De.7.25, Abominations.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

broken with their whorish heart, come.

I am the LORD, and that I the sounding again of the mounhave not said in vain that I tains.

for they shall fall by the sword, nations. lence.

fury upon them. am the LORD, when their slain pride hath budded.

every thick oak, the place where for them. all their idola.

land desolate, yea, more deso-late than the wilderness toward 13 For the seller shall not re-Diblath, in all their habita-turn to that which is sold, al-

CHAPTER 7

Israel's final desolation. 16 Mournful repentance of those who escape.

23 Under the type of a chain is
shewed their miserable contivity.

14 They have blown the trump.

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1).

.2 Also, thou son of man, thus tude thereof. land of Igra-el; An end, the the pestilence and the famine Ge.41.27. Famine (1).

end is come upon the four cor-within: he that is in the field ners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon he that is in the city, famine thee, and I will send mine and pestilence shall devour him. Le.26.25, Pestilence (1), ger upon thee, and will judge the according to thy ways, and them shall escape, and shall be p.p.Is.38.14.

will recompense upon thee all on the mountains like doves of Ps.68.13, Doves. thine abominations. 4 And mine eye shall not ing, every one for his iniquity. Is 24.11, Joy Departed. spare thee, neither will I have 17 All hands shall be feeble, Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

pity: but I will recompense thy and all knees shall be weak as ways upon thee, and thine abom- water.

nations whither they shall be 5 Thus saith the Lord GoD; p.p.2 K.21.12.13.

carried captives, because I am An evil, an only evil, behold, is See SinDestructive, Ps. 34.21.

which hath departed from me, one: it watcheth for thee; behich which her their idols: and with their eyes, which go a come: it watcheth for thee; behich they shall lothe themselves for the evils which they have comethee, one of the their abominations.

10 And they shall know that day of trouble is near, and not p.p.J.2.11; Mal.4.6.

would do this evil unto them. | 8 Now will I shortly pour out De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. 11 Thus saith the Lord God; my fury upon thee, and accom- 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. 11 Thus saith the Lord GoD; my lury upon usec, and according Smite with thine hand, and plish mine anger upon thee: Ge.18.25, God a Judge. stamp with thy foot, and say, and I will judge thee according Ps.62.12, Judgment sc. to [Works.]

Alas for all the evil abomina to thy ways, and will recomtions of the house of larael! pense thee for all thine abomi-

by the famine, and by the pesti- 9 And mine eye shall not p.p.Ro.11.21. lence.

12 He that is far off shall die
of the pestilence; and he that
in near shell fall by the amount of the pestilence.

is near shall fall by the sword; nations that are in the midst of and he that remaineth and is thee; and ye shall know that I Kx.6.7, Knowledge (5). besieged shall die by the fam-am the Lord that smiteth. See Smitten of God. See Smitten of God. ine: thus will I accomplish my 10 Behold the day, behold, it

is come: the morning is gone 13 Then shall ye know that I forth; the rod hath blossomed, Ps.10.2, Pride (1). men shall be among their idols 11 Violence is risen up into a Ge.6.13, Violence. round about their altars, upon rod of wickedness: none of

every high hill, in all the tops them shall remain, nor of their Jb. 2.16, Wicked Cut Off. of the mountains, and under multitude, nor of any of their's: every green tree, and under neither shall there be wailing 2 Chr. 21.20, Unlamented. they did offer sweet savour to 12 The time is come, the day

draweth near: let not the buy-p.p.1 Co.7.30. 14 So will I stretch out my er rejoice, nor the seller mourn: p.p.ch.6.11. hand upon them, and make the for wrath is upon all the multi-

tions: and they shall know that though they were yet alive: I am the LORD. whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall

MOREOVER the word of the et, even to make all ready; but LORD came unto me, say-none goeth to the battle: for Le.26.37, Powerlessness. my wrath is upon all the multi- 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

saith the Lord God unto the 15 The sword is without, and p.p.De.32.25.

shall die with the sword; and De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

witm.

the valleys, all of them mourn- See Remorse, Nu.14.39.

inations shall be in the midst 18 They shall also gird themoretic of thee; and ye shall know that selves with sackcloth, and horse Garment of Sia, Pa.73.6. I am the LOED.

Lc.13.40, Baldness.

p.p.Is.2.20; 30.22. Or, shall be for a separa-[tion, or, uncleanness Ge.20.16, Silver (1). Pr.11.4, Riches Vain. See Great Day, Jl.2.11.

Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied.

Or, because their iniquity is their stumbling-block. p.p.ch.14.3.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3). Is.40.19, Idol Making, [ch.16.17. Or, I made it unto them an

p.p.2 K.24.13.

See God's Face Hidden. 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

See Temple Despoiled, {2 K.12.18. p.p.Je.27.2. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2), [Mi.6.12.

Ge.6.13, Violence. p.p.Hab.1.6. p.p.ch.21.31.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. 2Chr.15.5, NoPeace, ch.13.10. there shall be none.

1 S.23.9, Mischief. D.D.Is.47.11.

1 S.9.9.Inquiring of God(2). 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution, Am.8.11. p.p.Mal.2.7,8.9.

p.p.1 K.21.27; 2 K.6.30.

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

B.C.594.

p.p.ch.1.1.2.

Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions. p.p.ch.1.27.

shall be upon all faces, and bald- and from his loins even upward, ness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver as the colour of amber. in the streets, and their gold 3 And he put forth the form p.p.Da.5.5. shall be removed: their silver of an hand, and took me by a and their gold shall not be able lock of mine head; and the to deliver them in the day of spirit lifted me up between the

cause it is the stumblingblock of the inner gate that looketh of their iniquity.

but they made the images of ousy. but they made the images of ousy.

| Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. | Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. | Ex.24.17, God's Glory. |

detestable things therein: there-the God of Is'ra-el was there, [unclean thing, fore have I set it far from them, according to the vision that I p.p.ch.1.28; 3,22,23, 21 And I will give it into the saw in the plain.

> earth for a spoil; and they shall now the way toward the north. pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also way toward the north, and befrom them, and they shall pol-hold northward at the gate of

robbers shall enter into it, and in the entry. defile it.

24 Wherefore I will bring the ra-el committeth here, that I worst of the heathen, and they should go far off from my sanc- See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. shall possess their houses: I tuary? but turn thee yet again, will also make the pomp of the and thou shalt see greater 2 Chr. 33.7. Pollutions (3). strong to cease; and their holy abominations.

places shall be defiled. they shall seek peace, and looked, behold a hole in the

26 Mischief shall come upon 8 Then said he unto me, Son seek a vision of the prophet; wall, behold a door. but the law shall perish from 9 And he said unto me, Go in, the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and 10 So I went in and saw; and the prince shall be clothed behold every form of creeping Ge.1.26, Creeping Things with desolation, and the hands things, and abominable beasts, of the people of the land shall and all the idols of the house De.4.28, Idolatry (3). be troubled: I will do unto them of Is ra-el, pourtrayed upon the after their way, and according wall round about.

that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

for idolatry.

ND it came to pass in the cloud of incense went up. A ND it came to pass in the sixth 12 Then said he unto me, Son month, in the fifth day of the of man, hast thou seen what the month, in the first day of the formula, most show seen what are month, as I sat in mine house, ancients of the house of Iş'ra-el Ex.3.16, Elders.

Ex.3.16, Elders.

Ex.3.16, Elders.

and the elders of Jū'dah sat be do in the dark, every man in [2 K.17.9, Secret Sins, Ep.5.12.

Ge.3.3, Concealment.

Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination,

Charles and Cha

> fire: from the appearance of 13 ¶ He said also unto me, his loins even downward, fire; Turn thee yet again, and thou

as the appearance of brightness,

the wrath of the LORD: they earth and the heaven, and shall not satisfy their souls, brought me in the visions of neither fill their bowels: be-God to Je-ru'sā-lem, to the door [Jn.17.2]

toward the north; where was 20 As for the beauty of his the seat of the image of jeal-Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 20 As for the beauty of his the seat of the image of jear-px.32.9, according God, ornament, he set it in majesty: ousy, which provoketh to jeal- Nu.14.11, Provoking God, [He.3.16.]

hands of the strangers for a 5 Then said he unto me, prey, and to the wicked of the Son of man, lift up thine eyes p.p.Je.3.2. So I lifted up mine eyes the lute my secret place: for the the altar this image of jealousy p.p.Je.7.30.

6 He said furthermore unto 23 ¶ Make a chain: for the me, Son of man, seest thou what land is full of bloody crimes, they do? even the great abom-De.7.25, Abominations. and the city is full of violence. inations that the house of Is

7 ¶And he brought me to:the 25 Destruction cometh; and door of the court; and when I wall.

mischief, and rumour shall be of man, dig now in the wall: upon rumour; then shall they and when I had digged in the See Concealment, Ge.3.8.

the priest, and counsel from and behold the wicked abom- Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. inations that they do here.

to their deserts will I judge 11 And there stood before p.p.Ex.24.1.9; Nu.11.16. them; and they shall know them seventy men of the an-Mt.2.4, Council. cients of the house of Is ra-el, and in the midst of them stood Jā-az-a-nī'ah the son of Sha'-Ezekiel's vision of jealousy. 7 Chambers of imagery. 17 God's wrath phan, with every man his cen-Le.16.12, Censers. ser in his hand; and a thick

for eme, that the hand of the the champers of the year, The Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo a us not; the Lord hath forsaken Ge.1.2 Ge.1.9.14, Unbelief (2). See Atheism, Ps.10.4.

[Jn.17.24.

Ex.30.1, Incense, Mal.1.11.

Ro.1.21.

p.p.Je.9.3.

See Evil Women, Jud.16.4. De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

De.7.25, Abominations.

See Solomon's Temple Î 2 S.7.13.

p.p.Je.2.27: 32.33. 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3), [ch.44.7. See Apostates, Ex.32.1.

Ge.6.13, Violence, Am.3.10. Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. p.p.Ro.11.21; 2 Pe.2.4. See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3.

De.1.45, Prayers Unanswered.

B.C.594 (7)

Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. p.p.Ex.12.23.

[ing in pieces.

Ex.35.6, Linen.

Ex.27.1, Brazen Altar. Ex.40.35, Shekinah.

Ex.25.19, Cherub, ch.10.7.

Or, mark a mark. Saints Sealed, 2 Co.1.22.

14 Then he brought me to the in the midst thereof. door of the gate of the LORD'S 5 And to the others he said in house which was toward the mine hearing, Go ye after him north; and, behold, there sat through the city, and smite: See End of the Wicked. women weeping for Tam'muz. let not your eye spare, neither

15 Then said he unto me, have ye pity: Hast thou seen this, O son of 6 Slay utterly old and young, Is.34.2, Destruction (2). man? turn thee yet again, and both maids, and little children, p.p.2 Chr.36.17. thou shalt see greater abomina- and women; but come not near Jb.11.18, Security.

house, and, behold, at the door ancient men which were before Ex.3.16, Elders. of the temple of the LORD, be the house. tween the porch and the altar, 7 And he said unto them, Dep.p.ch.7.20. were about five and twenty file the house, and fill the courts men, with their backs toward with the slain: go ye forth. the temple of the LORD, and And they went forth, and slew their faces toward the east; in the city.

De.4.19, Worship (3), Zep.1.5, and they worshipped the sun 8 \(\text{ And it came to pass, while} \) toward the east. 17 Then he said unto me, was left, that I fell upon my house of Ju'dah that they com-the residue of Ig'ra-el in thy mit the abominations which pouring out of thy fury upon De.32.35, Divine Vengean

> spare, neither will I have pity: hath forsaken the earth, and and though they cry in mine the LORD seeth not.

HE cried also in mine ears clothed with linen, which had with a loud voice, saying, the inkhorn by his side, reported Cause them that have charge the matter, saying, I have done Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

over the city to draw near, as thou hast commanded me. even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand. 2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher and God's glory removing, etc.

gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaugh or, a weapon of his break ter weapon in his hand; and above the head of the cheru- Ge.3.24. Cherubim (1). one man among them was bims there appeared over them clothed with linen, with a writ-as it were a sapphire stone, as Ex.24.10, Sapphire, ch. 23. er's inkhorn by his side: and the appearance of the likeness they went in, and stood beside of a throne.

the brasen altar. 3 And the glory of the God of clothed with linen, and said, Is'ra-el was gone up from the Go in between the wheels, even cherub, whereupon he was, to under the cherub, and fill thine

the threshold of the house. hand with coals of fire from be- Nu.31.23, Fire (4). And he called to the man tween the cherubims, and scat-p.p.ch.1.13.

clothed with linen, which had ter them over the city. And he the writer's inkhorn by his side;
4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the right side of the house, the city, through the midst of when the man went in; and Jeru'sa-lem, and set a mark the cloud filled the inner court. p.p.ch.8.3.

768

shalt see greater abominations that sigh and that cry for all Ps. 101.3, Sin Despised. that they do.

that they do.

the abominations that be done De. 7.25, Abominations.

[Ps_37. p.p.Ro.11.21; 2 Pe.2.4.

tions than these.

any man upon whom is the
16 And he brought me into mark; and begin at my sanctuthe inner court of the Lord's ary. Then they began at the
p.p.Je.25.29; 1 Pe.4.17.

they were slaying them, and I Hast thou seen this, O son of face, and cried, and said, Ah Ex.2.23, Crying to God. man? Is it a light thing to the Lord GoD! wilt thou destroy all Ex.32.32, Intercession (3)

they commit here? for they Jerusalem? have filled the land with vio- 9 Then said he unto me, The lence, and have returned to pro-iniquity of the house of Igra-el Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Ho.14. voke me to anger: and, lo, they and Jū'dah is exceeding great, put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal and the city full of perverse Pr.11.3, Perverseness. in fury: mine eye shall not ness: for they say, The LORD Or, full of wresting of ju-

CHAPTER 10

2 And he spake unto the man

De.32.20, Unbelief (3). CHAPTER 9

I have pity, but I will recomlead.

A vision, shewing the preservation pense their way upon their
of the righteous, 5 and the destruction of the wicked.

The cried of the vicked.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

upon the foreheads of the men 4 Then the glory of the LORD Ex. 40.35, Shekinah.

ee Cloud, Ex.19.9.

x.24.17. God's Glory. e.3.24, Cherubim (1), v.20.

.p.ch. 1.24. e.3.8, God's Voice. .p.Jb.40.9 : Re.10.3.

.D.v.2.

iu.31.23. Fire (4).

iz.25.19, Cherub, ch.28.14.

).p.ch.1.A.

Ex.28.20, Beryl, Re.21.20.

p.p.ch.1.16.

Je.18.3, Wheels. p.p.Re.4.8.

Or, they were called in my hearing, wheels

p.p.ch.1.6.10.

Ge.3.24. Cherubim (1).

p.p.ch.1.3.

went, the wheels went by them: that come into your mind, every Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. and when the cherubims lifted one of them. up their wings to mount up 6 Ye have multiplied your p.p.Is.1.15; ch.7.23.

went up from the cherub, and also turned not from beside stood over the threshold of the them.

the LORD'S glory. ubims' wings was heard even them.

6 And it came to pass, that the cherubims. when he had commanded the 19 And the cherubims lifted man clothed with linen, saying, up their wings, and mounted Take fire from between the up from the earth in my sight: wheels, from between the cher-when they went out, the wheels

speaketh.

stood beside the wheels. 7 And one cherub stretched the east gate of the Lord's p.p.ch.11.1. forth his hand from between house; and the glory of the

was between the cherubims, above. and took thereof, and put it 20 This is the living creature p.p.ch.1.22. into the hands of him that that I saw under the God of Igwas clothed with linen: who ra-el by the river of Chebar; took it, and went out.

8 ¶And there appeared in the cherubims.
cherubims the form of a man's 21 Every one had four faces p.p.ch.1.6,8. hand under their wings.

the four wheels by the cher-hands of a man was under ubims, one wheel by one cherub, their wings and another wheel by another 22 And the likeness of their p.p.ch.1.1.3. cherub: and the appearance of faces was the same faces which the wheels was as the colour of I saw by the river of Che bar, a beryl stone.

10 And as for their appear-selves: they went every one ances, they four had one like-straight forward. ness, as if a wheel had been in

the midst of a wheel. 11 When they went, they The princes' presumption: 4 their B.C.594. went upon their four sides; sin and judgment. 14 Of God's they turned not as they went. they turned not as they went,

their backs, and their hands, and behold at the door of the and their wings, and the wheels, gate five and twenty men; were full of eyes round about, among whom I saw Jā-āz-a-nī-even the wheels that they four ah the son of A'zur, and Pěl-atī'ah the son of Bē-nā'iah, prin-

had. 13 As for the wheels, it was ces of the people. the whirling cried unto them in my hearing, 2 Then said he unto me, Son O wheel.

faces: the first face was the counsel in this city: face of a cherub, and the sec- 3 Which say, It is not near; De.32.20, Unbelief (3). ond face was the face of a let us build houses: this oity is Jb.2.1, Imminence. man, and the third the face of the caldron, and we be the flesh. p.p.Je.1.13. a lion, and the fourth the face 4 Therefore prophesy against See Wara the Wicked. of an eagle.

creature that I saw by the river Speak; Thus saith the LORD; of Che bar.

Thus have ye said, O house of

16 And when the cherubims is ra-el: for I know the things Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God,

from the earth, the same wheels slain in this city, and ye have See Murder (3), Ge. 9.6.

house; and the house was filled 17 When they stood, these with the cloud, and the court stood; and when they were was full of the brightness of lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of 5 And the sound of the cher-the living creature was in to the outer court, as the voice 18 Then the glory of the LORD Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

of the Almighty God when he departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over

ubims; then he went in, and also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of

the cherubims unto the fire that God of Is'ra-el was over them

and I knew that they were the Ge.3.24, Cherubim (1), [ch.11.22.

apiece, and every one four 9 And when I looked, behold wings; and the likeness of the

their appearances and them-

CHAPTER 11

but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and house, which looketh eastward:

1. DOREOVER the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the LORD'S 2 K.15.35, Gates (4).

of man, these are the men that 14 And every one had four devise mischief, and give wicked Ps.36.4, Evil Devices, Mi.2.1.

them, prophesy, O son of man.

15 And the cherubims were 5 And the Spirit of the LORD Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4). lifted up. This is the living fell upon me, and said unto me, Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3), [Mi.3.8,

[2 Chr.19.10.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel.

769

De.26.16, Obedience (1).

See Spir. Adoption, De. 14.2

Ec.8.11. Evil Heart.

See Evil Way, Pr.2.15.

p.p.Ac.10.16.

Da.2.22, Revelations.

Mal.3.7.

ch.12.27.

Zec.7.11.

A remnant to be saved.

p.p.ch.24.3-13; Mi.3.2.

p.p.Pr.10.24; Is.66.4. Le.26.25. War Threatened.

De.28.36, Captivity (1).

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold.

See Sinful Walk, De.29.19.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

Ps.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2).

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12.

De.7.25, Abominations.

p.p.ch.37.23.

See Divine Refuge, Ex.33.22 Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. p.p.Is.8.14; Je.29.7,11.

p.p.ch.9.8. Is.1.9, Remnant,

Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

p.p.Ps.106.41.

p.p.Je.52.9,10,

p.p.ch.24.3.

p.p.Je.39.5.

citu is the caldron: but I will 20 That they may walk in my

of the midst thereof, and de-of their detestable things and

strangers, and will execute judg-pense their way upon their own

I will judge you in the border of lift up their wings, and the larael; and ye shall know that wheels beside them; and the

have done after the manners into Chal-de'a, to them of the

ti'ah the son of Bē-nā'iah died. the LORD had shewed me.

sa-lem have said, Get you far are a rebellious house.

from the LORD: unto us is this 3 Therefore, thou son of land given in possession. man, prepare thee stuff for re-16 Therefore say, Thus saith moving, and remove by day in the Lord GoD; Although I have their sight; and thou shalt recast them far off among the move from thy place to another

tries, yet will I be to them as a be a rebellious house. little sanctuary in the countries 4 Then shalt thou bring forth where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith as stuff for removing: and thou the Lord God; I will even gather shalt go forth at even in their

you from the people, and assem-sight, as they that go forth into

where ye have been scattered, 5 Dig thou through the wall and I will give you the land of in their sight, and carry out

770

thereby. 18 And they shall come thith- 6 In their sight shalt thou er, and they shall take away bear it upon thy shoulders, and

all the detestable things there-carry it forth in the twilight: 1 S.30.17, Twilight.

thou see not the ground: for I

of and all the abominations thou shalt cover thy face, that p.p.ch.4.3; 24.24.

ble you out of the countries captivity.

- 7 Therefore thus saith the within you; and I will take the process.

 Lord God; Your slain whom ye stony heart out of their flesh, Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). have laid in the midst of it, and will give them an heart of De.5.29, Renewed Heart. [ch.36.26]

- heart, and I will put a new spirit Ps.40.3. New Man. Ro.6.4.
- filled the streets thereof with 19 And I will give them one 1s.56.5, Spir. Gifts, Mt. 11.28.

glory of the God of Ig'ra-el was See Shekinah, Ex.40.35.

- the slain.

you, saith the Lord God.

ments among you.

I am the LORD.

la ra-el:

about you.

ls'ra-el.

thereof from thence.

and I will bring a sword upon their God.

12 And ye shall know that I of the city.

Then fell I down upon my face.

and cried with a loud voice, and

LORD came unto me, saying,

nances, and do them: and they

21 But as for them whose

tain which is on the east side

- EZEKIEL, 12

bring you forth out of the midst statutes, and keep mine ordi-Ex.18.20, Ordinance

8 Ye have feared the sword; shall be my people, and I will be Ex.19.5, God's People.

9 And I will bring you out heart walketh after the heart De.29.19, Sinful Walk.

liver you into the hands of their abominations, I will recom- Is.59.18, Recompense (1),

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; 22 Then did the cherubims Ge.3.24, Cherubim (1).

11 This city shall not be your over them above.

caldron, neither shall ye be the lesh in the midst thereof; but went up from the midst of the p.p.ch.8.4.

I will judge you in the border of city, and stood upon the moun-p.p.ch.43.2; Zec.14.4.

walked in my statutes, neither took me up, and brought me p.p.2 Co.12.24.

and cried with a loud voice, and and the type of Ezekiel's removing. 8 R.C.594. Shews the captivity of Zedekich. 17 Ezekiel's trembling shews the desolation of the Jews.

15 Son of man, thy brethren, 2 Son of man, thou dwellest p.p.Is.6.5.

am the LORD: for ye have not 24 \ Afterwards the spirit See Holy Spirit (4), Nu. 11.25.

of the heathen that are round captivity. So the vision that I See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

had seen went up from me.

CHAPTER 12

came unto me, saying,

executed my judgments, but in a vision by the Spirit of God Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions

13 ¶ And it came to pass, 25 Then I spake unto them of Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). when I prophesied, that Pĕl-a-the captivity all the things that p.p.Ac.20.20.

14 ¶ Again the word of the THE word of the LORD also Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

even thy brethren, the men of in the midst of a rebellious De.9.24, Rebellion (1). thy kindred, and all the house house, which have eyes to see, Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. of Igra-el wholly, are they unto and see not; they have ears to Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). [Lu.12.56. whom the inhabitants of Jeru'-hear, and hear not: for they Is.6.10, Spir. Deafne

heathen, and although I have place in their sight: it may be scattered them among the counthey will consider, though they See Consider, De.8.5.

heads, saith the Lord GoD.

1d.6.38, Signs Given.

e.6.22, Obedience (2),

ee Rebellion (1), De.9.24.

.p.ch.17.12; 24.19.

K.9.25, Burden.

De. 28.36. Captivity (1).

).p.Je.52.7.

p.p.2 K.25.4.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my in, because of the violence of stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine habited shall be laid waste, and hand; I brought it forth in the the land shall be desolate; and

8 And in the morning came 21 ¶And the word of the LORD the word of the LORD unto me, came unto me, saying,

shoulder in their sight.

doest thou? 10 Say thou unto them, Thus 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; This bur-saith the Lord God; I will make den concerneth the prince in this proverb to cease, and they

ud.6.38, Signs Given.

done unto them: they shall re 24 For there shall be no more See False Prophets, [De.13.5.

his shoulder in the twilight, 25 For I am the LORD: I will and shall go forth: they shall speak, and the word that I shall 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

dig through the wall to carry speak shall come to pass; it out thereby: he shall cover his shall be no more prolonged: for Jl.2.1, Imminence. with his eyes.

p.p.Is.24.17; ch.17.20; [Ho.7.12. upon him, and he shall be taken 26 ¶ Again the word of the in my snare: and I will bring LORD came to me, saying, him to Bab'y-lon to the land of 27 Son of man, behold, they Net. Ps.57.6. Jb.18.8. Wicked Snared. Ge.10.10, Babylon.

p.p.2 K.25.7.

p.p.ch.5.2; 17.21. sword after them. Le.26.25. War Threatened.

15 And they shall know that which I have spoken shall be Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). I am the LORD, when I shall done, saith the Lord GoD. scatter them among the na-Le.26.33. Dispersion (2).

tions, and disperse them in the countries. 16 But I will leave a few men Is.1.9, Remnant.

of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare 2 Son of man, prophesy against all their abominations among the prophets of Is'ra-el that the heathen whither they come; prophesy, and say thou unto and they shall know that I am them that prophesy out of their De.13.5, False Prophets. the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the of the LORD; LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread Woe unto the foolish prophets, Is.5.8, Woes. with quaking, and drink thy that follow their own spirit, p.p.Lam.2.14; Ho.9.7. water with trembling and with and have seen nothing! carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of like the foxes in the deserts. the land, Thus saith the Lord 5 Ye have not gone up into GOD of the inhabitants of Je-the gaps, neither made up the ru'sā-lem, and of the land of hedge for the house of Igra-el Jb.1.10, Hedges, Lu.14.23. Igra-el; They shall eat their to stand in the battle in the p.p.Ps.106.23; ch.22.30. bread with carefulness, and day of the LORD.

have set thee for a sign unto drink their water with aston-the house of Is'ra-el. ishment, that her land may be

twilight, and I bare it upon my ye shall know that I am the Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

LORD.

22 Son of man, what is that p.p.Is.5.19; 2 Pe.3.4. 9 Son of man, hath not the proverb that ye have in the 1 K.4.32, Proverbs. house of Ig'ra-el, the rebellious and of Ig'ra-el, saying, The De.32.20, Unbelief (3). house, said unto thee, What days are prolonged, and every See Carnal Security,

vision faileth?

Jēru'sā-lēm, and all the house shall no more use it as a prov-Jeru'sā-iem, and all the nouse shall no more use it as unto p.p.Ps.37.13; Zep.1.14.

of Igra-el that are among them. erb in Igra-el; but say unto p.p.Ps.37.13; Zep.1.14.

11 Say, I am your sign: like them, The days are at hand, See Day of Visitation, [1s.10.3. as I have done, so shall it be and the effect of every vision.

done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is divination within the house of Ge.44.15, Divination. p.p.Lam.2.14.

face, that he see not the ground in your days, O rebellious house, See Rebellion (1), De.9.24. will I say the word, and will per-13 My net also will I spread form it, saith the Lord GoD.

the Chăl-de'ang; yet shall he of the house of Ig'ra-el say, The not see it, though he shall die vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesipp.p.Is.28.14; 2 Pe. 3.4.

14 And I will scatter toward eth of the times that are far off. p.p.Mt.24.48-50. every wind all that are about 28 Therefore say unto them, him to help him, and all his Thus saith the Lord GoD; There bands; and I will draw out the shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word

CHAPTER 13

Lying prophets reproved. 17 False B.C.594. prophetesses also reproved, with propressions their impostures.

own hearts, Hear ye the word

3 Thus saith the Lord GoD;

4 O Is ra-el, thy prophets are See Unfaithful Ministers.

p.p.Je.14.14; Am.7.16.

Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. Digitized by

See Famine (1), Ge.41.27. p.p.ch.23.33.

p.p.ch.14.22; 36.20.

p.p.Da.9.5.

p.p.Ps.60.3.

De.7.25. Abominations.

p.p.Lam.5.9; ch.4.16.

Lying and false EZEKIEL, 14 prophets reproved. 6 They have seen vanity and 17 T Likewise, thou son of p.p.Je.29.8; ch.22.28. lying divination, saying, The man, set thy face against the Ge.44.15, Divination. LORD saith: and the LORD hath daughters of thy people, which Ex. 15.20, Prophetesse not sent them: and they have prophesy out of their own heart; Jb.8.13, False Hopes. made others to hope that they and prophesy thou against them, would confirm the word. 18 And say, Thus saith the 7 Have ye not seen a vain Lord GoD; Woe to the women vision, and have ye not spoken that sew pillows to all armholes, Ge.3.7, Sewing, Mr. 2.21 See False Teachers, Mt.5.19. a lying divination, whereas ye and make kerchiefs upon the say, The LORD saith it; albeit head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls Ps.71.10, Soul's E I have not spoken? ch.22 2 8 Therefore thus saith the of my people, and will ye save Lord GoD; Because ye have the souls alive that come unto Ps.39.11, Vanity. spoken vanity, and seen lies, you? See Divine Displeasure, [Nu.11.1 therefore, behold, I am against 19 And will ye pollute me you, saith the Lord God. among my people for hand-Pr.15.27, Avarice (1). 9 And mine hand shall be up-fuls of barley and for pieces See Bribery (1), Ex.23.8. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). on the prophets that see vanity, of bread, to slay the souls that and that divine lies: they shall should not die, and to save the not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Ig'ra-el, neither shall they enter into the land of Ig'.

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against ra-el; and ye shall know that I your pillows, wherewithy ether they are the Lord God; Behold, I am against pe.25.16, Sin Hateful. Or, secret, or, council. p.p.Ps.69.28. p.p.Ezr.2.62. See Exclusion (1), Nu.14.23. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). hunt the souls to make them fly, am the Lord God. 10 Because, even because they and I will tear them from your Is.32.6. False Doctrine. have seduced my people, saying, arms, and will let the souls go, Peace; and there was no peace; even the souls that ye hunt to 2 K.21.9, Seducers, Mk.13.22. 2 Chr.15.5, No Peace, Zec.8.10. and one built up a wall, and, lo, make them fly. others daubed it with untem- 21 Your kerchiefs also will I pered morter: Ex.1.14, Mortar, Na.3.14. tear, and deliver my people out Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). 11 Say unto them which daub of your hand, and they shall p.p.ch.22.28. it with untempered morter, that be no more in your hand to Ps.73.18, Insecurity, Mt.7.26 it shall fall: there shall be an be hunted; and ye shall know Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). Ps.52.7. False Trusts. overflowing shower; and ye, O that I am the LORD. Ex.9.23, Hail, Re.8.7. great hailstones, shall fall; and 22 Because with lies ye have Le.19.11, Falsehood. 1 K.19.11, Tempests. a stormy wind shall rend it. made the heart of the righteous 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, sad, whom I have not made sad; shall it not be said unto you, and strengthened the hands of Pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin, Where is the daubing where the wicked, that he should not with ye have daubed it? return from his wicked way, by 13 Therefore thus saith the promising him life:
Lord GoD; I will even rend it
with a stormy wind in my fury;
and there shall be an overflowtions: for I will deliver my peoing shower in mine anger, and ple out of your hand: and ye

18.17.37, Divine Deliverer. **...21.21** Ex.4.14. God's Anger. great hailstones in my fury to shall know that I am the LORD. consume it. CHAPTER 14 14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with Hypocritical idolators reproved. 15 B.C.594 (?) Judgments threatened for sin. untempered *morter*, and bring it down to the ground, so that THEN came certain of the the foundation thereof shall be L elders of Igra-el unto me, Ex.3.16, Elders. p.p.Mi.1.6. discovered, and it shall fall, and and sat before me. p.p.ch.8.1; 20.1. ye shall be consumed in the 2 And the word of the LORD Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked midst thereof: and ye shall came unto me, saying, Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5). know that I am the LORD. 3 Son of man, these men have 15 Thus will I accomplish my set up their idols in their heart, wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with their iniquity before their face: untempered morter, and will should I be enquired of at all by See Prayers Unanswered. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath say unto you, The wall is no them? more, neither they that daubed 4 Therefore speak unto them and say unto them, Thus saith 16 To wit, the prophets of Ig-the Lord God; Every man of De.13.5, False Prophets.

ra-el which prophesy concern-the house of Is ra-el that setteth ing Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and which see up his idols in his heart, and Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

visions of peace for her, and putteth the stumblingblock of there is no peace, saith the his iniquity before his face, and Jb.15.16, Iniquity. cometh to the prophet; I the

2 Chr.15.5, No Peace.

Lord God.

tude of his idols;

from me through their idols.

all your abominations.

answer him by myself:

that I am the LORD.

my people Is'ra-el.

saith the Lord God.

12 The word of the LORD

came again to me, saying,

off man and beast from it:

K.21.20-24; Is.66.4.

8.3, Estrangement, ch.44.10.

24, Idolatry (4).

17.13, Repentance (1), [ch.18.31.

5.2, Idolatry (1). 3.5, Evil Put Away. .25, Abominations.

.9, Inquiring of [God (2), ch.20.1.

1.18, God's Face Hidden.

2.16, Wicked Cut Off.

.7, Knowledge (5).

K.22.23.

.5, Divine Hand (2).

.17, Sin's Penalty.

.11, Punishment. 0.17, Impartiality (2).

8.3, Estrangement. 8.24, Pollutions (2).

9.5, God's People.

6.16, Threatenings. .5, Divine Hand (2).

.16, Bread (3).

1.27, Famine (1). 2.16, Wicked Cut Off.

1. Job, Ja.5.11.
Justification (2).

[(Index).

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

[(Index).]

they spoil it, so that it be deso-midst of it is burned. Is it late, that no man may pass meet for any work? through because of the beasts: 5 Behold, when it was whole, 16 Though these three men it was meet for no work: how

were in it, as I live, saith the much less shall it be meet yet

LORD will answer him that Lord God, they shall deliver cometh according to the multi-neither sons nor daughters; De.24.16, Personal Responthey only shall be delivered,

5 That I may take the house but the land shall be desolate. Is.1.8, Desolation (1). of Isra-el in their own heart, 17 ¶ Or if I bring a sword See War Threatened. because they are all estranged upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I

6 Therefore say unto the cut off man and beast from it: house of Is ra-el, Thus saith the 18 Though these three men Lord GoD; Repent, and turn were in it, as I live, saith the yourselves from your idols: Lord God, they shall deliver

and turn away your faces from neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered

7 For every one of the house of Ig'ra-el, or of the stranger of that sojourneth in Ig'ra-el, which into that land, and pour out my control that sojourneth in Ig'ra-el, which into that land, and pour out my control that sojourneth in Ig'ra-el, which into that land, and pour out my control that sojourneth in Ig'ra-el, which is into that land, and pour out my control

and setteth up his idols in his from it man and beast: heart, and putteth the stum-blingblock of his iniquity be-Job, were in it, as I live, saith fore his face, and cometh to a the Lord God, they shall deliver prophet to enquire of him con-neither son nor daughter; they

cerning me; I the LORD will shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness. 8 And I will set my face 21 For thus saith the Lord against that man, and will make GOD; How much more when I p.p.ch.5.17; 33.27. him a sign and a proverb, and I send my four sore judgments Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. will cut him off from the midst upon Je-ru'sā-lem, the sword,

of my people; and ye shall know and the famine, and the noi-Le.26.26, Famine (3). some beast, and the pestilence, 9 And if the prophet be de to cut off from it man and beast? ceived when he hath spoken a 22 Yet, behold, therein shall thing, I the LORD have deceived be left a remnant that shall be Is.1.9, Remnant, Mi.2.12.

that prophet, and I will stretch brought forth, both sons and out my hand upon him, and will daughters: behold, they shall destroy him from the midst of come forth unto you, and ye Is.1.26, Restoration (2). shall see their way and their

10 And they shall bear the doings: and ye shall be compunishment of their iniquity: forted concerning the evil that the punishment of the prophet I have brought upon Jeru'sāshall be even as the punishment lem, even concerning all that I of him that seeketh unto him; have brought upon it.

11 That the house of Isra-el 23 And they shall comfort (4), Ge.50.21.

may go no more astray from you, when ye see their ways and me, neither be polluted any their doings: and ye shall know Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). more with all their transgres-that I have not done without sions; but that they may be my cause all that I have done in it, See Divine Justice, De.324. people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 15

came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land for any work 6 is shewed Jerusalem's rejection.

B.C.594 (?)

sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send tree more than any tree, or famine upon it, and will cut than a branch which is among the break from it. the trees of the forest?

14 Though these three men, 3 Shall wood be taken thereof No'ah, Dan'iel, and Job, were in to do any work? or will men it, they should deliver but their take a pin of it to hang any own souls by their righteous vessel thereon? 4 Behold, it is cast into the p.p.Is.27.11; ch.19.14.

15 If I cause noisome beasts fire for fuel; the fire devoureth p.p.Jn.15.6. to pass through the land, and both the ends of it, and the

sibility.

Le.26.25.

K.15.14.Righteousness(3).

Digitized by GOOGLE

burned? 6 Therefore thus saith the water; yea, I throughly washed See Cleansing (5). Is 6: Ps.80.8. Israel a Vine Lord GoD; As the vine tree away thy blood from thee, and among the trees of the forest, I anointed thee with oil.

which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the in-broidered work, and shod thee habitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm. Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). 7 And I will set my face thee about with fine linen, and Est.6.8, Rich Appearel. p.p.ch.14.8. against them: they shall go I covered thee with silk. Le.26.16, Threatenings. out from one fire, and another 11 I decked thee also with Ex.33.4. Ornaments Ge.19.24. Fire (3). fire shall devour them; and ye ornaments, and I put bracelets Ge.24.22, Bracelets. shall know that I am the LORD, upon thy hands, and a chain on Ge.41.42, Chains, Da.5.3 See No Escape, Pr.11.21. Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

them.

Is.1.8, Desolation (1). Lord God. B.C.594

p.p.Ge.11.25-29. Ge.11.31, Canaan. Ge.10.16, Amorites. Nu.13.29, Hittites,

Ps.22.11, No Helper.

See Warn the Wicked, [2 Chr.19.10. De.7.25, Abominations.

p.p.De.32.10. Ex.32.25, Degradation. [ch.20.31.

See Divine Compassion, [Ex.3.7. See Posterity Promised

[Ge.15.5.

p.p.Ru.3.9. Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

Mt.22.11, Unclothed.

p.p.v.22.

and I spread my skirt over thee, this of thy whoredoms a small and covered thy nakedness: matter, yea, I sware unto thee, and en- 21 That thou hast slain my tered into a covenant with thee, children, and delivered them to Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

when I set my face against thy neck.

mitted a trespass, saith the on thine head. GAIN the word of the LORD prosper into a kingdom.

Thy birth and thy nativity is Lord God.

thy mother an Hit'tite. the day thou wast born thy fornications on every one that navel was not cut, neither wast passed by; his it was, thou washed in water to supple 16 And of thy garments thou thee; thou wast not salted at didst take, and deckedst thy all, nor swaddled at all. 5 None eye pitied thee, to and playedst the harlot theredo any of these unto thee, to upon: the like things shall not bave compassion upon thee; come, neither shall it be so.
but thou wast cast out in the
17 Thou hast also taken thy
open field, to the lothing of thy
fair jewels of my gold and of
person, in the day that thou my silver, which I had given wast born. 6 ¶ And when I passed by ages of men, and didst commit thee, and saw thee polluted in whoredom with them,

thee when thou wast in thy mine incense before them. blood, Live. 7 I have caused thee to multi-thee, fine flour, and oil, and ply as the bud of the field, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast increased and waxen thou hast even set it before great, and thou art come to ex-them for a sweet savour: and Or, a savour of rest. cellent ornaments: thy breasts thus it was, saith the Lord are fashioned, and thine hair God. is grown, whereas thou wast 20 Moreover thou hast taken naked and bare. 8 Now when I passed by thee, whom thou hast borne unto me,

for any work, when the fire saith the Lord God, and thou hath devoured it, and it is becamest mine.

[Ho]

One work when the fire saith the Lord God, and thou be Marriage (4). Is 54 De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. 9 Then washed I thee with

Ru.3.3. Anointing (4).

with badgers' skin, and I girded Ex.25.5, Badgers' Skins

12 And I put a jewel on thy Ge.24.53, Jewels. 8 And I will make the land forehead, and earrings in thine Ge.24.22, Earrings, Ho.: desolate, because they have com-lears, and a beautiful crown up-See Israel Exalted, De.20

13 Thus wast thou decked CHAPTER 16

By a wretched infant is showed the original state of freezement. Mt.:

See White Raiment. Mt.:

De. 2.7. Divine Supplies.

Ex. 29. 2. Flour.

Ex. 29. 2. Oil (2). Ex.34.24, Enlargement (A GAIN the word of the Lord prosper into a anguon.

A came unto me, saying,

14 And thy renown went

2 Son of man, cause Jê-ru'sā-forth among the heathen for

18m to know her abominations,

thy beauty: for it was perfect

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.5

18p.

3 And say, Thus saith the through my comeliness, which I Lord God unto Je-ru'sa-lem; had put upon thee, saith the of the land of Ca'naan; thy 15 ¶ But thou didst trust in Ps.52.7. False Trusts. father was an Am'ôr-ite, and thine own beauty, and playedst Song 1.6. Unfaithfulnes the harlot because of thy re-Jud.2.17. Spir. Adultery. 4 And as for thy nativity, in nown, and pouredst out thy See Prosperity (2), De.6.

> high places with divers colours, Le.26.30. High Places (2) thee, and madest to thyself ims.1.22. Deterioration. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

thine own blood, I said unto 18 And tookest thy broidered thee when thou wast in thy garments, and coveredst them: blood, Live; yea, I said unto and thou hast set mine oil and 19 My meat also which I gave Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless

and looked upon thee, behold, and these hast thou sacrificed Le.18.21, Human Sacrifice thy time was the time of love; unto them to be devoured. Is p.p.ch.20.31; 23.37.

thy sons and thy daughters,

.2 K.17.17 : Je.19.5.

.7.25, Abominations.

.Je.2.2; Ho.11.1. .4.9. Forgetfulness.

.22.11. Unclothed.

r.9.11, Filthiness. 5.8. Woes.

.ch.24.6.

, brothel house. .26.30, High Places (2).

.Ps.78.58. .v.15.

d.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

.ch.20.7; 23.19-21.

.14.11. Provoking God.

.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

e Want, De.28.48. d.16.20, Wicked Forsaken .ch.23.22. .Is.9.12.

27.23, Wicked Despised. o.2 K.16.7; ch.23.12,

.Je.2.18; Ho.10.6.

.ch.23.14-17.

.8.11, Evil Heart.

.7.7, Evil Works. e Bvil Women, Jud.16.4. , In thy daughters is [thine, etc.

.26.30, High Places (2).

p.Is.1.3.

c.20.14, Adultery.

p.Is.57.9 ; Ho.8.9.

. bribest.

E Mercenaries, 2 Chr.16.3

tions and thy whoredoms thou trary hast not remembered the days 35 TWherefore, O harlot, hear De.4.1, Hearken. of thy youth, when thou wast the word of the LORD: naked and bare, and wast pol- 36 Thus saith the Lord GoD; luted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after poured out, and thy nakedness all thy wickedness, (woe, woe discovered through thy whoreunto thee! saith the Lord GoD;) doms with thy lovers, and with

24 That thou hast also built all the idols of thy abomina- Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). unto thee an eminent place, tions, and by the blood of thy

and hast made thee an high children, which thou didst give Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices.

be abhorred, and hast opened ure, and all them that thou thy feet to every one that hast loved, with all them that passed by, and multiplied thy thou hast hated; I will even p.p.ch.23.17; Ho.2.3,10.

whoredoms. fornication with the E-gyp'tians er thy nakedness unto them, thy neighbours, great of flesh; that they may see all thy na- See Exposure of Sin. [Nu.32.23. and hast increased thy whore kedness. doms, to provoke me to anger. 38 And I will judge thee, as Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to

ordinary food, and delivered jealousy.

of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore thy high places: they shall strip Le.26.30. High Places (2). of thy lewd way.

land of Ča'nžan unto Chăl-dē'a; their swords. and yet thou wast not satisfied 41 And they shall burn thine Is.34.2, Destruction (2). herewith.

woman: eminent place in the head of toward thee to rest, and my

every way, and makest thine jealousy shall depart from thee, See Divine Jealousy [Ex.20.5. high place in every street; and and I will be quiet, and will be that not been as an harlot, in no more angry.
that thou scornest hire;
43 Because thou hast not re-

band

whores: but thou givest thy Lord GoD: and thou shalt not gifts to all thy lovers, and hir-commit this lewdness above all est them, that they may come thine abominations. unto thee on every side for thy 44 ¶ Behold, every one that

34 And the contrary is in thee proverb against thee, saying, from other women in thy whore- As is the mother, so is her doms, whereas none followeth daughter. thee to commit whoredoms: and 45 Thou art thy mother's

cause them to pass through the in that thou givest a reward, Ex.32.25, Degradation. fire for them? 22 And in all thine abomina-thee, therefore thou art con-

Because thy filthiness was Ezr.9.11, Filthiness.

place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to whom thou hast taken pleasand hast made thy beauty to whom the lab taken pleasand has taken pleasand has taken pleasand has taken pleasand has taken pleasand has taken the pleasand has t

gather them round about whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed against thee, and will discov[Mt.3.7.]

27 Behold, therefore I have women that break wedlock and stretched out my hand over shed blood are judged; and I p.p.Le.20.10: De.22 thee, and have diminished thine will give thee blood in fury and p.p.Le.20.10; De.22.22; thee unto the will of them that 39 And I will also give thee Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken. hate thee, the daughters of the into their hand, and they shall Phi-lis'tines, which are ashamed throw down thine eminent

also with the As-syr1-ans, because thou wast unsatiable; shall take thy fair jewels, and
yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest
not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
29 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
21 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
22 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
23 Thou hast played the with stones,
24 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
25 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
26 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
27 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
28 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone thee with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones,
38 Thou hast moreover multishall stone the with stones, stone ston plied thy fornication in the and thrust thee through with

houses with fire, and execute 30 How weak is thine heart, judgments upon thee in the Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. saith the Lord God, seeing sight of many women: and I p.p.ch.23.27. thou doest all these things, the will cause thee to cease from work of an imperious whorish playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more. See Mercenaries, 2 Chr.16.3. 31 In that thou buildest thine 42 So will I make my fury p.p.2 S.24.16.

32 But as a wife that commembered the days of thy membered the days of thy mitteth adultery, which taketh youth, but hast fretted me in strangers instead of her hus-all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy Is.59.18, Recompense (1). 33 They give gifts to all way upon thine head, saith the

useth proverbs shall use this 1 K.4.32, Proverbs, Jn.16.25.

Ex.20.5, Divine Jeslousy.

Ex.32.25, Degradation.

See Propitiation, Ro.3.25.

De.7.25, Abominations.

JAI' O -

1K.22.52, Parental Influence.

[nant, ch.37.26

Con-[founded.

See Pardon Pro

1 K.4.33, Cedars.

Le.23.40. Willows.

[ch.19.10.

p.p.Da.9.7,8

p.p.Ge.18.20; ch.23.37. ters, which lothed their hus- 57 Before thy wickedness was bands and their children: your discovered, as at the time of thy See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.2: mother was an Hit'tite, and reproach of the daughters of Nu.13.29, Hittites. your father an Am'ôr-ite.

Ge.10.16, Amorites. p.p.ch.23.4. 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

Ge.13.13, Sodom (1).

Is.1.22, Deterioration Ho.13.2. Ge.6.5, Depravity.

p.p.Mt.11.23,24.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

Ps.10.2, Pride (1). De.32.15, Worldly Fullness, Lu.6.25. De.6.11, Prosperity (2),

Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy. 2 S.12.4, Poor (5). 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness. De.7.25, Abominations.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. p.p.ch.23.11.

p.p.Mt.12.41.

Pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin.

p.p.Ro.2.21. See Judgment Forbidden

Mt.7.1.

Ge.3.10. Sin's Shame.

p.p.ch.29.14.

p.p.Je.2.26. p.p.Je.z.z.. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded.

p.p.ch.14.22.

p.p.v.53; ch.36.11.

comfort unto them. the land, and planted it in a 55 When thy sisters, Sod'om fruitful field; he placed it by Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. comfort unto them. and her daughters, shall return great waters, and set it as a to their former estate, and Sa-willow tree.
mā'ri and her daughters shall 6 And it grew, and became a return to their former estate, spreading vine of low stature, Pa.80.8, Israel a Vine then thou and thy daughters whose branches turned toward

estate.

tives in the midst of them:

again the captivity of thy cap-the cedar:

daughter, that lotheth her hus- 56 For thy sister Sod'om was p.p.Is.65.5; Lu.15.28-30. band and her children; and not mentioned by thy mouth in thou art the sister of thy sis- the day of thy pride.

46 And thine elder sister is about her, the daughters of the

Sā-mā'rī-a, she and her daugh-Phī-līs'tīnes, which despise thee p.p.v.27. ters that dwell at thy left hand: round about, and thy younger sister, that 58 Thou hast borne thy lewd-dwelleth at thy right hand, is ness and thine abominations, De.7.25, Abominations. Söd'om and her daughters.

Syri-a, and all that are round p.p.ch.5.14; 22.4.

47 Yet hast thou not walked 59 For thus saith the Lord See Judgment ac. to Works after their ways, nor done after GoD; I will even deal with thee their abominations: but, as if as thou hast done, which hast their abominations: but, as ty as thou nast uone, which has See Perjury, Le.6.3. that were a very little thing, despised the oath in breaking See Perjury, Le.6.3. [Le.26.15, Covenant. thou wast corrupted more than the covenant. 60 Nevertheless I will remem- Ge.18.32. Divine I

48 As I live, saith the Lord ber my covenant with thee in God, Sod om thy sister hath not the days of thy youth, and I will De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness done, she nor her daughters, as establish unto thee an everlast-Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove

they in all thy ways.

away as I saw good.

thou hast done.

52 Thou also,

all thine abominations which

judged thy sisters, bear thine

own shame for thy sins that

dughters.

49 Behold, this was the in-thy ways, and be ashamed, when ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. [ch.43.10. iquity of thy sister Sod'om, thou shalt receive thy sisters, pride, fulness of bread, and thine elder and thy younger: abundance of idleness was in and I will give them unto thee See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45. her and in her daughters, nei-for daughters, but not by thy ther did she strengthen the covenant. hand of the poor and needy. 62 And I will establish my p.p.Ho.2.19. hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, covenant with thee; and thou and committed abomination be—shalt know that I am the LORD: Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). fore me: therefore I took them 63 That thou mayest remem-See Condemnation (2), ber, and be confounded, and 51 Neither hath Sā-mā'rǐ-a never open thy mouth any more committed half of thy sins; because of thy shame, when I Jb.5.16, Men Silence but thou hast multiplied thine am pacified toward thee for all abominations more than they, that thou hast done, saith the and hast justified thy sisters in Lord God.

CHAPTER 17

which hast God's judgment upon Zedekiak for B.C.594 (?)
ers, bear thine
thy sing that
22 A promise of Christ's kingdom. thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou:

A ND the word of the Lord Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Came unto me, saying, are more righteous than thou:

Son of man, put forth a rid-p.p.ch.20.49; 24.3. yea, be thou confounded also, dle, and speak a parable unto the See Parables (Index).

and bear thy shame, in that house of ig ra-el; thou hast justified thy sisters. And say, Thus saith the 53 When I shall bring again Lord GoD; A great eagle with Ex.19.4. Ragles. their captivity, the captivity of great wings, longwinged, full Södom and her daughters, and of feathers, which had divers the captivity of Sā-mā'ri-a and colours, came unto Leb'a-non, De.3.23, Mt. Lebanon. her daughters, then will I bring and took the highest branch of

4 He cropped off the top of

54 That thou mayest bear his young twigs, and carried it thine own shame, and mayest into a land of traffick; he set Ge.34.10, Trading, ch.27.12. be confounded in all that thou it in a city of merchants. hast done, in that thou art a 5 He took also of the seed of

shall return to your former him, and the roots thereof were lunder him: so it became a vine,

776

		212, 10 GOOP	
	and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.	when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done all these	
p.p.v.15.	7 There was also another		Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).
		Lord God; As I live, surely	
Confidentian Conff 92		mine oath that he hath de-	
See Subjection, Ge.25.23.			
		spised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I	
		recompense upon his own head.	
	rows of her plantation.	20 And I will spread my net	
		upon him, and he shall be taken	
	by great waters that it might	in my energy and I will bring	[2 K.19.28.
	bring forth branches and that	in my snare, and I will bring him to Băb'ỹ-lon, and will plead	See Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8.
	it might been fruit that it	with him there for his trepness	Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings.
		with him there for his trespass	
		that he hath trespassed against	
10 1E 01	9 Say thou, Thus saith the	21 And all his fugitives with	San Provisionan Re 9 18
p.p.vs.10,15-21.		all his bands shall fall by the	
See James 1 Cont. Off. 11a 0 17			
See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.17.		sword, and they that remain	
	thereof, that it wither? It shall	shall be scattered toward all	De. 20.33, Dispersion (2).
	wither in an the leaves of her	winds: and ye shall know that	EA.U./, Knowledge (5).
	spring, even without great pow-		,
Da 00 00 W2-k-3 D4-3 **-		22 ¶Thus saith the Lord GoD;	
De.29.25, Wicked Rooted Up.	up by the roots thereof.	I will also take of the highest	cies, Da.2.34.
	abell it proper? shall it sale	branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from	1 K.4.33, Cedars.
p.p.ch.19.12; Ho.13.15.			
		the top of his young twigs a	
		tender one, and will plant it up-	
		on an high mountain and emi-	p.p.Ps.72.16.
	11 TMoreover the word of the		
5 5	Lord came unto me, saying,	23 In the mountain of the	
De.9.24, Rebellion (1).		height of Is ra-el will I plant	
p.p.ch.24.19.		it: and it shall bring forth	
		boughs, and bear fruit, and be	
p.p.2 K.24.11,12,15.		a goodly cedar: and under it	
0 0 11 11 10 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	1	shall dwell all fowl of every	
See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.		wing; in the shadow of the	
		branches thereof shall they	
	with him to Bab'y-lon;	dwell.	- T- FF 10
p.p.2 K.24.17.		24 And all the trees of the	
Ge.21.27, Covenant (4).		field shall know that I the LORD	
07 44 6 44 60		have brought down the high	
2 K. 11.4, Oaths (2).		tree, have exalted the low tree,	
p.p.2 K.24.15; 2 Chr.36.13.		have dried up the green tree,	
p.p.ch.29.14.	14 I nat the kingdom might	and have made the dry tree to	S C - 11 - W 1 D
See israel Humbled, Ex.1.13	be base, that it might not lift		[1 K.8.56.
	itself up, but that by keeping		[1 15.5.50.
	of his covenant it might stand.	L CHAPTER 18	
p.p.2 K.24.20; 2 Chr.36.13.	15 But he rebelled against	God disallows the parable of sour	B.C.594.
Nu.20.14, Ambassadors.	min in sending his ambassadors	grapes: 25 he defends the equity of	1
Ge.12.10, Egypt, ch.29.6.	into Egypt, that they might	his dealings, 31 and exhorts to re-	i
See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9.	give him horses and much peo-	pentance.	N- 11 05 T- 1 11 (2)
D-11 M N F	pie. Snaii ne prosper! \$naii	THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,	Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).
Pr.11.21, No Escape.	the escape that doesn such	unto me again, saying,	
See Covenant-breakers, [Le.26.15.	change: or shall be break the	2 What mean ye, that ye	p.p.18.3.15.
[Le.20.13.		use this proverb concerning the	
	Cop and in the Lord	land of Is'ra-el, saying, The fa-	p.p.Je.31.29.
	the king days list hat well at	thers have eaten sour grapes,	Le.19.10, Grapes, Ho.9.10.
		and the children's teeth are set	See Parents Sins, Ex.20.5.
p.p.2 K.24.17-20.	him king, whose oath he de-		1
		3 As I live, saith the Lord	
0.000		God, ye shall not have occa-	
Ge.3.19, Deaths Foretold.		sion any more to use this prov-	1
p.p.Je.37.7.	17 Neither shall Pharaoh	erb in is ra-el.	De 32 6 Divino O
	with his mighty army and great	4 Behold, all souls are mine;	De.32.6, Divine Owner- ship (2), Ro.14.8
D.D.Je.52.4.	company make for him in the	as the soul of the father, so also	De.24.16. Personal Respon-
	war, by casting up mounts, and	the soul of the son is mine: the	l sibility
	building forts, to cut off many	soul that sinneth, it shall die.	Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty, [Ro.5.12]
•	persons:	5 But if a man be just, and do	De 16 20 Instice Enjoined
Le.6.3, Perjury.	18 Seeing he despised the	that which is lawful and right,	Da.4.27, Kighteousness (4)
	oath by breaking the covenant,	6 And hath not eaten upon	
	7	TT Digitize	ed by GOOGIC

p.p.De.4.19.

De.5.18, Chastity. p.p.Le.18.19.

See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9. Le.19.36, Honesty. Ex.22.26, Pledges.

Le.25.35, Alms. De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, De.10.12, True Religion.

Ex.22.25. Usury. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

Ps.24.4, Purity. 1 S.30.24, Justice (3).

De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ps.7.10, Uprightness. De.32.47, Life (4).

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. p.p.ch.22.29. Ge.9.6, Murder (3).

p.p.vs.6,15. SeeHighPlaces (2), Le.26.30. Ex.20.14, Adultery. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

2 S.12.4, Poor (5), Am.2.6. Ge.6.13, Violence. p.p.v.7. Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

De.7.25, Abominations,

Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment. See Consider, De.8.5.

D.D.V.6.

Ge.5.24, Piety.

De.5.18, Chastity. 1 S.11.13, Mercifulness. Ex.22.26, Pledges. De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

Le.25.35, Alms.

Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

Ex.23.11, Poor (4). Ex.22.25, Usury. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Ps.26.3. Walking in Truth.

Ex.23.9, Oppression (1), Ge.6.13, Violence. Ps.34.16, Evildoers (1).

De.32.47, Life (4).

lifted up his eyes to the idols his iniquity.

hath defiled his neighbour's not the son bear the iniquity of Ex.20.5, Parents' Sinawife, neither hath come near to the father? When the son hath a menstruous woman. 7 And hath not oppressed any, right, and hath kept all my Ps. 7.10. Uprightness. but hath restored to the debtor statutes, and hath done them, Ex. 19.5 Obedience (3). his pledge, hath spoiled none he shall surely live.

by violence, hath given his 20 The soul that sinneth, it Ge.2.17. Spir. Death. Ro. 6.2 bread to the hungry, and hath shall die. The son shall not Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. covered the naked with a gar-bear the iniquity of the father, De.32.4, Divine Justice.

8 He that hath not given the iniquity of the son: the forth upon usury, neither hath righteousness of the righteous taken any increase, that hath shall be upon him, and the withdrawn his hand from iniq-wickedness of the wicked shall See Judgment ac. to Work uity, hath executed true judg- be upon him. ment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, from all his sins that he hath 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2), and hath kept my judgments, committed, and keep all my to deal truly; he is just, he statutes, and do that which is Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). shall surely live, saith the Lord lawful and right, he shall sure- See Doers, Mt.7.21. God.

ly live, he shall not die.

De.32.47, Life (4).

10 If he beget a son that is 22 All his transgressions that Is.43.25, Pardon Promised GoD. a robber, a shedder of blood, he hath committed, they shall

his righteousness that he hath one of these things, 11 And that doeth not any done he shall live. of those duties, but even hath 23 Have I any pleasure at all Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.
eaten upon the mountains, and that the wicked should die?

Ps.37.36, Death of the Wicked should die?

[ed. Lu.12.2 defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor that he should return from his

[ed. Lu.12.23]

See Divine Pleadings.
[Pr.1.24] defiled his neighbour's wife, and needy, hath spoiled by vio-lence, hath not restored the 24 ¶But when the righteous

13 Hath given forth upon the abominations that the wickusury, and hath taken increase: ed man doeth, shall he live? shall he then live? he shall not All his righteousness that he See Works Insufficient live: he hath done all these hath done shall not be men-abominations; he shall surely tioned: in his trespass that he die; his blood shall be upon him. hath trespassed, and in his sin

14 Now, lo, if he beget a son, that he hath sinned, in them that seeth all his father's sins shall he die. which he hath done, and con- 25 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of sidereth, and doeth not such the Lord is not equal. Hear Jb.12.6, Apparent Injustice like.

15 That hath not eaten up my way equal? are not your De.32.4, Divine Justice. on the mountains, neither hath ways unequal? the house of Isra-el, hath not turneth away from his right-

lifted up his eyes to the idols of 26 When a righteous man is.1.22, Deterioration. defiled his neighbour's wife, 16 Neither hath oppressed any, uity, and dieth in them; for his hath not withholden the pledge, iniquity that he hath done shall neither hath spoiled by violence, he die.

but hath given his bread to the 27 Again, when the wicked hungry, and hath covered the man turneth away from his Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin. naked with a garment, 17 That hath taken off his mitted, and doeth that which is hand from the poor, that hath lawful and right, he shall save Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent.

not received usury nor increase, his soul alive. hath executed my judgments, 28 Because he considereth, and p.p.Ps.119.59; Hag.1.7. hath walked in my statutes; he turneth away from all his trans- 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). shall not die for the iniquity of gressions that he hath commit-

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. his father, he shall surely live, ted, he shall surely live, he shall 18 As for his father, because not die. he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his 29 Yet saith the house of Is'brother by violence, and did that ra-el, The way of the Lord is

the mountains, neither hath people, lo, even he shall die in Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

of the house of Is ra-el, neither 19 TYet say ye, Why? doth

done that which is lawful and 1 K.15.14, Righteousness (3

neither shall the father bear De.24.16. Personal Respon sibility, Ro.14.

Pa.62.1 21 But if the wicked will turn 1 K.8.48, Returning to Go

and that doeth the like to any not be mentioned unto him: in Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1) [Mt.6.14 Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent

pledge, and hath lifted up his turneth away from his right-Pr.14.14, Backsliding. eyes to the idols, hath com-eousness, and committeth iniq-mitted abomination, uity, and doeth according to all Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

now, O house of Is'ra-el; Is not

eousness, and committeth iniq-Pr.14.14, Backsliding.

Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

De:32.47, Life (4).

which is not good among his not equal. O house of Igra-el, Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1).

wickedness that he hath com-

.98.9, God's Equity.

.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works, Mt.16.27.

.35.15, Divine Call (1),

.15.16, Iniquity. .34.21. Sin Destructive. L.17.13, Repentance (1), [ch.33.11.

.11.14. Forsake Sin. .51.10, Spir. Renewal.

.1.24, Divine Pleadings, [Mi.6.3.

>.Lam.3.33; ch.33.11; [2 Pe.3.9.

C.594.

:.4.8, Lamentations (2), [Jl.1.8. 1.119.53, Solicitude (1). p.Nu.23.24; 24.9.

p.2 K.23.31.

.p.2 K.23.33.

.p.Je.22.13.

.p.ch.12.19; Am.6.8.

p.p.2 K.24.2,11.

).p.2 Chr.36.6. Jud.16.21, Fetters.

Ps.80.8, Israel a Vine, [Ho.10.1. Or, vine in thy quietness, [or, in thy likeness.

p.p.De.8.7.

your ways unequal?

O house of Is'ra-el, every one ac-es, and she appeared in her cording to his ways, saith the height with the multitude of Lord God. Repent, and turn her branches.

31 T Cast away from you all up her fruit: her strong rods p.p.Ho.13.15.

have transgressed; and make fire consumed them. you a new heart and a new 13 And now she is planted in spirit: for why will ye die, O the wilderness, in a dry and See Spir. Drought, Ps.63.1. house of Is'ra-el?

house of Igra-el? thirsty ground. See Desolation (1) 32 For I have no pleasure in 14 And fire is gone out of a Nu.31.23, Fire (4). turn yourselves, and live ye.

CHAPTER 19

Lamentation for the princes of Is-rael, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit; 10 for Jeru-salen, by a wasted vine. MOREOVER take thou up a lamentation for the

princes of Is'ra-el, 2 And say, What is thy moth-

whelps among young lions. 3 And she brought up one of of the LORD, and sat before me.

her whelps: it became a young 2 Then came the word of the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). lion, and it learned to catch LORD unto me, saying, the prey; it devoured men. 4 The nations also heard of elders of Is ra-el, and say unto

and they brought him with Are ye come to enquire of me? chains unto the land of E'gypt. As I live, saith the Lord God, Ex.33.20, Prayers Refused, 5 Now when she saw that she I will not be enquired of by you. had waited, and her hope was 4 Wilt thou judge them, son

young lion. 6 And he went up and down 5 And say unto them, Thus among the lions, he became a saith the Lord GoD; In the the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate seed of the house of Jā'cob, and p.p.Ex.3.8; 4.31. palaces, and he laid waste their made myself known unto them cities; and the land was deso-in the land of E'gypt, when I

the noise of his roaring. 8 Then the nations set against God;

9 And they put him in ward for them, flowing with milk Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. in chains, and brought him to and honey, which is the glory p.p.Ps.48.2. the king of Bab'y-lon: they of all lands:

brought him into holds, that 7 Then said I unto them, Cast Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin. his voice should no more be ye away every man the abomi- Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision. heard upon the mountains of nations of his eyes, and defile Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

ľg'ra-el. 10 Thy mother is like a vine of E'gypt: I am the LORD your in thy blood, planted by the God.
waters: she was fruitful and 8 But they rebelled against De.9.24, Rebellion (1). many waters.

11 And she had strong rods cast away the abominations of

are not my ways equal? are not for the sceptres of them that Ge.49.10, Sceptres. bare rule, and her stature was

30 Therefore I will judge you, exalted among the thick branch- See Israel Exalted, De.26.19.

your transgressions, whereby ye were broken and withered; the p.p.Je.31.28.

the death of him that dieth, rod of her branches, which hath p.p.ch.15.4. saith the Lord God: wherefore devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a scep-tre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamen-

> tation. CHAPTER 20 God refuses to be consulted by the B.C.593 (?) elders of Israel: 4 their rebellions:

33 he threatens to rule them with rigour, but promises to gather them. ND it came to pass in the A seventh year, in the fifth er? A lioness: she lay down month, the tenth day of the among lions, she nourished her month, that certain of the eld-Ex.3.16, Elders, ers of Is'ra-el came to enquire 1 S.9.9. Inquiring of God (2).

3 Son of man, speak unto the ee Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. him; he was taken in their pit, them, Thus saith the Lord GoD;

> lost, then she took another of of man, wilt thou judge them? her whelps, and made him a cause them to know the abomi- See Instruction (2), 1 S.9.27. nations of their fathers:

young lion, and learned to catch day when I chose Igra-el, and De.7.6, Chosen Ones. lifted up mine hand unto the Ex.6.7, Israel (2). late, and the fulness thereof, by lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your

him on every side from the 6 In the day that I lifted up provinces, and spread their net mine hand unto them, to bring De.8.2, Divine Leader. see Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8. over him: he was taken in their them forth of the land of E'gypt Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). into a land that I had espied

not yourselves with the idols Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

full of branches by reason of me, and would not hearken un-Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. to me: they did not every man Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not fury, she was cast down to the be your ruin.

De.29,28, Wicked Rooted Up.
De.32,35, Divine Vengeance.

See Desolation (1), Is.1.8.

De.7.25, Abominations.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

ized by 🔽 🤇

The rebellions De.11.28, Disobedience (1). 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance Le.22.2, God's Name. p.p.Ex.32.12. De.8.2. Divine Leader. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). Ex.15.26, Statutes. De.4.5, Instruction (5). See Divine Teacher, Ex. 4.15. De.32.47. Life (4), ch.33.19. Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1). Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Pr.1.30, Despisers. p.p.Nu.14.28,29. p.p.v.9.

De.29.19. Sinful Walk. Ex.16.27, Sabbath Desecra-[tion, ch.22.8. Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1), [He.3.19. Ex.3.8, Fruitful Land. See Law Despised

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Nu.14.18, Longsuffering(1), [Ro.9.22. Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-

Ex.20.6, Keep Command-De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

their eyes, neither did they for-sake the idols of E'gypt: then I dren rebelled against me: they De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

of the land of E'gypt.

luted before the heathen, among upon them, to accomplish my I made myself known unto wilderness. out of the land of E'gypt. to go forth out of the land of not be polluted in the sight of E'gypt, and brought them into the heathen, in whose sight I the wilderness.

shall even live in them.

my sabbaths, to be a sign be-tries: that sanctify them. ness: they walked not in my idols. my sabbaths they greatly pol-should not live;

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand speak unto the house of Igra-el unto them in the wilderness, and say unto them, Thus saith that I would not bring them in the Lord GoD; Yet in this your to the land which I had given fathers have blasphemed me, them, flowing with milk and in that they have committed a honey, which is the glory of all trespass against me. 16 Because they despised my them into the land, for the Ge.12.7, Promised Land [2 Chr.36.16. judgments, and walked not in which I lifted up mine hand De.5.15, God's Hand. my statutes, but polluted my to give it to them, then they p.p.1 K.14.23. sabbaths: for their heart went saw every high hill, and all the Le.26.30, High Places (2

17 Nevertheless mine eye there

[ance. end of them in the wilderness. also they made their sweet Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor. Ps.34.11, Children (3).

[Mk.7.10. [Mk.7.10. dren in the wilderness, Walk their drink offerings.

Le.20.23, Evil Example. [He.4.11] ye not in the statutes of your 1 K.22.52, Parental Influe. fathers, neither observe their What is the high place where high place was, or, mah. [ence, Am.24.] judgments, nor defile yourselves unto ye go? And the name with their idols: 19 I am the LORD your God; this day. walk in my statutes, and keep 30 Wherefore say unto the

after their idols.

20 And hallow my sabbaths; Lord GoD; Are ye polluted af-Is.24.5, Defilement (1). and they shall be a sign be ter the manner of your fathers? Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery tween me and you, that ye may and commit ye whoredom after know that I am the LORD your their abominations? God.

said, I will pour out my fury walked not in my statutes, nei-upon them, to accomplish my ther kept my judgments to do anger against them in the midst them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they De.32.47, Life (4). 9 But I wrought for my name's polluted my sabbaths: then I Ex.16.27, Sabbath Des

sake, that it should not be pol-said, I would pour out my fury

whom they were, in whose sight anger against them in the Ex.4.14. God's Anger. them, in bringing them forth 22 Nevertheless I withdrew p.p.Ps.78.38. mine hand, and wrought for

10 Wherefore I caused them my name's sake, that it should Le.22.2, God's Name. brought them forth.

De.8.2, Divine Leader. 11 And I gave them my stat- 23 I lifted up mine hand unto De.5.15, God's Hand. utes, and shewed them my judg-them also in the wilderness, ments, which if a man do, he that I would scatter them among the heathen, and dis-Le.26.33, Dispersion (Z 12 Moreover also I gave them perse them through the countween me and them, that they 24 Because they had not exe-De.11.28, Disobedience

might know that I am the LORD cuted my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despis 13 But the house of Is ra-el re-polluted my sabbaths, and their belled against me in the wilder-eyes were after their fathers' p.p.Mk.7.22. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). statutes, and they despised my 25 Wherefore I gave them also

judgments, which if a man do, statutes that were not good, he shall even live in them; and and judgments whereby they luted: then I said, I would pour 26 And I polluted them in out my fury upon them in the their own gifts, in that they wilderness, to consume them. caused to pass through the fire Le.18.21, Human Sacrif 14 But I wrought for my all that openeth the womb, that name's sake, that it should not I might make them desolate, Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

be polluted before the heathen, to the end that they might in whose sight I brought them out.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man,

28 For when I had brought

their sacrifices, and

spared them from destroying there they presented the prov-them, neither did I make an ocation of their offering: there

thick trees, and they offered Ge.4.5, Unacceptable O

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

thereof is called Ba'mah unto my judgments, and do them; house of Is'ra-el, Thus saith the

De.7.25, Abominations. 31 For when ye offer your

32.25, Degradation 2 Pe.2.22.

32.4, Idolatry (4).

1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered. .ch,11.5; 16.16.

32.1, Apostates. 23.2, Sinful Imitation. 4.28. Idolatry (3).

hr.29.12, God's Power. 32.35, Divine Vengeance. 4.39.Sovereignty of God. I rule over you:

30.3, Jews' Return.

5.15. God's Hand. 6.6, Divine Arm. 4.14, God's Anger.

.ch.17.20. .Nu.11.1-35 ; 1 Co.10.5. 16.7. Wildernesses. 1.24. Divine Pleadings.

.Le.27.32. 8.5, Chastisement. Covenant (3), Ex.24.7.

Separation (5), Mt.13.30. Separation (6), Mt.18.17. 30.3. Jews' Return.

Exclusion (1), Nu.14.23.

.6.7, Knowledge (5).

.32.4, Idolatry (4). 32.9, Stubbornness (1). 22.2, God's Name. Unacceptable Offer-[ings, Ge.4.5 35.2, Idolatry (1).

.Is.2.2; Mi.4.1. 12.5, Secred Places.

l.26, Restoration (2), [ch.36.8.

.23.25, Serve God. .28.38, Accepted of God, [ch.43.27.

.25.2, Giving (1). .22.29, First-fruits.

.8.21, Sweet Savor. .33.16, Separation (2).

.Is.5.16; ch.28.25,

18.21, Human Sacrifices, gifts, when ye make your sons 42 And ye shall know that I Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, of house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not the shall ye remember 1.7.

43 And there shall ye remember 1.7.

44 And there shall ye remember 1.7.

45 And there shall ye remember 1.7.

55 Fillers (2) Ind 2

be enquired of by you. 32 And that which cometh inings, wherein ye have been de Is.24.5, Defilement (1). to your mind shall not be at all, filed; and ye shall lothe your-Nu.14.39, Remorse.

that ye say, We will be as the selves in your own sight for all 1 K.21.27. Repentance (3). heathen, as the families of the your evils that ye have com-Jn.7.7, Evil Works. countries, to serve wood and mitted. stone.

God, surely with a mighty hand, wrought with you for my name's See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18. and with a stretched out arm, sake, not according to your De.9.5. Unmerited Favors. and with fury poured out, will wicked ways, nor according to Pr.2.15, Eril Way.

wherein ye are scattered, with 46 Son of man, set thy face Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. a mighty hand, and with a toward the south, and drop thy stretched out arm, and with word toward the south, and

face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your God; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will kindle a face to face. fathers in the wilderness of the fire in thee, and it shall devour Ge.19.24, Fire (3). land of Egypt, so will I plead every green tree in thee, and p.p.ch.17.24.

pass under the rod, and I will and all faces from the south to bring you into the bond of the the north shall be burned therecovenant:

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I shall not be quenched.
will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into speak parables?

18. And all flesh shall see that the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.
49 Then said I, Ah Lord GoD! p.p.Mt.13.13.

See Parables (Ind.) the land of Ig'ra-el: and ye shall

know that I am the LORD. 39 As for you, O house of Is' Exekiel prophesies against Israel B.C.593. ra-el, thus saith the Lord God; with a sign of sighing, etc. Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but 2 Son of man, set thy face to-p.p.ch.20.46. pollute ye my holy name no ward Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and drop thy [18.3.1, Jerusalem (3).

40 For in mine holy mountain, of Is ra-el, in the mountain of the height 3 And say to the land of Is'-

your offerings, and the first-wicked.
fruits of your oblations, with all 4 Seeing then that I will cut your holy things.

sweet savour, when I bring you sword go forth out of his sheath p.p.ch.7.2; 20.47. out from the people, and gather against all flesh from the south De.10.17, Impartiality (2). you out of the countries where- to the north: in ye have been scattered; and 5 That all flesh may know Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

fore the heathen.

ber your ways, and all your do- See Evildoers (2), Jud.2.11.

44 And ye shall know that I p.p.ch.24.24.

33 As I live, saith the Lord am the LORD, when I have your corrupt doings, O ye house

34 And I will bring you out of Is ra-el, saith the Lord God. from the people, and will gather you out of the countries LORD came unto me, saying.

fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the south field;

the wilderness of the people, 47 And say to the forest of the and there will I plead with you south, Hear the word of the De.4.1, Hearken. prophesy against the forest of Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

with you, saith the Lord God. every dry tree: the flaming 37 And I will cause you to flame shall not be quenched, p.p.1s.13.8.

in.

CHAPTER 21

more with your gifts, and with word toward the holy places, See Sacred Places, De.12.5. your idols.

See Sacred Places, De.12.5. And prophesy against the land Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God, ra-el, Thus saith the Lord; Bethere shall all the house of Is'-hold, I am against thee, and ra-el, all of them in the land, will draw forth my sword out serve me: there will I accept of his sheath, and will cut off them, and there will I require from thee the righteous and the great wicked

off from thee the righteous and 41 I will accept you with your the wicked, therefore shall my Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

I will be sanctified in you be that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his

2 K.19.23, Forests.

See Parables (Index).

w.

p.p.Is.57.1.

The sharp and bright sheath: it shall not return any the sword of the king of Bab'y p.p.Is.22.4: Je.30.6: ch.9.4. before their eyes. Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). D.D.Is.13.7. p.p.ch.7.17: 22.14. Le.26.37, Powerlessness. Le.26.36, Faint-hearted. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. pass, saith the Lord God. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). LORD came unto me, saying, Nu.11.25, Prophesying. p.p.ch.5.1,12. See War Threatened, [Le.26.25. and also furbished: 10 It is sharpened to make a to build a fort. sore slaughter; it is furbished 23 And it shall be unto them p.p.Is.34.5. Or, it is the rod of my son, [it despiseth every tree. every tree. See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50. and it is furbished, to give it in-made your iniquity to be re-Jb.15.16, Iniquity. to the hand of the slayer. Ex.19.5, God's People. Nu.1.16, Princes. Le.26.36, Terror. Le.26.25, War Threatened, [ch.32.11. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). p.p.Je.31.19.

Or, When the trial hath been, what then? shall they not also belong to the despising rod?

Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

p.p.Le.26.21. p.p.ch.30.24. p.p.1 K.22.25. Le.26.16. Threatenings.

Or, sharpened.

either on the right hand, or on tering the left, whithersoever thy face 29 Whiles they see vanity unis set.

up for the slaughter.

more, saith the Lord GoD.

p.p.ch.5.13. have said it. 18 The word of the Lord shall have an end. came unto me again, saying,

p.p.Je.1.10.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of come forth out of one land: and man, with the breaking of thy choose thou a place, choose it loins; and with bitterness sigh at the head of the way to the city

lon may come: both twain shall

7 And it shall be, when they 20 Appoint a way, that the say unto thee, Wherefore sigh-sword may come to Rabbath of De.3.11, Rabbah. est thou? that thou shalt an- the Am'mon-ites, and to Ju'dah Ge.19.38, Ammonites. swer, For the tidings; because in Je-ru'sa-lem the defenced.

Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem. it cometh: and every heart shall 21 For the king of Bab'y-lon p.p.Pr.16.33; 21.1. melt, and all hands shall be stood at the parting of the way, Or, mother of the way feeble, and every spirit shall at the head of the two ways, to faint, and all knees shall be use divination: he made his weak as water: behold, it com-arrows bright, he consulted with See False Gods, 1 Chr. 16. eth, and shall be brought to images, he looked in the liver. 22 At his right hand was 8 ¶ Again the word of the the divination for Jê-ru'sā-lěm,

to appoint captains, to open the Or, to appoint rome, or, 9 Son of man, prophesy, and mouth in the slaughter, to lift say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, up the voice with shouting, to p.p.Je.51.14. A sword, a sword is sharpened, appoint battering rams against ch.4.2. Battering Rams the gates, to cast a mount, and

that it may glitter: should we as a false divination in their then make mirth? it contem-sight, to them that have sworn p.p.ch.17.16,18. neth the rod of my son, as oaths: but he will call to re-p.p.Nu.5.15; ch.29.16. membrance the iniquity, that 11 And he hath given it to be they may be taken. furbished, that it may be han- 24 Therefore thus saith the dled: this sword is sharpened, Lord GoD; Because ye have

membered, in that your trans-12 Cry and howl, son of man: gressions are discovered, so that for it shall be upon my people, in all your doings your sins do it shall be upon all the princes appear; because, I say, that ye of Ig'ra-el: terrors by reason of are come to remembrance, ye the sword shall be upon my peo-shall be taken with the hand. the sword shall be upon my peo-ple: smite therefore upon thy 25 ¶And thou, profane wicked prince of Is ra-el, whose day is See Day of Visitation 13 Because it is a trial, and come, when iniquity shall have what if the sword contemn an end,

even the rod? it shall be no 26 Thus saith the Lord GoD; Remove the diadem, and take Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). 14 Thou therefore, son of off the crown: this shall not man, prophesy, and smite thine be the same: exalt him that is Ps.75.7. Reversals. hands together, and let the low, and abase him that is high. sword be doubled the third 27 I will overturn, overturn, p.p. Hag. 2.21,22. time, the sword of the slain: it overturn, it: and it shall be no p.p.Ps.2.6; 72.7.

15 I have set the point of the prophesy and say, Thus saith sword against all their gates, the Lord God concerning the that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! their reproach; even say thou, it is made bright, it is wrapped The sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, 16 Go thee one way or other, to consume because of the glit-

to thee, whiles they divine a lie See False Prophets, De. 13 17 I will also smite mine unto thee, to bring thee upon See Lying, Gest.4. hands together, and I will cause the necks of them that are my fury to rest: I the LORD slain, of the wicked, whose day See Day of Visitation is come, when their iniquity 30 Shall I cause it to return p.p.Je.47.6,7.

Ge.44.15, Divination Or, consulted with tera-

battering rem 2 S.5.9, Fortresses.

See Sin's Harvest, Is. 17.11

is the sword of the great men more, until he come whose right that are slain, which entereth it is; and I will give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man,

p.p.Is.31.8.

19 Also, thou son of man, into his sheath? I will judge Ge.18.25, God a Judge. appoint thee two ways, that thee in the place where thou

Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsaken

s.34.2, Destruction (2). De.32.26. Wicked Forgotten

3.C.593.

e.36.2, "Word" Inspired.

Chr.19.10, Warn the [Wicked.

De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

s.40.19,Idol Making,Da.3.1. maketh idols against herself to came unto me, saying,

Se.42.21. Guilt.

Vu.1.16, Princes.

.p.Is.1.23; v.3.

3x.21.15, Ungrateful Chil-[dren, Mi.7.6. De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). Ex.22.22, Widow and Fa [therless (1).

.e.19.8, Sacrilege (1). e.19.8, Sacrings | holy tnings, | my sabbaths.

s.31.13. Slander (1). e.26.30, High Places (2).

Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness.

p.p.Le.20.11; 1 Co.5.1.

p.Le.18.19.

Ex.20.14, Adultery.

.p.Le.18.15.

e.6.5, Depravity. .p.2 S.13.14.

nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine taken usury and increase, and hard, or indignation upon thee, I will thou hast greedily gained of Jos. 7.21, Avarice (2). blow against thee in the fire of thy neighbours by extortion, Is. 10.2, Extortion Conmy wrath, and deliver thee into and hast forgotten me, saith De. 4.9, Forgetfulness. the hand of brutish men, and the Lord GoD. skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to smitten mine hand at thy dis-Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

the midst of the land; thou made, and at thy blood which shalt be no more remembered: hath been in the midst of thee. for I the LORD have spoken it. 14 Can thine heart endure, or SeeWho Can Stand? 1S.6.20. **CHAPTER 22**

the LORD came unto me, 15 And I will scatter thee aying, among the heathen, and dis-Le.26.33, Dispersion (2).

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt perse thee in the countries, and p.p.ch.23.27. saying, thou judge, wilt thou judge the will consume thy filthiness out Esr. 9.11, Filthiness. bloody city? yea, thou shalt of thee. shew her all her abominations. 16 And thou shalt take thine Or, thou shalt be profuned 3 Then say thou, Thus saith inheritance in thyself in the

defile herself. 4 Thou art become guilty in is ra-el is to me become dross: Pr.25.4, Dross. thy blood that thou hast shed; all they are brass, and tin, and Nu.31.22, Iron. and hast defiled thyself in thine iron, and lead, in the miuse of idols which thou hast made; the furnace; they are even the idols which thou hast made; the furnace; they are even the and thou hast caused thy days dross of silver.

[Is.10.3. Is.a and hast defiled thyself in thine iron, and lead, in the midst of Ex.15.10, Lead.

those that be far from thee, brass, and iron, and lead, and Or, art polluted of name, shall mock thee, which a [much in recention famous and much vexed. shall mock thee, which art in-tin, into the midst of the fur-See Spir. Refining, Jb.23.10. 6 Behold, the princes of Is- to melt it; so will I gather you ra-el, every one were in thee to in mine anger and in my fury, Ex.4.14, God's Anger.

their power to shed blood.

by oppression with the stran-ger: in thee have they vexed in the midst thereof. the fatherless and the widow.

22 As silver is melted in the Ps.12.6, Silver (5). he fatherless and the widow. 22 As silver is melted in the Ps.12.6, Silver (5). 8 Thou hast despised mine midst of the furnace, so shall ye holy things, and hast profaned be melted in the midst thereof;

tales to shed blood: and in thee upon you. they eat upon the mountains: 23 \[\text{And the word of the Lord Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).} \] in the midst of thee they com-came unto me, saying,

10 In thee have they discov- Thou art the land that is not See Land Polluted, Le. 18.25. ered their fathers' nakedness: cleansed, nor rained upon in the in thee have they humbled her day of indignation.
that was set apart for pollution. 25 There is a conspiracy of p.p.Ho.6.9.

lewdly defiled his daughter in souls; they have taken the treaslaw; and another in thee hath ure and precious things; they Jos.7.21, Avarice (2). humbled his sister, his father's have made her many widows in 1 S.8.3, Greed. daughter.

wast created, in the land of thy 12 In thee have they taken nativity. gifts to shed blood; thou hast Ex.23.8, Bribery (1).

31 And I will pour out mine taken usury and increase, and Ex.22.25, Usury.

13 Behold, therefore I have

the fire; thy blood shall be in honest gain which thou hast Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain, Ja.5.4. can thine hands be strong, in p.p.Is.45.9.

CHAPTER 22
the days that I shall deal with See Day of Visitation,
Sins of the Jews. 15 Their dispersion.

The? I the LORD have spoken
[Is.10.3.]

The Correction of it, and will do it.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

the Lord God, The city shed-sight of the heathen, and thou Ex.32.25, Degradation. deth blood in the midst of it, shalt know that I am the LORD. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

that her time may come, and 17 ¶And the word of the LORD 18 Son of man, the house of Is.1.22, Deterioration.

5 Those that be near, and 20 As they gather silver, and nace, to blow the fire upon it.

and I will leave you there, and 7 In thee have they set light melt you.
by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt blow upon you in the fire of my 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

and ye shall know that I the Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). 9 In thee are men that carry LORD have poured out my fury De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

24 Son of man, say unto her,

11 And one hath committed her prophets in the midst there- De.13.5, False Prophets. abomination with his neigh- of, like a roaring lion ravening De.33.22, Lions (2). bour's wife; and another hath the prey; they have devoured Ps.71.10, Soul's Engineer. the midst thereof. p.p.Je.15.8.

Nu.31.23, Fire (4), Zec.13.9.

DAINO -

Ex.16.27. Sabbath Desecra-

De.27.19, Rulers Warned, [ch.28.2.

Mt.7.15, Wolves. Ps.71.10, Soul's Enemies. 1 S.8.3, Greed.

Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. De.13.5, False Prophets, [Ho.9.7.

Is.32.6, False Doctrine.

Ex.1.14, Oppression (2), [Ja.2.6.

Jud.9.25, Robbery, Am.3.10. Ps.35.10, Poor and Needy. Ex.22.21, Strangers (1).

Le.19.11. Falsehood.

Ro.16.18, Deceivers.

2 S.10.12, Manliness.

p.p.Ps.106.23; Je.15.1. p.p.Ge.18.26.

Ps.22.11, No Helper.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

B.C.593.

p.p.ch.16.44.

p.p.ch.20.7.

p.p.ch.16.8. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna-[tion.

Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

See Spir. Adultery, Jud.2.17.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2).

p.p.2 K.15.19; Ho.5.13.

Ex.28.31, Blue.

p.p.ch.16.15.

p.p.Is.59.16; Je.5.1.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

De.29.22

[Judgment

have hid their eyes from my in her youth they lay with her, sabbaths, and I am profaned and they bruised the breasts of

to destroy souls, to get dishonest into the hand of the As-syr I-

daubed them with untempered kedness: they took her sons and

27 Her princes in the midst whoredom upon her.

thereof are like wolves raven- 9 Wherefore I have delivered Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsakes

ing the prey, to shed blood, and her into the hand of her lovers, p.p.2 K.17.3; ch.16.37.

gain.

ang, upon whom she doted.

28 And her prophets have 10 These discovered her na-Ex.32.25, Degradation.

her virginity, and poured their

holy things: they have put no of As-syr i-a, and with all on difference between the holy and whom she doted: with all their Is.24.5, Defilement (1). profane, neither have they idols she defiled herself. shewed difference between the See Separation (7), Le. 10.10. unclean and the clean, and doms brought from Egypt: for

Whoredoms of EZEKIEL, 23 Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, [Ho.5.1. 26 Her priests have violated whoredoms with them, with all my law, and have profuned mine them that were the chosen men

[tion among them.

wrongfully.

found none.

the Lord Gop.

mother:

of their virginity.

the LORD hath not spoken.

them; I have consumed them way,

with the fire of my wrath:

CHAPTER 23

Whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah,

L again unto me, saying,

morter, seeing vanity, and di-|her daughters, and slew her vining lies unto them, saying, with the sword: and she be-Or, she became a Thus saith the Lord God, when came famous among women;

for they had executed judg- De.28.50, Instruments of 29 The people of the land ment upon her. have used oppression, and exer-cised robbery, and have vexed i-bah saw this, she was more

the poor and needy: yea, they corrupt in her inordinate love Ge.6.5, Depravity. have oppressed the stranger than she, and in her whoredoms Jud. 2.17, Spir. Adultery. more than her sister in her

30 And I sought for a man whoredoms. among them, that should make 12 She doted upon the As-syr1- is. 10.5, Assyrians. up the hedge, and stand in the ang her neighbours, captains and p.p.2 K.16.7.

gap before me for the land, that rulers clothed most gorgeously, Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. should not destroy it: but I horsemen riding upon horses, all See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12 of them desirable young men.

31 Therefore have I poured 13 Then I saw that she was out mine indignation upon defiled, that they took both one Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

14 And that she increased her their own way have I recom-whoredoms: for when she saw

Pr.2.15, Evil Way. pensed upon their heads, saith men pourtrayed upon the wall, p.p.ch.8.10. the images of the Chal-de'ans

15 Girded with girdles upon Ex.28.4, Girdle (1). their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of THE word of the LORD came them princes to look to, after the manner of the Bab-y-lo'-

16 And as soon as she saw

3 And they committed whore-them with her eyes, she doted Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision.

pourtrayed with vermilion,

ted whoredoms in their youth: gers unto them into Chal-de'a. there were their breasts pressed, 17 And the Bab-y-lo'ni-ans and there they bruised the teats came to her into the bed of love, Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. and they defiled her with their 4 And the names of them were whoredom, and she was pollut-

her p.p.v.10.

p.p.v.9.

them desirable young men, the harlot in the land of Egypt. horsemen riding upon horses. 20 For she doted upon their p.p.ch.16.26.

and Jê-rự sã-lĕm Ā-hŏl´ī-bah. 5 And A-hō'lah played the mind was alienated from her Nu.11.1,Divine Displeasure harlot when she was mine; and sister. she doted on her lovers, on the 19 Yet she multiplied her Is.1.22, Deterioration. As-syr i-ang her neighbours, 6 Which were clothed with membrance the days of her blue, captains and rulers, all of youth, wherein she had played

2 Son of man, there were two ni-ans of Chal-de'a, the land

doms in E'gypt; they commit-upon them, and sent messen-

A-hō'lah the elder, and A-hōl'i-ed with them, and her mind bah her sister: and they were was alienated from them. mine, and they bare sons and 18 So she discovered

daughters. Thus were their whoredoms, and discovered her names; Sā-mā'rī-a is Ā-hō'lah, nakedness: then my mind was

women, the daughters of one of their nativity:

784

alienated from her, like as my

whoredoms, in calling to re-

7 Thus she committed her paramours, whose flesh is as the

ery side;

upon horses.

away thy fair jewels.

struments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50.

K.20.14-17: Jb.1.17.

cans. Da.2.2.

48, Captains.

16, Horses.

19. Wagons.

7. Shields.

S.24.14.

.16.39.

.21.7.

.16.41 ; Mi.5.10.

5.20. Wicked Forsaken.

.67, Sin's Misery.

11. Punishment. .1, Apostates.

.17, Spir. Adultery.

.24, Pollutions (2).

.4, Idolatry (4).

.19, Sinful Walk.

.23, Exposure of Sin.

doms.

with their idols.

7, Chariots (1).

5, Divine Jealousy.

.21.15.

Wicked.

1/ M i

AK.

HOS NO

De.7.25, Abominations.

i, Grossness. flesh of asses, and whose issue I give her cup into thine hand. p.p.v.33. is like the issue of horses. .3.9.

ondage of Israel, [Ex.1.11.

thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O A-höl7-bah, drunkenness and sorrow, with Ge.3.16, Sorrow. thus saith the Lord God; Bethe cup of astonishment and cup of

Shō'a, and Kō'a, and all the Lord God.

24 And they shall come who redoms.

membrance the lewdness of thy cup deep and large: thou shalt

hold, I will raise up thy lovers desolation, with the cup of thy against thee, from whom thy sister Sâ-mā'rī-a. [Zec. mind is alienated, and I will 34 Thou shalt even drink it

them desirable young men, cap-Lord GoD; Because thou hast p.p.1 K.14.9; Ne.9.26.

tains and rulers, great lords and forgotten me, and cast me be-De.4.9, Forgetfulness. renowned, all of them riding hind thy back, therefore bear Ex.32.1, Apostates.

ons, and wheels, and with an unto me; Son of man, wilt thou assembly of people, which shall judge A-hōlah and A-hōll-bah? set against thee buckler and yea, declare unto them their

them, and they shall judge thee adultery, and blood is in their p.p.ch.16.38. according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy they committed adultery, and against thee, and they shall deal have also caused their sons,

break the sherds thereof, and De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

thou also thy lewdness and thy Jud.2.17, Spir Adultery, [Ho.4.12.

their children to their idols, Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

41 And satest upon a stately p.p.Est.1.6; Is.57.7.

youth, in bruising thy teats by be laughed to scorn and had in Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised. the E-gyp tians for the paps of derision; it containeth much. See Israel a By-word,

21 Thus thou calledst to re- Thou shalt drink of thy sister's

bring them against thee on ev-and suck it out, and thou shalt

23 The Bab-y-lo'ni-ang, and pluck off thine own breasts:

all the Chal-de ang, Pe kod, and for I have spoken it, saith the

As-syr i-ang with them: all of 35 Therefore thus saith the

against thee with chariots, wag- 36 The Lord said moreover

shield and helmet round about: abominations; and I will set judgment before 37 That they have committed

32 Thus saith the Lord GoD;

furiously with thee: they shall whom they bare unto me, to 6. Mutilation, Mk.5.5. take away thy nose and thine pass for them through the fire, Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices. ears; and thy remnant shall fall to devour them. by the sword: they shall take 38 Moreover this they have 14.Seed of the Wicked. thy sons and thy daughters; done unto me: they have deand thy residue shall be de-filed my sanctuary in the same 2 Chr. 33.7, Pollutions (3). day, and have profaned my sab-Ex.16.27, Sabbath Desecra-, Destruction (2). voured by the fire. 26 They shall also strip thee baths.
out of thy clothes, and take 39 For when they had slain Ge.4.8. Murder (2).

27 Thus will I make thy lewd-then they came the same day ness to cease from thee, and thy into my sanctuary to profane Mt.15.7, Hypocrites.

far, unto whom a messenger

whoredom brought from the it; and, lo, thus have they done p.p.2 K.21.4. land of Egypt: so that thou in the midst of mine house.

28 For thus saith the Lord was sent; and, lo, they came: p.p.Ru.3.3.

the nakedness of thy whore-being at ease was with her: p.p.Ho.6.3-6.

into the hand of them whom self, paintedst thy eyes, and 2 K.9.30, Painting.

thou hatest, into the hand of deckedst thyself with orna-Ex.33.4, Ornaments.

29 And they shall deal with bed, and a table prepared be-p.p.Is.65.11; ch.44.16.

thy lewdness and thy whore-mon sort were brought Sa-be-Or, were brought drunk-

30 I will do these things un-put bracelets upon their hands, Ge.24.22, Bracelets.

to thee, because thou hast gone and beautiful crowns upon their Le.8.9, Crowns (1).

ans from the wilderness, which

shalt not lift up thine eyes unto 40 And furthermore, that ye them, nor remember Egypt any have sent for men to come from p.p.Is.57.9.

GoD; Behold, I will deliver thee for whom thou didst wash thy-

thee hatefully, and shall take fore it, whereupon thou hast set away all thy labour, and shall mine incense and mine oil.

leave thee naked and bare: and 42 And a voice of a multitude

doms shall be discovered, both and with the men of the com-

and because thou art polluted 43 Then said I unto her that

31 Thou hast walked in the now commit whoredoms with way of thy sister; therefore will her, and she with them?

them from whom thy mind is ments,

a whoring after the heathen, heads.

was old in adulteries, Will they Ex.20.14, Adultery.

Ex.30.1. Incense.

Pr.2.18, Harlots (2), Jb.36.7. The Righteous. p.p.Le.20.10; Ho.6.5. See Blood upon Men [2 S.1.16. in their hands. De.28.50. Instruments of [Judgment. De.28.36, Captivity (1). Ex.19.13, Stoning (1). Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. p.p.Je.39.8.

See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12. p.p.De.13.11; 2 Pe.2.6. Is.59.18, Recompense (1).

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

B.C.590.

p.p.2 K.25.1; Je.39.1. See Parables (Index).

p.p.Je.1.13.

p.p.ch.11.3; Mi.3.2.

See Rebellion (1), De.9.24.

p.p.Je.39.6.

Is.5.8. Woes. Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3).

p.p.Le.17.13; De.12.16.

p.p.2 S.8.2; Jl.3.3.

44 Yet they went in unto her, 8 That it might cause fury to

their houses with fire.

to do after your lewdness.

CHAPTER 24

am the Lord Gop.

me, saying,

lem this same day.

pour water into it:

therein.

with dust:

it with the choice bones.

as they go in unto a woman come up to take vengeance; I p.p.Je.16.17; Mt.7.2. that playeth the harlot: so have set her blood upon the went they in unto A-hō'lah top of a rock, that it should not Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sia

and unto A-höl'i-bah, the lewd be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the

45 ¶And the righteous men, Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody is.5.8, Woes. they shall judge them after the city! I will even make the pile manner of adulteresses, and for fire great.

after the manner of women 10 Heap on wood, kindle the that shed blood; because they fire, consume the flesh, and are adulteresses, and blood is spice it well, and let the bones 46 For thus saith the Lord 11 Then set it empty upon God; I will bring up a com-the coals thereof, that the brass

be burned. them to be removed and spoiled, and that the filthiness of it may 47 And the company shall be molten in it, that the scum stone them with stones, and dis- of it may be consumed.

their daughters, and burn up went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

to cease out of the land, that ness: because I have purged p.p.Am.4.6.

all women may be taught not thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from 49 And they shall recompense thy filthiness any more, till I ye shall bear the sins of your upon thee.

idols: and ye shall know that I 14 I the LORD have spoken it: By a boiling pot is shewn Jerusa-ther will I spare, neither will I repent: according to the wave GAIN in the ninth year, in and according to thy doings,

A the tenth month, in the shall they judge thee, saith the Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works tenth day of the month, the Lord God. word of the LORD came unto 15 \ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, write thee the 16 Son of man, behold, I take

name of the day, even of this away from thee the desire of De.8.5, Affliction (3). same day: the king of Bab'y-thine eyes with a stroke: yet Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. lon set himself against Jê-ru'sā-neither shalt thou mourn nor De.8.5, Chastisement. weep, neither shall thy tears p.p.Jb.23.2. 3 And utter a parable unto the run down.

rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; mourning for the dead, bind p.p.Ps.39.9; 46.10. Set on a pot, set it on, and also the tire of thine head upon p.p.Le.21.10-12. thee, and put on thy shoes up-p.p.2 S.15.30; v.22. 4 Gather the pieces thereof on thy feet, and cover not thy p.p.Je.16.7; Ho.9.4. into it, even every good piece, lips, and eat not the bread of the thigh, and the shoulder; fill men. 18 So I spake unto the people

5 Take the choice of the flock, in the morning: and at even and burn also the bones under my wife died; and I did in the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). it, and make it boil well, and morning as I was commanded. let them seethe the bones of it 19 ¶ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what p.p.ch.12.9; 20.49; 37.18. 6 TWherefore thus saith the these things are to us, that See Instruction Sought. Lord GoD; Woe to the bloody thou doest so?

city, to the pot whose scum is 20 Then I answered them, The therein, and whose scum is not word of the LORD came unto Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3). gone out of it! bring it out ne, saying, piece by piece; let no lot fall lyon it.

21 Speak unto the house of lyon. The Word."

Ig'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord 7 For her blood is in the midst GoD; Behold, I will profane my See Temple Destroyed

of her; she set it upon the top sanctuary, the excellency of of a rock; she poured it not your strength, the desire of p.p.Je.7.14; ch.7.20. upon the ground, to cover it your eyes, and that which your p.p.Ps.27.4; 84.1.

soul pitieth; and your sons and p.p.ch.23.25.

pany upon them, and will give of it may be hot, and may burn, Nu.31.23, Fire (4).

patch them with their swords; 12 She hath wearied herself Or, wearied the Lord. they shall slay their sons and with lies, and her great scum Le.19.11, Falsebood.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness 13 In thy filthiness is lewd-Exr.9.11, Filthiness.

your lewdness upon you, and have caused my fury to rest 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

it shall come to pass, and I will I K.S.56, Ged's Word Sure. do it; I will not go back, nei-Pa.33.11, Immutability.

p.p.Je.16.5; 22.10.

ch.30.14.

Le 26.25, War Threatened. left shall fall by the sword. p.p.Je.16.6; v.17.

p.p.Jb.27.15; Ps.78.64. p.p.JD.27.10, Le.26.39, Pining Away, [ch.33.10. Jb.14.17, Our Iniquities, De.28.67, Sin's Misery, Jud.6.38, Signs Given. p.p.ch.4.3; Ho.1.2; [Lu.11.29,30. hath done shall ye do: and 9 Therefore, behold, I will

p.p.Jn.13.19. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). 25 Also, thou son of man, on his frontiers, the glory of shall it not be in the day when the country, Beth-jesh'i-moth, I take from them their strength, Bā'al-mē'on, and Kir-i-a-thā'im, p.p.Ps.48.2; 50.2. p.p.rs.40.a, 600... Ps.49.17, Glory of Man, [Ho.4.7. Is.24.11, Joy Departed. De.8.5, Affliction (3). Or, the lifting up of their

that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with ments upon Mo'ab; and they shall know that I am the LORD. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments, thine ears? p.p.1 S.4.12. Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. 27 In that day shall thy mouth Ps.26.7, Testimony (1), [Mt.10.20.

> the LORD. CHAPTER 25 God's vengeance on the Ammonites, out mine hand upon E'dom, and Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).
>
> Moab. Seir, and upon the Philis- will cut off man and beast from Is.34.2, Destruction (2). THE word of the LORD came from Teman; and they of De-

> against the Am'mon-ites, and prophesy against them; of my people Ig'ra-el: and they 3 And say unto the Am'mon-shall do in E'dom according to ites, Hear the word of the Lord mine anger and according to 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. GoD; Thus saith the Lord my fury; and they shall know GoD; Because thou saidst, Aha, my vengeance, saith the Lord against my sanctuary, when it God.

See Desolation (1), Is.1.8. of Ju'dah, when they went into taken vengeance with a despite-Est. 3.6, Malice (2). 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). captivity; 4 Behold, therefore I will de-old hatred; p.p.Jud.6.3 ; ch.21.31. liver thee to the men of the ast for a possession, and they Lord God; Behold, I will stretch p.p.Je.25.20. Jud.16.20. Wicked Forsaken. See Abasement(1),Jb.40.12. p.p.De.28.33.

De.3.11, Rabbah. Ge.12.16, Camels. p.p.ls.17.2. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). I am the LORD. 6 For thus saith the Lord GoD; them. Because thou hast clapped p.p.Jb.27.23. thine hands, and stamped with Judgment of Tyrus by Nebuchad- B.C.588. the feet, and rejoiced in heart

your daughters whom ye have 7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). 22 And ye shall do as I have thee, and will deliver thee for p.p.Is.33.4.

done: ye shall not cover your a spoil to the heathen; and I lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upple, and I will cause thee to on your heads, and your shoes ple, and I will cause thee to on your feet: ye shall not will destroy thee; and thou mourn nor weep; but ye shall shalt know that I am the Lord.

8 Thus caith the Lord.

pine away for your iniquities, 8 Thus saith the Lord God; and mourn one toward another. Because that Mo'ab and Se'ir do Ge.14.6, Mt. Seir. 24 Thus É-zē'ki-el is unto you say, Behold, the house of Jū'-p.p.Is.36.18. a sign: according to all that he dah is like unto all the heathen;

when this cometh, ye shall open the side of Mo'ab from the Or, shoulder of Moab. know that I am the Lord God. cities, from his cities which are Nu. 26.3, Moab.

the joy of their glory, the de- 10 Unto the men of the east sire of their eyes, and that with the Am'mon-ites, and will Or. against the children of whereupon they set their minds, give them in possession, that their sons and their daughters, the Am'mon-ites may not be re26 That he that escapeth in membered among the nations.

[Ammon. [Ammon.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GoD; 2 Chr.28.17; Ps.137.7. be opened to him which is es- Because that E'dom hath dealt Ge.36.9, Edomites. caped, and thou shalt speak, against the house of Judah by See Jews Persecuted, [2 K.16.6. and be no more dumb: and taking vengeance, and hath thou shalt be a sign unto them; greatly offended, and revenged and they shall know that I am himself upon them; 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GoD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon E'dom, and Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

it; and I will make it desolate Is.13.9, Desolation (2), [ch.29.12. A again unto me, saying, dan shall fall by the sword. \ Le.26.25, War Threatened. 2 Son of man, set thy face 14 And I will lay my venge-De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

was profaned; and against the 15 Thus saith the Lord GoD; land of Is'ra-el, when it was Because the PhI-lis'tines have Ge.21.32, Philistines. desolate; and against the house dealt by revenge, and have 1 K.19.2, Revenge, Mt.14.8. ful heart, to destroy it for the

shall set their palaces in thee, out mine hand upon the Phiand make their dwellings in thee; they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Rāb'bah a stable for camels, and the Am-monites a couching place for fourious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Lam the LORD.

Lam the LORD.

1. Shall law my vengeance upon law engeance upon [Lam the LORD.]

Lam the LORD.

1. Shall law my vengeance upon [Lam the LORD.]

1. Shall law my vengeance upon [Lam the LORD.] I shall lay my vengeance upon

Or, with perpetual hatred.

rezzar. AND it came to pass in the p.p.ch.24.1. eleventh year, in the first lized by

CHAPTER 26

Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). Est.3.6, Malice (2).

B.C.590.

p.p.ch.6.2.

Ge.19.38, Ammonites.

Ps.35.21, Aha, ch.26.2.

2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

De.4.1, Hearken.

land of Is ra-el;

with all thy despite against the

787

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Jos.19.29, Tyre, Zec.9.3. Ps.35.21, Aha, ch.36.2. p.p.Lam.1.1; ch.25.3.

p.p.Jl.3.4-6.

See Divine Displeasure, [Nu.11.1.

De.4.39, Sovereignty of God.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2). p.p.Is.23.11; Am.1.10.

See Desolation (2), Is.13.9. See God's Word Sure,

p.p.Je.47.4; ch.25.7.

p.p.Je.49.2.

Le 26.25, War Threatened.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50. ! K.24.1, Nebuchsdnesser.

).p.Da.2.37. 3x.14.7, Chariots (1).

p.p.ch.21.22. Jos.6.1, Sieges. Or, pour out the engine of [shot.

2 Chr.26.15, Engines of War. ch.4.2, Battering Rams.

Ge.11.5, Towers.

p.p.Je.4.13; 47.3.

p.p.ch.27.28.

Ex.14.7, Chariots (1).

Oz, according to the enter-[ings of a city broken up.

De.17.16, Horses.

.Is.26.5.

Je.34.28, Spoil. p.p.Is.23.8,18. p.p.Je.43.13; 52.14.

Or, houses of thy desire.

2 Son of man, because that sound of thy harps shall be no Tyrus hath said against Je-ru'-more heard. så-lem, Aha, she is broken that 14 And I will make thee like

was the gates of the people: the top of a rock: thou shalt p.p.v.4.5. she is turned unto me: I shall be a place to spread nets upon; be replenished, now she is laid thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it,

waste: 3 Therefore thus saith the saith the Lord God. Lord God; Behold, I am against 15 Thus saith the Lord God thee, O Tyrus, and will cause to Tyrus; Shall not the isles Jos. 19-29. Tyre.

many nations to come up shake at the sound of the shake at the sounded cry, when against thee, as the sea causwhen the wounded cry, when the shaughter is made in the see Horrors of War. [2 S.12.31.

walls of Tyrus, and break down 16 Then all the princes of the p.p.ch.27.35; Jona.3.6. her towers: I will also scrape sea shall come down from their Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

her dust from her, and make thrones, and lay away their her like the top of a rock. 5 It shall be a place for the ered garments: they shall clothe p.p.Jb.8.22. spreading of nets in the midst themselves with trembling; p.p.Jb.2.13.

of the sea: for I have spoken they shall sit upon the ground, it, saith the Lord GoD: and it and shall tremble at every mo-Le.26.36, Terror. shall become a spoil to the na-ment, and be astonished at thee. p.p.ch.27.35.

know that I am the LORD.
7 TFor thus saith the Lord which wast strong in the sea,
GOD; Behold, I will bring upon she and her inhabitants, which p.p.ch.27.3.
Tyrus Neb-u-chad-rezzar king cause their terror to be on all

of Baby-lon, a king of kings, that haunt it!
from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and within the day of thy fall; yea, the p.p.Is.41.5; ch.27.35. horsemen, and companies, and isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure. much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword 19 For thus saith the Lord thy daughters in the field: and GoD; When I shall make thee he shall make a fort against a desolate city, like the cities

thee, and lift up the buckler shall bring up the deep upon against thes.

9 And he shall set engines of cover thee; war against thy walls, and with 20 When I shall bring thee

his axes he shall break down down with them that descend Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). thy towers. 10 By reason of the abun-old time, and shall set thee in p.p.Ps.88.6; Am.9.2.

dance of his horses their dust the low parts of the earth, in shall cover thee; thy walls shall places desolate of old, with shake at the noise of the horse them that go down to the pit, Jb.33.18, The Pit, ch.32.18. men, and of the wheels, and of that thou be not inhabited; p.p.Zec.2.8. the chariots, when he shall and I shall set glory in the land enter into thy gates, as men of the living; enter into a city wherein is 21 I will make thee a terror, Le.26.36, Terror.

made a breach. 11 With the hoofs of his though thou be sought for, yet horses shall he tread down all shalt thou never be found again, Is.34.2, Destruction (2). thy streets: he shall slay thy saith the Lord God. people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down The riches and irrecoverable full of B.C.588. to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise:

Now, thou son of man, take and they shall break down thy up a lamentation for Tyrus; See Lamentation walls, and destroy thy pleasant 3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou Jos. 19.29, Tyre. houses: and they shall lay thy that art situate at the entry of p.p.ch.28.2.

day of the month, that the dust in the midst of the water. p.p.ch.27.27; 28.8. word of the LORD came unto 13 And I will cause the noise p.p.Is.23.16. of thy songs to cease; and the Is.24.11, Joy Departed. Ge.4.21, Harpe.

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

robes, and put off their broid-Est.6.8, Rich Apperel.

6 And her daughters which lamentation for thee, and say See Lamentations (2), Je. 4.8. are in the field shall be slain to thee, How art thou destroyed, Is. 34.2, Destruction (2). by the sword; and they shall that wast inhabited of seafar-

he shall make a nort against a desonate city, the the three, and cast a mount against that are not inhabited; when I Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

thee, and great waters shall p.p.Is.8.7,8.

and thou shalt be no more: Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

CHAPTER 27

into the pit, with the people of

17 And they shall take up a

stones and thy timber and thy the sea, which art a merchant p.p.v.33.

See Lamentations(2), Je.4.8.

of the people for many isles, work, and fine linen, and coral, Ex.35.6, Linen. Jb.28.18, Coral. Ex.28.19, Agate. Ty'rus, thou hast said, I am of 17 Ju'dah, and the land of Is'perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas, thy builders wheat of Min'nith, and Păn'năg, have perfected thy beauty.

ra-el, they were thy merchants:

p.p.Jud.11.33.

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1).

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1).

Ge.3.7.25, Balm.

or, rosin. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Or, heart of the seas, etc. 5 They have made all thy ship 18 Dāmās'cus was thy mer-2 S.8.6, Damascus. boards of fir trees of Sē'nir: chant in the multitude of the Is.14.8. Fir-trees. they have taken cedars from wares of thy making, for the p.p.v.12,33. 1 K.4.33, Cedara. Leb'a-non to make masts for multitude of all riches; in the Ge. 14.18, Wine (2). wine of Hel'bon, and white wool. Le.13.47, Wool. 6 Of the oaks of Ba'shan have 19 Dan also and Ja'van going Ge.35.4, Oaks. Nu.21.33, Bashan. they made thine oars; the to and fro occupied in thy fairs: company of the Ash ur-ites have bright iron, cassia, and calamus, Ex.30.24. Cassia. made thy benches of ivory, were in thy market. Ex.30.23, Sweet C brought out of the isles of 20 De dan was thy merchant p.p.Ge.25.3; v.15. 1 K.10.18, Ivory, Am.3.15. Chit'tim. in precious clothes for chariots. Or, clothes of freedom. 7 Fine linen with broidered 21 Å-rā'bl-å, and all the prin-Ge.25.13, Arabians. work from E'gypt was that ces of Kē'där, they occupied Ex.35.6, Linen. Ex.28.39, Embroidery. See Luxury, 1 K.4.22. which thou spreadest forth to with thee in lambs, and rams, p.p.Is.60.7. be thy sail; blue and purple and goats: in these were they from the isles of E-li'shah was thy merchants. Ex.28.31, Blue. Est.8.15, Purple (2). that which covered thee. 22 The merchants of She ba Jb.6.19, Sheba, ch.38.13. 8 The inhabitants of Zi'don and Ra'a-mah, they were thy and Ar'vad were thy mariners: merchants: they occupied in 1 K.9.27, Mariners. thy wise men, O Tyrus, that thy fairs with chief of all Jos.19.29, Tyre. were in thee, were thy pilots. spices, and with all precions Ge.43.11, Spices.

9 The ancients of Ge bal and stones, and gold. 1 K.10.2, Precion 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. p.p.v.27. the wise men thereof were in 23 Haran, and Canneh, and thee thy calkers: all the ships E'den, the merchants of She'ba. Nu.24.24, Ships. of the sea with their mariners As'shur, and Chil'mad, were thy p.p.Ge.25.3. were in thee to occupy thy merchants. Ge.37.25, Merchants. merchandise. 24 These were thy merchants 10 They of Persia and of Lud in all sorts of things, in blue Or, in excellent things. p.p.ch.30.5; 38.5. and of Phut were in thine army, clothes, and broidered work, and Est.6.8, Rich Apparel, Da.5.7. thy men of war: they hanged in chests of rich apparel, bound 2 K.12.9, Chests. the shield and helmet in thee; with cords, and made of cedar, they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Ar'vad with thine army were upon thy sing of thee in thy market: and walls round about, and the thou wast replenished, and made p.p.Ps.48.7. 1 S.17.7, Shields. Găm'ma-dima were in thy tow-very glorious in the midst of the Pa.49.17, Glory of Man. Ge.11.5, Towers. ers: they hanged their shields seas. upon thy walls round about; 26 Thy rowers have brought they have made thy beauty per- thee into great waters: the east p.p.Je.18.17; ch.26.19; [Ac.27.14. wind hath broken thee in the fect. 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, ch.38.13. 12 Tär shish was thy mer-midst of the seas. chant by reason of the multi- 27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, Pr.11.4, Riches Vain. Ex.25.3, Silver (4). Nu.31.22, Iron. Ex.15.10, Lead. Ge.34.10, Trading, Lu.19.15. tude of all kind of riches; with thy merchandise, thy mariners, silver, iron, tin, and lead, they and thy pilots, thy calkers, and traded in thy fairs. the occupiers of thy merchanp.p.Ge.10.2; v.19; ch.38.2; [39.1. 13 Ja'van, Tu'bal, and Mē'-dise, and all thy men of war, shech, they were thy mer-that are in thee, and in all thy chants: they traded the persons company which is in the midst Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men. of men and vessels of brass in of thee, shall fall into the midst Ex.25.3, Brass.

thy market.

of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

14 They of the house of Tôgär'mah traded in thy fairs with at the sound of the cry of thy

thy merchants; many isles the mariners, and all the pilots 1 K.9.27, Mariners, Jona.1.5.

hand: they brought thee for a their ships, they shall stand up-Nu.24.24, Ships.

p.p.ch.26.16.

p.p.ch.38.6. De.17.16, Horses.

p.p.Ge.10.7.

1 K.10.18, Ivory.

p.p.Jud.10.6; ch.16.57.

Ne.10.31, Merchandise, [Jn.2.] Ex.28.18, Emeralds, ch.28.13. Est.8.15, Purple (2). Ex.28.39, Embreidery.

16 Syrī-a was thy merchant to be heard against thee, and by reason of the multitude of shall cry bitterly, and shall cast Ge.50.10, Lamentations. the wares of thy making: they up dust upon their heads, they Jos.7.6, Dust (3), Re.18.19.: occupied in thy fairs with em-shall wallow themselves in the p.p.Est.4.1.

ebony.

horses and horsemen and mules. pilots.

present horns of ivory and on the land;

eralds, purple, and broidered ashes:

15 The men of De'dan were 29 And all that handle the oar,

were the merchandise of thine of the sea, shall come down from

30 And shall cause their voice

p.p.Je.6.26. Digitized by

Le.13.40, Baldness.

Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

Est.4.3, Wailing, Mk.5.38. p.p.Lam.2.13.

Jos.19.29, Tyre.

p.p.ch.28.5.

See Riches Fleeting, [Jb.20.28.

Ne.10.31, Merchandise.

Ps.73.18, Insecurity. p.p.ch.32.10.

See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. p.p.Da.5.6. Ge.37.25, Merchants. Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

B.C.588.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

De.27.19, Rulers Warned, [ch.45.9.

Ex.5.2, Pride (2), ch.31.10. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation, [ch.31.10. p.p.Ge.3.5; Ac.12.22. p.p.Is.14.13; 2 Th.2.4. p.p.ls.31.3. See Ambition, Ge.11.4. p.p.Da.1.20; 2.48. Da.1.6, Daniel.

Pr.3.7, Conceit. Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom [Ro.1.22. Ge.2.12, Gold.

Jb.27.16, Accumulation, Mt.6.19.

p.p.Ps.62.10; Zec.9.3.

Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches.

De.8.13, Riches Perilous.

D.D.Ex.9.17. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. See Pride (2), Ex.5.2.

De.4.39. Sovereignty of God De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

Le.26.25, War Threatened.

they shall weep for thee with slain in the midst of the seas. wailing.

thee, and lament over thee, say-slaveth thee. thee, and lament over thee, say-ing, What city is like Tyrus, 10 Thou shalt die the deaths like the destroyed in the midst of the uncircumcised by the like the destroyed in the midst of the uncircumcised by the of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth spoken it, saith the Lord God. out of the seas, thou filledst 11 Moreover the word of the many people; thou didst en-Lord came unto me, saying, the multitude of thy riches and entation upon the king of Tyof thy merchandise.

pany in the midst of thee shall the garden of God; every pre-

people shall hiss at thee; thou prepared in thee in the day shalt be a terror, and never that thou wast created. shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28

again unto me, saying, prince of Ty rus, Thus saith the ways from the day that thou Lord God; Because thine heart wast created, till iniquity was Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. is lifted up, and thou hast found in thee.

Zidon.

heart as the heart of God: they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with the stones of fire, thine understanding thou hast 17 Thine heart was lifted up Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

creased thy riches, and thine may behold thee. heart is lifted up because of 18 Thou hast defiled thy sanc- [is.24.5, Defilement (1). thy riches:

set thine heart as the heart of bring forth a fire from the midst Ge.19.24, Fire (3). God:

terrible of the nations: and they all them that behold thee. shall draw their swords against 19 All they that know thee p.p.Re.18.9,10. the beauty of thy wisdom, and among the people shall be asthey shall defile thy brightness. tonished at thee: thou shalt be p.p.ch.26.21.

31 And they shall make them- 8 They shall bring thee down p.p.Jb.33.18; Ps.28.1. selves utterly bald for thee, and to the pit, and thou shalt die 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1) gird them with sackcloth, and the death of them that are Ps.37.36, Death of the

bitterness of heart and bitter 9 Wilt thou yet say before him p.p.Da. 4.31; Ac.12.22. that slayeth thee, I am God? See Impiety, Ex.5.2. 32 And in their wailing they but thou shalt be a man, and no shall take up a lamentation for God, in the hand of him that Jb.40.12. Abasement (1).

of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment. rich the kings of the earth with 12 Son of man, take up a lam- See Lamentations (2) rus, and say unto him, Thus

34 In the time when thou saith the Lord God; Thou seal-p.p.ch.27.3. shalt be broken by the seas in est up the sum, full of wisdom, Is. 29.14, Worldly Wisdom. the depths of the waters thy and perfect in beauty.
merchandise and all thy com- 13 Thou hast been in E'den Ge.2.8, Eden, ch.31.9.

fall. cious stone was thy covering, 1 K.10.2 Precious Stones.

35 All the inhabitants of the the sardius, topaz, and the dia-Ex.28.17. Sardius, Re.4.3. isles shall be astonished at thee, mond, the beryl, the onyx, and Ex.28.17. Topaz, Re.2.20.

14 Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I See Cherub, Ex.25.19. have set thee so: thou wast p.p.ch.20.40. God's judgment of Tyrus and of upon the holy mountain of God;

thou hast walked up and down p.p.Re.18.16. THE word of the LORD came in the midst of the stones of See Precious Stones, [I K.10.2. fire. 2 Son of man, say unto the 15 Thou wast perfect in thy p.p.ch.27.3,4.

said, I am a God, I sit in the 16 By the multitude of thy seat of God, in the midst of the merchandise they have filled seas; yet thou art a man, and the midst of thee with violence, Ge.6.13. Violence. not God, though thou set thine and thou hast sinned: there-Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked. fore I will cast thee as profane Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof. 3 Behold, thou art wiser than out of the mountain of God: Le.26.17, Reprobation. Dăn'iel; there is no secret that and I will destroy thee, O cover-Is.34.2, Destruction (2). ing cherub, from the midst of

gotten thee riches, and hast gotten the gold and silver into thy hast corrupted thy wisdom by treasures:

because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom reason of thy brightness: I will 5 By thy great wisdom and cast thee to the ground, I will 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). by thy traffick hast thou in-lay thee before kings, that they Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

tuaries by the multitude of thine 6 Therefore thus saith the iniquities, by the iniquity of Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Lord GoD; Because thou hast thy traffick; therefore will I

of thee, it shall devour thee, 7 Behold, therefore I will and I will bring thee to ashes bring strangers upon thee, the upon the earth in the sight of p.p.2 Pa.2.6.

Wicked

1 K.8.56. God's Word Sure. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

and their kings shall be sore the jasper, the sapphire, the Ge.2.12, Onyx.

afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the tabrets and of thy pipes was Ge.31.27, Tabrets.

p.p.Is.14.9.

Digitized by GOOGIC

u.11.25, Inspiration (3). p.ch.29.2.

p.ch.26.3.

.34.2. Destruction (2).

be any more, 20 ¶ Again the word of the shall stick unto thy scales. Lord came unto me, saying,

against it,

r.6.7, Knowledge (5). r.6.6. God's Judgments.

e.10.19, Sidon, Mt.11.21.

p.ch.38.16. .26.25, Pestilence (1).

.26.25, War Threatened.

p.Nu.33.55; Jos.23.13. p.2 Co.12.7.

p.ch.25.6.

_30.3. Jews' Return.

1.26, Restoration (2). .12.7, Promised Land.

.11.18. Security. p.Is.65.21; Am.9.14.

.91.10. Safety. c.6.6, God's Judgments.

, spoil them. .9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

C.589.

1.11.25, Inspiration (3).

p.Je.44.30.

.12.10, Egypt.

shall be sanctified in her.

side; and they shall know that when they leaned upon thee, Ps. 118.9, Trust in Man. I am the LORD.

about them, that despised them; man and beast out of thee.

the Lord God.

their land that I have given to of Egypt utterly waste and p.p.Je.43.11. my servant Jā'cob. therein, and shall build houses, E-thi-o'pi-a.

and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, through it, nor foot of beast

the LORD their God. **CHAPTER 29**

of Egypt.

LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face GoD; At the end of forty years against Phā'raōh king of E'gypt, will I gather the E-gyp tians and prophesy against him, and from the people whither they

against all Égypt: were scattered: 3 Speak, and say, Thus saith 14 And I will bring again the the Lord God; Behold, I am captivity of Egypt, and will against thee, Pharaoh king of cause them to return into the p.p.ch.30.14.

e Divine Ownership (1). which hath said, My river is be there a pass angus...

[Ex.19.5. mine own, and I have made it | 15 It shall be the basest of Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

of thy rivers to stick unto thy them, that they shall no more scales, and I will bring thee up rule over the nations.

a terror, and never shalt thou out of the midst of thy rivers. and all the fish of thy rivers Ge.1.21, Fish.

5 And I will leave thee thrown p.p.Ps.110.5.

21 Son of man, set thy face into the wilderness, thee and all p.p.ch.32.4. against Zī'don, and prophesy the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt

fall upon the open fields; thou Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. 22 And say, Thus saith the shalt not be brought together, Lord God; Behold, I am against nor gathered: I have given thee

thee, O Zī'don; and I will be for meat to the beasts of the

glorified in the midst of thee: field and to the fowls of the p.p.Je.7.33: ch.39.4. and they shall know that I am heaven. the LORD, when I shall have ex- 6 And all the inhabitants of ecuted judgments in her, and E'gypt shall know that I am the Ge.12.10, Egypt, v.16. LORD, because they have been

23 For I will send into her a staff of reed to the house of p.p.2 K.18.21; Is.20.5. pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall 7 When they took hold of thee p.p.Je.37.5-11. be judged in the midst of her by thy hand, thou didst break by the sword upon her on every and rend all their shoulder: and

thou brakest, and madest all 24 I And there shall be no their loins to be at a stand. more a pricking brier unto the 8 Therefore thus saith the See War Threatened, house of Is'ra-el, nor any griev-Lord GoD; Behold, I will bring ing thorn of all that are round a sword upon thee, and cut off Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off. and they shall know that I am 9 And the land of E'gypt shall

25 Thus saith the Lord GoD; they shall know that I am the Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). When I shall have gathered the LORD: because he hath said, house of Igra-el from the peo-The river is mine, and I have Ex. 19.5, Divine Ownerple among whom they are scat-tered, and shall be sanctified in 10 Behold, therefore I am them in the sight of the hea- against thee, and against thy then, then shall they dwell in rivers, and I will make the land

26 And they shall dwell safely e'ne even unto the border of 11 No foot of man shall pass when I have executed judg-shall pass through it, neither ments upon all those that deshall it be inhabited forty years. Ex.16.35, Forty Years. spise them round about them; 12 And I will make the land p.p.ch.32.13. and they shall know that I am of E'gypt desolate in the midst p.p.ch.30.7.

of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the

cities that are laid waste shall Judgment of Pharach: desolation be desolate forty years: and I is. 13.9, Desolation (2), will scatter the E-gyp'tians [N the tenth year, in the tenth among the nations, and will dis-See Dispersion (1), Ge.11.8. 1 month, in the twelfth day perse them through the coun-of the month, the word of the tries. 13 TYet thus saith the Lord p.p.Is.19.22.

Egypt, the great dragon that land of Path'ros, into the land of p.p.Ge.10.14. lieth in the midst of his rivers, their habitation; and they shall

K.19.28, Divine Control.

4 But I will put hooks in thy exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish

be desolate and waste; and Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

desolate, from the tower of Sy-Jb.15.34, Desolation of the

Jb.28.19, Ethiopia.

ch.30.14.

p.p.ch.31.23.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. p.p.Is.64.9: Ho.8.13. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

p.p.Je.25.9.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). rezzar king of Bab'y-lon caused to make the careless E-thi-o'pi-

the Lord God.

See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50. Le.13.40, Baldness. See Mercenaries, 2 S.10.6.

19 Therefore thus saith the Băb'y-lon. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. p.p.ch.30.10.

Ge.34.28, Spoil. prey; and it shall be the wages the land with the slain. for his army.

ship (1). p.p.Je.25.9; 2 K.10.30. p.p.1 S.2.10; Ps.92.10.

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner

See Israel Exalted, De.26.19 Is.1.26, Restoration (2). Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. p.p.Lu.21.15. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

B.C.572. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

p.p.Is.13.6; 14.31.

Jl.2.1. Imminence.

Le.26.25, War Threatened. p.p.Is.19.1.

Jb.28.19, Ethiopia. p.p.ch.29.19. See Insecurity, Ps.73.18.

Libya, or, Phut, etc. p.p.Je.25.20.

Or, children of the land, etc. See Fall of the Wicked, | shall | sword.

Ge.12.10, Egypt. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, or, Tania. [ch.N.]

THE word of the Lord came Zoan, and will execute judg-Desolation of Egypt and her helpers. again unto me, saying, again unto me, saying, ments in No.

2 Son of man, prophesy and 15 And I will pour my fury 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. say, Thus saith the Lord God; upon Sin, the strength of Or. Pelusium. Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 30

See Day of Visitation, 3 For the day is near, even mutatude of 1.5. the day of the Lord is near, a 16 And I will set fire in E'gypt: Ge.19.24, Fire (3). cloudy day; it shall be the time Sin shall have great pain, and of the heathen. 4 And the sword shall come Noph shall have distresses De.28.67, Sin's Misery. upon E'gypt, and great pain daily.
shall be in E-thi-ō'pi-a, when the slain shall fall in E'gypt, and of Pi-be'seth shall fall by and they shall take away her the sword: and these cities multitude, and her foundations shall go into captivity.

> Lyd'i-a, and all the mingled peo-shall break there the yokes of ple, and Chub, and the men of Egypt: and the pomp of her the land that is in league, strength shall cease in her: as Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. shall fall with them by the for her, a cloud shall cover her,

shall be broken down.

6 Thus saith the Lord; They captivity.
also that uphold E'gypt shall 19 Thus will I execute judg-Ex.6.6, God's Judgment. fall; and the pride of her power ments in E'gypt: and they shall shall come down: from the know that I am the LORD.

16 And it shall be no more in it by the sword, saith the See Trust in Man, Ps. 118.9. the confidence of the house of Lord God.

Ig'ra-el, which bringeth their 7 And they shall be desolate iniquity to remembrance, when in the midst of the countries

they shall look after them: but that are desolate, and her cities [1s.13.9, Desolation (2).

they shall know that I am the shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted. 17 ¶And it came to pass in 8 And they shall know that I Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). the seven and twentieth year, am the LORD, when I have set in the first month, in the first a fire in E'gypt, and when all See Fire (3). Ge.19.24. day of the month, the word of her helpers shall be destroyed. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

the LORD came unto me, saying, 9 In that day shall messen-p.p.Is.18.1,2. 18 Son of man, Něb-u-chad-gers go forth from me in ships

his army to serve a great serv-lang afraid, and great pain shall Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). ice against Tyrus: every head come upon them, as in the day p.p.Ps.48.6. was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no
wages, nor his army, for Tyrus,
for the service that he had
served against it:

Nu.11.25, Pro
10 Thus saith the Lord God;
p.p.ch.29.19.

Nu.11.25, Pro
p.p.ch.29.19. Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

Lord GoD; Behold, I will give 11 He and his people with the land of E'gypt unto Neb-u- him, the terrible of the nations, chad-rez'zar king of Bab'y-lon; shall be brought to destroy the and he shall take her multitude, land: and they shall draw their

and take her spoil, and take her swords against E'gypt, and fill 12 And I will make the rivers p.p.Is.19.4. 20 I have given him the land dry, and sell the land into the

of E'gypt for his labour where hand of the wicked: and I will with he served against it, be-make the land waste, and all cause they wrought for me, saith that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have 21 In that day will I cause spoken it.
the horn of the house of Isra-el 13 Thus saith the Lord God; to bud forth, and I will give thee I will also destroy the idols, and Is.2.20, Idolatry (2).

the opening of the mouth in the I will cause their images to Or, nonentities to cease. midst of them; and they shall cease out of Noph; and there Is. 19.13. Noph, Ha.9.4. shall be no more a prince of Noph, or, Memphia the land of E'gypt: and I will put a fear in the land of E'gypt. Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). 14 And I will make Path ros Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

Egypt; and I will cut off the

18 At Te-haph ne-hes also the p.p.1 K.11.19; Je.2.16.

5 E-thi-ō'pi-a, and Lib'y-a, and day shall be darkened, when I Or, restrained.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

ments in No.

No shall be rent asunder, and

and her daughters shall go into

p.ch.26.1.

u.11.25. Inspiration (3). u.11.20, ____ p.Pa.10.15; 37.17; [Je.46.11]

z.6.6, God's Judgments.

e Divine Displeasure. [Nu.11.1. p.2 K.24.7.

e Powerlessness,Le.26.37. fall out of his hand, p.ch.29.12.

r.6.7. Knowledge (5).

e.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

p.Je.44.30.

2.11.8, Dispersion (1).

C.588. p.ch.30.20; 32.1.

1.11.25, Inspiration (3).

d.7.12, Worldly Host. p. Is. 14.13. .10.5, Assyrians.

p.Zep.2.13. p.ls.10.33; ch.17.23.

e Trees (2), Pa.37.35.

p.Re.17.1,15.

p.Pa.37.35.

.12.6, Prosperity (1),

the eleventh year, in the first tude of waters, when he shot month, in the seventh day of forth.

strong to hold the sword.

Pharaoh king of Egypt, and great waters.

the countries.

the land of E'gypt. Égyp'tians among the nations, of the nations, have cut him off, Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. and disperse them among the and have left him: upon the countries; and they shall know mountains and in all the valleys

that I am the LORD.

month, in the first day of the 13 Upon his ruin shall all the Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. month, that the word of the fowls of the heaven remain, and Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). LORD came unto me, saying, all the beasts of the field shall 2 Son of man, speak unto Pha-be upon his branches:
raōh king of Egypt, and to his 14 To the end that none of

in thy greatness?

4 The waters made him great, parts of the earth, in the midst the deep set him up on high of the children of men, with with her rivers running round them that go down to the pit.

about his plants, and sent out 15 Thus saith the Lord God; p.p.ch.32.22. her little rivers unto all the In the day when he went down trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was ing: I covered the deep for him, exalted above all the trees of and I restrained the floods therethe field, and his boughs were of, and the great waters were multiplied, and his branches be stayed: and I caused Leb'a-non Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

the month, that the word of 6 All the fowls of heaven p.p.Da.4.12; Mt.13.32. the LORD came unto me, saying, made their nests in his boughs, 21 Son of man, I have broken and under his branches did all the arm of Phā'raōh king of the beasts of the field bring E'gypt; and, lo, it shall not be forth their young, and under bound up to be healed, to put a his shadow dwelt all great naroller to bind it, to make it tions.

7 Thus was he fair in his 22 Therefore thus saith the greatness, in the length of his Lord God; Behold, I am against branches: for his root was by p.p.Ps.1.3.

will break his arms, the strong, 8 The cedars in the garden of p.p.Ge.2.8; Ps.80.10. and that which was broken; God could not hide him: the and I will cause the sword to fir trees were not like his Is.14.8, Fir-trees. boughs, and the chesnut trees

23 And I will scatter the were not like his branches; nor É-gyp'tians among the nations, any tree in the garden of God Ps.37.35, Trees (2). E Dispersion (1), Ge.11.8. and will disperse them through was like unto him in his beauty. 9 I have made him fair by the Ge.45.8, God Exalts. p.Ne.6.9; Is.45.1.

24 And I will strengthen the multitude of his branches: so p.p.Da.2.37; 4.22-25.

arms of the king of Băb'y-lon, that all the trees of E'den, that Ge.2.8, Eden, ch.36.35.

e.32.41, Sword of the Lord.

and put my sword in his hand: were in the garden of God,

be Divine Control.

[2 K.19.28]

Lord God; Because thou hast wounded man.

[2 K.20]

[2 K.19.28]

[2 K.19.28]

[3 K.19.28]

[4 K.19.28]

[5 K.19.28]

[6 K.19.28]

[6 K.19.28]

[7 K.19.28]

[8 K.19.28]

[8 K.19.28]

[8 K.19.28]

[9 K.19.28]

[9 K.19.28]

[9 K.19.28]

[10 Therefore thus saith the with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

[10 Therefore thus saith the with the groanings of a deadly lifted up thyself in height, and lifted up thyself in height, and lexible the saith the wounded man. 25 But I will strengthen the he hath shot up his top among Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation, [Obad.4. arms of the king of Bāb'y-lon, the thick boughs, and his heart and the arms of Phā'raōh shall is lifted up in his height;

fall down; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Bab'y-lon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of the wicked-le.26.17, Reprobation. ness. 26 And I will scatter the 12 And strangers, the terrible p.p.ch.28.7.

his branches are fallen, and his Jb.15.34, Desolation of the The glory of Assyria. 10 Its great ers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left month in the first day of the land; p.p.Da.4.14; Na.3.17,18. boughs are broken by all the riv-

multitude; Whom art thou like all the trees by the waters ex-Ps.37.35, Trees (2). alt themselves for their height, 3 Behold, the As-syrian was neither shoot up their top a cedar in Leb'a-non with fair among the thick boughs, neibranches, and with a shadow-ther their trees stand up in ing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

their height, all that drink water: for they are all deliv-ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. ered unto death, to the nether 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

came long because of the multi-to mourn for him, and all the Or, to be black.

DANO

to the grave I caused a mourn-p.p.Na.2.10; Re.18.9.

multitude, saith the Lord God. 13 I will destroy also all the

p.p.ch.26.15. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [ch.32.21.

p.p.Is.14.8. Ge.2.8, Eden.

p.p.ch.32.31. p.p.Ps.9.17.

p.p.ch.32.18. p.p.Da.4.12.

2 K.16.3, Heathen.

See Glory of Man. Ps.49.17.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

Ge.34.14, The Uncircum-[cised.

Jud.7.12, Worldly Host.

B.C.587. p.p.ch.30.20; 31.1.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). See Lamentations (2), [Je.4.8.

De.33.22, Lions (2).

See Whales (Index). See Contentiousness, [Ps. 120.7.

p.p.Jb.41.31; ch.34.18.

2 K.19.28, Divine Control.

Jb.18.8. Wicked Snared.

Le.26.17, Reprobation. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

p.p.ch.31.12.

p.p.Ex.7.17.

Or, extinguish thee. p.p.Is.34.4.

Is.13.10, Eclipse, Jl.2.10. Ge.1.16, Moon.

16 I made the nations to thee, and set darkness upon thy shake at the sound of his fall, land, saith the Lord God.

when I cast him down to hell 9 I will also vex the hearts of p.p.Re.18.10-15. with them that descend into many people, when I shall bring

E'den, the choice and best of tions, into the countries which Leb'a-non, all that drink water, thou hast not known. shall be comforted in the nether 10 Yea, I will make many parts of the earth.

hell with him unto them that for thee, when I shall brandish

dwelt under his shadow in the moment, every man for his own Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus 11 TFor thus saith the Lord like in glory and in greatness GoD; The sword of the king of Le.26.25, War Threatened. shalt thou be brought down 12 By the swords of the with the trees of E'den unto mighty will I cause thy multhe nether parts of the earth: titude to fall, the terrible of Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wickel

that be slain by the sword. E'gypt, and all the multitude This is Pharaoh and all his thereof shall be destroyed.

CHAPTER 32

ND it came to pass in the more, nor the hoofs of beasts twelfth year, in the twelfth trouble them.

Lord came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, take up a lam- Lord God. entation for Pharaoh king of 15 When I shall make the land

tions, and thou art as a whale that whereof it was full, when I in the seas: and thou camest shall smite all them that dwell SeeSmitten of God, 18.25.3. forth with thy rivers, and trou-therein, then shall they know Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

and fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord GoD; I wherewith they shall lament will therefore spread out my net her: the daughters of the na-

bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaved and of the month, that the

en to remain upon thee, and I word of the LORD came unto Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). will fill the beasts of the whole me, saying earth with thee.

valleys with thy height.

blood the land wherein thou of the earth, with them that go swimmest, even to the moun-down into the pit. tains; and the rivers shall be 19 Whom dost thou pass in p.p.ch.31.2,18. full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee laid with the uncircumcised. out, I will cover the heaven, 20 They shall fall in the midst Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked and make the stars thereof of them that are slain by the p.p.v.21. dark; I will cover the sun with sword: she is delivered to the See Wicked Forsaken a cloud, and the moon shall not sword: draw her and all her

give her light.

trees of the field fainted for 8 All the bright lights of Ge.1.16. Stars. heaven will I make dark over Ex.10.22, Darkness (2).

the pit: and all the trees of thy destruction among the na-Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into kings shall be horribly afraid Le.26.36, Terror.

be slain with the sword; and my sword before them; and De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. they that were his arm, that they shall tremble at every p.p.ch.30.9.

life, in the day of thy fall.

among the trees of Eden? yet Bab'y-lon shall come upon thee. De.28.50, Instruments of

thou shalt lie in the midst of the nations, all of them: and the uncircumcised with them they shall spoil the pomp of Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

beasts thereof from beside the CHAPTER 32

Lamentation for the fall of Egypt. | great waters; neither shall the p.p.ch.29.11.

month, in the first day of the 14 Then will I make their month, that the word of the waters deep, and cause their Heb. cause their waters to rivers to run like oil, saith the

entation for rule and say unto him, Thou of Egypt desolate, and the Is.13.9, Desolation (2), [ch.33.4] art like a young lion of the na-country shall be destitute of Or, desolate from the full

bledst the waters with thy feet, that I am the LORD.

over thee with a company of tions shall lament her: they many people; and they shall shall lament for her, even for

18 Son of man, wail for the Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). 5 And I will lay thy flesh multitude of E'gypt, and cast upon the mountains, and fill the them down, even her, and the Jb. 40.12, Abasement (1). daughters of the famous na-6 I will also water with thy tions, unto the nether parts

beauty? go down, and be thou Ge.34.14, The Uncircum

16 This is the lamentation See Lamentations (2), Je. 4.8

Jb.33.18, The Pit.

[Jud.16.30.

p.p.Pa.28.3.

multitudes.

ee The Grave, Jb.17.13.

e.26.36, Terror.

e.14.1, Elam, Ac.2.9.

7.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

e.3.10. Sin's Shame. b.33.18, The Pit. r, bier. 2 S.3.31.

ee Mortality, Jb.4.19.

b.40.12, Abasement (1).

.p.Ge.10.2.

It, shall they not lie, etc. Se.10.8. Mighty Men.

De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Am.9.2.

Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

Ge.36.9, Edomites.

p.p.ch.25.12.

Jb.33.18. The Pft.

p.p.ch.28,21,22

21 The strong among the cised with them that be slain that help him: they are gone to the pit. down, they lie uncircumcised, 31 Phā'raōh shall see them, slain by the sword.

22 As shur to there and all his army slain by the company: his graves are about and all his army slain by the him: all of them slain, fallen sword, saith the Lord God. by the sword: 23 Whose graves are set in ror in the land of the living: See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. the sides of the pit, and her and he shall be laid in the company is round about her midst of the uncircumcised with Ge.34.14, The Uncircumgrave: all of them slain, fallen them that are slain with the by the sword, which caused tersword, even Phā'raōh and all ror in the land of the living. 24 There is Elam and all her GoD. multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the

> their terror in the land of the children of thy people, and say living; yet have they borne unto them, When I bring the their shame with them that go sword upon a land, if the peo- See War Threatened, down to the pit. 25 They have set her a bed in their coasts, and set him for p.p.ch.14.17. the midst of the slain with all their watchman: her multitude: her graves are 3 If when he seeth the sword

with them that go down to the eth not warning; if the sword See Call Refused, Ps.81.11. pit: he is put in the midst of come, and take him away, his p.p.Ac.18.6; 20.26.
them that be slain. blood shall be upon his own De.24.16, Personal 26 There is Me'shech, Tu-head.

[aibilit bal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all trumpet, and took not warning; See Dullness (2), Ps.82.5. Ge.34.14, The Uncircum[cised, Ac.11.3.] of them uncircumcised, siain by mis pioou shah be upon and p.p.Ac.2.37-41; He.11.7.

See Deliverance (3), Jb. their terror in the land of the shall deliver his soul.

living. 27 And they shall not lie with sword come, and blow not the Is.56.10, Unfaithful Ministhe uncircumcised, which are warned; if the sword come, and gone down to hell with their take any person from among gone down to hell with their take any person from among weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their iniquity.

See Weapons Vain, 1 S.17.45.

Iniquity.

Beads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

Pa.37.38, End of the Wicked.

Pa.37.39, End of the Wicked.

Beads, but their iniquities shall require at the watchman's hand. Responsibility (3), 2 Co.2.16.

To so thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto lace. Spir. Watchmen.

The hand of the wicked.

Beads have set thee a watchman unto lace. Spir. Watchmen.

The hand of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth, and warn them from the land of the uncircummouth.

cised, and shalt lie with them me.

go down to the pit.

might; and they lie uncircum-ered thy soul.

mighty shall speak to him out by the sword, and bear their of the midst of hell with them shame with them that go down Ge.3.10,Sin'sShame,Da.12.2.

and shall be comforted over all 22 As shur is there and all her his multitude, even Pharaoh See Worldly Host, Jud.7.12.

his multitude, saith the Lord **CHAPTER 33**

Exchiel is admonished of his duty. B.C.587.

sword, which are gone down un-circumcised into the nether A GAIN the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). came unto me, saying, parts of the earth, which caused 2 Son of man, speak to the Je.1.7, Speak "The Word." ple of the land take a man of

round about him: all of them come upon the land, he blow round about nim: an or them come upon the state of the trumpet, and warn the peo- Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1), [1 Co.14.8.

sword: though their terror was ple; caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame sound of the trumpet, and tak-p.p.Pr.29.1; Je.6.17; Ja.1.23. blood shall be upon his own De.24.16, Personal Respon-

6 But if the watchman see the

the mighty that are fallen of trumpet, and the people be not

that are slain with the sword. 8 When I say unto the wick-29 There is E'dom, her kings, ed, O wicked man, thou shalt

and all her princes, which with surely die; if thou dost not See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17. their might are laid by them speak to warn the wicked from Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty. that were slain by the sword: his way, that wicked man shall they shall lie with the uncir-die in his iniquity; but his SeeSin Destructive, Ps. 34.21. cumcised, and with them that blood will I require at thine See Stewardship of the

hand. 30 There be the princes of the 9 Nevertheless, if thou warn 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the wicked of his way to turn [Wicked, 1 Th.5.14. north, all of them, and all the the wicked of his way to turn See Glory of Man, Ps.49.17.

Zi-dő'nï-ang, which are gone from it; if he do not turn from down with the slain; with their his way, he shall die in his terror they are ashamed of their iniquity; but thou hast deliv-

32 For I have caused my ter- Le.26.36, Terror.

2 S.18.25, Watchman.

See Deliverance (3), Jb.5.19.

Ro. 15.14. Admonition.

[Gospel, 1 Co.9.17.

DAINO :

D.D.Ac.20.26.

Je.1.7. Speak "The Word." Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1), Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin.
Je.35.15, Divine Call (1), p.p.ch.3.20; 18.24.

Jb.17.15, Hopeless. See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18. Pa.37.36, Death of the [Wicked.

house of Is'ra-el? [Ho.6.1.

then live?

De.32.4. Divine Justice. See Pardon Promised,

[18.43.25.

See Spir. Death, Ge.2.17. Ex.32.8, Backsliders. See Life (4), De.32.47. Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

See Repentance (3)

De.9.4. Self-righteousness. Pr.14.14, Backsliding. Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty.

1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3) Ex.22.3, Restitution (1). Ex.22.26, Pledges.

Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk. Ex.19.5. Obedience (3). Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1). See God's Equity, Ps.98.9. Pr.2.15, Evil Way.

Pr.14.14, Backsliding. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). See Doers, Mt.7.21.

p.p.ch.18.25. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. p.p.ch.1.2. 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). p.p.ch.24.26.

De.32.47, Life (4), Lu.10.28.

EZEKIEL, 33 10 Therefore, O thou son of fifth day of the month, that one p.p.2 K.25.4; Je.52.12.

wicked; but that the wicked and I was no more dumb. turn ye, turn ye from your evil came unto me, saying,

thy people, The righteousness the land: but we are many; liver him in the day of his itance. transgression: as for the wick- 25 Wherefore say unto them, edness of the wicked, he shall Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eous be able to live for his possess the land?

righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

26 Ye stand upon your sword, Ps. 120.7. Contentiousness work abomination, and ye Jud. 2.11. Evildoers (2).

13 When I shall say to the defile every one his neighbour's Ex. 20.14. Adultery. righteous, that he shall surely wife: and shall ye possess the live: if he trust to his own land? righteousness, and commit in- 27 Say thou thus unto them. iquity, all his righteousnesses Thus saith the Lord GoD: As shall not be remembered; but I live, surely they that are in for his iniquity that he hath the wastes shall fall by the Le.26.16, Threatenings. committed, he shall die for it. | sword, and him that is in the Le.26.25. War Threatened.

15 If the wicked restore the most desolate, and the pomp of Is.1.8, Desolation (1 pledge, give again that he had her strength shall cease; and robbed, walk in the statutes of the mountains of Ig'ra-el shall Ex.1.13, Israel Humbled. life, without committing iniq-be desolate, that none shall pass p.p.ch.6.2. uity; he shall surely live, he through. shall not die. 16 None of his sins that he I am the LORD, when I have hath committed shall be men-laid the land most desolate be-Jb.15.34, Desolation of the tioned unto him: he hath done cause of all their abominations that which is lawful and right; which they have committed. he shall surely live.

18 When the righteous turn-one to his brother, saying, Come, eth from his righteousness, and I pray you, and hear what is the p.p.Ia.29.13. committeth iniquity, he shall word that cometh forth from the even die thereby. 19 But if the wicked turn 31 And they come unto thee p.p.ch.20.1. from his wickedness, and do as the people cometh, and they Is.1.13, Formalism (1). that which is lawful and right, sit before thee as my people, See Stubbornness (1). he shall live thereby. 20 Yet ye say, The way of the they will not do them: for with Pa.78.36, False Prof Lord is not equal. O ye house their mouth they shew much

them, their way is not equal.

one after his ways.

man, speak unto the house of that had escaped out of Je-ru'- 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). Is'ra-el; Thus ye speak, saying, salem came unto me, saying, If our transgressions and our The city is smitten.

2S.24.10, Condemnation (2). sins be upon us, and we pine Le.26.39, Pining Away. away in them, how should we was upon me in the evening.

afore he that was escaped came; p.p.ch.24.27. 11 Say unto them, As I live, and had opened my mouth, Un-Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. saith the Lord God, I have no til he came to me in the mornpleasure in the death of the ing; and my mouth was opened, p.p.Lu.1.64

turn from his way and live: 23 Then the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). ways; for why will ye die, O 24 Son of man, they that in-p.p.ch.36.4. habit those wastes of the land See Desolation (1), Is.1.8. 12 Therefore, thou son of of Is'ra-el speak, saying, A'bra-p.p.Is.51.2.

man, say unto the children of ham was one, and he inherited Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-Mt.7.22, Works Insufficient of the rightsous shall not de the land is given us for inher See Promised Land, Ge.12.

> not fall thereby in the day that eat with the blood, and lift up he turneth from his wicked your eyes toward your idols, Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).
>
> ness; neither shall the right and shed blood: and shall ye See Exclusion (1), Nu.14.23

14 Again, when I say unto open field will I give to the p.p.ch.39.4. the wicked, Thou shalt surely beasts to be devoured, and they can be caused that be in the forts and in the ge.19.30, Caves, Jn.11.38, and do that which is lawful and caves shall die of the pestilence. Le.26.25, Pestilence (1). 28 For I will lay the land 29 Then shall they know that Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Jn.7.7, Evil Works. 17 ¶ Yet the children of thy children of thy people still are people say, The way of the talking against thee by the walls Jb.11.2, Vain Talk. Lord is not equal: but as for and in the doors of the houses, Or, talking of thes.

and they hear thy words, but Is.58.2, Sanctimony of Is ra-el, I will judge you every love, but their heart goeth af- Ec. 8.11, Evil Heart. ess (1), (Mi.22

21 ¶ And it came to pass in 32 And, lo, thou art unto them p.p.Mk.4.16; Jn.5.35. the twelfth year of our captives as a very lovely song of one Or, a song of loves. ity, in the tenth month, in the that hath a pleasant voice, and

30 TAlso, thou son of man, the

and speak one to another, every

ter their covetousness.

21. Musicians. ing (2), Mt.7.26, Disobedience (2).

2.6. Prophets (1).

L.25. Inspiration (3).

11, False Shepherds, [Zec.11.17.

. Woes.

26, Selfishness (1). eeding the Flock, [Je.3.15. Infaithful Ministers,

.47, Wool, ch.44.17. God's Flock.

9.16, Neglect of Mercy, [Zec.11.16.

6; 1 Pe.5.3. 14, Oppression (2).

t.9.36. .11, No Helper.

11. God's Flock.

l, Hearken. c.20.29. e.23.2.

t.23.13.

wM.

UK

HOS NO E

desponsibility (3).

Ich.33.6. Ich.33.6. them to cease from feeding the with your horns, till ye have See Duty to the Weak. flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock, and they shall no more flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for tween cattle and cattle.

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.4]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.20.3]

[Ac.2 9, Deliverance (3).

the field, because there was no with your feet; and they drink

shall they know that a prophet tered; so will I seek out my

they do them not.

hath been among them. CHAPTER 34

The shepherds of Israel reproved.

ND the word of the LORD 13 And I will bring them out See Divine Leader, De.8.2. A came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against them from the countries, and

the shepherds of Is ra-el, proph-will bring them to their own See Jews Return, De.30.3. esy, and say unto them, Thus land, and feed them upon the De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

saith the Lord God unto the mountains of Is'ra-el by the riv-

shepherds; Woe be to the shep-ers, and in all the inhabited herds of Is ra-el that do feed places of the country. themselves! should not the 14 I will feed them in a good Is.25.6, Spir. Food, Jn.6.51.

shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe mountains of Is ra-el shall their you with the wool, ye kill them fold be: there shall they lie in Nu.32.24, Folds. that are fed: but ye feed not a good fold, and in a fat pasture Jb.11.18, Security. the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not tains of Is ra-el. strengthened, neither have ye 15 I will feed my flock, and I Is.40.11. God's Flock. healed that which was sick, will cause them to lie down, Ex.33.14. Spir. Rest. neither have ye bound up that saith the Lord God. which was broken, neither have 16 I will seek that which was ye brought again that which lost, and bring again that which Je.50.6, Lost Sheep.

was driven away, neither have was driven away, and will bind Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. ye sought that which was lost; up that which was broken, and but with force and with cruelty will strengthen that which was Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. have ye ruled them. 5 And they were scattered, and the strong; I will feed

because there is no shepherd: them with judgment. and they became meat to all 17 And as for you, O my flock, the beasts of the field, when thus saith the Lord Gon; Bethey were scattered. 6 My sheep wandered through and cattle, between the rams Or, small cattle of lambs

9.176, Wanderers, [1 Ti.1.6. all the mountains, and upon ev- and the he goats. ery high hill: yea, my flock was 18 Seemeth it a small thing 6, Lost Sheep, Mt.10.6. scattered upon all the face of unto you to have eaten up the the earth, and none did search good pasture, but ye must tread Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1), [Ho.10.1. .33, Dispersion (2). .23, Neglect of Duty. or seek after them. down with your feet the residue

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, of your pastures? and to have p.p.Mt.23.13. hear the word of the LORD; drunk of the deep waters, but 8 As I live, saith the Lord ye must foul the residue with Gop, surely because my flock your feet?

became a prey, and my flock 19 And as for my flock, they became meat to every beast of eat that which ye have trodden

shepherd, neither did my shep-that which ye have fouled with herds search for my flock, but your feet. 1.6, Unfaithfulness. , Selfishness (2). the shepherds fed themselves, 20 Therefore thus saith the and fed not my flock; Lord God unto them; Behold, Feeding the Flock. 9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the

hear the word of the LORD; 10 Thus saith the Lord GoD; lean cattle. .1, Divine Displeasure. Behold, I am against the shep- 21 Because ye have thrust herds; and I will require my with side and with shoulder, p.p.De.33.17; Lu.13.14-16. 11, False Shepherds.

them. 23 And I will set up one shep-

God; Behold, I, even I, will feed them, even my servant 797

can play well on an instrument: both search my sheep, and seek See Christ, Shepherd for they hear thy words, but them out. 12 As a shepherd seeketh out

33 And when this cometh to his flock in the day that he is See Divine Care, Ps. 115.12. pass, (lo, it will come,) then among his sheep that are scat-

sheep, and will deliver them out 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. of all places where they have p.p.ch.30.3; Jl.2.2.

been scattered in the cloudy See Dispersion (2), Le. 26.33. and dark day.

from the people, and gather Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

pasture, and upon the high

shall they feed upon the moun- See Spir. Fullness, Ps.23.5.

sick: but I will destroy the fat See Worldly Fullness,
[De. 32.15. hold, I judge between cattle Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord herd over them, and he shall Je.3.15, Feeding the Flock

Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

Jb.11.18, Security. See Sleep (1), Ps.3.5. 2 K.19.23, Foresta. p.p.Ge.12.2.

Ps.29.11, Peace (2), Jn.14.27.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

p.p.Le.26.4. De.32.2, Spir. Showers, [Ho.6.3.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised.

Ge.26.12, Increase, Ps.91.10. Safety. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5),

Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

p.p.ch.36.4. 2 K.16.3, Heathen.

Jb.11.18, Security. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec

Or, for renown. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. Le.20.5, r rem., _
See Saints Glorified,
[Mt.13.43.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2). Ex.19.5, God's People. Is.40.11, God's Flock. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

B.C.587. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ge.14.6, Mt. Seir.

Le.26.16, Threatenings. Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

Is.13.9, Desolation (2), [Jl.3.19.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

Or, hatred of old. Le.19.17, Hatred (1). Est.3.6, Malice (2).

and he shall be their shepherd. amity, in the time that their

the LORD have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them pursue thee: since thou hast a covenant of peace, and will not hated blood, even blood cause the evil beasts to cease shall pursue thee. out of the land: and they shall 7 Thus will I make mount dwell safely in the wilderness, Se'ir most desolate, and cut off Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and and him that returneth.

and they shall be safe in their that I am the LORD.

of those that served themselves the LORD was there: of them.

neither bear the shame of the thou hast spoken against the Le.24.11, Blasphemy. heathen any more.

ple, saith the Lord God. of my pasture, are men, and I 14 Thus saith the Lord God; p.p.Is.65.13.

am your God, saith the Lord When the whole earth rejoiceth, Gop. CHAPTER 35

God's judgment of mount Seir.

2 Son of man, set thy face and all I-dy-me'a, even all of it against mount Se ir, and proph- and they shall know that I am Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). esy against it, 3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GoD; Behold, O mount

thee most desolate. 4 I will lay thy cities waste, word of the LORD:

LORD. 5 Because thou hast had a per-cient high places are our's in Nu.22.41, High Places. petual hatred, and hast shed possession: the blood of the children of 3 Therefore prophesy Is ra-el by the force of the say, Thus saith the Lord GoD;

Dā'vid; he shall feed them, sword in the time of their cal-p.p.Ps.137.7; Da.9.24.

24 And I the LORD will be iniquity had an end: their God, and my servant Da'- 6 Therefore, as I live, saith vid a prince among them; I the Lord God, I will prepare p.p.ch.16.38; 32.6.

thee unto blood, and blood shall Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

from it him that passeth out

the places round about my hill 8 And I will fill his mountains p.p.ch.31.12; 32.4. a blessing; and I will cause the with his slain men: in thy Le.26.25, War Threatened shower to come down in his hills, and in thy valleys, and

season; there shall be showers in all thy rivers, shall they fall of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field 9 I will make thee perpetual p.p.Je.49.17; Mal.1.3.4.

shall yield her fruit, and the desolations, and thy cities shall earth shall yield her increase, not return: and ye shall know Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). land, and shall know that I am 10 Because thou hast said the LORD, when I have broken These two nations and these Ex.20.17. Covetousness (the bands of their yoke, and two countries shall be mine,

delivered them out of the hand and we will possess it; whereas See Divine Presence 11 Therefore, as I live, saith 28 And they shall no more be the Lord God, I will even do Ps.62.12, Judgm a prey to the heathen, neither according to thine anger, and

shall the beast of the land de-according to thine envy which Ge.4.5, Envy (2).
vour them; but they shall dwell thou hast used out of thy hatred safely, and none shall make against them; and I will make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for when I have judged thee. See Spir.Knowledge, Je. 9.1 Ge.18.25, God a Judge. them a plant of renown, and 12 And thou shalt know that they shall be no more con- I am the Lord, and that I have sumed with hunger in the land, heard all thy blasphemies which 2 S.22.7. Divine Hearing.

mountains of Is ra-el, saying, 30 Thus shall they know that They are laid desolate, they are I the LORD their God am with given us to consume. them, and that they, even the 13 Thus with your mouth house of Isra-el, are my peo-ye have beasted against me, See Boasters, 1 S.17.44. and have multiplied your words See Vain Talk, Jb.11.2. 31 And ye my flock, the flock against me: I have heard them.

I will make thee desolate. 15 As thou didst rejoice at Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). the inheritance of the house of MOREOVER the word of the lara-el, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou Jud.1.7, Retribution (2). shalt be desolate, O mount Se ir, Is. 13.9, Desolation (2).

CHAPTER 36 Israel graciously comforted. Se ir, I am against thee, and I A LSO, thou son of man, will stretch out mine hand A prophesy unto the moun-Nu.11.25, Prophesying. against thee, and I will make tains of Igra-el, and say, Ye mountains of lara-el, hear the

the LORD.

and thou shalt be desolate, and 2 Thus saith the Lord GoD; thou shalt know that I am the Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the an-Ps.35.21, Aha.

p.p.De.32.13.

B.C.587.

and

Derision, Jb.30.1.

B, Desolation (1).

.24. Fire (3).

3.37, Israel a By-word.

0.5, Divine Jealousy.

.29, Rejoicing (4). .6, Malice (2).

lews Persecuted. .13, Israel Humbled.

a possession unto the residue of 14 Therefore thou shalt de-

are forsaken, which became a 16 Moreover the word of the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

prey and derision to the residue LORD came unto me, saying, of the heathen that are round 17 Son of man, when the about:

Lord GoD; Surely in the fire of their own way and by their do-Jn.7.7, Evil Works. my jealousy have I spoken ings: their way was before me Jb.34.21, Ways Known. against the residue of the hea-as the uncleanness of a removed Exr. 9.11, Filthiness. then, and against all I-du-mē'a, woman. which have appointed my land 18 Wherefore I poured my into their possession with the fury upon them for the blood 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

9.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1). joy of all their heart, with that they had shed upon the p.p.ch.16.36. despiteful minds, to cast it out land, and for their idols where- Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). for a prey. 6 Prophesy therefore concern-romised Land, Ge.12.7. ing the land of Is ra-el, and say the heathen, and they were dis-

God; Behold, I have spoken in them. 2.13, God's Wrath. my jealousy and in my fury, be- 20 And when they entered cause ye have borne the shame unto the heathen, whither they Ex.32.1, Apostates, Ac.7.39. of the heathen:

| Therefore thus saith the name, when they said to them, Le.22.2 God's Name. arnel Humbled.Ex.1.13 Lord GoD; I have lifted up These are the people of the Ex.19.5, God's People. 15, God's Hand. 6.3, Heathen. mine hand, Surely the heathen LORD, and are gone forth out that are about you, they shall of his land. bear their shame. in's Shame, Ge.3.10. 8 TBut ye, O mountains of holy name, which the house of s.4.2; ch.17.23.

fruit to my people of Ig'ra-el; 22 Therefore say unto the house of Ig'ra-el, Thus saith the see Unmerited Favor and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

1. Therefore say unto the house of Ig'ra-el, Thus saith the see Unmerited Favor sakes, O house of Ig'ra-el, but for mine holy name's sake, p.p.Ps.106.8. 6, Restoration (2), Zec.1.17. .17. Divine Favor (3). 10 And I will multiply men which ye have profaned among upon you, all the house of Iş'ra-the heathen, whither ye went. See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

1, Waste Places. wastes shall be builded: 3.25, Blessings (2). r.20.20, Established. ъ.42.12.

24, Spir. Knowledge. I am the LORD. and the bokh.

12 Yea, I will cause men to you out of all countries, and will walk upon you, even my people bring you into your own land.

Is ra-el; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their water upon you, and ye shall be inheritance, and thou shalt no clean: from all your filthiness, Ge.35.2. Idols Put Away.

More the bokh.

Ge.30.3, Jews Return.

Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3), [Zec.13.1.]

Ext. 9.11, Filthiness.

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

Mi.7.18. .24, Israel's Inherit-.11, Earthly Heritage. h.22.12,27. of men.

Because they have made you Because they say unto you, p.p. Nu. 13.32. desolate, and swallowed you up Thou land devourest up men, on every side, that ye might be and hast bereaved thy nations;

the heathen, and ye are taken vour men no more, neither be-.2, Vain Talk, Tit.1.10. up in the lips of talkers, and reave thy nations any more, are an infamy of the people:
4 Therefore, ye mountains of
15 Neither will I cause men p.p.ch.34.29.

Ig'ra-el, hear the word of the to hear in thee the shame of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord heathen any more, neither shalt GOD to the mountains, and to thou bear the reproach of the the hills, to the rivers, and to people any more, neither shalt the valleys, to the desolate thou cause thy nations to fall wastes, and to the cities that any more, saith the Lord GoD.

house of Ig'ra-el dwelt in their Ge.12.7, Promised Land.

5 Therefore thus saith the own land, they defiled it by Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

with they had polluted it: unto the mountains, and to the persed through the countries: p.p.ch.7.3. hills, to the rivers, and to the according to their way and ac-Ps.62.12, Judgment ac to [Works. valleys, Thus saith the Lord cording to their doings I judged Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

21 ¶ But I had pity for mine p.p.ch.20.9. Ig'ra-el, ye shall shoot forth Ig'ra-el had profaned among the Ex.20.7, Profanity. your branches, and yield your heathen, whither they went.

el, even all of it: and the cities 23 And I will sanctify my shall be inhabited, and the great name, which was pro-Le.22.2,God's Name,Da.2.20. faned among the heathen, 11 And I will multiply upon which ye have profaned in the you man and beast; and they midst of them; and the heashall increase and bring fruit: then shall know that I am the Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. and I will settle you after your LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when old estates, and will do better I shall be sanctified in you be-p.p.ch.28.22. unto you than at your begin-nings: and ye shall know that 24 For I will take you from

among the heathen, and gather De.30.3, Jews' Return. cleanse you.

p.p.Le.15.19. See Land Polluted, Le.18.25.

2 K.16.3, Heathen.

[De.9.5.

iiM.

JI.

HOE 40

[Mi.7.18. De.5.29, Renewed Heart, 13 Thus saith the Lord God; 26 A new heart also will I Digitized by Lu. 8.15.

See Dead in Sin, Pr.21.16.

[ch.47.

See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3. See Divine Favor

Regeneration, Jn.1.13.

Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). "Spirit" Indwelling,
[Jn.14.17]

Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

Ge.12.7. Promised Land. Ex.19.5, God's People. Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-

p.p.Zec.13.1. See Divine Supplies, De.2.7. p.p.Ho.2.21-23.

Le.26.5, Plenty Promised, [Am.9.13. Ge.26.12, Increase.

p.p.ch.6.9: 16.21. See Remorse, Nu.14.39.

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Jb.15.16, Iniquity. De.7.25. Abominations. De.9.5. Unmerited Favors.

Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. Pr.2.15, Evil Way. Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3).

Is.35.1. Waste Places.

Is.1.26, Restoration (2). Ge.2.8, Eden, Jl.2.3.

De.30.3. Jews' Return.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

1 K.8.56, God's Promises. De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. See Growth of Kingdom, Ps.72.16.

Or, flock of holy things. See Hebrew Festivals, [Ex.23.14.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

B.C.587 (?)

of your flesh, and I will give bones, you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my spirit them round about: and, behold, Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions, within you, and cause you to there were very many in the shall keep my judgments, and very dry.

do them thers; and ye shall be my peo-thou knowest. ple, and I will be your God.

will call for the corn, and will hear the word of the LORD. upon you.

and confounded for your own sinews and the flesh came up ways, O house of Iş'ra-el. In the day that I shall have was no breath in them.

and for your abominations.

wastes shall be builded. be tilled, whereas it lay desolate breath, and breathe upon these Ge.2.7. Breath. in the sight of all that passed by. slain, that they may live.

35 And they shall say, This 10 So I prophesied as he comland that was desolate is be-manded me, and the breath Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening

ruined cities are become fenced, exceeding great army. and are inhabited.

left round about you shall know whole house of Is ra-el: behold, p.p.ch.36.10: 39.25. that I the LORD build the ruined they say, Our bones are dried, p.p. Is. 49.14. desolate: I the LORD have spo-cut off for our parts. ken it, and I will do it.

Ps.89.17. them with men like a flock. 38 As the holy flock, as the Is'ra-el. flock of Je-ru'sa-lem in her sol- 13 And ye shall know that I Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. emn feasts; so shall the waste am the LORD, when I have I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 37 See Divine Hand (1), [2 Chr.30.12.] THE hand of the LORD was small place you in June 12 Chr.30.12. Upon me, and carried me land: then shall ye know that De.30.3. Jews' Return.

give you, and a new spirit will out in the spirit of the LORD, See"Spirit"Guides_Ja_16.1 put within you: and I will and set me down in the midst Ge.15.1, Visions, Ac. 9.10. take away the stony heart out of the valley which was full of 2 And caused me to pass by

walk in my statutes, and ye open valley; and, lo, they were 3 And he said unto me, Son p.p.Is.26.19.

28 And ye shall dwell in the of man, can these bones live? Ge.2.7, Life (1). land that I gave to your fa-And I answered, O Lord GOD, See Omniscience (2) _Jb.26. 4 Again he said unto me

29 I will also save you from Prophesy upon these bones, and all your uncleannesses: and I say unto them. O ye dry bones. increase it, and lay no famine 5 Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones; Behold, I p.p.Ps.104.30. 30 And I will multiply the will cause breath to enter into Ge.2.7, Breath, Da.5.23. fruit of the tree, and the in-crease of the field, that ye shall 6 And I will lay sinews upon

receive no more reproach of you, and will bring up flesh upfamine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember skin, and put breath in you, your own evil ways, and your and ye shall live; and ye shall see Spir. Life, De.8.3. doings that were not good, and know that I am the LORD.

Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5) shall lothe yourselves in your 7 So I prophesied as I was Nu.11.25, Prophesying, own sight for your iniquities commanded: and as I prophe sied, there was a noise, and be Je.5.14, Power of "Word 32 Not for your sakes do I hold a shaking, and the bones this, saith the Lord God, be it came together, bone to his bone. known unto you; be ashamed 8 And when I beheld, lo, the

upon them, and the skin cov-33 Thus saith the Lord GoD; ered them above: but there cleansed you from all your in- 9 Then said he unto me, iquities I will also cause you to Prophesy unto the wind, proph- Or, breath. dwell in the cities, and the esy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GoD; 34 And the desolate land shall Come from the four winds. O

come like the garden of E'den; came into them, and they lived, Spir. Resurrection, Lu.15.2 and the waste and desolate and and stood up upon their feet, an 11 Then he said unto me. Son 36 Then the heathen that are of man, these bones are the

places, and plant that that was and our hope is lost: we are Ex.6.9, Despair, Ac.27.20. 12 Therefore prophesy and say 37 Thus saith the Lord God; unto them, Thus saith the Lord I will yet for this be enquired GoD; Behold, O my people, I will Ex.19.5, God's People. of by the house of Is ra-el, to do open your graves, and cause you p.p.Ho.13.14. it for them; I will increase to come up out of your graves, Is 1.26, Restoration (2).

cities be filled with flocks of opened your graves, O my peomen: and they shall know that ple, and brought you up out of your graves, 14 And shall put my spirit in ch.36.27, "Spirit" Indwell-The vision of dry bones.

Yes, and ye shall live, and I

HE hand of the LORD was shall place you in your own

See Spir. Life, De.8.3.

De.4.1, Hearken.

p.p.Jn.5.29; Ro.4.17.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

[Ac.19.2

See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.1

and bring you into the land of

Example 1 the LORD have spoken u, and the reference for ever.

[De.7.9.] I the LORD have spoken u, and the reference for ever.

[De.7.9.] A feet to be a feet to I the LORD have spoken it, and and my servant David shall be See Christ, King, Ps.2.6. 15 The word of the LORD 26 Moreover I will make a came again unto me, saying, covenant of peace with them; 16 Moreover, thou son of man, it shall be an everlasting cove- Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cove- Inant, He.13.20. take thee one stick, and write nant with them: and I will .p.Nu.17.2. upon it, For Jū'dah, and for the place them, and multiply them, See Posterity Promised. .p.2 Chr.11.16; 15.9. children of Is ra-el his compan- and will set my sanctuary in ions: then take another stick, the midst of them for everand write upon it, For Jo'seph, more. .p.2 Chr.10.19. the stick of E'phra-im, and for 27 My tabernacle also shall Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. all the house of Is'ra-el his com- be with them: yea, I will be panions: their God, and they shall be my 17 And join them one to an-people. s.11.13, Unity (4), Ex.19.5, God's People. other into one stick; and they 28 And the heathen shall shall become one in thine hand, know that I the LORD do sanc-Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). 18 And when the children of tify Igra-el, when my sanctu-p.p.Ex.31.13; Le.20.8. thy people shall speak unto thee, ary shall be in the midst of p.p.Re.21.3. saying, Wilt thou not shew us them for evermore. ice Instruction Sought, Saying, with those ?
[Mt.13.36.] what thou meanest by these? CHAPTER 38 19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will Army of Gog: 8 his evil attempts. B.C.587 (?) take the stick of Jō'seph, which A ND the word of the Lord Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). is in the hand of Ephra-im, A came unto me, saying, and the tribes of Is ra-el his fel- 2 Son of man, set thy face lows, and will put them with against Gog, the land of Ma'-p.p.Re.20.8.).p.Ep.2.13. him, even with the stick of Jū'- gog, the chief prince of Mē'- p.p.ch.32.26. dah, and make them one stick, shech and Ty bal, and prophesy).p.ch.12.3. and they shall be one in mine against him, hand. 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord 20 And the sticks whereon GoD; Behold, I am against thee, See Divine Displeasure. Nu.11.1. thou writest shall be in thine O Gog, the chief prince of Mep.p.ch.36.24; 39.25. p.p.ch.39.1. hand before their eyes. shech and Tubal: 21 ¶And say unto them, Thus aith the Lord God; Behold, I and put hooks into thy jaws, will take the children of Is ra-el and I will bring thee forth, and from among the heathen, whith-all thine army, horses and horseer they be gone, and will gather men, all of them clothed with p.p.Da.1140. them on every side, and bring all sorts of armour, even a 1 S.17.38, Armor, Lu.11.22. De.30.3. Jews' Return. them into their own land: great company with bucklers 22 And I will make them one and shields, all of them hand-1 S.17.7, Shields. Is.11.13, Unity (4). nation in the land upon the ling swords: Nu.32.17, Warriors. mountains of Is ra-el; and one 5 Persia. E-thi-o'pi-a, and Lib'- 2 Chr. 36.20, Persia. king shall be king to them all: | ȳ a with them; all of them with Jb.28.19, Ethiopia. and they shall be no more two shield and helmet: Jud.7.12, Worldly Host. nations, neither shall they be 6 Go'mer, and all his bands; divided into two kingdoms any the house of Tô-gar mah of p.p.ch.27.14 the north quarters, and all his more at all: 23 Neither shall they defile bands: and many people with See Idolatry (2), Is.2.20. themselves any more with their thee. See Idols Put Away, Ge. 35.2. idols, nor with their detestable 7 Be thou prepared, and pre-Ge. 19.17, Warnings. things, nor with any of their pare for thyself, thou, and all p.p.Is.8.9.

Ps.91.16, Salvation Promlised them out of all their dwellbled unto thee, and be thou a ingplaces, wherein they have guard unto them. sinned, and will cleanse them: 8 After many days thou shalt p.p.De.4.30; Is.29.6. so shall they be my people, and be visited: in the latter years Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3). Ex.19.5, God's People. I will be their God. thou shalt come into the land Ge.11.31, Canaan. 24 And Da'vid my servant that is brought back from the Ru.4.22, David. shall be king over them; and sword, and is gathered out of p.p.Is.9.7; Lu.1.32. See Christ, Shepherd they all shall have one shep-many people, against the moun-p.p.ch.36.1. herd: they shall also walk in tains of Is ra-el, which have my judgments, and observe my been always waste: but it is Is.35.1, Waste Places. Ex.19.5. Obedience (3). statutes, and do them. brought forth out of the na-25 And they shall dwell in the tions, and they shall dwell safe-Jb.11.18, Security. Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-[ance. land that I have given unto Jā'- ly all of them. Ge.11.31, Canaan. cob my servant, wherein your 9 Thou shalt ascend and come p.p. Is.5.28; Jc.4.13. fathers have dwelt; and they like a storm, thou shalt be like p.p.ch.30.18.

See Eternal Kingdom, Is. 9.7. children's children for ever: people with thee.

shall dwell therein, even they, a cloud to cover the land, thou,

p.p.De.32.43.

Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Or, conceive a mischievous purpose. p.p.Zec.2.4. p.p.Je.49.31.

Ge.34.28, Spoil. Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2).

Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

p.p.Jud.9.37. Jb.6.19, Sheba.

Ge.37.25, Merchants. 1 K.10.22, Tarshish, Jona.1.3.

Ex.25.3, Silver (4). Ge.2.12, Gold.

Ex.6.7, Israel (2). Jb.11.18, Security. Jb.11.10, Security 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-[tion.

Jud.7.12, Worldly Host.

De.17.16, Horses.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

2 K.16.3. Heathen. Ex.6.7. Knowledge (5).

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

Ge.1.21, Fish. Ge.1.20, Birds.

at the same time shall things the men that are upon the face come into thy mind, and thou of the earth, shall shake at my Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). shalt think an evil thought: presence, and the mountains 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majest
11 And thou shalt say, I will shall be thrown down, and the shalt think an evil thought: go up to the land of unwalled steep places shall fall, and ev-

villages; I will go to them that ery wall shall fall to the ground. are at rest, that dwell safely, all 21 And I will call for a sword De.32.41, Sword of the Lo of them dwelling without walls, against him throughout all my Ex.14.14. God of Battles. and having neither bars nor mountains, saith the Lord God; p.p.Ps.105.16. gates,

now inhabited, and upon the blood; and I will rain upon See Deluge, Ge.6.7. people that are gathered out of him, and upon his bands, and Ex.6.6 God's Judgments the nations, which have gotten upon the many people that are cattle and goods, that dwell in with him, an overflowing rain, p.p.Jos.10.11. and great hailstones, fire, and Ex.9.23, Hail. the midst of the land.

13 Shē'bà, and Dē'dan, and the brimstone. take a spoil? hast thou gathered many nations, and they shall thy company to take a prey? know that I am the LORD. to carry away silver and gold, to

take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gög, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and say, Thus saith the Lord God; In and Say, Thus Say, In and

not know it? thy place out of the north parts, and leave but the sixth part of Or, strike thee with thou, and many people with thee, and will cause thee to back with an hook of

shall be in the latter days, and of thy right hand. I will bring thee against my 4 Thou shalt fall upon the Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wick land, that the heathen may mountains of Is ra-el, thou, and

their eyes.

Art thou he of whom I have the field to be devoured. which prophets of Ig'ra-el, open field: for I have spoken 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sur which prophesied in those days it, saith the Lord God.

Many years that I would bring thee against them?

Maggog, and among them that 1 Maggog, and among them that the said of See Prophesying, Nu.11.25.

> shall come against the land of the LORD. Is ra-el, saith the Lord God, 7 So will I make my holy that my fury shall come up in name known in the midst of Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. my face.

> 19 For in my jealousy and not let them pollute my holy in the fire of my wrath have I name any more; and the hea-Le.22.2, God's Name. spoken, Surely in that day there then shall know that I am the shall be a great shaking in the LORD, the Holy One in Is'ra-el. Ex.15.11, God's Heliness. land of is ra-el;

> 20 So that the fishes of the is done, saith the Lord GOD; I K.8.56, God's Word Sur sea, and the fowls of the heav- this is the day whereof I have See Day of Visitation, [Is.10] en, and the beasts of the field, spoken.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; and all creeping things that Ge.1.26, Creeping Things It shall also come to pass, that creep upon the earth, and all

every man's sword shall be 2 Chr. 15.6, Civil Strife. 12 To take a spoil, and to take against his brother.
a prey; to turn thine hand up 22 And I will plead against on the desolate places that are him with pestilence and with Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

Ge.19.24, Brimstone.

merchants of Tär'shish, with all 23 Thus will I magnify my-See God Exalted, Pa.21.1 the young lions thereof, shall self, and sanctify myself; and p.p.ch.36.23. say unto thee, Art thou come to I will be known in the eyes of p.p.Ps.9.16; ch.37.28. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

CHAPTER 39 take away cattle and goods, to God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Isra- B.C.587 (?)

that day when my people of Is'- GoD; Behold, I am against thee, ra-el dwelleth safely, shalt thou O Gog, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tubal: 15 And thou shalt come from 2 And I will turn thee back, 2 K.19.28, Divine Control

thee, all of them riding upon come up from the north parts, horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Is ra-el: 16 And thou shalt come up 3 And I will smite thy bow p.p.Pa.76.3; Ho.1.5. against my people of Igra-el, as out of thy left hand, and will SeeSmitten of God,1 S.25 a cloud to cover the land; it cause thine arrows to fall out

know me, when I shall be sanc- all thy bands, and the people Jud.7.12, Worldly Host. tified in thee, O Gog, before that is with thee: I will give p.p.ch.33.27. thee unto the ravenous birds of 17 Thus saith the Lord GoD; every sort, and to the beasts of De.28.26, Unburied. Or, to devour. spoken in old time by my serv- 5 Thou shalt fall upon the

8 TBehold, it is come, and it

18 And it shall come to pass dwell carelessly in the isles: Or, confidently. at the same time when Gog and they shall know that I am Sec Carnal Security, Is. 28. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

my people Is'ra-el; and I will

[Hab.1

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ge.14.15, Victories.

Ge.1.25, Cattle, Am.4.1.

of Ba'shan.

9 And they that dwell in the be drunken, of my sacrifice cities of Is ra-el shall go forth, which I have sacrificed for you.).p. Is.66.24. See Weapons Vain, 1 S.17.45. and shall set on fire and burn 20 Thus ye shall be filled at See Invincibility, De.7.24. 1 S.17.7, Shields. the weapons, both the shields my table with horses and charand the bucklers, the bows and jots, with mighty men, and with p.p.Jos.11.6; Ps.46.9. the arrows, and the handstaves, all men of war, saith the Lord Or, champions of war, 1 S.20.20, Arrows. and the spears, and they shall GoD. burn them with fire seven years: 21 And I will set my glory See God Exalted, Ps.21.13. 10 So that they shall take no among the heathen, and all the 2 K.16.3, Heathen, Mt.6.7. Ge.29.18, Seven Years, wood out of the field, neither heathen shall see my judgment Ex.6.6, God's Judgments, cut down any out of the for-that I have executed, and my 2 K.19.23, Forests. ests; for they shall burn the hand that I have laid upon Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). weapons with fire: and they them.
shall spoil those that spoiled 22 So the house of Igra-el p.p.Is.14.2; 33.1. Ge.14.15, Victories. them, and rob those that robbed shall know that I am the LORD Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Cx.20.5, Retribution (1). them, saith the Lord GoD. their God from that day and 11 ¶And it shall come to pass forward. in that day, that I will give un- 23 And the heathen shall to Gog a place there of graves know that the house of Igra-el p.p.Je.22.8,9; ch.36.18. in 18 ra-ei, the valley of the went into captivity for their 2 K.15.29, Captivity (2), passengers on the east of the iniquity: because they tres-Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). sea: and it shall stop the noses passed against me, therefore Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2). of the passengers: and there hid I my face from them, and De.31.18,God's Face Hidden, shall they bury Gog and all his gave them into the hand of Mi.3.4. multitude: and they shall call their enemies: so fell they all Is.13.11. Punishment. Ge.47.30, Burying-places. it The valley of Hamon-gog. by the sword. That is, The multitude of p.p.Le.26.25. Gog. 12 And seven months shall 24 According to their un-p.p.ch.36.19. the house of Is'ra-el be bury-cleanness and according to their Exr. 9.11, Fifthiness, De.10.6, Burials. ing of them, that they may transgressions have I done un[Works.] p.p.De.21.23. to them, and hid my face from See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the them. land shall bury them; and it 25 Therefore thus saith the p.p.Je.33.9; Zep.3.19,20. shall be to them a renown the Lord GoD; Now will I bring Or, a day of renown. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. day that I shall be glorified, again the captivity of Jacob, Is.1.26, Restoration (2). and have mercy upon the whole De.4.31, Mercy (1). saith the Lord God. 14 And they shall sever out house of Is ra-el, and will be p.p.Ho.11.1. men of continual employment, jealous for my holy name;
passing through the land to 26 After that they have borne Le.7.18, Guiltiness. Or, men of continuance. Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. bury with the passengers those their shame, and all their tres- Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. p.p.Je.14.16. that remain upon the face of passes whereby they have tres-See Land Polluted, Le. 18.25. the earth, to cleanse it: after passed against me, when they the end of seven months shall dwelt safely in their land, and Jb.11.18, Security. none made them afraid. 15 And the passengers that 27 When I have brought them pass through the land, when again from the people, and any seeth a man's bone, then gathered them out of their ene- De.30.3, Jews' Return. shall he set up a sign by it, till mies' lands, and am sanctified the buriers have buried it in in them in the sight of many p.p.ch.36.23. the valley of Ha'mon-gog. nations; 16 And also the name of the 28 Then shall they know that Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. city shall be Hā-mō'nah. Thus I am the LORD their God, which See Chastisement, De.8.5. That is, The multitude. Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). shall they cleanse the land. caused them to be led into cap-2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). 17 ¶ And, thou son of man, tivity among the heathen: but thus saith the Lord GoD; Speak I have gathered them unto their unto every feathered fowl, and own land, and have left none See Promised Land, Ge.12.7. Ge. 1.20. Birds. to every beast of the field, As of them any more there. p.p.Is.56.9; Je.12.9. semble yourselves, and come; 29 Neither will I hide my p.p.Is.54.8. gather yourselves on every side face any more from them: for p.p.Re.19.17,18. to my sacrifice that I do sacri-I have poured out my spirit up-Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. Or, daughter. fice for you, even a great sacri-on the house of Is ra-el, saith fice upon the mountains of Is-the Lord God. ra-el, that ye may eat flesh, and CHAPTER 40 drink blood. Time, manner, and end of Ezekiel's B.C.574. 18 Ye shall eat the flesh of vision.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye was smitten, in the selfsame be full, and drink blood till ye day the hand of the LORD was p.p.ch.1.3.

rams, of lambs, and of goats, ginning of the year, in the tenth of bullocks, all of them fatlings day of the month, in the four-

the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of our captivity, in the be-2 K.15.29, Captivity (2).

teenth year after that the city

7.7.10.21.

5.28. Windows

5.27. Palm-trees.

Chr.28.11,12; Ne.13.5.

Le.5.6. Trespass-offerings.

twenty cubits.

on that side, upon the posts and the trespass offering.

gate to gate toward the south which was at the porch of the an hundred cubits.

according to these measures; 29 And the little chambers slew their sacrifices. thereof, and the posts thereof, 42 And the four tables were Jud.1.7, Table (1).

ing to these measures: and fering, of a cubit and an half there were windows in it and long, and a cubit and an half in the arches thereof round broad, and one cubit high: about: it was fifty cubits long, whereupon also they laid the and five and twenty cubits instruments wherewith they broad. 30 And the arches round about sacrifice.

were five and twenty cubits 43 And within were hooks, an long, and five cubits broad. hand broad, fastened round 31 And the arches thereof about: and upon the tables was were toward the utter court; the flesh of the offering. and palm trees were upon the 44 ¶ And without the inner p.p.v.17,38, posts thereof: and the going gate were the chambers of the up to it had eight steps. 32 And he brought me into which was at the side of the the inner court toward the east: north gate; and their prospect

and he measured the gate according to these measures. the side of the east gate hav-33 And the little chambers ing the prospect toward the thereof, and the posts thereof, north. and the arches thereof, were 45 And he said unto me, This according to these measures: chamber, whose prospect is toand there were windows there-ward the south, is for the in and in the arches thereof priests, the keepers of the round about: it was fifty cu-charge of the house. bits long, and five and twenty 46 And the chamber whose cubits broad. 34 And the arches thereof for the priests, the keepers of Ge.14.18, Priests.

posts thereof, on this side, and the sons of Le'vi, which come Ge.29.34, Levi. on that side: and the going up near to the LORD to minister p.p.Le.10.3. to it had eight steps. unto him. 35 ¶ And he brought me to 47 So he measured the court, p.p.v.19. the north gate, and measured an hundred cubits long, and an Ge.6.16, Cubits. it according to these measures; hundred cubits broad, four-p.p.Re.21.16. of, the posts thereof, and the before the house.

arches thereof, and the win48 ¶ And he brought me to the

dows to it round about: the porch of the house, and meas-length was fifty cubits, and the ured each post of the porch, breadth five and twenty cubits. five cubits on this side, and five 37 And the posts thereof cubits on that side: and the were toward the utter court; breadth of the gate was three and palm trees were upon the cubits on this side, and three posts thereof, on this side, and cubits on that side. on that side: and the going up 49 The length of the porch Jud.3.23, Porches. to it had eight steps. 38 And the chambers and the breadth eleven cubits; and he Digitized by

dows: the length was fifty cu-entries thereof were by the bits, and the breadth five and posts of the gates, where they p.p.Le.1.9. washed the burnt offering. Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

26 And there were seven 39 And in the porch of the Jud.3.23, Porches.

steps to go up to it, and the gate were two tables on this Jud.1.7, Table (1).

arches thereof were before side, and two tables on that them: and it had palm trees, side, to slay thereon the burnt one on this side, and another offering and the sin offering Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

40 And at the side without, 27 And there was a gate in as one goeth up to the entry the inner court toward the of the north gate, were two south: and he measured from tables; and on the other side,

gate, were two tables. 28 And he brought me to the 41 Four tables were on this inner court by the south gate: side, and four tables on that and he measured the south gate side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they

and the arches thereof, accord- of hewn stone for the burnt of-p.p.Ex.20.25.

slew the burnt offering and the Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings

singers in the inner court, 1 Chr.9.33, Choir.

prospect is toward the north is p.p.1 Chr.9.23. were toward the outward court; the charge of the altar: these See Brazen Altar, Ex.27.1. and palm trees were upon the are the sons of Zā'dok among 2 S.8.17, Zadok.

was twenty cubits, and the p.p. 1K.6.3.

brought me by the steps where chambers were toward the by they went up to it: and place that was left, one door

cubits; and the breadth of the galleries thereof on the one

of the house for the side cham-round about within and with-

breadth of the house was still young lion toward the palm upward, and so increased from tree on the other side: it was the lowest chamber to the made through all the house

bers round about, that they out, by measure.

p.p.1 K.7.21; Re.3.12.

Ps.5.7, Temple (4).

Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Or, entrance.

p.p.1 K.6.2.

p.p.ch.40.16.

B.C.574. p.p.ch.40.2. there were pillars by the posts, toward the north, and another one on this side, and another door toward the south: and the on that side.

CHAPTER 41

Paris and ornaments of the temple. before the separate place at the FTERWARD he brought me end toward the west was sev-

1 to the temple, and meas-enty cubits broad; and the wall ured the posts, six cubits broad of the building was five cubits on the one side, and six cubits thick round about, and the

broad on the other side, which length thereof ninety cubits. was the breadth of the taber- 13 So he measured the house,

2 And the breadth of the door separate place, and the building, was ten cubits; and the sides with the walls thereof, an hunof the door were five cubits on dred cubits long;

the one side, and five cubits on 14 Also the breadth of the the other side: and he meas-face of the house, and of the ured the length thereof, forty separate place toward the east, cubits: and the breadth, twenty an hundred cubits. 3 Then went he inward, and length of the building over measured the post of the door, against the separate place two cubits; and the door, six which was behind it, and the Or, several w

4 So he measured the length hundred cubits, with the inner p.p.1 K.6.20. thereof, twenty cubits; and the temple, and the porches of the Jud.3.23, Porches. breadth, twenty cubits, before court: the temple: and he said unto 16 The door posts, and the Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies, p.p.1 K.6.5.

door, seven cubits.

thirty in order; and they en-even unto the inner house, and Or. three and thirty times or, foot. tered into the wall which was without, and by all the wall

Or, be holden.

Or, it was made broader and went round. 1 K.6.8.

p.p.Is.28.16.

p.p.ch.40.5.

p.p.ch.40.17. Ge.6.16, Cubits.

without, was five cubits: and the sanctuary; the appearance that which was left was the of the one as the appearance place of the side chambers that of the other.

highest by the midst.

every side.

me, This is the most holy place. narrow windows, and the gal-Jud.5.28, Windows. 5 After he measured the wall leries round about on their p.p.ch.40.16. of the house, six cubits; and three stories, over against the p.p.1 K.6.15. the breadth of every side door, cieled with wood round chamber, four cubits, round about, and from the ground up about the house on every side, to the windows, and the win-6 And the side chambers were dows were covered; three, one over another, and 17 To that above the door,

side and on the other side, an

breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was

might have hold, but they had 18 And it was made with not hold in the wall of the house, cherubims and palm trees, so Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). 7 And there was an enlarg-that a palm tree was between Ex.15.27, Palm-trees. ing, and a winding about still a cherub and a cherub; and p.p.ch.10.14. upward to the side chambers: every cherub had two faces; for the winding about of the 19 So that the face of a man p.p.ch.l.10. house went still upward round was toward the palm tree on about the house: therefore the the one side, and the face of a

round about. 8 I saw also the height of the 20 From the ground unto house round about: the founda-tions of the side chambers were bims and palm trees made, and a full reed of six great cubits. on the wall of the temple. Pa.5.7, Temple (4). 9 The thickness of the wall, 21 The posts of the temple ch.40.9.14. which was for the side chamber were squared, and the face of

22 The altar of wood was p.p.Ex.30.1-3; Re.8.3. 10 And between the chambers three cubits high, and the was the wideness of twenty cu-length thereof two cubits; and bits round about the house on the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls 11 And the doors of the side thereof, were of wood: and he

an hundred cubits long; and the ch.40.27.

e.6.16, Cubita

15 And he measured the p.p.ch.42.2.

See Table (2), Ex.25.23.

p.p.1 K.6.31-35.

p.p.1 K.6.34.

Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2).

p.p.1 K.6.4. Jud.5.28, Windows. Ex.15.27, Palm-trees.

Jud.3.23, Porches.

B.C.574

p.p.ch.40.17.

p.p.ch.41.12.

p.p.ch.41.1.

p.p.ch.41.15.

p.p.ch.46.19. Ge.6.16, Cubits.

p.p.ch.41.13.

Or, and the building con-

that is before the LORD. 23 And the temple and the from the utter court. sanctuary had two doors.

10 The chambers were in the 24 And the doors had two thickness of the wall of the leaves apiece, two turning court toward the east, over leaves; two leaves for the one against the separate place, and

other door.

ple, cherubims and palm trees, the north, as long as they, and like as were made upon the as broad as they: and all their walls; and there were thick goings out were both according

porch without. 26 And there were narrow 12 And according to the doors windows and palm trees on the of the chambers that were toone side and on the other side, ward the south was a door in on the sides of the porch, and the head of the way, even the

house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42

of the outward court.

2 Before the length of an the place is holy. hundred cubits was the north 14 When the priests enter door, and the breadth was fifty therein, then shall they not go cubits.

bits which were for the inner lay their garments wherein Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments. court, and over against the they minister; for they are p.p.ch.44.19. pavement which was for the holy; and shall put on other utter court, was gallery against garments, and shall approach gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers the people.

was a walk of ten cubits 15 Now when he had made breadth inward, a way of one an end of measuring the inner cubit; and their doors toward house, he brought me forth to-p.p.ch.40.6; 43.1. the north. ward the gate whose prospect is

5 Now the upper chambers toward the east, and measured were shorter: for the galleries it round about.

6 For they were in three sto-ing reed round about.

ries, but had not pillars as the 17 He measured the north

pillars of the courts: therefore side, five hundred reeds, with the building was straitened the measuring reed round about. more than the lowest and the 18 He measured the south middlemost from the ground. 7 And the wall that was with-the measuring reed. out over against the chambers, 19 He turned about to the toward the utter court on the west side, and measured five

length thereof was fifty cubits, ing reed. 8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter sides: it had a wall round about, p.p.ch.45.2; Re.21.16. court was fifty cubits: and, lo, five hundred reeds long, and

9 And from under these cham-lary and the profane place.

said unto me. This is the table bers was the entry on the east p.p.ch.44.5. side, as one goeth into them

door, and two leaves for the over against the building. 11 And the way before them 25 And there were made on was like the appearance of the them, on the doors of the tem-chambers which were toward

planks upon the face of the to their fashions, and according to their doors.

upon the side chambers of the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them. 13 Then said he unto me. The priests' chambers. 15 Measures The north chambers and the p.p.v.1,12.

south chambers, which are be-THEN he brought me forth fore the separate place, they p.p.Ex.29.31; Le.7.6.

I into the utter court, the be holy chambers, where the way toward the north: and he priests that approach unto the Ge.14.18, Priests. brought me into the chamber LORD shall eat the most holy p.p.Le.6.16,25; Nu.18.9. that was over against the septhings: there shall they lay the arate place, and which was be-most holy things, and the meat Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. fore the building toward the offering, and the sin offering, Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. north.

out of the holy place into the Ex.26.33, Holy Place. 3 Over against the twenty cu- utter court, but there they shall

to those things which are for

were higher than these, than 16 He measured the east side the lower and the middlemost.

were higher than these, than 16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five p.p.ch.40.3.

side, five hundred reeds, with forepart of the chambers, the hundred reeds with the measur-

before the temple were an hun-five hundred broad, to make a p.p.ch.22.26. separation between the sanctu-

Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions.

B.C.574.

p.p.ch.10.19. Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

Ge.3.8. God's Voice. Mt.17.5. p.p.Re.1.15. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. p.p.ch.1.4-28.

p.p.ch.9.1,5; 32.18.

p.p.ch.1.3. Ge. 18.27, Self-abasement. p.p.ch.10.19.

2 K.15.35, Gates (4). Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides.

Ex.40.35. Shekinah.

p.p.ch.1.26; 40.3.

Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

Le.22.2, God's Name.

Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. p.p.ch.6.5,13.

Le.26.30, High Places (2).

Is.24.5, Defilement (1), [Mk.7,23 De.7.25, Abominations.

Is.13.11, Punishment. Ex.4.14, God's Anger. See Evil Put Away, De.13.5. Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing.

Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

See Warn the Wicked, [2 Chr.19.10. Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. See Conviction of Sin, [Ps.32.3.

See Divine Plan, Ex.25.40.

Ex.18.20, Ordinances.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1),

CHAPTER 43 temple.

FTERWARD he brought me them. to the gate, even the gate 12 This is the law of the that looketh toward the east: house; Upon the top of the p.p.ch.40.2. 2 And, behold, the glory of mountain the whole limit therethe God of Is'ra-el came from of round about shall be most the way of the east: and his holy. Behold, this is the law See Sacred Places, De.

voice was like a noise of many of the house.
waters: and the earth shined 13 ¶And these are the measwith his glory. ures of the altar after the cu-3 And it was according to bits: The cubit is a cubit and the appearance of the vision an hand breadth; even the bot- Ex.25.25, Handbreadth. which I saw, even according to tom shall be a cubit, and the Ge.6.16, Cubits. the vision that I saw when I breadth a cubit, and the border came to destroy the city: and thereof by the edge thereof Or, lip. the visions were like the vision round about shall be a span: Ex.28.16, Span. that I saw by the river Che bär; and this shall be the higher

and I fell upon my face.

toward the east.

court; and, behold, the glory of cubits, and the breadth one cubit. the LORD filled the house. 6 And I heard him speaking 15 So the altar shall be four unto me out of the house; and cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be four horns. the man stood by me. 7 And he said unto me, Son 16 And the altar shall be See Brazen Altar, Ex.23 Ps.45.6, God's Throne. of man, the place of my throne, twelve cubits long, twelve 1 Chr.28.2, God's Footstool and the place of the soles of my broad, square in the four feet, where I will dwell in the squares thereof. midst of the children of Is ra-el 17 And the settle shall be

> more defile, neither they, nor thereof; and the border about their kings, by their whoredom, it shall be half a cubit; and nor by the carcases of their the bottom thereof shall be a kings in their high places. 8 In their setting of their look toward the east. threshold by my thresholds, and 18 ¶And he said unto me, Son p.p.ch.?.1. their post by my posts, and the of man, thus saith the Lord wall between me and them, they GoD; These are the ordinances

have consumed them in mine sprinkle blood thereon. anger. 9 Now let them put away their priests the Levites that be of Ge.14.18, Priests. whoredom, and the carcases of the seed of Zā'dŏk, which ap-|2 S.8.17, Zadok. their kings, far from me, and I proach unto me, to minister un-p.p.Nu.16.5. will dwell in the midst of them to me, saith the Lord God, a

for ever. 10 Thou son of man, shew 20 And thou shalt take of the the house to the house of Isra-blood thereof, and put it on the Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinklet el, that they may be ashamed four horns of it, and on the p.p.Le.8.15. [Ho.4.19. of their iniquities: and let them four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed thus shalt thou cleanse and See Cleansing (1), Ex.3

of all that they have done, shew purge it.
them the form of the house, 21 Thou shalt take the bullock Ex.29.11, Bullocks. and the fashion thereof, and the also of the sin offering, and he goings out thereof, and the shall burn it in the appointed

forms thereof, and all the ordi-sanctuary. nances thereof, and all the 22 And on the second day forms thereof, and all the laws thou shalt offer a kid of the p.p.v.25. thereof: and write it in their goats without blemish for a sin Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

place of the altar.

the breadth one cubit: and

cubit about; and his stairs shall

4 And the glory of the LORD 14 And from the bottom upon

of the gate whose prospect is settle shall be two cubits, and

5 So the spirit took me up, from the lesser settle even to and brought me into the inner the greater settle shall be four

for ever, and my holy name, fourteen cubits long and fourshall the house of Is ra-el no teen broad in the four squares

sight, that they may keep the Ex.20.6, Keep Comman The glory of God returns to the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do De.26.16, Obedience (1)

ures of the altar after the cu-Ex.20.24, Altars (2).

came into the house by the way the ground even to the lower p.p.ch.45.19.

p.p.Ex.27.2.

p.p.ch.40.6.

have even defiled my holy name of the altar in the day when Ex.20.24. Altars (2). by their abominations that they they shall make it, to offer have committed: wherefore I burnt offerings thereon, and to Ex.29.18, Burnt-offering

p.p.Le.1.5. 19 And thou shalt give to the

young bullock for a sin offering. Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

comings in thereof, and all the place of the house, without the Ex.29.14. Without the Ca p.p.He.13.11.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

p.p.Le.2.13.

Ge.19.26, Salt.

Ge.15.9, Goats.

p.p.Ex.29.25.

p.p.Le.9.1.

B.C.574.

p.p.ch.40.6; 43.1.

p.p.ch.43.24.

p.p.ch.34.24; 37.25 p.p.Ge.31.54; ch.46.2.8; [1 Co.10.18.]

p.p.ch.3.23: 40.20.

See Shekinah, Ex.40.35.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Ex.20.24. Altars (2).

Or, fill their hands.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

Ex.28.38, Accepted of God

p.p.ch.45.18.

with the bullock.

offer a young bullock without my house, when ye offer my flock without blemish.

before the LORD, and the priests nations. shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a charge of mine holy things: but p.p.Na.18.7.

burnt offering unto the LORD.

of the flock, without blemish.

the altar and purify it; and they among the children of Is'ra-el. shall consecrate themselves.

burnt offerings upon the altar, iniquity.
and your peace offerings; and 11 Yet they shall be ministers [Ac.10.35. Gop.

CHAPTER 44 Ordinances for the priests.

outward sanctuary which look-minister unto them. shut.

man shall enter in by it; be against them, saith the Lord cause the LORD, the God of Is God, and they shall bear their Jb.15.16, Iniquity. ra-el, hath entered in by it, iniquity.

therefore it shall be shut.

4 Then brought he me the have committed. way of the north gate before 14 But I will make them keep-p.p.Nu.18.4.

and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, 15 ¶ But the priests the Le'-Ex.32.26, Levites. Or, set thine heart, De.4.1, Hearken.

Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Ex.18.20, Ordinances.

De.9.24, Rebellion (1).

p.p.1 Pe.4.3. De.7.25, Abominations.

forth of the sanctuary. rebellious, even to the house of sanctuary, and they shall come Igra-el, Thus saith the Lord near to my table, to minister Ex.25.23, Table (2). God; O ye house of Isra-el, let unto me, and they shall keep p.p.ch.41.22; Mal.1.7. it suffice you of all your abomi-my charge. nations,

the altar, as they did cleanse it into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and un- Ge.34.14. The Uncircum-23 When thou hast made an circumcised in flesh, to be in end of cleansing it, thou shall my sanctuary, to pollute it, even 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3) blemish, and a ram out of the bread, the fat and the blood, Ex.23.18, Fat (1). and they have broken my cove-lbreakers, Ro.1.31. 24 And thou shalt offer them nant because of all your abomi-

ye have set keepers of my charge 25 Seven days shalt thou pre- in my sanctuary for yourselves. pare every day a goat for a sin 9 Thus saith the Lord GoD; offering: they shall also prepare No stranger, uncircumcised in Ex.12.43, Strangers (2). a young bullock, and a ram out heart, nor uncircumcised in De.10.16, Spir. Circumcision. flesh, shall enter into my sanc-Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3). 26 Seven days shall they purge tuary, of any stranger that is

10 And the Le'vites that are Ex.32.26, Levites. 27 And when these days are gone away far from me, when Ex.32.1, Apostates. expired, it shall be, that upon la ra-el went astray, which went p.p.2 K.23.8,9. the eighth day, and so forward, astray away from me after their the eighth day, and so lorward, assets, they shall even bear their Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Le.7.18, Guiltiness.

I will accept you, saith the Lord in my sanctuary, having charge p.p.1 Chr.26.1. at the gates of the house, and 2 K.15.35, Gates (4). ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. THEN he brought me back the sacrifice for the people, and p.p.Nu.16.9. the way of the gate of the they shall stand before them to

eth toward the east; and it was 12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols. 2 Then said the LORD unto and caused the house of Is ra-el or, were for a stumbling-me; This gate shall be shut, to fall into iniquity; therefore it shall not be opened, and no have I lifted up mine hand Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

13 And they shall not come Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. 3 It is for the prince; the near unto me, to do the office prince, he shall sit in it to eat of a priest unto me, nor to come bread before the LORD; he shall near to any of my holy things, Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3). enter by the way of the porch in the most holy place: but Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies, of that gate, and shall go out they shall bear their shame, and by the way of the same. their abominations which they Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame.

the house: and I looked, and, ers of the charge of the house, behold, the glory of the LORD for all the service thereof, and filled the house of the LORD: for all that shall be done therein.

Son of man, mark well, and be-vites, the sons of Zā'dŏk, that 2 S.8.17, Zadok. hold with thine eyes, and hear kept the charge of my sanctu-Mt.24.45, Fidelity (3). with thine ears all that I say ary when the children of Is ra-el unto thee concerning all the went astray from me, they shall See Estrangement, Pa.58.3. ordinances of the house of the come near to me to minister un- Ps.24.3, Access. LORD, and all the laws thereof; to me, and they shall stand beand mark well the entering in fore me to offer unto me the

God: 6 And thou shalt say to the 16 They shall enter into my

De.7.25, Abominations. 8 And ye have not kept the Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness.

Mt.15.8.

Le.7.18, Guiltiness.

of the house, with every going fat and the blood, saith the Lord Ex.23.18, Fat (1).

17 ¶And it shall come to pass, Digitized by GOOGIC

Le.2.3. Priests' Dues.

p.p.Ex.28.42; Re.19.8. Ex.28.2, Priests' Garments. De.22.5, Dress, Mt.6.28. Le.13.47, Wool.

Ex.28.40, Bonnets.

Ex.35.6, Linen.

Or, in, or, with sweat, or, in sweating places.

p.p.Le.6.10; 16.4.

p.p.Ex.29.37; Le.6.27. Ge.41.14, Shaving, Ac.21.24. p.p.Le.21.5; Nu.6.5.

Le.10.9, Abstinence. Pr.20.1, Wine.

p.p.Le.21.7.

Ru.1.3, Widows.

Is.7.14, Virgins.

Le.10.11, Teaching Rn-[joined, Col.3.16. See Instruction (5), De.4.5.

p.p.De.17.8. Ex.18.13, Judges.

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

fance.

De.17.19, Keep the Law. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-(ments, Mt.19.17. Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-Le.21.11, Dead Bodies.

Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). p.p.Nu.19.13.

p.p.v.17. p.p.Le.4.3. Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-[ance, ch.45.4. p.p.Le.6.18. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

p.p.Le.27.21,28.

EZEKIEL, 45

21 Neither shall any priest borders thereof round about.

22 Neither shall they take for length, with five hundred in

their wives a widow, nor her breadth, square round about;

that is put away: but they shall and fifty cubits round about for

house of Isra-el, or a widow 3 And of this measure shalt

23 And they shall teach my and twenty thousand, and the people the difference between breadth of ten thousand: and

keep my laws and my statutes be a place for their houses, and

dead person to defile them-ten thousand of breadth, shall

mother, or for son, or for daugh-of the house, have for themter, for brother, or for sister that selves, for a possession for twen-

26 And after he is cleansed, possession of the city five thou-

they shall reckon unto him sand broad, and five and twen-

27 And in the day that he the oblation of the holy por-

28 And it shall be unto them and on the other side of the obfor an inheritance: I am their lation of the holy portion, and

inheritance: and ye shall give of the possession of the city, them no possession in Is ra-el: before the oblation of the holy

the holy and profane, and cause in it shall be the sanctuary and p.p.ch.48.10.

shall stand in judgment; and the ministers of the sanctuary, they shall judge it according to which shall come near to min-p.p.Nu.16.5. my judgments: and they shall ister unto the LORD: and it shall

25 And they shall come at no thousand of length, and the p.p.ch.48.13.

the sanctuary, he shall offer his 7 \(\text{ And } a \) portion shall be p.p.ch.48.21. sin offering, saith the Lord God. for the prince on the one side

selves: but for father, or for also the Levites, the ministers Ex.32.26, Levites.

thou measure the length of five

5 And the five and twenty

6 ¶And ye shall appoint the

ty thousand long, over against

take maidens of the seed of the the suburbs thereof.

them to discern between the the most holy place.

hath had no husband, they may ty chambers.

the inner court, to minister in house of Ig'ra-el.

19 And when they go forth beast. into the utter court. even into

the utter court to the people,

wherein they ministered, and

only poll their heads.

into the inner court.

that had a priest before.

unclean and the clean.

shall hallow my sabbaths.

defile themselves.

I am their possession.

seven days.

that when they enter in at the every dedicated thing in Is ra-el gates of the inner court, they shall be their's. shall be clothed with linen gar- 30 And the first of all the first- Ex.22.29, First-fruits.

ments; and no wool shall come fruits of all things, and every upon them, whiles they minis-oblation of all, of every sort of ter in the gates of the inner your oblations, shall be the court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall dough, that he may 'cause the See Dough, Nu.15.20.
have linen breeches upon their blessing to rest in thine house. See God's Blessing, De.23.
loins; they shall not gird them31 The priests shall not eat of See Priests' Food, Ex.29.3 selves with any thing that caus- any thing that is dead of itself, Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited. or torn, whether it be fowl or p.p.Le.22.8,

CHAPTER 45

they shall put off their garments The portion of land for the sanctu- B.C.574. ary and city.

lay them in the holy chambers, MOREOVER, when ye shall and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanc-inheritance, ye shall offer an p.p.ch.48.8,9.

portion of the land: the length p.p.Zec.14.20,21. 20 Neither shall they shave shall be the length of five and their heads, nor suffer their twenty thousand reeds, and the locks to grow long; they shall breadth shall be ten thousand.

tify the people with their gar-oblation unto the LORD, an holy See Sacred Places, De.12.5 This shall be holy in all the drink wine, when they enter 2 Of this there shall be for

the sanctuary five hundred in p.p.ch.42.20.

unclean and the clean.

4 The holy portion of the
24 And in controversy they land shall be for the priests Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit-

fanc

in all mine assemblies; and they an holy place for the sanctuary. De.12.5, Sacred Places.

ance

goeth into the sanctuary, unto tion: it shall be for the whole Le.20.24, Israel's Inherit-

portion, and before the posses-29 They shall eat the meat sion of the city, from the west offering, and the sin offering, side westward, and from the and the trespass offering; and east side eastward: and the

810

Te.22.17. .16, Princes. 3.9. Opposession (1).

7.19, Rulers Warned

9.36, Honesty.

6.36, Ephah.

.26, Baths.

7.16. Homer.

0.13, Shekels.

.33. Wheat (1).

.31. Barley.

9.2, Oil (2). ·

3.14, Hebrew Festivals.

9.14, Sin-offerings.

Jos.11.23.

their tribes.

Let it suffice you, O princes of him that is simple: so shall ye [Ho.5.10. Igra-el: remove violence and reconcile the house.

.13, Violence. 6.20, Justice Enjoined. .2, Extortion Con-[demned. spoil, and execute judgment 21 In the first month, in the and justice, take away your ex-fourteenth day of the month, actions from my people, saith ye shall have the passover, a Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. the Lord God.

9.36, Just Weights. 10 Ye shall have just the price of the large of the price of the large of the price of the large of th ust bath.

the prince prepare for himself p.p.Le.4.14.

11 The ephah and the bath and for all the people of the Ex.29.11, Bullocks. just bath. shall be of one measure, that | land a bullock for a sin offering. | Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

the homer. twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, a sin offering. shekels, shall be your maneh.

of an ephah of an homer of 25 In the seventh month, in Le.23.34, Feast of Taberwheat, and ye shall give the the fifteenth day of the month, sixth part of an ephah of an shall he do the like in the feast p.p.2 Chr.5.3. homer of barley: 14 Concerning the ordinance the sin offering, according to the of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall burnt offering, and according to offer the tenth part of a bath the meat offering, and accordout of the cor, which is an ing to the oil.

homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer: 15 And one lamb out of the 9.39. Lambs. flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Ig'ra-el;

Thus said the Lord God;

p.p.ch.44.1; 45.19.

The gate of the inner court offering, and for a that looketh toward the east burnt offering, and for peace shall be shut the six working offerings, to make reconciliadays; but on the sabbath it shall tion for them, saith the Lord be opened, and in the day of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the little of the country of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the country of the little of the 9.18, Burnt-offerings. 0.24, Peace-offerings. nciliation, Da.9.24.

God. shall give this oblation for the by the way of the porch of that Ex.30.14. prince in Is ra-el 17 And it shall be the prince's by the post of the gate, and the 5.2, Giving (1).
1. Meal-offering part to give burnt offerings, and priests shall prepare his burnt new moons, and in the sab- threshold of the gate: then he 0.10, New Moons. baths, in all solemnities of the shall go forth; but the gate house of is ra-el: he shall pre-shall not be shut until the .3, Sabbath (1).

pare the sin offering, and the evening.

p.p.v.12; Mt.25.10.

p.p.v.12; Mt.25.10.

p.p.Lu.1.10.

preciag, and the peace offer-land shall worship at the door De.26.10, Worship God. ings, to make reconciliation for of this gate before the LORD in the house of Is ra-el, mings. In the sabbaths and in the new Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-18 Thus saith the Lord GoD; moons. day of the month, thou shalt the prince shall offer unto the 9.11, Bullocks.

length shall be over against blemish, and cleanse the sanc-Ex.12.5, Unblemished. one of the portions, from the tuary: west border unto the east bor- 19 And the priest shall take p.p.ch.43.20. of the blood of the sin offering,

and put it upon the posts of session in Igrael: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the land shall they give to the house of Igrael according to

seventh day of the month for 9 Thus saith the Lord GoD; every one that erreth, and for Le.4.2, Sins of Ignorance.

feast of seven days; unleavened Ge.19.3, Unleavened Bread.

the bath may contain the tenth 23 And seven days of the Ge.2.3, Seven Days. part of an homer, and the ephah feast he shall prepare a burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings the tenth part of an homer: the offering to the Lord, seven bulmeasure thereof shall be after locks and seven rams without the homer.

blemish daily the seven days; Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

12 And the shekel shall be and a kid of the goats daily for Ge.15.9, Goats. five and twenty shekels, fifteen 24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a Lc.2.1, Meal-offerings.

13 This is the oblation that bullock, and an ephah for a ram, Ex.16.36, Ephah. ye shall offer; the sixth part and an hin of oil for an ephah. of the seven days, according to

> CHAPTER 46 Ordinances for public worship.

new moon it shall be opened. 16 All the people of the land 2 And the prince shall enter p.p.ch.44.3. gate without, and shall stand meat offerings, and drink offer-offering and his peace offerings, Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. ings, in the feasts, and in the and he shall worship at the See Worshippers, Ge.22.5.

In the first month, in the first 4 And the burnt offering that p.p.ch.45.17. take a young bullock without Lord in the sabbath day shall Digitized by

Le.4.20. Atonement.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

Nu.10.10, New Moons.

DAINIO EN

Ex.29.39, Lambs. Ge.15.9, Rams. Ex.12.5, Unblemished. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. p.p.ch.45.24. p.p.Le.14.21. Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability Ex.29.40, Hin. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). Nu.10.10, New Moons.

Ex.29.11, Bullocks.

Nu.1.16, Princes. p.p.ch.44.3. Jud.3.23. Porches.

p.p.Ex.34.23.

Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals.

See Man's Equality, Pr.22.2.

Ex.23.14. Hebrew Festivals. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ex.16.36, Ephah.

Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability. Ex.29.40, Hin.

Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings.

2 K.15.35, Gates (4).

Ex.29.39. Lambs. Ex.12.5, Unblemished.

Le.2.1, Meal-offerings.

Ex.29.2, Flour.

be six lambs without blemish, 15 Thus shall they prepare and a ram without blemish.

be an ephah for a ram, and the a continual burnt offering hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new thereof shall be his sons; it lock without blemish, and six heritance. without blemish. 7 And he shall prepare a meat ants, then it shall be his to the

offering, an ephan for a bullock, year of liberty; after it shall Le.25.10, Year of Jubile and an ephah for a ram, and for return to the prince: but his inthe lambs according as his hand heritance shall be his sons' for shall attain unto, and an hin of them.

oil to an ephah.

thereof.

heritance out of his own posses9 ¶But when the people of sion: that my people be not
the land shall come before the scattered every man from his
p.p.ch.34.3-6. LORD in the solemn feasts, he possession. that entereth in by the way of 19 T After he brought me the north gate to worship shall through the entry, which was p.p.ch.42.9,13.

gate: he shall not return by the on the two sides westward way of the gate whereby he 20 Then said he unto me, This came in, but shall go forth over is the place where the priests against it.

go forth, shall go forth. 11 And in the feasts and in the people.
the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullinto the utter court, and caused

ephah.

ing or peace offerings volun- of forty cubits long and thirty tarily unto the LORD, one shall broad: these four corners were then open him the gate that of one measure.

looketh toward the east, and he 23 And there was a row of shall prepare his burnt offering building round about in them, and his peace offerings, as he round about them four, and it did on the sabbath day: then he was made with boiling places shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a
burnt offering unto the Lord that boil, where the ministers

follow hof the first year with

the control of the ministers p.p.ch.44.11; v.20.

it every morning. 14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morn-

Lord.

and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meat offering shall and the oil, every morning for Ex.29.2, Oil (2).

meat offering for the lambs as 16 Thus saith the Lord GoD; he shall be able to give, and an If the prince give a gift unto See Presents, Ge. 24.53. any of his sons, the inheritance Nu.27.8, Laws of Inh

moon it shall be a young bul-shall be their possession by inlambs, and a ram: they shall be | 17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his serv-

18 Moreover the prince shall p.p.Is.11.2,3; ch.45.8.

8 And when the prince shall not take of the people's inherit-p.p.1 K.21.19; Mi.21.2 enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and them out of their possession; he shall go forth by the way but he shall give his sons in-

go out by the way of the south at the side of the gate, into the gate; and he that entereth by holy chambers of the priests. the way of the south gate shall which looked toward the north: go forth by the way of the north and, behold, there was a place

shall boil the trespass offering Le.5.6, Trespass-offering 10 And the prince in the and the sin offering, where they Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. midst of them, when they go shall bake the meat offering; Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. in, shall go in; and when they that they bear them not out in-p.p.Le.2.4-7. to the utter court, to sanctify p.p.ch.44.19.

lock, and an ephah to a ram, me to pass by the four corners and to the lambs as he is able of the court; and, behold, in evto give, and an hin of oil to an ery corner of the court there was a court. 12 Now when the prince shall 22 In the four corners of the prepare a voluntary burnt offer-court there were courts joined

of a lamb of the first year with- of the house shall boil the sacout blemish: thou shalt prepare rifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47

The vision of the holy waters, etc. ing, the sixth part of an ephah, A FTERWARD he brought me p.p.ch.41.2. and the third part of an hin of A again unto the door of the Is.1.1, Prophetic Vis oil, to temper with the fine flour; house; and, behold, waters a meat offering continually by a issued out from under the perpetual ordinance unto the threshold of the house east-|See God's Grace, Past-1 ward: for the forefront of the

Nu.36.2, Inheritance.

See Gates (4), 2 K.15.35.

ACCUSE AT 0.0 p.p.ch.40.3; Zec.2.1.

. S. Fizit-froits.

Ge.6.16, Cubits.

Ps.36.8, Spir.Rivers, Re.22.1. See Growth of Kingdom, See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. See Gospel (2), Is.2.3.

Ge.2.9, Tree of Life, v.12.

See Living Water, Song 4.15. De.8.3, Spir. Life.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.

p.p.Mt.4.19; 13.47; Lu.5.10. Ge.14.7, En-gedi. p.p.Jos.15.62.

p.p.Lu.5.5; Jn.21.6. Nu.34.6, Great Sea. ch.48.28.

given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the tribes of Isra-el.

house stood toward the east, on that side, shall grow all

way that looketh eastward; and, leaf thereof for medicine. behold, there ran out waters on 13 Thus saith the Lord GoD;

the right side.

eastward, he measured a thou-Iş'ra-el': Jō'şeph shall have two See Joseph, 1 Chr.5.1. sand cubits, and he brought me portions. through the waters; the waters 14 And ye shall inherit it, one Le. 20.24, Israel's Inheritwere to the ancles.

sand, and brought me through to give it unto your fathers: the waters; the waters were to and this land shall fall unto Ge.12.7, Promised Land. the knees. Again he measured you for inheritance. a thousand, and brought me 15 And this shall be the border through; the waters were to of the land toward the north p.p.Nu.34.7-9. the loins.

thousand; and it was a river Zē'dăd; that I could not pass over: for 16 Ha'math, Be-ro'thah, Sib'ra-

be passed over.

of man, hast thou seen this? ran. Then he brought me, and caused 17 And the border from the the river.

were very many trees on the the north side.

the sea, the waters shall be the east side.

that every thing that liveth, waters of strife in Kā'desh, the Or, Meribah. which moveth, whithersoever river to the great sea. And Or, the valley. the rivers shall come, shall live: this is the south side south- Or, toward Teman. and there shall be a very great ward. multitude of fish, because these 20 The west side also shall be waters shall come thither: for the great sea from the border, Nu.34.6, Great Sea.

river cometh. that the fishers shall stand up of Is'ra-el.

great sea, exceeding many.

and the marishes thereof shall the country among the children See Impartiality (1), [Jb.34.19. not be healed; they shall be of Is'ra-el; they shall have in-

bank thereof, on this side and 23 And it shall come to pass ed by

and the waters came down from trees for meat, whose leaf shall Ge.2.9. Tree of Life, Re.2.7. under from the right side of the not fade, neither shall the fruit Ps.1.3. Unfading Life. under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way withsout unto the utter gate by the out unto the utter gate by the leaf

This shall be the border, where-3 And when the man that had by ye shall inherit the land acthe line in his hand went forth cording to the twelve tribes of p.p.Nu.34.2-12.

as well as another: concerning 4 Again he measured a thou- the which I lifted up mine hand

side, from the great sea, the Nu.34.6, Great Sea. 5 Afterward he measured a way of Hethlon, as men go to p.p.ch.48.1.

the waters were risen, waters to im, which is between the border swim in, a river that could not of Da-mas'cus and the border 2 S.8.6, Damascus. of Hā'math; Hā'zar-hăt'tǐ-cŏn, 6 And he said unto me, Son which is by the coast of Hau'-

me to return to the brink of sea shall be Hā'zar-ē'nan, the p.p.Nu.34.9. border of Dā-măs'cus, and the 7 Now when I had returned, north northward, and the borbehold, at the bank of the river der of Ha'math. And this is Nu.13.21, Hamath.

Nu.24.6, Trees (3), Ho.14.6. one side and on the other. 18 And the east side ye shall 8 Then said he unto me, These measure from Hau'ran, and waters issue out toward the east from Dā-măs'cus, and from Gil'- Nu.32.1, Gilead. country, and go down into the e-ad, and from the land of Igradesert, and go into the sea: el by Jôr'dan, from the border Ge.32.10, Jordan. which being brought forth into unto the east sea. And this is

19 And the south side south-9 And it shall come to pass, ward, from Ta'mar even to the p.p.De.32.51.

they shall be healed; and every till a man come over against thing shall live whither the Hā'math. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land p.p.Nu.34.2-12. 10 And it shall come to pass, unto you according to the tribes

on it from En-ge'di even unto 22 And it shall come to pass, En-eg'la-im; they shall be a that ye shall divide it by lot for Le.16.8, Casting Lots. place to spread forth nets; an inheritance unto you, and Le.20.24, Israel's Inherittheir fish shall be according to to the strangers that sojourn their kinds, as the fish of the among you, which shall beget Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). children among you: and they 11 But the miry places thereof shall be unto you as born in See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

Re.22.2.

p.p.Ge.48.5. ance.

heritance with you among the p.p.Ac.11.18; Ep.2.12-14;

The portions of the twelve Lord God. B.C.574 Nn.13.21, Hamath. 2 S.8.6, Damascus. Nu.1.39, Tribe of Dan. Ge.30.13, Asher. Năph'ta-li. Nu.2.29. Tribe of Naphtali. ta-li, from the east side unto side four thousand and five hunthe west side, a portion for dred, and the south side four Ge.41.51, Manasseh (a). 5 And by the border of Ma-on the east side four thousand nas'seh, from the east side unto and five hundred, and the west E'phrä-im. Nu.1.33, Tribe of Ephraim. Reuben. Ge.29.32, Reuben.

De.33.7. Tribe of Judah.

Ps.5.7, Temple (4). p.p.Is.12.6; ch.45.3.

Nu.18.20, Priests' Inherit p.p.ch.44.28.

See Estrangement, Ps.58.3. p.p.ch.44.10.

2 S.8.17, Zadok. Mt.24.45, Fidelity (3). that in what tribe the stranger 12 And this oblation of the CHAPTER 48

The portions of the twelps tribes.

the midst of it.

breadth.

went astray.

offer unto the LORD shall be of tribes of Isra-el.

tion; toward the north five and of the city.

side, a portion for Ash'er. 4 And by the border of Naph'- measures thereof; the north p.p.Re.21.16.

west; a portion for Dan. 2 And by the border of Dan, that are left in the breadth over from the east side unto the west against the five and twenty p.p.De.20.5. 3 And by the border of Ash'er, place for the city, for dwelling, from the east side even unto and for suburbs: and the city See Zion, 2 S.5.7. the west side, a portion for shall be in the midst thereof.

way of Heth'lon, as one goeth and the breadth ten thousand to Hamath, Hazar-Enan, the 14 And they shall not sell of p.p.Le.25.32-34. border of Da-mas cus northward, it, neither exchange, nor aliento the coast of Ha'math; for ate the firstfruits of the land: Ex.22.29, First-fruits. these are his sides east and for it is holy unto the LORD.

sojourneth, there shall ye give land that is offered shall be unhim his inheritance, saith the to them a thing most holy by the border of the Le vites. TOW these are the names in length, and ten thousand in

13 And over against the border p.p.ch.45.3. of the priests the Levites shall Ex.32.26, Levites. have five and twenty thousand of the tribes. From the breadth: all the length shall north end to the coast of the be five and twenty thousand,

15 ¶ And the five thousand, p.p.ch.45.6.

thousand, shall be a profane

16 And these shall be the thousand and five hundred. and

the west side, a portion for side four thousand and five hundred. 6 And by the border of E'phra- 17 And the suburbs of the city p.p.ch.45.2. im, from the east side even unto shall be toward the north two the west side, a portion for hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty. 7 And by the border of Reu'- and toward the east two hun-ben, from the east side unto the dred and fifty, and toward the

west side, a portion for Jū'dah, west two hundred and fifty. 8 And by the border of Jū'dah, 18 And the residue in length from the east side unto the over against the oblation of the p.p.v.s. west side, shall be the offering holy portion shall be ten thouwhich ye shall offer of five sand eastward, and ten thousand and twenty thousand reeds in westward: and it shall be over breadth, and in length as one against the oblation of the holy of the other parts, from the portion; and the increase thereeast side unto the west side: of shall be for food unto them Ge.1.29, Food (1). and the sanctuary shall be in that serve the city.

Ge.26.12, Increase.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies the midst of it.

19 And they that serve the
9 The oblation that ye shall city shall serve it out of all the p.p.Re.7.5. five and twenty thousand in 20 All the oblation shall be length, and of ten thousand in five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye p.p.Re.21:16 10 And for them, even for the shall offer the holy oblation

priests, shall be this holy obla-foursquare, with the possession twenty thousand in length, and 21 And the residue shall be toward the west ten thousand for the prince, on the one side p.p.ch.34.24. in breadth, and toward the east and on the other of the holy ten thousand in breadth, and oblation, and of the possession toward the south five and of the city, over against the twenty thousand in length: five and twenty thousand of the and the sanctuary of the LORD oblation toward the east border, shall be in the midst thereof. and westward over against the 11 It shall be for the priests five and twenty thousand to-that are sanctified of the sons ward the west border, over

of Za'dok; which have kept my against the portions for the charge, which went not astray prince: and it shall be the holy when the children of Is'ra-el oblation; and the sanctuary of p.p.v.8. went astray, as the Le'vites the house shall be in the midst Ps.5.7, Temple (4). therebf. Digitized by

33.7, Tribe of Judah.

(Nu.18.20.

prince.

tion.

35.18, Benjamin. Jos. 18.21-28.

Priests' Inheritance

32.26, Levites.

have a portion. Jos.19.1-9.

1.22, Tribe of Simeon.

0.18, Issacher. Jos.19.17-23.

30.20. Zebulun.

0.11, Gad.

Ge.14.7; 2 Chr.20.2. Meribah-kadesh. [Nu.20.1,13.

34.6, Great Sea. ch.47.14.

23.34. Jeholakim. 24.1, Nebuchadnessar, 14.25, Jerusalem (2). 6.1, Sieges.

.15.29, Captivity (2).

10.10, Shinar, Zec.5.11.

23.1, Eunuchs.

1.16, Princes.

2 K.24.14; Is.39.7.

22 Moreover from the posses-shall divide by lot unto the

sion of the Le'vites, and from tribes of Ig'ra-el for inheritance, Le.20.24, Israel's Inheritthe possession of the city, being and these are their portions, in the midst of that which is saith the Lord God.

the prince's, between the border 30 ¶And these are the goings of Jū'dah and the border of out of the city on the north side, Ben'ja-min, shall be for the four thousand and five hundred measures.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, 31 And the gates of the city Ge.23.10, Gates (1). from the east side unto the west shall be after the names of the p.p.Re.21.12. side, Běn'ja-min shall have a tribes of Ig'ra-el: three gates northward; one gate of Rey-24 And by the border of Běn'-ben, one gate of Jū'dah, one gate of Lê'vi. the west side, Sim'e-on shall 32 And at the east side four

thousand and five hundred: and 25 And by the border of Sim'-three gates; and one gate of e-on, from the east side unto Jo'seph, one gate of Ben'ja-min, the west side, Is'sa-char a por-tion.

33 And at the south side

26 And by the border of Is'sa-four thousand and five hundred char, from the east side unto measures: and three gates; one the west side, Zeb'u-lun a por-gate of Sim'e-on, one gate of Ge.29.33, Simeon. Is'sa-char, one gate of Zeb'u-Ge.30.18, Issachar. Ge.30.20, Zebulun. 27 And by the border of Zeb'-lun.

u-lun, from the east side unto 34 At the west side four thou-

29 This is the land which ye day shall be, The LORD is there. Heb. Jehovak

fance.

Ge.30.24, Joseph. Ge.35.18, Benjamin. Ge.30.6, Dan.

the west side, Găd a portion.

28 And by the border of Găd, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tā' gate of Nāph'ta-li.

Mā'desh, and to the river to ward the great sea.

35 It was round about eight the name of the city from that the name of the city from that the name of the city from that the land which we dow shall be The Lopp is there.

36 This is the land which we dow shall be The Lopp is there.

THE

BOOK OF DANIEL

CHAPTER 1 .607 (?)

3.31, Holy Vessels, [ch.5.2. hand, with part of the vessels before the king. 5.2, Idol Temples, [Ac.19.27. he brought the vessels into the a-ri'ah:

> treasure house of his god. 3 ¶And the king spake unto the eunuchs gave names: for See Names Changed. (Ge.17.5. Ash'pe-naz the master of his he gave unto Dan'iel the name eunuchs, that he should bring of Běl-te-shāz'zar; and to Hancertain of the children of Is'-a-ni'ah, of Shā'drach; and to Shadrach, ch.2.49. ra-el, and of the king's seed, and Mish'a-el, of Me'shach; and to Meshach, ch.2.49.

of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunhing in knowledge and skilful in how was no himself with the portion of the Pr.23.2, Appetites Re-2 S.14.25. 12.11, Beauty (1). |2.11, Denu...| | Skill, Ex.28.3. |4.31, Wisdom (9). |4.4, Knowledge (8), | [ch.5.12. skilful in all wisdom, and cun-nimsel with the wine ning in knowledge, and under-king's meat, nor with the wine standing science, and such as which he drank: therefore he Je.35.6, Self-control (2), 1 (Co.9.27). had ability in them to stand in requested of the prince of the

the king's palace, and whom 1 K.7.1, Palaces. Daniel and his companions at the they might teach the learning v.17, Learning. and the tongue of the Chillage 18 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 11 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 14 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the tongue of the tongue of the Chillage 18 14 and the tongue of the to and the tongue of the Chal-p.p.Is.36.11; ch.2.4.

In the third year of the reign de ans.

To Jê-hoi'a-kim king of Jūdah came Něb-u-chad-něz'zar
king of Bāb'ỹ-lon unto Jê-ru'
king's meat, and of the wine
which he drank: so nourishing 2 And the Lord gave Je-hoi'-them three years, that at the p.p.1 S.16.22. a-kim king of Ju dah into his end thereof they might stand

of the house of God: which he 6 Now among these were of carried into the land of Shi nar the children of Jū dah, Dan iel, Daniel, ch. 2.14. to the house of his god; and Han-a-ni'ah, Mish'a-el, and Az-

7 Unto whom the prince of

UK

HOS NO

Digitized by

file himself.

water to drink.

Mt.16.24, Self-denial. Pr.21.17, Temperance. See Divine Care, Ps.115.12.

Ex.3.21, Human Favor. See Eunuchs, v.3. p.p.Ge.39.21; Ps.106.46;

Pr.16.7. Ex.21.5, Faithful Servants.

Or. sadder.

Or, your term, or, continu-Or, your term, or, continue sort? then shall ye make me 3 And the king said unto see King's Wrath, Pr.16.14. endanger my head to the king. them, I have dreamed a dream, Or, the steward.

11 Then said Daniel to Mel-and my spirit was troubled to De.28.67, Unrest.

p.p.1 Th.5.21.

Or, herbs to eat. Ge.21.14, Water, Mk.9.41.

deal with thy servants. ten days. See Health Promised, Ex.15.26

p.p.Pr.23.3. p.p.v.8. Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised. Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8).

Learning, Ac.7.22. Mt.25.15, Gifts Differ.

Ge.40.12, Dreams Inter-[preted, ch.2.28. p.p.v.5.

2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnessar.

De.4.6, Understanding. Ge.41.24, Magicians. Or, magicians and en-

[chanter p.p.ch.6.28; 10.1. 2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus.

B.C.603.

before Neb-u-chad-nez zar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them before the king, and said, There all was found none like Dan'iel, is not a man upon the earth that Han-a-ni'ah, Mish'a-el, and Az-a-can shew the king's matter: Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. ri'ah: therefore stood they be-therefore there is no king, lord, See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. fore the king. 1 K.4.31, Wisdom(9), Ac.6.10.

dreams.

20 And in all matters of wis-things at any magician, or as-Ge.41.24. Magicians. dom and understanding, that trologer, or Chal-de'an. the king enquired of them, he 11 And it is a rare thing that found them ten times better the king requireth, and there is than all the magicians and as-none other that can shew it betrologers that were in all his fore the king, except the gods, p.p.ch.5.11; Mt.19.36. realm. 21 And Dăn'iel continued even flesh. unto the first year of king Cy-

CHAPTER 2 Nebuchadnezzar's dream: Daniel's advancement

eunuchs that he might not de- \(\Lambda \) ND in the second year of the reign of Neb-u-2 K.24.1, Nebuchadness 9 Now God had brought Dăn'- chad-nez'zar Neb-u-chad-nez'zar iel into favour and tender love dreamed dreams, wherewith his Ge.28.12, Dreams (2), ch. with the prince of the eunuchs, spirit was troubled, and his

10 And the prince of the eu-sleep brake from him. Est.6.1, Sleeplessne nuchs said unto Dan'iel, I fear 2 Then the king commanded my lord the king, who hath to call the magicians, and the Ge.41.24, Magicians, ch. appointed your meat and your astrologers, and the sorcerers, Ge.41.8, Wise Men. drink: for why should he see and the Chal-de ang, for to shew Esc. 23.23, Chaldeans, ch

your faces worse liking than the king his dreams. So they p.p.ch.1.20; 4.6; 5.7. the children which are of your came and stood before the king.

zar, whom the prince of the know the dream. eunuchs had set over Dăn'iel, 4 Then spake the Chăl-dē'ans Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mish'a-el, and Az-to the king in Syr'l-ack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants p.p.ch.3.9; 5.10. 12 Prove thy servants, I be the dream, and we will shew See Dreams Interpreted, [Ge.40]

seech thee, ten days; and let the interpretation. them give us pulse to eat, and 5 The king answered and said to the Chal-de'ans. The thing 13 Then let our countenances is gone from me: if ye will be looked upon before thee, and not make known unto me the the countenance of the children dream, with the interpretation that eat of the portion of the thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, Ge.39.20. Injustice (3).

king's meat: and as thou seest, and your houses shall be made Ge. 49.5, Cruelty (1). a dunghill. p.p.Esr.6.11; ch.3.29. 14 So he consented to them 6 But if ye shew the dream, in this matter, and proved them and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts See Face Shining, Ex.34.30. 15 And at the end of ten days and rewards and great honour: Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward. Ge.12.11, Besuty (1), Ac.7.20. their countenances appeared therefore shew me the dream, Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor, fairer and fatter in flesh than and the interpretation thereof. all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat. Said, Let the king tell his serven. 16 Thus Mel'zar took away the ants the dream, and we will portion of their meat, and the shew the interpretation of it. wine that they should drink; 8 The king answered and said,

and gave them pulse.

I know of certainty that ye

17 ¶ As for these four chil-would gain the time, because ye Or, but the time. dren, God gave them knowl- see the thing is gone from me. edge and skill in all learning 9 But if ye will not make and wisdom: and Dan'iel had known unto me the dream, there p.p.Est.4.11; ch.3.15. understanding in all visions and is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt Ro.16.18, Deceivers. 18 Now at the end of the days words to speak before me, till Jb.16.3, Evil Words. that the king had said he should the time be changed: therefore bring them in, then the prince tell me the dream, and I shall of the eunuchs brought them in know that ye can shew me the p.p.Is.41.23.

nor ruler, that asked such

whose dwelling is not with 12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and Pr.16.14. King's Wrath

commanded to destroy all the Ge.39.20, Injustice (3).

wise men of Băb'y-lon. Exr.5.13, Kings' Decree 13 And the decree went forth

.1.19.

iel interpreteth

8, Wise Men, v.48.

Daniel, ch.5.17.

Jise Counsel, Ex.18.19.
Ji, Wisdom (9).

Jise of the executionor, slaughtermen, or,

marshal.

9, Executioners,

[Mk.6.27.

and his fellows to be slain. with counsel and wisdom to terpretation thereof? A'ri-och the captain of the 27 Dan'iel answered in the

king's guard, which was gone presence of the king, and said, forth to slay the wise men of The secret which the king hath p.p.v.2,10. Băb'ğ-lon: is the decree so hasty from the king;

terpretation.

and Az-a-rī'ah, his companions: to pass hereafter: and he that p.p.v.22.47.

18 That they would desire revealeth secrets maketh known mercies of the God of heaven to thee what shall come to pass. , Abed-nego, v.49. .8. Mercy Sought. .19. United Prayer. com before God. .29. Secret Things. st.4.15,16. wise men of Băb'y-lon. Revelations. .25,Prayers Answered, .1, Visions. [ch.9.22. .5.13, Praise (2). .29.11, Glorifying God.

the God of heaven.

20 Dăn'iel answered and said, 31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, the God of heaven. Blessed be the name of God for and behold a great image. This ever and ever: for wisdom and great image, whose brightness might are his:

21 And he changeth the times thee; and the form thereof was might are his:

kings, and setteth up kings: he 32 This image's head was of p.p.ch.4.22,30. giveth wisdom unto the wise, fine gold, his breast and his arms Ge.2.12, Gold. and knowledge to them that of silver, his belly and his thighs Ps.12.6, Silver (5), Zec.13.9. know understanding:

[Lu.21,15. , Knowledge (8). ations, Am.3.7. 22 He revealeth the deep and 33 His legs of iron, his feet p.p.v.40,41,43. 3. God's Knowledge, secret things: he knoweth what part of fron and part of trans.

[Mt.6.8.] is in the darkness, and the light 34 Thou sawest till that a Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophetics, v.44. dwelleth with him.

.19, Thankfulness (2), [Lu.17.16.

[Ro.11.33. :29.12, God's Power.

39, Sovereignty of [God, ch.4.35.

.13, God's Wisdom

.8, God Exalts. , Wisdom Promised

.31, Wisdom (9).

15. Divine Teacher. e.31.42 : Ex.3.15.

.14.

.9, Executioners.

.8, Wise Men.

c.41.14. 1.8, Haste.

l.12, Captives. hildren of the captivity [of Judah.

that the wise men should be said to Dan'iel, whose name was ch.1.6. Daniel. slain; and they sought Dăn'iel Běl-te-shaz'zar. Art thou able to make known unto me the dream p.p.v.3-7. 14 Then Dăn'iel answered which I have seen, and the in-

demanded cannot the wise men, Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. 15 He answered and said to the astrologers, the magicians, Ge.41.24, Magicians. A'ri-och the king's captain, Why the soothsayers, shew unto the Is. 2.6, Soothsayers, ch. 5.7. king? Then A'ri-och made the 28 But there is a God in heav-p.p.Ge.40.8; 41.16.

thing known to Dăn'iel.

16 Then Dăn'iel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that the latter days. Thy dream, la.42.9, Foreknowledge, [Mt.24.36. he would shew the king the in- and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these 17 Then Dăn'iel went to his 29 As for thee, O king, thy house, and made the thing thoughts came into thy mind known to Hān-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, upon thy bed, what should come

concerning this secret; that 30 But as for me, this secret Dăn'iel and his fellows should is not revealed to me for any Ge.32.10, Humility (3). not perish with the rest of the wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes Or, but for the intent that 19 Then was the secret re-that shall make known the invealed unto Dăn'iel in a night terpretation to the king, and vision. Then Dăn'iel blessed that thou mightest know the

and the seasons: he removeth terrible.

of brass,

unto me now what we desired 35 Then was the iron, the

stone was cut out without 23 I thank thee, and praise hands, which smote the image p.p.ch.8.25; Zec.4.6. thee, O thou God of my fathers, upon his feet that were of iron Nu.31.22, Iron. who hast given me wisdom and and clay, and brake them to Is.29.16, Clay. might, and hast made known pieces.

made known unto us the king's the gold, broken to pieces tonatter. gether, and became like the 24 ¶ Therefore Dăn'iel went chaff of the summer threshing. Jb.21.18, Chaff. in unto A'ri-och, whom the king floors; and the wind carried had ordained to destroy the them away, that no place was wise men of Baby-lon: he went found for them: and the stone and said thus unto him; De-that smote the image became a

lon: bring me in before the whole earth. king, and I will shew unto the 36 ¶ This is the dream; and Ge.40.12, Dreams Interking the interpretation. we will tell the interpretation 25 Then A'ri-och brought in thereof before the king. Dan'iel before the king in haste, 37 Thou, O king, art a king and said thus unto him, I have of kings: for the God of heaven Ge. 45.8. God Exalts. found a man of the captives of hath given thee a kingdom, See Honor from God, [1 K.3.13. Jū'dah, that will make known power, and strength, and glory. Ps. 49.17, Glory of Man. unto the king the interpretation. 38 And wheresoever the chil-

the interpretation may be made known to the king.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.

11

ΠĶ

NO %

See Christ, Victor, Is.53.12. of thee: for thou hast now clay, the brass, the silver, and Ex.25.3, Brass.

stroy not the wise men of Bab'y-great mountain, and filled the Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[preted.

Digitized by GOOGIC

817

26 The king answered and dren of men dwell, the beasts of p.p.Je.27.6.

Ge.1.20. Birds.

Ge.1.26, Man's Dominion.

p.p.v.32.

Ge.25.23. Supremacy.

p.p.Re.12.3.

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, ch.7.13. p.p.Lu.1.32.

God's Kingdom, Mk.9.1. Ps.2.8, Missions, Mal.1.11. Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom

p.p.v.34.

v.22, Revelations.

Ge.40.12, Dreams Inter-[preted. 2 K.24.1. Nebuchadnessar. See Deification, Ac.12.22.

Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). 2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors

p.p.De.10.17.

Ps.21.13, God Exalted. Ex.15.18, God, King, ch.4.37. v.22. Revelations.

Ge.24.53, Presents.

the field and the fowls of the of Bab'y-lon, and chief of the Pr.16.15, Kings' Paver. hand, and hath made thee ruler of Bab'y-lon.

dom of brass, which shall bear the gate of the king. rule over all the earth.

shall be strong as iron: foras-

bruise.

the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

Ge.10.10, Babylon.

The plain of Dg 18, in the province of Băb'y-lon.

The Něb-u-chad-něz'zar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the strength of the iron mixed with miry clay.

Ge.10.10, Babylon.

Ge.10.10, Babylon.

Forasmuch captains, the judges, the treaswirts, and all the rulers of sheriffs, and all the rulers of

partly strong, and partly broken. set up.

in pieces and consume all these To you it is commanded, O peo-p.p.ch.6.25. kingdoms, and it shall stand for ple, nations, and languages, 45 Forasmuch as thou sawest the sound of the cornet, flute,

and the interpretation thereof burning fiery furnace.

odours unto him. 47 The king answered unto en image that Neb-u-chad-nez-

Dan'iel, and said, Of a truth it sar the king had set up. is, that your God is a God of 8 Wherefore at that time a revealer of secrets, seeing and accused the Jews.

Ge.39.5, Promotion, ch.3.30. 48 Then the king made Dan'-king Neb-u-chad-nes sar, O king, p.p.ch.2.4; 5.16. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. iel a great man, and gave him live for ever. ruler over the whole province decree, that every man that

heaven hath he given into thine governors over all the wise men Ge.41.8. Wise Men, Mt.2.

over them all. Thou art this 49 Then Dan'iel requested of the king, and he set Shā'drach, ch.1.7, Shadrach, ch.3.12 39 And after thee shall arise Me'shach, and A'bed'-ne-go, over th.1.7. Meshach, ch.3.12 another kingdom inferior to the affairs of the province of ch.1.7. Abed-ne-go, ch.3.1 DNK-Blane, but DEN's least in Ge.39.5, Promotion. thee, and another third king-Bab'y-lon: but Dan'iel sat in

Ge.23.10, Gates (1). CHAPTER 3 40 And the fourth kingdom Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego B.C.580 (?) hall be strong as iron: foras-

much as iron breaketh in pieces | NEB-U-CHAD-NEZZAR the and subdueth all things: and | Nebuch king made an image of as iron that breaketh all these, gold, whose height was three Is.40.19, Idol Making, Ho. shall it break in pieces and score cubits, and the breadth Ge.6.16, Cubits. thereof six cubits: he set it up

41 And whereas theu sawest in the plain of Dy'ra, in the

42 And as the toes of the feet the provinces, to come to the were part of iron, and part of dedication of the image which clay, so the kingdom shall be Neb-u-chad-nez zar the king had 43 And whereas thou sawest 3 Then the princes, the goviron mixed with miry clay, they ernors, and captains, the judges, shall mingle themselves with the treasurers, the counsellors, the seed of men: but they shall the sheriffs, and all the rulers of not cleave one to another, even the provinces, were gathered toas iron is not mixed with clay. gether unto the dedication of 44 And in the days of these the image that Neb-u-chad-nezkings shall the God of heaven zar the king had set up; and set up a kingdom, which shall they stood before the image never be destroyed: and the that Něb-u-chad-něz zar had set kingdom shall not be left to up. other people, but it shall break 4 Then an herald cried aloud,

5 That at what time ye hear that the stone was cut out of the harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulci-mountain without hands, and mer, and all kinds of musick, 1 S.10.5, Psalteries that it brake in pieces the iron, ye fall down and worship the the brass, the clay, the silver, golden image that Neb-u-chad-p.p.ch.4.14. and the gold; the great God nez zar the king hath set up: hath made known to the king 6 And whose falleth not down what shall come to pass here and worshippeth shall the same after: and the dream is certain, hour be cast into the midst of a

7 Therefore at that time, 46 Then the king Neb-u-when all the people heard the chad-nez ar fell upon his face, sound of the cornet, flute, harp, and worshipped Dan'iel, and sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds commanded that they should of musick, all the people, the offer an oblation and sweet nations, and the languages, fell

gods, and a Lord of kings, and certain Chal-de'ans came near, Eze.23.23, Chaldeans, ch. See Secret Things, De.29.29. thou couldest reveal this secret. 9 They spake and said to the

many great gifts, and made him 10 Thou, 0 king, hast made a Rr. 5.13, Kings' Decrees.

Exr.5.13, Kings' Decre

Ge.38.24, Burning.

Ge.4.21. Musical Inst

down and worshipped the gold- Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4),ch.5.

2 K.16.6, Jews Persecuted [Ac.16.

5, Orchestra.

1.2.49. all the Cl. of Q. ff , Shadrach, v.23. , Meshach, v.23.

, Abed-nego, v.23. 2.7. Fidelity (2).

.14, King's Wrath.

21. Harps, on A. T.A.z. 0.5. Psalteries.

2, Impiety, Zep.1.12. 7.44, Boasters, Ac.8.9. .3, Arrogance.

Boldness (2), Mk.15.43. 4.12, Courage (2),

5.6, Faith (5), Ac.27.25. ne Ability, Lu.3.8. 7.37. Divine Deliverer.

2.7, Fidelity (2).

r.28.9, Rage, Lu.23.5. 5.14, King's Wrath.

0.1, Fetters (2). 19.2, Persecution (1),

net, flute, harp, sackbut, psal-fiery furnace.

should be cast into the midst of fiery furnace, a burning fiery furnace. 22 Therefore

O king, have not regarded thee: A-bed'-ne-go. they serve not thy gods, nor 23 And these three men, Shā'- ch.1.7. Shadrach, v.30. worship the golden image which drach, Me'shach, and A-bed'—ch.1.7, Meshach, v.30. thou hast set up. ne-gō, fell down bound into the ch.1.7, Abed-nego, v.3

13 Then Neb-u-chad-nez zar midst of the burning fiery fur- See Suffering for Christ, in his rage and fury commanded nace. to bring Shā'drach, Mē'shach, 24 Then Něb-u-chad-něz'zar and A-bed'-ne-go. Then they the king was astonied, and See Astonishment, Mt.13.54 brought these men before the rose up in haste, and spake,

s it of purpose, O Shaand said unto them, Is it true, bound into the midst of the of t A-běď-ne-gō, do not ye serve unto the king, True, O king.
my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set I see four men loose, walking

> the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, Son of God. psaltery, and dulcimer, and all 26 Then Něb-u-chad-něz zar kinds of musick, ye fall down came near to the mouth of Or, door of the, etc. and worship the image which I the burning fiery furnace, and have made; well: but if ye spake, and said, Shā'drach, Mē'worship not, ye shall be cast shach, and A-běd'-ne-gō, ye the same hour into the midst of servants of the most high God, De.32.8, Most High. a burning fiery furnace; and come forth, and come hither.

A-běď-ne-gō, answered and said to the king, O Něb-u-chad-něz-and captains, and the king's zar, we are not careful to an-swer thee in this matter. gether, saw these men, upon

we serve is able to deliver us power, nor was an hair of their Ps.91.10, Safety. from the burning fiery furnace, head singed, neither were their p.p.Lu.21.18. 4.8. Confidence in God. and he will deliver us out of coats changed, nor the smell of Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2).

18 But if not, be it known un- 28 Then Něb-u-chad-něz zar 3.8, Steadfastness (2), to thee, O king, that we will spake, and said, Blessed be 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. not serve thy gods, nor worship the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, the golden image which thou and A-bed'-ne-go, who hath hast set up.

nez'zar full of fury, and the and have changed the king's form of his visage was changed word, and yielded their bodies, p.p.Ezr.6.11. against Shā'drach, Mē'shach, that they might not serve nor p.p.v.18. and A-bed'-ne-go: therefore he worship any god, except their Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). spake, and commanded that own God.

See One God, De.4.35.

Ezr.5.13, Kings' Decrees.

That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing

was wont to be heated.

most mighty men that were in drach, Me'shach, and A-bed'-nehis army to bind Shā'drach, Mē'- gō, shall be cut in pieces, and [ch.6.16, shach, and A-bed'-ne-go, and their houses shall be made a p.p.Ezr.6.11; ch.2.5

shall hear the sound of the cor- to cast them into the burning Ge. 37.24, Cruelty (2),

tery, and dulcimer, and all kinds
21 Then these men were
of musick, shall fall down and
worship the golden image:
11 And whoso falleth not other garments, and were cast

Ge.22.2, Faith Tested. down and worshippeth, that he into the midst of the burning See Burning, Ge. 38.24.

because the 12 There are certain Jews king's commandment was ur- Ezr. 5.13, Kings' Decrees. whom thou hast set over gent, and the furnace exceed-p.p.v.19. the affairs of the province of ing hot, the flame of the fire Băb'y-lon, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, slew those men that took and A-bed'-ne-go; these men, up Sha'drach, Me'shach, and

king. and said unto his counsellors, 14 Neb-u-chad-nez zar spake Did not we cast three men and said unto his counsellors, Or, governors.

A-běď-ne-gō, do not ye serve unto the lang, and said, Lo, p.p.Is.43.2.

en image which I have set I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and Jb.11.8, Security.

15 Now if ye be ready that at they have no hurt; and the Ge.28, IS, Divine Presence. See Divine Deliverer, [18.17.37.

who is that God that shall de- Then Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and liver you out of my hands? A-běď-ne-gō, came forth of the

17 If it be so, our God whom whose bodies the fire had no p.p.He.11.34.

sent his angel, and delivered Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, 19 ¶ Then was Neb-u-chad- his servants that trusted in him,

20 And he commanded the amiss against the God of Sha- Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

ne-go, fell down bound into the ch.1.7, Abed-nego, v.30.

R.V. a son of the gods.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants,

p.p.De.33.2; Ps.89.7.

ship (

[preted, v.2

See Divine Deliverer, [1 S.17.37. this sort. Ge.39.5, Promotion, ch.5.29. ch.1.7, Shadrach. ch.1.7, Meshach. ch.1.7, Abed-nego.

Ex.8.10. None Like God.

B.C.570 (?)

2 K.24.1, Nebuchadnezzar p.p.ch.3.4; 6.25. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked, Lu.10.5.

Or, It was seemly before me.

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [Jona.1.9. Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings. Ex.4.21, Wonders, Jl.2.30.

Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom SeeChrist's Dominion, Is. 9.6. See Carnal Security, [Is.28.15.

1 K.7.1, Palaces. Ge.28.12, Dreams (2), [Mt.1.20.

See Visions, Ge.15.1. De.28.67. Unrest. p.p.ch.2.2.

Ge.41.8, Wise Men.

Ge.41.24, Magicians. Eze.23.23, Chaldeans, ch.5.7. Is.2.6, Soothsayers.

Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance. ch.1.6, Daniel.

p.p.ch.1.7.

p.p.ch.5.11. See "Spirit" Indwelling, [Eze.36.27.

p.p.ch.2.48.

1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

p.p.Ps.25.14; Eze.28.3.

p.p.v.5.

p.p.Eze.31.3.

Ps.37.35, Trees (2). De.6.11, Prosperity (2). A-bed'-ne-go, in the province of of it. Băb'ğ-lon. CHAPTER 4

Nebuchadnezzar acknowledges God's eternal dominion: 4 he relates a dream: 19 Daniel interprets it: 28 14 He cried aloud the dream fulfilled.

in all the earth; Peace be mul-under it, and the fowls from tiplied unto you.

lasting kingdom, and his do-the grass of the earth: minion is from generation to 16 Let his heart be changed generation.

5 I saw a dream which made cree of the watchers, and the me afraid, and the thoughts demand by the word of the my head troubled me.

the interpretation of the dream. men. the astrologers, the Chăl-de'ans, chad-nez'zar have seen. Now and the soothsayers: and I told thou, O Běl-te-shaz zar, declare p.p.ch.1.7.

8 But at the last Dăn'iel came make known unto me the inin before me, whose name was terpretation: but thou art able; Běl-te-shăz'zar, according to the for the spirit of the holy gods 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). name of my god, and in whom is in thee. is the spirit of the holy gods: 19 ¶ Then

that the spirit of the holy gods shaz'zar, let not the dream, or is in thee, and no secret trou-the interpretation thereof, troubleth thee, tell me the visions ble thee. Běl-te-shaz'zar anof my dream that I have seen, swered and said, My lord, the

saying

thereof was great.

strong, and the height thereof to all the earth; reached unto heaven, and the 21 Whose leaves were fair, sight thereof to the end of all and the fruit thereof much, 12 The leaves thereof were under which the beasts of the

dunghill: because there is no and in it was meat for all: the other God that can deliver after beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the p.p. Eze.31.6.

30 Then the king promot-heaven dwelt in the boughs ed Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and thereof, and all flesh was fed 13 I saw in the visions of my Ge.15.1, Visions.

head upon my bed, and, behold a watcher and an holy one came See Angels Appear, Ge.3 14 He cried aloud, and said

thus, Hew down the tree, and Ex.15.4, Abasement (2). EB-U-CHAD-NEZ'ZAR the cut off his branches, shake off p.p.Mt.3.10; Lu.13.7-9. king, unto all people, na-his leaves, and scatter his fruit: p.p.Eze.31.12. tions, and languages, that dwell let the beasts get away from

his branches: 2 I thought it good to shew 15 Nevertheless leave the p.p.Jb.14.7-9. the signs and wonders that the stump of his roots in the earth, high God hath wrought toward even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of 3 How great are his signs! the field; and let it be wet with and how mighty are his won-the dew of heaven, and let his Ge.27.28, Dew. ders! his kingdom is an ever-portion be with the beasts in p.p.v.32.

from man's, and let a beast's Ps.92.6, Grossness, Mt.13. 4 ¶I Něb-u-chad-něz'zar was at heart be given unto him; and p.p.ch.7.25. rest in mine house, and flourish-ing in my palace: let seven times pass over him. 17 This matter is by the de-

upon my bed and the visions of holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5). 6 Therefore made I a decree most High ruleth in the king- De.32.8, Most High. to bring in all the wise men of dom of men, and giveth it to Ex.15.18, God, King. Băb'y-lon before me, that they whomsoever he will, and set-Ex.19.5, Divine Owner might make known unto me teth up over it the basest of Or, lowest of men. 7 Then came in the magicians, 18 This dream I king Něb-u-

the dream before them; but the interpretation thereof, forthey did not make known unto asmuch as all the wise men of Ge.41.8, Wise Men. me the interpretation thereof. | my kingdom are not able to Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

Dăn'iel, whose and before him I told the dream, name was Běl-te-shăz'zar, was astonied for one hour, and his 9 O Běl-te-shaz'zar, master of thoughts troubled him. The See Solicitude (1), Ps. 119.5 the magicians, because I know king spake, and said, Bel-te-

and the interpretation thereof. dream be to them that hate p.p.2 S.18.32; 1 K.18.7. 10 Thus were the visions of thee, and the interpretation mine head in my bed; I saw, thereof to thine enemies. and behold a tree in the midst 20 The tree that thou sawest, See Trees (2), Ps.37.35. of the earth, and the height which grew, and was strong, Ge.40.12, Dreams Inter-

whose height reached unto the 11 The tree grew, and was heaven, and the sight thereof p.p.v.10-12.

and in it was meat for all; fair, and the fruit thereof much, field dwelt, and upon whose

820

earth.

en had their habitation:

times pass over him;

28 ¶ All this came upon the

29 At the end of twelve

departed from thee.

basement (1), Jb.40.12.

.12. Dreams Interpreted. .8, Most High. **b.34.19.**

.33. s.106.20. .28, Dew.

7. Knowledge (5). .18, God, King. Divine Control. [2 K.19.28.

39, Sovereignty of God. Rulers Rebuked, [1 S.15.23. B.19, Wise Counsel, [Mt.27.19. 7.13, Repentance (1), [Ho.14.2.

teo'sness(4), Ho.10.12 3.11, Poor (4). From. to Penitent, ing of thy tranquillity. [rs.34.18.] [rs.34.18.] 5.56, God's Word Sure. 4.1, Nebuchadnezzar, [v.37. king Něb-u-chad-něz zar.

.2, Pride (2), ch.5.23. 1.4. Ambition.

1.19, Self-exaltation.

9.17. Glory of Man. Sudden Events,Ec.9.12

God's Voice, Ge.3.8. 5.7. Reversals. 13, Proud Humbled.

7.23, Wicked Despised.

branches the fowls of the heav-times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

22 It is thou, O king, that High ruleth in the kingdom of pe.32.0, most right.

art grown and become strong: men, and giveth it to whomsofor thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the carried for the greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the carried for the carried for the greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and the was driven carried for the carried for the greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and the carried for the carr

earth. nez'zar: and he was driven class as See Wicked Despised. a watcher and an holy one com-oxen, and his body was wet ing down from heaven, and say- with the dew of heaven, till his ing, Hew the tree down, and hairs were grown like eagles' destroy it; yet leave the stump feathers, and his nails like of the roots thereof in the birds' claws.

earth, even with a band of iron 34 And at the end of the days p.p.Lu.15.17. and brass, in the tender grass I Neb-u-chad-nez zar lifted up Ps.34.5, Looking Heavenof the field; and let it be wet mine eyes unto heaven, and with the dew of heaven, and mine understanding returned De.4.6, Understanding. let his portion be with the unto me, and I blessed the most 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. beasts of the field, till seven High, and I praised and hon-See Conversion (2), 1 S.10.9. oured him that liveth for ever, De.32.40, God Eternal. 24 This is the interpretation, whose dominion is an everlast-O king, and this is the decree ing dominion, and his kingdom is 9.7. Eternal Kingdom,

pass over thee, till thou know What doest thou? that the most High ruleth in 36 At the same time my rea-p.p.2 Chr.33.12. that the most high ruleth in 50 At the same time by sea of the kingdom of men, and given the kingdom of men, and given the glory of my kingdom, mine See Honor from God.

[I K.3.13. 26 And whereas they com-honour and brightness returned manded to leave the stump of unto me; and my counsellors the tree roots; thy kingdom and my lords sought unto me; shall be sure unto thee, after and I was established in my See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20.

that thou shall have known kniguoin, and taceness majors, that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let and extol and honour the thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniqui-are truth, and his ways judg-pa.18.30, Divine Ways, [Ho.14.9.]

18 Shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ment: and those that walk in the shaning marcy to the ties by shewing mercy to the ment: and those that walk in poor; if it may be a lengthen-pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5 Belshazzar's impious feast.

months he walked in the pal-1.10, Babylon, 1 Pe.5.13. months he walked in the pal-1.10, Babylon, 1 Pe.5.13. made a great feast to a 1 K.8.65, Feasts, Mk.6.21. 30 The king spake, and said, thousand of his lords, and Is not this great Bab'y-lon, that drank wine before the thou- Pr.23.20, Excess, Lu.15.13. I have built for the house of sand.
the kingdom by the might of 2 Běl-shāz zar, whiles he tasted my power, and for the honour the wine, commanded to bring Pr.20.1, Wine.

of my majesty? the golden and silver vessels Nu.3.31, Holy Vessels. 31 While the word was in which his father Neb-u-chad-or, grandfather. the king's mouth, there fell a nez zar had taken out of the voice from heaven, saying, O temple which was in Jeru'saking Něb-u-chad-něz'zar, to thee lêm; that the king, and his it is spoken; The kingdom is princes, his wives, and his con-Ge.4.19, Polygamy. cubines, might drink therein.

32 And they shall drive thee 3 Then they brought the goldfrom men, and thy dwelling en vessels that were taken out shall be with the beasts of the of the temple of the house of 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. field: they shall make thee to God which was at Je-ru'sa-lem;

[Jb.27.23.

of the most High, which is is from generation to generacome upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee

35 And all the inhabitants of
from men, and thy dwelling the earth are reputed as nothshall be with the beasts of the ing: and he doeth according to
field, and they shall make thee his will in the army of heaven,

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

1 Ac.5.33.11, Divine Counsels,
[Ac.5.3] to eat grass as oxen, and they and among the inhabitants of shall wet thee with the dew of the earth: and none can stay De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. [Mt.6.13.

heaven, and seven times shall his hand, or say unto him, Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. p.p.Jb.9.12.

that thou shalt have known kingdom, and excellent majesty See Honor (8), Pr.3.16.

De.32.4, Divine Justice. See Abasement (1), Jb.40.12.

B.C.538 (?)

UK

NO ŞE

Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2), [Mt.21.13.

Digitized by GOOGLE

The handwriting See Concubinage, Ge.16.3. Pr.20.1, Wine. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods,

p.p.Jb.20.5; Ps.78.30; [Pr.29.1. Ex.8.19, Finger of God,

Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, Mi.7.17.

Is.2.6, Soothsayers, Mi.5.12.

1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises. Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

Ge.42.21, Guilt. Jn.8.9.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Ge.41.24. Magicians.

Ezc.23.23, Chaldeans.

Est.8.15, Purple (2). Est.6.8, Rich Apparel

Ge.41.42, Chains.

Ge.41.8, Wise Men. See Man's Ignorance,
[Jb.8.9.

p.p.Ps.48.6; Mt.2.3.

See Encouragement

See Man of God, De.33.1.

See No Peace, 2 Chr.15.5.

p.p.ch.6.2.

p.p.ch.4.7.

p.p.ch.3.9.

1 K.7.1. Palaces.

Lu.11.20.

[Jn.8.9.

drank in them.

the hand that wrote.

against another.

the kingdom.

4 They drank wine, and iel, Art thou that Dăn'iel, which p.p.ch.2.2; 6.13. praised the gods of gold, and art of the children of the cap-2 K.15.29, Captivity (2). of silver, of brass, of iron, of tivity of Ju'dah, whom the wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In the same hour came of Jew'ry?

and the king saw the part of is found in thee.

7 The king cried aloud to the thing

forth fingers of a man's hand, 14 I have even heard of thee, See Fame, Jos. 6.27. and wrote over against the that the spirit of the gods is in p.p.Re.3.9.

candlestick upon the plaister of thee, and that light and under-De.4.6, Understanding.

the wall of the king's palace: standing and excellent wisdom 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9).

Chal-de'ang, and the soothsay- that thou canst make interpre- Or, canst interpret

said to the wise men of Bab'y-now if thou canst read the writ- Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

terpretation thereof, shall be shalt be clothed with scarlet, Est.6.8, Rich Apperel.

the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Dan'iel answered ch.1.6, Daniel, ch.6.12.

8 Then came in all the king's and said before the king, Let p.p.2 K.3.13; 5.16.

Ge.13.9, Unselfishness

read the writing, nor make thy rewards to another; yet I Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward, known to the king the interpre-will read the writing unto the tation thereof.

[Mi.3.1]
Ec.12.12, Reading, Ja.19.20

greatly troubled, and his coun- 18 O thou king, the most high De.32.8, Most High.

tenance was changed in him, God gave Něb-u-chad-něz zar thy Ge. 45.8, God Exalts.

and his lords came into the ban- he gave him, all people, nations, p.p.Je.25.9; 27.7.

clothed with scarlet, and have and have a chain of gold about Ge.41.42, Chains.

6 Then the king's counterastrologers, have been brought nance was changed, and his in before me, that they should p.p.v.7.

thoughts troubled him, so that read this writing, and make

the joints of his loins were known unto me the interpreloosed, and his knees smote one tation thereof: but they could

bring in the astrologers, the 16 And I have heard of thee,

ers. And the king spake, and tations, and dissolve doubts:

lon, Whosoever shall read this ing, and make known to me writing, and shew me the in the interpretation thereof, thou

a chain of gold about his neck, thy neck, and shalt be the third

wise men: but they could not thy gifts be to thyself, and give

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king 19 And for the majesty that

quet house: and the queen and languages, trembled and

spake and said, O king, live for feared before him: whom he

ever: let not thy thoughts would he slew; and whom he trouble thee, nor let thy coun-would he kept alive; and whom

and shall be the third ruler in ruler in the kingdom.

9 Then was king Bel-shaz zar the interpretation.

king my father brought out Or, grandfather.

15 And now the wise men, the Ge.41.8, Wise Men.

not shew the interpretation of Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

father a kingdom, and majesty, Ps.49.17, Glory of Man.

1 K.3.13, Honor from God

Mt.25.36

his wives, and his concubines, in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Dăn'-

Digitized by GOOGLO

1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). Or, grandfather. p.p.ch.4.9. See Spir. Discernment See Good Name, 1 S.18.30. Pr.1.4, Knowledge (8) De.4.6. Understanding. Ge.17.5, Names Changed. ch.1.6, Daniel.

of thy father light and under-ened in pride, he was deposed Or, made to come down. wisdom of the gods, was found they took his glory from him:
him; whom the king Něb-uchad-něz zar thy father, the the sons of men; and his heart out.

and his lords were astonied.

sayers;

understanding, interpreting of ruled in the kingdom of men, Ex.15.18.God, King, 1 Ti.1.17. dreams, and shewing of hard and that he appointeth over it De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. sentences, and dissolving of whomsoever he will. doubts, were found in the same 22 And thou his son, O Běl-Dăn'iel, whom the king named shāz'zar, hast not humbled thine Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuted.

Běl-te-shāz zar: now let Dăn'iel heart, though thou knewest all be called, and he will shew the this; interpretation. 13 Then was Dăn'iel brought against the Lord of heaven;

king, I say, thy father, made was made like the beasts, and master of the magicians, astrol- his dwelling was with the wild p.p.ch.4.32. ogers, Chal-de'ang, and sooth-lasses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet 12 Forasmuch as an excellent with the dew of heaven; till he

spirit, and knowledge, and knew that the most high God Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

p.p.2 Chr.33.23; 36.12. 23 But hast lifted up thyself Ex.5.2, Pride (2), Obed.3. 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuted e Concubinage, Ge.16.3. .20.1. Wine. r.32.4, Idolatry (4), [Ac.17.16.

..10.1. Sacrilege (2).

n.3.31. Holy Vessels.

.10.5, Vanity of Idols, [Hab.2.18. 2.7, Breath, Ac.17.25. e Ways Known, Jb.34.21. p.Ro.1.21. p.v.5.

e.4.39, Sovereignty of God. .37.38, End of the Wicked. e "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. .31.6, Divine Balances, [Re.6.5. .17.3, Life Tested. e Dross, Pr.25.4.

p.Is.13.17; v.31. c.15.4, Abasement (2) [Zep.2.15. :.3.21, Clothing, Mt.3.4. 1.25.4, Scarlet, Mt.27.28. .41.42, Chains.

2.39.5, Promotion, ch.6.2. .6.15, Sudden Destruction. .2.17, Sin's Penalty.

rius, ch.6.1.

C.538 (?) .5.31, Darius, v.25.

.Est.1.1.

o.Ex.18.21. .91.14, Saints Exalted. ..25.14, Stewardship.

D.Pr.22.29.

:.41.39, Discretion. .16.15, King's Favor.

.37.4, Man's Jealousy. :.37.18, Conspiracy, [Mt.12.14

:.4.5, Envy (2), Mt.27.18. 2.16.15, Integrity (2).

and they have brought the ves- against this Dan'iel, except we sels of his house before thee, find it against him concerning and thou, and thy lords, thy the law of his God. wives, and thy concubines, have 6 Then these presidents and drunk wine in them; and thou princes assembled together to p.p.Ps.2.2.

and gold, of brass, iron, wood, him, King Da-ri'us, live for ever. p p.Ne.2.3. and stone, which see not, nor 7 All the presidents of the hear, nor know: and the God kingdom, the governors, and in whose hand thy breath is, the princes, the counsellors, and and whose are all thy ways, the captains, have consulted to-p.p.Ps.59.3; Mk.15.1. hast thou not glorified:

writing was written.

and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed Per'sians, which altereth not. p.p. Est. 1.19. in the balances, and art found 9 Wherefore king Da-ri'us Est. 5.13, Kings' Decrees. in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 PERES; Thy kingdom is decree.

divided, and given to the Medes and Pēr sians.

30 In that night was Bel-

shaz zar the king of the Chaldē'an**s** slain.

threescore and two years old.

CHAPTER 6

Daniel is cast into the den of lions.

be over the whole kingdom; dents; of whom Dan'iel was sizing, which altereth not. first: that the princes might 13 Then answered they and

the king should have no dam-iel, which is of the children of p.p.ch.1.6; 5.13.

princes, because an excellent but maketh his petition three ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. spirit was in him; and the times a day. king thought to set him over 14 Then the king, when he the whole realm.

kingdom; but they could find going down of the sun to deliver none occasion nor fault; foras-him. 2.39.6, Fidelity (1), 1 Co.4.2. much as he was faithful, nei- 15 Then these men assembled p.p. Po.94.21.

fault found in him. shall not find any occasion is, That no decree nor statute

hast praised the gods of silver, the king, and said thus unto

gether to establish a royal stat- See Prayerlessness, Ps.53.4. 24 Then was the part of the ute, and to make a firm decree, Or, interdict. hand sent from him; and this that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for See Implety, Ex.5.2.

writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MENE, ME' has been save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the NE, TEKEL, U-PHÄR'SIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: ME'NE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, that it be not changed, according to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay to the lay of the Mödes and lay the lay of the Mödes and lay the lay of the Mödes and lay the lay of the Mödes and lay the ing to the law of the Medes and

signed the writing and the p.p.Ps.62.9. 10 TNow when Dăn'iel knew ch.1.6, Daniel, v.21.

that the writing was signed, he | 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). went into his house; and his Jos.14.12, Courage (2), [Mt.14.4. 29 Then commanded Běl-shāz-went into ms nouse; and mage a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the label wild suler in the kingdom.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

[Mt.14.4.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dan'iel praying and 1 S.18.9, Watching. making supplication before his Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. 31 And Da-rius the Mcdi-an God. took the kingdom, being about 12 Then they came near, and p.p.ch.3.8.

spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty T pleased Da-ri'us to set over days, save of thee, O king, shall L the kingdom an hundred and be cast into the den of lions?

twenty princes, which should The king answered and said, p.p.v.9. The thing is true, according to p.p.Est.1.19. 2 And over these three presi-the law of the Medes and Pergive accounts unto them, and said before the king, That Dan'-

the captivity of Jü'dah, regard-|2 S.10.3, Slander (2). 3 Then this Dan'iel was preeth not thee, O king, nor the ferred above the presidents and decree that thou hast signed,

heard these words, was sore dis-p.p.Mk.6.26. 4 Then the presidents and pleased with himself, and set Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation. princes sought to find occasion his heart on Dan'iel to deliver See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. against Dan'iel concerning the him; and he laboured till the

3.29.3, Faultless, Lu.23.4. | ther was there any error or unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the Est.3.6, Malice (2). 5 Then said these men, We law of the Medes and Per sians

p.p.Ac.24.13-16,

اد

o É

Jos.3.10, Living God. ch.3.17, Divine Ability.

p.p.Est.1.19.

p.p.2 S.3.39; Ac.24.27. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1), [Ac.4.3.

Jud.14.5, Lions (1). Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Nu.14.8. Confidence in God. SeeDeliverance(2), Ge. 19.16. 1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. p.p.Lam.3.53: Mt.27.60.

1 K.21.8, Seal, Mt.27.66. Ge.38.18, Signets, Hag.2.23.

1 K.7.1. Palaces. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), ch.10.3. Ge.4.21, Musical Instru-[ments. De.28.67, Unrest. Est.6.1, Sleeplessness.

Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1), [Mk.16.2. p.p.Mt.28.1. Jud.14.5. Lions (1).

1 K.18.36, God's Servants

ch.1.6, Daniel, ch.9.2. p.p.ch.3.12. See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28. Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, [Mk.1.13. Ge.35.5. Divine Protec-

[tion (2), Re.7.3 Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2), [Jona.1.17 Ps.19.13, Innocence, Re.14.5. Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1).

See King's Favor, Pr.16.15. 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness.

De.6.24, Preservation. See God a Shield, Ge.15.1. Jn.2.22, Believers. Mt.8.13, Faith (4).

Jud.1.7, Retribution (2).

Jb.18.8. Wicked Snared. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5.

ch.5.31. Darius, ch.9.1. Ex.31.18, Writing (1).

Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.

Exr.5.13, Kings' Decrees, [Jona.3.7.

may be changed.

cast him into the den of lions, and he worketh signs and won- 1 S.17.37. Divine Delivere

Now the king spake and said ders in heaven and in earth, unto Dan'iel, Thy God whom who hath delivered Dan'iel from thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, in the reign of Darius, and in De.4.40, Godfiness Profitable.

and laid upon the mouth of the the reign of Cy rus the Per sian. p.p. Bur. 1.1. den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the Daniel's vision of the four beasts, 9 B.C.555 (?)

purpose might not be changed concerning Dăn'iel.

fasting: neither were instru-upon his bed: then he wrote the p.p.Is.30.8; Hab.2.2; ments of musick brought before dream, and told the sum of the

him: and his sleep went from matters.

den, he cried with a lamentable up from the sea, diverse one voice unto Dan'iel: and the from another.

servest continually, able to de-plucked, and it was lifted up liver thee from the lions? 21 Then said Dăn'iel unto the upon the feet as a man, and a king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his 5 And behold another beast, a have I done no hurt.

no manner of hurt was found was given to it.
upon him, because he believed 7 After this I saw in the night in his God. 24 ¶And the king command-beast, dreadful and terrible, and p.p.v.19,23.

which had accused Dan'iel, and great iron teeth: it devoured they cast them into the den of and brake in pieces, and stamped lions, them, their children, and the residue with the feet of it: their wives; and the lions had and it was diverse from all the the mastery of them, and brake beasts that were before it; and all their bones in pieces or ever it had ten horns.

languages, that dwell in all the first horns plucked up by the earth; Peace be multiplied unto roots: and, behold, in this horn you.

every dominion of my kingdom things.

which the king establisheth which shall not be destroyed, Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom, ich.7. and his dominion shall be even

16 Then the king commanded, unto the end. and they brought Dăn'iel, and 27 He delivereth and rescueth, Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

CHAPTER 7

and of God's kingdom N the first year of Běl-shăz zar ch.5.1, Belshamar.

18 Then the king went to L king of Bab'y-lon Dan'iel had ch.1.6, Daniel. his palace, and passed the night a dream and visions of his head Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions

2 Dăn'iel spake and said, I saw 19 Then the king arose very in my vision by night, and, beearly in the morning, and went hold, the four winds of the heav-p.p.Re.7.1; 17.15. in haste unto the den of lions. en strove upon the great sea. Nu.34.6, Gre 20 And when he came to the 3 And four great beasts came p.p.Re.13.1.

king spake and said to Dān'iel, 4 The first was like a lion, p.p.De.28.50; Is.5.28
O Dān'iel, servant of the living and had eagle's wings: I beGod, is thy God, whom thou held till the wings thereof were from the earth, and made stand man's heart was given to it.

angel, and hath shut the lions' second, like to a bear, and it 1 S.17.34, Bears, mouths, that they have not hurt raised up itself on one side, and me: forasmuch as before him it had three ribs in the mouth of innocency was found in me; it between the teeth of it: and and also before thee, O king, they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

23 Then was the king exceed- 6 After this I beheld, and lo ing glad for him, and command-another, like a leopard, which ed that they should take Dan'iel had upon the back of it four up out of the den. So Dăn'iel wings of a fowl; the beast had was taken up out of the den, and also four heads; and dominion

visions, and behold a fourth Is.1.1. Prophetic Vision ed, and they brought those men strong exceedingly; and it had

they came at the bottom of the 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among 25 Then king Da-ri'us wrote them another little horn, before p.p.Re.13.11-13. unto all people, nations, and whom there were three of the

were eyes like the eyes of man, 26 I make a decree, That in and a mouth speaking great 1 S.17.44, Bossters.

1 S.12.14, Fear of God.

men tremble and fear before the God of Dăn'iel: for he is were cast down, and the Ancient Pa.49.17, Glory of Man.

Jos.3.10, Living God, [Mt.26.63] ever, and his kingdom that was white as snow, and the hair Pa.51.7, Saow (2).

Nu.34.6, Great Sea.

p.p.Eze.28.2.

p.p.Je.50.21-32

p.p.Re.13.1.

p.p.2 Th.2.4; 2 Ti.3.2

824

Daniel's vision of four beasts, p.p.Re.1.14. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. ing fire. De.4.36, Fire (5). See Angels (3), Mt.24.31. Ne.9.6. Heavenly Host, He.12.22 SeeLast Judgment, Mt. 25.31. See Book of Life, Ex.32.33. the books were opened: the voice of the great words break it in pieces.
which the horn spake: I beheld 24 And the ten horns out of p.p.Re.12.3. p.p.Jude 16. p.p.Re.19.20; 20.10. See Eternal Fire, Is.33.14. given to the burning flame. See Abasement (1), Jb.40.12. p.p.1 Co.15.25. See Penalty Delayed, [Ge.15.16. time. Ge.3.15, Messianic Propheicles, ch.9.25. Mt.8.20, Son of Man. See Second Coming (1), [Mt.26.64. heaven, and came to the Ancient hand the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit,

[Mt.25.31. D.D.V.9. 14 And there was given him and they shall take away his Mk. 16.19, Christ Exalted, Mt. 16.27, Christ's Glory, Ps. 2.6, Christ, King, Zec. 9.9, Ge. 22.18, Gentiles (1), Gen Universal Working, 22.23. See Universal Worship, [Ps.22.27. Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion, [Zec.9.10. Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom, [v.27. See Immutability, Ps.33.11. 15 ¶ I Dan'iel was grieved in everlasting kingdom, and all ls.9.7, Eternal Kingdom, (Mi.4.7. my spirit in the midst of my dominions shall serve and obey Ps.59.13, Universal King. body, and the visions of my him. p.p.ch.4.19. head troubled me.

See Instruction Sought, [Mt.13.36. them that stood by, and asked cogitations much troubled me, told me, and made me know the in me: but I kept the matter in interpretation of the things. 17 These great beasts, which shall arise out of the earth. and possess the kingdom for appeared unto me, even unto ever, even for ever and ever. me Dan'iel, after that which truth of the fourth beast, which 2 And I saw in a vision; and

p.p.v.7. were of iron, and his nails of palace, which is in the province 1 K.7.1, Palaces. brass; which devoured, brake of Elam; and I saw in a vision, in pieces, and stamped the resi-and I was by the river of Ula-i. p.p.Ge.10.22; v.16. due with his feet; 20 And of the ten horns that and saw, and, behold, there were in his head, and of the stood before the river a ram p.p.v.20. 1 S.17.44, Boasters. p.p.v.25. than his fellows. p.p.Re.11.7; 13.7.

ch.2.22. Revelations.

Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings.

Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare.

p.p.ch.2.37; v.3,4.

of his head like the pure wool: and prevailed against them; Mt.10.17, Persecution (4). his throne was like the fiery 22 Until the Ancient of days See God Eternal, De.32.40. flame, and his wheels as burn-came, and judgment was given p.p.Mt.19.28; Lu.22.30; ing fire [1 Co.6.2; Re.20.4 to the saints of the most High; 10 A fiery stream issued and and the time came that the p.p.Re.1.6; 3.21. came forth from before him: saints possessed the kingdom. Pa.91.14, Saints Exalted. thousand thousands ministered 23 Thus he said, The fourth king-p.p.v.7,19. times ten thousand stood before dom upon earth, which shall be him: the judgment was set, and diverse from all kingdoms, and · shall devour the whole earth, 11 I beheld then because of and shall tread it down, and See Oppression (2), Ex.1.14.

even till the beast was slain, this kingdom are ten kings and his body destroyed, and that shall arise: and another given to the burning flame. 12 As concerning the rest of shall be diverse from the first, the beasts, they had their domin- and he shall subdue three kings. the beasts, they had their domin- and ne shall speak great ion taken away: yet their lives 25 And he shall speak great Le.24.11, Blasphemy. [Ac.13,45.

and shall wear out the saints of Mt.10.17, Persecution (4). 13 I saw in the night visions, the most High, and think to p.p.2 Th.2.4. and, behold, one like the Son of change times and laws: and man came with the clouds of they shall be given into his p.p.ch.12.7; Re.12.14; 13.7. heaven, and came to the Ancient hand until a time and times

dominion, and glory, and a king-dominion, to consume and to p.p.v.10,22; Re.19.20. dom, that all people, nations, destroy it unto the end. and languages, should serve 27 And the kingdom and dohim: his dominion is an ever-minion, and the greatness of lasting dominion, which shall the kingdom under the whole See Spir. Kings, Lu.22.29. not pass away, and his kingdom heaven, shall be given to the Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints, that which shall not be de-people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an De.32.8, Most High.

28 Hitherto is the end of the 16 I came near unto one of matter. As for me Dan'iel, my p.p.v.15; ch.8.27; 10.8. him the truth of all this. So he and my countenance changed p.p.Mk.9.10; Lu.2.19,51. my heart. CHAPTER 8 are four, are four kings, which Daniel's vision of the ram and he B.C.553 (?) 18 But the saints of the most IN the third year of the reign High shall take the kingdom, of king Belshazzar a vision Is.11, Prophetic Visions.

19 Then I would know the appeared unto me at the first, p.p.ch.7.1. was diverse from all the others, it came to pass, when I saw, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth that I was at Shu'shan in the p.p.Ne.1.1.

other which came up, and before which had two horns: and the whom three fell; even of that two horns were high; but one horn that had eyes, and a mouth was higher than the other, and that spake very great things, the higher came up last.
whose look was more stout 4 I saw the ram pushing west-p.p.Is.45.1-5. ward, and northward, and south-21 I beheld, and the same ward; so that no beasts might horn made war with the saints, stand before him, neither was

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes,

O :

825

he goat interpreted by Gabrie

Ps.18.28, Enlightenme

p.p.Re.10.7; 11.18.

2 Chr.36.20, Persia, ch.19.

destroy, et

See Fall of the Wicked.
[Pr.11.

See Secret Things, De.29.2

there any that could deliver stood before me as the appear- See Angels Appear, Ge. 32

p.p.ch.11.3.

p.p.v.8,21.

p.p.v.3.

p.p.ch.11.11.

p.p.ch.7.7.

p.p.ch.5.20.

p.p.v.23.

p.p.ch.11.16.

p.p.Re.12.4.

p.p.ch.7.2; Re.7.1.

See Fruitful Land, Ex.3.8.

See Heavenly Host, Ne.9.6.

Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

Or, the host was given over

against the daily sacri-Is.59.4, Truth (2).

Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1). See Saints' Fellowship, [Ps.119.63.

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged.

p.p.v.11,12.

transgression

p.p.Ex.29.38; Nu.28.3. Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2).

out of his hand; but he did ance of a man. according to his will, and be- 16 And I heard a man's voice p.p.Ac.9.4; Re.1.12. came great.

5 And as I was considering, which called, and said, Gabri-Gabriel, ch.9.21.

behold, an he goat came from el, make this man to under-p.p.Zec.1.9.

the west on the face of the stand the vision.

Or, none touched him in [the earth.

winds of heaven.

toward the pleasant land.

stamped upon them.

of his power.

seen standing before the river, the vision.

the ground: and the goat had stood: and when he came, I

whole earth, and touched not 17 So he came near where I

a notable horn between his was afraid, and fell upon my Mt.14.30, Needless Pear. face: but he said unto me, SeeGodlyReverence, Ex.1 p.p.Hab.2.3. with me, I was in a deep sleep Ge.15.12, Sleep (5), Jona.1

between the banks of Ola-i,

6 And he came to the ram that Understand, O son of man: for ch.2.22, Revelations. had two horns, which I had at the time of the end shall be and ran unto him in the fury 18 Now as he was speaking 7 And I saw him come close on my face toward the ground: p.p.ch.19.9.

unto the ram, and he was moved but he touched me, and set me See Christ's Touch, Mt.S. with choler against him, and upright, smote the ram, and brake his 19 And he said, Behold, I two horns: and there was no will make thee know what De.4.5, Instruction (5).

power in the ram to stand be-shall be in the last end of the See Divine Teacher, Ex.4. fore him, but he cast him down indignation: for at the time to the ground, and stamped up-appointed the end shall be.
on him: and there was none 20 The ram which thou saw-

that could deliver the ram out est having two horns are the p.p.v.3.

kings of Mē'di-a and Pēr'sia. 8 Therefore the he goat waxed 21 And the rough goat is the p.p.v 5-7. very great: and when he was king of Gre cia: and the great strong, the great horn was bro-horn that is between his eyes ken; and for it came up four is the first king.

notable ones toward the four 22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, '9 And out of one of them came four kingdoms shall stand up forth a little horn, which waxed out of the nation, but not in his exceeding great, toward the power.
south, and toward the east, and 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the trans- See Penalty Delayed 10 And it waxed great, even gressors are come to the full, a [Ge.15 to the host of heaven; and it king of fierce countenance, and p.p.Mt.23.32; 1 Th.2.16. cast down some of the host and understanding dark sentences, p.p.De.28.50. of the stars to the ground, and shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be 11 Yea, he magnified himself mighty, but not by his own p.p.Re.17.13,17. even to the prince of the host, power: and he shall destroy or, corrupt wenderfully, and by him the daily sacrifice wonderfully, and shall prosper, See Prosperity (3). (Inderwas taken away, and the place and practise, and shall destroy of his sanctuary was cast down, the mighty and the holy people. See Chosen Ones, De.7.4 12 And an host was given him | 25 And through his policy al-

against the daily sacrifics by so he shall cause craft to prosper reason of transgression, and it in his hand; and he shall mag-pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. cast down the truth to the pround; and it practised, and by peace shall destroy many:

[destroy.] he shall also stand up against p.p.v.11. 13 Then I heard one saint the Prince of princes; but he p.p.Re.17.14. speaking, and another saint shall be broken without hand. said unto that certain saint 26 And the vision of the which spake, How long shall evening and the morning which p.p.v.11-15. be the vision concerning the was told is true: wherefore p.p.Re.10.4. daily sacrifice, and the trans-shut thou up the vision; for it Ge.2.17, Knowledge Withgression of desolation, to give shall be for many days. both the sanctuary and the 27 And I Dan'iel fainted, and Nu.11.14, Human Weaknes

Or, evenings and mornings. hundred days; then shall the tonished at the vision, but none p.p.ch.248.

Chr.29.15. Temple sanctuary be cleansed. understood it.

See Secret

15 ¶ And it came to pass,

both the sanctuary and the last sick certain days; after-2 K.20.1, Sickness (2), [Ja.11. 14 And he said unto me, ward I rose up, and did the Unto two thousand and three king's business; and I was as-Pr.10.4, Diligence.

CHAPTER 9

See Pollutions (3), [2 Chr.33.7. Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2).

Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions.

See Instruction Sought, [Mt.13.36. meaning, then, behold, there]

When I, even I Dan'iel, had seen the vision, and sought for the distriction of the seventy seeks.

CHAPTER 9

Daniel proper for his people. 20 Gabriel informs him of the seventy seeks.

p.Est.1.1.

.1.6. Daniel, ch.12.4. ee Search "The Word." De.17.19.

p.1 Ti.4.13; 2 Ti.3.15. p.Jc.25.11: 29.10. e.28.36, Captivity (1). K.14.25, Jerusalem (2). .5.3, Prayerfulness.

L5.3, Prayers. Chr.11.16, Seekers, [Jn.12.21. x.34.28, Fasting (3). e.37.34, Sackcloth, [Jona.3.8.

e.18.23, Prayer (10) [Hab.3.1.

2.19.5, Obedience (3):

81.11, Call Refused. 6.10, Spir. Deafness. 12.33.32, Hearing (2). r.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

p.Esr.9.7; He.9.32,34.

r.9.15, God's Righteous-...3.10, Sin's Shame.

28.01.1M.q.q.q e.26.33, Dispersion (2).

z.20.5, Retribution (1). p.Ps.51.4. c Prom; : e Wicked Ashamed Ps.25.3.

Ex.15.25, Pro

p.Lam.1.8; 3.42. e.4.31, Mercy (1). e.5.10, Forgiveness (1). S.8.7, Rebellion (2)

e.3.11. Disobedience (2). Chr.36.16, Law Despised. e Divine Call (1), Je.35.15.

Grant Cart D. e Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. .119.176, Wanderers.

.3.17, Divine Curse.

z.34.32, Lawgiver (2). and thinking

N the first year of Dari'us 12 And he hath confirmed his p.p.Is.44.26; Lam.2.17. the seed of the Medes, which us, and against our judges that

of the Chal-de ans; reign I Dăn'iel understood by done as hath been done upon books the number of the years, Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm. whereof the word of the LORD 13 As it is written in the law came to Jer-e-mi'ah the proph- of Mo'ses, all this evil is come et, that he would accomplish upon us: yet made we not our Ps.53.4, Prayerlessne

seventy years in the desola-tions of Jeru'sā-lēm. The desola-that we might turn from our 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2) that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy Is.1.5, Correction Despised. See No Understanding, [Ps.32.9. the Lord God, to seek by prayer truth.

and sackcloth, and ashes: 4 And I prayed unto the brought it upon us: for the Is.13.11, Punishment. LORD my God, and made my LORD our God so Lag.

Confession, and said, O Lord, all his works which he doeth:

De.32.4, Divine Justice.

Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). LORD my God, and made my LORD our God is righteous in Est. 9.15, God's Righteous-Chr.29.11, God's Majesty, the great and dreadful God, for we obeyed not his voice. e.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, keeping the covenant and mer- 15 And now, O Lord our God,

mandments; a beautiful and with a mighty hand, and hast De.5.15, God's Hand. 12.1.7, Confession of Sin (2).

Sin (2).

S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Belled, even by departing from thy judg-thy precepts and from thy judg-the left thing anger and thy

S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

S.8.8, Forsaking God (2).

Solution is a serious day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Solution is a serious day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

S.8.7, Rebellion (2).

Solution is a serious day; we have sinned, we have sinned and sinne

> unto thy servants the prophets, city Je-ru'sa-lem, thy holy moun- De.12.5, Sacred Places. which spake in thy name to tain: because for our sins, and See Our Iniquities, Jb.14.17. our kings, our princes, and our for the iniquities of our fathers, Ex.20.5, Parents' Sins. fathers, and to all the people of Jê-ru'sā-lem and thy people are

7.0 Lord, righteousness be- are about us. [ness. longeth unto thee, but unto us 17 Now therefore, O our God, are near, and that are far off, Lord's sake.

cause of their trespass that they and behold our desolations, and Is.1.8, Desolation (1). have trespassed against thee. the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present confusion of face, to our kings, our supplications before thee De.9.5, Unmerited Favors, to our princes, and to our fafor our righteousnesses, but for thers, because we have sinned thy great mercies.

against thee airg and toll & 9 To the Lord our God be-give; O Lord, hearken and do; long mercies and forgivenesses, defer not, for thine own sake, Ps. 13.1, Divine Delays. though we have rebelled against O my God: for thy city and thy

10 Neither have we obeyed 20 And whiles I was speakthe voice of the LORD our God, ing, and praying, and confess Nu.22.34, Confession of to walk in his laws, which he ing my sin and the sin of my Nu.21.7, Confession of set before us by his servants people Is ra-el, and presenting

the prophets. 11 Yea, all Is ra-el have trans- LORD my God for the holy gressed thy law, even by depart-mountain of my God; ing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse in prayer, even the man Ga bri-ch.8.16, Gabriel, Lu.1.19. is poured upon us, and the oath el, whom I had seen in the that is written in the law of vision at the beginning, being Mo'ses the servant of God, be-caused to fly swiftly, touched cause we have sinned against me about the time of the even-p.p.1 K.18.36; Esr.9.5. him of med regil you bed bot ling oblation.

the son of A-has-u-e'rus, of words, which he spake against 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure was made king over the realm judged us, by bringing upon us p.p.Jb.12.17; Ps.2.10. a great evil: for under the See Retribution (1), Ex.20.5. 2 In the first year of his whole heaven hath not been p.p.Mt.24.21; Mk.13.19.

and supplications, with fasting, 14 Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and p.p.Je.31.18,28.

e Prom. to Obedient, and cy to them that love him, and that hast brought thy people to them what keep his comforth out of the land of R gypt 5 We have sinned, and have gotten thee renown, as at this Or, hast made thee a name.

thee, let thine anger and thy 6 Neither have we hearkened fury be turned away from thy 8x.32.32, Intercession (3). become a reproach to all that De.28.37, Israel a By-word.

confusion of faces, as at this hear the prayer of thy servant, Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. day; to the men of Jū'dah, and and his supplications, and cause Ge:43.29, Divine Favor (2). to the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-thy face to shine upon thy sanc-p.p.Nu.6.25. to the inhabitants of Je-ru sa the state of the leading of the See Temple Destroyed, 12 K.25.9. through all the countries whith- 18 O my God, incline thine p.p.Ps.17.6. er thou hast driven them, be-ear, and hear; open thine eyes, 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, for- Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

people are called by thy name. Ex.19.5, God's People.

my supplication before the

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2),

[Ro.4.16.

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

[Sin (2).

p.p.Ps.137.5; Is.56.7.

De.4.5, Instruction (5).

Ex.4.15. Divine Teacher.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

ch.2.22. Revelations.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

Or, to restrain the trans-

Fullness of Time, Mk.1.1 Eze.45.15, Reconciliation,

See Christ our Righteous-

Ge.3.15, Messianic Proph-[ecies, Mi.5.2.

Ps.45.7, Anointed One,

Is.1.26. Restoration (2).

See Opposers, Egr.4.4.

Is.53.12, Christ's Death.

1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2).

Or, it shall be out off by

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

p.p.Ro.15.8: Ga.3.17.

p.p.He.10.4-22.

De.8.5. Consider.

p.p.Mt.24.15.

p.p.ch.10.12.

Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered,

[ch.10.12

[gression . Mk.1.15.

[2 Co.5.18.

[ness, Ro.10.4.

Daniel seeth a glorious visio 22 And he informed me, and tieth day of the first month, as Or, Tigris.

talked with me, and said, O I was by the side of the great p.p.ch.8.2.

and looked, and behold a cer- See Angels Appear, Ge 32

p.p.Je.10.9.

eyes as lamps of fire, and his

speak unto thee, and stand up- Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment.

p.p.Ac.10.30.

De.7.25, Abominations. Abomination of Desolation,

[ch.12.11.

B.C.538 (?) 2 Chr.36.22, Cyrus. 2 Chr.36.20, Persia, ch.11.2. ch.2.22, Revelations.

De.4.6, Understanding.

1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. Ps.34.18, Contrition.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), Mt.4.2. Pr.20.1, Wine. Ru.3.3, Anointing (4).

Dăn'iel, I am now come forth river, which is Hid'de-kel; to give thee skill and under- 5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, standing.

23 At the beginning of thy tain man clothed in linen, Ex.35.6, Linen. supplications the commandment whose loins were girded with Ex.28.4, Girdle (1). came forth, and I am come to fine gold of O'phaz: shew thee; for thou art greatly 6 His body also was like the beloved: therefore understand beryl, and his face as the ap-Ex.28.29, Beryl. the matter, and consider the pearance of lightning, and his Ex.34.30. Face Shining

vision. 24 Seventy weeks are deter-arms and his feet like in colour See Glorified Christ 10k.9

mined upon thy people and up to polished brass, and the voice p.p.Ra.1.14.15. on thy holy city, to finish the of his words like the voice of a transgression, and to make an multitude. end of sins, and to make recon- 7 And I Dăn'iel alone saw the ciliation for iniquity, and to vision: for the men that were Ge.15.1, Visions.

[Lu.4.18. the most Holy.

the Mes-si'ah the Prince shall turned in me into corruption, Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. be seven weeks, and threescore and I retained no strength. and two weeks: the street shall 9 Yet heard I the voice of his

even in troublous times. two weeks shall Mes-si'ah be face toward the ground. Or, cut off, and shall have [nothing. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted

the city and the sanctuary; of my hands, and the end thereof shall be 11 And he said unto me, O 2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed. with a flood, and unto the end Dan'iel, a man greatly beloved, Ge.4.4, Divine Favor. of the war desolations are de-understand the words that I ch.2.22, Revelations. [desolations termined. week he shall cause the sacri-trembling.

> summation, and that deter- to chasten thyself before thy Ps.34.18, Contrition. mined shall be poured upon the God, thy words were heard, and Ex.15.25, Prayers Andesolate. CHAPTER 10 Daniel sees a glorious vision.

of the vision. 2 In those days I Dăn'iel was many days. mourning three full weeks.

mouth, neither did I anoint my-became dumb. weeks were fulfilled.

bring in everlasting righteous with me saw not the vision; but p.p.Ac.9.7.
ness, and to seal up the vision a great quaking fell upon them, See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.
and prophecy, and to anoint so that they fled to hide them-p.p.Mt.28.4. selves. 25 Know therefore and under-stand, that from the going forth and saw this great vision, and p.p.Mt.17.1,2. of the commandment to restore there remained no strength in Nu.11.14.Human Weakner and to build Je-ru'sa-lem unto me: for my comeliness was p.p.Is.6.5.

be built again, and the wall, words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in p.p.Lu.9.32; 22.45. 26 And after threescore and a deep sleep on my face, and my p.p.Song 5.2. cut off, but not for himself: 10 T And, behold, an hand and the people of the prince touched me, which set me upon See Christ's Touch, Mt.S. that shall come shall destroy my knees and upon the palms

27 And he shall confirm the right: for unto thee am I now covenant with many for one sent. And when he had spoken See God's Messengers, Nu. 16.2 week: and in the midst of the this word unto me, I stood p.p.Mk.16.8; Ac.9.6. fice and the oblation to cease, 12 Then said he unto me, and for the overspreading of Fear not, Dan'iel: for from the Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." abominations he shall make it first day that thou didst set See Prom. to Seekers. desolate, even until the con-thine heart to understand, and

13 But the prince of the king-dom of Per sia withstood me In the third year of Cyrus one and twenty days: but, lo, king of Për'sia a thing was Mi'chaël, one of the chief prinrevealed unto Dăn'iel, whose ces, came to help me; and I name was called Běl-te-shāz-remained there with the kings zar; and the thing was true, of Pērsia. but the time appointed was 14 Now I am come to make De.4.5, Instruction (5). long: and he understood the thee understand what shall be-ch.2.22, Revelations. thing, and had understanding fall thy people in the latter Is.2.2, Last Days. days: for yet the vision is for

I am come for thy words.

15 And when he had spoken 3 I ate no pleasant bread, nei-such words unto me, I set my Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. ther came flesh nor wine in my face toward the ground, and I Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. self at all, till three whole 16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men p.p.Is.6.7; Je.1.9.

4 And in the four and twen-touched my lips: then I opened

p.p.Lu.1.20.

left in me.

ened me.

.Ec.1.18: ch.7.15.

32.10, Humility (3).

.11.14,Human Weakness

Christ's Touch, Mt.8.3.

8.2, Strength in Weak-

26.24, "Fear Not." 43.23, Peace Invoked. .2.2, "Be Strong."

13.23, Spir. Receptivity.

God of Battles, Ex.14.14.

4.5, Instruction (5).

strengtheneth himself. Michael, ch.12.1.

C.534 (?)

.ch.9.1.

2.22, Revelations. hr.36.20, Persia.

.8.18, Riches (1). .ch.7.6; 8.5.

.v.16,36.

.40.12, Abasement (1).

.Jb.20.5 ; Pa.37.35.

v.8,9,14.

, they shall associate Lihom

Spir. Utterance, Ac.2.4. my mouth, and spake, and said south shall come to the king of unto him that stood before me, the north to make an agree Heb make rights. O my lord, by the vision my ment: but she shall not retain

sorrows are turned upon me, the power of the arm; neither and I have retained no strength. shall he stand, nor his arm: but 17 For how can the servant of she shall be given up, and they this my lord talk with this my that brought her, and he that lord? for as for me, straight-begat her, and he that strengthway there remained no strength ened her in these times.

in me, neither is there breath 7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his 18 Then there came again and estate, which shall come with Or, office. touched me one like the appearan army, and shall enter into ance of a man, and he strength the fortress of the king of the 2 S.5.9, Fortresses, Mi.7.12.

thee, be strong, yea, be strong. into Egypt their gods, with their 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. And when he had spoken unto princes, and with their precious

thou hast strengthened me. 20 Then said he, Knowest thou north.

with the prince of Persia: and and shall return into his own when I am gone forth, lo, the land.

CHAPTER 11

of the Romans. LSO I in the first year of north; and he shall set forth a p.p.Ps.33.16; Ec.9.11. A Da-ri'us the Mede, even great multitude; but the mul-I, stood to confirm and to titude shall be given into his strengthen him. hand.

2 And now will I shew thee 12 And when he hath taken the truth. Behold, there shall away the multitude, his heart stand up yet three kings in Per-shall be lifted up; and he shall Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. sia; and the fourth shall be far cast down many ten thousands: richer than they all: and by but he shall not be strengthened

his strength through his riches by it.
he shall stir up all against the 13 For the king of the north realm of Grē'çiá. 3 And a mighty king shall a multitude greater than the stand up, that shall rule with former, and shall certainly come

great dominion, and do accord-after certain years with a great Or, at the end of times, ing to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, 14 And in those times there his kingdom shall be broken, shall many stand up against the and shall be divided toward the king of the south: also the rob-

four winds of heaven; and not bers of thy people shall exalt Or, the children of robbers. to his posterity, nor according themselves to establish the vito his dominton which he ruled: sion; but they shall fall. for his kingdom shall be plucked 15 So the king of the north up, even for others beside those, shall come, and cast up a mount, p.p. Je.5.10; 6.6.
5 ¶And the king of the south and take the most fenced cities: Or, the city of munitions.

north, and shall deal against 19 And said, O man greatly bethem, and shall prevail:
loved, fear not: peace be unto 8 And shall also carry captives Ge.14.12, Captives.

me, I was strengthened, and vessels of silver and of gold; Or, vessels of their desire, said, Let my lord speak; for and he shall continue more Ge.44.2, Silver (3).

years than the king of the wherefore I come unto thee? 9 So the king of the south and now will I return to fight shall come into his kingdom,

prince of Gre cia shall come.

10 But his sons shall be stirred
21 But I will shew thee that up, and shall assemble a multi-10 But his sons shall be stirred Or, shall war. which is noted in the scripture tude of great forces: and one

of truth: and there is none shall certainly come, and over-that holdeth with me in these flow, and pass through: then p.p.Is.8.8. things, but Mi'chaël your prince. shall he return, and be stirred Or, then shall he be stirred up, even to his fortress.
11 And the king of the south p.p.v.5.

Overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia. 5 Kings of the north and south. 30 Invasion and tyranny shall come forth and fight with Ge.14.2, War (1). him, even with the king of the

shall return, and shall set forth

army and with much riches.

shall be strong, and one of his and the arms of the south shall

princes; and he shall be strong not withstand, neither his choabove him, and have dominion; sen people, neither shall there his dominion shall be a great be any strength to withstand. Le.26.37, Powerlessness.

16 But he that cometh against 6 And in the end of years they him shall do according to his p.p.v.3,36. shall join themselves together; own will, and none shall stand See Invincibility, De.7.24 for the king's daughter of the before him: and he shall stand p.p.ch.8.9.

Hab.1.6, Earthly Treasures.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

0 -

Or. the land of ornament,

p.p.Lu.9.51. Or, much uprightness, or. [equal conditions.

Or, to corrupt her.

p.p.ch.9.26.

Or, his reproach.

Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. p.p.Jb.20.8; Ps.37.36. Or, in his place. Or, one that causeth an exactor to pass over.

Or, angers.

Est.3.1, Promotion (2). p.p.1 S.3.13; Ps.12.8. p.p.2 S.15.6; v.32. p.p.2 S.10.0, 2 S.14.17, Flatterers, [Lu.20.21.

Or, in his place.

Ge.3.1, Craftiness.

Or, into the peaceable and [fat, etc. p.p.Ne.9.25; Eze.34.14.

p.p.Pr.19.6. Ge.34.28, Spoil. See Evil Devices, Ps.36.4. Or, he shall think his [thoughts.

Ps.120.7, Contentiousness.

See Treachery, Jud.16.19. See Assassination, Jud.3.21.

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. 1 S.23.9, Mischief. Ps.63.11, Liars.

in the glorious land, which by for yet the end shall be at the Ge.11.8, Wicked Com [or, goodly land. his hand shall be consumed.

daughter of women, corrupting land.

his side, neither be for him.

and not be found.

in battle. 21 And in his estate shall late. stand up a vile person, to whom 32 And such as do wickedly See Wicked Snared, Jb.18

the covenant.

23 And after the league made

34 Now when they shall fall, the covenant.

the province; and he shall do them white, even to the time Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. that which his fathers have not of the end: because it is yet

done, nor his fathers' fathers; for a time appointed. he shall scatter among them the 36 And the king shall do acprey, and spoil, and riches: yea, cording to his will; and he shall See Self-will, De.1.43. and he shall forecast his devices exalt himself, and magnify him- Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. against the strong holds, even self above every god, and shall Le.24.11, Blasphemy.

the king of the south with a complished: for that that is great army; and the king of determined shall be done. devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the operation of his meat shall destroy honour the God of forces: and the same of the sa

and they shall speak lies at one most strong holds with a strange Or, fortresses of munition table; but it shall not prosper: god, whom he shall acknowledge

his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face 28 Then shall he return into to enter with the strength of his land with great riches; and his whole kingdom, and upright his heart shall be against the ones with him; thus shall he holy covenant; and he shall do do: and he shall give him the exploits, and return to his own

her: but she shall not stand on 29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward 18 After this shall he turn the south; but it shall not be his face unto the isles, and shall as the former, or as the latter. take many: but a prince for his 30 For the ships of Chit'tim Nu.24.24, Ships.

own behalf shall cause the re-shall come against him: thereproach offered by him to cease; fore he shall be grieved, and without his own reproach he return, and have indignation shall cause it to turn upon him. against the holy covenant: so 19 Then he shall turn his face shall he do; he shall even retoward the fort of his own land: turn, and have intelligence with but he shall stumble and fall, them that forsake the holy cov- See Covenant-breaker

enant. 20 Then shall stand up in his 31 And arms shall stand on estate a raiser of taxes in the his part, and they shall pollute 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). glory of the kingdom: but the sanctuary of strength, and within few days he shall be shall take away the daily sacri-p.p.ch.8.11; 9.27. destroyed, neither in anger, nor fice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh deso-ch.9.27, Abomination of

they shall not give the honour against the covenant shall he Or, shall he cause to disof the kingdom: but he shall corrupt by flatteries: but the corrupt by flatteries: but the come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a 33 And they that understand See Inderstanding, De.4 flood shall they be overflown among the people shall instruct De. 4.5, Instruction (5). from before him, and shall be many: yet they shall fall by p.p.He.11.35. broken; yea, also the prince of the sword, and by flame, by cap-Mt.10.17, Persecution (4).

with him he shall work deceit-they shall be holpen with a fully: for he shall come up, and little help: but many shall p.p.Ro.16.18. shall become strong with a small cleave to them with flatteries. 35 And some of them of un-24 He shall enter peaceably derstanding shall fall, to try Ps.17.3, Life Tested. even upon the fattest places of them, and to purge, and to make Jb.23.10. Spir. Refining.

speak marvellous things against Ex.5.2, Impiety.

the south shall be stirred up to 37 Neither shall he regard the battle with a very great and God of his fathers, nor the de-Jb.34.9, Godless. mighty army; but he shall not sire of women, nor regard any p.p.1 Ti.4.3. stand: for they shall forecast god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

flow: and many shall fall down not shall he honour with gold, Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). slain.

27 And both these lives 27 And both these kings' stones, and pleasant things, hearts shall be to do mischief, 39 Thus shall he do in the

25 And he shall stir up his the God of gods, and shall pros-Jb.12.6, Prosperity (1). power and his courage against per till the indignation be ac-See Divine Indignation, Ps.69.2 Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels.

Ge.11.4, Ambition.

1 Co.3.1 Or, things desired.

Glory of Man, Ps.49.17.

los a price. ch.124

a.5.28 .27. Whirlwind (2). 4.7, Chariots (1).

24.24. Shipe.

and of delight, ot, orna ent, or, goodly land. 6.9. Edomites. 26.3, Moab.

9.38, Ammonites. send forth.

6.14, King's Wrath.

.1.6, Earthly Treasures

2.5, Sacred Places

7.38. End of the Wicked

.534 (?)

0.13, Michael, Jude 9.

Mt.24.21.

4.30, Tribulation.

5.19, Deliverance (3). 32.33, Book of Life,

Lu.10.20.

7.12, Sleep (4).
31.16, Death (2), Mk. 5.39
49.15, Resurrection (1).
rnal Life (1), Mt. 25.46.
3.10, Sin's Shame.
27.23, Wicked Despised,
[Na. 3.19.

11.6, Pature Punishm't. | everlasting contempt.

for gain.

overflow and pass over.

Ăm'mŏn.

tries shall be overthrown: but river.

escape. 43 But he shall have power when he held up his right hand De.32.40, God Eternal. over the treasures of gold and and his left hand unto heaven, p.p.Re.12.14. of silver, and over all the pre- and sware by him that liveth cious things of E'gypt: and the for ever that it shall be for a Lib'y-ans and the E-thi-o'pi-ans time, times, and an half; and shall be at his steps.

ble him: therefore he shall go shall be finished.

forth with great fury to destroy, 8 And I heard, but I under-and utterly to make away many. stood not: then said I, O my 45 And he shall plant the Lord, what shall be the end of

help him. CHAPTER 12

A chael stand-up, the great stand.

same time: and at that time two hundred and ninety days. thy people shall be delivered, 12 Blessed is he that wait-every one that shall be found eth, and cometh to the thousand see Waiting for God, [Ge.49.18.]

written in the book. 2 And many of them that thirty days.

and increase with glory: and he 3 And they that be wise shall shall cause them to rule over shine as the brightness of the many, and shall divide the land firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the 40 And at the time of the end stars for ever and ever. shall the king of the south push 4 But thou, O Dăn'iel, shut at him: and the king of the up the words, and seal the book,

at him: and the king of the up the words, and seal the book, north shall come against him even to the time of the end: | Ch.1.6, Daniel, Esc.14.14. | Ge.2.17, Knowledge Withlike a whirlwind, with chariots, many shall run to and fro, and with horsemen, and with knowledge shall be increased. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.17. | held. | p.p.ch.8.18.18. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | held. | into the countries, and shall and, behold, there stood other See Angels Appear, Ge. 32.1. two, the one on this side of the 41 He shall enter also into the bank of the river, and the other p.p.ch.10.4.

glorious land, and many coun- on that side of the bank of the these shall escape out of his 6 And one said to the man p.p.Re.1.13; 15.6. hand, even E'dom, and Mo'ab, clothed in linen, which was Ex. 35.6, Linen.

and the chief of the children of upon the waters of the river, p.p.1 Pe.1.12. How long shall it be to the end

42 He shall stretch forth his of these wonders? hand also upon the countries: 7 And I heard the man and the land of E'gypt shall not clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, p.p.Re.10.5.

when he shall have accom-44 But tidings out of the east plished to scatter the power of and out of the north shall trou- the holy people, all these things p.p.Lu.21.24.

tabernacies of his palace bethese things?

4 And he said, Go thy way,
holy mountain; yet he shall Dan'iel: for the words are
these things?

Dan'iel: for the words are
De.29.29, Secret Things,
the said of the words are
De.29.29, Secret Things,
The said of the words are come to his end, and none shall closed up and sealed till the time of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, and Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3).

prince which standeth for the 11 And from the time that p.p.ch.8.11. prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and the daily sacrifive shall be there shall be a time of troutaken away, and the abomination of [Desolation, Mt.24.15.] there was a nation even to that up, there shall be a thousand p.p.Re.112,3.

three hundred and five and

sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting the end be: for thou shall rest, See Puture Rest, Jb.3.17. life, and some to shame and and stand in thy lot at the end p.p.Ps.16.5. of the days.

Or, be teachers.
Reward (1), Mt.10.42.
Jb.11.17,Radiancy, Jn.5.35
Pr.11.30, Soul-winners,
[Mt.4.19.
Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted, Prom.to Workers.Mk.9.41.

Is.2.2, Last Days, Mi.4.1.

made white, and tried; but the Ps.17.3, Life Tested, Zec.13.9. Michael shall deliver lerael from wicked shall do wickedly: and Jn.7.7. Evil Works. In wicked shall under-p.p.Mt.24.39.

A ND' at that time shall Mi-stand; but the wise shall under-pr.2.6. Wisdom Promised. 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment.

See Eternal Hope, Pr. 14.32.

HOSEA

B.C.785 (7)

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

2 K.14.21, Uzziah, Am.1.1.

2 K.15.5, Jotham, Mi.1.1. 2 K.15.38, Ahaz. 2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. 2 K.14.23, Jeroboam (2).

Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired.

Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). parting from the LORD. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).

Ge.21.2, Conception.

Ge.4.25, Children Named, [Lu.1.60. Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed. See Day of Visitation,

1 K.19.16, Jehu. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1) See Captivity (1), De.28.36.

See Defeats, Jos.7.4. p.p.Jos.17.16; Jud.6.33.

That is, Not having ob-[tained mercy Le.26.17, Reprobation. p.p.Is.27.11.

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Ex.14.14, God of Battles. 1 S.17.45, Weapons Vain, p.p.Ps.33.16. [Hag.2 [Hag.2.22. D.D.V.3.

Ge.21.2, Conception.

Ge.4.25, Children Named. That is, Not my people. Ps.58.3, Estrangement. 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected. See Posterity Promised, [Ge.15.5.

Ge.22.17, Sand, He.11.12. D.D.Is.65.1. See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

Or, instead of that which [was said.

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3), [Am.5.15. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. Sons of God, Jn.1.12.

CHAPTER 1

spiritual whoredom. 10 Restora-appoint themselves one head, See Head of the Church, tion of Judah and Israel.

came unto Hō-sē'a, the son day of Jez're-el. of Bē-ē'rī, in the days of Ŭz-zī'ah, Jo'tham, A'haz, and Hez-e- Idolatry of the people: 6 God's judo- B.C.785 (?) ki'ah. kings of Jū'dah, and in ments against them.

the days of Jer-o-bō'am the son SAY ye unto your brethren, of Jō'ash, king of Ig'ra-el. beginning of

Go, take unto thee a wife of neither am I her husband: let

committed great whoredom, de- and her adulteries from be- Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery.

tween her breasts: 3 So he went and took Go- 3 Lest I strip her naked, and De. 32.35. Divine Vengeano mer the daughter of Dibla-im; set her as in the day that she Mt.22.11. Unclothed.

a son. him, Call his name Jez're-el; thirst.

avenge the blood of Jez're-el upon her children; for they be p.p.Is.57.3. upon the house of Je'hū, and the children of whoredoms.

of the house of Igra-el.

Jěz re-el. 6 ¶And she conceived again, flax, mine oil and my drink. and bare a daughter. And God 6 Therefore, behold, I will said unto him, Call her name hedge up thy way with thorns, 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraint

Lo'-ru-ha'mah: for I will no and make a wall, that she shall Or, wall a wall,

save them by the LORD their them: then shall she say, I See Repentance (3). God, and will not save them by will go and return to my first 1 K.8.48, Returning to Gobow, nor by sword, nor by battle, husband; for then was it bet-De.4.40, Godliness Profit by horses, nor by horsemen.

utterly take them away.

and bare a son.

name Lo-am'mi: for ye are for Ba'al. your God.

not be measured nor numbered; cover her nakedness. and it shall come to pass, that 10 And now will I discover her

Ju'dah and the children of Is'-Hosea shows God's judgment for ra-el be gathered together, and Is.11.13, Unity (4). Jn.10.19

and they shall come up out of THE word of the LORD that the land: for great shall be the p.p.Ps.22.27; Ro.11.15.

CHAPTER 2

the Ru-hā'mah. word of the LORD by Ho. 86 a 2 Plead with your mother, And the LORD said to Ho. 86 a plead: for she is not my wife, p.p. Is. 50.1.

whoredoms and children of her therefore put away her whoredoms: for the land hath whoredoms out of her sight, Jb.11.14. Forsake Sin.

which conceived, and bare him was born, and make her as a Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. wilderness, and set her like a Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

4 And the LORD said unto dry land, and slay her with See Spir. Drought, Pa.63.1. for yet a little while, and I will 4 And I will not have mercy Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure

will cause to cease the kingdom 5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived 5 And it shall come to pass at them hath done shamefully: Ex.32.1, Apostates. that day, that I will break the for she said, I will go after my 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking [God (! bow of Isra-el in the valley of lovers, that give me my bread

flax, mine oil and my drink.

more have mercy upon the not find her paths. house of Isra-el; but I will 7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not De.28.39, Disappointment. 7 But I will have mercy upon overtake them; and she shall the house of Ju'dah, and will seek them, but shall not find

ter with me than now. 8 Now when she had weaned 8 For she did not know that I Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his and gold, which they prepared Or, wherewith they made Nu.22.41, Baal.

10 Then said God, Call his land gold, which they prepared Or, wherewith they made Nu.22.41, Baal. Lō'-ru-hā'mah, she conceived, gave her corn, and wine, and Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless

not my people, and I will not be 9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time p.p.Zep.1.13. 10 Yet the number of the thereof, and my wine in the Jud.16.20, Wicked Fersales children of Is'ra-el shall be as season thereof, and will recover the sand of the sea, which can-my wool and my flax given to Le.13.47. Wool.

in the place where it was said lewdness in the sight of her Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin unto them, Ye are not my peo-lovers, and none shall deliver Pr.11.21, No Escape. ple, there it shall be said unto her out of mine hand. them, Ye are the sons of the 11 I will also cause all her Is.24.11. Joy Departed.

living God. mirth to cease, her feast days, Nu.10.10, New Moons. 11 Then shall the children of her new moons, and her sab Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1).

That is, My people. That is, Having obtained merc

Ge.3.10. Sin's Shame.

p.p.Am.8.11. See EvilGeneration.De.32.

Pr.2.15, Evil Way.

[Baa

See Unclothed, Mt.22.11.

[Am.8.10

isappointment De.28.39

Desolation (1).

isplay, Est.1.4.

, Forgetfulness.

21, Comfort (1).

2, Idols Put Away. .41, Baal.

iolatry (2), Is.2.20.

&, Man's Dominion. 6, Creeping Things.

22, Earrings. 1, Apostates.

d.3.7.8. 4. Idolatry (4).

ebsew Festivals, Ex.23.14 , God's Judgments.

field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her 2 So I bought her to me for Ge.47.17, Barter. the days of Ba'al-im, wherein fifteen pieces of silver, and for Le.27.16, Homer. she burned incense to them, an homer of barley, and an half Ex.23.1, Barley. forgat me, saith the LORD.

and she decked herself with her homer of barley: earrings and her jewels, and 3 And I said unto her, Thou she went after her lovers, and shalt abide for me many days; forgat me, saith the LORD. thou shalt not play the harlot, De.5.18, Chastity.

14 Therefore, behold, I will and thou shalt not be for anallure her, and bring her into other man: so will I also be the wilderness, and speak com- for thee. fortably unto her.

i, God's Love. 1.4, Spir. Attraction. ivine Pleadings, [Pr.1.24. speak to her heart. 15 And I will give her her shall abide many days without p.p.Jn.19.15.
vineyards from thence, and the a king, and without a prince, 2Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution. valley of A'chôr for a door of and without a sacrifice, and hope: and she shall sing there, without an image, and without Or, a standing, or, statue, for, villar as in the days of her youth, and an ephod, and without tera-ge in the day when she came nhim:

Ge.31.19. Teraphim.

, Restoration (2). 26, Achor. 11, Joy Restored [Jn.16.20. as in the days or ner youru, and as in the day when she came phim:

[Ex.15.1.] as in the day when she came phim: up out of the land of E'gypt. 5 Afterward shall the children 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. 16 And it shall be at that day, of Ig'ra-el return, and seek the saith the LORD, that thou shalt LORD their God, and Dā'vid Chr.11.16, Seekers. is, My husband. is, My lord, o<u>r,</u> My

call me I'shi; and shalt call me their king; and shall fear the Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

LORD and his goodness in the Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. 17 For I will take away the latter days. mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name. God's judgments against the sins of B.C.780 (?)

18 And in that day will I make the people, 6 and of the priests. 18 And in that day will I make

a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground; with the inhabitants of the 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution.

.9, War to Cease. Mi.4.3 the sword and the battle out of nor mercy, nor knowledge of Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. the earth, and will make them God in the land. Peace (8), Mi.4.4. .10, Safety. 5, Marriage (4), [Mt.22.2. od's Righteousness, Ezr.9.15.

.7, Lovingkindness. 31, Mercy (1). unto me in faithfulness: and with the beasts of the field, and 9, Divine Faithfulness. thou shalt know the LORD. M, Spir. Knowledge. 21 And it shall come to pass the fishes of the sea also shall

in that day, I will hear, saith be taken away. s.55.10; Zec.8.12. 2.7. Divine Hearing. ens, and they shall hear the reprove another: for thy peoncrease, Ge.26.12. 3.25, Blessings (2).

art my God.

is, Whom God soweth. re-el. ec.10.9.

1.7, Mercy Promised.

2.18, Gentiles (1), [Mal.1.11. 1.2, Spir. Adoption.

785 (1)

3.21, Jehovah Chosen.

CHAPTER 3

baths, and all her solemn feasts.

THEN said the LORD unto 12 And I will destroy her vines The, Go yet, love a woman

and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my readulteress, according to the love De.7.8, God's Love. wards that my lovers have giv- of the LORD toward the chil- 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. en me: and I will make them dren of Ig'ra-el, who look to Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

a forest, and the beasts of the other gods, and love flagons of Pr.23.20, Excess. wine. Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2).

p.p.Ex.22.17; 1 S.13.25. 4 For the children of Is'ra-el

See Last Days, Is.2.2. **CHAPTER 4**

and I will break the bow and land, because there is no truth, Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

to lie down safely.

2 By swearing, and lying, and the lie ling, and tyne swearing, and lying, and the ling, and tyne swearing, and lying, and the ling, and tyne swearing, and lying, and the ling, and tyne swearing, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and tyne, and the ling, and lying, and the ling, and ness, and in judgment, and in 3 Therefore shall the land p.p.Is.24.4. lovingkindness, and in mercies. mourn, and every one that De.28.67, Sin's Misery. 20 I will even betroth thee dwelleth therein shall languish, Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked.

the LORD, I will hear the heav- 4 Yet let no man strive, nor p.p. Eze. 3.26; Mt. 15.14. ple are as they that strive with p.p.De.17.12.

with the fowls of heaven; yea, p.p.Je.4.25.

22 And the earth shall hear the priest.
the corn, and the wine, and the 5 Therefore shalt thou fall in Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked. oil; and they shall hear Jez-the day, and the prophet also p.p.Is.9.15,16. shall fall with thee in the night, See Impartiality (2), [De.10.17. 23 And I will sow her unto and I will destroy thy mother. me in the earth; and I will 6 ¶ My people are destroyed Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. have mercy upon her that had for lack of knowledge: because Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. not obtained mercy; and I will thou hast rejected knowledge, I [2 Chr.30.10.

say to them which were not will also reject thee, that thou I S.15.23, Wicked Rejected. my people, Thou art my peo-shalt be no priest to me: seeing De.4.9, Forgetfulness.
ple; and they shall say, Thou
thou hast forgotten the law of 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised,
[Am.24.] thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so See Prosperity (2), De.6.11, The desolation of Israel foreshown they sinned against me: there-

(NO

11

Digitized by GOQIC

Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

Ps.49.17, Glory of Man, fore will 1 [ch.9.11. into shame. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Jb.15.16, Sin Loved. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. De.10.17, Impartiality (2).

Is.13.11. Punishment. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). De.28.39, Disappointment.

Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied. Nu 25.6, Lasciviousness. See Law Despised,
[2 Chr.36.16.

See Lust, Pr.6.25. Pr.20.1, Wine, Hab.2.5. Ne.10.39, New Wine, Mt.9.17. Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols. De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

Ps.58.3, Estrangement. Ps.58.3, Estrangement Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery, [ch.5] De.28.20. Forsaking God (2).

Le.26.30, High Places (2). De.12.2, Groves. Ge.35.4, Oaks.

See Filthiness, Exr.9.11.

p.p.Ro.1.28.

Ex.20.14. Adultery.

Pr.2.18, Harlots (2), Lu.15.30. See No Understanding, [Ps.32.9. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked, [Am.8.14.

De.11.30, Gilgal, Am.4.4. Jos.7.2; Beth-aven, ch.5.8.

Beth-aven, that is, House [of idols. Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). See Backsliding, Pr.14.14. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). Le.26.17, Reprobation. p.p.v.4; Mt.15.14.

Or, Their carouse is over. Mt.5.28, Impurity. Pr.6.25, Lust.

See Whirlwind (2), Pr.1.27. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed.

[ch.10.6.

B.C.780 (?) De.4.1, Hearken Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests

[ch.6.9. Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

Ps.35.7, Snares Laid. See Enticers, De.13.6. Jud.4.6, Mt. Tabor.

fore will I change their glory profound to make slaughter, Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

on their iniquity.

adultery.

Lord liveth.

let him alone.

do love, Give ye.

sacrifices.

ish them for their ways, and defiled. reward them their doings.

off to take heed to the LORD.

good: therefore your daugh-with their portions. ters shall commit whoredom, 8 TBlow ye the cornet in See Trumpets (1), Nu.18. and your spouses shall commit Gib eah, and the trumpet in

15 Though thou, Is ra-el, my wrath upon them like water. to Beth-a'ven, nor swear, The mandment.

in a large place.

have committed whoredom con-tinually: her rulers with shame 14 For I will be unto E phra-19 The wind hath bound her lion to the house of Ju'dah: I be ashamed because of their I will take away, and none shall CHAPTER 5

hearken, ye house of Is'ra-me early. el: and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because ye have been a snare on Miz pah, and a net

spread upon Tābôr. 2 And the revolters

God's judgments against Israel.

though I have been a rebuker Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof. 8 They eat up the sin of my of them all. people, and they set their heart 3 I know E'phra-im, and Is'-1 S.2.3. God's Knowledge ra-el is not hid from me: for Jb.10.14, Sin Known to Go 9 And there shall be, like peo- now, O E phra-im, thou commit-

ple, like priest: and I will pun-test whoredom, and Is ra-el is

4 They will not frame their De.1.43, Self-will. 10 For they shall eat, and not doings to turn unto their God: Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2) 10 For they shall car, and not during to the spirit of whoredoms is Jud.2.17. Spir. Adultery. mit whoredom, and shall not in the midst of them, and they increase: because they have left have not known the LORD.

Jud.2.10, Ignerance of Go off to take heed to the LORD. 5 And the pride of Igra-el Ps.10.2, Pride (1).

11 Whoredom and wine and doth testify to his face: therenew wine take away the heart. fore shall Igra-el and E phrš-im

12 ¶ My people ask counsel fall in their iniquity; Jū'dah Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicke at their stocks, and their staff also shall fall with them. declareth unto them: for the 6 They shall go with their p.p.Ex.10.9; Pr.15.8. spirit of whoredoms hath caused flocks and with their herds to

p.p.Eze.23.31. them to err, and they have gone seek the LORD; but they shall De.1.45, Prayers Unana whoring from under their God. not find him; he hath with-13 They sacrifice upon the drawn himself from them.

swer 1 S.15.23. Wicked Rejecte Ex.33.3. Sin Separates. tons of the mountains, and burn 7 They have dealt treacher-De.28.20, Forsaking God (incense upon the hills, under ously against the LORD: for they Ex.32.1, Apostates. oaks and poplars and elms, be-have begotten strange children: p.p.Ne.13,23,24; Pa.144.7. cause the shadow thereof is now shall a month devour them

Rā'mah: cry aloud at Běth-Jos.7.2, Beth-aven, ch.10. 14 I will not punish your general general grants. The state of the sta with whores, and they sacrifice surely be.

1 K.8.56, God's W with harlots: therefore the peo- 10 The princes of Jü'dah Nu.1.16, Princes. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sur

ple that doth not understand were like them that remove the De.19.14, Landmarks. shall fall.

bound: therefore I will pour out 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Mi. play the harlot, yet let not Ju- 11 E'phra-im is oppressed and De.28.67, Sin's Misery. dah offend; and come not ye broken in judgment, because he Is.59.18, Recompense (1). unto Gil'gal, neither go ye up willingly walked after the com- See Human Procests. 12 Therefore will I be unto Le. 26.16, Threatenings.

16 For Isra-el slideth back as Erphra-im as a moth, and to the Jb.4.19, Moths, Mt.6.19. a backsliding heifer: now the house of Jü'dah as rottenness. Or, Judah as a worm. LORD will feed them as a lamb 13 When Ephra-im saw his 1s.1.5, Spir. Disease. in a large place.

17 E'phra-im is joined to idols: wound, then went E'phra-im to Chr. 15.2, Forsaking

Cod (17 E'phrä-im es joineu to idois: would, the As-syr'i-an, and sent to king ps. 118.9. Trust in Man.

18 Their drink is sour: they Jä'reb: yet could he not heal Or, to the king of Jan.

18 Their drink is sour: they Jareb: yet could he not heal Or, to the king that should be sourced by the standard of the king that should be sourced by the king that should be sourced by the standard by the king that should be sourced by the standard by the king that should be shoul plead.

Im as a lion, and as a young p.p.Ps.7.2; ch.13.7. up in her wings, and they shall even I, will tear and go away; De.32.35, Divine Vengean

See No Escape, Pr.11.21. 15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge Ex.33.3, Sin Separates their offence, and seek my face : See Confession of Sin (1)

EAR ye this, O priests; and in their affliction they will seek hearken, ye house of Is me early.

and give ye ear, O house of thing; for judgment is to
God sohorts Israel to reportance.

[Mt.22] NOME, and let us return unto 1 K.21.27, Repeatance (3) net the LORD: for he hath torn, 1 K.8.48, Returning to Go and he will heal us; he hath De.8.5, Chastisem Lich. 4 are smitten, and he will bind us up. Ps.41.4. Spir. Heal g.Lu.4.

rescue him.

- 7.10.Spir.Resurrection. . Spir. Life. 4. Spir. Knowledge,
- wers, Lu.14.27.

his sight.

away

- pir. Dawn, Is.21.12. od's Grace, Ps.84.11.
- .2, Spir. Showers, [ch.10.12.
- .11.8.
- 8, Backsliders, Zep.1.6 21, Instability (1), [Ep.4.14.
- Divine Reproof. .6. Prophets (1). 4. Power of "Word."
- 6, God's Judgments.
- .12, Requirements. .12, True Religion, [Mi.6.8.
- (M1.0.8. .22, Formalism (2), [Ro.14.17. 4, Spir. Knowledge. .22, Sacrifices Insuffi-[cient, Am.5.22.
- ke Adam. 15, Covenant-breakers 11, Disobedience (2). .11, Evildoers (2).
- unning for blood, .25, Robbery. 1, Corrupt Priests Mi.3.11.
- ilthiness, Exr.9.11.
- 5, Depravity.

- .17, Spir. Adultery.
- 5, Defilement (1). .5, Retribution (1).
- 80 (7) .4, Spir. Healing.
- .16, Iniquity. 2.23, Exposure of Sin.
- 11, Falsehood.
- Theft Forbidden, [Ex.20.15. .25, Robbery.
- .5, Dullness (2).
- .28.9, "Searcher."
- own doings have beset them Wicked Snared, Jb.18.8.
- 14. Sin Known to God, about; they are before my face.
 [Am.5.12.] 3 They make the king glad
- with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies. .11. Liars.
- 5.6, Lasciviousness. 1.1. Bakers.
- 2.34, Dough.
- til it be leavened.

E'phră-im, Iş'ra-el is defiled.

CHAPTER 7

- 2 After two days will he re-stretched out his hand with See Impiety, Ex.5.2. vive us: in the third day he will scorners.
- raise us up, and we shall live in 6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.
- 3 Then shall we know, if we they lie in wait: their baker [Jn.7.17. follow on to know the LORD: his sleepeth all the night; in the going forth is prepared as the morning it burneth as a flam-Ro.1.%, Evil Passions.
 - morning; and he shall come un- ing fire. to us as the rain, as the latter 7 They are all hot as an oven, See Evil Desire, Nu.11.4. and former rain unto the earth, and have devoured their judges; 4 NO E'phră-im, what shall I all their kings are fallen: there
 - do unto thee? O Ju'dah, what is none among them that call-Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness, shall I do unto thee? for your eth unto me.
 - goodness is as a morning cloud, 8 TE phra-im, he hath mixed See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16. and as the early dew it goeth himself among the people; Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (1), Ex. 23.2, Evil Associations (2), Ex. 23.2, Evil Ass Ephră-im is a cake not turned. See Half-heartedness,
 Therefore have I hewed 9 Strangers have devoured his
 - 5 Therefore have 1 hewed 9 Strangers nave devoured ms them by the prophets; I have strength, and he knoweth its See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. Sel Insensibility, Pr.23.35. Sel Insensibility, Pr.23.35. See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. Sel Insensibility, Pr.23.35. Self-deception. 1 S.12.2, Gray Hairs. Ps.36.2, Self-deception. Ps.36.2, Self-deception. Ps.36.2, Self-deception. Ps.10.2, Pride (1), Hab.2.4. See Insensibility, Pr.23.35. Self-deception. 1 S.12.2, Gray Hairs. Ps.36.2, Self-deception. Ps.36.2, Self-dece
 - of God more than burnt offer do not return to the LORD their
 - 7 But they like men have transgressed the covenant: dove without heart: they call Ps.32.9, No Understanding. there have they dealt treacherously against me.

 11 E'phrā-im also is like a silly Pr.1.22. The Simple. Ps.32.9, No Understanding. Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. Ge.12.10, Egypt. 12 When they shall go, I will
 - 8 GII'c ad is a city of them spread my net upon them; I Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared. that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.

 Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). 9 And as troops of robbers chastise them, as their congre- De.8.5, Chastisement.
 - wait for a man, so the company gation hath heard.
 of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

 10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Igra-el: though I have redeemed them, there is the whoredom of yet they have spoken lies Ps.63.11, Liars.
- E'phră-im, Iş'ra-el is defiled. against me.

 11 Also, O Jū'dah, he hath set 14 And they have not cried Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness. 11, Sin's Harvest, an harvest for thee, when they howled upon their beds:
 - they assemble themselves for Ex.16.3, Carnality. corn and wine, and they rebel 1 S.8.7, Rebellion (2). A reproof of manifold sins.

 WHEN I would have healed
 Is Though I have bound and
 Is Ta-el, then the iniquity strengthened their arms, yet do
 of E phraim was discovered, they imagine mischief against
 Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination.
 - and the wickedness of Sā-mā'- me. and the wickedness of Sa-ma-me.
 ri-a: for they commit false hood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers spoileth without.

 16 They return, but not to the 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).
 most High: they are like a de-Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).
 Ge.27.3, Bows, Re.6.2.
 fall by the sword for the rage Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.
 - all their wickedness: now their E'gypt. CHAPTER 8 Destruction threatened to Israel B.C.760 (?)

princes with their lies.

4 They are all adulterers, as mouth. He shall come as an oven heated by the baker, an eagle against the house of See Temple Destroyed.

who ceaseth from raising after the LORD, because they have he hath kneaded the dough, un-transgressed my covenant, and Le.26.15, Covenant-breakers trespassed against my law. Jab. 2.15.

In the day of our king the 2 Is ra-el shall cry unto me, ps. 78.36, False Profession.

In Drunkenness (2), [Jl. 3.3] with bottles of wine; he 3 Is ra-el hath cast off the 2Chr. 15.2 Forsaking God(1)]

tions (1).

[2 K.10.31.

[Am.4.6. God, nor seek him for all this. Ps.58.3, Estrangement.

11

UK

NO SE

2 And they consider not in of their tongue: this shall be Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.

their hearts that I remember their derision in the land of De.28.37, Israel a By-word.

See Law Despised 2 Chr.36.16.

Offerin

[Ex.23.

[18.56.

Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). p.p.2 K.15.13,17,25. See God Rejected, 1 S.8.7. Is.40.19, Idol Making, [ch.13.2. See Golden Calves, 1 K.12, 28. Ex.4.14. God's Anger. See Innocence, Ps.19.13. Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). Jb.4.8. Evil Sowing, Ga.6.8. Jb.4.8, Evn Sin's Harvest, [Jl.3.13. Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2). Ge.4.12, Barrenness, [Hab.3.17. See Disappointment, [De.28.39. p.p.2 K.17.6; Je.50.17. p.p.Ro.9.22. See Israel a By-word, [De.28.37. See Evil Alliances, 1 K.15.19. p.p.Eze.16.33. Ps.118.9, Trust in Man. 2 S.10.6, Mercenaries.

1ºK.16.32, Idol Altars, [Ac.17.23. Ex.20.1, Decalogue.
De.6.6, Commandments.
2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised.
De.32.20, Unbelief (3), [Mk.16.14.] Is.1.13, Formalism (1). 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuf-Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings, Am.5.22. Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Jb.15.10, and See Day of Visitation, [Is.10.3.

De.4.9, Forgetfulness. Or, palaces. Nu.32.17, Fenced Cities.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

B.C.760 (?)

Is.24.11, Joy Departed. p.p.Is.22.12. Ex.32.1, Apostates. Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. p.p.ch.7.14. Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor. De.15.14, Winepress. De.28.48, Want. Ne.10.39, New Wine. See Exclusion (1), Nu.14.23.

thing that is good: the enemy shall eat unclean things in As-p.p. Eze. 4.13; Da. 1.8. shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but 4 They shall not offer wine p.p.Jl.1.13. not by me: they have made offerings to the LORD, neither princes, and I knew it not: of shall they be pleasing unto him: Ge.4.5, Unacceptable their silver and their gold have their sacrifices shall be unto they made them idols, that they them as the bread of mourners; p.p.Nu.19.11; De.26.14. may be cut off. 5 Thy calf, O Sâ-ma'ri-à, hath luted: for their bread for their See Shewbread, Ex. 3.30.

nocency? whirlwind: it hath no stalk: be in their tabernacles.

shall they be among the Gen'-spiritual man is mad, for the tiles as a vessel wherein is no multitude of thine iniquity, and Jb.15.16, Iniquity. pleasure.

9 For they are gone up to As8 The watchman of E phrë-im 2 S.18.25, Watchmen. pleasure. syr'i-a, a wild ass alone by him- was with my God: but the 10 Yea, though they have the house of his God. den of the king of princes.

shall be unto him to sin. were counted as a strange thing. they went to Bā'al-pē'or, and Su.25.3, Baal-peor. 13 They sacrifice flesh for the separated themselves unto that sacrifices of mine offerings, and shame; and their abominations. De.7.25, Abominations. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved. them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit glory shall fly away like a bird, their sins: they shall return to from the birth, and from the

of. CHAPTER 9 Distress and captivity of Israel for but E'phra-im shall bring forth their sins. DEJOICE not, O Igra-el, for 14 Give them, O Lord: what 2 K.1.10, Imprecations. K joy, as other people: for wilt thou give? give them a p.p.Lu.23.29. thou hast gone a whoring from miscarrying womb and dry

it shall devour the palaces there-them!

thy God, thou hast loved a re-|breasts. ward upon every cornfloor. 2 The floor and the wine-press shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her. Gil'găl: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their do-see Evideers (1), Pa.34.16 ings I will drive them out of See Sin Separates, Er.333 3 They shall not dwell in mine house, I will love them Le. 26.17, Reprobation. the Lord's land; but E'phra-im no more: all their princes are

shall return to E'gypt, and they revolters.

svr'i-a. See Food Prohibited, Ge. all that eat thereof shall be pol-

cast thee off; mine anger is soul shall not come into the kindled against them: how long house of the LORD.

will it be ere they attain to in
5 What will ye do in the sol-

mocency?
emn day, and in the day of the See Hebrew Festivals
6 For from Igra-el was it also: feast of the LORD? the workman made it; there- 6 For, lo, they are gone bethe workman made it; there o ror, 10, they are gone before it is not God: but the calf
of Sā-mā rī-a shall be broken in
pieces.

7 For they have sown the places for their silver, nettles

10. 15. 34, Desolation of the like of the li

wind, and they shall reap the shall possess them: thorns shall Ge.3.18. Thorns. the bud shall yield no mean: II / I III days of recompence so be it yield, the strangers shall come, the days of recompence (1).

| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compense (1).
| Internation of the compe 8 Igra-el is swallowed up: now it: the prophet is a fool, the De.13.5, False Prophets

self: E'phra-im hath hired lov- prophet is a snare of a fowler See Unfaithful Ministers, in all his ways, and hatred in Or, hatred against the [house, e hired among the nations, now 9 They have deeply corrupted Ge.6.5, Depravity. will I gather them, and they themselves, as in the days of p.p.Jud.19.22. shall sorrow a little for the bur-Gib'e-ah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will 11 Because E'phra'im hath visit their sins. Is.13.11. Punishment. made many altars to sin, altars 10 I found Is'ra-el like grapes Le.19.10, Grapes, Mt.7.16 in the wilderness; I saw your p.p.Je.2.2. 12 I have written to him the fathers as the firstripe in the great things of my law, but they fig tree at her first time: but

Zec.11 Womb, and from the bring up his Maker, and buildeth tem-their children, yet will I be-Le.26.16, Threatenings that there shall Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall Jb.27.14 Seed of the Wilder Children with the shall be shall plied fenced cities: but I will not be a man left: yea, woe alsend a fire upon his cities, and so to them when I depart from Jud. 16.20 Wicked Forsak

11 \$.15.2

De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Digitized by

13 É'phră-im, as I saw Ty'rus,

is planted in a pleasant place:

15 All their wickedness is in

his children to the murderer.

d, Roots of Evil.

.14. Seed of the Wicked.

.17, Reprobation .11, Call Refused, [Mt.22.3 .33. Dispersion (2).

l Cut Off, Mt.21.43.

40 (?)

Israel is a luxuriant e, which putteth forth .8, Israel a Vine. .26, Selfishness (1), [Hab.2.6.

6.32, Idol Altara. L.6, Unfaithfulness [Mt.21.43. .19, Idol Making. 8.21, Indecision, Mt.6.24.

0.31, Half-heartedness. 2.21, Guilt. 0. Idolatry (2). ud.17.6: 19.1. .9, Godless. 9, Evil Speech (1).

De.29.18; Am.5.7.

3, Perjury.

6.36, Terror. 2.28, Golden Calves. .2, Beth-aven. Themarim.

Ho.9.11.

5.3, Wicked Ashamed.

2.16, Wicked Cut Off. 6.30, High Places (2).

.2, Destruction (2). .18, Thistles, Mt.7.16. l6.32, Idol Altars.

.8, Guilty Fear. Lu.23.30; Re.6.16. Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5.

h.5.8.

5, Chastisement, 8.50, Instruments of

De.25.4.

beloved fruit of their womb. | eousness, reap in mercy; break

shall be wanderers among the upon you. nations. CHAPTER 10

TSRA-EL is an empty vine, way, in the multitude of thy . he bringeth forth fruit unto mighty men. himself: according to the multi- 14 Therefore shall a tumult 2 Chr. 15.6, Civil Strife. tude of his fruit he hath in-arise among thy people, and all p.p. Is. 17.3. creased the altars; according to thy fortresses shall be spoiled, 2 S.5.9, Fortresses. the goodness of his land they as Shal'man spoiled Beth-ar'bel have made goodly images. 2 Their heart is divided; now was dashed in pieces upon her 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War. shall they be found faulty: he children.

he shall spoil their images. feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us? 4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the called my son out of E'gypt. furrows of the field.

people thereof shall mourn over 3 I taught E'phra-im also to Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. it, and the priests thereof that go, taking them by their arms; Ex.19.4, Divine Support. rejoiced on it, for the glory but they knew not that I healed Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. thereof, because it is departed them. from it. 6 It shall be also carried un-man, with bands of love: and I to As-syrî-à for a present to was to them as they that take

king Jā'reb: E'phrā-im shall re-off the yoke on their jaws, and ceive shame, and Is'ra-el shall I laid meat unto them.

be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for Sā-mā'ri-a, her king the land of E'gypt, but the Assis cut off as the foam upon the syr I-an shall be his king, bewater.

A'ven, the sin of Is'ra-el, shall on his cities, and shall consume be destroyed: the thorn and his branches, and devour them, Is.34.2, Destruction (2). the thistle shall come up on because of their own counsels. their altars; and they shall say 7 And my people are bent to to the mountains, Cover us; backsliding from me: though Pr.14.14, Backsliding, and to the hills, Fall on us. they called them to the most 9 O Is'ra-el, thou hast sinned High, none at all would exalt Or, together they exalted from the days of Gib'e-ah: him.

there they stood: the battle in 8 How shall I give thee up, De.7.8, God's Love. Gib'e-ah against the children of E'phra-im? how shall I deliver p.p.Je.9.7; Mt.23.37. iniquity did not overtake them. thee, Is ra-el? how shall I make p.p.Ge.14.8; 19.24.

10 It is in my desire that I thee as Ad mah? how shall I set should chastise them; and the thee as Ze-bo'im? mine heart is

the beauty of her neck. I passed over upon her fair will not enter into the city.

mitten of God.
[1 S.25.38. root is dried up, they shall bear ride; Jū'dah shall plow, and no fruit: yea, though they bring Jā'cob shall break his clods. forth, yet will I slay even the 12 Sow to yourselves in right-17 My God will cast them up your fallow ground: for it is away, because they did not time to seek the LORD, till he hearken unto him: and they come and rain righteousness

13 Ye have plowed wicked-Jn.7.7. Evil Works. ness, ye have reaped iniquity; See Sin's Harvest, Is.17.11. Israel reproved and threatened for ye have eaten the fruit of lies: De.32.32, Sin's Fruit, Mt.7.17. idolatry.

because thou didst trust in thy Pr.28.26, Self-confidence (1).

in the day of battle: the mother

shall break down their altars, 15 So shall Beth'-el do unto you because of your great wick- Or, because of the evil of 3 For now they shall say, edness: in a morning shall the Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

We have no king, because we king of Ig ra-el utterly be cut off. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. CHAPTER 11

WHEN Is ra-el was a child, Ex.6.7, Israel (2).
then I loved him, and De.7.8, God's Love.
De.14.2, Spir. Adoption,
[Jn.1.12. 2 As they called them, so they See Call Refused, Ps.81.11. 5 The inhabitants of Sā-mā'- went from them: they sacrificed Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). ri-à shall fear because of the unto Bā'al-im, and burned in-Nu.22.41, Baal.

calves of Beth-a'ven: for the cense to graven images.

4 I drew them with cords of a Song 1.4, Spir. Attraction,

cause they refused to return. 8 The high places also of 6 And the sword shall abide Le.26.25, War Threatened.

Judgment them, when they shall bind them their two transpressions, or, in their two transpressions their two transpressions.

people shall be gathered against turned within me, my repenting are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger and the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger and the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger. I will not reliable to the fierceness of mine anger and the fierceness of mine anger.

Digitized by GOOGIC

2 K.3.16, Preparation for [Blessings, Jl.2.13. Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing, [Lu.8.5. Da.4.27, Righteous-[ness (4), Mt.5.20. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest,

[Mt.9.37. De.4.29, Seek God, Am.5.4. De.32.2, Spir. Showers.

Obad.3. Ps.118.9. Trust in Man.

p.p.ch.13.16.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. [Jn.6.44. Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion,

2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

UK LUA

NO

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

Is.40.19, Idol Making. [Hab

[Ps.138.

[Lu.11.

p.p.Is.11.11; 60.8.

ch.6.3. Followers.

p.p.Is.31.4: 42.13. p.p.Ps.2.11.

Is.1.26. Restoration (2).

See False Profession. [Ps.78.36. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). See Fidelity (2), Nu.12.7. Or, with the most holy.

B.C.725(?)

See Vanities, De.32.21. See Unsatisfied, Ec.1.8. See False Hopes, Jb.8.13. Is.1.22, Deterioration. 1 K.15.19, Evil Alliances. p.p.2 K.17.4. p.p.Is.30.6; 57.9.

p.p.ch.4.1. Is.13.11, Punishment. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). p.p.Ge.25.26: 32.28. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. Or, was a prince, or, be-haved himself princely.

p.p.Ge.32.26. Ge.18.23, Prayer (10).

p.p.Ge.28.13-15. p.p.Ex.3.15. Lu.3.18, Exhortations. De. 10.12, Requirements. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Pr.3.3, Mercy (2), Mi.6.8. Ps.25.5, Wait upon God. Or, a Canaanite.

SeeJust Weights, Le. 19.36. De. 25.13, Dishonesty, [Mi. 6.11. Jb.15.16, Sin Loved. Jb.27.16, Accumulation. SeeTrust in Riches, Jb.31.24

Ec.1.3. Worldly Labor. De.9.4, Self-righteousness.

See Feast of Tabernacles, [Le.23.34.

See Divine Call (1), Je.35.15. See Visions, Ge. 15.1. De.4.5, Instruction (5). Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Nu.32.1, Gilead. De.32.21, Vanities. 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars.

Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

p.p.Ge.28.5; 29.20.

children shall tremble from the served.

dove out of the land of As-syr'- him, and his reproach shall his See Israel a By-word. I-a: and I will place them in Lord return unto him. their houses, saith the LORD. 12 E'phră-im compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Is'ra-el with deceit: but Jū'dah vet ruleth with God, and is

CHAPTER 12 Ephraim and Judah reproved.

faithful with the saints.

into E'gypt.

will he recompense him. the heel in the womb, and by chimney. God:

and there he spake with us; 5 Even the LORD God of hosts: the LORD is his memorial. 7 ¶He is a merchant, the bal-gotten me. ances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to oppress.

me out substance: in all my that is bereaved of her whelps, labours they shall find none in- and will rend the caul of their Le.26.16, Threatenings. iquity in me that were sin.

the solemn feast. 10 I have also spoken by the 10 I will be thy king: where Or, Where is thy King? prophets, and I have multiplied is any other that may save See Trust in Man, Ps.118. visions, and used similitudes, by thee in all thy cities? and thy the ministry of the prophets.

găl; yea, their altars are as my wrath. heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 The iniquity of E'phra-im p.p.De.32.34; Jb.14.17.

See Sin Known to God, [Jb.10.1] 12 And Jacob fled into the 13 The sorrows of a travailing De. 28.67, Sin's Misery. country of Syria, and Israel woman shall come upon him: Ge.3.16, Travail.

he kept sheep.

10 They shall walk after the 13 And by a prophet the LORD p.p.Ex.11.1; 14.19-22. LORD: he shall roar like a lion: brought Is ra-el out of Egypt, De.8.2, Divine Leader. when he shall roar, then the and by a prophet was he pre- De.6.24, Preservation. 14 E phră-im provoked him to Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

11 They shall tremble as a anger most bitterly: therefore Ex.4.14, God's Anger. bird out of E'gypt, and as a shall he leave his blood upon 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men.

CHAPTER 13

God's anger for Ephraim's impiety. B.C.725 (?) WHEN E'phrä-im spaketrem-Pr.16.19, Humility (1). bling, he exalted himself See Prom. to Humble

in Iş'ra-el; but when he offendin 13 ra-e1; but when he offend-led in Ba'al, he died. | Nu.22.41, Baal. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. 2 And now they sin more and Is.1.22, Deterioration. ed in Bā'al, he died.

EPHRA-IM feedeth on wind, more, and have made them mol-and followeth after the ten images of their silver, and east wind: he daily increaseth idols according to their own lies and desolation; and they understanding, all of it the Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols. do make a covenant with the work of the craftsmen: they De.4.28, Idolatry (3). As-syr'i-ans, and oil is carried say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves

See Golden Calves, 1 K. 12.2 2 The LORD hath also a con- 3 Therefore they shall be as troversy with Jū'dah, and will the morning cloud, and as the p.p.ch.6.4. punish Jā'cob according to his early dew that passeth away, ways; according to his doings as the chaff that is driven with Jb.21.18, Chaff. Mt.3.12. the whirlwind out of the floor, Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2). 3 ¶ He took his brother by and as the smoke out of the Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. p.p.Ps.68.2.

his strength he had power with 4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of E'gypt, and See Idolatry (1), Ge.35.2. 4 Yea, he had power over the thou shalt know no god but me: See Divine Jealousy, angel, and prevailed: he wept, for there is no saviour beside and made supplication unto me. De.4.35, One God. him: he found him in Beth'-el. 5 I did know thee in the wil- Ps.115.12, Divine Care.

derness, in the land of great drought. De.8.15, Drought. 6 According to their pasture, De.2.7, Divine Supplies. 6 Therefore turn thou to thy so were they filled; they were De.32.15, Worldly Fullness God: keep mercy and judgment, filled, and their heart was ex-Pr.17.19. Self-exaltation. and wait on thy God continually. alted; therefore have they for- De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

7 Therefore I will be unto Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasur them as a lion: as a leopard by Song 4.8, Leopards, Hab.1. 8 And E'phra-im said, Yet I the way will I observe them: p.p.ch.5.14. am become rich, I have found 8 I will meet them as a bear De.32.35, Divine Vengeand

heart, and there will I devour 9 And I that am the LORD them like a lion: the wild heast Or, the beast of the field. thy God from the land of E'gypt shall tear them.
will yet make thee to dwell in 9 ¶O Is'ra-el, thou hast de Ps.34.21. Sin Destructive. tabernacles, as in the days of stroyed thyself; but in me is

thine help.

the ministry of the prophets. judges of whom thou saidst, SeeJudges of Israel Jud.3.

11 Is there iniquity in Gil'e- Give me a king and princes? See God Rejected, 1 S.8.7. ad? surely they are vanity: 11 I gave thee a king in mine 1 S.9.2, Saul. they sacrifice bullocks in Gil'-anger, and took him away in

should not stay long in the

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

served for a wife, and for a wife he is an unwise son; for he See Spir. Ignorance, Isl.

De.33.29, Divine Helper.

838

.p.Is.37.3.

s.1.26, Restoration (2). b.17.13, The Grave, [1 Co.15.55.

1 Co.15.55. b.19.25, Redeemer. s.49.15, Resurrection (1), .p.1 Co.15.55. [Jn.5.25. s.25.8, Death Vanquished, [1 Co.15.26. .p.Je.20.16; 31.35,37.

.p.Ge.49.22. S.22.16, Breath of God. e.28.50, Instruments of

Judgment. ee Drought (2), 1 K.17.1. p.Je.20.5.

s.1.8, Desolation (1). e.9.24. Rebellion (1). e.26.25. War Threatened.

ee Horrors of War, [2 S.12.31.

.C.725 (?)

r.1.24, Divine Pleadings.
K.8.48, Returning to God,
[Mal.3.7.
r.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.
b.15.16, Iniquity, Mi.2.1.
K.17.13, Repentance (1),
[Il 2.12] J1.2.12. e.16.21, Confession of

[Sin (1). Chr.16.11, Prayer En-joined, Mt.7.7.
V. so will we render as bullocks the offering of

our hps.

u.11.25, Inspiration (3).

.C.800 (?)

.p.Ac.2.16.

e.4.1, Hearken. .р.,Љ.12.12.

.p.De.4.32: Is.7.17.

.p.Ex.10.2; Ps.78.4. e.4.9, Instruction (3).

x.10.4, Locusts, Mt.3.4.

K.8.37, Caterpillars, ch.2.25.

r.26.9, Drunkards, Na.1.10.

ankerworm, ch.2.25.

r.20.1. Wine.

.p.ls.32.10.

le.10.39, New Wine.

children.

Co.15.55. redeem them from death: O are our gods: for in thee the tion (1). [Jn.5.25. grave, I will be thy plagues; O fatherless findeth mercy. [Jn.5.25. grave, I will be thy destruction: 4 ¶I will heal their backslid-quished, repentance shall be hid from ing, I will love them freely:

mine eyes. 15 Though he be fruitful from him.

among his brethren, an east 5 I will be as the dew unto Ge.27.28, Dew. wind shall come, the wind of Ig'ra-el: he shall grow as the Song 2.1, Lily, Mt.6.28. the LORD shall come up from lily, and cast forth his roots as 1 K.4.33, Cedars. the wilderness, and his spring Leb'a-non. shall become dry, and his foun- 6 His branches shall spread, ant vessels. 16 Sā-mā'ri-a shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled shadow shall return; they shall Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

be ripped up.

will we render the calves of our in them: but the transgressors ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

place of the breaking forth of 3 As'shur shall not save us; See Trust in Man, Ps.118.9. we will not ride upon horses:

the power of the grave; I will to the work of our hands, Ye be.10.18, Widow and Father-

for mine anger is turned away

tain shall be dried up: he shall and his beauty shall be as the Jud.9.9, Olive-trees. spoil the treasure of all pleas-olive tree, and his smell as Leb'-Nu.24.6, Trees (3). a-non.

against her God: they shall fall revive as the corn, and grow Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. by the sword: their infants as the vine: the scent thereof Ge.41.49, Grain, Mk.2.23. shall be dashed in pieces, and shall be as the wine of Leb'- Ge.14.18, Wine (2). their women with child shall a-non.

8 E'phră-im shall say, What

CHAPTER 14

Exhortation to repentance. 4 Promises of God's blessing.

ISRA-EL, return unto the green fir tree. From me is Is.14.8, Fir-trees. Ps.1.3, Unfading Life.

Ps. 1. Topp the God: for thou the fruit found. ISTRA-EL, return unto the green fir tree. From me is Is.14.8, Fir-trees. Ps.1.3, Unfading Life. hast fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LOED: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and he shall know them? him, Take away all iniquity, for the ways of the LORD are Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. and receive us graciously: so right, and the just shall walk [Hab.3.6.] [Hab.3.6.] [Hab.3.6.]

[less (2).

De.4.31, Mercy (1).

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.
De.7.8, God's Love.
Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent Ps.34.18, Prom. to 1 cand Ps.51.12, Restoration (1), [Mi.7.19.

Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress.

have I to do any more with Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away.

JOEL

CHAPTER 1

Joel, declaring sundry judgments of on my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the

L came to Jo'el the son of cheek teeth of a great lion. Pē-thū'el.

the land. Hath this been in away; the branches thereof are your days, or even in the days made white.

of your fathers?

8 ¶Lament like a virgin girdJe.4.8, Lamentations (2),
3 Tell ye your children of it,
and let your children tell their
children, and their children an
9 The meat offering and the

1 Je.4.8, Lamentations (2),
1 Je.7.14, Virgins,
1 Ge.37.34, Sackcloth.

1 Je.4.8, Lamentations (2),
1 Je.4.8, Lamentations (2),
1 Je.4.8, Lamentations (2),
2 Je.4.8, Lamentations (2),
3 Tell ye your children of it,
and let your children an
9 The meat offering and the other generation.

hath left hath the locust eaten; priests, the LORD's ministers, and that which the locust hath mourn. left hath the cankerworm eaten; 10 The field is wasted, the

and that which the cankerworm land mourneth; for the corn is hath left hath the caterpiller wasted: the new wine is dried Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

ers of wine, because of the new ers, for the wheat and for the Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). wine; for it is cut off from your barley; because the harvest of Ex.9.31, Barley, Re.6.6. the field is perished. mouth.

6 For a nation is come up up-|See Instruments of Judgnumber, whose teeth are the p.p.Re.9.8. THE word of the LORD that teeth of a lion, and he hath the 7 He hath laid my vine waste, Ps.80.8, Israel a Vine.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and barked my fig tree: he hath Or, laid my fig tree for a barked my fi give ear, all ye inhabitants of made it clean bare, and cast it

other generation.

drink offering is cut off from Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings.

4 That which the palmerworm the house of the LORD; the

eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drink-bandmen; howl, O ye vinedress- Ge.9.20, Husbandmen.

0 -

Digitized by

839

Is.50.3. Blackness, Na.2.1

[1 S.6.

[Nt.22.

1 Chr.16,11, Prayer Enjoined Is.10.3, Day of Visitation. ch.2.1, Imminence. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

Jud.9.10, Fig-trees. Ex.28.33, Pomegranates. Ex.15.27, Palm-trees. Pr.25.11, Apples. Is.24.11, Joy Departed.

Je.4.8, Lamentations (2). Je.s.o, _____ See Repentance (1), [2 K.17.13 Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. 2 Co.3.6, Ministers. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. Ge.35.14, Drink-offerings. Ps.134.1, House of God. p.p.ch.2.17. Fasting (2), ch.2.12. Le.8.3, Congregation (2). Ex.3.16. Elders. Mt.18.19, United Prayer. Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

Is.24.11, Joy Departed.

Or, grains.

See Famine (2), Ge.12.10. p.p.1 K.18.5; Ho.4.3; [Ro.8.22

Ex.2.23, Crying to God.

p.p.Jb.38.41.

p.p.1 K.17.7.

B.C.800 (?)

Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1). 2 S.5.7, Zion.

v.11, Great Day. Imminence, Obad.15.

Ex.10.22, Darkness (2).

p.p.ch.1.6. See Instruments of Judg

[ment, De.28.50. p.p.Da.12.1; Mk.13.19.

Or, of generation and gen-[eration. See Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

withered away from the sons and as horsemen, so shall they

ing and the drink offering is battle array.

14 Sanctify ye a fast, call a faces shall gather blackness. solemn assembly, gather the 7 They shall run like mighty p.p.2 S.2.18. elders and all the inhabitants men; they shall climb the wall p.p.2 S.5.8.

unto the LORD. 15 Alas for the day! for the ranks:

and as a destruction from the another; they shall walk every Almighty shall it come.

18 How do the beasts groan! thief. plexed, because they have no fore them; the heavens shall Ge.1.16, Sun. pasture; yea, the flocks of tremble: the sun and the moon Is.13.10, Eclipse (?), Am. sheep are made desolate.

trees of the field. 20 The beasts of the field cry word: for the day of the LORD Great Day, v.31. also unto thee: for the rivers is great and very terrible; and See Who Can Stand? of waters are dried up, and the who can abide it?

fire hath devoured the pastures | 12 ¶Therefore also now, saith Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). of the wilderness. CHAPTER 2

Terribleness of God's judgments: 12 with mourning: Joel exhorts to repentance.

LORD cometh, for it is nigh at the evil. hand;

2 A day of darkness and of return and repent, and leave a gloominess, a day of clouds and blessing behind him; even a Ge.24.35, Temporal Bessing behind him; of thick darkness, as the morning sind a drink offering. Le.2.1, Meal-offerings. ing spread upon the mountains: ing unto the LORD your God? a great people and a strong; 15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zi-Le.25.9, Trumpets (2). there hath not been ever the on, sanctify a fast, call a solemn | 1 k.21.9, Fasts Proclaimed like, neither shall be any more assembly:

many generations. burneth: the land is as the gar-the bridegroom go forth of his De.24.5, Bridegroom.

12 The vine is dried up, and den of E'den before them, and Ge.2.8, Eden.

the fig tree languisheth; the behind them a desolate wilder- See Desolation (1). Is.1. pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is as the appearance of horses; See Locusts, Ex.10.4.

13 ¶ Gird yourselves, and la-ment, ye priests: howl, ye min-isters of the altar: come, lie all leap, like the noise of a flame p.p.Is.5.24; Mt.3.12.

night in sackcloth, ye ministers of fire that devoureth the stub- Jb.21.18, Stubble, Na.1.16 of my God: for the meat offer-ble, as a strong people set in withholden from the house of 6 Before their face the peo-p.p.Ia.13.8. ple shall be much pained: all See Terror, Le.26.36.

of the land into the house of like men of war; and they shall p.p.Pr.30.27. the LORD your God, and cry march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their day of the LORD is at hand, 8 Neither shall one thrust

one in his path: and when they 16 Is not the meat cut off be-fall upon the sword, they shall fore our eyes, yea, joy and glad-ness from the house of our God? 9 They shall run to and fro 17 The seed is rotten under in the city; they shall run up-

their clods, the garners are laid on the wall, they shall climb p.p.Je.9.21; Ja.10.1. desolate, the barns are broken up upon the houses; they shall down; for the corn is withered, enter in at the windows like a the herds of cattle are per- 10 The earth shall quake be- See Earthquakes, Ex.19.1

shall be dark, and the stars Ge.1.16, Stars. 19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: shall withdraw their shining: for the fire hath devoured the 11 And the LORD shall utter pastures of the wilderness, and his voice before his army: for Ge.3.8, God's Voice. the flame hath burned all the his camp is very great: for he 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. is strong that executeth his 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sur

> the Lord, Turn ye even to me 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1) with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and De.6.5, Whole Hear with mourning:
>
> 13 And rend your heart, and Ps.34.18, Contrition.

LOW ye the trumpet in not your garments, and turn 2 K.3.16, Preparation for in my holy mountain: let all he is gracious and merciful, Ps.84.11, God's Grace. the inhabitants of the land slow to anger, and of great Ps.34.18, Prom. to Peniter D Zi'on, and sound an alarm unto the LORD your God: for the inhabitants of the land slow to anger, and of great the inhabitants of the land slow to anger, and of great tremble: for the day of the kindness, and repenteth him of De.4.31, Mercy (1). Mi.7.1 LORD cometh, for it is night at the evil. SeeLovingkindness,Ps.17 14 Who knoweth if he will

after it, even to the years of 16 Gather the people, sanctify p.p.Ex.19.10.

the congregation, assemble the Le.8.3, Congregation (2). 3 A fire devoureth before elders, gather the children, and Ex.3.16, Elders, them; and behind them a flame those that suck the breasts: let Jos.8.35, Children (4).

Digitized by GOO!

Co.7.5.

6.6, Tears. .16.11, Prayer En-ljoined.

Chosen Ones, De.7.6. ntercession (3), [Ex.32.32. against them.

a.79.10; 115.2. Divine Compassion. .5. God's People.

.15. Answer Promised. .49. Grain. .18, Wine (2). .25, Blessings (2). 7. Divine Supplies. ze.34.29. srael a By-word, De.28.37.

19. Deliverance (3). x.10.19. .3, Dead Sea, Zec.14.8.

l.6, Great Sea.

.13, Encouragement. 27, Rejoicing (1). 221, Great Things. 21, Wonders.

ec.8.12. .10, Fig-trees.

.12, Increase. .30.21. Gladness. s.61.10 : Zec.10.7.

29, Temporal Gifts. 12, Rain, Mt.5.45.

.5. Plenty Promised. .5. Superabundance

.2-11.

Cankerworm, Na.3.15. .37, Caterpillars.

29, Food (1). • 3.25, Blessings (2), [Am.9.13.

11. Praise God. 's.13.6; 72.18. .50, The Lord's Doings. 9.6, Not Ashamed, Ro.9.33. 7, Knowledge (5), | Zec.4.9.

.15, Divine Presence.

35, One God. .49.23.

her closet.

then should rule over them; spirit.

18 Then will the LORD be smoke. jealous for his land, and pity his people. 19 Yea, the LORD will answer to blood, before the great and Ge.1.16, Moon. and say unto his people, Behold, the terrible day of the LORD v.11, Great Day, Zep.1.14.

I will send you corn, and wine, come. and oil, and ye shall be satisfied 32 And it shall come to pass, De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers.

face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall of his people: 18 his blessing on come up, and his ill savour shall

come up, because he hath done great things. 21 Fear not, O land; be glad shall bring again the captivity Is.1.26, Restoration (2). and rejoice: for the LORD will of Jū'dah and Jê-ry'sā-lěm,

the field: for the pastures of the the valley of Je-hosh'a-phat. wilderness do spring, for the and will plead with them there tree beareth her fruit, the fig for my people and for my herit tree and the vine do yield their age Is ra-el, whom they have Ex.6.7. Israel (2). strength. 23 Be glad then, ye children of and parted my land.

rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

overflow with wine and oil.

eaten, the cankerworm, and the your own head; caterpiller, and the palmer- 5 Because ye have taken my worm, my great army which I silver and my gold, and have sent among you. 26 And ye shall eat in plenty, goodly pleasant things:
and be satisfied, and praise the and be satisfied, and praise the formula of the LORD your God, and the children of Jeru's lem Ge. 37.28, Traffic in Men.

you: and my people shall never that ye might remove them far See Bondage of Israel. be ashamed. 27 And ye shall know that I 7 Behold, I will raise them am in the midst of Is'ra-el, and out of the place whither ye Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). that I am the LORD your God, have sold them, and will return 1s.1.26, Restoration (2). and none else: and my people your recompence upon your own shall never be ashamed.

15, "Spirit" Promised. 28 ¶ And it shall come to 8 And I will sell your sons Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. [Zec.12.10. pass afterward, that I will pour and your daughters into the Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

chamber, and the bride out of out my spirit upon all flesh; and Nu.11.25, Prophesying. your sons and your daughters

her closet.

17 Let the priests, the minisshall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young Ge. 15.1, Visions.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. Nu. 12.6, Dreams. Ge. 15.1, Visions. the porch and the altar, and let men shall see visions: 2 K.6.17, Spir. Visions. them say, Spare thy people, O 29 And also upon the serv-Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1).

LORD, and give not thine heritants and upon the handmaids in p.p.1 Co.12.13. age to reproach, that the heathose days will I pour out my wherefore should they say 30 And I will shew wonders Ex.4.21, Wonders, Ac.6.8. among the people, Where is in the heavens and in the earth, p.p.Lu.21.11; Ac.2.19. blood, and fire, and pillars of beat of the people beat of t

31 The sun shall be turned Ge.1.16, Sun, Ac.26.13. into darkness, and the moon in-Is.13.10, Eclipse.

therewith: and I will no more that whosoever shall call on the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his Lord shall call.

21 And I shall come to pass, Lu.2.8, Whosoever (2).

22 Lu.2.6, Salvation (4).

23 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

24 p.p.1.6.13; Jn.4.22;

25 See Christian Calling.

26 Christian Calling.

27 Lu.2.8, Whosoever (2).

28 Lu.2.8, Showsoever (2).

29 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

29 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

20 See Christian Calling.

20 Lu.2.8, Showsoever (2).

21 Lu.2.8, Whosoever (2).

21 Lu.2.8, Showsoever (2).

22 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

23 Lu.2.8, Salvation (4).

25 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

26 Lu.3.5, Salvation (4).

27 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

28 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

29 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

29 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

21 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

28 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

29 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

29 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Bound (4).

21 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

22 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

23 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

24 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

25 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

26 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

27 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

28 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

29 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

20 But I will remove far off in Jerus (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Jerus (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Jerus (4).

20 But I will remove far off in Jerus (4).

21 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

22 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

23 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

24 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

25 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

26 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

27 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

28 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

29 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

20 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

20 Lu.3.8, Salvation (4).

21 Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

21 J

CHAPTER 3 of his people: 18 his blessing on the church. OR, behold, in those days

and in that time, when I 2 I will also gather all nations, p.p.Is.66.18; Mi.4.12. 22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of and will bring them down into p.p.Is.66.16; Je.25.31; v.12.

Zi'on, and rejoice in the LORD 3 And they have cast lots for Le.16.8, Casting Lots. your God: for he hath given my people; and have given a Ge.37.23, Traffic in Men, you the former rain moderately, boy for an harlot, and sold a nd he will cause to come down girl for wine, that they might for you the rain, the former drink.

Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2), Ge.9.21, D 4 Yea, and what have ye to first month.

do with me, O Tyre, and Zi'don, Jos. 19.29, Tyre.

24 And the floors shall be full and all the coasts of Păl'es-tine?

Ge. 10.19, Sidon. of wheat, and the fats shall will ye render me a recom-p.p.Eze.25.12-17. pence? and if ye recompense 25 And I will restore to you me, swiftly and speedily will I

carried into your temples my that hath dealt wondrously with have ye sold unto the Gre cians, Or, the sons of the Grecians.

> rom their border. head:

p.p.Song 3.6. p.p.Mt.24.29; Mk.13.24.

p.p.Jn.10.16; Ro.8.30.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

See Divine Pleadings, [Pr.1.24.

scattered among the nations, See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33. p.p.Eze.35.10; 36.1-5.

[Lu.12.45.

the years that the locust hath return your recompence upon 18.59.18, Recompense (1). See Temple Despoiled, [2 K.12.18. Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1). Ge.2.12, Gold, Zep.1.18.

NO SE

See Conquests, Jos.6.20. p.p.Is.14.2; 60.14. p.p.Jb.1.15; Eze.23.42. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure, p.p.Je.6.4: Mi.3.5.

Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Ge.14.2, War (1).

p.p.Zec.12.8.

Or, the LORD shall bring Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. 2 K.16.3, Heathen. p.p.v.2.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

De.16.9, Sickle, Mk.4.29. Is.17.11, Sin's Harvest Ga.6.8

Ge.6.5, Depravity. p.p.Is.63.3; Lam.1.15.

Or, of concision, or, thresh ch.2.11, Great Day. ch.2.1, Imminence.

p.p.ch.2.10. Is.13.10, Eclipse.

iee Darkness (2), Ex.10.22.

hand of the children of Ju'dah, 16 The LORD also shall roar Sā-bē'ans, to a people far off: for from Jê-ry'sā-lem; and the heavthe LORD hath spoken it.

the mighty men, let all the men of the children of Is ra-el. of war draw near; let them come 17 So shall ye know that I am Je. 9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gath- in that day, that the moun- Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).
er yourselves together round tains shall drop down new wine, Ne.10.39, New Wine.

round about.

round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the 19 E'gypt shall be a desola- Is.13.9, Desolation (2), (Na.2.19.

ness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in cent blood in their land. the valley of decision: for the 20 But Jū'dah shall dwell for Or, abide, or, be inhabited, day of the LORD is near in the ever and In 16 foreyer. Ps. 12.1 day of the LORD is near in the ever, and Je-ru'sa-lem from valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall withdraw their shining.

and they shall sell them to the out of Zi'on, and utter his voice Ge.3.8, God's Voice. ens and the earth shall shake: Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. 9 Proclaim ye this among the but the LORD will be the hope Ps.31.24, Hope in God. Gen'tiles; Prepare war, wake up of his people, and the strength Ex.15.2, God our Strength

the LORD your God dwelling in 10 Beat your plowshares into Zī'on, my holy mountain: then 2 S.5.7, Zion. swords, and your pruninghooks shall Je-ru'sa-lem be holy, and Ne.11.1, Holy City, Mt.45. into spears: let the weak say, I there shall no strangers pass See Exclusion (3), Nu.151

through her any more. 18 ¶And it shall come to pass p.p.Is.55.12; Am.9.13.

about: thither cause thy mighty and the hills shall flow with See Fruitful Land, Er.3.1 ones to come down, O LORD. milk, and all the rivers of Jū'-Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. 12 Let the heathen be wak-dah shall flow with waters, and Song 4.15, Living Water, [Zec.] (2 ened, and come up to the valley a fountain shall come forth of Je-hosh'a-phat: for there will of the house of the LORD, See God's Grace, Pa.64.11 I sit to judge all the heathen and shall water the valley of Shit'tim.

harvest is ripe: come, get you tion, and E'dom shall be a desodown; for the press is full, the late wilderness, for the violence Ge.6.13, Violence. fats overflow; for their wicked-against the children of Ju'dah, p.p.Ps.137.7; Je.51.35. because they have shed inno-De.19.10, Innocent Blood.

generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their be darkened, and the stars shall blood that I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zī'on.

Ex.33.22, Divine Refuge.

Jona 1.il

SeeNewJerusalem, He. 11.14 (Ps. 65.3, Cleansing (3). Or, even I the LORD that dwelleth in Ziss. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. 2 S.5.7, Zion.

AMOS

B.C.787

Amos, ch.7.14.

Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions Obad.1.

2 K.14.21, Uzziah, Zec.14.5. 2 K.14.23, Jeroboam (2), [ch.7.10.

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. p.p.Is.42.13; Jl.3.16. 2 S.5.7, Zion. Ge.3.8, God's Voice. Ce.4.2, Shepherds. 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Is. 13.11, Punishment. Nu.32.1, Gilead.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

p.p.1 K.20.1.

CHAPTER 1

ing Isra-el in the days of Uz-saith the LORD. zi'ah king of Jü'dah, and in the 6 Thus saith the Lord; For days of Jěr-o-bō'am the son of three transgressions of Ga'za, Ge.10.19, Gaza. before the earthquake.

voice from Jê-ru'sâ-lem; and liver them up to E'dom: the habitations of the shepherds 7 But I will send a fire on the Is.34.2, Destruction (2). shall mourn, and the top of Car-wall of Gaza, which shall demel shall wither.

three transgressions of Dā-mās'-|habitant from Āsh'dŏd, and him|Jos.11.22, Ashdod, Zep24 cus, and for four, I will not turn that holdeth the sceptre from

hā'dăd.

5 I will break also the bar p.p.Je.51.30; Lam.2.9. God's judgments upon Syria, 6 the of Da-mas'cus, and cut off the Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. Philistines, 9 Tyrus, 11 Edom, 13 inhabitant from the plain of A'ven, and him that holdeth THE words of A'mos, who the sceptre from the house of was among the herdmen of E'den: and the people of Syr'i-a Jud. 10.6, Syria. Tê-kō'a, which he saw concern-shall go into captivity unto Kir, p.p.ch.9.7.

Jo'ash king of Is'ra-el, two years and for four, I will not turn p.p.2 Chr.28.18. away the punishment thereof; 2 And he said, The LORD will because they carried away caproar from Zi'on, and utter his tive the whole captivity, to de-

vour the palaces thereof:

3 Thus saith the LORD; For 8 And I will cut off the inaway the punishment thereof; Ash'ke-lon, and I will turn mine Jud. 1.18, Askelon, Zep. 24 because they have threshed hand against Ek'ron: and the Ex. 7.5. Divine Hand (2). Gil'e-ăd with threshing instruments of iron:

shall perish, saith the Lord God. Ps. 37.38, End of the Wickel

4 But I will send a fire into 9 Thus saith the LORD; For the house of Haz'a-el, which three transgressions of Tyrus, Jos. 19.29, Tyre. shall devour the palaces of Ben-and for four, I will not turn

1 K.7.1, Palaces.

away the punishment thereof; Is. 13.11, Punishment.

1 K.5.1; 9.11.

Brotherhood of Man Pr.22.2. 26.16, Threatenings.

36.9, Edomites.

0.1, Denunciations.

4.9, Pitiless, Mt.18.30.

4.5, Man's Wrath, Lu.4.28. 19.24, Fire (3).

Je.49.7,20. 4.6, Bozrah.

19.38, Ammonites. 3.11, Punishment.

37.24, Cruelty (2). 12.31, Horrors of War. 20.17, Covetousness (1). 6.6, God's Judgments. 3.11, Rabbah. Je.27.3,6.

.787.

Je.49.3.

.26.3. Moab. Ezc.25.8.

Cremation, Jos.7.25. 19.24, Fire (3).

22.16. Wicked Cut Off. Je.48.7. Impartiality (2), [De.10.17. .2 K.17.19; Ho.12.2.

3.11, Punishment. hr.36.16, Law Despised, [Mk.7.9.

11.28, Disobedience (1). 36.3, Deceit (1). 36.2, Self-deception. .22.52, Parental Influ-[ence, Mt.14.8. .Ho.8.14.

.7.1, Palaces. 3.1,Jerusalem (3),Mi.3.12. palaces of Je-ru'sā-lem.

because they delivered up the and for four, I will not turn whole captivity to E'dom, and away the punishment thereof;

wrath for ever:

palaces of Boz'rah.

might enlarge their border: 14 But I will kindle a fire in of the Am'ôr-ite.

with a tempest in the day of the it not even thus, O ye children whirlwind: of Ig'ra-el? saith the LORD. 15 And their king shall go in- 12 But ye gave the Naz-See Enticers, De.13.6. together, saith the LORD. CHAPTER 2

because he burned the bones of deliver himself: the king of E'dom into lime: shouting, and with the sound himself. of the trumpet:

will slay all the princes thereof the LORD. with him, saith the LORD. 4 Thus saith the LORD; For The necessity of God's judgments B.C.787. three transgressions of Jū'dah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; LORD hath spoken against because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not against the whole family which Lc.26.16, Threatenings. kept his commandments, and I brought up from the land of See Divine Leader, De.8.2.

have walked:

Jū'dah, and it shall devour the all your iniquities. 6 Thus saith the LORD; For cept they be agreed? | p.p.2 Co.6.14-16. [Ge.5.22 | three transgressions of Igra-el, 4 Will a lion roar in the Jud.14.5, Lions (1)

remembered not the brotherly because they sold the righteous Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men. 10 But I will send a fire on pair of shoes;
10 But I will send a fire on pair of shoes;
10 But I will send a fire on pair of shoes;
11 That pant after the dust of Jos.7.21, Avarice (2), which shall the earth on the head of the carries (Mi.3.11. for silver, and the poor for a

the earth on the head of the levour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶Thus saith the LORD; For poor, and turn aside the way of p.c.h.5.12. three transgressions of E'dom, the meek: and a man and his p.p. Ho.4.14. and for four, I will not turn away father will go in unto the same Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. the punishment thereof; be-maid, to profane my holy name: Le.22.2, God's Name. cause he did pursue his brother 8 And they lay themselves with the sword, and did cast off down upon clothes laid to pledge Ex.22.%, Pledges.

all pity, and his anger did tear by every altar, and they drink perpetually, and he kept his the wine of the condemned in Pr.20.1, Wine.

Or, such as have fined, or, the house of their god. 12 But I will send a fire upon 9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the Am'- Ge.10.16, Amorites. Te man, which shall devour the or-ite before them, whose height was like the height of the See Trees (2), Ps.37.35. 13 Thus saith the LORD; For cedars, and he was strong as See Giants, Ge.6.4.

three transgressions of the the oaks; yet I destroyed his Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). children of Am'mon, and for fruit from above, and his roots De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up. four, I will not turn away the from beneath.

punishment thereof; because 10 Also I brought you up they have ripped up the women from the land of Egypt, and De.8.2, Divine Leader. with child of Gil'e-ad, that they led you forty years through the Ex.16.35, Forty Years. wilderness, to possess the land Ge.16.7, Wildernesses. the wall of Răb'bah, and it shall 11 And I raised up of your See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. devour the palaces thereof, with sons for prophets, and of your Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

to captivity, he and his princes a-rites wine to drink; and com-Pr.20.1, Wine. manded the prophets, saying, p.p.Pr.28.10; Hab.2.15. Prophesy not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves Prophesy not. God's wrath against Moab, 4 Judah, you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves is full of sheaves. THUS saith the LORD; For 14 Therefore the flight shall three transgressions of Mo-perish from the swift, and the

ab, and for four, I will not turn strong shall not strengthen his away the punishment thereof; force, neither shall the mighty 15 Neither shall he stand that 2 But I will send a fire upon handleth the bow; and he that 1 S.17.45, Weapons Vain. Mo'ab, and it shall devour the is swift of foot shall not depalaces of Kīr'ī-ŏth; and Mō'ab liver himself; neither shall he p.p. Is. 31.3. shall die with tumult, with that rideth the horse deliver

16 And he that is courageous 3 And I will cut off the judge among the mighty shall flee Ge. 10.8, Mighty Men. from the midst thereof, and away naked in that day, saith p.p.Je.48.41. CHAPTER 3

their lies caused them to err, Egypt, saying, after the which their fathers 2 You only have I known of De.7.6, Chosen Ones. all the families of the earth: 5 But I will send a fire upon therefore I will punish you for Is.13.11, Punishment.

3 Can two walk together, ex- See Walking with God, p.p.2 Co.6.14-16. [Ge.5.22]

shouting in the day of battle, young men for Naz'a-rites. Is Nu.6.2, Nazarites.

Is.30.10, Opposers (2), [ch.7.13,

See No Escape, Pr.11.21.

at Mi.

'UK

NO .U

Or. give forth his voice.

Ge.1.20, Birds.

Nu.10.9. Trumpets (1).

Or, not run together. See Affliction (3), De.8.5.

De.29.29, Secret Things. Da.2.22, Revelations Nu.12.6, Prophets Mt.13.57.

Je.20.9, Pressure of Duty, [Lu.12.50]

1 K.7.1, Palaces. Jos.11.22, Ashdod.

p.p.Je.31.5.

Mt.27.24. Tumults.

Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance, [Mi.4.12.

Ge.6.13, Violence, Mi.2.2. Jud.9.25, Robbery, Lu.10.30. palaces.

/e.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1),

Or, delivereth.

Is.1.9. Remnant. 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1).

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

Is.10.3. Day of Visitation. 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars. Ge.28.19. Beth-el.

Le.26.16, Threatenings. p.p.Je.36.22. 1 K.10.18, Ivory, ch.6.4. 1 K.7.1, Palaces.

B.C.787.

De.4.1, Hearken. Nu.21.33, Bashan. p.p.Jl.3.3.

Ex.23.9. Oppression (1). See Poor (5), 2 S.12.4.

forest, when he hath no prey? masters, Bring, and let us drink. See Excess, Pr.23.20.

a snare from the earth, and hooks. have taken nothing at all?

not done it? nothing, but he revealeth his transgression; and bring your p.p.Ho.4.15. secret unto his servants the sacrifices every morning, and

prophesy? 9 Tublish in the palaces at 0 ye children of Isra-el, saith

the land of E'gypt, and say, 6 ¶ And I also have given you Assemble yourselves upon the cleanness of teeth in all your mountains of Sā-mā'rī-a, and cities, and want of bread in all De.28.48, Want.

10 For they know not to do 7 And also I have withholden 1 K.17.1, Drought (2), [Hag.1.1]. right, saith the LORD, who store the rain from you, when there

11 Therefore thus saith the upon one city, and caused it not Jb.12.6, Apparent Injustice. Lord God; An adversary there to rain upon another city: one shall be even round about the piece was rained upon, and the land; and he shall bring down piece whereupon it rained not [ch.9.2. thy strength from thee, and thy withered. palaces shall be spoiled.

Ge.4.2, Shepherds, Mt.25.32. the shepherd taketh out of the water; but they were not satis- Ge.21.14, Water. mouth of the lion two legs, or a fied: yet have ye not returned piece of an ear; so shall the unto me, saith the LORD. children of Igra-el be taken out 9 I have smitten you with De.28.22.Blasting, Hag 2.17.

shall visit the transgressions of 10 I have sent among you the Is ra-el upon him I will also pestilence after the manner of 2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent-visit the altars of Beth'-el: and E gypt: your young men have Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. the horns of the altar shall be I slain with the sword, and have

15 And I will smite the winter have made the stink of your house with the summer house; camps to come up unto your nosand the houses of ivory shall trils: yet have ye not returned Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). perish, and the great houses unto me, saith the LORD. shall have an end, saith the 11 I have overthrown some of Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wickel Lord.

CHAPTER 4

Israel reproved for oppression, 4 for a firebrand plucked out of the idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigi-burning: yet have ye not re-

II Bā'shan, that are in the to thee, O Is'ra-el: and because p.p.Re.3.3. mountain of Sâ-mā'ri-a, which I will do this unto thee, prepare 2 K.20.1, Readiness (1), oppress the poor, which crush to meet thy God, O Is ra-el.

will a young lion cry out of his 2 The Lord GoD hath sworn Ge.22.16, God's Ouths. den, if he have taken nothing? by his holiness, that, lo, the days Ex. 15.11, God's Holiness. 5 Can a bird fall in a snare shall come upon you, that he 2 K.19.28, Divine Control. upon the earth, where no gin will take you away with hooks, See Humiliation (1), [2 K.19.25] is for him? shall one take up and your posterity with fish-

3 And ye shall go out at the p.p.Je.52.7. 6 Shall a trumpet be blown breaches, every cow at that in the city, and the people not which is before her; and ye be afraid? shall there be evil shall cast them into the palace,

in a city, and the LORD hath saith the LORD. 4 \ Come to Beth'-el, and p.p. Eze. 20.39. 7 Surely the Lord God will do transgress; at Gil'gal multiply De.11.30, Gilgal.

your tithes after three years: 8 The lion hath roared, who 5 And offer a sacrifice of Or, offer by burning will not fear? the Lord God thanksgiving with leaven, and Ps. 107.22, Sacrifices of hath spoken, who can but proclaim and publish the free Nu.15.3, Freewill-offerings.

offerings: for this liketh you, Or, so ye love. Ash'dod, and in the palaces in the Lord God.

behold the great tumults in the your places: yet have ye not Ge.12.10, Famine (2), Re.6.6 midst thereof, and the op-returned unto me, saith the [Hag.2.17] See Oppression (1), Ex.23.9. midst thereof, and the oppression (1), Ex.23.9. midst thereof, and the oppression (1), Ex.23.9.

up violence and robbery in their were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain Ge. 8.22, Harvest.

8 So two or three cities wan-12 Thus saith the LORD; As dered unto one city, to drink

that dwell in Sa-ma'ri-a in the blasting and mildew: when De.28.22, Mildew, Hag.2.17. corner of a bed, and in Dā-mās'-your gardens and your vine-cus in a couch.

yards and your fig trees and
13 Hear ye, and testify in your olive trees increased, the Jud. 9.9, Olive-trees. the house of Ja'cob, saith the palmerworm devoured them: Lord God, the God of hosts, yet have ye not returned unto 1s.1.5, Correction Despised. 14 That in the day that I me, saith the LORD.

cut off, and fall to the ground. taken away your horses; and I or, with the captivity of your horses. 2 K.13...

you, as God overthrew Sŏd'om Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). and Gō-mŏr rah, and ye were as p.p.Zec.3.2.

turned unto me, saith the LORD. EAR this word, ye kine of 12 Therefore thus will I do un-

the needy, which say to their 13 For, lo, he that formeth

Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked

Ge.14.20. Tithes. Praise.

Is.1.5, Correction Despised

.1, Creator (1). spirit. 6.6, Omniscience (2). 5.11, Hearts Read. 1.2, Darkness. r.29.11. God's Majesty. Is.47.4. 0.5, Name of the Lord.

.787.

.8, Lamentations (2), [Mi.2.4. 1.13, Israel Humbled.

6.12, Irreparableness. .16.20, Wicked Forsaken. 2.11, No Helper.

Defeats, Jos. 7.4.

.9. Remnant. 4.29, Seek God, Zep.2.3. 32.47, Life (4).

4.29, Prom. to Seekers. Ho.4.15; ch.4.4.

21.31, Beer-sheba. 28.36, Captivity (1).

Fire (3), Ge.19.24.

28.19, Beth-el. Injustice (2), De.16.19. Unrighteousness .Ge.39.20. (Ro.1.18.

1.1. Creator (1). 9.9. Pleiades.

hr.29.12, God's Power.

1.5, Day.

Rain, Ge.7.12.

God our Strength, 2 S.22.40. [Ex.15.2. 14.14. God of Battles.

1.25, Reproof (4), Jn.7.7. 6.5, Saints Hated. Mouth of the Right-[eous, Ps.37.30.

.12.4, Poor (5), Hab.3.14. 0.2, Extortion Con-

[demned, Mt.18.28.

Insecurity, Ps.73.18.

28.39, Disappointment, pleasant vineyards, out y not drink wine of them.

.19.2, Persecution (1). .23.8, Bribery (1).

16.19. Injustice (2).

12.23, Prudence.

a lamentation, O house of Ig- 16 Therefore the LORD, the

ra-el. en; she shall no more rise: she streets; and they shall say in See Joy Departed, Is.24.11.

The city that went out by a skilful of lamentation to wail-2 Chr.35.25, Mourners, [Mt.9.23. thousand shall leave an hun-dred, and that which went forth 17 And in all vineyards shall by an hundred shall leave ten, be wailing: for I will pass Est.4.3, Wailing.

through thee, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD 18 Woe unto you that desire unto the house of Iş'ra-el, Seek ye me, and ye shall live:

5 But seek not Bĕth'-el, nor the LORD is darkness, and not [Is.10.3.]

enter into Gil'găl, and pass not light.

p.p.Is.5.30.
p.p.Jb.20.24. surely go into captivity, and a lion, and a bear met him; or Pr.11.21, No Escape, ch.9.2.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall his hand on the wall, and a ser- Ex.4.3, Serpents (1), Mt.7.10. live; lest he break out like fire pent bit him. in the house of Jo'seph, and de- 20 Shall not the day of the Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. vour it, and there be none to LORD be darkness, and not light? See Darkness (3), Jb.18.5.

quench it in Běth'-el. even very dark, and no bright-7 Ye who turn judgment to ness in it? wormwood, and leave off right- 21 ¶ I hate, I despise your p.p.Pr.15.8. eousness in the earth,

8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the offerings of your fat beasts.

22 Though ye offer me burnt Ex.29.18, Burnt-offerings. Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offerings, I will not accept them:

18 (7) the service of the seven him that maketh the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Tolor of the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Tolor of the seven stars and O-ri'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the offerings of your fat beasts.

Lord is his name: 9 That strengtheneth the viols.

against the fortress. 10 They hate him that rebuk- 25 Have ye offered unto me p.p.Ac.7.42. eth in the gate, and they abhor sacrifices and offerings in the him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as of Is ra-el? your treading is upon the poor, 26 But ye have borne the taband ye take from him burdens ernacle of your Mo'loch and of wheat: ye have built houses Chi'un your images, the star Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). of hewn stone, but ye shall not of your god, which ye made to is.40.19, Idol Making.

transgressions and your mighty name is The God of hosts. sins: they afflict the just, they

the poor in the gate from their plaqued with desolation.

right.

OE to them that are at Ps.123.4, Indifference (1)

13 Therefore the prudent shall

OE

output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

Output

Description:

O riaht.

the mountains, and createth keep silence in that time; for it | See Christ Silent, Is. 42.2. the wind, and declareth unto is an evil time.

the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

CHAPTER 5

Lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhor-lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhor-lamentation for Israel. 4 Cornel and the series of

LORD God of hosts will be gra-listed by this word which I clous unto the remnant of Jo-lamentation O hosts. God of hosts, the Lord, saith

2 The virgin of Is ra-el is fall-thus; Wailing shall be in all p.p.Je.9.10.

is forsaken upon her land; all the highways, Alas! alas! and p.p.Je.9.17. is forsaken upon ner manu, an the mgawayanahan there is none to raise her up, they shall call the husbandman Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, [Zec.13.5. 3 For thus saith the Lord GoD; to mourning, and such as are

Beth'-el shall come to nought, went into the house, and leaned

feast days, and I will not smell See Formalism (1), Is.1.13.

will not hear the melody of thy p.p.ch.8.3. spoiled against the strong, so 24 But let judgment run down De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. that the spoiled shall come as waters, and righteousness as Da.4.27, Righteousness (4).

a mighty stream.

wilderness forty years, O house Ge.16.7. Wildernesses. of [s'ra-el?]

dwell in them; ye have planted yourselves.

pleasant vineyards, but ye shall 27 Therefore will I cause you Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). to go into captivity beyond Da- De.28.36, Captivity (1). 10.14, Sin Known to God. 12 For I know your manifold mas cus, saith the LORD, whose 2 S.8.6, Damascus.

> CHAPTER 6 take a bribe, and they turn aside the wantonness of Israel 7 shall be B.C.787. the poor in the gate from their plagued with desolation. Is.5.8, W

Ex.20.24, Peace-offerings. sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The the noise of thy songs; for I Ps.69.12, Idle Songs, ch.6.5. Is.5.12, Viols, ch.6.5.

NO SEV

p.p.ch.4.13.

[Zep.1.12.

Iş'ra-el came!

violence to come near;

shall be removed.

house, that they shall die.

is therein.

LORD

out of the midst of the stall:

Ps.52.7, False Trusts. Or, firstfruits of, etc. p.p.Ge.10.10; Is.10.9. Nu.13.21, Hamath. 1 S.5.8, Gath. Ge.21.32. Philistines. Is.28.15, Carnal Security. Ge.6.13, Violence. Or, habitation of violence. De.3.11, Beds.

De. 3.11, Beds. 1 K. 10.18, I vory, Re. 18.12. Pr. 18.9, Slothfulness. 1 K. 4.22, Luxury, Lu. 16.19. Ec. 2.1, Epicureans, Ac. 17.18. Ge. 18.7, Calves, Lu. 15. 23. See Pleasure Seekers, [Pr. 21.17.

Jō'seph. Ps.123.4. Indifference (1). De.28.36, Captivity (1). See Feasts, 1 K.8.65.

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure.

Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

Le.26.17, Reprobation.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Jos.7.25, Cremation.

p.p.Je.44.26; Eze.20.39.

Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. De.10.17, Impartiality (2). p.p.2 K.25.9.

See Hardness (1), Ps.95.8. De.16.19, Injustice (2). De.29.18, Gall, Mt.27.34. p.p.Is.59.13.

See Vanities, De.32.21. Ps.52.7, False Trusts. Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). See Instruments of Judg-[ment, De.28.50.

De.8.5, Affliction (3).

in the mountain of Sā-mā'rĭ-a, you from the entering in of Hē'-|p.p.1 K.&.65. which are named chief of the math unto the river of the wil-

nations, to whom the house of derness. CHAPTER 7

2 Pass ye unto Căl'neh, and
The judgment of the grasshoppers, 4 B.C.787.
and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 10 Amaziah complains of Amos. see; and from thence go ye to Hā'math the great: then go

down to Gath of the Phi-lis'tines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their bor shewed unto me; and, be-Ex.6.6, God's Judgments der greater than your border? hold, he formed grasshoppers in Le.11.22, Grasshoppers. 3 Ye that put far away the the beginning of the shooting p.p.Jl.1.4; ch.4.9. evil day, and cause the seat of up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, the king's mowings. and stretch themselves upon 2 And it came to pass, that their couches, and eat the lambs when they had made an end of p.p.Ex.10.15. out of the flock, and the calves eating the grass of the land, Ex.32.32, Intercession (3 then I said, O Lord God, forgive, De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 5 That chant to the sound of I beseech thee: by whom shall Or, who of (or, for) Ja

Pr.21.17. S That chant to the sound of I beseech thee: by whom shalls.5.12, Viols. Ge.4.21, Musical Instrupp.1 Chr.23.5. [ments. Pr.20.1, Wine. Ex.25.29, Bowls, Zec.9.15. Pr.23.20, Excess. Ru.3.3, Anointing (4). Pr.18.9, Prodigality, [Lu.15.13] Ps.123.4. Indifference (1). selves instruments of musick, 3 The LORD repented for this: See Mercy (1), De.4.31. It shall not be, saith the LORD. p.p.De.32.36; Jona.3.10. 6 That drink wine in bowls, 4 Thus hath the Lord God and anoint themselves with the shewed unto me: and, behold, Da.2.22, Revelations. chief ointments: but they are the Lord God called to contend not grieved for the affliction of by fire, and it devoured the great Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Jo'seph.
7 ¶Therefore now shall they
5 Then said I, O Lord God, p.p.Ps.85.4; Jl.2.17; v.2. go captive with the first that cease, I beseech thee: by whom go captive, and the banquet of shall Jā'cob arise? for he is

them that stretched themselves small. by himself, saith the LORD the Lord God. God of hosts, I abhor the excel- 7 Thus he shewed me: and, lency of Jā'cob, and hate his behold, the Lord stood upon a

palaces: therefore will I de-wall made by a plumbline, with p.p.Re.21.15. liver up the city with all that a plumbline in his hand. 8 And the LORD said unto me, 9 And it shall come to pass, A'mos, what seest thou? And I ch.1.1, Amos. if there remain ten men in one said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a 10 And a man's uncle shall plumbline in the midst of my 2 K.21.13, Line of Judgme take him up, and he that burn-people Is'ra-el: I will not again p.p.Na.1.9. eth him, to bring out the bones pass by them any more:

tongue: for we may not make the sword.

great house with breaches, and the midst of the house of Is'rathe little house with clefts. 12 ¶Shall horses run upon the all his words. rock? will one plow there with 11 For thus A'mos saith, Jeroxen? for ye have turned judg- o-bō'am shall die by the sword, p.p.v.9. ment into gall, and the fruit of and Is'ra-el shall surely be led

13 Ye which rejoice in a land. thing of nought, which say, 12 Also Am-a-zī'ah said unto Have we not taken to us horns A'mos, O thou seer, go, flee thee 1 S.9.9, Seers. by our own strength? 14 But, behold, I will raise up and there eat bread, and proph-p.p.1 Co.2.14.

against you a nation, O house of esy there:
Is ra-el, saith the LORD the God 13 But prophesy not again any Is 30.10, Opposers (2), Mi.2 of hosts; and they shall afflict more at Beth'-elitor it is the plant K.12.32.

righteousness into hemlock:

p.p.Is.1.9; Je.30.19. 6 The LORD repented for this: p.p.Ps.90.13; 135.14. 8 The Lord God hath sworn This also shall not be, saith the Jb.34.28. Prayer Heard.

out of the house, and shall say 9 And the high places of I'saac Le.26.30, High Places (2) unto him that is by the sides of shall be desolate, and the sanc-Is.1.8.Desolation(1).Mi.3 the house, Is there yet any with tuaries of Is'ra-el shall be laid thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am with

De.32.41, Sword of the Lo mention of the name of the 10 Then Am-a-zi'ah the priest p.p.1 K.12.29,31. of Běth'-el sent to Jěr-o-bō'am 2 K.14.23, Jeroboam (2).

11 For, behold, the LORD com-king of Is'ra-el, saying, A'mos 2 S.10.3, Slander (2), Lu.7. mandeth, and he will smite the hath conspired against thee in See Persecution (1),1 K.19 el: the land is not able to bear Ps.50.17, "Word" Despis p.p.Ps.56.5.

away captive out of their own De.28.36, Captivity (1),

away into the land of Jū'dah, p.p.Mt.8.34; Ac.16.39.

[Is. 10.3.

, sanctuary. . house of the kingdom. .1.1, Amos, ch.8.2. .32.10, Humility (3).

p.2 K.2.5. p.1 Co.1.27.

K.10.27, Sycomore-trees, [Lu.19.4.

p.1 S.16.11. 12.1, Divine Call (2). ee God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. e Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

.4.1, Hearken. .30.10, Opposers (2). p.v.13.

p.Exe.20.46; 21.2. .26.16, Threatenings.

.40.12, Abasement (1).

e Land Pollsted, Le.18.25. die in a polluted land: and word of the Lord, and shall not p.p.Mt.11.25; Ro.11.7; e.28.36, Captivity (1).

.C.787.

e.1.11, Fruit, Mt.21.19. 1.1.1, Amos. e.40.16, Baskets.

ee Imminence, Jl.2.1.

p.ch.7.8.

ee Joy Departed, Is.24.11. st.4.3, Wailing. e.28.26, Unburied.

T, be silent. .p.Mt.23.14; Ja.5.6. x.1.14, Oppression (2). S.12.4, Poor (5). lu.10.10, New Moons.

os.7.21, Avarice (2). It.13.22, Worldliness (2). x.16.36, Ephah.

e.25.13, Dishonesty. ee Just Weights, Le.19.36. ances by deceit? e.37.28, Traffic in Men,

[Zec.11.12] for silver, and the needy for a thence; and though they be hid pair of shoes; yea, and sell the from my sight in the bottom of

Se.22.16, God's Oaths. .p.Ho.8.13; 9.9.

.p.Ps.18.7; 60.2.).p.Ho.4.3,

D.D.Is.8.7; Da.9.26.

king's court. that I will cause the sun to go p.p.Jb.5.14; Je.15.9.

14 ¶ Then answered A'mos, down at noon, and I will darken Ex.10.22. Darkness and said to Am-a-zi'ah. I was no the earth in the clear day:

et's son; but I was an herd-man, and a gatherer of syco-more fruit:

easts into mourning, and all ps.69.12, Idle Songs.

your songs into lamentation; Je.4.8, Lamentations (2).

and I will bring up sackcloth Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. more fruit: 15 And the LORD took me as I upon all loins, and baldness up- Le.13.40, Baldness. followed the flock, and the LORD on every head; and I will make

said unto me, Go, prophesy un- it as the mourning of an only to my people Is ra-el.

16 Now therefore hear thou bitter day.

the word of the LORD: Thou 11 Behold, the days come, and the red thereof as a long the long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long to the long that I will be long that I will be long to the long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I will be long that I sayest, Prophesy not against Is saith the Lord God, that I will 2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destitution, ra-el, and drop not thy word send a famine in the land, not a gainst the house of I saac. famine of bread, nor a thirst for Ps.42.2, Spir. Thirst. 17 Therefore thus saith the water, but of hearing the words p.p.1 S.3.1. LORD; Thy wife shall be an of the LORD: 27.14, Seed of the Wicked. harlot in the city, and thy sons 12 And they shall wander and thy daughters shall fall by from sea to sea, and from the the sword, and thy land shall be north even to the east, they divided by line; and thou shall shall run to and fro to seek the

> Is ra-el shall surely go into cap-find it. tivity forth of his land. CHAPTER 8 Oppression of the poor reproved. 11 thirst.
>
> A famine of God's word threatened. 14 They that swear by the sin See Golden Calves, 1 K.12.28.

A shewed unto me: and be-O Dan, liveth; and, The manner p.p.Ho.10.13. hold a basket of summer fruit. of Be er-she ba liveth; even Or, The stone of, etc. ee Prophetic Visions, Is, 1, 1, 2 And he said, A'mos, what they shall fall, and never rise Pr.11.5. Fall of the Wicked. seest thou? And I said, A bas-up again. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness.

seest thou? And I said, it was the first the said the Lord unto me, The end is come upon my people of Is ra-el; Restoring of the tabernacle of David.

CHAPTER 9

Certainty of Israel's desolation. 11

Rec. 787.

David.

Total standing upon Is.1.1, P. 3 And the songs of the temple L the altar: and he said, Smite p.p.ch.3.14.

shall be howlings in that day, the lintel of the door, that the saith the Lord God: there shall posts may shake: and cut them be many dead bodies in every in the head, all of them; and I place; they shall cast them forth will slay the last of them with Is.34.2, Destruction (2). with silence. 4 Thear this, O ye that swal-them shall not flee away, and he

the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the new 2 Though they dig into hell, De.32.22, Hell (Sheel), moon be gone, that we may sell thence shall mine hand take corn? and the sabbath, that we them; though they climb up to Pr.11.21, No Escape, Mt. 23.33. may set forth wheat, making heaven, thence will I bring Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). the ephah small, and the shekel them down:

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1) great, and falsifying the bal- 3 And though they hide them-

refuse of the wheat? 7 The LORD hath sworn by the serpent, and he shall bite the excellency of Ja'cob, Surely them: See Judgment sc. to Works, I will never forget any of their 4 And though they go into [Ps.62.12.] works. 8 Shall not the land tremble thence will I command the See Divine Vengeance, [De.32.35.

for this, and every one mourn sword, and it shall slay them: that dwelleth therein? and it and I will set mine eyes upon p.p.Le.17.10; De.28.65. shall rise up wholly as a flood; them for evil, and not for good. Le.26.17, Reprobation. and it shall be cast out and 5 And the Lord GOD of hosts drowned, as by the flood of is he that toucheth the land, p.p.Na.1.5.

9 And it shall come to pass in dwell therein shall mourn; and p.p.Je.12.4.

that I will cause the sun to go

king's chapel, and it is the that day, saith the Lord God, See Day of Visitation

Is.13.10, Eclipse, Mt.24,29. prophet, neither was I a proph- 10 And I will turn your Is.24.11, Joy Departed, [Re.18.23.

son, and the end thereof as a p.p.Zec.12.10; Lu.7.12. De.28.67, Sin's Misery.

13 In that day shall the fair p.p.Is.40.30. virgins and young men faint for Ps.63.1, Spir. Drought.

THUS hath the Lord God of Sa-ma'ri-a, and say, Thy God, Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

SAW the Lord standing upon Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions.

the sword: he that fleeth of Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1).

selves in the top of Cär'mel, I 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel. 6 That we may buy the poor will search and take them out 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher,"

the sea, thence will I command p.p.Je.16.16.

captivity before their enemies, See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

OF OF

and it shall melt, and all that I Chr.29.12, God's Power.

low up the needy, even to make that escapeth of them shall not

be delivered.

p.p.Ps.32.6: Is.8.7.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Or, ascensions, or, spheres Or, his bundle. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled.

p.p.2 Chr.14.9: Is.20.4.

See Divine Leader, De.8.2.

Ge.21.32, Philistines, p.p.ch.1.5.

Ge.6.5, Divine Vision, [Zec.4.10. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

Is.1.9, Remnant.

Sift, or, cause to move to [and fro Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). Or, kernel fall, etc.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

it shall rise up wholly like a say, The evil shall not overtake is.28.15, Carnel Security. flood; and shall be drowned, as nor prevent us. by the flood of E'gypt.

stories in the heaven, and hath fallen, and close up the breaches p.p.Ps.80.12. founded his troop in the earth; thereof; and I will raise up his Is.1.26, Restoration (2). he that calleth for the waters ruins, and I will build it as in of the sea, and poureth them the days of old: out upon the face of the earth: 12 That they may possess the p.p.Nu.24.18; Obed.19. The LORD is his name.

the E-thi-o'pi-ang unto me, O my name, saith the LORD that children of Is'ra-el? saith the doeth this. LORD. Have not I brought up 13 Behold, the days come, Ig'ra-el out of the land of saith the LORD, that the plow-Ex.23.25. Blessings (2).

from Kir?

Lord Gop are upon the sinful all the hills shall melt. saith the LORD.

I will sift the house of Igra-el they shall also make gardens, among all nations, like as corn and eat the fruit of them.

ple shall die by the sword, which saith the LORD thy God.

11 ¶In that day will I raise up p.p.Ac.15.16. 6 It is he that buildeth his the tabernacle of Da'vid that is

remnant of E'dom, and of all the 7 Are ye not as children of heathen, which are called by Or, upon whom my name is called

Egypt? and the Phi-lis'tines man shall overtake the reaper, from Caph'tôr, and the Syri-ans and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the moun-8 Behold, the eyes of the tains shall drop sweet wine, and Le. 26.5, Plenty Promised

kingdom, and I will destroy it 14 And I will bring again the from off the face of the earth; captivity of my people of Is'ra-De.30.3, Jews' Return. saving that I will not utterly el, and they shall build the Is.1.26, Restoration (2). destroy the house of Jā'cob, waste cities, and inhabit them; Is.35.1, Waste Places. and they shall plant vineyards, See Vineyards, Ex.22.5. 9 For, lo, I will command, and and drink the wine thereof; Ge.14.18, Wine (2).

is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not 15 And I will plant them upon p.p.J.3.20. the least grain fall upon the their land, and they shall no Jb.11.18, Security. more be pulled up out of their See Established, 2 Chr. 20.20. 10 All the sinners of my peo-land which I have given them, See Promised Land, Ge. 127.

Zec.8.12

p.p.Is.65.21.

OBADIAH

B.C.587 (7)

Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions, [Na.1.1.]

Ge.36.9, Edomites. p.p.Is.21.11; Eze.25.12. Nu.20.14, Ambassadors.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). See Wicked Despised. [Jb.27.23.

Ex.5.2, Pride (2). Ps.36.2, Self-deception. p.p.2 K.14.7. Is.28.15, Carnal Security, [Lu.12.19. p.p.Is.47.7; Re.18.7. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation, [Mt.23.12. Ex.19.4, Eagles. p.p.Is.14.14; Am.9.2; [Hab.2.9.

Jb.40.12. Abasement (1). Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. p.p.De.24.21.

Destruction of Edom, 3 for their the grapegatherers came to pride 10 and wrong unto Jacob in thee, would they not leave his distress. 17 Salvation and victories of Jacob.

small among the heathen: thou thee: there is none underart greatly despised.

Pr.28.26, Self-confidence (1), rock, whose habitation is high; standing out of the mount of See Proud Humbled, 19.9.11
[Mt.26.33] that saith in his heart. Who E sau? that saith in his heart, Who E'sau? shall bring me down to the 9 And thy mighty men, O

as the eagle, and though thou mount of E'sau may be cut off set thy nest among the stars, by slaughter. thence will I bring thee down, 10 For thy violence against Ge.6.13, Violence. saith the LORD.

robbers by night, (how art thou cut off for ever. p.p.Mal.1.4. cut off!) would they not have 11 In the day that thou stood-p.p.Ge.14.16. stolen till they had enough? if est on the other side, in the

THE vision of O-ba-di'ah. E'sau searched out! how are p.p. Is. 10.13; Mt. 6.19.
Thus saith the Lord God his hidden things sought up! SeeRichesFleeting, Jb. 20.26. concerning E'dom; We have 7 All the men of thy confed-p.p.Je.30.14. heard a rumour from the LORD, eracy have brought thee even See Trust in Man, Pa.116.9. and an ambassador is sent to the border: the men that among the heathen, Arise ye, were at peace with thee have and let us rise up against her deceived thee, and prevailed in battle.

deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy See Treachery, Jud. 16.19. 2 TBehold, I have made thee bread have laid a wound under standing in him.

3 The pride of thine heart 8 Shall I not in that day, saith p.p.Jb.5.12-14. hath deceived thee, thou that the LORD, even destroy the wise Ge.41.8, Wise Men. dwellest in the clefts of the men out of E'dom, and under-p.p.1 Co.1.19.

Te'man, shall be dismayed, to p.p.Je.49.22. 4 Though thou exalt thyself the end that every one of the

the the Lord.

5 If thieves came to thee, if cover thee, and thou shalt be | Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

15 If thieves came to thee, if cover thee, and thou shalt be | Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Or, gleaninge? 6 Thow are the things of Hag.1.6, Earthly Treasures.

Ge.11.8, Wicked Confounded Ge.10.8, Mighty Men.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

848

133 5.8, Casting Lots.

Eze.35.10.

fi.4.11.

1.29, Rejoicing (4), [1 Co.13.6.

9. Evil Speech.

Neglect of Mercy, [Ps.109.16.

Is.16.3. Am.1.6.

.4.5, Day of the Lord.

1. Imminence, Zep.1.14.

foreigners entered into his yea, they shall drink, and they of them.

shouldest thou have rejoiced sessions.

the day of their destruction; shall be a fire, and the house of neither shouldest thou have spo-ken proudly in the day of dis- of Esau for stubble, and they Jb.21.18, Stubble. tress.

13 Thou shouldest not have them; and there shall not be famity; yea, thou shouldest not ken it. have looked on their affliction 19 And they of the south shall

14 Neither

that did remain in the day of naan-ites, even unto Zar'e-phath; 1 K.17.9, Zarephath, Lu.4.26. distress. 15 For the day of the LORD is which is in Seph'a-rad, shall pos-

16 For as ye have drunk upon dom shall be the LORD's.

day that the strangers carried my holy mountain, so shall all away captive his forces, and the heathen drink continually,

> gates, and cast lots upon Je-ru'-shall swallow down, and they Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. sa-lem, even thou wast as one shall be as though they had not

12 But thou shouldest not 17 \ But upon mount Zī'on 0.19.Brotherly Love(2). have looked on the day of thy shall be deliverance, and there Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

brother in the day that he shall be holiness; and the house Or, it shall be holy. became a stranger; neither of Jā'cob shall possess their pos- See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. over the children of Jū'dah in 18 And the house of Jā'cob

shall kindle in them, and devour entered into the gate of my any remaining of the house of Is.34.2, Destruction (2). people in the day of their ca-E'sau; for the LORD hath spo- 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

in the day of their calamity, nor possess the mount of E'sau; Ge.25.25, Esau. have laid hands on their sub-land they of the plain the Phi-Ge.21.32, Philistines. stance in the day of their ca-listines: and they shall possess the fields of E phra-im, and the shouldest thou fields of Sā-mā'rī-a: and Bĕn'- 2 K.23.19, Samaria (2).

have stood in the crossway, ja-min shall possess Gil'e-ad. Nu.32.1, Gilead. to cut off those of his that did 20 And the captivity of this Ge.14.12, Captives. escape; neither shouldest thou host of the children of Is'ra-el have delivered up those of his shall possess that of the Ca-

and the captivity of Je-ru'sa-lem, near upon all the heathen: as seas the cities of the south. thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

Jud.2.16, Deliverers.

mount of E'sau; and the king-Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

afraid, and cried every man un-Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

p.p.Zec.14.9; Re.11.15.

JONAH

.862 (?)

11.25, Inspiration (3).

.14.25, Jonah, ch.2.1.

12.1, Divine Call (2), [Ac.13.2. 10.11, Nineveh, ch.3.3. hr.19.10, Warn the [Wicked.

.10.22, Tarshish. 3.8, Divine Presence (2). cast forth a great, etc. 148.8, Wind Ruled. .19.11, Tempests, Mk.4.37.

.9.27, Mariners,

Jonah, sent to Nineveh, flees to Tarshish. 4 he is overtaken by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and
swallowed by a fish.

wares that were in the ship into
the sea, to lighten it of them. of A-mit'ta-i, saying,

CHAPTER 1

great city, and cry against it; him, and said unto him, What for their wickedness is come up meanest thou, O sleeper? arise,

like to be broken.

ence of the LORD.

5 Then the mariners were ple art thou?

NOW the word of the LORD But Jo'nah was gone down into came unto Jo'nah the son the sides of the ship; and he of A-mit'ta-i, saying,
2 Arise, go to Nin'e-veh, that
6 So the shipmaster came to

[Wicked.]
[0.14,SinKnown to God]
3.11, Disobedience (2),
[Zep.3.2.]
Neglect of Duty,
[Jud.5.23.]
19.46. Joppa, Ac.9.36.

Tär'shish from the prespection not.
Töppa; and he found his fellow, Come, and let us cast his going to Tär'shish: so he lots, that we may know for p.p.1 S.14.38.

See Exposure of Sin,

down into it, to go with them us. So they cast lots, and the See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23. unto Tär'shish from the pres-lot fell upon Jo'nah. 8 Then said they unto him, p.p.1 S.14.43; Ja.5.16.

4 ¶ But the LORD sent out a Tell us, we pray thee, for whose great wind into the sea, and cause this evil is upon us; there was a mighty tempest in What is thine occupation? and p.p.Ge.47.3; 1 S.30.13. the sea, so that the ship was whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what peo-

Ge.15.12, Sleep (5), Mt.8.24.

NO 指

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), p.p.Ps.95.5. [Mal.3.16. Ge.14.13, Hebrews. Or, JEHOVAH. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear, v.16. Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). p.p.Jos.7.25; 2 S.24.3.

Ge.3.8, Divine Presence (2).

Or, may be silent from us.

1 K.19.11, Tempests.

p.p.1 Chr.21.17.

Jb.9.20. Self-condemnation. p.p.Jos.7.1; Ec.9.18.

p.p.Pr.21.30; Mk.6.48.

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. p.p.Is.26.16.

D.D.Ac.28.4. De.19.10, Innocent Blood, [Mt.27.4. See God's Power, 1Chr.29.12. See Retribution (2), Jud.1.7.

Ps.65.7, Tempest Stilled, Mt.8.26.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear, Ac.5.11.

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1). Ge.28.20, Vows Made, [Ac.18.18. Ps.115.12, Divine Care. De.6.24, Preservation. De.4.31, Mercy (1). Ge.1.21, Fish. Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2) [Ac.5.19.

p.p.Mt.12.40; 16.4.

B.C.862 (?)

2 K.14.25, Jonah, ch.3.1. Ge.18.23, Prayer (10). Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity. Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Jb.5.17, Affliction (2), [Zec.13.9. De.32.22, Hell (Sheol), [Hab.2.5. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

p.p.Ps.88.6. Or, heart of the seas, etc.

See Castaways, Mt.8.12. Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-p.p.1 K.8.38. [ward. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). Ps.42.7, Waters of Affliction.

land.

ingly afraid, and said unto him, 7 When my soul fainted with-p.p.Ps.142.3. the men knew that he fied from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

| Zec.165 | Zec.165 |
| Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard |
| p.p.Ps.114; Mi.1.2 |
| B. They that observe lying vanthe presence of the LORD, be thee, into thine holy temple.

11 Then said they unto him, ities forsake their own mercy. that the sea may be calm unto thee with the voice of thanks-

was tempestuous. 12 And he said unto them, the LORD. Take me up, and cast me forth 10 ¶And the LORD spake unto p.p.Ps.33.9. into the sea; so shall the sea the fish, and it vomited out Jo'-|SeeDeliverance(2),Ge-19.14 be calm unto you: for I know nah upon the dry land. that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men the sea wrought, and was tem-ond time, saying, pestuous against them.

the LORD, and said, We beseech to it the preaching that I bid See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.26. thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, thee, let us not perish for this man's 3 So Jō'nah arose, and went Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). life, and lay not upon us inno- unto Nin'e-veh, according to the Ge.10.11. Nineveh, ch.4.11. cent blood: for thou, O LORD, word of the LORD. Now Nin'e-

hast done as it pleased thee. 15 So they took up Jo'nah, of three days' journey. and cast him forth into the sea: 4 And Jo'nah began to enter

raging.

16 Then the men feared the ty days, and Nin'e-veh shall be Ge.19.17, Warnings.
[He.12.X. LORD exceedingly, and offered overthrown.

made vows. 17 ¶ Now the Lord had prepared a great fish to swallow the greatest of them even to the pared a great fish to swallow the greatest of them even to the plant. And Jō'nah was in least of them.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

See the belly of the fish three days 6 For word came unto the and three nights.

CHAPTER 2

Prayer of Jonah: 10 he is delivered out of the belly of the fish.

the fish's belly,

of mine affliction unto the LORD, neither man nor beast, herd nor and he heard me; out of the flock, taste any thing: let them Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). belly of hell cried I, and thou not feed, nor drink water:

heardest my voice. the deep, in the midst of the mightily unto God: yea, let 1 Chr.16.11. Prayer Enjoised seas; and the floods compassed them turn every one from his 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3).

5 The waters compassed me perish not? my head.

9 And he said unto them, I am 6 I went down to the bottoms or, to the cuttings of etc. an He brew; and I fear the of the mountains; the earth p.p. De. 32.22; Ps. 65.6. LORD, the God of heaven, which with her bars was about me p.p.Jb.38.4. hath made the sea and the dry for ever: yet hast thou brought De.6.24, Preservation. up my life from corruption, O Or, from the pit. 10 Then were the men exceed- LORD my God.

Why hast thou done this? For in me I remembered the LORD: Ne.4.14, Remember God

What shall we do unto thee, 9 But I will sacrifice unto Ps.107.22, Sacrifices of that the sea may be calm unto thee with the voice of thanks. [Praise, He. 13.12] us? for the sea wrought, and giving; I will pay that that I Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred. have vowed. Salvation is of Pa.27.1, Salvation of God.

CHAPTER 3

they repent. rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: for A ND the word of the Lord SeeInspiration (3), Nu. 11.25.

2 Arise, go unto Nin'e-veh, Ge.12,1, Divine Call (2). 14 Wherefore they cried unto that great city, and preach un-Mt.10.7, Go Preach.

veh was an exceeding great city Heb. a city great unto God

and the sea ceased from her into the city a day's journey, See Day's Journey (Index). raging.

a sacrifice unto the LORD, and 5 ¶So the people of Nin'e-veh p.p.Mt.12.41.
made vows. believed God, and proclaimed a 1 K.18.39, Religious Aval.

king of Nin'e-veh, and he arose 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). from his throne, and he laid his 1 K.10.18, Thrones, Ac.12.11 robe from him, and covered him See Self-abasement, [Ge. 18.7] out of the belly of the fish. with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. 1 K.21.29, Humilty (ICL)
THEN Jo'nah prayed unto 7 And he caused it to be pro-1 the LORD his God out of claimed and published through Nin'e-veh by the decree of the Exr.5.13, Kings' Decrees. 2 And said, I cried by reason king and his nobles, saying, Let

8 But let man and beast be 3 For thou hadst cast me into covered with sackcloth, and cry Ge.37.34, Sackcloth, Mt.11.71 seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed the floods compassed the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and the floods compassed them turn every seas; and

4 Then I said, I am cast out 9 Who can tell if God will of thy sight; yet I will look turn and repent, and turn away p.p.2 S.12.22; Jl.2.14. again toward thy holy temple. from his fierce anger, that we Ex.4.14. God's Anger.

about, even to the soul: the 10 And God saw their works, 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge depth closed me round about that they turned from their 1 K.15.12, Religious Reforms. the weeds were wrapped about evil way; and God repented of p.p.Jb.33.27,28; Lu.15.20. the evil, that he had said that Ge.18.26, God's Meny.

Ps.34.21. Sin Destructive.

Jonah preaches to the Ninevites; 3 B.C.862 (?)

p.p.Jl.1.18; Ro.8.22.

C.862 (?)

.ch.1.3. .Ex.34.6.

.Mt.20.15; Lu.15.28.

.4.9, Selfishness (2).

.9.5, Divine Reproof.

.37.8. Anger.

.33.17. Booths.

.1 K.19.9.

.Lu.19.41.

C.750 (?)

1.11.25, Inspiration (3).

4.5. Man's Wrath.

.Je.18.8; Am.7.3.

CHAPTER 4 Jonah, repining at God's mercy, 4 is the gourd.
7 But Go

e **Murmuring** (1), Pr.19.3.

Tar'shish: for I knew that thou and wished in himself to die, Jb.17.15, Hopeless, Ep.2.12.

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.32, Mercy (1).

A.32, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.32, Mercy (1).

A.33, Mercy (1).

A.34, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.31, Mercy (1).

A.32, Mercy (1).

A.32, Mercy (1).

A.33, Mercy (1).

A.34, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Mercy (1).

A.35, Merc

the evil. .11.15, Unwise Prayers, [Mt.20.21 take, I beseech thee, my life to be angry, even unto death. .11.15, Death Sought, [Re.9.6. me to die than to live.

thou well to be angry?

K.14.25, Jonah, Mt.12.39. city, and sat on the east side perished in a night: of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what are more than sixscore thousand [ance, Ac.17.3] [6.18.32, Divine Forbear-lance, Ac.17.3] would become of the city. .23.5, Divine Prepara-[tion, Mt.22.4. , a *Palma Christ*i. L.4.39, Gourds, v.10.

a gourd, and made it to come their left hand; and also much up over Jō'nah, that it might cattle?

he would do unto them; and he be a shadow over his head, to Ps.115.12, Divine Care. did it not.

Ps.115.12, Divine Care. See Divine Overshadowing. [Ex.33.22. Jō'nah was exceeding glad of p.p.1 Co.7.30.

DUT it displeased Jo'nah ex-when the morning rose the D ceedingly, and he was very next day, and it smote the p.p.Jb.1.21.

angry.

2 And he prayed unto the 8 And it came to pass, when

LORD, and said, I pray thee, O the sun did arise, that God pre-Or, sultry east wind. LORD, was not this my saying, pared a vehement east wind; Ps. 148.8, Wind Ruled. when I was yet in my country? and the sun beat upon the Ge. 22.2, Faith Tested. Therefore I fled before unto head of Jo'nah, that he fainted,

Doest thou well to be angry for Ps.37.8, Anger. 3 Therefore now, O LORD, the gourd? And he said, I do well from me; for it is better for 10 Then said the LORD, Thou

hast had pity on the gourd, for 2 K.4.39, Gourds. 4 Then said the LORD, Doest the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow: 5 So Jo'nah went out of the which came up in a night, and Or, was the son of the night.

would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared tween their right hand and p.p.De.24.16; Ezc.18.20.

a gourd, and made it to come their left hand and p.p.De.24.16; Ezc.18.20.

7 But God prepared a worm See Affliction (3), De.8.5.

Ps.102.26, Mutability.

Ot, I am greatly angry.

MICAH

CHAPTER 1

Micah shews the wrath of God against maril-a as an heap of the field, Jacob for idolatry: 10 he exhorts to and as plantings of a vineyard: mourning. THE word of the LORD that thereof into the valley, and I

p.Je.26.18. came to Mi'cah the Mo'ras will discover the foundations K.15.5. Jotham. Mt.1.9. thite in the days of Jo'tham, thereof. K.15.38, Ahaz. K.16.20, Hezekiah. .1.1. Prophetic Visions. e.4.1, Hearken, Mk.7.14. , and the fullness thereof.

e.31.50. Appeal to God. from his holy temple.

3 For, behold, the Lord cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon naked: I will make a wailing Est. 4.3, Wailing. p.Ps.11.4; Jona.2.7. p.Am.4.13. e Divine Appearances, [Ge.12.7. the high places of the earth.

p.Ps.97.5; Is.64.1,2. Chr.29.12, God's Power. e Fire (5). De.4.36. r, a descent. p.Je.2.19.

4 And the mountains shall be as the owls. molten under him, and the val- 9 For her wound is incurable; Pr.6.33. Wounds of Sin. leys shall be cleft, as wax before for it is come unto Jū'dah; he Is.1.5, Spir. Disease, Mk.2.17. the fire, and as the waters that is come unto the gate of my p.p.2 K.18.13.

are they not Je-ry'sa-lem?

is the transgression of Jā'cob? the dust.

A'haz, and Hez-e-ki'ah, kings of 7 And all the graven images Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). Jū'dah, which he saw concern-thereof shall be beaten to pieces, Ex.32.20, Iconoclasm (2). ing Sā-mā'rī-a and Jē-ru'sā-lēm. and all the hires thereof shall 2 THear, all ye people; heark- be burned with the fire, and all en, O earth, and all that therein the idols thereof will I lay desois: and let the Lord God be late: for she gathered it of the witness against you, the Lord hire of an harlot, and they shall p.p.De.23.18; Jl.3.3.

are poured down a steep place, people, even to Je-ru'sā-lem.

5 For the transgression of Jā'- 10 Declare ye it not at Gath, 1 S.5.8, Gath.

cob is all this, and for the sins weep ye not at all: in the of the house of Isra-el. What house of Aph'rah roll thyself in That is, Dust.

6 Therefore I will make Sa- 1 K.16.24, Samaria (1), [Ac.8.5. and I will pour down the stones See Desolation (2), Is.13.9.

like the dragons, and mourning p.p.Is.20.2-4.

40 ÷7

is it not Sa-ma'ri-a? and what are the high places of Ju'dah? itant of Sa'phir, having the thou that dwellest fairly. shame naked: the inhabitant of Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame.

e.26.30, High Places (2).

x.20.5, Retribution (1).

p.Ho.7.1; Am.6.1.

p.1 K.13.22.

851

Or, the country of flocks. Or, a place near.

De.28.39, Disappointment. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

Jos. 10.31, Lachish.

Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). That is, A lie.

Or, the glory of Israel shall come, etc.

Le.13.40, Baldness. p.p.De.28.56.

De.28.36, Captivity (1).

B.C.730 (?)

Is.5.8, Woes, Hab.2.12. Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Jb. 15.16, Iniquity, Mt. 23.28. Est. 3.9, Plotting. Pr. 1.16, Evil Activity, [Ro. 3.15. Je.13.23, Habit. Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1) [Hab.2.9 Ge.6.13, Violence, ch.6.12. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Or, defraud a man, etc.

p.p.Je.8.3. Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

See No Escape, Pr.11.21. p.p.Is.2.11.12. 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness. p.p.Nu.23.7; Mk.12.12. p.p.ch.1.8. Je.4.8, Lamentations (2). p.p.Is.6.11; 24.3. p.p.2 Chr.36.20,21.

Or, instead of restoring he hath, etc. fields.

p.p.Nu.34.13; Jos.18.4.5. p.p.De.32.8.

Le.8.3, Congregation (2).

Heb. Drop ye not, etc. Is.30.10, Opposers (2). p.p.ch.6.16.

Heb. shortened? p.p.Ps.19.7; 119.92. mourning of Beth-e'zel; he shall rightly? receive of you his standing.

LORD unto the gate of Jeru'sa- as men averse from war.

lĕm. chish, bind the chariot to the pleasant houses; from their swift beast: she is the begin-children have ye taken away ning of the sin to the daughter my glory for ever. of Zi'on: for the transgressions 10 Arise ye, and depart; for p.p.De.129. of Is'ra-el were found in thee. | this is not your rest: because 14 Therefore shalt thou give it is polluted, it shall destroy Le.18.25, Land Polluted.

presents to Mor'esh-eth-gath: you, even with a sore destructhe houses of Ach'zib shall be tion. a lie to the kings of Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 2

God's judgment against oppression. shall make great noise by rea-4 Lamentation. 7 Reproof of injustice and idolatry. 12 Promise son of the multitude of men. of restoring Jacob.

it, because it is in the power of before them, and the LORD on their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his herit-

family do I devise an evil, from ment? which ye shall not remove 2 Who hate the good, and love Jb.15.16, Sin Loved, [2 Th.212. your necks; neither shall ye go the evil; who pluck off their 4 In that day shall one take flesh from off their bones: up a parable against you, and 3 Who also eat the flesh of p.p.Ps.14.4. lament with a doleful lamen my people, and flay their skin See Soul's Enemies. tation, and say, We be utterly from off them; and they break spoiled: he hath changed the their bones, and chop them in portion of my people: how hath pieces, as for the pot, and as he removed it from me! turn-fiesh within the caldron. ing away he hath divided our 4 Then shall they cry unto

5 Therefore thou shalt have them: he will even hide his none that shall cast a cord by face from them at that time, as De.31.18,God's Face Hidden lot in the congregation of the they have behaved themselves Jn.7.7, Evil Works. Lord.

shall not take shame.

the LORD straitened? are these war against him. his doings? do not my words do 6 Therefore night shall be of the shall be of t

Zā'a-năn came not forth in the good to him that walketh up-Ps.7.10, Uprightness.

12 For the inhabitant of Mā'-risen up as an enemy: ye pull roth waited carefully for good: off the robe with the garment or, over against a garm but evil came down from the from them that pass by securely See Robbery, Jud. 2.2.

9 The women of my people Or, wives. 13 O thou inhabitant of La'-have ye cast out from their p.p.Mk.12.40.

11 If a man walking in the Or, walk with the wind, can a lie to the kings of Iş'ra-el.

15 Yet will I bring an heir spirit and falsehood do lie, sayunto thee, O inhabitant of Mārē'shah: he shall come unto
A-dül'am the glory of Iş'ra-el.
16 Make thee bald, and poll
thee for thy delicate children;
enlarge thy baldness as the
large thy baldness as the
gather the remnant of Iş'ra-el;
captivity from thee.

11 If a man walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in the
lie or, walk wilk and walking in
lie or, walk wilk and walking
lie or, walk wilk and walking
lie or, walk wilk and walking
lie or, walk wilk and walking
lie or, walk wilk and walking
lie or, walk walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, walking
lie or, wa

sheep of Boz rah, as the flock in Is.34.6, Bozrah. the midst of their fold: they Nu.32.24, Folds, Jn.10.16.

13 The breaker is come up See Way Provided, Ex. 14.16. WOE to them that devise before them: they have broken p.p. Is. 45.1,2. iniquity, and work evil up, and have passed through upon their beds! when the the gate, and are gone out by morning is light, they practise it: and their king shall pass Ex.15.18. God. King.

CHAPTER 3

the head of them.

The princes' cruelty. 5 Falsehood of the prophets; 8 their ill grounded security.

A ND I said, Hear, I pray you, De.4.1. Hearken.
O heads of Jā'cob, and ye De.27.19, Rulers Warned. 3 Therefore thus saith the princes of the house of Is ra-el; LORD; Behold, against this Is it not for you to know judg- De.16.20, Justice Enjoined

haughtily: for this time is evil. skin from off them, and their See Wolves, Mt.7.15.

the LORD, but he will not hear De.1.45, Prayers Unanill in their doings.

6 Prophesy ye not, say they to 5 Thus saith the LORD con-them that prophesy: they shall cerning the prophets that make De.13.5. False Prophets. not prophesy to them, that they my people err, that bite with See Seducers, 2 K.2.9. their teeth, and cry, Peace; 7 O thou that art named the and he that putteth not into p.p.Is.56.11; Je.6.14. house of Ja'cob, is the spirit of their mouths, they even prepare Ps. 120.7, Contentiousness.

8 Even of late my people is Heb. Yesterday my people

De.8.2, Divine Leader.

Jud.2.11, Evildoers (2).

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness [Mt.6.2 Or, from divining.

See Darkness (3), Jb.18.5. 1 S.9.9. Seers. Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. p.p.Is.44.25; Zec.13.4. p.p.ch.7.16. p.p.Ps.74.9. Spir. Power, Zec.4.6.

Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3) [Ac.11.28. SeePressure of Duty, Je.20.9. 2 Chr. 19.10, Warn the Wicked.

De.4.1, Hearken. De.27.19, Rulers Warned.

See Injustice (2), De.16.19. p.p.Je.22.13: Hab.2.12.

iquity. Nu.22.7. Earthly Reward. Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, [Zep.3.4 1 S.8.3, Greed, 1 Ti.6.10. Jos. 7.21, Avarice (2), Zec. 9.3. Is. 56.10, Unfaithful Minis-[ters, Ph.1.15. De.13.5, False Prophets. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. Is.28.15, Carnal Security. p.p.Je.26.18.

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3) Mt.23.37. Is.1.8, Desolation (1). | Mt.23.38. 2 K.25.9, Temple Destroyed, [Mt.24.2. B.C.710.

Is.2.2, Last Days, Ac.2.17. Nu.11.25, Prophesying. p.p.Is.66.20; Da.2.35.

See Growth of Kingdom, Ps.72.16. Ac.2.41, Accessions.

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, Lu.2,37.

Ps.134.1, House of God.

Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. De.4.5, Instruction (5). See Walking in Truth, [Ps.26.3. Is.2.3, Gospel (2).

p.p.Lu.24.47; Jn.4.22. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. See Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5.

Ps.46.9, War to Cease, [Zec.9.10.

Or, scythes.

Is.2.4, Peace (8), Zec.9.10.

under his vine and under his fig yet out of thee shall he come (cies, I tree; and none shall make them forth unto me that is to be rul- Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

ashamed, and the diviners con- 6 ¶ In that day, saith the LORD, founded: yea, they shall all will I assemble her that halteth, See Indecision, 1 K.18.21. cover their lips; for there is no and I will gather her that is Is.1.26, Restoration (2). answer of God.

8 But truly I am full of power afflicted; De.8.5, Affliction by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to halted a remnant, and her that Is.1.9, Remnant.

declare unto Jā cob his trans-gression, and to Iş ra-el his sin. and the LORD shall reign over Ex.15.18, God, King.

9 ¶Hear this, I pray you, ye them in mount Zi on from heads of the house of Jā cob, henceforth, even for ever.

Lu.1

ra-el, that abhor judgment, and flock, the strong hold of the pervert all equity. blood, and Jê-ru'sā-lem with in-dominion; the kingdom shall

11 The heads thereof judge sā-lēm. prophets thereof divine for is thy counsellor perished? for money: yet will they lean uppangs have taken thee as a on the LORD, and say, Is not woman in travail. the LORD among us? none evil 10 Be in pain, and labour to can come upon us.

forest.

CHAPTER 4

Establishment of Christ's kingdom; the hand of thine enemies. 3 the peace, 6 restoration, 8 king-dom, 11 and victory of the church are gathered against thee, that Jos. 9.2, Evil Alliances (2). OUT in the last days it shall say, Let her be defiled, and let

top of the mountains, and it understand they his counsel: shall be exalted above the hills; for he shall gather them as the Ps.329, No Understanding. and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us ter of Zi'on: for I will make go up to the mountain of the thine horn iron, and I will make De.7.24, Invincibility. LORD, and to the house of the thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt

God of Jā'cob; and he will beat in pieces many people: See Conquests, Jos. 6.20. teach us of his ways, and we and I will consecrate their gain p.p. Jos. 6.19; Is. 60.9; [Re. 21.24. will walk in his paths: for the unto the LORD, and their sublaw shall go forth of Zi'on, and stance unto the Lord of the the word of the LORD from Je-whole earth. ru'sā-lĕm.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among Birth of Christ foretold: 4 his king- B.C.710. many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall NOW gather thyself in troops, beat their swords into plow- O daughter of troops: he shares, and their spears into hath laid siege against us: they Jos. 6.1, Sieges.

ra-tah, though thou be little Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-among the thousands of Jū'dah, p.p.Mt.2.6. [talities.]

Tatah, though thou be little Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-among the thousands of Jū'dah, p.p.Mt.2.6. [talities.]

Tatah, though thou be little Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen-among the thousands of Jū'dah, p.p.Mt.2.6. [talities.] any more.

2 Chr. 15.3, Spir. Destitution. unto you, that ye shall not have afraid: for the mouth of the Jb.11.18, Security. a vision; and it shall be dark LORD of hosts hath spoken it. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

unto you, that ye shall not 5 For all people will walk See False Gods, 1 Chr. 16.26. divine; and the sun shall go every one in the name of his Jos. 24.15, Wise Choice, [Lu. 10.42. down over the prophets, and the god, and we will walk in the Ge.5.22, Walking with God, day shall be dark over them. name of the LORD our God for [Mal.2.6. Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). 7 Then shall the seers be ever and ever.

Jos.23.8. Steadfastness (1).

driven out, and her that I have Ps.115.12, Divine Care. De.8.5. Affliction (3).

Lu.1.33.

daughter of Zi'on, unto thee 2 S.5.7, Zion. 10 They build up Zī'on with shall it come, even the first p.p.Is.1.26. come to the daughter of Je-ru'-

for reward, and the priests 9 \ Now why dost thou cry out p.p.Je.8.19. thereof teach for hire, and the aloud? is there no king in thee? p.p.Is.3.1.

bring forth, O daughter of Zī'on, p.p.ch.5.3. 12 Therefore shall Zi'on for like a woman in travail: for

your sake be plowed as a field, now shalt thou go forth out of and Jê-ru'sa-lem shall become the city, and thou shalt dwell heaps, and the mountain of the in the field, and thou shalt go house as the high places of the even to Bab'y-lon; there shalt De.28.36, Captivity (1). thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

B come to pass, that the our eye look upon Zi'on.

mountain of the house of the 12 But they know not the Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance, LORD shall be established in the thoughts of the LORD, neither Ps.82.5, Dullness (2)

CHAPTER 5 dom, 8 and conquest.

pruninghooks: nation shall not shall smite the judge of Isra-el 1 K.22.24, Smiting. lift up a sword against nation, with a rod upon the cheek.

neither shall they learn war 2 But thou, Beth'-le-hem Eph'- Ge. 48.7, Beth-lehem, Mt. 2, 1.

and princes of the house of Ig'- 8 And thou, O tower of the Or, tower of Edar. Ge.35.21.

Ge.3.16. Travail.

See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

Ro.10.3.

ĨMt.13.13. Ge.50.10, Threshing-floor.

cies, Hag.2.7

MICAH, 6

Christ Eternal, Jn.1.1. p.p.ch.4.10.

Is.1.9. Remnant.

Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd. See Feeding the Flock, 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. Is.53.12, Christ's Greatness. SeeUniversal King. Ps. 59.13.

See Peace (3), Is.53.5. p.p.Is.8.7.

See Deliverers, Jud.2.16.

Or, princes of men.

Ge.2.14, Assyria. Ge.10.8, Nimrod.

See Divine Deliverer, [1 S.17.37.

See Good Influence, Mt.5.13. Ge.27.28, Dew.

s.1.9, Remnant.

De.33.22, Lions (2), p.p.Ge.49.9; Nu.24.9.

De.7.24, Invincibility.

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

De.17.16, Horses. See False Trusts, Ps.52.7.

p.p.Is.1.7.

p.p.Is.2.12. Ex.22.18, Witchcraft Ga.5.20.

Is.2.6, Soothsayers, Ac.16.16,

Is.2.20, Idolatry (2), Zec.13.2.

Or, statues, or, obelisks. See Religious Reforms, [1 K.15.12.

er in Is'ra-el; whose goings the heathen, such as they have forth have been from of old, not heard. from everlasting. 3 Therefore will he give them

up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought

children of Ig'ra-el. 4 And he shall stand and feed the hills hear thy voice. in the strength of the LORD, in 2 Hear ye, O mountains, the p.p.Ho.12.2. the majesty of the name of the LORD'S controversy, and ye LORD his God; and they shall strong foundations of the earth: abide: for now shall he be for the LORD hath a controgreat unto the ends of the earth. versy with his people, and he Ex.19.5, God's People.

when he shall tread in our pal-have I wearied thee? testify p.p.Je.2.5,31. aces, then shall we raise against against me.

him seven shepherds, and eight 4 For I brought thee up out of De.8.2, Divine Leader. principal men.

land of Assyria with the of servants; and I sent before sword, and the land of Nim'rod thee Mo'ses, Aâr'on, and Mir'-Ex.4.14, Aaron. in the entrances thereof: thus I-am.

eth within our borders. 7 And the remnant of Jā'cob Shit'tim unto Gil'găl; that ye

that tarrieth not for man, nor fore the LORD, and bow myself waiteth for the sons of men.

the midst of many people as a old? lion among the beasts of the 7 Will the LORD be pleased forest, as a young lion among with thousands of rams, or with

can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted 8 He hath shewed thee, O Ex.4.15. Divine Teacher. up upon thine adversaries, and man, what is good; and what De.10.12, True Religion. off.

10 And it shall come to pass mercy, and to walk humbly with pe.16.20, Justice Enjoined in that day, saith the Lord, thy God?

that I will cut off thy horses 9 ¶ The Lord's voice crieth Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). in that day, saith the LORD, thy God? that I will cut off thy horses

will destroy thy chariots: of thy land, and throw down all appointed it. thy strong holds:

crafts out of thine hand; and the wicked, and the scant meas-Or, measure of learness thou shalt have no more sooth-ure that is abominable?

will I cut off, and thy standing with the bag of deceitful images out of the midst of thee; weights?

the work of thine hands.

CHAPTER 6

God's controversy for unkindness, 6 B.C.710. for ignorance, 10 for injustics, 16 and for idolatry.

forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the Lary Baith; Arise, contend thou p.p.Pa.50.1; Is.1.2. before the mountains, and let

5 And this man shall be will plead with Is ra-el.

the peace, when the As-syr'i-an 3 O my people, what have I Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings shall come into our land: and done unto thee? and wherein

the land of Egypt, and re-See Deliverance (1). 6 And they shall waste the deemed thee out of the house Ps.31.5, Redemption (1).

shall he deliver us from the 5 O my people, remember now As-syr'i-an, when he cometh in what Bā'lāk king of Mō'ab conto our land, and when he tread-sulted, and what Ba laam the Nu.22.5, Balaam, 2 Pe.2.15. son of Bē'or answered him from

shall be in the midst of many may know the righteousness of pe.9.24, Spir. Knowledge people as a dew from the LORD, the LORD. as the showers upon the grass, 6 Wherewith shall I come be

before the high God? shall I 8 ¶And the remnant of Jā'cob come before him with burnt

the flocks of sheep: who, if he ten thousands of rivers of oil? See Formalism (2),18.15.22 go through, both treadeth down, shall I give my firstborn for my Ex.13.2, First-born. and teareth in pieces, and none transgression, the fruit of my Le.18.21. Human Secrifices. body for the sin of my soul?

all thine enemies shall be cut doth the LORD require of thee, De.10.12, Requirements, but to do justly, and to love

out of the midst of thee, and I unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: See Wisdom (3), Jb.28.28. 11 And I will cut off the cities hear ye the rod, and who hath See Rod of Correction, [Ps.9.32]

10 Are there yet the treasures Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. 12 And I will cut off witch-of wickedness in the house of

11 Shall I count them pure 13 Thy graven images also with the wicked balances, and De.25.13, Dishonesty.

and thou shalt no more worship 12 For the rich men thereof Ge.6.12, Corruption (2) De.12.2. Groves.
Ge.11.4. Cities.
Or, destroy thins enemies.
De.32.35, Divine Vengeance, [Na.1.2] and I will execute vengeare full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken groves out of the midst of the:
so will I destroy thy cities.
13 Therefore also will I make and I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon [Na.1.2] are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken groves out of the midst of the:
full in their mouth.

[Na.1.2] De.8.5, Chastisement.
[De.8.5, Chastisement.]
[De.8.5, Chastisement.]
[De.8.5, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisement.]
[De.8.6, Chastisem are full of violence, and the in-

Mt.23.37.

shall be among the Gen'tiles in offerings, with calves of a year | 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Lauf-[ficient, Mt.9.13.

Le.19.36, Just Weights. Mt.23.28

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the [Wicked. of thy sins.

Ec.1.8. Unsatisfied. 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1),

Le.26.25, War Threatened. See Barrenness, Ge.4.12. De.28.39, Disappointment, [Zep.1.13.

See Anointing (4), Ru.3.3. Ge.14.18, Wine (2), 1 K.16.16, Omri.

1 K.16.29, Ahab. De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

De.28.37, Israel a By-word.

B.C.710.

Or, as the gatherings of summer Nu.11.15, Despondency, [Lu.24.17] See Solicitude (3), Exr.9.3. Le.26.5, Vintage. p.p.Ho.9.10. p.p.ls.57.1.

Ro.3.23

Ge.6.12, Evil Times, Ep.5.16. p.p.Hab.1.15. Ps.57.6, Net. Evil Zeal, Mt.23.15. Ge.6.5, Depravity, Mt.23.27. Jud.16.5, Bribery (2). Nu.22.7, Earthly Reward. De.27.19, Rulers Warned.

Ge.6.5, Sin Universal

Is.5.6, Briers. Ge.3.18, Thorns. Is.10.3, Day of Visitation, [Lu.19.44.

Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

p.p.ls.22.5. Jb.16.20, Inconstancy, [Mt.26.56.

See Treachery, Jud.16.19.

Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Chil-[dren, Mk.7.11.

De.21.20, Dishonoring [Parents, Mk.7.11.

house. Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward. 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard, [Zec.10.6.

Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). p.p.Pr.24.16.

making thee desolate because shall arise; when I sit in dark-

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be unto me. satisfied; and thy casting down 9 I will bear the indignation Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation. give up to the sword.

the olives, but thou shalt not enemy shall see it, and shame Ps. 25.3, Wicked Ashamed. anoint thee with oil; and sweet shall cover her which said unto p.p.Jl.2.17. wine, but shalt not drink wine. me, Where is the LORD thy
16 For the statutes of Om'ri God? mine eyes shall behold See Atheism, Ps. 10.4. are kept, and all the works of her: now shall she be trodden Or, she shall be for a treadthe house of A'hab, and ye down as the mire of the streets. 2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). should make thee a desolation, are to be built, in that day shall Is.1.26, Restoration (2). and the inhabitants thereof an the decree be far removed. hissing: therefore ye shall bear 12 In that day also he shall

the reproach of my people. CHAPTER 7

number, 3 and the general corruption, 5 puts not confidence in man, but in God. 8 She triumphs, tain.

the summer fruits, as the grape-the fruit of their doings. gleanings of the vintage: there 14 ¶Feed thy people with thy Or, Rule thy people. is no cluster to eat: my soul de rod, the flock of thine heritage, Is.40.11, God's Flock. sired the firstripe fruit.

none upright among men: they Gil'e-ād, as in the days of old. all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother thy coming out of the land of with a net.

3 That they may do evil with marvellous things. ous desire: so they wrap it up. |ears shall be deaf.

4 The best of them is as a 17 They shall lick the dust brier: the most upright is like a serpent, they shall move Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). sharper than a thorn hedge: out of their holes like worms of Or, creeping things. the day of thy watchmen and the earth: they shall be afraid Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear, He. 10.27. thy visitation cometh; now of the LORD our God, and shall shall be their perplexity.

5 Trust ye not in a friend, put 18 TWho is a God like unto Ex.8.10, None Like God. ye not confidence in a guide: thee, that pardoneth iniquity, Is.43.25, Pardon Promised keep the doors of thy mouth and passeth by the transgres-from her that lieth in thy bosom. sion of the remnant of his herit-

up against her mother, the *in* mercy.

daughter in law against her 19 He will turn again, he will Ps.51.12, Restoration (1). mother in law; a man's ene-have compassion upon us; he Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion. Jud. 16.18, Betrayal, Mt. 10.21. mies are the men of his own will subdue our iniquities; and Jb. 14.17, Our Iniquities.

> 7 Therefore I will look unto the depths of the sea. will hear me.

mine enemy: when I fall, I the days of old.

ness, the LORD shall be a light Ps.27.1, God a Light, Hab. 3.4.

shall be in the midst of thee; of the LORD, because I have Nu.22.34, Confession of and thou shalt take hold, but sinned against him, until he shalt not deliver; and that plead my cause, and execute p.p. Ps. 7.6; 37.6; Je. 50.34. which thou deliverest will I judgment for me: he will bring De.32.4, Divine Justice. me forth to the light, and I Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment. 15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shall behold his righteousness. Ezr. 9.15, God's Righteousshalt not reap; thou shalt tread 10 Then she that is mine

come even to thee from As-syr'- See Jews' Return, De.30.3. I-à, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to 2 S.5.9, Fortresses. The church, complaining of her small the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to moun-

WOE is me! for I am as shall be desolate because of is.1.8, Desolation (1). when they have gathered them, that dwell therein. when they have gathered them that dwell therein, for which dwell solitarily in the See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16. 2 The good man is perished wood, in the midst of Car'mel: 1 K.18.19, Mt.Carmel. out of the earth: and there is let them feed in Ba'shan and Nu.21.33, Bashan.

Egypt will I shew unto him Ge.12.10, Egypt. both hands earnestly, the prince 16 The nations shall see and asketh, and the judge asketh be confounded at all their Ge.11.8, Wicked Confor a reward; and the great might: they shall lay their man, he uttereth his mischiev-hand upon their mouth, their See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16.

fear because of thee.

6 For the son dishonoureth age? he retaineth not his anger p.p.Ps.103.9; Is.57.16. the father, the daughter riseth for ever, because he delighteth Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent, In 6.21

thou wilt cast all their sins into 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven.

the LORD: I will wait for the 20 Thou wilt perform the De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. God of my salvation: my God truth to Jacob, and the mercy De.32.4, God of Truth. to A'bră-hăm, which thou hast 8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O sworn unto our fathers from Ge.22.16, God's Oaths.

ling down.

De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

founded.

Ge.35.5, Fear of God (4). [He.8.12.

NAHUM

B.C.713 (?)

2 K.9.25, Burden. Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions. Ge. 10.11, Nineveh, Zep. 2.13. Nā'hum the El'kosh-īte. Ex.20.5. Divine Jealousy.

De.32.35.Divine Vengeance, 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. Nu.14.18, Long suffering (1) 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power, [Ro.16.25.

p.p.Jb.10.14. De.32.4, Divine Justice. 2 K.2.1, Whirlwind (1). Ex.19.9, Cloud. p.p.Ps.104.3; Is.19.1. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. p.p.Ps.106.9; Is.50.2. Nu.21.33, Bashan. 1 K.18.19, Mt. Carmel. De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon. p.p.Ex.19.18. D.D.2 S.22.8. Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

S.6.20. Who can Stand? Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna-[tion, He.10.27.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

.p.2 Pe.3.10.

D.D.1 K.19.11. 2s.25.8, God's Goodness, [Mt.19.17 2 S.22.2, God a Fortress. Saints Known, Jn.1.48. 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). p.p.Am.8.8; Is.28.2.

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3) Ex.15.6, God's Enemies. Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked Ps.36.4. Evil Devices.

See Destruction (2), Is.34.2.

De.21.20, Drunkenness (1), [Hab.2.15] Pr.26.9, Drunkards. Jb.21.18, Stubble, Mal.4.1.

Ge.6.5. Evil Imagination.

Nu.31.16, Evil Counsel. R.V. Though they be in full strength, and likewise many, even so shall they be cut down, and he shall pass away. Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. De.8.5, Affliction (3). p.p.Is.54.7.8. Le.25.10, Liberty (1).

CHAPTER 1

revengeth; the LORD revengeth, I will make thy grave; for thou Ps. 37. 38, End of the Wicked. and is furious; the LORD will art vile. take vengeance on his adversa- 15 Behold upon the mountains

not at all acquit the wicked: vows: for the wicked shall no Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred. the LORD hath his way in the more pass through thee; he is whirlwind and in the storm, utterly cut off. and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bā'shān languisheth that dasheth in pieces is Or, The disperser, or, eth, and Car'mel, and the flower come up before thy face: of Lěb'a-non languisheth.

him, and the hills melt, and the fortify tny power mignery.
earth is burned at his presence, 2 For the LORD hath turned of Jacob, of Jacob, of Jacob as the pride of therein.

6 Who can stand before his for the emptiers have emptied p.p.Je.48.11. indignation? and who can abide them out, and marred their in the fierceness of his anger? vine branches. his fury is poured out like fire, 3 The shield of his mighty 1 S.17.7, Shields. and the rocks are thrown down men is made red, the valiant

hold in the day of trouble; and es in the day of his preparahe knoweth them that trust in tion, and the fir trees shall be is.14.8, Fir-trees.

8 But with an overrunning 4 The chariots shall rage in Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). flood he will make an utter end the streets, they shall justle one p.p.ch.3.2. of the place thereof, and dark-against another in the broad Le.26.25, War Threatened. ness shall pursue his enemies ways: they shall seem like

the LORD? he will make an utter lightnings. end: affliction shall not rise up 5 He shall recount his worthe second time.

they are drunken as drunkards, the defence shall be prepared. they shall be devoured as stub- 6 The gates of the rivers shall ble fully dry.

11 There is one come out be dissolved.
of thee, that imagineth evil 7 And Huzzab shall be led against the LORD, a wicked away captive, she shall be

counsellor. 12 Thus saith the LORD; lead her as with the voice of Though they be quiet, and like-doves, tabering upon their wise many, yet thus shall they breasts.

be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afpool of water: yet they shall flee flicted thee, I will afflict thee away. Stand, stand, shall they See Panics, Ex.14.25.

no more.

13 For now will I break his 9 Take ye the spoil of silver, Ge.34.28, Spoil.

yoke from off thee, and will p.p.Is.9.4.

The burden of Nineveh. 2 Majesty burst thy bonds in sunder. of God, 7 in goodness to his people. 8 and severity against his enemies. a commandment concerning THE burden of Nin'e-veh. thee, that no more of thy name See Name of the Wicked The book of the vision of be sown; out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the grav-2 God is jealous, and the LORD en image and the molten image: Is.2.20, Idolatry (2).

ries, and he reserveth wrath the feet of him that bringeth 1s.40.9, Good Tidings, [Lu.1.13 for his enemies.

3 The LORD is slow to anger, and will solemn feasts, perform thy

CHAPTER 2

Judah and Israel being punished, B.C.713 (?)
God sends fearful armies against
their enemies.

keep the munition, watch the p.p.Jl.3.9. 5 The mountains quake at way, make thy loins strong, I K.2.2, "Be Strong."

as the excellency of Is'ra-el:

men are in scarlet: the chari-The LORD is good, a strong ots shall be with flaming torch- Or, fiery torches.

9 What do ye imagine against torches, they shall run like the

thies: they shall stumble in 10 For while they be folden their walk; they shall make p.p.Je.46.12. together as thorns, and while haste to the wall thereof, and

be opened, and the palace shall p.p.Is.45.1.

brought up, and her maids shall

Jb.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

Ex.19.16, Lightning, Mt.24.27.

Or, covering, or, coverer [shall be, etc.

Or. molten. Or, shall be discovered, etc.

856

Or. and their infinite store. Or, vessels of desire.

Is.13.9. Desolation (2).

Le.26.36, Terror.

1s.50.3. Blackness.

Jud. 14.5. Lions (1). p.p.ls.5,29.

De.33.22, Lions (2).

p.p.ls.10.6-14: Je.51.34.

Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure.

Ex.14.7. Chariots (1). ls.34.2, Destruction (2).

B.C.713 (?) Is.5.8, Woes. Ps.116.11, Deceit (2), Ro.3.13. Jud.9.25, Robbery. See Violence, Ge.6.13.

p.p.ch.2.3.

De.17.16, Horses. Ex.14.7, Charlots (1).

Or, the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spear.
Jos.8.18, Spears.
p.p.Is.34.3.

p.p.Is.37.36. D.D.Is.23.17.

p.p.ls.47.9.

Ex.22.18. Witchcraft.

Nu.11.1. Divine Displeasure. p.p.Je.50.31: ch.2.13.

Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. Mt.22.11. Unclothed.

Jb.40.12. Abasement (1).

p.p.Is.14.16.

Ps.31.11, Friendless. Is.13.9, Desolation (2). glory out of all the pleasant 8 Art thou better than popu-furniture. lous No, that was situate among

waste: and the heart melteth, round about it, whose rampart and the knees smite together, was the sea, and her wall was and much pain is in all loins, from the sea? and the faces of them all gather 9 E-thi-o'pi-a and E'gypt were Jb.28.19, Ethiopia.

blackness. the lions, and the feedingplace helpers.

of the young lions, where the 10 Yet was she carried away, p.p.Is.19.4; 20.4. lion, even the old lion, walked, she went into captivity: her and the lion's whelp, and none young children also were dashed Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces streets: and they cast lots for Le.16.8, Casting Lots. enough for his whelps, and her honourable men, and all her Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. strangled for his lionesses, and great men were bound in chains. Jud.16.21, Fetters. filled his holes with prey, and 11 Thou also shalt be drunk-p.p.Is.49.26. his dens with ravin.

will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers mouth of the eater.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the first-young lions: and I will ripe figs: if they be shaken, See Insecurity, Pa.73.18. shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3

Miserable ruin of Nineveh. the wheels, and of the pranter, make strong the brickkiln. Or, lay hold of the bricking horses, and of the jumping the shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee the shall cut thee; the sword shall cut thee the shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut thee the sword shall cut the sword shall

3 The horseman lifteth up off, it shall eat thee up like both the bright sword and the the cankerworm: make thyself glittering spear: and there is many as the cankerworm, make J.1.4, Cankerworm. a multitude of slain, and a great thyself many as the locusts.

number of carcases; and there is 16 Thou hast multiplied thy Ge. 37.25, Merchants. none end of their corpses; they merchants above the stars of Or, thy hired soldiers. See Extermination, Nu.31.7. stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of eth, and fleeth away. the whoredoms of the wellfa- 17 Thy crowned are as the voured harlot, the mistress of locusts, and thy captains as the p.p.Re.9.7. witchcrafts, that selleth na-great grasshoppers, which camp Le.11.22, Grasshoppers. tions through her whoredoms, in the hedges in the cold day, and families through her witch-but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not

crafts. 5 Behold, I am against thee, known where they are. kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable eth them.

that all they that look upon thee: for upon whom hath not thee shall flee from thee, and thy wickedness passed continusay, Nin'e-veh is laid waste: ally?

take the spoil of gold: for there who will bemoan her? whence is none end of the store and shall I seek comforters for thee? Jb.21.34, Comfortless.

lous No, that was situate among Or, No-amon. 10 She is empty, and void, and the rivers, that had the waters

her strength, and it was infi-11 Where is the dwelling of nite; Put and Lubim were thy See Trust in Man, Ps. 118.9.

in pieces at the top of all the 2 S.12.31, Horrors of War.

en: thou shalt be hid, thou also Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath. 13 Behold, I am against thee, shalt seek strength because of saith the LORD of hosts, and I the enemy.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the Is.19.16, Effeminacy. gates of thy land shall be set p.p.Is.45.1; ch.2.6. WOE to the bloody city! it wide open unto thine enemies: is all full of lies and rob-the fire shall devour thy bars. bery; the prey departeth not: 14 Draw thee waters for the p.p.2 Chr.32.3. 2 The noise of a whip, and siege, fortify thy strong holds: Jos. 6.1, Sieges. the noise of the rattling of go into clay, and tread the mor- Ex.1.14, Mortar.

saith the LORD of hosts; and 18 Thy shepherds slumber, O p.p.Ps.76.5. I will discover thy skirts upon king of As-syr7-a: thy nobles Or, valiant ones. thy face, and I will shew the shall dwell in the dust: thy Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). nations thy nakedness, and the people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gather-

filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, thee shall clap the hands over Jb. 27.23, Wicked Despised.

[mould.

heaven: the cankerworm spoil- See Mercenaries, 2 S.10.6. p.p.Jl.1.4.

Digitized by Google

HABAKKUK

B.C.626 (?)

2 K.9.25, Burden. 1s.1.1, Prophetic Visions. Habakkuk, ch.3.1. Ex.2.23, Crying to God. Ps.13.1, Divine Delays. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-wered swered. Jb.12.6, Apparent In-justice, Mt.20.12. Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged,

See Sin Despised, Ps.101.3. Jb.10.1, Complaints. Ge.6.13, Violence. Ge.6.12, Evil Times. Pr.10.12, Strife (1). Ps.120.7, Contentiousness.

See Law Despised,
[2 Chr.36.16.
De.16.19, Injustice (2).

See Persecution (1).1 K.19.2

p.p.Ac.13.41. p.p.Is.29.9,14.

De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

p.p.Je.8.10. De.28.50. Instruments of [Judgment. Or, from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these.

Song 4.8, Leopards. p.p.Je.4.13. p.p.Je.5.6.

Ex.19.4, Eagles.

Ge.6.13, Violence. p.p.2 K.12.17.

Ge.14.12, Captives.

See The Proud. Ps.40.4.

Jb.30.1, Derision. p.p.Is.10.9; 14.16.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. De.4.28. Idolatry (3). De.32.40, God Eternal.

CHAPTER 1

lence, and thou wilt not save! more righteous than he?

and violence are before me: over them? and there are that raise up 15 They take up all of them strife and contention. with the angle, they catch them

4 Therefore the law is slacked, in their net, and gather them in Ps.57.6, Net. and judgment doth never go their drag: therefore they re- Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). forth: for the wicked doth joice and are glad. compass about the righteous; 16 Therefore they sacrifice therefore wrong judgment pro-unto their net, and burn in-De.4.28. Idolatry (3).

ceedeth. 5 TBehold ye among the hea-by them their portion is fat, De.32.15, Worldly Fullness. then, and regard, and wonder and their meat plenteous. marvellously: for I will work a 17 Shall they therefore empty work in your days, which ye their net, and not spare continuwill not believe, though it be ally to slay the nations? told you.

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chalde ans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's.

ful: their judgment and their will say unto me, and what I

and their horsemen shall spread he may run that readeth it.

lence: their faces shall sup up will not tarry.

as the east wind, and they shall 4 ¶ Behold, his soul which is Ps.10.2, Pride (1), 1 Jn.2.16. gather the captivity as the lifted up is not upright in him; Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the faith.

power unto his god.

mighty God, thou hast estab-

Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the lished them for correction.

iniquity of the land, 5 is shown the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans.

than to behold evil, and canst

De 25.16 Sin Heteral (R THE burden which Hā-bak-not look on iniquity: wherefore Jb.10.1, Complaints. kuk the prophet did see. 2 O LORD, how long shall I deal treacherously, and holdest cry, and thou wilt not hear! thy tongue when the wicked even cry out unto thee of vio-devoureth the man that is

3 Why dost thou shew me 14 And makest men as the iniquity, and cause me to be-fishes of the sea, as the creep-hold grievance? for spoiling ing things, that have no ruler Ge.1.21, Fish.

cense unto their drag; because

Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an an- B.C.626 (?) swer, is shewn that he must wait in faith. 5 Judgment upon the Chaldeans for their sins.

WILL stand upon my watch, Is.62.6, Spir. Watchmen. and set me upon the tower, 7 They are terrible and dread-and will watch to see what he Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. dignity shall proceed of them-shall answer when I am re- Or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof. or, upon my reproof.

proved. 8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more and said, Write the vision, and la.1.1. Prophetic Visions. fierce than the evening wolves: make it plain upon tables, that See Rolls, Is.8.1.

themselves, and their horsemen 3 For the vision is yet for shall come from far; they shall an appointed time, but at the fly as the eagle that hasteth to end it shall speak, and not lie: 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.
eat. though it tarry, wait for it; See Expectation (1), Ps.62.5. 9 They shall come all for vio-because it will surely come, it p.p.He.10.37.

but the just shall live by his De.32.47, Life (4).

kings, and the princes shall be 5 Yea also, because he transa scorn unto them: they shall gresseth by wine, he is a proud Pr.20.1, Wine, Ep.5.18. deride every strong hold; for man, neither keepeth at home, Pr.25.17, Keepers at Hom they shall heap dust, and take it, who enlargeth his desire as hell, 11 Then shall his mind and is as death, and cannot be Null.4.Evil Desire.Mk.4.13 change, and he shall pass over, satisfied, but gathereth unto De.32.22, Hell (Sheol). and offend, imputing this his all nations, and heapeth Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied. Ge.11.4, Ambition, Mt.20.21 unto him all people:

12 ¶Art thou not from ever- 6 Shall not all these take up De.6.24. Preservation.

De.6.24. Preservation.

De.6.25. Preservation.

De.6.26. Preservation.

De.6.26. Preservation.

De.6.26. Preservation.

De.6.27. Preservation.

De.6.28. Preservation.

De.6.29. Preservation.

De.6.29. Preservation.

De.6.29. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.210. Preservation.

De.6.21

Ge.15.16

See Apparent Injustice,
[Jb.124

p.p.Jn.16.25,29; 1 Co.14.19.

Faith (3), Ro.4.3.

See Sudden Destruction,

p.p.Is.33.1; Je.27.7.

Ex.20.5, Retribution (1),

Ge.6.13, Violence.

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1), [Lu.12.15.

Ge.11.4, Ambition.

See Carnal Security, [Is.28.15.

See Wicked Ashamed

[Ps.25.3. Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame. Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive.

p.p.Lu.19.40.

Is.5.8, Woes, v.15. p.p.Mi.3.10; Na.3.1, Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

Ec.1.3, Worldly Labor, [Jn.6.27.

De.32.21, Vanities. Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal. Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ex.24.17, God's Glory. Is.5.8, Woes, Zec.11.17. p.p.Pr.16.29; Am.2.12.

De.21.20, Drunkenness (1), [Lu.21.34.

Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame.

2 K.19.28, Humiliation (1). Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath.

Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. See Glory of Man, Ps.49.17. on thy glory. p.p.Zec.11.1.

De.19.10. Innocent Blood. Ge.6.13, Violence.

Is.40.19, Idol Making, Ac.19.24.

Je. 10.5, Vanity of Idols, [Ac.17.29.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

eth himself with thick clay!

[Pr.6.15. denly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and

> 8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant because of men's blood, and for o-noth. the violence of the land, of the 2 O LORD, I have heard thy Pr.8.34, Hearing (1), Lu.8.15.

city, and of all that dwell therein. speech, and was afraid: O Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. 9 TWoe to him that coveteth LORD, revive thy work in the Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening an evil covetousness to his midst of the years, in the midst house, that he may set his nest of the years make known; in See Revelations, Da.2.22. on high, that he may be deliv-wrath remember mercy.

ered from the power of evil! 10 Thou hast consulted shame and the Holy One from mount See Divine Appearances to thy house by cutting off Paran. Se'lah. His glory cov-many people, and hast sinned ered the heavens, and the earth Ex.24.17, God's Glory. against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the timber shall answer it. 12 TWoe to him that buildeth the hiding of his power. eth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the forth at his feet. LORD of hosts that the people 6 He stood, and measured the p.p.De.32.8; Is.40.12. shall labour in the very fire, earth: he beheld, and drove Jb.42.2, Omnipotence, [Mt.19.26. and the people shall weary asunder the nations; and the

themselves for very vanity?

of the LORD, as the waters lasting. cover the sea. 15 TWoe unto him that giveth in affliction: and the curtains his neighbour drink, that put-of the land of Mid'i-an did Ex.2.15, Midian (b). test thy bottle to him, and tremble.

makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their na- against the rivers? was thine 16 Thou art filled with shame thy wrath against the sea, that See Sea Controlled, Jb. 26.10.

let thy foreskin be uncovered: horses and thy chariots of sal-Ps.68.17, Chariots of God. the cup of the LORD'S right vation? hand shall be turned unto thee. and shameful spewing shall be naked, according to the oaths

non shall cover thee, and the earth with rivers. spoil of beasts, which made 10 The mountains saw thee, them afraid, because of men's and they trembled: the over-See Earthquakes, Ex.19.18. blood, and for the violence of flowing of the water passed by that dwell therein.

See False Gods, 1 Chr. 16.26. image that the maker thereof still in their habitation: at the image, and a teacher of lies, and at the shining of thy glitthat the maker of his work tering spear.
trusteth therein, to make dumb 12 Thou didst march through

idols? 19 Woe unto him that saith didst thresh the heathen in Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. to the wood, Awake; to the anger. dumb stone, Arise, it shall 13 Thou wentest forth for the Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

of it.

how long? and to him that lad- 20 But the LORD is in his holy See Shekinah, Ex. 40.35. temple: let all the earth keep Jos. 6.10, Keep Silence. 7 Shall they not rise up sud-silence before him. Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

CHAPTER 3

thou shalt be for booties unto them?

**Recovery them has smalled by the prophet of the prophet

3 ¶God came from Tē'man,

was full of his praise. 4 And his brightness was as

of the wall, and the beam out the light; he had horns coming or, bright beams out of his out of his hand: and there was a town with blood, and stablish- 5 Before him went the pesti- 2 S.24.15, Pestilence Sent. lence, and burning coals went Ge.19.24, Fire (3).

themselves for very vanity? everlasting mountains were p.p.Ps.135.10. with the knowledge of the glory did bow: his ways are ever-Ps.18.30, Divine Ways 7 I saw the tents of Cu'shan

8 Was the Lord displeased anger against the rivers? was Ex.4.14, God's Anger. for glory: drink thou also, and thou didst ride upon thine

of the tribes, even thy word. p.p.Ps.78.16. 17 For the violence of Leb'a-Selah. Thou didst cleave the

the land, of the city, and of all the deep uttered his voice, and Ge.1.2, The Deep, 2 Co.11.25. lifted up his hands on high. 18 What profiteth the graven 11 The sun and moon stood p.p.Jos.10.12-14. hath graven it; the molten light of thine arrows they went, 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows.

the land in indignation, thou Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna-

teach! Behold, it is laid over salvation of thy people, even Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. with gold and silver, and there for salvation with thine anoint. Ex.19.5. God's People.

Zep.1.7.

PRAYER of Hā-bāk kuk Ge. 18.23. Prayer (10). Mt. 6.9.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought, [Lu.18.13.

[Ge.12.7. 1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. See Nature's Praise [Ps.65.13. Ps.27.1,God a Light,1 Jn.1.5.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Ro.11.33.

9 Thy bow was made quite p.p.Ps.7.12.

is no breath at all in the midst ed; thou woundedst the head Ex.14.14, God of Battles. out of the house of the wicked, zed by

Or, making naked the [foundation, etc.

See Fall of the Wicked, [Pr.11.5.

Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). 2 S.12.4, Poor (5). p.p.Ps.77.19. p.p.Ex.15.8.

1 S.12.14. Fear of God. p.p.Jb.30.17.

unto the neck. Selah.

the sea with thine horses, in the stalls:

the voice: rottenness entered strength, and he will make my Ex.15.2, God our Strength into my bones, and I trembled feet like hinds' feet, and he will 1 S.2.9. Saints' Feet.

by discovering the foundation he will invade them with his troops

14 Thou didst strike through 17 \ Although the fig tree Jud. 9.10, Fig-trees, Mt. 21 n 14 Thou didst strike through 11 in Anthough the shall Ge.4.12, Barrenness, with his staves the head of his shall not blossom, neither shall Ge.4.12, Barrenness, [Hag.1.4] villages: they came out as a fruit be in the vines; the labour whirlwind to scatter me: their of the olive shall fail, and the Jud.9.9, Olive-trees. whiriwind to scatter me: then of the onive shall all, and the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through fold, and there shall be no herd Ge.41.27, Famine (1).

through the heap of great through the heap of great through the heap of great LORD, I will joy in the God of Nu.14.8, Confidence in Gol Mhen I heard, my belly my salvation.

16 When I heard, my belly my salvation.

trembled; my lips quivered at 19 The LORD God is my in myself, that I might rest in make me to walk upon mine Pa.91.14, Saints Exaited the day of trouble: when he high places. To the chief sing. cometh up unto the people, er on my stringed instruments.

[Mt.19.28

ZEPHANIAH

LC.630 (?)

(u.11.25, Inspiration (3). p.p.2 Pe.1.21.

l K.13.2. Josiah.

p.p.Je.7.20. Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

p.p.Ho.4.3.

Or, idols with the wicked See Extermination, Nu.31.7.

Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2).

See Religious Reforms,
[1 K.15.12.
Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.
Nu.22.41, Baal. See Idolatry (2), Is.2.20. De.4.19, Worship (3). Jos. 2.6, Housetops. Jos. 2.0, From See Undivided Service, [1 S.7.3. 2 K.17.33, Double-minded [ness, Lu.16.13.

Ex.32.8, Backsliders, Lu.8.13. Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness, [Ja.4.2.

Jos.6.10, Keep Silence, [Zec.2.13. Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. Jl.2.1, Imminence.

Is.13.11, Punishment.

CHAPTER 1

li'ah, the son of Am-a-ri'ah, the and deceit. son of Hiz-ki'ah, in the days of 10 And it shall come to pass Jô-si'ah the son of A'mon, king in that day, saith the LORD, that of Jū'dah. there shall be the noise of a things from off the land, saith howling from the second, and a See Wailing, Est.4.3. the LORD.

3 I will consume man and of the heaven, and the fishes of people are cut down; all they p.p.Ja.5.1. the sea, and the stumbling-that bear silver are cut off. blocks with the wicked; and I 12 ¶And it shall come to pass will cut off man from off the at that time, that I will search 1Chr.28.9, "Searcher,"
[Ro.8.7. land, saith the LORD.

hand upon Jū'dah, and upon all on their lees: that say in their Ps.123.4, Indifference (1) the inhabitants of Je-ru'sā-lēm; heart, The Lord will not do and I will cut off the remnant good, neither will he do evil.

of Bā'al from this place, and 13 Therefore their goods shall the name of the Chem's-rims become a booty, and their houses Jb-20.28, Riches Fleeting. with the priests;

tops; and them that worship vineyards, but not drink the and that swear by the LORD, wine thereof.

and that swear by Mal'cham; back from the LORD; and those greatly, even the voice of the that have not sought the LORD, day of the LORD: the mighty Ge.10.8, Mighty Men. nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the a day of trouble and distress, a p.p.Ia.22.5. day of the LORD is at hand: day of wasteness and desolation, for the LORD hath prepared a a day of darkness and gloomi-Ex.10.22, Darkness (2). sacrifice, he hath bid his guests. ness, a day of clouds and thick 8 And it shall come to pass in darkness, the day of the LORD'S sacrifice, 16 A day of the trumpet and Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1).

and the king's children, and all When Zephaniah prophesied. 2 such as are clothed with strange See Dress, De.22.5. God's severe judgments against apparel. Judah for divers sins. See Rich Apparel, I

9 In the same day also will I THE word of the LORD which punish all those that leap on L came unto Zeph-a-ni'ah the the threshold, which fill their son of Cy'shī, the son of Gĕd-a-|masters' houses with violence|Ge.6.13, Violence,

2 I will utterly consume all cry from the fish gate, and an Le.26.36, Terror. great crashing from the hills.

3 I will consume man and 11 Howl, ye inhabitants of beast; I will consume the fowls Mak'tesh, for all the merchant Ge.37.25, Merchants.

4 I will also stretch out mine punish the men that are settled

a desolation: they shall also Is.1.8, Desolation (1). 5 And them that worship the build houses, but not inhabit host of heaven upon the house them; and they shall plant De.28.39, Disappointment

and that swear by Mal'cham; 14 The great day of the LORD Jl.2.11, Great Day, Mal 4.1 6 And them that are turned is near, it is near, and hasteth Jl.2.1, Imminence, La.12.22 man shall cry there bitterly.

that I will punish the princes, alarm against the fenced cities, Np. 32.17, Penced Cities.

See Rich Apparel, Est. 6.8.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Jeru'sā-lem with candles, and Is.13.11, Punishment [La.12.C.

De.4.30, Tribulation.

860

ee Blindness (1), Ge.19.11. 5.59.10. Spir. Blindness. bc.28.29. Dark Way, Mt.15.14.

3x.20.5. Retribution (1).

r.11.4, Riches Vain, [Re.18.17. ie.2.12, Gold, Hag.2.8. T.11.21, No Escape, K.22.13, God's Wrath.

ie.19.24, Fire (3). 2x.20.5, Divine Jealousy.

b.22.16. Wicked Cut Off.

3.C.630 (7)

P.D.Jl.2.16.

1b.21.18, Chaff,

p.p.Ps.2.12. Ex.4.14, God's Anger. Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). De.4.29, Seek God, Mt.6.33.

Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Meekness (1), Lu.6.29. Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. Ps.91.10, Safety. Gc.10.19, Gaza.

Jud 1.18, Askelon, Zec.9.5. Is.13.9, Desolation (2). Jos.11.22, Ashdod, Ac.8.40. Jos.13.3, Ekron. De.29.28, Wicked Rooted Up.

Is.5.8, Woes, p.p.Eze.25.16.

Ge.11.31, Canaan. Ge.21.32, Philistines. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). Nu.31.7, Extermination.

p.p.Is.7.25. Ge.4.2, Shepherds. Nu.32.24. Folds. D.D.Is.11.11. Is.1.9, Remnant. p.p.Is.32.14; Je.29.14.

See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. See Jews' Return, De.30.3.

1 S.2.3. God's Knowledge. 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3), p.p.Je.48.27.

Ex.19.5, God's People. 1 S.17.44, Boasters.

p.p.Is.15.1. Nu.26.3, Moab. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). De.32.32, Sodom (2).

have sinned against the Lord: spoil them, and the remnant of and their blood shall be poured my people shall possess them.

Out as dust, and their flesh as 10 This shall they have for Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled.

the dung their gold shall be able to de-selves against the people of the Ex.19.5, God's People. liver them in the day of the LORD of hosts. LORD'S wrath; but the whole 11 The LORD will be terrible De. 32.35, Divine Vengeance. lond's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the unto them; for he will famish Or, make lean. fire of his jealousy: for he shall all the gods of the earth; and ls.2.20, Idolatry (2). 1 Chr. 16.26, False Gods. make even a speedy riddance of men shall worship him, every Ps.22.27, Universal Worship.

CHAPTER 2

Exhortation to return to God by shall be slain by my sword. repentance. 4 Judgments on the Philistines, 8 on Moab and Am-mon, 12 on Ethiopia, 13 and on Assyria.

ATHER yourselves togeth-I er, yea, gather together, Olike a wilderness.

nation not desired:

anger come upon you.

meek of the earth, which have cover the cedar work. wrought his judgment; seek 15 This is the rejoicing city righteousness, seek meekness: that dwelt carelessly, that said Is.28.15, Carnal Security. it may be ye shall be hid in the in her heart, I am, and there is Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2 day of the LORD's anger.

the noon day, and Ek'ron shall hiss, and wag his hand. be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants The princes of Jerusalem reproved. B.C.630 (?) of the sea coast, the nation of 8 Exhortation to wait for the resof the sea coast, the nation of the Cher'e-thites! the word of the LORD is against you; O WOE to her that is filthy Is.5.8, Woes. Ca'naan, the land of the Phi-

dwellings and cottages herds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for roaring lions; her judges are 1 8.8.3, orea.

the remnant of the house of Jü-evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, [Mt.27.20.]

[Mt.27.20.] they lie down in the evening: treacherous persons: her priests for the LORD their God shall have polluted the sanctuary, visit them, and turn away their they have done violence to the captivity.

of Mo'ab, and the revilings of midst thereof; he will not do the children of Am'mon, where-iniquity: every morning doth Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. by they have reproached my he bring his judgment to light, p.p.Ps.46.5; Mi.3.11. people, and magnified them he faileth not; but the unjust De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness. selves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith 6 I have cut off the nations: Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. the LORD of hosts, the God of their towers are desolate; I Or, corners. Iş'ra-el, Surely Mō'ab shall be made their streets waste, that Is.13.9. Desolation (2).

and against the high towers. Am'mon as Go-mor'rah, even the 17 And I will bring distress breeding of nettles, and salt-Jb.30.7, Nettles. upon men, that they shall walk pits, and a perpetual desolation: Is.13.9, Desolation (2). like blind men, because they the residue of my people shall See Conquests, Jos.6,20.

their pride, because they have p.p.Is.16.6. 18 Neither their silver nor reproached and magnified them- Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

all them that dwell in the land, one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶Ye E-thi-o'pi-ang also, ye

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and de-Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). stroy As-sÿr'i-a; and will make Nin'e-veh a desolation, and dry Ge. 10.11, Nineveh, Mt. 12.41.

14 And flocks shall lie down 2 Before the decree bring in the midst of her, all the p.p.Is.13.21. forth, before the day pass as beasts of the nations: both the the chaff, before the fierce an-cormorant and the bittern shall Le.11.17, Cormorants. ger of the LORD come upon you, lodge in the upper lintels of it; before the day of the LORD's their voice shall sing in the windows: desolation shall be in 3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye the thresholds: for he shall un-Or, when he hath uncovered.

lay of the Lord's anger. | none beside me: how is she be-4 ¶ For Gā'zā shall be forsak-come a desolation, a place for Jb.15.34, Desolation of the en, and Ash'ke-lön a desolation: beasts to lie down in! every they shall drive out Ash'dod at one that passeth by her shall

CHAPTER 3

toration of Israel.

Canan, the land of the rnilistines, I will even destroy
thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be
dwellings and cottages for shepldrew not near to her God.

Exr. 9.11, Filthiness.
Exr. 9.11, Filthiness.
Exr. 9.11, Filthiness.
Exr. 9.11, Filthiness.
Exr. 9.12, Opposition (1).
Exr. 2.29, Stubbornness (2).
Exr. 2.29, Stubbornness (2).
Exr. 2.20, Unbellef (3).
18.14.36, Draw Near God.

18.14.36, Draw Near God.

18.14.36, Draw Near God.

18.14.36, Draw Near God.

18.14.36, Draw Near God.

law

8 I have heard the reproach 5 The just LORD is in the knoweth no shame.

as Sod'om, and the children of none passeth by: their cities zed by

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

De.32.41, Sword of the Lord.

Is.13.9, Desolation (2).

2 S.7.2, Cedar.

Wicked.

Jb.27.23, Wicked Despised.

2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3), [Jn.2.14. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. See God's Word Sacred, [De.4.2,

De.32.4, Divine Justice, Jn.5.30.

Je.6.15, Shamelessness.

Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). Nu.31.7, Extermination.

De.10.12, Fear God. De.4.5, Instruction (5). Is.1.5, Correction Despised, [He.12.5]

Is.13.11, Punishment. Ex.32.6, Early Rising (3). Ge.6.12, Corruption (2).

Ps.25.5, Wait upon God.

See Divine Awakening, [Ps.7.6.

p.p.Jl.3.2.

Ps.69.24. Divine Indignation. De.32.35. Divine Vengeance Ge.19.24. Fire (3). Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. p.p.Is.19.18; 57.19.

1 Chr.16.11. Prayer Enjoined. Ex.23.25. Serve God. See Unity (4), Is.11.13.

Ge.22.18. Gentiles (1). See Dispersion (2), Le.26.33.

Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. See Returning to God, [1 K.8.48.

See Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9. p.p.Jn.8.33,39. 2 S.22.28, Haughtiness. p.p.Is.11.9; 56.7.

De.15.11, Poor (1), Mt.26.11 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. Is.1.9, Remnant. 1 K.15.14, Righteous-

habitant.

me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I on; shout, O Is'ra-el; be glad le.9.24. Shouting, Zec.9.1 and rejoice with all the heart, De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). [Zec.9.2]

8 Therefore wait ye upon thy judgments, he hath cast out

gather the nations, that I may see evil any more.

assemble the kingdoms, to pour
upon them mine indignation, to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Fear thou not:

even all my fierce anger: for and to Zī'ŏn, Let not thine

with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the midst of thee is mighty; he will save he will rejoice over

17 The LORD thy God in the p.P.8.46.5. Chr.29.12, God's Power.

18 The LORD thy God in the p.P.8.46.5. Chr.29.12, God's Power.

19 For then will I turn to the will save he will rejoice over with the fire of my jealousy. people a pure language, that will save, he will rejoice over with one consent.

shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not a burden. be ashamed for all thy doings, 19 Behold, at that time I will p.p.Is.60.14; Zec.8.23. wherein thou hast transgressed undo all that afflict thee: and I Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). haughty because of my holy have been put to shame. mountain.

in the name of the LORD.

13 The remnant of Is'ra-el when I turn back your captivity Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

are destroyed, so that there is lies; neither shall a deceitful Ps.32.2, Guileless, no man, that there is none in-tongue be found in their mouth: Pr.12.19, Truthfulness 7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear and none shall make them Jb.11.18, Security.
afraid.

10 I said, Surely thou wilt fear and none shall make them Jb.11.18, Security.
Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

early, and corrupted all their O daughter of Je-ru'sa-lem.

15 The LORD hath taken away See Mercy Promised me, saith the LORD, until the thine enemy: the king of Igra- See God, King, Ex.15.16. day that I rise up to the prey: el, even the LORD, is in the for my determination is to midst of thee: thou shalt not Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

all the earth shall be devoured hands be slack.

they may all call upon the thee with joy; he will rest in name of the LORD, to serve him his love, he will joy over thee De.7.8, God's Love. with singing.

10 From beyond the rivers of 18 I will gather them that p.p.Lam.2.6; Ps.137.1. E-thi-ō'pi-à my suppliants, even are sorrowful for the solemn See Love for God's House the daughter of my dispersed, assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was Or, the burden upon it was

against me: for then I will take will save her that halteth, and Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. away out of the midst of thee gather her that was driven out; them that rejoice in thy pride, and I will get them praise and or, I will set them for a and thou shalt no more be fame in every land where they

20 At that time will I bring De.30.3, Jews' Return. [Zec.10.14. 12 I will also leave in the you again, even in the time midst of thee an afflicted and that I gather you: for I will p.p.De.26.18,19; Is.56.5. poor people, and they shall trust make you a name and a praise p.p.Is.61.9; 62.7; Mal.3.12 among all people of the earth, Iness (3), Lu.1.6. shall not do iniquity, nor speak before your eyes, saith the LORD.

Ëx.M.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement

Is.1.26. Restoration (2).

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

p.p.Is.62.5.

[1 Chr.29.3

[reprosci.

See Israel Exalted, De.26.19.

HAGGA1

B.C.520 (?)

Ezr.5.6, Darius (2), Zec.1.1.

Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. Ezr.5.1, Haggai, ch.2.1. Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel.

1 Chr.6.15, Jehozadak [(Josedech), Zec.6.11.

See Neglect of Duty,
[Jud.5.23. Exr. 2.68, Temple (2).

CHAPTER 1

Haggai, reproving the people's negli-gence, 7 incites them to build the house, 12 and promises God's assistance therein

TN the second year of Dā-rī'us this house lie waste? in the first day of the month, the LORD of hosts; Consider De. 8.5. Consider, Mt.6.23 came the word of the LORD by your ways.

Hag ga-i the prophet unto Ze- 6 Ye have sown much, and Ec.1.3, Worldly Labor. rub ba-bel the son of She-al'ti-bring in little; ye eat, but ye Ge.4.12, Barrenness, ch.216 el, governor of Ju'dah, and to have not enough; ye drink, but De. 28.39. Disappointment

the high priest, saying, SeeIndifference (2), Nu. 32.6. hosts, saying, This people say, wages earneth wages to put it Le. 19.13, Wages. The time is not come, the time into a bag with holes. that the Lord's house should be 7 Thus saith the Lord of p.p.Ps. 119.59; Lam. 140. 3 Then came the word of the 8 Go up to the mountain,

LORD by Hag'ga-i the prophet,

4 Is it time for you, O ye, to See Parsimony, Pr.11.24. dwell in your cieled houses, and p.p.2 S.7.2.

the king, in the sixth month, 5 Now therefore thus saith Lu.3.18, Exhortations.

Josh'u-à the son of Jos'e-dech, ye are not filled with drink; ye Ec. 1.8, Unsatisfied. clothe you, but there is none De.28.48, Want. 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of warm; and he that earneth Earthly Treasures Lu.12.11

hosts; Consider your ways.

p.p.Ps.74.7; Mi.3.12.

Pr.2.15, Evil Way.

862

:h.2.4. Work (2). Ezr.2.68, Temple (2), p.p.Ps.87.2; 132.13. p.p.Is.60.7. p.p.Is.17.11. De.28.39, Disappointment. See Breath of God, [2 S.22.16. p.p.**v.4.**

Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1). p.p.Le.26,19.

Ge.4.12, Barrenness. l K.17.1, Drought (2), [Ja.5.17. Ge.41.49, Grain.

See Worldly Labor, Ec.1.3.

Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel.

Ne.10.39, New Wine. Ex.29.2. Oil (2).

Ex.28.1, High Priests. Ge.6.22. Obedience (2).

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

p.p.2 Chr.36.22; Ezr.1.1. Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel. p.p.ch.2.21. p.p.v.1.

2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

Ne.13.14, Good Works (2). Ps.134.1. House of God.

p.p.ch.2.1,10.

Ezr.5.6, Darius (2).

B.C.520 (?)

See "Word" Inspired. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). Ezr.5.1, Haggai, v.20. Ezr. 3.8, Zerubbabel, Zec. 4.6.

p.p.ch.1.1. Ex.28.1, High Priests.

p.p.Ear.3.12.

house; and I will take pleasure parison of it as nothing? in it, and I will be glorified, 4 Yet now be strong, O Zê-1K.2.2,"Be Strong,"Zec.8.9. saith the LORD.

lo, it came to little; and when Jos'e-dech, the high priest; and ye brought it home, I did blow be strong, all ye people of the Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. upon it. Why? saith the LORD land, saith the LORD, and work: Work (2), Mt.21.28. of hosts. house that is waste, and ye LORD of hosts: run every man unto his own 5 According to the word that p.p.Ex.29.45.

house.

earth is stayed from her fruit. not. 11 And I called for a drought 6 For thus saith the LORD of upon the land, and upon the hosts; Yet once, it is a little p.p.He.12.26. mountains, and upon the corn, while, and I will shake the p.p.J.J.3.16. and upon the new wine, and heavens, and the earth, and the upon the oil, and upon that sea, and the dry land, which the ground bringeth 7 And I will shake all nations, p.p.Ps.24.7. forth, and upon men, and upon and the desire of all nations R.V. and the desirable cattle, and upon all the labour shall come: and I will fill this things of all nations of the hands of the hands.

12 Then Ze-rub ba-bel the of hosts. the son of Jos'e-dech, the high gold is mine, saith the LORD of priest, with all the remnant of hosts. fore the LORD.

13 Then spake Hag'ga-i the 10 In the four and twentieth p.p.v.1,20. LORD.

son of She-ăl'ti-el, governor of cerning the law, saying, Jū'dah, and the spirit of Josh'- 12 If one bear holy flesh in their God.

CHAPTER 2

He encourages the people to work, by a promise of great glory to the second temple. 10 He shews that their sins hindered the work, etc.

Swered and said, it shall be undered the seventh to the clean.

14 Then answered Hag ga-ī, and said, So is this people, and p.p. Tit. 1.15.

2 Speak now to Zē-rub'ba-běl 15 And now, I pray you, con- De.8.5, Consider. the son of She al'ti-el, governor sider from this day and upward, of Jū'dah, and to Josh'u-a the son from before a stone was laid of Jos'e-dech, the high priest, upon a stone in the temple of Exr.2.68, Temple (2). and to the residue of the peo- the LORD: ple, saying,

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. saw this house in her first glotwenty measures, there were p.p.Zec.4.10. ry? and how do ye see it now? but ten: when one came to the

and bring wood, and build the is it not in your eyes in com-

rub'ba-bel, saith the LORD; and Ex.14.13. Encouragement. 9 Ye looked for much, and, be strong, O Josh'u-a, son of Lu.3.18, Exhortations.

Because of mine for I am with you, saith the Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

I covenanted with you when ye See Covenant (3), Ex.24.7. 10 Therefore the heaven over came out of E'gypt, so my spirit Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. you is stayed from dew, and the remaineth among you: fear ye Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

house with glory, saith the LORD

son of She-al'ti-el, and Josh'u-a 8 The silver is mine, and the Ex. 19.5, Divine Owner-

the people, obeyed the voice of 9 The glory of this latter the LORD their God, and the house shall be greater than of Ezr. 2.68, Temple (2). words of Hag'ga-i the prophet, the former, saith the LORD of 2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. as the LORD their God had sent hosts: and in this place will I him, and the people did fear be-give peace, saith the LORD of Ps.29.11, Peace (2). hosts.

LORD'S messenger in the LORD'S day of the ninth month, in the message unto the people, say-second year of Da-ri'us, came Ezr.5.6, Darius (2). ing, I am with you, saith the the word of the LORD by Hag'- Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. ga-I the prophet, saying,

14 And the LORD stirred up 11 Thus saith the LORD of the spirit of Ze-rub ba-bel the hosts; Ask now the priests con-p.p.De.17.8-11; Mal.2.7.

u-a the son of Jos'e-dech, the the skirt of his garment, and high priest, and the spirit of all with his skirt do touch bread, p.p.Ex.29.37; Le.6.27. the remnant of the people; and or pottage, or wine, or oil, or they came and did work in the any meat, shall it be holy? house of the LORD of hosts, And the priests answered and their God, 15 In the four and twentieth 13 Then said Hag'ga-i, If one p.p.Le.22.6; Nu.19.22.

day of the sixth month, in the that is unclean by a dead body Le.21.11, Dead Bodies. second year of Dā-rī'us the king. touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be un- Le.5.2, Contamination.

'N the seventh month, in the so is this nation before me, one and twentieth day of saith the LORD; and so is evthe month, came the word of ery work of their hands; and the LORD by the prophet Hag'-that which they offer there is Ge.4.5. Unacceptable Offerunclean.

16 Since those days were, 3 Who is left among you that when one came to an heap of

[cies, Zec.3.8. See Shekinah, Ex.40.35. [ship (1).

De.15.14, Winepress, [Mt.21.33.

De.28.39, Disappointment.

De.28.22. Blasting. De.28.22, Mildew. Ex.9.23, Hail.

Is.1.5, Correction Despised.

Le.26.23, Impenitence (1), [Mt.11.20.

p.p.Zec.8.9. p.p.Ezr.5.1.2. Pr.3.10, Barns, Mt.6.26. Jud.9.10, Fig-trees. Ex.28.33, Pomegranates. Jud.9.9, Olive-trees. Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3), Ezr.5.1. Haggai.

pressfat for to draw out fifty in the four and twentieth day vessels out of the press, there of the month, saying,

were but twenty. 17 I smote you with blasting ernor of Jū'dah, saying, I will p.p.v.6.

in all the labours of your hands; earth; yet ye turned not to me, saith 22 And I will overthrow the p.p.Da.2.44; Esc.26.16.

the Lord. 18 ¶ Consider now from this destroy the strength of the Is.34.2, Destruction (2). day and upward, from the four kingdoms of the heathen; and p.p.Mi.5.10. and twentieth day of the ninth I will overthrow the chariots, See Weapons Vain, 1 S. 17.45 month, even from the day that and those that ride in them; the foundation of the LORD'S and the horses and their riders temple was laid, consider it. 19 Is the seed yet in the barn? the sword of his brother.

yea, as yet the vine, and the fig 23 In that day, saith the LORD tree, and the pomegranate, and of hosts, will I take thee, O Ze-Esr. 3.8, Zerubbabel. the olive tree, hath not brought rub ba-bel, my servant, the son forth: from this day will I bless of She-al'ti-el, saith the LORD,

you. the LORD came unto Hag'ga-i the LORD of hosts.

21 Speak to Zê-rub ba-běl, gov- Esr. 3.8, Zerubbabel, and with mildew and with hail shake the heavens and the

throne of kingdoms, and I will

shall come down, every one by

and will make thee as a signet: Ge.38.18, Signets. 20 ¶ And again the word of for I have chosen thee, saith Chosen Instruments.

2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife.

ZECHARIAH

B.C.520 (?)

Ezr.5.6, Darius (2). Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. Ezr.5.1, Zechariah, ch.7.1.

p.p.2 Chr.36.16; Hag.1.1.

Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2), [Mt.5.4.

See Parental Influence, [1 K.22.52.

p.p.Ps.78.8; 106.6.

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ps.81.11, Call Refused. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). See Life Brief, Ge.47.9. See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Or, did they not overtake,

p.p.Lam.2.17.

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.

CHAPTER 1

the word of the LORD unto Zech- a man riding upon a red horse, p.p.ch.6.2; Re.6.4. a-ri'ah, the son of Ber-e-chi'ah, and he stood among the myrtle Ne.8.15, Myrtle-trees. the son of Id'do the prophet, trees that were in the bottom;

saying, 2 The LORD hath been sore horses, speckled, and white. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure, displeased with your fathers. 9 Then said I, O my lord, v.15. 3 Therefore say thou unto what are these? And the angel

the LORD of hosts, and I will be. Ps. 34.18, Prom. to Penitent. turn unto you, saith the LORD 10 And the man that stood

have cried, saying, Thus saith to walk to and fro through the See Returning to God.
[1 K.8.48. now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but angel of the LORD that stood

> unto me, saith the LORD. they? and the prophets, do hold, all the earth sitteth still,

> they live for ever? 6 But my words and my stat- 12 Then the angel of the utes, which I commanded my Lord answered and said, C

and they returned and said, sā-lēm and on the cities of Jū' Like as the LORD of hosts dah, against which thou hast thought to do unto us, accord-had indignation these three- 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

eth day of the eleventh month, words.

with us.

which is the month Sebat, in Zechariah ezhorts to repentance. 7 the second year of Da-ri'us, Vision of the horses. 12 Comfortable promises made to Jerusalem. came the word of the LORD See Inspiration(3), Na.11. Z. 18 Vision of four horns, and four unto Zech-a-ri'ah, the son of

Běr-e-chī'ah, the son of Id'do N the eighth month, in the the prophet, saying,
L second year of Da-ri'us, came 8 I saw by night, and behold is 1.1. Prophetic Visions.

and behind him were there red

them, Thus saith the LORD of that talked with me said unto hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith me, I will shew thee what these Da.2.22, Revelations

of hosts.

among the myrtle trees and 4 Be ye not as your fathers, swered and said, These are p.p.ch.6.5; He.1.14. unto whom the former prophets they whom the LORD hath sent

they did not hear, nor hearken among the myrtle trees, and unto me, saith the LORD. said, We have walked to and p.p.Jb.1.7; 2.2. 5 Your fathers, where are fro through the earth, and, beand is at rest.

servants the prophets, did they LORD of hosts, how long wilt Ps.6.3. Trial Prolonged not take hold of your fathers? thou not have mercy on Jê-ry-See Intercession (3).

ing to our ways, and according score and ten years?
to our doings, so hath he dealt 13 And the LORD answered the

angel that talked with me with Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship 7 ¶Upon the four and twentigood words and comfortable g.p.J.e.29.10.
See Comfort (1), Pa.71.21.

Or, bay, and white. 9 Then said I, O my lord, See Instruction Sought,

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear ch 21

Jos.11.23, Peace (9).

p.p.Je.25.11; Da.9.2.

e Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

p.Jl.2.18; ch.8.2.

u.11.1, Divine Displeasure, Mk.10.14. s.123.4, Indifference (1).

.D.Is.47.6. .p.Am.1.11.

.p.Is.12.1; 54.8. x.34.7, Mercy Promised. zr.2.68, Temple (2).

.p.ch.2.2.

.D.Is.44.26. 5.1.26, Restoration (2), ch.10.6.

's.71.21, Comfort (1). le.7.6, Chosen Ones.

iee Instruction Sought, [Mt.13.36.

).D.Ezr.4.1.

s.1.1. Prophetic Visions. S.5.11, Carpenters.

p.p.Ps.75.4; Lam.2.17.

B.C.519.

p.p.Re.21.16.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, [Mt.1.20.

p.p.ch.1.9.

1 S.21.8, Haste. p.p.Eze.36.10; 38.11. Is.1.26, Restoration (2). Ps.91.10. Safety. See Growth of Kingdom Ps.72.16.

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec

14 So the angel that com-about, and will be the glory in See Shekinah, Ex.40.35. muned with me said unto me, the midst of her. Cry thou, saying, Thus saith 6 THo, ho, come forth, and the LORD of hosts; I am jealous flee from the land of the north, p.p.Je.3.18. with a great jealousy.

pleased with the heathen that LORD. are at ease: for I was but 7 Deliver thyself, O Zi'on, that See Separation (2), Ex. 33.16. helped forward the affliction. Bab'y-lon.

16 Therefore thus saith the 8 For thus saith the LORD of LORD; I am returned to Je-ru'-hosts; After the glory hath he Nu.16.28, God's Messengers, sa-lem with mercies: my house sent me unto the nations which shall be built in it, saith the spoiled you: for he that touch-LORD of hosts, and a line shall eth you toucheth the apple of be stretched forth upon Je-ru'- his eye. sā-lěm.

spread abroad; and the LORD of hosts hath sent me. shall yet comfort Zi'on, and 10 ¶Sing and rejoice, O daugh-Ps.81.1, Singing (1)

eyes, and saw, and behold four saith the LORD.

and Jê-ry'sâ-lĕm.

20 And the LORD shewed me

four carpenters. these to do? And he spake, lem again.
saying, These are the horns 13 Be silent, O all flesh, be Jos. 6.10, Keep Silence.
which have scattered Jū'dah, fore the LORD: for he is raised Ex. 3.5, Godly Reverence. so that no man did lift up his up out of his holy habitation. head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gen'tiles, which lifted up Under the type of Joshua, the res- B.C.519. their horn over the land of Ju'dah to scatter it.

CHAPTER 2

An angel sent to measure Jerusalem, and its flourishing state under God's protection foretold.

LIFTED up mine eyes again,

thou? And he said unto me, To plucked out of the fire? measure Jê-ru'sā-lēm, to see 3 Now Jōsh'u-a was clothed See Filthiness, Ezr.9.11.
what is the breadth thereof, with filthy garments, and stood and what is the length thereof. before the angel.

3 Now Jōsh'u-a was clothed See Filthiness, Ezr.9.11.

18.24.5. Defilement (1).
Ps.73.6, Garment of Sin.
[1 Pe.2]

talked with me went forth, and unto those that stood before p.p.Is.43.25.

4 And said unto him, Run, unto him he said, Behold, I have speak to this young man, say-caused thine iniquity to pass Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). ing, Je-ru'sā-lēm shall be in-from thee, and I will clothe Jb.29.14, Robe of Righteoushabited as towns without walls thee with change of raiment. for the multitude of men and 5 And I said, Let them set a cattle therein:

Nivine Protection, Lu.21.18. See Priests' Garments, Lu.21.18. be unto her a wall of fire round head, and clothed him with garded by C. Ex.28.2.

for Je-ru'sa-lem and for Zi'on saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the four Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). 15 And I am very sore dis winds of the heaven, saith the p.p.De.28.64.

a little displeased, and they dwellest with the daughter of See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29.

9 For, behold, I will shake p.p.Is.19.16. 17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith mine hand upon them, and they Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). the LORD of hosts; My cities shall be a spoil to their servants: p.p.v.11. through prosperity shall yet be and ye shall know that the LORD Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

shall yet choose Jē-ru'sā-lēm. ter of Zī'ŏn: for, lo, I come, and De.12.7. Rejoicing (1).

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine I will dwell in the midst of thee, Ge.28.15, Divine Presence

11 And many nations shall be See Accessions, Ac.2.41. 19 And I said unto the angel joined to the LORD in that day, See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. that talked with me, What be and shall be my people: and I Ex. 19.5, God's People. these? And he answered me, will dwell in the midst of thee, These are the horns which and thou shalt know that the Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. have scattered Ju'dah, Ig'ra-el, LORD of hosts hath sent me un- Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. to thee.

12 And the LORD shall inherit p.p.De.32.9; Ps.33.12. Jū'dah his portion in the holy 21 Then said I, What come land, and shall choose Je-ru'sa- De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

CHAPTER 3

toration of the church promise 8 Christ the Branch is promised.

ND he shewed me Josh'u-a Is.1.1, Prophetic Visions. A the high priest standing Ex.28.1, High Priests, He.5.5. before the angel of the LORD, and Sa'tan standing at his right Ex. 4.4, Opposers, Ac. 13.8, hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto p.p.Ps.109.31; Jude 9. A and looked, and behold a Sa'tan, The LORD rebuke thee, Ge.3.14, Satan Humbled, man with a measuring line in O Sa'tan; even the LORD that his hand.

1 hath chosen Jē-ru'sā-lēm re-De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

2 Then said I, Whither goest buke thee: is not this a brand Ps.9.5. Divine Reproof.

3 And, behold, the angel that 4 And he answered and spake another angel went out to meet him, saying, Take away the him, filthy garments from him. And ls.6.7, Cleansing (5), Jn.15.3.

fair mitre upon his head. So Ex.28.4, Mitre.

ch.4.9. p.p.Is.60.7-9.

De.32.10, Church Precious, [ch.9.16. See God's People, Ex.19.5.

Mt.18.20-

Ps.7.6. Divine Awakening.

Lu.10.18.

Lu.9.55 SeeDeliverance(1), Ex.14.30.

[1 Pe.2.16.

[ness, Mt.22.11.

See Charges, Nu.27.23. See Duty (2), (Index). Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth.

See Stewardship, Mt.25.14. p.p.Is.62.9.

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

De.4.1, Hearken.

Or, men of wonder, or, sign. Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-[cies, ch.6.12. Is.4.2, Christ a Branch, Ch.6.12.

See Corner-stone, Ps.118.22.

Ex.28.11, Engraving, [2 Co.3.7.

Is.43.25, Pardon Promised. p.p.Is.53.4; Je.31.34. p.p.1 K.4.25; Mi.4.4. See Saints' Fellowship, [Ps.119.63.

Ps.91.10, Safety.

B.C.519.

.p.1 K.19.5; Je.31.26. ie.32.1, Angels Appear. See Spir. Quickening, [Ps.80.18. p.p.Da.8.18.

Ex.25.31, Candlestick. Or, with her bowl. See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31. Or, seven several pipes to [the lamps, etc.

Jud.9.9, Olive-trees, [Ro.11.17.

Mt.13.36, Instruction Sought.

De.6.7. Spir. Talk.

Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

See "Word" Inspired [Je.36.2. Ezr.3.8, Zerubbabel. Or, Not by an army, etc. See Weapons Vain, 1S.17.45. See Powerlessness, Le.26.37. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, Lu.4.14. p.p.Ese.37.14; Ho.1.7. See Way Provided, Ex.14.16. Is.40.4, Obstacles Removed, [Mt.21.21.

Le.9.24, Shouting. p.p.Esr.3.10; Ps.118.22, ments. And the angel of the 8 Moreover the word of the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ways, and if thou wilt keep my the LORD of hosts hath sent me Nu.16.28, God's Messenger charge, then thou shalt also unto you. these that stand by.

they are men wondered at: for, whole earth, servant the BRANCH.

have laid before Josh'u-a; up-side of the candlestick and up-p.p.v.3. on one stone shall be seven on the left side thereof? eyes: behold, I will engrave the 12 And I answered again, graving thereof, saith the LORD and said unto him, What be

of hosts, shall ye call every man themselves? his neighbour under the vine 13 And he answered me and and under the fig tree.

CHAPTER 4

By the golden candlestick is fore-shewn the good success of Zeruby the golden candlestick is fore-shewn the good success of Zerub-babel's foundation: 11 by the two anointed ones, that Or, sons of oil.

ND the angel that talked earth. A with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is By a flying roll is shown the curse of B.C.519. wakened out of his sleep,

wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What
seest thou? And I said, I have

THEN I turned, and lifted up
mine eyes, and looked, and Is.1.1. Prophetic Visions. looked, and behold a candlestick behold a flying roll. all of gold, with a bowl upon the 2 And he said unto me, What p.p.ch.4.2. top of it, and his seven lamps seest thou? And I answered, I thereon, and seven pipes to the see a flying roll; the length seven lamps, which are upon thereof is twenty cubits, and Ge.6.16, Cubits. the top thereof:

left side thereof.

saying, What are these, my sweareth shall be cut off as on Ps.62.12, Judgment ac to [Works. lord?

5 Then the angel that talked 4 I will bring it forth, saith with me answered and said unto the LORD of hosts, and it shall me, Knowest thou not what enter into the house of the p.p.Mal.3.5. these be? And I said, No, my thief, and into the house of him lord.

6 Then he answered and name: and it shall remain in spake unto me, saying, This is the midst of his house, and shall p.p.Pr.3.33. the word of the LORD unto Ze-consume it with the timber Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. rub'ba-bel, saying, Not by might, thereof and the stones thereof. nor by power, but by my spirit, 5 Then the angel that talked De.6.7. Spir. Talk. saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, p.p.ch.1.18; 2.1. mountain? before Ze-rub ba-bel and see what is this that goeth thou shalt become a plain: and forth. he shall bring forth the head- 6 And I said; What is it? crying, Grace, grace unto it.

LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Jösh'u-a, saying, have laid the foundation of this completion, Jn.4.34.

7 Thus saith the LORD of house; his hands shall also fin-location is hit; and thou shalt know that

judge my house, and shalt also 10 For who hath despised the Ex.4.2 Weak Instrument keep my courts, and I will give day of small things? for they or, since the area of the places to walk among shall rejoice, and shall see the the LORD shall rejoice. plummet in the hand of Ze-rub'- 2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness. 8 Hear now, O Josh'u-a the ba-bel with those seven; they p.p.Ne.4.2; Am.7.2. high priest, thou, and thy fel-are the eyes of the LORD, which Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. lows that sit before thee: for run to and fro through the 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

behold, I will bring forth my 11 Then answered I, and Mt.13.36, Instruction said unto him, What are these 9 For behold the stone that I two olive trees upon the right Jud.9.9, Olive-trees.

of hosts, and I will remove the these two olive branches which See God's Grace, Ps.84.11. iniquity of that land in one day. through the two golden pipes Ps.23.5, Oil (3). 10 In that day, saith the LORD empty the golden oil out of Or, golden pipes empty of of themselves oil into the

said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

lord.

olive trees, the two anointed ones. stand by the Lord of the whole p.p.ch.3.1-7.

CHAPTER 5

the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 And two olive trees by it, 3 Then said he unto me, This p.p.Mal.4.6. one upon the right side of the is the curse that goeth forth Ge.3.17, Divine Curse. bowl, and the other upon the over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden 4 So I answered and spake to be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. that side according to it.

that sweareth falsely by my Le.6.3, Perjury, Mal.3.5.

with me went forth, and said

stone thereof with shoutings, And he said, This is an ephah Ex.16.36, Ephah. that goeth forth. He said more p.p.Am.8.5.

Mt. 22.1

Sought

gold.

Is.8.1, Rolls.

Or. a weighty piece.

p.p.Ho.12.7; Mi.6.11.

Ex.15.10, Lead.

Le.11.19, Storks.

Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought.

Ge.10.10, Shinar.

B.C.519.

Is_1.1, Prophetic Visions. p.p.Da.7.3; ch.1.18.

p.p.ch.1.8.

p.p.Re.6.4.

Mt.13.36, Instruction Sought. p.p.Ps.104.4; He.1.7. Or, four winds, etc.

p.p.Je.1.14; 4.6.

p.p.Is.43.6.

p.p.ch.1.10.

p.p.Jb.1.7.

in the north country. 9 ¶And the word of the LORD mourned in the fifth and sev-Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). came unto me, saying,

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, priest;

through all the earth.

midst of the ephah.

mouth thereof.

own base.

and the heaven. do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To sit and rule upon his throne; Ps.2.6, Christ, King. build it an house in the land of shi'när: and it shall be estab his throne: and the counsel of [Christ.

CHAPTER 6

tains; and the mountains were hosts hath sent me unto you. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. mountains of brass.

chariot black horses; 3 And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth

The captives enquire of fasting: 4 B.C.518.

Zechariah reproves their hypocritchariot grisled and bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

the four spirits of the heavens, fourth day of the ninth month, p.p.Ne.1.1. which go forth from standing even in Chisleu; See King of Kings, 1 Ti.6.15. before the Lord of all the earth. 2 When they had sent unto

therein go forth into the north Re'gem-me'lech, and their men. country; and the white go forth to pray before the LORD, after them; and the grisled go 3 And to speak unto the forth toward the south country. priests which were in the Ge.14.18, Priests. 7 And the bay went forth, and house of the LORD of hosts, p.p.De.17.9; Mal.2.7.

sought to go that they might and to the prophets, saying, p.p.Esr.3.10-12. walk to and fro through the Should I weep in the fifth See Tears, Pa.126.6. walk to and iro through the Shouth a weep in the said, Get you month, separating myself, as p.p.2 K.25.8; Je.52.12-14; [ch.8.19. hence, walk to and fro through I have done these so many the earth. So they walked to years?

spake unto me, saying, Behold, saying,

over. This is their resemblance 10 Take of them of the cap- See Captivity (2), 2 K.15.29. tivity, even of Hel'da-i, of To-p.p.Esr.7.14-16; Je.28.6. 7 And, behold, there was lift-bi'jah, and of Je-da'iah, which p.p.Esr.2.1,2.

ed up a talent of lead: and this are come from Bab'y-lon, and is a woman that sitteth in the come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jō-si'ah the son

8 And he said, This is wick-of Zepha-ni'ah; edness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast and make crowns, and set them Ge.212, Gold. Le.8.9, Crowns (1). the weight of lead upon the upon the head of Josh'u-a the son of Jos'e-dech, the high 1 Chr.6.15, Jehozadak and looked, and, behold, there 12 And speak unto him, say-

came out two women, and the ing, Thus speaketh the LORD of Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophewind was in their wings; for hosts, saying, Behold the man they had wings like the wings whose name is The BRANCH; Is.4.2, Christ a Branch. of a stork: and they lifted up and he shall grow up out of his p.p.Is.53.2. the ephah between the earth place, and he shall build the p.p.Ep.2.20; He.3.3.

temple of the LORD: 10 Then said I to the angel 13 Even he shall build the that talked with me, Whither temple of the LORD; and he See Spir. Temple, 1 Co.3.16. shall bear the glory, and shall Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

lished, and set there upon her peace shall be between them See Peace (3), Is.53.5. both. 14 And the crowns shall be to Hē'lem, and to Tô-bi'jah, and to

Vision of four chariots. 9 By the Je-da'iah, and to Hen the son of crowns of Joshua are shewn Christ the Branch, and his church and Zeph-a-ni'ah, for a memorial in Ex.12.14, Memorials. the temple of the LORD.

And this shall come to pass, Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. 2 In the first chariot were if ye will diligently obey the De.26.16, Obedience (1). red horses; and in the second voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 7

ical fasting. 8 They are exhorted to repentance, etc.

A ND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Da-ri-5 And the angel answered us, that the word of the LORD Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). and said unto me, These are came unto Zech-a-ri'ah in the Esr.5.1, Zechariah.

6 The black horses which are the house of God Sherëzer and See Intercession (3), [Ex.32.32.

and fro through the earth. 4 Then came the word of 8 Then cried he upon me, and the LORD of hosts unto me, 4 Then came the word of Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired.

these that go toward the north 5 Speak unto all the people country have quieted my spirit of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and [(Josedech).

A ND I turned, and lifted up 15 And they that are far off p.p.Is.56.6-8.

De.30.3, Jews' Return. behold, there came four chariots out from between two mounshall know that the LORD of Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Or, to intreat the face of [the LORD.

p.p.ch.12.12-14.

enth month, even those seven-p.p.ch.1.12.

Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. See Formalism (1), Is.1.13. Ps.141.4, Eating. Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1), [Mt.25.43.]

Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).

p.p.Je.22.21.

p.p.Je.17.26.

Nu.11.25. Inspiration (3).

De.10.12, Requirements, [ch.8.16. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. Pr.3.3, Mercy (2). De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2). Ex.23.9. Oppression (1). Ex.22.22, Widow and Fa-[therless (1). 2 S.12.4, Poor (5). Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. Jb.28.28, Shun Evil, Ro.12.9. Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness, [Mt.13.15] Or, they gave a backsliding

[shoulder.

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ex.8.15, Hardness (2), [Mk.3.5. Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised, [Mk.7.13. Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired, [Ac.1.16. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. See Retribution (1), Ex.20.5. p.p.Je.11.10: 14.12.

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness(2), [Ac.7.51.

Ps.81.11, Call Refused. De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered, Ja.1.7.

Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2). Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). Is.1.8, Desolation (1).

Heb. land of desire.

B.C.518.

Je.36.2. "Word" Inspired.

p.p.Na.1.2. Ex.20.5, Divine Jealousy. 2 S.5.7, Zion. p.p.ch.1.14. Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). Je.30.10; ch.1.16. Ge.28.15. Divine Presence. p.p.Ps.46.5. Ne.11.1, Holy City. p.p.Is.2.2. p.p.Je.31.23.

me, even to me? 6 And when ye did eat, and for very age. for yourselves? playing in the streets thereof.
7 Should ye not hear the 6 Thus saith the LORD of words which the LORD hath hosts; If it be marvellous in the p.p.Ps.118.23.

See Divine Call (1), Je.35.15. | cried by the former prophets, | eyes of the remnant of this peo-| Is.1.9, Remnant. when Je-ru'sā-lem was inhab-ple in these days, should it also p.p.Lu.1.37; Ro.4.21. ited and in prosperity, and the be marvellous in mine eyes? cities thereof round about her, saith the LORD of hosts. when men inhabited the south 7 Thus saith the LORD of and the plain? 8 ¶And the word of the LORD people from the east country, Heb. the country of the came unto Zech-a-ri'ah, saying, and from the west country;
9 Thus speaketh the LORD 8 And I will bring them, and De.30.3, Jews' Return. of hosts, saying, Execute true they shall dwell in the midst of judgment, and shew mercy and Je-ru'sa-lem: and they shall be p.p.Je.31.1.

> nor the fatherless, the stranger, 9 T Thus saith the LORD of nor the poor; and let none of hosts; Let your hands be strong, 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong," you imagine evil against his ve that hear in these days these brother in your heart. 11 But they refused to heark-prophets, which were in the Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

brother:

they should not hear. 12 Yea, they made their hearts built. as an adamant stone, lest they 10 For before these days there Ge.6.12, Evil Times. should hear the law, and the was no hire for man, nor any Or, the hire of man because mer prophets: therefore came went out or came in because of a great wrath from the LORD of the affliction: for I set all men

and I would not hear, saith the Lord of hosts. LORD of hosts:

CHAPTER 8

favour.

A GAIN the word of the LORD ing: fear not, of hosts came to me, say-hands be strong.

3 Thus saith the LORD; I am not: called a city of truth; and the Ju'dah: fear ye not.

De.5.33, Longevity (1). hosts; There shall yet old men bour; execute the judgment of De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. [1 Pe.3.10.] and old women dwell in the truth and peace in your gates; Ge.23.10, Gates (1).

the holy mountain.

Ps.35.13, Fasting (1), Mt.9.15. ty years, did ye at all fast unto streets of Jê-ru'sâ-lêm, and every man with his staff in his hand 1 K.1.1, Feeblenes

when ye did drink, did not ye 5 And the streets of the city p.p.Lu.7.32. eat for yourselves, and drink shall be full of boys and girls See Children (2), Ps.127.4. playing in the streets thereof. p.p.Je.30.20; 31.12,13.

hosts; Behold, I will save my Is.1.26, Restoration (2).

compassions every man to his my people, and I will be their Ex.19.5, God's People. brother:

God, in truth and in righteousDe.7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

10 And oppress not the widow, ness.

words by the mouth of the Ex.14.13, Encouragement en, and pulled away the shoul-day that the foundation of the p.p.Hag.2.18; Ezr.5.1,2. der, and stopped their ears, that house of the Lord of hosts was laid, that the temple might be Esr.2.68, Temple (2).

words which the Lord of hosts hire for beast; neither was hath sent in his spirit by the forthere any peace to him that 2 Chr. 15.5, No Peace. every one against his neighbour. 2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife. 13 Therefore it is come to 11 But now I will not be un-p.p.Ps.103.9; Is.12.L

pass, that as he cried, and they to the residue of this people as would not hear; so they cried, in the former days, saith the

14 But I scattered them with perous; the vine shall give her Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. a whirlwind among all the na-fruit, and the ground shall give p.p. Is. 30.23. tions whom they knew not her increase, and the heavens Ge. 26.12, Increase. Thus the land was desolate shall give their dew; and I will Ge.27.28, Dew. after them, that no man passed cause the remnant of this peo- Is.1.9, Remnant. through nor returned: for they ple to possess all these things. p.p.Is.61.7; Mt.6.33. laid the pleasant land desolate. 13 And it shall come to pass,

that as ye were a curse among See Israel a By-word. the heathen, Q house of Jū'dah, Jerusalem's restoration. 9 They are and house of Israel; so will I p.p.Ge.12.2. save you, and ye shall be a bless- Ps. 27.1, Salvation of God. GAIN the word of the LORD ing: fear not, but let your Ge. 224, "Fear Not."

14 For thus saith the LORD of 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; As I thought to punish Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). hosts; I was jealous for Zī'on you, when your fathers pro-Nu.14.11, Provoking God. with great jealousy, and I was voked me to wrath, saith the 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. jealous for her with great fury. LORD of hosts, and I repented p.p.2 Chr.36.16.

returned unto Zi'on, and will 15 So again have I thought in Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3) dwell in the midst of Jê-ru'sā-these days to do well unto Jê-Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). lem: and Je-ru'sa-lem shall be ru'sa-lem and to the house of Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

mountain of the Lord of hosts 16 These are the things that De. 10.12, Requirements, the holy mountain ye shall do; Speak ye every 4 Thus saith the LORD of man the truth to his neigh- Pr.12.19, Truthfulness

He.11. Ge.15.15, Old Age.

p.p.Ho.2.19.

[1 Co.16.11

nothing, etc. [Ro.3.17.

12 For the seed shall be pros- Or, shall be of peace, etc.

De.28.37

1 K.2.2, "Be Strong."

[Mt.19.17.

Se.6.5. Evil Imagination. 's.36.4, Evil Devices.

see Perjury, Le.6.3. De.25.16, Sin Hateful, Lu.16.15.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals.

Ps.30.11, Joy Restored. ? Chr. 30.21, Gladness. See Righteousness (4) Da.4.27 Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

1 K.18.39, Religious Awak-[enings. 1 S.21.8, Hasie, Mt.28.7. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness,

2 Chr.11.16, Seekers. See United Prayer, Mt.18.19.

Ac.2.41, Accessions. Ps.72.16, Growth of King-

See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. p.p.Is.66.18; Re.7.9. p.p.Is.45.14; 60.14.

See Missions, Ps.2.8. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence.

B.C.487 (?)

2 K.9.25, Burden.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward.

Nu.13.21, Hamath. Ge.10.19, Sidon. ls.29.14, Worldly Wisdom. Jos. 19.29, Tyre, Mt.15.21. Jb.27.16, Accumulation. Jos. 7.21, Avarice (2), [Mt.26.15. Hag.1.6, Earthly Treasures. Ex.6.6. God's Judgments. Le.26.17, Reprobation. p.p.Eze.26.17.

Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Jud.1.18, Askelon. Ge.10.19, Gaza. Jos.13.3, Ekron. Pr.10.28, Expectation (2) 17 And let none of you imag-perish from Gā'za, and Ash'ke-ine evil in your hearts against on shall not be inhabited.

[Is.13.9, Desolation (2).] false oath: for all these are Ash'död, and I will cut off the Jos. 11.22, Ashdod. things that I hate, saith the pride of the Phi-lis'tines.

7 And I will take away his p.p. Eze. 25.15, 16.

saving.

hosts; The fast of the fourth and he shall be as a governor See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. month, and the fast of the fifth, in Jū'dah, and Ek'ron as a Jeb'and the fast of the seventh, and u-site. the fast of the tenth, shall be 8 And I will encamp about Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. gladness, and cheerful feasts; army, because of him that pass-

peace. hosts; It shall yet come to more: for now have I seen with Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. pass, that there shall come mine eyes.

go also.

22 Yea, the Lord.

hosts; In those days it shall to sea, and from the river even Ps.59.13. Universal King. come to pass, that ten men to the ends of the earth. shall take hold out of all lan-guages of the nations, even blood of thy covenant I have shall take hold of the skirt of sent forth thy prisoners out of him that is a Jew, saying, We the pit wherein is no water. will go with you: for we have 12 Turn you to the strong heard that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9

Christ.

Hā'drach, and Dā-măs'cus shall sword of a mighty man. be the rest thereof: when the 14 And the LORD shall be seen Ex.14.14, God of Battles. eyes of man, as of all the tribes over them, and his arrow shall 2 S.22.15, God's Arrows. of Isra-el, shall be toward the go forth as the lightning: and Ex.19.16, Lightning. Lord.

2 And Ha'math also shall bor-trumpet, and shall go with der thereby; Ty'rus, and Zi'-whirlwinds of the south. don, though it be very wise.

a strong hold, and heaped up devour, and subdue with sling Or, subdue the stones of the as the mire of the streets.

her out, and he will smite her like bowls, and as the corners power in the sea; and she shall of the altar. be devoured with fire.

[Ac.12.11. be ashamed; and the king shall upon his land.

his neighbour; and love no 6 And a bastard shall dwell in p.p.1 S.17.44.

18 ¶ And the word of the blood out of his mouth, and his Heb. bloods. LORD of hosts came unto me, abominations from between his De.7.25. Abominations. teeth: but he that remaineth. See Growth of Kingdom, 19 Thus saith the LORD of even he, shall be for our God,

to the house of Jū'dah joy and mine house because of the therefore love the truth and eth by, and because of him that Jb.11.18, Security. peace, returneth: and no oppressor 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.

20 Thus saith the Lord of shall pass through them any p.p.Ex.3.7. [tion.

pass, that there snail come mine eyes.

people, and the inhabitants of 9 Rejoice greatly, O daugh—De.12.7, Rejoicing (1),
[Lu.10.20. people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm: behold, thy one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also.

10 And I will cut off the lord of the lord

many people and chariot from E'phra-im, and strong nations shall come to the horse from Jerusa-lem, seek the LORD of hosts in Je- and the battle bow shall be cut Ps.46.9, War to Cease. Ps.22.27, Universal Worship. ru'sā-lĕm, and to pray before off: and he shall speak peace Is.2.4, Peace (8). unto the heathen: and his do- Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion,

23 Thus saith the LORD of minion shall be from sea even

the pit wherein is no water.

12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will render double unto thee; 13 When I have bent Jū'dah for me, filled the bow with God defends his church. 9 Zion ex-horted to rejoice for the coming of for me, filled the bow with See Victories, Ge.14.15. E'phră-im, and raised up thy

THE burden of the word of sons, O Zī'on, against thy sons, the LORD in the land of O Greece, and made thee as the See Invincibility, De.7.24.

the Lord God shall blow the

15 The LORD of hosts shall Ps.5.11, Divine Defence 3 And Tyrus did build herself defend them; and they shall silver as the dust, and fine gold stones; and they shall drink, 1 S.17.40, Slings. and make a noise as through

4 Behold, the Lord will cast wine; and they shall be filled Or, shall fill both the bowls.

16 And the LORD their God Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. 5 Ash'ke-lön shall see it, and shall save them in that day as fear; Gaza also shall see it, the flock of his people: for De.32.10, Church Precious. [Mal.3.17. and be very sorrowful, and Ek-they shall be as the stones of ron; for her expectation shall a crown, lifted up as an ensign De.7.6, Chosen Ones,

Ps.72.16.

[blood.

Pr.1.27, Whirlwind (2). [ch.12.8.

[sling.

Ex.25.29, Bowls.

Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Jb.37.23, Divine Excellen cies. De.32.4, Divine Perfection. Ge.41.49, Grain. Le.26.5, Plenty Promised. Ne.10.39, New Wine.

B.C.487 (?)

1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. 1 K.3.5, Ask, Mt.7.8. Ge.7.12, Rain. Or, lightnings. Ex.23.25, Blessings (2), [Mal.3.10. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.

Or, teraphims have spoken. Je. 10.5, Vanity of Idels. Ge. 44.15, Divination, p.p. Jb. 16.2. [Ac. 16.16. Ro.16.18, Deceivers. Ps.119.176, Wanderers. See Lost Sheep, Je.50.6. See No Helper, Ps.22.11. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Is.56.11, False Shepherds. p.p.Lu.1.68.

Is.40.11, God's Flock. 2 S.22.40, Strength Prom-

See Corner-stone, Ps.118.22. p.p.Is.22.23. Ge.27.3, Bows. Or, every exactor.

See Invincibility, De.7.24.

Ex.14.14, God of Battles. Ge.11.8, Wicked Con-[founded.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Is.1.26, Restoration (2), [ch.14.1]

Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised.

Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). p.p.Is.54.4. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. p.p.Ac.2.13. p.p.Is.54.13. Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). p.p.Is.5.26. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). See Posterity Promised, [Ge.15.5. See Growth of Kingdom, [Ps.72.16.

Le.26.33, Dispersion (2). Ne.4.14. Remember God.

De.30.3, Jews' Return.

Nu.32.1, Gilead. See Mt. Lebanon, De.3.25.

17 For how great is his good-non; and place shall not be ness, and how great is his found for them. beauty! corn shall make the 11 And he shall pass through young men cheerful, and new the sea with affliction, and shall See Way Provided, Ex. 14.16 wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10

will he save and restore them.

clouds, and give them showers saith the LORD. of rain, to every one grass in the field. 2 For the idols have spoken

vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false OPEN thy doors, O Leb'a-De.3.25, Mt. Lebanon. dreams; they comfort in vain: OPEN the fire may de-See Fire (3). Ge.19.24. therefore they went their way your thy cedars, as a flock, they were troubled, 2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar Is.14.8, Fir-trees. punished the goats: for the vintage is come down.

Or, the defer LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Jū'dah, and howling of the shepherds; for [ised. horse in the battle.

5 And they LORD is with them, and the pity them not. riders on horses shall be con- 6 For I will no more pity the Jud. 16.20, Wicked Forsakes. founded.

for I have mercy upon them: smite the land, and out of their and they shall be as though I hand I will not deliver them. had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and will slaughter, even you, O poor of Or. verily the poor. [Je hear them.

be like a mighty man, and their Beauty, and the other I called Or, Graciousness. heart shall rejoice as through Bands; and I fed the flock. wine: yea, their children shall 8 Three shepherds also I cut Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. see it, and be glad; their heart off in one month; and my soul shall rejoice in the Lord. lothed them, and their soul also lether them.

8 I will hiss for them, and abhorred me.

and they shall live with their 10 \ And I took my staff, children, and turn again.

i-a; and I will bring them into 11 And it was broken in that Or, the poor of the flock, the land of Gil'e-ad and Leb'a-day: and so the poor of the flock

smite the waves in the sea, and Jb.38.11, Waves. all the deeps of the river shall See Obstacles Removed. dry up: and the pride of As-syr'-God to be sought unto, and not idols. i-a shall be brought down, and Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

3 As he visited his flock for sin, so the sceptre of Egypt shall depp. Exc. 30.13.

part away. A SK ye of the LORD rain in 12 And I will strengthen them Ex.15.2, God our Strength the time of the latter rain; in the LORD; and they shall so the LORD shall make bright walk up and down in his name, See Walking with God.

CHAPTER 11

Destruction of Jerusalem. 4 By a B.C.487 (?) type is shown Christ's care for his flock.

because there was no shepherd. is fallen; because the mighty 1 K.4.33. Cedars. 3 Mine anger was kindled are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Ge.35.4, Oaks. against the shepherds, and I Bā'shān; for the forest of the Nu.21.33, Bashan.

hath made them as his goodly their glory is spoiled: a voice of Ps.49.17, Glory of Man the roaring of young lions; for p.p.Je.2.15.

4 Out of him came forth the the pride of Jordan is spoiled. Ge.32.10, Jordan. corner, out of him the nail, out 4 Thus saith the LORD my of him the battle bow, out of God; Feed the flock of the him every oppressor together. slaughter; p.p.Ja.5.5.

shall be as 5 Whose possessors slay them, mighty men, which tread down and hold themselves not guilty: p.p.De.29.19; Jn.16.2. their enemies in the mire of and they that sell them say, Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. the streets in the battle; and Blessed be the LORD; for I am Hag. 1.6, Earthly Treasures they shall fight, because the rich: and their own shepherds See Riches Perilous, De 3.13

inhabitants of the land, saith 6 And I will strengthen the the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver house of Jū'dah, and I will save the men every one into his the house of Jo'seph, and I will neighbour's hand, and into the 2 Chr. 15.6, Civil Strife. bring them again to place them; hand of his king: and they shall

the flock. And I took unto me 7 And they of Ephra-im shall two staves; the one I called

gather them; for I have re- 9 Then said I, I will not feed deemed them: and they shall you: that that dieth, let it die; Le.26.17, Reprobation. increase as they have increased. and that that is to be cut off, p.p.Je.15.2. 9 And I will sow them among let it be cut off; and let the rest the people: and they shall reeat every one the flesh of an-Heb. of his follow, or, member me in far countries; other.

even Beauty, and cut it asun-p.p.v.7. 10 I will bring them again der, that I might break my cove-also out of the land of E'gypt, nant which I had made with all and gather them out of As-syr-the people.

p.p.Is.49.19.

[1s.40 4

Ge 5.

Or, the defenced forest.

Is.56.11, False Shepherds.

Or, verily the poor. [Je.3.15

Or, Binders. See Christ Hated, Lu.6.11.

neighbour

Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

Heb. If it be good in your eves. Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-cies, ch.12.10. Ge.23.16, Weighing. Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men.

Mt.26.15. Am.2.6, Silver (2 Mt.26.15.

p.p.Mt.27.3-10; Ac.1.18.

Or, Binders. p.p.Is.9.21.

p.p.Eze.34.2.

See False Shepherds, [Is.56.11.

Or, be hidden, etc. Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy, [Mt.25.43.

Or, nor bear that, etc. See Carnality, Ex.16.3.

ls.5.8, Woes, Mt.11.21. Is.56.11, False Shepherds, [Jn.10.12.

Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness.

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

B.C.487 (?)

2 K.9.25, Burden, Mal.1.1.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Ge.1.1, Heavens (1).

Ge.1.1. Earth. Ge.1.26, Creator (2).

Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath, [Re.14,10. Or, cup of slumber, or, [poison

p.p.Da.2.34,44,45.

p.p.Mt.21.44. p.p.ch.14.2. Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2).

p.p.Ps.76.6.

it was the word of the LORD.

ye think good, give me my price; LORD of hosts their God. pieces of silver.

at of them. And I took the the right hand and on the left:

thirty pieces of silver, and cast and Je-ry'sa-lem shall be in-Is.1.26, Restoration (2). them to the potter in the house habited again in her own place, p.p.ch.2.4. of the LORD.

between Jü'dah and Ig'ra-el. 15 ¶And the LORD said unto habitants of Je-ru'sā-lem do not me, Take unto thee yet the in-magnify themselves against struments of a foolish shepherd. Jū'dah.

standeth still: but he shall eat the angel of the LORD before p.p.Ex.14.19. the flesh of the fat, and tear them. their claws in pieces.

sword shall be upon his arm, against Jê-ru'sā-lěm. and upon his right eye: his 10 And I will pour upon the arm shall be clean dried up, house of Da'vid, and upon the and his right eye shall be ut-inhabitants of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, the Is 32.15, "Spirit" Promised,

CHAPTER 12

terly darkened.

Jerusalem a cup of trembling and a and they shall mourn for him, burdensome stone to the confusion as one mourneth for him, burdensome stone to the confusion as one mourneth for his only Ps.34.18, Contrition, restoring of Judah. 10 Repentance son, and shall be in bitterness [2 Co.7.10. of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of ness for his firstborn. the LORD, which stretcheth a great mourning in Jê-ru'sā- Je-4.8, Lamentations (2). forth the heavens, and layeth lem, as the mourning of Hā' p.p.2 Chr.35.24,25. and formeth the spirit of man Mê-gid'don. within him.

the people round about, when and their wives apart; the fam-1 K.17.19, Seclusion. they shall be in the siege both ily of the house of Na'than 2 S.7.2, Nathan. against Jū'dah and against Je-apart, and their wives apart; ru'sā-lĕm.

of the earth be gathered to-their wives apart.

gether against it. 4 In that day, saith the LORD, See Smitten of God,
[1 S.25.38. astonishment, and his rider with See God of Battles, Ex.14.14. madness: and I will open mine See Wicked Confounded.
[Ge.11.8]

2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protection.
[tion.]

2 chr.16.9, Divine Protection. eyes upon the house of Jū'dah, and will smite every horse of

that waited upon me knew that dah shall say in their heart, that waited upon me knew that dan shan say in their heart, lor. There is strength to me to was the word of the Lord.

The inhabitants of Jê-ru'sā-lēm and to the inhabitants, etc.

12 And I said unto them, If shall be my strength in the Nu.14.8, Confidence in God.

we think good give me my price: Lord of hosts their God.

Ex.15.2, God our Strength.

and if not, forbear. So they 6 In that day will I make weighed for my price thirty the governors of Ju'dah like an hearth of fire among the wood, p.p.Is.10.17; ch.11.1.

13 And the LORD said unto and like a torch of fire in a me, Cast it unto the potter: a sheaf; and they shall devour p.p.Is.41.15. goodly price that I was prised all the people round about, on De.7.24, Invincibility.

even in Jē-ru'sā-lĕm.

14 Then I cut asunder mine 7 The LORD also shall save Ps.27.1. Salvation of God. other staff, even Bands, that I the tents of Ju'dah first, that p.p.Je.30.18. might break the brotherhood the glory of the house of Dā'-|p.p.Am.9.11. vid and the glory of the in-

16 For, lo, I will raise up a 8 In that day shall the LORD shepherd in the land, which defend the inhabitants of Je-Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. shall not visit those that be ru'sa-lem; and he that is feeble Or, fallon, or, abject. cut off, neither shall seek the among them at that day shall 2 S.22.40, Strength Promyoung one, nor heal that that be as Dā'vid; and the house is broken, nor feed that that of Dā'vid shall be as God, as p.p.Ps.82.6.

9 And it shall come to pass in 17 Woe to the idol shepherd that day, that I will seek to de-Is.34.2, Destruction (2). that leaveth the flock! the stroy all the nations that come p.p.ch.14.2.

for him, as one that is in bitterthe LORD for Ig'ra-el, saith 11 In that day shall there be p.p.Mt.24.30; Re.1.7.

the foundation of the earth, dad-rim'mon in the valley of 12 And the land shall mourn. 2 Behold, I will make Je-ru'sa- every family apart; the family lem a cup of trembling unto all of the house of Da'vid apart,

13 The family of the house 3 And in that day will I make of Le'vi apart, and their wives Ex.32.26, Levites. Jē-ru'sā-lēm a burdensome stone apart; the family of Shim'e-i for all people: all that burden apart, and their wives apart; themselves with it shall be cut 14 All the families that rein pieces, though all the people main, every family apart, and p.p.1 Co.7.29.

CHAPTER 13

Fountain of purgation for Jeru-salem, 2 from idolatry and false prophecy. 7 Death of Christ, and trial of a third part.

N that day there shall be a See Blood of Christ fountain opened to the house Ps. 36.9, Fountain of Life. 5 And the governors of Jū'- of Dā'vid and to the inhabitants

spirit of grace and of supplica-tions: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe

116 16

p.p.Ex.12.30.

Mt.26.28. [Re.7.17.

Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3), [Mal.3.3 of Je-ru'sa-lem for sin and for en ravished; and half of the uncleanness. city shall go forth into captiv-| See Captivity (1), De.28.3. See Defilement (1), Is.24.5. 2 And it shall come to pass ity, and the residue of the peoin that day, saith the LORD of ple shall not be cut off from the hosts, that I will cut off the city.

names of the idols out of the 3 ¶ Then shall the LORD go p.p.ch.9.14. Is.2.20, Idolatry (2). land, and they shall no more be forth, and fight against those remembered: and also I will nations, as when he fought in Ex.14.14, God of Battles. See Religious Reforms cause the prophets and the un-the day of battle. 1 K.15.12. clean spirit to pass out of the 4 And his feet shall stand in p.p.Eze.36.25. land. that day upon the mount of 3 And it shall come to pass, Olives, which is before Jeru'-Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. De.13.5, False Prophets, Mt.7.15. that when any shall yet proph-sa-lem on the east, and the esy, then his father and his mount of Olives shall cleave mother that begat him shall say in the midst thereof toward the unto him, Thou shalt not live; east and toward the west, and Ps.63.11, Liars. for thou speakest lies in the there shall be a very great val-See Enticers, De.13.6. name of the LORD: and his fa-ley; and half of the mountain ther and his mother that begat shall remove toward the north, him shall thrust him through and half of it toward the south. Ge.2.17. Sin's Penalty. when he prophesieth. 5 And ye shall flee to the val-Ge.19.22, Haste (2). 4 And it shall come to pass in ley of the mountains; for the that day, that the prophets valley of the mountains shall Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. shall be ashamed every one of reach unto A'zăl: yea, ye shall p.p.Mt.3.4. his vision, when he hath proph-flee, like as ye fled from before p.p.Jl.3.11. Heb. wear a garment of [hair, etc. a rough garment to deceive: esied; neither shall they wear the earthquake in the days of Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. Uz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah: and the 2 K.14.21, Uzsiah. 5 But he shall say, I am no LORD my God shall come, and See Second Coming (1).
[Mt. 28.64 Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, prophet, I am an nusoanaman, an the same to leave that the light shall that day, that the light shall tle from my youth. 6 And one shall say unto him, not be clear, nor dark: What are these wounds in thine 7 But it shall be one day Or, the day shall be one. Ds.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, Mk.15.34 hands? Then he shall answer, which shall be known to the Those with which I was wound-LORD, not day, nor night: but p.p.Re.22.5. d.16.18, Betrayal. it shall come to pass, that at ed in the house of my friends. 7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against evening time it shall be light. my shepherd, and against the 8 And it shall be in that day, Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophecies, Mal.3.1.

1 K.22.24, Smiting.
See Christ, Shepherd,
[Ps.23.1. man that is my fellow, saith that living waters shall go out Song 4.15, Living Water. the LORD of hosts: smite the from Je-ru'sa-lem; half of them shepherd, and the sheep shall toward the former sea, and half See Gospel Universal be scattered: and I will turn of them toward the hinder sea: Mt.26.31, Dispersion (3). mine hand upon the little ones. in summer and in winter shall Ge.8.22, Summer, Mt. 24.32. 8 And it shall come to pass, it be.

that in all the land, saith the LORD shall be king LORD, two parts therein shall over all the earth: in that day be cut off and die; but the shall there be one LORD, and third shall be left therein. his name one. Is.1.9, Remnant. Nu.31.23, Fire (4), Mal.3.2. Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining, [Mal.3.3] Ps.17.3, Life Tested, Mal.3.3 Jb.5.17, Affliction (2), 9 And I will bring the third 10 All the land shall be turned Or, compassed. part through the fire, and will as a plain from Ge'ba to Rim'refine them as silver is refined, mon south of Je-ru'sa-lem: and and will try them as gold is it shall be lifted up, and inhab- Or, shall abide. tried: they shall call on my ited in her place, from Ben'ja-Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised name, and I will hear them: I min's gate unto the place of the will say, It is my people: and first gate, unto the corner gate, Ez.19.5, God's People. See Jehovah Chosen. [Ge.28.21. [Lu.11.9. they shall say, The LORD is my and from the tower of Hā-năn'-p.p.Ne.3.1. God. e-el unto the king's winepresses. **CHAPTER 14** 11 And men shall dwell in it, Destruction of Jerusalem. 3 Com-ing of Christ, and graces of his kingdom. 12 Plague of Jerusa-lem's enemies. 16 The remnant shall be safely inhabited. 12 Mand this shall be safely inhabited.

[Mal.3.4.]

[Mal.3.4.] B.C.487 (?) shall turn to the Lord, 20 and their 12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD Le.26.21, Plagues. spoils shall be holy Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. EHOLD, the day of the will smite all the people that Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. D LORD cometh, and thy have fought against Jê-ru'sā-spoil shall be divided in the lem; Their flesh shall consume See Disease Sent. Ex.9.10. p.p.Is.2.12; Jl.2.1. p.p.v.14. midst of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations their feet, and their eyes shall midst of thee.

See Spir. Darkness, Ia.9.2.

See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31.

Jp.4.10

Mt.24.14

De.4.35, One God.

igitized by GOOGIC

p.p.ch.12.2. Is.3.1. Jerusalem (3).

2 S.12.31, Horrors of War.

the houses rifled, and the wom-away in their mouth.

against Jê-ru'sâ-lem to battle; consume away in their holes,

II. discomfiture.

! Chr.15.6, Civil Strife.

Dr. thou also, O Judah Ge.34.28, Spoil. Le.26.21. Plagues. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. D.D.Ia.66.23. Ps.22.27, Universal Wor-(ship, Ro.14,11. Ex.15.18, God, King. Le.23.34, Feast of Taber-[nacles, Jn.7.2. p.p.Is.60.12. B.C.397 (?) 2 K.9.25, Burden. See "Word" Inspired, Je.36.2. De.7.8, God's Love. p.p.ch.2.14. p.p.Ro.9.13. See Chosen Ones, De.7.6. See Reprobation, Le.26.17. p.p.Je.49.16. Ge.36.9, Edomites. Ge.11.4, Men's Plans. See Wicked Confounded, [Ge.11.8. See Wicked Despised, [Jb.27.23. Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation indignation for ever. Ps.21.13, God Exalted. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor. Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty. See Rebellion (1), De.9.24. See Christ, Master, Lu.5.5. mine honour? and if I be a mas- of the same my name shall be Ps.2.8, Missions, Mt.22.14.

wilderness.

îş ra-el.

MALACHI, 1 of Israel's ingratitude. 13 And it shall come to pass ry'sā-lēm to worship the King, De.26.10, Worship God, in that day, that a great tumult the LORD of hosts, even upon [Mt.4.10. p.p.Je.14.3. De.8.15, Drought, from the LORD shall be among them shall be no rain. them; and they shall lay hold 18 And if the family of E'gypt every one on the hand of his go not up, and come not, that Or, come not, upon whom neighbour, and his hand shall have no rain; there shall be rise up against the hand of his the plague, wherewith the LORD Le.26.21, Plagues. will smite the heathen that neighbour. 14 And Ju'dah also shall fight come not up to keep the feast Le.23.34, Feast of Taber [shall. at Jē-ru'sā-lem; and the wealth of tabernacles. of all the heathen round about 19 This shall be the punish- Or, This shall be the sin. shall be gathered together, gold, ment of Egypt, and the pun-la-13.11, Punishment and silver, and apparel, in great ishment of all nations that come abundance. not up to keep the feast of 15 And so shall be the plague tabernacles. of the horse, of the mule, of the 20 \ In that day shall there camel, and of the ass, and of all be upon the bells of the horses, Ex.28.33, Bells. the beasts that shall be in these HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; Ex.39.30, Holiness (1), [1 Th.3.13. tents, as this plague. and the pots in the LORD'S 16 ¶ And it shall come to house shall be like the bowls p.p. Eze. 46.20; ch. 9.15.; pass, that every one that is left before the altar. pass, that every one that is terriberous the manner of all the nations which came 21 Yea, every pot in Jêrn'sā-p.p.Ne.8.10; Ro.14.6; [1 Co.10.31. against Jê-ru'sâ-lêm shall even lêm and in Jû'dah shall be holigo up from year to year to wor-ship the King, the LORD of and all they that sacrifice shall hosts, and to keep the feast of come and take of them, and abernacles.

seethe therein: and in that day p.p.Re.21.27; 22.15.

And it shall be, that whothere shall be no more the Ca-Nu.1.51, Exclusion (3). tabernacles. so will not come up of all the naan-ite in the house of the Ps.134.1, House of God. families of the earth unto Je-Lord of hosts. MALACHI CHAPTER 1 ter, where is my fear? saith See Impiety, Ex.5.2.

God by Malachi complains of Isthe LORD of hosts unto you, O Je. 5.31, Corrupt Priests. priests, that despise my name. Pr.1.30, Despisers. And we say Wherein have and Confidence of the control of the LORD of hosts unto you, O Je. 5.31, Corrupt Priests.

And ye say, Wherein have we See Striving with God. [Jb.9.3. THE burden of the word of despised thy name?

7 Ye offer polluted bread upon Or, Bring unto, etc. [De.15.21. mine altar; and ye say, Where-2 I have loved you, saith the in have we polluted thee? In LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein that ye say, The table of the hast thou loved us? Was not LORD is contemptible.

p.p.1 S.2.17. E'sau Ja'cob's brother? saith 8 And if ye offer the blind for the LORD: yet I loved Ja'cob, sacrifice, is it not evil? and if Pr.11.24, Parsimony.

3 And I hated E'sau, and laid ye offer the lame and sick, is it See Unblemished, Ex.12.5. his mountains and his heritage not evil? offer it now unto thy waste for the dragons of the governor; will he be pleased Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offerwith thee, or accept thy perwilderness.

4 Whereas E'dom saith, We son? saith the LORD of hosts.

are impoverished, but we will 9 And now, I pray you, be[God, etc.]

[God, etc.] return and build the desolate seech God that he will be graplaces; thus saith the LORD of cious unto us: this hath been hosts, They shall build, but I by your means: will he regard Heb. been from your hand. will throw down; and they your persons? saith the LORD shall call them, The border of of hosts. wickedness, and, The people 10 Who is there even among against whom the LORD hath you that would shut the doors indignation for ever.

for nought? neither do ye
5 And your eyes shall see, kindle fire on mine altar for
and ye shall say, The LORD will
be magnified from the border of
you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-6 ¶ A son honoureth his fa-at your hand.

ther, and a servant his master: 11 For from the rising of the Pa.22.27, Universal Worship. if then I be a father, where is sun even unto the going down Ps.72.16, Growth of King-Idom.

Ex.30.1, Incense, Lu.1.10. See Gospel Universal [Mt.24.14 Ne.9.5, Name of the Lord. See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

Le.19.8, Sacrilege (1). p.p.v.7.

p.p.Is.43.22.

Pr.1.22. Scorners.

D.D.V.8.

Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offer-[ings.

See Divine Curse, Ge.3.17. Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). p.p.Ac.5.2. See Vows Sacred, Nu.30.2. See Unblemished, Ex.12.5. Ex.15.18, God, King. Ne.9.5. Name of the Lord.

B.C.397 (?)

Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests. See Rulers Rebuked, 1 S.15.23. p.p.v.7. [1 S.1 ls.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ps.32.9, Stubbornness (1). See Glorify God, Ps.22.23.

Ge.3.17. Divine Curse.

See "Word" Despised, [Ps.50.17.

p.p.Le.26.16. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). p.p.Na.3.6. See Hebrew Festivals, [Ex.23.14. Or, it shall take you away [to it. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5).

p.p.Nu.3.45.

Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). See Life (4), De.32.47. Ps.4.8, Peace (1). De.10.12, Fear God.

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness, [2 Co.12.6. Ps.37.30, Mouth of the See Soul-winners, Pr.11.30. p.p.De.17.9.

temptible. 13 Ye said also, Behold, what law.

an offering: should I accept our fathers? this of your hand? saith the 11 ¶Jū'dah hath dealt treach-p.p.Je.3.7-9.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, committed in Isra-el and in Jēwhich hath in his flock a male, ru'sā-lĕm; for Jū'dah hath proand voweth, and sacrificeth un-faned the holiness of the LORD Ex.15.11, God's Heliness. to the Lord a corrupt thing: which he loved, and hath marfor I am a great King, saith ried the daughter of a strange Jud.2.17, Spir. Adultery. the LORD of hosts, and my name god.

CHAPTER 2

that offereth an offering unto profaming the covenant given them: that offereth an offering unto 11 and the people for strange marriages, 13 treachery, 17 and imight 13 And this have ye done

A ND now, O ye priests, this LORD with tears, with weeping, commandment is for you and with crying out, insomuch See Sin Separates, Ex.33.1 2 If ye will not hear, and if that he regardeth not the of- Ge.4.5, Unacceptable Offerye will not lay it to heart, to fering any more, or receiveth give glory unto my name, saith it with good will at your the LORD of hosts, I will even hand. send a curse upon you, and I 14 Yet ye say, Wherefore? will curse your blessings: yea, Because the LORD hath been See Appeal to God, Ge. 31.50 I have cursed them already, witness between thee and the because ye do not lay it to wife of thy youth, against heart.

seed, and spread dung upon panion, and the wife of thy See Marriage (2), Ge.2.24. your faces, even the dung of covenant. your solemn feasts; and one 15 And did not he make one? shall take you away with it. Yet had he the residue of the Or, excellency of the spirit. unto you, that my covenant seed. Therefore take heed to LORD of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of his youth. of life and peace; and I gave 16 For the LORD, the God of afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his saith the LORD of hosts: theremouth, and iniquity was not fore take heed to your spirit, Mt.6.1, Take Heed. Ps.3.30, Mouth of the Righteous, Ro.15.6. found in his lips: he walked that ye deal not treacherously.

Ge.5.22, Walking with God, with me in peace and equity, 17 ¶ Ye have wearied the Re.3.4. and did turn many away from LORD with your words. Yet Jb.16.3, Evil Words. iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should ried him? When ye say, Every Pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin keep knowledge, and they one that doeth evil is good in See Instruction (2), 1 S.9.27. should seek the law at his the sight of the LORD, and he Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. mouth: for he is the messenger delighteth in them; or, Where Ps.73.11, Scoffers. of the LORD of hosts. is the God of judgment?

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1), Ep.3.6. great among the Gen'tiles; and 8 But we are departed out of See Corrupt Priests, Je.5.3. in every place incense shall be the way; ye have caused many 2 Chr.15.2, Forsaking offered unto my name, and a to stumble at the law; ye See Seducers, 2 K.71.9, pure offering: for my name have corrupted the covenant is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks. shall be great among the hea- of Le'vi, saith the LORD of Le.26.15, Covenant-break

then, saith the LORD of hosts. hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, 9 Therefore have I also made p.p.1 S.2.30; Mi.3.7. in that ye say, The table of the you contemptible and base be Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). LORD is polluted; and the fruit fore all the people, according thereof, even his meat, is con- as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the Le.19.15, Partiality Porbid-

a weariness is it! and ye have 10 Have we not all one father?

Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of Man. Mk.3.3.

IMan. Mk.3.3.

De.32.6, Universal Father. hosts; and ye brought that why do we deal treacherously which was torn, and the lame, every man against his brother, and the sick; thus ye brought by profaning the covenant of Jud. 16.19, Treachery.

erously, and an abomination is De.7.25, Abominations.

is dreadful among the heathen. 12 The LORD will cut off the Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off. man that doeth this, the master Or, him that weketh and and the scholar, out of the The priests are sharply reproved for tabernacles of Jacob, and him

again, covering the altar of the

whom thou hast dealt treach-3 Behold, I will corrupt your erously: yet is she thy com-

4 And ye shall know that I spirit. And wherefore one? have sent this commandment That he might seek a godly Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right might be with Levi, saith the your spirit, and let none deal Ge.2.24, Husbands' Duty. treacherously against the wife Or, deal unfaithfully, etc.

them to him for the fear where-Is ra-el, saith that he hateth p.p.Mt.5.32. with he feared me, and was putting away: for one cover-|See Divorce, De.24.1. eth violence with his garment, Ge.6.13, Violence. ye say, Wherein have we wea-

len

of the tabernacles, etc.

p.p.ch.1.10.

[Ro.1.32

Digitized by GOOGIC

LC.397 (?)

orerunner, Mt.11.10. ie.3.15. Messianic Prophecies. ice Seeking Christ, Mk.1.37.

ic.9.12, Sudden Events, [Mt.24.27. 4t.24.1, Temple (3). 4t.21.37, Divine Messenger. .p.Hag.2.7.

.p.Mt.3.10-12.

S.6.20, Who Can Stand? [Re.6.17.

Ju.31.23, Fire (4), 1 Co.3.13. .p.Is.4.4.

b.23.10, Spir. Refining, [1 Pe.1.7. 3.17.3. Life Tested, Lu.6.48.

²s.17.3, Law 2 (3), ²s.65.3, Cleansing (3), [Ep.5.26.

eousness.

).p.Ps.51.17-19. e.1.4, Acceptable Offer-[ings.

s.1.26, Restoration (2).

e.26.16, Threatenings. 3e.18.25, God a Judge. De.18.10, Sorcery, Ac.8.11. Ex.20.14, Adultery. e.6.3, Perjury, 1 Ti.1.10. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). b.7.1, Hireling, Jn.10.13. e.19.13, Wages, Lu.3.14. De.10.18, Widow and Fatherless (2). 3x.22.21, Strangers (1). see Godless, Jb.34.9.

?s.33.11, Immutability, [He.1.12.] See Divine Constancy, [De.4.31. see Preservation, De.6.24.

De.28.20, Forsaking God (2). Ex.18.20, Ordinances, Lu.1.6. Be.3.11, Disobedience (2). ! K.17.13, Repentance (1

K.8.48, Returning to God, [Lu.15.20. 's.34.18, Prom. to Penitent. 2s.81.11, Call Refused. 2r.11.24, Parsimony, Mt.26.8. b.32.1, Self-righteous-[ness (2).

Chr.29.7, Offerings With-[held, Ac.5.2. Se.3.17, Divine Curse, [Ga.3.10.

ie.14.20, Tithes, Mt.23.23 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2), [Lu.6.38. K.3.16, Preparation for [Blessings. Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal De.32.2, Spir. Showers. Ex.23.25Blessings(2)Mt.6.33 .e.26.5, Plenty Promised.

CHAPTER 3

Messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7 Rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the people. 16 Promise of blessing to them that

DEHOLD, I will send my mes-of hosts. D senger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and you blessed: for ye shall be Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. the Lord, whom ye seek, shall a delightsome land, saith the See Fruitful Land, Ex.3.8. suddenly come to his temple LORD of hosts. even the messenger of the cove- 13 ¶ Your words have been Jb.16.3, Evil Words, Col.2.4. nant, whom ye delight in: be-stout against me, saith the hold, he shall come, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abide the day thee? of his coming? and who shall 14 Ye have said, It is vain to Ex.5.2, Impiety. stand when he appeareth? for serve God: and what profit is Ps.73.11, Scoffers. he is like a refiner's fire, and it that we have kept his ordi-Jb.34.9, Godless, Ro.1.30. like fullers' sope:

and purifier of silver: and he hosts? shall purify the sons of Le'vi, and purge them as gold and happy; yea, they that work See Earthly Joy, Jb.20.5. silver, that they may offer unto wickedness are set up; yea, See Prosperity (1), Jb.12.6. 26.33.19. Sacrifices of Right the LORD an offering in right they that tempt God are even

> eousness 4 Then shall the offering of Jū'dah and Jē-ru'sā-lēm be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former ened, and heard it, and a book Pa.119.63. Saints Fellow-land in the lord of th years.

swift witness against the sor-on his name. oppress the hireling in his and I will spare them, as a man wages, the widow, and the fa-spareth his own son that serv-Ex.34.7. Mercy Promised. therless, and that turn aside the eth him.

Ps. 37.28, Prom. to Saistranger from his right, and 18 Then shall ye return, and p.p.Ge.18.25; Ex.11.7.

not; therefore ye sons of Ja'-serveth him not. cob are not consumed.

7 TEven from the days of your fathers ye are gone away food's judgment on the wicked, 2 and B.C.397 (?) from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But T ye said. Wherein shall we return ?

In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse; branch.

be meat in mine house, and forth, and grow up as calves of 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. prove me now herewith, saith the stall. the LORD of hosts, if I will not 3 And ye shall tread down the Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory, [Lu.10.19. open you the windows of heav-wicked; for they shall be ashes 2.23.5. Spir. Fullness, Mt.5.6 en, and pour you out a blessing, under the soles of your feet in 2.23.5, Superabundance, that there shall not be room the day that I shall do this, en, and pour you out a blessing, under the soles of your feet in p.p.Jb.40.12; Mi.5.8. enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he See Immunity, Ex.8.22. shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your De.4.40, Godliness Profitvine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD p.p.Zec.8.12. 12 And all nations shall call p.p.Is.61.9; 65.23.

we spoken so much against Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-

nance, and that we have walked 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2). 3 And he shall sit as a refiner mournfully before the LORD of

delivered.

to judgment; and I will be a the LORD, and that thought up 1 S.12.14, Fear of God, cerers, and against the adul- 17 And they shall be mine, De.7.6, Chosen Ones. terers, and against false swear-|saith the LORD of hosts, in that | Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). ers, and against those that day when I make up my jewels; De.32.10, Church Precious

fear not me, saith the LORD of discern between the righteous Jb.36.7, The Righteous. and the wicked, between him Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2), [Ro.2.9. 6 For I am the LORD, I change that serveth God and him that

CHAPTER 4

me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But that shall burn as an oven; because the total that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh that cometh that the province of the total that th ye have robbed me. But ye say, shall burn them up, saith the Ps.11.6, Future Punishleave them neither root nor Ps. 37.38, End of the Wickedbranch. Wherein have we robbed thee? LORD of hosts, that it shall

for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

2 TBut unto you that fear my Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may his wings; and ye shall go R.V. go forth, and gambol go R

Digitized by GOOGIC saith the LORD of hosts.

15 And now we call the proud Ps.40.4, The Proud, ch.4.1.

of remembrance was written

See Book of Life, Ex.32.33.

5 And I will come near to you before him for them that feared

Ge.8.1, Saints Remembered.

See Meditation (1), Jos.1.8.

Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints.

Pr.10.6, Saints and Sinners.

[Lu.1.52.

as calves

De. 26.16, Obedience (1). De. 17.19, Keep the Law. Ex. 34.32, Lawgiver (2). Ex. 3.1, Mt. Horeb. Ex. 15.26, Statutes.

1 K.17.1, Elijah, Mt.17.3.

4 ¶Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I ful day of the Lord:

Commanded unto him in Hōreb for all Is ra-el, with the statutes and judgments.

See John the Baptist, 1s.46.3

Day of the Lord, 1 Ca.5.5.

Day of the Lord, 1 Ca.5.5.

Or, with the statutes of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and E-li'jah the prophet before the smite the earth with a curse.

See Divine Curse, Ge.3.17.

THE END OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

THE MARGINAL

CHAIN-REFERENCE

NEW TESTAMENT

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST



THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

MATTHEW SAINT

hrist's Humanity, Ga.4.4. on of David, ch.12.23. e.11.27, Abraham. e.17.19, Isaac.

e.25.26, Jacob. e.38.29, Pharez, Lu.3.33,

tu.2.4. Boaz, Lu.3.32. Ru.4.17, Jesse.

Ru.4.22, David.

! S.5.14. Solomon. K.11.43. Rehoboam. K.14.31, Abijam. K.15.8, Asa.

K.15.24. Jehoshaphat. ? Chr.21.1. Jehoram (a). ≥ K.14.21, Uzziah.

? K.15.5, Jotham. 2 K.15.38, Ahaz.

2 K.16.20, Hezekiah. 2 K.21.1, Manasseh (b). 2 K.21.19, Amon.

2 K.24.6, Jehoiachin.

1 K.13.2. Josiah.

See Captivity (2), 2 K.25.11.

Ge.10.10, Babylon.

Err.J.S, Zerubbabel.

Joseph (b), ch.2.13. Mary (a), Lu.1.27. v.1, Christ's Humanity. CHAPTER 1

Dā'vid, the son of A'bră-hăm.

begat Jū'das and his brethren; to Jō'seph, before they came 3 And Jū'das begat Phā'rēs and together, she was found with 1s.7.14, Incarnation. Zā'ra of Thā'mar; and Phā'rēs child of the Hō'ly Ghōst. begat Es'rom; and Es'rom be 19 Then Jo'seph her husband, gat A'ram;

dăb; and Ā-min'a-dăb begat ample, was minded to put her p.p.De.24.1. Nā-ās'son; and Nā-ās'son begat away privily.
Săl'mŏn;
20 But while he thought on

Rā'chāb; and Bō'oz begat O'bed of the Lord appeared unto him of Ruth; and O'bed begat Jes'se; in a dream, saying, Jo'seph, thou Ge.28.12, Dreams (2),ch.2.12. king; and Dā'vid the king begat unto thee Mā'ry thy wife: for Sol'o-mon of her that had been that which is conceived in her p.p.Lu.1.35. the wife of U-ri'as:

and Ā-bī'ā begat Ā'sā;

8 And A'sa begat Jos'a-phat; his people from their sins. and Jos'a-phat begat Jo'ram; 22 Now all this was done, that and Jo'ram begat O-zi'as;

and Jō'a-thăm begat A'chăz; and prophet, saying,

A'chaz begat Ez-e-ki'as; năs'sēs; and Mā-năs'sēs begat forth a son, and they shall call A'mon; and A'mon begat Jô-his name Em-man'u-el, which Ge.4.25, Children Named.

11 And Jō-sī'as begat Jēch-oni'as and his brethren, about the 24 Then Jo'seph being raised time they were carried away to from sleep did as the angel of Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Băb'y-lon:

12 And after they were brought took unto him his wife: to Băb'y-lon, Jěch-o-ni'as begat 25 And knew her not till she Så-la'thi-el; and Så-la'thi-el be- had brought forth her firstborn Ex.13.2, First-born. gat Ző-rőb'a-běl;

13 And Zô-röb'a-bel begat A-bi'- JE'SUS. ud; and A-bi'ud begat E-li'akim; and Ē-lī'a-kim begat A'zôr; 14 And A'zôr begat Sā'dŏc; and Sā'dŏc begat Ā'chim; and Ā'chim begat E-li'ud;

15 And E-li'ud begat E-le-a'zar; and E-le-a'zar begat Măt'than; and Măt'than begat Jā'cob;

the husband of Ma'ry, of whom from the east to Je-ru'sa-lem, Christ.

teen generations; and from Da'-The genealogy of Jesus Christ: 18 vid until the carrying away into Mary's miraculous conception; Bab'y-lon are fourteen generaJesus is born: 21, 23 his names. tions; and from the carrying THE book of the generation away into Bab'y-lon unto Christ L of Je'sus Christ, the son of are fourteen generations.

18 Now the birth of Je'sus p.p.Lu.1.27. 2 A'bră-ham begat I'saac; and Christ was on this wise: When as v.16, Mary (a). l'saac begat Jā'cob; and Jā'cob his mother Mā'ry was espoused See Betrothals, Ge.29.19.

being a just man, and not will-4 And A'ram begat A-min'a-ling to make her a publick ex-

5 And Sal'mon begat Bō'oz of these things, behold, the angel Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, [ch.2.13. 6 And Jes'se begat Da'vid the son of Da'vid, fear not to take Ge.26.24. "Fear Not."

is of the Holy Ghost.

7 And Sol'o-mon begat Rô-bo'- 21 And she shall bring forth Ge.16.11, Births Foretold, am; and Ro-bo'am begat A-bi'a; a son, and thou shalt call his name JE'SUS: for he shall save Is.9.6, Wonderful Name.

it might be fulfilled which was Fulfillment (1), ch.2.15. 9 And O-zi'as begat Jo'a-tham; spoken of the Lord by the 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

23 Behold, a virgin shall be Is.7.14, Virgins, ch.25.1. 10 And Ez-e-ki'as begat Ma-with child, and shall bring Is.7.14, Incarnation.

being interpreted is, God with ch.16.16, Christ Divine (2).

the Lord had bidden him, and

son: and he called his name

CHAPTER 2

Wise men enquire after Christ. 13 B. C. 4. Joseph fleeth into Egypt. 16 Herod slayeth the children: 19 Christ brought out of Egypt.

NOW when Je'gus was born p.p.Lu.2.4. in Bethlehem of Ju-dæ'a Ge.48.7, Bethlehem, v.16. in the days of Her'od the king, Herod the Great, v.3. 16 And Ja'cob begat Jo'seph behold, there came wise men Ge.41.8, Wise Men. was born Je'sus, who is called 2 Saying, Where is he that is Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ.

born King of the Jews? for we Ps.2.6, Christ, King, ch.21.5. 17 So all the generations from have seen his star in the east, p.p.Nu.24.17; Is.60.3. Abra-ham to Da'vid are four and are come to worship him. v.11, Christ Worshipped.

Ge.21.2, Conception, Lu.1.24.

Ge.5.24. Piety.

See Charitableness, Pr.17.9.

Lu.1.13.

Lu.2.11, Saviour.

Ge.4.25, Children Named.

v.1, Herod the Great, v.7.

p.p.Ps.2.1. Council, ch.5.22. p.p.Mal.2.7.

Ge.48.7, Bethlehem. p.p.Jn.7.42. p.p.Mi.5.2.

Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

v.1. Herod the Great, v.16. Ge.41.8. Wise Men.

Ge.3.4, Deception (2), ch.15.7, Hypocrites.

See Seeking Christ, Mk 1.37.

Ge.24.27, Guidance (3).

Ezr.3.12, Great Joy, ch.28.8. great joy.

ch.1.16, Mary (a), Lu.2.43. Ge.24.53, Presents. Ex.30.34. Frankincense. Ge.37.25, Myrrh, Mk.15.23,

Ge.28.12. Dreams (2), v.19. v.1, Herod the Great v.16.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, [ch.28.2 ch.1.16, Joseph (b), v.19. Ge.28.12, Dreams (2).

Ex.2.15, Fugitives.

Lu.6.11, Christ Hated.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), Ge.12.10, Egypt.

ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1), v.23.

p.p.Ho.11.1. Son of God, ch.3.17. v.1, Herod the Great, Lu.1.5.

3 When Her'od the king had men, was exceeding wroth, and Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath. with him.

4 And when he had gathered from two years old and under, manded of them where Christ wise men. should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In which was spoken by Jer'e-my Běth'lě-hěm of Jū-dæ'a: for thus the prophet, saying,

it is written by the prophet,

ernor, that shall rule my people because they are not. ls ra-el.

privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what in E'gypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the SeeDivineDirection.Ge.121

hem, and said, Go and search go into the land of Is'ra-el: for diligently for the young child; they are dead which sought the and when ye have found him, young child's life.
bring me word again, that I 21 And he arose, and took the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). may come and worship him young child and his mother, also.

9 When they had heard the ra-el. king, they departed; and, lo, the 22 But when he heard that

1S.2.1, Rejoicing(2), Lu.1.47, they rejoiced with exceeding aside into the parts of Găl'i-

11 TAnd when they were Ge.37.7, Obeisance, Lu.8.41. mother, and fell down, and wor-spoken by the prophets, He shall Christ Worshipped,ch.14.33. shipped him: and when they be called a Naz'a-rene. had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold,

and frankincense, and myrrh. 12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Hĕr´od, they departed into their own country another way

13 ¶And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the the kingdom of heaven is at Lord appeareth to Jo'seph in a hand. dream, saying, Arise, and take 3 For this is he that was spoken See Fulfillment (1), ch.122 the young child and his mother, of by the prophet E-sā'ias, say-2 K.19.2, Issiah. ch.4.14. and flee into E'gypt, and be ing, The voice of one crying in thou there until I bring thee the wilderness, Prepare ye the word: for Her od will seek the way of the Lord, make his paths See Obstacles Removed. young child to destroy him.

death of Her'od: that it might wild honey. be fulfilled which was spoken 5 Then went out to him Jeof the Lord by the prophet, say-ru'sā-lem, and all Jū-dæ'a, and p.p.Mk.1.5. ing, Out of E'gypt have I called all the region round about Jôr'- Ge 32.10, Jordan. my son.

16 ¶Then Her'od, when he saw

heard these things, he was sent forth, and slew all the chil-Ge.4.8, Murder (2), Ac.7.5 troubled, and all Jê-ru'sā-lēm dren that were in Běth'le-hěm, Ge. 48.7. Bethlehem, Lu.2. and in all the coasts thereof, Ex.1.16, Infanticide, Ac.7.1 all the chief priests and scribes according to the time which he of the people together, he de had diligently enquired of the

17 Then was fulfilled that 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

18 In Rā'ma was there a voice Jos. 18.25, Ramah. 6 And thou Beth'le-hem, in the heard, lamentation, and weep-Ge.50.10, Lamentations land of Jū'da, art not the least ing, and great mourning, Ra'among the princes of Ju'da: for chel weeping for her children, Ge.29.6, Rachel. out of thee shall come a Gov-and would not be comforted, Ge.21.16, Maternal Love.

19 ¶But when Hĕr'od was dead, 7 Then Her od, when he had behold, an angel of the Lord See Angels Appear, Ge. 321

8 And he sent them to Beth'le young child and his mother, and

and came into the land of Is'-

star, which they saw in the Ar-che-la'us did reign in Ju-dæ'a east, went before them, till it in the room of his father Her- v.1, Herod the Great. came and stood over where the od, he was afraid to go thither: young child was.

10 When they saw the star, of God in a dream, he turned Ge.28.12, Dreams (2).

[ch.27.13]

23 And he came and dwelt in Nazareth, ch.4.13. come into the house, they saw a city called Naz'a-reth: that it ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1) the young child with Mary his might be fulfilled which was

CHAPTER 3

John preacheth; his office, 5 and A.D.26. baptism: 7 he rebuketh the Phari-sees. 13 Christ baptized by John in Jordan.

TN those days came John the Is.40.3, Johnthe Baptist, v. 13. L Băp'tist, preaching in the Preaching, ch.9.35. wilderness of Jū-dæ'å,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1)

straight.

14 When he arose, he took the 4 And the same John had his Asceticism, ch.9.14. young child and his mother by raiment of camel's hair, and a Ge.3.21, Clothing, Mk.12.3. night, and departed into E'gypt: leathern girdle about his loins; Ex.28.4, Girdle (1).

15 And was there until the and his meat was locusts and See Locusts, Le.11.22.

dan,

6 And were baptized of him in Nu.22.34, Confession of that he was mocked of the wise Jordan, confessing their sins.

Ge.41.8. Wise Men.

p.p.Je.31.15. [[12]]

Jos.20.7, Galilee, ch.21.11

[ch.4.14 See Jesus of Nazareth, [ch.21.11

Nazarene, Ac.M.5.

Ge.16.7, Wildernesses, ch.4.1. ILD. 111

Kingdom at Hand, ch.4.17.

[Is.40.L

Ge.43.11, Honey, Lu.24.42.

1 Sin (3).

harisees, ch.15.1. Sadducees, ch.16.6 s.30.1. Denunciations [ch.23.33. De.32.5, Evil Generation, [ch.12.39. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Fruitfulness, Jn.15.16.

See Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9. p.p.Jn.8.33; Ac.13.26. Da.3.17. Divine Ability.

Ps_37.38, End of the Wicked. Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness, ch.13.22. See Judgment ac. to Works, Ps.62.12. See Eternal Fire, Is.33.14. v.6. John's Baptism. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Ge_32.10, Humility (3). Pre-eminence of Christ.

Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised, [Lu.11.13.

Jn.3.31

1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." ch.13.30. Separation (5). Wheat (2), ch.13.30.

Jb.21.18, Chaff. Is.33.14, EternalFire, ch.13.42 p.p.ch.2.22. Is.40.3, John the Baptist, Jn.1.15. Christ Baptized, Mk.1.9.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3), ch.8.8. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

p.p.Da.9.24. ch.6.10, Submission (2). p.p.Mk.1.10.

Heaven Opened, Ac.7.56. Ps.68.13, Doves, ch.10.16.

Divine Witness, ch.17.5. ch.2.15, Son of God, ch.8.29. ch.12.18. Beloved Son. Pr.16.7. Pleasing God. Jn.8.29

A. D. 27.

See Solitude, Ge.32.24. See "Spirit" Guides, Ro.8.14. Ge.16.7, Wildernesses, Lu.3.2 Christ's Temptation, Lu.4.2. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), Lu.18.12. Hunger, ch.12.1. ch.26.37, Christ's Human-[ity (2). Ge.3.1, Satan's Work,

ch.13.19. ch.2.15, Son of God See Appetites, Nu.11.5.

vipers, who hath warned you to 5 Then the devil taketh him

meet for repentance: 9 And think not to say within 6 And saith unto him, If thou

to our father: for I say unto down: for it is written, He shall See God's Power.1Chr.29.12. you, that God is able of these give his angels charge concern-Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels. stones to raise up children unto ing thee: and in their hands Ā'bră-hām.

> 10 And now also the ax is laid at any time thou dash thy foot unto the root of the trees: there-against a stone. fore every tree which bringeth 7 Je'sus said unto him, It is not forth good fruit is hewn written again, Thou shalt not SeePresumption(1), De. 6.16.

> down, and cast into the fire. ier than I, whose shoes I am not the kingdoms of the world, and worthy to bear: he shall bap the glory of them; tize you with the Holy Ghost, 9 And saith unto him, All See Earthly Honor.
> [Nu.22.17. and with fire:

12 Whose fan is in his hand, thou wilt fall down and worand he will throughly purge his ship me. floor, and gather his wheat into 10 Then saith Je'sus unto him, the garner; but he will burn up Get thee hence, Sa'tan: for it is Ep.4.27. Resist the Devil. the chaff with unquenchable written, Thou shalt worship the De.26.10, Worship God,

13 Then cometh Je'sus from shalt thou serve. Găl'î-lee to Jôr dan unto Jöhn. 11 Then the devil leaveth Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat. to be baptized of him.

14 But John forbad him, say- and ministered unto him. me?

15 And Jē'sus answering said lee; unto him, Suffer it to be so now: fered him.

16 And Jē'sus, when he was lon and Neph'tha-lim: baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the which was spoken by E-sa'ias heavens were opened unto him, the prophet, saying Is.11.2, "Spirit" upon Christ, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and light-the land of Neph'tha-lim, by ing upon him:

> 17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my belov-tiles: ed Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4.

Christ fasteth, is tempted, and over-cometh: 17 he beginneth to preach: 18 he calleth some disciples: 23 he teacheth in the synagogue.

THEN was Jē'sus led up of the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. forty days and forty nights, he brethren, Si'mon called Pē'tēr, Peter, Jn.1.41. was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these Son of God, command that these Follow me, and I will make you Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, Ich.18.15.

7 But when he saw many of It is written, Man shall not live 1 S.17.45, Spir. Weapons, the Phari-sees and Sad'du-cees by bread alone, but by every come to his baptism, he said word that proceedeth out of the unto them, O generation of mouth of God.

flee from the wrath to come? | up into the holy city, and set | Ne.11.1, Holy City. 8 Bring forth therefore fruits teth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

yourselves, We have A bra-ham be the Son of God, cast thyself ch.2.15, Son of God. they shall bear thee up, lest SeeDivineSupport, Ps.91.12.

tempt the Lord thy God.

11 I indeed baptize you with 8 Again, the devil taketh him water unto repentance: but he up into an exceeding high See Ambition, Ge.11.4. that cometh after me is might-mountain, and sheweth him all Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision,

these things will I give thee, if See Allurements of Sin, [Ge.3.6.

Lord thy God, and him only 1 S.7.3, Undivided Service,

him, and, behold, angels came

ing, I have need to be baptized 12 \ Now when Je'gus had Is.40.3, John the Baptist. of thee, and comest thou to heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Găl~i-

13 And leaving Naz'a-reth, he ch.2.23, Nazareth, Mk.1.9. for thus it becometh us to fulfil came and dwelt in Ca-per na- Capernaum, ch.8.5. all righteousness. Then he suf- um, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zăb'u-

14 That it might be fulfilled ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1)

15 The land of Zab'u-lon, and p.p. Is. 9.1. the way of the sea, beyond Jôr'dan, Găl'i-lee of the Gen'-

16 The people which sat in p.p.Is.42.7; Lu.2.32. darkness saw great light; and to Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. them which sat in the region Jb.12.22, Shadow of Death. and shadow of death light is Is.9.2, Christ the Light, sprung up.

17 From that time Je'sus began ch.3.1, Preaching. to preach, and to say, Repent: 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). for the kingdom of heaven is ch.3.2, Kingdom at Hand, at hand.

18 ¶ And Je'sus, walking by 2 And when he had fasted the sea of Gal'i-lee, saw two Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee and An'drew his brother, cast- Andrew, Mk.1.29.

De.8.3, Spir. Life. De.8.3, "Word" as Food, [1 Pe.2.2.

Ps.5.7, Temple (4), Ac.3.1.

[1 Jn.2.16.

Le.17.7, Devil Worship.

Lu.16.13.

Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels. ch.11.2.

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. Jos.20.7. Galilee.

[ch.8.17. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah.

[ch.10.7.

[ch.8.24.

Digitized by GOOQIG

Obedience to Christ, ch. 7.24. Mk.10.28, Leaving All. ch.16.24, Discipleship.

James, ch.10.2. John, Lu.5.10.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). See Obedience (2), Ge.6.22. Mk.10.28, Leaving All.

Christ, Teacher, ch.5.2. ch.3.1. Preaching. Gospel, Ac.20.24. Christ Heals, ch.8.3.

Jos.6.27, Fame, ch.9.31. Jud.10.6, Syria. Is.53.4, Burden-bearer.

ch.8.28, Demoniacs.

Palsy, ch.8.6.

Multitudes, ch.13.2. Decapolis, Mk.5.20.

Judæa, ch.19.1.

A. D. 31.

p.p.Mk.3.13; Lu.6.20. ch.4.25, Multitudes.

ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher, [ch.7.29. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2), [Lu.24.27. 7.16.19, Humility (1). Heavenly Kingdom, v.10. Ps.34.18, Contrition. S.7.3, Repenta'ce(2), Lu.15.7 e Comfort (1), Ps.71.21. 22.26, Meekness (2). .37.11, Earthly Heritage [Ro.4.13. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied. Jn.4.14 Ps.23.5.Spir.Fulln's.Jn.15.11 7.3.3, Mercy (2), Lu.6.36.

x.34.7, Mercy Promised. s.24.4, Purity, 1 Ti.1.5. 2K.6.17, Spir. Vision, Jn.14.19 Ge.32.30, Seeing God. Pr.12.20, Peacemakers

Ro.14.19 Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden. Children of God, Lu.20.36. See Persecution(1), 1 K.19.2 See Suffering for Christ,

Ac.5.41. v.3, Heavenly Kingdom, [ch.25.34.

See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

For Christ's Sake, ch.10.22. sake,

their nets, and followed him.

Jämes the son of Zeb'e-dee, and you.

Jöhn his brother, in a ship with 13 ¶Ye are the salt of the earth: Good Influence, Mk.9.59. followed him.

23 ¶And Jē'sus went about all men. pel of the kingdom, and healing hill cannot be hid. all manner of sickness and all 15 Neither do men light a canpeople.

24 And his fame went through-giveth light unto all that are out all Syr1-a: and they brought in the house. unto him all sick people that 16 Let your light so shine bethose which were lunatick, and 17 Think not that I am come those that had the palsy; and to destroy the law, or the prophhe healed them.

25 And there followed him but to fulfil. great multitudes of people from Găl'i-lee, and from De-căp'o-lis, and from Je-ru'sa-lem, and from jot or one tittle shall in no wise Jū-dæ'a, and from beyond Jôr'-pass from the law, till all be fuldan.

CHAPTER 5

Who are blessed, 13 The disciples called the salt of the earth, and on them a good example, etc.

ND seeing the multitudes. A he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his great in the kingdom of heaven. disciples came unto him:

and taught them, saying,

heaven.

4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after rightfilled.

7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' memberest that thy brother hath sake: for their's is the kingdom ought against thee; of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when men fore the altar, and go thy way; See Persecution(4).ch.10.17. | shall revile you, and persecute first be reconciled to thy broth- | Reconciliation (2), ch.18.15. 1 S.1.14, False Accusations. you, and shall say all manner of er, and then come and offer thy [ch.27.12] evil against you falsely, for my gift, evil against you falsely, for my gift.

20 And they straightway left 12 Rejoice, and be exceeding Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3). their nets, and followed him. glad: for great is your reward in Reward (2), Ro.8.17.

21 And going on from thence, heaven: for so persecuted they 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). he saw other two brethren, the prophets which were before

Zeb'e-dee their father, mending but if the salt have lost his The Salt, Mk.9.50. their nets; and he called them, savour, wherewith shall it be See Backshiding, Pr.14.14.
22 And they immediately left salted? it is thenceforth good the ship and their father, and for nothing, but to be cast out, See Castaways, ch. 8.12. and to be trodden under foot of

Găl'î-lee, teaching in their syn- 14 Ye are the light of the Jud.5.31, Spir. Light. agogues, and preaching the gos-world. A city that is set on an

manner of disease among the dle, and put it under a bushel, Jn.3.2, Secret Discipleship. but on a candlestick; and it

were taken with divers diseases fore men, that they may see your and torments, and those which good works, and glorify your were possessed with devils, and Father which is in heaven.

ets: I am not come to destroy,

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure filled.

break one of these least com-De.11.28, Disobedience (1). mandments, and shall teach men False Teachers, ch. 15.9. light of the world: Christ urgeth so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosever shall do and teach Ex.19.5, Obedience (3) them, the same shall be called True Greatness, ch.20.26.

20 For I say unto you, That See Sanctimony, is 58.2. 2 And he opened his mouth, except your righteousness shall [Ac.24.25. exceed the righteousness of and taught them, saying.

3 Blessed are the poor in spir-the scribes and Phărî-sees, ye this for their's is the kingdom of shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

| Exclusion (2), ch.18.3. | Exclusion (2), ch.18.3. | Exclusion (2), ch.18.3. | Ch.7.22. | Works Insufficient.

kingdom of heaven. 21 TYe have heard that it was said by them of old time. Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever See Decalogue, Ex. 20.1. shall kill shall be in danger of Ex.20.13, Murder (1).

the judgment: 22 But I say unto you, That ch.7.29, Authority of Christ. eousness: for they shall be whosoever is angry with his Ps.37.8, Anger, Col.3.8. brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Rā'ca, shall be in danger of Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. the council : but whosoever shall ch.2.4, Council, ch.26.59. say, Thou fool, shall be in dan-

ger of hell fire. 23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there re- See Giving (1), Ex.25.2.

24 Leave there thy gift be-

25 Agree with thine adver-See Litigation (Index).

Ac.13.47.

See Do Good, Ps.34.14. Good Works, Col.1.10. Ps.22.23, Glorify God, j<u>n.15</u>.ê.

De.26.15, Heaven (1). Christ's Mission, ch.20.28. See Law (2), Ps.19.7.

ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1). Ps.102.26, Heavens (2) [ch.24.35. [Lu.21_33 Ps.119.89, "Word" Endures. [ch.24.35.

19 Whosoever therefore shall De.4.2, God's Word Sacred.

See Judges, Ex.18.13.

Hell (Gehenna), v.29.

Digitized by GOOS

7 Co.13.11.

See Accepted Time, Pa.32.6. sary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any thee at the law, and take away time the adversary deliver thee thy coat, let him have thy cloke 1Co.13.4, Longsuffering(2).

Ex.18.13, Judges, Lu.18.2, thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou him twain. See No Escape, Pr.11.21.

uttermost farthing. Farthing, ch.10.29.

27 TYe have heard that it away. was said by them of old time, 43 TYe have heard that it

Ex.20.14, Adultery, ch.19.9. | Thou shalt not commit adultery: | hath been said, Thou shalt love | De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2). whosoever looketh on a woman enemy.

Impurity, Ro.1.24. Pr.6.25, Lust, Ro.13.14. De.5.18, Chastity, 1 Co.7.1. heart. Ge.6.5. Evil Imagination.

See Offences, ch.18.7. Mortify the Flesh, ch.18.8.

thy whole body should be cast heaven: for he maketh his sun Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1), (ch.20.14. v.22, Hell (Gehenna), [ch.10.28. into hell 30 And if thy right hand of good, and sendeth rain on the Jb.38.41, Providence, ch.6.26. fend thee, cut it off, and cast it just and on the unjust.

Ge.7.12, Rain, ch.7.25. from thee: for it is profitable 46 For if ye love them which for thee that one of thy mem-love you, what reward have ye? p.p.Lu.6.32.

into hell 31 IIt hath been said, Whoso-ren only, what do ye more than ever shall put away his wife, others? do not even the publilet him give her a writing of cans so? De.24.1, Divorce, ch.19.7. divorcement: 32 But I say unto you, That even as your Father which is Ge.2.24, Marriage (2), | Mk.10.7. whosoever shall put away his in heaven is perfect. wife, saving for the cause of

Fornication, Ac.15.29. fornication, causeth her to com-Ex.20.14. Adultery. mit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. 33 ¶Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old be seen of them: otherwise ye

time, Thou shalt not forswear have no reward of your Father Le.6.3. Perjury. thyself, but shalt perform unto which is in heaven. Nu.30.2, Vows Sacred. the Lord thine oaths: Ex.20.7, Profanity, Ja.5.12. De.26.15. Heaven (1). Ps.45.6, God's Throne. [Re.4.2 for it is God's throne:

1 Chr.28.2, God's Footstool, [Ac.7.49. så-lem; for it is the city of the I say unto you, They have their Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem (1). great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear 3 But when thou doest alms, Jb.3.23, Limitations, ch.6.27. by thy head, because thou canst let not thy left hand know what De.16.17, Giving (2), ch.10.8.

2 S.14.26, Hair, ch.19.30. not make one hair white or thy right hand doeth: black. Pr.17.27, Speech, Col.4.6. tion be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for seeth in secret himself shall re-whatsoever is more than these ward thee openly.

Ge.15.1, Reward (3), cometh of evil.

p.p.Le.24.20. Le.19.18, Retaliation For- 39 But I say unto you, That in the corners of the success, bidden, Ro. 12.17. ye resist not evil: but whose that they may be seen of men. 2 K.10.16, Ostentation, v.16. 39 But I say unto you, That in the corners of the streets, ever shall smite thee on thy Verily I say unto you, They Zep.2.3. Meekness (1). Pr.3.30. Strife Forbidden. right cheek, turn to him the have their reward. other also.

to the judge, and the judge de-liver thee to the officer, and 41 And whosoever shall com-p.p.Mk.15.21. pel thee to go a mile, go with

shalt by no means come out 42 Give to him that asketh De.15.14, Benevolence (1). thence, till thou hast paid the thee, and from him that would

thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 Tye have been that would Ex. 22.14, Borrowing.

1 De. 16.17, Giving (2), ch.6.3.

1 De. 16.17, Giving (2), ch.6.3.

1 De. 15.8, Lending, Lu.6.35. 28 But I say unto you. That thy neighbour, and hate thine p.p.De.23.6.

to lust after her hath committed 44 But I say unto you, Love adultery with her already in his your enemies, bless them that Ex.23.4, Enemies, Ro.12.20.

curse you, do good to them that Ex.23.5, Good for Evil (2), 29 And if thy right eye offend hate you, and pray for them thee, pluck it out, and cast it which despitefully use you, and from thee: for it is profitable persecute you; for thee that one of thy mem45 That ye may be the chilbers should perish, and not that dren of your Father which is in ch.10.17, Persecution (4). v.9. Children of God.

to rise on the evil and on the

bers should perish, and not that do not even the publicans the Publicans, ch.9.10. thy whole body should be cast same? 47 And if we salute your breth-

> 48 Be ye therefore perfect, Ge.17.1, Perfection (2) De.32.4, Divine Perfection. CHAPTER 6 A. D. 31.

Of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiveness.
19 Our treasure. 24 God and mammon. MAKE heed that ye do not Take Heed, ch.18.10. L your alms before men, to Le.25.35, Alms, ch.19.21.

34 But I say unto you, Swear thine alms, do not sound a 2 K.10.16, Ostentation, v.5. not at all; neither by heaven; trumpet before thee, as the See Ambition. Jn.5.44. hypocrites do in the synagogues 35 Nor by the earth; for it is and in the streets, that they Pharisaism, v.16. his footstool: neither by Je-ru'-may have glory of men. Verily SeeEarthly Honor, Nu. 22.17.

2 Therefore when thou doest

4 That thine alms may be in 37 But let your communica-secret: and thy Father which See "Searcher," 1 Chr. 28.9.

Ge.15.1, Reward (3), [1 Co.9.17. 5 ¶And when thou prayest, 38 TYe have heard that it thou shalt not be as the hypo-ch.15.7, Hypocrites. hath been said, An eye for an crites are: for they love to pray 1s.58.2, Sanctimony, ch.23.14. eye, and a tooth for a tooth: standing in the synagogues and Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

6 But thou, when thou pray-

reward.

(ch.13.22.

De.9.25, Secret Prayer, [Ac.10.9. See Seclusion, 2 K.4.5. De.32.6, Universal Father. Ge.6.5. Divine Vision. Ps.91.15. Answer Promised. See Prayer (11), (Index). 2 K.16.3, Heathen. p.p.1 K.18.26.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge, See Divine Care, Ps.115.12.

See Formalism (2), 1 S.15.22.

Ge.18.23, Prayer (10), Ep.3.14 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father, Le.22.2, God's Name. Submission (2), ch.26.39. Ps.40.8, God's Will, ch.12.50.

Ge.28.20, Prayer for Food. Ge.14.18, Bread, ch.7.9. Ex.32.32, Pardon Sought.

See Temptation (1), Ge.3.1. Ps.25.20, Deliverance
[Sought,
De.4.39, Sovereignty of God,
[Ac.17.24. 1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [Mk.3.28 Unmercifulness, ch.18.28.

Ps.35.13, Fasting (1). v.2, Pharisaism, ch.12.2. See Sanctimony, Is.58.2. 2 K.10.16, Ostentation,

Jl.1.14, Fasting (2), ch.17.21. Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1), [He.10.22.

[ch.23.5.

e Our Father, 1 Chr.29.10.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Ge.15.1, Reward (3). Pr.15.27, Avarice (1). Jb.27.16, Accumulation [Lu.12.21 Jb.4.19, Moths, Ja.5.2.

Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting.

Spir. Treasure, ch.13.44. Heaven (2), Lu.10.20. See The Enduring, Jn. 6.27.

p.p.Lu.12.34.

p.p.Lu.11.34. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment.

See Evil Heart, Ec.8.11. Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness, when thou hast shut thy door, great is that darkness! pray to thy Father which is in 24 No man can serve two mas- 1 K.18.21, Indecision secret; and thy Father which ters: for either he will hate the openly.

vain repetitions, as the heathen God and mammon. do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much Take no thought for your life, speaking.

them: for your Father knoweth body, what ye shall put on. Is See Dress, v.28. what things ye have need of, not the life more than meat, Life Precious, ch.10.31. before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore

11 Give us this day our daily 12 And forgive us our debts, his stature?

as we forgive our debtors. 13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and toil not, neither do they spin:

the power, and the glory, for ever. A-měn'. 14 For if ye forgive men their glory was not arrayed like one trespasses, your heavenly Fa-

ther will also forgive you: their trespasses, neither your Father forgive your tres-

passes 16 ¶Moreover when ye fast, be faith? not, as the hypocrites, of a sad their faces, that they may ap-What shall we drink? or, Wherepear unto men to fast. Verily I withal shall we be clothed?

anoint thine head, and wash thy ye have need of all these things. face:

which is in secret: and thy be added unto you. Father, which seeth in secret, 34 Take therefore no thought Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden. shall reward thee openly.

19 TLay not up for yourselves row shall take thought for the treasures upon earth, where things of itself. Sufficient unmoth and rust doth corrupt, and to the day is the evil thereof. where thieves break through

and steal: 20 But lay up for yourselves Christ endeth his sermon on the A. D. 31. treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

there will your heart be also.

eye: if therefore thine eye be 3 And why beholdest thou the Pr.17.9. Charitableness full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, that is in thine own eye? thy whole body shall be full of 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy

est, enter into thy closet, and that is in thee be darkness, how Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

seeth in secret shall reward thee one, and love the other; or else 2 K.10.31, Half-heartedness. he will hold to the one, and des- 1 S.7.3, Undivided Service. 7 But when ye pray, use not pise the other. Ye cannot serve ch.16.26, Worldliness (1).

25 Therefore I say unto you, Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden. peaking. what ye shall eat, or what ye 8 Be not ye therefore like unto shall drink; nor yet for your See Carnality, Ex.16.3. and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air : Ge.1.20, Birds. pray ye: Our Father which art in for they sow not, neither do they heaven, Hallowed be thy name. reap, nor gather into barns; yet Pr.3.10. Barns, Lu.12.18. 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy your heavenly Father feedeth Jb.38.41, Providence. [ch.10.29. will be done in earth, as it is in them. Are ye not much better Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of [Man, ch.12.12.

27 Which of you by taking Jb.3.23, Limitations. thought can add one cubit unto Ge.6.16, Cubits, Re.21.17.

28 And why take ye thought De.22.5, Dress, 1 Ti.2.9. for raiment? Consider the lilies De.8.5, Consider, He.3.1. of the field, how they grow; they Song 2.1, Lily, Lu.12.27.

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Sol'o-mon in all his 2 S.5.14, Solomon.

of these. 30 Wherefore, if God so clothe 15 But if ye forgive not men the grass of the field, which to will day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much Doubt Rebuked. ch. 14.31. more clothe you, O ye of little See Divine Supplies, De.2.7.

31 Therefore take no thought, countenance: for they disfigure saying, What shall we eat? or, Ps.39.6, Worldly Care,

say unto you, They have their 32 (For after all these things ch.16.26, Worldliness (1). reward. do the Gen'tiles seek:) for your Ps.115.12, Divine Care, 17 But thou, when thou fastest, heavenly Father knoweth that See Plenty Promised

33 But seek ye first the king-De.4.29, Seek God, Lu.11.10. 18 That thou appear not unto dom of God, and his righteous- Nu.3.13, God's Claims First. men to fast, but unto thy Father ness; and all these things shall Ex.23.25, Blessings (2).

for the morrow: for the mor-

CHAPTER 7

mount.

TUDGE not, that ye be not Judgment Forbidden judged.

2 For with what judgment ye 21 For where your treasure is, judge, ye shall be judged: and See Last Judgment, ch. 25.31. with what measure ye mete, it Is.59.18, Recompense (1). 22 The light of the body is the shall be measured to you again. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2).

single, thy whole body shall be mote that is in thy brother's eye, Inconsistency, ch.23.3. but considerest not the beam See Self-righteousness. [Jb.9.20.

[ch.15.14.] darkness. If therefore the light brother, Let me pull out the mote

La.9.62 ch.12.30, No Neutrality.

Little Faith, ch.8.26.

ch.13.7.

Lu.12.7.

Lu.18.30.

Ro.2.1.

Is.29.21. Uncharitableness. [Jn.1.46. ch.15.7, Hypocrites.

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. See Grossness, Ps.92.6. Dogs (2), ch.15.26. Le.11.7. Swine, ch.8.30. Pr.1.30, Despisers, Ac.13.41.

1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined, [ch.26.41 De.4.29. Seek God. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.

1 K.3.5, Ask, ch.21.22. p.p.Lu.11.10. Ge.18.32. Importunity.

Ge.14.18. Bread.

Ex.4.3, Serpents(1), ch.10.16. give him a serpent?

Ge.24.36. Parental Gifts.

1 Chr.29.10. Our Father, [Ro.8.15 Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. See Duty to Neighbors, Le.19.18.

De. 10.19.Brotherly Love(2). Golden Rule, Lu.6.31. See Law (2), Ps.19.7.

See Spir. Striving, Lu.13.24.

Pr.2.15. Evil Way. Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive, [Ro.7.11. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

Is.26.7. Right Way, Lu.1.79. Da.12.2. Eternal Life (1). See Few Saved (Index). De.13.5, False Prophets, [ch.24.11 See Hypocrites, ch.15.7. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Wolves, ch.10.16. Jn.7.7, Evil Works. Le.19.10, Grapes, Lu.6.44.

See Trees (3), Nu.24.6. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit,

De.32.32, Sin'sFruit,Ga.5.19. fruit. Ps.37.35, Trees (2), Lu.3.9.

Is.33.14, Eternal Pire. See Evil Works, Jn.7.7.

Ps.78.36, False Profession, [Mk.7.6. ch.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom. Doers, ch.12.50. Ps.40.8, God's Will.

beam is in thine own eye?

Lam.3.40, Self-examination, out the beam out of thine own and in thy name done many Works Insufficient, Ro.3.20.

[1 Co.11.28. eve; and then shalt thou see wonderful works?

Works Insufficient, Ro.3.20.

Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders, [ch.24.24. clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶Give not that which is holv unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest 24 Therefore whosoever hear-they trample them under their eth these sayings of mine, and feet and turn again and rend doeth, them I will liken him ch.4.20, Obedience to Christ feet, and turn again and rend doeth them, I will liken him

7 ¶Ask, and it shall be given his house upon a rock: you; seek, and ye shall find; 25 And the rain descended, Ge.7.12, Rain, Ac.14.17. knock, and it shall be opened and the floods came, and the De.4.30, Tribulation.

8 For every one that asketh house; and it fell not; for it was Ps. 15.5. Saints Immovable. receiveth; and he that seeketh founded upon a rock. findeth; and to him that knock-

he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he 27 And the rain descended,

11 If ye then, being evil, know winds blew, and beat upon that how to give good gifts unto your house; and it fell: and great See False Trusts, Ps.52.7. children, how much more shall was the fall of it. your Father which is in heaven 28 ¶And it came to pass, when give good things to them that Je'sus had ended these sayings, ask him?

12 Therefore all things what his doctrine: them: for this is the law and the the scribes. prophets

13 TEnter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which multitudes followed him. leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 ¶Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's canst make me clean. clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

fruits. Do men gather grapes immediately his leprosy was ch.4.23, Christ Heals, v.16. of thorns, or figs of thistles?

bringeth forth good fruit; but a See thou tell no man; but go Silence Enjoined, ch.9.30. corrupt tree bringeth forth evil thy way, shew thyself to the

18 A good tree cannot bring Mo ses commanded, for a testi- See Leprosy, Le. 13.2. forth evil fruit, neither can a cor-mony unto them.

down, and cast into the fire.

ye shall know them.

21 ¶Not every one that saith palsy, grievously tormented. unto me, Lord, Lord, shall en-De.26.16, Obedience (1), ter into the kingdom of neaven; will come and near num.

[Lu.8.21. but he that doeth the will of my 8 The centurion answered and Father which is in heaven.

out of thine eye; and, behold, a day, Lord, Lord, have we not Jl.2.11, Great Day, prophesied in thy name? and in De.13.5, False Prophets. 5 Thou hypocrite, first cast thy name have cast out devils? See Devils Cast Out, ch.8.32.

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: de-ch.8.12, Castaways. part from me, ye that work in- See Evil Works, Jn.7.7. iquity.

24 ¶Therefore whosoever hearunto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the arick:

26 And the arick:

27 And the arick:

28 And the arick:

28 And the arick:

29 And the arick:

winds blew, and beat upon that Ps.17.3. Life Tested.

26 And every one that heareth Eze.33.32, Hearing (2), eth it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will a foolish man, which built his Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty. house upon the sand:

the people were astonished at ch.13.54, Astonishment.

soever ye would that men should 29 For he taught them as one do to you, do ye even so to having authority, and not as

CHAPTER 8

Christ cleanseth the leper, 5 healeth A. D. 31. the centurion's servant, 14 Peter's mother in law, 16 and many other diseased; 23 stilleth the tempest.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great

2 And, behold, there came a Le. 13.45, Lepers, Lu. 17.12. leper and worshipped him, say-Christ Reverenced, ch.9.18. ing, Lord, if thou wilt, thou Great Faith, v.10.

3 And Je'sus put forth his hand, and touched him, say-Christ's Touch, v.15. 16 Ye shall know them by their ing, I will; be thou clean. And Is.63.1, Christ's Power. cleansed.

17 Even so every good tree 4 And Je'sus saith unto him. priest, and offer the gift that

rupt tree bring forth good fruit. 5 NAnd when Je'sus was ench.4.13, Capernaum. Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness.

19 Every tree that bringeth tered into Cā-pēr'na-um, there ch.4.13, Capernaum, fel. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. not forth good fruit is hewn came unto him a centurion, be Centurions, ch.27.54. seeching him.

20 Wherefore by their fruits 6 And saying, Lord, my servers shall know them. 6 And saying, Lord, my servers ant lieth at home sick of the Intercession (4), Mk.7.32.

7 And Jē'sus saith unto him, l

said, Lord, I am not worthy that Ge.32.10. Humility (3), 22 Many will say to me in that thou shouldest come under my

See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3.

Jb.11.18, Security.

(ch.13.19.

[ch.25.27. Ps.73.18, Insecurity.

and the floods came, and the p.p.Lu.6.49.

Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wicked.

Christ's Teaching, Mk.4.2. See Good Doctrine, De.32.2. ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher, [Mk.6.34. Authority of Christ, Mk.1.27. 2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.9.3.

ch.4.25. Multitudes.

ch.11.23.

ch.4.24, Palsy, ch.9.2.

ch.9.36, Christ's Compass'n.

[ch.15.27.

roof: but speak the word only, with the waves: but he was Ge.15.12, Sleep (5), ch.26.40. See Health Promised, Ex.15.26. and my servant shall be healed, asleep. 25 And his disciples came to 9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under him, and awoke him, saying, ch.14.30, Needless Fear. me: and I say to this man, Go, and Lord, save us: we perish. 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence. he goeth; and to another, Come, 26 And he saith unto them, ch.6.30, Doubt Rebuked. and he cometh; and to my serv-why are ye fearful, O ye of lit-ch.6.30, Little Paith ant, Do this, and he doeth it. tle faith? Then he arose, and ch_14_31 ant, Do this, and he doeth it. the raith? Then he arose, and Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

10 When Je'sus heard it, he rebuked the winds and the sea; Ps.65.7, Tempest Stilled marvelled, and said to them and there was a great calm. [ch.14.37 that followed. Verily I say unto 27 But the men marvelled, saych.13.54. Astonishment. you, I have not found so great ing, What manner of man is is 1s.9.6, Christ's Dominion [Mk.1.27. Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. Jb.26.10, Sea Controlled. this, that even the winds and v.2, Great Faith, ch.9.18. faith, no, not in Is'ra-el. 11 And I say unto you, That the sea obey him! See Universal Call, Is.45.22. many shall come from the east 28 ¶And when he was come to Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). Is.35.9, The Redeemed and west, and shall sit down with the other side into the country A'bră-hăm, and I'saac, and Jā'- of the Ger-ge-senes', there met Gadarenes, Mk.5.1. [Re.5.9. cob, in the kingdom of heaven, him two possessed with devils, Demoniacs, ch.9.32. ch.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom. 12 But the children of the king-coming out of the tombs, exceed- See Evil Spirits, ch.12.45. dom shall be cast out into outer ing fierce, so that no man might Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off. Castaways, ch.22.13.
Jb.18.5, Darkn's(3),ch.22.13.
Ps.112.10, Gnashing of
[Teeth, ch.13.42. darkness: there shall be weep- pass by that way 29 And, behold, they cried out, ing and gnashing of teeth. 29 And, behold, they cried out, 13 And Je'sus said unto the saying, What have we to do Devils Confess, Mk.1.24. centurion, Go thy way; and as with thee, Je'sus, thou Son of ch.2.15, Son of God. ch.14.33. thou hast believed, so be it done God? art thou come hither to Faith (4), ch.9.29. See Christ Heals, ch.4.23. unto thee. And his servant was torment us before the time? Is.63.1, Christ's Power. healed in the selfsame hour. 30 And there was a good way 14 ¶And when Jē'sus was come off from them an herd of many ch.4.18, Peter. into Pē'tēr's house, he saw his swine feeding. Le.11.7, Swine, Lu.15.15. wife's mother laid, and sick of 31 So the devils besought him, See Satan Humbled, Ge. 3.14. Le.26.16, Fever. saying, If thou cast us out, sufv.3, Christ's Touch, ch.9.29. 15 And he touched her hand, fer us to go away into the herd and the fever left her: and she of swine. See Woman's Ministry, and the lever left her; and she said unto them, Go. See Christ's Dominion, [2 K.4.10.] arose, and ministered unto them.

And when they were come out. [Is.9.6.] 16 TWhen the even was come, And when they were come out, they brought unto him many they went into the herd of Devils Cast Out, ch.9.33. that were possessed with devils: swine: and, behold, the whole v.32, Devils Cast Out. and he cast out the spirits with herd of swine ran violently down ch.4.23, Christ Heals his word, and healed all that a steep place into the sea, and ch.9.35 perished in the waters were sick: 17 That it might be fulfilled ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1) 33 And they that kept them ch.12.17. which was spoken by E-sa ias the fled, and went their ways into See Terror, Le. 26.36. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah. Infirmities, Lu.5.15. prophet, saying, Himself took the city, and told every thing, Infirmities, Lu.s.... Is.53.4, Burden-bearer, [Jn.19.17. our infirmities, and bare our and what was befallen to the sicknesses. possessed of the devils. 18 TNow when Je'sus saw 34 And, behold, the whole city ch.4.25, Multitudes. great multitudes about him, he came out to meet Je'sus: and ee Retirement, ch.14.23. gave commandment to depart when they saw him, they be See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. unto the other side. sought him that he would de-19 And a certain scribe came, part out of their coasts. 5.8.17. Scribes. Christ Rejected, ch.21.42. and said unto him, Master, I will See False Profession, CHAPTER 9 [ch.7.21. follow thee whithersoever thou goest. Christ cureth the palsy, 9 calleth A. D. 31. Matthew, eateth with publicans and 20 And Je'sus saith unto him, sinners, etc. Jud.15.4, Foxes. ie.1.20, Birds. on of Man, ch.9.6. The foxes have holes, and the A ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came birds of the air have nests; but ud.6.15, Poverty (2), [Mk.12.42. the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. into his own city. ch.4.13, Capernaum. 21 And another of hls disci-2 And, behold, they brought to 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. ples said unto him, Lord, sufhim a man sick of the palsy, lying ch.4.24, Palsy, Ac.8.7. Ge.19.16, Procrastination on a bed : and Je'sus seeing their fer me first to go and bury my Lu.9.61. faith said unto the sick of the ch.8.13, Faith (4). father. See Divine Call (1). Je.35.15. palsy; Son, be of good cheer; Ex.14.13, Encouragement 22 But Jē'sus said unto him, See God's Claims First, ch.14.27. Follow me; and let the dead thy sins be forgiven thee. Nu.3.13. 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin, [Lu.15.32. 3 And, behold, certain of the bury their dead.

23 ¶And when he was entered scribes said within themselves, 2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.16.21.

24 And, behold, there arose a thoughts said, Wherefore think De.15.9, Evil Thoughts,

into a ship, his disciples fol-This man blasphemeth.

lowed him.

1 K.19.11, Tempests. Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee

4 And Je'sus knowing their Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.

v.34, Slander (3).

ch.15.19.

Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5), [Jn.10.38, ch.8.20, Son of Man, ch.11.19. Is.63.1, Christ's Power, [ch.28.18.

ch.4.23, Christ Heals.

See Obedience to Christ, ch.4.20.

ch.13.54. Astonishment.

Matthew, ch.10.3.

Mk.1.17. Apostles Called. ch.4.20. Obedience to Christ.

Christ a Guest, Mk.14.3.

See Spir. Disease, Is.1.5.

Pr.3.3, Mercy (2). 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffi-[cient, ch.12.7 See Divine Call (1), Je.35.15 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

John's Disciples, ch.11.2. ch.3.4, Asceticism, Col.2.23. See Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9.

Christ, Bridegroom, ch.25.1

Jn.7.33, Departure Foretold Ps.35.13, Fasting (1).

Ne.10.39, New Wine, ch.26.29

Ge.21.14, Bottles.

ch.8.2, Christ Reverenced, [ch.15.25. Ge.31.28, Paternal Love. ch.8.2 Great Faith ch.8.2, Great Faith, v.28. See Christ's Touch, ch.8.3.

v.36, Christ's Compassion.

to say. Arise, and walk?

the Son of man hath power on of his garment: earth to forgive sins, (then saith | 21 For she said within herself, he to the sick of the palsy,) If I may but touch his garment, ch.8.2, Great Faith.

Arise, take up thy bed, and go I shall be whole. unto thine house.

to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw thy faith hath made thee whole. ch.8.13. Faitu (4). it, they marvelled, and glorified And the woman was made whole ch. 4.23. Christ Heals. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. God, which had given such pow-from that hour. er unto men.

9 ¶And as Jē'sus passed forth the ruler's house, and saw the from thence, he saw a man, minstrels and the people mak-2 Chr.35.25. Movrners. named Măt'thew, sitting at the ing a noise, receipt of custom: and he saith 24 He said unto them, Give unto him, Follow me. And he place: for the maid is not dead,

o Christ, arose, and followed him. 10 ¶And it came to pass, as Jē'- him to scorn. ch.5.46, Publicans, ch.18.17. hold, many publicans and sin-put forth, he went in, and took 2 K.10.15, Hand Taken, [Mk.9.27.

ch.6.2. Pharissism.

Jb.32.1. Self-righteousn's (2)
Fault-finding, ch.12.2.
Fault-finding, ch.12.2.
Pal.113.6, Divine Condescenples, Why eateth your Master

27 TAnd when Je'sus de [sion, Lu.1.48. with publicans and sinners?

he said unto them, They that Ge.50.2, Physicians, Lu.4.23. be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth. I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous,

but sinners to repentance. 14 ¶Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do be it unto you. we and the Phar'i-sees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Je'sus said unto them,

Can the children of the bride-

bridegroom is with them? but in all that country. the days will come, when the 32 TAs they went out, behold, bridegroom shall be taken from they brought to him a dumb man them, and then shall they fast possessed with a devil.

new cloth unto an old garment, out, the dumb spake: and the for that which is put in to fill it multitudes marvelled, saying, It is 35.6, Dumb Healed, up taketh from the garment, and was never so seen in Is ra-el. the rent is made worse.

wine into old bottles: else the prince of the devils. bottles break, and the wine run-neth out, and the bottles perish: the cities and villages, teaching ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher. but they put new wine into new in their synagogues, and preach- Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). bottles, and both are preserved. ing the gospel of the kingdom, ch.3.1, Preaching, Mk.16.20.

things unto them, behold, there every disease among the people. she shall live.

19 And Je'sus arose, and fol-shepherd. ples.

20 ¶And, behold, a woman, teous, but the labourers are few;

Thy sins be forgiven thee; or which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came be-6 But that ye may know that hind him, and touched the hem Faith's Touch, ch.14.36.

22 But Jē'sus turned him about. 7 And he arose, and departed and when he saw her, he said. Daughter, be of good comfort; Christ Comforts, Mk.5.36.

23 And when Jē'sus came into

but sleepeth. And they laughed 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4), Ac.7.60.

sus sat at meat in the house, be | 25 But when the people were See Seclusion, 1 K.17.19. hold, many publicans and surplus loss, and the maid 1 K.17.22, Resurrections, [ch.27.52.

26 And the fame hereof went Jos. 6.27, Fame.

12 But when Je'sus heard that, him, crying, and saying, Thou Ge.18.32, Importunity, he said unto them, They that son of Da'vid, have mercy on us. De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Je'sus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able

> Yea, Lord. ch.8.2, Great Faith, ch.
> 29 Then touched he their eyes, ch.8.3, Christ's Touch, saying, According to your faith

30 And their eyes were opened; ch.4.23, Christ Heals. and Je sus straitly charged them, ch.8.4, Silence Enjoined, [ch.12.16. saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), chamber mourn, as long as the departed, spread abroad his fame

34 But the Phar'i-sees said, He Slander (3), ch.11.19.

17 Neither do men put new casteth out devils through the Blasphemy (2), ch.12.24.

18 ¶While he spake these and healing every sickness and ch.4.23, Christ Heals, [ch.12.13.

came a certain ruler, and wor- 36 But when he saw the multishipped him, saying, My daugh-tudes, he was moved with com-ch.4.25, Multitudes. ter is even now dead: but come passion on them, because they Christ's Compass'n, ch. 14.14. and lay thy hand upon her, and fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no Je.50.6, Lost Sheep.

lowed him, and so did his disci- 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plen- Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest,

Ge.50.10, Lamentations,

Pr.1.22, Scorners.

27 ¶And when Jē'sus departed thence, two blind men followed Blindness (2), ch.12.22.

Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, [Mk.7.27. to do this? They said unto him, See Spir. Tes.s, Ge.22.1. ch.8.2, Great Faith, ch.14.36. [ch.17.7. ch.8.13, Faith (4), ch.17.20.

> [Ac.2.4. Jos.6.27, Fame, Lu.5.15. 2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

ch.8.28, Demoniacs, ch.12.22. 16 No man putteth a piece of 33 And when the devil was cast ch.8.32, Devils Cast Out, [ch.15.28. ch. 12.22 ch.13.54, Astonishment.

See No Helper, Ps.22.11.

Mk.4.29.

1Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. See God's Messengers, Nu.16,28 Spir. Laborers, ch.20.8.

A. D. 31.

See ApostlesCalled, Mk.1.17.

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8.

Gift of Healing, Mk.3.15.

Apostles' Names, Mk.3.16.

ch.4.18. Peter.

ch.4.18, Andrew. ch.4.21, James, ch.17.1. ch.4.21, John.

Philip (a), Jn.1.43. Bartholomew, Mk.3.18. Thomas, Jn.11.16. ch.9.9, Matthew, Lu.5.29. James (b), Mk.3.18. Thaddæus, Mk.3.18. Simon Zelotes, Mk.3.18. Judas Iscariot, ch.26.14. p.p.ch.26.49.

See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28 Nu.27.23, Charges, Ac.20.28.

2 K.17.24, Samaritans, [Lu.9.52. Je.50.6, Lost Sheep, ch.15.24. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7. Go Preach, v.27.

ch.3.2, Kingdom at Hand, [Lu.21.31. See Do Good, Ps.34.14.

ch.8.32, Devils Cast Out ch.12.28 De.16.17, Giving (2) Ĺu.6.38.

See Trust God. Ps.37.3. Pr.1.14. Purses. Lu.10.4.

Ge.37.3, Coats, Ac.9.39. See Ministers (5), (Index). Le.19.13, Wages. p.Lu.10.7.

ee Hospitality(1), Ro.12.13.

Ge.43.23. Peace Invoked.

See "Word" Despised, [Ps.50.17. SeeChrist Rejected, Jn.12.48. Dust Shaken Off, Ac.13.51.

See Judgment ac. to Privi-[lege, ch.11.22.

Ps.74.1,God's Sheep,ch.15.24 ch.7.15, Wolves, Jn.10.12. Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). Ex.4.3, Serpents (1).

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord pents, and harmless as doves. of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest. will deliver you up to the council, ch.24.9. CHAPTER 10

Christ sendeth his apostles to do miracles, 5 to preach: 16 he telleth

ND when he had called un-A to him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against un-up, take no thought how or what See Care Forbidden clean spirits, to cast them out, ye shall speak: for it shall be and to heal all manner of sick-given you in that same hour ness and all manner of disease. what ye shall speak. apostles are these; The first, but the Spirit of your Father Sī'mon, who is called Pē'tēr, and which speaketh in you. An'drew his brother: James the

brother; Thom'as, and Mat'thew the pub- their parents, and cause them lican; James the son of Al-phæ'- to be put to death. us, and Leb-bæ'us, whose sur-

name was Thăd-dæ'us: 4 Si'mon the Ca'naan-ite, and he that endureth to the end Endurance, Mk. 13.13.
Salvation (3), Ro.10.9. Jū'das Is-căr'ī-ot, who also be-shall be saved. trayed him.

the Sa-mar'i-tang enter ye not: Son of man be come.

sheep of the house of Is'ra-el. 7 And as ye go, preach, say-above his lord. ing, The kingdom of heaven is 25 It is enough for the disat hand.

freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

or town ye shall enter, enquire ye hear in the ear, that preach v.7. Go Preach, Mk.16.15. who in it is worthy; and there ye upon the housetops. abide till ye go thence.

house, salute it.

let your peace come upon it: both soul and body in hell. but if it be not worthy, let your 29 Are not two sparrows sold Pa.84.3, Sparrows, Lu.12.6. peace return to you.

ceive you, nor hear your words, without your Father. when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust head are all numbered. of your feet.

shall be more tolerable for the sparrows. De.32.32, Sodom(2), Re.11.8. land of Sod'om and Go-mor'rha in the day of judgment, than confess me before men, him will Confess Christ, Lu.12.8. for that city. 16 ¶Behold, I send you forth which is in heaven.

as sheep in the midst of wolves: 33 But whosoever shall deny Denial of Christ, ch. 26.34. be ye therefore wise as ser-me before men, him will I also

cils, and they will scourge you ch.27.26, Scourging. in their synagogues;

18 And ye shall be brought bethem of persecutions. 40 Blessings fore governors and kings for my ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake to those who receive them. sake, for a testimony against See Witnessing (1), Is.43.12 them and the Gen'tiles

19 But when they deliver you

2 Now the names of the twelve | 20 For it is not ye that speak,

21 And the brother shall deson of Zeb'e-dee, and John his liver up the brother to death,

and the father the child: and the 3 Phil'ip, and Bär-thöl'o-mew; children shall rise up against See Ungrateful Children.
[Ex 21.15.

> 22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake,

of his household?

23 But when they persecute See Persecution (4), v.17. 5 These twelve Je'sus sent you in this city, flee ye into anforth, and commanded them, say-other: for verily I say unto ing, Go not into the way of the you, Ye shall not have gone Gen'tiles, and into any city of over the cities of Iş'ra-el, till the See Second Coming (1), [ch.26.64]

6 But go rather to the lost 24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant See Humility (2), Mi.6.8.

ciple that he be as his master, 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the and the servant as his lord. If lepers, raise the dead, cast out they have called the master of See Blasphemy (2).ch.9.34. devils: freely ye have received, the house Beel'ze-bub, how

> 26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, 11 And into whatsoever city that speak ye in light: and what See Witnessing (1). Is 43.10

28 And fear not them which 12 And when ye come into an kill the body, but are not able Ec.12.7, Soul Immortal, to kill the soul: but rather fear 13 And if the house be worthy, him which is able to destroy

for a farthing? and one of them ch.5.26. Farthing, Mk.12.42. 14 And whosoever shall not re-shall not fall on the ground

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye Ge.26.24, FearNot, ch.2 Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of 15 Verily I say unto you, It are of more value than many

> 32 Whosoever therefore shall I confess also before my Father

Synagogues (2), Lu.12.11.

ÎPs.127⊥ Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2). [Ln.21.15.

Ps.26.7, Testimony (1), [Lu.21.13 Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised

Ge.4.8, Fratricide. Jud.16.18, Betrayal, ch.24.10

See Suffering for Christ.

See Christ's Example fch.11.29 Beelsebub, ch.12.27. much more shall they call them See Slander (3), ch.9.34.

> Ex.14.13, Encouragement. See Exposure of Sin, Nu.32.23.

> See God's Knowledge, [1 S.2.3.

Jos.2.6, Housetops, ch.24.17. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." See Fear of Man, De.1.17. [Lu.12.20] De.10.12,Fear God, Lu.23.40.

[ch.18.9. Jb.38.41, Providence.

ch.5.22, Hell (Gehenna)

De.32.6, Universal Father. 30 But the very hairs of your 2 S.14.26, Hair, Jn.11.2. Ps.115.12, Divine Care. Ge-26.24. "FearNot," ch.28.5.

Mas. ch.6.25, Life Precious

[ch.16.26.

De.26.15. Heaven (1).

See Wicked Rejected. i .b.25.12.

h.5.17. Christ's Mission.

See Spir. Warfare, Ro.7.23.

p.p.Mi.7.6. See Divisions, Lu.12.51.

De.6.5. Love Enjoined. Jn.14.23, Love to Christ. Unworthiness, ch.22.8.

Cross-bearing, ch.16.24. Ho.6.3, Followers. See Discipleship, ch.16.24. ch.16.24, Self-denial. See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21. ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

[ch.19.29.

Receiving Christ, Mk.9.37. See Divine Messenger, [ch.21.37. See Hospitality (2), 2 K.4.8.

Humble Service, Jn.12.3.

See Good Works, ch.5.16. Da.12.3, Reward(1),ch.25.23. lose his reward.

A. D. 31.

See Christ's Commands, [ch.28.20, ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher. ch.3.1. Preaching. Is.40.3, Jn. the Baptist, v.7. See Imprisonment Ge. 39.20. Christ's Works, v. 20. ch. 9.14, John's Disciples, [ch.14.12. Ge. 15.8, Doubters, ch.28.17. Jesus, the Messish, ch.16.16.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

ch. 9.27. Blindness (2). See The Lame, ch.15.31. Le.13.45, Lepers. Le.19.14, Deafness, Mk.7.32. 1 K.17.22, Resurrections. De.15.11, Poor (1). ch.4.23, Gospel.

Ps.1.1,BlessedOnes,Lu.6.22. Is.8.14, Rock of Offence, ch.13.57.

ch.4.25, Multitudes. Is.40.3, John the Baptist, in heaven.

not to send peace, but a sword. soft clothingare inkings' houses. See Palaces, 1 K.7.1. 35 For I am come to set a man 9 But what went ye out for to

against her mother in law. they of his own household. 37 He that loveth father or thee. mother more than me is not 11 Verily Isay unto you, Among

me is not worthy of me. 38 And he that taketh not his standing he that is least in the

not worthy of me. 39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his the Bap'tist until now the king-See Eternal Life(2), La. 18.30 life for my sake shall find it.

ceiveth me, and he that receiv-force. eth me receiveth him that sent | 13 For all the prophets and the

receive a prophet's reward; and come. he that receiveth a righteous 15 He that hath ears to hear, Ps. 40.6, Hearing Ear, [ch.13.16. man in the name of a righteous let him hear. man shall receive a righteous 16 But whereunto shall I liken

ones a cup of cold water only in 17 And saying, We have piped the name of a disciple, verily I unto you, and ye have not say unto you, he shall in no wise danced; we have mourned unto See Dancing (1), Ex.32.19.

CHAPTER 11

John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 The testimony of Christ concern-ing John. ples, he departed thence to teach and sinners. But wisdom is justi-|ch.9.34, Slander (3), Lu.23.2.

and to preach in their cities. 2 Now when John had heard he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou cause they repented not: he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jē'sus answered and said un-to them, Go and shew Jöhn again those things which ye do hear and see:

Tyre and Si'don, they would have repented long ago in sack-Ge. 10.19, Sidon, Mk.7.24.

and the lame walk, the lepers 22 But I say unto you, It shall See Impartiality (2), [De.10.17. 5 The blind receive their sight, cloth and ashes. are cleansed, and the deaf hear, be more tolerable for Tyre and the dead are raised up, and the Si'don at the day of judgment,

began to say unto the multitudes have been done in thee, had been v.2, Christ's Works. concerning John, What went ye done in Sod'om, it would have Ge.13,13, Sodom (1). [v.11 out into the wilderness to see? remained until this day. Digitized by

deny before my Father which is A reed shaken with the wind? 1 K.14.15, Reeds, ch.27.29

8 But what went ye out for to See Instability(2),Pa.106.13. 34 Think not that I am come see? A man clothed in soft raito send peace on earth: I came ment? behold, they that wear Est.6.8. Rich Apparel.

at variance against his father, see? A prophet? yea, I say unto See Prophets (1), Nu.12.6. and the daughter against her you, and more than a prophet. p.p.Lu.1.%.

mother, and the daughter in law 10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my mes-36 And a man's foes shall be senger before thy face, which Mal.3.1, Forerunner, Lu.1.17. shall prepare thy way before

worthy of me: and he that lov-them that are born of women SeeCommendation.Mk.14.6. eth son or daughter more than there hath not risen a greater ch.5.19. True Greatness. than Jöhn the Bap'tist: notwith- Is.40.3, John the Baptist (ch.14.3. cross, and followeth after me, is kingdom of heaven is greater See Spir.Kingdom,Lu.17.21. than he. 12 And from the days of Jöhn

dom of heaven suffereth vio-See Spir, Striving, Lu. 13.24. 40 He that receiveth you re-lence, and the violent take it by See Importunity, Ge.18.32. law prophesied until Jöhn.

41 He that receiveth a prophet 14 And if ye will receive it, in the name of a prophet shall this is E-li'as, which was for to 1s.40.3, John the Baptist, [Lu.1.13.

See Recompense(2), Ru.2.12.

2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2).

42 And whosoever shall give children sitting in the markets, to drink unto one of these little and calling unto their fellows,

you, and ye have not lamented. 18 For John came neither eat-ch.3.4, Asceticism.

He hath a devil. 19 The Son of man came eat-|ch.8.20,Son of Man,ch.16.13. A ND it came to pass, when ing and drinking, and they say, See Christ a Guest, ch.9.10.

Je sus had made an end Behold a man gluttonous, and a See Blasphemy (2), ch.9.34. of commanding his twelve disci-winebibber, a friend of publicans ch.9.11, Fault-finding.

fied of her children. 20 Then began he to upbraid Is.30.1, Denunciations. in the prison the works of Christ, the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, be-|v.2, Christ's Works, ch.13.54.

to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

7 Wand as they departed, Je sus for if the mighty works, which left (1.6.4.1.3.)

1. Ca-për na-um, ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

1. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last Judgment.

2. Ch. 25.31, Last

p.p.Mal.4.6.

ing nor drinking, and they say, Le. 10.9, Abstinence, Lu. 1.15.

Le.26.23. Impenitence (1). 21 Woe unto thee, Chô-rā zin! Is.5.8, Woes, ch.18.7.

woe unto thee, Běth-sā'i-dá! for Bethsaida, Mk.6.45.

Judgment ac. to Privilege, [Mk.6.11.

ch.25.31, Last Judgment. Prayer (19), Lu.3.21. De.32.6, Universal Father. Is.6.10, Blindness (4). De.29.29, Secret Things. Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom. Da.2.22, Revelations. Ps.116.6, Simplicity, Lu.18.17 See Spir. Immaturity,
[1 Co.3.1.

p.p.ch.28.18; Jn.3.35; 17.2.

Jn.1.10; Christ Unknown Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. See God Unsearchable, [Jb.5.9. Jn.7.29. Knowledge (10), ch.2.15, Son of God. Ge.7.1, "Comes," ch.22.4. Is.53.4, Burden-bearer. Christ's Gifts, ch.16.19. Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts, Lu.11.13.

Christ's Example, ch. 16.24. ch. 4.23, Christ, Teacher. Is. 53.7, Christ's Meekness, ch.21.5. Zec.9.9, Christ's Humility, Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest, He.4.3.

A. D. 31.

p.p.De.23.25; Mk.2.23. Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1), v.8.

ch.4.2, Hunger, Mk.11.12. Ge.41.49, Grain. ch.6.2, Pharisaism, ch.23.4.

ch.9.11, Fault-finding, [ch.15.2. Mk.2.24, Legalism.

Ignorance of "Word," [ch.19.4.

p.p.1 S.21.6,7.

3x.25.30, Shewbread, He.9.2.

p.p.Ex.29.32.

p.p.Nu.28.9. See Sabbath (3), v.12.

Is.53.12, Christ's Greatness, [Lu.11.31. See Pre-eminence of Christ, ch.3.11. See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3. 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insufficient, He.9.9. See Judgment Forbidden

[ch.7.1. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1), Mk.2.27.

Church Attendance, [Mk.1.21.

Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶At that time Je'sus an-accuse him. swered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and What man shall there be among earth, because thou hast hid you, that shall have one sheep, Ge.4.4, Sheep. these things from the wise and and if it fall into a pit on the prudent, and hast revealed them sabbath day, will he not lay

seemed good in thy sight.

to me of my Father: and no the sabbath days. man knoweth the Son, but the 13 Then saith he to the man, Father; neither knoweth any Stretch forth thine hand. And and he to whomsoever the Son restored whole, like as the other. Is. 63.1, Christ's Power. will reveal him.

I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek withdrew himself from thence: and lowly in heart: and ye shall and great multitudes followed ch.4.25, Multitudes. find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and 16 And charged them that they my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12

Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the Sabbath.

the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But when the Phar'i-sees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, neither shall any man hear his 12.42.2. Christ Silent. thy disciples do that which is voice in the streets. not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

ye not read what Da'vid did, judgment unto victory.

4 flow he entered into the 22 Tinen was brought unto ch.8.23, Demoniacs, ch.15.22 house of God, and did eat the him one possessed with a devil, ch.9.27, Blindness (2), shewbread, which was not law-blind, and dumb: and he healed ful for him to eat, neither for him, insomuch that the blind them which were with him, but and dumb both spake and saw. ch.4.23, ChristHeals, ch.14.36 only for the priests?

law, how that on the sabbath son of Da'vid? days the priests in the temple 24 But when the Pharisees ch.3.7, Pharisees. profane the sabbath, and are heard it, they said, This fellow Ge.19.9, Fellow.ch.26.61 blameless?

this place is one greater than devils. the temple.

7 But if ye had known what thoughts, and said unto them, this meaneth, I will have mercy, Every kingdom divided against Jn.2.24, Omniscience (1). and not sacrifice, ye would not itself is brought to desolation; have condemned the guiltless. and every city or house divided

8 For the Son of man is Lord against itself shall not stand: even of the sabbath day.

9 ¶And when he was departed tan, he is divided against himthence, he went into their syna-self; how shall then his king-

24 But I say unto you, That it man which had kis hand with-See Infirmities, ch. 8.17. shall be more tolerable for the ered. And they asked him, say land of So'dom in the day of ing, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might See Christ Hated, Lu. 6.11.

11 And he said unto them, hold on it, and lift it out?

26 Even so, Father: for so it 12 How much then is a man Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence better than a sheep? Where-27 All things are delivered un-fore it is lawful to do well on

man the Father, save the Son, he stretched it forth; and it was ch. 4.23, Christ Heals, v. 22. 14 Then the Phar I-sees went 28 ¶Come unto me, all ye that out, and held a council against Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

[Ac.23.12]

labour and are heavy laden, and him, how they might destroy

15 But when Je'sus knew it, he See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. him, and he healed them all:

should not make him known: 17 That it might be fulfilled ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1).

which was spoken by E-sā'ias the prophet, saying,

18 Behold my servant, whom ch.20.28, Christ, Servant. T that time Je'sus went on I have chosen; my beloved, in Beloved Son, Mk.1.11. A the sabbath day through whom my soul is well pleased: See Pleasing God. Pr.16.7. the corn; and his disciples were I will put my spirit upon him, Is.11.2, "Spirit" upon Christ an hungred, and began to pluck and he shall shew judgment to the Gen'tiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; Is.53.7, Christ's Meekness.

20 A bruised reed shall he not See Divine Gentlen break, and smoking flax snall ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy. But he said unto them, Have he not quench, till he send forth ls.53.12, Christ, Victor, [Jn.16.33].

4 How he entered into the 22 Then was brought unto

only for the priests?

23 And all the people were ch.13.54. Astonishment.

5 Or have ye not read in the amazed, and said, Is not this the ch.1.1, Son of David, ch.15.22.

doth not cast out devils, but by ch.9.34, Blasphemy (2). 6 But I say unto you, That in Beel'ze-bub the prince of the

25 And Je'sus knew their Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. [ch.22.16.

26 And if Sā'tan cast out Sā'dom stand?

ch.16.1. Snares Laid (2).

of Man

Sabbath (3), Mk.6.2.

See Obedience to Christ. ch.3.7, Pharisees.

Plots Laid, ch.26.4.

ch.9.36, Christ's Compass'n ch.8.4, Silence Enjoined, (ch.16_20

[ch.13.35. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah.

See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

Ps.18.35.

when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

A How he entered into the 22 Then was brought unto Ps.2.8, Missions.

ch.20.30. Is.35.6, Dumb Hea led, [Mk.9.2≦

ch.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah.

Ps.73.11, Scoffers.

10 And, behold, there was a 27 And if I by Beel'ze-bub cast ch.10.25, Beelsebub, Mk.3.22.

out devils, by whom do your 42 The queen of the south shall 1 K.10.1, Queen of Sheba. children cast them out? there-rise up in the judgment with fore they shall be your judges. this generation, and shall con-

my shall be forgiven unto men:

neither in the world to come.

34 O generation of vipers, how

treasure of the heart bringeth

speak, they shall give account

thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt

be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 Then certain of the scribes

and of the Phar I-sees answered.

sign from thee.

prophet Jo'nas:

he will spoil his house.

abroad

given unto men.

by his fruit.

dom of God is come unto you.

Holy Ghost, it shall not be for- 46 TWhile he yet talked to the

28 But if I cast out devils by demn it: for she came from the the Spirit of God, then the king- uttermost parts of the earth to SeeWiedomSought, Jb. 28.12. hear the wisdom of Sol'o-mon; 2 S.5.14, Solozion.

29 Or else how can one enter and, behold, a greater than Söl'o See Pro-eminence of Christ, [ch.3.11. into a strong man's house, and mon is here.

spoil his goods, except he first 43 When the unclean spirit is See Devils Cast Out, ch. 8.32. See Satan's Defeat, Ge.3.15. bind the strong man? and then gone out of a man, he walketh Pr.1.16, Evil Activity. through dry places, seeking rest, 30 He that is not with me is and findeth none. against me; and he that gath-

44 Then he saith, I will return ereth not with me scattereth into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, 31 Wherefore I say unto you, he findeth it empty, swept, and

All manner of sin and blasphe-garnished. 45 Then goeth he, and taketh but the blasphemy against the with himself seven other spirits Evil Spirits, Mk.1.26. Ho'ly Ghost shall not be for-more wicked than himself, and Ge.3.6, Yielding to Temp

they enter in and dwell there: 32 And whosoever speaketh a and the last state of that man is p.p.2 Pe.2.20. word against the Son of man, it worse than the first. Even so Pr.14.14, Backsliding. shall be forgiven him: but who shall it be also unto this wicked De.32.5, Evil Generation, soever speaketh against the generation.

given him, neither in this world, people, behold, his mother and ch.1.16, Mary (a), ch.13.55. his brethren stood without, de-Christ's Brethren, ch. 13.55. 33 Either make the tree good, siring to speak with him. and his fruit good; or else make 47 Then one said unto him, Be-

the tree corrupt, and his fruit hold, thy mother and thy brethcorrupt: for the tree is known ren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said can ye, being evil, speak good unto him that told him, Who is See Spir.Relationships,v.50. things? for out of the abun-my mother? and who are my

dance of the heart the mouth brethren? 49 And he stretched forth his 35 A good man out of the good hand toward his disciples, and

said, Behold my mother and my ch.23.8, Spir. Brethren. forth good things: and an evil brethren!

man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That heaven, the same is my brother, Re.9.17.

36 But I say unto you, That heaven, the same is my brother, Re.9.17.

37 Brother, Ac.9.17. every idle word that men shall and sister, and mother. Spir. Relationships.Lu.8.21.

> CHAPTER 13 Of the sower and the seed. 10 Why A. D. 31. Christ spake in parables. 18 The exposition of the parable of the sower. 24 Divers other parables, etc.

NHE same day went Jē'sus out L of the house, and sat by the Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee saying, Master, we would see a sea side.

2 And great multitudes were ch.4.25, Multitudes, ch.15.30. 39 But he answered and said gathered together unto him, so

unto them, An evil and adulter-that he went into a ship, and sat; p.p.Mk.4.1; Lu.8.4. ous generation seeketh after a and the whole multitude stood

sign; and there shall no sign be on the shore. given to it, but the sign of the 3 And hespakemanythings un-ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher. to them in parables, saying, Be- See Parables (2), (Index).

40 For as Jō'nas was three days hold, a sower went forth to sow; See Spir. Sowing, Ps.126.5.

and three nights in the whale's 4 And when he sowed, some Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). belly; so shall the Son of man seeds fell by the way side, and Eze.33.32, Hearing (2). be three days and three nights the fowls came and devoured Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness. them up:

ch.8.32, Devils Cast Out, [ch.17.18. See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. See God's Kingdom, Da.2.44.

No Neutrality, Mk.9.40.

Le.24.11, Blasphemy. See Forgiveness(1), Le.5.10. Is.63.10, Sin Against ["Spirit,"] Mk.3.29

See Christ Reviled, ch.27.39.

p.p.v.31.

See Trees (3), Nu.24.6. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. See Trees (2), Ps.37.35.

De.32.5, Evil Generation. Jb.27.14. Seed of the Wicked. Ps.58.4, Serpents (2), [ch.23.33.

Pa.5.9, Evil Speech, Ro.3.13. speaketh.

De.5.29, Renewed Heart. Jb.6.25. Wise Words. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Jb.16.3. Evil Words. Ps.34.13. Tongue.

Accountability, ch.18.23. ch.25.31, Last Judgment. See Personal Responsibillity, De.24.16.

2 S.8.17, Scribes. ch.3.7. Pharisees. Sign-seekers, ch.16.1.

See Spir. Adultery, Jud. 2.17. De.32.5, Evil Generation

2 K.14.25, Jonah, ch.16.4. Is.53.12, Christ's Death.

See Resurrection (4), [Ps.16.10] ch.8.20, Son of Man.

Ge.10.11, Nineveh, Lu.11.32.

Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1), See Repentance(3) Jona 3.8.

41 The men of Nin'e-veh shall 5 Some fell upon stony places, rise in judgment with this gen- where they had not much earth: eration, and shall condemn it: and forthwith they sprung up,

in the heart of the earth.

See Pre-eminence of Christ, [ch.3.11.] preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, earth:
[a.53.12, Christ's Greatness.] a greater than Jō'nas is here. because they repented at the because they had no deepness of

15

Ps.106.13, Instability (2) Ge.3.18, Thorns, ch.27.29. Ps.39.6. Worldly Care. [Lu.10.40.

See Spir. Receptivity, v.23. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit, Ga.5.22.

See Gifts Differ, ch.25.15. Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. Eze.33.32, Hearing (2).

Da.2.22, Revelations. See Spir. Knowledge [Je.9.24. See Knowledge Withheld. [Ge.2.17.

SeeSpir.Abundance.Ps.36.8. Je.5.25. Spir. Loss.

Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. Eze.33.32, Hearing (2). Ps.82.5, Dullness (2), [Ac.28.27.

ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1). 2 K.19.2, Isaiah.

Ps.92. 6, Grossness, Tit.1.12. Is. 6.10, Spir. Deafness, Ac. 28.26. 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

Ps.95.8. Hardness (1). See Spir. Healing, Ps.41.4.

2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. 's.40.6, Hearing Ear.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

See Knowledge Withheld. [De.29.29.

v.37, Christ Expounds. p.p.Mk.4.14; Lu.8.11. Eze.33.32, Hearing (2), [Lu.16.31

Ps. 126. 6, God's Word, Seed. Ps. 32.9, No Understanding. See Man's Ignorance, Jb.8.9. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, v.39.

Pr.24.21, Instability (1).

cause they had no root, they and by he is offended.

withered away 7 And some fell among thorns: and the thorns sprung up, and

choked them: ground, and brought forth fruit, and he becometh unfruitful.

some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

him hear.

thou unto them in parables? them, Because it is given unto forth unto them, saying, The you to know the mysteries of kingdom of heaven is likened Kingdom of Heaven, v.31. the kingdom of heaven, but to unto a man which sowed good Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing. them it is not given.

shall be given, and he shall have my came and sowed tares among Jb.4.8. Evil Sowing. more abundance: but whosoever the wheat, and went his way. hath not, from him shall be taken 26 But when the blade was away even that he hath.

in parables : because they seeing also. see not; and hearing they hear 27 So the servants of the housenot, neither do they under-holder came and said unto him, stand.

prophecy of E-sā'ias, which saith, hath it tares? Ps.32.9, No Understanding. shall not understand; and seeing emy hath done this. The servye shall see, and shall not per- ants said unto him, Wilt thou ceive:

> 15 For this people's heart is them up? they have closed; lest at any also the wheat with them. time they should see with their

for they see: and your ears, for wheat into my barn. they hear.

That many prophets and right-kingdom of heaven is like to a eous men have desired to see grain of mustard seed, which a Mustard Seed, ch.17.20. those things which we see, and man took, and sowed in his field: p.p.Mk.4.31; Lu.13.19. have not heard them.

able of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the in the branches thereof. word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his which a woman took, and hid See Gospel Universal. heart. This is he which received in three measures of meal, till seed by the way side.

anon with joy receiveth it;

self, but dureth for a while: for which was spoken by the proph-See Persecution (4), ch. 10.17. when tribulation or persecution et, saying, I will open my mouth

they were scorched; and be-ariseth because of the word, by

22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden of this world, and the deceitful-8 But other fell into good ness of riches, choke the word,

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that 9 Who hath ears to hear, let heareth the word, and under-Spir. Receptivity. Lu. 10.39. standeth it; which also beareth De.4.6. Understanding. him hear.

10 ¶ And the disciples came, fruit, and bringeth forth, some Ps.1.3. Spir. Fruit (2).

[Jn.12.24. and said unto him, Why speakest an hundredfold, some sixty, some

thirty. 11 He answered and said unto 24 ¶Another parable put he See Parables (2), (Index). seed in his field:

12 For whosoever hath, to him | 25 But while men slept, his ene-| See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1.

sprung up, and brought forth 13 Therefore speak I to them fruit, then appeared the tares

Sir, didst not thou sow good seed 14 And in them is fulfilled the in thy field? from whence then

By hearing ye shall hear, and 28 He said unto them, An en-|See God's Enemies, Ex. 15.6. then that we go and gather

waxed gross, and their ears are 29 But he said, Nay; lest while See Church Discipline dull of hearing, and their eyes ye gather up the tares, ye root up

30 Let both grow together uneyes, and hear with their ears, til the harvest: and in the time ch.25.31. Last Judgment. and should understand with of harvest I will say to the reap-Angel Reapers, v.39. their heart, and should be con- ers, Gather ye together first the verted, and I should heal them. tares, and bind them in bundles Separation (5), v.49. 16 But blessed are your eyes, to burn them: but gather the Is.33.14, Eternal Fire.

31 ¶Another parable put he 17 For verily I say unto you, forth unto them, saying, The

have not seen them; and to hear 32 Which indeed is the least of Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumen those things which ye hear, and all seeds: but when it is grown, Ps.72.16, Growth of it is the greatest among herbs, 18 ¶Hear ye therefore the par- and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge Ac.2.41, Accessions.

the whole was leavened. 20 But he that received the 34 All these things spake Je-ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

seed into stony places, the same sus unto the multitude in parais he that heareth the word, and bles; and without a parable See Parables (2), (Index). spake he not unto them: 21 Yet hath he not root in him- 35 That it might be fulfilled ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1).

Pr.14.14, Backsliding.

Worldliness (2), ch.24.38. De.8.13, Riches Perilous. Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness, فدليطأ

ch.25.15, Gifts Differ.

[1 Co.5.5.

ch.3.12, Wheat (2), Lu.3.17.

v.24, Kingdom of Heaven, [talities, Jn.6.9. [Kingdom

[ch.24.14. Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2).

p.p.Ps.78.2. Da.2.22. Revelations. De.29.29. Secret Things.

ch.4.25. Multitudes.

Instruction Sought, Mk.4.10.

Christ Expounds, ch.24.33. Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing. ch.8.20. Son of Man. ch.24.14. Gospel Universal. ch.5.9. Children of God.

Children of the Devi Jn.8.44. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, Lu.9.42

ch.25.31, Last Judgment. v.30, Angel Reaper

Ps.37.2. Fate of the Wicked.

ch.8.20. Son of Man.

v.30, Separation (5).

Ps.11.6, Future Punishment. Is.33.14, Eternal Fire, ch.18.8. Ps.112.10, Gnashing of Teeth, ch.24.51.

Jb.36.7, The Righteous. Saints Glorified, Lu.9.31. Da.12.3, Reward (1). 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. Pr.S.34, Hearing (1). v.24, Kingdom of Heaven

ch.6.20, Spir. Treasure, ch.19.21.

See Leaving All, Lu.5.11. Pr.23.23, Spir. Traffic, ch.25.9.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. Pearls, 1 Ti.2.9.

ch.6.20. Spir. Treasure. See Entire Consecration, Nu.32.12. v.24. Kingdom of Heaven, [ch.20.1

p.p.ch.22.10.

See The Righteous, Jb.36.7. ch.8.12, Castaways.

See Angel Reapers, v.30. v.30, Separation(5),ch.24.40.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked Is.33.14, Eternal Fire. Ps.112.10, Gnashing of Teeth.

De.4.6, Understanding.

2 S.8.17, Scribes. De.4.5, Instruction (5). in parables: I will utter things heaven is like unto a man that is which have been kept secret an householder, which bringeth from the foundation of the forth out of his treasure things

house: and his disciples came parables, he departed thence.

them, He that soweth the good said, Whence hath this man this seed is the Son of man;

good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; and Jō'sēg, and Sī'mon, and Jū'-

39 The enemy that sowed them das? ers are the angels.

gathered and burned in the fire; him. But Je'sus said unto them, gathered and burned in the fire; him. But Je sus said unto them, See Christ Rejected, ch.8.34. so shall it be in the end of this A prophet is not without honour, Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

41 The Son of man shall send his own house. forth his angels, and they shall 58 And he did not many gather out of his kingdom all mighty works there because of Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2), [ch.21.32. things that offend, and them their unbelief. which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be John the Baptist beheaded. 15 Five A. D. 32. wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the A rarch heard of the fame of Jos. 6.27, Fame. kingdom of their Father. Who Je'sus, hath ears to hear, let him hear. 2 And said unto his servants,

heaven is like unto treasure hid risen from the dead; and therein a field; the which when a man fore mighty works do shew |See Christ's Works, ch.11.2. hath found, he hideth, and for forth themselves in him. joy thereof goeth and selleth all 3 ¶For Hĕr'od had laid hold on

man, seeking goodly pearls:

all that he had, and bought it. 47 ¶Again, the kingdom of ed him as a prophet. heaven is like unto a net, that 6 But when Herod's birthday Ge. 40.20, Birthdays, was cast into the sea, and gath- was kept, the daughter of Hê-rō- Jud. 16.4, Evil Women.

ered of every kind: 48 Which, when it was full, they pleased Her'od. drew to shore, and sat down, and 7 Whereupon he promised with gathered the good into vessels, an oath to give her whatsoever Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths. but cast the bad away.

the world: the angels shall come structed of her mother, said, 1K.22.52, Parental Influence. forth, and sever the wicked from Give me here John Bap'tist's among the just,

ye understood all these things? given her.
They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

10 And he sent, and beheaded la.40.3, John the Baptist.
[Mk.6.29.

Therefore every scribe which is 11 And his head was brought 2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs. instructed unto the kingdom of in a charger, and given to the

new and old. 36 Then Je'sus sent the mul- 53 And it came to pass, that

titude away, and went into the when Je'sus had finished these unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto that they were astonished, and Is.11.2, Christ's Wisdom.

wisdom, and these mighty works? 38 The field is the world; the 55 Is not this the carpenter's

is the devil; the harvest is the 56 And his sisters, are they not end of the world; and the reap-all with us? Whence then hath

this man all these things? 40 As therefore the tares are 57 And they were offended in Is.8.14, Rock of Offence, [Mk.6.3. save in his own country, and in

CHAPTER 14

thousand fed. etc.

T that time Her'od the tet-Lu.3.1, Herod Antipas, v.3.

44 ¶Again, the kingdom of This is John the Bap'tist; he is 1 S.4.3, Superstition

that he hath, and buyeth that John, and bound him, and put Is.40.3, Jn. the Baptist, v.10. him in prison for Hê-rō'di-as' Ge.39.20, Imprisonment.

45 ¶Again, the kingdom of sake, his brother Phil'ip's wife. heaven is like unto a merchant 4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her. 46 Who when he had found one 5 And when he would have

pearlof great price, went and sold put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they count

she would ask. 49 So shall it be at the end of 8 And she, being before in-See Malice (2), Est. 3.6.

head in a charger. 50 And shall cast them into the 9 And the king was sorry: furnace of fire: there shall be nevertheless for the oath's sake, wailing and gnashing of teeth. and them which sat with him 51 Je sus saith unto them, Have at meat, he commanded it to be

See Parables (2), (Index).

ch.11.2, Christ's Works, [Mk.6.2. 1 S.17.28, Contempt, Jn.9.34. 2 S.5.11, Carpenters, Mk.6.3. Is.53.3, Christ Despised, [Mk.15.29

ch.1.16, Mary (a), Jn.2.1. ch.12.46, Christ's Brethren [Mk.3.31.

ch.23.37.

Ac. 12.15.

Lu.3.1, Herod Antipas, Mk.6.14.

Jos.14.12, Courage (2) Ac.4.20. Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). See Adultery, Ex.20.14.

di-as danced before them, and Ex.32.19. Dancing (1). Ge.3.6, Temptresses.

1 K.19.2. Revenge, Lu.4.29.

ch.9.14, John's Disciples, [Mk.2.18. De.10.6, Burials, Lu.16.22.

v.23. Retirement. Ge.32.24, Solitude.

ch.4.25, Multitudes. ch.9.36, Christ's Compas-[sion, ch.15.32.

ch.4.23, Christ Heals.

See Feeding the Flock, [Je.3.15.

2 K.4.43, Miracles of Loaves, [ch.15.34. SeeWeak Instrumentalities, [Ex.4.2.

p.p.Jn.6.10.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-1 S.9.13, Blessings (6) [ch.15.36. Breaking of Bread, Lu.24.30.

De.2.7, Divine Supplies, [Ph.4.19. Ps.23.5, Superabundance, [Lu.6.38 Ge.40.16, Baskets, ch.15.37.

Ex.16.13, Multitude Fed, [ch.15.38.

Retirement, ch. 15.29. Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2). Ge.32.24. Solitude.

Ex.14.24, Watches, ch.24.43. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee,

[ch.17.27.

p.p.Jn.6.19. See Superstition, Lu.24.37. v.30, Needless Fear.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement, [ch.17.7. ch.9.22, Christ Comforts.

her mother.

and went and told Je'sus. 13 ¶When Je'sus heard of it,

a desert place apart: and when beginning to sink, he cried, say-the people had heard thereof, ing, Lord, save me. they followed him on foot out 31 And immediately Je sus

of the cities. 14 And Je'sus went forth, and caught him, and said unto him,

ing, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, ship came and worshipped him, and the time is now past; send saying, Of a truth thou art the ch.16.16, Confessing Christ. the multitude away, that they Son of God. may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

them, and he healed their sick.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, Gen-nes'a-ret. They need not depart; give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We

have here but five loaves, and two fishes. 18 He said, Bring them hither

to me. 19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, were made perfectly whole. and took the five loaves, and the

two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of Je-ru'sa-lem, saying, twelve baskets full.

were about five thousand men, when they eat bread. beside women and children. into a ship, and to go before him of God by your tradition? unto the other side, while he 4 For God commanded, saying,

sent the multitudes away. 23 And when he had sent the and, He that curseth father or Ex.21.17, Cursing (3). multitudes away, he went up in-mother, let him die the death. to a mountain apart to pray: and 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall when the evening was come, he say to his father or his mother, De.21.20. Dishonoring was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in mightest be profited by me; the midst of the sea, tossed with 6 And honour not his father waves: for the wind was con- or his mother, he shall be free. trary.

the night Je'sus went unto them, by your tradition. walking on the sea. 7 Ye hypocrites, well did E-sā'-26 And when the disciples saw ias prophesy of you, saying, him walking on the sea, they 8 This people draweth nigh

cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Pē'tēr answered him commandments of men. and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid 10 %And he called the multi-

damsel: and she brought it to me come unto thee on the water. 29 And he said, Come. And 12 And his disciples came, and when Peter was come down out took up the body, and buried it, of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind he departed thence by ship into boisterous, he was afraid; and Needless Fear, ch.17.6.

stretched forth his hand, and See Divine Support, Ex. 19.4. saw a great multitude, and was O thou of little faith, wherefore ch.6.30, Doubt Rebuked moved with compassion toward didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come 15 ¶And when it was even-into the ship, the wind ceased Ps.65.7, Tempest Stilled.

33 Then they that were in the ch.2.11, Christ Worshipped. [ch.28.9.

34 ¶And when they were gone over, they came into the land of p.p.Mk.6.53. 35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him,

they sent out into all that coun- See Christ Thronged try round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased; 36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his ch.9.20, Faith's Tou garment: and asmany as touched ch.4.23. Christ Hes

CHAPTER 15

God's commandments, and men's A.D. 32. traditions, 10 What defileth a

THEN came to Je sus scribes 2 S.8.17. Scribes. and Phar I-sees, which were ch.3.7, Pharisees, ch.16.1.

of the fragments that remained 2 Why do thy disciples transof the fragments that remained gress the tradition of the elders? Jewish Elders, ch.21.23.

21 And they that had eaten for they wash not their hands ch.6.2, Pharisaism. Mk.7.4, Ceremonialism.

3 But he answered and said 22 ¶And straightway Je sus unto them, Why do ye also constrained his disciples to get transgress the commandment Honour thy father and mother:

It is a gift, by whatsoever thou

Thus have ye made the com-25 And in the fourth watch of mandment of God of none effect

27 But straightway Je sus spake but their heart is far from me. 28.33. Estrangement, and them, saying, Be of good heer; it is I; be not afraid. were troubled, saying, It is a unto me with their mouth, and spirit; and they cried out for fear. honoureth me with their lips; unto them, saying, Be of good 9 But in vain they do worship

ch.6.30, Little Faith, ch.16.8 ch.16.8

ch.2.15, Son of God, ch.17.5.

See Burden-bearer, Is.53.4. ch.8.2, Great Faith, ch.15.26. MR 3 10

[ch.15.30.

Pa.9.5, Divine Reproof. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. De.6.6, Commandments. [ch.22.36 Traditions, Mk.7.8.

Ex.20.12, Filial Hon'r, Ep.6.2.

Parenta.

See Traditions, v.3. Hypocrites, ch.22.18. 2 K.19.2, Issiah. Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

Is.29.13, Human Precepts, [Col.2.22.

De.4.1. Hearken. See Understanding, De.4.6.

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. 1s.24.5, Defilement (1).

ch.3.7. Pharisees Is.8.14, Rock of Offence, Ro.9.32.

p.p.Jn.15.2.

De. 29.28. Wicked Rooted Up. shall be rooted up. p.p.Is.9.16; Mal.2.8; ch.23.16. See False Teachers, ch.5.19. is.59.10, Spir. Blindness, [ch.23.19. De.28.29, Dark Way, Jn.11.10. shall fall into the ditch.

ch.13.36. Instruction Sought.

Dullness (4), ch.16.11.

SeeEnlightenment.Ps.18.28. See Christ Expounds, [ch.13.37. p.p.Ja.3.6; Pr.4.25.

Jb.16.3, Evil Words. Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

Ge.3.6, Sin's Origin, Ja.1.15. De.15.9, Evil Thoughts. ch.5.28, Impurity, Ro.1.24. De.32.32. Sin's Fruit.

p.p.Mk.7.24.

Jos.19.29, Tyre, Ac.12.20. Ge.21.16, Maternal Love [Jn.19.25.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought. ch.1.1,Son of David,ch.21.9. ch.8.28, Demoniacs, ch.17.15. See Spir. Tests, Ge.22.1.

See Selfishness (2), Ge.4.9.

Ps.74.1,God'sSheep,ch.25.23. Je.50.6, Lost Sheep,ch.18.12. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). ch.8.2, Christ Reverenced,

ch.20.20. See Divine Helper, De. 33.29.

ch.7.6, Dogs (2), Ph.3.2. Ge.18.32, Importunity, [Lu.11.8. Ge.32.10, Humility Jn.1.27. Jud.1.7. Table (1).

Mk.14.6, Commendation. ch.8.2, Great Faith, Mk.5.28. ch.8.32, Devils Cast Out, [ch.17.18. Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

and understand:

11 Not that which goeth into a mountain, and sat down there. mouth, this defileth a man.

that the Phar I-sees were offend-feet; and he healed them: ed. after they heard this saving?

14 Let them alone: they be glorified the God of Is'ra-el. blind leaders of the blind. And 32 Then Je gus called his disif the blind lead the blind, both ciples unto him, and said, I

said unto him, Declare unto us me now three days, and have p.p.Mk.8.1. this parable.

yet without understanding? 17 Do not ye yet understand,

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth
How many loaves have ye? And 2 K.4.43, Miracles of Loaves. from the heart; and they defile they said, Seven, and a few lit-

19 For out of the heart proceed 35 And he commanded the evil thoughts, murders, adulter-multitude to sit down on the ies, fornications, thefts, false ground. witness, blasphemies:

21 Then Je'sus went thence, ciples to the multitude.

Tyre and Si'don.

năan came out of the same coasts, seven baskets full. and cried unto him, saying, Have of Da'vid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

word. And his disciples came and into the coasts of Mag da-la. besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he answered and said,

I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help ing desired him that he would Snares Laid (2), ch.19.3.

26 But he answered and said, It bread, and to cast it to dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: the sky is red. yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' be foul weather to day: for the

28 Then Je'sus answered and hypocrites, ye can discern the ch.15.7, Hypocrites. said unto her, O woman, great face of the sky; but can ye not Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). is thy faith: be it unto thee even discern the signs of the times? as thou wilt. And her daughter 4 A wicked and adulterous gen-De.32.5, Evil Generation.

tude, and said unto them, Hear, thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Gal 1-lee; and went up into Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee.

the mouth defileth a man; but 30 And great multitudes came ch.4.25, Multitudes, ch.19.2. that which cometh out of the unto him, having with them Is.53.4, Burden-bearer. those that were lame, blind, 12 Then came his disciples, and dumb, maimed, and many others,

said unto him, Knowest thou and cast them down at Je sus At his Feet, Mk.5.22. 31 Insomuch that the multi-ch.13.54. Astonishment,

13 But he answered and said, tude wondered, when they saw Every plant, which my heaven the dumb to speak, the maimed Is.35.6, Dumb Healed. ly Father hath not planted, to be whole, the lame to walk, Le.21.18, The Lame, ch.21.14. and the blind to see: and they ch.9.27, Blindness (2).

have compassion on the multi-ch.9.36, Christ's Compas-15 Then answered Pe'ter and tude, because they continue with

nothing to eat: and I will not 16 And Je'sus said, Are ye also send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto p.p.Nu.11.21. that whatsoever entereth in at him, Whence should we have so the mouth goeth into the belly, much bread in the wilderness, and is cast out into the draught? as to fill so great a multitude?

tle fishes.

36 And he took the seven p.p.ch.14.19.

defile a man: but to eat with un-thanks, and brake them, and ch.14.19, Breaking of Bread. washen hands defileth not a man. gave to his disciples, and the dis-

and departed into the coasts of 37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of De.2.7, Divine Supplies. 22 And, behold, a woman of Ca-the broken meat that was left SeeSuperabund'nce, Ps. 23.5.

38 And they that did eat were Ex.16.13. Multitude Fed. mercy on me, O Lord, thou son four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And he sent away the mul-23 But he answered her not a titude, and took ship, and came p.p.Mk.8.10.

CHAPTER 16

The Pharisees require a sign. 5 A. D. 32.
Leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees, etc.

shew them a sign from heaven. ch.12.38, Sign-seekers, [ch.24.3. 2 He answered and said unto is not meet to take the children's them, When it is evening, ye

say, It will be fair weather: for 3 And in the morning, It will

sky is red and lowring. O ye

was made whole from that very eration seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given ch.M.23,Retirement,ch.17.1. 29 ¶ And Jē'sus departed from unto it, but the sign of the

ch.4.23.ChristHeals.ch.17.18.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God, Ac.4.21.

Mk.6.52. SeeWeak Instrumentalities,

Ex.4.2.

20 These are the things which loaves and the fishes, and gave 1 S.9.13, Blessings (6).
[Ac.27.35.

Ge.40.16, Baskets, ch.16.10.

De.33.26. Sky.

2 K.14.25, Jonah, Lu.11.29.

p.p.Mk.8.14.

See Bread, Ge.14.18.

ch.6.1, Take Heed. Ex.12.15, Leaven, Lu.13.21. ch.3.7, Sadducees, ch.22.23. Reasonings, Mk.2.6.

ch.6.30. Little Faith. ch.6.30. Doubt Rebuked [ch.17.17

Ps.32.9, No Understanding. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. See Multitude Fed. ch.14.21.

Ge.40.16, Baskets, Ac.9.25. See Superabundance,
[Ps.23.5.

ch.15.16, Dullness (4), [Lu.9.45.

p.p.Mk.8.15; Lu.12.1.

De.4.6, Understanding.

Is.32.6, False Doctrine Col.2.8.

p.p.Mk.8.27; Lu.9.18. ch.8.20. Son of Man.ch.18.11. p.p.ch.14.2; Lu.9.8. Is.40.3, John the Baptist. 1 K.17.1, Elijah. Je.1.1. Jeremiah.

ch.4.18, Peter, Mk.5.37. Confessing Christ, Jn.1.49. Christ Divine (2), Jn.1.1. 1.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, the Son of the living God. ch.26.63.

Ge.1.28, Blessings (4).

Da.2.22, Revelations. See "Spirit" Teacher,
[Ne.9.20.

p.p.Is.54.14. Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation. Church (2), 1 Co.3.10. Jb.38.17, Gates of Death. ch.11.23, Hell (Hades), Lu.16.23.

ch.11.28, Christ's Gifts, [Lu.10.19. Authority (2), ch.18.18.

ch.8.4. Silence Enjoined. ch.17.9.

prophet Jo'nas. And he left 21 ¶From that time forth bethem, and departed.

forgotten to take bread.

7 And they reasoned among it far from thee, Lord: this themselves, saying, It is be shall not be unto thee. cause we have taken no bread. 23 But he turned, and said un-

ceived, he said unto them, O ye Sā'tan: thou art an offence unof little faith, why reason ye to me: for thou savourest not among yourselves, because ye the things that be of God, but have brought no bread?

loaves of the five thousand, and after me, let him deny himself, how many baskets ye took up? and take up his cross, and fol-ch.11.29. Christ's Examp

10 Neither the seven loaves of low me. the four thousand, and how 25 For whosoever will save his many baskets ye took up?

understand that I spake it not shall find it. to you concerning bread, that 26 For what is a man profited, 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. ye should beware of the leaven if he shall gain the whole world, Worldliness (1), Lu.21.34. of the Phar'i-sees and of the and lose his own soul? or what Je.5.25, Spir. Loss, ch.25.29. Săd'du-çeeş?

12 Then understood they how for his soul? that he bade them not beware 27 For the Son of man shall Second Coming (4),ch.25.31. of the leaven of bread, but of come in the glory of his Father Christ's Glory, ch. 19.28. the doctrine of the Phar'i-sees with his angels; and then he ch.24.31, Angels (3). and of the Săd'du-cees.

13 ¶When Je suscame into the ing to his works. coasts of Cæsa-re a Phi-lip pi, 28 Verily I say unto you, There Son of man am?

14 And they said, Some say his kingdom. that thou art John the Bap'tist: some, E-li'as; and others, Jer-emi'as, or one of the prophets.

blood bath not revealed it unto white as the light. thee, but my Father which is 3 And, behold, there appeared Ex.2.2, Moses, Ac.7.22 in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, talking with him. That thou art Pe'ter, and upon 4 Then answered Pe'ter, and this rock I will build my church; said unto Je'sus, Lord, it is good and the gates of hell shall not for us to be here: if thou wilt, prevail against it.

the keys of the kingdom of for Mo'ses, and one for E-li'as. heaven: and whatsoever thou 5 While he yet spake, behold, Ex.19.9, Cloud, Lu.21.27. shalt bind on earth shall be a bright cloud overshadowed Ge.3.8, God's Voice, Jn.12.28. bound in heaven: and what-them: and behold a voice out of ch.12.15. Son of God, Mk.1.1 soever thou shalt loose on earth the cloud, which said, This is ch.3.17, Divine Witness. shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his dis-well pleased; hear ye him. ciples that they should tell no 6 And when the disciples heard man that he was Je'sus the it, they fell on their face, and Christ.

gan Jē'sus to shew unto his dis-5 ¶And when his disciples were ciples, how that he must go unto come to the other side, they had Je-ru'sa-lem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief 2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.17.10. 6 Then Je'sus said unto them, priests and scribes, and be killed, 18.53.12. Christ's Death. Take heed and beware of the and be raised again the third day. leaven of the Phar'i-sees and of 22 Then Pe'ter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be

8 Which when Je'sus per-to Pe'ter, Get thee behind me, See Divine Reproof, Pa.9.5. those that be of men.

9 Do ye not yet understand, 24 Then said Je sus unto his Discipleship, Lu 14.26, neither remember the five disciples, If any man will come Self-denial, Lu 14.26.

life shall lose it: and whosoever Self-sacrifice (1), ch.19_21. 11 How is it that ye do not will lose his life for my sake ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

shall a man give in exchange ch.6.25, Life Preciona, [La.9.25.

shall reward every man accord-Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to

he asked his disciples, saying, be some standing here, which Whom do men say that I the shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

CHAPTER 17

Transfiguration of Christ: 14 he A.D.32. healeth the lunatick: 24 he payeth

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?
16 And Si'mon Pē'tēr answered and said, Thou art the Christ, bis brother, and bringeth them his brother, and bringeth them with the child. 19.49. up into an high mountain apart, 17 And Je'sus answered and 2 And was transfigured before Transfiguration, Mk.9.2. 17 And Je sus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, them: and his face did shine Ex.34.30, Face Shining. Si'mon Bär-jo'na: for flesh and as the sun, and his raiment was

unto them Mo'ses and E-li'as 1 K.17.1, Elijah, Lu.4.26.

let us make here three taber-19 And I will give unto thee nacles; one for thee, and one

my beloved Son, in whom I am

were sore afraid.

See Sufferings Predicted. Mks 3. Ps.16.10. Resurrection (4) ch.20.19.

See Christ's Temptation [ch.4.1. da.23.13. See Carnal Mind, Ro.8.7. ch.10.38, Cross-bearing [Mk.10.21

[Ja.13.15

Works, Ro.26

Christ's Kingdom, Lu.22.30.

Ch.20.17. Is.9.2, Christ the Light. White Raiment, Re.3.5.

ch.18.20, Fellowship with [Christ.

[Jn.5.32 See Pleasing God, ch.3.17. See Pleasing troe, De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of [God

ch.14.30, Needless Fear.

ch.8.3, Christ's Touch, ch.20.34.

Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

2 S.8.17. Scribes, ch.20.18.

p.p.Lu.1.17; Ac.3.22.

D.D. Mal.4.5.

p.p.Mk.9.12, p.p.ch.14.10.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement, [Mk.16.6. afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up master pay tribute? their eyes, they saw no man,

save Jë sus only.

9 And as they came down from Je'sus prevented him, saying,

the mountain, Je'sus charged What thinkest thou, Si'mon?

ch.8.4, Silence Enjoined, Mk.3.12. be risen again from the dead.

that E-li'as must first come?

10 And his disciples asked him, strangers?

11 And Je'sus answered and Then are the children free. said unto them. E-li'as truly

12 But I say unto you, That take up the fish that first com-

E-li'as is come already, and they eth up; and when thou hast knew him not, but have done un-opened his mouth, thou shalt See Persecution(1), 1K.19.2. to him whatsoever they listed; find a piece of money: that

Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted. man suffer of them. 13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them

Is.40.3. John the Baptist. of John the Bap'tist. p.p.Lu.9.37. 14 ¶And when they were come to the multitude, there came to

ch.8.2. Christ Reverenced. him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying, See Mercy Sought, De.21.8. 15 Lord, have mercy on my kingdom of heaven? ch.8.28, Demoniacs, Mk.1.23.

See Paternal Love, Ge.31.28. into the fire, and oft into the in the midst of them. water. 16 And I brought him to thy you, Except ye be converted,

cure him. 17 Then Jesus answered and dom of heaven. ch.6.30, Doubt Rebuked, [Mk.4.40. said, O faithless and perverse Pr.11.3, Perverseness 1 Ti.6.5. with you? how long shall I suf-child, the same is greatest in

See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18. fer you? bring him hither to the kingdom of heaven. ch.8.32, Devils Cast Out, Mk.1.26. and he departed out of him: and receiveth me.

very hour.

of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for Jē'sus apart, and said, Why could him that a millstone were De.24.6, Millstones, Re.18.21. not we cast him out?

Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1), [Lu.1.20. ch.8.13, Faith (4), ch.21.21. Because of your unbelief: for of the sea.

ch.13.31, Mustard Seed, [Mk.4.31. ye shall say unto this mountain, needs be that offences come; but Is.5.8, Woes, ch.26.24. See Obstacles Removed, [1s.40.4. Remove hence to yonder place; woe to that man by whom the and it shall remove; and noth offence cometh!

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. ing shall be impossible unto you. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. Jl.1.14, Fasting (2), 1 Co.7.5. out but by prayer and fasting. 22 ¶And while they abode in it is better for thee to enter ch.16.24, Self-denial. Jos.20.7. Galilee.

ch.8.20, Son of Man. See Betrayal, ch.10.21. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

trayed into the hands of men: feet to be cast into everlasting Is.33.14, Eternal Fire, [ch.25.41. 23 And they shall kill him, fire. and the third day he shall be 9 And if thine eye offend thee, raised again. And they were pluck it out, and cast it from Ps.11.6, Future Punishexceeding sorry.

them, and said, Arise, and be not ceived tribute money came to Pē'tēr, and said, Doth not your ch.4.18, Peter, ch.18.21.

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house.

them, saying, Tell the vision to of whom do the kings of the no man, until the Son of man earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of saying, Why then say the scribes 26 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Of

strangers. Jē'gus saith unto him, 27 Notwithstanding, lest we Exr. 7.26, Citisens' Duties, [ch.22.21. shall first come, and restore all should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee.

Likewise shall also the Son of take, and give unto them for See Divine Supplies, De.2.7. me and thee.

CHAPTER 18 Christ teacheth to be humble. 7 A. D. 32.
Touching affences, 21 and forgiving one another.

T the same time came the p.p.Mk.9.33; Lu.9.46; 22.24. A disciples unto Je gus, saying, Who is the greatest in the See Ambition, Ge.11.4.

son: for he is lunatick, and sore 2 And Jegos called a little vexed: for ofttimes he falleth child unto him, and set him 3 And said, Verily I say unto

disciples, and they could not and become as little children. ye shall not enter into the king-4 Whesoever therefore shall generation, how long shall I be humble himself as this little

5 And whose shall receive one p.p.ch.10.42; Lu.9.48. 18 And Je'sus rebuked the devil; such little child in my name ch.10.40, Receiving Christ. ch.4.23, Christ Heals, ch.19.2. the child was cured from that 6 But whose shall offend one 1s.57.14, Stumbling-blocks.

> hanged about his neck, and that 20 And Je'sus said unto them, he were drowned in the depth verily I say unto you, If ye have 7 \ Woe unto the world be p.p.Lu.17.1. faith as a grain of mustard seed, cause of offences! for it must Offences, Mk.9.42.

8 Wherefore if thy hand or 21 Howbeit this kind goeth not thy foot offend thee, cut them ch.5.29. Mortify the Flesh. off, and cast them from thee:

The Son of man shall be be-than having two hands or two thee: it is better for thee to en-24 ¶And when they were come ter into life with one eye, rather

7 And Je'sus came and touched to Ca-per'na-um, they that re-ch.4.13, Capernaum, Mk.1.21.

2Chr.17.11, Tribute, ch.22.17.

Jn.21.1.

Ps.19.7, Conversion (1) [Lu.22.32. Ps.116.6, Simplicity. Esr.8.21, Teachableness, [Lu.11.1.

ch.5.20, Exclusion (2), [ch.25.10. ch.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom. Pr.16.19, Humility (1), [Lu.18.14.

ch.5.19. True Greatness.

of these little ones which be- Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak.

Gal'i-lee, Je gus said unto them, into life halt or maimed, rather Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1).

[ment, ch.25.46.

ch.5.22, Hell (Geherma) (ch.23.15. ch.6.1, Take Heed, ch.24.4. See Duty to the Weak, Ac.20.35. [Ac.20.35. See Ministering Angels, Ge.16.7. Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision. De.32.6, Universal Father. ch.8.20, Son of Man, ch.20.28. Zeal for Souls, Jn.4.35. ch.5.17, Christ's Mission.

Je.50.6, Lost Sheep, 1 Pe.2.25 Ps.23.1. Christ. Shepherd. ch.9.36, Christ's Compass'n.

See Saviour, Lu.2.11.

De.7.8. God's Love. De.26.15, Heaven (1). Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

Ro.15.14, Admonition. Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden. ch.5.24, Reconciliation (2). Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, [Lu.5.10.

Nu.35.30, Witnesses, [2 Co.13.1.

p p.Jn.8.17.

See Church Discipline, Separation (6), Ro.16.17. ch.5.46, Publicans, ch.21.31.

ch.16.19, Authority (2). Jn.20.23.

ee Unity (2), 1 Co.1.10.

United Prayer, Lu.1.10. See Answer Promised, [1 Jn.3.22. See Worshippers, Ge.22,5, Assembly, Jn.20.19. Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. ch.28.20. Fellowship with Christ, Lu.24.15. ch.4.18, Peter, ch.19.27.

Le.4.6, Seven Times.

Pr.17.9, Charitableness. Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). ch.13.24, Kingdom of Heaven. ch.12.36, Accountability, fch.21.34;

See Creditors, De.24.6. 2 K.4.7, Debts, Lu.16.5. into hell fire.

10 ¶Take heed that ye despise | 25 But forasmuch as he had not one of these little ones; for not to pay, his lord commanded I say unto you, That in heaven him to be sold, and his wife, See Traffic in Men. Ge. 3.1 their angels do always behold and children, and all that he the face of my Father which is had, and payment to be made. in heaven.

to save that which was lost. 12 How think ye? if a man me, and I will pay thee all.

ave an hundred sheep, and 27 Then the lord of that serv have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, ant was moved with compas-See Human Compasdoth he not leave the ninety sion, and loosed him, and forand nine, and goeth into the gave him the debt. See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. mountains, and seeketh that 28 But the same servant went which is gone astray?

> went not astray. 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, down at his feet, and besought

should perish.

15 ¶Moreover if thy brother 30 And he would not: but went should perish. shall trespass against thee, go and cast him into prison, till he Ex.23.9, Oppression (1).

hear thee, thou hast gained saw what was done, they were thy brother. 16 But if he will not hear unto their lord all that was

thee, then take with thee one done. or two more, that in the mouth | 32 Then his lord, after that he of two or three witnesses every had called him, said unto him, O word may be established.

hear them, tell it unto the desireds me: church: but if he neglect to 33 Shouldest not thou also hear the church, let him be have had compassion on thy fel-Pr.3.3, Mercy (2). unto thee as an heathen man lowservant, even as I had pity and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth delivered him to the tormentshall be bound in heaven: and ors, till he should pay all that [1s.59.18, Recompense (1). whatsoever ye shall loose on was due unto him.
earth shall be loosed in heaven. 35 So likewise shall my heav-

done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name. there am I in the midst of

21 ¶Then came Pē'tēr to him. and said; Lord, how oft shall my these sayings, he departed from 22 Jē'sus saith unto him, I say dan; not unto thee, Until seven times :

23 Therefore is the kingdom there. of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account unto him, tempting him, and ch.16.1, Snares Laid (2).

of his servants. 24 And when he had begun to a man to put away his wife for reckon, one was brought unto every cause?

than having two eyes to be cast him, which owed him ten thou-1 K.20.39, Talents (2). sand talents.

26 The servant therefore fell 11 For the Son of man is come down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with

out, and found one of his fel-13 And if so be that he find lowservants, which owed him it, verily I say unto you, he re-an hundred pence: and he laid ch.6.15. Unmercifulae joiceth more of that sheep, than hands on him, and took him by of the ninety and nine which the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell that one of these little ones him, saying, Have patience with

and tell him his fault between should pay the debt.
thee and him alone: if he shall 31 So when his fellowservants very sorry, and came and told Is.58.7, Sympathy (1).

thou wicked servant, I forgave Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked.

17 And if he shall neglect to thee all that debt, because thou

on thee? 34 And his lord was wroth, and

19 Again I say unto you, That enly Father do also unto you, if two of you shall agree on if ye from your hearts forgive Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). earth as touching any thing not every one his brother their ch.6.15, Unmercifulness, that they shall ask, it shall be trespasses.

CHAPTER 19

Christ healeth the sick; 3 answersth A. D. 32. the Pharisees touching divorc ment; 16 instructeth how to attain eternal life, etc.

ND it came to pass, that p.p.Mk.10.1; Jn.10.40. A when Je'sus had finished brother sin against me, and I Gal?-lee, and came into the Jos. 20.7, Galliee. forgive him? till seven times? coasts of Jü-dæ'a beyond Jôr'-ch.4.25, Judga, Lu.1.5.

2 And great multitudes fol-ch.4.25, Multitudes, Mk.1.33 but, Until seventy times seven. lowed him; and he healed them ch.4.23, Christ Heals

> 3 The Pharisees also came ch.3.7, Pharisees, ch.23.2 saying unto him, Is it lawful for

Ex.

Ge.33.4, Forgiveness (3...

s.10.2, Extortion Con [demned, ch.23.5. Ge.6.13, Violence.

Jb.24.9, Pitiless, Lu.10.32.

[ch.22.15.

1.12.3, Ignorance of ["Word," ch.22.29. .D.Ge.1.27.

e.2.24. Husbands' Duty.

ice Marriage (2), ch.5.32,

De.24.1, Divorce, Lu.16.18.

Pa.95.8. Hardness (1).

ch.5.32, Fornication.

Celibacy, 1 Co.7.8.

De.23.1. Eunuchs, Ac.8.27.

See Asceticism, ch.3.4.

p.p.Mk.10.13; Lu.18.15.

See Promises to Children

Ps.127.4, Children (2).

See Heavenly Kingdom,

p.p.Lu.10.25. Lu.5.5, Christ, Master. ch.8.2, Christ Reverenced. Fzr.8.21, Teachableness.

Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

De.10.12, Requirements. De.32.47, Life (4). Ex.20.6, Keep Command

Ex.20.13, Murder(1), Ro.13.9.

Ac.2.39.

[ch.5.3.

Nu.11.28, Bigotry.

and female.

a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

21 Je sus said unto him, If thou with they twain shall be one flesh?

with the perfect, go and sell that the child. 25, Self-sacrifice (1), [Ro.14.21.]

twain, but one flesh. What there- and thou shalt have treasure in force God hath joined together, heaven: and come and follow ch.6.20. Spir. Treasure.

let not man put asunder.

et not man put asunder.
7 They say unto him, Why did 22 But when the young man ch.13.22, Worldliness (2). Mo'ses then command to give a heard that saying, he went away See Lost Opportunity, writing of divorcement, and to sorrowful: for he had great posput her away?

8 He saith unto them. Mo'ses because of the hardness of your disciples, Verily I say unto you, hearts suffered you to put away That a rich man shall hardly De.8.13, Riches Perilous, your wives: but from the be-enter into the kingdom of

ginning it was not so. p.p.Je.6.16. 9 And I say unto you, Whoso- 24 And again I say unto you,

Ex.20.14, Adultery, Ro.7.3. teth adultery: and whose mar-into the kingdom of God. doth commit adultery.

If the case of the man be so

11 But he said unto them, All things are possible.

nen cannot receive this saying, 27 ¶Then answered Pĕ'tĕr and ch.4.18, Peter, Lu.22.8. men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.

their mother's womb: and there 28 And Je'sus said unto them. are some eunuchs, which were Verily I say unto you, That ye See Mortify the Flesh, [ch.5.29.

He that is able to receive it, on twelve thrones, judging the Pa.91.14. Saints Exalted, let him receive it. 13 Then were there brought 29 And every one that hath unto him little children, that he forsaken houses, or brethren, or See Leaving All, Mk.10.28. Ge.48.14, Laying on [Hands (3). should put his hands on them, sisters, or father, or mother, or

and pray: and the disciples re-wife, or children, or lands, for buked them. 14 But Je'sus said, Suffer little an hundredfold, and shall inchildren, and forbid them not, herit everlasting life.

to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid his hands on be first. Ge.48.14, Laying on [Hands (3), Mk.10.16. them, and departed thence.

16 ¶And, behold, one came and said unto him. Good Master, what good thing shall I do. that I may have eternal life? FOR the kingdom of heaven ch.13.24, Kingdom of 17 And he said unto him, Why is like unto a man that is that I may have eternal life? Ps.25.8, God's Goodness, [Ro.2.4.

callest thou me good? there is an householder, which went out ch.9.38, Spir. Laborers. none good but one, that is, God: early in the morning to hire 18.5.1, Moral Vineyard. but if thou wilt enter into life, labourers into his vineyard. (ments, 1 Jn.5.3. keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? with the labourers for a penny See Wages, Le.19.13. Ex.20.14. Adultery.

Ex.20.15. Theft Forbidden.

[Ro.13.9]

Ex.20.16. False Witnesser(1)

Exp. Thou shalt not commit adultineyard.

Ex.20.16. False Witnesser(1)

Ex.20.16. False Witnesser(1) Jē'sus said, Thou shalt do no mur-a day, he sent them into his See Work (2), Hag. 2.4. [Ro.13.9. shalt not bear false witness,

4 And he answered and said 19 Honour thy father and thy Ex. 20.12, Filial Honor. unto them, Have ye not read, mother: and, Thou shalt love De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2). that he which made them at thy neighbour as thyself.

the beginning made them male 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I De.17.19. Keep the Law. 5 And said, For this cause shall kept from my youth up: what ch.7.22. Works Insufficient.

me.

sessions. 23 Then said Je'sus unto his

heaven.

ever shall put away his wife, It is easier for a camel to go Ge.12.16, Camela, ch.23.24. except it be for fornication, and through the eye of a needle, shall marry another, commit-than for a rich man to enter SeeTrustin Riches, Jb. 31.24.

rieth her which is put away 25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, See Astonishment, ch.22.23. 10 This disciples say unto him, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Je'sus beheld them, and with his wife, it is not good to said unto them, With men this p.p.Je.32.17; Zec.8.6. is impossible; but with God all Jb.42.2, Omnipotence, [Mk.14.36.

said unto him, Behold, we have 12 For there are some eu-forsaken all, and followed thee; Mk.10.28, Leaving All. nuchs, which were so born from what shall we have therefore? See Saint's Portion, Ps.16.5. made cunuchs of men: and which have followed me, in the ch.16.24, Discipleship. there be eunuchs, which have regeneration when the Son of Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

> twelve tribes of Is ra-el. my name's sake, shall receive ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake,

30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall

CHAPTER 20

Of the labourers in the vineyard. A. D. 33. 17 Christ foretelleth his passion; 29 and giveth sight to two blind men.

2 And when he had agreed

Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors.

Jos.7.21, Avarice (2).

ch.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom.

made themselves eunuchs for man shall sit in the throne of ch.16.27, Christ's Glory,

[Ac.9.16. De.4.40,Godlinesa Profit'ble. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

third hour, and saw others stand-led by GOOGIC

23

the kingdom of heaven's sake. his glory, ye also shall sit up-

See Slothfulness, Pr.18.9. ing idle in the marketplace, and desiring a certain thing of Marketplaces, ch.23.7. 4 And said unto them; Go ye him. also into the vineyard, and what- 21 And he said unto her, What soever is right I will give you. wilt thou? She saith unto him, p.p.Ja.4.3. See Reward (1), Da.12.3. And they went their way. Grant that these my two sons Nu.11.15. Unwise Prayers. See Obedience (2), Ge.6.22. 5 Again he went out about the may sit, the one on thy right Ge.11.4, Ambition, Lu.11.42 sixth and ninth hour, and did hand, and the other on the left, Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. likewise. in thy kingdom. 6 And about the eleventh hour 22 But Je'sus answered and he went out, and found others said, Ye know not what ye ask. See Man's Ignorance, Jb. 5.5 standing idle, and saith unto Are ye able to drink of the cup Ps.73.10. Cup of Suffering Ch 2c. them, Why stand ye here all the that I shall drink of, and to be day idle? baptized with the baptism that 7 They say unto him, Because I am baptized with? They say p.p.Lu.12.50. no man hath hired us. He saith unto him, We are able. See Excuses (2), Lu.14.18. Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (. unto them, Go ye also into the 23 And he saith unto them, vineyard; and whatsoever is Ye shall drink indeed of my [MO: 14. See Universal Call, Is.45.22. right, that shall ye receive. cup, and be baptized with the p.p.Ac.12.2; Re.1.9. 8 So when even was come, the baptism that I am baptized with: See Persecution (4).ch.16.11 p.p.Ac.17.31; 1 Th.4.16. lord of the vineyard saith unto but to sit on my right hand, and Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ his steward, Call the labourers, on my left, is not mine to give, ch.9.38, Spir. Laborers, and give them their hire, begin- but it shall be given to them Le.19.13. Wages Let 17-13, It ages 2. Pr. 11.34, ning from the last unto the first. for whom it is prepared of my Pa.23.5, Divine Preparation 9 And when they came that Father. were hired about the eleventh 24 And when the ten heard hour, they received every man a it, they were moved with indig. Ex.32.19. Indignation. nation against the two brethren. See Church Strife, 1 Co.L.IL penny. 10 But when the first came, 25 But Je'sus called them unto they supposed that they should him, and said, Ye know that the have received more; and they princes of the Gen'tiles exercise See Impartiality (1), v.14. likewise received every man a dominion over them, and they penny. that are great exercise authority 11 And when they had received upon them. it, they murmured against the 26 But it shall not be so among Mi.6.8. Humility (2). Pr.19.3. Murmuring (1). you: but whosoever will be great ch.5.19, True Greatn goodman of the house, [ch.23.11 12 Saying, These last have among you, let him be your wrought but one hour, and thou minister; Ge.37.4, Man's Jealousy, [Lu.15.28. hast made them equal unto us, 27 And whosoever will be p.p.ch.18.4. Jb.12.6, Apparent Injustice, [Ro.9.14. which have borne the burden chief among you, let him be Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined and heat of the day. your servant: 13 But he answered one of 28 Even as the Son of man ch.8.20, Son of Man, ch.24.2 them, and said, Friend, I do thee came not to be ministered un-ch.5.17, Christ's Mission. Ps.98.9. God's Equity. 14 Take that thine is, and go 29 ¶And as they departed from Nu.22.1, Jericho, Mk.10.46. thy way: I will give unto this Jeri-cho, a great multitude fol-ch.4.25, Multitudes. Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1) [Ac.10.34. last, even as unto thee. lowed him. p.p.Mk.10.46; Lu.18.35. De. 4.39, Sovereignty of God. 15 Is it not lawful for me to do 30 And, behold, two blind men ch.9.27, Blindness (2). (di.21.14 kee Divine Ownership (1), [Ex.19.5. what I will with mine own? Is sitting by the way side, when thine eye evil, because I am they heard that Je'sus passed by, good? Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. cried out, saying, Have mercy on De.21.8, Mercy Sought. 16 So the last shall be first, us, O Lord, thou son of David. ch.1.1, Son of David. Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). and the first last: for many be 31 And the multitude rebuked p.p.ch.22.14. called, but few chosen. them, because they should hold 17 ¶And Je'sus going up to Jê-|their peace: but they cried the Ge.18.32, Importunity. ru'sā-lēm took the twelve dismore, saying, Have mercy on ciples apart in the way, and said us, O Lord, thou son of Dā'vid. p.p.Mk.10.32; Lu.18.31. ch.14.23, Retirement, [Mk.6.31. unto them. 32 And Je'sus stood still, and 18 Behold, we go up to Jeru'-called them, and said, What sā-lěm; and the Son of man will ye that I shall do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, ch.8.2, Great Faith. See Betrayal, ch.24.10. shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and that our eyes may be opened. 2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.23.2. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted. they shall condemn him to 34 So Je sus had compassion ch.9.36, Christ's Compassion, ch.23. death. on them, and touched their 19 And shall deliver him to eyes: and immediately their ch.8.3, Christ's Touch ch.27.29, Christ Mocked. the Gen'tiles to mock, and to eyes received sight, and they ch.4.23, Christ Heals. ch.27.26, Scourging. See Crucifixion, ch.27.35 scourge, and to crucify him: and followed him. See Discipleship, ch.16.24. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4), [ch.26.32. the third day he shall rise again. CHAPTER 21 20 Then came to him the p.p.Mk.10.35. mother of Zeb'e-dee's children Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an ass: 12 Driveth the buyers and A. D. 33. ch.8.2, Christ Reverenced, [Mk.5.22. with her sons, worshipping him,

sellers out of the temple.

ligitized by

[ity (2).

.p. Mk.11.1: Lu.19.29.

lethphage, Lu.19.29. It. of Olives, ch.24.3.

ie.22.3. Asses.

1x.19.5. Divine Owner-

h.1.22, Fulfillment (1), [ch.26.56.

.n.Is.62.11: Zec.9.9. 's. 2.6, Christ, King, ch.25.34. s.53.7. Christ's Meekness. [ch.26.52.

h.4.20, Obedience to Christ,

.p.2 K.9.13.

h.4.25, Multitudes. 4k.11.8. Christ Honored. I.D.Le.23.40: Jn.12.13.

! Chr.5.13, Praise (2).).p.Mk.11.15; Lu.19.45; [Jn.12.13.

lesus of Nazareth, Mk.1.24. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet,

los.20.7, Galilee, ch.26.32. see Temple (3), ch.24.1. See Authority of Christ, [ch.7.29.

? Chr.29.15, Temple [Cleansed, Jn.2.15.

See House of God, Is.56.7. ? Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2),

Ác.8.19. :h.9.27, Blindness

(2), [Mk.8.22] Le.21.18. The Lame, Lu.7.22. :h.4.23, ChristHeals, Mk.1.31. he healed them.

See Miracles (2), (Index). Jos. 8.35, Children (4).

:h.1.1. Son of David.

ND when they drew nigh babes and sucklings thou hast A unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and were perfected praise?

mount of Ol'ives, then sent Je-out of the city into Beth'a-ny; Bethany, ch.26.6.

sus two disciples,

an ass tied, and a colt with her: 19 And when he saw a fig tree Jud. 9.10, Fig-trees, Lu. 13.6. loose them, and bring them unin the way, he came to it, and

to me.

3 And if any man say ought leaves only, and said unto it, Let unto you, ye shall say, The no fruit grow on thee hencefor-Lord hath need of them; and ward for ever. And presently

(ship (1). straightway he will send them. the fig tree withered away.

4 All this was done, that it 20 And when the disciples saw spoken by the prophet, saying, soon is the fig tree withered

5 Tell ye the daughter of away! Si'on, Behold, thy King cometh 21 Je'sus answered and said unto thee, meek, and sitting unto them, Verily I say unto you, upon an ass, and a colt the foal If ye have faith, and doubt not, 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined.

did as Je'sus commanded them, ye shall say unto this mountain,
7 And brought the ass, and Be thou removed, and be thou
[In.1141. the colt, and put on them their cast into the sea; it shall be clothes, and they set him there-done.

8 And a very great multitude ye shall ask in prayer, believ- See Answer Promised spread their garments in the ing, ye shall receive.
way; others cut down branches 23 ¶And when he was come

9 And the multitudes that went came unto him as he was teach-ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher. D.p.Ps.118.25; ch.22.42; And the multitudes that went came unto aid, By what authority p.p.Mk.11.27. [Mk.12.35] before, and that followed, cried, ing, and said, By what authority p.p.Mk.11.27. saying, Hō-săn'na to the son of doest thou these things? and

see Rulers Honor'd, Ge 41.43. eth in the name of the Lord; 24 And Je'sus answered and p.p.Jb.5.13. Hô-găn'nà in the highest.

moved, saying, Who is this?

Năz'a-reth of Găl'i-lee.

tables of the moneychangers, him? and the seats of them that sold 26 But if we shall say, Of men; doves.

13 And said unto them, It is John as a prophet. written, My house shall be called 27 And they answered Je'sus, the house of prayer; but ye have and said, We cannot tell. And See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16. made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame I you by what authority I do came to him in the temple; and these things.

15 And when the chief priests certain man had two sons; and and scribes saw the wonderful he came to the first, and said, things that he did, and the chil-Son, go work to day in my vine-Hag.2.4, Work (2), Mk.13.34. dren crying in the temple, and yard.

saying, Hô-săn na to the son of 29 He answered and said, I will Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2).

pleased, 16 And said unto him, Hearest 30 And he came to the second, thou what these say? And Je'sus and said likewise. And he ansaith unto them, Yea; have ye swered and said, I go, sir: and See Covenant-breakers. never read, Out of the mouth of went not.

2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2). come to Beth pha-ge, unto the 17 And he left them, and went

and he lodged there. p.Mk.11.11; Jn.11.18. 2 Saying unto them, Go into 18 Now in the morning as he

the village over against you, returned into the city, he hun-and straightway ye shall find gered.

might be fulfilled which was it, they marvelled, saying, How ch.13.54, Astonishment.

of an ass.

ye shall not only do this which ch.8.13, Faith (4), Mk.9.23.

6 And the disciples went, and is done to the fig tree, but also if

22 And all things, whatsoever Faith (8), Jn.1.12.

from the trees, and strewed them into the temple, the chief priests ch.24.1, Temple (3). in the way. h.1.1, Son of David. David: Blessed is he that com-who gave thee this authority?

said unto them, I also will ask 10 ¶And when he was come you one thing, which if ye tell into Je-ru'sa-lem, all the city was me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these 11 And the multitude said, things.

This is Je gus the prophet of 25 The baptism of Jöhn, whence ch. 3.6, John's Baptism

was it? from heaven, or of men? 12 ¶And Jē'sus went into the And they reasoned with themtemple of God, and cast out all selves, saying, If we shall say, them that sold and bought in From heaven; he will say unto the temple, and overthrew the us, Why did ye not then believe

we fear the people; for all hold p.p.ch.14.5; Lu.20.6; Mk.6.20.

he said unto them, Neither tell

28 TBut what think ye? A

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Mk.9.38. David; they were sore dis-|not: but afterward he repented, | 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). and went.

In.11.41.

Ps.91.15.

[ch.26.57.

Mk.1.4.

ls.5.1, Moral Vineyard, v.33.

Le.26.15.

p.p.Pa.8.2.

See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. ch.5.46, Publicans, Lu.3.12 See Heavenly Kingdom, ch.5.3.

Is.40.3, John the Baptist. 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3). Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2), [Lu.22.67.

Jn.2.22, Believers. Le.26.23, Impenitence (1).

p.p.Ps.80.9; Song 8.11. p.p.Mk.12.1; Lu.20.9. Is.5.1, Moral Vineyard.

De.15.14, Winepress. Ge.11.5, Towers, Lu.13.4. Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, [Mk.12.2.

ch.3.8, Fruitfulness.

ch.12.36, Accountability. [ch.25.19.

De.25.3, Beatings, Mk.13.9. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

See Longsuffering (1), [Nu.14.18.

Divine Messenger, Jn.6.38. See God's Love, Jn.3.16. See Beloved Son, ch.12.18.

p.p.Ps.2.2; ch.26.3,4. Lu.6.11. Christ Hated. ch.12.14, Plots Laid.

p.p.Ac.2.23. ch.8.34, Christ Rejected. Is.53.12, Christ's Death.

p.p.De.4.26; He.2.3. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). p.p.Ac.13.46; 18.6. See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

p.p.Ps.118.22.

Is.8.14, Rock of Offence. ch.8.34, Christ Rejected, Mk.6.3. Ps.118.22, Corner-stone, [Ac.4.11. Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom. Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off, [Lu.14.24. Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness, (ch.25.25. Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2). See Fruitfulness, ch.3.8. See Fall of the Wicked, [Pr.11.5.

Is.34.2, Destruction (2).

31 Whether of them twain did and Phar'i-sees had heard his ch.3.7, Pharisees. the will of his father? They parables, they perceived that he say unto him, The first. Jē'sus spake of them. saith unto them, Verily I say 46 But when they sought to unto you, That the publicans lay hands on him, they feared p.p.v.26. and the harlots go into the king-the multitude, because they took dom of God before you. 32 For Jöhn came unto you in

the way of righteousness, and The marriage of the king's son. 21 A. D. 33. we believed him not: but the Tributs to be paid to Cassar. ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots be lieved him: and ye, when ye A ND Je sus answered and p.p.Lu.14.16. had seen it, repented not after-parables, and said, ward, that ye might believe him. 2 The kingdom of heaven is 33 ¶Hear another parable: like unto a certain king, which There was a certain house made a marriage for his son, and digged a winepress in it, the wedding: and they would and built a tower, and let it out not come.

far country: fruit drew near, he sent his serv-have prepared my dinner: my ants to the husbandmen, that oxen and my fatlings are killed, they might receive the fruits and all things are ready: come Ge.7.1, "Comes," Lu.14.17. of it.

his servants, and beat one, and and went their ways, one to his See Despisers, Pr.1.30.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and servants, and entreated them

reverence my son. 38 But when the husbandmen stroyed those murderers, and saw the son, they said among burned up their city. themselves, This is the heir; 8 Then saith he to his servseize on his inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and not worthy. cast him out of the vineyard, 9 Go ye therefore into the and slew him.

41 They say unto him, He will together all as many as they yard unto other husbandmen, guests. which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

ye never read in the scriptures, a wedding garment: The stone which the builders 12 And he saith unto him, rejected, the same is become Friend, how camest thou in 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." the head of the corner: this is hither not having a wedding Ec.9.12, Unreadiness. the Lord's doing, and it is mar-garment? And he was speech-vellous in our eyes?

Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

nation bringing forth the fruits cast him into outer darkness; Nu.14.39, Remorse.

44 And whosoever shall fall on gnashing of teeth. this stone shall be broken: but 14 For many are called, but 1s.45.22, Universal Call. on whomsoever it shall fall, it few are chosen. will grind him to powder.

him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22

holder, which planted a vine-yard, and hedged it round about, to call them that were bidden to

to husbandmen, and went into a 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them 34 And when the time of the which are bidden, Behold, I unto the marriage.

35 And the husbandmen took 5 But they made light of it, Ps.123.4, Indifference (1) killed another, and stoned an-farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his

they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will thereof, he was wroth: and he See Divine Indignation. sent forth his armies, and de-

come, let us kill him, and let us ants, The wedding is ready, but Is.54.5, Marriage (4). they which were bidden were ch.10.37, Unworthines

highways, and as many as ye 40 When the lord therefore of shall find, bid to the marriage. the vineyard cometh, what will 10 So those servants went out he do unto those husbandmen? into the highways, and gathered miserably destroy those wicked found, both bad and good: and See Salvation (4), La.36. men, and will let out his vine-the wedding was furnished with Ac. 10.45, Gentiles (2).

43 Therefore say I unto you, 13 Then said the king to the ch.13.30, Separation (5). The kingdom of God shall be servants, Bind him hand and taken from you, and given to a foot, and take him away, and Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). there shall be weeping and Ps.112.10, Gnashing of Teeth

15 Then went the Phar's-ch.3.7. Pharisees. 45 And when the chief priests sees, and took counsel how they Ps.36.4, Evil Devices.

De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

ch.13.24, Kingdom of [Heaven, ch.25.] Is.54.5,Marriage(4),ch.25.]

See Christ, Bridegroom, [ch.9.2] Nu.16.28,God's Mess [Lu.l.

Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). (Lu.14. Ps.81.11, Call Refused.

Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation ch.25.3. Is.25.6, Spir. Peasts, [Mk.14.7]

ch.13.22, Worldliness (2).

1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21.

[Ps.69.A. See Instruments of Judg. [ment, De.25.% 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2).

[Acila Is.45.22, Universal Call, [Jn.7.3]

See Whosoever (2), Lu.12.1.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

h.16.1, Snares Laid (2), [Mk.8.11.

lerodians, Mk.3.6. Pr.23.7. Hypocrisy.

See Deceit (1), Ps.36.3.

See Cæsar (Index). Pr.15.11, HeartsRead, Mk.2.8.

Je.32.10, Money, Mk.12.41.

Exr.7.26, Citizens' Duties Ro.13.1

De.10.12, Requirements.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. ch.13.54, Astonishment, v.33. Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

ch.3.7. Sadducees, v.34. Materialism, Ac.17.18.

Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

De.25.5, Marriage (5).

Ge.11.30, Childless.

2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

p.p.2 Ti.2.23: Tit.3.9.

ch.12.3, Ignorance of ["Word," Jn.20.9.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Mk.12.25, Angels (6). ch.6.20, Heaven (2). Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1).

See Search "The Word," [De.17.19.

p.p.Ex.3.6; Mk.12,26; [Lu.20.37. Ge.11.27, Abraham. Ge.17.19, Isaac. Ge.25.26, Jacob.

Lu.20.36, Immortality.

ch.13.54, Astonishment,

di-ans, saying, Master, we know gathered together. carest thou for any man: for question, tempting him, and

See Impartiality (2), [De.10.17. of men. thou regardest not the person saying, 17 Tell us therefore, What commandment in the law?

Chr. 17-11, Tribute, Ro.13.6. thinkest thou? Is it lawful to 37 Je sus said unto him, Thou De.6.5, Love Enjoined give tribute unto Cæ'sar, or not? shalt love the Lord thy God wickedness, and said, Why thy soul, and with all thy mind.

:h.15.7, Hypocrites, ch.23.13. tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? 19 Shew me the tribute money. commandment. And they brought unto him a 39 And the second is like unto De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2),

20 And he saith unto them, bour as thyself. Whose is this image and super- 40 On these two command-

scription? 21 They say unto him, Cæ'- prophets.

Render therefore unto Çæ'şar gathered together, Jē'şus asked p.p.Mk.12.35; Lu.20.41. the things which are Çæ'sar's; them,

him, and went their way. 23 The same day came to him him Lord, saying, the Săd'du-çeeş, which say that 44 The LORD said unto my there is no resurrection, and Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

asked him. 24 Saying, Master, Mo'ses said, footstool? If a man die, having no chil- 45 If Dā'vid then call him dren, his brother shall marry his Lord, how is he his son? wife, and raise up seed unto his 46 And no man was able to an-p.p.Mk.12.34; Lu.14.6.

brother. seven brethren: and the first, ask him any more questions. when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue,

left his wife unto his brother: 26 Likewise the second also,

and the third, unto the seventh. 27 And last of all the woman

unto them, Ye do err, not know- after their works: for they say, ch.7.3, Inconsistency, [Lu.6.46. ing the scriptures, nor the power and do not. of God.

neither marry, nor are given in lay them on men's shoulders: Mk.7.4, Ceremonialism. marriage, but are as the angels but they themselves will not ch.6.2, Pharisaism, v.13. of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resur- fingers. rection of the dead, have ye not 5 But all their works they do p.p.ch.6.1, read that which was spoken unfor to be seen of men: they 2 K.10.16, Ostentation, to you by God, saying,

and the God of I'saac, and the garments, God of Jā'cob? God is not the 6 And love the uppermost Ge.11.4. Ambition. God of the dead, but of the rooms at feasts, and the chief Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were aston-kets, and to be called of men, [Mk.2.12. ished at his doctrine. Răb'bī, Răb'bī. See EarthlyHonor,Np.22.17.

might entangle him in his talk. 34 ¶But when the Pharisees ch.3.7, Pharisees. 16 And they sent out unto him had heard that he had put the their disciples with the Hê-rō'- Săd'du-çeeş to silence, they were Jb.5.16, Men Silenced,

that thou art true, and teachest 35 Then one of them, which p.p.Lu.10.25. the way of God in truth, neither was a lawyer, asked him a ch.16.1, Snares Laid (2).

36 Master, which is the great

18 But Je'sus perceived their with all thy heart, and with all De.6.5, Whole Heart, Ac.8.37. 38 This is the first and great De.6.6, Commandments,

it, Thou shalt love thy neigh-

ments hang all the law and the See True Religion, De.10.12.

sar's. Then saith he unto them, 41 \While the Phar'i-sees were

and unto God the things that 42 Saying, What think ye of are God's.

Christ? whose son is he? They 22 When they had heard these say unto him, The son of Da'vid. ch.1,1, Son of David. words, they marvelled, and left 43 He saith unto them, How p.p.2 S.23.2.

then doth Da'vid in spirit call See Christ Divine, Lu.22.70.

till I make thine enemies thy

swer him a word, neither durst 25 Now there were with us any man from that day forth See Men Silenced, v.34.

CHAPTER 23

Of the scribes and the Pharisees' good doctrine, but evil examples of life. THEN spake Jē'sus to the mul-

titude, and to his disciples, 2 Saying, The scribes and the 2 S.8.17, Scribes, v.15. 28 Therefore in the resurrec-Phar'i-sees sit in Mo'ses' seat; | ch.3.7, Pharisees, Lu.7.30. tion whose wife shall she be of 3 All therefore whatsoever See Unfaithful Ministers, the seven? for they all had her. they bid you observe, that ob-29 Je'sus answered and said serve and do; but do not ye Ps.78.36, False Profession.

4 For they bind heavy burdens 30 For in the resurrection they and grievous to be borne, and move them with one of their Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2),

make broad their phylacteries, De.6.8, Phylacteries. 32 I am the God of A'bra-ham, and enlarge the borders of their Nu.15.38, Fringes.

seats in the synagogues,

Ac.4.14.

[2 Th.3.5.

Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors.

SeeChrist Exalted.Mk.16.19. Ps.110.1, Footstool (1) He.1.13. Is.53.12, Christ, Victor.

MAF

[Mk.10.37.

Lu.18.12.

SeeSynagogues(2),ch.10.17.

Digitized by GOO

Pr.22.2, Man's Equality, [Ac.10.28.

Spir. Brethren, ch.25.40. De.32.6, Universal Father, [Ro.3.29.

De.26.15, Heaven (1).

Lu.5.5, Christ, Master. ch.5.19, True Greatness Lu.1.15 Mi.6.8, Humility (2). Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Pr.16.19, Humility (1). See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

Is.5.8. Woes. ch.6.2. Pharisaism, v.23.

Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks, Lu.11.52.

See Widow & Fatherless(1) [Ex.22.22 Is.10.2, Extortion [Condemned. Is.58.2, Sanctimony. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to Works 2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.27.41. Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal, Ac.9.2.

See Judaizers. Ac.15.1. ch.5.22, Hell(Gehenna), v.33.

See Children of the Devil, [ch.13.38] ch.5.19, False Teachers.

p.p.Is.56.10; ch.15.14.

Ps.53.1. Fools. p.p.Ex.30.29.

s.59.10, Spir. Blindness [2 Co.3.14. p.p.Ex.29.37.

p.p.2 Chr.6.2; Ps.26.8; [Ps.132.14.

See Shekinah, Ex.40.35.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

ch.6.2, Pharisaism, v.27. Ge.14.20, Tithes, Lu.18.12. Is.28.25, Cummin. Is.1.13, Formalism (1),

father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masin they are full of extortion concerns: for one is your Master. Father, which is in heaven. ters: for one is your Master, and excess, even Christ. 11 But he that is greatest cleanse first that which is with-Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing.

12 And whosoever shall exalt outside of them may be clean himself shall be abased; and he also. that shall humble himself shall 27 Woe unto you, scribes and Is.5.8, Woes.

go in yourselves, neither suffer uncleanness. ye them that are entering to 28 Even so ye also outwardly go in.

therefore ye shall receive the ye build the tombs of the prophgreater damnation.

compass sea and land to make the days of our fathers, we would one proselyte, and when he is not have been partakers with Jb.32.1, Self-righteons made, ye make him twofold them in the blood of the prophmore the child of hell than your ets. selves.

16 Woe unto you, ye blind unto yourselves, that ye are the guides, which say, Whosoever children of them which killed [La.19.2] shall swear by the temple, it is the prophets. nothing; but whosoever shall 32 Fill ye up then the meas swear by the gold of the temple, ure of your fathers. he is a debtor!

whether is greater, the gold, or damnation of hell? the temple that sanctifieth the 34 Wherefore, behold, I send gold?

whosoever sweareth by the gift and some of them shall ye that is upon it, he is guilty.

the altar that sanctifieth the all the righteous blood shed gift?

by all things thereon. 21 And whose shall swear by temple and the altar. the temple, sweareth by it, and 36 Verily I say unto you, All p.p.ch.24.34.

by him that dwelleth therein. 22 And he that shall swear by this generation.
heaven, sweareth by the throne 37 O Jern's alem, Jern's alem, 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

Phäri-sees, hypocrites! for ye have gathered thy children topay tithe of mint and anise and gether, even as a hen gathereth

[sion. Mt. 13]

See Divine Overshadowing. cummin, and have omitted the her chickens under her wings, weightier matters of the law, and ye would not! ch.8.34. Christ Rejecte judgment, mercy, and faith: 38 Behold, your house is left Jud.16.20. Wickel Fer-Ps. 109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

Ps. 109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

Jindgment, mercy, and faith: 38 Behold, your house is left these ought ye to have done, and unto you desolate.

Sins of Omission, ch. 25.45.

Inot to leave the other undone.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall.

8 But be not ye called Rab bi: 24 Ye blind guides, which strain Is. 59.10, Spir. Blindness. for one is your Master, even at a gnat, and swallow a camel. Ge.12.16, Camels. Christ; and all ye are brethren. 25 Woe unto you, scribes and

9 And call no man your father Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye upon the earth: for one is your make clean the outside of the

blind Phar'i-see,

26 Thou

among you shall be your servant. in the cup and platter, that the p.p.Lu.11.39.

Phar'i-sees, hypocrites! for ye ch.6.2, Phariesissan, Ja.1.3. 13 TBut woe unto you, scribes are like unto whited sepulchres, ch.15.7, Hypocrites, ch.24.51. and Phar'i sees, hypocrites! for which indeed appear beautiful 1 S.16.7, Outward Appear ye shut up the kingdom of heav-outward, but are within full of en against men: for ye neither dead men's bones, and of all Ge.6.5, Depravity. Mk.7.2.

Phari-sees, hypocrites! for ye and iniquity.
devour widows houses, and for 29 Woe unto you, scribes and a pretence make long prayer: Phari-sees, hypocrites! because ets, and garnish the sepulchres

15 Woe unto you, scribes and of the righteous, Phar'l-sees, hypocrites! for ye 30 And say, If we had been in 31 Wherefore ye be witnesses

33 Ye serpents, ye generation 17 Ye fools and blind: for of vipers, how can ye escape the

unto you prophets, and wise 18 And, Whosoever shall swear men, and scribes: and some of by the altar, it is nothing; but them ye shall kill and crucify; See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21. scourge in your synagogues, and See Scourging, ch. 27.26. 19 Ye fools and blind: for persecute them from city to city: ch.10.17, Persecution (4). whether is greater, the gift, or 35 That upon you may come Ex.20.5, Retribution (1).

upon the earth, from the blood 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. 20 Whoso therefore shall swear of righteous A bel unto the blood Ge.4.2, Abel, He.11.4. 20 Whoso therefore snails wear of rights of Bara-chi'- 2 Chr.24.20, Zachariza, by the altar, sweareth by it, and of Zach-a-ri'as son of Bara-chi'- 2 Chr.24.20, Zachariza, [Ln.11.51 as, whom ye slew between the

these things shall come upon Is.13.11, Punishment.

of God, and by him that sitteth thou that killest the prophets, thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and unto thee, how often would I

Pr.1.24. Divise Pleatings. [Ro.10.21.]

Pr.23.20, Excess.

Err.9.11. Filthiness. Ro.6.14

per ment that are entering to 20 15cm so ye also variously ge.6.12, Corruption (2), appear righteous unto men, but [Lu.11.3]

14 Woe unto you, scribes and within ye are full of hypocrisy Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy, Lu.12.

Phar i-sees, hypocrites! for ye and iniquity. ch.15.7, Hypocrites.

(nest (2), Lu.10.2

Jb.27.14,Seed of the Wickel

p.p.Ge.15.16; 1 Th.2.16. Ps.58.4, Serpents(2), Ls.3... Is.30.1, Denunciations.

[Lu_16 Pr.11.21, No Escape, Ro. 23. ch.5.22, Hell (Gehenne), [Mk.9.41 Je.35.15, Divine Call (1).

2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs.

Is.3.1, Jerus'l'm(3), Lu. 19.43.

ch.8.34, Christ Rejected.

See Temple Destroyed, (ch.34.2

e Departure Foretold, [Jn.7.33.

D_33. p.Mk.13.1; Lu.21.5.

emple (3), Mk.11.15.

p.Lu.19.44. 4.25.9, Temple Destroyed.

1.21.1, Mt. of Olives, [ch.26.30. ee Curiosity, 1 S.6.19. 1.12.38, Sign-seekers, [Mk.8.11 ee Second Coming (2), v.27. p.ch.28.20. .p.Je.29.8. h.6.1, Take Heed, Mk.4.24. e Not Deceived, 1 Co.6.9.

'alse Christs, v.24.

ie.14.2, War (1), Re.6.4.

Ex.14.13. Encouragement.

p.p.2 Chr.15.6; Is,19.2; Ge.41.27, Famine (1), [Ac.11.28.

Le.26.25, Pestilence (1), Lu.21.11 Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. De.4.30, Tribulation.

ch.10.17, Persecution (4) [Lu.21.12 Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. 1s.66.5, SaintsHated, Lu.6.22. ch.5.11, For Christ's Sake. 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy.

See Hatred (2), Ge.27.41. De.13.5, False Prophets,

Ro.16.18, Deceivers. Jb.15.16, Iniquity, Ro.6.19.

Pr.14.14, Backsliding, [Lu.9.62. ch.10.22, Endurance.

Ps.91.16, Salvation [Promised.

Gospel Universal, ch.28.19. ch.3.1. Preaching. Ps.2.8. Missions, ch.28.19. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

Da.9.27. Abomination of

eChrist Exalted, Mk.16.19. eth in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24

Destruction of the temple foretold.

ND Jē'sus went out, and deand his disciples came to him suck in those days! for to shew him the buildings of 20 But pray ye that your flight 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. the temple.

2 And Je'sus said unto them, the sabbath day: See ye not all these things? yer- 21 For then shall be great trib- De.4.30. Tribulation. ily I say unto you. There shall ulation, such as was not since not be left here one stone up the beginning of the world to p.p.Da.12.1; Jl.2.2. on another, that shall not be this time, no, nor ever shall be.

thrown down. mount of Olives, the disciples should no flesh be saved: but ing, Tell us, when shall these shall be shortened. things be? and what shall be 23 Then if any man shall say the sign of thy coming, and of unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or, p.p.Lu.17.23. the end of the world?

4 And Je'sus answered and said 24 For there shall arise false v.5, False Christs, Mk.13.22. unto them, Take heed that no Christs, and false prophets, and De.13.5, False Prophets. man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my ders; insomuch that, if it were name, saying, I am Christ; and possible, they shall deceive the shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that fore ve be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but unto you, Behold, he is in the the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against is in the secret chambers; benation, and kingdom against lieve it not. kingdom: and there shall be 27 For as the lightning cometh Ex. 19.16, Lightning, Re. 4.5. famines, and pestilences, and out of the east, and shineth Ec.9.12, Sudden Events,

earthquakes, in divers places. 8 All these are the beginning also the coming of the Son of Second Coming (2), v.36. of sorrows.

you: and ye shall be hated of gathered together.

other.

shall rise, and shall deceive be shaken:

wax cold.

unto the end, the same shall be ing in the clouds of heaven with saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all with a great sound of a trumthe world for a witness unto all pet, and they shall gather to-p.p.1 Co.15.52; 1 Th.4.16. nations; and then shall the end gether his elect from the four v.22, The Elect, Lu.18.7.

15 When ye therefore shall see to the other. the abomination of desolation, 32 Now learn a parable of the [Desolation, Mk.13.14. spoken of by Dan'iel the prophet, fig tree; When his branch is yet stand in the holy place, (whose tender, and putteth forth leaves, readeth, let him understand:) | ye know that summer is nigh: | Ge.8.22, Summer.

16 Then let them which be in 33 So likewise ye, when ye ch. 13.37, Christ Expounds, Jū-dæ'a flee into the mountains: shall see all these things, know the ch. 13.37, Christ Expounds, Ma. 4.34.

not see me henceforth, till ye 17 Let him which is on the shall say. Blessed is he that com- housetop not come down to take Jos. 2.6, Housetops, Lu. 5.19. any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are p.p.Lu.23.29. parted from the temple: with child, and to them that give

be not in the winter, neither on Song 2.11, Winter, Jn. 10.22.

22 And except those days 3 ¶And as he sat upon the should be shortened, there p.p. Is. 65.8. came unto him privately, say-for the elect's sake those days The Elect, v.31.

there; believe it not.

shall shew great signs and won- Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you be-SeeChrist, Prophet, De. 18.18.

26 Wherefore if they shall say desert; go not forth: behold, he

even unto the west; so shall man be.

9 Then shall they deliver you 28 For wheresoever the car-up to be afflicted, and shall kill case is, there will the eagles be p.p.Lu.17.37.

all nations for my name's sake. 29 ¶Immediately after the trib-10 And then shall many be of-ulation of those days shall the De.4.30, Tribulation. Jud. 16.18, Betrayal, ch. 26.16. fended, and shall betray one an- sun be darkened, and the moon is. 13.10, Eclipse. other, and shall hate one an-shall not give her light, and the p.p.Is.34.4; Re.6.13. stars shall fall from heaven, and 11 And many false prophets the powers of the heavens shall

> 30 And then shall appear the p.p.v.3; Da.7.13; Re.1.7. 12 And because iniquity shall sign of the Son of man in heav-ch.8.20, Son of Man. abound, the love of many shall en: and then shall all the tribes See Guilty Fear, Is.2.19. of the earth mourn, and they 13 But he that shall endure shall see the Son of man com- Second Coming (7), Mk.8.38.

> > power and great glory. 31 And he shall send his angels (Angels (3), ch.25.31. winds, from one end of heaven

Ge.19.22, Haste (2).

Jn.16.33.

See Be Not Deceived, v.4.

ch.8.20.Son of Man, Mk.8.38.

gitized by

p.p.ch.16.28; 23.36.

Ps.102.26, Heavens (2) 2 Pe.3.10. Ps.102.26, Mutability.
Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.
Ps.119.89, "Word" En[dures, 1 Pe.1.25.] v.27, Second Coming (2) [Lu.12.40. De.29.29, Secret Things. Is.42.9, Foreknowledge, Ge.5.29, Noah, He.11.7.

p.p.Lu.17.26; 1 Pe.3.20. Ge.6.7, Deluge, 1 Pe.3.20. Ex.16.3, Carnality. ch.13.22, Worldliness (2), 1 Co.7.33. Ge.6.14, Ark (1), He.11.7. Ec.9.12, Unreadiness, v.50.

See Second Coming (2), v.27.

ch.13.30, Separation (5), [ch.25.32.

Ex.11.5, Mills.

ch.25.13, Watchfulness.

Pr.27.1, Future Hidden [Ac.20.22. Ex.14.24, Watches, Lu.12.38

2 K.20.1, Readiness (1), [ch.25.10. ch.8.20, Son of Man. Fidelity (3), Lu.19.17. Ex.21.5, Faithful Servants. Pr.16.15, King's Favor. ch.25.14, Stewardship. See Feeding the Flock Je.3.15. Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. p.p.Re.16.15.

p.ch.25,21. e.15.1, Reward (3). See Saints Exalted, ch. 19.28.

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. p.p.2 Pe.3.4. Ge.49.5, Cruelty (1). Ex.32.6, Revelry. De.21.20, Drunkenness (1).

Ec.9.12, Unreadiness [ch.25.8. v.27, Second Coming (2). ch.13.30, Separation (5). Jb.20.29, Portion of the Wicked, Lu.12.46, ch.15.7, Hypocrites, Lu.6.42. Ps.112.10, Gnashing of Teeth, [ch.25.30, teeth.

A.D.33.

generation shall not pass, till all groom. these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass and five were foolish. away, but my words shall not 3 They that were foolish took Ps.78.36. False Profession. pass awav.

36 But of that day and hour with them: knoweth no man, no, not the 4 But the wise took oil in their See Piety, Ge.5.24. angels of heaven, but my Father vessels with their lamps. only.

37 But as the days of No'e ried, they all slumbered and p.p.1 Th.5.6. were, so shall also the coming slept.

of the Son of man be. before the flood they were eat-groom cometh; go ye out to ing and drinking, marrying and meet him. giving in marriage, until the day 7 Then all those virgins arose, p.p.Lu.12.35.

flood came, and took them all wise, Give us of your oil; for away; so shall also the coming our lamps are gone out.

of the Son of man be. and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grind-buy for yourselves. ing at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

doth come. 43 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, known in what watch the thief open to us. would come, he would have 12 But he answered and said, watched, and would not have suf- Verily I say unto you, I know

fered his house to be broken up. you not. not the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and cometh. wise servant, whom his lord hath 14 TFor the kingdom of heavmade ruler over his household, en is as a man travelling into a p.p.ch.21.33; Lu.19.12. to give them meat in due season? far country, who called his own

whom his lord when he cometh them his goods. shall find so doing.

he shall make him ruler over all another one; to every man achis goods.

shall say in his heart, My lord ney delayeth his coming:

drink with the drunken;

shall come in a day when he ceived two, he also gained other See Spir. Growth. 2 Co.9.10. looketh not for him, and in an two. hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall cut him asunder, one went and digged in the SeeNeglectofDuty_Jud.5.23 and appoint him his portion earth, and hid his lord's money. with the hypocrites: there shall 19 After a long time the lord be weeping and gnashing of of those servants cometh, and ch.12.36. Accountability

CHAPTER 25

ch.13.24, Kingdom.of [Heaven, 1 Co.4.20.] Then snall the kingdom of the kingdom to ten talents: behold, I have gained heaven be likened unto ten talents: behold, I have gained THEN shall the kingdom of thou deliveredst unto me five See Spir. Fruit, Pa.9214.

that it is near, even at the doors. virgins, which took their lamps, Is.7.14, Virgins, 1 Co.7.34. 34 Verily I say unto you, This and went forth to meet the bride-ch.9.15, Christ, Bridegross

2 And five of them were wise, Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

their lamps, and took no oil See Formalism (1), Is. 3.11

5 While the bridegroom tar-

38 For as in the days that were cry made, Behold, the bride-ch. 9.15, Christ, Bridegree

that No'e entered into the ark, and trimmed their lamps.

39 And knew not until the 8 And the foolish said unto the

9 But the wise answered, say 40 Then shall two be in the ing, Not so; lest there be not See Personal Responsibility, field: the one shall be taken length for us and you; but go field; the one shall be taken, enough for us and you: but go ve rather to them that sell, and Pr.23.23, Spir. Traffic

41 Two women shall of grind-buy for yourserves.

10 And while they went to buy, 2 K.20.1, Readiness (1), 1 the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with 1.54.5. Marriage (4). Re. 19.3. 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom to the marriage: and the 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom came; and the 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom came; and the 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom came; and the 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom came; and the 1.54.5. 20, Exclusion (2), 1 the bridegroom came; and they have bridegroom came; and the bridegroom came; and they have bridegroom came; and they have b know not what hour your Lord him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the

44 Therefore be ye also ready: 13 Watch therefore, for ye for in such an hour as ye think know neither the day nor the Pr.27.1, Future Hidden. hour wherein the Son of man

46 Blessed is that servant, servants, and delivered unto

15 And unto one he gave five 47 Verily I say unto you, That talents, to another two, and to cording to his several ability; Gifts Differ, Ro.12.6. 48 But and if that evil servant and straightway took his jour-

16 Then he that had received 49 And shall begin to smite his the five talents went and traded Pr.10.4, Diligence. fellowservants, and to eat and with the same, and made them | See Spir. Progress, Jb. 17.9. other five talents.

50 The lord of that servant 17 And likewise he that had re-

18 But he that had received Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness.

reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received e parable of the ten virgins; 14 of five talents came and brought the talents. 31 Of the last judgment. other five talents, saying, Lord,

Ps.49.13. Folly.

Ro.5.4, Christian Graces.

6 And at midnight there was a Ex.11.4, Midnight, Ac.16.2. [Ja.3.5

Is.26.19, Awake.

See Self-examinati

Ec.9.12, Unreading [Lu.21.5 Jb.8.13, False Hopes.

(Re.lil

2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity.

Ex.14.25, Too Late, ch.27.3. See FalseProfession,ch.7.21 De.1.45, Prayers Unan-[swered 1 S.15.23, Wicked Rejected. Watchfulness, Mk.13.33.

ch.24.27, Second Coming(2).

Stewardship, Lu.19.13.

Pr.18.9, Slothfulness.

[La.12.30

Ik. 14.6, Commendation. iu.12.7, Fidelity (2). a.22.29, Spir. Kings. 's.91.14, Saints Exalted. ee Joy Promised, Ne.8.10.

Da. 12.3, Reward (1), v.34.

Ex.3.11, Excuses (2), v.44.

Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness, [Lu.16.12.

2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity,

Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance.

Je.5.25, Spir. Loss, Mk.8.36.

ch.8.12, Castaways, Jn.15.6.

ch.16.27, Second Coming (4),

[1 Co.4.5. ch.16.27, Christ's Glory. ch.24.31, Angels(3), ch.26.53.

Last Judgment, 2 Co.5.10.

Ge.4.2. Shepherds, Lu.2.8.

Ps.11.5. The Wicked (2).

Pa.2.6, Christ, King, Lu.1.33. Da.12.3, Reward(1), Mk.9.41.

Christ, Judge, Jn.5.22.

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3).

Jud.5.23, Neglect

p.p.Lu.8.18.

Lu.23.40.

of Duty, [Lu.12.47

Is.5.2. Unfruitfulness.

Ge.3.17, Sin Rebuked,

ىد. 10.21, Christ's Joy.

p.ch.24.45.

beside them five talents more ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness 21 His lord said unto him, Well and ye gave me drink: I was a done, thou good and faithful stranger, and ye took me in: thee ruler over many things: I was in prison, and ye came enter thou into the joy of thy unto me. lord.

two talents came and said, Lord, saw we thee an hungred, and fed thou deliveredst unto me two thee? or thirsty, and gave thee talents: behold, I have gained drink? two other talents beside them. 38 When saw we thee a stran-

done, good and faithful servant; and clothed thee? thou hast been faithful over a 39 Or when saw we thee sick, few things, I will make thee or in prison, and came unto ruler over many things: enter thee? thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received and say unto them, Verily I say the one talent came and said, unto you, Inasmuch as ye have p.p.Pr.14.31; 19.17. Lord, I knew thee that thou art done it unto one of the least of ch.10.42, Humble Service. an hard man, reaping where thou these my brethren, ye have done ch.23.8, Spir. Brethren, hast not sown, and gathering it unto me. where thou hast not strawed: 25 And I was afraid, and went them on the left hand, Depart

and hid thy talent in the earth: from me, ye cursed, into everlo, there thou hast that is thine. lasting fire, prepared for the 26 His lord answered and said devil and his angels: unto him, Thou wicked and

Pr.18.9. Slothfulness, slothful servant, thou knewest ye gave me no [Ro.12.11.] that I reap where I sowed not, thirsty, and ye gave me no slothful servant, thou knewest ye gave me no meat: I was See Poor (5), 2 S.12.4. and gather where I have not drink: strawed:

changers, and then at my com- ye visited me not. ing I should have received mine 44 Then shall they also an-De.32.6, Divine Owner-[ship (2). own with usury.

from him, and give it unto him athirst, or a stranger, or naked, which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken Inasmuch as ye did it not to one away even that which he hath, of the least of these, ye did i

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer dark-Ps.112.10, Gnashing of [Teeth. and gnashing of teeth. ness: there shall be weeping

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he sayings, he said unto his dis-p.p.Mk.14.1; Jn.13.1. ch.13.30, Separation(5), v.46. shall separate them one from ciples, another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: Ps.74.1, God's Sheep, [ch.26.31.

on his right hand, but the goats crucified. on the left.

34 Then shall the King say the chief priests, and the scribes, ch.15.2, Jewish Elde unto them on his right hand, and the elders of the people, un-Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. Come, ye blessed of my Father, to the palace of the high priest, ch.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom, inherit the kingdom prepared who was called Caïa-phas, Caiaphas, Lu.3.2. Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, [Lu. 2.31.]

Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, [Lu. 2.31.]

Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, [Lu. 2.31.]

The world:

| The world is a superstance of the foundation of the world is a superstance o

35 For I was an hungred, and and kill him.

servant: thou hast been faithful 36 Naked, and ye clothed me: Ex.2.6, Human Compassion. over a few things, I will make I was sick, and ye visited me: Ne.13.14, Good Works (2),

37 Then shall the righteous 22 He also that had received answer him, saying, Lord, when See Humility (3), Ge.32.10.

23 His lord said unto him, Well ger, and took thee in? or naked, See Hospitality (1), Ro. 12.13.

40 And the King shall answer See Christ, King, v.34. 41 Then shall he say also unto

42 For I was an hungred, and

Irink:
43 I was a stranger, and ye took Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1),
[2 Ti.3.2. 27 Thou oughtest therefore to me not in: naked, and ye clothed

swer him, saying, Lord, when Ex.3.11, Excuses (2), [Lu.14.18. 28 Take therefore the talent saw we thee an hungred, or 18.59.10, Spir. Blindness. or sick, or in prison, and did not 2 K.13.19. Lost Opportunity, minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them. P.P.Ac.9.5. saying, Verily I say unto you, not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but Ps.11.6, Future Punishthe righteous into life eternal.

CHAPTER 26

The rulers conspire against Christ: 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover.

ND it came to pass, when ⚠ Jē'sus had finished all these

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be Passover.

[Predicted.] 33 And he shall set the sheep the Son of man is betrayed to be

3 ¶Then assembled together | 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

might take Je'sus by subtilty, Ge.3.1, Craftiness, Mk.14.1.

Lu.10.34. Ex.22.21, Strangers (1). Is.58.7, Sympathy (1). De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2).

Lu.8.21.

Ex.33.3, Sin Separates.

Is.33.14, Eternal Fire, [Mk.9.44. Jb.4.18, Angels (5), 2 Pe.2.4.

See Duty to the Weak,
[Ac.20.35, ch.23.23, Sins of Omission, [Lu.11.42. ch.13.30, Separation (5), [Lu.16.26. [ment, Mk.3.29. See Irreparableness (Index). Da. 12.2, Eternal Life (1), Jn.6.27.

See Crucifixion, ch.27.35. ch.15.2, Jewish Elders. Lu.6.11, Christ Hated.

Lu.21.37.

knowledge.

[Jn.18.11

[Lu.1.38

[v.70.

5 But they said, Not on the me in the dish, the same shall feast day, lest there be an up-betray me. 24 The Son of man goeth as Mk.8.31, Sufferings Prep.p.Mk.14.3: Jn.12.3. roar among the people. 6 Now when Je'sus was in it is written of him: but woe unch.21.17. Bethany, Lu.10.38. Běth'a-ny, in the house of Si'-to that man by whom the Son of ch.9.10, Christ a Guest. man is betrayed! it had been p.p.Mk.14.21; Jn.17.12. Le.13.45, Lepers. mon the leper. Lu.7.47, Love for Christ. 7 There came unto him a wo-good for that man if he had not 2 K.4.10. Woman's Ministry. man having an alabaster box of been born. See Anointing (3), 12 Chr.28.15. very precious ointment, and 25 Then Jū'das, which betraypoured it on his head, as he sat ed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him. 8 But when his disciples saw Thou hast said. it, they had indignation, saying, 26 ¶And as they were eating, Pr.11.24, Parsimony, Jn.12.5. To what purpose is this waste? Je sus took bread, and blessed it, 1 S.9.13, Blessings (6). 9 For this ointment might and brake it, and gave it to the ch.14.19, Breaking of Bread. have been sold for much, and disciples, and said, Take, eat; TheLord's Supper.Mk.14 🕮 given to the poor. this is my body. See Bread of Life, Jn.6.32 10 When Je'sus understood it, 27 And he took the cup, and Ps.5.11, Divine Defence. he said unto them, Why trouble gave thanks, and gave it to them, Mk.14.6, Commendation. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2) ye the woman? for she hath saying, Drink ye all of it; p.p.Mk.14.23. wrought a good work upon me. 28 For this is my blood of the Blood of Christ, Jn.6.56. Ac.9.36 11 For ye have the poor always new testament, which is shed Je.31.31, New Covenant, De.15.11, Poor (1). Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). See Departure Foretold, with you [Jn.7.33. always. with you; but me ye have not for many for the remission of sins Remission of Sin. Lu.3.3. 12 For in that she hath poured 29 But I say unto you, I will p.p.Jn.19.40. this ointment on my body, she not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day p.p.Ac.10.41. did it for my burial. 13 Verily I say unto you, Where- when I drink it new with you in Ne. 10.39, New Wine, Mk 2.77. ch.24.14, Gospel Universal soever this gospel shall be my Father's kingdom. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom. preached in the whole world, 30 ¶And when they had sung Nu.21.17, Singing (2). Ps.112.6, Memory of the there shall also this, that this an hymn, they went out into p.p.Mk.14.26. [Just, 2 Ti.1.5. woman hath done, be told for a the mount of Olives. Ex.12.14. Memorials, memorial of her. 31 Then saith Je'sus unto them, [Lu.22.19. 14 ¶Then one of the twelve, All ye shall be offended because Is.8.14, Rock of Offence. p.p.Mk.14.10; Lu.22.3. ch.10.4, Judas Iscariot, [Jn.6.70. called Ju das Is-car i-ot, went un- of me this night: for it is writ- Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. ten, I will smite the shepherd, Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd. to the chief priests, 15 And said unto them. What and the sheep of the flock shall Ps.74.1. God's Sheep. Jn. 10.3 Jos.7.21, Avarice(2), Jn.12.6. Ge.37.28, Traffic in Men, will ye give me, and I will de-be scattered abroad. Dispersion (3), Ac.8.1. 32 But after I am risen again, I Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4) liver him unto you? And they [Re.18.13 covenanted with him for thirty will go before you into Gal'i-lee. Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Am.2.6, Silver (2), ch.27.3. Jos.20.7, Galilee, Lu.4.14. 33 Pē'tēr answered and said pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he unto him, Though all men shall Pr.28.26, Self-confidence(1). Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. sought opportunity to betray be offended because of thee, yet Jud.16.18, Betrayal, Lu.22.22 him. will I never be offended. 17 Now the first day of the 34 Jegus said unto him, Verily p.p.Mk.14.30; Lz.22.34. feast of unleavened bread the I say unto thee, That this night, Ja.6.64. Christ's Foredisciples came to Je'sus, saying before the cock crow, thou shalt ch.10.33, Denial of Christ, D.p.Mk.14.12; Lu.22.9; unto him, Where wilt thou that deny me thrice. ĨĴn.13.2 we prepare for thee to eat the 35 Pertersaid unto him, Though p.p.Jn.13.37. e.23.6, Feast of Passover, We prepar [Lu.2.41. passover? I should die with thee, yet will 18 And he said, Go into the I not deny thee. Likewise also See Self-confidence (2). city to such a man, and say un-to him, The Master saith, My
36 ¶Then cometh Je'gus with time is at hand; I will keep the them unto a place called Geth-Christ's Hour, v.45. passover at thy house with my sem'a-ne, and saith unto the disdisciples. ciples, Sit ye here, while I go ch.4.20, Obedience to Christ, 19 And the disciples did as and pray yonder.

Mk. 1.35, Secret Pra
Jē'sus had appointed them; and 37 And he took with him Pē'-ch. 4.18, Peter. v.58. Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2). [Lu.5.5. they made ready the passover. ter and the two sons of Zeb'e. ch.4.21, James. 20 Now when the even was dee, and began to be sorrowful ch.4.21, John. Christ's Humanity (2). See The Lord's Supper, v.26. come, he sat down with the and very heavy. 38 Then saith he unto them, twelve. 21 And as they did eat, he said, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. Jn.6.64, Christ's Fore-Verily I say unto you, that one even unto death: tarry ye here, Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows. knowledge. ch.10.4, Judas Iscariot. of you shall betray me. De.4.9, Watchfulness (2). and watch with me. 22 And they were exceeding 39 And he went a little far-

He that dippeth his hand with will, but as thou wilt.

is it I?

p.p.Ps.41.9. Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. sorrowful, and began every one ther, and fell on his face, and Nu. 20.6, Prayer (15). of them to say unto him, Lord, prayed, saying, O my Father, if Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2).

23 And he answered and said, from me: nevertheless not as I ch.6.10, Submission (2),

it be possible, let this cup pass Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering.

3e.15.12, Sleep (5). Vu.11.14, HumanWeakness [Jn.16.12 Dc.4.9, Watchfulness (2), [Ac.20.31. Chr. 16.11, Prayer En-[joined, Lu.18.1. Ps. 78.39, Divine Sympa-(thy, Jn.11.35. Ro. 7.18, The Flesh.

See Secret Prayer (2), [Mk.1.35. Ps.40.8, God's Will, Jn.5.30.

Ge.18.32. Importunity.

v.18, Christ's Hour, Jn.7.30. Jn.6.64, Christ's Fore-[knowledge.

p.p.Mk.14.43; Lu.22.47; [Jn.18.3.

ch.10.4. Judas Iscariot. Ex.12.38, Rabble, Ac.16.22.

Jud.16.18, Betrayal. Jud.16.19, Treachery. 2 S.15.5, Evil Kiss.

p.p.Ps.41.9; 55.13.

p.p.Lu.22.50; Jn.18.10.

p.p.Re.13.10. Le.19.18, Retaliation For-[bidden. Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden. Is.53.7, Christ's Meekness [2 Co.10.1. sword

p.p.2 K.6.17; Da.7.10.

ch.24.31, Angels(3), Lu.2.13.

ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1). See Sufferings Predicted, [Mk.8.31.

ch.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

hour?
41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the the scribes and the elders were the care. Scribes and the elders were ch.15.2, Jewish Elders. spirit indeed is willing, but the assembled. flesh is weak.

second time, and prayed, saying, and went in, and sat with the O my Father, if this cup may not servants, to see the end. pass away from me, except I 59 Now the chief priests, and drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found false witness against Je'sus, to Lu.6.11. Christ Hated. them asleep again: for their put him to death; eyes were heavy.

time, saying the same words. 45 Then cometh he to his dis- 61 And said, This fellow said, Ge. 19.9, Fellow, Lu. 23.2. on now, and take your rest: be of God, and to build it in three hold, the hour is at hand, and days

the hands of sinners. hold, he is at hand that doth be these witness against thee? tray me.

and with him a great multitude by the living God, that thou tell Jos. 3.10, Living God with swords and staves, from us whether thou be the Christ, the chief priests and elders of the Son of God. the people.

he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to in the clouds of heaven. 49 And forthwith ne came to in the clouds of heaven.

Je sus, and said, Hail, master; 65 Then the high priest rent Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent, [Ac.14.14. and kissed him.

hands on Jē'sus, and took him. 51 And, behold, one of them which were with Je'sus stretched swered and said, He is guilty of

out his hand, and drew his sword, death. and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. 52 Then said Je sus unto him, others smote him with the palms See Persecution (2), Lu.4.29. Put up again thy sword into his of their hands,

sword shall perish with the thou Christ, Who is he that 53 Thinkest thou that I cannot 69 Now Pe'ter sat without in ch.4.18, Peter, Lu.24.12.

shall presently give me more unto him, saying, Thou also wast than twelve legions of angels? with Je'sus of Gal'i-lee.

scriptures be fulfilled, that thus all, saying, I know not what it must be?

55 In that same hour said Je'- 71 And when he was gone out sus to the multitudes, Are ye into the porch, another maid come out as against a thief with saw him, and said unto them swords and staves for to take that were there, This fellow was me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid 72 And again he denied with

40 And he cometh unto the disthet scriptures of the prophets ciples, and findeth them asleep, might be fulfilled. Then all the and saith unto Pe'ter, What, disciples forsook him, and fled. could ye not watch with me one 57 ¶And they that had laid hold on Je'sus led him away to

58 But Pë'tër followed him afar 42 He went away again the off unto the high priest's palace,

elders, and all the council, sought ch.2.4, Council, Jn.11.47.

60 But found none: yea, though 44 And he left them, and went many false witnesses came, yet ch.28.15, False Witnesses (2). away again, and prayed the third found they none. At the last came two false witnesses.

2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity, ciples, and saith unto them, Sleep I am able to destroy the temple p.p.Jn.2.19.
[Lu.19.42] on now, and take work rest; be left God and to build it in three the Son of man is betrayed into 62 And the high priest arose,

and said unto him, Answerest 46 Rise, let us be going: be-thou nothing? what is it which 63 But Je'sus held his peace. Is.42.2, Christ Silent, 47 ¶And while he yet spake, lo, And the high priest answered

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, Thou 48 Now he that betrayed him hast said: nevertheless I say ungave them a sign, saying, Whom- to you, Hereafter shall ye see ch.8.20. Son of Man. soever I shall kiss, that same is the Son of man sitting on the Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. right hand of power, and coming | SecondComing(1),Mk.14.62.

his clothes, saying, He hath 50 And Je'sus said unto him, spoken blasphemy; what fur-ch.9.34, Slander (3). Friend, wherefore art thou ther need have we of witnesses? come? Then came they, and laid behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They an-67 Then did they spit in his Jb.30.10, Spit Upon, ch.27.30.

place: for all they that take the 68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, smote thee?

now pray to my Father, and he the palace: and a damsel came p.p.Mk.14.66; Lu.22.55; [Jn.18.16.

54 But how then shall the 70 But he denied before them ch.10.33, Denial of Christ, thou sayest.

an oath, I do not know the man. Ex.20.7, Profanity.

ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1) [ch.27.35.

Jb.16.20, Inconstancy, [Jn.16.32. Nu.13.33, Cowardice. De.1.17, Fear of Man,

[Lu.12.4. Mk.15.1. ch.4.18. Peter. v.69.

ch.27.14. Jū'das, one of the twelve, came, and said unto him, I adjure thee Jos.6.26, Adjuration,Mk.5.7.

Ac.14.15. ch.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, [Lu.2.11.

See Christ's Glory, ch.16.27.

p.p.Le.24.16; Jn.19.7. face, and buffeted him; and 1 K.22.24, Smiting.

. 1 1 2 1 4

LUE

JNO

ch.27.29, Christ Mocked.

[Mk.8.38.

ch.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Is.53.7, Christ's Meekness.

to him they that stood by, and Hearest thou not how many said to Pe'ter, Surely thou also things they witness against art one of them: for thy speech thee? bewraveth thee. 14 And he answered him to 74 Then began he to curse and never a word; insomuch that Is.42.2, Christ Silent, Mk. 15.3 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). to swear, saying, I know not the the governor marvelled greatly. ch.13.54, Astonishment. Ge.3.4, Lying. man. And immediately the cock 15 Now at that feast the gov-Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. ernor was wont to release unto crew 75 And Pē'tēr remembered the the people a prisoner, whom they p.p.v.34; Mk.14.30; Lu.22.61. word of Je'sus, which said unto would. him, Before the cock crow, thou 16 And they had then a nota-Nu.14.39. Remorse, ch.27.5. 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). shalt deny me thrice. And he ble prisoner, called Ba-rab bas. 17 Therefore when they were Ge.27.34, Weeping (2). went out, and wept bitterly. gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that CHAPTER 27 Christ delivered bound to Pilate. 3 I release unto you? Ba-rab bas, Judas hangeth himself. 27 Christ A.D.33. or Jē'sus which is called Christ? p.p.ch.1.16. is mocked, 33 crucified, 39 and re-18 For he knew that for envy Ge.4.5, Envy (2), Ac.13.45. THEN the morning was they had delivered him. come, all the chief priests 19 TWhen he was set down on p.p.Mk.15.1; Jn.18.28. and elders of the people took the judgment seat, his wife sent ch.15.2. Jewish Elders. ch.12.14, Plots Laid, Lu.6.11. counsel against Je sus to put him unto him, saying, Have thou Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel [Ac.5.36] nothing to do with that just See Confessing Christ. 2 And when they had bound man: for I have suffered many Je.40.1, Fetters (2), Mk.6.17. Ch. 16. lb. him, they led him away, and de-things this day in a dream be-Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2). Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.13. livered him to Pon'ti-us Pilate cause of him. Ge.28.12, Dreams (2). 20 But the chief priests and Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, v.41 the governor. ch.10.4, Judas Iscariot, 3 Then Jū'das, which had be elders persuaded the multitude ch. 15.2, Jewish Kiders. trayed him, when he saw that that they should ask Ba-rab bas, Ex.14.25, Too Late, Lu.13.25. he was condemned, repented and destroy Je'sus. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. himself, and brought again the 21 The governor answered and Am.2.6, Silver (2), Ac.1.18. thirty pieces of silver to the said unto them. Whether of chief priests and elders. the twain will ye that I release 4 Saying, I have sinned in that unto you? They said, Ba-rab'-ch. 8.34, Christ Rejected. Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3), Mk.1.5] I have betrayed the innocent bas De.19.10, Innocent Blood. blood. And they said, What is 22 Pilate saith unto them, Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2). that to us? see thou to that. What shall I do then with Je'sus Nu.14.39, Remorse. 5 And he cast down the pieces which is called Christ? They of silver in the temple, and de all say unto him, Let him be Lu.4.29, Persecution (2). 1 S.31.4, Suicide, Ac.1.18. parted, and went and hanged crucified. himself. 23 And the governor said, Why, 6 And the chief priests took the what evil hath he done? But See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9. Mk.2.24. Legalism. silver pieces, and said, It is not they cried out the more, saying, Est. 3.6, Malice (2). Jn. 12.10. Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. lawful for to put them into the Let him be crucified. 1 Chr.9.26, Treasuries, [Mk.12.41. treasury, because it is the price 24 When Pilate saw that he Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate of blood. could prevail nothing, but that 7 And they took counsel, and rather a tumult was made, he Tumults, Ac. 17.5. bought with them the potter's took water, and washed his De.21.6, Hands Washed. e.47.30, Burying-places. field, to bury strangers in. hands before the multitude, say- Ps. 36.2, Self-deception. 8 Wherefore that field was ing, I am innocent of the blood Ps. 45.7, Righteousness (2). 8 Wherefore that held was ing, I am immove to the state of the called, The field of blood, unto of this just person: see ye to it. See Responsibility (2).

[(Index). p.p.Ac.1.19. 25 Then answered all the peothis day. 9 Then was fulfilled that which ple, and said, His blood be on us, 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men. was spoken by Jěr'e-my the and on our children. See Parents' Sins, Ex.20.5. prophet, saying, And they took 26 Then released he Ba-rab bas Scourging, Mk.15.15. Ge.39.20, Injustice (3), [Ac.23.2 p.p.Zec.11.12. Am. 2.6, Silver (2). the thirty pieces of silver, the unto them: and when he had price of him that was valued, scourged Je'sus, he delivered Ps. 69.20, Christ's Sufferings. whom they of the children of him to be crucified. 27 Then the soldiers of the p.p.Mk.15.16. īs ra-el did value; 10 And gave them for the pot-governor took Je'sus into the ter's field, as the Lord appointed common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. p.p.Jn.19.2. p.p.Mk.15.2; Lu.23.3; 11 ¶And Je sus stood perofe to him a scarlet robe.

[Jn.18.33.] the governor: and the governor put on him a scarlet robe. 28 And they stripped him, and Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation Ex.25.4, Scarlet, Re.17.3. asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Je sus ted a crown of thorns, they put Ge.3.18, Thorns, He.6.8. 29 ¶And when they had plat-Ps.2.6, Christ, King. said unto him, Thou sayest. it upon his head, and a reed 1 K.14.15, Reeds. See Slander (3), ch.9.34. 12 And when he was accused in his right hand: and they 1S.1.14, False Accusations, [Lu.6.7.] of the chief priests and elders, bowed the knee before him,

and mocked him, saying, Hail, Christ Mocked, v.41.

he answered nothing.

Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.24. 13 Then said Pilate unto him, King of the Jews!

1 K.17.1, Elijah.

E-li'as.

b.30.10, Spit Upon. 30 And they spit upon him, and 48 And straightway one of took the reed, and smote him them ran, and took a sponge, p.p.Jn.19.29. K.22.24, Smiting, Jn.18.22, and filled it with vinegar, and Nu.6.3, Vinegar, Jn.19.29. 1-53.3, Christ Despised. on the head. 31 And after that they had put it on a reed, and gave him mocked him, they took the robe to drink. off from him, and put his own 49 The rest said, Let be, let us raiment on him, and led him see whether E-li'as will come to away to crucify him. save him. 32 And as they came out, they 50 ¶Jē'gus, when he had cried Lu.8.8, Cries of Christ. LD. Lu.23.26. Syrene, Ac.2.10. found a man of Cy-re'ne, Si'mon again with a loud voice, yielded by name: him they compelled to up the ghost. See Christ's Death, Is.53.12. ≥ross. Jn.19.17. bear his cross. 51 And, behold, the veil of the Ex.26.31, Vail (2), He.6.19. 33 And when they were come temple was rent in twain from p.p.Mk.15.38; Lu.23.45. unto a place called Gol'go-tha, the top to the bottom; and the 3.p.Jn.19.17. that is to say, a place of a skull, earth did quake, and the rocks Ex.19.18, Earthquakes, See Cup of Suffering, [Ps.73.10. [ch.28.2. 34 They gave him vinegar to rent; drink mingled with gall: and 52 And the graves were open-when he had tasted thereof, he ed; and many bodies of the De.29.18. Gall. Ac.8.23. would not drink. saints which slept arose. 1 K.17.22, Resurrections Mk.5.42. Crucifixion, Mk.15.24. 35 And they crucified him, and 53 And came out of the graves parted his garments, casting after his resurrection, and went lots: that it might be fulfilled into the holy city, and appeared Ne.11.1, Holy City. Le. 16.8, Casting Lots, Ac. 1.26 ch.1.22, Fulfillment (1), [Lu.21.22. which was spoken by the proph-unto many. et, They parted my garments 54 Now when the centurion, ch.8.5, Centurions, Mk.15.39. among them, and upon my vesand they that were with him, p.p.Ps.22.18. ture did they cast lots. watching Je'sus, saw the earth-36 And sitting down they quake, and those things that p.p.v.54. were done, they feared greatly, See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. watched him there: p.p.Mk.15.26; Lu.23.38; [Jn.19.19. 37 And set up over his head saying, Truly this was the Son ch.16.16, Confessing Christ. his accusation written, THIS IS of God. ch.2.15, Son of God. JE'SUS THE KING OF THE 55 And many women were p.p.Lu.8.3. there beholding afar off, which 38 Then were there two followed Je'sus from Gal'i-lee, 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry, Pa.2.6. Christ, King. In.53.9, Christ's Humiliathieves crucified with him, one ministering unto him: [tion, Lu.2.7. on the right hand, and another 56 Among which was Mā'ry Mary Magdalene, ch.28.1. Mag-da-le'ne, and Ma'ry the on the left. Christ Reviled, Mk.15.32. 39 ¶And they that passed by remother of James and Jo'ses, p.p.Ps.22.7; 109.25. viled him, wagging their heads, and the mother of Zeb'e-dee's 40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildstroyest the temple, and buildstroyest the temple, and buildthere came a rich man of Ar-IJoseph of Arimathæa,

Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa,

Joseph of Arimathæa, p.p.ch.26.61; Jn.2.19. self. If thou be the Son of God, ma-thæ'a, named Jo'seph, who also himself was Jē'sus' disciple : See Discipleship, ch. 16.24. Is.53.3, Christ Despised. come down from the cross. Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, [Mk.15.11. v.29, Christ Mocked, Lu.22.63. 2 S.8.17, Scribes, Mk.12.38. 41 Likewise also the chief 58 He went to Pilate, and priests mocking him, with the begged the body of Je sus. Then See Love for Christ, Lu.7.47. Pilate commanded the body to scribes and elders, said, 42 He saved others; himself be delivered. he cannot save. If he be the 59 And when Jo'seph had King of Isra-el, let him now taken the body, he wrapped it Graveclothes, Jn.11.44. See Sign-seekers, ch.12.38. Ex.35.6, Linen, Lu.16.19. come down from the cross, and in a clean linen cloth, De.32.20, Unbelief (3), we will believe him. 60 And laid it in his own new p.p.Ps.22.8. 43 He trusted in God; let him tomb, which he had hewn out See Derision, Ps.42.10. deliver him now, if he will have in the rock: and he rolled a Lu.22.70. Christ Divine. him: for he said, I am the Son great stone to the door of the Ge.23.6, Sepulchres, Mk.6.29. of God. sepulchre, and departed. 44 The thieves also, which 61 And there was Mā'ry Mag. v.56, Mary Magdalene. were crucified with him, cast da-lē'nē, and the other Mā'ry, the same in his teeth. sitting over against the sepul-Ru.1.16, Constancy. p.p.Lu.23.39; Mk.15.32. p.p.Is.50.3; Am.8.9. 45 ¶Now from the sixth hour chre. Ex.10.22, Darkness (2), [Re.6.12. land unto the ninth hour. there was darkness over all the 62 Now the next day, that followed the day of the prep-Day of Preparation. Mk.15.42. 46 And about the ninth hour aration, the chief priests and See Feast of Passoy Lu.S.S. Cries of Christ, v.50. Je sus cried with a loud voice, Phar i-sees came together unto Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. saying, E'li, E'li, lā'ma sā-bach'- Pī'late, p.p.Ps.22.1. tha-ni? that is to say, My God, 63 Saying, Sir, we remember p.p.Ac.4.27. Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows. my God, why hast thou forsaken that that deceiver said, while See Blasphemy (2), ch.9.34. he was yet alive, After three See Resurrection (4), [ch.16.21. me?

til the third day, lest his dis-

47 Some of them that stood days I will rise again. there, when they heard that, 64 Command therefore that 2 K.11.7, Watch, ch.28.11.

1 K.21.8, Seal.

A.D.33.

p.p.Mk.16.1; Lu.24.1. Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1). ch.27.56, Mary Magdalene, Mk.15.47 Ru.1.16, Constancy, Jn.11.16. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. p.p.Mk.16.5; Lu.24.4. Ex.19.18, Earthquakes [Ac.16.26 Ge.32.1, Angels Appear,

Ex.34.30, Face Shining, Ac.6.15. ch.17.2. White Raiment.

Le.26.36, Terror.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not," Lu.12.32 Mk.1.37. Seeking Christ. Resurrection (5), Mk.16.6. See Resurrection (4 1 S.21.8, Haste, Lu.10.4. 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

p.p.ch.26.32.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. .Pa.68.11.

him away, and say unto the peo- his disciples, behold, Je sus met ple, He is risen from the dead: them, saying, All hail. so the last error shall be worse they came and held him by the than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye 10 Then said Je sus unto them, p.p.Ro.8.29; He.2.11. have a watch: go your way, Be not afraid: go tell my breth-Ex.14.13, Encouragement make it as sure as ye can.

the sepulchre sure, sealing the 11 TNow when they were gostone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28

appeareth to the women, 16 and to things that were done. his disciples.

I it began to dawn toward the taken counsel, they gave large Jud.16.5, Bribery (2), first day of the week, came money unto the soldiers, Mā'ry Mag-da-lē'nē and the other 13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples Ma'ry to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a away while we slept. great earthquake: for the angel 14 And if this come to the of the Lord descended from governor's ears, we will perheaven, and came and rolled suade him, and secure you. back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His countenance was like and this saying is commonly relightning, and his raiment white ported among the Jews until

as snow:

keepers did shake, and became as dead men. 5 And the angel answered and pointed them. said unto the women, Fear not

Jē'sus, which was crucified.

place where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his in earth. before you into Usi 1-lee; there the same of the Holly Ghost: Trinity, Jn. 14.26.

shall ye see him: lo, I have the Son, and of the Holly Ghost: Trinity, Jn. 14.26.

20 Teaching them to observe De. 26. 16, Obedience (1).

bring his disciples word.

ciples come by night, and steal 9 ¶And as they went to tell Mk.16.9, Christ Appeara feet, and worshipped him.

make it as sure as ye can.

ren that they go into Găl'î-lee, ch.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

66 So they went, and made and there shall they see me.

ing, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed Christ's resurrection declared; 9 he unto the chief priests all the

his disciples.

12 And when they were assem-ch.2.4, Council.

N the end of the sabbath, as bled with the elders, and had ch.15.2, Jewish Elders.

came by night, and stole him Ge.3.4, Lying, Ac.5.8.

15 So they took the money

and did as they were taught: Palse Witnesses (2). this d**ay**.

4 And for fear of him the 16 Then the eleven disciples ch.10.2, Apostles' Names. went away into Găl'î-lee, into a mountain where Jē'sus had ap-

pointed them.

17 And when they saw him, Mk.16.9, Christ Appears.

17 (1 Co.15.7) ye: for I know that ye seek they worshipped him: but some doubted.

6 He is not here: for he is 18 And Je sus came and spake risen, as he said. Come, see the unto them, saying, All power is 1s.63.1, Christ's Po given unto me in heaven and

disciples that he is risen from 19 Go ye therefore, and teach ch.24.14. Gospel Universal the dead; and, behold, he goeth all nations, baptizing them in before you into Gal'i-lee; there the name of the Father, and of Eaptism (1), ML 16.16.

8 And they departed quickly all things whatsoever I have Christ's Commands, from the sepulchre with fear commanded you: and, lo, I am T.3.12, Great Joy, Lu. 24.52. and great joy; and did run to with you alway, even unto the De. 4.31, Divine Constancy. end of the world. A-měn'.

LDXE And Ge.43.29, Salutations (1). ch.2.11, Christ Worshippe

Laxs

ch.2.11, Christ Worshipped Ge.15.8. Doubters. Jn.11.5

كتمعا

Mk.13.14

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

SAINT MARK

A.D.26.

p.p.Lu.1,35; Jn.1.34. Mt.4.23, Gospel. Mt.2.15, Son of God, Lu.1.35.

Is.40.3, John the Baptist. See Obstacles Removed [Is.40.4

Mal.3.1, Forerunner.

CHAPTER 1

John Baptist's affice. 9 Jesus bap-straight. tiped: 12 he is tempted, 14 preacheth, 16 calleth Peter and others, 32

God;

prepare thy way before thee.

3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the camel's hair, and with a girdle Ex.28.4, Girdle (1).

way of the Lord, make his paths

tised: 12 he is tempted, it protects

eth, 16 calleth Peter and others, 32 derness, and preach the baptism and current many.

THE beginning of the gospel of repentance for the remission Mt.3.1, Presching.

Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.

5 And there went out unto him 2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall baptized of him in the river of Nu.22.34. Confession of

4 John did baptize in the wil-Mt.3.6, John's Baptism

(Sin (3), La.5&

See Locusts, Le.11.22. Se.43.11. Honey.

Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement, [1 Co.15.9. Ge.32.10, Humility (3). Mt.3.6, John's Baptism. See Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3. Ls.32.15. "Spirit" Promised.

4t.2.23, Nazareth, Lu.1.26. Mt.2.23, Nazaretti, Lu.2.2. Mt.3.13, Christ Baptized, [Lu.3.21. Ge.32.10. Jordan.

Mt.3.16, Heaven Opened. Or, cloven, or, rent. Is.11.2, "Spirit" uponChrist. p.p.Jn.1.32 Mt.3.17, Divine Witness.

Mt.12.18, Beloved Son, [Ep.1.6. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. p.p.Mt.4.1; Lu.4.1. Ge.32.24, Solitude.

Ge.7.17, Forty Days. Mt.4.1, Christ's Temptation. Ge.3.14, Satan (1). Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels, Lu.16.22. Is.40.3, John the Baptist, [Mt.4.12. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel. Kingdom of God, Lu.4.43. Da.9.24, Fullness of Time, Ga.4.4.

Mt.3.2, Kingdom at Hand. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. p.p.Mt.4.18; Lu.5.4. Nu.34.11. Sea of Galilee. Mt.4.18, Peter. Mt.4.18, Andrew.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). Apostles Called, v.20. Pr.11.30. Soul-winners.

ch.10.28, Leaving All. 1 K.19.20, Immediate Serv-[ice, Lu.4.39. Mt.16.24. Discipleship.

Mt.4.21, James, ch.3.17. Mt.4.21. John. See Industry (1), Ge.2.15. See Net (1), (Index). v.17, Apostles Called, [ch.2.14.

p.p.Mt.10.37; Lu.14.26. Ho.6.3, Followers.

Mt.4.13, Capernaum, Jn.2.12. Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). Mt.12.9, Church Attend-[ance, Lu.4.16. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Mt.13.54, Astonishment. Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching. 2 S.8.17, Scribes.

of a skin about his loins; and 23 And there was in their he did eat locusts and wild synagogue a man with an un-p.p.Lu.4.33. honey;

7 And preached, saying, There 24 Saying, Let us alone; what Ex. 33.3, Sin Separates. down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you of God. with water: but he shall bap- 25 And Je'sus rebuked him tize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 ¶ And it came to pass in come out of him.
those days, that Je'sus came 26 And when the unclean Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, ch.5.9.
from Naz'a-reth of Gal'i-lee, and spirit had torn him, and cried See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1. was baptized of John in Jor dan. with a loud voice, he came out Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out,

10 And straightway coming of him. up out of the water, he saw the 27 And they were all amazed, Mt.13.54, Astonishment. heavens opened, and the Spirit insomuch that they questioned like a dove descending upon among themselves, saying, What him:

from heaven, saying, Thou art mandeth he even the unclean Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion my beloved Son, in whom I am spirits, and they do obey him. well pleased.

spirit driveth him into the region round about Gal'i-lee. wilderness.

wilderness forty days, tempted synagogue, they entered into Mt.4.18, Peter. wild beasts; and the angels drew, with James and John. ministered unto him.

God is at hand: repent ye, and them. believe the gospel.

and An'drew his brother casting them that were possessed with a net into the sea: for they devils. were fishers.

17 And Je'sus said unto them, ered together at the door. Come ye after me, and I will

sook their nets, and followed because they knew him. him.

and John his brother, who also 36 And Si'mon and they that were in the ship mending their were with him followed after

them: and they left their father him, they said unto him, All See Christ Thronged, ch. 2.2. Zeb'e-dee in the ship with the men seek for thee. hired servants, and went after 38 And he said unto them, Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal. him.

per'na-um; and straightway on for therefore came I forth. the sabbath day he entered into 39 And he preached in their Mt.3.1, Preaching. the synagogue, and taught. synagogues throughout all Gal'- Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

22 And they were astonished i-lee, and cast out devils.

at his doctrine: for he taught 40 ¶ And there came a leper Le.13.45, Lepers. Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ. them as one that had authority, to him, beseeching him, and and not as the scribes.

clean spirit; and he cried out,

cometh one mightier than I have we to do with thee, thou p.p.Jn.6.69; Ac.3.14. after me, the latchet of whose Je gus of Naza-reth? art thou shoes I am not worthy to stoop come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One

saying, Hold thy peace, and

thing is this? what new doctrine Mt.7.29, Authority of 11 And there came a voice is this? for with authority com-

28 And immediately his fame Jos. 6.27, Fame. 12 And immediately the spread abroad throughout all the

29 ¶ And forthwith, when p.p.Mt.8.14; Lu.4.38. 13 And he was there in the they were come out of the of Sa'tan; and was with the the house of Si'mon and An'-Mt.4.18, Andrew, ch.13.3.

30 But Si'mon's wife's moth-14 Now after that John was er lay sick of a fever, and anon Le.26.16, Fever, Jn.4.52.

14 ¶Now after that John was er lay sick of a level, and another put in prison, Jē'sus came into they tell him of her.

GălT-lee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, by the hand, and lifted her up; See Christ's Touch, Mt.8.3.

15 And saying, The time is and immediately the fever left Mt.4.23, Christ Heals, [ch.10.52.]

32 ¶ And at even, when the 16 Now as he walked by the sun did set, they brought unto See Burden-bearer, Is.53.4. sea of Găl'î-lee, he saw Si'mon him all that were diseased, and p.p.Lu.4.40.

33 And all the city was gath-Mt.4.25, Multitudes, ch.2.13.

34 And he healed many that p.p.Mt.4.23. make you to become fishers of were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suf-Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out, 18 And straightway they for-fered not the devils to speak,

35 ¶And in the morning, ris-19 And when he had gone a ing up a great while before day, Ge.5.24, Piety. little farther thence, he saw he went out, and departed into a Ge.32.24, Solitude. Jāmes the son of Zeb'e-dee, solitary place, and there prayed. Secret Prayer (2), ch.6.46.

him. 20 And straightway he called 37 And when they had found

Let us go into the next towns, p.p.Is.61.1. 21 And they went into Ca-that I may preach there also: Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal.

kneeling down to him, and say- Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced.

Mt.8.28, Demoniacs, ch.5.2.

[reth, ch.14.67. Mt.8.29, Devils Confess, [ch.3.11. See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9.

[Christ, Jn.5.27. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Jn.3.35.

Jos.20.7, Galilee.

Mt.4.21, John, ch.5.37.

See Woman's Ministry,
[2 K.4.10.

See Evil Spirits, Mt.12.45.

[Lu.8.2. Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. See Devils Confess, Mt.8.29. Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2).

Seeking Christ, Lu.4.42.

Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission.

Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.

37

Mt.8.2. Great Faith.

Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas [sion, Lu.7.13 Mt.8.3, Christ's Touch, Faith Honored, ch.2.5.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. See Cleansing (1), Le.14.8.

Mt.8.4. Silence Enjoined.

Le.13.2, Leprosy. De.17.19, Keep the Law. p.p.Le.14.3. p.p.Lu.5.15.

See Solitude, Ge.32.24. See Multitudes, Mt.4.25.

A.D.31.

p.p.Mt.9.1; Lu.5.18. Mt.4.13, Capernaum.

Christ Thronged, ch.3.10.

Mt.3.1, Preaching. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. Ex.17.12, Co-operation, Mt.4.24, Palsy. [ch.6.7. Personal Work, Jn.1.41.

p.p.Lu.5.19.

Mt.8.2, Great Faith, ch.1.41, Faith Honored ch.5.34 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven, [Col.2.13.

2 S.8.17, Scribes Mt.16.7, Reasonings, [ch.11.31.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read,

ch.8.33, Christ Reproves.

p.p.Mt.9.5.

canst make me clean.

to him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had 11 I say unto thee, Arise, and Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. spoken, immediately the leprosy take up thy bed, and go thy departed from him, and he was way into thine house. cleansed.

him, and forthwith sent him before them all; insomuch that

thou say nothing to any man: it on this fashion. but go thy way, shew thyself 13 ¶And he went forth again to the priest, and offer for thy by the sea side; and all the Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. cleansing those things which multitude resorted unto him, Mt.4.25, Multitudes, ch.3.2 Mo ses commanded, for a tes- and he taught them. timony unto them.

See Witnessing (2), Jn.1.15. gan to publish it much, and to sitting at the receipt of custom, ch.1.17, Apostles Called.
Unwise Zeal, ch.7.36. [La. 6.1]
blaze abroad the matter, inso- and said unto him, Follow me.

[La. 6.1]

[La. 6.1]

[La. 6.1]

[La. 6.1]

[La. 6.1] much that Je'sus could no more And he arose and followed him. Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ. Mt.16.24. Discipleship. openly enter into the city, but 15 And it came to pass, that, was without in desert places: as Je'sus sat at meat in his Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest. and they came to him from house, many publicans and sin-Mt.5.46, Publicans. every quarter.

CHAPTER 2

Christ healeth one sick of the palsy. him.
14 Call of Matthew, etc.

days; and it was noised that unto his disciples, How is it that he was in the house.

bringing one sick of the palsy, ance. which was borne of four.

come nigh unto him for the fast: and they come and say press, they uncovered the roof unto him. Why do the disciples where he was: and when they of John and of the Phari-sees the bed wherein the sick of the 19 And Je'sus said unto them, palsy lay.

he said unto the sick of the groom is with them? as long as palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiv-they have the bridegroom with en thee.

6 But there were certain of 20 But the days will come, the scribes sitting there, and when the bridegroom shall be reasoning in their hearts,

p.p. Is. 43.25.
Mt. 9.11, Fault-finding, v.16. speak blasphemies? who can days.
See Murmuring (1), Pr. 19.3. forgive sins but God only?

sus perceived in his spirit that else the new piece that filled it [Lu.6.8. they so reasoned within them-up taketh away from the old, p.p.Mt.9.16. selves, he said unto them, Why and the rent is made worse. reason ye these things in your | 22 And no man putteth new Ne.10.39, New Wine, Ac. 2.13.

to the sick of the palsy, Thy tles, and the wine is spilled, and sins be forgiven thee; or to the bottles will be marred: but

ing unto him, If thou wilt, thou say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

41 And Je'sus, moved with the Son of man hath power on Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith. and touched him, and saith unearth to forgive sins, (he saith Mt.8.20, Son of Man. to the sick of the palsy,)

12 And immediately he arose,

43 And he straitly charged took up the bed, and went forth they were all amazed, and glori- Mt.13.54, Astonishment 44 And saith unto him. See fied God, saying. We never saw

imony unto them.

14 And as he passed by, he Mt.9.9, Matthew.

45 But he went out, and be saw Lēvī the son of Al-phæ'us R.V. sitting at the place of ners sat also together with Je'sus and his disciples: for there

were many, and they followed Ho.6.3, Followers.

16 And when the scribes and A ND again he entered into Phar'i-sees saw him eat with Mt.3.7, Pharisees. Câ-pēr'na-um after some publicans and sinners, they said De. 9.4. Self-righteousne Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. he eateth and drinketh with Ps.113.6, Divine Conde 2 And straightway many were publicans and sinners?

gathered together, insomuch 17 When Je'sus heard it, he that there was no room to re-saith unto them, They that are p.p.Mt.9.12; Lu.5.31. ceive them, no, not so much whole have no need of the phy- Ge.50.2, Physicians. as about the door: and he sician, but they that are sick: Is.1.5, Spir. Disease. preached the word unto them. I came not to call the right-SeeChrist's Mission Mt. 5.17. 3 And they come unto him, eous, but sinners to repent-2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

18 ¶And the disciples of John Mt.9.14, John's Disciples. 4 And when they could not and of the Phar'i-sees used to had broken it up, they let down fast, but thy disciples fast not? Mt.3.4, Asceticism.

Can the children of the bride-5 When Je'sus saw their faith, chamber fast, while the bride-Mt.9.15. Christ, Bridegroom. them, they cannot fast.

taken away from them, and Jn.7.33, Departure Foretold. 7 Why doth this man thus then shall they fast in those Ps.35.13, Fasting (1).

21 No man also seweth a piece Ge.3.7, Sewing. 8 And immediately when Je'- of new cloth on an old garment: Or, raw, or, unwrought

wine into old bottles: else the 9 Whether is it easier to say new wine doth burst the bot- See Judaism Superseded [(Index).

Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

[d. 1.1] 1 Chr.29.11. Glorifying God

Mt.4.23, Christ, Tescher. toll.

ch.7.2 Scensies

11.5 5 33

Cloth, etc.

Ge.21.14, Bottles. R.V. fresh wine-skins. p.p.Mt.12.1; Lu.6.1.

Ge.2.3. Sabbath (1). p.p.De.23.25. Ge.41.49, Grain, ch.4.28, Mt.6.2. Pharisaism.

Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. Legalism, Lu.6.2.

Mt.12.3, Ignorance of "Word."

Mt.4.2, Hunger.

p.p.1 S.21.6. Ps.134.1. House of God.

Ex.25.30, Shewbread. p.p.Le.24.9.

p.p.Col.2.16.

Mt.8.20, Son of Man. See Christ, Lord, Lu.6.5. p.p.Mt.12.8.

A.D.31.

p.p.Lu.6.6. Mt. 12.9. Church Attendance. Jn.6.59. Synagogues (1).

1 S.18.9, Watching, Lu.14.1.

Mt.16.1, Snares Laid (2). See False Accusations, [1 S.1.14.

See Sabbath (3), Mt.12.12.

See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16.

Ps.69.24, Divine Indigna [tion. Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). Ex.8.15, Hardness (2), [ch.8.17. Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. Mt.3.7, Pharisees. Mt.12.14, Plots Laid.

Mt.22.16, Herodians, [ch.12.13. Est.3.6. Malice (2).

Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. Mt.4.25. Multitudes. p.p.Lu.6.17.

Mt.14.23. Retirement.

p.p.ch.1.28.

bottles.

he went through the corn fields unto him. to pluck the ears of corn.

Have ye never read what Da'- many as had plagues. vid did, when he had need, and 11 And unclean spirits, when

that were with him?

26 How he went into the art the Son of God, house of God in the days of 12 And he straitly charged Mt. 2.15, Son of God. A-bi'a-thar the high priest, and them that they should not p.p.Mt.12.16.
Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined did eat the shewbread, which is make him known. not lawful to eat but for the 13 \ And he goeth up into a priests, and gave also to them mountain, and calleth unto him p.p.Mt.10.1; Lu.6.12; 9.1. which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, unto him. Ge.2.3. Sabbath (1), He.4.4. The sabbath was made for 14 And he ordained twelve, man, and not man for the sab-that they should be with him,

he chooseth twelve apostles: 22 re-futeth the calumny of the scribes, Pë'tër;

was a man there which had a Bō-a-nēr'gēs, which is, The sons p.p.Lu.9.54. withered hand.

Stand forth.

it lawful to do good on the sab-bath days, or to do evil? to save 20 ¶And the multitude com-life, or to kill? But they held eth together again, so that they ch.2.2, Christ Thronged. their peace.

round about on them with an- heard of it, they went out to See Christ's Brethren, ger, being grieved for the hard-lay hold on him: for they said, ness of their hearts, he saith He is beside himself. unto the man, Stretch forth 22 T And the scribes which 2 S.8.17, Scribes. thine hand. And he stretched came down from Jê-ru'sâ-lem Mt.9.34. Blasphemy (2). it out: and his hand was re-said, He hath Be-el'ze-bub, and Mt.10.25, Beelzebub. stored whole as the other.

6 And the Phar'i-sees went eth he out devils.

Mt.9.34, Sland forth, and straightway took counsel with the Hērō'di-ans him, and said unto them in against him, how they might parables, How can Sa'tan cast See Parables (2), (Index). destroy him.

7 But Je'sus withdrew him- 24 And if a kingdom be divid-self with his disciples to the ed against itself, that kingdom sea: and a great multitude cannot stand. from Găl'î-lee followed him, 25 And if a house be divided p.p.Jud.7.22; 1 S.14.20. and from Jū-dæ'å,

8 And from Je-ru'sā-lem, and not stand. from I-dy-mæ'a, and from be- 26 And if Sa'tan rise up

new wine must be put into new Tyre and Si'don, a great multi-Ge.10.19, Sidon. tude, when they had heard See Fame, Jos. 6.27.
De. 10.21, Great Things, 23 ¶And it came to pass, that what great things he did, came

on the sabbath day; and his 9 And he spake to his discidisciples began, as they went, ples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the 24 And the Phar'i-sees said multitude, lest they should

unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, on him for to touch him, as ch.2.2, Christ Heals.

10 For he had healed many; Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

11 insomuch that they pressed up
12 ch.5.

was an hungred, he, and they they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou

whom he would: and they came ch.1.17, Apostles Called.

and that he might send them

Mt.4.18, Peter, Mt.16.16.

ND he entered again into edee, and John the brother of Mt.4.21, James, ch.5.37.

the avnagogue, and these largest and the solution of Mt.4.21, John. A the synagogue; and there James; and he surnamed them

of thunder: withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, lite, and Si'mon the Ca'naan which had the withered hand, lite, and lite,

Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is also betrayed him: and they htt.10.4, Judas Iscariot. p.p.Mt.20.16; Lu.22.47. 19 And Jū'das Is-căr'î-ot, which

could not so much as eat bread. p.p.Jn.4.32. 5 And when he had looked 21 And when his friends Or, kinemen.

by the prince of the devils cast-

out Sā'tan?

against itself, that house can-

yond Jor'dan; and they about against himself, and be divid-

See Miracles (11), (Index).

Mt.9.20, Faith's Touch,

Mt. 12.45, Evil Spirits.
Is 9.6, Christ's Dominion.
Ge. 3.14, Satan Humbled.
Mt. 8.29, Devils Confess, [Lu.4.41.

See Fellowship with Christ, [Mt.18.20. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. bath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3

Christ healsth the withered hand: 13

Christ healsth twelve apostles: 22 re
Chapter 4

Chapter 4

Chapter 5

Chapter 5

Chapter 6

Chapter 6

Chapter 6

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

Chapter 7

[Lu.6.15.

Mt.12.46.

2 K.9.11, Madness, Jn.10.20.

Lu.11.15. Mt.9.34, Slander (3).

p.p.Is.49.24.

See Satan's Defeat, Ge.3.15.

p.p.Mt.12.31: Lu.12.10. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [Ac.5.31 Le.24.11, Blasphemy.

Is.63.10, Sin against
["Spirit," Ac.5.3
Ps.11.6, Future Punish-[ment, Lu.3.17. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness, [ch.9.48. Mt.9.34, Blasphemy (2), [Lu.11.15. p.p.Lu.8.19. [Jn.2.12. Mt.1.16, Mary (a).

p.p.Mt.13.55: Jn.7.3.

Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation-[ships. Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of [Man, Ac.17.26. Mt.7.21. Doers. Ps.40.8, God's Will. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient, [Lu.11.28.

A.D.31.

p.p.Mt.13.1; Lu.8.4. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee.

Mt.4.25, Multitudes.

See Parables (2), (Index). Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching, [Jn.7.16.

p.p.Mt.13.3; Lu.8.5. De.4.1, Hearken. Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing.

Ps.126.6, God's Word, Seed Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). p.p.v.15; Lu.8.12.

Eze.33.32, Hearing (2).

See Life Tested, Ps.17.3. p.p.Pr.24.10. Ps.106.13, Instability (2). Ge.3.18, Thorns. p.p.v.18. Ps.39.6, Worldly Care. Is.5.2. Unfruitfulness.

an end.

strong man's house, and spoil some sixty, and some an hun- See Gifts Differ, Mt.25.15. his goods, except he will first dred. bind the strong man; and then 9 And he said unto them, He he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All hear. sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies they that were about him with wherewith soever they shall the twelve asked of him the blaspheme:

See Retirement, Mt.14.21

See Apostles' Names.

Mt.13.36, Instruction

[Sought, ch.7.1...

hath never forgiveness, but is the mystery of the kingdom of

an unclean spirit.

n unclean spirit.

31 ¶ There came then his 12 That seeing they may see, [16.6.10, Blindness (4).]

13.1.2.4. Mt.12.46, Christ's Brethren, brethren and his mother, and, and not perceive; and hearing standing without, sent unto they may hear, and not underhim, calling him.

about him, and they said un-sins should be forgiven them. to him, Behold, thy mother and 13 And he said unto them thee.

33 And he answered them, ables? 33 And he answered them, ables:
saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

14 The sower soweth the Mt.13.37. Christ Expounds.
Ps.126.5, Spir. Sowing.
Ps.126.6, God's Word. Seed. my brethren?

35 For whosoever shall do ately, and taketh away the the will of God, the same is word that was sown in their my brother, and my sister, and hearts. mother.

CHAPTER 4

was gathered unto him a great time: afterward, when afflic-multitude, so that he entered tion or persecution ariseth for into a ship, and sat in the sea; the word's sake, immediately see instability (2.98.106.11 and the whole multitude was they are offended. by the sea on the land.

things by parables, and said un- as hear the word, to them in his doctrine.

out a sower to sow:

side, and the fowls of the air ful. came and devoured it up.

much earth; and immediately it, and bring forth fruit, some Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. it sprang up, because it had no thirtyfold, some sixty, and some See Gifts Differ, Mt.25.15. depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, 21 ¶ And he said unto them, See Secret Discipleship. it was scorched; and because it Is a candle brought to be put

and the thorns grew up, and stick? choked it, and it yielded no 22 For there is nothing hid, p.p.Mt.10.26; Lu.12.2.

Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. 8 And other fell on good neither was any thing kept se-

ed, he cannot stand, but hath ground, and did yield fruit that Ps. 92.14, Spir. Fruit. sprang up and increased; and See Fruitfulness. Mt.3.8. 27 No man can enter into a brought forth, some thirty, and 2 Co.9.16, Spir. Growth

that hath ears to hear, let him Ps. 40.6, Hearing Ear.

29 But he that shall blas-pheme against the Hōly Ghōst Unto you it is given to know Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. hath navag forgiveness but is the mystery of the kingdom of in danger of eternal damnation: God: but unto them that are See Secret Things, De 3 30 Because they said, He hath without, all these things are Ge. 2.17. Knowledge With done in parables:

they may hear, and not under-stand; lest at any time they See No Understanding. 32 And the multitude sat should be converted, and their

thy brethren without seek for Know ye not this parable? and See Man's Ignorance_Jb.s.s. how then will ye know all par-Mt.15.16, Duliness (4).

34 And he looked round about 15 And these are they by the on them which sat about him, way side, where the word is See Hardness (1), Ps.95.2. and said, Behold my mother and sown; but when they have p.p.2 Co.2.11; 4.4. my brethren! heard, Sa'tan cometh immedi-See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1.

16 And these are they like-p.p.v.5. wise which are sown on stony The parable of the sower: 26 of the ground; who, who, they have seed growing secretly: 30 of the heard the word, immediately mustard seed, etc. receive it with gladness;

ND he began again to teach 17 And have no root in them- \mathbf{A} by the sea side: and there selves, and so endure but for a

18 And these are they which 2 And he taught them many are sown among thorns; such Ge.3.18. Thorns.

19 And the cares of this Ps.39.6. Worldly Care. 3 Hearken; Behold, there went world, and the deceitfulness of De.8.13, Riches Perilous out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he things entering in, choke the Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. sowed, some fell by the way word, and it becometh unfruit-

20 And these are they which 5 And some fell on stony are sown on good ground; such Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). p.p.Mt.13.20; Lu.8.13; 11.27. ground, where it had not as hear the word, and receive Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. an hundred.

had no root, it withered away. | under a bushel, or under a bed? | See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31. 7 And some fell among thorns, and not to be set on a candle-See Testimony (2), [1 Chr. 16.8.

which shall not be manifested:

De.4.1. Hearken.

[Ro.16.3

See Conversion (1), Ps.19.7 See Sin Forgiven, 2 S.12.12

[2 Co 9 it

See "Word" in Heart, De. 6.6.

Ex.32.8, Backsliders.

(1 **Co.**10.6 Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness.

[Jn.3.2

's.40.6, Hearing Ear.).D.Mt.11.15.

#1t.6.1. Take Heed. ch.13.9.).p.Mt.7.2; Lu.6.38. see Recompense(2), Ru.2.12. Pr.8.34, Hearing See Spir. Abundance, [Ps.36.8.] T.8.34, Hearing (1).

p.p.Mt.13.12; 25.29; Lu.8.18. Je.5.25, Spir. Loss.

Mt.13.24, Kingdom of Heaven. Ps. 126.6. God's Word, Seed.

Ge.15.12, Sleep (5).

See Spir. Growth, 2 Co.9.10. Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

Ge.26.12, Increase. Ge.41.49, Grain, Jn.12.24. 1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity. 1 Co.13.11, Spir. Maturity.

De.16.9. Sickle, Re.14.14. Ge.8.22. Harvest. Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest, Lu.10.2. p.p.Lu.13.18. See Kingdom of Heaven, [Mt.13.24.

Mt.13.31, Mustard Seed, [Lu.13.19.

See Weak Instrumentali-

Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41.

See Parables (2), (Index).

See Spir. Immaturity, p.p.Jn.16.12. [1 Co.3.1.

Mt.13.37, Christ Expounds, Lu.8.11.

p.p.Mt.8.18; Lu.8.22.

Mt.4.25. Multitudes. p.p.v.1.

1 K.19.11, Tempests, [Ac.27.14.

Ps.3.5, Sleep (1), Ac.12.6. Mt.26.37, Christ's Human-[ity (2). See Faith Tested, Gc.22.2.

abroad. hear, let him hear.

what measure ye mete, it shall calm. be measured to you; and unto 40 And he said unto them, you that hear shall more be Why are ye so fearful? how is given.

shall be given: and he that ingly, and said one to another, Mt.13.54, Astonishment, hath not, from him shall be tak- What manner of man is this, en even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, So is the obey him? kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the Christ casteth out the legion of devils: A.D.31.

ground: 27 And should sleep, and rise knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth renes'. forth fruit of herself; first the 2 And when he was come out blade, then the ear, after that of the ship, immediately there the full corn in the ear.

brought forth, immediately he 3 Who had his dwelling p.p.Pr.21.16. putteth in the sickle, because among the tombs; and no man p.p.Nu.19.11; Mt.23.27. the harvest is come. could bind him, no, not with 30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto chains:

shall we compare it? sown in the earth, is less than neither could any man tame See Grossness, Ps. 92.6. [ties, Ex.4.2. all the seeds that be in the him.

earth: greater than all herbs, and ting himself with stones. shooteth out great branches; 6 But when he saw Je'sus afar so that the fowls of the air off, he ran and worshipped him, Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced.

ables spake he the word unto the most high God? I adjure Mt.2.15, Son of God. them, as they were able to thee by God, that thou torment Jos. 6.26, Adjuration, p.p.Mt.25.41. [A hear it.

spake he not unto them: and out of the man, thou unclean when they were alone, he ex-spirit. pounded all things to his dis- 9 And he asked him, What is ciples.

the even was come, he saith for we are many. unto them, Let us pass over 10 And he besought him much See Satan Humbled, Ge. 3.14. unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away out of the country. away the multitude, they took 11 Now there was there nigh him even as he was in the ship. unto the mountains a great And there were also with him herd of swine feeding. other little ships.

37 And there arose a great sought him, saying, Send us instorm of wind, and the waves to the swine, that we may enter beat into the ship, so that it into them. was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder them leave. And the unclean part of the ship, asleep on a spirits went out, and entered pillow: and they awake him, into the swine: and the herd

cret, but that it should come and say unto him, Master, car- (Mt.14.30, Needless Fear, est thou not that we perish? 23 If any man have ears to 39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea,

24 And he said unto them, Peace, be still. And the wind Ps.148.8, Wind Ruled. Take heed what we hear: with ceased, and there was a great Is. 9.6, Christ's Dominion.

it that we have no faith? 25 For he that hath, to him 41 And they feared exceed- See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. that even the wind and the sea Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

CHAPTER 5

21 Jairus' suit for his daughter: 25 the bloody issue healed, etc.

night and day, and the seed A ND they came over unto p.p.Mt.8.28; Lu.8.26. should spring and grow up, he A the other side of the sea, Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. into the country of the Găd-a-Mt.8.28, Gadarenes, Lu.8.26.

met him out of the tombs a Mt.8.28, Demoniacs, Lu.8.2. 29 But when the fruit is man with an unclean spirit, | See Evil Spirits, Mt.12.45.

shall we liken the kingdom of 4 Because that he had been God? or with what comparison often bound with fetters and Jud.16.21, Fetters. chains, and the chains had been 31 It is like a grain of mus-plucked asunder by him, and Jud.14.6, Strength. tard seed, which, when it is the fetters broken in pieces: Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

5 And always, night and day, De.28.67, Unrest. 32 But when it is sown, he was in the mountains, and See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1. it groweth up, and becometh in the tombs, crying, and cut. See Sin Destructive, [Ho.13.9.

may lodge under the shadow of 7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. 33 And with many such par-with thee, Je'sus, thou Son of Mt. 8.29, Devils Confess.

me not. 34 But without a parable 8 For he said unto him, Come See Authority of Christ

thy name? And he answered, 35 ¶And the same day, when saying, My name is Legion: Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits

that he would not send them

12 And all the devils be-Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion.

13 And forthwith Je'sus gave p.p.1 K.22.22; Jb.1.12; 2.6.

[ch.5.33 Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity, fch.5.26.

Jb.34.29, Quietness (1).

Mt.6.30, Doubt Rebuked De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

ch.7.37. Jb.26.10. Sea Controlled.

Jud.1.6, Mutilation.

[Ac.19.13.

Mt.7.29.

Ch.7.30.

Le.11.7. Swine.

Le.11.7, Swine. Le.26.36. Terror. See Curiosity, 1 S.6.19.

Jb.34.29, Quietness (1). Ps.40.3, New Man. p.p.Da.4.36; 2 Ti.1.7. See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.

p.p.Jb.21.14. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected.

Mt.18.20, Fellowship with p.p.Lu.8.38. [Christ Lu.23.43. In Christ's Pres-Lu.7.47, Love for Christ.

De.24.5, Home, Jn.19.27. Is.43.10, Witnessing (1). 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2), [Ac.1.8. De.10.21, Great Things. Ex.3.7. Divine Compassion. Mt.4.20. Obedience to Christ. Mt.4.25, Decapolis, ch.7.31. 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

p.p.Mt.9.1; Lu.8.40. Mt.4.25, Multitudes.

Nu.34.11. Sea of Galilee.

Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced, [ch.7.25. Mt.15.30, At his Feet, ch.7.25.

p.p.Mt.9.18. Ge.31.28, Paternal Love, [ch.9.24 See Laying on Hands (4) [ch.6.5. Mt.8.2. Great Faith. Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas-[sion.

1.2.2, Christ Thronged, [Lu.5.1.

p.p.Le.15.25; Mt.9.20; which had twelve years,

Ge.50.2, Physicians. Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity, [ch.6.48. p.p.Ps.108.12.

Mt.9.20, Faith's Touch.

Mt.8.2. Great Faith.

p.p.Ex.15.26.

ran violently down a steep tain of her blood was dried up: place into the sea. (they were and she felt in her body that about two thousand;) and were she was healed of that plague. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. choked in the sea.

they went out to see what it said, Who touched my clothes? was that was done.

15 And they come to Je gus, to him, Thou seest the multi-and see him that was possessed tude thronging thee, and sayest with the devil, and had the thou, Who touched me? legion, sitting, and clothed, and 32 And he looked round about in his right mind: and they to see her that had done this were afraid.

were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told 33 But the woman fearing Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. [ch.16.5. them how it befell to him that and trembling, knowing what was possessed with the devil, was done in her, came and fell and also concerning the swine. down before him, and told him Mt.15.30, At his Feet. 17 And they began to pray all the truth. him to depart out of their 34 And he said unto her, Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts.

coasts. into the ship, he that had been whole of thy plague. possessed with the devil prayed 35 ¶ While he yet spake, p.p.Lu.8.49.

tell them how great things the Master any further?
Lord hath done for thee, and 36 As soon as Je sus heard hath had compassion on thee. the word that was spoken, he Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts 20 And he departed, and be saith unto the ruler of the gan to publish in De-căp'o-lis synagogue, Be not afraid, only how great things Je'sus had believe. 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Eajo done for him: and all men did 37 And he suffered no man marvel.

passed over again by ship unto James. nigh unto the sea.

one of the rulers of the syna-greatly.

his feet, saying, My little daughter lieth eth. at the point of death: I pray 40 And they laughed him to thee, come and lay thy hands scorn. But when he had put on her, that she may be healed; them all out, he taketh the 1 K.17.19, Sectusion, ch.7.33 and she shall live.

which had an issue of blood by the hand, and said unto 2 K.10.15, Hand Taken.

things of many physicians, and say unto thee, arise. had spent all that she had, and 42 And straightway the dam- 1 K.17.22, Resurrections was nothing bettered, but rath-sel arose, and walked; for she

er grew worse,
27 When she had heard of And they were astonished with Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

be whole. 29 And straightway the foun- to eat.

30 And Jē'sus, immediately 14 And they that fed the knowing in himself that virtue Jn.2.24, Omniscience (1). swine fled, and told it in the had gone out of him, turned p.p.Lu.6.19. city, and in the country. And him about in the press, and

31 And his disciples said un-

thing

Daughter, thy faith hath made ch.L41, Faith Honored 18 And when he was come thee whole; go in peace, and be Ps. 29.11, Peace (2)

him that he might be with him. there came from the ruler of 19 Howbeit Je'sus suffered the synagogue's house certain him not, but saith unto him, which said, Thy daughter is Go home to thy friends, and dead: why troublest thou the De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

to follow him, save Pe'ter, and Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.9.2. 21 ¶ And when Jē'sus was Jāmes, and Jöhn the brother of Mt.4.21, James, ch.9.2.

the other side, much people 38 And he cometh to the gathered unto him: and he was house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, Mt.27.24, Tumults. 22 And, behold, there cometh and them that wept and wailed 2 Chr.35.25. Mourners.

gogue, Jā-i'rus by name; and 39 And when he was come in, when he saw him, he fell at he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the 23 And besought him greatly, damsel is not dead, but sleep-De.31.16, Death (2) Jn.11.11

father and the mother of the 24 And Je'sus went with damsel, and them that were him: and much people fol-with him, and entereth in lowed him, and thronged him. where the damsel was lying. 25 ¶ And a certain woman, 41 And he took the damsel

Jē'sus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may straitly that no man should touch but his clothes, I shall know it; and commanded that

something should be given her

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. Ch.7.39

See Peace Invoked, Ge.43.23

Ge.22.2. Faith Tested.

2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined.

Mt.4.21, John, Mt.17.1.

Est.4.3, Wailing.

twelve years, her, Täl'i-thå cū'mī; which is, See Christ's Touch, Mt.8.3.

26 And had suffered many being interpreted, Damsel, I

[La.7.15.

[ch.8.30.

(|See Food (1), Ge.1.29.

..D_31_

.p.Mt.13.54: Ln.4.16.

ft.2.23, Nazareth.

dt.12.12, Sabbath(3), Lu.6.6. dt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. n.6.59, Synagogues (1). Mt.13.54, Astonishment.).p.Jn.6.42

is.11.2. Christ's Wisdom.

Mt.11.2. Christ's Works, v.14.

2 S.5.11, Carpenters. Mt.1.16, Mary (a). Mt.12.46, Christ's Brethren. Mt. 12.46, Christ s Archivelle St. 12.46, Christ Bespised.
Is.53.3, Christ Despised.
Mt. 8.34, Christ Rejected,
[Lu.4.29] Is.8.14, Rock of Offence, [Ro.9.32.

p.p.Mt.13.57; Jp.4.44.

Laying on Hands (4), [ch.7.32.

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. D.D.Is.59.16. De.32.20, Unbelief (3). Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

p.p.Mt.10.5; Lu.9.1,2. See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2. Ex.17.12, Co-operation, [Ph.1.27 Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. See Gift of Healing, Mt.10.1.

Ge.32.10, Staff. See Trust God, Ps.37.3. Pr.1.14, Purses. Sandals, Ac.12.8. Ge.37.3. Coats. p.p.Mt.10.11; Lu.9.4.

See Inhospitality, Lu.9.53. See Spir. Deafness, Is.6.10. Mt.10.14, Dust Shaken Off.

Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). Mt.11.22, Judgment ac. to [Privilege, Lu.12.48.

Mt.3.1, Preaching. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. Is.1.6, Anointing (6), [Lu.10.34. CHAPTER 6

and fishes, etc.

ND he went out from forth themselves in him. A thence, and came into his 15 Others said, That it is Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown. own country; and his disciples E-li'as. And others said, That 1 K.17.1, Elijah. follow him.

in the synagogue: and many thereof, he said, It is Jöhn, hearing him were astonished, whom I beheaded: he is risen Mt.14.10, Beheading. saying. From whence hath this from the dead. man these things? and what 17 For Her'od himself had 1 K.19.2. Persecution (1). wisdom is this which is giv-sent forth and laid hold upon Je.40.1, Fetters (2), Ac.12.6. en unto him, that even such Jöhn, and bound him in prison Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [Ac.5.18.

3 Is not this the carpenter, ried her. the son of Mā'ry, the brother of Jāmes, and Jō'sēs, and of Jū'da, and Si'mon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they

18 For Jōhn had said unto 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked, [Ac.23.]

18 For Jōhn had said unto 1 S.15.23, Rulers Rebuked, [Ac.23.]

19 Therefore Hērō'dl-as had 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Ac.23.]

his hands upon a few sick folk, him gladly. and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because day was come, that Her'od on of their unbelief. And he went his birthday made a supper to Ge.40.20, Birthdays. round about the villages, teach-his lords, high captains, and I K.8.65, Feasts, Lu.5.29.

the twelve, and began to send the said Hê-rô'di-as came in, and the said Hê-rô'di-as came in the said Hê-rô' clean spirits:

they should take nothing for give it thee. their journey, save a staff only; 23 And he sware unto her, no scrip, no bread, no money in Whatsoever thou shalt ask of their purse:

9 But be shod with sandals; half of my kingdom. and not put on two coats.

In what place soever ye enter shall I ask? And she said, The Est. 3.6, Malice (2). into an house, there abide till head of John the Bap'tist. ye depart from that place.

receive you, nor hear you, when and asked, saying, I will that I K.22.52, Parental Influye depart thence, shake off the thou give me by and by in a pr.1.29, Evil Choice. dust under your feet for a test charger the head of Jöhn the ls.66.5, Saints Hated. timony against them. Verily I Bap'tist. say unto you, It shall be more 26 And the king was exceed-p.p.2 Co.7.10.

than for that city. 12 And they went out, and ject her.
preached that men should re- 27 And immediately the king Je.39.9, Executioners.

devils, and anointed with oil and he went and beheaded him Mt.14.10, Beheading. Ac.3.7, Apostles Heal.
Lu.3.1, Herod Antipas,
[ch.8.15.]

Lu.3.1, Herod Antipas,
[ch.8.15.]

Lu.3.2, Apostles Heal.

Lu.3.2, Apostles Heal.

Lu.3.3.1, Herod Antipas,
[ch.8.15.]

Lu.3.2, And brought his head in them.

28 And brought his head in them.

28 And brought his head in them.

29 And brought his head in them. many that were sick, and healed in the prison,

of him; (for his name was Christ contemned by his own countrymen. 16 John the Baptist's That Jöhn the Baptist's That Jöhn the Baptist was Is.40.3, John the Baptist. death. 34 The miracle of the loaves risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew Mt.11.2, Christ's Works,

it is a prophet, or as one of the De.18.18, Christ, Prophet, 2 And when the sabbath day prophets. was come, he began to teach 16 But when Her'od heard

mighty works are wrought by for Hê-rō'di-as' sake, his brother his hands? [Ac.5.18] [Ac.5.18] [Ac.5.18] [Ac.5.18]

sisters here with us? And they a quarrel against him, and ge.27.41, Hatred(2), Ac.23.12
4 But Jē'sus said unto them, would have killed him; but she Jud.16.4, Evil Women.
Est.3.6, Malice (2).

our, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

20 For Her'od feared Jöhn, See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8. knowing that he was a just Ge.5.24, Piety. man and an holy, and observed Or, kept him, or, saved him. 5 And he could there do no him; and when he heard him, Pr.16.15, King's Favor. mighty work, save that he laid he did many things, and heard See Hearing (2), Ezc. 33.32.

> 21 And when a convenient chief estates of Gal'i-lee;

them forth by two and two; danced, and pleased Her od and Ex.32.19, Dancing (1). and gave them power over un-them that sat with him, the king Ge.3.6, Temptresses. said unto the damsel, Ask of me 8 And commanded them that whatsoever thou wilt, and I will 1 K.1.30, Kings' Promises.

me, I will give it thee, unto the

24 And she went forth, and 10 And he said unto them, said unto her mother, What

25 And she came in straight-11 And whosoever shall not way with haste unto the king, See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16.

tolerable for Sod'om and Go-ing sorry; yet for his oath's p.p.Da.6.14. mor'rha in the day of judgment, sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not re-

sent an executioner, and com- Or, one of his guard. 13 And they cast out many manded his head to be brought: 2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs, [Lu.11.51.

Lu.19.37.

[Lu.7.16.

See Nobles, 1 K.21.8. 7.21.17.

p.p.1 K.3.5. Ge.25.33, Rash Oaths, [Ac.23.21.

p.p.Est.5.3.

1 K.19.2, Revenge.

fence.

Mt.9.14, John's Disciples. p.p.Ac.8.2. Is.40.3, John the Baptist. Ge.23.6. Sepulchres, Lu.24.1. it in a tomb. Ge.23.0, Separation See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2.

p.p.Mt.14.13. p.p.mt.14.23, Retirement, [ch.7.24. Ex.23.12, Rest Enjoined ch.2.2, Christ Thronged.

Ex.5.3, Deserts (1), Lu.1.80. Ge.32.24. Solitude.

See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. See Spir. Attraction,

Song 1.4 ch.1.37, Seeking Christ.

Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas Sion. See Lost Sheep, Je.50.6. See Lost Sneep, school See Christ, Shepherd, [Ps.23.1. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher, [Lu.4.15.

p.p.Lu.9.12.

p.p.Mt.14.15.

See Man's Extremity, [Ps.116.6.

See Feeding the Flock [Je.3.15. See Unbelief (1), Ge.17.17. p.p.Jn.6.7.

See Divine Preparation,

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-1 S.9.13, Blessings (6).

1 S.14.45, Co-operation with De.2.7, Divine Supplies.

Ex.16.13, Musuage -See Plenty Promised, [Le.26.5. Ex.16.13, Multitude Fed.

Ge.40.16, Baskets. Ps.23.5, Superabundance. her mother.

29 And when his disciples 45 ¶And straightway he con-p.p.Mt.14.22; Jn.6.17. heard of it, they came and strained his disciples to get intook up his corpse, and laid to the ship, and to go to the

ered themselves together unto people.

31 And he said unto them, for there were many coming land.

leisure so much as to eat.

33 And the people saw them cometh unto them, walking up-Is.9.6. Christ's Dominion. departing, and many knew him, on the sea, and would have p.p.Lu.24.28. and ran afoot thither out of all passed by them. cities, and outwent them, and 49 But when they saw him came together unto him.

out, saw much people, and was cried out: moved with compassion toward 50 For they all saw him, and and he began to teach them saith unto them, Be of good many things.

came unto him, and said, This ceased: and they were sore time is far passed:

about, and into the villages, and their heart was hardened. buy themselves bread: for they 53 And when they had passed have nothing to eat.

them, Give ye them to eat the shore. And they say unto him, Shall 54 And when they were come we go and buy two hundred out of the ship, straightway pennyworth of bread, and give they knew him, them to eat?

2 K.4.43, Miracles of Loaves. many loaves have ye? go and began to carry about in beds See Seeking Christ, ch.1.3. Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumental-see. And when they knew, those that were sick, where 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. lities they say, Five, and two fishes they heard he was.

39 And he commanded them IPs.23.5, to make all sit down by com-tered, into villages, or cities, or p.p.Ac.5.15. panies upon the green grass.

fifties.

the five loaves and the two him were made whole. fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the Christ reproacheth the scribes and A.D.32. loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve certain of the scribes, which 2 S.8.17, Scribes. baskets full of the fragments, came from Jery'sā-lem. and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of of his disciples eat bread with

sel: and the damsel gave it to the loaves were about five thousand men.

other side before unto Beth-sa'- Mt.11.21, Bethsaida, ch.8.2 30 ¶ And the apostles gath-i-da, while he sent away the

p.p.Lu.9.10.
See Fellowship with Christ.
[Mt.18.20. what they had done, and them away, he departed into a what they had taught.

Je sus, and told him all things, 46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

Mt.14.23. Retirement. ch.1.35. Secret Prayer.

47 And when even was come, Come ye yourselves apart into the ship was in the midst of a desert place, and rest a while: the sea, and he alone on the Ge.32.24, Solitude.

and going, and they had no 48 And he saw them toiling in See Divine Care, Pa.115.12. rowing; for the wind was con- Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity. 32 And they departed into a trary unto them: and about the desert place by ship privately. | fourth watch of the night he Ex.14.24, Watches.

walking upon the sea, they sup-34 And Je'sus, when he came posed it had been a spirit, and See Superstition. Mt. M.2.

them, because they were as were troubled. And immedi-Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. sheep not having a shepherd: ately he talked with them, and Mt.18.20, Fellowship, with cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

35 And when the day was 51 And he went up unto them now far spent, his disciples into the ship; and the wind See Wind Ruled, Ps.148.5. is a desert place, and now the amazed in themselves beyond Mt.13.54, Astonishment. measure, and wondered.

36 Send them away, that they 52 For they considered not See Consider, De.8.5. may go into the country round the miracle of the loaves: for 2 K.4.43, Miracles of Loaves.

over, they came into the land p.p.Mt.14.34. 37 He answered and said unto of Gen-nes'a-ret, and drew to

55 And ran through that See Haste, 1 S.21.8. 38 He saith unto them, How whole region round about, and p.p.ch.2.3.

56 And whithersoever he encountry, they laid the sick in 40 And they sat down in the streets, and besought him ch.2.2. Christ Thronged. ranks, by hundreds, and by that they might touch if it Mt.9.20, Faith's Touch. were but the border of his gar-41 And when he had taken ment: and as many as touched

CHAPTER 7

Pharisees for their hypocrisy. 14 Meat defileth not a man. 24 Christ healeth the Syrophenician woman's daughter, 31 and one that was deaf.

THEN came together unto p.p.Mt.15.1. L him the Phar'i-sees, and Mt.3.7, Pharises

2 And when they saw some

ch.1.35, Secret Prayer (2) [Lu.5.16

Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts.

Mt.15.16, Dullness (4).

Is.53.4. Burden-bearer.

ch.1.41, Faith Honored.

The Pharisees reproved for ceremonialism. St. MARK, 7 Surophenician woman's daughter healed.

Mt. 13.36, Instruction Mt. 13.36, Instruction Mt. 13.36, Instruction Ing.

Mt. 6.2 Pharisaism. [etc. unwashen, hands, they found ing the parable. [Sought, of the content o [Sought, ch.9.11.

Ge.18.4, Cleanliness (2 3 For the Phar'i-sees, and all Are ye so without understand-See Cleansing (1), He.9.10.
Or, hands diligently, or,

the Jews, except they wash ing also? Do ye not perceive, Mt.15.16, Duliness (4).

their hands oft, eat not, hold-that whatsoever thing from with the fiet. Box 1.15.3. Traditions. ing the tradition of the elders, without entereth into the man,

4 And when they come from it cannot defile him;

Mat. 20.3, Marketplaces, [Lu,7.32. the market, except they wash, 19 Because it entereth not in-

they eat not. And many other to his heart, but into the belly, things there be, which they and goeth out into the draught, Ceremonialism, Ac.15.10.

have received to hold, as the purging all meats?

washing of cups, and pots, bra- 20 And he said, That which

Ge.40.11, Cups. Or, and of beds.

sen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the leart, He.3.12.

21 For from within, out of the leart, He.3.12.

22 The tradition of the elders, but the tradition of the elders, but the tradition of the elders, but the tradition of the elders, but the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

6 He answered and said unto the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wick-them, Well hath £532, Fornication.

22 Thefts, covetousness, wick-them, Well hath £532 fornication.

23 The man between the man.

24 Ec.8.11, Evil Heart, He.3.12.

6 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

6 He answered and said unto the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornication.

8 Ex.20.14, Adultery.

6 Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2)

7 Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2)

7 Ge.3.5, Decreit (1).

9 Ge.3.5, Evil Thoughts.

6 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

15 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

16 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

16 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

17 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

18 Ge.3.5, Depravity, Ro.1.24.

18 Ge.3.5, Depravity

heart is far from me.

your own tradition.

his mother;

7 Howbeit in vain do they 24 \ And from thence he

ment of God, that ye may keep a Sy-ro-phe-ni cian by nation;

thy father and thy mother; of her daughter.

me with their lips, but their 23 All these evil things come (Ps.49.13, Folly.

from within, and defile the man. Is. 24.5, Defilement (1) worship me, teaching for doc-arose, and went into the bor-p.p.Mt.15.21.

Lu.9.10. ing of pots and cups: and many whose young daughter had an other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full and came and fell at his feet:
well ye reject the command
26 The woman was a Greek, Or. Gentile.

See Demoniacs, Mt. 8.28.
Mt. 15.30, At his Feet, Or. Gentile.

[Ju. 7.38.

and she besought him that he Ge.21.16, Maternal Love.

10 For Moses said, Honour would cast forth the devil out and, Whoso curseth father or 27 But Je'sus said unto her, p.p.Mt.10.5; Ac.13.46. mother, let him die the death: Let the children first be filled: See Israel (2), Ex.6.7. 11 But ye say, If a man shall for it is not meet to take the Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, [He.11.8.

say to his father or mother. It children's bread, and to cast it Mt.7.6. Dogs (2). by whatsoever thou mightest 28 And she answered and said be profited by me; he shall be unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the See Importunity, Ge.18.32.

dogs under the table eat of the Ge.32.10, Humility (3). 29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the ch.1.41, Faith Honored, 13 Making the word of God of devil is gone out of thy daugh-Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. ch.10.52.

dition, which ye have delivered: 30 And when she was come and many such like things do to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daugh-ter laid upon the bed, Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.

all the people unto him, he 31 \ And again, departing p.p.Mt.15.29. said unto them, Hearken unto from the coasts of Tyre and Jos. 19.29, Tyre: me every one of you, and under-Si don, he came unto the sea

of Găl'i-lee, through the midst Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. Mt.4.25, Decapolis.

16 If any man have ears to 33 And he took him aside 1 K.17.19, Seclusion, ch.8.23. from the multitude, and put p.p.Jn.9.6. 17 And when he was entered his fingers into his ears, and Mt.8.3, Christ's Touch,

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Ps.58.3. Estrangement. See False Doctrine, Is.32.6.

p.p.Is.29.13. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. Ps.78.36, False Profession,

trines the commandments of ders of Tyre and Si'don, and Jos. 19.29, Tyre. men. Is.29.13, Human Precepts. 8 For laying aside the com-would have no man know it: Mt.14.23, Retirement mandment of God, ye hold the but he could not be hid.

Mt.15.3, Traditions, Col.2.8. tradition of men, as the wash-

[Lu.6.46.

Or, full well ye frustrate. 2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor.

Ps.34.11, Children (3), [Ep.6.1. Ex.21.17. Cursing (3).

De.21.20, Dishonoring Par-lents, 2 Ti.3.2. Ex.21.15, Ungrateful Chil-dren. is Côr băn, that is to say, a gift, unto the dogs. R.V. That wherewith thou mightest have been profited by me is Corban, that is to say, Given to free. 12 And ye suffer him no more children's crumbs.

Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Is.29.13, Human Precepts.

p.p.Mt.15.10.

De.4.1, Hearken, Ja.2.5. p.p.1 Co.8.8; 1 Ti.4.4.

Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

Ps.40.6, Hearing Eur. p.p.Mt.11.15.

15 There is nothing from of the coasts of De-cap'o-lis. without a man, that entering 32 And they bring unto him into him can defile him: but one that was deaf, and had an Le.19.14. Deafness, ch.9.25. the things which come out of impediment in his speech; and Mt.8.6, Intercession (4), [Lu.4.38. him, those are they that defile they beseech him to put his ch.6.5, Laying on Hands (4), the man. hand upon him.

hear, let him hear.

to do ought for his father or

none effect through your tra-ter.

into the house from the people, he spit, and touched his tongue; by Coog [ch.10.13.

14 TAnd when he had called ter laid upon the bed.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-Jb.3.24, Sighing, ch.8.12. Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows, [ch.8.12.

Mt.4.23. Christ Heals.

See Dumb Healed, Mt.9.33.

Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined.

ch.1.45, Unwise Zeal [ch.14.47.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment, [ch.10.24

Mt.11.2. Christ's Works.

A.D.32.

Mt.4.25, Multitudes.

p.p.Mt.15.32.

Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas-

Ps.115.12, Divine Care. Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity.

Mt.4.2. Hunger. See Providence, Jb.38.41.

p.p.Nu.11.21. De.32.20, Unbelief (3). p.p.Jn.6.7.

p.p.Mt.15.34; ch.6.38. See Weak Instrumental-[ities, Ex.4.2 Ex.25.37. Seven.

Ps.23.5. Divine Preparation.

Mt.14.19, Breaking of Bread.

[God.

1 S.9.13, Blessings (6).

See Divine Supplies, De.2.7.

Ps.23.5, Superabundance. Ge.40.16, Baskets.

£x.16.13, Multitude Fed.

p.p.Mt.15.39. Nu.24.24. Ships.

Jb.3.24, Sighing.

34 And looking up to heaven, There shall no sign be given See Signs Given, Jod. M. he sighed, and saith unto him, unto this generation. Eph'pha-tha, that is, Be opened. 13 And he left them, and en-

were opened, and the string of parted to the other side.
his tongue was loosed, and he 14 ¶ Now the disciples had p.p.Mt.16.5.

spake plain. 36 And he charged them that had they in the ship with them

they should tell no man: but more than one loaf.

the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal ing, Take heed, beware of the Mc6.1. Take Heed.

See False Doctrine, Is.26.
Lasten of Herod.

eth both the deaf to hear, and cause we have no bread. the dumb to speak.

L being very great, and having heart yet hardened?

ing nothing to eat, Jē'sus called

18 Having eyes, see ye not?

[Ex.8.15, Hardenes 22, 16, 18]

[Ch.16]

[Ch.16]

[Spir. Blindness. his disciples unto him, and and having ears, hear ye not? Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

saith unto them. 2 I have compassion on the 19 When I brake the five multitude, because they have loaves among five thousand, now been with me three days, how many baskets full of frag-

fasting to their own houses, 20 And when the seven among they will faint by the way: for four thousand, how many basdivers of them came from far. kets full of fragments took ye 4 And his disciples answered up? And they said, Seven.

here in the wilderness? 5 And he asked them, How 22 ¶And he cometh to Běth-Mt.11.21, Bethsaida, Lu.9.1a many loaves have ye? And sa i-da; and they bring a blind Mt.9.27. Blindness (2). they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground:
23 And he took the blind man
and he took the seven loaves, by the hand, and led him out
and gave thanks, and brake, of the town; and when he had
and gave to his disciples to set spit on his eyes, and put his them before the people.

7 And they had a few small 24 And he looked up, and said, fishes: and he blessed, and com- I see men as trees, walking. manded to set them also before 25 After that he put his hands them.

8 So they did eat, and were him look up: and he was re-Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. filled: and they took up of the stored, and saw every man broken meat that was left sev-clearly. en baskets.

were about four thousand: and into the town, nor tell it to any Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined. he sent them away.

10 ¶ And straightway he endered into a ship with his disciples, into the towns of ciples, and came into the parts Casa-re'a Phi-lip'pi: and by the

Mt.3.7. Pharisees.

11 And the Phār'i-sees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a light from heaven, tempting the Băp'tist: but some say, Is.40.3, John the Baptist.

12 And the Phār'i-sees came ing unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, Jöhn Jn.1.10. Christ Unknown. the Băp'tist: but some say, Is.40.3, John the Baptist.

29 E-li'as: and others. One of the light in the Baptist.

12 And he sighed deeply in prophets. 1s.53.3, Man of Sorrows, Lu.19.41. his spirit, and saith, Why doth Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). this generation seek after a But whom say ye that I am? [Ac. 20.31. sign? verily I say unto you, And Pe'ter answereth and saith Mt.4.18, Peter.

35 And straightway his ears tering into the ship again de-

forgotten to take bread, neither Ge.14.18, Bread.

astonished, saying, He hath 16 And they reasoned among Mt.16.7, Reasonings. done all things well: he mak-themselves, saying, It is be-Mt.15.16, Dullness (4).

17 And when Je'sus knew it, See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. CHAPTER 8

Christ feedeth the people miraculous on ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). (ch.16.14.

and do ye not remember?

and have nothing to eat: ments took ye up 3 And if I send them away unto him, Twelve. ments took ye up? They say

him, From whence can a man 21 And he said unto them, p.p.ch.6.52.

stand?

man unto him, and besought

1 S.14.45, Co-operation with before them; and they did set hands upon him, he asked him ch.6.5, Laying on Hands (4). if he saw ought.

again upon his eyes, and made

26 And he sent him away to 9 And they that had eaten his house, saying, Neither go in the town.

De.32.5, Evil Generation.

p.p.1 Co.15.2.

satisfy these men with bread How is it that ye do not under-Mt.15.16, Dullness (4).

ch.10.46

De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

#1.8.4. Silence Enjoined. [Lu.5.14. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Sufferings Predicted [Lu.9.22 Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. See Christ's Death, Is.53.12. See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

Pa.16.10, Resurrection (4),

Christ Reproves, ch.16.14. See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1.

See Worldly Wisdom,
[Is.29.14 See Carnal Mind, Ro.8.7.

Mt.16.24, Discipleship. Mt.16.24, Self-denial. See Dying with Christ Ro.6.6. Mt.10.38, Cross-bearing. let him deny himself, and to Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. up his cross, and follow me.

Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1). Je.5.25, Spir. Loss, Lu.6.49.

Mt.6.25, Life Precious.

Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ, See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

De.32.5, Evil Generation.

Mt.8.20, Son of Man, Lu.18.8.

Mt.24.30, Second Com(ing (7), Lu.21.26.

Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

Mt.24.31, Angels (3). Mt.24.31, Angels (3).

A.D.32.

p.p.Mt.16.28; Lu.9.27.

p.p.Ac.2.2. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom, [1 Co.4.20.

Mt.4.18, Peter, Mt.17.24. Mt.4.21, James, ch.10.35. Mt.4.21, John. Mt.14.23, Retirement. 1 K.17.19, Seclusion. Mt.17.2, Transfiguration, [Lu.9.29.

See Radiancy, Jb.11.17. Glorified Christ, Jn.1.51. Mt.17.2, White Raiment. p.p.2 K.18.17; Mal.3.2. 1 K.17.1, Elijah. Ex.2.2, Moses. Mt.18.20, Pellowship with De.6.7, Spir. Talk. [Christ.

At-16.16. Confessing Christ. unto him, Thou art the Christ. said to Je'sus, Master, it is good At-11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. 30 And he charged them that for us to be here: and let us

> them, that the Son of man must and one for E-li'as. suffer many things, and be re- 6 For he wist not what to jected of the elders, and of the say; for they were sore afraid. Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. chief priests, and scribes, and 7 And there was a cloud that See Cloud, Ex.19.9. See Shekinah. Ex.40.35. be killed, and after three days overshadowed them: and a rise again. 32 And he spake that saying saying, This is my beloved

openly. And Pe'ter took him, Son: hear him. and began to rebuke him. 8 And suddenly, when they
33 But when he had turned had looked round about, they and began to rebuke him. about and looked on his disci-saw no man any more, save Je-p.p.Lu.9.36. ples, he rebuked Pē'tēr, saying, sus only with themselves.

Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for thou savourest not the things from the mountain, he charged

that be of men. 34 NAnd when he had called seen, till the Son of man were Mt.8.20, Son of Man. the people unto him with his risen from the dead. disciples also, he said unto them, 10 And they kept that saying Whosoever will come after me, with themselves, questioning See Man's Ignorance, Jb.8.9. let him deny himself, and take one with another what the ris-

his life shall lose it; but who saying, Why say the scribes soever shall lose his life for my that E-li'as must first come? sake and the gospel's, the same | 12 And he answered and told Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. See Eternal Life (2), [Lu.18.30. shall save it.

> man, if he shall gain the whole how it is written of the Son of world, and lose his own soul? 37 Or what shall a man give things, and be set at nought.
>
> 13 But I say unto you, That in exchange for his soul?

words in this adulterous and ever they listed, as it is written p.p.Mt.14.3. sinful generation; of him also of him.

the holy angels. **CHAPTER 9**

Jesus transfigured; 11 instructeth his disciples concerning Elias; 14 casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit; 30 foretelleth his death.

That there be some of them answered and said, Master, I See Paternal Love, Ge. 31.28. that stand here, which shall have brought unto thee my son, Mt.8.28, Demoniacs. not taste of death, till they which hath a dumb spirit; have seen the kingdom of God 18 And wheresoever he takcome with power.

2 ¶ And after six days Jē'sus he foameth, and gnasheth with taketh with him Pe'ter, and his teeth, and pineth away: Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity, Jāmes, and Jöhn, and leadeth and I spake to thy disciples them up into an high moun-that they should cast him out; p.p.Mt.17.19; Lu.9.40. tain apart by themselves: and and they could not. he was transfigured before 19 He answereth him, and

them. shining, exceeding white as how long shall I suffer you? See Burden-bearer, Is.53.4. snow; so as no fuller on earth bring him unto me. can white them.

5 And Perter answered and ground, and wallowed foaming.

they should tell no man of him, make three tabernacles: one See Booths, Ge.33.17. 31 ¶ And he began to teach for thee, and one for Mo'ges,

voice came out of the cloud,

that be of God, but the things them that they should tell no Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined. man what things they had

ip his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save 11 ¶ And they asked him, Mt.13.36, Instruction

them, E-li'as verily cometh first, 36 For what shall it profit a and restoreth all things; and man, that he must suffer many

38 Whosoever therefore shall E-li'as is indeed come, and they See John the Baptist, Is. 40.3. be ashamed of me and of my have done unto him whatso-

shall the Son of man be 14 ¶ And when he came to p.p.Mt.17.14; Lu.9.37. ashamed, when he cometh in his disciples, he saw a great

the glory of his Father with multitude about them, and the Mt.4.25, Multitudes. scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him,

ning to him saluted him. 16 And he asked the scribes, ND he said unto them, What question ye with them? A Verily I say unto you, 17 And one of the multitude

eth him, he teareth him: and Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

hem.

saith, O faithless generation, Mt.6.30, Doubt Rebuked.

3 And his raiment became how long shall I be with you? De.32.5, Evil Generation.

20 And they brought him

4 And there appeared unto unto him: and when he saw them E-li'as with Mō'ses: and him, straightway the spirit they were talking with Jē'sus. tare him; and he fell on the See Satan's Work, Lu.13.16.

See Divine Overshadow-[ing, Ex.33.22. Mt.3.17, Divine Witness. De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of God. See Authority of Christ.

Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4). ch.14.28.

[Sought, v.28.

ch.8.31, Sufferings Predicted. Mt.27.29, Christ Mocked.

were greatly amazed, and run- Ge.43.29, Salutations (1). See Christ Reverenced. Mt.8.2.

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits [ch.16.9.

Le.26.37, Powerlessness, [Jn.15.5.

See Divine Ability, Da.3.17.

See Little Faith, Mt.6.30.

2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined Mt.8.13, Faith (4). Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers,

Jb.16.16, Tears (2). Ge.31.28, Paternal Love, [Lu.15.20. Jn.2.22. Believers. p.p.Ep.2.8.

Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. Is.35.6, Dumb Healed. Le.19.14. Deafness.

Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. D.D. V. 20. Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

2 K.10.15, Hand Taken

De.33.29, Divine Helper. p.p.Mt.17.19. Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought, ch.10.10. p.p.Mt.10.8; ch.6.13.

1Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. Mt.16.24, Self-denial. Jl.1.14, Fasting (2). See Mortify the Flesh, [1 Co.9.27.

Mt.14.23, Retirement.

p.p.Lu.9.44. Mt.8.20, Son of Man. ch.8.31, Sufferings Pr [dicted.

Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4). Mt.15.16, Dullness (4),

Mt.4.13, Capernaum. .p.Mt.18.1; Lu.22.24.

See Strife (1), Pr.13.10. Ge.11.4, Ambition. See Self-exaltation, Pr.17.19.

p.p.ch.10:43; Ja.4.6. Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. See True Greatness, Pr.16.19, Humility (1). p.p.Mt.18.2; ch.10.16. See Childlikeness, Ps.131.2.

21 And he asked his father, 37 Whosoever shall receive How long is it ago since this one of such children in my How long is it ago since this one of such children in the Mt. 10.40, Receiving Christ. Of a child.

him into the fire, and into the me.

are possible to him that be not us. [ch.11.24. lieveth.

help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jegus saw that the 40 For he that is not against Mt.12.30, No Neutrality people came running together, us is on our part.
he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and you a cup of water to drink in

Mt.10.42, Humble Service.

Ge.21.14, Water, Jn.2.7.

Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sale. deaf spirit, I charge thee, come my name, because ye belong to Da.12.3, Prom. to Workers out of him, and enter no more Christ, verily I say unto you, into him.

26 And the spirit cried, and 42 And whosoever shall offend Mt.18.7, Offences, Ro.14.21. 26 And the spirit cried, and 42 And wnosoever snan one number of these little ones that be See Stumbling-blocks.

[Ro.14.13. him: and he was as one dead; lieve in me, it is better for him Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak insomuch that many said, He is that a millstone were hanged De.24.6. Millstones. dead.

27 But Je'sus took him by into the sea. and he arose.

into the house, his disciples than having two hands to go asked him privately, Why could into hell, into the fire that never Mt.5.22, Hell (Gehenna) not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by and the fire is not quenched. nothing, but by prayer and fast- 45 And if thy foot offend ing

and passed through that any man hell, into the fire that never See Future Punishment, [Pa.11.6. should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of and the fire is not quenched. man is delivered into the hands 47 And if thine eye offend of men, and they shall kill him; thee, pluck it out: it is better p.p.Ro.8.13. and after that he is killed, he for thee to enter into the king-Da.2.44. God's Kingdom. shall rise the third day.

that saying, and were afraid to hell fire: ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Ca-per'- and the fire is not quenched. na-um: and being in the house 49 For every one shall be See Spir. Refining, Jb.23.10. he asked them, What was it salted with fire, and every sac-Nu.31.23, Fire (4). that ye disputed among your-rifice shall be salted with salt. p.p.Le.2.13. selves by the way?

should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire of divorcement. 13 Christ blesseth A.D.33. to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

set him in the midst of them: A ND he arose from thence, p.p.Mt.19.1; Ja.10.40. and when he had taken him in of Jū-dæ'a by the farther side his arms, he said unto them,

soever shall receive me, receiv-22 And offtimes it hath cast eth not me, but him that sent See Oneness with the

waters, to destroy him: but if 38 \And John answered him, Mt.4.21, John. thou canst do any thing, have saying, Master, we saw one cast-Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. compassion on us, and help us, ing out devils in thy name, and p.p.Lu.9.49. 23 Je sus said unto him, If he followeth not us: and we for Nu.11.28, Bigotry, ch.10.11. thou canst believe, all things bad him, because he followeth

39 But Jē'sus said, Forbid him 24 And straightway the fa-not: for there is no man which See Catholicity, Ac. 8.14. ther of the child cried out, and shall do a miracle in my name, See In Christ's Name. said with tears, Lord, I believe; that can lightly speak evil of me.

he shall not lose his reward.

about his neck, and he were cast

the hand, and lifted him up; 43 And if thy hand offend R.V. cause thee to stumble. thee, cut it off: it is better for Mt.5.29, Mortify the Flesh. 28 And when he was come thee to enter into life maimed, Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1). shall be quenched:

44 Where their worm dieth not, p.p.Is.66.24.

thee, cut it off: it is better for 30 NAnd they departed thence, thee to enter halt into life, than and passed through Găl'i-lee; having two feet to be cast into shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, Lu.16.23, Torment.

dom of God with one eye, than 32 But they understood not having two eyes to be cast into

48 Where their worm dieth not, Ps. 36.12, Irreparableness

50 Salt is good: but if the 34 But they held their peace: salt have lost his saltness, Mt.5.13, Good Influence. for by the way they had dis wherewith will ye season it?

puted among themselves, who Have salt in yourselves, and Mt.5.13, The Salt, La.14.34. have peace one with another. Peace (7), Ro.12.18.

CHAPTER 10

children; 23 telleth the danger of rickes. 46 Blind Bartimzus re-ceiveth sight.

of Jordan: and the people re See Multitudes, Mt.4.25.

Father, Jn. 10.30

Lo.24.47.

Da.12.3, Reward (1), Lu.6.35.

دُلِدُ عِلاً عِلاً

Is.33.14, Eternal Fire [Re.14.10.

[Lu.16.26.

[1 Co.7.16.

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Mt.3.7. Pharisees. Mt. 16.1, Snares Laid (2)

[ch.12.13. Christ Tried, Lu.10.25.

De. 24.1, Divorce,

Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). p.p.Mt.19.8.

Ge. 1.26, Creator (2).

Ge.2.24, Marriage (2), Ro.7.2 and cleave to his wife:

Mt.13.36, Instruction (Sought, ch.13.4.

p.p.Mt.5.32; 19.9; Lu.16.18; [Ro.7.3.

Ex.20.14. Adultery.

p.p.Mt.19.13: Lu.18.15. Mt.8.3, Christ's Touch, [Lu.22.51

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Lu.9.53.

De.5.16, Prom. to Children, [Ac.2.39.

Ps.116.6, Simplicity. Mt.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom. the kingdom of God. See Spir. Receptivity.

[Ac.2.41. goeway shell not received. Ps.131.2, Childlikeness, [Lu.18.16. Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2), [Lu.13.28]

Ps. 18.35, Divine Gentleness. Ge. 48.14, Laying on Hands (3) Ge.1.28, Blessings (4).

p.p.Mt.19.16; Lu.18.18. Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced. See Humility (3), Mt.8.8.

Ezr.8.21, Teachableness. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

See Sin Universal, Ge.6.5. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Ex.20.6, Keep Command-Ex.20.14, Adultery. [ments Ex.20.13, Murder (1). Ex.20.15.Theft Forbidden. Ex.20.16, Palse Witness-

[es (1).]

was wont, he taught them again. ther and mother.

ful for a man to put away his I observed from my youth. wife? tempting him.

said unto them, For the hard- 22 And he was sad at that Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2). ness of your heart he wrote you saying, and went away grieved : | Hag. 1.6, Earthly Treasures. this precept.

his precept.
6 But from the beginning of 23 ¶And Jesus looked round p.p.Mt.19.23; Lu.18.24. the creation God made them about, and saith unto his dis-

male and female. Ge.2.24, Husbands' Duty, [1 Co.7.11.] 7 For this cause snall a limit that the leave his father and mother, kingdom of God! 24 And the disc

8 And they twain shall be one tonished at his words. But Je'flesh: so then they are no more sus answereth again, and saith ch.13.31, Christ's Words.

twain, but one flesh. 9 What therefore God hath is it for them that trust in Ps.52.7, False Trusts. joined together, let not man riches to enter into the king. Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches, put asunder.

10 And in the house his dis- 25 It is easier for a camel to ciples asked him again of the go through the eye of a needle.

same matter. 11 And he saith unto them, into the kingdom of God. Whosoever shall put away his 26 And they were astonished

mitteth adultery against her. 12 And if a woman shall put saved? away her husband, and be mar- 27 And Je'gus looking upon

adultery. 13 ¶And they brought young with God all things are possible. Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. children to him, that he should 28 ¶Then Pē'tēr began to say touch them: and his disciples unto him, Lo, we have left all, Leaving All, Lu.5.11.

them.

forbid them not: for of such is children, or lands, for my sake, Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. 15 Verily I say unto you, Who- 30 But he shall receive an p.p.2 Chr.25.9: Ps.19.11.

he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in and lands, with persecutions; Mt.10.17, Persecution (4). his arms, put his hands upon and in the world to come eterthem, and blessed them.

Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

17 ¶ And when he was gone 31 But many that are first Ps.75.7, Reversals, Lu.1.52. forth into the way, there came shall be last; and the last first.
one running, and kneeled to
him, and asked him, Good Masgoing up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm; and
ter, what shall I do that I may Jē'gus went before them: and De. 8.2. Divine Leader, inherit eternal life?

Why callest thou me good? he took again the twelve, and See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2. there is none good but one, began to tell them what things that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the com33 Saying, Behold, we go up Jn.6.64, Christ's Foreknowlmandments, Do not commit to Jēry sā-lēm; and the Son of
adultery, Do not kill, Do not man shall be delivered unto the steal, Do not bear false witness, chief priests, and unto the p.p.Mt.20.17; Lu.18.31.

sort unto him again; and, as he Defraud not, Honour thy fa-Le.19.13, Fraud, 1 Co.6.8.

2 %And the Phari-sees came 20 And he answered and said to him, and asked him, is it law-unto him, Master, all these have See Works Insufficient.

21 Then Je'sus beholding him 3 And he answered and said loved him, and said unto him, Jn.13.1, Christ's Love.

See Lawgiver (2), Ex.34.32. unto them, What did Mo'ges One thing thou lackest: go thy De.30.15. Call to Decision. unto them, What did Mo'ges One thing thou lackest: go they command you?

4 And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

And they said, Mo'ges suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and they said they

ciples, How hardly shall they

7 For this cause shall a man that have riches enter into the De.8,13, Riches Perilons.

24 And the disciples were as Mt.13.54, Astonishment, unto them, Children, how hard

dom of God!

wife, and marry another, com- out of measure, saying among

themselves, Who then can be

possible, but not with God: for See Salvation (4). Ac.2.21.

rebuked those that brought and have followed thee. 29 And Je'sus answered and 14 But when Je'sus saw it, said, Verily I say unto you, Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. he was much displeased, and There is no man that hath left Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). said unto them, Suffer the little house, or brethren, or sisters, or children to come unto me, and father, or mother, or wife, or

and the gospel's,

soever shall not receive the hundredfold now in this time, De.4.40, Godliness Profitable. kingdom of God as a little child, houses, and brethren, and sis-Pa.37.28, Prom. to Saints. ters, and mothers, and children, See Reward (3), Ge.15.1.

they were amazed; and as they p.p.Jn.11.8. 18 And Je'sus said unto him, followed, they were afraid. And See Fear of Man, De.1.17.

should happen unto him,

Ex.20.12. Filial Honor.

Mt.7.22.

Lu.2.48.

Lu.12.19. Mt.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom.

than for a rich man to enter See Avarice (1), 1 Ti.6.10. p.p.Mt.19.24.

ried to another, she committeth them saith, With men it is im- See God's Power, Je.32.17.

Mt.16.24, Discipleship.

[Lu.24.50.

De.21.8, Mercy Sought.

scribes; and they shall con-that he should hold his peace: [Ex.14.14, "Hold your demn him to death, and shall but he cried the more a great deliver him to the Gen'tiles: deal, Thou son of Da'vid, have Mt.1.1, Son of David, ch.8.31, Sufferings Pre [dicted. deliver him to the Gen'tiles: 34 And they shall mock him, mercy on me. ch.12.35 Mt.27.29. Christ Mocked. and shall scourge him, and shall 49 And Je'sus stood still, and Mt.27.26, Scourging. and shall scourge nim, and shall kill commanded him to be called. Mt.9.36, Christ's Compassion Jb.30.10, Spit Upon. him: and the third day he shall And they call the blind man, Mt 27.35. Crucifixion. saying unto him, Be of good Ps.16.10. Resurrection (4). rise again. Mt.4.21, James, ch.14.33. 35 ¶And Jāmeş and Jöhn, the comfort, rise; he calleth thee Ex.14.13, Encouragement. Mt.4.21, John. sons of Zěb'e-dee, come unto 50 And he, casting away his See Leaving All, v.28. p.p.Mt.20.20. him, saying, Master, we would garment, rose, and came to Je'that thou shouldest do for us sus. whatsoever we shall desire. 51 And Jē'sus answered and 36 And he said unto them, said unto him, What wilt thou What would ye that I should do that I should do unto thee? p.p.v.36. p.p.1 K.3.5. The blind man said unto him. 37 They said unto him, Grant Lord, that I might receive my Ge.11.4, Ambition. Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2), [Lu.10.31. unto us that we may sit, one on sight. thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. Go thy way; thy faith hath Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. [In 7 te 38 But Je'sus said unto them, made thee whole. And imme-Or, saved thee. Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance. Ye know not what ye ask: can diately he received his sight, Mt.4.23, Christ Heals, Jb.8.9, man See Unwise Prayers, [Nu.11.15. ye drink of the cup that I drink and followed Je'sus in the way. Ho.6.3, Followers. [Lu.7.2] of? and be baptized with the Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering. CHAPTER 11 baptism that I am baptized Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 12 A.D.33. curseth a fruitless fig tree: 27 siwith? lenceth the priests. 39 And they said unto him, Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2). We can. And Je'sus said unto SeePersecution (4), Mt.10.17. them, Ye shall indeed drink of to Je-ru's lem, unto Beth'-Mt.21.1, Bethphage. the cup that I drink of; and pha-gē and Běth'a-ny, at the with the baptism that I am mount of Ol'ives, he sendeth Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. p.p.Ac.12.2; Re.1.9. baptized withal shall ye be bap-forth two of his disciples, 2 And saith unto them, Go 40 But to sit on my right hand your way into the village over and on my left hand is not mine against you: and as soon as ye See Divine Preparation, Mt.22.4. to give; Dut to some to get them for whom it is prepared. to give; but it shall be given to be entered into it, ye shall find See Omniscience(1) Ja2x a colt tied, whereon never man 41 And when the ten heard sat; loose him, and bring him. p.p.Mt.20.24. it, they began to be much dis- 3 And if any man say unto pleased with James and John. you, Why do ye this? say ye 42 But Je'sus called them to that the Lord hath need of him, and saith unto them, Ye him; and straightway he will p.p.Lu.22.25. know that they which are ac-send him hither. counted to rule over the Gen'- 4 And they went their way, tiles exercise lordship over and found the colt tied by the See Supremacy, Ge.25.23. them; and their great ones ex-door without in a place where ercise authority upon them. two ways met; and they loose 43 But so shall it not be him. p.p.Mt.20.26; Lu.9.48. among you: but whosoever 5 And certain of them that will be great among you, shall stood there said unto them, Mt.5.19, True Greatness. What do ye, loosing the colt? Mi.6.8, Humility (2). be your minister: 44 And whosoever of you will 6 And they said unto them Service Enjoined, Lu. 10.37 be the chiefest, shall be servant even as Je'gus had command-Mt. 4.20, Obedience to Christ. ed: and they let them go. of all. 45 For even the Son of man 7 And they brought the colt p.p.1 K.1.33; Zec.9.9: ft.8.20, Son of Man. ft.20.28, Christ, Servant. n.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). came not to be ministered un- to Je'sus, and cast their garto, but to minister, and to give ments on him; and he sat uphis life a ransom for many. on him. 46 ¶ And they came to Jerī- 8 And many spread their gar- Christ Honored, Lu.4.15. Nu.22.1, Jericho, Lu.10.30. chō: and as he went out of ments in the way: and others p.p.Jn.12.14. p.p.Lu.18.35. Mt.4.25, Multitudes. Jer'i-cho with his disciples and cut down branches off the trees, Mt.9.27, Blindness (2), [Lu.7.21. a great number of people, blind and strawed them in the way. Bär-ti-mæ'us, the son of Tî-mæ'- 9 And they that went before, us, sat by the highway side beg-and they that followed, cried, p.p.Ps.118.26; Is.62.11. Beggars (2), Lu.16.20. saying, Hô-săn'na; Blessed is 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). ging. 47 And when he heard that it he that cometh in the name of Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth. was Je'sus of Naz'a-reth, he be-the Lord: See Crying to God, Ex.2.23. gan to cry out, and say, Je'sus, 10 Blessed be the kingdom of

thou son of Da'vid, have mercy our father Da'vid, that cometh See Christ, King. Pa.26.

in the name of the Lord: Ho-p.p.Ps.148.1.

p.p.Mt.21.12. Mt.24.1, Temple (3).

Mt.21.17, Bethany. See Apostles' Names Mt.10.2.

p.p.Mt.21.18. See Christ's Humanity (2) Mt.4.2, Hunger, Ac.10.10. Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

See Unfruitfulness, Is.5.2.

See Divine Curse, Ge.3.17.

p.p.Mt.21.12; Lu,19.45; Jn.2.14,15. Mt.24.1, Temple (3), Lu.2.27. ! Chr.29.15, Temple | Cleansed ? Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3).

see House of God, Is.56.7. See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6.).p.Je.7.11. e. 19.8. Sacrilege (1).).p.Mt.21.45; Lu.19.47. .u.6.11, Christ Hated. Mt.12.14. Plots Laid.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment. ft.7.28, Christ's Teaching.

ft.14.23, Retirement.

ice Christ's Dominion Î Îs.9.6.

Lu.8.50.

p.p.Mt.21.21; Lu.17.6. See Obstacles Removed. [Is.40.4.

ice Faith (4), Mt.8.13.

ice Faith Honored, ch.1.41. 's.37.3, Prom. to Believers. [Lu.17.6. Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. Chr.7.14, Prayer (9), [Ja.5.16. 's.91.15. Answer Promised. them.

orgiveness (2), Lu.11.4.

11 And Je sus entered into Je against any: that your Father Is. 43.25, Pardon Promised. ru'sā-lem, and into the temple: also which is in heaven may and when he had looked round forgive you your trespasses. about upon all things, and now 26 But if ye do not forgive, Mt.6.15, Unmercifulness. the eventide was come, he went neither will your Father which p.p.Lu.11.4. out unto Běth'a-ny with the is in heaven forgive your trestwelve. 12 ¶And on the morrow, when

13 And seeing a fig tree afar come to him the chief priests, 2 S.8.17. Scribes. off having leaves, he came, if and the scribes, and the elders, Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. haply he might find any thing 28 And say unto him, By what thereon: and when he came to authority doest thou these Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ. it, he found nothing but leaves; things? and who gave thee for the time of figs was not yet. this authority to do these

14 And Je'sus answered and things? said unto it, No man eat fruit 29 And Je'sus answered and of thee hereafter for ever. said unto them, I will also ask And his disciples heard it. of you one question, and an-Or, thing, and answer me, 15 ¶And they come to Jê-ru-swer me, and I will tell you And his disciples heard it. sā-lēm: and Jē'sus went into by what authority I do these

in the temple, and overthrew it from heaven, or of men? the tables of the moneychan-answer me. gers, and the seats of them that 31 And they reasoned with Mt.16.7, Reasonings, [Lu.9.46. sold doves: 16 And would not suffer that say, From heaven; he will say,

sel through the temple.

tions the house of prayer? but he was a prophet indeed.
ye have made it a den of 33 And they answered and

priests heard it, and sought unto them, Neither do I tell you p.p.1 Co.3.19. how they might destroy him: by what authority I do these for they feared him, because things. all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

which thou cursedst is with-into a far country. ered away

That whosoever shall say unto vineyard. the sea; and shall not doubt empty in his heart, but shall believe 4 And again he sent unto them that those things which he another servant; and at him saith shall come to pass; he they cast stones, and wounded Nu.14.10, Stoning (2). shall have whatsoever he saith. him in the head, and sent him

24 Therefore I say unto you, away shamefully handled. What things soever ye desire, 5 And again he sent another; Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear when ye pray, believe that ye and him they killed, and many See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. receive them, and ye shall have others; beating some, and kill-

ing some.

25 And when ye stand pray6 Having yet therefore one p.p.Ne.9.26; 1 Th.2.15.

10 Nu.1

2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs.

10 p.p.Ne.9.26; 1 Th.2.15. ling, forgive, if ye have ought son, his wellbeloved, he sent Mt.12.18, Beloved Son

naggeg

27 ¶And they come again to they were come from Běth'a-nỹ, Jê-ru'sâ-lěm: and as he was p.p.Mt.21.23; Lu.20.1. walking in the temple, there Mt.24.1, Temple (3).

the temple, and began to cast things

out them that sold and bought 30 The baptism of John, was Mt.3.6, John's Baptism.

themselves, saying, If we shall any man should carry any ves- Why then did ye not believe Mt.7.3, Inconsistency. him?

17 And he taught, saying un- 32 But if we shall say, Of to them, Is it not written, My men; they feared the people: p.p.Mt.3.5; 14.5; ch.6.20. house shall be called of all na-for all men counted John, that

said unto Jē'sus, We cannot 18 And the scribes and chief tell. And Je'sus answering saith See Men Silenced, Jb.5.16.

CHAPTER 12

The parable of the vineyard. 13 A.D.33. Touching the paying of tribute.

ND he began to speak unto p.p.Mt.21.33; Lu.20.9. 20 ¶ And in the morning, as A them by parables. A cer-|See Parables (2), (Index). they passed by, they saw the tain man planted a vineyard, See Moral Vineyard, Is.5.1. See Christ's Power, Mt. 28.18. fig tree dried up from the roots. and set an hedge about it, and Pater celling to re-diagrad a place for the wine. 21 And Pē'tēr calling to re-digged a place for the winemembrance saith unto him, fat, and built a tower, and let De.15.14, Winepress. Master, behold, the fig tree it out to husbandmen, and went

2 And at the season he sent Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, 22 And Je sus answering saith to the husbandmen a servant, Chr. 20.20, Faith Enjoined, unto them, Have faith in God. | that he might receive from the 23 For verily I say unto you, husbandmen of the fruit of the Mt.12.36, Accountability.

this mountain, Be thou re- 3 And they caught him, and moved, and be thou cast into beat him, and sent him away De.25.3, Beatings.

Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

Lu.20.16. See God's Servants, [1 K.18.36. See Spir. Fruit, Ps.92.14.

1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

12 S.H.H

De.7.8. God's Love.

p.p.Ps.2.2; He.1.2. De.32.6, Ingratitude (1). Mt.12.14, Plots Laid. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Lu.11.39, Rapacity. Ge.4.8, Murder (2). Is.53.12. Christ's Death. See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

Ho.9.17. Israel Cut Off. Is.34.2. Destruction (2). Le.26.17, Reprobation. See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

See Rock of Offence, Is.8.14. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Ps.118.22, Corner-stone. Ge.24.50, The Lord's Doings. See Mystery of Christ. [Ro.16.25.

See Evil Devices, Ps.36.4. See Christ Hated, Lu.6.11. p.p.Mt.21.46; Jn.7.30.

p.p.Mt.22.15; Lu.20.20. Mt.3.7, Pharisees. Mt.22.16, Herodians. Mt.16.1, Snares Laid (2) [Lu.11.54.

Ge.3.1, Craftiness. See Christ the Truth See Impartiality јјъ.**34**.19. 2 Chr.17.11, Tribute. See Cæsar (Index).

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. ch.10.2, Christ Tried.

Ezr.7.26, Citizens' Duties. De.10.12, Requirements. See Astonishment, Mt.13.54.

Mt.3.7, Sadducees. Mt.22.23, Materialism. p.p.Lu.20.27. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2). p.p.De.25.5.

Ge.11.30, Childless. De.25.5, Marriage (5). ing, They will reverence my woman died also.

7 But those husbandmen said fore, when they shall rise, whose heir; come, let us kill him, and the seven had her to wife. the inheritance shall be our's. 8 And they took filli, and east him out err, because ye know not the Mt.12.3, Ignorance of of the vinevard.

9 What shall therefore the God? will come and destroy the hus-from the dead, they neither

bandmen, and will give the marry, nor are given in marvineyard unto others. 10 And have ye not read this which are in heaven. scripture; The stone which the 26 And as touching the dead,

head of the corner: 12 And they sought to lay ham, and the God of I'saac, and hold on him, but feared the the God of Jā'cob? them: and they left him, and ye therefore do greatly err. went their way.

14 And when they were come, the first commandment of all? De.6.6. Commandments. they say unto him, Master, we 29 And Je'sus answered him, know that thou art true, and The first of all the commandgardest not the person of men, Lord our God is one Lord:

ute to Cæ'sar, or not? 15 Shall we give, or shall we all thy mind, and with all thy not give? But he, knowing strength: this is the first com-p.p.1 Co.13.13. their hypocrisy, said unto them, mandment. Why tempt ye me? bring me a 31 And the second is like,

penny, that I may see it. this image and superscription? ment greater than these. And they said unto him, Cæ'- 32 And the scribe said unto şar's.

things that are Çæ'şar's, and to but he: And they marvelled at him.

him, saying,

us, If a man's brother die, and 34 And when Je'gus saw that See Understanding, De.4. leave his wife behind him, and he answered discreetly, he said Ge.41.39, Discretion. leave no children, that his broth- unto him, Thou art not far from See Heavenly Kingdom er should take his wife, and raise the kingdom of God. And no up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven any question. brethren: and the first took a 35 And Je'sus answered and wife, and dying left no seed.

seed: and the third likewise.

Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. him also last unto them, say- and left no seed: last of all the See Death Universal

23 In the resurrection thereamong themselves. This is the wife shall she be of them? for See Foolish Questions

24 And Jē'sus answering said 8 And they took him, and unto them, Do ye not therefore p.p.1 Ti.1.7. scriptures, neither the power of

lord of the vineyard do? he 25 For when they shall rise Lu. 20.36, Immortality. riage; but are as the angels

builders rejected is become the that they rise: have ye not read Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1). in the book of Mo'ses, how in 11 This was the Lord's doing, the bush God spake unto him, Ex.3.2, Burning Bush, and it is marvellous in our eyes? saying, I am the God of A bra. p.p.Ex.3.6.

people: for they knew that he 27 He is not the God of the p.p.Mt.22.32; Lu.20.38. had spoken the parable against dead, but the God of the living: Lu.20.36, Immortality.

28 ¶And one of the scribes 2 S.8.17, Scribes. 13 ¶And they send unto him came, and having heard them certain of the Phar I-sees and reasoning together, and per-See Spir. Perception of the He-ro'di-ans, to catch him ceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is p.p.Mt.22.36.

carest for no man: for thou re-ments is, Hear, O Is'ra-el; The De.4.1, Hearken. but teachest the way of God in 30 And thou shalt love the De.6.5, Love Enjoined truth: Is it lawful to give trib- Lord thy God with all thy heart, De.6.5, Whole Heart.

and with all thy soul, and with

namely this, Thou shalt love De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2). 16 And they brought it. And thy neighbour as thyself. Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbor. he saith unto them, Whose is There is none other command-

him, Well, Master, thou hast p.p.v.29. 17 And Jesus answering said said the truth: for there is one See Christ's Words, ch. 13.31 unto them, Render to Cargar the God; and there is none other Ex. 8.10, None Like God.

God the things that are God's. 33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the un-18 Then come unto him the derstanding, and with all the 18 When come unto min the pursuants, and the strength, De.10.12, True Religion. [Ro.13.10] no resurrection; and they asked and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuf-19 Master, Mo'ses wrote unto burnt offerings and sacrifices.

man after that durst ask him p.p.Mt.22.46.

said, while he taught in the Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. 21 And the second took her, temple, How say the scribes that p.p.Lu.20.41. and died, neither left he any Christ is the son of Da'vid? 36 For Da'vid himself said by p.p.2 S.23.2.

[1 Til4

Word.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

See Eternal Life (1). Angels (6), Lu.12.8.

Ac7.X

De.324 See Man's Ignorance, Jb.3.1

[2 S.5.12

De.4.35, One God, 1 Co.8.4.

[Ro.13.14

[Mt.5.1 Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

Mt.1.1,Son of David_Ja.7.4

22 And the seven had her, the Holly Ghost, The LORD said See Inspiration (3), Nu. 11.2

Lu.21.10.

1.110.1. Footstool (1). D. Ro.1.3. D. Lu.21.38.

ee Christ Thronged, ch. 2.2. ec Multitudes, Mt.4.25.

[t.7.28, Christ's Teaching. S.8.17, Scribes, Lu.5.21. ist.1.4, Display. ie.3.21, Clothing, Ac.9.39. ie.43.29, Salutations (1). 4t.20.3, Marketplaces.

.D. Mt.23.7. ee Ambition, Ge.11.4.
D.Ja.23.
r.17.19, Self-exaltation.
EarthlyHonor,Nu.22.17.

11.39, Rapacity. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [m. 13.11. Punishment.

1 Chr.9.26, Treasuries, [Jn.8.20. Je.32.10, Money, ch.14.11. Ex. 25.2, Giving (1).

Jud.6.15, Poverty (2), [2 Co.6.10. Ru.1.3, Widows, Lu.2.37, 2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence (2). Mt. 5.26, Farthing, Lu. 12.6.

p.p.Lu.21.3. ch.14.6, Commendation. Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Nu.7.13, Munificence, [2 Co.8.3. p.p.2 Co.8.2.

A.D.33.

p.p.Lu.21.5. Mt.24.1, Temple (3).

p.p.Lu.19.44. Jn.6.64, Christ's Foreknowl-

[edge. See Mutability, 2 Co.4.18. See Temple Destroyed, [2 K.25.9. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

Mt.21.1. Mt. of Olives. Mt.4.18, Andrew, Jn.1.40. See Curiosity, 1 S.6.19.

Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought, Lu.3.12.

See Secret Things, De.29.29.

Mt.24.4. Be Not Deceived.

Mt.6.1. Take Heed.

Mt.24.5, False Christs. See Deceivers, Ro.16.18. to my Lord, Sit thou on my right wars and rumours of wars, be ye 2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife,

is he then his son? And the nation, and kingdom against common people heard him kingdom: and there shall be

in his doctrine, Beware of the troubles: these are the begin-De. 4.30, Tribulation. scribes, which love to go in long nings of sorrows. in the marketplaces,

held how the people cast mon- no thought beforehand what ye ey into the treasury: and many shall speak, neither do ye prethat were rich cast in much.

poor widow, and she threw in speak ye: for it is not ye that two mites, which make a far speak, but the Hō'ly Ghōst.

his disciples, and saith unto the father the son; and children Dishonoring Parents them, Verily I say unto you, dren shall rise up against their That this poor widow hath cast parents, and shall cause them more in, than all they which to be put to death. have cast into the treasury:

their abundance; but she of he that shall endure unto the her want did cast in all that end the same shall be saved. she had, even all her living. 14 TBut when ve shall see the

CHAPTER 13 Christ forstelleth the destruction of standing where it ought not, the temple: 9 the personations for (let him that readeth underthe gospel.

ND as he went out of the in Ju-dæ'a flee to the moun-See Haste (2), Ge. 19.22. A temple, one of his discitains: ples saith unto him, Master, see 15 And let him that is on the what manner of stones and housetop not go down into the Jos. 2.6, Housetops.

what buildings are here!

2 And Je'sus answering said take any thing out of his house: unto him. Seest thou these 16 And let him that is in the great buildings? there shall field not turn back again for to p.p.Ga.19.26. not be left one stone upon an-take up his garment. other, that shall not be thrown 17 But woe to them that are p.p.Lu.23.29. down.

3 And as he sat upon the give suck in those days! mount of Olives over against 18 And pray ye that your the temple, Pë'tër and James flight be not in the winter. and Jöhn and An'drew asked 19 For in those days shall be p.p.Da.12.1.

him privately, 4 Tell us, when shall these the beginning of the creation Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

things be? and what shall be which God created unto this the sign when all these things time, neither shall be. shall be fulfilled?

any man deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my chosen, he hath shortened the See Divine Compassion, name, saying, I am Christ; and days. shall deceive many. 21 And then if any man shall

7 And when ye shall hear of say to you, Lo, here is Christ;

hand, till I make thine enemies not troubled: for such things thy footstool. Lu.10.41. 37 Da'vid therefore himself shall not be yet.

calleth him Lord; and whence 8 For nation shall rise against Le.26.25, War Threatened.

gladly.

earthquakes in divers places, Ex.19.18, Earthquakes 38 ¶ And he said unto them and there shall be famines and Ge.41.27, Famine (1). earthquakes in divers places, Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

clothing, and love salutations 9 \ But take heed to your Mt.6.1. Take Heed, v.33.

selves: for they shall deliver 39 And the chief seats in the you up to councils; and in the Mt.2.4, Council.

synagogues, and the uppermost synagogues ye shall be beaten: Mt.10.17, Synagogues (2).

and ye shall be brought before decisions. Ac.5.40.

Which devour widows rulers and kings for my sake, Ac.5.41. Suffering for Christ. houses, and for a pretence for a testimony against them. make long prayers: these shall 10 And the gospel must first ps. 2.8, Missions, ch. 16.15. receive greater damaation. be published among all nations. Mt. 24.14, Gospel University 16.16.15. 41 T And Je'sus sat over 11 But when they shall lead

against the treasury, and be-you, and deliver you up, take meditate: but whatsoever shall 42 And there came a certain be given you in that hour, that Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2).

Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. 12 Now the brother shall be- See Betrayal, Mt.10.21. 43 And he called unto him tray the brother to death, and Mi.7.6

13 And ye shall be hated of all 1s.00.5, Saints marcu.

44 For all they did cast in of men for my name's sake: but Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

45 For all they did cast in of men for my name's sake: but Mt.10.22, Endurance, [He.127.

Mt.10.22, Salvation (3). abomination of desolation, spo-Da.5.27, Abomination of ken of by Dan'iel the prophet, Da.1.6, Daniel. Desolation.

stand,) then let them that be p.p.Lu.21.21.

house, neither enter therein, to

with child, and to them that

Song 2.11. Winter. affliction, such as was not from De.4.30, Tribulation.

20 And except that the Lord 5 And Jē'sus answering them had shortened those days, no began to say, Take heed lest flesh should be saved: but for

the elect's sake, whom he hath Mt.24.22, The Elect.

[Ex.3.7.

See Be Not Deceived,
[Mt.24.4

Mt.24.5, False Christs. De.13.5, False Prophets. Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders. 2 K.21.9, Seducers, Ac.20.30.

p.p.Lu.21.25. See Darkness (2), Ex.10.22.

Ge.1.16, Stars. p.p.Re.6.13.

p.p.Mt.16.27. Mt.8.20, Son of Man. Mt.26.64, Second Coming(1). Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

Mt.13.30, Angel Reapers. Mt.24.22. The Elect.

Mt.13.37, Christ Expounds. Jud.9.10, Fig-trees.

Ge.8.22, Summer.

p.p.Da.11.33.

See Verily, Verily, Jn.1.51. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

Ps.102.26, Mutability. Christ's Words, Lu.4.22. Ps.119.89, "Word" Endures. Mt.24.27, Second Coming (2). De. 29.29, Secret Things, [Re. 5.3. Ge.2.17, Knowledge With

Mt.6.1, Take Heed, Lu.8.18. Mt.25.13, Watchfulness, p.p.Ac.1.7. [Lu.12.37. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined.

p.p.Mt.24.45. Mt.25.14. Stewardship. Hag.2.4, Work(2), 1 Co.15.58.

2 K.20.1, Readiness (1), [Lu.12.35.

Pr.27.1, Future Hidden. See Midnight, Mt.25.6.

Ec.9.12, Sudden Events, [Lu.2.13. Spir. Sleep, Ro.13.11. See Unreadiness, Ec.9.12. Mt.25.13, Watchfulness.

A.D.33.

p.p.Mt.26.2; Lu.22.1.

not:

22 For false Christs and false sought how they might take prophets shall rise, and shall him by craft, and put him to shew signs and wonders, to sedeath.

Chief priests and the scripes Mt.12.14 Plots Leid.

Mt.12.14 Plots Leid.

Est.3.6, Malice (2).

Ia.53.12, Christ's Death. duce, if it were possible, even 2 But they said, Not on the the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, roar of the people. Jn.6.64, Christ's Foreknowl- I have foretold you all things.

> be darkened, and the moon shall a woman having an alabaster not give her light,

> the Son of man coming in the had indignation within them-

glory. 27 And then shall he send his 5 For it might have been sold angels, and shall gather to for more than three hundred gether his elect from the four pence, and have been given to winds, from the uttermost part the poor. And they murmured of the earth to the uttermost against her.

fig tree; When her branch is hath wrought a good work on See Divine Defence, Pa.5.11 yet tender, and putteth forth me.

part of heaven.

leaves, ye know that summer is 7 For ye have the poor with De.15.11, Poor (1).

29 So ye in like manner, when will ye may do them good: but ye shall see these things come me ye have not always. to pass, know that it is nigh, 8 She hath done what she even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that to anoint my body to the bury-p.p.ch.16.1; Jn.19.40. this generation shall not pass, ing.

till all these things be done. 31 Heaven and earth shall Wheresoever this gospel shall not pass away.

hour knoweth no man, no, not for a memorial of her.

pray: for ye know not when to them. the time is.

left his house, and gave author- sought how he might conven-Ps.364. Evil Devices ity to his servants and to every lently betray him Jos.7.21, Avarice (2). ity to his servants, and to every liently betray him.

the house cometh, at even, or wilt thou that we go and preat midnight, or at the cockcrow-pare that thou mayest eat the ing, or in the morning:

find you sleeping.

I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14 A conspiracy against Christ: 3 a low him. tray him: 12 he eateth the pass-over: 22 he instituteth his supper:

66 Peter thrice denicth him, etc. FTER two days was the where I shall eat the passover Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. A feast of the passover, and with my disciples?

or, lo, he is there; believe him of unleavened bread; and the

feast day, lest there be an up- See Tumults, Mt.27.24.

ledge. 24 ¶But in those days, after the house of Si'mon the leper, Mt.9.10. Christ a Guest, that tribulation, the sun shall as he sat at meat, there came p.p.Jn.12.1. [Lo.7.3. that tribulation, the sun shall as he sat at meat, there came 2 K.4.10. Woman's Ministry and all the start of the days and the mean shall as he sat at meat, there came 2 K.4.10. Woman's Ministry and all the start of the box of ointment of spikenard Or, pure nard, or, ligen 25 And the stars of heaven very precious; and she brake See Munificence, 1 K.16.1a

26 And then shall they see 4 And there were some that p.p.Mt.26.8; Jn.12.5. clouds with great power and selves, and said, Why was this Pr.11.24, Parsimony.

waste of the ointment made?

6 And Je'sus said, Let her ch.8.33, Christ Reproves. 28 Now learn a parable of the alone; why trouble ye her? she Commendation, Lu.7.2.

you always, and whensoever ye

could: she is come aforehand

9 Verily I say unto pass away: but my words shall be preached throughout the Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal whole world, this also that she See Honor from God. 32 But of that day and that hath done shall be spoken of

the angels which are in heaven, 10 ¶And Jū'das Is-car'i-ot, one Mt. 10.4. Judas Iscariot. neither the Son, but the Father. of the twelve, went unto the 33 Take ye heed, watch and chief priests, to betray him un-Ex.28.1, High Priests.

11 And when they heard it, Ps.50.18, Connivance, a man taking a far journey, who to give him money. And he left his house, and gave author-sought how he might conven-

man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. 12 ¶ And the first day of the porter to watch. unleavened bread, when they Or, secreticed the passive. 35 Watch ye therefore: for ye killed the passover, his disknow not when the master of ciples said unto him, Where

passover? 36 Lest coming suddenly he 13 And he sendeth forth two p.p.Mt.26.18; Lu.22.8. of his disciples, and saith unto 37 And what I say unto you them, Go ye into the city, and See Christ's Foreknowlthere shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: fol- Ge.24.14, Pitchers.

woman poureth ointment on his 14 And wheresoever he shall head: 10 Judga covenanteth to bego in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, p.p.Lu.22.11.
Where is the guestchamber, p.p.Ex.12.6; Le.23.5.

Digitized by 🔪

3 ¶And being in Beth'a-ny in Mt.21.17, Bethany. [Lu.7.3 25 And the stars of heaven very precious, and stars of heaven very precious, and poured it on his Lu.7.47, Love for Christ 2 Chr.28.15, Anointing (3).

See Fault-finding, Mt.9.11.

See Good Works, Mt.5.16.

Jn.7.33, Departure Foretok

[1 K.3.13 See Memory of the Just. [Ps.112a

See Betrayal, Mt.26.16.

[edge, Jn.s.ol

Ps.5.3. Prayerfulness.

≈ \$3.8.56. God's Word Sure.

16 And his disciples went shall pray. forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto Pë'tër and James and John,

the passover. p.Mt.26.20; Ln.22.14. :e Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2. 17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

a.6.64, Christ's Foreknowledge ee Sufferings Predicted, [ch.8.31 .. ee Sorrow, Is.53.3. .p.Mt.26.22; Lu.22.23.

In.7.33, Departure Foretold. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1).
7.p. Is.53.5; Da.9.26.
4s.5.8, Woes.
Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

p.Jn.13.21.

Mt.26.26, The Lord's Sup-[per, Lu.22.19. Mt.14.19, Breaking of Bread. Is.25.6, Spir. Feasts,

See Bread of Life, Jn.6.32. See Blessings (6), 1 S.9.13. Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow-[ship.

Mt. 26.28. Blood of Christ. Je.31.31. New Covenant. Lu.3.6. Salvation (4). Jn.1.51, Verily, Verily,

Ne.10.39, New Wine. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

Nu.21.17, Singing (2), Or, pealm, [Ac.16.25 Or, pealm. Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. p.p.Zec.13.7; Mt.26.31. Is.8.14, Rock of Offence.

Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. See Christ's Sufferings, [Ps.69.20. Ps. 23.1, Christ, Shepherd. Ps. 74.1, God's Sheep. Mt. 26.31, Dispersion (3). Ps. 16.10, Resurrection (4).

p.p.ch.16.7; Jn.10.4. [Jn.2.19. See Self-confidence (1), [Pr.28.26. p.p.Mt.26.33: Lu.22.33.

Jn.6.64, Christ's Fore [knowledge.

See Denial of Christ, [Mt.10.33.

prepared: there make ready for sem'a-ne: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I

eateth with me shall betray little, and fell on the ground, See Secret Prayer (2), [ch.1.35.

rowful, and to say unto him one from him. by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said thee; take away this cup from the me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and find-like in the dish.

in the dish.

goeth, as it is written of him: unto Pe'ter, Si'mon, sleepest but woe to that man by whom thou? couldest not thou watch the Son of man is betrayed! one hour? good were it for that man if he had never been born. 38 Watch ye and pray, lest De.4.9, Watchfulness (2). Ye enter into temptation. The 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. had never been born. 22 ¶ And as they did eat, Je-spirit truly is ready, but the Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy. sus took bread, and blessed, and flesh is weak. brake it, and gave to them, and 39 And again he went away.

said. Take, eat: this is my and prayed, and spake the same Ge.18.32, Importunity. body. words. 23 And he took the cup, and 40 And when he returned, he when he had given thanks, he found them asleep again, (for Ge.15.12, Sleep (5).

gave it to them: and they all their eyes were heavy,) neither drank of it. 24 And he said unto them, time, and saith unto them, See Lost Opportunity, [2 K.13.19. 24 And he said unto them,

will drink no more of the fruit is betrayed into the hands of See Betrayal, Mt.26.16. of the vine, until that day that sinners. I drink it new in the kingdom 42 Rise up; let us go; lo, he See Awake, Is.26.19. of God.

26 ¶ And when they had sung 43 ¶ And immediately, while an hymn, they went out into he yet spake, cometh Ju'das, Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot, the mount of Olives. one of the twelve, and with 27 And Je gus saith unto them, him a great multitude with p.p.Mt.26.47; Lu.22.47. All ye shall be offended because swords and staves, from the Ex.12.38, Rabble. of me this night: for it is writ-chief priests and the scribes 2 S.8.17, Scribes. ten, I will smite the shepherd, and the elders.

28 But after that I am risen, I had given them a token, saywill go before you into Gal I-lee. ing, Whomsoever I shall kiss, See Treachery, 2 S.3.27. 29 But Pē'tēr said unto him, that same is he; take him, and Although all shall be offended, lead him away safely. yet will not L

30 And Je'sus saith unto him, come, he goeth straightway to Verily I say unto thee, That him, and saith, Master, master; Or, Rabbi, Rabbi. this day, even in this night, and kissed him. before the cock crow twice, 46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him. thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more 47 And one of them that stood p.p.Jn.18.10. vehemently, If I should die by drew a sword, and smote a Mk.1.45, Unwise Zeal. [Ro.10.2. Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2), with thee, I will not uchy [Lu.22.33] thee in any wise. Likewise cut off his ear. with thee, I will not deny servant of the high priest, and

Christ's agony in the garden. 15 And he will shew you a 32 ¶ And they came to a p.p.Mt.26.36; Lu.22.39; [Jn.18.1.

large upper room furnished and place which was named Geth-

33 And he taketh with him See Divine Friendship. Mt.4.18, Peter. Mt.4.21, James, Lu.5.10. Mt.4.21, John, Jn.19.26. them: and they made ready and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My

34 And saith unto them, My Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows.

soul is exceeding sorrowful un-|See Christ's Humanity (2)

18 And as they sat and did to death: tarry ye here, and eat, Je'sus said, Verily I say watch. unto you, One of you which 35 And he went forward a

Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. De.4.9, Watchfulness (2). Mt.14.23, Retirement.

and prayed that, if it were and prayed that, if it were See Prayer (15), Nu. 20.6.

19 And they began to be sorpossible, the hour might pass Mt. 26.18, Christ's Hour. p.p.Mt.26.39; Jn.12.27.

37 And he cometh, and find-

21 The Son of man indeed eth them sleeping, and saith Nu.11.14. Human Weakness.

Ro.7.18. The Flesh.

wist they what to answer him.

testament, which is shed for Sleep on now, and take your many.

See Lost Opportunity.

25 Verily I say unto you, I come; behold, the Son of man Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

that betrayeth me is at hand. Jn.6.64, Christ's Fore-[knowledge. [Mt.27.3.

Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders.

2 S.15.5, Evil Kiss.

45 And as soon as he was

48 And Je gus answered and p.p.Lu.22.52

and the sheep shall be scattered. 44 And he that betrayed him

Is.53.9. Christ's Humilia

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. p.p.Is.53.7; Da.9.26. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1). Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. Ps.31.11, Friendless, p.p.Jn.16.32. [Lu.15.16. [Lu.15.16.

p.p.Mt.26.57; Lu.22.54; [Jn.18.13. Ex.28.1, High Priests. Mt.24. Council.

1 K.7.1, Palaces.

Mt.12.14, Plots Laid. Lu.6.11. Christ Hated. p.p.Da.6.4; 1 Pe.3.16. Mt.28.15, False Wit-nesses (2), Ac.6.11.

p.p.Ps.35.11.

p.p.Jn.2.19.

p.p.Mt.26.62.

Is.42.2, Christ Silent.

See Jesus, The Messiah [Mt.11.3. It.2.15, Son of God. u.22.70, Christ Divine. At.8.20, Son of Man. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory. Mt.26.64, Second Coming (1), [Lu.21.27.

Ge.37.29, Clothes Rent.

p.p.Le.24.16.

Ge.39.20, Injustice (3). Jb.30.10, Spit Upon.

Mt.27.29, Christ Mocked.

out, as against a thief, with palms of their hands. swords and with staves to take 66 ¶ And as Pē'tēr was be-p.p.Mt.26.69; Lu.22.56 me?

the temple teaching, and ye high priest: took me not: but the scrip- 67 And when she saw Pe ter tures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, upon him, and said, And thou and fled.

51 And there followed him a reth. certain young man, having a 68 But he denied, saying, I Mt. 10.33, Denial of Christ. linen cloth cast about his know not, neither understand naked body; and the young I what thou sayest. And he men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen the cock crew. cloth, and fled from them 69 And a maid saw him again, naked.

53 ¶And they led Je sus away stood by, This is one of them.
to the high priest: and with 70 And he denied it again. See Fear of Man, De.1.17. him were assembled all the And a little after, they that chief priests and the elders stood by said again to Pē'tēr, and the scribes.

afar off, even into the palace thy speech agreeth thereto. p.p.Jud.12.6. of the high priest: and he sat 71 But he began to curse and 1 S.17.43, Cursing (2). with the servants, and warmed to swear, saying, I know not Ex.20.7, Profanity. himself at the fire.

ness agreed not together. 57 And there arose certain,

and bare false witness against

him, saying, 58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three

without hands.

witness agree together. 60 And the high priest stood delivered him to Pilate. these witness against thee?

answered nothing. Again the cused him of many things: high priest asked him, and said but he answered nothing. unto him, Art thou the Christ, 4 And Pilate asked him again, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Je'sus said, I am: and ing? behold how many things ye shall see the Son of man they witness against thee. sitting on the right hand of 5 But Je'sus yet answered power, and coming in the nothing; so that Pilate mar-Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

clouds of heaven.

64 Ye have heard the blas- 7 And there was one named phemy: what think ye? And Bā-rab bas, which lay bound they all condemned him to be with them that had made inguilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on committed murder in the insur- Ge.9.6, Murder (3). him, and to cover his face, and rection.

said unto them, Are ye come ants did strike him with the 1 K.22.24, Smiting.

neath in the palace, there com-49 I was daily with you in eth one of the maids of the

warming himself, she looked p.p.v.54.

went out into the porch; and

and began to say to them that

Surely thou art one of them: 54 And Pe'ter followed him for thou art a Gal-i-læ'an, and Galilæans, Lu.13.1.

this man of whom we speak. Ge.3.4, Lying. 55 And the chief priests and 72 And the second time the all the council sought for wit-cock crew. And Pe'ter called ness against Je'sus to put him to mind the word that Je'sus See Christ's Foreknowl-to death; and found none. said unto him, Before the cock p.p.Mt.26.34. [edge, v 56 For many bare false wit-crow twice, thou shalt deny me 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3)

ness against him, but their wit-thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15

The crucifixion and burial of Christ. A.D.33.

A ND straightway in the p.p.Mt.27.1; La.22.66; [Jn. days I will build another made held a consultation with the Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders, elders and scribes and the 59 But neither so did their whole council, and bound Je'-Mt.2.4. Council. gus, and carried him away, and Je.40.1, Fetters (2).

up in the midst, and asked Je'- 2 And Pilate asked him, Art Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.15. sus, saying, Answerest thou thou the King of the Jews? Ps.2.6, Christ, King. nothing? what is it which And he answering said unto p.p.Mt.27.11. him. Thou savest it.

61 But he held his peace, and 3 And the chief priests ac-See False Accusations

saying, Answerest thou noth-

velled

63 Then the high priest rent 6 ¶ Now at that feast he re-Le.23.6, Feast of the Passhis clothes, and saith, What leased unto them one prisoner, need we any further witnesses? whomsoever they desired.

surrection with him, who had

to buffet him, and to say unto 8 And the multitude crying him, Prophesy: and the serv-aloud began to desire him tol

[Jp.18.17

also wast with Je'gus of Naz'a-Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth,

[edge, v.3). [La.15.7]

Ge.27.34, Weeping (2), Ln.6.25.

Jn.18.2

[Ac.225.

[Mt 5.11

Is.42.2, Christ Silent, [Lu 23.9.

Mt.28.15, False Witness-

p.p.Mt.27.15; Lu.23.17; [Jn.18.39]

them. saying, Will ye that I release sors. p.p.1 Jn.3.12.

Ge.4.5, Envy (2). Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests, p.p.Ac.3.14. [Jn.] 11 But the chief priests moved buildest it in three days,

[Jn.19.6.] the people, that he should rather 30 Save thyself, and come p.p.Mt.27.40. 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences, [Ac.13.8. release Bā-rāb bas unto them. See Call to Decision, [De.30.15.

King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Crucify him.

See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9. Lu.6.11, Christ Hated.

Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, [Lu.23.4. Jn.12.43, Menpleasers. p.p.Mt.27.26; Jn.19.16. Mt. 27.26, Scourging, Jn. 19.1. Ge. 39.20, Injustice (3),

Bâ-răb bas unto them, and de-ninth hour.

to'ri-um; and they call together interpreted, My God, my God, p.p.Ps.22.1. the whole band. Est.8.15, Purple (2). Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings.

Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliaition. head, Mt.27.29. Christ Mocked. Mt.27.39, Christ Reviled. Hail, King of the Jews!

1 K.22.24, Smiting. 19 And they smote him on the drink, saying, Let alone; let us Jb.30.10, Spit Upon. upon him, and bowing their take him down. Jb.30.1, Derision. knees worshipped him.

him, they took off the purple ghost. from him, and put his own 38 And the veil of the temple Ex.26.31, Vail (2). out to crucify him.

Mt.27.32, Cyrene. p.p.Lu.23.26. Mt.27.32, Cross. Ru'fus, to bear his cross.

22 And they bring him unto God. p.p.Jn.19.17. the place Gol'go-tha, which is, 40 There were also women p.p.Lu.23.49. being interpreted, The place of looking on afar off: among 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. a skull. whom was Mā'ry Mag-da-lē'nē, Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene. p.p.Ps.69.21.

Ge.37.25, Myrrh, Jn.19.39. he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his gar-Gal 7-lee, followed him, and min-Ho.6.3, Followers. Mt.27.35, Crucifixion,

[Lu.23.33. p.p.Ps.22.18. Le.16.8, Casting Lots. what every man should take. 25 And it was the third hour, with him unto Je-ru'sā-lem.

and they crucified him. p.p.Mt.27.37.

THE KING OF THE JEWS. Ps.2.6, Christ, King. 27 And with him they cruci- 43 Jo'seph of Ar-I-ma-thæ'a, an Mt.27.57, Joseph of Arimafy two thieves; the one on his honourable counsellor, which alliand inght hand, and the other on so waited for the kingdom of See God's Kingdom Da.2.44. Is.53.9, Christ's Humilia his left.

do as he had ever done unto 28 And the scripture was ful-Mt.1.22, Fulfillment. filled, which saith, And he was p.p.Is.53.12; Lu.22.37.

9 But Pilate answered them, numbered with the transgresunto you the King of the Jews? 29 ¶And they that passed by Mt.27.39, Christ Reviled.

10 For he knew that the chief railed on him, wagging their 1s.53.3, Christ Despised. priests had delivered him for heads, and saying, Ah, thou See Aha, Ps.35.21. that destroyest the temple, and p.p.Jn.2.19.

down from the cross.

12 And Pilate answered and 31 Likewise also the chief

said again unto them, What priests mocking said among Mt.27.29, Christ Mocked. will ye then that I shall do themselves with the scribes, unto him whom ye call the He saved others; himself he cannot save. 32 Let Christ the King of Is'ra-

el descend now from the cross, 14 Then Pilate said unto that we may see and believe. Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers. them, Why, what evil hath he And they that were crucified Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). Mt.27.39, Christ Reviled. done? And they cried out the with him reviled him.

more exceedingly, Crucify him. 33 ¶And when the sixth hour p.p.Mt.27.45; Lu.23.44. 15 And so Pilate, willing to was come, there was darkness Ex.10.22, Darkness (2). content the people, released over the whole land until the

livered Je'sus, when he had 34 And at the ninth hour scourged him, to be crucified. Je'sus cried with a loud voice, Lu.8.8, Cries of Christ. 16 NAnd the soldiers led him saying, E-loi, E-loi, lama sa-Ps.69.20. Christ's Suffer away into the hall, called Præ-|bach'tha-ni? which is, being

why hast thou forsaken me? 17 And they clothed him with 35 And some of them that purple, and platted a crown of stood by, when they heard it, thorns, and put it about his said, Behold, he calleth E-li'as. 36 And one ran and filled a p.p.Mt.27.48; Jn.19.29. 18 And began to salute him, sponge full of vinegar, and put Nu.6.3, Vinegar. it on a reed, and gave him to p.p.Ps.69.21.

head with a reed, and did spit see whether E-li'as will come to 37 And Je'sus cried with a Lu.8.8, Cries of Christ. 20 And when they had mocked loud voice, and gave up the See Christ's Death, Is.53.12.

clothes on him, and led him was rent in twain from the top p.p.Ep.2.14; He.10.20. to the bottom. p.p.2 Co.3.14. 21 And they compel one Si'- 39 ¶And when the centurion, Mt.8.5, Centurions, v.44. mon a Cy-re'ni-an, who passed which stood over against him, p.p.De.32.31. by, coming out of the country, saw that he so cried out, and the father of Alex-an'der and gave up the ghost, he said, Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ. Truly this man was the Son of Mt.2.15, Son of God.

23 And they gave him to drink and Mary the mother of James Mary (d), v.47. wine mingled with myrrh: but the less and of Jo'ses, and Sa-Salome, ch.16.1.

ments, casting lots upon them, istered unto him;) and many 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry. other women which came up 42 ¶And now when the even

26 And the superscription of was come, because it was the his accusation was written over, preparation, that is, the day be-Mt.27.62, Day of Prepara fore the sabbath,

[tion, Lu.23.54.

God, came, and went in boldly Boldness (2), Ac.4.13.

57

See Love for Christ, Lu.7.47.

Mt.27.59. Graveclothes. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. p.p.Is.53.9.

Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene ch.16.9 v.40. Mary (d), ch.16.1.

A.D.33.

Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene ch.15.40, Mary (d), Lu.24.10. ch.15.40, Salome. Ge.43.11, Spices, Jn.19.40. See Embalming, Ge.50.2. Ge.19.27, Early Rising (1). See The Lord's Day, v.9. Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. p.p.Mt.28.1; Jn.20.1.

p.p.Mt.27.66; Jn.11.38,39.

See Obstacles Removed p.p.Mt.27.60. [Mt.21.21 p.p.Lu.24.4; Jn.20.12. See Angels Appear, Ge.32.1.

Mt.17.2, White Raiment. Mt.14.30, Needless Fear, [Lu.1.12. Ex.14.13, Encouragement [Ac.23.11. Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ. Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth, Mt.27.35, Crucifixion.
Mt.28.6, Resurrection (5),
p.p.Jn.20.6. [Lu.24.6.
1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

Mt.4.18, Peter. p.p.Mt.26.32; ch.14.28. ee Christ Faithful,
[1 Th.5.24.

S.21.8, Haste.

unto Pilate, and craved the and fled from the sepulchre; body of Je'sus.

Mt.8.5, Centurions, Ac.10.1. unto him the centurion, he were afraid.

him in the linen, and laid him as they mourned and wept. in a sepulchre which was hewn 11 And they, when they had

47 And Mā'ry Măg-da-lē'ne not. and Ma'ry the mother of Jō'sēs 12 ¶After that he appeared in See Christ Appears, [Lu.24.15. beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16 Of the resurrection and ascension of

Christ ND when the sabbath was lieved they them. A past, Mä'ry Mäg-da-le'ne, 14 ¶ Afterward he appeared p.p.Lu.24.36; Jn.20.19; and Mä'ry he mother of Jāmes, unto the eleven as they sat at and Sā-lō'me, had bought sweet meat, and upbraided them with cha.33, Christ Reproves. and anoint him.

ing the first day of the week, he was risen.

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

ting on the right side, clothed tongues; in a long white garment; and 18 They shall take up serthey were affrighted.

not affrighted: Ye seek Je'sus them; they shall lay hands on of Naza-reth, which was cruci-the sick, and they shall recover. Mt.10.1, Gift of Healing, [Lu.18.37. fied: he is risen; he is not 19 \ So then after the Lord here: behold the place where had spoken unto them, he was Ps.68.18, Ascension of they laid him.

8 And they went out quickly, lowing. A-men'.

for they trembled and were 44 And Pilate marvelled if he amazed: neither said they any Mt. 13.54, Astonishment. were already dead: and calling thing to any man; for they p.p.Mt.28.8; Lu.24.9.

asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Jō´seph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped the interval of the linen, and took him down, and wrapped the linen, and took him down, and wrapped the line in the line of the line in the line in the line of line in the line in the line of line in the line in the line of line in the

Ge.50.3. Mourning.

out of a rock, and rolled a stone heard that he was alive, and p.p.Lu.24.11. unto the door of the sepulchre. had been seen of her, believed See Unbelief (1), Lu.1.20.

another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). unto the residue: neither be- See Unbelievers, Jn.4.48.

spices, that they might come their unbelief and hardness of and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning them which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him which had seen him after the him w

they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

15 And he said unto them, Go Mu.16.28, God's Messengers.

15 And he said unto them, Go Mt.10.7, Go Preach, La.9.2

ye into all the world, and preach Ps.2.8, Missions, Ln.24.47.

3 And they said among them-the gosper to every saturated selves, Who shall roll us away 16 He that believeth and is the stone from the door of the baptized shall be saved; but Mr. 28.19.Baptism (1) Jn.3.5 that believeth not shall be Ps.91.16, Salvation Prometries (Lu.19.6.

17 And these signs shall fol-Jud.6.38. Signs Given. low them that believe; In my See In Christ's Name.

[Ac.16.18. 5 And entering into the sepul-name shall they cast out devchre, they saw a young man sit-ils; they shall speak with new

pents; and if they drink any 6 And he saith unto them, Be deadly thing, it shall not hurt Ex.8.22, immunity. [Ac.28.5. not affrighted: Ye seek Je sus them: they shall lay hands on ch.6.5, Laying on Hands (4). received up into heaven, and

Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. ILB-8-2

[La.10.19.

[Le.a.1]

Mt.8.32. Devils Cast Out.

Tongues (2), Ac.2.4. p.p.Lu.10.19; Ac.28.5. See Divine Protection,

[Lu.4.40. [1 Co.12.9.

Jud.6.38, Signs Given.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

SAINT LUKE

B.C.6.

CHAPTER 1 in order a declaration of those Luke's preface. 5 The conception of things which are most surely John the Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 57 The nativity of John. 67 Zach-

7 The nativity of John. 67 Zack-riae' prophecy.

ORASMUCH as many have them unto us, which from the p.p.Mk.4.16; 16.20. taken in hand to set forth beginning were eyewitnesses, Witnesses (2), ch.24.48.

p.p.1 Ti.3.16.

See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. Luke, Ac.1.1. p.p.1 Ti.4.6; 2 Ti.3.10.

Ex.31.18, Writing (1). D.D.Ac.11.4.

See Word of God (12), (Index).

p.p.Jn.20.31. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

Mt.2.1, Herod the Great. Mt.4.25, Judæa, v.39.

Zacharias (b), v.13. p.p.Ne.12.4.

Elisabeth, v.24. 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3)

Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. Ex.18.20, Ordinances. Ph.2.15, Blameless.

Ge.11.30, Childless, ch.20.29.

See Old Age, Ge.15.15.

Ge.14.18. Priests. p.p.2 Chr.8.14.

p.p.Le.16.17.

Mt.24.1, Temple (3).

Mt.18.19, United Prayer, [Ac.1.14. Ex.30.1, Incense, Re.8.3.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear,

Ex.30.1, Altar of Incense.

Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. p.p.Da.10.8; Ac.10.4; [Re.1.17.

v.5, Zacharias (b), v.21. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered

[Ac.4.31 Ge.16.11, Births Foretold. Is.40.3, John the Baptist,

Pr.15.20, Parental Joy. Ne.8.10, Joy Promised.

Mt.5.19, True Greatness, p.p.Mt.11.11. Le.10.9, Abstinence, [Ro.14.21.

Pr.20.1, Wine. See Nazarites, Nu.6.2. "Spirit" Filled, ch.4.1. p.p.Je.1.5; Ga.1.15.

See Soul-winners, Pr.11.30. See Returning to God, [1 K.8.48.

Mal.3.1, Forerunner, v.76. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. 1 K.17.1, Elijah.

p.p.Mal.4.6. See Conversion (1), Ps.19.7. Ex.19.5, God's People, [Ac.15.14.

1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation, [2 Ti.2.21. ple prepared for the Lord. p.p.Ge.17.17.

Ge.15.8, Doubters.

and ministers of the word; my wife well stricken in years. Ge.15.15, Old Age.

first, to write unto thee in order, God; and am sent to speak un-Nu.16.28, God's Messengers, most excellent The-oph 1-lus. 4 That thou mightest know glad tidings.

the certainty of those things, 20 And, behold, thou shalt be wherein thou hast been in-dumb, and not able to speak, Ezc. 3.26; 24.27. structed.

Jū-dæ'a, a certain priest named which shall be fulfilled in their See God's Word Sure

the daughters of Aâr'on, and Zăch-a-ri'as, and marvelled that v.5, Zacharias (b), v.62. her name was E-lis'a-beth.

6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all
the commandments and ordithey perceived that he had seen nances of the Lord blameless, a vision in the temple: for he See Visions, Ge.15.1.

cause that E-lis'a-beth was bar-mained speechless. ren, and they both were now 23 And it came to pass, that,

well stricken in years. 8 And it came to pass, that istration were accomplished, he while he executed the priest's departed to his own house. office before God in the order 24 And after those days his 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

of his course.

to the temple of the Lord. 10 And the whole multitude reproach among men.

11 And there appeared unto from God unto a city of Găl'i-Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. him an angel of the Lord stand- lee, named Naza-reth, Mt.2.23, Nazareing on the right side of the 27 To a virgin espoused to a Is.7.14, Virgins.

altar of incense. 12 And when Zăch-a-rī'as saw of the house of Dā'vid; and the him, he was troubled, and fear virgin's name was Mā'ry. fell upon him.

him, Fear not, Zăch-a-ri'as: for art highly favoured, the Lord thy prayer is heard; and thy is with thee; blessed art thou Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. wife E-lis's heth shall bear thee among women. wife E-lis'a-beth shall bear thee among women.

name Jöhn. and gladness; and many shall ner of salutation this should be. rejoice at his birth.

the sight of the Lord, and shall hast found favour with God. drink neither wine nor strong 31 And, behold, thou shalt is.7.14, Incarnation, ch.2.7. drink; and he shall be filled conceive in thy womb, and Ge.16.11, Births Foretold.

with the Hōly Ghōst, even bring forth a son, and shalt is 9.6, Wonderful Name from his mother's womb. 16 And many of the children 32 He shall be great, and shall is.53.12, Christ's Greatness.

Lord their God. 17 And he shall go before him give unto him the throne of 2 S.3.10, Throne.

in the spirit and power of B-lī'- his father Dā'vid: as, to turn the hearts of the 33 And he shall reign over Ps.2.6, Christ, King, Jn.1.49. fathers to the children, and the the house of Jacob for ever; the just; to make ready a peo- be no end.

the angel, Whereby shall I know I know not a man?

3 It seemed good to me also, 19 And the angel answering See Angels (6), Mk.12.25. having had perfect understand-said unto him, I am Ga'bri-el, Da.8.16, Gabriel, v.26. ing of all things from the very that stand in the presence of

to thee, and to shew thee these

until the day that these things THERE was in the days shall be performed, because

of Herod, the king of thou believest not my words,

Zach-a-ri'as, of the course of season.

A-bi'a: and his wife was of 21 And the people waited for

he tarried so long in the temple.

7 And they had no child, be-beckoned unto them, and re-

as soon as the days of his min-p.p.2 K.11.5; 1 Chr.9.25.

wife E-lig'a-beth conceived, and v.5, Elisabeth, v.36. 9 According to the custom of hid herself five months, saying, Ge.21.2, Conception. the priest's office, his lot was to 25 Thus hath the Lord dealt burn incense when he went in-with me in the days wherein he 1 S.1.15, Devout Women, looked on me, to take away my

of the people were praying 26 ¶And in the sixth month without at the time of incense, the angel Gā'bri-el was sent Da.8.16, Gabriel.

man whose name was Jo'seph, Ge.29.19, Betrothals.

28 And the angel came in un-Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, 13 But the angel said unto to her, and said, Hail, thou that

a son, and thou shalt call his 29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, p.p.v.12. 14 And thou shalt have joy and cast in her mind what man-

ejoice at his birth. 30 And the angel said unto 15 For he shall be great in her, Fear not, Mā'ry': for thou Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

of Is'ra-el shall he turn to the be called the Son of the High-Mt.2.15, Son of God. est: and the Lord God shall

disobedient to the wisdom of and of his kingdom there shall is 9.7, Eternal Kingdom, [2 Pe.1.11.

34 Then said Mary unto the 18 And Zach-a-ri'as said unto angel, How shall this be, seeing De.5.18, Chastity.

[Jn.1.6.

Is.40.9, Good Tidings, [ch.2.10.

Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1), [ch.24.11.

1 K.8.56.

D.D.V.62

p.p.Ge.30.23; 1 S.1.6.

Mt.2.23, Nazareth, ch.2.4.

Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.38.

[ch.2.9. Ge.43.29, Salutations (1), [ch.10.5.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, ch.2.52.

See ChristExalted.Mk.16.19.

See Faith Tested, Ge.22.2. | this? for I am an old man, and 35 And the angel answered of by

See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9.

Is.7.14. Incarnation. Mt.2.15, Son of God, Jn.1.34.

v.5, Elisabeth, v.57. Ge.21.2, Conception. Ge.21.2, Colladge, Ge.15.15, Old Age, See Childless, Ge.11.30, p.p.Ge.18.14; Je.32.17; [Zec.8.6.

Jb.42.2. Omnipotence. [Re.19.6. Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.46. Mt.6.10, Submission (2) [Ro.6.13

Ge.15.6, Faith (5). 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. [v.46

1 S.21.8. Haste. Mt.4.25, Judea, ch.5.17.

Ge.43.29, Salutations (1)

v.15, "Spirit" Filled.

See Inspiration (3), p.p.v.28. [Nu.11.25. p.p.v.28. [Nu.11.25 See Spir. Utterance, Ac.2.4 Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). p.p.v.48.

ch.6.5, Christ, Lord. Ge.32.10. Humility (3).

Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones. See Prom. to Believers, [Ps.37.3

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.56. 1 S.1.15, Devout Women, [ch.2.36. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God 1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2), Ac. 8.39. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-[sion, Jn.13.4. See Weak Instrumentali-[ties, 1 Co.1.27.

p.p.v.28,42; ch.11.27. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. De.10.21, Great Things. Le.22.2. God's Name. De.4.31, Mercy (1), Ep.2.4. 1 S.12.14, Fear of God, Ac.10.35. See Prom. to Obedient.

[Ex.20.6. Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Jb.9.13, Proud Humbled. SeeExpectation(2), Pr.10.28. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1), Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ps.75.7, Reversals, ch.6.25.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

See Holy Spirit (5), ch.2.25. and said unto her, The Hölly with good things; and the rich Ex.33.22, Divine Overshad Cowing and the power of the Highest S4 He hath holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen his server in the holpen h shall be born of thee shall be 55 As he spake to our fathers, called the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin for ever. E-lig's beth, she hath also con- 56 And Ma'ry abode with her Mt.1.16, Mary (a), ch.25. ceived a son in her old age: about three months, and reand this is the sixth month turned to her own house. with her, who was called barren. 57 ¶ Now Elis'a-beth's full v.5. Elisabeth. 37 For with God nothing time came that she should be shall be impossible.

38 And Mā'ry said, Behold the forth a son. handmaid of the Lord: be it 58 And her neighbours and unto me according to thy word, her cousins heard how the Lord And the angel departed from had shewed great mercy upon De.4.31, Mercy (1).

39 ¶And Mā'ry arose in those her.

of Jū'da; to circumcise the child; and Ge.17.10, Circumcision.
40 And entered into the house they called him Zāch-a-ri'as, of Zāch-a-ri'as, and saluted E-lig'- after the name of his father. a-běth.

when E-lig'a-beth heard the be called John. salutation of Ma'ry, the babe 61 And they said unto her, leaped in her womb; and E-lig'- There is none of thy kindred a-beth was filled with the Ho'ly that is called by this name. Ghost:

loud voice, and said, Blessed called. 43 And whence is this to me, name is John. And they marthat the mother of my Lord velled all. should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice immediately, and his tongue of thy salutation sounded in loosed, and he spake, an

which were told her from the country of Ju-dæ'a.

Lord. doth magnify the Lord,

SeeSalvation of God, Ps. 27.1. joiced in God my Saviour. joiced in God my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the for my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the formulation of the Lord was with min. 2 cm. 50.12.5 representation (3).

10w estate of his handmalden: ri as was filled with the Holly v.15. "Spirit" Filled.

10w for, behold, from henceforth Ghöst, and prophesied, saying, Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w Saviour.

10w S all generations shall call me 68 Blessed be the Lord God

> blessed. 49 For he that is mighty hath and redeemed his people, done to me great things; and 69 And hath raised up an holy is his name.

> 50 And his mercy is on them house of his servant Dā'vid: that fear him from generation 70 As he spake by the mouth to generation.

> 51 He hath shewed strength have been since the world bewith his arm; he hath scat-gan: tered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

mighty from their seats, and 72 To perform the mercy De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness exalted them of low degree. promised to our fathers, and to

shall overshadow thee: there ant Is ra-el, in remembrance of De. 33.29, Divine Helper. fore also that holy thing which his mercy;

to Abra-ham, and to his seed See Covenant (2). Ge. 17.1

delivered: and she brought

days, and went into the hill 59 And it came to pass, that country with haste, into a city on the eighth day they came

60 And his mother answered 41 And it came to pass, that, and said, Not so; but he shall Ge.4.25, Children Named

62 And they made signs to his p.p.v.20. 42 And she spake out with a father, how he would have him v.5, Zacharias (b), v.67.

art thou among women, and 63 And he asked for a writing Ex.31.18, Writing (1). blessed is the fruit of thy womb. table, and wrote, saying, His

64 And his mouth was opened See Dumb Healed, Is 35.6

my womb for joy.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and believed: for there shall be a all these sayings were noised 65 And fear came on all that Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. performance of those things abroad throughout all the hill

66 And all they that heard p.p.ch.2.19. 46 ¶ And Mā'ry said, My soul them laid them up in their See "Words" Kept, ch.2.5: hearts, saying, What manner 47 And my spirit hath re-of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him. 2 Chr.30.12, Divine Hand (1)

of Ig'ra-el; for he hath visited

horn of salvation for us in the Salvation(2),ch.2.30.

of his holy prophets, which Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe

tered the proud in the imagina-tion of their hearts.

71 That we should be saved See Divine Defence, Ps. 5.11. See Deliverance (3), Jb. 5.12. See Saints Hated, Jb. 66.5.

[ch.6.2

De.7.9, Divine Faithfulnes

Is.40.3, John the Baptist

her; and they rejoiced with See Rejoicing (2), 1 S.2.1. p.p.Ro.12.15.

dt.21 Is.40.3, John the Baptist.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God p.p.Ex.3.16; Ru.1.6. Ps.31.5, Redemption (1), [ch.2.3]

See Son of David, Mt.1.1.

53 He hath filled the hungry remember his holy covenant; See Covenant (2), Ge. 17.2.

22.16, God's Oaths He.3.11.

5.19. Deliverance (3). 23.25. Serve God. Security, Jb.11.18. 5.21, Fearlessness. .19.6, Holiness (3), [2 Co.7.1.4.27, Righteousness (4).

40.3. John the Baptist,

[v.80. .12.6, Prophets (1).

6.5. Christ Lord. d.3.1. Forerunner. 9.24. Spir. Knowledge. :.19.5, God's People.

.26.28, Remission of Sin. .4.31, Mercy (1). 21.12, Spir. Dawn, [Ro.13.12.

9.2, Christ the Light, Jn.1.4. 9.2, Spir. Darkness. 2.22, Shadow of Death. .23.2Guid'nce(1)Jn.10.4 .26.7, Right Way.

lch.3.2. se Spir. Growth, Ep.4.15. r.5.3, Deserts (1), ch.4.42. r.32.24, Solitude.

.C.5.

zr.5.13, Kings' Decrees. ee Cæsar (Index). r. should be inrolled. u.1.2, Census.

ud.10.6. Syria.

It.1.16, Joseph (b), ch.3.23.

It.2.23, Nazareth, v.39. .p.Mi.5.2.

ie.48.7 Bethlehem, Jn.7.42. .p.Mt.1.16: ch.1.27.

dt.1.16, Mary (a), v.16.

3x.13.2. First-born. s.7.14, Incarnation, Jn.1.14.

s.53.9, Christ's Humilia-[tion, ch.22.37. inn

Je.4.2, Shepherds. Or, keeping the night watches Ge.31.40, Industry (2).
Ge.32.1, Angels Appear,
[Jn.20.12.

73 The oath which he sware about them: and they were sore to our father A'bră-hăm.

of our God; whereby the day- 14 Glory to God in the highspring from on high hath vis-est, and on earth peace, good ited us.

79 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the angels were gone away from shadow of death, to guide our them into heaven, the shepfeet into the way of peace. 80 And the child grew, and us now go even unto Beth le-Ge. 48.7, Bethlehem.

waxed strong in spirit, and was hem, and see this thing which in the deserts till the day of his is come to pass, which the Lord shewing unto Iş'ra-el.

CHAPTER 2 Augustus taxeth the Roman empire.

6 Christ's nativity: 21 his circum-cision: 46 he questioneth the doctors, etc. days, that there went out them concerning this child.

be taxed. 2 (And this taxing was first herds. made when Çÿ-rē'ni-us was gov-

ernor of Svr i-a.) 3 And all went to be taxed, her heart. every one into his own city.

of Năz'a-reth, into Jū-dæ'a, un-they had heard and seen, as it to the city of Da'vid, which is was told unto them. called Běth le-hem; (because he 21 ¶ And when eight days B.C.4. was of the house and lineage were accomplished for the

of Dā'vid:) espoused wife, being great with was so named of the angel be-See Wonderful Name

child. 6 And so it was, that, while womb. they were there, the days were 22 And when the days of her p.p.Le.12.2,3,4.

accomplished that she should purification according to the Nu.31.20, Purification pe delivered. law of Moses were accom-7 And she brought forth her plished, they brought him to be delivered.

in swaddling clothes, and laid the Lord; him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the of the Lord, Every male that See First-born, Ex. 13.2.

same country shepherds abid- 24 And to offer a sacrifice acing in the field, keeping watch cording to that which is said in p.p.Le.12.8. over their flock by night.

Lord came upon them, and the eons. Ex.24.17, God's Glory. | Lord came upon them, and the condition | Ac.7.55. | glory of the Lord shone round | 25 And, behold, there was a

afraid.

74 That he would grant unto 10 And the angel said unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies bring you good tidings of great might serve him without fear, 75 In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

Saviour, which is Christ the Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, 12 And the weight of the Messiah, 12 And the weight of the Messiah, 13 And the weight of the Messiah, 14 And the weight of the Messiah, 15 And the weight of the Messiah, 16 And the weight of the Messiah, 17 And the weight of the Messiah, 17 And the weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And the Weight of the Messiah, 18 And

76 And thou, child, shalt be Lord. called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before unto you; Ye shall find the see Weak Instrumental lities, Ex.4.2. babe wrapped in swaddling See Christ's Humility, [Zec.9.9.

77 To give knowledge of sal- 13 And suddenly there was Ec. 9.12, Sudden Events, 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise.

78 Through the tender mercy and saying,

[Re.4.8]

> will toward men. 15 And it came to pass, as the herds said one to another, Let See Seeking Christ, Mk.1.37.

hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, 1 S.21.8, Haste. and found Mary, and Joseph, Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.19. and the babe lying in a manger. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

ND it came to pass in those the saying which was told See Confessing Christ, a decree from Çæ'şar Au-güs'- 18 And all they that heard it tus, that all the world should wondered at those things which See Astonishment, Mt.13.54. were told them by the shep-

19 But Mā'ry kept all these Mt. 1.16, Mary (a), v.34. things, and pondered them in See "Word" in Heart.

20 And the shepherds re-4 And Joseph also went up turned, glorifying and praisfrom Gal'i-lee, out of the city ing God for all the things that
2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2),
[ch.19.37.

circumcising of the child, his Ge.17.10, Circumcision, 5 To be taxed with Marry his name was called JE SUS, which Ge.4.25, Children Named. fore he was conceived in the

firstborn son, and wrapped him Je-ru'sa-lem, to present him to 23 (As it is written in the law

openeth the womb shall be See God's Claims First, 8 ¶ And there were in the called holy to the Lord;)

the law of the Lord, A pair of 9 And, lo, the angel of the turtledoves, or two young pig-Ge.15.9, Turtledoves.

Mt.14.30, Needless Fear.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God R.V. peace among men in whom he is well pleased. Ps.4.8, Peace (1), Jn.20.19. Ps.89.17. Divine Favor (3).

See Revelations, Da.2.22.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2).

Mt.16.16.

De.6.6. See Meditation (2), Ge. 24.63.

[ch.1.31.

p.p.Mt.1.21.

[Jn.11.55.

Nu.3.13.

tized by 🔰

Ge.15.9, Pigeons.

Ge.5.24, Piety, v.37. Ge.49.18, Waiting for God, Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3. Da.2.22, Revelations. Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher. p.Ps.89.48; He.11.5. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah,

See Attendance upon the [Sanctuary, De.12.5. Mt.24.1, Temple (3), ch.21.5. p.p.Le.12.6. See First-born, Ex.13.2. De.17.19, Keep the Law. p.p.Mk.10.16.

p.p.Ph.1.23. Nu.23.10, Death of Righteous. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. ch.1.69, Salvation(2),Jn.10.9 Ps.23.5, Divine Prepara-p.p.1s.52.10. [tion, ch.14.17. Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal. Is.9.2, Christ the Light. Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Ex.6.7, Israel (2). Mt.1.16, Joseph (b).

See Astonishment, Mt.13.54. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). Mt.1.16, Mary (a), Mt.2.11.

See Rock of Offence, Is.8.14. Lu.2.11, Saviour. See Christ Reviled, Mt.27.39.

p.p.Jn.19.25. See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. p.p.He.4.12. 1 S.1.15, Devout Women Ch.10.42 Ex.15.20, Prophetesses, [Ac.21.9] Ge.5.4, Longevity (2). Ge.15.15, Old Age.

Ru.1.3, Widows, ch.7.12. 1 K.15.14, Righteousness (3) [Ac.24.16. Ãc.10.2.

1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). Ps.31.5, Redemption (1). [Ep.4.30. Or, in Israel.

Jos.20.7, Galilee. Mt.2.23, Nazareth, ch.4.16. Mt.26.37, Christ's Human-2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. Is.11.2, Christ's Wisdom, [1 Co.1.24. Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

same man was just and de-the feast. vout, waiting for the consola- 43 And when they had fultion of Is'ra-el: and the Holy filled the days, as they returned, Ghöst was upon him.

him by the Holly Ghost, that and his mother knew not of it. Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.41 he should not see death, before 44 But they, supposing him

into the temple: and when the sought him among their kinsparents brought in the child Je'- folk and acquaintance. sus, to do for him after the cus- 45 And when they found him tom of the law.

28 Then took he him up in Jê-ru'sā-lem, seeking him. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. his arms, and blessed God, and 46 And it came to pass, that said.

servant depart in peace, accord-the midst of the doctors, both Doctors, ch.5.17. ing to thy word:

30 For mine eyes have seen questions. thy salvation.

before the face of all people;

32 A light to lighten the Gen'ple is ra-el.

er marvelled at those things us? behold, thy father and I See Parental Sorrow which were spoken of him.

34 And Sim'e-on blessed them, fall and rising again of many about my Father's business? in Igra-el; and for a sign which 50 And they understood not See Dullness (4), Mt.15.1 shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce to them. may be revealed.

a prophetess, the daughter of sayings in her heart. Phā-nū'el, of the tribe of A'sēr: 52 And Je'sus increased in Mt.26.37, Christ's Human she was of a great age, and had wisdom and stature, and in falived with an husband seven your with God and man. years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, ch.18.10] temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day

> the Lord, and spake of him to his brother Phil'ip tetrarch of demption in Je-ru'sa-lem.

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2),
[Ac.16.10.]

39 And when they had perture the tetrarch of Ab-I-le'ne, formed all things according to the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the law of the Lord, they retain the high priests, the word of the law of the l own city Naza-reth.

41 Now his parents went to 4 As it is written in the book Christ's Grace, Jn.1.17.

Ex. 23.14, Hebrew Festivals.

Jê-ru'sā-lem every year at the of the words of E-sā'ias the

man in Jê-ru'sā-lěm, whose years old, they went up to Jêname was Sim'e-on; and the ru'sa-lem after the custom of

the child Je'sus tarried behind 26 And it was revealed unto in Je-ru'sā-lem; and Jo'seph Mt. 1.16, Joseph (b).

[ch.4.41] he had seen the Lord's Christ. to have been in the company, 27 And he came by the Spirit went a day's journey; and they See Day's Journey (lader

not, they turned back again to Ge.37.14, Parental Solio

after three days they found 29 Lord, now lettest thou thy him in the temple, sitting in Mt.24.1, Temple (3). hearing them, and asking them See Teachableness, Ext.1

47 And all that heard him 31 Which thou hast prepared were astonished at his under-Is.11.2 Christ's Wisdon. standing and answers.

48 And when they saw him, tiles, and the glory of thy peo-they were amazed: and his Mt.13.54, Astonishment, mother said unto him, Son, Mt.1.16, Mary (a), Mt.124 33 And Jo'seph and his moth-why hast thou thus dealt with have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, 1 S.2.26, Youthful Pietr. and said unto Mary his mother, How is it that ye sought me? Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal Ja.

Behold, this child is set for the wist ye not that I must be Je.20.9, Pressure of Day.

Behold, this child is set for the wist ye not that I must be Je.20.9, Pressure of Day.

Behold, this child is set for the wist ye not that I must be Je.20.9, Pressure of Day.

the saying which he spake un- See Man's Ignorance, Jos

through thy own soul also,) that | 51 And he went down with Mt.2.23, Nazareth. the thoughts of many hearts them, and came to Naz'a-reth, Ge.47.12. Filial Honor may be revealed.

36 And there was one An'na, but his mother kept all these words Kept, Jn.8.51.

18 And there was one An'na, but his mother kept all these Rec. Words in Heart.

18 And there was one An'na, but his mother kept all these Rec. Words in Heart.

CHAPTER 3

John's preaching and baptism: 15 his A.D.26. testimony of Christ. 21 Christ is baptized: 23 his genealogy.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ti-be ri-us See Casar (Index). Cæ'sar, Pon'ti-us Pilate being Pontius Pilate, ch. 13.1. 38 And she coming in that in-governor of Jū-dæ'a, and Hĕr'od Herod Antipas, v.19. stant gave thanks likewise unto being tetrarch of Găl'î-lee, and all them that looked for re-1-tu-re's and of the region of Trach-o-nī'tis, and Ly-sa'nī-as

turned into Gall-lee, to their God came unto John the son of 1a.40.3, John the Baptist. Zăch-a-ri'as in the wilderness.

own city Naza-retn.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled country about Jôr'dan, preaching with wisdom: and the grace of ing the baptism of repentance of for the remission of sins;

(c) Mt.3.1, Preaching.

Mt.3.6, John's Baptism.

2K.17.13, Repentance (1)

Mt.26.28, Remission of S

[ch.24]

Le.23.6, Feast of Passover, lich.22.15. feast of the passover. propner, saying, rate vices, Mal.3.1, Forerunner.

See Christ's Words, Mk. Lil

[2 S.1-1

Or, wisdom and age

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor, Ac. Ex.3.21, Human Favor. [Ac

S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. ice Preparation for Bless lings, 2 K.3.16.

see Obstacles Removed [Is.40.4.

x.14.16, Way Provided.

iee Universal Call, Is.45.22. ialvation (4), Ac.2.21. .p.ls.52.10.

ee Multitudes, Mt.4.25. 4t.3.6, John's Baptism. be.32.5, Evil Generation. 's.58.4, Serpents (2). K.22.13, God's Wrath. .18, Exhortations. ice Fruitfulness, Mt.3.8.)r, meet for repentance, etc.

lewish Pride, Jn.8.33.

Da.3.17, Divine Ability,

Se.19.17, Warnings.
S.37.35, Trees (2), Jude 12.
See Unfruitfulness, Is.5.2.
S.34.2, Destruction (2),
[2 Th.1.9. See Eternal Fire, Is.33.14. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. IK.18.39, Religious Awaken-lings, Jn.4.39. See Teachableness, Ac.2.37.

At.5.46, Publicans, ch.5.29. Mt.3.6, John's Baptism, [ch.7.29.

Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought, ch.11.1. Is.10.2, Extortion Con-[demned, 1 Co.5.10. is appointed you.

Or, Put no man in fear. See Slander (1). Ps.31.13 Pr.15.16, Contentm't, Ph.4.11 Le.19.13, Wages, Ja.5.4. Or, your allowance. Or, people were in sus-

Dense. Or, all men reasoned, or, [debated.

p.p.Jn.1.19.

Mt.3.6. John's Baptism. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. See Fire (5), De.4.36. Ps.17.3, Life Tested. Mt.13.30, Separation (5). Mt.3.12, Wheat (2). Jb.21.18, Chaff. Is.33.14. Eternal Fire. Ps.11.6, Future Punishment, able.

[2 Th.1.9.] Exhortations, Ac.2.40. Mt.3.1, Preaching. v.1, Herod Antipas, ch.9.7.

make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, Her'od had done, crooked shall be make straight, 21 ¶Now when all the people and the rough ways shall be were baptized, it came to pass, p.p.v.7. made smooth:

salvation of God.

tude that came forth to be bap-scended in a bodily shape like Ps.68.13, Doves. tized of him, O generation of a dove upon him, and a voice Ge. 3.8, God's Voice. vipers, who hath warned you to came from heaven, which said, Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits thee I am well pleased. worthy of repentance, and be- 23 ¶And Jē'sus himself began gin not to say within yourselves, to be about thirty years of age, We have A bra-ham to our fa-being (as was supposed) the son ther: for I say unto you, That of Joseph, which was the son Mt.1.16, Joseph (b), ch.4.22. God is able of these stones to of Heli [Ro.4.21. raise up children unto Abrăhăm,

unto the root of the trees: every Mel'chi, which was the son of tree therefore which bringeth Jan'na, which was the son of not forth good fruit is hewn Jō'seph,

down and cast into the fire.

Jō'seph,

25 Which was the son of Măt-

De.15.14, Benevolence (1), coats, let him impart to him Năg'ge, [ch.12.33.] that hath none; and he that 26 Which was the son of Mā'-

13 And he said unto them, of Jū'da

demanded of him, saying, And Zo-rob'a-bel, which was the son Ezr. 3.8, Zerubbabel (?). what shall we do? And he said of Sa-la'thi-el, which was the p.p.Mt.1.12. unto them, Do violence to no son of Ne'rī, man, neither accuse any falsely; 28 Which was the son of Měl'-

in expectation, and all men which was the son of El-mo'mused in their hearts of Jöhn, dam, which was the son of Er, whether he were the Christ, or 29 Which was the son of Jö'se, not;

to them all, I indeed baptize you rim, which was the son of with water; but one mightier Mat'that, which was the son than I cometh, the latchet of of Le'vi whose shoes I am not worthy to 30 Which was the son of Sim' unloose: he shall baptize you e-on, which was the son of Jū'-

and he will throughly purge his E-li'a-kim, floor, and will gather the wheat 31 Which was the son of Me'into his garner; but the chaff le-a, which was the son of he will burn with fire unquench- Me nan, which was the son of

fire:

18 And many other things in of Na'than, which was the son p.p.Zec.12.12. his exhortation preached he un- of Dā'vid, to the people.

See Sin Rebuked, Ge.3.17. | being reproved by him for He-| which was the son of Booz, Ru.2.4 Boaz O O |

Prepare ye the way of the Lord, ro'di-as his brother Phil'ip's Mt.14.3, Herodias. wife, and for all the evils which Ex.20.14, Adultery. and every mountain and hill 20 Added yet this above all, 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). shall be brought low; and the that he shut up John in prison. Ge. 39. 20, Imprisonment.

made smooth; that Je sus also being baptized, Mt.3.13, Christ Baptized, 6 And all flesh shall see the and praying, the heaven was Mt.11.25, Prayer (19). opened,

salvation of God. opened, Mt.3.16, Heaven Opened.

7 Then said he to the multi- 22 And the Hōly Ghōst de- Is.11.2. "Spirit" upon Christ. Thou art my beloved Son; in Mt.3.17, Divine Witness.

24 Which was the son of p.p.Mt.1.15,16.

Mat'that, which was the son of 9 And now also the axe is laid Le'vi, which was the son of

10 And the people asked him, ta-thi'as, which was the son saying, What shall we do then? of A'mos, which was the son of 11 He answereth and saith Nā'um, which was the son of unto them, He that hath two Es li, which was the son of

hath meat, let him do likewise. ath, which was the son of Mat-12 Then came also publicans ta-thi'as, which was the son of to be baptized, and said unto Sem'e-i, which was the son of him, Master, what shall we do? Jo'seph, which was the son

Exact no more than that which 27 Which was the son of Joăn'na, which was the son of 14 And the soldiers likewise Rhe'sa, which was the son of

and be content with your wages. chi, which was the son of Ad'di, 15 ¶ And as the people were which was the son of Co'sam,

which was the son of E-li-ē 16 Jöhn answered, saying un-zer, which was the son of Jo-

with the Holly Ghost and with da, which was the son of Jo seph, which was the son of 17 Whose fan is in his hand, Jo'nan, which was the son of

Măt'ta-tha, which was the son

32 Which was the son of Jes'-Ru.4.17, Jesse. 19 But Her'od the tetrarch, se, which was the son of O'bed, Ru.4.17, Obed.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works.

Íjn.11.41. See Pleasing God. Pr.16.7.

Ru.4.22, David.

Ge.38.29, Pharez. Ge.29.35, Judah. Ge.25.26, Jacob. Ge.17.19, Isaac. Ge.11.27, Abraham.

Ge.5.32, Shem. Ge.5.29, Noah. Ge.5.25, Lamech.

Ge.5.18, Enoch, He.11.5.

Ge.1.26, Adam. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26.

A.D.27.

p.p.Mt.4.1; Mk.1.12. Is.11.2, "Spirit" upon Christ. ch.1.15, "Spirit" Filled, [Ac.2.4. Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides. Ge.32.24, Solitude. Ge.7.17, Forty Days, Ac.1.3. Mt.4.1, Christ's Temptation, [ch.22.28. Ex. 34.28, Fasting (3).
Mt. 4.2, Hunger.
Mt. 26.37, Christ's Human[ity (2), ch. 8.23.
Ge. 3.1, Satan's Work. See Son of God, Mt.2.15. See Appetites, Nu.11.5.

Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-[sisted, Jn.6.15. De.8.3, Spir. Life. De.8.3, "Word" as Food.

See Ambition, Ge.11.4. Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision. See Allurements of Sin, [Ge.13.10. Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1).

See Earthly Honor, Nu. 22.17. Jb.1.12, Satan's Power, [Ac.26.18.

Le.17.7, Devil Worship. Or, fall down before me. p.p.Mk.8.33.

A-min'a-dab, which was the son thou serve. of A'ram, which was the son of 9 And he brought him to Je-Es'rom, which was the son of ru'sā-lem, and set him on a pin-Jū'dà.

cob, which was the son of I'saac, hence: which was the son of A'bra- 10 For it is written, He shall hăm, which was the son of give his angels charge over Thā'ra, which was the son of thee, to keep thee: Nā'chôr,

ruch, which was the son of Ra-time thou dash thy foot against gau, which was the son of a stone.

Phā'lec, which was the son 12 And Jē'sus answering said of He'ber, which was the son unto him, It is said, Thou shall SeePresumption(1), De. & le. of Sā'là.

nan, which was the son of Ar-ended all the temptation, he de-Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat

E'noch, which was the son of region round about. Ja'red, which was the son of 15 And he taught in their

38 Which was the son of E'nos, which was the son of Seth, which a reth, where he had been See Attendance upon the [Sanctuary, De.12] was the son of Ad'am, which was brought up: and, as his custom Mt.12.9, Church Attendance the son of God.

CHAPTER 4

mand this stone that it be made year of the Lord. bread.

saying, It is written, That man minister, and sat down. And p.p.Mt.5.1; 26.55, shall not live by bread alone, the eyes of all them that were but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up on him. into an high mountain, shewed 21 And he began to say unto Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. unto him all the kingdoms of them, This day is this scripture the world in a moment of time. fulfilled in your ears.

All this power will I give thee, and wondered at the gracious and the glory of them: for that words which proceeded out of [x,32] is delivered unto me; and to his mouth. And they said, Is See Christ Despised, Is.33.1 whomsoever I will I give it.

whomsoever I will I give it.
7 If thou therefore wilt wor23 And he said unto them, Ye ship me, all shall be thine.

See Resist the Devil, Ep. 4.27. said unto him, Get thee behind self: whatsoever we have heard

which was the son of Săl'mon, me, Să'tan: for it is written, p.p.De.6.13; 10.20. which was the son of Na as-son. Thou shalt worship the Lord De. 26.10. Worship God. 33 Which was the son of thy God, and him only shalt

Phā'rēs, which was the son of nacle of the temple, and said Mt.24.1. Temple (3). unto him, If thou be the Son of See Son of God, Mt.2.15. 34 Which was the son of Jā'-God, cast thyself down from p.p.1 Pe.5.8.

11 And in their hands they

35 Which was the son of Sa'-shall bear thee up, lest at any See Divine Support Ps. 91.12

not tempt the Lord thy God. 36 Which was the son of Cā-i'- 13 And when the devil had p.p.Jn.14.30.

phäx'ad, which was the son of parted from him for a season.

Sem, which was the son of No'e, which was the son of Lamech, the power of the Spirit into 37 Which was the son of Ma-Gal'i-lee: and there went out a thu sa-la, which was the son of fame of him through all the Jos.6.27, Fame.

Mā-lē'le-el, which was the son synagogues, being glorified of

16 ¶ And he came to Naz'-Mt.2.23, Nazareth, Jn.1.46 was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

Christ's temptation and fasting: 13
he, overcoming the devil, 14 beginneth to preach: 33 he cureth one possessed of a devil, 38 Peter's mother in law, etc.

| To And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet E-sā'ias. And when he had opened the book, he found had opened the book, he found

A ND Je'sus being full of the the place where it was written, p.p.Is.61.1.

18 The Spirit of the Lord Is.11.2. Spirit pon Christ is upon me, because he hath Spirit into the wilderness, 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days me to heal the brokenhearted, Ps.45.7, Anointed One. The comports of the devil. And in those days to preach deliverance to the poor; he hath sent to preach deliverance to the poor; Ps.41.4.2 Spir. Healing. he did eat nothing: and when to preach deliverance to the they were ended, he afterward captives, and recovering of Ps.18.28, Enlightenment sight to the blind, to set at See Spir.Vision, 2 K.6.17. 3 And the devil said unto him, liberty them that are bruised, See Wounds of Sin. Pr.6.33 If thou be the Son of God, com- 19 To preach the acceptable SeeYear of Jubilee, Le. 25.10 See Accepted Time, Ps.32.6.

20 And he closed the book, 4 And Je'sus answered him, and he gave it again to the in the synagogue were fastened p.p.He.12.2.

6 And the devil said unto him, 22 And all bare him witness, Mt.13.54, Astonishment,

will surely say unto me this Mk.6.3, Prejudice. 8 And Je'sus answered and proverb, Physician, heal thy-Ge.50.2, Physicians, ch.5.31

1 S.7.3. Undivided Service.

See Ministering Angels, [Pa.91.1] See Divine Keeper, Ge.25.15.

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Ch.5.3 Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). Mk.11.8, Christ Honored ch.19.35 Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observance. Ex.24.7, "Word" Read [Colais

Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1). Mk.13.31, Christ's Words

Mt.1.16, Joseph (b).

See Sign-seekers, Mt.12.38. Mt.4.13. Capernaum.

Mk.6.3. Prejudice, Jn.1.46. p.p.Mt.13.57; Jn.4.44.

p.p.1 K.17.9.

1 K.17.1, Drought (2),

See Famine (2), 1 K.17.12.

1 K.17.1, Elijah, ch.9.54. 1 K.17.9, Zarephath.

Ru.1.3, Widows. See Lepers, 2 K.5.1. 1 K.19.16, Elisha.

p.p.2 K.5.3-15. Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath, ch.6.11. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected, ch.17.25

1 K.19.2, Revenge, Ac.5.33. Mt.2.23, Nazareth. Persecution (2), ch.23.11.

p.p.Jn.8.59; 10.39; 18.6.

Mt.4.13, Capernaum.

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observ-

Mt.13.54, Astonishment. Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching. Mk.13.31, Christ's Words,

[Jn.6.63. Je.5.14, Power of "Word." p.p.Mk.1.34. Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. Mt.8.28, Demoniacs.

Or, Away. Mk.1.24. See Sin Separates, Ex.33.3. Mt.21.11. Jesus of Nazareth. Mt.8.29, Devils Confess. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless.

Is.9.6. Christ's Dominion.

See Satan's Work, ch.9.42. Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment, [ch.8.25.

Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ. Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

Jos.6.27. Fame. p.p.Mi.5.4.

p.p.Mt.8.14; Mk.1.29,30.

Mt.4.18, Peter.

Le.26.16, Fever. Mt.8.6, Intercession (4) [ch.9.38. here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say and ministered unto them. unto you, No prophet is ac- 40 \ Now when the sun cepted in his own country.

heaven was shut up three years of them, and healed them.

land:

É-li'as sent, save unto Sâ-rĕp'tà, suffered them not to speak: for Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. a city of Si'don, unto a woman they knew that he was Christ.

that was a widow. 27 And many lepers were in departed and went into a desert Ex.5.3, Deserts (1), ch.9.10. Is ra-el in the time of El-i-se us place: and the people sought Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ, the prophet; and none of them him, and came unto him, and was cleansed, saving Na'a-man stayed him, that he should not

the Svr i-an. gogue, when they heard these must preach the kingdom of things, were filled with wrath, God to other cities also: for

him unto the brow of the hill synagogues of Găl'i-lee. whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And came down to Ca-per'na-um, a city of Gal'i-lee, and A ND it came to pass, that, as p.p.Mt.4.18; Mk.1.16. taught them on the sabbath A the people pressed upon Mk.2.2, Christ Thronged. days.

at his doctrine: for his word nes'a-ret, was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue by the lake: but the fishermen there was a man, which had a were gone out of them, and spirit of an unclean devil, and were washing their nets. cried out with a loud voice,

Je'sus of Naz'a-reth? art thou thrust out a little from the land. p.p.Mt.13.1; ch.4.20. come to destroy us? I know And he sat down, and taught Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher thee who thou art; the Holy the people out of the ship.

One of God.

4 Now when he had left

35 And Je'sus rebuked him, speaking, he said unto Si'-p.p.Jn.21.6. saying, Hold thy peace, and mon, Launch out into the the devil had thrown him in for a draught. and hurt him not.

and spake among themselves, taken nothing: nevertheless at p.p.Jn.21.3. for with authority and power net. spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went multitude of fishes: and their See Superabundance.
[Ps.23.5. out into every place of the net brake. country round about.

38 ¶ And he arose out of the *their* partners, which were in synagogue, and entered into the other ship, that they should Si mon's house. And Si mon's come and help them. And they p.p.Jn.21.8. wife's mother was taken with came, and filled both the ships, a great fever; and they be so that they began to sink. sought him for her.

done in Cā-pēr'na-um, do also rebuked the fever; and it left Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. her: and immediately she arose 1 K.19.20, Immediate Serv

cepted in his own country. was setting, all they that had p.p.Mt.8.16; Mk.1.32. 25 But I tell you of a truth, any sick with divers diseases many widows were in Isra-el brought them unto him; and See Burden-bearer, Mt.8,17. in the days of E-li'as, when the he laid his hands on every one Mk.6.5. Laying on Hands (4), [ch.13.13.

heaven was shut up three years of them, and healed them.
and six months, when great 41 And devils also came out Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.
famine was throughout all the of many, crying out, and say Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, ing, Thou art Christ the Son of 26 But unto none of them was God. And he rebuking them

42 And when it was day, he Mt.14.23, Retirement.

depart from them. 28 And all they in the syna43 And he said unto them, I Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God,

29 And rose up, and thrust therefore am I sent.
him out of the city, and led 44 And he preached in the Mt.3.1. Preaching.

CHAPTER 5

Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. A.D.31. 4 A miraculous draught of fishes. 12 A leper cleansed. 18 The palsy healed. 27 Levi called from the receipt of custom.

him to hear the word of God, 32 And they were astonished he stood by the lake of Gen-Nu.34.11, Sea of Galilee.

2 And saw two ships standing

3 And he entered into one of 34 Saying, Let us alone; what the ships, which was Si mon's, have we to do with thee, thou and prayed him that he would

come out of him. And when deep, and let down your nets the midst, he came out of him, 5 And Si mon answering said Ge.22.2, Faith Tested. unto him, Master, we have Christ, Master, ch.8.24. 36 And they were all amazed, toiled all the night, and have See Diligence, Pr.10.4.

saying, What a word is this! thy word I will let down the Mt.4.20, Obedience to he commandeth the unclean 6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great Mk.1.41, Faith Honored.

7 And they beckoned unto

8 When Si'mon Pē'ter saw it, p.p.Jb.42.6; Is.6.5. 39 And he stood over her, and he fell down at Je gus' knees,

See Woman's Ministry, [2 K.4.10.

[ch.24.26. Mt.8.29, Devils Confess Ac. 19.15.

[ch.8.1. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission,

Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

See Net (1), (Index).

[Christ, ch.6.47.

JNO

[Sin (3), ch.15.18. Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

Mt.4.21, James, ch.6.14, Mt.4.21, John, Mk.1.29.

Ge.26.24. "Fear Not." Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, p.p.Mt.4.20. [1 Co.9.19. Mk.10.28, Leaving All, v.28, Mt.16.24, Discipleship.

p.p.Mk.1.40. See Lepers, 2 K.5.1. Mt.8.2. Christ Reverenced.

Mt.8.2. Great Faith.

Is.63.1. Christ's Power. Mt.8.3, Christ's Touch. Mk.1.41. Faith Honored. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals,

Mt.8.4. Silence Enjoined.

See Cleansing (1), Le.14.8. See Lawgiver (2), Ex.34.32. p.p.Le.13.8; 14.4.

Jos. 6.27, Fame.
Mt. 4.25, Multitudes.
Pr. 8.34, Hearing (1).
Is. 53.4, Burden-bearer.
Mt. 8.17, Infirmities, ch. 13.11.
Mt. 14.23, Retirement.
Ge. 32.24, Solitude.
[ch. 6.12.]
[ch. 6.12.]
[ch. 6.12.]

There is a man and great multitudes came gether to hear, and to be hear by him of their infirmities.

16 And he withdrew him into the wilderness, and prainto the wilderness and prainto

Mt.3.7, Pharisees. ch.2.46, Doctors, Ac.5.34.

Jos. 20.7. Galilee. Mt.4.25, Judæa, Jn.4.47. Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. p.p.Mt.9.2; Mk.2.3. Mt.4.24, Palsy.

Mk.2.2. Christ Thronged. Jos.2.6, Housetops, Ac.10.9.

1.8.2, Great Faith.
2.11, Saviour.
S.12.13, Sin Forgiven.
Mk.1.41, Faith Honored.
2 S.8.17, Scribes, ch.20.46. 2 S.8.17, Scribes, Mt.16.7, Reasonings.
Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown.
See False Accusations,
[ch.6.7. Mt.9.11, Fault-finding.

2 S.5.12, Spir. Perception.

9 For he was astonished, and in your hearts? all that were with him, at the 23 Whether is easier, to say, p.p.Mk.2.9; Mt.9.5. draught of the fishes which Thy sins be forgiven thee; or they had taken:

forth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought house. their ships to land, they forsook 25 And immediately he rose See Immediate Service,

all, and followed him.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, that whereon he lay, and de-Mt.4.20.0bedience to Christ. when he was in a certain city, parted to his own house, glori-Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. behold a man full of leprosy: fying God. who seeing Je'sus fell on his 26 And they were all amazed, Mt.13.54, Astonishment. make me clean.

and touched him, saying, I will: him. 14 And he charged him to said unto him, Follow me.

tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer followed him. tuysen to the priest, and oner followed him.

for thy cleansing, according as 29 And Levi made him a Mt.16.24, Discipleship.

Mt.6.24, Discipleship.

Mt.9.9, Matthew (Levi)

there a fame abroad of him: sat down with them. and great multitudes came to- 30 But their scribes and Mt.3.7, Pharisees.

into the wilderness, and prayed. and sinners? 17 ¶ And it came to pass on 31 And Jē'sus answering said a certain day, as he was teach-unto them, They that are whole ing, that there were Phar i-sees need not a physician; but they Ge.50.2, Physicians, Col.4.14. and doctors of the law sitting that are sick.
by, which were come out of 32 I came not to call the Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). every town of Găl'i-lee, and righteous, but sinners to re- 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). Jū-dæ'a, and Jē-ru'sā-lěm: and pentance. the power of the Lord was 33 ¶ And they said unto him, p.p.Mk.2.18. present to heal them.

in a bed a man which was taken and likewise the disciples of ls.1.13, Formelism (1). with a palsy: and they sought the Phar'i-sees; but thine eat means to bring him in, and to and drink? lay him before him.

19 And when they could not Can ye make the children of find by what way they might the bridechamber fast, while Mt.9.15, Christ, Bridegroom bring him in because of the the bridegroom is with them? multitude, they went upon the 35 But the days will come, housetop, and let him down when the bridegroom shall be Jn.7.33, Departure Foretold. through the tiling with his taken away from them, and couch into the midst before then shall they fast in those Jl.1.14, Fasting (2). Jē'sus.

20 And when he saw their 36 T And he spake also a p.p.Mt.9.16; Mk.2.21. faith, he said unto him, Man, parable unto them; No man See Parables (2), (Index). thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the ment upon an old; if other-Phari-sees began to reason, wise, then both saying, Who is this which maketh a rent, and the piece speaketh blasphemies? Who that was taken out of the new can forgive sins, but God alone? agreeth not with the old.

Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation. Saying, Depart from me; for I their thoughts, he answering Pr.15.11, Hearts Read-Nu.22.34, Confession of Saying, Depart from me; for I their thoughts, he answering Pr.15.11, Hearts Read-said unto them, What reason ye

to say, Rise up and walk?

10 And so was also James, 24 But that ye may know that See Knowledge (5). Ex. 6.7. and Jöhn, the sons of Zeb'e-dee, the Son of man hath power which were partners with Si-upon earth to forgive sins, (he mon. And Je'sus said unto said unto the sick of the palsy,)

Mt. 2.20. Son of Man. Is. 63.1. Christ's Power. ch. 1.69. Salvation (2). Si'mon, Fear not; from hence-I say unto thee, Arise, and take Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ.

up thy couch, and go into thine

up before them, and took up

face, and besought him, saying, and they glorified God, and Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst were filled with fear, saying, Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. We have seen strange things

13 And he put forth his hand, to day.

27 ¶ And after these things p.p.Mt.9.9; Mk.2.14. be thou clean. And immedi-he went forth, and saw a pub-Mt.5.46, Publicans. ately the leprosy departed from lican, named Le'vi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he

28 And he left all, rose up, and Mk.10.28, Leaving All.

Mo'ges commanded, for a testimony unto them.

Mt.9.10. Christ a Guest.

and there was a great company Mt.9.10. Christ a Guest.

15 But so much the more went of publicans and of others that Mt.5.46, Publicans, ch.7.34.

gether to hear, and to be healed Phari-sees murmured against Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. his disciples, saying, Why do ye Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-16 And he withdrew himself eat and drink with publicans Ps.113.6, Divine Conde-

Why do the disciples of John Mt.9.14. John's Disciples. 18 ¶And, behold, men brought fast often, and make prayers,

34 And he said unto them,

days.

putteth a piece of a new gar-|See Judaism Superseded, the new

22 But when Je'sus perceived 37 And no man putteth new Ne.10.39, New Wine.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Mk.1.17, Apostles Called. [Ac.1.13.

ness (2). scension.

(ch.7.13.

(Index).

p.p.Mt.9.16.

J. old wine-skins:

. fresh wine-skins.

=-14-18, Wine (2), Jn.2.3.

.D.31.

.p.Mt.12.1; Mk.2.23. ee Sabbath (1), Ge.2.3.

e.41.49, Grain.

.D.De.23.25.

See Pharisaism, Mt.12.2. At.9.11, Fault-finding. Mk.2.24, Legalism, ch.13.14.

Mt.12.3, Ignorance of ["Word."

p.p.1 S.21.6.

Ps.134.1, House of God.

Ex.25.30. Shewbread. D.D. Ex.29.32.

See Priests' Food, Le.24.9. Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

Christ, Lord, Ac.2.36. Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. p.p.Mt.12.9; Mk.3.1. Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3), Jn.5.9.

Mt.12.9, Church Attendance. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

p.p.Mk.3.2. 1 S.18.9, Watching.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read, [ch.11.17.

p.p.Jn.7.23.

p.p.Mk.3.5.

Mt.4.23. Christ Heals. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath,

Est.3.6, Malice (2) Mt.12.14, Plots Laid, ch.19.47. Christ Hated, ch.19.14.

Mt.14.23, Retirement.

and be spilled, and the bottles God. shall perish.

into new bottles; and both are and of them he chose twelve, preserved.

39 No man also having drunk

CHAPTER 6 Touching the ears of corn that were plucked by the disciples on the sab-bath. 13 Christ chooseth the twelve.

A ND it came to pass on the same also was the traitor.

first, that he went through the

hands.

on the sabbath days? 3 And Je'sus answering them said, Have ye not read so much with unclean spirits: and they Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. as this, what Da'vid did, when were healed.

they which were with him: of God, and did take and eat healed them all.

to them that were with him; on his disciples, and said, but for the priests alone?

also of the sabbath.

sees watched him, whether he evil, for the Son of man's sake. Mt.3.11, For Christ's Sake.

and said to the man which had fathers unto the prophets.

stand forth in the midst. And rich! for ye have received your De.8.13, Riches Perilous. Mt.4.20. Obedience to Christ, he arose and stood forth.

do good, or to do evil? to save shall mourn and weep. ife, or to destroy it?

26 Woe unto you, when all Ge.27.34, Weeping (
10 And looking round about men shall speak well of you! See Flattery, Jb.32.21. life, or to destroy it? upon them all, he said unto the for so did their fathers to the p.p.1 Jn.4.5.

man, Stretch forth thy hand, false prophets.

And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

Leaf of the man and the second sec 11 And they were filled with good to them which hate you, madness; and communed one 28 Bless them that curse you, Ec. 10.20, Cursing Forbid

do to Jē'sus. 12 ¶ And it came to pass in 29 And unto him that smiteth 1 K.22.24, Cheeks Smitten. those days, that he went out thee on the one cheek offer also

wine into old bottles; else the into a mountain to pray, and new wine will burst the bottles, continued all night in prayer to Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2)

13 And when it was day, he Mk.1.17, Apostles Called, 38 But new wine must be put called unto him his disciples:

whom also he named apostles; 14 Si'mon, (whom he also old wine straightway desireth named Pē'tēr.) and An'drew his new: for he saith, The old is brother, James and John, Phil'ip and Bär-thöl'o-mew.

15 Mat'thew and Thom'as, Mt.9.9, Matthew.

Jāmes the son of Al-phæ'us, and
Si'mon called Zē-lō'tēs,
Mt.10.3, James (b), Ac.1.13.
Mt.10.4, Simon Zelotes, 16 And Ju'das the brother of ND it came to pass on the James, and Judas Is-car'i-ot, Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot.

17 And he came down with corn fields; and his disciples them, and stood in the plain, plucked the ears of corn, and and the company of his dis-

did eat, rubbing them in their ciples, and a great multitude of Mt.4.25, Multitudes. people out of all Jū-dæ'a and 2 And certain of the Phar'i-Jê-ru'sā-lěm, and from the sea sees said unto them, Why do ye coast of Tyre and Si'don, which Jos. 19.29, Tyre.

that which is not lawful to do came to hear him, and to be p.p.Mt.11.21. healed of their diseases: 18 And they that were vexed

himself was an hungred, and 19 And the whole multitude Mk.2.2, Christ Thronged. sought to touch him: for there Mt.9.20, Faith's Touch. 4 How he went into the house went virtue out of him, and the shewbread, and gave also 20 TAnd he lifted up his eyes p.p.Mt.5.3.

which it is not lawful to eat Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God. 5 And he said unto them, 21 Blessed are ye that hunger That the Son of man is Lord now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now:

blessed are ye that weep now:

6 ¶ And it came to pass also for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye, when men tered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phärī-you, and shall reproach

7 And the scribes and Phärī-you, and cast out your name as Reproach, 1 Ti.4.10.

8 Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penifert, ch.15.7.

See Weeping (2), is.15.3.

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

2. Blessed are ye, when men they prome the shall separate you from their the standard out your name as Reproach, 1 Ti.4.10.

1. Blessed are ye that weep now: Pa.34.18, Prom. to Peniferth Ch.15.7.

See Weeping (2), is.15.3.

1. Blessed Ones, ch.11.28

1. Blessed ones out your name as Reproach, 1 Ti.4.10.

2. Blessed are ye, when men they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from their they prome the shall separate you from the shall separat

See Snares Laid (2), Mt. 16.1. would heal on the sabbath day; 23 Rejoice ye in that day, and Hab. 3.18, Rejoicing (3). 1 S.1.14. False Accusations, that they might find an accusa-leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for reward is great in heaven: for Mt.5.12, Reward (2). 8 But he knew their thoughts, in the like manner did their p.p.Ac.7.51. the withered hand, Rise up, and 24 But woe unto you that are Is.5.8, Woes, ch.11.42.

> consolation. 9 Then said Je'sus unto them. 25 Woe unto you that are full! I will ask you one thing; Is it for ye shall hunger. Woe unlawful on the sabbath days to to you that laugh now! for ye

with another what they might and pray for them which despitefully use you.

ch.9.18.

[Jn.1.43.

Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names, Mt.4.18, Peter. [Ac.1.13. Mt.4.18, Andrew. Mt.4.21, James, ch.8.51. Mt.4.21, John. Mt.10.3, Philip (a). Mt.10.3, Bartholomew.

[Jn.1.48.

Ac.1.13. See Betrayal, Mt.26.16.

See Burden-bearer, Is.53.4.

Mt.8.32. Devils Cast Out.

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

Ps.35.10. Poor and Needy. Mt.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom, [ch.9.62.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire, 1 Pe.2.2. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. Ps.34.18, Prom. to Peni-[tent, ch.15.7. See Wessign (2) Le 15.3.

(Åc.5.41.

See Persecution(1), 1 K.19.2,

De.32.15, Worldly Full-De. 32. 15, worldly Full-[ness, Re. 3.17. Ps. 75. 7, Reversals, ch. 16. 25 See Want, De. 28. 48. Jb. 20. 5, Earthly Joy. Pr. 14. 13, Laughter, Ja. 4. 9. Ge. 27. 34, Weeping (2).

[den, Ro.12.14. 1Chr.16.11,Prayer Enjoined.

Zep.2.3, Meekness (1), [Ga.5.23. Le.19.18, Retaliation For-De.15.14, Benevolence (1). See Alms, Le.25.35.

Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2). Mt.7.12, Golden Rule, p.p.Mt.5.46.

Ex.23.4, Enemies. Ps.34.14, Do Good, Ro.13.3. De.15.8, Lending. Da.12.3, Reward (1), Jn.4.36. Mt.5.9, Children of God. Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. Ex.23.5, Good for Evil (2), [Ro.12.20.

Pr.3.3, Mercy (2), Ja.2.13. De.4.31, Mercy (1). Mt.7.1,Judgment Forbidden Is.50.9, No Condemnation, [Jn.3.18. Pr.17.9, Charitableness. Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). Is.43.25, Pardon Promised.

2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence (2), [2 Co.9.6. 12 Co. 9.6.
De. 16.17, Giving (2), ch. 12.33.
Pa. 36.8, Spir. Abundance.
Ps. 23.5, Superabundance.
p.p. Mt. 7.2; Mk. 4.24.
Pa. 41.1, Prom. to Liberal,
[ch. 14.14.
Pu. 2.12, Paccampace (2)]

Ru.2.12, Recompense (2) See Recompense(1), Is.59.18. p.p.Is.9.16; Mt.15.14. Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. See False Teachers, Mt.5.19.

See Humility (2), Mi.6.8. See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection. Pr.17.9, Charitableness. See Judgment Forbidden,
[Mt.7.1

See Self-righteousness, [Љ.9.20. Mt.7.3, Inconsistency.

p.p.Pr.18.17. Is.29.21, Uncharitableness.

Mt.15.7, Hypocrites, ch.12.56. See Self-examination,

Lam.3.40.

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing.

Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2), p.p.Mt.7.16. De.32.32, Sin's Fruit. Jn.7.7, Evil Works.

Ge.3.18, Thorns.

take thy coat also. 30 Give to every man that 45 A good man out of the p.p.Pr.4.23; Ro.8.5. asketh of thee; and of him that good treasure of his heart taketh away thy goods ask bringeth forth that which is them not again.

should do to you, do ye also to bringeth forth that which is them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which the heart his mouth speaketh. love you, what thank have ye? 46 ¶ And why call ye me, Pa.78.36, False Profess for sinners also love those that Lord, Lord, and do not the De.11.28, Disobedience love them

which do good to you, what and heareth my sayings, and thank have ye? for sinners also doeth them, I will shew you to Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. do even the same.

whom ye hope to receive, what built an house, and digged deep, thank have ye? for sinners also and laid the foundation on a Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation lend to sinners, to receive as rock: and when the flood arose, See God a Rock. De. 324. much again.

for nothing again; and your re-upon a rock. ward shall be great, and ye shall 49 But he that heareth, and Eze.33.32, Hearing (2). be the children of the Highest: doeth not, is like a man that Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). for he is kind unto the unthank-without a foundation built an See False Trusta, Pa.527. ful and to the evil.

be judged: condemn not, and ye was great. shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the NOW when he had ended all p.p.Mt.7.28. same measure that ye mete of the people, he entered into withal it shall be measured to Ca-per na-um.

you again. 39 And he spake a parable un-servant, who was dear unto 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3:.. to them, Can the blind lead the him, was sick, and ready to die. blind? shall they not both fall 3 And when he heard of into the ditch?

40 The disciple is not above elders of the Jews, beseeching Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. is perfect shall be as his master. heal his servant. the mote that is in thy brother's Jegus, they besought him in-eye, but perceivest not the beam stantly, saying, That he was 1 S.18.30, Good Name. that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say this: to thy brother, Brother, let me 5 For he loveth our nation, Ac.8.14, Catholicity. pull out the mote that is in thine and he hath built us a syna-Ex.35.22, Liberality. eye, when thou thyself behold-gogue. est not the beam that is in thine 6 Then Je'sus went with Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast them. And when he was now out first the beam out of thine not far from the house, the own eye, and then shalt thou see centurion sent friends to him,

43 For a good tree bringeth thy that thou shouldest enter not forth corrupt fruit; neither under my roof:

is in thy brother's eye.

by his own fruit. For of thorns my servant shall be healed.

the other; and him that taketh men do not gather figs, nor of p.p.Mt.12.33. away thy cloke forbid not to a bramble bush gather they grapes.

good; and an evil man out of See Wise Words, Jb.6.25. 31 And as ye would that men the evil treasure of his heart Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. evil: for of the abundance of See Evil Speech, Pa.5.9.

ove them.

33 And if ye do good to them

things which I say?

47 Whosoever cometh to me

whom he is like: 34 And if ye lend to them of 48 He is like a man which the stream beat vehemently Ps. 17.3, Life Tested 35 But love ye your enemies, upon that house, and could not and do good, and lend, hoping shake it: for it was founded Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable

house upon the earth; against 36 Be ye therefore merciful, which the stream did beat veas your Father also is merciful, hemently, and immediately it Pa.73.18, Insecurity.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not fell; and the ruin of that house Pr.11.5, Fall of the Wickel.

CHAPTER 7

38 Give, and it shall be given into you; good measure, pressed widow's son. 24 Christ's testimony of John.

2 And a certain centurion's Mt.8.5, Centurions. Jē'sus, he sent unto him the

his master: but every one that him that he would come and 41 And why beholdest thou 4 And when they came to

worthy for whom he should do

clearly to pull out the mote that saying unto him, Lord, trouble p.p.ch.5.8. not thyself: for I am not wor- Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

7 Wherefore neither thought p.p.ch.15.19.

1 myself worthy to come unto Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. See Christ's Dominion. [is.9]

[Tit.lh De.11.28, Disobedience (1. Mt.7.3, Inconsistency ر. تار آ

Mt.4.20. Obedience to Christ

[1 Co.1.;

Jb.11.18, Security.

Je.5.25, Spir. Loss, ch.15.13

Mt.4.13, Capernaum.

Sion

[Is.9.6.

Ge.15.6, Faith (5), Digitized by \mathbf{G}

p.p.Mt.8.9.

p.p.2 Ti.24.

See Servants' Duty, Ep.6.5.

D.D.Mk.6.6.

Mk. 14.6. Commendation. Mt.8.2. Great Faith. p.p.Mt.21.31: Ro.3.1.

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. Mk.1.41, Faith Honored [ch.17.14.

See Christ Thronged Mk.2.2.

Ge.23.10, Gates (1). p.p.Je.6.26; Zec.12.10.

Ru.1.3, Widows, Ac.6.1. See Mourners, 2 Chr.35,25. 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2), Mt.9.36. Christ's Compassion. Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts, Jn.14.1. Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished. Or, coffin. Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. 1 K.17.22, Resurrections [Jn.11.44.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet, [ch.13.33.

p.p.ch.1.68. See Fame, Jos.6.27. p.p.Mt.9.26.

Mt.9.14, John's Disciples, p.p. Mt.11.2. [Jn.3.25. Is.40.3, John the Baptist.

Ge.15.8, Doubters.

See Jesus the Messiah

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals, [ch.13.13. Is.53.4, Burden-bearer. Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. Mt.9.27, Blindness (2), [Jn.9.1.

1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2). Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. p.p.Is.29.18; 61.1.

he doeth it.

things, he marvelled at him, of John were departed, he beand turned him about, and said gan to speak unto the people

ls'ra-el. 10 And they that were sent, 25 But what went ve out for returning to the house, found to see? A man clothed in soft See Asceticism, Mt.3.4. the servant whole that had raiment? Behold, they which been sick.

11 ¶And it came to pass the live delicately, are in kings' day after, that he went into a courts. city called Na'in; and many of 26 But what went ye out for his disciples went with him, to see? A prophet? Yea, I say See Prophets (1), Nu.12.6. and much people.

out, the only son of his mother, senger before thy face, which p.p.Is.40.3.

with her.

the bier: and they that bare God is greater than he. him stood still. And he said, 29 And all the people that See Religious Awakenings, [1 K.18.39.

all: and they glorified God, say-ing, That a great prophet is 31 ¶And the Lord said, Where-risen up among us; and, That unto then shall I liken the men 2 K.17.14. Im God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him are they like? went forth throughout all Jū- 32 They are like unto children p.p.Zec.8.5.

19 And John calling unto him have mourned to you, and ye

two of his disciples sent them have not wept. to Jē'sus, saying, Art thou he 33 For John the Bap'tist came See Asceticism, Mt.3.4. that should come? or look we neither eating bread nor drink- Le.10.9, Abstinence. [Mt.11.3. for another? 20 When the men were come a devil.

unto him, they said, Jöhn Băp'- 34 The Son of man is come Mt.8.20, Son of Man. tist hath sent us unto thee, say-eating and drinking; and yeing, Art thou he that should say, Behold a gluttonous man, come? or look we for another? and a winebibber, a friend of

21 And in that same hour he publicans and sinners! cured many of their infirmities 35 But wisdom is justified of Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). and plagues, and of evil spirits; all her children.

p.p.Mt.11.19; 1 Co.1.2. and unto many that were blind 36 ¶ And one of the Phar'i-Mt.3.7, Pharisees. he gave sight.

unto them, Go your way, and to the Phar I-see's house, and Mt. 9.10, Christ a Guest tell John what things ye have sat down to meat. seen and heard; how that the 37 And, behold, a woman in

8 For I also am a man set blind see, the lame walk, the Le.21.18, The Lame, Ac.3.2. under authority, having under lepers are cleansed, the deaf See Lepers, Mt.8.2. me soldiers, and I say unto one, hear, the dead are raised, to the See Deafness, Mk.7.32.

Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; 23 And blessed is he, whose-and to my servant, Do this, and ever shall not be offended in See Rock of Offence, Mt. 11.6.

9 When Je'sus heard these 24 ¶And when the messengers p.p.Mt.11.7.

unto the people that followed concerning John, What went Is. 40.3, John the Baptist. him, I say unto you, I have not ye out into the wilderness for p.p.Mt.3.5.

found so great faith, no, not in to see? A reed shaken with 1 K.14.15, Reeds. the wind? See Steadfastness (1), [1 Co.15.58.

are gorgeously apparelled, and Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel.

unto you, and much more than p.p.Lu.1.76. 12 Now when he came nigh a prophet, to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried written, Behold, I send my mes Mal.3.1, Forerunner.

and she was a widow: and shall prepare thy way before much people of the city was thee. 28 For I say unto you, Among 13 And when the Lord saw those that are born of women Mk.14.6, Commendation, [ch.21.3.

her, he had compassion on her, there is not a greater prophet and said unto her, Weep not. than Jöhn the Băp'tist: but he Mt.5.19, True Greatness. 14 And he came and touched that is least in the kingdom of Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

Young man, I say unto thee, heard him, and the publicans, Arise.

justified God, being baptized ht.3.6, John's Baptism of Jöhn.

[Jn.]

up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. lawyers rejected the counsel of Pa.81.11, Call Refused. 16 And there came a fear on God against themselves, being 1 Th.4.8.

dæ'a, and throughout all the sitting in the marketplace, and Mt.20.3, Marketplaces, region round about.

18 ¶And the disciples of Jöhn ing, We have piped unto you, shewed him of all these things, and ye have not danced; we

ing wine; and ye say, He hath See Slander (3), Mt.9.34.

sees desired him that he would p.p.Jn.12.42. 22 Then Je'sus answering said eat with him. And he went in-

ch.17.21, Spir. Kingdom.

[Jn.1.26.

2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

of this generation? and to what See Evil Generation, De. 32.5.

Ac.16.19.

Mt.5.46, Publicans, ch.18.10. p.p.Mt.11.19; 1 Co.1.23,24.

[ch.10.38.

d by GOOGLE

See Anointing Oil, Ex.29.7. Mt. 15.30, At His Feet, ch. 8.35. Ge. 27.34, Weeping (2). Ps. 34.18, Contrition. 2 K. 4.10, Woman's Ministry, [Ro.16.2.]
Mt.10.42, Humble Service.
Ge.27.27, Kiss (1), Ac.20.37.
2 Chr.28.15, Anointing (3). Mk.11.8, Christ Honored.

Is.29.21, Uncharitableness. See Fault-finding, Mt.9.11. SeeChrist, Prophet, De. 18.18 See Sanctimony, Is.58.2. Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-[ness (2) See Contamination, Le.5.2. |him: for she is a sinner.

See Christ's Words.
[Mk.13.31.

Mt.6.2, Pharisaism.

See Debts, 2 K.4.7.

See Works Insufficient,
[Mt.7.22. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). See Mercy (1), De.4.31. See Grace (3), Ac.15.11.

See Courtesy, Ac.27.3. Ge.18.4, Fect-washing,
[Jn.13.5.

D.D.V.38.

Ge.27.27, Kiss (1).

2 Chr.28.15, Anointing (3).

ch.2.11, Saviour. Love for Christ, Jn.11.16.

p.p.Mt.9.2; Mk.2.5. 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven.

t.16.7. Reasonings. ee Fault-finding, Mt.9.11.

Jn.3.15, Faith (6). See Peace (3), Is.53.5.

A.D.31.

the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Je'sus sat at meat in the Phar'i-see's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment.

and did wipe them with the God: and the twelve were with hairs of her head, and kissed him, his feet, and anointed them 2 And certain women, which

with the ointment.

he spake within himself, say-ing, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known Chū'za Her'od's steward, and who and what manner of Su-săn'na, and many others,

40 And Je sus answering said 4 ¶ And when much people See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. what to say unto thee. And he were come to him out of every saith, Master, say on.

tor which had two debtors: the his seed: and as he sowed,

ing to pay, he frankly forgave 6 And some fell upon a rock; them both. Tell me therefore, and as soon as it was sprung up, which of them will love him it withered away, because it

43 Si'mon answered and said, 7 And some fell among thorns; forgave most. And he said it, and choked it. judged.

tered into thine house, thou hear, let him hear. gavest me no water for my 9 \ And his disciples asked p.p.Mt.13.10; Mk.4.10. feet with tears, and wiped them parable be? with the hairs of her head.

kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou they might not understand.

46 My head with oil thou they might not understand.

47 My head with oil thou they might not understand.

48 Mt.13.37, Christ Expounds. with ointment.

See Riches of Grace, Ro.2.4. Her sins, which are many, are the devil, and taketh away the See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1. but to whom little is forgiven, they should believe and be the same loveth little.

sins are forgiven.

with him began to say within have no root, which for a while Ps.106.13, Instability (2). themselves, Who is this that believe, and in time of tempta
Ex.22.8, Backsliders, forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the wom- 14 And that which fell among an, Thy faith hath saved thee; thorns are they, which, when p.p.Mt.13.22; Mk.4.18.

4 The parable of the sower, 16 and bring no fruit to perfection.

of the candle. 26 The legion of devils cast out: 43 the woman healed of her bloody issue, etc.

A ND it came to pass after-ward, that he went throughbox of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet be out every city and village, hind him weeping, and began praching and shewing the to wash his feet with tears, glad tidings of the kingdom of late.

18.40, Good Tidings.

18.41, Kingdom of Good and the twelve sperse with

pairs of ner neau, and anomals of them is feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phari-see and infirmities, Ma'ry called the Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, and infirmities, Ma'ry called the Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, which had bidden him saw it, Mag-da-le'nê, out of whom went [Jn.20.18]. which had bidden him saw it, Mag-da-le'ne, out of whom went

woman this is that toucheth which ministered unto him of 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry. their substance.

unto him, Si'mon, I have some-were gathered together, and p.p.Mt.13.2; Mk.4.1. city, he spake by a parable:

41 There was a certain credi
5 A sower went out to sow Ps. 126.5, Spir. Sowing.

[Ga. 6.2. one owed five hundred pence, some fell by the way side; and the other fifty, it was trodden down, and the See "Word" Despised, 42 And when they had noth fowls of the air devoured it. See Hearing (2), Ess. 33.32

lacked moisture.

I suppose that he, to whom he and the thorns sprang up with See Worldly Care. Pa.39.6. unto him, Thou hast rightly 8 And other fell on good Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity.

ground, and sprang up, and 44 And he turned to the bare fruit an hundredfold. And Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit. woman, and said unto Sī'mon, when he had said these things, Seest thou this woman? I en- he cried, He that hath ears to Cries of Christ, Jn.7.28.

feet: but she hath washed my him, saying, What might this Mt.13.36, Instruction Sought.

10 And he said, Unto you it SeeSpir.Knowledge.Je.9.34. 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: is given to know the mysteries See Revelations, Da.222. but this woman since the time of the kingdom of God: but to I came in hath not ceased to others in parables; that seeing

woman hath anointed my feet The seed is the word of God. Ps.126.6, God's Word, Seed. 12 Those by the way side are 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, they that hear; then cometh p.p.Mt.13.19. forgiven; for she loved much: word out of their hearts, lest p.p.2 Co.4.3; 2 Th.2.10. saved.

48 And he said unto her, Thy 13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive p.p.Mt.13.20. 49 And they that sat at meat the word with joy; and these

tion fall away. go in peace.

CHAPTER 8

Devout women minister unto Christ.

they have heard, go forth, and pleasures and riches and pleasures of this life, and pleasures of this life, and children in the property of the p

[ch.9.2.

See Apostles' Names.

Mt.8.28, Demoniacs, Ac.5.16.

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

See Parables (2), (Index).

Ps.106.13, Instability (2).

Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear.

Digitized by **GOO**

[ch.11.26.

is.5.2, Unfruitfulness.

70

:.5.29, Renewed Heart. .8.34, Hearing (1), Ja.1.19. e Words Kept, ch.2.51. 1.3, Spir. Fruit (2). Th.1.4, Patience (2).

id.5.31. Spir. Light.

e Secret Discipleship, [Jn.3.2.

p.Mt.10.26; ch.12.2.

t.6.1. Take Heed.ch.11.35. p.Mt.25.29: Mk.4.25. s.36.8. Spir. Abundance.

2.5.25, Spir. Loss. t, thinketh that he hath.

k.2.2, Christ Thronged, [v.45.

[t.1.16. Mary (a). It.12.46. Christ's Brethren.

It.12.50, Spir. Relation [ships, Ro.8.17. It.23.8, Spir. Brethren, [Jn.21.23. le.26.16, Obedience (1), It.7.21, Doers. [Ac.5.29.

.p.Mt.8.23: Mk.4.35.

lu.34.11, Sea of Galilee. It.26.37, Christ's Human-[ity (2), ch.9.58. 's.3.5, Sleep (1). K.19.11, Tempests.

ft.14.30. Needless Fear. h.5.5, Christ, Master, v.45.

's.148.8, Wind Ruled. s.9.6, Christ's Dominion.

b.26.10. Sea Controlled.

dt.6.30. Doubt Rebuked. ee Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

).p.Mk.5.1.

Ht.8.28. Gadarenes.

Mt.8.28, Demoniacs.

D.D.Pr.21.16. p.p.Ac.16.17.

Mt.8.29, Devils Confess.

honest and good heart, having me not. heard the word, keep it, and 29 (For he had commanded Is 9.6, Christ's Dominion. bring forth fruit with patience. the unclean spirit to come out 16 No man, when he hath of the man. For oftentimes it lighted a candle, covereth it had caught him: and he was See Satan's Work, ch.9.42. with a vessel, or putteth it under kept bound with chains and in a bed; but setteth it on a can-fetters; and he brake the bands,

in may see the light. 17 For nothing is secret, that 30 And Je'sus asked him, sayshall not be made manifest; ing, What is thy name? And neither any thing hid, that shall he said, Legion: because many

18 Take heed therefore how 31 And they besought him See Satan Humbled, Ge. 3.14. ye hear: for whosoever hath, that he would not command to him shall be given; and who them to go out into the deep. soever hath not, from him shall 32 And there was there an be taken even that which he herd of many swine feeding on Le.11.7, Swine. seemeth to have.

mother and his brethren, and fer them to enter into them. Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. could not come at him for the And he suffered them. press.

desiring to see thee. unto them, My mother and my saw what was done, they fled, Le.26.36, Terror. brethren are these which hear and went and told it in the city and in the country. the word of God, and do it. 22 Now it came to pass on a 35 Then they went out to see 1 S.6.19, Curiosity.

23 But as they sailed he fell mind: and they were afraid. asleep: and there came down a 36 They also which saw it storm of wind on the lake; and told them by what means he Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind to depart from them; for See Christ Rejected, Mt. 8.34. and the raging of the water: they were taken with great

a calm. of man is this! for he command-away, saying, s.63.1, Christ's Power, eth even since [Jn.10.18.] and they obey him. eth even the winds and water, 39 Return to thine own house, 1 Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2).

27 And when he went forth great things Je'sus had done 2 K.10.16, Zealousness, to land, there met him out of unto him.

28 When he saw Jē'sus, he him.

cried out, and fell down before 41 ¶ And, behold, there came p.p.Mt.9.18; Mk.5.22. him, and with a loud voice said, a man named Jā-i'rus, and he What have I to do with thee, was a ruler of the synagogue:

15 But that on the good Jē'sus, thou Son of God most Ex.33.3, Sin Separates. ground are they, which in an high? I beseech thee, torment Mt.2.15, Son of God. See Torment, Lu.16.23.

dlestick, that they which enter and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

not be known and come abroad. devils were entered into him.

the mountain: and they be-19 Then came to him his sought him that he would suf-p.p.Jb.1.12.

33 Then went the devils out Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. 20 And it was told him by of the man, and entered into certain which said, Thy mother the swine: and the herd ran and thy brethren stand without, violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked. 21 And he answered and said 34 When they that fed them

certain day, that he went into what was done; and came to a ship with his disciples: and Je'sus, and found the man, out p.p.Da.5.34; Lu.15.17. he said unto them, Let us go of whom the devils were de- Jb.34.29, Quietness (1). over unto the other side of the parted, sitting at the feet of Mt.15.30, At His Feet, lake. And they launched forth. Je sus, clothed, and in his right (ch.14). See New Man. Ps.40.3.

they were filled with water, and that was possessed of the devils

and they ceased, and there was fear: and he went up into the See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. ship, and returned back again. 25 And he said unto them, 38 Now the man out of whom p.p.Mk.5.18; ch.18.43.

Where is your faith? And they the devils were departed bebeing afraid wondered, saying sought him that he might be ch.7.47, Love for Christ. one to another, What manner with him: but Je sus sent him See Fellowship with Christ,

and shew how great things Mt.10.32, Confess Christ. 26 ¶And they arrived at the God hath done unto thee. And Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ. country of the Găd-a-rēneg, he went his way, and published Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2). which is over against Găl'î-lee. throughout the whole city how De.10.21, Great Things.

the city a certain man, which 40 And it came to pass, that, had devils long time, and ware when Je'sus was returned, the no clothes, neither abode in people gladly received him: Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ, any house, but in the tombs. for they were all waiting for See Multitudes, Mt.4.25.

Ge.16.7, Wildernesses.

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits.

ch.10.39.

Ac. 18.25,

Ge.37.7, Obeisance. Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced. Mt.15.30, At His Feet. See Great Faith, Mt.8.2. Ge.31.28, Paternal Love.

Mt.4.25, Multitudes. p.p.Le.15.25; Mt.9.20.

Ge.50.2. Physicians. p.p.Ps.60.11.

Mt.9.20, Faith's Touch. Mk.1.41, Faith Honored. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals,

ch.5.5, Christ, Master, [ch.9.33. Mk.2.2, Christ Thronged.

p.p.Mk.5.30; ch.6.19. See Omniscience(1), Jn.2.24.

p.p.Ac.9.6. Mt.15.30, At His Feet. Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2).

See Confess Christ, v.39.

Mt.9.22. Christ Comforts. Mt.8.13, Faith (4). See Peace Invoked, Ge.43.23.

p.p.Mk.5.35.

De.32.20, Unbelief (3). Ge.22.2, Faith Tested.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, [Jn.6.29.

See Seclusion, v.54. Mt.4.18, Peter. Mt.4.21, James, Ac.1.13. Mt.4.21, John.

2 Chr.35.25, Mourners. Est.4.3, Wailing. Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts. See Death (2), De.31.16.

Pr.1.22, Scorners.

1 K.17.19, Seclusion. See Hand Taken, Mt.9.25. p.p.ch.7.14.

1 K.17.22. Resurrections.

See Food (1), Ge.1.29.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment. Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined.

A.D.32.

and he fell down at Je'sus' feet. and besought him that he would

come into his house: 42 For he had one only daugh-

issue of blood twelve years, the sick. which had spent all her living 3 And he said unto them, Take upon physicians, neither could nothing for your journey, nei-p.p.Mt.10.9; Mk.6.8.

be healed of any.

touched the border of his gar-have two coats apiece. ment: and immediately her is- 4 And whatsoever house ye

sue of blood stanched. 45 And Je'sus said, Who thence depart. touched me? When all denied, 5 And whosoever will not rethrong thee and press thee, and dust from your feet for a testi-

47 And when the woman saw where.

and how she was healed im-dead: mediately.

thy faith hath made thee was risen again.

whole; go in peace.

the synagogue's house, saying he desired to see him.

p.p.ch.23.8.
to him, Thy daughter is dead; 10 ¶ And the apostles, when p.p.Mk.6.30. trouble not the Master.

be made whole.

51 And when he came into sa i-da. the mother of the maiden.

her: but he said, Weep not; of healing.

scorn, knowing that she was twelve, and said unto him, Send dead.

55 And her spirit came again, a desert place. meat.

tonished: but he charged them we should go and buy meat for p.p.Nu.11.22. that they should tell no man all this people. what was done.

CHAPTER 9 Christ sendeth out his apostles: 7 his disciples, Make them sit

Christ feedeth five thousand: 28 his transfiguration.

THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave ter, about twelve years of age, them power and authority over and she lay a dying. But as he all devils, and to cure diseases. went the people thronged him. 2 And he sent them to preach Mt.10.7, Go Preach, v.60 43 ¶And a woman having an the kingdom of God, and to heal Mk.1.14, Kingdom of Go

ther staves, nor scrip, neither See Trust God. Ps. 37.3. 44 Came behind him, and bread, neither money; neither

enter into, there abide, and

Pe'ter and they that were with ceive you, when ye go out of him said, Master, the multitude that city, shake off the very See Dust Shaken Off.

sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Je'sus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

that virtue is gone out of me.

mony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching Mt.3.1, Preaching, Ac.28.

the gospel, and healing every Mt.4.23, Gospel.

Ac.3.7, Apostles Heal.

that she was not hid, she came 7 ¶ Now Her'od the tetrarch ch.3.1. Herod Antipes trembling, and falling down be-fore him, she declared unto him him: and he was perplexed, bebefore all the people for what cause that it was said of some, cause she had touched him, that John was risen from the Is. 40.3, John the Baptist.

8 And of some, that E-li'as 1 K.17.1, Elijah. 48 And he said unto her, had appeared; and of others, p.p.Mt.16.14. Daughter, be of good comfort: that one of the old prophets

9 And Her'od said, John have See Beheading, Mt.14.19. 49 While he yet spake, there I beheaded: but who is this, of Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown cometh one from the ruler of whom I hear such things? And 1 S.6.19. Curiosity. ch.10-1

they were returned, told him all p.p.Mt.14.13. 50 But when Je'sus heard it, that they had done. And he Mt.14.23, Retirement, he answered him, saying, Fear took them, and went aside prinot: believe only, and she shall vately into a desert place be- Ex.5.3, Deserts (1), Ac.8.2 longing to the city called Beth-Mt.11.21, Bethsaida, Jn.1.4

the house, he suffered no man 11 And the people, when they to go in, save Pe'ter, and James, knew it, followed him: and he See Multitudes. Mt. 1.3. and Jöhn, and the father and received them, and spake unto Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. them of the kingdom of God, Mk.1.14. Kingdom of God. 52 And all wept, and bewailed and healed them that had need Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

she is not dead, but sleepeth. 12 ¶And when the day began p.p.Mt.14.15; Mt.6.35. 53 And they laughed him to to wear away, then came the the multitude away, that they 54 And he put them all out, may go into the towns and counand took her by the hand, and try round about, and lodge, and called, saying, Maid, arise. get victuals: for we are here in

and she arose straightway: and 13 But he said unto them, p.p.Mk.6.37; Mt.14.16. he commanded to give her Give ye them to eat. And they See Feeding the Flock said, We have no more but five 56 And her parents were as loaves and two fishes; except See Weak Instrumental-

> 14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to

p.p.Mt.10.1; Mk.3.13. See Apostles' Names Ma Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. See Devils Cast Out. Ac. Mt. 10.1, Gift of Healing. See Apostles Heal, Ac.3.

Ac.3.7, Apostles Heal.

Ex.5.3. Deserts (1).

[ties, Ex.4.2

Herod is desirous to see him. 12 down by fifties in a company. Ps. 23.5. Divine Preparation

K.4.43, Miracles of Loaves [Jn.6.11.

S.9.13, Blessings (6). It.14.19, Breaking of Bread. ee Co-operation with God, [1 S.14.45.

e.2.7, Divine Supplies. Ex.16.13, Multitude Fed.

's.23.5, Superabundance. D.D.Mt.16.13: Mk.8.27. Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2), ch.22.41.

Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown. Is.40.3, John the Baptist. 1 K.17.1, Elijah. D.D.Mt.14.2

p.p.Jp.6.69: 1 Jn.5.5. Mt.16.16. Confessing Christ Mt.4.18, Peter. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. of God. p.p.Mt.16.20. Mt.8.4, Silence Enjoined.

Mt.8.20, Son of Man. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted, ch.12.50. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. 1s.53.12, Christ's Death. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

Mt.16.24, Self-denial. Mt.10.38, Crors-bearing. Ex.16.4, Daily Duty, He.3.13. Mt.16.24, Discipleship. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. p.p. Mt.10.39. Je.5.25, Spir. Loss. Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. De.32.47, Life (4).

Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1). Mt.6.25, Life Precious. Mt.8.12, Castaways. See Denial of Christ,
[Mt.10.33.

SeeChrist's Words. Mk. 13.31. p.p.Mt.25.12.

See Second Coming (1), [Mt.26.64] Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory, Mt.24.31, Angels (3).

p.p.Mt.16.28; Mk.9.1.

Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

Mt.4.18, Peter. Mt.4.21, John. Mt.4.21, James. Mt.14.23, Retirement. Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2). Mt.17.2, Transfiguration, 2 Pe.1.18 Ex.34.30, Face Shining.
Mt.17.2, White Raiment.
Jb.11.17, Radiancy.
Mt.18.20, Fellowship with
[Christ. Ex.2.2, Moses See Elijah, 2 K.2.11.

15 And they did so, and made 31 Who appeared in glory, and Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified, them all sit down.

loaves and the two fishes, and lem. looking up to heaven, he blessed 32 But Pe'ter and they that

multitude. all filled: and there was taken with him.

to them twelve baskets.

people that I am? 19 They answering said, Jöhn what he said.

E-li'as; and others say, that came a cloud, and overshadowed Ex.19.9, Cloud. one of the old prophets is risen them: and they feared as they Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. again.

21 And he straitly charged past, Je'sus was found alone. them, and commanded them to And they kept it close, and p.p.Mt.17.9. tell no man that thing;

must suffer many things, and be seen.

and be raised the third day. 23 ¶And he said to them all, much people met him. If any man will come after me, 38 And, behold, a man of the

24 For whosoever will save his child. life shall lose it; but who soever 39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, Mt.8.28, Demoniacs.

the same shall save it. the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man adagain, and bruising him hardly See Man's Extremity,
[Ps.116.6. vantaged, if he gain the whole departeth from him.

world, and lose himself, or be 40 And I besought thy discicast away?

man be ashamed, when he shall tion, how long shall I be with come in his own glory, and in you, and suffer you? Bring thy his Father's, and of the holy son hither.

God.

28 ¶And it came to pass about 43 ¶And they were all amazed Mt.13.54, Astonishment. an eight days after these say- at the mighty power of God. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. ings, he took Pe'ter and John But while they wondered every and Jāmes, and went up into a one at all things which Jē'sus Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

mountain to pray. 29 And as he prayed, the fash- 44 Let these sayings sink De.4.1, Hearken. ion of his countenance was al-down into your ears: for the tered, and his raiment was Son of man shall be delivered Mt.8.20, Son of Man. white and glistering. into the hands of men.

30 And, behold, there talked 45 But they understood not Mt.15.16, Dullness (white and glistering.

with him two men, which were this saying, and it was hid from Mō'ses and E-lī'as:

them all sit down.

spake of his decease which he

16 Then he took the five should accomplish at Je-ru'sa- Is.53.12, Christ's Death.

them, and brake, and gave to were with him were heavy p.p.Mt.26.40.

the disciples to set before the with sleep: and when they Ge.15.12, Sleep (5). were awake, they saw his glo-Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory 17 And they did eat, and were ry, and the two men that stood

up of fragments that remained 33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pe'ter Mt.4.18, Peter. 18 ¶And it came to pass, as he said unto Jē'sus, Master, it is ch 5.5, Christ, Master, v.49. was alone praying, his disciples good for us to be here: and let p.p.Mt.17.4.

were with him: and he asked us make three tabernacles; one Or, booths. them, saying, Whom say the for thee, and one for Mo ses, and Ge.33.17, Booths. one for E-li'as: not knowing

the Bap'tist; but some say, 34 While he thus spake, there entered into the cloud.

20 He said unto them, But 35 And there came a voice whom say ye that I am? Pe-cout of the cloud, saying, This ter answering said, The Christ is my beloved Son: hear him.

35 And there came a voice Ge.3.8, God's Voice. Mt.3.17, Divine Witness. Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of 36 And when the voice was

told no man in those days any 22 Saying, The Son of man of those things which they had

rejected of the elders and chief 37 NAnd it came to pass, that p.p.Mk.9.14.

priests and scribes, and be slain, on the next day, when they were come down from the hill,

up his cross daily, and follow ter, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only Ge.31.28, Paternal Love.

will lose his life for my sake, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth

ples to cast him out; and they p.p.v.1.

26 For whosoever shall be could not.

See Powerlessness, Le. 26.

ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of O faithless and perverse genera
lch. 24.

Ch. 24.

Ch. 25.

Ch. 26.

Ch. 26.

Ch. 26.

Ch. 26.

Ch. 26.

42 And as he was yet a com-27 But I tell you of a truth, ing, the devil threw him down, Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, there be some standing here, and tare him. And Je gus rewhich shall not taste of death, buked the unclean spirit, and Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. till they see the kingdom of healed the child, and delivered Mt.4.23, Christ Heals. him again to his father.

did, he said unto his disciples,

Mt.4.25. Multitudes.

let him deny himself, and take company cried out, saying, Mas-Mt.8.6, Intercession (4), [Jn.4.47.

See Powerlessness, Le.26.37. ch.24.25.

[ch.13.16.

Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.

JNO

dicted. [ch.18.34,

them, that they perceived it p.p.Mk.9.32.

Mt.16.7, Reasonings, p.p.Mt.18.1. [ch.20.14. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Ge.11.4. Ambition.

Pr 15 11 Hearts Read.

Ps.127.4, Children (2). See Duty to the Weak,
[Ac.20.35.
Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ.
Mi.6.8, Humility (2). Ps.138.6, Prom. to Humble, ch.14.11 Mt.5.19, True Greatness. Mt.4.21, John, Jn.13.23. ch.5.5, Christ, Master, ch.17.13 Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. p.p.Mk.9.38. Nu.11.28, Bigotry.

Mt.12.30, No Neutrality. p.p.Mk.16.19. See Christ's Hour, Mt.26.18. See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18. 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2), [Ac.2.42. See God's Messengers, Nu.16.28.

p.p.1 Co.12.3.

2 K.17.24, Samaritans, [ch.10.33.

Nu.20.18, Inhospitality. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Nu.11.28, Bigotry, ch.19.7.

Jud.8.7, Retaliation (2). 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Jn.18.10.

1 K.17.1, Elijah, Ja.5.17. Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof, [2 Th.2.8 1 S.11.13. Mercifulness, p.p.Ro.10.2. [Jn.8.7.

Mt.8.20. Son of Man.

p.p.Mt.8.19.

See Followers, Ho.6.3.

See Poverty (2), 2 Co.8.9. Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation. Mt.26.37, Christ's Human-(ity (2), ch.24.39. 'e.35.15, Divine Call (1). e Discipleship, Mt.16.24. x.3.11, Excuses (2).

Ps.21.16, Dead in Sin. Mt.10.7, Go Preach, Ac.5.20. Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God. Ge.19.16, Procrastination p.p.1 K.19.20.

him of that saying.

thought of their heart, took a

child, and set him by him, 48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

said, Master, we saw one cast-city and place, whither he himing out devils in thy name; and self would come. we forbad him, because he fol- 2 Therefore said he unto loweth not with us.

when the time was come that his harvest. he should be received up, he 3 Go your ways: behold, I See Meekness (1), ch.6.29. stedfastly set his face to go to send you forth as lambs among See God's Sheep, Ps.74.1. Jē-ru sā-lēm,

his face: and they went, and scrip, nor shoes: and salute | 1 S.21.8, Haste, ch.14.21. entered into a village of the no man by the way. Sâ-măr i-tans, to make ready for 5 And into whatsoever house Ge.43.29, Salutations (1).

53 And they did not receive this house. lĕm.

54 And when his disciples you again. Jämes and Jöhn saw this, 7 And in the same house re-p.p.Mt.10.11. down from heaven, and con-labourer is worthy of his hire. sume them, even as E-li'as did? Go not from house to house. See Ministers (5)

55 But he turned, and rebuked 8 And into whatsoever city ye them, and said, Ye know not enter, and they receive you, eat Ps.141.4, Esting, ch.12.22. what manner of spirit ye are such things as are set before p.p.1 Co.10.27.

See Christ's Mission, come to destroy men's rives, therein, and say the come to save them. And they The kingdom of God is come Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God. went to another village.

> 57 ¶And it came to pass, that, 10 But into whatsoever city as they went in the way, a cer- ye enter, and they receive you See Inhospitality, ch.9.53. tain man said unto him, Lord, not, go your ways out into the See Instruction Despised. I will follow thee whitherso-streets of the same, and say, ever thou goest.

Jb.24.8, Homeless, 1 Co.4.11. Foxes have holes, and birds of do wipe off against you: not-

his head. 59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, it shall be more tolerable in See Judgment ac. to Privi

my father. dom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, have been done in you, they Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). [Ac.17.32 I will follow thee; but let me had a great while ago repented, 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

not: and they feared to ask first go bid them farewell, which Ru. 1.14, Farewells, Ac. 15. are at home at my house.

46 ¶Then there arose a readon man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, the plough, and looking back, the plough, and looking back, the plough, and looking back, the plough, and looking back, the plough with the plough with the plough and looking back. The plough with the plough and looking back, the plough with the plough and looking back. The plough with the plough and looking back but the plough with the plough and looking back. The plough with the plough with the plough and looking back but the plough with the plough

CHAPTER 10

Christ sendeth out seventy disciples. A.D.32. 13 Woes against Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum. 38 Mary commended, etc.

A FTER these things the Lord p.p.Mt.10.1; Mk.6.7. appointed other seventy See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. also, and sent them two and Ex.17.12, Co-operation. 49 And John answered and two before his face into every Nu.16.28, God's Messenger

loweth not with us.

50 And Jē'gus said unto him, great, but the labourers are Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

them, The harvest truly is Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest, [Jn.4-Nu.32.6, Indifference (2). Nu.32.6, Indifference (2). Chr.16.11, Prayer Encorporation of the harvest, that he 51 ¶ And it came to pass, would send forth labourers into Mt.9.38, Spir. Laborers.

wolves.

52 And sent messengers before 4 Carry neither purse, nor Pr.1.14, Purses, ch.22.35.

ye enter, first say, Peace be to Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.

him, because his face was as 6 And if the son of peace be though he would go to Jē-ru'sā-there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to

they said, Lord, wilt thou that main, eating and drinking such See Hospitality(1), Ro.12.11 we command fire to come things as they give: for the

you:

56 For the Son of man is not 9 And heal the sick that are See Gift of Healing, Mt.10.1. nigh unto you.

11 Even the very dust of your Mt.10.14, Dust Shaken Off. 58 And Je sus said unto him, city, which cleaveth on us, we p.p.Mk.6.11. the air have nests; but the Son withstanding be ye sure of this, of man hath not where to lay that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that p.p.Mt.10.15. suffer me first to go and bury that day for Sod'om, than for that city.

60 Jē'sus said unto him, Let 13 Woe unto thee, Chô-rā'zin! Is.30.1, Denunciations the dead bury their dead: but we unto thee, Beth-sa 1-da! for Mt.11.21, Bethsaids. go thou and preach the king- if the mighty works had been done of God.

Mt.11.21, Betnard of God.

Jos.19.29, Tyre.

ند4. و[] joined

Mt.7.15, Wolves.

See Ministers (5), (Index).

[lege, Mt.11.22

Ch.19.46.

Ge.37.34. Sackcloth.

Mt.25.31, Last Judgment. Mt.4.13, Capernaum. Jb.40.12, Abasement (1). Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades). Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). p.p.1 Co.16.16: Ph.2.29. See Despisers, Pr.1.30. Is.53.3, Christ Despised. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Ne.12.43, Joy in Service, [Jn.4.36. De.7.24, Invincibility. Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. ch.24.47, In Christ's Name. SeeChrist'sDominion, Is. 9.6.

Re.12.9. Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts, Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory, [Ro.8.37. [Jn.4.14.

Ge.3.14. Satan Humbled.

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, Ac.8.7. Prom. to Tempted, ch.22.32. Jb.11.18, Security.

De.12.7, Rejoicing (1), [Ro.12.15. Ex.32.33, Book of Life, [Ph.4.3. Mt.6.20, Heaven (2), Jn.14.2. Christ's Joy, ch.15.5. See Prayer (19), Mt.11.25.

De.29.29, Secret Things. See Worldly Wisdom, Is.29.14. Da.2.22, Revelations. 1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity. Mt.6.10, Submission (2).

Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. p.p.Jn.5.27; 17.2. Jn.1.10. Christ Unknown. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. Mt.11.27, Knowledge (10). See Revelations, 1 Co.2.10.

p.p.Mt.13.16. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

p.p.1 Pe.1.10. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

See Knowledge Withheld, [De.29.29.

Lawyers, ch.11.46. Mk.10.2, Christ Tried, p.p.Ac.15.11. [ch p.p.Mt.19.16; 22.35. [ch.11.16. ch.18.30, Eternal Life (2). See Search "The Word,"
[De.17.19. See Keep the Law, De.17.19.

De.6.5, Love Enjoined. De.6.5, Whole Heart.

Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors. De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2). thyself.

able for Tyre and Si'dŏn at the 29 But he, willing to justify See Justification (2), [(Index). 14 But it shall be more toler-do, and thou shalt live. judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Ca-per na-um, who is my neighbour? which art exalted to heaven, 30 And Je'sus answering said, shalt be thrust down to hell. A certain man went down from 16 He that heareth you hear- Jê-ru'sâ-lêm to Jêr'i-chō, and fell Nu.22.1, Jericho, ch.18.35. eth me; and he that despiseth among thieves, which stripped Jud.9.25, Robbery. you despiseth me; and he that him of his raiment, and wound- See Wounds of Sin, Is.1.6. despiseth me despiseth him that ed him, and departed, leaving sent me.

ject unto us through thy name. by on the other side. ect unto us through thy name. by on the other side.

18 And he said unto them, I 32 And likewise a Lē'vite, Ex.32.26, Levites.

from heaven. 19 Behold, I give unto you by on the other side. power to tread on serpents 33 But a certain Sa-mar 1-tan, 2 K.17.24, Samaritans, and scorpions, and over all the as he journeyed, came where he power of the enemy: and noth-was: and when he saw him, he Ex.2.6, Human Compassion. ing shall by any means hurt had compassion on him, you.

20 Notwithstanding in this bound up his wounds, pouring Mt.10.42, Humble Service. rejoice not, that the spirits are in oil and wine, and set him on is.1.6, Anointing(6), Ja.5.14. subject unto you; but rather his own beast, and brought him 2 K.20.7, Remedies, 1 Ti.5.23. rejoice, because your names are to an inn, and took care of him. Ge.50.21, Kindness (2), written in heaven.

joiced in spirit, and said, I thank pence, and gave them to the thee, O Father, Lord of heaven host, and said unto him, Take See Sympathy (2). Jb.30.25. and earth, that thou hast hid care of him; and whatsoever these things from the wise and thou spendest more, when I Ex.35.22, Liberality. prudent, and hast revealed them come again, I will repay thee. unto babes: even so, Father; 36 Which now of these three, for so it seemed good in thy thinkest thou, was neighbour See Duty to Neighbors. sight.

22 All things are delivered to thieves? me of my Father: and no man 37 And he said, He that knoweth who the Son is, but shewed mercy on him. Then See Mercy (2), Pr.3.3. the Father; and who the Father said Je sus unto him, Go, and Mk. 10.44, Service Enjoined, is, but the Son, and he to whom do thou likewise. the Son will reveal him.

the things that ye see:

to see those things which ye feet, and heard his word. them.

lawyer stood up, and tempted therefore that she help me. him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

written in the law? how readest bled about many things: thou?

Thou shalt love the Lord thy good part, which shall not be Jos.24.15, Wise Choice, [He.11.25. God with all thy heart, and taken away from her. with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy

28 And he said unto him,

sitting in sackcloth and ashes. Thou hast answered right: this

himself, said unto Je sus, And Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-

him half dead.

17 ¶ And the seventy re- 31 And by chance there came turned again with joy, saying, down a certain priest that way: See Pollutions (1), Le.7.21. Lord, even the devils are sub-and when he saw him, he passed Ge. 4.9, Selfishness (2),

beheld Sā'tan as lightning fall when he was at the place, came I S.6.19, Curiosity, Jn.12.9. and looked on him, and passed Jb.24.9, Pitiless.

35 And on the morrow when 21 ¶ In that hour Jē'sus re- he departed, he took out two Ru.2.15, Beneficence. unto him that fell among the

the Son will reveal him.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as Mt.21.17, Bethany, ch.24.50.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto they went, that he entered into 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry.

2 k.4.10, Woman's Ministry.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as Mt.21.17, Bethany, ch.24.50.

26.18.4, Hospitality (2).

2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as Mt.21.17, Bethany, ch.24.50. Blessed are the eyes which see woman named Mär'tha received him into her house.

24 For I tell you, that many 39 And she had a sister called prophets and kings have desired Mā'ry, which also sat at Jē'sus'

see, and have not seen them; 40 But Mär tha was cumbered Martha, Jn.11.1. about much serving, and came Ps.39.6, Worldly Care. ye hear, and have not heard to him, and said, Lord, dost thou Ge.31.40, Industry (2). not care that my sister hath See Murmuring (1), Pr.19.3. 25 ¶ And, behold, a certain left me to serve alone? bid her

41 And Jē'sus answered and said unto her, Mär'thå, Mär'- Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves. 26 He said unto him, What is tha, thou art careful and trou-Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden.

42 But one thing is needful: De.10.12, Requirements. 27 And he answering said, and Marry hath chosen that S.1.15, Devout Women

CHAPTER 11

mind; and thy neighbour as Christ teacheth to pray: 14 he castwho are truly blessed: 29 he preacheth to the people, 37 and reproveth

De.32.47, Life (4), Ro.10.5. [ness (2), ch.16.15.

p.p.Ps.38.11.

[ch.17.16.

Ac. 16.33. 34 And went to him, and 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, [1 Co.16.16. [Àc.16.33.

[Le.19.18.

Mary (c), Jn.11.1. Mt.15.30, At his Feet, [Jn.11.32. Mt.13.23, Spir.Receptivity, [Ac.2.41. Mk.13.31. Christ's Words.

JNO

[Ac. 16.14.

Mk.14.6, Commendation. Jn.6.27, The Enduring.

A.D.33.

p.p.Mt.6.8.9. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. See Prayer (19), Mt.11.25. Ezr.8.21, Teachableness, Jn.9.36 Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought, ch.18.18. Mt.9.14, John's Disciples. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. De. 26.15, Heaven (1), Ac. 7.49. Le. 22.2, God's Name. Da. 2.44, God's Kingdom. Ps. 40.8, God's Will. Mt. 6.10, Submission (2). See Dependence, Jn. 3.27.
De. 2.7, Divine Supplies.
Ge. 1.29, Food (1).
Le. 5.10, Forgiveness (1).
Mk. 11.25, Forgiveness (2),
[ch. 17.4. 1 S.25.39, Divine Restraints Jn.17.15. 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (3). Ps.25.20, Deliverance [Sought.]

1 S.18.1, Friendship (2).

Ex.22.14, Borrowing.

See Travellers, 2 S.12.4.

See Selfishness (2), Ge.4.9.

See Indifference (1), [Ps.123.4.

p.p.ch.18.1.

Ge.18.32, Importunity, [ch.18.5.

1 K.3.5, Ask, Jn.14.13. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised, [In.14.14] K.3.5, Ask, Jn.14.13. [Jn.14.14. De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. [ch.18.7.] p.p.Mt.7.7; Mk.11.24.

De.4.29, Seek God, Ac.17.27. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

Ge.14.18, Bread. p.p.Mt.7.9.

Ex.4.3, Serpents (1). De.22.6, Eggs. De.8.15, Scorpions. p.p.Mt.7.11; ch.18.7. Ge.24.36, Parental Gifts.

See Universal Father.

De.32.6. 56.5, Spir. Gifts, Jn.10.28. 2.15, "Spirit" Promised, [ch.24.49.

At.8.32, Devils Cast Out. Is.35.6, Dumb Healed. Mt.13.54, Astonishment. See Prejudice, Mk.6.3. See Slander (3), Mt.9.34. Mt.9.34, Blasphemy (2), [ch.22.65. Mt.10.25, Beelsebub.

holiness, etc.

ND it came to pass, that, as heaven. A ND it came to pass, that, as meaven.

A he was praying in a certain of thoughts, said unto them, leaves when he ceased, one of thoughts, said unto them, leaves the ceased one of thoughts, said unto them, leaves the ceased one of thoughts. his disciples said unto him, Every kingdom divided against See Civil Strife, 2 Chr. 15.4. Lord, teach us to pray, as John itself is brought to desolation; p.p.Mt.12.25; Mk.3.24. also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, house falleth. When ye pray, say, Our Father 18 If Sa tan also be divided Ge.3.14. Satan. which art in heaven, Hallowed against himself, how shall his be thy name. Thy kingdom kingdom stand? because ye say come. Thy will be done, as that I cast out devils through in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily 19 And if I by Bê-ĕl'ze-bŭb bread.

we also forgive every one that therefore shall they be your is indebted to us. And lead us judges. liver us from evil.

Which of you shall have a upon you.

Mt.3.2, Kingdom at Hand.

friend, and shall go unto him 21 When a strong man armed See Satan's Power, ch.4.6. at midnight, and say unto him, keepeth his palace, his goods Friend, lend me three loaves; are in peace:

6 For a friend of mine in his 22 But when a stronger than See Christ's Dominio journey is come to me, and I he shall come upon him, and have nothing to set before overcome him, he taketh from Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat.

7 And he from within shall trusted, and divideth his spoils.
23 He that is not with me is Mt.12.30, No Neutrality.
24 not: the door is now shut, and against me: and he that gathmy children are with me in ereth not with me scattereth. bed; I cannot rise and give 24 When the unclean spirit is See Cleansing (5), 1 Co.6.11. thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he through dry places, seeking See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16. will not rise and give him, be-rest; and finding none, he p.p.ch.22.31. cause he is his friend, yet be-saith, I will return unto my cause of his importunity he will house whence I came out. rise and give him as many as he 25 And when he cometh, he needeth.

shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh the last state of that man is 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy. receiveth; and he that seeketh worse than the first. findeth; and to him that knock- 27 ¶ And it came to pass, as eth it shall be opened.

give him a serpent?

will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know word of God, and keep it. that ask him?

devil, and it was dumb. And prophet. it came to pass, when the devil 30 For as Jonas was a sign p.p.Jona.3.1. was gone out, the dumb spake; unto the Nin'e-vites, so shall and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He generation. casteth out devils through Bê- 31 The queen of the south 1 K.10.1, Queen of Shebs.

the Pharisess' outward show of 16 And others, tempting him, Mk.10.2, Christ Tried sought of him a sign from

and a house divided against a

Bē-ĕl'ze-bŭb

cast out devils, by whom do 4 And forgive us our sins; for your sons cast them out? See Gift of Healing, Mt.10.1.

not into temptation; but de- 20 But if I with the finger of Ex. 8.19, Finger of God. God cast out devils, no doubt Is.63.1, Christ's Power. 5 And he said unto them, the kingdom of God is come Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

him all his armour wherein he 1 S.17.38, Armer.

gone out of a man, he walketh p.p.Jb.1.7.

findeth it swept and garnished. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, 26 Then goeth he, and taketh and it shall be given you; seek, to him seven other spirits more Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. and ye shall find; knock, and it wicked than himself; and they p.p.2 Pe.2.20. enter in, and dwell there: and Ex.32.8, Backsliders, Jn.6.66.

he spake these things, a certain 11 If a son shall ask bread of woman of the company lifted up any of you that is a father, will her voice, and said unto him, he give him a stone? or if he Blessed is the womb that bare p.p.ch.1.28,48. ask a fish, will he for a fish thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he said, Yea rather, Pa.1.1, Blessed Onea, ch.12.37 blessed are they that hear the Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).

12 If no then hair avail know word of Cod and keep it.

how to give good gifts unto 29 \ And when the people your children: how much more were gathered thick together, See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. shall your heavenly Father he began to say, This is an evil De.32.5, Evil Generation. give the Holly Spirit to them generation: they seek a sign; Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers. and there shall no sign be given 14 ¶And he was casting out a it, but the sign of Jo'nas the 2 K.14.25, Jonah.

also the Son of man be to this Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

el'ze-bub the chief of the devils. shall rise up in the judgment

ied. [ch.20.23 Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers

[ch.16.15

IIs.9.6.

Ch.16.13

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedien [Jn.7.17.

Jm.3.19, Condemnation (1). See Judgment ac. to Priv-lilege, Mt.11.22. See Wisdom Sought,

[s.53.12, Christ's Greatness, [Ph.2.9. Ge. 10.11. Nineveh.

See Repentance (3), Jona. 3.8.

2 K. 14.25, Jonah. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ.

D.D. Mt.5.15; Mk.4.21.

Jb. 18.6. Candle.

See Secret Discipleship, See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31.

See Spir. Receptivity, [Mt.13.23. See Singleness of Heart, [Ac.2.46.

De. 28.54. Evil Eye.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed, ch.12.15.

Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

See Enlightenment, [Ps.18.28.

See Radiancy, Jb.11.17.

Gr. a candle by its bright [shining.

Mt.3.7, Pharisees. Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest.

Mt.6.2. Pharisaism.

Mk.7.4. Ceremonialism.

See Outward Appearance [1 S.16.7. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

Rapacity, ch.20.14. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2), [Řó.1.29. Ps.53.1, Fools. See The Simple, Pr.1.22. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26.

Le.25.35, Alms, ch.12.33. R.V. Howbeit give for alms those things which are within; p.p.2 Co.8.5. Mt.6.2, Pharissism. Ge. 14.20, Tithes. p.p.Mt.23.29-33. De.16.20, Justice Enjoined. De.6.5, Love Enjoined. See True Religion, De.10.12. Mt.23.23, Sins of Omission, [ch.12.47.

Ps.10.2, Pride (1). Ge.11.4, Ambition, ch.22.24. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. pp.Mt.23.7. Mt.20.3, Marketplaces.

Mt.15.7. Hypocrites. See Secret Sins, 2 K.17.9. p.p.Ps.5.9; Ac.23.3.

with the men of this genera-them are not aware of them. tion, and condemn them: for 45 Then answered one of the she came from the utmost parts lawyers, and said unto him, of the earth to hear the wisdom Master, thus saying thou re- See Impartiality (2).
[De.10.17. of Sol'o-mon; and, behold, a proachest us also.

this generation, and shall con-be borne, and ye yourselves demn it: for they repented at touch not the burdens with See Inconsistency, Mt.7.3. the preaching of Jo'nas; and, one of your fingers. behold, a greater than Jo'nas is 47 Woe unto you! for ye build Is.30.1, Denunciations.

33 No man, when he hath and your fathers killed them. See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.2 lighted a candle, putteth it in 48 Truly ye bear witness that See Parental Influence. a secret place, neither under a ye allow the deeds of your fa-bushel, but on a candlestick, thers: for they indeed killed See Seed of the Wicked, [Jh.27.14.

see the light. 34 The light of the body is 49 Therefore also said the

35 Take heed therefore that prophets, which was shed from the light which is in thee be the foundation of the world, not darkness

full of light, as when the bright which perished between the althee light.

tain Phar i-see besought him to 52 Woe unto you, lawyers! p.p.Mt.23.13. dine with him: and he went in, for ye have taken away the and sat down to meat.

38 And when the rhar less hot in yourselves, and the last the that were entering in ye hin-last.14, Stumbling-blocks, Ro.14.13. had not first washed before dered. dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto unto them, the scribes and the

inward part is full of ravening 54 Laying wait for him, and and wickedness. made that which is without accuse him.

make that which is within also? 41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and,

behold, all things are clean unto you. 42 But woe unto you, Phari-

pass over judgment and the one upon another, he began to p.p.Mt.16.6; Mk.8.15. love of God: these ought ye to say unto his disciples first of all, Is.32.6, False Doctrine. have done, and not to leave the Beware ye of the leaven of the Mt.6.2, Pharisaism. other undone.

ings in the markets.

Phar i-sees, hypocrites! for ye have spoken in darkness shall are as graves which appear not, be heard in the light; and that and the men that walk over which ye have spoken in the

greater than Sol'o-mon is here. 46 And he said, Woe unto you 32 The men of Nin'e-ve shall also, ye lawyers! for ye lade ch.10.25, Lawyers, ch.14.3. rise up in the judgment with men with burdens grievous to See Legalism, Mk.2.24.

the sepulchres of the prophets, See Sanctimony, Is.58.2.

that they which come in may them, and ye build their sepul-p.p.Ac.7.51,52. chres.

the eye: therefore when thine wisdom of God, I will send Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. eye is single, thy whole body them prophets and apostles, Nu.16.28, God's Messengers, also is full of light; but when and some of them they shall See 19.7 Personation (1) thine eye is evil, thy body also slay and persecute:

Mt.10.1, Persecution (4)

is full of darkness.

Mt.10.1, Persecution (4)

may be required of this gen-SeeAccountability, Mt. 12.36. 36 If thy whole body there-eration; fore be full of light, having no 51 From the blood of Abel 2Chr.24.21, Martyrs, Ac.7.58. part dark, the whole shall be unto the blood of Zäch-a-rī'as, 2 Chr.24.20, Zacharias.

shining of a candle doth give tar and the temple: verily I p.p.Ps.116.15. say unto you, It shall be re-Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. 37 ¶ And as he spake, a cer-quired of this generation.

key of knowledge: ye entered 38 And when the Phar'i-see not in yourselves, and them

53 And as he said these things him, Now do ye Phar'i-sees Phar'i-sees began to urge him Mt.3.7, Pharisees. make clean the outside of the vehemently, and to provoke cup and the platter; but your him to speak of many things:

seeking to catch something out Mt.16.1, Snares Laid (2) 40 Ye fools, did not he that of his mouth, that they might

CHAPTER 12

To avoid hypocrisy. 13 To beware A.D.33. of covetousness. 41 The faithful and wise steward. 49 Of divisions on account of the gospel. N the mean time, when there

L were gathered together an sees! for ye tithe mint and rue innumerable multitude of peo-Mt.4.25, Multitudes. and all manner of herbs, and ple, insomuch that they trode Mk.2.2, Christ Thronged.

Phar i-sees, which is hypocrisy. Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy, 1 Ti.4.2. 43 Woe unto you, Phar'l-sees! 2 For there is nothing cov- See Concealment, Ge.3.8. for ye love the uppermost seats ered, that shall not be revealed; Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin

in the synagogues, and greet-neither hid, that shall not be known.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and 3 Therefore whatsoever ye

p.p.Mt.23.3; Ro.2.21.

See Martyra, 2 Chr.24.21.

1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). Mt.10.17, Persecution (4).

[1 Co.4.5.

p.p.Mt.10.26; Mk.4.22.

De.10.12, Fear God. 1 Chr.29.12. God's Power. Mt.5.22, Hell (Gehenna), [Ja.3.6.

Ps.84.3. Sparrows. Mt.5.26. Farthing. Jb.38.41, Providence.

Ps.115.12, Divine Care, [1 Pe.5.7.

Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of [Man.

Whosoever (2), Jn.4.14. Mt.10.32, Confess Christ, Ro.10.9. Mt.8.20, Son of Man Mk.12.25, Angels (6) ch.15.10.

Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ. See Wicked Rejected, [Mt.25.12.

p.p.Mt.12.31; Mk.3.28,29.

Is.63.10, Sin against
["Spirit."

See Persecution (4), Mt.10.17. Mt.10.17, Synagogues (2), [Jn.9.22. p.p.Mt.10.19; Mk.13.11. Ps.127.2. Care Forbidden.

Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher, Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2).

See Laws of Inheritance. Nu.27.8. See Worldliness (2 Mt.13.22. p.p.Jn.18.36. p.p.Ju.16.55.
See Christ Reproves,
[Mk.8.33.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed, ch.21.8.

See Evil Heart, Ec.8.11. t.13.22, Worldliness (2). e Temporal Blessings, [Ge.24.35.

Pr.3.10, Barns, v.24. Ge.11.4, Men's Plans, Ja.4.13. Jb.27.16, Accumulation. Ge.14.16, Goods, ch.15.12. Ge.11.4, Presumption (2). Jb.31.24, Trust in Riches,

5 But I will forewarn you 21 So is he that layeth up whom ye shall fear: Fear him, treasure for himself, and is not which after he hath killed hath rich toward God. power to cast into hell; yea, I 22 ¶And he said unto his dis-

God?

your head are all numbered ment. Fear not therefore: ye are of 24 Consider the ravens: for De.8.5, Consider. more value than many spar-they neither sow nor reap;

ever shall confess me before them: how much more are ye Jb.38.41, Providence. men, him shall the Son of man better than the fowls? also confess before the angels 25 And which of you with of God:

9 But he that denieth me be-stature one cubit? the angels of God.

a word against the Son of man, rest? not be forgiven.

unto the synagogues, and unto of these. ye shall say:

teach you in the same hour little faith? what ye ought to say.

said unto him, Master, speak to drink, neither be ye of doubt-Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden my brother, that he divide the ful mind. inheritance with me.

a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, 31 But rather seek ye the See Seek God, De. 4.29.

himself, saying, What shall I where no thief approacheth, Mt.6.20, Spir. Treasure. do, because I have no room neither moth corrupteth. where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: there will your heart be also. Is And ne said, 1 his will 1 do: there will your near be also.

I will pull down my barns, and 35 Let your loins be girded [Is.11.5, Girdle (2). W.20.1, Readiness (1). build greater; and there will I about, and your lights burning; Jud.3.1, Spir. Light. build greater; and there will I about, and your lights burning; bestow all my fruits and my 36 And ye yourselves like un. [p.p.Mt.25.1.

19 And I will say to my soul, when he will return from the See Second Coming (5). Is. 28.15, Carnal Security. | Soul, thou hast much goods laid wedding; that when he cometh

that kill the body, and arter shall those things be, Mt.12.36, Acc ntability, v.45. which thou hast provided?

Mt.12.36, Acc ntability, v.45.

ciples, Therefore I say unto you,

6 Are not five sparrows sold
for two farthings, and not one
of them is forgotten before

ciples, Therefore I say unto you,
Take no thought for your life,
what ye shall eat; neither for
the body, what ye shall put on.
The life is more than mest.

The life is more than mest.

23 The life is more than meat, 7 But even the very hairs of and the body is more than rai-Mt.6.25, Life Precious

which neither have storehouse 8 Also I say unto you, Whoso-nor barn; and God feedeth Pr.3.10, Barns.

taking thought can add to his See Limitations, Jb.3.23.

fore men shall be denied before 26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, 10 And whosoever shall speak why take ye thought for the

it shall be forgiven him; but 27 Consider the lilies how Song 2.1. Lily. unto him that blasphemeth they grow: they toil not, they against the Ho'ly Ghost it shall spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Sol'o-mon in all his 2 S.5.14, Solomon. 11 And when they bring you glory was not arrayed like one

magistrates, and powers, take 28 If then God so clothe the ye no thought how or what grass, which is to day in the thing ye shall answer, or what field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more 12 For the Holy Ghost shall will he clothe you, O ye of p.p.Ph.4.19.

29 And seek not ye what ye 13 ¶And one of the company shall eat, or what ye shall See Appetites, Nu.11.5.

30 For all these things do the See Worldliness (2) 14 And he said unto him, nations of the world seek after:

Man, who made me a judge or and your Father knoweth that

Ps. 115.12, Divine Care. ye have need of these things.

Take heed, and beware of cov-kingdom of God; and all these Nu.3.13, God's Claims First.

17 And he thought within in the heavens that faileth not, Pr.6.8, Forethought, ch.14.29

34 For where your treasure is,

to men that wait for their lord, Ps.62.5, Expectation (1).

(Hag.1.6, Earthly Treas ures, 1 Ti.6.7 Jb.27.16, Accumulation See Selfishness (1), Is.5.2. Pr.8.18, Spir. Riches.

See Dress, 1 Pe.3.3.

Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of Ge.6.16, Cubits.

Mt.6.30, Little Faith.

[ch.21.34

[Mt.13.22

Ex. 20.17, Covetousness (1), etousness: for a man's life consistent not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth, 16 And he spake a parable unto give you the kingdom.

Ge. 26.12, Increase.

De. 6.11, Prosperity (2).

I ake need, and beware of covering and all these. Null 31, God's Claims First. things shall be added unto you. Le. 26.5, Plenty Promised. 32 Fear not, little flock; for it Ge. 26.24. "FearNot." Re. 1.17 Is. 40.11.God's Flock, Ac. 20.25 See Our Father, 1 Chr. 29.10 ch. 17.21. Spir. Kingdom. 33 Sell that ye have, and give De. 16.17. Giving (2). Ro. 12.8 alms; provide yourselves bags plentifully:

Which wax not old, a treasure provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure plentifully:

De. 6.11, Prosperity (2).

Jn.6.27, The Enduring.

s.1.1. Blessed Ones

econd Coming (6), Jn. 14.3. [t. 25.13, Watchfulness, 1 Th.5.6. It. 20.28. Christ. Servant.

.x.14.24, Watches.

ee Spir. Feasts, Is.25.6.

See Unreadiness, Ec.9.12.

K.20.1, Readiness (1). Mt. 24.27, Second Coming (2), J1.2.1, Imminence, Ph.4.5.

See Parables (2), (Index). Nu. 12.7, Fidelity (2). Mt.25.14, Stewardship.

Ps.1.1. Blessed Ones. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings. p.p.1 Pe.5.4.

Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. Ex.23.9, Oppression (1). Ec.2.1. Epicureans. Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2) [1 Co.11.21.

Ec.9.12, Unreadiness. See Sudden Events,
[Mt.24.27. Or, cut him off.
Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.
Jb.20.29, Portion of the
[Wicked. Unbelievers, Jn.4.48.

Mt.23.23, Sins of Omission, [Ja.4.17. Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty, [Ja.2.14. Is.13.11, Punishment, Ro.2.8. beaten with many stripes.

Le.4.2, Sins of Ignorance, [Ac.3.17. Mt.11.22, Judgment ac. to [Privilege, Jn.3.19.

Mt.12.36, Accountability, [ch.19.15.

Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission,

p.p.Mt.20.22.
Mk:3.31, Sufferings Pre[dicted, ch.22.37.
Or, am I pained, etc.
Je.20.9, Pressure of Duty,
[Jn.9.4.]
50 But
be baptiz
I straite
plished!
51 Sup

unto him immediately. 37 Blessed are those servants, 52 For from henceforth there

whom the lord when he cometh shall be five in one house dishall find watching: verily I say vided, three against two, and unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth ed against the son, and the son and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in against the daughter, and the the second watch, or come in daughter against the mother; the third watch, and find them the mother in law against her so, blessed are those servants. daughter in law, and the daugh-

39 And this know, that if ter in law against her mother the goodman of the house had in law. known what hour the thief 54 \ And he said also to the p.p.Mt.16.2. would come, he would have people, When ye see a cloud

his house to be broken through. ye say, There cometh a shower; 40 Be ye therefore ready also: and so it is. for the Son of man cometh at 55 And when ye see the p.p.Jb.37.17; Je.4.11. an hour when ye think not. 41 Then Peter said unto will be heat; and it cometh to

him, Lord, speakest thou this pass.

parable unto us, or even to all? 56 Ye hypocrites, ye can dis_Mt.15.7,Hypocrites,ch.13.15.

42 And the Lord said, Who cern the face of the sky and of then is that faithful and wise the earth; but how is it that ye steward, whom his lord shall do not discern this time? make ruler over his household, 57 Yea, and why even of to give them their portion of yourselves judge ye not what See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

is right? meat in due season? 43 Blessed is that servant, 58 T When thou goest with p.p.Pr.25.8; Mt.5.25. whom his lord when he cometh thine adversary to the magisshall find so doing. trate, as thou art in the way, See Accepted Time, Ps.32.6. 44 Of a truth I say unto you, give diligence that thou mayest See Reconciliation, Col.1.20.

over all that he hath. 45 But and if that servant say judge deliver thee to the officer, in his heart, My lord delayeth and the officer cast thee into his coming; and shall begin to prison. beat the menservants and maid-

ens, and to eat and drink, and depart thence, till thou hast Pr.11.21. No Escape. to be drunken; 46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he Christ preacheth repentance by the A.D.33.

looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which . knew his lord's will, and pre- of the Gal-i-læ'ang, whose blood Mk.14.70, Galilmans, ch.23.6. pared not himself, neither did Pilate had mingled with their ch.3.1, Pontius Pilate, [Mt.27.2. according to his will, shall be sacrifices.

48 But he that knew not, and unto them, Suppose ye that p.p.Jn.9.2; Ac.28.4. did commit things worthy of these Gal-i-læ'ans were sinners stripes, shall be beaten with few above all the Găl-I-læ'ans, bestripes. For unto whomsoever cause they suffered such things?

men have committed much, of perish. thim they will ask the more.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in SI-lo am Ge.11.5, Towers, ch.14.28. him they will ask the more. [ch.19.10.] on the earth; and what will I, fell, and slew them, think ye p.p.Jn.9.7. if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to all men that dwelt in Jê-ry'sâbe baptized with; and how am lem? I straitened till it be accom- 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except 51 Suppose ye that I am come perish.

and knocketh, they may open to give peace on earth? I tell p.p.Mt.10.34. you, Nay; but rather division: Divisions, Jn.7.12.

against the father; the mother

watched, and not have suffered rise out of the west, straightway p.p.1 K.17.24.

south wind blow, ye say, There

Ps.92.6, Dullness (1), [Jn.8.43. Ps.32.9, No Understanding.

that he will make him ruler be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not p.p.Mk.12.42.

paid the very last mite. CHAPTER 13 calamity upon the Galileans and others. 6 Parable of the fig tree. 11 He healeth the crooked woman. 18 Parables of the mustard seed and the leaven, etc. THERE were present at that season some that told him p.p.Ac.5.37.

2 And Jē'sus answering said

much is given, of him shall be 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1) much required: and to whom ye repent, ye shall all likewise See End of the Wicked [Ac.3.19.

that they were sinners above Or, debtors above all, etc.

ye repent, ye shall all likewise Digitized by Spir. Death, Ge.2:17. dung it:

sabbath.

shalt cut it down.

in no wise lift up *herself*.

on the sabbath day.

away to watering?

day?

Mt.15.7, Hypocrites, Jn.12.6. him, and said, Thou hypocrite, in the kingdom of God.

is the kingdom of God like? ru'sā-lēm.

12 And when Je'sus saw her,

loosed from thine infirmity.

See Spir. Fruit. Ps.92.14.

Is.5.2. Unfruitfulness.

Is.5.1. Moral Vineward.

See Requirements, De.10.12. See Good Works, Mt.5.16.

See Christ's Intercession

Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1)

Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed,

See Prom. to Penitent, p.p.Jn.15.2. [Ps.34.18 See Wicked Cut Off,

See Church Attendance,
[Mt.12.9]

Mt.8.17, Infirmities, Jn.5.5.

Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas-[sion.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Mk.6.5, Laying on Hands(4)

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. God. 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

Helplessness, Jn.5.7.

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals,

See Bigotry, Nu.11.28. See Sanctimony, Is.58.2. Mt.9.11. Fault-finding.

p.p.Mt.12.11.

p.p.ch.19.9.

).p.Mk.4.30. dt.13.24, Kingdom of

Mk.2.24, Legalism, Jn.5.10.

Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, [Jn.8.44

Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed. See Men Silenced, Mt.22.34.

[Heaven.

Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

Mt.13.31, Mustard Seed.

Ac.2.41, Accessions.

Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom.

Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3).

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1).

The parable of the fig tree.

See Parables (2), (Index).

ch.19.20

Is.53.12

1 Pe.3.20.

і́јъ.22.16.

Ac.28.8

ch.17.14

Jud.9.10, Fig-trees, ch.21.29. A certain man had a fig tree unto shall I liken the kingdom

on, and found none.

bereth it the ground?

9 And if it bear fruit, well:

ST. LUKE, 13

him, Lord, let it alone this year Lord, are there few that be p.p.Mt.7.14; 22.14; 1 Pe.3.3

and shall not be able.

10 ¶And he was teaching in 25 When once the master of See Christ, Master, ch.5.5.

you not whence ye are:

he called her to him, and said We have eaten and drunk in See False Hopes. Jb. 8.13. unto her, Woman, thou art thy presence, and thou hast p.p.Mt.7.22; 25.44.

taught in our streets.

14 And the ruler of the syna- 28 There shall be weeping and Ge. 27.34, Weeping (2). gogue answered with indigna-gnashing of teeth, when ye Ps.112.10, Gnashing of tion, because that Jē'sus had shall see A'brā-hām, and I'saac,

said unto the people, There are in the kingdom of God, and you Da.244, God's Kingdom.

15 The Lord then answered the south, and shall sit down See Universal Call, Is 45.22.

31 The same day there came

day following: for it cannot be 18 Then said he, Unto what that a prophet perish out of Je De.18.18, Christ, Prophet. [ch.N.9.

come and be healed, and not the east, and from the west, The Saved, ch.20.35.

the sabbath loose his ox or his which shall be first, and there p.p.Ps.147.6; Mt.19.30.

whom Sa'tan hath bound, lo depart hence: for Her'od will ch.3.1. Herod Antiparthese eighteen years, be loosed kill thee.

ries were ashamed: and all the third day I shall be perfected. p.p.He.2.10.

ous things that were done by to day, and to morrow, and the p.p.Jn.11.9.

ye, and tell that lox, pendid, 1 Jn.6.64, Christ's Forethese things, all his adversa- to day and to morrow, and the See Sufferings Predi

and whereunto shall I resemble 34 O Je-ru'sā-lem, Je-ru'sā-lem, Je-4.8, Lamentations (2).

19 It is like a grain of mustard stonest them that are sent un-ch.19.41.

grew, and waxed a great tree; gether, as a hen doth gather and the fowls of the air lodged her brood under her wings, and 2 K.17.14. Impenitence (2). in the branches of it.

| See Divise Overshadowing [De.32.11] | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.11 | De.32.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was I know you not whence ye are; Pa.4.16, Evideors (1). Ma.1.3.0, Separation (5). God

26 Then shall ye begin to say,

woman took and hid in three

24 Strive to enter in at the Spir. Striving, 1 Co. 9.25.

strait gate: for many, I say Holy Ambition, 1 Co.9.34

shut to the door, and ye begin Ex.14.25, Too Late, He.12.7

and from the north, and from Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out.

which killest the prophets, and 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal

See Exclusion (2), Mt. 25.

Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2)

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

Pa.75.7. Reversals.

Sweek

[He.121].

Ti Caás

[ch.23.7.

Mk.8.31

[De.32.11.

he came and sought fruit there- 21 It is like leaven, which a Ex.12.15, Leaven, Ga.5.9.

6 THe spake also this parable; 20 TAnd again he said, Where-

7 Then said he unto the dress-measures of meal, till the whole er of his vineyard, Behold, these was leavened. three years I come seeking 22 And he went through the p.p.Mt.9.35; Mk.6.6. fruit on this fig tree, and find cities and villages, teaching, Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

See Israel Cut Off, Ho.9.17. none: cut it down; why cum-and journeying toward Jeru-Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal.

also, till I shall dig about it, and saved? And he said unto them,

one of the synagogues on the the house is risen up, and hath

infirmity eighteen years, and open unto us; and he shall an-

healed on the sabbath day, and and Ja'cob, and all the prophets,

to work: in them therefore 29 And they shall come from

doth not each one of you on 30 And, behold, there are last

16 And ought not this woman, certain of the Phar'sees, saybeing a daughter of A'bra-ham, ing unto him, Get thee out, and

from this bond on the sabbath 32 And he said unto them, Go

people rejoiced for all the glori- 33 Nevertheless I must walk

See Weak Instrumentalities, seed, which a man took, and to thee; how often would I Mt. 9.36, Christ's Compascast into his garden; and it have gathered thy children to-

80

ass from the stall, and lead him are first which shall be last.

six days in which men ought yourselves thrust out.

planted in his vineyard; and of God?

sā-lēm. 8 And he answering said unto 23 Then said one unto him,

and if not, then after that thou unto you, will seek to enter in, p.p.Jn.13.33.

11 And, behold, there was a to stand without, and to knock p.p.Mt.25.10. woman which had a spirit of at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, De.1.45, Prayers Unam-

was bowed together, and could swer and say unto you, I know p.p.ch.6.46.

of iniquity.

3, Departure Foretold. rist Exalted, Mk.16.19. t.21.9 : Mk.11.10.

Lord.

CHAPTER 14

they watched him.

on the sabbath day?

him, and let him go;

out on the sabbath day?

him again to these things.

thou be bidden of him;

to them,

room

had the dropsy.

10, Christ a Guest, ch.19.7.

.9, Watching, ch.20.20.

.25, Lawyers, Tit.3.13. 7. Pharisees. abbath (3), Mt.12.12. Christ Heals.

x.23.5; De.22,4 [ch.13.15.

Men Silenced, Mt.22.34. Parables (2), (Index).

7.19. Self-exaltation.

Mt.23.6.

0.12, Abasement (1).

.8, Humility (2), [ch.22.26. Pr.15.33; 25.6,7.

7.19, Self-exaltation

ProudHumbled, Jb.24.24. 38.6, Prom. to Humble, [Ja.4.6. 1.14, Saints Exalted.

Ne.8.10.

that humbleth himself shall be not be my disciple. exalted.

him that bade him, When thou me, cannot be my disciple. makest a dinner or a supper, 28 For which of you, intendnor thy rich neighbours; lest cost, whether he have suffithey also bid thee again, and a cient to finish it? recompence be made thee.

35 Behold, your house is left feast, call the poor, the maimed, Ex.23.11, Poor (4) unto you desolate: and verily I the lame, the blind: say unto you, Ye shall not see 14 And thou shalt be blessed; Ps.41.1, Prom. to Liberal, me, until the time come when for they cannot recompense [2 Co.9.7. ye shall say, Blessed is he that thee: for thou shalt be recompense (2), [He.19.35.

cometh in the name of the pensed at the resurrection of the just. 15 ¶ And when one of them Christ healsth the dropsy on the sab- that sat at meat with him heard

bath day: 7 teacheth humility: 12 these things, he said unto him, to feed the poor. 15 The parable of the great supper. 25 What is bread in the kingdom of God. Christ's disciples, etc.

Less things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom of Christ's disciples, etc. 16 Then said he unto him, A p.p.Mt.22.4. ND it came to pass, as he certain man made a great sup-Is.25.6, Spir. Feasts, Re.19.9. A went into the house of one per, and bade many:

of the chief Phar'i-sees to eat 17 And sent his servant at bread on the sabbath day, that supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all 2 And, behold, there was a things are now ready.
certain man before him which 18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. 3 And Je'sus answering spake The first said unto him, I have unto the lawyers and Phar'i-bought a piece of ground, and

sees, saying, Is it lawful to heal I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused. 4 And they held their peace. 19 And another said, I have And he took him, and healed bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee 5 And answered them, saying, have me excused. Which of you shall have an ass | 20 And another said, I have

will not straightway pull him cannot come. 21 So that servant came, and 6 And they could not answer shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house

7 ¶And he put forth a parable being angry said to his servant, See God's Wrath, 2 K.22.13. to those which were bidden, Go out quickly into the streets M.10.44, Service Enjoined. when he marked how they chose and lanes of the city, and bring 1s.45.22, Universal Call. out the chief rooms; saying un-in hither the poor, and the ch.3.6, Salvation (4). maimed, and the halt, and the See Spir. Disease, Is.1.5. 8 When thou art bidden of blind any man to a wedding, sit not 22 And the servant said, Lord, down in the highest room; lest it is done as thou hast com-

a more honourable man than manded, and yet there is room. See Riches of Grace, Ro.24. 23 And the lord said unto the Mk.2.3, Personal Work. 9 And he that bade thee and servant, Go out into the high-Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. him come and say to thee, Give ways and hedges, and compel Ac. 10.45, Gentiles (2). this man place; and thou begin them to come in, that my house See Gospel Universal, with shame to take the lowest may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, That Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off. 10 But when thou art bidden, none of those men which were

go and sit down in the lowest bidden shall taste of my supper. Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2). room; that when he that bade 25 ¶ And there went great thee cometh, he may say unto multitudes with him: and he Mt.4.25, Multitudes. thee, Friend, go up higher: turned, and said unto them, then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that and hate not his father, and Mt.16.24, Self-denial, Ro.8.13. sit at meat with thee.

mother, and wife, and children,
11 For whosoever exalteth
and brethren, and sisters, yea,
himself shall be abased; and he and his own life also, he can

mother, and wife, and children,
Mt. 16.25, Self-sacrifice (1).

Mk. 10.28, Leaving All.
See God's Claims First,
[Mt. 6.33

12 Then said he also to bear his cross, and come after Ho.6.3, Followers, Jn.8.12. call not thy friends, nor thy ing to build a tower, sitteth not Ge.11.5, Towers. brethren, neither thy kinsmen, down first, and counteth the Pr.6.8, Forethought.

29 Lest haply, after he hath 13 But when thou makest a laid the foundation, and is not See Backsliders, Ex. 32.8

Ex.23.11, Poor (x). See Benevolence (2), [Ps.112.9.

Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1).

Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

h.3.6, Salvation (4).

(Nu.16.28,God's Mes'eng'rs Je.35.15, Divine Call (1), [2 Co.5.20, Ge.7.1. "Comes," Re.22.17.
Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation, Jn.14.2.
Ps.32.6, Accepted Time.

Eze.33.9, Neglect of Salva Ps.81.11, Call Refused. Ex.3.11, Excuses (2). Ps.39.6, Worldly Care. Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2).

See Leaving All, Mk,10,28, or an ox fallen into a pit, and married a wife, and therefore I p.p.1 Co.7.29.

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1).

П

12

L.JN

JNO REV

Mt.24.14.

Mt.16.24, Discipleship, v.33.

27 And whosoever doth not Mt.10.38, Cross-bearing. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example.

See Apostasy, 1 Ti.1.19.

See Spir. Warfare, Ro.7.23. See Prudence, Pr.22.3. p.p.Pr.20.18.

p.p.Mt.5.25.

Mk.10.28, Leaving All, [ch.18.29. Mt.16.24, Discipleship,
[Jn.8.31. Mt.5.13, The Salt. Pr.14.14, Backsliding. See Formalism (1), Is.1.13.

See Castaways, Mt.8.12. Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear.

A.D.33.

p.p.Mt.9.10. Mt.5.46, Publicans. See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. Mt.9.11.Fault-find'g.ch.19.7. See Sanctimony, Is.65.5. Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1). See Parables (2), (Index).

p.p.Mt.18.12. Ps.74.1, God's Sheep. See Christ's Mission, [ch.19.10 Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd. Je.50.6, Lost Sheep. Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal. Ex.19.4, Divine Support.
Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas[sion. ch.10.21, Christ's Joy, [Jn.15.11.

Ne.12.43, Joy in Service. Ps.119.176. Wanderers. Ps.58.3, Estrangement. Mt.7.29. Authority of Christ. See Life Precious, Mt.16.26. Ps.34.18, Contrition.

[Ac.2.38.

p.p.2 Pe.3.9.

p.p.Ro.1.15; He.12.2.

it begin to mock him,

31 Or what king, going to ner that repenteth. make war against another king, 11 ¶ And he said, A certain sitteth not down first, and con-man had two sons: sulteth whether he be able with 12 And the younger of them See Self-will, De.1.43. ten thousand to meet him that said to his father, Father, give See Selfishness (2), Is.54.1 cometh against him with twen- me the portion of goods that Ge.14.16, Goods. ty thousand? falleth to me. And he divided 1 S.3.13, Parental Indul-

32 Or else, while the other is unto them his living. yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

13 And not many days after Ps. 119.176, Wanderers. Ps. 58.3, Estrangement the younger son gathered all Pr. 21.17, Pleasure-serkers. Pr. 18.9, Prodigatity, v. 20.

be of you that forsaketh not all wasted his substance with riotthat he hath, he cannot be my ous living.

with shall it be seasoned?

land, nor yet for the dunghill; himself to a citizen of that Jb.40.12, Abssement (1). but men cast it out. He that country; and he sent him into Is.1.22, Deterioration. hath ears to hear, let him hear. his fields to feed swine.

for to hear him. scribes murmured, saying, This I perish with hunger! scribes murmured, saying, I his is period with largest go to my [De. 28.67. Sin 8 misery].

man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

18 I will arise and go to my [1 K.21.27, Repentance (3).
father, and will say unto him, 1 K.21.29, Humility (6).
[ch.18.1]

unto them, saying, an hundred sheep, if he lose be called thy son: make me as Mt.10.37, Unworthiness. one of them, doth not leave the one of thy hired servants. ninety and nine in the wilder- 20 And he arose, and came to See Forsake Sin. Jb.11.14, ness, and go after that which his father. But when he was 1 K.8.48, Returning to G

rejoicing.

have found my sheep which thy son. was lost.

joy shall be in heaven over robe, and put it on him; and one sinner that repenteth, more put a ring on his hand, and Ge.41.42, Rings. Ps.34.18, Contruon.

1 S.7.3, Repentance (2),
[Ac.2.38] than over ninety and nine just shoes on his feet:

Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent, persons, which need no repent
23 And bring hither the fatted Ge.18.7, Calves. ance.

8 TEither what woman hav- and be merry: ing ten pieces of silver, if she 24 For this my son was dead, Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. lose one piece, doth not light a and is alive again; he was lost, candle, and sweep the house, and is found. And they began and seek diligently till she find to be merry. it?

9 And when she hath found the field: and as he came and it, she calleth her friends and drew nigh to the house, he her neighbours together, say heard musick and dancing. ing, Rejoice with me; for I 26 And he called one of the

able to finish it, all that behold have found the piece which I had lost.

30 Saying, This man began to 10 Likewise, I say unto you, build, and was not able to fin-there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sin-Mk.12.25, Angels (6),

33 So likewise, whosoever he into a far country, and there Pr.12.27, Improvidence.

disciple.

14 And when he had spent
34 ¶ Salt is good: but if the all, there arose a mighty fam2 Chr.15.3, Spir. Destite
Lion, Ep. 2 salt have lost his savour, where-line in that land; and he began

to be in want.

35 It is neither fit for the 15 And he went and joined

The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver: 11 of the prodigal son.

THEN drew near unto him all 17 And when he came to him-p.p.Ps.119.59; Eze.18.29; L the publicans and sinners self, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have 2 And the Phar'I-sees and bread enough and to spare, and See Superabundance.

3 ¶And he spake this parable Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

4 What man of you, having 19 And am no more worthy to Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation

is lost, until he find it?

yet a great way off, his father
5 And when he hath found it, saw him, and had compassion,
he layeth it on his shoulders, and ran, and fell on his neck,
Exc. 45.15, Reconciliation. and kissed him.

6 And when he cometh home, 21 And the son said unto him, p.p.v.18. he calleth together his friends Father, I have sinned against 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3) and neighbours, saying unto heaven, and in thy sight, and them, Rejoice with me; for I am no more worthy to be called

22 But the father said to his De.4.31, Mercy (1). 7 I say unto you, that likewise servants, Bring forth the best Jb.29.14, Robe of Righteen

calf, and kill it; and let us eat, Is.25.6. Spir. Feasts.

to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in he field.

[ch.:n Je.5.25, Spir. Loss, 1 Co.3. Pr.23.20, Excess, Ga.5.21.

tion, Ep.2 De.28.48, Want. See Dissatisfaction De_32.3

Lc.11.7. Swipe, 2 Pc.2.22.

[1 S.12.7. Ps.31.11, Friendless, ch. 16.

[Da.4.34 ; Hag 1.7 See Religious Awakemagi [1 K.18.8 [Ps.213

Nu.22.34, Confession of

Sin (3), ch.23.41

Ge.18.27. Self-abasement Pe.2 8

Ps.51.12, Restoration (1).

Pr.15.20, Parental Joy.

Exe.37.10, Spir. Resurrer

servants, and asked what these to him. Take the bill, and write things meant. fourscore. 27 And he said unto him, Thy 8 And the lord commended brother is come; and thy father the unjust steward, because hath killed the fatted calf, be-he had done wisely: for the Pr.12.23, Prudence. 23.5. Divine Preparation. cause he hath received him safe children of this world are in Children of the World, and sound.

28 And he was angry, and children of light.

Cause he hath received him safe children of this world are in Children of the World, [ch.20.34.]

La 29.14, Worldly Wisdom. Sons of Light, Jn.12.36. Ps. 37.8, Anger. would not go in: therefore 9 And I say unto you, Make came his father out, and in-to yourselves friends of the p.p.Mt.19.21; ch.12.33. D. 1D.Ac.11.2. treated him. mammon of unrighteousness; Hag.1.6, Earthly Treasures. 29 And he answering said to that, when ye fail, they may his father, Lo, these many receive you into everlasting ch.18.30, Eternal Life (2). See Murmuring (1), Pr.19.3. years do I serve thee, neither habitations. Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). transgressed I at any time thy 10 He that is faithful in that Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). Jb.32.1, Self-righteousness (2). commandment: and yet thou which is least is faithful also p.p.ch.19.17. See Apparent Injustice never gavest me a kid, that I in much: and he that is un-[Jb.12.6. might make merry with my just in the least is unjust also in much. 30 But as soon as this thy son 11 If therefore ye have not Pr.18.9, Prodigality. Pr.29.3, Wantonness, Ja.5.5. Pr.2.18, Harlots (2),1Co.6.16. was come, which hath devoured been faithful in the unrightthy living with harlots, thou eous mammon, who will com- Or, riches. hast killed for him the fatted mit to your trust the true calf. riches ! See Spir. Treasure, Mt.6.20. Ex.6.7, Israel (2). 31 And he said unto him, Son, 12 And if ye have not been Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness. thou art ever with me, and all faithful in that which is anthat I have is thine. See Spir. Heirs, Ro.8.17. other man's, who shall give 32 It was meet that we should you that which is your own? make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and masters: for either he will hate Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin. (Jn.6.53. De.8.3, Spir. Life. is alive again; and was lost, the one, and love the other; or 2 K.17.33, Double-mindedee Estrangement, Ps.58.3. [ness, 1 Co.10.21. and is found. See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot 1 S.7.3, Undivided Service. CHAPTER 16 serve God and mammon. Mt.12.30, No Neutrality. The parable of the unjust steward.

14 Wand the Phär I-sees also, Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2).

14 Wand the Phär I-sees also, Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2).

15 The who were covetous, heard all Jb.30.1, Derision, ch.23.35. A.D.33. these things: and they derided Is.53.3, Christ Despised, rich man and Lazarus. ND he said also unto his him. disciples, There was a cer- 15 And he said unto them, Ye tain rich man, which had a are they which justify your-Jb.32.1, Self-righteousp.p.Ps.24.1. [ness (2), ch.18.9. steward; and the same was ac-selves before men; but God Mt.25.14, Stewardship. steward; and the same was accepted below the same was accepted unto him that he had knoweth your hearts: for that Pr.15.11, Hearts Read, [Jn.2.25. wasted his goods. Which is highly esteemed De 25.16, Sin Hateful. 2 And he called him, and said among men is abomination in De 7.25, Abominations. Pr.12.27, Improvidence. wasted his goods. unto him, How is it that I hear the sight of God. this of thee? give an account 16 The law and the prophets Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished. Mt.12.36, Accountability. of thy stewardship; for thou were until John: since that Is. 40.3, John the Baptist. mayest be no longer steward, time the kingdom of God is Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God, 3 Then the steward said with-preached, and every man press-in himself, What shall I do? eth into it. for my lord taketh away from 17 And it is easier for heaven Ps.102.26, Heavens (2). me the stewardship: I cannot and earth to pass, than one titdig; to beg I am ashamed. tle of the law to fail. Ps.119.89, "Word" Endures. 4 I am resolved what to do, 18 Whosoever putteth away De.24.1, Divorce, 1 Co.7.27. that, when I am put out of the his wife, and marrieth another, Ge.2.24, Marriage (2). stewardship, they may receive committeth adultery: and who-Ex.20.14. Adultery. me into their houses. soever marrieth her that is put 5 So he called every one of away from her husband com-

2 K.4.7, Debts, Ro.13.8.

Ex.29.2, Oil (2),

and said unto the first, How 19 There was a certain rich Est.8.15, Purple (2).
much owest thou unto my man, which was clothed in pur-Est.6.8, Rich Apparel, lord?

6 And he said, An hundred sumptuously every day: measures of oil. And he said 20 And there was a certain unto him, Take thy bill, and beggar named Laz'a-rus, which Mk.10.46, Beggars (2), [Jn.9.8.

ple and fine linen, and fared

his lord's debtors unto him, mitteth adultery.

Ac.12.21 Ec.2.1. Epicureans. 1 K.4.22, Luxury.

fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measure ich man's table: moreover the lures of wheat. And he said un-

Ex.9.32, Wheat (1).

Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous, Ro.14.8. 1 S.2.8, Poor (2). Ge.16.7, Ministering An-[gels, Ac.5.19. ch.20.36, Immortality. Ps.37.36, Death of Wicked. De.10.6, Burials, Ac.5.10. Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades), [Ac.2.27. Torment, Re. 14.11. See Separation (5), v.26. p.p.Jn.8.33,39. See Too Late, Ex.14.25.

Ps.11.6, Future Punishment. Is.33.14, Eternal Fire.

Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. Ps.75.7. Reversals.

Mt.13.30, Separation (5), [ch.17.34

Ps.36.12, Irreparableness, [He.6.6.

See Sin Separates, Is.59.2.

v.23, Torment. See Lawgiver (2), Jn.1.17. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). De.17.19, Search "The [Word."

Eze.33.32, Hearing (2), [Ja.1.23. See "Word" Despised, Ps.50.17.
Ps.95.8, Hardness (1).
2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2), [Re.9.21. De.32.20, Unbelief (3). p.p.Jn.11.46. A.D.33.

p.p.Mk.9.42.

Mt.18.7, Offences. Is.5.8, Woes.

De.24.6, Millstones See Duty to the Weak, p.p.Mt.18.15. [Ac.20.35. Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks.

Mt.6.1. Take Heed. Pr.24.25, Reproof (1), [Ep.5.11. Ro.15.14, Admonition.

22 And it came to pass, that seven times in a day turn again the beggar died, and was car-to thee, saying, I repent; thou 1 Co.13.4.Longsuffering (2) ried by the angels into Abra-shalt forgive him. hām's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; the Lord, Increase our faith. (Ep.4.3 Mames. Faith (1), ch.18.8.

seeth Abra-ham afar off, and seed, ye might say unto this

Lăz'a-rus in his bosom. 24 And he cried and said, Fa-up by the root, and be thou ther A'bra-ham, have mercy on planted in the sea; and it p.p. Mt. 21.21; Mk. 11.23. me, and send Laz'a-rus, that he should obey you. may dip the tip of his finger in 7 But which of you, having a

25 But A'bra-ham said, Son, by, when he is come from the remember that thou in thy field, Go and sit down to meat?

See Prosperity (1), Ps.73.12. lifetime receivedst thy good 8 And will not rather say unthings, and likewise Laz'a-rus to him, Make ready wherewith See Serving Christ, Jn. 12.3.

> great gulf fixed: so that they 9 Doth he thank that servant which would pass from hence because he did the things that to you cannot; neither can were commanded him? I trow they pass to us, that would not.

come from thence. 27 Then he said, I pray thee shall have done all those things therefore, father, that thou which are commanded you, say, p.p.Ro.3.12. wouldest send him to my fa-We are unprofitable servants: Mi.6.8. Humility (2). ther's house:

28 For I have five brethren; our duty to do. that he may testify unto them, 11 ¶And it came to pass, as lest they also come into this he went to Je-ru'sa-lem, that place of torment.

29 A'bra-ham saith unto him, Sa-ma'ri-a and Gal'i-lee.
They have Mō'ses and the 12 And as he entered into a

unto them from the dead, they 13 And they lifted up their

will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Mō'ses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

Voices, and said, Jē'sus, Master, ch.D.J., Lnrist, master.

have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, Mr. 19.36, Christ's Compasible.

15 And when he saw them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests.

26 Cleansing (1) Le. 14.

27 And it came to pass, that, as ich 2251.

CHAPTER 17

Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence. 3 to forgive one another, 6 The power of faith. 11 He healeth ten lepers. 22 Of the kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son of 16 And fell down on his face man, etc.

VHEN said he unto the dis-and he was a Sā-măr î-tan. L ciples, It is impossible but 17 And Je sus answering said, that offences will come: but Were there not ten cleansed? woe unto him, through whom but where are the nine? they come!

2 It were better for him that returned to give glory to God, a millstone were hanged about save this stranger. his neck, and he cast into the 19 And he said unto him, p.p.Mt.9.22. sea, than that he should offend Arise, go thy way: thy faith Mt.8.13, Faith (4). one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: 20 And when he was derepent, forgive him.

thee seven times in a day, and eth not with observation:

23 And in hell he lift up his 6 And the Lord said, If ye p.p.Mt.17.20; Mk.11.23. eyes, being in torments, and had faith as a grain of mustard Mt.13.31, Mustard Seed.

sycamine tree, Be thou plucked Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believe:

water, and cool my tongue; for servant plowing or feeding cat-Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty. I am tormented in this flame. |tle, will say unto him by and

evil things: but now he is com- I may sup, and gird thyself, and forted, and thou art tormented. serve me, till I have eaten and See Serve God. Ex. 23.25. 26 And beside all this, be-drunken; and afterward thou tween us and you there is a shalt eat and drink?

10 So likewise ye, when ye we have done that which was

he passed through the midst of 2 K.23.19, Samaria (2).

prophets; let them hear them. certain village, there met him Le.13.45, Lepers. 30 And he said, Nay, father ten men that were lepers, Le.13.4 Quarantine. A'bra-ham: but if one went which stood afar off: See Man's Extremity

they went, they were cleansed. Mk.1.41, Faith Honored, 15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks:

17 And Jē'sus answering said.

18 There are not found that De.32.6, Ingratitude (1),

hath made thee whole.

If thy brother trespass against manded of the Phar'i-sees, when Mt.3.7, Pharisees. thee, rebuke him; and if he the kingdom of God should Da.2.44, God's Kingdom. come, he answered them and 4 And if he trespass against said, The kingdom of God com-

Ep.4.3

[Jal.:

See Faith (4), Mt.8.13.

Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty.

Jos.20.7. Galilee.

See Man's Extremity.
[Pa.116.

[Jn.4.5]

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God Mt.8.2, Christ Reverenced Mt.15.30, At his Feet Ps.68.19, Thankful-[ness (2), Ac.28.15 2 K.17.24, Samaritans. [Jn.4 %

See Spir. Healing, Ps.41.4.

Or, with outward show.

.p.Ro.14.17. Dir. Kingdom, Jn.3.5.

D.D.Mt.9.15.

p.p.2 Th.2.2.

IT. is among you.

Mt.8.20. Son of Man.

Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived.

Ec.9.12. Sudden Events.

De.32.5, Evil Generation.

See Carnality, Ex.16.3.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

Ge.11.27, Lot, 2 Pe.2.7.

Ge.34.10. Trading.

See Epicureans, Ec.2.1.

Rc.1.3. Worldly Labor.

Nu.21.3, Destruction (3). Jb.22.16, Wicked Cut Off.

Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). Ge.19.24, Fire (3). Ge.19.24, Brimstone.

p.p.2 Th.1.7.

p.p.Mk.13.15.

Jos. 2.6, Housetops.

Ge.19.22. Haste (2).

p.p.Ge.19.26; ch.9.62.

See Selfishness (1), Pr.11.26.

Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1).

Mt.13.30, Separation (5), [Re,22.15.

p.p.Mt.24.41.

Ex.11.5, Mills.

p.p.1 Th.4.17.

Mt.13.22. Worldliness (2).

Ge.5.29, Noah.

Ge.6.14. Ark (1). Ge.6.7, Deluge.

p.p.Mt.24.37.

[ch.23.18.

Ex. 19.16, Lightning.

Jb.34.9. Godless.

See Answer Promised,

[Ps.91.15. Mt.24.22, The Elect, Ro.8.33

Ex.2.23, Crying to God. De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers, [Jn.14.14.

1 Co.10.12

Ps.13.1. Divine Delays.

Mt.5.46, Publicans.

12 I fast twice in the week, Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), Ac.9.9.

2 K.10.16, Ostentation.

I give tithes of all that I pos-Ge.14.20, Tithes.

save his life shall lose it; and afar off, would not lift up so whosoever shall lose his life much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, say-

[Sin (3). Ge.15.6, Justificaton.

down to his house justified Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ.

shall be abased; and he that Jb.40.12, Abasement (1).

36 Two men shall be in the humbleth himself shall be ex-field: the one shall be taken alted. Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

15 ¶ And they brought unto p.p.Mt.19.13; Mk.10.13.

[1 Co.14.20.

Mt.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom.

the eagles be gathered together. 16 But Je'sus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and Ps.127.4, Children (2).

6 And the Lord said, Hear

31 In that day, he which shall I thank thee, that I am not as Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

21 Neither shall they say, Lo All to be last for the gospel's sake. here! or, Lo there! for, behold, A ND he spake a parable unto See Parables (2), (Index). the kingdom of God is within A them to this end, that men p.p.ch.11.5; 21.36.

vou.

ought always to pray, and not 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En-22 ¶ And he said unto the to faint; disciples, The days will come, 2 Saying, There was in a city

when ye shall desire to see one a judge, which feared not God, Ex.18.13, Judges.

of the days of the Son of man, neither regarded man: and ye shall not see it.

3 And there was a widow in See Widows, Ru.1.3. 23 And they shall say to you, that city; and she came unto

See here; or, See there: go not him, saying, Avenge me of after them, nor follow them. mine adversary. 24 For as the lightning, that 4 And he would not for a

lighteneth out of the one part while: but afterward he said under heaven, shineth unto the within himself. Though I fear other part under heaven; so not God, nor regard man;

See Second Coming (2), [Mt.24.27. shall also the Son of man be in 5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge Ge.4.9. Selfishness (2). his day. his day.

25 But first must he suffer her, lest by her continual com- Ge.18.32, Importunity, [ch.22.44. Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted.] Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. many things, and be rejected ing she weary me.

of this generation. 26 And as it was in the days what the unjust judge saith.

of No'e, so shall it be also in the 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day days of the Son of man. 27 They did eat, they drank, and night unto him, though he

they married wives, they were bear long with them?
given in marriage, until the day 8 I tell you that he will that No'e entered into the ark, avenge them speedily. Never-p.p.2 Pe.3.4. and the flood came, and de-theless when the Son of man Mt.8.20, Son of Man, Jn.1.51. Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction. cometh, shall he find faith on ch.17.5, Faith (1), Ro.10.17. stroyed them all. 28 Likewise also as it was in the earth?

the days of Lot; they did eat, 9 ¶And he spake this parable See Parables (2), (Index) they drank, they bought, they unto certain which trusted in Pr.28.26, Self-confidence sold, they planted, they builded; themselves that they were 29 But the same day that Lot righteous, and despised others: Jb.32.1, Self-righteous 29 But the same day that Lot righteous, and despised others: hess (2), Ro.10.3. went out of Söd'om it rained fire 10 Two men went up into De.12.5, Attendance upon and brimstone from heaven, and the temple to pray: the one a the Sanctuary, ch.24.53.

and brimstone from heaven, and the temple to pray; the one a Phar'i-see, and the other a pub-Mt.3.7, Pharisees, Ac.5.34. destroyed them all. 30 Even thus shall it be in lican. the day when the Son of man 11 The Phar 1-see stood and Mk.11.25, Prayer (16). prayed thus with himself, God, p.p.2 Co.10.12. is revealed.

come down to take it away: and this publican. he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. sess

32 Remember Lot's wife. 33 Whosoever shall seek to 13 And the publican, standing 1 K.18.36, Prayer (11),

bed; the one shall be taken, and 14 I tell you, this man went the other shall be left. 35 Two women shall be grind-rather than the other: for

ing together; the one shall be every one that exalteth himself Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. taken, and the other left.

This verse is wanting in field; the one shall be taken, alted.

most of the Greek copies. and the other left. 37 And they answered and him also infants, that he would

said unto him, Where, Lord? touch them: but when his dis-And he said unto them, Where-ciples saw it, they rebuked soever the body is, thither will them.

CHAPTER 18 he importunate widow. 9 The forbid them not: for of such is Children brought to Christ. 28 the kingdom of God.

A.D.33.

Ex.19.4, Eagles.

p.p.Jb.39.30; Mt.24.28.

85

See Spir. Receptivity, [Mt.13.23.

Ps.116.6, Simplicity, Ro.16.19. Ezr.8.21, Teachableness. p.p.Mt.19.16; Mk.10.17. Mt.13.36, Instruction [Sought, Jn.6.28. v.30, Eternal Life (2).

Ge.6.5. Sin Universal. Ps.25.8. God's Goodness. Ex.20.1, Decalogue. Ex. 20.14, Adultery. Ex. 20.13, Murder (1). Ex. 20.15, Theft Forbidden. Ex. 20.16, False Wit-[nesses (1) Ex.20.12. Filial Honor.

See Works Insufficient,
[Mt.7.22. Mk.10.28, Leaving All. De.15.14, Benevolence (1). Le.25.35, Alms, ch.19.8, Mt.6.20, Spir. Treasure. De.30.15, Call to Decision. Mt.16.24, Discipleship. Pr.15.27, Avarice (1). See Worldiness (2). Pr.15.27, Avanue See Worldliness (2), [Mt.13.22. Hag.1.6, Earthly Treasures.

p.p.Mt.19.24; Mk.10.25.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

p.p.Je.32.17.

Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. p.p.Mt.19.27. Ho.6.3, Followers. Mt.16.24, Discipleship.

p.p.De.33.9. Mk.10.28, Leaving All, Ph.3.8. Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). See For Christ's Sake, [Mt.5.11.

Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings. De.4.40, Godline's Profitable. Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance. Eternal Life (2), Jn.3.15. See Apostles' Names,
[Mt.10.2. p.p.Mt.16.21; Mk.10.32; __(ch.9.51.

Jn.6.64, Christ's Foreknowledge. Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-Mt.8.20, Son of Man. [cies. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1). Mt.1.22, Fullman...
p.p.Mt.27.2; Jn.18.28.
Mt.27.29, Christ Mocked.
Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre[dicted.

See Spit Upon, Mt.26.67. Mt.27.26, Scourging. ch.4.29, Persecution (2). See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4). again.

Whosoever shall not receive of these things: and this saychild shall in no wise enter knew they the things which therein.

18 ¶And a certain ruler asked 35 ¶And it came to pass, that p.p.Mt.20.29; Mk.10.46. him, saying, Good Master, what as he was come nigh unto Nu.22.1, Jericho. shall I do to inherit eternal life? Jer'i-chō, a certain blind man Le.19.14, The Blind. 19 And Je'sus said unto him, sat by the way side begging: 1 S.2.8, Beggars. Why callest thou me good? 36 And hearing the multitude Mt.4.25, Multitudes. none is good, save one, that is, pass by, he asked what it meant. God.

20 Thou knowest the com-Jē'sus of Naza-reth passeth by. Mt.21.11, Jesus of Naza-reth mandments. Do not commit 38 And he cried, saying, Je'adultery, Do not kill, Do not sus, thou son of David, have Mt.1.1, Son of David. steal. Do not bear false witness, mercy on me. Honour thy father and thy 39 And they which went be-

See Keep the Law, De.17.19. I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Je'sus heard Da'vid, have mercy on me. tribute unto the poor, and thou near, he asked him, shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. 23 And when he heard this, he said, Lord, that I may re-

he was very sorrowful: for he ceive my sight. was very rich.

he was very sorrowful, he said, hath saved thee. How hardly shall they that 43 And immediately he re-Mk.1.41, Faith Honored. kingdom of God!

to go through a needle's eye, gave praise unto God. than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

said, Who then can be saved? 27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

have left all, and followed thee. man named Zac-chæ'us, which 29 And he said unto them, was the chief among the publi-Mt.5.46, Publicans. Verily I say unto you, There is cans, and he was rich.

no man that hath left house, or 3 And he sought to see Je'sus Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ. parents, or brethren, or wife, or who he was; and could not for children, for the kingdom of the press, because he was little God's sake,

the twelve, and said unto them, the place, he looked up, and Behold, we go up to Jê-ru'sā-saw him, and said unto him, See Divine Call (1), Re.3.24 lem, and all things that are Zac-chæus, make haste, and 1 S.21.8, Haste (1). written by the prophets con-come down; for to day I must cerning the Son of man shall abide at thy house. be accomplished.

unto the Gĕn´tīles, and shall be|joyfully.

and the third day he shall rise 8 And Zăc-chæ'us stood, and Jb.33.9, Spir. Pride.

17 Verily I say unto you, 34 And they understood none Mt. 15.16, Dullness (4). the kingdom of God as a little ing was hid from them, neither See Secret Things, De. 29.3. were spoken.

37 And they told him, that

fore rebuked him, that he should 21 And he said, All these have hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of Ge.18.32, Importunity.

these things, he said unto him, 40 And Je'sus stood, and com-Yet lackest thou one thing: manded him to be brought unto Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas sell all that thou hast, and dis-him: and when he was come

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And

42 And Je sus said unto him, 24 And when Je'sus saw that Receive thy sight: thy faith Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

See Riches Perilous, De. 8.13. have riches enter into the ceived his sight, and followed See Followers, Ho. 6.3. him, glorifying God: and all 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God 25 For it is easier for a camel the people, when they saw it,

CHAPTER 19

26 And they that heard it learn pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 41 weepeth over it, etc.

A ND Je'sus entered and passed through Jericho. Nu.22.1. Jericho. 28 Then Peter said, Lo, we 2 And, behold, there was a

of stature.

30 Who shall not receive 4 And he ran before, and manifold more in this present climbed up into a sycomore I K.10.27, Sycomore-trees. time, and in the world to come tree to see him: for he was to p.p.ch.23.8. pass that way.

31 Then he took unto him 5 And when Je'sus came to

6 And he made haste, and 1 K.19.20, Immediate Serv 32 For he shall be delivered came down, and received him

mocked, and spittefully entreatone and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge was gone to be guest with a Mt.9.11, Fault-finding.

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

Nu.11.28, Bigotry, Ac.26.11

said unto the Lord; Behold,

Ch.M.H

See Mercy Sought, De ZLi

2 Chr.5.13. Praise (2).

[Jm.12.7L

[ice, Ac.9.39. Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ. [Jn.1.12

20.34. Restitution (2).

10.9, Conversion (2), [Ac.8.37. .91.16, Salvation Prom-

[ised, Ac.11.14. e Spir. Relationships, [Mt.12.50.

.5.17, Christ's Mission, .2.11, Saviour, Jn.3.17. .50.6, Lost Sheep.

e Parables (2), (Index).

p.Ac.1.6. e God's Kingdom, Da. 2.44. D.2 Th.2.2.

p.Mt.25.14; Mk.13.34. ee Departure Foretold,
[Jn.7.33. e Christ, King, Ps.2.6.

t.25.14, Stewardship, [1 Co.4.2.

n.6.11, Christ Hated, Jn.7.7.

ee Second Coming (1), Mt.26.64

lk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

fr. silver. ft.12.36, Accountability, [Ro.14.12.

r.23.23, Spir. Traffic. T.10.4, Diligence. ee Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9.

ee Spir. Growth, 2 Co.9.10. ten pounds. fk.14.6, Commendation. At.24.45, Fidelity (3), [Re.2.10.

See Spir. Kings, ch.22.29. S.91.14, Saints Exalted,

p.p.1 Co.3.8. See Neglect of Duty, [Jud.5.23.

s.5.2. Unfruitfulness, Pr.18.9, Slothfulness. Song 1.6, Unfaithfulness.

p.p.**Mt.25.24**; Re.21.8.

Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof.

2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity.

.35.22, Liberality, ch.21.2 Lord, the half of my goods I that at my coming I might Mt.12.36, Accountability.
.25.35, Alms, 1 Co.13.3. give to the poor; and if I have have required mine own with See Divine Ownership (1).
[Ex.19.5. taken any thing from any man usury? by false accusation, I restore 24 And he said unto them him fourfold.

This day is salvation come to that hath ten pounds. this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of A'brž-ham. Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

10 For the Son of man is 26 For I say unto you, That p.p.Mt.13.12; 25.29. come to seek and to save that unto every one which hath which was lost. 11 ¶And as they heard these that hath not, even that he

of God should immediately ap-reign over them, bring hither, Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked. 12 He said therefore, A cer- 28 And when he had thus tain nobleman went into a far spoken, he went before, as-p.p.ch.9.51. country to receive for himself cending up to Je-ru'sā-lem. a kingdom, and to return.

pounds, and said unto them, called the mount of Olives, he Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. Occupy till I come. 14 But his citizens hated him, 30 Saying, Go ye into the viland sent a message after him, lage over against you; in the e.1.43, Self-will, 2 Pe.2.10. saying, We will not have this which at your entering ye shall ee Christ Rejected, Mt. 8.34. man to reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, that never man sat: loose him, and when he was returned, having bring him hither.

> had given the money, that he the Lord hath need of him.
>
> might know how much every man had gained by trading.
>
> Went their way, and found Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ. 16 Then came the first, saying, even as he had said unto them. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Lord, thy pound hath gained 33 And as they were loosing 17 And he said unto him, said unto them, Why loose ye

in a very little, have thou au- hath need of him. thority over ten cities.

gained five pounds. 19 And he said likewise to 36 And as he went, they him, Be thou also over five spread their clothes in the

cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy
pound, which I have kept laid

pun in a napkin:

way.

37 And when he was come
nigh, even now at the descent
of the mount of Olives, the
whole multitude of the disciwhich is the mount of Olives, way.

way.

38 way.

39 And when he was come
nigh, even now at the descent
of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciwhich is the mount of Olives.

takest up that thou layedst not the mighty works that they Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

[Jn.5.36. didst not sow. 22 And he saith unto him, that cometh in the name of the p.p.ch.2.14.

Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation. Out of thine own mouth will I Lord: peace in heaven, and Ps.29.11, Peace (2).

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to low with the lighest.

Thou knewest that I was 39 And some of the Pharti-Mt.3.7, Pharisees. an austere man, taking up that sees from among the multitude that I did not sow:

thou my money into the bank, unto them, I tell you that, if

that stood by, Take from him

9 And Je'sus said unto him, the pound, and give it to him

shall be given; and from him See Spir. Abundance, [Ps.36.8. things, he added and spake a hath shall be taken away from Je.5.25, Spir. Loss.

parable, because he was nigh him.

to Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm, and because 27 But those mine enemies, See God's Enemies, Ex.15.6. they thought that the kingdom which would not that I should See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34.

and slay them before me.

29 TAnd it came to pass, when p.p.Mk.11.1. 13 And he called his ten serv- he was come nigh to Beth'pha- Mt.21.1, Bethphage.

ants, and delivered them ten ge and Beth'a-ny, at the mount Mt.21.17, Bethany. sent two of his disciples, find a colt tied, whereon yet

received the kingdom, then he 31 And if any man ask you, commanded these servants to Why do ye loose him? thus be called unto him, to whom he shall ye say unto him, Because

the colt, the owners thereof Well, thou good servant: be-the colt? cause thou hast been faithful 34 And they said, The Lord

35 And they brought him to p.p.Mt.21.7; Jn.12.13. 18 And the second came, say-Je sus: and they cast their gar-Mk.11.8, Christ Honored, ing, Lord, thy pound hath ments upon the colt, and they set Jē'sus thereon.

whole multitude of the disci-Mt.4.25, Multitudes.

21 For I feared thee, because ples began to rejoice and praise 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

thou art an austere man: thou God with a loud voice for all 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2),

mighty works that they

I laid not down, and reaping said unto him, Master, rebuke Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. thy disciples. 23 Wherefore then gavest not 40 And he answered and said

Is.13.11, Punishment.

19

-17

JNO -

38 Saying, Blessed be the King Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

igitized by GOOGIC

p.p.Hab.2.11. See Nature's Praise

Ps.65.13. Ps.126.6, Tears, Ac.20.19. Ezr.9.3, Solicitude (3), Ro.9.2. See Lamentations(2), Je.4.8. Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows, [Jn.11.33

Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. 2 K.13.19, Lost Opportunity, [Jn.20.24.

Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness.

Jn.6.64. Christ's Foreknowl-[edge.

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3), [ch.21.24. De.28.50, Instruments of p.p.ch.21.20. [Judgment. 1 S.17.20, Trenches.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2). p.p.Mt.24.2; Mk.13.2. De.32.28, Dullness (3), Is.10.3, Day of Visitation [1 Pe.2.12.

2 Chr.29.15, Temple Is.30.1, Denunciations, p.p.Is.56.7. [Ac.7.52. Ps.134.1, House of God, [Jn.2.16. See Reverence (3), Le.19.30. 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. Or, hanged on him. Ac. 16.14. p.p.Mk.12.37.

A.D.33.

p.p.Mt.21.23. Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel. 2 S.8.17, Scribes. Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders.

See Authority of Christ, [Mt.7.29.

p.p.Ac.4.7; 7.27. p.p.Mk.11.29. SeeChrist's Wisdom, Is. 11.2.

Mt.3.6, John's Baptism.

Mt.16.7, Reasonings.

See Stoning (2), Nu.14.10. Is.40.3, John the Baptist.

Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

cry out. 41 ¶And when he was come 9 Then began he to speak to p.p.Mt.21.33; Mk.121.

wept over it. 42 Saying, in this thy day, the things try for a long time.

which belong unto thy peace! 10 And at the season he sent Nu.16.28, God's Messengen but now they are hid from a servant to the husbandmen, See Prophets (1), Nu.126 thine eves.

shall cast a trench about thee, sent him away empty. keep thee in on every side,

with the ground, and thy chil-shamefully, and sent him away dren within thee; and they empty. shall not leave in thee one 12 And again he sent a third: Nu.14.18,Longsuffering (1) stone upon another; because and they wounded him also, thou knewest not the time of and cast him out.

Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ. ple, and began to cast out them will send my beloved son: it Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. that sold therein, and them may be they will reverence Cleansed. that bought; that bought;
46 Saying unto them, It is 14 But when the husbandmen written, My house is the house saw him, they reasoned among Mt.16.7, Reasonings, Ac. 3.1

> it a den of thieves. temple. But the chief priests ours.

48 And could not find what of the vineyard do unto them? they might do: for all the

CHAPTER 20

Christ silenceth those who questioned his authority. 9 The parable of the vineyard.

the chief priests and the scribes that stone shall be broken; but came upon him with the elders, on whomsoever it shall fall, it p.p.Mt.21.44.

2 And spake unto him, saying, will grind him to powder.
Tell us, by what authority doest 19 And the chief priests and

one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of Jöhn, was it and they watched him, 1 S.18.9, Watching. from heaven, or of men? from heaven, or of men?

themselves, saying, If we shall men, that they might take hold say, From heaven; he will say, of his words, that so they might Why then believed ye him not? deliver him unto the power and [Ja.8]

Mt.16.1, Snares Laid (2).

[Ja.8] 6 But and if we say, Of men; authority of the governor.

they be persuaded that Jöhn ing, Master, we know that thou p.p.Mt.22.16; Mk.12.14.

they could not tell whence it of any, but teachest the way Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. was.

these should hold their peace, 8 And Je'sus said unto them, the stones would immediately Neither tell I you by what au-p.p.Jb.5.12 thority I do these things.

near, he beheld the city, and the people this parable; A cer- See Parables (2), (Index). tain man planted a vineyard, See Moral Vineyard, Is.5.1
If thou hadst and let it forth to husband-Mt.25.14, Stewardship. known, even thou, at least men, and went into a far coun-

that they should give him of Mt.12.36, Accountability. 43 For the days shall come the fruit of the vinevard; but See Pruitfulness, Mt.33. upon thee, that thine enemies the husbandmen beat him, and De.25.3, Beatings.

and compass thee round, and 11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat 44 And shall lay thee even him also, and entreated him 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

thy visitation.

13 Then said the lord of the 45 And he went into the tem-vineyard, What shall I do? I Mt.21.37. Divine Messenge 13 Then said the lord of the him when they see him.

of prayer: but ye have made themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, ch.6.11, Christ Hated. 47 And he taught daily in the that the inheritance may be See Plots Laid, Mt. 12.14.

and the scribes and the chief 15 So they cast him out of Mt.S.M. Christ Rejected Mt.12.14, Plots Laid, ch.22.4. of the people sought to destroy the vineyard, and killed him. See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35. What therefore shall the lord

16 He shall come and destroy Ho.9.17, Israel Cut Off, people were very attentive to these husbandmen, and shall hear him. give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.5. said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is ND it came to pass, that on written, The stone which the A one of those days, as he builders rejected, the same is Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. taught the people in the tem-become the head of the corner? Ps.118.22, Corner-stone. ple, and preached the gospel, 18 Whosoever shall fall upon See Fall of the Wicked

thou these things? or who is he the scribes the same hoursought Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. that gave thee this authority? to lay hands on him; and they See Malice (2), Est. 3.6.

3 And he answered and said feared the people: for they perunto them, I will also ask you ceived that he had spoken this See Divine Reproof. Pa.94 parable against them.

5 And they reasoned with should feign themselves just 1 S.21.13, Dissimulation

all the people will stone us: for 21 And they asked him, saysayest and teachest rightly, nei-2 S.14.17, Flatterers. 7 And they answered, that ther acceptest thou the person

ch.11.39, Rapacity, v.47.

Ge.9.20, Husbandmen. [Ro.11.1

[Pr.11

Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate.

Jn.1.14, Christ the Truth.

of God truly:

.17.11, Tribute.

.11, Hearts Read.

Cæsar (Index).

2. Christ's Wisdom.

3.31. Christ's Words.

3.54. Astonishment.

16, Men Silenced.

5.5, Marriage (5).

1.30, Childless.

4.14. Death Universal.

5.8, Children of the [World, Ep.2.3.

Mt.24.38; ch.17.27.

Ro.6.10: 14.8.

.17, Scribes.

ſk.12.18. 7, Sadducees. rrection (2), Ac.17.18. 2.23, Materialism. L32, Lawgiver (2).

ft.18.28.

22 Is it lawful for us to give 40 And after that they durst Jb.5.16, Men Silenced. tribute unto Çæ'şar, or no?

1, Craftiness, Ep.4.14. 0.2.Christ Tried,Jn.8.6. Why tempt ye me? 24 Shew me a penny. Whose Da'vid's son? image and superscription hath 42 And David himself saith

Cæ'sar's.

25 And he said unto them, thou on my right hand,

Render therefore unto ye gai the footstool. [Exr.7.26.] the things which be Cæ'sar's, thy footstool. Requirements, De. 10.12. and unto God the things which 44 David therefore calleth be God's.

26 And they could not take son?

hold of his words before the 45 Then in the audience of

people: and they marvelled at all the people he said unto his his answer, and held their disciples, peace. 27 Then came to him cer-which desire to walk in long Est.1.4, Display, Ac.25.23.

27 Then came to him certain of the Săd'du-çees, which deny that there is any resurrection: and they asked him, 28 Saying, Master, Moses chief rooms at feasts; brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that long prayers: the same shall beather should take his receive greater damnation.

which desire to walk in long Est.1.4, Display, Ac.20.60.

Ge.1.1.4, Ambition.

Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

Pr.17.19, Sel

wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore sev-Christ commendeth the poor widow: A.D.33. en brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her A ND he looked up, and saw p.p. Mk. 12.41. dren.

to wife, and he died childless. gifts into the treasury. 31 And the third took her; 2 And he saw also a certain and in like manner the seven poor widow casting in thither Ru.1.3, Widows. also: and they left no children, two mites. and died.

32 Last of all the woman died say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than Nu.7.13, Munificence. also. 33 Therefore in the resurrec-they all: 1.4. Foolish Questions. | tion whose wife of them is she? | 4 For all these have of their

for seven had her to wife. 34 And Je'sus answering said ferings of God: but she of her

world marry, and are given in ing that she had.

3.29, The Saved, ch. 21.36. accounted worthy to obtain that with goodly stones and gifts, p.p. Mk. 13.1. world, and the resurrection from he said, are given in marriage:

ortality, Jn.6.50. more: for they are equal unto left one stone upon another, the angels; and are the chil-that shall not be thrown down. Ps.102.26, Mutability. dren of God, being the children 7 And they asked him, saying, See Curiosity, 1 S.6.19. 2.25, Angels (6). .9, Children of God, [Jn.11.52. of the resurrection.

Master, but when shall these 37 Now that the dead are things be? and what sign will Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers. of the resurrection.

raised, even Mo'ses shewed at there be when these things 9.15, Resurrection (1). .2, Burning Bush. the bush, when he calleth the shall come to pass? Lord the God of A'bra-ham, and 8 And he said, Take heed that Mt.6.1, Take Heed, 1 Co.3.10. the God of l'saac, and the God ye he not deceived: for many Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived. 1.27. Abraham. 7.19, Isaac. 5.26, Jacob. of Jā'cob. Ex.3.6.

dead, but of the living: for all draweth near: go ye not therelive unto him. fore after them. 39 Then certain of the scribes 9 But when ye shall hear of 5, Christ, Master. answering said, Master, thou wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must Ge.26.24, "Fear Not." Christ's Wisdom, Is. 11.2. hast well said.

not ask him any question at 23 But he perceived their all. craftiness, and said unto them, 41 ¶ And he said unto them, p.p.Mt.22.41; Mk.12.35.

How say they that Christ is

it? They answered and said, in the book of Psälms, The p.p.Ps.110.1. LORD said unto my Lord, Sit Render therefore unto Cæ'sar 43 Till I make thine enemies See God's Enemies, Ex. 15.6.

him Lord, how is he then his

46 Beware of the scribes, 2 S.8.17, Scribes, 1 Co.1.20.

CHAPTER 21 5 foretelleth the destruction of the temple, etc.

abundance cast in unto the of-

unto them, The children of this penury hath cast in all the liv-Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability. 5 TAnd as some spake of the 35 But they which shall be temple, how it was adorned Mt.24.1, Temple (3), Jn.2.20,

the dead, neither marry, nor 6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, 36 Neither can they die any in the which there shall not be See Temple Destroyed.

shall come in my name, saying,

Mt.1.1, Son of David.

Ps.110.1, Footstool (1).

p.p.Mt.23.1; Mk.12.38.

See Condemnation (1) [Jn.3.19.

1 Chr.9.26, Treasuries.

Ex.35.22, Liberality, Ac.4.34. 3 And he said, Of a truth I Mk.14.6, Commendation.

1

ĹŤ

Lin

JNO REV

2 K.25.9.

38 For he is not a God of the I am Christ; and the time Mt.24.5, False Christs.

See War Threatened, [Le.26.25. p.p.2 Th.2.2. p.p.Mt.24.7. 2 Chr.15.6, Civil Strife.

Ex.19.18. Earthquakes.

Ge.41.27, Famine (1). Le.26.25, Pestilence (1).

p.p.Re.2.10.

Mt.10.17, Persecution (4), [Jn.15.20. Mt.10.17, Synagogues (2). See Imprisonment, Ge.39.20. See Suffering for Christ,

p.p.Ph.1.28; 2 Th.1.5. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). p.p.Mt.10.19; Mk.13.11.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance. Pr.2.6. Wisdom Promised [Ja.1.5. Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2), [1 Co.2.13. Jud. 16.18. Betraval.

See Martyrs, Ac.12.2.

Is.66.5, Saints Hated, [Jn.15.19. Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-Ps.91.10, Safety. [ti Ec.7.8, Patience (1), Ro.12.12 See Endurance, Mt.10.22.

p.p.Mt.24.15; Mk.13.14. 1 K.14.25, Jerusalem (2).

See Haste (2), Ge.19.22.

p.p.Da.9.26. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1), [ch.24.44

p.p.Mt.24.19.

De.4.30, Tribulation. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Le.26.25. War Threatened. De.28.36, Captivity (1).

Is.3.1, Jerusalem (3). p.p.Da.9.27; Ro.11.25.

p.p.2 Pe.3.12.

is not by and by. Nation shall rise against nation, heaven shall be shaken. and kingdom against kingdom: 27 And then shall they see Mt.26.64, Second Coming

famines, and pestilences; and glory.

name's sake.

for a testimony. what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth God is nigh at hand. gainsay nor resist.

be put to death. 17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. feiting, and drunkenness, and

of your head perish. your souls.

desolation thereof is nigh. 21 Then let them which are these things that shall come to ch.13.29. The Saved, Ac.2.

which are written may be ful- 38 And all the people came See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. 23 But woe unto them that the temple, for to hear him. are with child, and to them that

give suck, in those days! for the land, and wrath upon this people. 24 And they shall fall by the

perplexity; the sea and the twelve.

be fulfilled. 25 ¶And there shall be signs people.

waves roaring;

first come to pass; but the end for fear, and for looking after Le.26.36, Terror. those things which are coming p.p.Jb.3.25. 10 Then said he unto them, on the earth: for the powers of Mt.24.30, Second Com-

11 And great earthquakes the Son of man coming in a p.p.Da.7.13. [Ac.1 shall be in divers places, and cloud with power and great Mk.16.19, Christ Exaled. Mk.16.17, Christ's Glory.

fearful sights and great signs 28 And when these things beshall there be from heaven. gin to come to pass, then look 12 But before all these, they up, and lift up your heads; for shall lay their hands on you, your redemption draweth nigh. and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and parable; Behold the fig tree, Jud. 9.10, Fig-trees, Ja. 1.4

into prisons, being brought be and all the trees; fore kings and rulers for my 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own 13 And it shall turn to you selves that summer is now nigh Ge.8.22, Summer. at hand.

14 Settle it therefore in your 31 So likewise ye, when ye hearts, not to meditate before see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of Mt.3.2, Kingdom at Hand and wisdom, which all your ad- 32 Verily I say unto you, This De.18.18, Christ, Prophet

versaries shall not be able to generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. 16 And we shall be betrayed 33 Heaven and earth shall both by parents, and brethren, pass away: but my words shall and kinsfolks, and friends; and not pass away. some of you shall they cause to 34 ¶And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your

18 But there shall not an hair cares of this life, and so that of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye
35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on Jb.18.8, Wicked Shared. Jêru'sâ-lêm compassed with 36 Watch ye therefore, and Mt.25.13, Watchfulness. Jēru'sā-lēm compassed with 30 watch ye therefore, and armies, then know that the pray always, that ye may be 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoine [Jn.16. accounted worthy to escape all

in Jū-dæ'a flee to the moun-pass, and to stand before the SeeWho can Stand? 1 S.6. tains; and let them which are Son of man. in the midst of it depart out; 37 And in the day time he and let not them that are in was teaching in the temple; Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. the countries enter thereinto. and at night he went out, and 22 For these be the days of abode in the mount that is Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives vengeance, that all things called the mount of Olives.

CHAPTER 22 there shall be great distress in The Jows conspire against Christ; 3 A.D.33. Judas covenanteth to betray him: 19 he instituteth his holy supper; 42 his agony in the garden; 50 he healeth Malchus' ear, etc.

edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all na- Now the feast of unleav-p.p.Mt.26.2; Mk.14.1. tions: and Jeru'sa-lem shall be which is called the Passover. Le.23.6, Feast of Passove trodden down of the Gen'tiles, 2 And the chief priests and until the times of the Gen'tiles scribes sought how they might See Christ Hated, La.6.19 kill him; for they feared the Est.3.6, Malice (2).

in the sun, and in the moon, 3 ¶Then entered Sā'tan into Ge.3.1, Satan's Work. and in the stars; and upon the Jū'das surnamed Is-cār'ī-ot, be- Mt.10.4, Judas Is-cariot. earth distress of nations, with ing of the number of the p.p.Jn.13.2,27.

Ps.102.26, Heavens (2). Ps.102.26, Mutability. Mk.13.31, Christ's Word 1 K.8.56,God's Word Sn [Ro.4. Pr.1.10, Resist Tempts tion. Ro.6. Mt.16.26, Worldliness Pr.23.2, Appetites Re-[strained, 1 Co.9. De.21.20, Drunkenness (Pr.23.20, Excess. [Ro.13.

Ps.127.2, Care Forbidde [1 Co.7.

early in the morning to him in See Early Rising (2). p.p.Mk.12.37.

Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names 4 And he went his way, and p.p.Mt.26.14; Mk.14.10. 26 Men's hearts failing them communed with the chief Mt.12.14, Plots Laid, Jn.5.

90

Betrayal, v.48. 16.5, Bribery (2). 7.21. Avarice (2).

6.4. Evil Devices. without tumult.

[1 Co.5.8. l.18, Peter, v.31. 1.21, John.

12.11. Passover.

Mt.26.18 : Mk.14.13.

1.20. Obedience to Christ. 8.56. God's Word Sure.

Mt.26,20.

ch.14.15.

Ac.10.41.

Blessings (6), 1 S.9.13.

Mt.26.29: Mk.14.25. 2.44, God's Kingdom.

26.26, The Lord's Sup [per, 1 Co.10.16. Christ's Sacrifice,

[Jn. 15.13. 28.20, Christ's Com-[mands. 12.14.Memorials, Ac. 10.4.

26.28, Blood of Christ, .Mt.26.21.

10.4, Judas Iscariot. 15.11, Hearts Read.

Mk.14.18; Jn.13.21,26. 6.64, Christ's Foreknowl-[edge. .8.31. Sufferings Pro [dicted, .16.18, Betrayal, v.48.

covenanted to give him money. this thing.

opportunity to betray him unto strife among them, which of them in the absence of the mul-them should be accounted the See Self-exaltation, Pr. 17.19.

over must be killed. 8 And he sent Pë'tër and Jöhn, they that exercise authority upsaying, Go and prepare us the on them are called benefactors. passover, that we may eat.

Where wilt thou that we pre-you, let him be as the younger; Mi.6.8, Humility (and he that is chief, as he that

10 And he said unto them, doth serve. Behold, when ye are entered 27 For whether is greater, he into the city, there shall a man that sitteth at meat, or he that

house where he entereth in. as he that serveth. 11 And ye shall say unto the 28 Ye are they which have See Constancy, Ru.1.16. goodman of the house, The continued with me in my temp-Master saith unto thee, Where tations. [He.2.18. is the guestchamber, where I 29 And I appoint unto you a p.p.Mt.24.47. shall eat the passover with my kingdom, as my Father hath Spir. Kings. Ro.5.17.

disciples? large upper room furnished: at my table in my kingdom, there make ready. 13 And they went, and found twelve tribes of Is ra-el.

18.20, Fellowship with Christ. come, he sat down, and the he may sift you as wheat:

Apostles' Names. 14 And when the hour was named under the he may sift you as wheat:

18.20, Fellowship with Christ. 25 And when the hour was named under the he may sift you as wheat:

18.20, Fellowship with Christ. 26 And when the hour was named under the he may sift you as wheat:

18.20, Fellowship with Christ. 26 And when the hour was named under the hour w

16 For I say unto you, I will Lord, I am ready to go with not any more eat thereof, until thee, both into prison, and to Pr.14.16, Self-confidence (2).

it be fulfilled in the kingdom death. of God.

this, and divide it among your-thrice deny that thou knowest See Denial of Christ selves: me.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and Nothing. gave thanks, and brake it, and 36 Then said he unto them, gave unto them, saying, This But now, he that hath a purse,

20 Likewise also the cup after and buy one.

new testament in my blood, this that is written must yet which is shed for you.

me on the table.

whom he is betrayed!

priests and captains, how he 23 And they began to enquire p.p.Mt.26.22; Jn.13.22. might betray him unto them. among themselves, which of 5 And they were glad, and them it was that should do 6 And he promised, and sought 24 ¶ And there was also a p.p.Mk.9.34; ch. ...46.

greatest.

7 Then came the day of un-19.3. Unleavened Bread, leavened bread, when the pass-The kings of the Gen'tiles exercise lordship over them; and See Supremacy, Ge.25.23.

passover, that we may eat. 26 But ye shall not be so: p.p.Ja.4.6; 1 Pe.5.3.

9 And they said unto him, but he that is greatest among Mt.5.19, True Greatness.

meet you, bearing a pitcher of serveth? is not he that sitteth p.p.Jn.13.13. water; follow him into the at meat? but I am among you Mt.20.28, Christ, Servant,

disciples?

appointed unto me;	SeeChrist Exalted, Mk. 16.	
12 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
15 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
16 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
17 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	See Spir. Feasts, Is. 25.6.
18 And he shall shew you a	30 That ye may eat and drink	30 That ye may eat and drink

as he had said unto them: and the Lord said, Sī-they made ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was hath desired to have you, that come, he sat down, and the he may sift you as wheat:

15 And they went, and found twelve tribes of 1g ra-el.

28 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

29 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Sī-they mount in the lemma sift you as wheat:

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Sī-they mount in the lemma sift you as wheat:

32 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

33 ¶ Si-they mount in the lemma sift you as wheat:

34 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

35 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

36 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

37 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

38 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

39 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

30 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Sī-they mount in the lord said said, Sī-they mount in the lord said said, Sī-they mount in the lord

Apostles' Namea, [Mt.10.2] twelve apostles with him. twelve apostles with him. 15.15, Spir. Desire.

I have heartily desired.

He.11.28 this passover with you best this passover.

34 And he said, I tell thee, p.p.Mt.26.34; Jn.13.38. 17 And he took the cup, and Peter, the cock shall not crow Jn.6.64, Christ's Foreknowl-gave thanks, and said, Take this day, before that thou shalt

18 For I say unto you, I will 35 ¶ And he said unto them, p.p.Mt.10.9; ch.9.3. not drink of the fruit of the When I sent you without purse, Pr.1.14, Purses, Jn.12.6. vine, until the kingdom of God and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye shall come. any thing? And they said,

is my body which is given for let him take it, and likewise See Forethought, Pr.6.8. you: this do in remembrance his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, p.p.Jn.18.10. supper, saying, This cup is the 37 For I say unto you, that Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-

him that betrayeth me is with gressors: for the things concerning me have an end. 22 And truly the Son of man 38 And they said, Lord, begoeth, as it was determined; hold, here are two swords. but woe unto that man by And he said unto them, It is enough.

Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined.

Jn.13.4.

SeeChrist Exalted, Mk.16.19. ch.23.43, In Christ's Pres-[ence. and sit on thrones judging the Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom,

[1 Pe.5.8. [1s.53.12, Christ's Interces-

11

1. Jiv

JNO REL

[sion, ch.23.34. ch.10.19, Prom. to Tempt-[ed, Ro.16.20. Ps.19.7, Conversion (1), Ac.3.19. See Edification, Ro.14.19.

See Divine Supplies, De.2.7.

[dicted, ch.24.7.

be accomplished in me, And he p.p.Is.53.12. 21 But, behold, the hand of was reckoned among the trans- Is.53.9, Christ's Humilia-See Completion, Zec.4.9.

p.p.Mt.26.36; Mk.14.32. Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. p.p.Mt.26.41; Mk.14.38. 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En-

lioined. Pr.1.10. Resist Temptation. Mt.14.23, Retirement.

1 K.8.54, Kneeling, Ac.7.60. Mk.1.35, Secret Prayer (2).

Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering. Mt.6.10, Submission (2), Ps.40.8. God's Will.

Ge. 16.7, Ministering Angels. strengthening him.

Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-

p.p.Mk.14.37. Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves. Mk.8.33, Chr.16.11, Prayer En-[joined.

p.p.Mt.26.47; Jn.18.3. Jud.7.12, Worldly Host. Mt.10.4. Judas Iscariot.

2 S.15.5, Evil Kiss.

See Retaliation Forbidden, [Le.19.18.

Mk.1.45, Unwise Zeal. p.p.Mk.14.47; Jn.18.10.

Ge.45.15, Good for Evil, [ch.23.34. Mt.8.3, Christ's Touch. Mt.4.23, ChristHeals, Jn.4.50.

Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders.

p.p.Ep.6.12. See Satan's Power, ch.4.6. p.p.Mt.26.57; Ac.8.32. p.p.Jn.18.15. Ex.28.1, High Priests.

See Evil Associations (1), gether [Pr.1.15.]

39 ¶ And he came out, and 56 But a certain maid beheld went, as he was wont, to the him as he sat by the fire, and mount of Olives; and his discarnestly looked upon him, and

ciples also followed him. 40 And when he was at the him. place, he said unto them, Pray 57 And he denied him, saying, Mt. 10.33. Denial of Christ.

that ve enter not into tempta- Woman, I know him not. 41 And he was withdrawn another saw him, and said,

from them about a stone's Thou art also of them. And cast, and kneeled down, and Pē'tēr said, Man, I am not.

42 Saying, Father, if thou be hour after another confidently willing, remove this cup from affirmed, saying, Of a truth this me: nevertheless not my will, fellow also was with him: for

but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared an 60 And Pē'tēr said, Man, I Mt.24.31, Angels (3), Jn.1.51. angel unto him from heaven, know not what thou sayest.

Ge.18.32, Importunity, his sweat was as it were great how to remembered the word of the local how he had said unto the ground. | Lord, how he had said unto p.p.Jn.13.38. 45 And when he rose up from him, Before the cock crow, prayer, and was come to his thou shalt deny me thrice.

> 46 And said unto them, Why 63 ¶ And the men that held Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffering sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye Je'sus mocked him, and smote Mt.27.29, Christ Mocked enter into temptation.

twelve, went before them, and ing, Prophesy, who is it that drew near unto Je'sus to kiss smote thee?

48 But Jē'sus said unto him, blasphemously Jud.16.18, Betrayal, Jn.13.21. Jū'das, betrayest thou the Son against him. of man with a kiss?

> sword? 50 ¶ And one of them smote us. And he said unto them, If the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.
>
> 68 And if I also ask you, ye
>
> 51 And Is an answered and will not believe:
>
> 68 And if I also ask you, ye
>
> 51 And Is an answered and will not believe:
>
> 68 And if I also ask you, ye

51 And Je sus answered and will not answer me, nor let

chief priests, and captains of the power of God.

the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be thou then the Son of God? Christ Divise, Ja. 18.30.

with swords and staves? 53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: ourselves have heard of his but this is your hour, and the own mouth. power of darkness.

54 ¶Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into Jesus is accused before Pilate, 7 and A.D.33. the high priest's house. And Pe'ter followed afar off. 55 And when they had kin- eth for his enemies, etc.

dled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē'tēr sat down among unto Pī'late.

A ND the whole multitude of him gether, Pē'tēr sat down among unto Pī'late.

said, This man was also with See Spir. Tests, Ge.22.1.

58 And after a little while p.p.Mt.26.71; Mk.14.69;

59 And about the space of one

he is a Găl-ĭ-læ'an.

And immediately, while he yet

ist's Suffer-lings, He.2.10. He prayed more earnestly: and bortunity, his sweat was as it were great looked upon Pē'tēr. And Pē'tēr p.p.Mk.14.72.

Nu.11.14, Human Weakness, disciples, he found them sleep- 62 And Pē'tēr went out, and Nu.14.39, Remorse. wept bitterly.

> him. 47 ¶And while he yet spake, 64 And when they had blindbehold a multitude, and he that folded him, they struck him on 1 K.22.24, Smiting. was called Ju'das, one of the the face, and asked him, say-

> > 65 And many other things spake 66 ¶ And as soon as it was p.p.Mt.27.1.

See Vindictiveness, 2 K.6.21. follow, they said unto him, scribes came together, and led Lord, shall we smite with the him into their council, saying, 67 Art thou the Christ? tell See Jesus, the Messial

said, Suffer ye thus far. And he me go. touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Je sus said unto the man sit on the right hand of Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation. ye come out, as against a thief, And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

CHAPTER 23

2 And they began to accuse Mt.9.34, Slander (3), Ac.2.13

Mk.14.70, Galileans.

1 K.21.27, Repentance (3).

[ch.21.1

they Mt.9.34, Blasphemy (2),

49 When they which were day, the elders of the people about him saw what would and the chief priests and the

Mt.2.4, Council.

Digitized by GOOGIC

e. 19.9, Fellow, Ac. 17.18. him, saying, We found this fel-tion made in the city, and for p.p.Ac.3.14. x.20.16. False Wit[nesses (1). forbidding to give tribute to 20 Pilate therefore, willing ee Cæsar (Index). p.Mt.17.24-27. is Christ a King. .2.6, Christ, King.

ing, Art thou the King of the Crucify him, crucify him. .3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.12. S.29.3, Faultless, Jude 24. I find no fault in this man.

Jews? And he answered him 22 And he said unto them the chief priests and to the people, of death in him: I will there-5 And they were the more go Chr.28.9, Rage, Jn.10.31. t.4.23, Christ, Teacher. out all Jew'ry, beginning from he might be crucified. And the Găl'î-lee to this place. 6 When Pi'late heard of Gal'-priests prevailed. I-lee, he asked whether the man 24 And Pilate gave sentence

s.20.7. Galilee, Jn.7.41. k.14.70,Galilæans, Jn.4.45. | were a Găl-i-læ'an. 7 And as soon as he knew quired.
a.3.1, Herod Antipas, v.11. that he belonged unto Hĕr'od's 25 And he released unto them

p.ch.9.9. S.6.19, Curiosity. .p.Mt.14.1; Mk.6.14. os.6.27, Fame. t.12.38, Sign-seekers. niracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with

27 And there followed him a p.p.v.55. miracle done by him. him in many words; but he great company of people, and 2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2) .42.2, Christ Silent, Jn.8.6. answered him nothing. of women, which also bewailed 10 And the chief priests and and lamented him. .p.v.2. S.1.14, False Accusations. accused him.

[t.27.29, Christ Mocked, mocked him, and arrayed him your children. h.4.29, Persecution (2), him again to Pilate. h.3.1, Pontius Pilate, 12 ¶And the same day rimite say, and the wombs that never bare, and the nans which never gave together: for before they were and the paps which never gave at enmity between themselves. suck.

13 ¶And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests say to the mountains, Fall on p.p.Mt.24.19.

De.18.18, Christ, Prophet. p.p.Is.2.19; Ho.10.8; Re.6.16. It.2.4, Council.

one that perverteth the people: done in the dry? and, behold, I, having examined 32 ¶And there were also two .p.Mt.27.23; Jn.18.38. him before you, have found no other, malefactors, led with him p.p. Mt. 27.38. S.29.3, Faultless. fault in this man touching those to be put to death. things whereof ye accuse him: 33 And when they were come p.p.Mk.15.22. h.3.1, Herod Antipas.

unto him. ee Scourging, Mt.27.26. 16 I will therefore chastise other on the left. .p.Jn.18.39. .p.Mt.27.15. 18 And they cried out all at lots.

18 And they cried out all at lots.

18 And they cried out all at lots.

18 And they cried out all at lots.

35 And the people stood be man, and release unto us Bā holding. And the rulers also p.p.Zec.12.10.

răb'bas:

low perverting the nation, and murder, was cast into prison.) See Murder (3), Ge.9.6. Çæ'şar, saying that he himself to release Jē'şus, spake again to them. 3 And Pilate asked him, say- 21 But they cried, saying, ch.6.11, Christ Hated.

and said, Thou sayest it. third time, Why, what evil hath See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9.

4 Then said Pilate to the hedone? I have found no cause Ps.19.13, Innocence. fore chastise him, and let him

fierce, saying, He stirreth up 23 And they were instant the people, teaching through-with loud voices, requiring that p.p.Mt.27.22. voices of them and of the chief that it should be as they re-p.p.Mk.15.15; Jn.19.16.

jurisdiction, he sent him to him that for sedition and mur-Her'od, who himself also was at der was cast into prison, whom Ge.39.20, Injustice (3). ther on, who in his eri also was at det was cast into prison, whom it is 39.20, injusted \$\\ \text{8 \pi And when H\epsilon's of saw J\epsilon's ered J\epsilon's us to their will.} \$\$ \text{gus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long \$\\ \text{season}\$, because he had heard many things of him; and out of the country, and on him he heard to have seen that he was also into prison, whom it is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, who is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, who is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, who is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, who is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, who is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, which is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, which is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, which is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, which is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, which is 39.20, injusted the same into prison, whi he hoped to have seen some they laid the cross, that he Mt.27.32, Cross.

scribes stood and vehemently 28 But Je'sus turning unto them said, Daughters of Je-ru'h.3.1, Heron Antipas, [Ac.13.1.] of war set him at nought, and weep for yourselves, and for in a gorgeous robe, and sent 29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall 12 ¶And the same day Pilate say, Blessed are the barren, p.p.ch.21.23.

and the rulers and the people, us; and to the hills, Cover us.

14 Said unto them, Ye have 31 For if they do these things brought this man unto me, as in a green tree, what shall be p.p.Pr.11.31; Je.25.29;

15 No, nor yet Her'od: for I to the place, which is called sent you to him; and, lo, noth-Cal'va-ry, there they crucified Mt.27.35, Crucifixion, ing worthy of death is done him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation.

him, and release him.

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the not what they do. And they Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. parted his raiment, and cast 1 K.18.36, Prayer (11), v.42.

Est.3.6. Malice (2).

See Fear of Man, De.1.17.

[Jn.11.19. Ge.50.10, Lamentations,

[Ac.8.2.

11

Ĭ

1. Jik

[Eze.20.47.

See Casting Lots, Ps.22.18.

with them derided him, saying, Jb.30.1, Derision. 19 (Who for a certain sedi-He saved others; let him save

Mt.27.29. Christ Mocked. D.D.Mt.27.48.

p.p.Jn.19.19.

2 K.18.26, Hebrew. p.p.Mk.15.26.

p.p.Mt.27.44. Mt.27.39. Christ Reviled.

Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). De.10.12, Fear God, Ro.11.20.

Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). Is.53.9, Christ Sinless, Jn.8.46 18.33.9, Christ's inless, Jn. 8.40 Mt. 8.2, Great Faith. Mt. 16.16, Confes'ing Christ 1 K. 18.36, Prayer (11), Ac. 7.60. Ne. 13.14, Remember Me. Mt. 16.28, Christ's King. (dom, Jn. 18.36.) In Christ's Pres'nce, Jn. 12.26. Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). Paradise, 2 Co.12.4.

Ex.10.22, Darkness (2). p.p.Mt.27.45; Mk.15.33.

Ex.26.31, Vail (2).

ch.8.8, Cries of Christ.

Ps.31.5, Committal, Ac.7.59. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Nu.23.10, Death of Rightleous. Mt.8.5, Centurions. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2).

p.p.ch.18.13.

p.p.Mk.15.40; Jn.19.25.

Mt.27.57, Joseph of Arima-[thæa.

Ge.5.24, Piety. p.p.1 Ti.5.22.

..62.5, Expectation (1). Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. Da.2.44, God's Kingdom. ch.7.47, Love for Christ.

p.p.Is.53.9, Mt.27.59, Graveclothes. chosen of God.

36 And 36 And the soldiers also before was raid.

mocked him, coming to him, 54 And that day was the preparation, Ja.19.14. the soldiers and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the on. king of the Jews, save thyself.

was written over him in letters Găl I-lee, followed after, and of Greek, and Lat'in, and He'-beheld the sepulchre, and how

tors which were hanged railed and rested the sabbath day ac- Ex.20.8, Sabbath Observon him, saying, If thou be cording to the commandment.

Christ, save thyself and us. 40 But the other answering CHAPTER 24 rebuked him, saying, Dost not Christ's resurrection and ascension. A.D.33. thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

done nothing amiss.

comest into thy kingdom.

Verily I say unto thee, To day Je'sus. shalt thou be with me in para-

sixth hour, and there was a them in shining garments: until the ninth hour.

and the veil of the temple was Why seek ye the living among rent in the midst.

my spirit: and having said i-lee, thus, he gave up the ghost.

saw what was done, he glorified hands of sinful men, and be a righteous man.

beholding the things which 9 And returned from the and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, all the rest. and the women that followed 10 It was Ma'ry Mag-da-le'ne, Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene. off, beholding these things.

man named Jō'seph, a counsel-which told these things unto lor; and he was a good man, the apostles.

and a just: 51 (The same had not con-them as idle tales, and they be-Ge.17.17, Unbelief (1). sented to the counsel and deed lieved them not. of them;) he was of Ar-i-ma- 12 Then arose Pe'ter, and ran Mt.4.18, Peter, v.34. thæ'a, a city of the Jews: who unto the sepulchre; and stoop-p.p.Jn.20.3. also himself waited for the ing down, he beheld the linen kingdom of God.

late, and begged the body of at that which was come to pass. Jē'sus.

wrapped it in linen, and laid it called Em-ma'us, which was

himself, if he be Christ, the in a sepulchre that was hewn Ge.23.6, Sepulchres. in stone, wherein never man See Christ Honored also before was laid.

aration, and the sabbath drew

55 ¶ And the women also, p.p.ch.8.2. 38 And a superscription also which came with him from p.p.Mk.15.47.

his body was laid.

THE JEWS.

THE JEWS.

THE malefac prepared spices and ointments;

CHAPTER 24

NOW upon the first day of p.p.Mt.28.1; Mk.16.1.
the week, very early in Mk.16.9, The Lord's Day. 41 And we indeed justly; for the morning, they came unto Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2). we receive the due reward of the sepulchre, bringing the Ge.23.6, Sepulchrea. our deeds: but this man hath spices which they had prepared, See Embalming, Ge.50.2. and certain others with them.

42 And he said unto Je'sus, 2 And they found the stone p.p.Mt.27.60; 28.2. Lord, remember me when thou rolled away from the sepulchre. 3 And they entered in, and p.p.Mk.16.5. 43 And Je sus said unto him, found not the body of the Lord

4 And it came to pass, as they lise. were much perplexed there-p.p.Jn.20.12.
44 ¶ And it was about the about, behold, two men stood by Ge.32.1, Angels Appear.

darkness over all the earth 5 And as they were afraid, Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. and bowed down their faces to See Godly Reverence, Ex.33. 45 And the sun was darkened, the earth, they said unto them, Ge.37.7. Obeisance. the dead?

46 And when Je'sus had cried 6 He is not here, but is risen: Mt.28.6, Resurrection (5). with a loud voice, he said, Fa-remember how he spake unto p.p.Mt.17.22. ther, into thy hands I commend you when he was yet in Gal'-

my spirit: and naving said 1-iee,

7 Saying, The Son of man Mt.8.20, Son of Man.

47 Now when the centurion must be delivered into the Mk.8.31, Sufferings Predicted, v.3. God, saying, Certainly this was crucified, and the third day See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35. rise again.

48 And all the people that 8 And they remembered his See Words Kept, ch.2.51. came together to that sight, words,

were done, smote their breasts, sepulchre, and told all these p.p.Mt.28.8; Mk.16.10. things unto the eleven, and to Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

him from Găl'î-lee, stood afar and Jô-ăn'na, and Mã'ry the Mk.15.40, Mary (d). mother of James, and other 50 And, behold, there was a women that were with them,

11 And their words seemed to Mt.15.16, Dullness (4).

clothes laid by themselves, and 52 This man went unto Pi'-departed, wondering in himself See Astonishment, Mt.13.54

13 ¶And, behold, two of them p.p.Mk.16.12. 53 And he took it down, and went that same day to a village

Same.

See White Raiment, Mt.17.2.

Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names.

e-6.7. Spir. Talk. v.32.

9. 119.63, Saints' Fellow [ship, Ac.2.42. lk_16.9, Christ Appears, [v.36. It.18.20, Fellowship with Christ. v.32.

ee Christ Unknown,
[Jn.1.10.

Jua. 11.15, Despondency.

p.Jn.19.25.

Mt. 21.11, Jesus of Nazareth, [Jn.1.45. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet, [Jn.4.19. Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.

See Council, ch.22.66.

See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35. p.p.Ac.1.6. Ro.3.24, Redemption (2).

p.p.Mt.28.8; Mk.16.10.

D.D.V.1.

See Angels Appear, v.4.

See John, Jn.20.2. See Peter, v.12.

Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves, [Jn.6.26.

Mt.6.30, Doubt Rebuked, [Jn.20.27.] Mt.15.16, Dullness (4), [Jn.14.9.]

Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted, v.46. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Mes-[siah, Jn.1.41. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

Mt.13.37, Christ Expounds. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2), [Ac.8.35]

Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-

See Importunity, Ge.32.26. Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2).

from Jê-ru'sā-lem about three far spent. And he went in to Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest, [Jn.2.2, score furlongs.

happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, and gave to them. while they communed together 31 And their and reasoned, Je sus himself opened, and they knew him; Ge.21.19, Eyes Opened. drew near, and went with them. and he vanished out of their Or, coased to be seen of 16 But their eyes were holden sight.

that they should not know him. 32 And they said one to an-17 And he said unto them, other, Did not our heart burn p.p.Ps.39.3.

18 And the one of them, hour, and returned to Je-ru'sa- See Haste, 1 S.21.8. whose name was Cle'o-pas, and lem, and found the eleven gath-swering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in J8-ru'-were with them, and hast not known the things which are come to pass indeed, and hath appeared to leave the stranger in J8-ru'-were with them, and hast not known the law indeed, and hath appeared to leave the stranger in J8-ru'-were with them, and found the eleven gath-ske. Inc. 10.16, Zealousness.

Mt. 18.20, Assembly.

Jn. 1.15, Witnessing (2).

See Resurrection (1).

[Ps. 4.19, Pater In 31, 3]. there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, 35 And they told what things What things? And they said were done in the way, and how unto him, Concerning Je'sus of he was known of them in break- See Breaking of Bread, v.30. Năz a-zeth, which was a prophet ing of bread, mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: Je sus himself stood in the Mk.16.9, Christ Appears. 20 And how the chief priests midst of them, and saith unto and our rulers delivered him to them, Peace be unto you. be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

37 But they were terrified Mt.14.30, Needless Fear. have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had that they had seen a spirit. been he which should have redeemed Igra-el: and beside all Why are ye troubled? and this, to day is the third day why do thoughts arise in your since these things were done. hearts?

22 Yea, and certain women 39 Behold my hands and my Pa.113.6, Divine Condealso of our company made us feet, that it is I myself: handle astonished, which were early me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see Mt.26.37. Christ's Human-

23 And when they found not me have. his body, they came, saying, 40 And when he had thus of angels, which said that he hands and his feet. was alive.

chre, and found it even so as ye here any meat? the women had said: but him 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an hon-Ge.43.11, Honey. they saw not.
25 Then he said unto them, eycomb.

O fools, and slow of heart to 43 And he took it, and did eat Ex.4.5, Aids to Paith. believe all that the prophets before them. have spoken:

suffered these things, and to spake unto you, while I was yet p.p.Mk.8.31. enter into his glory?

with you, that all things must 27 And beginning at Moses be fulfilled, which were written Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1).

scriptures the things concern-concerning me. ing himself.

would have gone further.

saying, Abide with us: for it is rise from the dead the third See Resurrection (4), [Ps.16.10. toward evening, and the day is day:

tarry with them. 14 And they talked together 30 And it came to pass, as he of all these things which had sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and Blessings (6).

Mt.14.19, Breaking of Bread, [Ac.2.42.

eyes were

within us, while he talked with the talked with the tone to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

within us, while he talked with the talked with

Sī'mon.

that they had also seen a vision spoken, he shewed them his p.p.Jn.20.20,27.

41 And while they yet be- Ge.15.8, Doubters. 24 And certain of them which lieved not for joy, and won- Exr.3.12, Great Joy. were with us went to the sepul-dered, he said unto them, Have p.p.v.11.

44 And he said unto them, p.p.Mt.16.21. 26 Ought not Christ to have These are the words which I

and all the prophets, he exim the law of Moges, and in the pounded unto them in all the prophets, and in the psalms, See Messianic Prophetics 45 Then opened he their un-Mt.13.37, Christ Expounds.

28 And they drew nigh unto derstanding, that they might the village, whither they went: understand the scriptures, and he made as though he 46 And said unto them, Thus

it is written, and thus it be-Mk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-29 But they constrained him, hoved Christ to suffer, and to

p.p.ch.4.30.

Mt.4.18, Peter, Jn.21.3.

Jn.20.19. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked, [Jn.20.21,

1 S.4.3, Superstition.

scension.

ř

See Food (3), Ge.18.8.

Digitized by

Ps.19.8, God's Word a Light.

[dicted, Jn.3.14.

See Repentance (1), Mt.3.2. Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin, [Ac.2.38. Ps.2.8, Missions, Ac.13.3. In Christ's Name, Jn.14.13. Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal, ch.1.2, Witnesses (2), Ac.1.22.

Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised, [Jn.7.39.

Ge.49.18, Waiting for God. See Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. p.p.Ac.1.12.

47 And that repentance and far as to Beth'a-nv, and he lift-Mt.21.17. Bethany, Ja.11.18 preached in his name among them.

ru'sā-lĕm.

these things. promise of my Father upon and returned to Jeru'sa-lem you: but tarry ye in the city with great joy:
of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, until ye be endued with power from on high. the temple, praising and bless2 Chr. 5.13.1 raise(2). Ac.2.47. 50 ¶And he led them out as ing God. A-měn'.

remission of sins should be ed up his hands, and blessed Ge.1.28, Blessings (4).

all nations, beginning at Je- 51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted 48 And ye are witnesses of from them, and carried up into heaven.

49 ¶ And, behold, I send the 52 And they worshipped him, Mt.2.11, Christ Wershipped.

Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, Jn.6.62 De.26.15, Heaven (1).

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

SAINT JOHN

p.p.1 Jn.1.1; Re.19.13. Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal ch.8.58 Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2), [Ro.1.4

p.p.1 Jn.1.2. Christ, Creator, 1 Co.8.6.

Christ the Life, ch.5.26. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness ch.3.19.

A.D.26. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers. Is.40.3, John the Baptist. See Witnesses (2), Lu.1.2. Is.45.22, Universal Call. Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith,

p.p.v.20. v.15, Witnessing (2). See Forerunner, Mal.3.1. Is.9.2, Christ the Light, ch.8.12

v.3. Christ, Creator. Christ Unknown, v.26. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected, p.p.Lu.19.14. [ch.5.43 p.p.Lu.19.14. [ch.5.43 Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ. Or, the right, or, privilege Ho.1.10, Sons of God, Ro.8.14 De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, [Ro.8.15. 4t.21.22, Faith (8), ch.7.38. ft.21.22, Faith (o), ca... s.37.3, Prom. to Believers, [ch.3.15.

.ize.36.26, Regeneration.

Is.7.14, Incarnation, Ac.2.30. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory,

CHAPTER 1

with God, and the Word was 16 And of his fulness have Fullness of Christ, Ep. 1.21.

2 The same was in the be-grace. ginning with God.

him; and without him was not came by Je'sus Christ.

Is.9.2, Christ the Light, v.9. life was the light of men. darkness; and the darkness him.

> comprehended it not. from God, whose name was priests and Le'vites from Je-ru'-Jŏhn.

7 The same came for a wit-thou? [ch.11.15. him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but 21 And they asked him, What was sent to bear witness of then? Art thou E-li'as? And he I K.17.1, Elijah.

that Light.

the world was made by him, sent us. and the world knew him not thyself?

his own received him not.

him, to them gave he power to Lord, as said the prophet E-gā'- 2 K.19.2, Isaiah. become the sons of God, even ias. to them that believe on his 24 And they which were sent

13 Which were born, not of 25 And they asked him, and blood, nor of the will of the said unto him, Why baptizest p.p.Mt.21.23. [ch.3.3. flesh, nor of the will of man, thou then, if thou be not that but of God.

14 And the Word was made prophet? flesh, and dwelt among us, (and 26 John answered them, say-Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness.
Christ's Perfection, ch.19.4.
Christ the Truth, ch.14.6.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17.5.

Inc. 17

15 ¶Jöhn bare witness of him, Is.40.3, John the Beptis The divinity and incarnation of and cried, saying, This was he of witnessing (2), Ac.2.32 of whom I spake. He that comof whom I spake, He that com- See Pre-eminence of Christ N the beginning was the eth after me is preferred before Word, and the Word was me: for he was before me.

all we received, and grace for See God's Grace, Pa.84.11.

17 For the law was given by Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2), 3 All things were made by Moses, but grace and truth Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace

any thing made that was made. 18 No man hath seen God at Ex.33.20, God Uns 4 In him was life; and the any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. 5 And the light shineth in the Father, he hath declared Is.55.4, Christ a Witness.

19 ¶ And this is the record 6 There was a man sent of John, when the Jews sent Is. 40.3, John the Baptist. priests and Le'vites from Je-ru'-ge-14.18, Priests. så-lem to ask him, Who art Ex.32.26, Levites.

ness, to bear witness of the 20 And he confessed, and de-Light, that all men through nied not; but confessed, I am p.p.Lu.3.15; ch.3.28. not the Christ.

saith, I am not. Art thou that p.p.Mal.4.5; Mt.11.14. 9 That was the true Light, prophet? And he answered, No. p.p.De.18.18.

which lighteth every man that 22 Then said they unto him, cometh into the world. Who art thou? that we may 10 He was in the world, and give an answer to them that What sayest thou of

11 He came unto his own, and 23 He said, I am the voice of Mal.3.1, Forerunner. one crying in the wilderness, p.p.Is.40.3; Mt.3.1. 12 But as many as received Make straight the way of the See Spir. Highway, Pr.16.17.

were of the Phar'i-sees.

Christ, nor E-li'as, neither that

He.l.

Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal.

12 Co 6 4

C.S.45

(ch.5.33.

Mt.3.7. Pharisees.

3.11. Pre-eminence of 18.27, Self-abasement. 32.10, Humility (3), [1 Ti.1.15.

Jud.7.24: ch.10.40. 0.3, John the Baptist, [ch.3.26. 3.7, Christ the Lamb, [1 Co.5.7. Christ's Sacrifice, beareth away. [ch.15.13. Sin-bearer, Is.53.12.

3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ. Christ Eternal, Mi.5.2. . Christ Unknown.

Lu.1.17. 3.6, John's Baptism. Mt.3.16; Mk.1.10. 1.2, "Spirit" upon [Christ, Ac.10.38.

God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28 9.12. Divine Tokens. .Mt.3.11; Mk.1.8; [Lu.3.16 "Spirit" Promised, [Is.32.15.

.9.14, John's Disciples.

53.7, Christ the Lamb. e Followers, Ho.6.3.

, abidest thou?

.18.20, Fellowship with [Christ. at was two hours before [night.

.4.18, Andrew, ch.6.8.

k.2.3, Personal Work, v.45

1.4.18, Peter, Mk.3.16. 15, Witnessing (2). 1.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, . the Anointed.

e Soul-winners, Pr.11.30.

p.Mt.16.18.

.17.5, Names Changed. , Peter.

s.20.7, Galilee.

27 He it is, who coming after and findeth Philip, and saith Mt.10.3, Philip (a), ch.6.5. nce of me is preferred before me, unto him, Follow me.

[Christ whose shoe's latchet I am not 44 Now Phil'ip was of Bethworthy to unloose. 28 These things were done Pē'tēr.

in Běth-ăb'a-ra beyond Jôr'dan, 45 Phil'ip findeth Nā-thăn'a-el, Mk.2.3, Personal Work, where John was baptizing.

is preferred before me: for he saith unto him, Come and see. was before me.

come baptizing with water.

abode upon him. 33 And I knew him not: but fig tree, I saw thee. he that sent me to baptize with 49 Nā-than a-el answered and Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ, water, the same said unto me, saith unto him, Rab'bī, thou art Upon whom thou shalt see the the Son of God; thou art the Mt.2.15, Son of God.

Ghōst.

that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶Again the next day after

51 And he saith unto him, .2.15, Son of God, ch.3.18. that this is the Son of God.

37 And the two disciples heard

him speak, and they followed Jē'sus. 38 Then Je'sus turned, and saw them following, and saith

unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Răb'bī, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou? 39 He saith unto them, Come Jē'sus was there: and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

2 And both Jē'gus was called, Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest. See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2.]

3 And when they wanted the wine, the mother of Jē'gus was called, Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest. See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2.]

5 Ge Marriage (1), Pr.18.22.

6 Ge.14.18, Wine (2), 1 Ti.5.23.

heard John speak, and followed saith unto him, They have no him, was An'drew, Si'mon Pē'- wine. ter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own an, what have I to do with brother Si'mon, and saith unto thee? mine hour is not yet See Christ's Hour, Mt.26.18. him, We have found the Mes-come. sī'as, which is, being interpret. 5 His mother saith unto the Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.12. ed, the Christ. 42 And he brought him to unto you, do it.

Je'sus. And when Je'sus be 6 And there were set there held him, he said, Thou art Si'- six waterpots of stone, after p.p.Mk.7.3. mon the son of Jō'na: thou the manner of the purifying of shalt be called Ce'phas, which the Jews, containing two or

is by interpretation, A stone.
43 ¶The day following Je'sus would go forth into Gal'i-lee, the waterpots with water. And Ge.21.14. Water.

sā'i-da, the city of An'drew and Mt.11.21, Bethsaida, ch.12.21.

Je'sus coming unto him, and the law, and the prophets, did saith, Behold the Lamb of God, write, Je'sus of Naz'a-reth, the Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth, which taketh away the sin of son of Jo'seph.
the world.
46 And Na-than'a-el said unto

30 This is he of whom I said, him, Can there any good thing Mk.6.3, Prejudice, ch.7.52. After me cometh a man which come out of Naz'a-reth? Phil'ip is.29.21, Uncharitableness 47 Jē'sus saw Nā-thăn'a-el 31 And I knew him not: but coming to him, and saith of Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. that he should be made manifest to Is'ra-el, therefore am I deed, in whom is no guile! Ps.32.2, Guileless, 1 Pe

48 Nå-thän'a-el saith unto him, Mt.10.3, Bartholomew Na-Whence knowest thou me? Jē'-sus answered and said unto (ch.10.3. 32 And Jöhn bare record, say- Whence knowest thou me? Je'ing, I saw the Spirit descending sus answered and said unto from heaven like a dove, and it him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the Jud. 9.10, Fig. trees, Ja. 3.12.

Spirit descending, and remain-King of Ig'ra-el. ing on him, the same is he 50 Je'sus answered and said which baptizeth with the Holy unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig 34 And I saw, and bare record tree, believest thou? thou shall ch.2.22, Believers.

35 ¶Again the next day after
Jöhn stood, and two of his disciples;

Ciples;

36 And looking upon Jē'sus as open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

Lamb of God!

27 And the two disciples heard.

CHAPTER 2

Christ turneth water into wine, 12 A.D.30. goeth into Capernaum, and to Je-rusalem, 14 purgeth the temple, 19 foretelleth his death and resurrection, etc.

A ND the third day there was p.p.Jos.19.28.

A a marriage in Cana of Cana, ch.4.46. Găl'î-lee; and the mother of Mt.1.16, Mary (a), v.5.

4 Jē'sus saith unto her, Wom-p.p.ch.19.26.

servants, Whatsoever he saith De.26.16, Obedience (1).

Mk.1.17, Apostles Called, [Ac.22.21.

ch.18.5. Mt.1.16, Joseph (b).

[Ac.28.4. Mt.2.23, Nazareth.

Ps.32.2, Guileless, 1 Pe.2.22.

Ps.2.6, Christ, King, ch.18.37.

ĽŤ

1.38

JNO

p.p.Lu.11.6.

1 K.8.65, Feasts, ch.6.13.

p.p.ch.4.46.

See Wine, Pr.20.1.

See Miracles (11), (Index). p.p.ch.1.14. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory. v.22, Believers.

Mt.4.13, Capernaum, ch.4.46. Mt.1.16, Mary (a), ch.19.25. Mt.12.46, Christ's Brethren, [ch.7.3. Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. Le.23.6, Feast of Passover.

p.p.De.12.5; 16.6; Mal.3.1. 2 Chr.33.7, Pollutions (3). p.p.Mt.21.12; Mk.11.15; [Lu.19.45.

See Divine Indignation [Ps.69.24.

2 Chr.29.15, Temple [Cleansed.

Le.19.30, Reverence (3). Ps.134.1, House of God. See Sacrilege (1), Le.19.8. Ne.10.31, Merchandise, [Re.18.12.

p.p.Ps.69.9.

Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal, __[ch.4.34. See Zealousness, Ps.69.9.

Mt.12.38. Sign-seekers p.p.ch.3.60. [ch.4.48.

p.p.Mt.26.61; Mk.14.58. Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4) Ac.26.23. it up.

Mt.24.1, Temple (3), Ac.3.10.

See Spir. Temple, 1 Co.3.16.

p.p.Lu.24.8; ch.14.26. p.p.Ps.16.10. Believers, ch.4.53.

1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

the governor of the feast. And cles which he did.

had tasted the water that was knew all men. made wine, and knew not 25 And needed not that any whence it was: (but the serv-should testify of man: for he Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. ants which drew the water knew what was in man. knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every Christ teacheth Nicodemus the neman at the beginning doth set cessity of regeneration. 23 The baptism and witness of John conman at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou! hast kept the good wine until

11 This beginning of miracles on him.

to Câ-pēr'na-ŭm, he, and his with him. mother, and his brethren, and Jēgus answered and said ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, (ch.5.19) his disciples: and they continuate thee Except a man be Exc. 36.26, Regeneration.

was at hand, and Je'sus went kingdom of God. up to Jē-ry'sā-lĕm,

those that sold oxen and sheep he is old? can he enter the and doves, and the changers of second time into his mother's money sitting:

15 And when he had made a 5 Je'sus answered, Verily, ver-See Regeneration, v.3. scourge of small cords, he drove ily, I say unto thee, Except a p.p.Ep.5.26; Tit.3.5. then all out of the temple, and the Spirit, he cannot enter into Lu.17.21, Spir. Kingdon. poured out the changers' mon-the kingdom of God. ey, and overthrew the tables; | 6 That which is born of the

bered that it was written, The listeth, and thou hearest the zeal of thine house hath eaten sound thereof, but canst not tell Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. me up

18 Then answered the Jews it goeth: so is every one that and said unto him, What sign is born of the Spirit. shewest thou unto us, seeing 9 Nic-o-de'mus answered and that thou doest these things? said unto him, How can these 19 Jē'sus answered and said things be? unto them, Destroy this temple, 10 Jē'sus answered and said

20 Then said the Jews, Forty things? and six years was this temple 11 Verily, verily, I say unto it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple seen; and ye receive not our of his body.

22 When therefore he was 12 If I have told you earthly SeeResurrection(5), Mt.28.6. risen from the dead, his disci-things, and ye believe not, how ples remembered that he had shall ye believe, if I tell you of said this unto them; and they heavenly things? believed the scripture, and the 13 And no man hath ascend-p.p.Pr.30.4; Ac.2.34. word which Je'sus had said. 23 Now when he was in Je-came down from heaven, even

Mt.4.20,Obedience to Christ, they filled them up to the brim. ru'sâ-lem at the passover, in the Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. 8 And he saith unto them, feast day, many believed in his ch.3.15, Faith (6). Draw out now, and bear unto name, when they saw the mira-Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

> 24 But Je'sus did not commit they bare it. 24 But Je'sus did not commit 9 When the ruler of the feast himself unto them, because he Omniscience (1), ch.16.30.

CHAPTER 3

cerning Christ.

THERE was a man of the p.p.Lu.23.13. Phar'i-sees, named Nico-de'mus, a ruler of the Jews: 2 The same came to Je'gus by See Fear of Man. De.1.17. did Je'sus in Ca'na of Gal'i-lee, night, and said unto him, Rab'-| Secret Discipleship, ch.7.13 and manifested forth his glo bi, we know that thou art a Mt.4.23. Christ, Teacher. ry; and his disciples believed teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. 12 ¶After this he went down that thou doest, except God be See Miracles (11), (Index).

his disciples: and they communed there not many days.

13 ¶ And the Jews' passover born again, he cannot see the born again, he cannot see the law of God.

2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 14.22

1. A. 1

14 And found in the temple How can a man be born when See Secret Things, De. 29.29. womb, and be born?

16 And said unto them that flesh is flesh; and that which see Spir. Life, ch. 5.24. sold doves, Take these things is born of the Spirit is spirit. See New Man, Eze.11.19. hence; make not my Father's 7 Marvel not that I said unto house an house of merchandise. thee, Ye must be born again.

17 And his disciples remem- 8 The wind bloweth where it p.p.Ec.11.5. whence it cometh, and whither

and in three days I will raise unto him, Art thou a master of See Spir. Blindness, Is. 59.12. Is'ra-el, and knowest not these Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance.

in building, and wilt thou rear thee, We speak that we do Is.55.4. Christ a Witnes know, and testify that we have witness.

ed up to heaven, but he that p.p.ch.6.38,42.

See Miracles (11), (Index).

ch 16.36

Or, from above.

See Regeneration, Exc. 36.26

p.p.ch.6.52.

Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2) See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34.

It_8_20. Son of Man. №-.26.15. Heaven (1).

Jul. 21.9, Brazen Serpent. At. 27.35, Crucifixion Ak. 8.31, Sufferings dicted.

Faith (6), v.36 Paltn (0), v.m. Pa.37.3, Prom. to Believera, [ch.5.24. L.xa. 18.30, Eternal Life (2), [v.36.

De.7.8, God's Love, ch.16.27. God's Gift, ch.4.10. See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18.

Laz.3.6. Salvation (4). D.D.ch.1.18; 1 Jn.4.9.

Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission, [ch.9.39. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). Lu.2.11, Saviour, Ac.5.31. See Faith (6), v.15. Is.50.9. No Condemnation.

(ch.5.24. De.32.20. Unbelief (3); v.36. See Unbelievers, Lu.12.46.

Mt.2.15, Son of God, ch.9.35. Condemnation (1), Ro.5.18. Is.9.2. Christ the Light.
Jb.15.16. Sin Loved.
Is.9.2. Spir. Darkn's,Ro.13.12
Mt.11.22, Judgment ac. to
[Privilege, ch.9.41.

ch.7.7, Evil Works. See Concealment, Ge.3.8. Jb.24.14, Works of Dark-[ness, Ro.13.12. See Sin Rebuked, Ge.3.17.

Mt.7.21, Doers. See Walking in Truth, Ps.26.3 Ne.13.14, Good Works (2).

Mt.4.25. Judæa. See Baptism (1), ch.4.2.

Mt.3.6, John's Baptism Ac.10.37.

p.p.1 S.9.4.

Mt.3.13. Christ Bentized. p.p.Lu.3.19.20. See Imprisonment, Mt.14.3. into prison.

Mt.9.14, John's Disciples.

See Ceremonialism, Mk.7.4. Is.40.3, John the Baptist, ch.1.19.

p.p.ch.1.34.

ch.1.15, Witnessing (2). SeeChrist Thronged.Mk.2.2. Mt.4.25, Multitudes. p.p.Ja.1.17.

2 Chr.20.12, Dependence [ch.15.5.

p.p.ch.1.20,23.

Mal.3.1. Forerunner.

heaven.

be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth must decrease. in him should not perish, but 31 He that cometh from above have eternal life.

16 For God so loved the earth is earthly, and speaketh world, that he gave his only of the earth: he that cometh p.p.1 Co.15.47. begotten Son, that whosoever from heaven is above all. believeth in him should not 32 And what he hath seen perish, but have everlasting and heard, that he testifieth; Is.55.4. Christ a Witness.

17 For God sent not his Son testimony. through him might be saved. that God is true.

already, because he hath not Spirit by measure unto him. [ch.1.16] believed in the name of the 35 The Father loveth the Son, See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. only begotten Son of God. 19 And this is the condem-his hand.

ness rather than light, because he that believeth not the Son

evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. 21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest,

Jē'sus and his disciples into the ciples than John, land of Jü-dæ'a; and there he 2 (Though Jē'gus himself bap-Mt.28.19, Baptism (1).

tized. because there was much water through Sā-mā'ri-a.

were baptized.

tion between some of John's 6 Now Ja'cob's well was there. Ge.30.24, Joseph. disciples and the James Share Izera shared Izera Shared Iz 25 Then there arose a ques-son Jo'seph.

purifying. and said unto him, Răb'bī, he sixth hour.

witness, behold, the same bap-sus saith unto her, Give me to tizeth, and all men come to drink.

heaven.

fore him.

the Son of man which is in of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth See Christ's Friendship, 14 And as Mō'ses lifted up greatly because of the bridethe serpent in the wilderness, groom's voice: this my joy Christ's Voic 1, ch.10.4. even so must the Son of man therefore is fulfilled. 30 He must increase, but I See Christ's Dominion

is above all: he that is of the Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, ch.13.13.

and no man receiveth his

into the world to condomn the 33 He that hath received his Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ. world; but that the world testimony hath set to his seal

18 He that believeth on him 34 For he whom God hath Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. is not condemned: but he that sent speaketh the words of Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. believeth not is condemned God: for God giveth not the See Fullness of Christ.

and hath given all things into Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion,

nation, that light is come into 36 He that believeth on the v.15, Faith (6), ch.5.24. the world, and men loved dark. Son hath everlasting life: and Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. the property of the Son Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2). shall not see life; but the De.32.20, Unbelief (3), [ch.8.24. 20 For every one that doeth wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4

Christ revealeth himself to a woman A.D.30. of Samaria: 31 his zeal for God's glory®

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Phar's-Mt.3.7, Pharisees. that they are wrought in God. sees had heard that Je'sus 22 ¶ After these things came made and baptized more disposch.3.22.

tarried with them, and bap-tized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Jū-dæ'a, and de-Mt.4.25, Judma. 23 And Jöhn also was baptiz-parted again into Gal'I-lee. ing in Æ'non near to Sa'lim, 4 And he must needs go

there: and they came, and 5 Then cometh he to a city of Sā-mā'ri-a, which is called p.p.Ge.33.19; Jos.24.32. 24 For John was not yet cast Sy char, near to the parcel of Jos. 20.7, Shechem (2). ground that Jacob gave to his Ge.25.26, Jacob. See Parental Gifts, Ge.24.36.

disciples and the Jews about Je'sus therefore, being wearied Mt.26.37, Christ's Humanwith his journey, sat thus on 26 And they came unto John, the well: and it was about the

that was with thee beyond 7 There cometh a woman of Jôr'dan, to whom thou barest Sâ-mā'rī-a to draw water: Jē'-

8 (For his disciples were gone See Apostles' Names.
[Mt.10.2. 27 Jöhn answered and said, away unto the city to buy meat.)
A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from Sā-mā'rī-ā unto him, How is it See Bigotry, Nu.11.28. that thou, being a Jew, askest 28 Ye yourselves bear me wit-drink of me, which am a womness, that I said, I am not the an of Sā-mā'rī-a? for the Jews Exr.4.3, Separation (3). Christ, but that I am sent be-have no dealings with the Sa-2 K.17.24, Samaritans, v.39. măr'i-tans.

29 He that hath the bride is 10 Je'sus answered and said See Ignorance of God Mt.9.15, Christ, Bridegroom, 29 he that nath the bridegroom: but the friend unto her, If thou knewest the

Is.9.6. See Self-abasement, [Ge.18.27.

De.26.15, Heaven (1).

See Christ Rejected, Mt. 8.34.

De.32.4. God of Truth.

Ep.1.22.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath, [Ro.1.18.

Jos.20.7, Galilee.

2 K.23.19, Samaria (2)

[ity (2).

Ex.17.3, Thirst, ch.19.28.

[Jud.2.10.

ch.1.10, Christ Unknown. [ch.8.19. See Ask, 1 K.3.5. Song 4.15, Living Water, [ch.7.38. See Doubters, Ge.15.8. See Pre-eminence of Christ, [Mt.3.11. father Jā'cob, which gave us city, and came unto him. the well, and drank thereof discioles prayed him, saying, Ge.21.14, Water. Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied, Re.18.14. of this water shall thirst again: not of. Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2). [Ac.10.43. Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts, ch.6.51. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied, [ch.6.35. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2) p.p.ch.6.34. See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11.

See Christ Reprove

See Marriage (2), Ge.2.24. Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet, ch.6.14.

2 K.17.24, Samaritans. Mt. Gerizim. De.11.29. De.12.5, Sacred Places.

See Universal Worship,

See Jerusalem (3), Is.3.1. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. p.p.Is.2.3. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. p.p.1 Ti.2.8. Ge.22.5, Worshippers. De.32.6, Universal Father. p.p.Ro.8.4; Ph.3.3. Jos.24.14, Sincerity.

See Formalism (1), Is.1.13. God a Spirit, Ac.17.24.

See Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.3.15. SeeChristUnknown, ch.1.10. p.p.ch.8.24. p.p.v.8.

thee living water.

his cattle?

to draw.

Master, eat. 13 Je'sus answered and said 32 But he said unto them, I 14 But whosoever drinketh of 33 Therefore said the dis-

Sir, give me this water, that I work, thirst not, neither come hither 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh 16 Jē'sus saith unto her, Go, harvest? behold, I say unto you, See Harvest, Ge. 8.22. 17 The woman answered and already to harvest.

Mk.8.33. said, I have no husband 🕽 husbands; and he whom thou that reapeth may rejoice tonow hast is not thy husband: gether. in that saidst thou truly. Sir. I perceive that thou art a reapeth. prophet. 20 Our fathers worshipped in whereon ye bestowed no labour : p.p.1 Pe.1.12. this mountain; and ye say, that other men laboured, and ye are in Jē-ru'sā-lem is the place where entered into their labours.

men ought to worship.

21 Je sus saith unto her, Wom-I-tans of that city believed on ch.2.22 Believers.
an, believe me, the hour cometh, him for the saying of the wom-IK.18.39, Religious Awaken-lines, which testified. He told me mountain, nor yet at Je-ru'sa- all that ever I did. lem, worship the Father. 22 Ye worship ye know not were come unto him, they be-Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2). what: we know what we wor-sought him that he would tarry Mt. 10.40, Receiving Christ. ship: for salvation is of the with them: and he abode there Jews 23 But the hour cometh, and 41 And many more believed ch.3.15, Faith (6). now is, when the true worship-because of his own word;

men ought to worship.

24 God is a Spirit: and they that this is indeed the Christ, De.26.10, Worship God, [Re.14.7. | him in spirit and in truth. that worship him must worship the Saviour of the world. 25 The woman saith unto him, departed thence, and went into I know that Mes-si'as cometh, Gal'i-lee.

him.

know that Messi as cometn, our rice.
which is called Christ: when he 44 For Je'sus himself testified, p.p.Mt.13.57; Mk.6.4; is come, he will tell us all things. that a prophet hath no honour Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. 18 come, ne will tell us all things. that a prophet hat Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, 26 Je sus saith unto her, I that in his own country. [ch.6.14.] speak unto thee am he.

ch.3.16, God's Gift, Ro.5.15. gift of God, and who it is that disciples, and marvelled that he Mt.13.54, Astonishment. saith to thee, Give me to drink; talked with the woman: yet no

thou wouldest have asked of man said, What seekest thou? him, and he would have given or, Why talkest thou with her? 28 The woman then left her See Haste, 1 S.21.8. 11 The woman saith unto waterpot, and went her way in-

him, Sir, thou hast nothing to to the city, and saith to the men, ch.1.15, Witnessing (2).

draw with, and the well is deep:

29 Come, see a man, which
from whence then hast thou
that living water?

29 Come, see a man, which
See Religious Awakenings,
did: is not this the Christ?

Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ

20 Christ See Seeking Christ, Mk.1.37

unto her, Whosoever drinketh have meat to eat that ye know Is. 25.6, Spir. Food.

the water that I shall give him ciples one to another, Hath shall never thirst; but the water any man brought him ought See Dullness (4). Mt. 15.16. shall never thirst; but the water and that I shall give him shall be to eat?

in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

My Is.59.17. Christ's Zealch.9.4

meat is to do the will of him Nu.32.12. Entire Conservation of the hist of 15 The woman saith unto him, that sent me, and to finish his ch.14.31, Obedience (4) ec.4.9, Completion, ch.17.4

call thy husband, and come Lift up your eyes, and look on Mt.18.11, Zeal for Souls. Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest, [Ga.6.9] the fields; for they are white said, I have no husband. Je'sus 36 And he that reapeth re-Mt. 9.38, Spir. Laborers, 1 Co.39 said unto her, Thou hast well ceiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that See Soul-winners, Pr.11.32. 18 For thou hast had five both he that soweth and he Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2), Da.12.3, Prom. to Workers. Ne.12.43, Joy in Service, [Acli21 37 And herein is that saying 19 The woman saith unto him, true, One soweth, and another Ps. 126.5, Spir. Sowing.

38 I sent you to reap that

43 ¶ Now after two days he

39 ¶And many of the Sā-măr'- 2 K.17.24, Samaritan

40 So when the Sā-măr'i-tans p.p.Lu.24.29.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.

spirit and in truth: for the ra-lyow we believe, and ther seeketh such to worship of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know Jb.19.25, Knowledge (6).

[Ro.8.25] Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ. Lu.2.11, Seviour.

Jos.20.7, Galilee.

45 Then when he was come 27 And upon this came his into Gal'i-lee, the Gal-i-læ ang Mk.14.70, Galileans, Ac.27.

pers shall worship the Father in 42 And said unto the woman, spirit and in truth: for the Fa-Now we believe, not because

two days.

also went unto the feast.

thy way; thy son liveth. And made me whole, the same said

.40, Receiving Christ. .2, Christ's Works. lebrew Festivals, Ex.23.14.

. Cana. ch.21.2.

ou**rtier**, or, ruler.

13, Capernaum, ch. 6.17.

6, Intercession (4).

25. Judæs.

2.14, Unbelief (2), [ch.6.64. 2.38, Sign-seekers, [ch.6.30.

death.

liveth.

to Găl'î-lee.

hour the fever left him.

2.46, Unbelievers, [ch.5.38. 1.28. Paternal Love.

3.32, Importunity, [Ac.12.5. 2.2. Faith Tested.

23, Christ Heals, ch.5.9. 2, Great Faith.

.20,Obedience to Christ. and he went his way. .41, Faith Honored, [ch.9.7.

3.56, God's Word Sure.

6.1**6, Fever, Ac.28.8.** Ac.16.34.

.22, Believers, ch.7.31. ch.2.11.

.31.

23.14, Hebrew Festivals. De.12.5. 10.1, Jerusalem.

sheep gate, etc. .18.26, Hebrew, ch.19.20.

Sickness (1), Le.26.16.

moving of the water. iling for the moving of ne water, also v.4, a mitted from the R.V.

bling of the water stepped in that himself doeth: and he will was made whole of whatsoever shew him greater works than discase he had.

5 And a certain man was 21 For as the Father raiseth Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1),

received him, having seen all there, which had an infirmity Mt.8.17, Infirmities the things that he did at Jeru'-thirty and eight years. sā-lēm at the feast: for they 6 When Jē'sus saw him lie,

and knew that he had been now 46 So Je'sus came again into a long time in that case, he Ca'na of Gal'i-lee, where he saith unto him, Wilt thou be Mt.9.36, Christ's Compas

made the water wine. And made whole? there was a certain nobleman, 7 The impotent man answered Lu.13.11, Helplessness, [ch.6.44. whose son was sick at Ca-per-him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me See Friendless Ps.31.11. Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity

47 When he heard that Je'sus into the pool: but while I am was come out of Jū-dæ'a into coming, another steppeth down

Găl'i-lee, he went unto him, before me.

8 Jĕ'gus saith unto him, Rise, mt.7.29, Authority of Christ. come down, and heal his son: take up thy bed, and walk.

for he was at the point of 9 And immediately the man Is.63.1, Christ's Power. was made whole, and took up Mt.4.23, Christ Heals, ch.9.6. 48 Then said Je'sus unto him, his bed, and walked: and on Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ.

Except ye see signs and won- the same day was the sabbath. Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3), [ch.7.23. ders, ye will not believe.

10 The Jews therefore said
49 The nobleman saith unto unto him that was cured, It is him, Sir, come down ere my the sabbath day: it is not law-Mk.2.24, Legalism, Ac.15.5. ful for thee to carry thy bed. 50 Je sus saith unto him, Go 11 He answered them, He that

the man believed the word that unto me, Take up thy bed, and Jē'sus had spoken unto him, walk. 12 Then asked they him, What 51 And as he was now going man is that which said unto down, his servants met him, thee, Take up thy bed, and and told him, saying, Thy son walk?

13 And he that was healed 52 Then enquired he of them wist not who it was: for Je'sus ch.1.10. Christ Unknown the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto multitude being in that place. him, Yesterday at the seventh 14 Afterward Je sus findeth De.12.5, Attendance upon him in the temple, and said un-53 So the father knew that it to him, Behold, thou art made

which Je'sus said unto him, worse thing come unto thee.
Thy son liveth: and himself 15 The man departed, and believed, and his whole house. told the Jews that it was Je'sus, ch.1.15. Witnessing (2). 54 This is again the second which had made him whole. miracle that Je'sus did, when 16 And therefore did the Jews

Jesus, on the sabbath day, cureth an impotent man at the pool of Bethesda: 16 the Jesus persecute him for it: 17 he justifieth himself.

A FTED Alice Sabbath (3)

The sabbath day, cureth an day.

The sabbath day, cureth an day.

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath (3)

The sabbath day, cureth an impotent worketh hitherto, and I work.

A FTER this there was a 18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. Je sus went up to Je-ru'sā-lēm. he not only had broken the 2 Now there is at J&ru'sā-lēm sabbath, but said also that God Lu.22.70. Christ Divine. by the sheep market a pool, was his Father, making himself which is called in the He brew equal with God.

tongue Bê-thes'da, having five 19 ¶ Then answered Je'sus and said unto them, Verily, ch.1.51, Verily, v.24. 3 In these lay a great multi-verily, I say unto you, The Son tude of impotent folk, of blind, can do nothing of himself, but halt, withered, waiting for the what he seeth the Father do:

4 For an angel went down at eth, these also doeth the Son a certain season into the pool, likewise.
and troubled the water: whoseever then first after the trouSon, and sheweth him all things

See Knowledge (10).

[Mt.11.27. a certain season into the pool, likewise. these, that ye may marvel.

2 Co.12.10.

See Sabbath Observance,
[Je.17.21.

was at the same hour, in the whole: sin no more, lest a Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden, [ch.8.11.

Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ.

71

L.Ji

he was come out of Jū-dæ'a in-persecute Jē'sus, and sought to Lu.4.29, Persecution (2) persecute Je sus, and soughts slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath Est.3.6, Malice (2). Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3).

Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

for what things soever he do-eth these also doeth the Son [ther, ch.10.30.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

Lu.12.46, Unbeliev'rs.

Eze.33.9, Neglect of De.1.43, Self-will. Ps.81.11, Call Refus

ch.1.4, Christ the L

1 K.3.13, Honor from

Ps.118.9, Trust in Mar

See Messianic Prophe

Mk.13.31, Christ's Wo

Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

See Apostles' Names.

[R

[d

See Christ the Life, ch.1.4. Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening, [ch.6.63. p.p.Lu.7.14: 8.54: ch.11.43. Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge, [Ac.10.42. judgment unto the Son: See Christ Honored, [Mk.11.8.

Ps.29.2. Honor God.

p.p.ch.8.49. See Divine Messenger, [Mt.21.37

ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, [ch.6.26. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).

Ps.37.3, Prom.to Believers [ch.6.35.

ch.3.15, Faith (6), ch.6.40. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2), [ch.6.40. Is.50.9, No Condemnation, Ro.8.1.

De. 8.3, Spir. Life, ch. 20.31. See Dead in Sin, Pr. 21.16. ch. 3.29, Christ's Voice. Mt. 2.15, Son of God. Ps. 49.15, Resurrection (1),

[ch.6.40. See Spir. Resurrection, [Eze.37.10.

ch.1.4, Christ the Life, p.p.Ac.17.28. [ch.10.10. Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ.

Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge. Mt.8.20, Son of Man, ch.6.53.

Jb.17.13, The Grave. ch.3.29, Christ's Voice. Ps.49.15. Resurrection (1). Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints. Ds.12.2, Eternal Life (1). Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2). Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to p.p.1 Co.15.52. [Works.

See Oneness with the Fa-De.32.4, Divine Justice, [Ro.2.2.

Ps.40.8, God's Will, ch.7.17. See Pleasing God, Pr.16.7. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. p.p.ch.8.14.

See Beloved Son, Mk.1.11.

Is.40.3, John the Baptist, [Mk.1.14. ch.1.15, Witnessing (2).

p.p.1 Jn.5.9.

Lu.2.11, Saviour. Jb.11.17, Radiancy, Ac.6.15. Jud.5.31, Spir. Light. Ps.106.13, Instability (2), p.p.Mt.3.5; Mk.6.20.

Mt.11.2, Christ's Works, See Completion, Zec.4.9. See Miracles (11), (Index).

Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. hath sent me.

22 For the Father judgeth no time, nor seen his shape. man, but hath committed all 38 And ye have not his word 23 That all men should hon- hath sent, him ye believe not.

eth not the Father which hath which testify of me. sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto me, that ye might have life.

and believeth on him that sent men. me, hath everlasting life, and 42 But I know you, that ye Pr.15.11. Hearts Read tion; but is passed from death you. unto life.

God: and they that hear shall receive honour one of another, Nu.22.17. Earthly Hon 26 For as the Father hath life cometh from God only? in himself; so hath he given to 45 Do not think that I will acthe Son to have life in himself; cuse you to the Father: there p.p.ch.9.28; Re.2.17.

man. 28 Marvel not at this: for the me: for he wrote of me. hear his voice, 29 And shall come forth: they that have done good, un-

they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. 30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: A FTER these things Je'sus p.p.Mt.14.15; Mt.6.35; and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own lee, which is the sea of Ti-be'-

which hath sent me. self, my witness is not true. his miracles which he did on See Sickness (1), Le.2 32 There is another that bear-them that were diseased. eth witness of me; and I know 3 And Je sus went up into a Mt.18.20, Fellowship

Mt.3.17, Divine Witness, v.37. that the witness which he wit-mountain, and there he sat nesseth of me is true.

35 He was a burning and a buy bread, that these may eat? Ps.115.12, Divine Care. his light.

hath given me to finish, the every one of them may take a same works that I do, bear little.

37 And the Father himself, saith unto him,

up the dead, and quickeneth which hath sent me, hath borne Mt.3.17. Divine With them; even so the Son quick-witness of me. Ye have nei-eneth whom he will. ther heard his voice at any Ge.3.15, Messianic Pr Ge.3.8, God's Voice. Ex.33.20, God Unseen

38 And ye have not his word See Word "Despised abiding in you: for whom he See Christ Rejected."

our the Son, even as they 39 Search the scriptures; for R.V. Ye search the honour the Father. He that in them ye think ye have eterhonoureth not the Son honour- nal life: and they are they Lu.18.30, Eternal Life 40 And ye will not come to

you, He that heareth my word, 41 I receive not honour from

shall not come into condemna- have not the love of God in See Estrangement, P 43 I am come in my Father's Mt.21.37, Divine Mess 25 Verily, verily, I say unto name, and ye receive me not: Mt.8.34, Christ Reject

you, The hour is coming, and if another shall come in his now is, when the dead shall own name, him ye will receive. See False Christs, Mt hear the voice of the Son of 44 How can ye believe, which p.p.ch.12.43.

and seek not the honour that Ge.11.4, Ambition, 27

27 And hath given him au- is one that accuseth you, even Ex.2.2. Moses. thority to execute judgment al-Mô'ses, in whom ye trust. so, because he is the Son of 46 For had ye believed Mo'hour is coming, in the which 47 But if ye believe not his De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

ses, ye would have believed all that are in the graves shall writings, how shall ye believe my words? CHAPTER 6

to the resurrection of life; and Christ feedeth five thousand with five A.D.32. loaves and two fishes: 19 he walk-eth on the sea: 22 the multitude flocking unto him, he reproveth their carnal views, etc.

will, but the will of the Father ri-as. 2 And a great multitude fol-Mt.4.25, Multitudes. 31 If I bear witness of my-lowed him, because they saw See Miracles (11), (Ind

with his disciples. 33 Ye sent unto John, and he 4 And the passover, a feast of Le.23.6, Feast of Passo

bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these
his eyes, and saw a great comSeeChristThronged.M

things I say, that ye might be pany come unto him, he saith Mt.10.3, Philip (a), ch. saved.

unto Phil'ip, Whence shall we Ge.14.18, Bread.

shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in him: for he himself knew what he would do. 36 But I have greater wit- 7 Phil'ip answered him, Two p.p.Nu.11.21,22.

ness than that of John: for hundred pennyworth of bread the works which the Father is not sufficient for them, that

witness of me, that the Father 8 One of his disciples, An'-Mt.4.18, Andrew, ch.12 drew, Si'mon Pē'tēr's brother,

102

9 There is a lad here, which bread, after that the Lord had

2.18, Helpful Children. 1-2. Weak Instrumental hath five barley loaves, and given thanks:)
10.6. May's Extremity two small fishes: but what are
10.6. May's Extremity two small fishes: but what are

.8.65, Feasts, ch.12.2.

23.5, Superabundance.

1.11.8, Christ Honored. 14.23, Temptation Re-[sisted, Ac.8.20.

.14.23, Retirement.

1.34.11, Sea of Galilee.

.4.13, Capernaum, v.24.

3.19.11, Tempests.

e Christ's Dominion

t.14.30, Needless Fear.

t.9.22, Christ Comforts.

e.26.24, "Fear Not." e Receiving Christ,
[Mt.10.40.

p.v.2.

.p.v.1

1.24.24, Ships.

16.6, Man's Extremity, they among so many? 10 And Je'sus said, Make the neither his disciples, they also Mk.6.39.

men sit down. Now there was took shipping, and came to Ca-Mt.4.13, Capernaum. much grass in the place. So per na-um, seeking for Je sus. the men sat down, in number 25 And when they had found about five thousand.

4.43, Miracles of Loaves.

11 And Jē'gus took the loaves;

9.13, Blessings (6).

Co-operation with God, [1 S.14.45] and when he had given thanks, when camest thou hither?

26 Jē'gus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because of the fishes as much as they great the miracles, but because of the fishes as much as they great the miracles, but because of the fishes as much as they great the miracles, but because the miracles of the leaves as the miracles of the leaves and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the leaves and the loaves; and when he had given thanks, when camest thou hither?

26 Jē'gus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because of the leaves.

16.13, Multitude Fed.

would. 12 When they were filled, he and were filled.

Divine Supplies, De.2.7. ments of the five barley loaves, sealed.

the had seen the miracle that 29 Jē'gus answered and said unto them, This is the work of truth that prophet that should truth that prophet that should come into the world.

18.18, Christ, Prophet, [ch.7.40]

11.3. Jesus, the Messigh.

and take him by force, to make then, that we may see, and him a king, he departed again believe thee? what dost thou into a mountain himself alone. work?

come, his disciples went down in the desert; as it is written, unto the sea, 17 And entered into a ship, en to eat. and went over the sea toward 32 Then Je sus said unto them,

dark, and Jē'sus was not come Mō'ses gave you not that bread p.p.Ja.1.17. to them. 18 And the sea arose by rea-giveth you the true bread from Bread of Life, v.35. son of a great wind that blew. heaven.

19 So when they had rowed 33 For the bread of God is he p.p.v.51.

furlongs, they see Je'sus walk-en, and giveth life unto the ch.1.4. Christ the Life. [Is.9.6. ing on the sea, and drawing world. nigh unto the ship: and they 34 Then said they unto him, p.p.ch.4.15. were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It bread.

is I; be not afraid.

35 And Jē'sus said unto them, v.32, Bread of Life, v.48.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and cometh to me shall never hun-ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers, immediately the ship was at the land whither they went. me shall never thirst.

22 The day following, when 36 But I said unto you, That the people which stood on the ye also have seen me, and be Mt.8.34. Christ Rejected. other side of the sea saw that lieve not. there was none other boat 37 All that the Father giveth there, save that one wherein me shall come to me; and him to his disciples were entered, that cometh to me I will in no See Accepted of God.

23 (Howbeit there came other sent me. boats from Tî-bē'rī-as nigh un- 39 And this is the Father's to the place where they did eat will which hath sent me, that Ps. 40.8, God's Will.

saw that Je'sus was not there,

him on the other side of the

cause ye did eat of the loaves, Ex.16.3, Carnality, Ro.7.23.

said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, which perisheth, but for that that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the frag-for him hath God the Father seeded.

16 When they were filled, and were filled, and were filled, and for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto every the filled of man shall give unto you:

18 When they were filled, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat Ec.1.3, Worldly Labor.

See Work (2), Hag.2.4.

18 Labour not for the meat because which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto every filled.

The Enduring, 1 Co.3.14.

Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), ich.10.28 (ch.10.28 (filled)).

Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts.

See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18.

which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when might work the works of God?

15 Then said they unto him, Ext. 8.21, Teachableness. What shall we do, that we Mt. 13.36. Instruction Sought See Works Insufficient, p.p. Lu. 10.25.

18.18, Christ, Prophet, [ch.7.40. truth that prophet that should God, that ye believe on him come into the world.

11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, [v.69. truth that prophet that should whom he hath sent.

15 When Je sus therefore perceived that they would come him, What sign shewest thou Mt.12.38, Sign-seekers. [1 Co.1.22.

> 16 ¶And when even was now 31 Our fathers did eat manna Ex.16.4, Manna, 1 Co.10.3. He gave them bread from heav- See Food (1), Ps.78.24.

Cā-pēr'na-um. And it was now Verily, verily, I say unto you, ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, v.47. from heaven; but my Father See God's Gift, ch.3.16.

about five and twenty or thirty which cometh down from heav-Lord, evermore give us this 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ.

[ch.10.28.

11

LŤ

الأال.

٠Ĕ١

[ch.11.26. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied, [ch.7.37.

De.32.20. Unbelief (3).

and that Jē sus went not with his disciples were gone away alone;

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35.

[Ac.10.35. See Accepted of God,

p.p.ch.11.24; 17.12. p.p.ch.5.28; 1 Co.15.52.

See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6. ch.3.15, Faith (6), ch.11.25. Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2) [ch.12.25. Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1), [ch.11.25.

Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. p.p.v.35,51.

p.p.Lu.4.22.

ch.1.10, Christ Unknown.

Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1) [1 Co.10.10. Lu.13.11, Helplessness

Ch.15.5 Song 1.4, Spir. Attraction,

[ch.12.32. p.p.ch.5.28. p.p.Is.54.13.

De.4.5, Instruction (5), [1 Co.2.12. Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Ex.32.20. God Unseen. p.p.ch.1.18.

ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, v.53. ch.3.15. Faith (6). Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2), v.32. Bread of Life. v.51. Ex. 16.4, Manna. See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14.

De. 8.3, Spir. Lite. Lu. 20.36, Immortality, [ch. 8.51. Is.25.6, Spir. Food, ch.10.9.

v.32. Bread of Life. v.58.

Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts [ch.10.28

See Christ's Sacrifice, ch.15.13. See Reasonings, Mt.16.7. Ps.82.5, Dullness (2).

See Mystery of Christ, [Ro.16.25.

ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, ch.8.34 ch.1.4, Christ the Life. Mt.8.20, Son of Man, ch.12.23. Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin, [2 Co.5.14.

p.p.v.55. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2). Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1).

p.p.v.53.

of all which he hath given me and drinketh my blood, dwelleth Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. I should lose nothing, but in me, and I in him.

that sent me, that every one he shall live by me. lieveth on him, may have ever-came down from heaven; not

up at the last day. 41 The Jews then murmured this bread shall live for ever. at him, because he said, I am 59 These things said he in

from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this 60 Many therefore of his dis-See Christ Despised, Is.53.3. Je sus, the son of Jo seph, whose ciples, when they had heard father and mother we know? this, said, This is an hard say-

how is it then that he saith, I ing; who can hear it? came down from heaven?

61 When Je sus knew in him-

and said unto them, Murmur at it, he said unto them, Doth not among yourselves.

sent me draw him: and I where he was before? will raise him up at the last 63 It is the spirit that quick-

45 It is written in the proph-ling: the words that I speak Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. ets, And they shall be all taught unto you, they are spirit, and of God. Every man therefore they are life.

learned of the Father, cometh that believe not. For Je'sus

seen the Father, save he which and who should betray him. is of God, he hath seen the 65 And he said, Therefore Father.

you, He that believeth on me were given unto him of my hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

in the wilderness, and are dead. walked no more with him. 50 This is the bread which 67 Then said Je'sus unto the cometh down from heaven, that twelve, Will ye also go away? a man may eat thereof, and not 68 Then Si'mon Pe'ter an-

came down from heaven: if words of eternal life. shall live for ever: and the sure that thou art that Christ, bread that I will give is my the Son of the living God. flesh, which I will give for the 70 Je'sus life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore strove and one of you is a devil? among themselves, saying, How 71 He spake of Jū'das Is-căr'can this man give us his flesh i-ot the son of Si'mon; for he to eat?

53 Then Jē'sus said unto them, being one of the twelve. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, Jesus, exhorted by his unbelieving A.D.32. ye haye no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at

56 He that eateth my flesh, him.

should raise it up again at 57 As the living Father hath the last day.

Solution in the last day.

Solution in the last and I live by the Fa-Mt.21.37. Divine Measurage. 40 And this is the will of him ther: so he that eateth me, even

which seeth the Son, and be- 58 This is that bread which v.32, Bread of Life. lasting life: and I will raise him as your fathers did eat manna, p.p.v.49. and are dead: he that eateth of

the bread which came down the synagogue, as he taught Synagogues (1), ch. 18.20. in Cā-pēr na-ŭm.

43 Je'sus therefore answered self that his disciples murmured See Murmuring (1), Pr.191 this offend you?

44 No man can come to me, 62 What and if ye shall see except the Father which hath the Son of man ascend up Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, ch.20.17. eneth; the flesh profiteth noth-

that hath heard, and hath 64 But there are some of you Christ's Foreknowledge

knew from the beginning who See Hearts Read, ch.2.25. 46 Not that any man hath they were that believed not,

said I unto you, that no man p.p.v.37,44. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto can come unto me, except it Father.

66 TFrom that time many of 49 Your fathers did eat manna his disciples went back, and

Mt.4.18, Peter. swered him, Lord, to whom 51 I am the living bread which shall we go? thou hast the Mk.13.31, Christ's Words

any man eat of this bread, he 69 And we believe and are

answered them. Have not I chosen you twelve,

it was that should betray him, See Betrayal, Mt.26.16.

CHAPTER 7

kinsmen to shew himself, 10 goeth secretly to the feast: 14 he teacheth in the temple. 45 The Pharisees in the temple. 45 The Pharisees are angry at their officers for not taking Christ.

the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

A FTER these things Jē'gus p.p.ch.11.8.

Jos. 20.7. Galilee.

Mt. 4.25. Judæa.

Est. 3.6. Malice (2).

Lu. 4.29. Persecution (2).

[ch.13.34 See Oneness with the [Father, Jm.10.30, ch.1.4, Christ the Life.

Lu.20.36, Immortality.

Mt.4.13, Capernaum.

See Man's Ignorance, Jh. 8.9.

See Rock of Offence, Mt.11.6

"Spirit" Quickeneth,
[Ro.8.11.

[d.ii.L Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2), (ch.10.25 See Judas Iscariot, Mt. 26.47.

Ex.32.8, Backsliders, [1 Ti.5.15. Ps.106.13, Instability (2). See Apostles' Name Mt.10.2. De.30.15, Call to Decision.

[ch.7.46

ch.2.22, Believers. Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ, Ch.11.27. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Ch.7.41.

SecApostles Called, Mk.1.17. Mt.10.4, Judes Iscariot, [ch.12.4.

[ch.8.37.

.23.34, Feast of Taber-[nacles. tabernacles was at hand. .12.46, Christ's Brethren. 3 His brethren therefore said it is of Mo'ges, but of the fa-

p.ch.11.56.

1.12.51, Divisions, v.43.

e.1.17, Fear of Man, [ch.9.22.

t. 13.54, Astonishment.

t.7.28, Christ's Teaching, [2 Jn.9.

t.21.37, Divine Messenger.

(cn.14.2). s.40.8, God's Will,Ac.21.14. ee Assurance, Col.2.2. e.9.24, Spir. Knowledge,

[ch.17.3. V. speaketh from himself ee Self-exaltation, Pr.17.19.

ee God Glorified, ch.13.31.

[Ac.7.38.

1.1.14. Christ the Truth. 1.53.9, Christ Sinless.

x.34.32, Lawgiver (2),

.p.ch.8.48.

e.3.11, Disobedience (2). ce Plots Laid, Mt.12.14.

It.9.34, Blasphemy (2).

r, *learning*.

e Christ's Works, Mt.11.2. also may see the works that 23 If a man on the sabbath thou doest.

[v.5.] unto him, Depart hence, and go thers;) and ye on the sabbath into Jū-dæ'a, that thy disciples day circumcise a man.

doeth any thing in secret, and be broken; are ye angry at me, let.7.3, Inconsistency, he himself seeketh to be known because I have made a man Mt.16.26. shew thyself to the world. t.12.46, Christ's Brethren, 5 For neither did his brethren 24 Judge not according to the 1 S.16.7, Outward Appearance, but judge righteous [ance, 2 Co.5.12. e Unbelief (2), ch.12.37. e Unbelief (2), ch.12.37.

6 Then Je said unto them, judgment.

e Christ's Hour, Mt.26.13. My time is not yet come: but 25 Then said some of them your time is alway ready.

7 The world cannot hate you; whom they seek to kill? i.6.11, Christ Hated, ch.15.18. .1.25, Reproof (4). ril Works, ch.8.41. of are evil. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I this is the very Christ? p.v.2.

go not up yet unto this feast; 27 Howbeit we know this See Christ Despised, Is.53.3. for my time is not yet full come. man whence he is: but when 9 When he had said these Christ cometh, no man knowwords unto them, he abode eth whence he is. still in Găl'î-lee. 10 ¶ But when his brethren temple as he taught, saying, Ye were gone up, then went he both know me, and ye know

he? 12 And there was much mur-from him, and he hath sent muring among the people con-me. e Rock of Offence, Is. 8.14. cerning him: for some said, He 30 Then they sought to take See Plots Laid, Mt. 12.14. is a good man: others said, Nay; him: but no man laid hands but he deceiveth the people. a.3.2, Secret Discipleship, [ch.12.42. 13 Howbeit no man spake not yet come. openly of him for fear of the 31 And many of the people

e.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary, Ac.2.46. t.24.1, Temple (3).
T.4.23, Christ, Teacher, [ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8.2.]

[ch.8 the feast Jegus went up into miracles than these which this See Miracles (11), (Index).

letters, having never learned? things concerning him; and 16 Je'sus answered them, and the Phar'i-sees and the chief

x.20.6, Prom. to Obedient, 17 If any man will do his 33 Then said Je'sus unto ch.14.23 will, he shall know of the docthem, Yet a little while am I Departure Foretold. whether I speak of myself. 18 He that speaketh of him 34 Ye shall seek me, and p.p.Is.55.6; ch.8.21. self seeketh his own glory: shall not find me: and where I

but his that sent me.

but he that seeketh his glory am, thither ye cannot come. that sent him, the same is true, 35 Then said the Jews among and no unrighteousness is in themselves, Whither will he go, him.

the law, and yet none of you among the Gen'tiles, and teach Or, among the Greeks, etc. keepeth the law? Why go ye the Gen'tiles? about to kill me? 20 The people answered and is this that he said, Ye shall said, Thou hast a devil: who seek me, and shall not find

goeth about to kill thee? p.ch.5.8.9.

21 Je sus answered and said ye cannot come?

ee Christ's Works, Mt.11.2. unto them, I have done one 37 ¶ In the last day, that Le.23.34, Feast of Taber. work, and ye all marvel.

2 ¶ Now the Jews' feast of 22 Mo'ses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because Ge. 17.10, Circumcision.

day receive circumcision, that 4 For there is no man that the law of Mo'ses should not See Legalism, Mk.2.24.

openly. If thou do these things, every whit whole on the sab-Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3), [ch.9.14. bath day?

of Jē-ru'sā-lēm, Is not this he,

but me it hateth, because I tes- 26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, tify of it, that the works there- and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that p.p.v.48.

also up unto the feast, not whence I am: and I am not openly, but as it were in secret. come of myself, but he that 11 Then the Jews sought him sent me is true, whom ye know De.32.4, God of Truth. at the feast, and said, Where is not. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of

29 But I know him: for I am Mt.11.27, Knowledge (10),

believed on him, and said, When ch.2.22, Believers, ch.8.30.

saying, How knoweth this man that the people murmured such said, My doctrine is not mine, priests sent officers to take him.

trine, whether it be of God, or with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

that we shall not find him? Ps.82.5, Dullness (2).

19 Did not Mo'ses give you will be go unto the dispersed Le.26.33, Dispersion (2), [Ja.1.1. 36 What manner of saying

> me: and where I am, thither great day of the feast, Je'gus diditized by Inacles

De.16.20, Justice Enjoined.

28 Then cried Je'sus in the Lu. 8.8, Cries of Christ, v.37.

Jud.2.10. Ignorance of God.

Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger, [ch.8.42. on him, because his hour was Mt.26.18, Christ's Hour,

ch.12.23.

. Z. J

l. Jil

Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18.

Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2).

ft.13.54. Astonishment.

105

(Rai

[ch.14

ST. JOHN, 8

Lu.8.8, Cries of Christ, ch.12.44. Is.45.22, Universal Call, Ge.7.1, "Comes." [Ro.10.12 Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied,

Re.7.16 Mt.21.22, Faith (8), ch.14.12. Ps.36.8, Spir. Rivers. Song 4.15, Living Water, Re.7.17.

Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised, [ch.14.16.

p.p.Jl.2.28; Ac.2.17.

See Glorified Christ, Ac.9.5. glorified.)

De.18.18, Christ, Prophet, [ch.9.17. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, [ch.8.28. ch.1.10, Christ Unknown. Jos.20.7, Galilee, ch.12.21.

p.p.Mi.5.2. Mt.1.1, Son of David, Ro.1.3. Ge.48.7, Bethlehem.

Ru.4.22, David.

Lu.12.51, Divisions, ch.9.16.

p.p.v.30. p.p.▼.32.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words, [ch.12.48. See Authority of Christ, [Mt.7.29.]

Mt.3.7, Pharisees. See Arrogance, 1 S.2.3. See Christ Despised, Is.53.3.

p.p.1 Co.1.20. R.V. this multitude

ch.3.1, Nicodemus, ch.19.39.

See Secret Discipleship, [ch.3.2.

p.p.Pr.18.13.

p.p.Pr.10.10. Cee Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20.

Mk.6.3, Prejudice.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

A.D.32.

Mt.14.23, Retirement. Mt.21.1, Mt. of Olives. Ge.22.3, Early Rising (2). Mt.24.1, Temple (3). See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. Mk.1.37, Seeking Christ. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

me, and drink.

living water.

Prophet.

the seed of Da'vid, and out of and wrote on the ground. Dā'vid was?

43 So there was a division conscience, went out one by Ge.42.21, Guilty Conscience among the people because of one, beginning at the eldest, Jb.9.20, Self-condensation was: have taken him; but no man standing in the midst. laid hands on him.

sees; and they said unto them, an, where are those thine accus-Why have ye not brought him? ers? hath no man condemned 46 The officers answered, Nev-thee? er man spake like this man.

ceived?

51 Doth our law judge any record of thyself; thy record

man, before it hear him, and is not true. know what he doeth? 52 They answered and said unto them, Though I bear rec- Is.55.4, Christ a Witness, unto him, Art thou also of ord of myself, yet my record is Găl'i-lee? Search, and look: true: for I know whence I came, ch.1.14, Christ the Truth

for out of Gal'i-lee ariseth no and whither I go; but ye can-|See Christ's Wisdom, Is.11 53 And every man went unto whither I go. his own house.

CHAPTER 8

TE'SUS went unto the mount law, that the testimony of two Nu.35.30, Witnesses. of Ölives.

2 And early in the morning 18 I am one that bear witness See Beloved Son, Mt.12.1 he came again into the temple, of myself, and the Father that see Messianic Prophecies and all the people came unto sent me heaveth witness of me large and all the people came unto sent me heaveth witness of me large and all the people came unto sent me heaveth witness of me large and all the people came unto sent me heaveth witness of me large and all the people came unto sent me heaveth witness of me large and all the people came unto sent me large and all the people came and al and all the people came unto sent me beareth witness of me. Mt.3.17, Divine Witn him; and he sat down, and 19 Then said they unto him, taught them.

stood and cried, saying, If any 3 And the scribes and Phar- 2 S.8.17, Scribes. man thirst, let him come unto i-sees brought unto him a wom-Mt.3.7, Pharisees. an taken in adultery; and when Nu.25.6, Lasciviou 38 He that believeth on me, they had set her in the midst, as the scripture hath said, out 4 They say unto him, Master,

of his belly shall flow rivers of this woman was taken in adul- Ex.20.14, Adultery. tery, in the very act. on him should receive: for the stoned: but what sayest thou?

39 (But this spake he of the 5 Now Mo'ses in the law com-Ex.34.32, Lawgives (2). Spirit, which they that believe manded us, that such should be p.p.Le.20.10. Hō'lỹ Ghōst was not yet given; 6 This they said, tempting Mk.10.2, Christ Tried. because that Jē'sus was not yet him, that they might have to Mt.16.1, Snares Laid (2).

accuse him. But Je'sus stooped 40 Many of the people there down, and with his finger wrote Is.42.2. Christ Silest fore, when they heard this say on the ground, as though he ing, said, Of a truth this is the heard them not.

7 So when they continued 41 Others said, This is the asking him, he lifted up him-See Judgment Forbidde Christ. But some said, Shall self, and said unto them, He

Christ come out of Gal'I-lee? that is without sin among you, Ge.6.5, Sin Universal. 42 Hath not the scripture let him first cast a stone at her. 1 S.11.13, Mercifulness. said, That Christ cometh of 8 And again he stooped down, the town of Bethle-hem, where 9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own Ps. 32.3, Conviction of Se

even unto the last: and Je sus 44 And some of them would was left alone, and the woman 10 When Je'sus had lifted up 45 Then came the officers himself, and saw none but the to the chief priests and Phar'i-woman, he said unto her, Wom-

11 She said, No man, Lord. 47 Then answered them the And Je sus said unto her, Nei-Mt.9.36, Christ's Companies Phăr'i-sees, Are ye also de-ther do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. 48 Have any of the rulers or 12 Then spake Je'sus again

of the Phar'i-sees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nic-o-dē'mus saith unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

Is.9.2, Christ the Light, [ch.12.]

Mt.16.24, Discipleship.

See Spir. Darkness, Is.9.

Jb.22.28, Light Promised 50 Nic-o-dē'mus saith unto light of life. them, (he that came to Jē'gus 13 The Phar'i-sees therefore by night, being one of them,) said unto him, Thou bearest

> not tell whence I come, and Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. 15 Ye judge after the flesh; I See Outward Appearance judge no man. 16 And yet if I judge, my Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge.

Christ releaseth a woman taken in adultery: 12 he preacheth himself the light of the world, and justifieth before the Jews.

17 It is also written in your p.p.De.17.6. 17 It is also written in your p.p.De.17.6.

> men is true. Where is thy Father? Jē'sus

See Sin Forgiven, 2 S.12. Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden. [Ro.6.

p.p.ch.5.31. 14 Je sus answered and said p.p.ch.13.3; 16.28.

Ch.18. p.p.ch.9.29.

[Father, ch.10.

Mt.21.37, Divine Messeng

[1 Ja.5

.14.7; 16.3. .31. Christ's Words. 9.26, Treasuries.

18, Christ's Hour.

1.3.31: 1 Co.15.47.

.8, Children of the a.17.14. [Wo

h.4.26; 9.37.

5.32, Christ, Judge.

.24, Spir. Knowledge.

5.22, Spir. Bondage,

Ge.21.10; Ga.4.30.

Christ Unknown, ch. 36 If the Son therefore shall p.p.Ro.8.2. nor my Father: if ye had make you free, ye shall be free known me, ye should have indeed. known me, ye should have indected a large indected a large indected a large index in known my Father also.

the temple: and no man laid place in you.

3, Christ, Teacher. was not yet come. 21 Then said Je'sus again un- do that which ye have seen

3. Departure Foretold. pir. Death, Ge.2.17. O, Exclusion (2). 22 Then said the Jews, Will If ye were A'bra-ham's chil-5, Dullness (2).

he kill himself? because he dren, ye would do the works See Good Works, Mt.5.16. saith, Whither I go, ye cannot of A'brā-hām. 23 And he said unto them, Ye a man that hath told you the ch.1.14, Christ the Truth. are from beneath; I am from truth, which I have heard of De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of above: ye are of this world; I God: this did not Abra-ham. [World.

am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, father. Then said they to him, that ye shall die in your sins: We be not born of fornication; p.p.Ro.8.17. for if ye believe not that I am we have one Father, even God. he, ye shall die in your sins.

9, Condemnation (1).
.20, Unbelief (3),
[ch.16.9.
.3, Jesus, the Messiah.
Death of the Wicked,
[Pr.5.23. Christ Unknown. [ch.1.10. Who art thou? And Je sus love me: for I proceeded forth ch.14.23, Love to Christ. saith unto them, Even the and came from God; neither same that I said unto you came I of myself, but he sent Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger, from the beginning. me. 26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he my speech? even because ye that sent me is true; and I cannot hear my word.

18.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

2.4, God of Truth. speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27. They understood not that he spake to them of the Father murderer from the beginning, Ge.3.1, Satan's Works.

Ge.3.1, Satan's Works.

Ge.3.1, Satan's Works. 8.18, Christ, Oracle of [God, ch.12.49. 2.5, Dullness (2). h.3.14; 12.32. 3.31, Sufferings Pre-[dicted.

.20, Son of Man.
1.3, Jesus, the Messiah,
[ch.11.27.
Oneness with the Fav.26. [ther, Jn.10.30. do nothing of myself; but as is a liar, and the father of it. Ge.3.4, Lying. my Father hath taught me, I 45 And because I tell you the ch.1.14, Christ the Truth. speak these things. truth, ye believe me not.

29 And he that sent me is 46 Which of you convinceth speak these things. 1.37, Divine Messenger. ch.16.32. 1.14, Christ's Perfection.
.24, Piety, Ac.10.2.
6.7, Pleasing God;
[1 Th.2.4. left me alone; for I do always truth, why do ye not believe those things that please him.

those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words,
many believed on him.

31 Then said Je'sus to those

Then said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of them learning (1).

The said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of them learning (1).

The said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of them learning (1).

The said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of the said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of the said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of the said Je'sus to those them not, because ye are not of the said Je'sus to those the said Je'sus to the said Je'sus to those the said Je'sus to those the said Je'sus to the said many believed on him. .22, Believers, ch.10.42. Jews which believed on him, God. 7.9, Perseverance. 5.4, Abiding. 16.24, Discipleship, If ye continue in my word, 48 Then answered the Jews, ch.15.8.

truth, and the truth shall make 49 Je sus answered, I have not ch.17.17. 2.7.Spir.Liberty,Ro.6.18. you free. Mt.3.9. 33 They answered him, We be ther, and ye do dishonour me. Is.53.3, Christ Despised. 3.8, Jewiah Pride, v.39. A'bră-hăm's seed, and were nev- 50 And I seek not mine own Zec.9.9, Christ's Humility. Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9. er in bondage to any man: how glory: there is one that seeketh See God a Judge, Ge.18.25. .51, Verily, Verily, v.51.

> him, Now we know that thou Mt.27.39, Christ Reviled.
>
> 35 And the servant abideth hast a devil, A bră-hăm is dead, Mt.9.34, Slander (3). servant of sin.

not in the house for ever: but and the prophets; and thou the Son abideth ever. sayest, If a man keep my saythe Son abideth ever.

in the treasury, as he taught in me, because my word hath no See "Word" Despised, hands on him; for his hour 38 I speak that which I have Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. seen with my Father: and ye

to them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

See Children of the Devil.

See Children of the Devil.

[v.44.]

Lu.3.8.Jewish Pride,ch.9.28.
ther. Je gus saith unto them, p.p.Ro.9.7; Ga.3.7.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, Lu.6.11, Christ Hated.

41 Ye do the deeds of your ch.7.7, Evil Works, Ga.5.19.

42 Jē'sus said unto them, If

25 Then said they unto him, God were your Father, ye would

28 Then said Jesus unto and abode not in the truth, bethem, When ye have lifted up cause there is no truth in him. the Son of man, then shall ye When he speaketh a lie, he know that I am he, and that I speaketh of his own: for he

with me: the Pather hath not me of sin? And if I say the Is.53.9, Christ Sinless, [2 Co.5.21.

If ye continue in my woru, and said unto him, Say we not then are ye my disciples in- and said unto him, Say we not 2 K.17.24, Samaritans, [Ac.8.25. 32 And ye shall know the tan, and hast a devil?

sayest thou, Ye shall be made and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosover committeth sin is the sayest thou, Ye shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1).

Ps.50.17.

[ch.9.4.

Ch.13.2.

Lu.12.46, Unbelievers, [ch.10.26. 71

Ĭ

. Jik

Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

Mt.9.34, Blasphemy (2). a devil; but I honour my Fa-See Honor God, Ps.29.2.

Digitized by GOOGLE

p.p.ch.4.12. [Mt.3.11.

See Self-exaltation, Pr.17.19.

See Divine Witness, Mt.3.17.

Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

Mt.11.27, Knowledge (10), [ch.10.15.

ch.14.31, Obedience (4).

p.p.He.11.13.

Ge.11.27, Abraham. ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, [ch.10.1. Mi.5.2. Christ Eternal Nu.14.10, Stoning (2). Lu.4.29, Persecution (2).

A.D.32.

Mt.9.27, Blindness (2).

See Uncharitableness, [Is.29.21.

p.p.Ac.28.4.

p.p.ch.11.4. R.V. We must work Je.20.9, Pressure of Duty, [Ac.4.20. Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. [ch.10.25. Is.59.17, Christ's Zeal, [Ac.10.38. Mt.21.37, Divine Messen-[ger, ch.10.36. See Life Brief, Ge.47.9.

p.p.Mk.7.33; 8.23.

Is.29.16, Clay. Mt.4.23, Christ Heals.

Is.9.2, Christ the Light.

Mt.8.13, Faith (4). Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ.

Mk.1.41, Faith Honored Ac. 14.9.

ing, he shall never taste of others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

53 Art thou greater than our 10 Therefore said they unto See Pre-eminence of Christ, father A'bra-ham, which is him, How were thine eves dead? and the prophets are opened? dead: whom makest thou thy- 11 He answered and said, A self?

54 Jē'sus answered, If I hon-clay, and anointed mine eyes, our myself, my honour is and said unto me, Go to the nothing: it is my Father that pool of Si-lo'am, and wash: and honoureth me; of whom ye I went and washed, and I resay, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known 12 Then said they unto him, him: but I know him: and if Where is he? He said, I know I should say, I know him not, I not.

saying.

ch.17.5. fore Abra-ham was, I am.

of them, and so passed by.

CHAPTER 9

A man born blind receiveth sight. A saw a man which was blind prophet. from his birth.

born blind?

3 Jē'sus answered, Neither ceived his sight. hath this man sinned, nor his 19 And they asked them, sayparents: but that the works ing, Is this your son, who ye of God should be made mani-say was born blind? how then fest in him.

him that sent me, while it is and said, We know that this is day: the night cometh, when our son, and that he was born no man can work.

world.

he spat on the ground, and shall speak for himself.

went his way therefore, and synagogue. washed, and came seeing.

8 The neighbours there- He is of age; ask him. fore, and they which before 24 Then again called they the had seen him that he was man that was blind, and said blind, said, Is not this he that unto him, Give God the praise: Mk.10.46, Beggars (2), sat and Deggeu: 9 Some said, This is he: sinner.

man that is called Je'sus made Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). ceived sight.

shall be a liar like unto you: 13 They brought to the but I know him, and keep his Phari-sees him that afore Mt.3.7. Pharisees. time was blind.

56 Your father A'bra-ham re- 14 And it was the sabbath Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3), joiced to see my day: and he day when Je'sus made the clay,

saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto 15 Then again the Phar I-sees him, Thou art not yet fifty also asked him how he had reyears old, and hast thou seen ceived his sight. He said unto A'brā-hām? them, He put clay upon mine 58 Jē'sus said unto them, Veri-ly, verily, I say unto you, Be-16 Therefore said some of the

Phar'i-sees, This man is not of Mt.9.34, Slander (3). 59 Then took they up stones God, because he keepeth not Mk.2.24, Legalism. to cast at him: but Je'sus hid the sabbath day. Others said, Is.58.2, Sanctimony. himself, and went out of the How can a man that is a sinner Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. temple, going through the midst do such miracles? And there See Miracles (11), (lader) was a division among them. Lu.12.51. Divisions.ch.M.M.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened ND as Je'sus passed by, he thine eyes? He said, He is a De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

18 But the Jews did not be See Unbelievers, La.12.4 2 And his disciples asked him, lieve concerning him, that he saying, Master, who did sin, this had been blind, and received See Hardness (2), Ex. E. man, or his parents, that he was his sight, until they called the parents of him that had re-

doth he now see?

4 I must work the works of 20 His parents answered them

blind: 5 As long as I am in the 21 But by what means he now world, I am the light of the seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know ch.1.10, Christ Unknown 6 When he had thus spoken, not: he is of age; ask him: he

made clay of the spittle, and 22 These words spake his he anointed the eyes of the parents, because they feared belind man with the clay, the Jews: for the Jews had 2 K.3.16, Preparation for [Blessings, ch.11.39.] 7 And said unto him, Go, wash agreed already, that if any man Nu.11.28, Bigotry Company of the pool of Si-lō'am, (which did confess that he was Christ, See Prescution (See P is by interpretation, Sent.) He he should be put out of the

23 Therefore said his parents,

we know that this man is a See Slander (3), ML9.34.

on(4).Mt.la. Mt.10.17, Synagogues (2) ch. K See Excommunication,

108

.41, Suffering for Christ. 3.8, Jewish Pride, [Ro.2.19. 3.3, Christ Despised. 3. Spir. Ignorance. .10, Christ Unknown [ch.14.9. 1.45, Prayers Unanswered 22.5. Worshippers. 19.5. Obedience (3) 19.5, Obedience (3). 14.28, Prayer Heard. 16.16, Confessing Christ. 17.28, Contempt. 33.9. Spir. Pride. 12.15, Excommunication. 9.36, Christ's Compas [sion. Faith (6), ch.3.15. 2.15,Son of God,ch.10.36. 8.21, Teachableness, 13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Jesus, the Messiah, [ch.4.26. 8.2, Great Faith. 8.2, Christ Reverenced. .25.32, Christ, Judge. .5.17, Christ's Mission [ch.10.10 Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. 5.10, Blindness (4).

I see. heareth. Son of God? lieve on him? eth.

3.7, Pharisees. .Ro.2.19. .11.**22, Judgment ac. to** [Privilege, ch.15.22. 33.9,Spir. Pride,1 Co.4.18. 3.7, Conceit. D.32.

25 He answered and said. Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now

how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, I have robber. it again? will ye also be his sheep.

we are Mo'ses' disciples.

and yet he hath opened mine strangers.

33 If this man were not of them. teach us? And they cast him 10 The thief cometh not, but

it is he that talketh with thee. the sheep, and fleeth: and the

40 And some of the Phar'i-known of mine.

to him, Are we blind also? 41 Je'sus said unto them, If sheep. no sin: but now ye say, We which are not of this fold: See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. see; therefore your sin remain-them also I must bring, and

CHAPTER 10

Christ is the door, and the good shepherd. 19 Divers opinions of him.

Therefore doth my Father

Christ is the door, and the good shepflock, one shepherd.

Therefore doth my Father

See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18.

22 He proveth by his works that he is Christ, and asserteth his unity with the Father.

you. He that entereth not 26 Then said they to him by the door into the sheepfold, Nu.32.16, Sheepfolds. again, What did he to thee? but climbeth up some other See Folds, Ezc.34.14.

way, the same is a thief and a See False Shepherds,
[Is.56.11. told you already, and ye did not 2 But he that entereth in by hear: wherefore would ye hear the door is the shepherd of the See Christ, Shepherd, v.11.

disciples?

3 To him the porter openeth; See Open Door, 1 Co.16.9.

28 Then they reviled him, and and the sheep hear his voice: Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

said, Thou art his disciple; but and he calleth his own sheep Na.1.7, Saints Known, v.14.

by name, and leadeth them out. p.p.Je.3.15.

29 We know that God spake 4 And when he putteth forth unto Mō'ses: as for this fellow, his own sheep, he goeth before 1ch

we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye follow, but will flee from him: know not from whence he is, for they know not the voice of 6 This parable spake Jē'sus un-|See Parables (2), (Index).

31 Now we know that God to them: but they understood heareth not sinners: but if any not what things they were Ps.82.5, Dullness (2). man be a worshipper of God, which he spake unto them. and doeth his will, him he 7 Then said Je'sus unto them

again, Verily, verily, I say unto ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, [ch.12.24. 32 Since the world began was you, I am the door of the sheep. it not heard that any man 8 All that ever came before Is.56.10, Unfaithful Minisopened the eyes of one that me are thieves and robbers: was born blind. but the sheep did not hear

God, he could do nothing.

9 I am the door: by me if Ps.24.3, Access, ch.14.6.

34 They answered and said any man enter in, he shall be Lu.1.69, Salvation (2), unto him, Thou wast altogether saved, and shall go in and out, Is.25.6, Spir. Food, I Co.10.3. born in sins, and dost thou and find pasture.

Tor to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they ch.1.4, Christ the Life, had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the son of God?

Tor to steal, and to kill, and to ch.1.4, Christ the Life, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1.27.

It is mission, ch.1. for to steal, and to kill, and to had cast him out; and when he might have life, and that they had found him, he said unto might have it more abundantly. him, Dost thou believe on the 11 I am the good shepherd: Son of God?

the good shepherd giveth his 36 He answered and said, Who life for the sheep. is he, Lord, that I might be 12 But he that is an hireling,

and not the shepherd, whose 37 And Je sus said unto him, own the sheep are not, seeth Is.56.11, False Shepherds. Thou hast both seen him, and the wolf coming, and leaveth Mt.7.15, Wolves, Ac.20.29.

38 And he said, Lord, I be wolf catcheth them, and scat-lieve. And he worshipped him. tereth the sheep. 39 ¶And Jē'gus said, For judg-ment I am come into this world, cause he is an hireling, and Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2).

sees which were with him 15 As the Father knoweth Mt.11.27, Knowledge (10) heard these words, and said un-me, even so know I the Father:

and I lay down my life for the Ps.69.9, Substitution. ye were blind, ye should have 16 And other sheep I have, Ps.74.1, God's Sheep.

they shall hear my voice; and ch.3.29, Christ's Voice, v.27. there shall be one fold, and R.V. they shall become one

TERILY, verily, I say unto ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, v.7.

ch.3.29, Christ's Voice, v.16.

11

- 15

1.01

ĬŪĽ ₹ΕV

Ps.17.15. Satisfaction.

Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission,

ch.13.1, Christ's Love. Is.53.12, Christ's Death ch.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.

that they which see not might careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, p.p.v.11. [Song 1.6. Na.1.7, Saints Known, [1 Co.8.3.] Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

p.p.ch.2.19; 5.26; Ac.2.24. that ye may know, and believe, Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5) ceived of my Father. 19 There was a division that the Father is in me, and I Lu.12.51, Divisions.

23 And Je'sus walked in the true.

24 Then came the Jews round there.

temple in Sol'o-mon's porch.

about him, and said unto him,

How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ,

Is.63.1, Christ's Power, [ch.17.2. have power to lay it down, and my Father, believe me not. I have power to take it again. 38 But if I do, though ye be See Obedience (4), ch.14.31. This commandment have I re-lieve not me, believe the works: Mt.11.2, Christ's Works

18 No man taketh it from me, Son of God?

Mt.2.15, Son of God.e
but I lay it down of myself. I 37 If I do not the works of Pa.8.3, God's Works.

life, that I might take it again. est; because I said, I am the

Jöhn spake of this man were

CHAPTER 11

2 (It was that Mā'ry which

25 Jē'gus answered them, I NOW a certain man was 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2), told you, and ye believed not: Sick, named Lāz'a-rūs, of the works that I do in my Fa-Běth'a-nÿ, the town of Mā'rÿ Lu.10.39, Mary (c), v.20. ther's name, they bear witness and her sister Mār'tha.

26 But ye believe not, be anointed the Lord with oint-See Anointing (3), ch.12.

where he was.

Christ raiseth Lazarus to life. 45 A.D.33. Many Jews believe. 49 Caiaphas prophesieth. 54 Jesus hideth him-

ch.7.33, Departure Foretold. love me, because I lay down my into the world, Thou blasphem-ch.15.13. Christ's Sacrifice.

life, that I might take it again. east; because I said, I am the Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

he stumbleth not, because he 34 Jē'sus answered them, Is seeth the light of this world. p.p.Ps.82.6. it not written in your law, I 10 But if a man walk in the See Night, Ro.13.12 said, Ye are gods? night, he stumbleth, because De.28.29, Dark Way.1 Ja. 35 If he called them gods, there is no light in him.
unto whom the word of God 11 These things said he: and Man.

for which of those works do 8 His disciples say unto him, [ch.15.25. ye stone me? Master, the Jews of late sought 33 The Jews answered him, to stone thee; and goest thou See Stoning (2), ch.10.31. saying, For a good work we thither again? See Slander (3), Mt.9.34. stone thee not; but for blas- 9 Je'sus answered, Are there phemy; and because that thou, not twelve hours in the day? being a man, makest thyself If any man walk in the day, p.p.Ps.119.130; Pr.6.23. God.

be broken:

stones again to stone him. 32 Jē'sus answered them, 7 Then after that saith he to Many good works have I his disciples, Let us go into shewed you from my Father; Jū-dæ'a again.

and no man is able to pluck and her sister, and Laz'a-rus.

them out of my Father's hand. 6 When he had heard there-p.p.ch.10.40. 30 I and my Father are one. fore that he was sick, he abode Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests, Ja.1 31 Then the Jews took up two days still in the same place Ps.13.1, Divine Delays,

hand. De. 3.24, God's Greatness. 1 Chr. 29.12, God's Power. De. 5.15, God's Hand, 1 Pe. 5.6 Lu.22.70, Christ Divine, [ch.12.45. Oneness with the Father,

Na.1.7, Saints Known. Ho.6.3, Followers, ch.12.26. and I know them, and they fol- 3 Therefore his sisters sent See Great Faith, Mt. 8.2. low me: Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts, Ia.56.5, Spir. Gifts, Ja.1.17.
Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), p., Ro.8.39. [Ro.2.7, See Salvation Promised, Jb.11.18, Security, [Ia.45.17.
De.3.24, God's Greatness 28 And I give unto them he whom thou lovest is sick. eternal life; and they shall 4 When Je'sus heard that, he never perish, neither shall any said, This sickness is not unto See Christ's Wisdom, Is. I man pluck them out of my death, but for the glory of God, ch.13.31, God Glorified. 29 My Father, which gave glorified thereby.

them me, is greater than all; 5 Now Jegus loved Märtha, Christ's Friendship, v-36

of me.

therefore again among the in him. Jews for these sayings. 39 ¶ Therefore they sought [Father, ch. 14. 20 And many of them said, again to take him: but he Lu.4.29, Persecution (:). Jews for these sayings. Mt.9.34, Blasphemy (2). 2 K.9.11, Madness, Ac.26.24. He hath a devil, and is mad; escaped out of their hand,

why hear ye him?

eyes of the blind?

and it was winter.

tell us plainly.

as I said unto you.

42 And many believed on him ch.2.22, Believers, ch.124

her hair, whose brother Laz'a- 2 S.14.26, Hair, 1 Co.11.14

unto him, saying, Lord, behold, See Christ's Love, ch.13.1

that the Son of God might be Mt.2.15, Son of God.

See Miracles (11), (Inter

d.H.

v.30, Oneness with the

why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not youd Jôr'dan into the place Ge.32.10. Jordan.

See Truthfulness, Pr.12.1

2 K.20.1, Sickness (2).

Mt.4.25, Judæa.

De.1.17. Fear of Man.

See Spir. Darkness, Is.9.

[Father, ch. 14

the words of him that hath a where John at first baptized; See John's Baptism. No.

41 And many resorted unto Mt.4.25. Multitudes.

lem the feast of the dedication, miracle: but all things that p.p.ch.1.27,30,34; 3.30.

d.H.

Is.53.3, Christ Despised.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.

See Blindness (2), Mt.9.27.

Song 2.11, Winter, 2 Ti.4.21.

Or, hold us in suspense?

Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2),

Mt.11.2, Christ's Works, v.38.

Lu.12.46, Unbelievers, [Ac.14.2.

Ps.58.3, Estrangement.

ch.3.29, Christ's Voice,

ch.12.37.

[ch.18.37.

Mt.24.1, Temple (3). Jud.3.23, Porches.

p.p.Ac.3.11.

[v.38. 2 Chr.28.9, Rage, Ac.7.57. Lu.4.29. Persecution (2).

Nu.14.10, Stoning (2), Ac.7.59. Mt.11.2, Christ's Works.

Ps.35.12, Evil for Good,

p.p.v.29.

Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger, [ch.17.8. Father hath sanctified, and sent out of sleep.

devil. Can a devil open the and there he abode.

22 ¶And it was at Jê-ry'sâ-him, and said, Jöhn did no

cause ye are not of my sheep, ment, and wiped his feet with

came, and the scripture cannot after that he saith unto them,

110

27 My sheep hear my voice, rus was sick.)

our friend Laz'a-rus sleepeth; v.5, Christ's Friendship. Laz'a-rus s

Digitized by **GO**

well.

brother.

of rest in sleep

Sleep (1), Pa.3.5.

Lazarus, v.43.

4.5. Aids to Faith, v.42.

Ro.8.38.

10.3. Thomas, ch. 14.5.

7.47. Love for Christ, [ch.12.3.

he found that he had lain in the grave four days already. 17.13. The Grave.

21.17. Bethany, ch.12.1. furlongs off:

.15.23, Sympathy (2), v.35. 50.21, Comfort (4).

.10.40, Martha, v.39. .10.39, Mary (c), v.32.

e Quietness (1), Ps.131.2.

.8.2, Great Faith.

e Christ's Intercession, [ch.17.9.

0.₹.25.

Da.12.2; Ac.24.15.

.3.15, Faith (6), ch.12.46. .49.15, Resurrection (1), [Ac.24.15. 1.18.30, Eternal Life (2).]

1.20.36, Immortality, [Ro.2.7. 1.37.3, Prom. to Believers, [ch.12.46.]

ch.20.28. L11.3, Jesus, the Messiah, [Ac.9.22.

t.2.15, Son of God, Ac.9.20. world.

t.4.20, Obedience to

[Christ, ch.14.21. unto him.

she arose quickly, and came seen the things which Je'sus ch.2.22, Believers.
unto him.

30 Now Je'sus was not yet come into the town, but was their ways to the Phar i-sees,

31 The Jews then which were 47 Then gathered the chief p.p.Mk.14.1. with her in the house, and priests and the Phar I-sees a Mt.3.7, Pharisces.

12 Then said his disciples, comforted her, when they saw Ge.50.21, Comfort (4). Lord, if he sleep, he shall do Ma'ry, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, 13 Howbeit Je'sus spake of saying, She goeth unto the his death: but they thought grave to weep there. that he had spoken of taking 32 Then when Mary was Lu.10.39, Mary (c), ch.12.3.

come where Je'sus was, and 14 Then said Je'sus unto them saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, Mt.15.30, At his Feet, Re.1.17.

plainly, Lăz'a-rus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your if thou hadst been here, my Mt.8.2, Great Faith. sakes that I was not there, to brother had not died. the intent ye may believe; 33 When Je'sus therefore saw nevertheless let us go unto her weeping, and the Jews also Ge.23.2, Grief, ch.20.11. weeping which came with her, Ge.21.16, Weeping.

16 Then said Thom'as, which he groaned in the spirit, and Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows is called Did'y-mus, unto his was troubled, 34 And said, Where have ye fellowdisciples, Let us also go, 1.16, Constancy, ch.13.1. that we may die with him. laid him? They said unto him,

17 Then when Je'sus came, Lord, come and see. 35 Jē'sus wept. 36 Then said the Jews, Be-18 Now Beth'a-ny was nigh hold how he loved him!

unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, about fifteen 37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which p.p.ch.9.7. 19 And many of the Jews opened the eyes of the blind,

came to Mär'tha and Mā'ry, to have caused that even this comfort them concerning their man should not have died? 38 Jē'sus therefore

now, whatsoever thou wilt ask dead four days.

of God, God will give it thee. 40 Jē'sus saith unto her, Said 23 Je'sus saith unto her, Thy I not unto thee, that, if thou 2 Chr. 20.20, Faith Enjoined.

brother shall rise again. 24 Mär tha saith unto him, I est see the glory of God? know that he shall rise again 41 Then they took away the in the resurrection at the last stone from the place where Is.40.4, Obstacles Removed.

day. the dead was laid. And Je'sus 25 Je sus said unto her, I lifted up his eyes, and said, Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven[ward, ch.17.1.

1.4. Christhe Life, ch.14.6. am the resurrection, and the Father, I thank thee that thou Mt.11.25, Prayer (19), 17.1. life: he that believeth in me, hast heard me. though he were dead, yet shall

> he live: 26 And whosoever liveth and the people which stand by I Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith. believeth in me shall never said it, that they may believe die. Believest thou this? that thou hast sent me.

27 She saith unto him, Yea, 43 And when he thus had See Cries of Christ, Lu.8.8. L16.16, Confessing Christ, Lord: I believe that thou art spoken, he cried with a loud v.1, Lazarus, ch.12.2. See Christ's Dominion.

the Christ, the Son of God, voice, Laz'a-rus, come forth. which should come into the 44 And he that was dead came Mt.4.20, Obedience to

world.

28 And when she had so said, graveclothes: and his face was 1 K.17.22, Resurrections, [Ac.9.40. she went her way, and called bound about with a napkin. Mt.27.59, Graveclothes Mā'ry her sister secretly, say-Jē'sus saith unto them, Loose

ing, The Master is come, and him, and let him go. calleth for thee.

45 Then many of the Jews 29 As soon as she heard that, which came to Mary, and had Lu.10.39, Mary (c).

in that place where Mär'tha and told them what things Je-| See Busybodies, 2 Th.3.11. met him. sus had done.

Ge.50.3, Mourning.

[ch.12.27.

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2). Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy, [He.4.15. v.5, Christ's Friendship, [ch.13.23.

again 20 Then Mar'tha, as soon as groaning in himself cometh p.p.Mt.27.60; Lu.24.2. she heard that Je'sus was comto the grave. It was a cave, Ge.23.6. Sepulchres. mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Märtha unto Jēgus, Lord, if thou hadst been of him that was dead, saith

Mary sat still in the house.

22 Then said Märtha unto the stone. Märtha, the sister of him that was dead, saith

Mary sat still in the house.

23 Jēgus said, Take ye away 2 K.3.16, Preparation for [Blessings.]

[Blessings.]

[Mk.16.20]

here, my brother had not died unto him, Lord, by this time Lu.10.40, Martha, ch.12.2.

22 But I know, that even he stinketh: for he hath been Ge.3.19, Corruption.
[Ac.13.36. Ge.15.8, Doubters, ch.20.25.

> wouldest believe, thou should-p.p.v.4,23. See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17.

- 3

l.Ji

REV

42 And I knew that thou hear- Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

est me always: but because of p.p.ch.12.30. (ch.13.19. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger.

p.p.ch.5.25. [Is.9.6. [Christ. forth, bound hand and foot with

[ch.19.40.

p.p.ch.10.42; 12.11.

Ar 20 19

Re. 4

Re-51

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (7). Jos.7.21, Avarice(2), Ac.16.1

See DivineDerence,
Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves
[Re.3.19 ee DivineDefence, Pa.5.11

ch.7.33, Departure Foretaid

p.p.ch.11.44.

Mt.2.4, Council, Ac.5.21. Mt.12.14, Plots Laid, v.53. See Miracles (11), (Index).

acles

all men will believe on him: ointment.

and the Romans shall come 4 Then saith one of his disciand nation.

Mt. 26.3, Caiaphas, ch.18.14 Ex.28.1, High Priests.

p.p.ch.18.14: 19.12.

fice. | should die for the people, and | 7 Then said Jesus, Let her | [ch.15.13. | that the whole nation perish alone: against the day of my See Christ's Sacrifice,

burying hath she kept this.

| Mk.14.6, Commendation.
| Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution | Solution |

himself: but being high priest with you; but me ye have not p.p.Mt.26.11; Mk.14.7. that year, he prophesied that always. See Christ's Death, Is.53.12. Je sus should die for that na- 9 Much people of the Jews

to put him to death.

52 And not for that nation there: and they came not for only, but that also he should Je sus sake only, but that they p.p.Ga.3.28. See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6. Mt.5.9, Children of God, [Ro.8.16. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. See Dispersion(2), Le.26.33.

ciples.

take him.

Mt.12.14. Plots Laid.

p.p.ch.7.1.

Mt.14.23, Retirement.

p.p.2 Chr.13.19.

Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. p.p.ch.2.13; 5.1; 6.4.

Nu.31.20, Purification, TAC 21.26.

p.p.ch.7.11.

See Christ Hated, Lu.6.11.

A.D.33.

Le.23.6. Feast of Passover. Mt.21.17, Bethany. p.p.ch.11.1. See Resurrections, ch.11.44. from the dead. See Feasts, 1 K.8.65. p.p.Mt.26.6; Mk.14.3. Lu.10.40, Martha. ch.11.1, Lazarus, v.10. Mt.9.10, Christ a Guest. Lu.10.39, Mary (c).

See Munificence, Nu.7.13.

CHAPTER 12

Jesus excuseth Mary anointing his feet. 10 The chief priests consult to kill Lazarus. 12 Christ rideth was with him when he called into Jerusalem with triumph. 23 He foretelleth his death.

Lazarus unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and Lazarus, ch.11.43. raised him from the dead, bare THEN Jē'aus six days before record.

L the passover came to Beth'- 18 For this cause the people p.p.v.11.

Lăz a-rus was one of them that ceive ye how ye prevail nothsat at the table with him.

3 Then took Ma'ry a pound of after him. ointment of spikenard, very 20 \ And there were certain

council, and said, What do we? costly, and anointed the feet 2 Chr.28.15, Anointing (1).

for this man doeth many mirof Jē'sus, and wiped his feet 2 K.4.10, Woman's Minist y

with her hair, and the house. with her hair: and the house

48 If we let him thus alone, was filled with the odour of the Lu.7.47, Love for Carist. 2 Chr.16.14, Sweet Odors

and take away both our place ples, Jū'das Is-cār'i-ot, Sī'mon's Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot, [ch.13.5] son, which should betray him,

49 And one of them, named 5 Why was not this ointment Cā'ia-phas, being the high sold for three hundred pence, Pr.11.24, Parsimony. priest that same year, said and given to the poor?
unto them, Ye know nothing 6 This he said, not that he

at all, cared for the poor; but because Gc.21.5, Dishonesty (2).

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man and bare what was put therein.

cared for the poor; but because Gc.21.5, Dishonesty (2).

Mt.15.7,Hypocrites,Ro.18.18

p.p.ch.13.29.

P.1.14, Purses.

burying hath she kept this.

therefore knew that he was

gather together in one the chil-might see Laz'a-rus also, whom | 1 S.6.19, Curiosity, Ac. 17.23 dren of God that were scattered he had raised from the dead. 10 But the chief priests con- Est. 3.9, Plotting. they took counsel together for a-rus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of See Good Influence, Mr. S. L. they took counsel together for a-rus also to death:

to put him to death.

54 Jē'sus therefore walked no him many of the Jews went p.p.ch.11.45.

more openly among the Jews; away, and believed no Jē'sus. ch.2.22, Believers.

but went thence unto a coun12 ¶ On the next day much p.p.Mt.21.8; Mk.11.7;

[Ln.19.3] try near to the wilderness, into people that were come to the a city called E'phra-im, and feast, when they heard that Je'-See Fellowship with Christ, there continued with his dissus was coming to Jê-ru'sā-lēm,
[Mt.18.20] sinks 13 Took branches of palm Le.23.40, Palm Branches. 55 ¶ And the Jews' passover trees, and went forth to meet p.p.Pa.118.26.

was nigh at hand: and many him, and cried, Hō-săn'na: went out of the country up to Blessed is the King of Is ra-el Ps. 2.6, Christ, King. Jeru'sa-lem before the pass-that cometh in the name of Mk.11.8, Christ Hopored over, to purify themselves. over, to purify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Je
14 And Je'sus, when he had p.p.Mt.21.7.

sus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the
temple, What think ye, that he
will not come to the feast?

Think See Sus, which is the found a young ass, sat thereselves, as they stood in the
temple, What think ye, that he
on; as it is written,
the see Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

See Fulfillment (1), Mt.1.2

57 Now both the chief priests sitting on an ass's colt. and the Phar'i-sees had given a commandment, that, if any not his disciples at the first: See Dullness (4), Mt.15.16 man knew where he were, he but when Je'sus was glorified, See Glorified Christ, Ac.9. should shew it, that they might then remembered they that p.p.ch.7.39. these things were written of him, and that they had done p.p.ch.14.26. these things unto him.

raised him from the dead, bare

a-ny, where Laz'a-rus was which also met him, for that they had been dead, whom he raised heard that he had done this miracle. 2 There they made him a sup-per; and Mär'tha served: but said among themselves, Per-p.p.ch.11.47,48.

ing? behold, the world is gone Mt.4.25, Multitudes.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

eks, Ac.14.1. .Is.2.3. 23.6. Feast of Passover.

.10.3, Philip (a), ch.14.8. .11.21, Bethsaida. s.20.7, Galilee, Ac.1.11. ..1.37, Seeking Christ.

.4.18, Andrew, Ac.1.13.

.26.18, Christ's Hour, .8.20, Son of Man, [ch.13.31.

1.51. Verily, Verily, b.1 Co.15.36. [ch.13.16.

p.Lu.14.26. .5.25, Spir. Loss. t.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). 1.18.30, Eternal Life (2), crving Christ, 1 Co.7.22. t. 16.24, Discipleship. o.6.3, Followers, ch.21.22. u.23.43, In Christ's Pres-lence, ch.14.3. K.3.13. Honor from Co.3.

K.3.13, Honor from God. s.91.14, Saints Exalted. ee Christ's Sufferings, [Ps.69.20.

.53.3. Man of Sorrows [ch.13.21. t.26.18, Christ's Hour. ee Christ's Mission,ch.3.17.

ee Dullness (2), Mi.4.12. .p.Ac.23.9. .p.ch.11.42.

x.4.5, Aids to Faith. .p.ch.14.30; 16.11.

e.3.15, Satan's Defeat, [ch.14.30.

Rk.8.31, Sufferings Pre-.p.ch.3.14. [dicted ong 1.4, Spir. Attraction. s.45.22, Universal Call. s.53.12, Christ's Death. [dicted. ce Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

.p.Ps.89.36. .p.Ps.110.4; Is.9.7.

ee Christ Eternal, Mi.5.2. It.8.20, Son of Man.

h.1.10, Christ Unknown.

s.59.10. Spir. Blindness. p.ch.11.10; 1 Jn.2.11.

Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. u.16.8, Sons of Light, [Ep.5.8 see Children of God, Mt.5.9.

up to worship at the feast:

Jē'sus. 22 Phil'ip cometh and telleth which he spake, Lord, who An'drew: and again An'drew hath believed our report? and De.32.20, Unbelief (3).

that the Son of man should be believe, because that E-sa'ias 2 K.19.2, Isaiah.

glorified.

keep it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let 42 Nevertheless among the

will my Father honour. 27 Now is my soul troubled; out of the synagogue:
and what shall I say? Father,
save me from this hour: but of men more than the praise of Men-pleasers, Ac.12.3. for this cause came I unto this God.

ee God Glorified, ch.13.31. 28 Father, glorify thy name, that believeth on me, believeth e.3.8, God's Voice, 2 Pe.1.17. Then came there a voice from not on me, but on him that ee Divine Witness, Mt. 3.17. heaven, saying, I have both sent me.

men unto me. 33 This he said, signifying last day.

what death he should die.

We have heard out of the law sent me, he gave me a com-Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. that Christ abideth for ever: mandment, what I should say, De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of and how sayest thou, The Son and what I should speak. of man must be lifted up? who 50 And I know that his com-

h.7.33, Departure Foretold. Yet a little while is the light even as the Father said unto p.p.ch.8.28. s.9.2, Christ the Light, v.46. with you. Walk while ye have me, so I speak. the light, lest darkness come CHAPTER 13 upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whith-and exhorteth them to humility and

is this Son of man?

er he goeth.

36 While ye have light, be36 forevarneth Peter of his denial. lieve in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These Now before the feast of Le.23.6, Feast of Passover, be the children of light. These things spake Je sus, and depart-knew that his hour was come p.p.Mt.26.2. [edge, v.11.

Greeks among them that came ed, and did hide himself from Mt.14.23, Retirement. them. 21 The same came therefore 37 TBut though he had done

to Philîp, which was of Beth-so many miracles before them, See Miracles (11), (Index). saî-da of Galî-lee, and desired yet they believed not on him: Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). him, saying, Sir, we would see 38 That the saying of E-sa'ias

the prophet might be fulfilled, Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1)

and Phil'ip tell Je'sus. to whom hath the arm of the 23 ¶ And Je'sus answered Lord been revealed? them, saying, The hour is come, 39 Therefore they could not the them. to whom hath the arm of the p.p.Is.53.1; Ro.10.16.

said again,

24 Verily, verily, I say unto 40 He hath blinded their eyes, Is 6.10, Blindness (4), [Ro.11.25]

1.51. Verny, verny, one of the property of the

shall lose it; and he that hat- 41 These things said £-sā'ias, p.p.Is.6.1. eth his life in this world shall when he saw his glory, and See Christ's Glory, Mt.16.27. spake of him.

26 If any man serve me, let 42 Invertnetess among the him follow me; and where I chief rulers also many believed ch.2.22, Believers, ch.17.8. am, there shall also my servant on him; but because of the ch.3.2, Pharisees. have if any man serve me, him Pharisees they did not confess ch.3.2, Secret Discipleship. [ch.19.38.]

44 ¶Jē'sus cried and said, He Lu.8.8, Cries of Christ,

glorified it, and will glorify it 45 And he that seeth me seeth Lu.22.70. Christ Divine.

glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that some an light into the stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē sus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up one that judgeth him: the stood by, and heard it, said that him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, hat whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

31 Now is the judgment of this world be cast out.

48 He that rejecteth me, and the said that it is the p.p. De.18.19; Mr. 18.70.

49 Lu.22.70, Christ Divine, ch.14.7.

[with the Father.

[int. 14.7.

[p. 1.9.2. Christ he Light.

18.9.2. Spir. Darkness.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

See Unbelievers, Lu.12.46.

Mt. 18.37. Christ Noision.

18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.33.32, Hearing (2).

See Unbelievers, Lu.12.46.

Mt. 18.34. Christ Rejected.

18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.34. Christ Noision.

Lu. 22.70, Christ Divine, ch.14.7.

[with the Father.

18.92. Christ be Light.

18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.93. Railphtenment.

Exe. 33.32, Hearing (2).

See Unbelievers, Lu.12.46.

Mt. 18.34. Christ Rejected.

See Unbelievers, Lu.12.46.

Mt. 18.37. And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: Exe.

18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.92. Spir. Darkness.

Ps. 18.92. Christ Divine.

32 And I, if I be lifted up one that judgeth him: the p.p.De.18.19; Mk.16.16. from the earth, will draw all word that I have spoken, the Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. same shall judge him in the

34 The people answered him, myself; but the Father which

mandment is life everlasting: See Life (4), De.32.47. 35 Then Jē'sus said unto them, whatsoever I speak therefore, p.p.ch.6.68.

CHAPTER 13

[ch.15.25.

him, lest they should be put De.1.17, Fear of Man, [ch.19.38.

See Excommunication, [ch.9.34. p.p.ch.5.44.

[Mt.27.46. See Faith Enjoined p.p.ch.5.24. [2 Chr.20.20. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger.

11

L. JiN

ch.14.24. Jl.2.11, Great Day, Ro.2.5. 49 For I have not spoken of p.p.ch.8.38.

113

Mt.26.18, Christ's Hour, [ch.17.1. Christ's Love, ch.15.9

Ru.1.16, Constancy, Ro.16.4. De.4.31, Divine Constancy, [ch.14.18. p.p.Lu.22.3.

SeeChrist's Dominion, Is. 9.6. See Christ's Power, Mt. 28.18. p.p.ch.3.35 Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18.

p.Lu.22.27 Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-[sion, ch.20.20. Mt.20.28, Christ, Servant, [Ph.2.7. Ge.18.4, Feet-washing, [1 Ti.5.10.

Mt.4.18, Peter, Mt.26.37.

p.p.Mt.3.14.

p.p.ch.6.70.

Ge.2.17, Knowledge With-[held, ch.16.12. p.p.v.12,13,14.

p.p.2 S.20.1: 1 K.12.16.

Mt.6.10, Submission (2). Ps.19.12, Cleansing (4).

Ge.18.4. Feet-washing. p.p.ch.15.3.

Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. ch.6.64, Christ's Foreknowl-

D.D.V.4.

p.p.ch.11.28. ee Christ, Master, Lu.5.5. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, Ac.2.36. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, v.20. p.p.2 Co.8.23; Ph.2.25.

See Humility (2), Mi.6.8.

See Blessed Ones, Ps.1.1. Mt.7.21, Doers, Ro.2.13. De.26.16, Obedience (1). p.p.v.10. Na.1.7, Saints Known. De.7.6, Chosen Ones.

that he should depart out of fulfilled. He that eateth bread p.p.ch.15.16; 17.12. this world unto the Father, with me hath lifted up his heel having loved his own which against me. See Judas Iscariot, Mt. 26.14. p.p. Ps. 41.9. were in the world, he loved 19 Now I tell you before it ch.6.64, Christ's Foreknowlthem unto the end. 2 And supper being ended, the pass, ye may believe that I am Ex.4.5, Aids to Path Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, Ac.5.3. devil having now put into the he.

> mon's son, to betray him; 3 Je'sus knowing that the soever I send receiveth me; Father had given all things in and he that receiveth me re- Mt.10.40, Receiving Carist to his hands, and that he was ceiveth him that sent me. come from God, and went to 21 When Je'sus had thus said,

God: laid aside his garments; and I say unto you, that one of you took a towel, and girded himself. shall betray me.

Zec.9.9, Christ's Humility, into a bason, and began to wash one is a large whom he spake.

[2 Co.8.9.] the disciples' feet, and to wipe whom he spake.

23 Now there v them with the towel wherewith 23 Now there was leaning on Beloved Disciple, ch. 19.3. he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Sī'mon ciples, whom Jē'sus loved. Pē'tēr: and Pē'tēr saith unto 24 Sī'mon Pē'tēr therefore him, Lord, dost thou wash my beckoned to him, that he feet?

7 Jē'sus answered and said of whom he spake. unto him. What I do thou know- 25 He then lying on Je'sus' know hereafter.

See Spir. Cleansing, 14:1.16. sus answered him, If I wash when I have dipped it. And thee not, thou hast no part with when he had dipped the sop, he

9 Sī'mon Pē'tēr saith unto him, son of Sī'mon. Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

entered into him. Then said See Evil Spirits, Mt.12.45.

10 Jē'sus saith to him, He Jē'sus unto him, That thou p.p.Lu.22.3. my hands and my head.

that is washed needeth not save doest, do quickly. to wash his feet, but is clean 28 Now no man at the table every whit: and ye are clean, knew for what intent he spake but not all.

[edge, ch.18.4. Ye are not all clean.

again, he said unto them, Know poor. ye what I have done to you? 13 Ye call me Master and the sop went immediately out:

Lord: and ye say well; for so I and it was night.

Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined, ye also ought to wash one an-glorified in him. [ch.21.16. other's feet.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto 33 Little children, yet a little p.p.1 Jn.2.1. you, The servant is not greater while I am with you. Ye shall is sent greater than he that Jews. Whither I go, ye cannot ch.7.33, Departure Foretold. sent him.

happy are ye if ye do them. give unto you, That ye love [mands, 18 ¶ I speak not of you all: one another; as I have loved v.1, Christ's Love.

but that the scripture may be another.

come, that, when it is come to

See Judas Iscariot, Mt.26.14 heart of Judas Iscarii-ot, Si- 20 Verily, verily, I say unto ch.1.51, Verily, Verily. you, He that receiveth whom p.p.Mt.25.40.

> he was troubled in spirit, and Is.53.3, Man of Sorrows. 4 He riseth from supper, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, p.p.ch.6.64. p.p.Mt.26.21; Mk.14.18:

5 After that he poureth water 22 Then the disciples looked into a bason, and began to wash one on another, doubting of

Je'sus' bosom one of his dis-Mt.4.21, John, Mk.14.33.

should ask who it should be

est not now; but thou shalt breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? 8 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Thou 26 Jē'sus answered, He it is,

shalt never wash my feet. Je-to whom I shall give a sop, Or, mored.

27 And after the sop Sa'tan See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1.

this unto him. 11 For he knew who should 29 For some of them thought, betray him; therefore said he, because Ju'das had the bag, that See Purses, Pr. 1.14.

Jē'sus had said unto him, Buy p.p.ch.12.6. 12 So after he had washed those things that we have need their feet, and had taken his of against the feast; or, that he Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. garments, and was set down should give something to the p.p.v.l.

30 He then having received Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot.

31 Therefore, when he was 14 If I then, your Lord and gone out, Je'aus said, Now is the p.p.ch.12.23.

Master, have washed your feet; Son of man glorified, and God is Mt.8.20, Son of Man, Ac. 7.54.

32 If God be glorified in him, Good Example, 2 Th.3.9.

Mt.11.29, Christ's Example, example, that ye should do as I have given you an Ro.15.5. Ro.15.5. have done to you.

than his lord; neither he that seek me: and as I said unto the p.p.ch.7.34; 8.21.

come; so now I say to you. 17 If ye know these things, 34 A new commandment I Mt. 28.20, Christ's Com-

I know whom I have chosen: you, that ye also love one p.p.1 Jn.2.7; 3.11.

[edge Mt.11.3. Jesus, the Mer

d.14.79 (di.11.12 Nu.16 See Divine Messenger,

Ln.2.2 Jud.16.18, Betrayal.

ch.11.5, Christ's Friendshis. [ch.15.15 Mt.4.18, Peter.

gave it to Jū'das Is-car'i-ot, the Mt. 10.4, Judas Iscariot, v.3.

See Evil Activity, Pr.1.16.

See Poor (2), 1 S.2.8.

p.p.Lu.22.53.

God Glorified, ch.14.13.

Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

[ch.14.23.

[mands, ch.14.15.

D.p.1 Th.4.9; 1 Pe.1.22.

1 Jn.3.14 ; 4.20. 16.24, Discipleship. 10.19, Brotherly Love(2), l Jn.2.5. [ch.15.12.

ch.14.2; 16.5.

ch.21.18; 2 Pe.1.14.

4.16, Self-confidence (2) Mk.14.29: Lu.22.33. 5.11. For Christ's Sake. 5.11. Hearts Read. ch.18.27.

5.64, Christ's Fore-[knowledge. Denial of Christ, [Mt.10.33.

).33. 11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [Ro.8.28.

9.22, Christ Comforts, [v.18. hr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. 6.20, Heaven (2), Ac.7.55. He.6.20. 23.5, Divine Preparation, [1 Co.2.9.

.v.18,28. .12.37, Second Com-[ing (6), Ph.3.20.

.23.43, In Christ's Pres [ence, ch.17.24. o.ch.13.36.

10.3, Thomas, ch.20.24. &9, Man's Ignorance.

24.3, Access, Ro.5.2. 11.14, Christ the Truth, p.He.10.20. [ch.18.37. 1.14, Christ the Life, [Ro.5.21. p.1 Co.3.11. Fi.2.5, Mediator. eChristUnknown.ch.1.10. 1.22.70, Christ Divine, p.1 Jn.2.13. [ch.16.15. ce Oneness with the Fa-[ther, ch.10.30. t.10.3, Philip (a).

e God Unseen, Ex.33.20. p.Ex.33.18.

t.15.16, Duliness (4). 1.1.10, Christ Unknown [ch.16.3. e.32.30, Seeing God. p.ch.12.45; Col.1.15; how sayes. the Father?

I.10.30, Oneness with the [Father, ch.17.11. [k.13.31, Christ's Words.

t.18.18, Christ, Oracle of [God, v.24. ee God's Works, Ps.8.3. œ Paith Enjoined,

p.ch.10.38. me: or eise lil.11.2, Christ's Works, [ch.15.24.] wery works' sake.

35 By this shall all men know 12 Verily, verily, I say unto ch.1.51, Verily, Verily, [ch.16.23.

go, thou canst not follow me 13 And whatsoever ye shall 1 K.3.5, Ask, ch.15.7

afterwards. 37 Pë tër said unto him, Lord, fied in the Son. why cannot I follow thee now? 14 If ye shall ask any thing

I will lay down my life for thy in my name, I will do it.

38 Je'sus answered him. Wilt commandments. thou lay down thy life for my 16 And I will pray the Father, mands, v.21. sake? Verily, verily, I say unto and he shall give you another is.53.12, Christ's intercession, ch.17.9. till thou hast denied me thrice. with you for ever;

CHAPTER 14

th his peace with them.

ET not your heart be trou
18 I will not leave you cometh his peace with them.

bled: ye believe in God, fortless: I will come to you.

so, I would have told you. I go shall live also.

so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself;

20 At that day ye shall know Col. 22, Assurance. that I am in my Father, and ye place for you, I will come again, and I in you.

21 He that hath my comfunds (ther, ch. 10.30. Indwelling Christ, ch. 17.23. Mt. 220, Christ's Comfunds, ch. 15.10. Mt. 4.20. Obedience to

and the way ye know.

Lord, we know not whither to him. thou goest; and how can we 22 Jū'das saith unto him, not p.p.Lu.6.16. know the way?

the way, the truth, and the life: to us, and not unto the world? p.p.Ac.10.40,41. no man cometh unto the Father, 23 Je'sus answered and said but by me.

also: and from henceforth ye we will come unto him, and v.20, Indwelling Christ. know him, and have seen him. make our abode with him. 8 Thilip saith unto him, 24 He that loveth me not

Lord, shew us the Father, and keepeth not my sayings: and it sufficeth us.

Lord, shew us the Father, and keepeth not my sayings: and mk.13.31, Christ's Words, 1 (1 Ti.6.3).

I been so long time with you, sent me. and yet hast thou not known 25 These things have I spoken me, Philip? he that hath seen unto you, being yet present me hath seen the Father; and with you. how sayest thou then, Shew us 26 But the Comforter, which v.16, The Comforter, [ch.15.26.

am in the Father, and the Fa-he shall teach you all things, Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher, ther in me? the words that I and bring all things to your respeak unto you I speak not of membrance, whatsoever I have p.p.Lu.24.8; ch.2.22. myself: but the Father that said unto you. dwelleth in me, he doeth the 27 Peace I leave with you, my Ps. 29.11, Peace (2), ch. 16.33.

ined. 11 Believe me that I am in the world giveth, give I unto the Father, and the Father in you. Let not your heart be See Dissatisfaction [De. 32.32. me: or else believe me for the troubled, neither let it be Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts.

that ye are my disciples, if ye you, He that believeth on me, Ps.37.3, Prom. to Believers, [Ro.1.16. 36 ¶ Si'mon Pē'tēr said unto also; and greater works than him, Lord, whither goest thou? these shall he do; because I go p.p.Ac.2.41.

Jē'sus answered him, Whither I unto my Father. ch.7.33, Departure Foretold.

now; but thou shalt follow me ask in my name, that will I do, Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name that the Father may be glori-ch.13.31, God Glorified,

15 ¶If ye love me, keep my

17 Even the Spirit of truth; 17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not receive, 1s.59.10, Spir. Blindness. Christ comforteth his disciples: 6 because it seeth him not, nei-professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life, 9 and that he is one with the Father: 27 he leav-him; for he dwelleth with you,

believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are world seeth me no more; but ch.7.33, Departure Foretold. many mansions: if it were not ye see me: because I live, ye 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision. [He.11.27.

that where I am, there ye may mandments, and keepeth them, be also.

[mands.ch
he it is that loveth me: and he
[Christ, ci he it is that loveth me: and he [Christ, ch.21.6.
4 And whither I go ye know, that loveth me shall be loved See Love for Christ, Lu.7.47. of my Father, and I will love De.7.8, God's Love. 5 Thom'as saith unto him, him, and will manifest myself ch.13.1, Christ's Love.

Is-căr î-ot, Lord, how is it that Mt.13.36, Instruction 6 Jē'sus saith unto him, I am thou wilt manifest thyself un-

unto him, If a man love me, Love to Christ, ch.16.27. 7 If ye had known me, ye he will keep my words: and Lu.2.51, Words Kept. should have known my Father my Father will love him, and Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

9 Je'sus saith unto him, Have mine, but the Father's which De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of God, ch.17.8.

is the Ho'ly Ghost, whom the 10 Believest thou not that I Father will send in my name, Mt.28.19, Trinity, ch.15.26.

peace I give unto you: not as Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts, afraid.

[ch.17.4. De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised,

[ch.15 Lu.2.51, Words Kept.ch.17.6. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). Mt.28.20, Christ's Com-

The Comforter, v.26. Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised,

See Ignorance of God, p.p.1 Co.2.14. [Jud.2.10. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Eze.36.27, "Spirit" Indwell-[ing, Ro.8.9. Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts

[ch.16.22.

Sought.

I.JN

See "Spirit" Indwelling, [1 Co.3.16. See Divine Messenger, [Mt.21.37.

Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

[ch.]

Ps.91.15.Answer Prom

p.p.ch.9.41. Mt.11.22, Judgment s [Privilege, Ro. Cloak (2), 1 Th.2.5.

Or, excuse. Sin Inexcusable, Ro.1

Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

[Father, ch.1

p.p.v.3,18. [ch.16.5. p.p.v.3. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). p.p.v.12. p.p.ch.10.29; 1 Co.11.3. De.3.24, God's Greatness. ch.6.64. Christ's Foreknowl-[edge. De.18.18, Christ, Prophet. Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith, Is.42.2, Christ Silent. p.p.ch.12.31. Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat, [2 Th.2.8.

Is.53.9, Christ Sinless. Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5) [ch.17.23.

Obedience (4), ch.15.10.

p.p.Ph.2.8. A.D.33.

See Christ the Life, ch.1.4.

Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness, [He.6.8. Le.25.3, Pruning. De.8.5, Chastisement,

[1 Co.11.32. Ps.1.3, Spir. Fruit (2), v.5. Is.6.7, Cleansing (5), [1 Co.6.11.

Ps.119.9, "Word" Purifies, unto you. Abiding, v.5.

See Dependence, v.5.

v.4, Abiding, v.7. Ps.1.3, Spir. Fruit (2) Ro.6.22 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence, [2 Co.3.5. Lu.13.11, Helplessness,

[Ac.3.2. Mt.8.12, Castaways, 1Co.9.27. See Backsliders, Ex.32.8. See Separation (5), Mt.13.30. See End of the Wicked, [Ps.37.38. v.4, Abiding, v.10.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. 1 K.3.5, Ask, ch.16.24. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised, [1 Jn.3.22. Ps.22.23, Glorify God,

Mt.3.8, Fruitfulness. Mt.16.24, Discipleship. Mt.12.18, Beloved Son.

.1, Christ's Love, v.13. Jb.17.9, Perseverance, Ac.13.43

Mt.28.20, Christ's Com-[mands, v.14

De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2), That ye love one another, as I [Ro.12.9, have loved you.

ch.7.33, Departure Foretold, unto you, I go away, and come than this, that a man lay down again unto you. If ye loved his life for his friends. I said, I go unto the Father: whatsoever I command you.

[ch.17.21. might believe.

nothing in me. nothing in me.

31 But that the world may ordained you, that ye should know that I love the Father; go and bring forth fruit, and as the Father gave me that your fruit should remain: 1 K.3.5. Ask. commandment, even so I do. that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look the chief in my name, he may look that the chief in my name, he may look the chief in the chief in my name, he may look the chief in my name, he may look the chief in th Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15

3 Now ye are clean through 20 Remember the word that I

vine; no more can ye, except keep your's also. ye abide in me.

without me ye can do nothing. spoken unto them, they had not 6 If a man abide not in me, had sin: but now they have no he is cast forth as a branch, cloke for their sin. er them, and cast them into the my Father also. fire, and they are burned.

done unto you. so shall ye be my disciples.

me, so have I loved you: con-law, They hated me without a See Malice (2), Pa.51.4. tinue ye in my love.

v.4. Abiding, 1 Jn.2.6.
ch.14.31, Obedience (4),
[Ro.5.19.] Father's commandments, and the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he p.p.1 Jn.5.7.

iness, joy might be full. [Ro.15.29.]

12 This is my commandment,

ST. JOHN, 15, 16

28 Ye have heard how I said 13 Greater love hath no man ch.13.1, Christ's Love Christ's Sacrifice, 2 Cal r.17.17, Friendship (1)

me, ye would rejoice, because 14 Ye are my friends, if ye do Mt.4.20, Obedience to Ch. I said. I go unto the Father: what soever I command you.

Mt.28.20, Christ's Com-

for my Father is greater than L 15 Henceforth I call you not

29 And now I have told you servants; for the servant know-Or, bondservants. before it come to pass, that, eth not what his lord doeth; See Spir. Relationships.

when it is come to pass, ye but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard ch.11.5, Christ's Friends 30 Hereafter I will not talk of my Father I have made

Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher Da.2.22, Revelations, [Ro.16 much with you: for the prince known unto you.
of this world cometh, and hath 16 Ye have not chosen me, p.p.ch.6.70.

but I have chosen you, and Hag.2.23, Chosen Instruction ordained you, that ye should See Apostles Called Mt.

the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command Mt.28.20, Christ's Com-The union between Christ and his church, under the parable of a you, that ye love one another. 26 The affice of the Hoty Ghost, etc.

1/ Inese tnings I command p.p.v.12. Image of the you, that ye love one another. P.p.v.12 image of the Hoty in the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before Lu.6.11. Christ Hated know that it hated me before Lu.6.11, Christ Hated,

AM the true vine, and my it hated you.

Father is the husbandman. 19 If ye were of the world, p.p.1 Jn.4.5. 2 Every branch in me that the world would love his own: beareth not fruit he taketh but because ye are not of the away: and every branch that world, but I have chosen you Is.52.11, Separation (4). beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that out of the world, therefore the la.66.5, Saints Hated. [ch.]

the word which I have spoken said unto you, The servant is p.p.ch.13.16. not greater than his lord. If 4 Abide in me, and I in you. they have persecuted me, they Lu.4.29, Persecution (2) As the branch cannot bear fruit will also persecute you; if they Mt.10.17, Persecution (of itself, except it abide in the have kept my saying, they will See Words Kept, La.25

21 But all these things will 5 I am the vine, ye are the they do unto you for my name's Ac.5.41. Suffering for Ch branches. He that abideth in sake, because they know not Jud.2.10, Ignorance of me, and I in him, the same him that sent me. bringeth forth much fruit: for 22 If I had not come and

and is withered; and men gath- 23 He that hateth me hateth See Christ Hated, La.6. See Oneness with the

24 If I had not done among 7 If ye abide in me, and my them the works which none See Miracles (11), (Inch words abide in you, ye shall ask other man did, they had not what ye will, and it shall be had sin: but now have they

both seen and hated both me Ex.15.6, God's Enemies od. 8 Herein is my Father glori-and my Father.
[Ro.15.6 fied, that ye bear much fruit; 25 But this cometh to pass, 25 But this cometh to pass, p.p.Ps.35.19. -that the word might be ful. Mt.1.22 Fulfillment (1) 9 As the Father hath loved filled that is written in their Lu.6.11, ChristHated, ch.

cause. ch.14.16, The Comforte 10 If ye keep my command- 26 But when the Comforter ments, ye shall abide in my is come, whom I will send un-

Lu.10.21, Christ's Joy, [ch.17.13]
Ne.8.10, Joy Promised, [ch.16.24]
[ch.16.24]
In These things have I spoken shall testify or me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. See Fellowship with Ch [hit.] CHAPTER 16

Christ warneth his disciples of their A.D.33.
sufferings: 7 affice of the Com-

116

. should not be made

Excommunication,

10.17. Persecution (4).

.2.10. Ignorance of G

.10, Christ Unknown

18.18, Christ, Prophet.

7.33, Departure Foretold,

14.16, The Comforter.

32.15, "Spirit" Promised,

32.3, Conviction of Sin,

e Sin Defined, Ro.14.23. eChristRejected, Mt.8.34 .32.20, Unbelief (3),

4.27, Righteousness (4). 7.33, Departure Fore-

[told, v.16. .68.18, Ascension of Christ.

p.Mt.25.31; ch.12.31. 2.17, Knowledge With-[held, 1 Co.13.12. 1.11.14, Human Weak-[ness, 1 Co.3.2.

o.3.1, Spir. Immaturity.

14.17, Spirit of Truth

.23.2, Guidance (1). pirit" Guides, Ac.8.39.

9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. 2.22. Revelations.

P.Ac.4.33; 1 Co.1.23; 2.2;

.22.70, Christ Divine.

e Oneness with the

[Ac.2.37.

iei (3), [Ro.11.20.

.ch.13.36; 14.5.

3.16, **Sorrow.**

.Is.55.8.

.Is.59.19.

forter. 29 They profess their faith little while, and ye shall see in Christ. 33 Peace in Christ, and me: and, Because I go to the in the world affliction.

not be offended. to stumble. 2 They shall put you out of saith. [Ex.12.15.

the synagogues: yea, the time 19 Now Je'sus knew that they Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. 10.17, Synagogues (2), [Ac.26.11. God service.

5.41. Suffering for Christ. 3 And these things will they A little while, and ye shall not Ac.17.23. do unto you, because they have see me: and again, a little

5.64, Christ's Foreknowl- come, ye may remember that I lament, but the world shall re- See Earthly Joy, Jb.20.5. [edge. told you of them. And these looke: and we shall be sorrow now 20 20 told you of them. And these joice: and ye shall be sorrow-p.p.ch.20.20. things I said not unto you at ful, but your sorrow shall be the beginning, because I was turned into joy.

with you. 5 But now I go my way to travail hath sorrow, because her Ge.3.16, Travail, 1 Th.5.3. him that sent me; and none hour is come: but as soon as Divine Messenger, [Mt.21.37. of you asketh me, Whither she is delivered of the child, goest thou?

these things unto you, sorrow born into the world. Despondency, Nu.11.15. hath filled your heart.

will reprove the world of sin, shall ask the Father in my Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name. and of righteousness, and of name, he will give it you. iudgment:

10 Of righteousness, because may be full. I go to my Father, and ye see 25 These things have I spo- Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the the time cometh, when I shall prince of this world is judged. no more speak unto you in 12 I have yet many things to proverbs, but I shall shew you Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher. say unto you, but ye cannot plainly of the Father.

bear them now. Spirit of truth, is come, he will you, that I will pray the Father guide you into all truth: for he for you: shall not speak of himself; but 27 For the Father himself De.7.8, God's Love, Ro.5.8. whatsoever he shall hear, that loveth you, because ye have

14 He shall glorify me: for 28 I came forth from the [Ga.6.14. he shall receive of mine, and Father, and am come into the shall shew it unto you.

15 All things that the Father and go to the Father. hath are mine: therefore said 29 ¶ His disciples said unto [Father, ch.10.30. I, that he shall take of mine, him, Lo, now speakest thou and shall shew it unto you.

.7.33, Departure Foretold, [v.28. 16 A little while, and ye shall erb. not see me: and again, a little 30 Now are we sure that thou Ascension of Christ, While, and ye suan the Pather. cause I go to the Father. while, and ye shall see me, be-knowest all things, and needest ch.2.24, Omniscience (1)

17 Then said some of his thee: by this we believe that disciples among themselves, thou camest forth from God. See Confessing Christ, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye ye now believe? shall not see me: and again, a 32 Behold, the hour cometh, See Christ's Hour, Mt. 26.18.

Father?

THESE things have I spoken 18 They said therefore, What unto you, that ye should is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he See Dullness (4), Mt.15.16.

cometh, that whosoever killeth were desirous to ask him, and you will think that he doeth said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said,

not known the Father, nor me. while, and ye shall see me?

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall you, That ye shall weep and p.p.Mk.16.10; Lu.24.17.

21 A woman when she is in

she remembereth no more the 6 But because I have said anguish, for joy that a man is See Children (2), Ps.127.4.

nath filled your heart.

| 22 And ye now therefore have | 7 Nevertheless I tell you the sorrow: but I will see you See Christ Appears, Mk. 16.9. truth; It is expedient for you again, and your heart shall Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts, that I go away; for if I go not rejoice, and your joy no man away, the Comforter will not taketh from you.

See The Enduring, ch.6.2

romised. come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he I say unto you, Whatsoever ye

judgment:

24 Hitherto have ye asked 1 K.3.5, Ask, Ja.1.5.

9 Of sin, because they believe nothing in my name: ask, and 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En[joined, Ep.6.18. ye shall receive, that your joy Ne.8.10, Joy Promised,

ken unto you in proverbs: but Or, parables.

26 At that day ye shall ask in 13 Howbeit when he, the my name: and I say not unto Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name

whatsoever he shall hear, that loved me, and have believed ch.2.22, Believers. ch.3.15, Faith (6).

world: again, I leave the world,

plainly, and speakest no prov- Or, parable.

not that any man should ask

Ps.30.11, Joy Restored.

See Maternal Love, Ge.21.16.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy. See The Enduring, ch.6.27.

Ps.91.15, Answer Promised.

I.JN

See Divine Messenger,
[Mt.21.37,
See Incarnation, Is.7.14.
ch.7.33, Departure Fore[told, ch.17.11, Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ.

[ch.21.17.

117

p.p.Zec.13.7; Mt.26.31. Jb.16.20, Inconstancy, [2 Ti.1.15. Ps.38.11, Loneliness, [2 Ti

See Divine Presence, n.p.ch.8.29. [Ge.28.15] p.p.ch.8.29. [Ge.28.15, Mt.9.22, Christ Comforts, [2 Th.2.16. Ps.29.11, Peace (2), Ph.4.7.

Ps.29.11, Feace (17.7) De.4.30, Tribulation, [Ac.14.22. Pr.15.13, Cheerfulness, Ac.27.25

Is.53.12, Christ, Victor, [1 Co.15.24]

A.D.33.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.

Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven-[ward, Ac.1.10. Mt.11.25, Prayer (19). Mt.26.18, Christ's Hour. Mt.2.15, Son of God.

p.p.Mt.12.18. Is.63.1, Christ's Power, [Ac.10.38.

See Christ the Life, ch.1.4.

p.p.ch.6.37. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2), [Ga.6.8. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge, [Ph.3.10. Ex.8.10, None Like God. Mt.21.37, DivineMessenger ch.13.31, God Glorified,

Zec.4.9, Completion, ch.19.30. p.p.v.1. p.p.Ph.2.6; He.1.3.

Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory, v.24. Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal, v.24. Mi.5.2, Onto. ____ See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2.

See Separation (4), ch.15.19. De.32.6, Divine Owner-

[ship (2). Lu.2.51, Words Kept, 1 Jn.2.3.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of [God, Ac.3.22. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. p.p.Mt.16.16; ch.6.69. ch.2.22, Believers, Ac.9.42. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger,

v.20, Prayer for the Church. Is.53.12, Christ's Interces-[sion, Ro.8.34.

See God's People, Ex.19.5. Lu.22.70, Christ Divine. ch.10.30, Oneness with the p.p.Ps.50.23. [Father. ch.7.33, Departure Foretold.

p.p.ch.13.1. Ps.68.18, Ascension of Christ. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper,

1 Co.1.10, Unity (2)

ch.10.30, Oneness with the [Father, v.22.

p.p.ch.6.39; 10.28. p.p.ch.18.9.

Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot.

be scattered, every man to his might be fulfilled. the Father is with me.

might have peace. In the world word; and the world hath hated come the world. CHAPTER 17

2 As thou hast given him sent them into the world. 3 And this is life eternal, the truth. whom thou hast sent.

4 I have glorified thee on the their word; to do. with the gloty which I had me. with thee before the world was. 22 And the glory which thou See Christ's Glory, Mt.

me out of the world: thine they we are one: were, and thou gavest them me; 23 I in them, and thou in me, ch.14.20, Indwelling Co and they have kept thy word. 7 Now they have known that in one; and that the world may all things whatsoever thou hast know that thou hast sent me, Ex.6.7, Knowledge (5) given me are of thee. 8 For I have given unto them hast loved me.

didst send me. 9 I pray for them: I pray not foundation of the world. for the world, but for them 25 O righteous Father, the Exr. 9.15, God's Righty which thou hast given me; for world hath not known thee; but they are thine.

and thine are mine; and I am me. glorified in them. 11 And now I am no more in them thy name, and will declare Le.22.2, God's Name. the world, but these are in the it: that the love wherewith 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. world, and I come to thee. Holy thou hast loved me may be in

Father, keep through thine own them, and I in them. name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. 12 While I was with them in

SeeChrist, Shepherd, Ps. 23.1. the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of

yea, is now come, that ye shall perdition; that the scripture Perdition. Ph.1.28. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment ()

own, and shall leave me alone: 13 And now come I to thee; See Ascension of Ca and yet I am not alone, because and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my 33 These things I have spo-ken unto you, that in me ye 14 I have given them thy

ye shall have tribulation: but them, because they are not of be of good cheer; I have over the world, even as I am not of Is.66.5, Saints Hated the world.

15 I pray not that thou Christ prayeth to his Father to shouldest take them out of the glorify him, 6 to preserve hie apos-tles, 20 and all other believers.

HESE words spake Je'gus.

16 They are not of the world, s.52.11, Separation (4)

and lifted up his eyes to even as I am not of the world.

Sanctification (1) Reference (1) Sanctification (1) Sanctification (1 and lifted up his eyes to even as I am not of the world. heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, truth: thy word is truth. that thy Son also may glorify 18 As thou hast sent me into

the world, even so have I also

power over all flesh, that he 19 And for their sakes I should give eternal life to as sanctify myself, that they also many as thou hast given him. | might be sanctified through Sanctified Ones, Ac.20 that they might know thee the 20 Neither pray I for these Prayer for the Church only true God, and Je'sus Christ, alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through Is.53.12, Christ's Inter

earth: I have finished the 21 That they all may be one; [1.11.13, Unity (4), Ep. work which thou gavest me as thou, Father, art in me, and See Oneness with the to do.

I in thee, that they also may Ro.7.4. Union with Che be one in us: that the world Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith. thou me with thine own self may believe that thou hast sent Mt.21.37. Divine Messe

6 I have manifested thy name gavest me I have given them; Ps.91.14, Saints Exalte unto the men which thou gavest that they may be one, even as ch.10.30, Oneness with

the words which thou gavest 24 Father, I will that they Lu.23.43, In Christ's P. me; and they have received also, whom thou hast given me, them, and have known surely be with me where I am; that I came out from thee, and they may behold my glory, Mt.16.27, Christ's Glor

they have believed that thou which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the

26 And I have declared unto Is.55.4. Christ a Witne

CHAPTER 18 Judas betrayeth Jesus. 6 The band A.D.33. and officers at Christ's word fall to the ground. 10 Peter smitsth of Malchus' ear. 12 Jesus is taken and led to Annas and Caiaphas. 15 Peter's denial. 19 Jesus exam-ined before Caiaphas, 28 arraigned before Pilate, etc.

Mk.13.31, Christ's W Lu.10.21, Christ's Jo (He Ne.8.10, Joy Promis

(Po De.18.18. Christ, Orac

See Unworldliness, Re

De.32.4, God of Tru Mt.21.37, Divine Messe See Go Preach, Mt.10. Nu.16.28, God's Messe

Ge.17.1, Perfection (2)

and hast loved them, as thou De.7.8, God's Love.

See Beloved Son, Mt. 1 Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal,

they are thine.

I have known thee, and these Mt.11.27, Knowledge (10 And all mine are thine, have known that thou hast sent Mt.21.37, Divine Messe

ch.14.20, Indwelling Ch

MIk. 13.31, Christ's Words. See Apostles' Names, Nu. 13.23, Brooks. [Mt.10.2. 1 K.2.37, Kidron. p.p. Mt.26.36; Mk.14.32. Mt. 14.23, Retirement. Mt. 10.4, Judas Iscariot. p.p. Lu.21.37.

p.p.Mt.26.47; Mk.14.43; [Lu.22.47.

p.p.Mt.25.1.

p.p.1 Pe.5.1.

ch.6.64, Christ's Foreknowl-[edge, ch.19.28.

See Evil Associations (1), | which them.

p.p.Ps.21.12; 27.2.

See Divine Care, Ps.115.12.

Mt.4.18, Peter. 2 K.6.21, Vindictiveness, [Ac.23.12.

Mk.1.45. Unwise Zeal.

See Retaliation Forbidden, [Le.19.18 Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves. See Christ's Meekness, [Is.53.7. Ps.73.10, Cup of Suffering. 1 S.3.18, Resignation, [Ac.21.14.

p.p.v.3. Je.40.1, Fetters (2). Lu.3.2, Annas, Ac.4.6.

Ex.28.1, High Priests.

Mt.26.3, Caiaphas, Ac.4.6.

See Christ's Sacrifice, [ch.11.50. Mt.4.18, Peter.

p.p.Mt.26.58; Mk.14.54.

p.p.Mt.26.3.

1 K.7.1, Palaces.

the brook Ce'dron, where was a not thou also one of this man's See Falsehood, Le.19.11. garden, into the which he endisciples? He saith, I am not. Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ. tered, and his disciples.

2 And Jū'das also, which be-cers stood there, who had made p.p.Mk.14.54. trayed him, knew the place: a fire of coals; for it was cold: for Je'sus ofttimes resorted and they warmed themselves: thither with his disciples.

3 Jū'das then, having received warmed himself. a band of men and officers from 19 ¶ The high priest then p.p.Mt.26.59; Lu.22.67. the chief priests and Phar'l-sees, asked Je'sus of his disciples, cometh thither with lanterns and of his doctrine. and torches and weapons.

4 Je'sus therefore, knowing spake openly to the world; I See Christ, Teacher, Mt. 4.23. all things that should come ever taught in the synagogue, ch.6.59, Synagogues (1), upon him, went forth, and said and in the temple, whither the unto them, Whom seek ye? Jews always resort; and in

which betrayed him, stood with have said unto them: behold,

6 As soon then as he had 22 And when he had thus said unto them, I am he, they spoken, one of the officers which

Je'sus of Naz'a-reth.

you that I am he: if therefore smitest thou me? way:

9 That the saying might be priest. them which thou gavest me and warmed himself. See Divine Keeper, 2 Ti.1.12 have I lost none.

> name was Măl'chus. sheath: the cup which my Fa-den with him?

drink it? 12 Then the band and the 28 Then led they Je'sus from

took Je'sus, and bound him. 13 And led him away to An'- they themselves went not into

nas first; for he was father in the judgment hall, lest they See Ceremonialism, Mk.7.4. law to Ca'ia-phas, which was the should be defiled; but that Le.11.43, Defilement (2). high priest that same year. 14 Now Ca'ia-phas was he, 29 Pi late then went out unto Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate.

that it was expedient that one bring ye against this man? man should die for the people.

15 ¶ And Si'mon Pē'tēr folunto him, If he were not a

er disciple: that disciple was delivered him up unto thee. known unto the high priest, 31 Then said Pilate unto and went in with Je'sus into them, Take ye him, and judge See Ruler's Duty, 2 S.23.3. the palace of the high priest. him according to your law. p.p.De.27.19.

door without. Then went out him, It is not lawful for us to that other disciple, which was put any man to death: known unto the high priest, 32 That the saying of Je'sus p.p.Mt.20.19. and spake unto her that kept might be fulfilled, which he Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1).

HEN Je'gus had spoken the door, and brought in Pe'ter. these words, he went 17 Then saith the damsel that p.p.v.25; Ac.12.13. forth with his disciples over kept the door unto Pe'ter, Art 2 K.25.18, Doorkeepers.

18 And the servants and offi-p.p.v.3. and Pë'tër stood with them, and Nu.33.55, Evil Associa-

20 Jē'sus answered him, I p.p.ch.7.26.

Mt.21.11. Jesus of Nazareth, [ch.19.19. of Naz'a-reth. Je'gus saith unto them, I am he. And Jū'das also, them which heard me, what I

they know what I said. went backward, and fell to the stood by struck Je sus with the palm of his hand, saying, An-7 Then asked he them again, swerest thou the high priest so? Whom seek ye? And they said, 23 Jē'sus answered him, If I

have spoken evil, bear witness 8 Je'sus answered, I have told of the evil: but if well, why ye seek me, let these go their 24 Now An'nas had sent him p.p.v.13. bound unto Cā'ia-phās the high

See Fulfillment (1),ch.17.12, fulfilled, which he spake, Of 25 ¶And Sī'mon Pē'tēr stood They have I lost none. said therefore unto him, Art p.p.Mt.26.69,71; Mk.14.69-72. 10 Then Si'mon Pē'tēr having not thou also one of his disci-

a sword drew it, and smote the ples? He denied it, and said, Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ. high priest's servant, and cut I am not. off his right ear. The servant's 26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman 11 Then said Je'sus unto Pe'- whose ear Pe'ter cut off, saith, p.p.v.10. ter, Put up thy sword into the Did not I see thee in the gar-p.p.v.1.

sheath: the cup which my ra-uen with min: ther hath given me, shall I not 27 Pe'ter then denied again: p.p.Mt.26.74; Mk.14.72; [Lu.22.60; ch.13.38. and immediately the cock crew. 12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews Ca ia-phas unto the hall of judg-p.p.Mt.27.2; Mk.15.1; [Lu.23.1. ment: and it was early: and

which gave counsel to the Jews, them, and said, What accusation p.p.Mt.27.11-14; Mk.15.2-5.

lowed Je'sus, and so did anoth-malefactor, we would not have See Slander (3), Mt.9.34. 16 But Pe'ter stood at the The Jews therefore said unto

[tions (2), 1 Co.15.33,

Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching.

JN

they might eat the passover. Le.23.6, Feast of Passover.

See Sufferings Predicted. spake, signifying what death they cried out, saying, Crucify Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. [ch.3.14. he should die. him, crucify him. Pilate saith 33 Then Pilate entered into unto them, Take ye him, and the judgment hall again, and crucify him: for I find no fault | 1 S.29.3. Faultless. called Je'sus, and said unto him, in him. p.p.Lu.23.3. Ps.19.13, Innocence. Art thou the King of the Jews? 7 The Jews answered him, See Christ, King, v.37. 34 Je'sus answered him, Say- We have a law, and by our law See Legalism, Ac. 21.20. est thou this thing of thyself, he ought to die, because he p.p.Le.24.16. or did others tell it thee of me? made himself the Son of God, Lu.22.70, Christ Divine. 1 S.2.3, Arrogance. Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate 35 Pilate answered, Am I a 8 T When Pilate therefore Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.22. Jew? Thine own nation and heard that saying, he was the p.p.Mt.27.19. ch.19.1 the chief priests have delivered more afraid; See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8. thee unto me: what hast thou 9 And went again into the done? judgment hall, and saith unto 36 Je sus answered, My king-Je sus, Whence art thou? But dom is not of this world: if my Je sus gave him no answer. kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, him, Speakest thou not unto that I should not be delivered me? knowest thou not that I Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom, [Ph.2.10. Is.42.2. Christ Silent. p.p.ch.6.15. to the Jews: but now is my have power to crucify thee, and 1 S.2.3, Arrogance. Lu.17.21, Spir. Kingdom, [Ro.14.17. kingdom not from hence. have power to release thee? 37 Pilate therefore said unto 11 Je sus answered, Thou him, Art thou a king then? couldest have no power at all p.p.1 Ti.6.13. Ps.2.6, Christ, King, [1 Co.15.25. Thou p.p.Ac.2.23; Ro.13.1. Jesus answered, Thou sayest against me, except it were giv-that I am a king. To this end en thee from above: therefore Mt.5.17. Christ's Mission. [1 Ti.1.15 Is.55.4, Christ a Witness, was I born, and for this cause he that delivered me unto thee p.p.ch.18.28; Ac.3.13. 18.55.4, Christ a witness,
[1 Ti.6.13.
ch.1.14, Christ the Truth.
Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).
Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity.
ch.3.29, Christ's Voice,
[Ac.9.4. came I into the world, that I hath the greater sin. should bear witness unto the 12 And from thenceforth Pi'-p.p.Lu.23.2. Every one that is of late sought to release him: but the truth heareth my voice. the Jews cried out, saying, If 38 Pilate saith unto him, thou let this man go, thou art Ge.3.1, Craftiness. What is truth? And when he not Cæ'sar's friend: whosoever See Cæsar (Index). had said this, he went out again maketh himself a king speak-p.p.Ac.17.7. unto the Jews, and saith unto eth against Cæ'sar.
them, I find in him no fault at 13 ¶ When Pilate therefore See Fear of Man, De.1.17. 1 S.29.3, Faultless. Ps.19.13, Innocence. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless. heard that saying, he brought all.p.p.Mt.27.15; Mk.15.6; [Lu.23.17. 39 But ye have a custom, that Je'sus forth, and sat down in p.p.Mt.27.19. I should release unto you one the judgment seat in a place at the passover: will ye there-that is called the Pavement, Le.23.6, Feast of Passover. fore that I release unto you the but in the He brew, Gab ba-tha. 2 K.18.26, Hebrew. 14 And it was the preparation Mt.27.62, Day of Prepara-King of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, of the passover, and about the saying, Not this man, but Bā-sixth hour: and he saith unto p.p.Mt.27.45; Mk.15.25.

14 And 11 was the proposition of the passover, and about the saying, Not this man, but Bā-sixth hour: and he saith unto p.p.Mt.27.45; Mk.15.25.

Ps. 2.6, Christ, King. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. p.p.Lu.23.19. robber. 15 But they cried out, Away 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism. CHAPTER 19 with him, away with him, Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. Christ is scourged, crowned with thin, Pilate saith unto thorns, and beaten. 6 Pilate delivers him to be crucified. 26 He commendeth his mother to John. 28 He dieth. 38 He is buried. A.D.33. p.p.Is.50.6; 53.5; 1 Pe.2.24. Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, v.8. swered, We have no king but Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Mt. 27.26, Scourging, THEN Pilate therefore took Cæ'sar. 16 Then delivered he him p.p.Ac.8.33. Jē'sus, and scourged him. Ge.39.20, Injustice (3). 2 And the soldiers platted a therefore unto them to be cru- De.16.19, Injustice (2). crown of thorns, and put it on cified. And they took Je'sus, p.p.Mt.27.26; Mk.15.15 Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. his head, and they put on him and led him away. Lu.23.25 17 And he bearing his cross Is.53.4, Burden-bearer. Mt.27.29. Christ Mocked. a purple robe, 3 And said, Hail, King of the went forth into a place called Mt.27.32, Cross, Ph.2.8. Jb.30.1. Derision. Jews! and they smote him with the place of a skull, which is p.p.Lu.23.33. 1 K.22.24, Smiting. called in the He brew Gol'- See Without the Camp. [Ex. 29.14. See Christ's Humiliation their hands. [Lu.22.37. 4 Pilate therefore went forth go-tha: again, and saith unto them, Be- 18 Where they crucified him, Mt.27.35, Crucifixion. hold, I bring him forth to you, and two other with him, on that ye may know that I find either side one, and Je sus in Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation Is.53.9. Christ Sinless. ch.1.14, Christ's Perfection, no fault in him. the midst. p.p.Lu.23.32. 5 Then came Jesus forth, 19 And Pilate wrote a title, p.p.Mt.27.37; Mk.15.26 He.2.10. wearing the crown of thorns, and put it on the cross. And and the purple robe. And Pi-the writing was, JESUS OF late saith unto them, Behold NAZARETH THE KING OF See Christ, King, Pa.2.6. the man! THE JEWŞ. 6 When the chief priests 20 This title then read many Ec.12.12, Reading. Je.5.31, Corrupt Priests.

therefore and officers saw him, lof the Jews: for the place

[ch.20.31.

nigh to the city: and it was his legs:
18.26, Hebrew, Ac.21.40. written in He brew, and Greek, 34 But one of the soldiers

3.1, Pontius Pilate.

.27.35. Crucifixion.

C.8.56, God's Word Sure. .1.22, Fulfillment (1),

[Ac.3.18.

e Casting Lots, Ps.22.18.

1.1.16, Constancy. 1.16, Mary (a). .21.16, Maternal Love.

p.Lu.2.35. 1.27.56, Mary Magdalene.

t.4.21, John, ch.20.2.

.13.23, Beloved Disciple, [ch.20.2.

.13.1, Christ's Love, e.47.12, Filial Honor (2), e Spir. Relationships, Mt.12.50. e Obedience to Christ,

Mt.4.20. e.24.5, Home, 1 Ti.5.4. .2.24, Omniscience (1). e Messianic Prophecies, p.Ps.69.21. [Ge.3.15.

t.1.**22, Fulfillment** (1). x.17.3. Thirst, 1 Co.4.11. p.Mt.27.48; Mk.15.36.

u.6.3, Vinegar.

z.12.22, Hyssop, He.9.19.

p.Lu.23.46. c.4.9, Completion

.53.12, Christ's Death.

t.27.62, Day of Prepara p.De.21.23.

k.2.24, Legalism.

p.Ex.12.16.

we know not where they have taken away. 32 Then came the soldiers, laid him.

crucified with him.

where Jē'sus was crucified was dead already, they brake not

21 Then said the chief priests and forthwith came there out p.p.1 Jn.5.6,8. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ,

of the Jews to Pilate, Write blood and water.
not, The King of the Jews; 35 And he that saw it bare but that he said, I am King record, and his record is true: Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

of the Jews.

have written I have written.

and Lăt'in.

23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when done, that the scripture should they had crucified Je'sus, took be fulfilled, A bone of him Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1). his garments, and made four shall not be broken.

parts, to every soldier a part; 37 And again another scrip-and also his coat: now the ture saith, They shall look on p.p.Zec.12.10.

They parted my raiment among gave him leave. He came them, and for my vesture they therefore, and took the body did cast lots. These things of Je'sus.

therefore the soldiers did. 25 ¶ Now there stood by the o-dē'mus, which at the first

cross of Je'sus his mother, and came to Je'sus by night, and his mother's sister, Mā'rÿ the|brought a mixture of myrrh|Ge.37.25, Myrrh. wife of Cle'o-phas, and Ma'ry and aloes, about an hundred Ps.45.8, Aloes. pound weight. Măg-da-lē'nē.

26 When Je'sus therefore saw 40 Then took they the body his mother, and the disciple of Je'sus, and wound it in standing by, whom he loved, linen clothes with the spices, Mt.27.59, Graveclothes he saith unto his mother, as the manner of the Jews is Ge.43.11, Spices.

Woman, behold thy son! to bury.

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And was crucified there was a gar-p.p.Mt.27.60; Lu.23.53. from that hour that disciple den; and in the garden a new

took her unto his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jĕ'gus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, preparation day; for the sep
Mt.27.62, Day of Preparation day; for the sep
Mt.27.62, Day of Preparation day;

ulchre was nigh at hand. I thirst. 29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, Mary Magdalene cometh to the sepul- A.D.33. chre: 11 she seeth two angels: Jesus himself appeareth to her, 19 and to his disciples. and put it upon hyssop, and

put it to his mouth. 30 When Je'sus therefore had unto the sepulchre, and seeth

ghost. 31 The Jews therefore, bethe stone taken away from the p.p.Mt.27.60; 28.2; [Mk.15.46. cause it was the preparation, sepulchre.

[tion. that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath the other disciple, whom Jē'gus ch.13.23, Beloved Disciple, 21

day was an high day,) besought loved, and saith unto them, Mt.4.21, John, ch.21.7. Prlate that their legs might be they have taken away the broken, and that they might be Lord out of the sepulchre, and

and brake the legs of the first, 3 Peter therefore went forth, p.p.Lu.24.12. and of the other which was and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

33 But when they came to 4 So they ran both together: 1 S.21.8, Haste. Jegus, and saw that he was and the other disciple did out gitized by

with a spear pierced his side, Jos. 8.18, Spears.

and he knoweth that he saith Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

22 Pilate answered. What I true, that ye might believe. 36 For these things were

CHAPTER 20

See Preservation, Ps.34.20.

39 And there came also Nic-ch.3.1, Nicodemus.

ch.20.7.

EB

LŤi

L.Jiv

p.p.v.11. p.p.ch.19.40. p.p.ch.11.44. Mt.27.59, Graveclothes p.p.v.4. ch.2.22, Believers.

Mt.15.16, Dullness (4). Mt.12.3, Ignorance of ["Word," Ac.13.27. Ru.1.16, Constancy, Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene. Ge.23.2, Grief, Ac.9.39. Lu.7.47, Love for Christ,

Ge.21.16, Weeping.
Ge.32.1, Angels Appear,
[Ac.8.26. p.p.Lu.24.4. p.p.v.15.

p.p.v.2.

Mk.16.9, Christ Appears.

p.p.v.13.

p.p.Mk.16.10.

run Pë'tër, and came first to assembled for fear of the Jews, Mk.16.9. Christ Appears the sepulchre. 5 And he stooping down, and midst, and saith unto them, looking in, saw the linen Peace be unto you.

clothes lying; yet went he 20 And when he had so said, Ps.113.6, Divine Condeso, not in he shawed unto them his heards not in. not in.
6 Then cometh Si'mon Pe'ter and his side. Then were the Mt.1.1, Christ's Humanit following him, and went into disciples glad, when they saw See Joy Restored, Ps. 30.3

the sepulchre, and seeth the the Lord. linen clothes lie, 7 And the napkin, that was again, Peace be unto you: as about his head, not lying with my Father hath sent me, even See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. the linen clothes, but wrapped so send I you. the linen clothes, but wrapped so send I you. [Ac.5.6. together in a place by itself. 8 Then went in also that other he breathed on them, and saith

sepulchre, and he saw, and be-ly Ghöst: lieved. 9 For as yet they knew not mit, they are remitted unto the scripture, that he must rise them; and whose soever sins again from the dead.

ye retain, they are retained.

10 Then the disciples went

24 TBut Thom'as, one of the Mt.10.3, Thomas, v. 36. again from the dead. away again unto their own twelve, called Did'y-mus, was p.p.ch.11.16.

11 ¶But Mā'ry stood without came. at the sepulchre weeping: and 25 The other disciples thereas she wept, she stooped down, fore said unto him, We have ch.1.15. Witnessing (2). and looked into the sepulchre, seen the Lord. But he said p.p.v.20. 12 And seeth two angels in unto them, Except I shall see white sitting, the one at the in his hands the print of the

have laid him. said, she turned herself back, you.

seekest thou? She, supposing into my side: and be not faithhim to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have 28 And Thom's answered and borne him hence, tell me where said unto him, My Lord and my Mt.6.30, Doubt Rebuked.

Mt.6.30, Doubt Rebuked.

Mt.10.3, Thomas, ch.21.2.

Mt.16.16, Confessing Christian Chr thou hast laid him, and I will God. take him away. 16 Je sus saith unto her, Thom as, because thou hast See Christ's Voice, ch.3.29.

Touch me not; for I am not truly did Je sus in the presence yet ascended to my Father: of his disciples, which are not See Miracles (11), (Index See Spir. Brethren, Mt.23.8. but go to my brethren, and say written in this book:
Is.43.10, Witnessing (1).
Ps.68.18, Ascension of

Rather, and your Eather; and we might believe the See Spir Nettern, Mt.23.5. but go to my bretifier, and say written in this book?

Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, Ac.1.9.]

See Our Father, 1 Chr.29.10. to my God, and your God.

Mt.27.56, Mary Magdalene. 18 Mä ry Māg-da-lē'nē came and that believing ye might barber ye might believe that Jē'gus is the Christ, the Son of God; th.2.15, Son of God. ch.3.15, Faith (6), Ac.8.37 and told the disciples that she have life through his name. that believing ye might barber ye might believe that Jē'gus is the Christ, the Son of God; ch.3.15, Faith (6), Ac.8.37 and told the disciples that she have life through his name. that believing ye might believe that Jē'gus is the Mt.2.15, Son of God. ch.3.15, Faith (6), Ac.8.37 and told the disciples that she have life through his name. that believing ye might believe that Jē'gus is the Mt.2.15, Son of God. ch.3.15, Faith (6), Ac.8.37 and told the disciples that she have life through his name. had seen the Lord, and that he

ni; which is to say, Master.

had spoken these things unto the discoperation of t

Mt. 18.20, Fellowship with

[Ga.6.

تذفآ

[Ac.li

came Je'sus and stood in the Ps.4.8. Peace (1), Ro.8.6.

he shewed unto them his hands

p.p.ch.16.20. 21 Then said Je'sus to them Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.

22 And when he had said this, disciple, which came first to the unto them, Receive ye the Hō'- See "Spirit" Promised. 23 Whose soever sins ye re-Mt.16.19, Authority (2).

not with them when Je'sus 2 K.13.19, Lost Opportuni

head, and the other at the feet, nails, and put my finger into where the body of Je sus had the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, p.p.Mk.16.11. 13 And they say unto her, I will not believe.
Woman, why weepest thou? 26 ¶ And after eight days
She saith unto them, Because again his disciples were withthey have taken away my Lord, in, and Thom'as with them : Mt.10.3, Thomas, v.28.

seen, and yet have believed.

CHAPTER 21

and I know not where they then came Je sus, the doors Mk.16.9, Christ Appears, ch. being shut, and stood in the 14 And when she had thus midst, and said, Peace be unto Ge. 43.23, Peace Invoked. and saw Je'sus standing, and knew not that it was Je'sus.

Reach hither thy finger, and See Christ Unknown, knew not that it was Je sus. Keach mitted tay and reach p.p.Lu.24.40. [ch.1.10.] 15 Je sus saith unto her, Wo-behold my hands; and reach p.p.Lu.24.40. 15 Je sus saith unto her, wo penoid my manus, and restrict 2 Chr. 20.20, Paith Bajois man, why weepest thou? whom hither thy hand, and thrust it 2 Chr. 20.20, Paith Bajois (Ep.6.

Mt.16.16, Christ Divine 29 Jē'sus saith unto him, Mā'ry. She turned herself, seen me, thou hast believed: p.p.1 Pc.1.8. and saith unto him, Răb-bō'- blessed are they that have not Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones.Js.1. See Believers, ch.2.22. 17 Je'sus saith unto her, 30 \ And many other signs

Ge.15.8, Doubters, Ac.12.

p.p.ch.21.25.

Mk.16.9, The Lord's Day,

[Ac.20.7.
See Fear of Man, De.l.17.
Mt.18.20, Assembly, Ac.14.
SeePersecution(4),Mt.10.17.
Shut where the disciples were

Mt.18.20, Assembly, Mt.10.17.
Shut where the disciples were

34.11. Sea of Galilee.

O.3, Thomas.
O.3, Bartholomew
[(Nathanael), Ac.1.13.
-1, Cana.

.21, James .21, John.

1. 18. Peter, v.15.

Lu.5.5.

Lu.24.41.

11.2, Christ's Wisdom. .4.20,Obedience to Christ. e Superabundance

. 12.1. Divine Direction.

.1.21, Fish. .4.21, John. v.20. .13.23, Beloved Disciple,

5.5.12, Spir. Perception.

e Love for Christ, v.16.

p.Song 8.7.

p.ch.18.18. s.23.5, Divine Preparation. e.18.8, Food (3).

e.14.18, Bread.

t.4.20.0% edience to Christ.

ee "Comes." Ge.7.1. ee Christ Reverenced,
[Mt.8.2.

ee Breaking of Bread, [Mt.14.19.

e.1.21, Fish. fk.16.9, Christ Appears.

Mt.4.18, Peter, Ac.1.15.

.p.ch.20.19,26.

Ti-be'ri-as; and on this wise thou me more than these? He p.p.Lu.12.32. shewed he himself. 2 There were together Si'mon thou knowest that I love thee. Pe'ter, and Thom as called Did? He saith unto him, Feed my De 49, Instruction (3). y-mus, and Na-than'a-el of Ca'-lambs. na in Gal'i-lee, and the sons of 16 He saith to him again the Zeb'e-dee, and two other of his second time, Si'mon, son of

disciples. 3 Si'mon Pē'tēr saith unto saith unto him, Yea, Lord; Lu.7.47, Love for Christ, them, I go a fishing. They say thou knowest that I love thee. unto him, We also go with thee. He saith unto him, Feed my [Ga.5.13. See God's Flock, Is.40.11.

They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught noth third time, Si'mon, son of Jo'.

nas, lovest thou me? Pë'tër 4 But when the morning was was grieved because he said now come, Jë'aus stood on the unto him the third time, Lovshore: but the disciples knew est thou me? And he said un-Christ Unknown.ch.1.10. not that it was Je'sus. 5 Then Je sus saith unto them, things; thou knowest that I Je.3.15, Feeding the Floci

Children, have ye any meat? love thee. Je'sus saith unto They answered him, No. him, Feed my sheep. They answered him, No. him, Feed my sheep.
6 And he said unto them, 18 Verily, verily, 1 say unto ch.1.51, Verily, Verily.

They cast therefore, and now walkedst whither thou wouldthey were not able to draw it est: but when thou shalt be for the multitude of fishes.

self into the sea. me. 8 And the other disciples came 20 Then Pë'tër, turning about, in a little ship; (for they were seeth the disciple whom Jë sus Mt.4.21, John, Ac.1.13.

ging the net with fishes. 9 As soon then as they were betrayeth thee? come to land, they saw a fire 21 Pe ter seeing him saith to of coals there, and fish laid Je sus, Lord, and what shall | S.6.19, Curiosity. thereon, and bread.

Bring of the fish which ye have will that he tarry till I come, See Second Coming (2), now caught. 11 Si'mon Pe'ter went up, and thou me.

drew the net to land full of 23 Then went this saying great fishes, an hundred and abroad among the brethren, Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren, fifty and three: and for all that that disciple should not

12 Je sus saith unto them, will that he tarry till I come, p.p.l Co.A.5; 11.26; Ja.5.7; Come and dine. And none of what is that to thee?

taketh bread, and giveth them, true. and fish likewise.

14 This is now the third time other things which Je'sus did, Mt.11.2, Christ's Works. that Je sus shewed himself to the which, if they should be his disciples, after that he was written every one, I suppose

risen from the dead.

15 TSo when they had dined, not contain the books that 1 S.10.25, Books. Je sus saith to Si mon Pe ter, should be written. A-men'.

the disciples at the sea of Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest p.p.ch.13.37.

saith unto him, Yea, Lord;

See Duty to the Weak, [Ac.20.35.

Jō'nas, lovest thou me? He

to him, Lord, thou knowest all ch.2.24, Omniscience (1),

Cast the net on the right side thee, When thou wast young, De.18.18, Christ, Prophet. of the ship, and ye shall find. thou girdedst thyself, and

old, thou shalt stretch forth thy ch.6.64. Christ's Foreknowl-7 Therefore that disciple hands, and another shall gird

7 Therefore that disciple hands, and another shall girll whom Jē'sus loved saith unto thee, and carry thee whither Pē'tēr, It is the Lord. Now thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying p.p.ch.12.33; 18.32.

19 This spake he, signifying p.p.ch.12.33; 18.32.

19 This spake he, signifying p.p.ch.12.33; 18.32.

19 This spake he, signifying p.p.ch.12.33; 18.32.

20 Pop. Ph. 1.20; 2 Pe. 1.14.

21 See Discipleship, Mt. 16.24.

22 See Christ's Example, [Mt. 11.23).

not far from land, but as it loved following; which also ch.13.23, Beloved Disciple. were two hundred cubits,) drag-leaned on his breast at supper, p.p.ch.13.25. and said, Lord, which is he that

this man do? 10 Je sus saith unto them, 22 Je sus saith unto him, If I what is that to thee? follow Ho.6.3, Followers, Ep.5.1.

there were so many, yet was die: yet Je sus said not unto not the net broken. him, He shall not die; but, If I

the disciples durst ask him, Who 24 This is the disciple which p.p.ch.15.27. art thou? knowing that it was testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we 13 Je sus then cometh, and know that his testimony is Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

25 And there are also many p.p.ch.20.30.

that even the world itself could

Digitized by

[Ro.8.29.

:15

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

A.D.33.

Ge.7.17, Forty Days.
Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.
Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God,
[ch.8.12. Mt.18.20, Assembly, v.14. p.p.Lu.24.49. Jos. 10.1. Jerusalem.

Mt.3.6, John's Baptism.

See "Spirit" Promised, with the model (Lu.24.49. days hence.

p.p.Mt.17.11; Mk.9.12; [Lu.17.20.

Ge.2.17, Knowledge With-[held.

De.29.29, Secret Things. p.p.Mt.24.36; Mk.13.32. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, ch.2.2. 1s.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. [ch.2.38. Is.43.10, Witnessing (1), [ch.5.20. 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2), [Ep.5.19. See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal, [Col.1.23.

p.p.v.2. Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, Ep.4.8. See Cloud, Ex.19.9. Ps.34.5, Looking Heaven [ward, ch.7.55.

Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. Mt.17.2, White Raiment. Mk.14.70, Galileans. Jos.20.7, Galilee, ch.9.31.

Mt.26.64, Second Com-

p.p.Lu.24.50.52.

CHAPTER 1

speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

15 ¶And in those

See Waiting for God.

[Ge.49.18.]

[Ge.49.18.]

[Ge.49.18.]

See The Comforter, Jn.14.16.]

See The Comforter, Jn.14.16. which, saith he, ye have heard scripture must needs have been p.p.Ps.41.9. of me.

water; but ye shall be baptized before concerning Jū'das, which with the Ho'ly Ghost not many was guide to them that took

him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at ministry. this time restore again the king- 18 Now this man purchased a dom to is ra-el?

is not for you to know the burst asunder in the midst, and See Suicide, Mt.27.5. times or the seasons, which the all his bowels gushed out. Father hath put in his own 19 And it was known unto all power.

8 But ye shall receive power, somuch as that field is called after that the Hō'ly Ghōst is in their proper tongue, A-cèl'da-come upon you: and ye shall ma, that is to say, The field of be witnesses unto me both in blood. Jê-ru'sā-lĕm, and in all Jū-dæ'a, and in Sā-mā'rī-a, and unto the book of Psälms, Let his habitauttermost part of the earth.

these things, while they beheld, rick let another take. he was taken up; and a cloud 21 Wherefore of these men received him out of their sight. which have companied with us

by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men day that he was taken up from See Ascension of Christy 9. of Gall-lee, why stand ye gaz-us, must one be ordained to be Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2). ing up into heaven? this same a witness with us of his resur-Je'sus, which is taken up from rection. Second Com-ling (1), He.9.28. in like manner as ye have seen Jo'seph called Bar'sa-bas, who him go into heaven.

12 Then returned they unto thi'as.

Jē-ru'sā-lēm from the mount A relation of part of Christ's history called Ol'i-vet, which is from Mt.21.1, Mt. of Otives. after his passion: 9 his ascension. Je-ru'sā-lem a sabbath day's

Zerin's passion: 7 his activation of Judas of Judas Iscariot.

Lu.1.3, Luke, Col.4.14.

See Christ's Works, Mt.11.2.

See Christ's Teaching.

[Mt.7.28.
p.p.Mk.16.19.

See Ascension of Christ, 9.9.
p.p.Mk.28.19.
Mt.28.20, Christ's Commands.
See Aspostles Called, Mk.1.17.
See Apostles Called, Mk.1.17.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.

See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9.
See

15 ¶And in those days Pē'tēr Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.2.14. 4 And, being assembled to-stood up in the midst of the gether with them, commanded disciples, and said, (the number p.p.ch.241. them that they should not de-of names together were about

fulfilled, which the Hō1ÿ Ghōst 5 For Jöhn truly baptized with by the mouth of Dā'vid spake Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired Jē'sus.

6 When they therefore were 17 For he was numbered with p.p.Jn.6.70. come together, they asked of us, and had obtained part of this

field with the reward of iniq-Am. 26, Silver (2). 7 And he said unto them, It uity; and falling headlong, he Pr.15.27. Avarice (1).

the dwellers at Je-ru'sā-lem; in-

20 For it is written in the p.p.Ps.109.8. tion be desolate, and let no man
See Desolation of the
[Wicked, Pa.69.25. 9 And when he had spoken dwell therein: and his bishop-

10 And while they looked all the time that the Lord Jestedfastly toward heaven as he sus went in and out among us,

went up, behold, two men stood 22 Beginning from the bap-Mt.3.6, John's Baptism. tism of John, unto that same p.p.v.2.

was surnamed Jüs'tus, and Măt-

Mt.12.46. Christ's Brethren.

[ch.25.3. Mt.10.4, Judas Iscariot Ps.109.8.

p.p.Jn.18.3.

p.p.Mt.26.15; 27.3.7; Jn.12.6.

Or, office, or, charge.

ch.2.24, Resurrection (7). p.p.ch.2.32.

th .6.6; 13.3; 14.23.
3. Prayerfulness.
x .28.9, "Searcher."
5.11, Hearts Read.
24, Omniscience (1).
8. Guidance Sought.

Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. Ro.1.5; 1 Co.9.2. O.4. Judas Iscariot. Separation (5), Mt. 13.30.

6.8, Casting Lots.

.33.

Feast of Pentecost, [Ex. 23.16. 7 of Pentecost, ch. 20.16. 18.20, Assembly, ch. 4.31. 1.14, Unity (3), ch. 4.32.

9.12. Sudden Events.

3.8, Spir. Power, eh.4.33. .ch.4.31.

.2.25, Holy Spirit (5), [ch.8.17. .1.15, "Spirit" Filled, [ch.4.8.] 66.16, Testimony (3), [ch.4.20. ..16.17, Tongues (2),

.4.36, Fire (5), ch.7.30.

[ch.10.46. ir. Utterance, 1 Co.1.5. .5.24, Piety. e Dispersion (2), Le.26.33.

.Ex.23.17; ch.8.2. . when this voice was [made.

, troubled in mind.

e Astonishment, Mt. 13.54

k.14.70, Galilæans.

.14.1, Elam. e.24.10, Mesopotamia.

sia. ch.16.6. amphylia, ch.13.13.

t.27.32, Cyrene, ch.11.20.

ome, ch.18.2. x.12.48, Proselytes (1). e.25.13, Arabians.

s.26.7, Testimony (1). s.8.3, God's Works.

ee Astonishment, Mt. 13.54. p. 1 Co. 2.14. s. 73.11, Scoffers. K. 2.23, Mocking (3), ch. 17.32. (t. 9.34, Slander (3), ch., 6.13) e. 10.39, New Wine.

hearts of all men, shew wheth-voice, and said unto them, Ye

this ministry and apostleship, to my words: from which Jū'das by transto his own place. 26 And they gave forth their 16 But this is that which was

lots; and the lot fell upon Mat-spoken by the prophet Jō'el;

CHAPTER 2

A te-cost was fully come, dream dreams: they were all with one accord 18 And on my servants and in one place.

filled all the house where they in heaven above, and signs in See Signs Given, Jud.6.38. were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto fire, and vapour of smoke:
them cloven tongues like as of fire, and vapour of smoke:
20 The sun shall be turned is.13.10, Eclipse.
fire, and it sat upon each of into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great [Lu.21.25.]

the Ho'ly Ghost, and began to come: speak with other tongues, as 21 And it shall come to pass, the Spirit gave them utterance. that whosoever shall call on Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2).

Jē-ru'sā-lēm Jews, devout men, be saved. out of every nation under 22 Ye men of Isra-el, hear

them speak in his own lan-you, as ye yourselves also know: guage.

which speak Găl-I-læ'ans? 8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, where-up, having loosed the pains of

n we were born?

9 Pär'thi-ang, and Mēdeg, and sible that he should be holden p.p.Jn.20.9. in we were born?

Elam-ites, and the dwellers in of it. Měs-o-pô-tā'mi-a, and in Jū-dæ'a, 25 For Dā'vid speaketh con-Ru.4.22, David. and Cap-pa-do ci-a, in Pon tus, cerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he and A'sia.

10 Phryg'i-a, and Pam-phyl'- is on my right hand, that I Ps. 16.8, Divine Nearness. 1-a, in Egypt, and in the parts should not be moved: of Lib'y-a about Cy-re'ne, and 26 Therefore did my heart strangers of Rome, Jews and rejoice, and my tongue was See Rejoicing (2), 1 S.2.1. proselytes,

11 Crētes and A-rā'bi-ans, we shall rest in hope: do hear them speak in our 27 Because thou wilt not leave Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4). tongues the wonderful works my soul in hell, neither wilt Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades) of God.

12 And they were all amazed, see corruption.
and were in doubt, saying one
to another, What meaneth this? me the ways of life; thou shalt 13 Others mocking said, These make me full of joy with thy Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy men are full of new wine.

24 And they prayed, and said, 14 \(\Pi\) But Pe'ter, standing up Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.3.1. Thou, Lord, which knowest the with the eleven, lifted up his p.p.ch.1.26.

er of these two thou hast cho-men of Ju-dæ'a, and all ye that 25 That he may take part of known unto you, and hearken De.4.1, Hearken.

gression fell, that he might go as ye suppose, seeing it is but p.p.1 Th.5.7. the third hour of the day.

with the eleven apostles.

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I Is.2.2, Last Days, 2 Ti.3.1.

all flesh: and your sons and The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak divers tongues. 14 Peter's sermon.

All nesh: and your sons and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, See Spir. Utterance, Jl.2.28. and your young men shall see See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. and your young men shall see See Spir. Vision, 2 K.6.17. ND when the day of Pen'-visions, and your old men shall Ge. 15.1. Visions.

on my handmaidens I will pour 2 And suddenly there came a out in those days of my Spirit; Nu.11.25, Prophesying. [ch.9.3. sound from heaven as of a and they shall prophesy:

rushing mighty wind, and it 19 And I will shew wonders Ex.4.21, Wonders. the earth beneath; blood, and

4 And they were all filled with and notable day of the Lord J.2.11, Great Day.

5 And there were dwelling at the name of the Lord shall

heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, wonders and signs, which God because that every man heard did by him in the midst of https://doi.org/10.1011/j.ch.2011/j.c 23 Him, being delivered by p.p.ch.3.18; 4.28; 1 Pe.1.20.

7 And they were all amazed the determinate counsel and 1s.42.9, Foreknowledge. and marvelled, saying one to an foreknowledge of God, ye have other, Behold, are not all these taken, and by wicked hands De.16.19, Injustice (2). have crucified and slain: Mt.27.35, Crucifixion.

24 Whom God hath raised Resurrection (7), ch.3.15.

glad; moreover also my flesh

thou suffer thine Holy One to

countenance.

p.p.J1.2.28.

will pour out of my Spirit upon Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised.

Nu.12.6. Dreams.

Ex.4.12, Inspiration (2).

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4), (Ro.5.18.

ĭ

Jik

See Saints Immovable,

See Eternal Hope, Ps.16.9.

See Corruption, Ge.3.19.

Digitized by GOOQ

p.p.ch.13.36. See David, 1 K.2.10. See Death Universal, D.D.Ne.3.16. [2 S.14.14. p.p.Mt.22.43,44.

See Covenant (2), 2 S.7.12.

Is.7.14, Incarnation, Ro.1.3. See Christ, King, Ps.2.6.

Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

v.24, Resurrection (7) Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2), [ch.4.33. Lu.1.2. Witnesses (2).

Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. p.p.ch.1.4; 5.31, See "Spirit" Promised, [Lu.24.49

p.p.ch.10.45; Ga.3.14.

p.p.Mt.22.44.

p.p.1 Co.15.25. Ps.110.1, Footstool (1). p.p.Eze.36.22. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord, ch.5.31. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord, ch.5.31. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, Ro.14.9.

Ps.32.3, Conviction of Sin. [ch.16.29.

Ps.34.18, Contrition. Ezr.8.21, Teachableness

[ch.8.31. 1 S.7.3, Repentance (2). Mt.28.19, Baptism (1), [ch.10.48.

Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).
Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.
[Ro.3.25.
Ps.34.18, Prom. to Penitent.
Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised.
p.p.Ro.9.4.

De.5.16, Prom. to Children, [Ep.6.2

Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Is.45.22, Universal Call. See Preaching, Mt.3.1. Lu.3.18, Exhortations, [ch.11.23]

Is.52.11, Separation (4), [2 Co.6.17 De.32.5, Evil Generation. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity ch.17.11

Baptism (3), ch.8.12. Accessions, v.47. 1 K.18.39, Religious Awaken

[ings, ch.8.6. 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness(2), [ch.20.24. Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow-[ship, Ro.1.12. Mt.14.19, Breaking of Bread, ch.20.11. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness, Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

See Apostles Heal, ch.3.7.

patriarch Da'vid, that he is both common; dead and buried, and his sepul- 45 And sold their possessions p.p.Mt.19.21. throne;

of the resurrection of Christ, favour with all the people. And that his soul was not left in the Lord added to the church

corruption. 32 This Je'sus bath God raised up, whereof we all are wit-

neggeg having received of the Father the ninth hour. the promise of the Hō'ly Ghōst, 2 And a certain man lame Le.21.18, The Lame, ch. 14.1 ye now see and hear.

my Lord, Sit thou on my right temple; hand.

footstool.

of Ig'ra-el know assuredly, that eyes upon him with Jöhn, said, God hath made that same Jē'sus, Look on us. whom ye have crucified, both 5 And he gave heed unto Lord and Christ.

37 I Now when they heard something of them.

this, they were pricked in their 6 Then Pē'tēr said, Silver and See Poverty (2), Jud. 6.15. and brethren, what shall we of Je'sus Christ of Naz'a-reth do?

Repent, and be baptized every right hand, and lifted him up: 2 K.10.15, Hand Takes. one of you in the name of Je and immediately his feet and SeeHelpfulness.2Chr.28 L sus Christ for the remission of ankle bones received strength. Apostles Heal, ch.5.16. sins, and ye shall receive the 8 And he leaping up stood, p.p.Is.35.6; ch.14.10. gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto them into the temple, walking, you, and to your children, and and leaping, and praising God. 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2). to all that are afar off, even as 9 And all the people saw him p.p.ch.4.16,21. many as the Lord our God shall walking and praising God:

call. did he testify and exhort, say-the Beautiful gate of the tem-Mt.24.1, Temple (3). ing, Save yourselves from this ple: and they were filled with untoward generation.

received his word were bap- 11 ¶ And as the lame man three thousand souls.

42 And they continued sted that is called Sol'o-mon's, fastly in the apostles' doctrine greatly wondering and fellowship, and in break- 12 And when Pe'ter saw it,

signs were done by the apostles earnestly on us, as though by Ge.32.10. Humility (3).

29 Men and brethren, let me 44 And all that believed were Jn.2.22, Believers. freely speak unto you of the together, and had all things p.p.ch.4.32.

chre is with us unto this day. and goods, and parted them to Ex.35.22, Liberality. 30 Therefore being a prophet, all men, as every man had need. Ru.2.15, Beneficence. and knowing that God had 46 And they, continuing daily See Daily Duty, La.9.23. sworn with an oath to him, with one accord in the temple, [the Sanctuary, ch.]. that of the fruit of his loins, and breaking bread from house ch. 11the Sanctuary, ch. 12 according to the flesh, he would to house, did eat their meat Mt.14.19, Breaking of Bread raise up Christ to sit on his with gladness and singleness of 2 Chr. 30.21, Gladness heart.

31 He seeing this before spake 47 Praising God, and having that his soul was not left in the Lord added to the church left. I feel, neither his flesh did see daily such as should be saved. v.41. Accessions. ch.4.4.

CHAPTER 3

Peter cureth a lame man, etc.

Now Pe'ter and John went Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.4.8.

33 Therefore being by the law to together into the tem. Mt.4.21, John, ch.8.4.

Ps.5.7, Temple (4). right hand of God exalted, and ple at the hour of prayer, being De.12.5, Attendance upon

he hath shed forth this, which from his mother's womb was Lu.13.11, Helpleseness.

[Re.13. carried, whom they laid daily 34 For Dā'vid is not ascended at the gate of the temple which 2 K.15.35, Gates (4). into the heavens: but he saith is called Beautiful, to ask alms Mt.10.46, Beggare (2). himself, The LORD said unto of them that entered into the Le.25.35, Alms.

3 Who seeing Pē'tēr and Jöhn 35 Until I make thy foes thy about to go into the temple asked an alms.

36 Therefore let all the house 4 And Pe'ter, fastening his

them, expecting to receive

heart, and said unto Pē'tēr and gold have I none; but such as I Ge.2.12, Gold, ch.20.33. to the rest of the apostles, Men have give I thee: In the name Lu.24.47. In Christ's Name rise up and walk.

38 Then Pe'ter said unto them, 7 And he took him by the and walked, and entered with

10 And they knew that it 40 And with many other words was he which sat for alms at p.p.v.2. wonder and amazement at that See Astonishment, MLUS 41 Then they that gladly which had happened unto him.

tized: and the same day there which was healed held Pe'ter See Gratitude, Rn.2.10. were added unto them about and John, all the people ran to-p.p.Jn.10.23; ch.5.12. gether unto them in the porch Jud.3.23, Porches.

ing of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every Ye men of Is ra-el, why marvel soul: and many wonders and ye at this? or why look ye so

Cd. 11.21 Singleness or real 2 2 Chr.5.13, Praise (2), [ch.16.25

Lu.13.29, The Saved, Re.14

A.D.33.

The Sanctaur

Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazarch.

[ch.4.10.

ce Dependence, Jn.3.27. p.2 Co.3.5. .p.Mt.22.32. .p.Ex.3.13.

ee Glorified Christ, ch.9.5. ee Beloved Son. Mt.12.18. .p.Mt.20.19; ch.4.27.

ee Pontius Pilate, Jn.19.8. .p.Jn.19.12. 1t.10.33, Denial of Christ, [2 Ti.2.12.

ice Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34. iee Christ Sinless, Is.53.9.)r. Author.

In.1.4, Christ the Life. :h.2.24, Resurrection (7) ch.4.33. Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

See Faith (4), Mt.8.13 Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name, [ch.4.10. Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ.

See Health Promised, [Ex.15.26.

Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. Le.4.2, Sins of Ignorance, p.p.Lu.23.13. [1 Ti.1.13. D. Lu. 23.13. [1 11.11. See Messianic Prophecies, [Ge. 3.15. See Christ's Sufferings, [Ps.69.20. Is.42.9. Foreknowledge

[ch.15.18. Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1), [ch.13.29. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1),

ch.8.22 Ps.19.7, Conversion (1), [Ja.5.19,

Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin. See Spir.Showers, De. 32.2. R.V. that so there may come seasons of refreshing from See Preaching Christ,ch.4

See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18. See Restoration (2), Is.1.26. p.p.Lu.1.70. Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

De.18.18, Christ, Prophet.

De.18.18, Christ, Oracle of [God.

See Christ's Words,
[Mk.13.31.

See Unbelief (3), Jn.3.18. See Spir. Deafness, Is.6.10. See Wicked Cut Off, Jb.22.16. See Wicked Cut On J. See Condemnation (1), [Jn.3.19.

See Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.3.15.

1 S.1.20, Samuel.

See God's People, Ex.19.5. Ge.17.2, Covenant (2). p.p.ch.2.39.

Ps.25.13, Seed of the Right-See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

ch.2.24, Resurrection (7). Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Lu.2.11, Saviour.

had made this man to walk? 13 The God of A'bra-ham, and

of I'saac, and of Ja'cob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jē'sus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go.

14 But ye denied the Holy Sad'du-cees, came upon them, One and the Just, and desired a 2 Being grieved that they

you; from the dead; whereof we are them, and put them in hold See Imprisonment, Ge.39.20. witnesses.

16 And his name through now eventide. faith in his name hath made 4 Howbeit many of them Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. this man strong, whom ye see which heard the word be-Jn.2.22, Believers. and know: yea, the faith which lieved; and the number of the Jn.3.15, Faith (6).

perfect soundness in the pres- 5 \ And it came to pass on ence of you all.

that through ignorance ye did 6 And An'nas the high priest, Lu.3.2, Annas. it, as did also your rulers.

Christ should suffer, he hath so at Je-ru'sā-lem. fulfilled.

be converted, that your sins By what power, or by what may be blotted out, when the name, have ye done this? times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord; Holy Ghöst, said unto them, 20 And he shall send Je-Ye rulers of the people, and See Inspiration(3), Nu.11.25.

gus Christ, which before was elders of Ig'ra-el,

preached unto you: 21 Whom the heaven must of the good deed done to the receive until the times of resti-impotent man, by what means tution of all things, which God he is made whole; hath spoken by the mouth of 10 Be it known unto you all,

world began.

the fathers, A prophet shall the crucified, whom God raised See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

Lord your God raise up unto from the dead, even by him ch.2.24, Resurrection (7). you of your brethren, like unto doth this man stand here be-Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ. me; him shall ye hear in all fore you whole.
things whatsoever he shall say 11 This is the stone which p.p.Mt.21.42. unto you

that every soul, which will not of the corner. hear that prophet, shall be de- 12 Neither is there salvation Lu.2.11, Saviour.

24 Yea, and all the prophets other name under heaven given from Săm'u-el and those that among men, whereby we must p.p.1 Co.3.11; 1 Ti.2.5. follow after, as many as have be saved. spoken, have likewise foretold 13 ¶Now when they saw the

of these days. 25 Ye are the children of the and perceived that they were p.p.Mt.11.25; Jn.7.15. prophets, and of the covenant unlearned and ignorant men, See Weak Instrumentali-which God made with our father marvelled; and they took [ties, 1 Co.1.27. which God made with our fathey marvelled; and they took thers, saying unto A'bra-ham, knowledge of them, that they See Fellowship with Christ. And in thy seed shall all the had been with Je sus.

raised up his Son Je sus, sent with them, they could say nothhim to bless you, in turning ing against it.

our own power or holiness we away every one of you from See Repentance (1), his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4

Peter and John imprisoned: 8 their A.D.33. boldness: 18 they are threatened by the rulers of the Jews.

ND as they spake unto the A people, the priests, and the p.p.Lu.22.4. captain of the temple, and the murderer to be granted unto taught the people, and preached Preaching Christ, ch.8.5.

through Je sus the resurrection ch.2.24, Resurrection (7). 15 And killed the Prince of from the dead. life, whom God hath raised 3 And they laid hands on 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

unto the next day: for it was

is by him hath given him this men was about five thousand. the morrow, that their rulers, Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. 17 And now, brethren, I wot and elders, and scribes,

and Ca'ia-phas, and John, and Mt.26.3, Caiaphas. 18 But those things, which Al-ex-an'der, and as many as God before had shewed by the were of the kindred of the high Ex.28.1, High Priests. mouth of all his prophets, that priest, were gathered together See Council, Mt.2.4.

7 And when they had set 19 Repent ye therefore, and them in the midst, they asked, p.p.Mt.21.23; ch.7.27.

9 If we this day be examined p.p.ch.3.7.

all his holy prophets since the and to all the people of Ig'ra-el, Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name, that by the name of Je'sus Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth 22 For Mo'ses truly said unto Christ of Naz'a-reth, whom ye

was set at nought of you build- See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34. anto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, era, which is become the head Ps. 118.22, Corner-stone, [Ep.2.20.

stroyed from among the people. in any other: for there is none See Wonderful Name,

[Is.9.6.

boldness of Pē'tēr and Jöhn, Mk.15.43, Boldness (2), v.31.

kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you first God, having which was healed standing Jb.5.16, Men Silenced.

2 K.17.13. Jb.15.16, Iniquity.

Mt.3.7, Sadducees, ch.5.17.

ch.2.41, Accessions, ch.5.14.

2 S.8.17. Scribes.

Lu.1.69, Salvation (2)

[1 Jn.1.3.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Mt.2.4. Council. p.p.Jn.11.47.

See Apostles Heal, ch.3.7.

p.p.ch.5.28. Is.30.10, Opposers (2).

See In God's Sight (2), [De.6.18 Mk.15.43, Boldness (2). Je.20.9, Pressure of Duty, ch.18.5. Jos.14.12, Courage (2), [ch.7.51. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [ch.5.32.]

p.p.ch.5.26. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God,

[Re.4.11.

Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow-[ship.

Mt.18.19, United Prayer, [ch.12.12.

Ge.1.1, Creator (1), ch.7.50.

See Heathen, Ps.2.1. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination.

Jos.9.2, Evil Alliances (2). SeeChristRejected.Lu.23.18.

Mt.11.3. Jesus, the Messiah. Lord, and against his Christ. | 3 But Pe'ter said, An-a-ni'as, Mt.4.18, Peter, v.29. See Son of God, Mt.2.15. Is.11.2, "Spirit" upon Christ. Ps.45.7, Anointed One,

[ch.10.38. Lu.3.1, Herod Antipas. Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate.

p.p.ch.2.23.

Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels.

p.p.Ph.1.14. Ep.3.12, Boldness (1). See Speak "The Word,"

15 But when they had com-hand to heal; and that signs 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand(1) manded them to go aside out and wonders may be done by See Gift of Healing, Mt.19.1 of the council, they conferred the name of thy holy child See In Christ's Name. among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do 31 And when they had prayed, p.p.ch.2.2; 16.26. to these men? for that indeed the place was shaken where Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered a notable miracle hath been they were assembled together; Mt.18.20, Assembly, ch.16.11 done by them is manifest to and they were all filled with Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled. all them that dwell in Jê-ru'sā-the Ho'ly Ghost, and they lem; and we cannot deny it. 17 But that it spread no fur-boldness. man in this name.

at all nor teach in the name of they had all things common. p.p.ch.2.44. Jē'sus. swered and said unto them, urrection of the Lord Je'sus: Whether it be right in the and great grace was upon them sight of God to hearken unto all. you more than unto God, judge 34 Neither was there any

and heard. 21 So when they had further that were sold, See Persecution(1),1 K.19.2. threatened them, they let them 35 And laid them down at the go, finding nothing how they apostles' feet: and distribution might punish them, because of was made unto every man ac-

fied God for that which was 36 And Jo'ses, who by the

miracle of healing was shewed. Levite, and of the country of See Levites. Ex.32.26. 23 ¶ And being let go, they Cyrrus, went to their own company, 37 Having land, sold it, and and reported all that the chief brought the money, and laid it Ex.25.2. Giving (1). priests and elders had said un- at the apostles' feet.

to them. 24 And when they heard that, God with one accord, and said,
Lord, thou art God, which hast
made heaven and earth, and made heaven, and earth, and

servant David hast said, Why his wife, sold a possession, people imagine vain things?

holy child Je'sus, whom thou heart to lie to the Ho'ly Ghost, Pon'ti-us Pilate, with the Gen'- price of the land? tiles, and the people of Isra-el, 4 Whiles it remained, was it

were gathered together, mined before to be done.

threatenings: and grant unto to men, but unto God.

Jē'sus.

spake the word of God with Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

ther among the people, let us 32 ¶ And the multitude of straitly threaten them, that them that believed were of Jn.2.22, Believers. they speak henceforth to no one heart and of one soul: ch.1.14, Unity (3), ch.5.12

neither said any of them that 18 And they called them, and ought of the things which he commanded them not to speak possessed was his own; but Ge.13.9, Unselfishmess.

19 But Pē'tēr and John an- the apostles witness of the res- Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2),

among them that lacked: for 20 For we cannot but speak as many as were possessors of the things which we have seen lands or houses sold them, and Ex.35.22, Liberality, [ch.11.28]

brought the prices of the things

the people: for all men glori-cording as he had need.

apostles was surnamed Bar'na-Barnabas, ch.9.27. 22 For the man was above bas, (which is, being interpret-forty years old, on whom this ed, The son of consolation,) a

CHAPTER 5

the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy

BUT a certain man named
An-a-ni'as, with Sap-phi'ra did the heathen rage, and the 2 And kept back part of the Pr.11.24. Parsimony.

price, his wife also being privy 2 Chr.29.7, Offerings Will 26 The kings of the earth to it, and brought a certain stood up, and the rulers were part, and laid it at the aposgathered together against the tles' feet.

27 For of a truth against thy why hath Sa'tan filled thine Ge.3.1, Satan's World hast anointed, both Her'od, and and to keep back part of the Is.63.10, Sin Against ["Spirit," ch.7.3.

not thine own? and after it 28 For to do whatsoever thy was sold, was it not in thine hand and thy counsel deter-own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine Ps.36.4, Evil Devices. 29 And now, Lord, behold their heart? thou hast not lied un- Ec.8.11, Evil Heart.

thy servants, that with all bold- 5 And An-a-ni'as hearing ness they may speak thy word, these words fell down, and Le.10.2, Death Penalty (2) [Je.1.7.] 30 By stretching forth thine gave up the ghost; and great

Mk.15.43, Boldness (2)

33 And with great power gave Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, ch.6.1

ch.2.24, Resurrection (7), [ch.1(.2) Ps.84.11. God's Grace.

p.p.ch.2.45.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1).

-5-15. Godly Fear. -Eze.11.13.

27.59. Graveclothes.

e.3.4. Lying.

e.3.19, Deaths Foretold.

S.25.38, Smitten of God.

e.10.6, Burials, ch.8.2.

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear, ch.9.31.

p.p.Ro.15.19; He.2.4. See Apostles Heal, ch.3.7. See Miracles (12), (Index).

ch.1.14. Unity (3). p.p.ch.3.11.

p.p.ch.2.47. Jn.2.22, Believers. ch.2.41. Accessions, ch.6.7.

Or, in every street.

p.p.ch.19.12.

p.p.Mk.1.32; 16.17,18.

Mt.8.28, Demoniacs. Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out, [ch.16.18. ch.3.7, Apostles Heal, ch.9.34. Ex.28.1, High Priests. p.p.ch.4.2.

Mt.3.7, Sadducees, ch.23.8. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath.

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [ch.12.4.

heard these things.

out, and buried him.

done, came in. 8 And Pe'ter answered unto 22 But when the officers came,

the land for so much? And she prison, they returned, and told, said, Yea, for so much.

them which have buried thy man within. husband are at the door, and 24 Now when the high priest shall carry thee out.

young men came in, and found grow. her dead, and, carrying her 25 Then came one and told forth, buried her by her husthem, saying, Behold, the men

all the church, and upon as teaching the people. many as heard these things. 26 Then went the captain p.p.v.24.

the apostles were many signs them without violence: for and wonders wrought among they feared the people, lest the people; (and they were all with one accord in Sol'o-mon's 27 And when they had

man join himself to them: but high priest asked them, the people magnified them.

15 Insomuch that the streets, and laid them blood upon us. on beds and couches, that at 29 Then Pe'ter and the other Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.8.14. the least the shadow of Pe'- apostles answered and said, We shadow some of them. men.

about unto Je-ru'sā-lem, bring-slew and hanged on a tree. ing sick folks, and them which 31 Him hath God exalted were vexed with unclean spirits: with his right hand to be a and they were healed every one. Prince and a Saviour, for to 17 Then the high priest give repentance to Is'ra-el, and

rose up, and all they that were forgiveness of sins.

18 And laid their hands on given to them that obey him. the apostles, and put them in 33 ¶ When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and p.p.ch.7.54.

Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels. 19 But the angel of the Lord took counsel to slay them. 1 K.19.2, Revenge, ch.23.12.

fear came on all them that they entered into the temple Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, taught. But the high priest ch.11.26,Christian Teachers. wound him up, and carried him came, and they that were with him, and called the council to- Mt.2.4, Council, ch.6.12. 7 And it was about the space gether, and all the senate of of three hours after, when his the children of Is'ra-el, and sent wife, not knowing what was to the prison to have them brought.

her, Tell me whether ye sold and found them not in the 23 Saying, The prison truly

9 Then Pē'tēr said unto her, found we shut with all safety, How is it that ye have agreed and the keepers standing withtogether to tempt the Spirit of out before the doors: but when the Lord? behold, the feet of we had opened, we found no

and the captain of the temple 10 Then fell she down and the chief priests heard straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the them whereunto this would [Ge.1]

whom ye put in prison are 11 And great fear came upon standing in the temple, and

12 ¶ And by the hands of with the officers, and brought brought them, they set them 13 And of the rest durst no before the council: and the 28 Saying, Did not we straitly p.p.ch.4.18.

14 And believers were the command you that ye should more added to the Lord, multi- not teach in this name? and, See Opposers (2), Is.30.10. tudes both of men and women.) behold, ye have filled Jê-ru'sâ-p.p.ch.2.23; 3.15. they lem with your doctrine, and brought forth the sick into intend to bring this man's 2 S.1.16, Blood upon Men,

ter passing by might over-ought to obey God rather than De.26.16, Obedience (1).

16 There came also a multi-tude out of the cities round raised up Jē'sus, whom ye about unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, bring-about unto Jē-ru'sā-lēm, bring-lew and hanged on a tree. 11 Him bath God exalted.

(At.2.24, Resurrection (7).

(Mt.27.35, Crucifixion.

(Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

[Ep.1.20.

with him, (which is the sect 32 And we are his witnesses of the Săd'du-çees,) and were of these things; and so is also filled with indignation, the Hō'ly Ghōst, whom God hath 18 And laid their hands on given to them that obey him.

by night opened the prison 34 Then stood there up one Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2), [ch.12.7, Mt.10.7, Go Preach, 2 Ti.4.2, Is.43.10, Witnessing (1).

Je.1.7, Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7, Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak "The Word," [Tit.2.15.]

Je.1.7 Speak

ch.11.26, Christian Teachers.

De.5.15, God's Hand. Lu.6.5 Christ, Lord, Ro.10.9 Lu.2.11, Saviour, ch.13.23. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [ch.13.38. Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.

Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2), [ch.10.39. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), [ch.26.22.

Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel, Re.3.18.

p.p.ch.8.9. See Boasters, 1 S.17.44.

p.p.Lu.2.2. p.p.ch.20.30.

See End of the Wicked Pa.37.38.

See God's Enemies, Ex.15.6. God.

De.25.3, Beatings, ch.16.22. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1), [ch.8.1. See Opposers (2), Is.30.10.

Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3), [ch.16.25] Suffering for Christ, ch.9.16. See Reproach, Lu.6.22. See Zealousness, Je.20.9. ch.11.26.Christian Teachers. ch.4.2, Preaching Christ. p.p.ch.20.20.

A.D.33.

See Accessions, ch.2.41. See Church Strife, 1 Co.1.11. Jn.12.20, Greeks. Ge.14.13, Hebrews. Ru.1.3, Widows, ch.9.39. p.p.ch.4.35; 11.29. See Apostles' Names,
[Mt.10.2. p.p.ch.1.26.

p.p.1 Ti.4.15.

1 S.18.30, Good Name, [ch.10.22. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. 1 K.4.31, Wisdom (9). Deacons, Ph.1.1. Jud.5.2, Consecration (2), [2 Co.8.5. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. See Speak "The Word," Je.1.7.

Stephen, ch.7.59. See Faith (1), Lu.17.5. Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled. Philip (b), ch.8.5.

35 And said unto them, Ye and Ni-ca'nor, and Ti'mon, and men of Igra-el, take heed to Pärme-nas, and Nico-las a yourselves what ye intend to proselyte of An'ti-och:

do as touching these men.

number of men, about four 7 And the word of God in-hundred, joined themselves: creased; and the number of the p.p.ch.12-24. who was slain; and all, as many disciples multiplied in Je-ru'sa-ch.2.41, Accessions, ch.9.31. as obeyed him, were scattered, lem greatly; and a great com-p.p.Jn.12.42. and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up ent to the faith. Ju'das of Gal'i-lee in the days 8 MAnd Ste phen, full of faith See Christian Graces. [2 Co.8.7. of the taxing, and drew away and power, did great wonders mi.3.8, Spir. Power, ch.19.12 much people after him: he also and miracles among the people. p.p.Mk.16.17. perished; and all, even as many 9 Then there arose certain of as obeyed him, were dispersed. the synagogue, which is called

it will come to nought:

p.p.Mt.16.18; 1 Co.1.25;
[Ph.1.28.] 39 But if it be of God, ye can[Ph.1.28.] not overthrow it; lest haply ye

[Je Ph.1.28.] See Power of "Word,"

[Je Ph.1.28.] See Power of "Word," Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels, [Ep.1.1] be found even to fight against by which he spake.

> commanded that they should God. not speak in the name of Jegus, 12 And they stirred up the See Contentiousness.
>
> [Ps.120.7.

rejoicing that they were him to the council,

42 And daily in the temple, not to speak blasphemous words and in every house, they ceased against this holy place, and the not to teach and preach Je'sus law: Christ.

CHAPTER 6

A number of the disciples council, looking stedfastly on was multiplied, there arose a him, saw his face as it had murmuring of the Grecians been the face of an angel. against the He'brews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto THEN said the high priest, Ex.28.1, High Priests. them, and said, It is not reason Are these things so? See Unworldliness, Ro.12.2 that we should leave the word 2 And he said, Men, brethren, p.p.Ge.11.31. of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye of glory appeared unto our fa-Ge.12.7, Divine Appearout among you seven men of ther A'bra-ham, when he was in honest report, full of the Holy Mes-o-pô-ta'mi-a, before hedwelt Ge.24.10, Mesopotamia. Ghost and wisdom, whom we in Charran, may appoint over this business. 3 And said unto him, Get Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2). continually to prayer, and to from thy kindred, and come inthe ministry of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the thee. whole multitude: and they 4 Then came he out of the Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). chose Stephen, a man full of land of the Chal-dæ'ang, and See Ur, Ge.11.31. faith and of the Hō'ly Ghost, dwelt in Char'ran: and from Ge.11.31, Haran. and Phil'ip, and Proch'o-rus, thence, when his father was Ge.11.24, Terah.

6 Whom they set before the p.p.ch.1.24.

do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose apostles: and when they had Ex.29.9, Consecration (3), up Theu das, boasting himself prayed, they laid their hands to be somebody: to whom a on them.

6 Whom they set before the provention (3), [ch.13.]

pany of the priests were obedi- Ps.72.16, Growth of King-

38 And now I say unto you, the symagogue of the Lib'er-Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, Ci-li'cia and of A'gia, disputing ch.2.9. Asia. t will come to nought:

with Stephen.

See Opposer

10 And they were not able to p.p.Lu.21.15.

God. 11 Then they suborned men, Mt.28.15, False Wit-40 And to him they agreed: which said, We have heard [nesses (2), ch.17.6] and when they had called the him speak blasphemous words See False Accusations apostles, and beaten them, they against Mo'ses, and against

and let them go.

people, and the elders, and the
41 And they departed from scribes, and came upon him,
the presence of the council, and caught him, and brought 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

counted worthy to suffer shame 13 And set up false witnesses, for his name. 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth Mt.9.34, Slander (3), ch.24.5.

14 For we have heard him p.p.ch.25.8. say, that this Je'sus of Naz'a-Mt.21.11, Jesus of Nazareth, The apostles' care for the poor, and reth shall destroy this place, [ch. and shall change the customs See Judaisers, ch.15.1. descriptions of the word. 5 Seven and shall change the customs See Judaisers, ch.15.1. which Mo'ses delivered us.

ND in those days, when the 15 And all that sat in the

CHAPTER 7

Stephen being called, answereth to A.D.33. his accusation of blasphemy: 54 they stone him to death.

and fathers, hearken; The God De.4.1, Hearken.

4 But we will give ourselves thee out of thy country, and Is.52.11, Separation (4). to the land which I shall shew

See Opposers (2), Is.30.10.

ÎJe.5.14.

Mt.2.4. Council, ch.22.30.

Ex.34.30, Face Shining, [2 Co.3.7. Jb.11.17, Radiancy, Ph.2.15.

ances.

. 13, Seed of the Right. . 30, Childless. [cous.

≥e.15.13. 11, Bondage of Israel. Ex.12.40.

Ex.3.12. .6. God's Judgments. Deliverance (1), [Ex.H.30]

7.2, Covenant (2). 7.10, Circumcision. 7.19, Isaac. 25.26, Jacob.

.Ge.29.32; 35.18. .Ge.49.3-27. 37.4, Man'a Jealousy. 37.28, Traffic in Men. Joseph, Ge.37.28. 28.15, Divine Presence. 19.16, Deliverance (2).

3.21, Human Favor.

39.5. Promotion. 45.8. God Exalts. 12.10, Famine (2).

e Jacob, Ge.42.1. .41.49. Grain.

e Joseph, Ge.45.1.

p.Ge.45.9.

.47.12, Filial Honor (2). p.Ge.46.27.

e.12.10, Egypt. u.23.10, Death of Right-[eous.

e.12.6, Shechem (1). ce Burying-places. [Ge.50.13. e.33.19, Hamor.

ee God's Word Sure, ee Seed of the Righteous. p.Ex.1.7,8. [Ge.15.13.

x.1.16, Infanticide.

dead, he removed him into this to the end they might not live. land, wherein ye now dwell.

vet he had no child.

should bring them into bondage, and in deeds.

dred years. they shall be in bondage will I the children of Is'ra-el. shall they come forth, and serve suffer wrong, he defended him, me in this place.

nant of circumcision: and so tian: A'bra-ham begat I'saac, and 25 For he supposed his brethcircumcised him the eighth day; ren would have understood how and I'saac begut Ja'cob; and that God by his hand would de See Chosen Instruments. Jā'cob begat the twelve patri-liver them: but they understood De.32.28, Dullness (3).

all his afflictions, and gave him Sirs, ye are brethren; why do See Strife Forbidden.

[Fr.3.30.

E'gypt and all his house.

and our fathers found no sus-day? tenance. 12 But when Ja'cob heard saying, and was a stranger in Ex.2.15. Fugitives. that there was corn in E'gypt, the land of Ma'di-an, where he Ex.2.15. Midian (b).

14 Then sent Jo'seph, and of fire in a bush. called his father Ja'cob to him, 31 When Mo'ses saw it, he and all his kindred, threescore wondered at the sight: and as and fifteen souls.

Egypt, and died, he, and our him, fathers, 16 And were carried over into thy fathers, the God of A'bra- Ge.11.27, Abraham.

a sum of money of the sons of see trembled, and durst not be-Em'môr the father of Sỹ'chem. hold. 17 But when the time of the 33 Then said the Lord to him, promise drew nigh, which God Put off thy shoes from thy feet: Ex.3.5, Shoes Removed. had sworn to Abra-ham, the for the place where thou stand-Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence.

e.3.1, Craftinese.

19 The same dealt subtilly heard their groaning, and am Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

p.Ex.1.10.

19 The same dealt subtilly heard their groaning, and am Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion.

Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1).

See Chosen Instruments,

(Hag.2.23. cast out their young children, thee into E'gypt.

20 In which time Mo ses was Ex.2.2, Moses. 5 And he gave him none in-born, and was exceeding fair, Ge.12.11, Beauty (1). heritance in it, no, not so much and nourished up in his father's Or, fair to God.

as to set his foot on: yet he house three months:
promised that he would give it
to him for a possession, and to Phā raōh's daughter took him Ge.15.3, Adoption. his seed after him, when as up, and nourished him for her

own son. 6 And God spake on this wise, 22 And M5'ses was learned in Ex.2.2, Moses, He.11.24. That his seed should sojourn in all the wisdom of the E-gyp'-Da.1.17, Learning, ch.22.3. a strange land; and that they tians, and was mighty in words See Miracles (3), (Index).

and entreat them evil four hun- 23 And when he was full p.p.Ex.2.11. forty years old, it came into 7 And the nation to whom his heart to visit his brethren judge, said God: and after that 24 And seeing one of them

and avenged him that was op-Nu.35.19, Avenger. 8 And he gave him the cove-pressed, and smote the E-gyp'-

9 And the patriarchs, moved 26 And the next day he p.p.Ex.2.13. with envy, sold Jo seph into shewed himself unto them as Egypt: but God was with him, they strove, and would have 10 And delivered him out of set them at one again, saying, favour and wisdom in the sight ye wrong one to another? of Pharaoh king of Egypt; 27 But he that did his neigh-

and he made him governor over bour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler p.p.v.35. 11 Now there came a dearth and a judge over us?
over all the land of Egypt and 28 Witt thou kill me, as thou
Chā năan, and great affliction: didst the Egyptian yester-29 Then fled Mo ses at this p.p.Ex.2.22.

that there was corn in E-gypt, the land of ma dividing the sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time and Jo'seph was made known to his expired, there appeared to him brethren; and Jo'seph's kindred in the wilderness of mount Si'ne was made known unto Pha'raōh. and of fire in a bush.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

p.p.Nu.12.1.

Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai.

De.4.36, Fire (5), He.12.29.

Ex.3.2, Burning Bush.

he drew near to behold it, the 15 So Ja cob went down into voice of the Lord came unto Ge.3.8, God's Voice. 32 Saying, I am the God of p.p.Ex.3.6; Mt.22.32.

Sy'chem, and laid in the sepul-ham, and the God of I'saac, and Ge.17.19, Isaac. chre that A'bra-ham bought for the God of Ja'cob. Then Mō'-|Ge.25.26, Jacob.

p.Ex.1.7.8. [Ge.15.13]

people grew and multiplied in est is holy ground.

[Ge.15.5. B'gypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Jö'geph.

which knew not Jö'geph.

The control of the control of

Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2).

[Ge.12.7.

13.

Jud.2.16, Deliverers

p.p.v.27.

Nu.16.28. God's Messengers. Jud.2.16, Deliverers. p.p.Ex.14.19. p.p.Ex.3.2.

Ex.4.21, Wonders.

Ex.10.19, Red Sea. Ex.16.35, Forty Years.

See Christ, Prophet, [De.18.18.

Or, as myself. See Christ, Oracle of God, [De.18.18. p.p.Ex.19.3,17. p.p.De.32.46.47. Ex.16.1. Mt. Sinai. Oracles, Ro.3.2. Ex.34.32, Lawgiver (2).

Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2). Ex.32.1, Apostates, 2 Ti.4.10.

p.p.Ex.32.1.

Ex.32.4, Golden Calf.

Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4).

Jud.16.20, Wicked Forsaken, Ro.1.24. De.4.19. Worship (3).

p.p.Ho.4.17; Ro.1.24. p.p.Am.5.25.

See Forty Years, Ex.16.35.

Le.18.21. Molech.

Is.40.19, Idol Making.

See Captivity (1), De.28.36. Ex.25.8, Tabernacle.

Or, who spake.

Ex.25.40, Divine Plan He.8.5.

Or, having received. Ex.17.9, Joshua. Or, Joshua. Ex.34.24, Heathen Cast Out.

Ru.4.22, David. Ge.4.4. Divine Favor. p.p.1 S.16.1. p.p.1 K.8.17.

2 S.7.13, Solomon's Temple. house.

a did God send to be a ruler and prophet,
a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

The did God send to be a ruler and prophet,

49 Heaven is my throne, and Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

1 Chr.28.2. God's Footsteel chr.28.2. God's Footsteel

1 Chr.28.2. God's Footsteel

2 Throne.

36 He brought them out, after the Lord: or what is the place p.p. Is. 66.1,2 that he had shewed wonders of my rest? and signs in the land of 50 Hath not my hand made De.5.15, God's Hand. E'gypt, and in the Red sea, all these things? and in the wilderness forty 51 TYe stiffnecked and uncir-

said unto the children of Ig'-Ghost: as your fathers did, so ra-el, A prophet shall the Lord do ye.

him shall ye hear.

them, and in their hearts things, they were cut to the 2 Chr.28.9, Rage. turned back again into E'gypt, heart, and they gnashed on him Jb.16.9, Gnashing of 40 Saying unto Aâr'on, Make with their teeth. not obey, but thrust him from 54 \ When they heard these us gods to go before us: for as 55 But he, being full of the Lu.1.15. "Spirit" Filed,

41 And they made a calf in God, those days, and offered sacri-fice unto the idol, and rejoiced heavens opened, and the Son Mt.3.16, Heaven Opened. [ch.10.11] hands.

heaven; as it is written in the ears, and ran upon him with book of the prophets, O ye one accord, years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the taber-whose name was Saul. nacle of Moloch, and the star 59 And they stoned Stephen, of your god Rem'phan, figures calling upon God, and saying, which ye made to worship Lord Je'sus, receive my spirit. them: and I will carry you 60 And he kneeled down, and away beyond Băb'y-lon.

ness, as he had appointed, fell asleep. speaking unto Mo'ses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen. Philip planteth the church in Samaria: 26 he baptizeth an Ethiopian 45 Which also our fathers that came after brought in with AND Saul was consenting ch.7.58, Paul. v.3. Je sus into the possession of A unto his death. And at p.p.ch.22.20.

nacle for the God of Jā'cob.

35 This Mo'ses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee dwelleth not in temples made p.p.2 Chr.26. a ruler and a judge? the same with hands; as saith the See God a Spirit, Jn.4.24.

cumcised in heart and ears, ye 37 This is that Moses, which do always resist the Ho'ly

your God raise up unto you of 52 Which of the prophets your brethren, like unto me; have not your fathers perse Is.30.1, Denunciations cuted? and they have slain 38 This is he, that was in the them which shewed before of 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). church in the wilderness with the coming of the Just One; of See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9. the angel which spake to him whom ye have been now the p.p.ch.3.14.

in the mount Si'na, and with betrayers and murderers:

See Crucifixion, Mt. our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us: by the disposition of angels,

39 To whom our fathers would and have not kept it.

See Crucifixion, Mt. or c

for this Moses, which brought Holy Ghost, looked up stedus out of the land of Egypt, fastly into heaven, and saw us out of the land of E'gypt, fastly into heaven, and saw we wot not what is become of the glory of God, and Je'sus him.

Mt.6.20. Heaven(2), 2Ca.5.1 Ex.24.17, God's Glory, [2 Co.3.15]

in the works of their own of man standing on the right Mt.8.20, Son of Man, Re. 1.11 D.D.Mt.26.64. hand of God.

42 Then God turned, and gave 57 Then they cried out with 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism, ch.9.1 them up to worship the host of a loud voice, and stopped their

house of Is'ra-el, have ye of 58 And cast him out of the fered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty the witnesses laid down their years in the wilderness?

| Control of the space of the witnesses of the witnesses laid down their p.p.ch.22.20.
| Control of the space of the witnesses laid down their p.p.ch.22.20.
| Control of the second of the witnesses laid down their p.p.ch.22.20.
| Control of the second of the second of the second of the witnesses laid down their p.p.ch.22.20.
| Control of the second of the s

cried with a loud voice, Lord, 44 Our fathers had the taber-lay not this sin to their charge. nacle of witness in the wilder-And when he had said this, he

CHAPTER 8

eunuch.

the Gen'tiles, whom God drave that time there was a great out before the face of our fa-persecution against the church 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1) thers, unto the days of Da'vid; which was at Je-ru'sa-lem; and 46 Who found favour before they were all scattered abroad Mt.26.31, Dispersion (3),v.L God, and desired to find a taber-throughout the regions of Ju-Mt.4.25, Judea. nacle for the God of Jā'cob.

47 But Sŏl'o-mon built him an apostles.

2 And devout men carried by the bigitized by the bigit dæ'a and Sa-ma'ri-a, except the 2 K.23.19, Samaria (2)

Ge.1.1, Creator (1), ch.14.15. Jos.14.12, Courage (2). [He.11.23 Ex.32.9.Stubbornness (2). See Spir. Circumcinion. De.10.16 Is.63.10, Sin against ["Spirit," Ep.4.38 1 K.22.52, Parental Info-

(ch.13.3)

See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

2 Chr.36.16, Law Despised.

Teeth (2). (ch.11.3 Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Nu.14.10, Stoning (2), [ch.14.14]

ch.6.5, Stephen, ch.8.2. Ps.31.5, Commit 1, 27i.1.12 Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man. [1 Co.2.11 1 K.8.54, Kneeling.ch.9.4 1 K.18.36, Prayer (11). Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. [1 Co.4.12

Ge.33.4, Forgiveness (3). Nu.12.3, Meekness (3). 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4), 1Co.15.51

A.D.34.

[ch.9.31.

h.6.5, Stephen, ch.11.19. e.10.6, Burials. e.50.10, Lamentations.

h.7.58, Paul. ch.9.1. .p.ch.22.4,19; 26.10; [1 Ti.1.13.

ii.7.3. Evil Zeal e.39.20, Imprisonment. 1t.26.31, Dispersion (3),

[ch.11.19. ce Speak "The Word," [Je.1.7. h.6.5, Philip (b), v.26. K.16.24, Samaria (1).

h.4.2, Preaching Christ, [v.35. K. 18.39, Religious Awaken-

ings, ch.9.35. Exr.8.21, Teachableness. At.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. ft.12.45, Evil Spirits, [ch.19.13.

4t.8.32. Davils Cast Out. 4t.4.24. Palsy, ch.9.33. e.21.18, The Lame. See Apostles Heal, ch.3.7. Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, v.39. Err.3.12, Great Joy.

Ps.36.3, Deceit (1). S.17.44, Boasters, Ro.1.30.

Ps.17.19. Self-exaltation. See Deceivers, Ro.16.18. See Credulity, Pr.14.15. See Deification, ch.12.22. 2 K.21.9, Seducers.

K.11.4. Evil Influences. De. 18.10, Sorcery, ch.13.6. Jn.2.22, Believers.

p.p.v.5.

Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God, [ch.20.25. ch.2.41, Baptism (3), v.38.

p.p.Ja.2.19.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment.

See Miracles (14), (Index).

p.p.v.1.

I K.16.24, Samaria (1), Catholicity, ch.10.47. Mt.4.18, Peter, v.20. Mt.4.21, John, Ga.2.9.

Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). p.p.ch.2.38.

p.p.ch.19.2. D.D.Mt.28.19.

See Laying on Hands (2),

made great lamentation over through laying on of the apos-

every house, and haling men power, that on whomsoever I 4 Therefore they that were 20 But Pë'tër said unto him, Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.9.32. scattered abroad went every Thy money perish with thee, Ge.14.23, Temptation Related to the control of th

preached Christ unto them. accord gave heed unto those heart is not right in the sight Ec. 8.11, Evil Heart. things which Phil'ip spake, of God. hearing and seeing the mira- 22 Rep

cles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits, crying if perhaps the thought of thine with loud voice, came out of heart may be forgiven thee. many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, and in the bond of iniquity.

Then answered Si'mon,

Part I perceive that thou I K.3.9, Spir. Discernment. De.29.18, Gall. De.32.32, Bitterness, Ro.3.14. De.32.32, that city.

man, called Si'mon, which be come upon me. foretime in the same city used 25 And they, when they had sorcery, and bewitched the peotestified and preached the word Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). ple of Sā-mā'rī-a, giving out of the Lord, returned to Jē-ru'-Mt.3.1, Preaching. that himself was some great sa-lem, and preached the gospel Mt.4.23, Gospel. one: in many villages of the Sa-2 K.17.24, Samaritans. 10 To whom they all gave mar i-tang.

gard, because that of long time from Jê-ru'sā-lēm unto Gā'za, Ge.10.19, Gasa. he had bewitched them with which is desert. 12 But when they believed and, behold, a man of E-thi-o'- Jb.28.19, Ethiopia.

God, and the name of Je'sus the E-thi-o'pi-ans, who had the Christ, they were baptized, both charge of all her treasure, and p.p.1 K.8.41; Is.2.3; men and women. 13 Then Simon himself be to worship, lieved also: and when he was 28 Was returning, and sitting

which were done. 14 ¶ Now when the apostles self to this chariot.

which were at Jeru'sā-lēm 30 And Phil'îp ran thither to 1 S.21.8, Haste. heard that Sā-mā'rī-a had re-him, and heard him read the See "Word" Read, Ex.24.7.

15 Who, when they were 31 And he said, How can I, come down, prayed for them, except some man should guide Esr.8.21, Teachableness that they might receive the me? And he desired Phil'ip Hō'ly Ghōst:

16 (For as yet he was fallen with him. upon none of them: only they 32 The place of the scripture Lu. 24.47. In Christ's Name. were baptized in the name of which he read was this, He was

[ch.6.6.] [ch.6.6.] It lies laid they their hands and like a lamb dumb before [14.2.2, Christ Stient.]

[ch.6.6.] [ch.6.6.] [ch.6.6.] On them, and they received the his shearer, so opened he not [15.53.7, Christ's Meekness.] his mouth;

Ste'phen to his burial, and 18 And when Si'mon saw that See Carnal Mind, Ro.1.28. tles' hands the Holy Ghost was

3 As for Saul, he made havock given, he offered them money, Jud. 16.5. Bribery (2). of the church, entering into 19 Saying, Give me also this See Sin Against "Spirit," and women committed them lay hands, he may receive the Le.10.1, Sacrilege (2).

Hō'ly Ghōst.

where preaching the word. because thou hast thought that 5 Then Phil'ip went down the gift of God may be purto the city of Sā-mā ri-a, and chased with money. oreached Christ unto them. 21 Thou hast neither part nor See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.20. 6 And the people with one lot in this matter: for thy

See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. 22 Repent therefore of this 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1), thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

22 K.17.13, Repentance (1), [ch.17.30. if Chr.16.11, Prayer Enliquing Figure 1, 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer

were healed.

8 And there was great joy in and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken p.p.1 S.15.30.

1 See Intercession (3), (Ex.32.32. 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought, p.p.1 S.15.30. Ro.15.30. See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.

heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had reunto the way that goeth God.

12 And the angel of the Ge.32.1, Angels Appear, Ich.10.3.

Arise, and go toward the south Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.

27 And he arose and went: Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Phil'ip preaching the things pi-a, an eunuch of great author-De.23.1, Eunuchs. concerning the kingdom of ity under Căn'dâ-çē queen of

had come to Jery'sa-lem for Ge.22.5, Worshippers. baptized, he continued with in his chariot read E-ga as the See Search "The Word,"
[De.17.19.

Phil'ip, and wondered, behold-prophet.
ing the miracles and signs 29 Then the Spirit said unto Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides. Philip, Go near, and join thy-Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. Ge.41.43, Chariots (2).

ceived the word of God, they prophet E-ga'ias, and said, Un-p.p.Mt.13.51. sent unto them Pe'ter and derstandest thou what thou readest?

that he would come up and sit p.p.2 K.10.16.

the Lord Je'sus.)

led as a sheep to the slaughter; Is.53.7, Christ the Lan
17 Then laid they their hands and like a lamb dumb before Is.2.2, Christ Silent. led as a sheep to the slaughter; Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.

Digitized by GOOGIC

ZB

ر ال

I.JN

υί) ΈV

[Jn.12.20,21.

[ch.9.6.

Is.53.9. Christ's Humili-[ation, 2 Co.8.9.

p.p.Lu.23.24.

ch.6.5, Philip (b), ch.21.8. See Instruction Sought, Mt.13.36.

p.p.Mt.5.2; Lu.24.7. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2) ch.18.26. ch.4.2, Preaching Christ, [ch.9.20.

p.p.ch.10.47. De.6.5, Whole Heart. 1 S.10.9, Conversion (2),

ch.9.6. Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ. Jn.3.15, Faith (6), ch.10.43. Mt.2.15, Son of God.

Ge.41.43, Chariots (2).

ch.2.41, Baptism (3), ch.9.18. and he baptized him. p.p.1 K.18.12: Eze.3.12. Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides [ch.10.19.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, Ro.5.11. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2), [ch.16.34. Jos.11.22, Ashdod. Mt.3.1, Preaching. See Gospel Univers [Mt.24.14. Cæsarea, ch.9.30.

A.D.35.

p.p.ch.8.3. ch.7.58, Paul, ▼.22. 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism, [ch.21.36. Is.66.5, Saints Hated. Ex.28.1, High Priests. 2 S.11.14, Letters, 2 Co.10.9. 2 S.8.6, Damascus, ch.22.6. Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal, ch.26.11.

See Persecution (4)

Ec.9.12. Sudden Events.

[ch.16.26. p.p.ch.26.13. p.p.1 Co.15.8. Jn.3.29, Christ's Voice, [Re.1.15. See Persecution (1), ch.4.3. p.p.Mt.25.40. See Christ Appears, Mk.16.9. Mk.9.3, Glorified Christ,

[Re.1.13.

p.p.Pr.13.15.

Mt.13.54, Astonishment, Mt.6.10, Submission (2), 1 S.10.9, Conversion (2),

for his life is taken from the 7 And the men which jour-

earth.

Phil'ip, and said, I pray thee, of no man. other man?

35 Then Phil'ip opened his they led him by the hand, and mouth, and began at the same brought him into Dā-mās'cus. scripture, and preached unto 9 And he was three days him Je'sus. 36 And as they went on their eat nor drink. way, they came unto a certain 10 \And there was a certain

See, here is water; what doth An-a-ni'as; and to him said the hinder me to be baptized? 37 And Philip said, If thou And he said, Behold, I am here, believest with all thine heart. Lord. thou mayest. And he answered 11 And the Lord said unto

Christ is the Son of God. 38 And he commanded the and enquire in the house of Jū'chariot to stand still: and they das for one called Saul, of Tar-Ps.34.18, Contrition. went down both into the water, sus: for, behold, he prayeth,

up out of the water, the Spirit that he might receive his sight.

rejoicing. 40 But Phil'ip was found at ru'sā-lem:
A-zō'tus: and passing through 14 And here he hath author-p.p.v.2. he preached in all the cities, ity from the chief priests to till he came to Cæs-a-rē'a.

CHAPTER 9

aul, going towards Damasous, is called by Christ: 10 Ananias is my name before the Gen'tiles, 20 and preacheth Christ. 32 Miral and kings, and the children of acles wrought by Peter.

way, whether they were men Lord, even Je'sus, that appeared or women, he might bring them unto thee in the way as thou [Mt.19.17. bound unto Je-ru'sa-lem.

came near Dā-mas'cus: and be filled with the Ho'ly Ghost. suddenly there shined round 18 And immediately there fell

him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest baptized. thou me?

5 And he said, Who art thou, meat, he was strengthened Ge.1.29, Food (1). Lord? And the Lord said, I am Then was Saul certain days See Damascus, v.2 it is hard for thee to kick at Da-mas'cus. against the pricks.

tonished said, Lord, what wilt gogues, that he is the Son of [ch.13.12.] thou have me to do? And the God.

33 In his humiliation his judg-Lord said unto him, Arise, and Est. 8.21, Teachables ment was taken away: and who go into the city, and it shall be shall declare his generation? told thee what thou must do.

neyed with him stood speech- Jb.5.16, Men Silenced. 34 And the eunuch answered less, hearing a voice, but seeing

whom speaketh the prophet 8 And Saul arose from the this? of himself, or of some earth; and when his eyes were p.p.ch.22.11. opened, he saw no man: but Ge.19.11, Blindness (1)

without sight, and neither did

water: and the eunuch said, disciple at Dā-mās'cus, named p.p.ch.22.12. Lord in a vision, An-a-ni'as. Ge. 15.1, Visions, ch. 10.3.

and said, I believe that Je'sus him, Arise, and go into the Ge.12.1. Divine Direction. street which is called Straight,

both Phil'ip and the eunuch; 12 And hath seen in a vision a man named An-a-ni'as coming 39 And when they were come in, and putting his hand on him, See Laying on Hands (4)

of the Lord caught away Phil'ip, that the eunuch saw him no Lord, I have heard by many of See Excuses (2). Ex.3.11. more: and he went on his way this man, how much evil he p.p.ch.8.3. hath done to thy saints at Je-

> bind all that call on thy name. 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a Ge.12.1, Divine Direction. chosen vessel unto me, to bear Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-

ls'ra-el: A ND Saul, yet breathing out 16 For I will shew him how p.p.ch.20.23; 2 Co.11.24-28. threatenings and slaughter great things he must suffer for ch.5.41, Suffering for Christ.

against the disciples of the Lord, my name's sake.

2 And desired of him letters to Dā-mās'cus to the synagogues, house; and putting his hands that if he found any of this on him said, Brother Saul, the Mt.12.50, Brother, ch.21.50. camest, hath sent me, that thou See God's Messengers, 3 And as he journeyed, he mightest receive thy sight, and

about him a light from heaven; from his eyes as it had been 4 And he fell to the earth, scales: and he received sight and heard a voice saying unto forthwith, and arose, and was 19 And when he had received

Je'sus whom thou persecutest: with the disciples which were 20 And straightway

6 And he trembling and as preached Christ in the syna-

Ch.16 Ge.12.1. Divine Direction.

See Proud Humbled, Jb.9.13. 2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), (ch.10.30.

Tarsus, ch.11.25. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

[Mk 6.5.

ments, 1 Co.L.27. See Gentiles (2), ch.10.45. p.p.ch.25,22; 26.1.

[Ro.8.17. Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake,

Mt.12.50, Brother, ch.21.20.

Nu.16.28. Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled. See Holy Spirit (5), Lu.2.3.

ch.2.41,Baptism(3),ch.16.15.

1 K.19.20, Immediate [Service, ch.10.29, ch.4.2, Preaching Christ, [ch.10.36.

Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Mt.2.15, Son of God, [He.10.29. them.

ch.8-3; Ga.1.13.

.58. Paul, ch.11.25. 7.9. Spir. Progress. h.18.28.

1.3, Jesus, the Messiah, at Dā-mas cus, [ch.17.3. is very Christ.

Ga.1.17.18.

Plots Laid, Mt.12.14. , Persecution (3). 9.25, Evil Devices (2),

3.6, Malice (2). 6.5, Saints Hated. 2 Co.11.32.

40. 16, Baskets, 2 Co.11.33. ch.22.17-20; 26.20.

Uncharitableness [18.29.21.

4.36. Barnabas, ch.11.22. Catholicity, ch.8.14.

Apostles' Names,
[Mt.10.2. .v.3-6.

.v.22. 3.1, Preaching.

.119.63, Saints' Fellow-[ship.

.15.43, Boldness (2), ch.14.3.

.24.47, In Christ's Name. ch.6.1. rsecution (3), ch.13.50.

.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

8.40, Cæsarea, ch.10.24.

.9.11, Tarsus. 9.11, 1 a.c., 4.25, Judæa. 5.20.7, Galilee. K.23.19, Samaria (2), [ch.15.3.

o.14.19, Edification. e Believers' Walk, Ro.6.4. e.5.15, Godly Fear, ch.10.2. e The Comforter, Jn.14.16. .2.41, Accessions, ch.11.21. plied.

t.4.18, Peter, v.40.

1.4.24, Palsy. ee Christ's Power, Mt.9.6.

p.Jn.5.8. 1.3.7, Apostles Heal, [ch.14.10.] K.18.39, Religious Awaken-

[ings, ch.11.21.] 35 And all that dwelt at 5 And now send men to Jop'- Jos. 19.46, Joppa, ch.11.5.

this he that destroyed them 36 Now there was at Jop'pa Jos. 19.46, Joppa, ch. 10.5. which called on this name in a certain disciple named Tab 1- Ex. 35.25, Women's Work, for that intent, that he might called Dôr cas: this woman was See Devout Women, 1 S.1.15. bring them bound unto the full of good works and alms. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2). Jê-ru'sā-lēm, and came hither tha, which by interpretation is

bring them bound unto the full of good works and alms-chief priests? 22 But Saul increased the 37 And it came to pass in 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2) [Ph.2.27. more in strength, and con-those days, that she was sick, founded the Jews which dwelt and died: whom when they had Nu.23.10, Death of Right-leous. at Dā-mās'cus, proving that this washed, they laid her in an up-

per chamber. 23 ¶And after that many days 38 And forasmuch as Lyd'da were fulfilled, the Jews took was nigh to Jop'pa, and the counsel to kill him: 24 But their laying await was there, they sent unto him was known of Saul. And they two men, desiring him that he

watched the gates day and would not delay to come to See Haste, 1 S.21.8. night to kill him. 25 Then the disciples took 39 Then Pē'ter arose and went p.p.Mk.5.24. Deliverance(2),Ge.19.16. him by night, and let him down with them. When he was come, See Immediate Service

the by the wall in a basket.

26 And when Saul was come to Jē-ru'sā-lēm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: shewing the coats and garments but they were all afraid of him, which Dôr'cas made, while she coats and comparable to the disciples: shewing the coats and garments ge.37.3. Coats. Ge.3.2.1. Clothing, Ja.2.3. Cort.28.15. Helpfulness.

and believed not that he was a was with them. disciple.

40 But Pe'ter put them all Mt.4.18, Peter, ch. 10.9.

27 But Bär'na-bäs took him, forth, and kneeled down, and l K.17.19, Seclusion.

1 K.17.19, Seclusion.

1 K.8.54, Kneeling, ch. 20.36.

28 prayed; and turning him to the De. 9.25, Secret Prayer. tles, and declared unto them body said, Tab i-tha, arise. And p.p.Mk.5.41. how he had seen the Lord in she opened her eyes: and when the way, and that he had spo-she saw Pe'ter, she sat up.

ken to him, and how he had 41 And he gave her his hand, 2 K.10.15, Hand Taken. preached boldly at Dā-mās'cus and lifted her up, and when he in the name of Je'sus. had called the saints and wid-28 And he was with them ows, presented her alive.
coming in and going out at 42 And it was known through-p.p.v.35.

Jē-rņ'sā-lĕm. 29 And he spake boldly in the lieved in the Lord. name of the Lord Je'sus, and 43 And it came to pass, that disputed against the Grecians: he tarried many days in Jop'pa but they went about to slay with one Si'mon a tanner.

him. 30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cæs-a-rē'a, and sent him forth to Tär'sus. 31 Then had the churches rest

throughout all Jū-dæ'a and Găl'of the Lord, and in the comfort called the I-tal'ian band, of the Holy Ghost, were multi-

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as house, which gave much alms Ex.35.22, Liberality. Pē'tēr passed throughout all to the people, and prayed to Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness quarters, he came down also God alway.

Lyďdá. 33 And there he found a cer- an angel of God coming in to Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. tain man named Æne-as, which him, and saying unto him, Côrhad kept his bed eight years, nëli-us.

and was sick of the palsy.

thee whole: arise, and make unto him, Thy prayers and p.p.Ph.4.18; Re.8.4. thy bed. And he arose immethine alms are come up for a Le.25.35, Alms.

21 But all that heard him Lyd'da and Sa'ron saw him, and 1 Chr.5.16, Sharon. were amazed, and said; Is not turned to the Lord.

ch.2.41. Accessions.

Le.25.35, Alms.

p.p.ch.1.13.

disciples had heard that Pe ter p.p.Jn.11.3.

Ge.31.40. Industry (2).

1 K.17.22, Resurrections.

11

JiN.

out all Jop'pa; and many be-Jn.2.22, Believers, ch.16.34. ch.2.41, Accessions.

p.p.ch.10.6.

CHAPTER 10 Cornelius sendeth for Peter. 34 Peter A.D.41. preacheth. 44 The Holy Ghost falleth on the hearers: 48 they are

baptized. THERE was a certain man in I-lee and Sā-mā'rī-a, and were L Cæs-a-rē'a called Côr-nē'li-ch.8.40, Cæsarea. edified; and walking in the fear us, a centurion of the band Mt.8.5, Centurions, ch.21.32.

2 A devout man, and one Ge.5.24, Piety, ch.11.24. that feared God with all his Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

to the saints which dwelt at 3 He saw in a vision evidently Ge.15.1, Visions, v.11. about the ninth hour of the day p.p.ch.3.1.

4 And when he looked on 34 And Pē'tēr said unto him, him, he was afraid, and said, Æ'ne-as, Je'sus Christ maketh What is it, Lord? And he said See Prayer Heard, Jb.34.28.

memorial before God.

p.p.Mt.27.27.

Ex.12.14, Memorials.

		0.0, .0	J 0.
Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.	på, and call for one Si'mon,		
p.p.ch.9.43.	6 He lodgeth with one Si'mon	are come? 22 And they said, Côr-nē'li-ŭs	p.p. M t.2.12.
	a tanner, whose house is by the	the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the na-	Mt.8.5, Centurions.
p.p.ch.11.14.	sea side: he shall tell thee	one that feareth God, and of	Ne.5.15. Godly Pear.
	what thou oughtest to do.	good report among all the na-	1 S.18.30, Good Name.
	1 / And when the angel which	tion of the Jews, was warned	(<=====
		from God by an holy angel to	See Angels Appear, v.3.
		send for thee into his house,	
See Faithful Servants, (Ex.21.5.	household servants, and a de-		p.p.ch.11.14.
	vouc soluter of them that waited	23 Then called he them in,	C- 10 4 TT
p.p.Mt.8.9.	on him continually;	and lodged them. And on the morrow Pe'ter went away with	Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2).
Ge.6.22, Obedience (2).	all these things unto them he	them, and certain brethren	Mt 23 8 Snir Brotheses
p.p.v.5.		from Jop'pa accompanied him.	
,,,,,,,,		24 And the morrow after they	p.p. v. 20.
		entered into Çæs-a-rē'a. And	ch.8.40, Cesarea, ch.11.11.
Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.11.2.		Côr-nē'li-us waited for them,	
Jos.2.6, Housetops. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.		and had called together his	
De.9.25, Secret Prayer, v.30.	pray about the sixth hour:	kinsmen and near friends.	
Mt.4.2, Hunger, 2 Co.11.27.	10 And he became very hun-	25 And as Pē'tēr was coming	
		in, Côr-në'li-us met him, and	
		fell down at his feet, and wor-	See Reverence (4), Ex.ILA
Nu.24.4, Trances, ch.11.5.	fell into a trance,	shipped him.	
Mt.3.16, Heaven Opened, [Re.19.11.		26 But Pē'tēr took him up,	5.00
Ge.15.1, Visions, ch.16.9.	ing unto him, as it had been a	saying, Stand up; I myself also	p.p.Ke.19.10.
Ge.13.1, Visions, Ch.10.7.		27 And as he talked with him,	
		he went in, and found many	
	12 Wherein were all manner		p.p.v.24.
	of fourfooted beasts of the	28 And he said unto them,	
	earth, and wild beasts, and	Ye know how that it is an un-	
Ge.1.26, Creeping Things.		lawful thing for a man that is	
	the air.	a Jew to keep company, or come	
		unto one of another nation; but	
p.p.Le.11.29,30 ; Eze.4.14.		God hath shewed me that I should not call any man com-	
Ge.9.4, Food Prohibited.	Lord; for I have never eaten		[Ge.3.2)
See Separation(7), Le.10.10.		29 Therefore came I unto you	ch.8.14. Catholicity.
	unclean.	without gainsaying, as soon as	
		I was sent for: I ask therefore	
		for what intent ye have sent]
p.p.Ro.14.14; 1 Co.10.25;	What God hath cleansed, that	for me!	
[1 11.4.4, 1101.10.	call not thou common.	30 And Côr-në'li-us said, Four days ago I was fasting until	P. 24 29. Parting (2)
	the weed was cone thrice; and	this hour; and at the ninth	[ch.133
	again into heaven.	hour I prayed in my house, and,	De 9.25 Secret Prayer
		behold, a man stood before me	
p.p.Jb.11.7; Ro.11.33.	in himself what this vision	in bright clothing.	See White Raiment, Mt.172
	which he had seen should	31 And said, Côr-nēli-us, thy	Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.
p.p.v.8.	mean, behold, the men which	prayer is heard, and thine alms	Le.25.35, Alms.
		are had in remembrance in the	De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). p.p.He.6.10. [1 Th.L.]
	made enquiry for Si'mon's		
		32 Send therefore to Jöp'på, and call hither Si'mon, whose	
	gate,	surname is Pe'ter; he is lodged	p.p.v.s.
		in the house of one Si mon a	
p.p. v.6.		tanner by the sea side: who,	
	there.	when he cometh, shall speak	
See Meditation (2), Ge.24.63.		unto thee.	
Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides,	the vision, the Spirit said un-	33 Immediately therefore I	
[ch.13.2.	to min, benora, mice men been	sent to thee; and thou hast	
O 101 Dini - Di	thee.	well done that thou art come.	Me 12 22 Cair Bassainin
Ge.12.1, Divine Direction.	the down and so with the	Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all	Far 8 21 Teachableness
Nn 16 28 God's Wassanger	doubting nothing: for I have	things that are commanded thee	Pr.S.M. Hearing (1).
TARTONO CONT. 9 WESSETTREES.	sent them.	of God.	
	21 Then Pē'tēr went down to	34 Then Pe'ter opened his	See Spir. Utterance, ch.24
	the men which were sent unto	mouth, and said, Of a truth l	2 S.5.12, Spir. Perception.
	him from Côr-nell-us; and said,	perceive that God is no re-	Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1).
	Behold, I am he whom ye seek		100g e (ch. 15.9.
	1	36	0.0
	_		

.22.18, Gentiles (1). 45.22, Universal Call, 12.14, Fear of God, .28.38, Accepted of God, [2 Co.5.9. 20.6, Prom. to Obedient

[ch.17.3

4.2, Preaching Christ, 53.5, Peace (3), Ro.5.1. Christ, Lord, Lu.6.5.

-3.6, John's Baptism

3.6, John's Baptism, Ch.13.24.
45.7, Anointed One.
21.11, Jesus of Nazareth, Ch.22.8.
11.2, "Spirit" upon Christ.
63.1, Christ's Power, Ro.1.4.
11.2, Christ's Works.
Devils Cast Out, Mt.8.32.
E Oneness with the
[Father, Jn.10.30.

1.1.2, Witnesses (2), [ch.13.31. p.ch.5.30.

t.27.35, Crucifixion. 1.2.24. Resurrection (7), [ch.13.30. ee Christ Appears, Mk. 16.9.

p.Jn.21.13.

t.18.20, Fellowship with [Christ. It.28.20, Christ's Com-[mands, 1 Jn.3.23. ee Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

At.25.32, Christ, Judge, [ch.17.31. Se.3.15, Messianic Prophe-

u.24.47, In Christ's Name. u.12.8, Whosoever (2), [1 Jn.5.1. n.3.15, Faith (6), ch.13.39. Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.

p.p.ch.2.2. Lu.2.25, Holy Spirit (5)

The Circumcision, ch.11.2. Jn.2.22, Believers. See Astonishment, Mt.13.54.

p.p.v.23.* Gentiles (2), ch.11.1.

Mk.16.17, Tongues (2), [ch.19.6.

p.p.Jn.4.40.

A.D.41.

SeeApostles' Names,Mt.10.2 Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

35 But in every nation he heard that the Gen'tiles had ch.10.45, Gentiles (2)

37 That word, I say, ye eat with them.

know, which was published 4 But Pë'tër rehearsed the throughout all Jū-dæ'a, and matter from the beginning,

began from Gal'i-lee, after the and expounded it by order baptism which John preached; unto them, saying,

him. 39 And we are witnesses of 6 Upon the which when I had all things which he did both fastened mine eyes, I considin the land of the Jews, and ered, and saw fourfooted beasts

in Jē-ru'sā-lēm; whom they of the earth, and wild beasts, slew and hanged on a tree:

40 Him God raised up the of the air.

40 Him day, and shewed him 7 And I heard a voice saying p.p.ch.10.13. openly;

41 Not to all the people, eat. but unto witnesses chosen be 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: p.p.Eze.4.14. fore of God, even to us, who for nothing common or unclean See Food Prohibited, Ge.9.4. did eat and drink with him hath at any time entered into after he rose from the dead. my mouth. 42 And he commanded us to 9 But the voice answered me preach unto the people, and to again from heaven, What God testify that it is he which was hath cleansed, that call not

43 To him give all the proph-times: and all were drawn up ets witness, that through his again into heaven. name whosoever believeth in 11 And, behold, immediately him shall receive remission of there were three men already sins.

of quick and dead.

ordained of God to be the Judge thou common.

44 ¶ While Pē'tēr yet spake I was, sent from Çæs-a-rē'a ch.8.40, Cæsarea, ch.12.19. these words, the Hō'ly Chōst unto me. [ch.19.6. fell on all them which heard 12 And the spirit bade me Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides.

he word.

45 And they of the circuming. Moreover these six breth-p.p.ch.10.23,45. the word. cision which believed were ren accompanied me, and we astonished, as many as came entered into the man's house: with Pe'ter, because that on 13 And he shewed us how he

out the gift of the Holy Ghost. which stood and said unto him, 46 For they heard them speak Send men to Jop'pa, and call with tongues, and magnify for Si'mon, whose surname is 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. God. Then answered Perter, Perter; 47 Can any man forbid wa- 14 Who shall tell thee words, ch.8.14, Catholicity.ch.11.18. ter, that these should not be whereby thou and all thy house Ps.91.16, Salvation Prom-

baptized, which have received shall be saved.

the H61ÿ Ghōst as well as we? 1

And as I began to speak, the H61ÿ Ghōst fell on them, to be baptized in the name of the Lord, In Christ's Name.

p.p.Jn.4.40.

to which have received shall be saved.

[ised, ch.16]

the H61ÿ Ghōst fell on them, to be baptized in the name of the Lord, how that he p.p.Jn.14.26.

Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11

Peter accused for going to the Gentiles. 19 The gospel preached in many places. 27 Great dearth fore-

gave them the like gift as he SeeImpartiality(1),ch.10.34.

A ND the apostles and brethdid unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'gus Christ; what

that feareth him, and worketh also received the word of God. righteousness, is accepted with him.

2 And when Pe'ter was come Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.12.3. up to Jeru'sa-lem, they that ch.10.45, The Circumcision, [Ro.3.30. 36 The word which God sent were of the circumcision con-Mt.9.11, Fault-finding. unto the children of Igra-el, tended with him, See Bigotry, Mk.9.38.
preaching peace by Jersus 3 Saying, Thou wentest in to See Judaisers, ch.15.1.
Christ: (he is Lord of all:) men uncircumcised, and didst Ge.34.14, The Uncircum-

38 How God anointed Je'sus 5 I was in the city of Jop pa Jos. 19.46, Joppa.

healing all that were oppressed sheet, let down from heaven by of the devil; for God was with four corners; and it came even to me:

unto me, Arise, Pē'tēr; slay and

10 And this was done three

of Naz'a-reth with the Holy praying: and in a trance I Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ghost and with power: who saw a vision, A certain vessel went about doing good, and descend, as it had been a great p.p.ch.10.9.

and creeping things, and fowls See Creeping Things,
[De.14.19.

p.p.ch.10.15.

come unto the house where

the Gen'tiles also was poured had seen an angel in his house, See Angels Appear, ch.10.3.

[ised, ch.16.31.

LJN.

said, John indeed baptized with See John's Baptism, Mt.3.6. water; but ye shall be baptized

> See "Spirit" Promised, Is.32.15.

Digitized by GOOGI

Ge.18.27, Self-abasement.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Is.45.22, Universal Call. ch.10.45, Gentiles (2). ch.8.14, Catholicity, ch.15.19. ch.8.14, Catholica See Repentance (3), [1 K.21.27.

Mt.26.31, Dispersion (3). See Persecution (1), ch.8.1. ch.6.5, Stephen, ch.22.20. Phœnicia, ch.15.3. ch.4.36, Cyprus, ch.13.4. Antioch (1), v.26.

Mt.27.32, Cyrene, ch.13.1. p.p.Jn.7.35. Jn.12.20, Greeks. See Preaching Christ, ch.4.2. 2 Chr. 30.12, Divine Hand(1). Jn.2.22, Believers. ch.2.41, Accessions, v.24. 1 K.18.39, Religious Awakenings, ch.13.48.

ch.4.36, Barnabas, v.25. v.19, Antioch (1) Ps.84.11, God's Grace, [ch.13.43. Ne.12.43, Joy in Service. 2Chr.30.21, Gladness, ch.14.17 Lu.3.18, Exhortations, [ch.14.22. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1), [1 Co.15.58. Ge.5.24, Piety, ch.22.12. Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled, Lu.17.5, Faith (1). [ch.13.9. ch.241, Accessions, ch.14.1. ch.4.36, Barnabas, v.30. ch.9.11, Tarsus, ch.21.39. ch.7.58, Paul, ch.12.25. Mk.2.3, Personal Work, v.19, Antioch (1), ch.13.1.

Christian Teachers, ch.13.1 Is.56.5, New Name. Christians, ch.26.28.

Prophets (5), ch.13.1.

Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3) [ch.21.11.] Ge.41.27, Famine (1). See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56.] See Cæsar (Index).

Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability, [2 Co.8.12. De.16.17, Giving (2). Ex.35.22, Liberality, 2 Co.8.2. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Christian Elders, ch.15.2 ch.4.36, Barnabas, ch.12.25. ch.7.58, Paul.

A.D.44.

was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these hings, they held their peace, NOW about that time Herod Agrippa (1). v.20. and glorified God, saying, Then his hands to vex certain of the 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). hath God also to the Gen'tiles church. granted repentance unto life.

persecution that arose about pleased the Jews, he proceeded Jn.12.43, Men-pleasers Stephen travelled as far as further to take Peter also. Phê-ni'çê, and Çỹ'prus, and Ăn'- (Then were the days of unti-och, preaching the word to leavened bread.) none but unto the Jews only. 4 And when he had appre-20 And some of them were hended him, he put him in which, when they were come to four quaternions of soldiers to cians, preaching the Lord Je'sus, ter to bring him forth to the

unto the Lord. 22 Then tidings of these unto God for him. things came unto the ears of 6 And when Her'od would the church which was in Jery'- have brought him forth, the så-lem: and they sent forth same night Pe'ter was sleeping Ps.3.5, Sleep (1). Bär'na-băs, that he should go as between two soldiers, bound far as Ăn'tĭ-ŏch.

had seen the grace of God, was prison. glad, and exhorted them all, would cleave unto the Lord.

and full of the Holy Ghost and and raised him up, saying, Arise of faith: and much people was up quickly. And his chains fell Ge.19.22, Haste (2). added unto the Lord. off from his hands. Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2).

to Tar'sus, for to seek Saul: him, he brought him unto An'- And he saith unto him, Cast thy ti-och. And it came to pass, garment about thee, and follow

that a whole year they as me. sembled themselves with the 9 And he went out, and fol-See Divine Leader, De.8.2 ple. And the disciples were was true which was done by the ŏch. 27 ¶ And in these days came 10 When they were past the

prophets from Je-ru'sa-lem un-first and the second ward, they to An'tĭ-ŏch.

them named Ag'a-bus, and sig-opened to them of his own acnified by the spirit that there cord: and they went out, and should be great dearth through-passed on through one street; out all the world: which came and forthwith the angel deto pass in the days of Clau'di-us parted from him. Çæ'şar.

29 Then the disciples, every to himself, he said, Now I know p.p.Da.3.28; 6.22. man according to his ability, of a surety, that the Lord hath De.33.29, Divine Helper. determined to send relief unto sent his angel, and hath deliv- Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2). the brethren which dwelt in ered me out of the hand of Her'-v.1, Herod Agrippa (1). Jū-dæ'à:

30 Which also they did, and of the people of the Jews. sent it to the elders by the 12 And when he had consid-

CHAPTER 12

King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprison where many were gathered to Mt. 18.19. United Prayer eth Peter; whom an angel deliver- gether praying.

eth upon the prayers of the church.
20 Miserable death of Herod.

2 And he killed James the

19 Now they which were brother of Jöhn with the sword. scattered abroad upon the 3 And because he saw it

men of Çy'prus and Çy'-re'ne, prison, and delivered him to Ge.39.20, Imprisons An'ti-och, spake unto the Gre-keep him; intending after Eas'-p.p.Jn.19.23. 21 And the hand of the Lord people. was with them: and a great 5 Pe'ter therefore was kept in

prison: but prayer was made proper was made.
without ceasing of the church Mt.18.19, United Prayer.
Ge.18.32, Importunity.
[Ja.5.16] with two chains: and the keep-Je.40.1, Fetters (2), ch.16.24.

7 And, behold, the angel of that with purpose of heart they the Lord came upon him, and Ge.32.1, Angels Appear. a light shined in the prison: 24 For he was a good man, and he smote Pe'ter on the side, Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels.

25 Then departed Barna-bas 8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on 26 And when he had found thy sandals. And so he did. Mk.6.9, Sandals.

church, and taught much peo-lowed him; and wist not that it p.p.Ps.126.1. called Chris'tians first in An'ti-angel; but thought he saw a p.p.ch.10.3. vision.

came unto the iron gate that Nu.31.22, Iron. 28 And there stood up one of leadeth unto the city; which p.p.ch.5.19.

> 11 And when Pë'tër was come od, and from all the expectation Pr.10.28, Expectation (2).

hands of Barna-bas and Saul ered the thing, he came to the house of Ma'ry the mother of Jöhn, whose surname was Märk; John Mark, v.25.

Mt.14.10, Beheading. Mt.4.21, James. [Re.20.4 2 Chr.24.21, Martyra, [He.11.57

[ch.24.27 Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.15.7.

Le.23.6, Feast of Passover.

ch.16.23

number believed, and turned prison: but prayer was made Or, instant and corner

23 Who, when he came, and ers before the door kept the Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity.

Ch.16.2

ch.215.

ee Doorkeepers, 2 K.25.18. t. to ask who was there.

p. Mk. 14.70. p.Lu.24.41.

e.15.8. Doubters. p.Lu.24.11,

S.4.3, Superstition, [ch.14.11. his angel.

.p.ch.13.16: 19.33.

ee Deliverance (2), v.7. t.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

(t.4.25, Judæa, h.8.40, Cæsarea, ch.18.22.

7.1, Herod Agrippa (1), [ch.23.35. See King's Wrath, Pr.16.14. los.19.29, Tyre, ch.21.3.

K.23.11, Chamberlains, [Ro.16.23. p.p.1 K.5.11; Exr.3.7.

Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel. K.10.18, Thrones.

Deification, ch.14.11. S.14.17, Flatterers. Ge.19.1, Angels of Wrath. S.25.38, Smitten of God. b.p.Le.10.3; Ps.115.1. Ex.5.2, Pride (2). Ex.9.10, Disease Sent. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. p.ch.6.7; 19.20.

h.4.36, Barnabas, ch.13.1. h.7.58, Paul, ch.13.2.

)r. charge. .12, John Mark, ch.13.5.

and told how Pe'ter stood be Saul. fore the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Lord, and fasted, the Holy even so. Then said they, It is whereunto I have called them.

were astonished.

4 ¶So they, being sent forth
Nu.16.28, God's Messengers.

17 But he, beckoning unto by the Hō'ly Ghōst, departed them with the hand to hold unto Sē-leū'çi-a; and from And he departed, and went in- John to their minister. to another place.

there was no small stir among they found a certain sorcerer, a De.18.10, Sorcery, Re.18.23. the soldiers, what was become false prophet, a Jew, whose See False Prophets, Mt.7.15. of Pē'tēr.

they should be put to death. to hear the word of God.

And he went down from Jūdæ'á to Çæs-a-rē'a, and there (for so is his name by interpreabode.

and Si'don: but they came with 9 Then Saul, (who also is ch.7.58, Paul. one accord to him, and, having called Paul,) filled with the Ge.17.5, Names Changed. made Blas'tus the king's cham- Holy Ghost, set his eyes on Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled, berlain their friend, desired him,

arrayed in royal apparel, sat up not cease to pervert the right on his throne, and made an ways of the Lord? oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a of the Lord is upon thee, and

of the Lord smote him, because mist and a darkness; and he he gave not God the glory: and went about seeking some to p.p.ch.9.8. he was eaten of worms, and lead him by the hand.

gave up the ghost. grew and multiplied.

25 And Bär'na-bas and Saul of the Lord. returned from Jê-ru'sâ-lem, 13 TNow when Paul and his when they had fulfilled their company loosed from Pā'phos,

CHAPTER 13 A.D.45.

Point and Barnabas sent to the Genities. 44 The Josephome, etc.

h.11.19, Antioch (1), [ch.14.26.]

CHAPTER 13

Ps.106.13, Instability (2), [Ga. 14 The Josephome, etc.]

TOW there were in the from Përga, they came to church that was at An'ti-och in Pi-sid-a, and went Antioch (2), ch.14.19.

13 And as Pe'ter knocked at och certain prophets and teach-ch.11.27, Prophets (5), the door of the gate, a damsel ers; as Bär'na-băs, and Sim'e-on [1 Co.12.28, ch.11.26, Christian Teach-that was called Nī'gēr, and Lu'-ter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, with Hěr'od the tetrarch, and Dz'(zz ch.21.28, ch.11.26, Christian Teach-ter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, with Hěr'od the tetrarch, and Co.11.28, topics [1 Co.12.28, ch.11.26, Christian Teach-ter's voice, she opened not the which had been brought up gate for gladness, but ran in, with Hěr'od the tetrarch, and Co.11.28, topics [1 Co.12.28, ch.11.26, Christian Teach-ter's voice, she opened not the which had been brought up gate for gladness, but ran in, with Hěr'od the tetrarch, and Co.11.28, topics [1 Co.12.28, ch.11.26, Christian Teach-ter's voice, she opened not the character of the cha

2 As they ministered to the Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides, Thou art mad. But she con-Ghōst said, Separate me Bär-ch.7.58, Paul, v.50. stantly affirmed that it was na-bās and Saul for the work Hag.2.4, Work (2). Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2).

their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, a-mis, they preached the word Go shew these things unto Jāmes, and to the brethren. thence they sailed to Çÿ prus. ch.4.36, Cyprus, ch.15.39. 5 And when they were at Săl'-a-mis, they preached the word God in the synagogues of Jāmes, and to the brethren. The Jews: and they had also Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1), [ch.14.]

6 And when they had gone 18 Now as soon as it was day, through the isle unto Pa'phos, name was Bär-jē'sus:

19 And when Her'od had 7 Which was with the deputy Proconsuls, ch.18.12. sought for him, and found of the country, Ser'gi-us Pau'lus, him not, he examined the a prudent man; who called for De.4.6, Understanding, keepers, and commanded that Bar na bas and Sgul, and desired Ezr.8.21, Teachableness.

tation) withstood them, seeking 1 K.11.4, Evil Influences, 20 ¶ And Her'od was highly to turn away the deputy from displeased with them of Tyre the faith.

peace; because their country 10 And said, O full of all subsus nourished by the king's tilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy 18.239, Mischief. 21 And upon a set day Her'od, of all righteousness, wilt thou Mt.13.38, Children of the

11 And now, behold, the hand Ex.7.5, Divine Hand (2). shout, saying, It is the voice thou shalt be blind, not seeing Ge.19.11, Blindness (1).

23 And immediately the angel mediately there fell on him a

12 Then the deputy, when he 24 I But the word of God saw what was done, believed, 1 S.10.9, Conversion (2) being astonished at the doctrine Jn.2.22, Believers.

ministry, and took with them they came to Perga in Pam-ch.2.10, Pamphylia, ch.14.24. Jöhn, whose surname was Märk. phyli-a: and Jöhn departing ch.12.12. John Mark, from them returned to Je-ru-Ps.106.13, Instability (2).

[1 Co.12.28.

ch.16.6. his angel.

16 But Pē'tēr continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they away.

3 And when they had fasted Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), ch.14.23 Mt.18.19. United Prayer. Ex.29.9, Consecration (3). Nu.8.10, Laying on Hands (2) Ps.2.8, Missions, ch.16.9.

[ch.14.1. ch.12.12, John Mark, v.13.

[Ro.2.24.

Ps.18.30, Divine Ways.

[ch.15.37.

[Ga.1.6.

Digitized by GOOGIC

De.31.11, Law Read. p.p.Lu.4.16; v.27.

Lu.3.18, Exhortations.

p.p.ch.12.17.

See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15.

De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Ge.45.8. God Exalts.

Ex.6.6, Divine Arm. Ex.14.30, Deliverance (1). Ex.16.35, Forty Years. See Divine Compassion See Wildernesses, De.29.5. See Heathen Cast Out, Ex.34.24 Ge.12.7. Promised Land. See Israel's Inheritance [Le.20.24

Jud.3.9, Judges of Israel. p.p.Jud.11.26. 1 S.1.20, Samuel. p.p.1 S.8.5.

1 S.9.2, Saul.

p.p.1 S.15.23; Ho.13.11. Ge.45.8, God Exalts. Ru.4.22, David.

p.p.1 S.16.13.

Ge.4.4, Divine Favor.

p.p.Is.11.1: Mt.1.1. See Covenant (2), 2 S.7.12. 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. Lu.2.11, Saviour, 1 Ti.1.15. Is.40.3, John the Baptist. Mt.3.6, John's Baptism, [ch.19.3. 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). p.p.ch.20.24.

p.p.Jn.1.20.

p.p.ch.3.14.

See Humility (3), Mt.3.14. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ.

p.p.2 Co.11.22. p.p.ch.28.28. See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). p.p.Lu.23.13. Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown, [1 Jn.3.6. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. See Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.3.15. Mt.12.3, Ignorance of day, they have fulfil See "Word" Read, Ex.24.7. in condemning him. See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9.

Mt.12.9, Church Attendance, bath day, and sat down.

the law and the prophets the filled all that was written of unto them, saying, Ye men and the tree, and laid him in a brethren, if ye have any word sepulchre. of exhortation for the people, 30 But God raised him from ch.2.24, Resurrection (7)

16 Then Paul stood up, and 31 And he was seen many See Christ Appears, Mk. 16.3 beckoning with his hand said, days of them which came up

God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of nesses unto the people. Is ra-el chose our fathers, and 32 And we declare unto you dwelt as strangers in the land promise which was made unto of E'gypt, and with an high arm brought to the them out of it. 33 God hath fulfilled the same 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sare.

manners in the wilderness.

land of Chā'năan, he divided 34 And as concerning that he their land to them by lot. raised him up from the dead.

of four hundred and fifty years, will give you the sure mercies R.V. I will give you the until Sam'u-el the prophet.

21 And oftenward they do 35 Wherefore he seith also in David.

him, he raised up unto them the will of God, fell on sleep, Da'vid to be their king; to and was laid unto his fathers, whom also he gave testimony, and saw corruption: and said, I have found Dā'vid 37 But he, whom God raised the son of Jes'se, a man after again, saw no corruption.
mine own heart, which shall 38 ¶ Be it known unto you fulfil all my will.

23 Of this man's seed hath that through this man God according to his promise preached unto you the forraised unto Is ra-el a Saviour, giveness of sins: Jē'sus:

24 When all the people of Is'ra-el.

25 And as Jöhn fulfilled his come upon you, which is spoken course, he said, Whom think ye of in the prophets; that I am? I am not he. But, behold, ye despisers, and behold, there cometh one after wonder, and perish: for I work me, whose shoes of his feet I a work in your days, a work am not worthy to loose.

dren of the stock of A'bra-unto you. ham, and whosoever among 42 And when the Jews were

ru'sā-lēm, and their rulers, be-them the next sabbath. cause they knew him not, nor 43 Now when the congregayet the voices of the prophets tion was broken up, many of which are read every sabbath the Jews and religious prose-p.p.ch.17.4.17. day, they have fulfilled them lytes followed Paul and Barna-

cause of death in him, yet de-the grace of God.

Ex.20.8, SabbathObservance into the synagogue on the sab-sired they Pilate that he should Lu.6.11, Christ Hated. be slain.

15 And after the reading of 29 And when they had ful-Mt.1.22, Fulfillment (1). rulers of the synagogue sent him, they took him down from p.p.Lu.23.53.

the dead:

Men of Is ra-el, and ye that fear with him from Gal'i-lee to Jeru'sâ-lem, who are his wit-Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2),

18 And about the time of unto us their children, in that forty years suffered he their he hath raised up Je'aus again; manners in the wilderness. as it is also written in the 19 And when he had de-second psalm, Thou art my Son, See Beloved Son, Mt. 12.18. stroyed seven nations in the this day have I begotten thee.

20 And after that he gave un- now no more to return to corto them judges about the space ruption, he said on this wise, I p.p.Is.55.3.

21 And afterward they de- 35 Wherefore he saith also in sired a king: and God gave another psalm, Thou shalt not unto them Saul the son of Cis, suffer thine Holy One to see Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

a man of the tribe of Běn'ja-corruption.

Min, by the space of forty years.

36 For Dā'vid, after he had or, after he had in his own generation by age served the will of God, after he had in his own generation by God.

therefore, men and brethren, See Preaching Christ.ch.4.2 that through this man is Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). Dreached unto you the for-

39 And by him all that believe Jn.3.15, Faith (6), ch.16.31. Jöhn had first are justified from all things, Ge.15.6, Justification, [Ro.3.28] preached before his coming from which ye could not be the baptism of repentance to justified by the law of Mo'seg. p.p.Ro.3.20.

40 Beware therefore, lest that

which ye shall in no wise be-Ge.19.14, Unbelief (2). 26 Men and brethren, chil-lieve, though a man declare it

you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jê- words might be preached to Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Earn. 21, Teachableness.

bas: who, speaking to them, Jb.17.9, Perseverance, [Ro.2.7.

28 And though they found no persuaded them to continue in ps.84.11, God's Grac

[ch.17.]

lecies.

See Son of God, Ps.2.7.

See God's Will, Ps.40.8. De.31.16, Death(2),1 Co.15.6. Ge.3.19, Corruption, [1 Co.15.42.

Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.

p.p.Hab.1.5.

Or, in the week between, or. in the sabbath between

[1 Co.3.10.

.25, Multitudes.

4.5, Envy (2). .4.4, Opposers.

24.11, Blasphemy, ch.18.6. blaspheming.

.15.43, Boldness (2). .Mt.10.6: Ro.1.16.

.50.17, "Word" Despised. .. 10.37, Unworthiness. . 12.2, Eternal Life (1). e Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

u.3.6. Salvation (4). ee Missions, Ps.2.8. n.10.45,Gentiles (2),ch.15.7.

K.18.39, Religious Awak-[enings, ch.18.8. ee Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

see Preaching, Mt.3.1.

p.p.1 Th.2.16.

ch.9.29, Persecution (3) [ch.14.5. ch.7.58, Paul, ch.14.19. ch.4.36, Barnabas, ch.14.12.

Mt.10.14, Dust Shaken Off. Iconium, ch,14.19.

Ext.6.22, Spir. Joy. Lu.1.15, "Spirit" Filled.

A.D.45.

p.p.ch.13.5. Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1), [ch.18.19. Mt.3.1, Preaching. ch.2.41, Accessions, ch.16.5.

Jn.12.20, Greeks, ch.17.4. Jn.2.22, Believers. Jn. 246, Unbelievers, [2 Th. 3.2.

Ext.4.4, Opposers. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Mk.15.43, Boldness (2), [ch.19.8.

p.p.Mk.16.17: Ro.15.19.

See Gift of Healing, Mt.10.1. A.D.46. Lu.12.51, Divisions.

44 ¶And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city to gether to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled the multitudes the multi those things which were spo-ken by Paul, contradicting and about:

46 Then Paul and Bär'na-băs the gospel, waxed bold, and said, It was 8 ¶ And there sat a certain necessary that the word of God man at Lys'tra, impotent in Le.21.18, The Lame. should first have been spoken his feet, being a cripple from Lu.13.11, Helplessness. to you: but seeing ye put it his mother's womb, who never from you, and judge yourselves had walked: unworthy of everlasting life, 9 The same heard Paul speak: lo, we turn to the Gen'tiles. who stedfastly beholding him, p.p.ch.3.4; 10.4.

47 For so hath the Lord com- and perceiving that he had SeeSpir.Perception,Lu.5.22.
manded us, saying, I have set faith to be healed, thee to be a light of the Gen- Stand upright on thy feet. ch.3.7, Apostles Heal.

[Mt.24.14.]

47 For so hath the Lord com- and perceiving that he had SeeSpir.Perception,Lu.5.22.

Mk.1.41, Faith Honored.

10 Said with a loud voice, p.p.Is.35.6.

Stand upright on thy feet. ch.3.7, Apostles Heal. salvation unto the ends of the And he leaped and walked.

earth. 48 And when the Gen'tiles what Paul had done, they lifted heard this, they were glad, and up their voices, saying in the glorified the word of the Lord: speech of Lyc-a-o'ni-a, The gods ch.12.22, Deification, ch.28.6. and as many as were ordained are come down to us in the to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord 12 And they called Bär'na-băs, ch.4.36, Barnabas, ch.15.36. was published throughout all Jū'pi-ter; and Paul, Mer-cū'rithe region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the speaker. devout and honourable women, 13 Then the priest of Jū'pĭand the chief men of the city, ter, which was before their and raised persecution against city, brought oxen and gar-Paul and Barna-bas, and expelled them out of their coasts. have done sacrifice with the 51 But they shook off the people.

dust of their feet against them, 14 Which when the apostles, and came unto Î-cō'nĭ-ŭm.

filled with joy, and with the in among the people, crying Hō'ly Ghōst.

the Jews, and so spake, that a therein: great multitude both of the 16 Who in times past suffered Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1). Jews and also of the Greeks all nations to walk in their De.29.19, Sinful Walk. believed.

they speaking boldly in the food and gladness. Lord, which gave testimony 18 And with these sayings unto the word of his grace, and scarce restrained they the peo-

with envy, and spake against cities of Lyc-a-o'ni-a, and un-

7 And there they preached Mt.3.1, Preaching.

11 And when the people saw likeness of men.

us, because he was the chief

Bär'na-băs and Paul, heard of, 52 And the disciples were they rent their clothes, and ran Ge. 37.29, Clothes Rent.

CHAPTER 14

Paul and Barnabas are persecuted.

8 Paul healing a private at Tantal

men of like passions with the passion with the passion with the passion with the passion with the passion with the passion with the passion with 8 Paul healing a cripple at Lystra, they are reputed as gods by the people. 19 Paul is stoned, etc. men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye be 32.21, Vanities, should turn from these vaniSee Returning to the passions with you, and preach unto you that ye be 32.21, Vanities, should turn from these vanishould turn from these vani- See Returning to God A ND it came to pass in I-co-ties unto the living God, which Jos. 3.10. Living God, 17th. 19.

ni-um, that they went both made heaven, and earth, and Ge. 1.1, Creator (1), ch. 17.24. together into the synagogue of the sea, and all things that are

own ways.

2 But the unbelieving Jews 17 Nevertheless he left not Ps.19.1, Nature's Revelastirred up the Gen'tiles, and himself without witness, in that Ge.7.12 Rain ch.28.2. made their minds evil affected he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful sea- Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-3 Long time therefore abode sons, filling our hearts with

granted signs and wonders to ple, that they had not done be done by their hands, sacrifice unto them.

be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the 19 ¶ And there came thither ch.13.14, Antioch(2), 271.3.11 city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

Sacrifice unto tnem.

19 ¶ And there came thither ch.13.14, Antioch(2), 271.3.11 ch.13.51, Iconium, ch.16.2.

18 I.1.4, Evil Influences. Nu.14.10, Stoning (2).

19 ¶ And there came thither ch.13.51, Iconium, ch.16.2.

20 Paul drew him out of the city, ch.29, Persecution (3), ch.16.22. sault made both of the Gen'- supposing he had been dead. ch.7.58, Paul, ch.15.12.

Mt.4.23, Gospel.

ch.16.18.

1S.4.3, Superstition, ch.17.23.

Pr.2.15, Evil Way.

ings.

Ge.1.29, Food (1). 2 Chr.30.21, Gladness.

ch.4.36, Barnabas. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel. ch.11.26, Christian Teachers. Or, had made many dis ciples. See Accessions, ch.14.6, Lystra.
See Edification, Ro.14.19.
Lu.3.18, Exhortations,
[ch.15.32] See Accessions, ch.2.41. Jos.23.8. Steadfastness (1).

De.4.30, Tribulation, Ro.5.3. Mt.5.3, Heavenly Kingdom, [2 Th.1.5. p.p.Tit.1.5. ch.11.30. Christian Elders. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3), [ch.27.33.

p.p.ch.13.14. ch.2.10, Pamphylia, ch.15.38.

p.p.ch.13.13.

p.p.ch.20.32.

ch.11.19, Antioch (1), [ch.15.22.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace. See Work (2), Hag.2.4. p.p.ch.15.40.

See Assembly, Mt.18.20. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). See Open Door, 1 Co.16.9.

See Gentiles (2), ch.10.45.

p.p.ch.11.26.

A.D.51.

Judaizers, v.24. p.p.Jn.7.22; Ga.2.8. p.p.Jn./..., Ge.17.10, Circumcision, [ch.16.3.

See Church Strife, 1 Co.1.11. p.p.Ga.2.2.

p.p.ch.16.4. ch.11.30, Christian Elders, [1 Ti.5.17.

p.p.Ro.15.24; 1 Co.16.6.

ch.11.19, Phœnicia, ch.21.2. 2 K.23.19. Samaria (2). See Gentiles (2), ch.10.45. Ezr.3.12, Great Joy. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Jos. 10.1, Jerusalem.

p.p.ch.9.26.

stood round about him, he rose God had done with them. the next day he departed with of the sect of the Phar'i-sees Bär'na-băs to Dēr'bē.

when preached the gospel to that and to command them to keep city, and had taught many, the law of Mo'ses.

22 Confirming the souls of this matter.

and that we must through and said unto them, Men and Mt. 4.18, Peter, 1 Co.1.12. much tribulation enter into the brethren, ye know how that a p.p.ch.10.19. kingdom of God. 23 And when they had or among us, that the Gen'tiles by

lieved.

to Păm-phyli-a. 25 And when they

26 And thence sailed to An'-neck of the disciples, which ti-och, from whence they had neither our fathers nor we Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished

fulfilled. 27 And when they were come, Je sus Christ we shall be saved, Lu.1.69, Salvation (2), [Re.5.9, and had gathered the church even as they. God had done with them, and kept silence, and gave audience ch.7.58. Paul. v.40.

faith unto the Gen'tiles. time with the disciples.

CHAPTER 15

Dissension about circumoision: 5 the apostles consult about it: 22 saying, Men and their determination. 36 Paul and Barnabas contend; and part: 14 Sim'e-on hath declared

the manner of Mo'ses, ye can- of the prophets; as it is written, p.p.Is.11.10. not be saved.

Bär'na-băs, and certain other of it up: them, should go up to Jê-ru'sā- 17 That the residue of men ers about this question.

through rne-nice and Sa-ma is known that beginning Is.42.9, Foreknowledge, [Ro.A.7. of the Gen'tiles: and they of the world.

to Jeru'sa-lem, they were returned to God: ceived of the church, and of 20 But that we write unto the apostles and elders, and them, that they abstain from Abstain, 1 Th. 4.3.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples they declared all things that Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). p.p.ch.14.27. up, and came into the city: and 5 But there rose up certain Or, rose up, said they. Mt.6.2, Pharisaism. which believed, saying, That it they had was needful to circumcise them, v.1, Judaizers.

they returned again to Lys'tra, 6 And the apostles and elders p.p.v.4,22,23. and to I-co'ni-um, and An'ti-och, came together for to consider of See Counsel. Pr.11.14. the disciples, and exhorting 7 And when there had been them to continue in the faith, much disputing, Pē'tēr rose up,

good while ago God made choice See Chosen Instruments. dained them elders in every my mouth should hear the word church, and had prayed with of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth Pr.15.11, Hearts Read.

to the Lord, on whom they be the hearts, bare them witness, See "Searcher," 1 Chr. 28.9. giving them the Holy Ghost, See Holy Spirit (5), ch. 19.44. 24 And after they had passed even as he did unto us; throughout Pi-sid'i-a, they came 9 And put no difference be Jb.34.19. Impartiality (1).

tween us and them, purifying had their hearts by faith. preached the word in Per'ga, 10 Now therefore why tempt p.p.Mt.23.4. they went down into At-ta-li'a: ye God, to put a yoke upon the Mk.7.4. Ceremonialism

been recommended to the grace were able to bear? of God for the work which they 11 But we believe that See God's Gift, Jn.3.16. through the grace of the Lord Grace (3), Ro.3.24.

how he had opened the door of to Bär'na-bas and Paul, declar-Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). ing what miracles and wonders See Miracles (13), (Index). 28 And there they abode long God had wrought among the p.p.Ro.15.19. Gen'tiles by them.

13 ¶And after they had held their peace, James answered, p.p.ch.12.17.

se apostles consult about w. 24 hearken unto me: direct determination. 36 Paul and hearken unto me: arnabas contend; and part.

ND certain men which how God at the first did visit Ex.19.5, God's People.

The derivatives to take out of [Tit.2.11]. A came down from Jū-dæ'a|the Gĕn'tīles, to take out of taught the brethren, and said, them a people for his name. Except ye be circumcised after 15 And to this agree the words

16 After this I will return, p.p.Is.54.1-5. 2 When therefore Paul and and will build again the taber-|See Restoration(2), Am. 9.11 Bär'na-bas had no small dissen-nacle of Dā'vid, which is fallen sion and disputation with them, down; and I will build again they determined that Paul and the ruins thereof, and I will set See Waste Places, Is.35.1.

lem unto the apostles and eld-might seek after the Lord, and De.4.29, Seek God. all the Gen'tiles, upon whom my See Universal Call, Is.45.22 3 And being brought on their name is called, saith the Lord, See Christians, ch.11.26. way by the church, they passed who doeth all these things. through Phē-ni'çē and Sā-mā'- 18 Known unto God are all

caused great joy unto all the to that we trouble not them, which them there is no the trouble not them.

Mk.2.24, Legalism, ch.16.3.

See Church Strife, 1 Co. Lil. [Hag.2.23. ch.10.45, Gentiles (2), ch.15.t.

[Mt.24.14

[Ro.21] Is.6.7, Cleansing (5). Hab.2.4, Faith (3). [Ga.4.9.

See Separation (4), Is.52.11. See Gentiles (1), Ps.22.27.

.18. Chastity. .32. Fornication.

4. Blood Forbidden.

1.11, Law Read. 59. Synagogues (1).

Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2. 1.30, Christian Elders. 1.19. Antioch (1), v.30.

.36, Barnabas. ch.1.23. s. v.40.

11.14, Letters.

.10.6, Syria. .9, Cilicia, ch.21.39. Ga.1.7. 5.19, False Teachers.

2.15.Cer. Law Abolished

Judaizers, Ga.2.4.

l.14, Unity (3).

Self-sacrifice (3), [ch.20.24]

5.41, Suffering for Christ. .ch.14.19. .v.22.

.Jn.16.13.

"Spirit" Guides, [Jn.16.13. .v.20.

.5.32, Fornication

4.9, Keep Thysel: 11.19, Antioch (1), [ch.18.22

e Letters, 2 S.11.14. 3.2.1, Rejoicing (2). , exhortation.

.11.27, Prophets (5). .3.18, Exhortations, [2 Co.9.5 .14.19, Edification.

p.Mk.5.34; 1 Co.16.11. 22. Silas.

pollutions of idols, and from 35 Paul also and Barna-bas ch.11.26, Christian Teachers, fornication, and from things continued in An'ti-och, teach-strangled, and from blood.

21 For Mo'ses of old time hath in every city them that preach

35 ¶And some days after Paul

him, being read in the syna-said unto Bärna-bas, Let us go ch.4.36, Barnabas, v.39. gogues every sabbath day. 22 Then pleased it the aposevery city where we have p.p.ch.13.4; 14.6. tles and elders, with the whole preached the word of the Lord, church, to send chosen men of and see how they do. their own company to An'ti-och 37 And Bar'na-bas determined

with Paul and Bär'na-băs; to take with them John, whose namely, Jū'das surnamed Bär'surname was Märk. sa-bas, and Sīlas, chief men 38 But Paul thought not good among the brethren: 23 And they wrote letters by departed from them from Pam-ch.2.10, Pamphylia, ch.27.5.

them after this manner; The phyl'i-a, and went not with apostles and elders and breth-them to the work. ren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gen-sharp between them, that they SeeStrifeForbidden,Pr.3.30. tiles in An'ti-och and Syr'i-a departed asunder one from the and Ci-li'cia:

other: and so Bär'na-haa took

24 Forasmuch as we have Märk, and sailed unto Cyprus; ch.4.36, Cyprus, ch.21.3. heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be cirof God.

whom we gave no such com-I-a and Ci-li'cia, confirming the ch.6.9, Cilicia. mandment: churches. 25 It seemed good unto us,

being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto vou with our beloved Bär'na-băs and Paul,

Lord Jē'sus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore certain woman, which was a Jū'das and Sī'las, who shall also Jew'ess, and believed; but his Jn.2.22, Believers. tell you the same things by father was a Greek:

28 For it seemed good to the by the brethren that were at Ich.22.12 Hō'lÿ Ghōst, and to us, to lay Lys'tra and I-cō'nI-um.
upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

See Co-operation, Mk.6.7.

29 That ye abstain from meats circumcised him because of the Ge.17.10, Circumcision, offered to idols, and from blood, Jews which were in those quarand from things strangled, and ters: for they knew all that his Mk.2.24, Legalism, ch.21.20. from fornication: from which father was a Greek. if ye keep yourselves, ye shall 4 And as they went through

[1 Ti.5.22. do well. Fare ye well. the cities, they delivered them 30 So when they were disthe decrees for to keep, that p.p.ch.15.28,29. 30 So when they were distinct described of the apostles Mt.16.19, Authority (2), [He.13.17. and when they had gathered and elders which were at Jethe multitude together, they de-ru'sā-lĕm.

livered the epistle: 31 Which when they had established in the faith, and in-ch.2.41, Accessions, ch.17.4. read, they rejoiced for the con-creased in number daily. 6 Now when they had gone

32 And Jū'das and Sī'las, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with forbidden of the Hō'lỹ Ghōst many words, and confirmed to preach the word in A'giá, ch.2.9, Asia, ch.19.10. them. 7 After they were come to 33 And after they had tarried Mysia, they assayed to go into p.p.1 Pe.1.1.

there a space, they were let go Bi-thyn i-a: but the Spirit suf-p.p.Lu.24.49. in peace from the brethren un-fered them not. to the apostles. 34 Notwithstanding it pleased came down to Tro'as. Silas to abide there still.

8 And they passing by Mys'ia 9 ¶ And a vision appeared to Ge.15.1, Visions, ch.18.9.

CHAPTER 16

THEN came he to Der be and

again and visit our brethren in Mt.23.8. Spir. Brethren.

See Solicitude (2), Ro.1.11.

ch.12.12.John Mark, Col.4.10. to take him with them, who

other: and so Bär'na-bäs took ch.4.36, Barnabas, 1 Co.9.6.

cumcised, and keep the law: to 41 And he went through Syr'- Jud. 10.6, Syria.

Paul circumciseth Timothy, 14 converteth Lydia. 19 Paul and Silas imprisoned, etc.

26 Men that have hazarded L Lys tra: and, behold, a cer-ch.14.6, Lystra, 2 Ti.3.11. Tî-mō'the-us, the son of a Timothy, ch.17.14.

2 Which was well reported of 1 S.18.30, Good Name

[ch.22.12.

EB

ĽŤ

1.31

ch.11.30. Christian Elders. 5 And so were the churches 2 Chr. 20.20, Established.

p.p.Col.1.23; 2.2.

Troas, ch.20.5.

their lives for the name of our tain disciple was there, named

Macedonia, ch.19.21. Ps.2.8. Missions, ch.26.18. p.p.ch.9.10. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [ch.26.19. 1 K.19.20, Immediate Serv-Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2), [ch.26.16. See Go Preach, Mt. 10.7.

ch.7.58, Paul. v.28.

v.8. Troas.

Philippi, ch.20.6.

Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3), [ch.17.2. Ge.4.26, Prayer.

Mt.18.20, Assembly, ch.20.7.

1 S.1.15, Devout Women, [Ro.16.1.

p.p.Re.1.11; 2.18. Ge.22.5. Worshippers. Ps.18.28, Enlightenment. Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. 1 S.10.9, Conversion (2), v.34 See Hearing (1), Pr.8.34. ch.2.41, Baptism (3), v.33. p.p.ch.11.14.

Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2), v.34. p.p.Lu.24.29.

p.p.v.13. Ge.44.15, Divination. Or. of Python. Pr.16.8. Uniust Gain. Is.2.6, Soothsayers.

See Devils Confess, Mt.8.29

Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name, [Ep.5.20] Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out, [ch.19.12 ch.3.7, Apostles Heal, [ch.19.12. p.p.ch.19.25; Ph.3.19. Pr.16.8, Unjust Gain. Jos.7.21, Avarice (2) [ch.24.26. ch.15.22, Silas, ch.17.4. Mt.20.3, Marketplaces, ch.17.17.

2 K.16.6, Jews Persecuted, [ch.18.2. See Slander (3), Mt.9.34. p.p.1 K.18.17. p.p.Est.3.8.

a man of Măc-e-do'ni-a, and together against them: and 10 And after he had seen the beat them.

assuredly gathering that the cast them into prison, charging Ge.39.20, Imprisonment Lord had called us for to the jailor to keep them safely:

[ch.2] preach the gospel unto them. 24 Who, having received such 11 Therefore loosing from a charge, thrust them into the Tro'as, we came with a straight inner prison, and made their course to Săm-o-thră'cia, and feet fast in the stocks. the next day to Ne-ap'o-lis; 12 And from thence to Phi-Si'las prayed, and sang praises lip'pi, which is the chief city of unto God: and the prisoners that part of Mac-e-do'ni-a, and heard them.

side, where prayer was wont the doors were opened, and to be made; and we sat down, every one's bands were loosed. and spake unto the women 27 And the keeper of the which resorted thither. named Lydia, a seller of pur-doors open, he drew out his ple, of the city of Thy-a-ti'ra, sword, and would have killed which worshipped God, heard himself, supposing that the us: whose heart the Lord prisoners had been fled. opened, that she attended unto 28 But Paul cried with a loud ch.7.58, Paul, ch.17.22. the things which were spoken voice, saying, Do thyself no p.p.Rx.20.13; 1 Ja.3.15.

city abiding certain days.

abide there. strained us.

damsel possessed with a spirit thou shalt be saved, and thy Ps.91.16, Salvation Propo of divination met us, which house. brought her masters much 32 And they spake unto him Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2). gain by soothsaying:

men are the servants of the same hour of the night, and most high God, which shew washed their stripes; and unto us the way of salvation. was baptized, he and all his, ch.2.41, Baptism (3), ch.182 18 And this did she many straightway. days. But Paul, being grieved, 34 And when he had brought Ge.18.4. Hospitality (2).

19 ¶ And when her masters 35 And when it was day, the saw that the hope of their magistrates sent the serjeants,

rulers,

20 And brought them to the let you go: now therefore demagistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly 37 But Paul said unto them, trouble our city,

are not lawful for us to re- and have cast us into prison; ceive, neither to observe, being and now do they thrust us out Rō'mans.

Paul in the night; There stood 22 And the multitude rose up Ex.12.38, Rabble, ch.17.5.

prayed him, saying, Come over the magistrates rent off their ch.9.29, Persecution (3) into Măc-e-do'ni-a, and help us. clothes, and commanded to

vision, immediately we endeav- 23 And when they had laid

oured to go into Maç-e-do'ni-a, many stripes upon them, they Is.53.5, Stripes (2). 2 Co.4.

25 ¶And at midnight Paul and

a colony: and we were in that 26 And suddenly there was a

city abiding certain days. great earthquake, so that the 13 And on the sabbath we foundations of the prison were went out of the city by a river shaken: and immediately all

prison awaking out of his 14 ¶ And a certain woman sleep, and seeing the prison

harm: for we are all here.

judged me to be faithful to the Paul and Silas, Lord, come into my house, and 30 And brought them out, 1 Chr.16.35, Salvation

And she con- and said, Sirs, what must I do p.p.ch.2.37. Exr.8.21, Teachableness. 16 ¶ And it came to pass, as 31 And they said, Believe on Jn.3.15, Faith (6), Ro.9.33. we went to prayer, a certain the Lord Je'sus Christ, and p.p.ch.11.14.

the word of the Lord, and to 17 The same followed Paul and all that were in his house.

18.9.27. Instruction (2).

18.9.27. Instruction (2).

19.17 The same followed Paul and all that were in his house.

19.18 And he took them the Ex.2.6. Human Companies.

days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I them into his house, he set command thee in the name of meat before them, and rejoiced, I S.10.9, Conversion (2). Je sus Christ to come out of her. believing in God with all his 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2), Ro5.2 Jn.2.22, Believers, ch.17.12

gains was gone, they caught saying, Let those men go. Paul and Si'las, and drew them 36 And the keeper of the p.p.v.zz.

into the marketplace unto the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to

They have beaten us openly 21 And teach customs, which uncondemned, being Roman Citizens, ch.21.39.

De.25.3, Beatings, ch.21.33

(d. 15.1

Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2), [ch.27.4 Je.40.1, Fetters (2), ch.21.3 Jb.13.27, Stocks. b.13.27, Stocks. Ex.11.4, Midnight, ch.20. Pa.5.3, Prayerfulness, [1 Th.3.1] Nu.21.17, Singing (2), [Re.5.

Jb.35.10, Night Songs. Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3), [2 Co.6.1 Ec.9.12, Sudden Events. Ex.19.18, Earthquakes Re.11.1 [Ke.11.1 Ge.40.3, Prisons. Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2) p.p.ch.5.19. [ch.27.4

Ex.33.8. Reverence (4).

[Sought

1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

(ch.28.2) Ge.50.21, Kindness (2), ch.28.2

See Peace Invoked, Ge. 43.25

privily? nay verily; but let 000

Mi.7.9.10.

).1. Comfort (3).

ssalonica, v.11.

5.59. Synagogues (1).

ch.9.20; 13.5; 14.1. 12.12, Sabbath (3), [ch.18.4.

"Word" Taught, [De.4.10. Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.3.15.]

Christ's Sufferings, [1 Pe.1.11.

2.24, Resurrection (7), [Ro.1.4. 4.2, Preaching Christ, [1 Co.1.23.

11.3, Jesus, the Messiah,

2.41, Accessions, ch.18.8. 15.22, Silas, 2 Co.1.19. 12.20, Greeks, ch.18.4. .18.39, Religious Awaken-

.Mt.10.23; ch.9.25.

[1 Jn.5.1

r.14.

them come themselves and by night unto Bê-rê'â: who Berea, v.13. 0.12. Manliness. 3.37.6. fetch us out. 38 And the serjeants told synagogue of the Jews.

trates: and they feared, when than those in Thessa-lo-ni'ca, v.1, Thessalonica, ch.27.2. they heard that they were Ro'-in that they received the word Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity.

Proud Humbled. Christ Rejected, Mt. 8.34. out of the city. prison, and entered into the of men, not a few:

parted. CHAPTER 17 Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, 10 people.
goeth to Berea: 16 disputeth with
the Athenians. 22 His discourse
on Mars' hill; 32 some mock,
others believe.

14 And then immediately the
brethren sent away Paul to go
as it were to the sea: but Si las

sa-lô-ni ca, where was a syna- Paul brought him unto Ath'ens: Athens, v.22. gogue of the Jews: 2 And Paul, as his manner unto Silas and Ti-mo'the-us for was, went in unto them, and to come to him with all speed, three sabbath days reasoned they departed. with them out of the scrip- 16 ¶ Now while Paul waited

tures. 3 Opening and alleging, that was stirred in him, when he See Solicitude (1), Ps.119.53. Christ must needs have suf-saw the city wholly given to Or, full of idols. fered, and risen again from idolatry.

Christ. and consorted with Paul and them that met with him.

chief women not a few. 5 ¶ But the Jews which be-some said, What will this bab-Ge.19.9, Fellow, ch.22.22. 32.20, Unbelief (3). lieved not, moved with envy, bler say? other some, He seem took unto them certain lewd eth to be a setter forth of Ps.73.11, Scoffers, 2 Pe.3.3. 4.5, Envy (2). 12.38, Rabble. fellows of the baser sort, and strange gods: because he Mt.22.23, Materialism, v.32. gathered a company, and set preached unto them Je´gus, and all the city on an uproar, and the resurrection.

assaulted the house of Ja´son, 19 And they took him, and and sought to bring them out brought him unto År-e-ŏp´a-gūs, layer or hill. It was the highest court in Athens. 27.24, Tumults, ch.19.29. .Ro.16.21. saying, May we know what

to the people. 6 And when they found them this new doctrine, whereof thou not, they drew Ja'son and cer-speakest, is? .ch.16.19. tain brethren unto the rulers of 20 For thou bringest certain 28.15, False Witness the city, crying, These that strange things to our ears: we have turned the world upside down are come hither also; these things mean. [es (2), ch.25.7 9.29, Persecution (3). .1 K.18.17; Lu.12.49. 7 Whom Ja'son hath received: 21 (For all the A-the'ni-ang Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4 .9.34, Slander (3).

.Lu.23.2; Jn.19.12. there is another king, one but either to tell, or to hear 4.2, Preaching Christ. christ, King, Ps.2.6. Jē'sus. 8 And they troubled the peo- 22 Then Paul stood in the ch.7.58, Paul, ch.18.1. ple and the rulers of the city, midst of Märs' hill, and said, Ye .v.5. when they heard these things, men of Ath'ens, I perceive that v.15, Athens, ch.18.1.

9 And when they had taken in all things ye are too super-

security of Ja'son, and of the stitious. other, they let them go. 23 For as I passed by, and be-10 ¶And the brethren immedi-held your devotions, I found an 1 K.16.32, Idol Altars. other, they let them go. ately sent away Paul and Silas altar with this inscription, TO 18.4.3, Superstition, ch.28.4.

coming thither went into the Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). See Church Attendance, these words unto the magis- 11 These were more noble

with all readiness of mind, and De.17.19, Search The 39 And they came and be-searched the scriptures daily, sought them, and brought them whether those things were so. Ex. 16.4, Daily Duty, He.3.13. out, and desired them to depart 12 Therefore many of them ch.2.41, Accessions. believed; also of honourable Jn.2.22, Believers, ch.19.18.

40 And they went out of the women which were Greeks, and p.p.Mk.15.41; ch.16.13. house of Lyd'i-a: and when they had seen the brethren, sa-lô-ni'ca had knowledge that they comforted them, and determined the word of God was preached of Paul at Bē-rē'a, they came v.10, Berea, ch.20.4. thither also, and stirred up the Ezr.4.4, Opposers.

14 And then immediately the p.p.Mt.10.23; v.10. as it were to the sea: but Silas ch.15.22, Silas. TOW when they had passed and Ti-mo'the-us abode there ch.16.1, Timothy, ch.18.5. through Am-phip'o-lis and still.

Ap-ol-lo'ni-a, they came to Thes- 15 And they that conducted and receiving a commandment p.p.ch.18.5. for them at Ath'ens, his spirit p.p.Je.50.38.

the dead; and that this Je'gus, 17 Therefore disputed he in whom I preach unto you, is the synagogue with the Jews, p.p.ch.9.20. and with the devout persons, See Zealousness, Ps.119.139. 4 And some of them believed, and in the market daily with Mt.20.3, Marketplaces. Silas; and of the devout Greeks 18 Then certain philosophers

a great multitude, and of the of the Ep-i-cū-rē'ang, and of the Ec.2.1, Epicureans Storicks, encountered him. And

and these all do contrary to the and strangers which were there decrees of Cæ'sar, saying that spent their time in nothing else,

some new thing.)

Jn.12.20, Greeks. 2 Th.3.11, Busybodies.

Mt.12.9.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4), Ga.4.8.

 c_{11}

Luik

p.p.Mk.1.27.

1 S.6.19, Curiosity.

Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. [2 Ti.3.7

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). Ge.1.1, Creator (1), He.11.3.

[2 Co.3.17.

p.p.ch.7.48.

See Divine Ownership (1), [Ex.19.5.

Ge.2.7, Life (1). Ge.2.7, Breath. Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-

[ings. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. Pr.22.2.Brotherhood of Man. [Ro.14.13.

p.p.De.32.8; Jb.12.23. De.4.29, Seek God.

Ps.16.8. Divine Nearness. De.4.39. Omnipresence.

See Preservation, De.6.24.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). See Divine Image, Ge.1.26.

See God a Spirit, Jn.4.24. Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols, [1 Co.10.19. See Idol Making, Is.40.19. De.4.28, Idolatry (3), Ro.1.23. Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-[ance, Ro.2.4.
R.V. God overlooked;
2 K.17.13, Repentance (1),
[ch.26.20.

Jl.2.11, Great Day. Mt.25.31, Last Judgment. Exr.9.15, God's Righteous-Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge, [Ro.2.16 Or, offered faith unto, etc. ch.2.24, Resurrection (7).

Lu.20.27, Resurrection(2), [1 Co.15.12. 2 K.2.23, Mocking (3), [He.11.36. Mt.22.23, Materialism, [ch.23.8. Ge.19.16, Procrastination, [ch.24.25.]

Jn.2.22. Believers. See Accessions, ch.2.41.

A.D.54.

ch.7.58, Paul, ch.19.1. ch.17.15, Athens, 1 Th.3.1. Corinth, ch.19.1. p.p.1 Co.16.19. Aquila, v.26. Italy, ch.27.6.

THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom his wife Pris-çilla; (because ship, him declare I unto you. 24 God that made the world and came unto them. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God, and all things therein, seeing same craft, he abode with them, [Ro.9.19.] that he is Lord of heaven and same craft, he abode with them,

made with hands: giveth to all life, and breath, Greeks.

and all things; blood all nations of men for to do'ni-a, Paul was pressed in the earth, and hath determined the that Je'sus was Christ. times before appointed, and the 6 And when they opposed bounds of their habitation;

27 That they should seek the he shook his raiment, and said Lord, if haply they might feel unto them, Your blood be upon

offspring. 29 Forasmuch then as we are 8 And Cris'pus, the chief ruler p.p.1 Co.1.14.

ness by that man whom he in this city.

hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all year and six months, teaching men, in that he hath raised the word of God among them. him from the dead.

the resurrection of the dead, made insurrection with one ac-We will hear thee again of this him to the judgment seat. matter.

33 So Paul departed from suadeth men to worship God Mt. 9.34, Slander (3). among them.

unto him, and believed: among about to open his mouth, Gal'the which was Di-o-nys i-us the li-o said unto the Jews, If it p.p.ch.23.29; 25.11.19. Are-op'a-gite, and a woman were a matter of wrong or named Dam'a-ris, and others wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, with them.

CHAPTER 18

Apollos.

FTER these things Paul 16 And he drave them from See Wicked Confounded A departed from Ath'ens, the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took and came to Cor'inth;

therefore ye ignorantly wor-that Clau'di-us had commanded 2 K.16.6, Jews Persecute all Jews to depart from Rome:) 2 S.14.13, Banishment

cupation they were tentmakers. 25 Neither is worshipped with 4 And he reasoned in the men's hands, as though he synagogue every sabbath, and Mt.12.12, Sabbath (3). needed any thing, seeing he persuaded the Jews and the

giveth to all life, and breath, Greeks.

5 And when Si'las and Ti-mō'-ch.15.22, Silas.

26 And hath made of one the us were come from Mac-ch.16.1, Timothy, ch. 19.22

26 And hath made of one to dō'ni-s. Paul was pressed in the leaves of Daty.

[ch.20] dwell on all the face of the spirit, and testified to the Jews Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

themselves, and blasphemed, after him, and find him, though your own heads; I am clean: |2.5.1.10, proper upon after him, and find him, though your own heads; I am clean: |2.5.1.10, proper upon he be not far from every one of from henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth I will go unto chi. | 1.0.45, Gentiles | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth | 2.5.1.10, proper upon henceforth | 2.5.1.10, proper up

28 For in him we live, and 7 And he departed thence, and move, and have our being; as entered into a certain man's See Hospitality (2). Geli-certain also of your own poets house, named Jus'tus, one that have said, For we are also his worshipped God, whose house Ge.22.5, Worshippers. joined hard to the synagogue.

the offspring of God, we ought of the synagogue, believed on Jn.2.22, Believers. not to think that the Godhead the Lord with all his house; 1 K.18.39, Religious Awal is like unto gold, or silver, or and many of the Cô-rinth i-ans stone, graven by art and man's hearing believed, and were bap ch.2.41, Accessions. ch.2.41, Baptism (3), ch.19.5 tized.

30 And the times of this ignor- 9 Then spake the Lord to ance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will man shall set on thee to hurt 2 Chr.16.9, Divine Protections of the Lott of the Lo

judge the world in righteous-thee: for I have much people

12 ¶And when Găl li-ō was 32 ¶And when they heard of the deputy of A-chā'ia, the Jews ch. 13.7, Proconsula, ch. 19.34 some mocked: and others said, cord against Paul, and brought ch.9.29, Persecution (3),

13 Saying, This fellow contrary to the law. 34 Howbeit certain men clave 14 And when Paul was now

reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of Paul labouring with his hands, and preaching at Corinth, 9 is encouraged in a vision. 24 Ministry of law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

2 And found a certain Jew Sos'the-neg, the chief ruler of named Aq'ui-la, born in Pon'tus, the synagogue, and beat him See Beatings, De. 3.1. lately come from It'a-ly, with before the judgment seat. And

ch.2.10, Rome, ch.19.21.

Self-support, ch.20.34. Ge.31.40, Industry (2) See Zealousness, 2 K.10.1

Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messia Ezr.4.4, Opposers, 1 Co.16.

See Dust Shaken Off

See Saints Known, Na.1.7. ch.11.26, Christian Teachers

[v <u>×</u> 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). De.4.10, "Word" Taught.

[ch.21.34

Mk.2.24, Legalism.

[Jb.5.12.

Nu.6.18: 1 Co.9.20. 23.8, Spir. Brethren. 1.10.6, Syria.

Aquila. 28.20, Vows Made, shorn nos necessarios (ch.21.23. for he had a vow.

he**sns, v.24**.

6.59, Synagogues (1).

.1.14. Farewells, ch.20.38.

.23.14, Hebrew Festivals.

40.8. God's Will.

D.56.

8.40, Cæsarea, ch.21.16.

.16.**6. Galatia,** 1 Co.16.1. e Edification, v.27.

oollos, ch.19.1.

e Power of "Word." 19, Ephesus, ch.19.17. e Instruction (5), De.4.5.

.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. K.10.16, Zealousness, [2 Co.9.2.

.11.26, Christian Teach-[ers, ch.28.31. t.3.6, John's Baptism.

k.15.43, Boldness (2). 2, Aquila, Ro.16.3.

S.9.27, Instruction (2), [ch.28.23.

ch**ais, ch.19.21**,

o.14.19. Edification.

ee Preaching Christ,ch.4.2. e.4.10, "Word" Taught. ee Messianic Prophecies

It.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Je'sus was Christ.

.D.56.

h.18.24, Apollos, 1 Co.1.12. h.18.1, Corinth, 1 Co.1.2. h.7.58, Paul, ch.20.1.

things

ried there yet a good while, received the Holly Ghost since and then took his leave of the ye believed? And they said See "Spirit" Promised brethren, and sailed thence in- unto him, We have not so to Syri-a, and with him Pris- much as heard whether there R.V. Nay, we did not so much as hear whether the cilla and Aq'ui-la; having be any Holly Ghost. shorn his head in Cen'chrea: 3 And he said unto them, Un-

to what then were ye baptized? 19 And he came to Eph'e-sus, And they said, Unto John's Mt.3.6, John's Baptism. and left them there: but he baptism. himself entered into the syna- 4 Then said Paul, John verily p.p.ch.13.24. Zealousness, Ps. 119.139. gogue, and reasoned with the baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the

Jews 20 When they desired him to people, that they should believe See Faith (6), Jn.3.36. tarry longer time with them, on him which should come af-See Forerunner, Mal.3.1.

he consented not; ter him, that is, on Christ Jē'sus. 21 But bade them farewell, 5 When they heard this, they saying, I must by all means were baptized in the name of ch.241, Baptism (3). keep this feast that cometh in the Lord Je'sus.

again unto you, if God will hands upon them, the Holy Lu.2.25, Holy Spirit (5). And he sailed from Eph'e-sus. Ghost came on them; and they 22 And when he had landed spake with tongues, and proph- Mk.16.17, Tongues (2). at Cæs-a-rē'a, and gone up, and esied.

saluted the church, he went 7 And all the men were about .11.19, Antioch(1), Ga.2.11. down to An'ti-och. twelve. 23 And after he had spent 8 And he went into the syna- Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). 23 And after ne nau spent o Anu ne went modely for the Mk.15.43, Boldness (2), some time there, he departed, gogue, and spake boldly for the Mk.15.43, Boldness (2), [ch.28.31. and went over all the country space of three months, disput-of Gå-lä'tia and Phryg'i-a in or-ing and persuading the things p.p.ch.1.3. der, strengthening all the disconcerning the kingdom of God. Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God.

ciples.

9 But when divers were hard-A.D.57.

24 ¶And a certain Jew named
A-pŏl'los, born at Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dri-a,
an eloquent man, and mighty the multitude, he departed from
in the scriptures, came to Eph'them, and separated the discithem, re the separated the discithem.

ples, disputing daily in the 25 This man was instructed in school of one Ty-ran'nus.

the way of the Lord; and being 10 And this continued by the fervent in the spirit, he spake space of two years; so that all p.p.ch.20.31. and taught diligently the things they which dwelt in A'gia heard ch.29. Asia, 1 Co.16.19. of the Lord, knowing only the the word of the Lord Jegus, See Preaching Christ, ch. 4.2. baptism of Jöhn. both Jews and Greeks. 26 And he began to speak 11 And God wrought special

when Aq'ui-la and Pris-cil'la 12 So that from his body were p.p.2 K.4.29; ch.5.15. had heard, they took him unto brought unto the sick handker-Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, 1 Co.2.4. them, and expounded unto him chiefs or aprons, and the dis-ch.3.7,ApostlesHeal,ch.28.8. the way of God more perfectly. eases departed from them, and 27 And when he was disposed the evil spirits went out of Mt.8.32, Devils Cast Out. to pass into A-chā'ia, the breth-them,

ren wrote, exhorting the disci- 13 Then certain of the vaga- A.D.58. ples to receive him: who, when bond Jews, exorcists, took upon he was come, helped them much them to call over them which which bad believed through had evil spirits the name of the Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits

28 For he mightily convinced you by Je sus whom Paul preach- See Preaching Christ, ch. 4.2. the Jews and that publickly, eth. shewing by the scriptures that 14 And there were seven sons of one Sçe'va, a Jew, and chief

CHAPTER 19

The Holy Ghost given by the laying swered and said, Je gus I know, Mt.8.29, Devils Confess, on of Paul's hands, 9 The Jews and Paul I know; but who are believe not, etc.

ye? A ND it came to pass, that, 16 And the man in whom while A-pollos was at the evil spirit was leaped on Cor'inth, Paul having passed them, and overcame them, and through the upper coasts came prevailed against them, so that

Găl'li-ō cared for none of those to Eph'e-sus: and finding cer-ch.18.19, Ephesus.

tain disciples. 18 And Paul after this tar-received the Holy Ghost since Holy Ghost when ye be-red there yet a good while, received the Holy Ghost when ye be-lieved?

[Is.32.15. Holy Ghost was given.

Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name.

Jê-ry'sā-lĕm; but I will return 6 And when Paul had laid his See Laying on Hands (2) [1 Co.12.13.

[1 Co.12.10.

11

ιŤ

l.JN

Jn.12.20, Greeks, ch.20.21.

boldly in the synagogue: whom miracles by the hands of Paul: See Miracles (13), (Index).

Lord Je'gus, saying, We adjure

15 And the evil spirit an-

of the priests, which did so.

ch.18.19, Ephesus, v.26. See Fear of God (4), Ge.35.5. See Wonderful Name, Is.9.6. Jn.2.22, Believers, ch.24.14.

ch.2.41, Accessions. Nu.22.34, Confession of [Sin (3). 1 K.18.39, Religious Awakfenings.

See Sorcery, De.18.10. 1 S.10.25, Books, Re.5.1. See Religious Reforms 1 K.15.12.

Je.5.14, Power of "Word," p.p.ch.6.7. [Ro.1.16.] See Growth of Kingdom, [Ps.72.16.] A.D.59.

p.p.ch.20.22. ch.16.9, Macedonia, Ro.15.26. ch.18.27, Achaia, Ro.15.26,

ch.2.10, Rome, ch.23.11.

p.p.ch.13.5; 20.34; Ro.16.23. ch.16.1, Timothy, ch.20.4. Erastus, Ro.16.23. ch.2.9, Asia. p.p.2 Co.1.8. p.p.ch.9.2.

Is.40.19, Idol Making, [Ro.1.23. De.4.28, Idolatry (3).

See Avarice (1), Pr.15.27.

ch.18.19, Ephesus, ch.20.16.

See False Gods, 1 Chr.16.26. See One God. De.4.35.

1 S.5.2, Idol Temples.

ch.2.9. Asia. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

p.p.Je.50.38; Re.13.4. Ge.4.5, Man's Wrath, Ja.1.20. 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism.

Mt.27.24, Tumults, v.40. 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1). Gaius, ch.20.4. Aristarchus, ch.20.4.

naked and wounded.

the Jews and Greeks also dwell-not. ing at Eph'e-sus; and fear fell 31 And certain of the chief

shewed their deeds. 19 Many of them also which thing, and some another: for used curious arts brought their the assembly was confused; p.p.v.29. books together, and burned and the more part knew not them before all men: and they wherefore they were come to-counted the price of them, and gether.

found it fifty thousand pieces 33 And they drew Al-ex-an'of silver.

of God and prevailed. 21 ¶ After these things were the hand, and would have made ended, Paul purposed in the spir-his defence unto the people. it, when he had passed through 34 But when they knew that Măc-e-do'ni-a and A-chā'ia, to go he was a Jew, all with one voice See Jews Persecute to Je-ru'sā-lem, saying, After I about the space of two hours have been there, I must also cried out, Great is Di-ăn'a of see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Mac-e- 35 And when the townclerk p.p.ch.13.7. do'ni a two of them that min-istered unto him, Ti-mo'the-us said, Ye men of Eph'e-sus, what

arose no small stir about that great goddess Dī-an'a, and of 24 For a certain man named from Jū'pi-ter?

stayed in A'sià for a season.

Dê-mē'tri-ŭs, which made silver shrines for things cannot be unto the craftsmen; 25 Whom he called together 37 For ye have brought hith-

with the workmen of like occu-er these men, which are neither p.p.Ro.2.22. pation, and said, Sirs, ye know robbers of churches, nor yet that by this craft we have our blasphemers of your goddess.

wealth.

away much people, saying that implead one another. they be no gods, which are 39 But if ye enquire any made with hands:

craft is in danger to be set at a lawful assembly. nought; but also that the tem-ple of the great goddess Di-an'a called in question for this day's should be despised, and her mag-uproar, there being no cause Mt.27.24, Tumulta, ch.21.24 nificence should be destroyed, whereby we may give an acwhom all A'sia and the world count of this concourse. worshippeth.

28 And when they heard spoken, he dismissed the asthese sayings, they were full sembly. of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Di-an'a of the E-phe-Paul goeth to Macedonia: 7 he cole-

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gă'ius and Ar-is-tär'chus, men of Măc-e-dō'ni-a, A ND after the uproar was p.p.ch.19.29-41. Paul's companions in travel, him the disciples, and em-they rushed with one accord braced them, and departed for Ru.1.14. Farewells. into the theatre.

they fled out of that house 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the peo-17 And this was known to all ple, the disciples suffered him

on them all, and the name of of A'sia, which were his friends, Pr.17.17, Priendship (1). the Lord Je'sus was magnified. sent unto him, desiring him 18 And many that believed that he would not adventure

and confessed, and himself into the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one p.p.ch.21.34.

der out of the multitude, the 20 So mightily grew the word Jews putting him forward. of God and prevailed. And Al-ex-an der beckoned with

the E-phe sians.

and E-ras'tus; but he himself man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the B-phe'-23 ¶And the same time there sians is a worshipper of the Gr. the temple keeper.

the image which fell down a silversmith, 36 Seeing then that these

spoken Di-ăn'a, brought no small gain against, ye ought to be quiet, Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel. and to do nothing rashly.

38 Wherefore if De-më'tri-us, 26 Moreover ye see and hear, and the craftsmen which are that not alone at Eph'e-sus, but with him, have a matter against almost throughout all A'sia, this any man, the law is open, and Paul hath persuaded and turned there are deputies: let them ch.13.7. Processels.

made with hands: thing concerning other mat-27 So that not only this our ters, it shall be determined in

41 And when he had thus p.p.Pr.15.1; Ec.9.17.

CHAPTER 20

brateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth. 10 Eutychus is raised to tife. 28 Paul's charge to the elders at Ephesus.

to go into Maç-e-do'ni-a.

Pr.19.2. Rashness (1).

Or, ordinary assembly.

A.D.59.

▶.60.

1.4.13, Exhortation.

Snares Laid, Ps.35.7. Persecution (3), ch.9.29. 1.10.6, Syria.

16.9. Macedonia. 2.9. Asia. 17.10, Berea. 19.29, Aristarchus

[ch.27.2. 19.29, Gaius, Ro.16.23. 16.1, Timothy, Ro.16.21. chicus, Ep.6.21. ophimus, ch.21.29.

16.8, Troas, 2 Co.2.12.

.16.12, Philippi, 1 Th.2.2. e Feast of Passover, [Le.23.6.

.2.3, Seven Days, ch.21.4, c.16.9, The Lord's Day, [1 Co.16.2, .18.20, Assembly, 1.14.19, Breaking of Bread. 1.3.1, Preaching.

.11.4, Midnight.

p.ch.1.13.

p.1 K.17.21 ; 2 K.4.34. e.50.21. Comfort (4). ee Resurrections, 1 K.17.22. 3.40. Cararra ch.21.2

t.14.19, Breaking of Bread, [ch.27.35. s.119.63, Saints' Fellowship. ee Spir. Talk, De.6.7.

p.v.5.

u.24.24, Ships, ch.27.2.

Mr. 12 St. Brother, Ro. 16 21

2 And when he had gone over A'sia: for he hasted, if it were ch.2.9, Asia, and the had gone over A'sia: those parts, and had given them possible for him, to be at Je- See Haste, 1 S.21.8. much exhortation, he came into ru'sa-lem the day of Pen'te-cost, ch.2:1, Day of Pentecost, Greece,

months. And when the Jews the elders of the church. ch.11.30, Christian Elders. laid wait for him, as he was 18 And when they were come about to sail into Syrı̃-a, he to him, he said unto them, Ye purposed to return through know, from the first day that I p.p.ch.18.19; 19.1. Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à.

into A'sia Sop'a-ter of Be-re'a; at all seasons, and of the Thes-sa-lo'ni-ans, Ar- 19 Serving the Lord with all is-tar chus and Sē-cun'dus; and humility of mind, and with Mt.10.42, Humble Service.
Gā'ius of Dēr'bē, and Ti-mō'the many tears, and temptations, Ps. 126.6, Tears, v.31.
ŭs; and of Ā'giā, Tych'i-cus and which befell me by the lying See Persecution (3), ch.9.29.

leavened bread, and came unto from house to house, Mk.2.3, Personal Work them to Troas in five days; 21 Testifying both to the p.p.ch.18.5.

the week, when the disciples faith toward our Lord Je'sus Jn.3.15, Faith (6), came together to break bread, Christ. Paul preached unto them, ready 22 And now, behold, I go Je.20.9, Pressure of Duty, to depart on the morrow; and bound in the spirit unto Jecontinued his speech until mid-ru'sa-lem, not knowing the Pr.27.1, Future Hidden,

8 And there were many lights there: in the upper chamber, where 23 Save that the Holly Ghost p.p.ch.9.16; 24.4,11.

fell on him, and embracing him the grace of God. said, Trouble not yourselves; 25 And now, behold, I know for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was gone preaching the kingdom of See Preaching, Mt.3.1. come up again, and had bro- God, shall see my face no more. Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God, See Preaching of See Preaching Mt.3.1. ken bread, and eaten, and 26 Wherefore I take you to talked a long while, even till record this day, that I am pure p.p. Eze. 3.19; ch. 18.6.

break of day, so he departed. from the blood of all men.

12 And they brought the 27 For I have not shunned to

young man alive, and were declare unto you all the counsel of God.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto As sos, yourselves, and to all the flock, not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto As sos, there intending to take in over the which the Hōly Ghōst Je.3.15, Feeding the Flock, both made you arresers to the product of the Hōly Ghōst Je.3.15, Feeding the Flock, both made you arresers.

at As'sos, we took him in, and blood. came to Mit-y-lē'nē.

Chi'os; and the next day we sparing the flock, arrived at Sa'mos, and tarried 30 Also of your own selves

17 ¶ And from Mi-le tus he

3 And there abode three sent to Eph'e-sus, and called

came into A'sia, after what 4 And there accompanied him manner I have been with you at all all

Troph i-mus.

5 These going before tarried for us at Troas of the Jews:

1 Troph i-mus.

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable auto 6 And we sailed away from you, but have shewed you, and ch.11.26 Christian Teachers. Phi-lip pi after the days of unhave taught you publickly, and 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

where we abode seven days. Jews, and also to the Greeks, Jn.12.20, Greeks, ch.21.28, 7 And upon the first day of repentance, toward God, and 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

things that shall befall me and allowers [Ja.4.14.

they were gathered together. witnesseth in every city, say-See Fetters (2), ch.21.33.

9 And there sat in a window ing that bonds and afflictions See Suffering for Christ.

9 And there sat in a window ing that bonus and abide me.

Eu'ty-chus, being fallen into a 24 But none of these things deep sleep: and as Paul was move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that with sleep, and fell down from I might finish my course with the third loft, and was taken up dead.

See Surering 10 Chi.5.41.

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2), Nu.32.12, Entire Consecration, the third loft, and was taken up dead.

See Surering 10 Chi.5.41.

1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2), Nu.32.12, Entire Consecration, and the ministry, which I give the consecration of the set things (2) and the ministry, which I give the consecration of the set things (2) and the ministry, which I give the consecration of the set things (2) and the ministry, which I give the consecration of the set things (2) and the ministry, which I give the consecration of the set things (2) and the ministry (3) and the ministry (4)

that ye all, among whom I have p.p.Ro.15.23.

Paul: for so had he appointed, hath made you overseers, to minding himself to go afoot, feed the church of God, which De.32.10, Church Precious, 14 And when he met with us he hath purchased with his own

29 For I know this, that after 15 And we sailed thence, and my departing shall grievous came the next day over against wolves enter in among you, not Lu.11.39, Rapacity, Ga.5.15.

at Trō-gỳ/li-um; and the next shall men arise, speaking perday we came to Mi-lē'tus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Eph'e-sus, because he p.p.ch.19.21.

18 Trō-gỳ/li-um; and the next shall men arise, speaking perday werse things, to draw away discovers.

2 K.21.9, Seducers, 1 Ti.4.1.

2 K.21.9, Seducers, 1 Ti.4.1.

2 K.21.9, Seducers, 2 K.21.9, Seducers, 1 Ti.4.1.

2 K.21.9, Seducers, 1 Ti.4.1.

3 Therefore watch, and rewould not spend the time in member, that by the space of Care of Church, 2 Co.7.12.

Pa ot. S. Spir. Heritage

Gelig, Ilnselfishness.

(19.31.20) Industry (2)

p.p.ch.17:16

See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. Mt.4.23, Gospel, 1 Co.9.12.

[ch.28.23.

Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). Ps.66.16, Testimony (3), See Christian Teachers, ch.11.26.

[Ep.5.25.

Ro.3.24, Redemption (2). Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ, [Ro.5.9.

Is.40.11, God's Flock.

Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1), [Ph.3.18. ee Warnings, Ge.19.17. Ps.126.6, Tears. p.p.ch.14.23. See Committal, Ps.31.5. See "Word" as Food, De.8.3. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage, [ch.26.18. Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones, [1 Co.1.2 Ge.13.9, Unselfishness. See Integrity (2), Nu.16.15. Ge.2.12, Gold, 1 Pe.1.18.

Ge.31.40, Industry (2). ch.18.3, Self-support, [ch.28.30.

p.p.Ga.6.2. Paul's Example, 1 Co.4.16. Duty to the Weak, Ro.14.1. Is.58.7, Sympathy (1), [Ro.12.15.

De.15.14, Benevolence (1), [Ro.12.13. receive. p.p.Mt.10.8.

1 K.8.54, Kneeling, ch.21.5. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. Ge.21.16, Weeping.

Kiss (2), Ro.16.16.

Ru.1.14, Farewells, ch.21.6.

A.D.60.

Nu.24.24, Ships. ch.11.19. Phœnicia.

ch.4.36, Cyprus, ch.27.4.

Jos. 19.29, Tyre.

Ge.2.3. Seven Days, ch.28.14. p.p.ch.20.23; v.11.20.23.

p.p.ch.15.3.

1 K.8.54, Kneeling, Ep.3.14. Mt.18.19, United Prayer.

with tears.

mend you to God, and to the one day. word of his grace, which is able 8 And the next day we that

33 I have coveted no man's house of Phil'ip the evangelist, ch.6.5, Philip (b). silver, or gold, or apparel.

tered unto my necessities, and daughters, virgins, which did p.p.1 Co.11.5.

to them that were with me. 35 I have shewed you all 10 And as we tarried there things, how that so labouring many days, there came down ye ought to support the weak, from Ju-dæ'a a certain prophet, ch.11.27, Prophets (5).

and to remember the words of named Ag'a-bus. the Lord Je'sus, how he said. It 11 And when he was come

36 ¶ And when he had thus feet, and said, Thus saith the Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). spoken, he kneeled down, and Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews p.p.ch.20.23. prayed with them all.

kissed him.

38 Sorrowing most of all for 12 And when we heard these the words which he spake, that things, both we, and they of they should see his face no that place, besought him not to 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3), more. And they accompanied go up to Jeru'sa-lem.
[Ro.16.4. him unto the ship. 13 Then Paul answered, What ch.7.58, Paul, v.49.

CHAPTER 21

Paul, journeying to Jerusalem, com-eth to Philip's house, whose daugh-ters prophesied. 17 Paul, at Jeru-salem, 27 is apprehended.

unto Rhodes, and from thence up to Je-ru'sa-lem. unto Păt'a-ra:

aboard, and set forth.

Cy prus, we left it on the left should lodge. hand, and sailed into Syr 1-a, 17 And when we were come and landed at Tyre: for there to Je-ru'sa-lem, the brethren re-p.p.ch.1.15. the ship was to unlade her bur-ceived us gladly. den.

said to Paul through the Spirit, present.

Jē-ru′sā-lĕm.

and went our way; and they ministry.
all brought us on our way, with 20 And when they heard it,

Ru.1.14, Farewells. | leave one of another, we took of the law. | 2 Co.13.11. | ship; and they returned home | 21 And they are informed of again.

three years I ceased not to 7 And when we had finished warn every one night and day our course from Tyre, we came to Ptŏl-e-mā'is, and saluted the 32 And now, brethren, I com-brethren, and abode with them

to build you up, and to give you were of Paul's company dean inheritance among all them parted, and came unto Cæs-a-ch.8.40, Cæsarea. which are sanctified.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, and abode with him. that these hands have minis- 9 And the same man had four

prophesy

is more blessed to give than to unto us, he took Paul's girdle, Ex.28.4, Girdle (1). and bound his own hands and

at Je-ru'sa-lem bind the man 37 And they all wept sore, that owneth this girdle, and and fell on Paul's neck, and shall deliver him into the hands Mt.10.17. Persecution (4). of the Gen'tiles.

mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not Lu.7.47, Love for Christ. to be bound only, but also to ch.20.24, Self-eacrifice (3)

die at Je-ru'sa-lem for the name of the Lord Je'sus. ND it came to pass, that 14 And when he would not be 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). A after we were gotten from persuaded, we ceased, saying, Ps. 40.8, God's Will, Ro.122 them, and had launched, we The will of the Lord be done. 1 S.3.18, Resignation.

came with a straight course un- 15 And after those days we to Co'os, and the day following took up our carriages, and went 16 There went with us also

2 And finding a ship sailing certain of the disciples of over unto Pheni'cia, we went Casa-re'a, and brought with ch.8.40, Casarea, ch.23.21. aboard, and set forth. them one Mna'son of Cy'prus, ch.4.36, Cyprus. 3 Now when we had discovered an old disciple, with whom we

18 And the day following 4 And finding disciples, we Paul went in with us unto p.p.ch.12.17. tarried there seven days: who James; and all the elders were ch.11.30, Christian Elders

that he should not go up to 19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly See Testimony (3), Ps.66.16. 5 And when we had accom-what things God had wrought p.p.Ro.15.18. plished those days, we departed among the Gĕn'tīles by his ch.10.45, Gentiles (2).

wives and children, till we they glorified the Lord, and 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying Godwere out of the city: and we said unto him, Thou seest, kneeled down on the shore, and brother, how many thousands Mt. 12.50, Brother, Ro. 16.23. of Jews there are which be-6 And when we had taken our lieve; and they are all zealous See Accessions, ch.241.

thee, that thou teachest all the p.p.v. 28.

which was one of the seven; Evangelists, Ep.4.11.

Ex.15.20, Prophetesses.

p.p.Mt.20.19.

Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

p.p.Mt.10.40.

Mk.2.24, Legalism, ch.22.3.

۱۱ ل.

Jews which are among the Gen'-the soldiers, they left beating De.25.3, Beatings, 2 Co.11.25. tiles to forsake Mō'ses, saying of Paul. that they ought not to circum- 33 Then the chief captain Ge. 17.10. Circumcision. cise their children, neither to came near, and took him, and p.p.ch.20.23. p.p.ch.15.19. walk after the customs. commanded him to be bound 22 What is it therefore? the with two chains; and demand-Je.40.1, Fetters (2), ch.22.25. multitude must needs come to-ed who he was, and what he gether: for they will hear that had done. thou art come. 34 And some cried one thing, p.p.ch.19.32. 23 Do therefore this that we some another, among the mulsay to thee: We have four men titude: and when he could not p.p.ch.18.18. which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walk people followed after, crying, the static and when he could not know the certainty for the tunuit, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he stairs, so it was, that he violence of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the pople.

36 For the multitude of the people.

37 P. Lu. 23. 18: Jn. 19. 15.

38 P. Lu. 23. Fanaticism.

48 P. Lu. 22. 23. Ge.28.20, Vows Made. p.p.ch.24.18. See Nazarites, Nu.6.2. Ge.41.14, Shaving. p.p.Lu.23.18; Jn.19.15. 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism, [ch.22.23. ch.9.29, Persecution (3), [ch.22.22. est orderly, and keepest the law. Away with him. p.p.1 Co.9.20. 25 As touching the Gen'tiles 37 And as Paul was to be led which believe, we have written into the castle, he said unto the and concluded that they ob-chief captain, May I speak unto serve no such thing, save only thee? Who said, Canst thou See Keep Thyself, ch.15.29. that they keep themselves from speak Greek? things offered to idols, and 38 Art not thou that E-gyp'-p.p.ch.5.36. from blood, and from stran-tian, which before these days See Blood Forbidden, Ge. 9.4. gled, and from fornication. madest an uproar, and leddest Mt.5.32. Fornication. 26 Then Paul took the men, out into the wilderness four and the next day purifying thousand men that were mur-himself with them entered in-to the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of which am a Jew of Tär'sus, a ch.9.11, Tarsus. p.p.ch.24.18. purification, until that an offer-city in Ci-li'cia, a citizen of no ch.6.9, Cilicia, ch.27.5. ing should be offered for every mean city: and, I beseech thee, ch.16.37, Roman Citizens Nu.31.20, Purification. one of them. suffer me to speak unto the 27 And when the seven days people. were almost ended, the Jews 40 And when he had given p.p.ch.16.9. which were of A'gia, when they him licence, Paul stood on the ch.7.58, Paul, ch.22.30. ch.2.9, Asia. saw him in the temple, stirred stairs, and beckoned with the ch.9.29, Persecution (3). up all the people, and laid hands hand unto the people. on him. when there was made a great 28 Crying out, Men of Is'ra-silence, he spake unto them in el, help: This is the man, that the He'brew tongue, saying, p.p.ch.6.13. p.p.cn.v.z.. See False Accusations, [Mt.5.11. 2 K.18.26, Hebrew, ch.22.2. teacheth all men every where **CHAPTER 22** against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the ing a Roman citizen.

CHAPTER ZZ

Paul declarath how he was converted: 25 he escapeth scourging, being a Roman citizen. Jn.12.20, Greeks, Ro.1.14. temple, and hath polluted this MEN, brethren, and fathers, p.p.ch.7.2. holy place. p.p.ch.24.6. holy place.

29 (For they had seen before I make now unto you.

ch.20.4, Trophimus, 2 Ti.4.20.

with him in the city Troph?—
mus an E-phe sian, whom they he spake in the He brew tongue supposed that Paul had brought to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,) into the temple.) 30 And all the city was 3 I am verily a man which ch.7.58, Paul. moved, and the people ran to-am a Jew, born in Tär'sus, a ch.9.11, Tarsus. Mt.27.24, Tumults, v.34. p.p.ch.26.21. gether: and they took Paul, city in Çi-li'çia, yet brought up ch.6.9, Cilicia. p.p.2 Chr.26.20. and drew him out of the tem-in this city at the feet of Ga-ch.5.34. Gamaliel. ple: and forthwith the doors mali-el, and taught according p.p.ch.21.39. were shut. to the perfect manner of the Da.1.17, Learning. ch.9.29, Persecution (3). 31 And as they went about to law of the fathers, and was Mk.2.24, Legalism, Ro.10.2. kill him, tidings came unto the zealous toward God, as ye all

151

Mt.8.5, Centurions, ch.22.25. diers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when bear me witness, and all the ed by

all Jeru'sa-lem was in an up- 4 And I persecuted this way p.p.ch.9.1.

roar. unto the death, binding and See Evil Zeal, Mt.23.15.

32 Who immediately took soldelivering into prisons both See Imprisonment, ch.8.3.

chief captain of the band, that are this day.

Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders.

p.p.ch.26.12.

2 S.8.6, Damascus, ch.26.20. De.28.29. Noon.

See Christ's Voice, Jn.3.29. p.p.ch.9.4.

Mt.21.11. Jesus of Nazareth See Persecution (2), Lu.4.29.

See Guilty Fear, Ge.3.8.

Ezr. 8.21. Teachableness. p.p.ch.16.30.

p.p.ch.9.8.

Ge.5.24, Piety, 2 Ti.1.5.

1 S.18.30, Good Name, [2 Co.8.18.

Mt.12.50, Brother.

p.p.ch.9.18. p.p.ch.3.13; 5.30. Hag.2.23, Chosen Instrap.p.1 Co.9.1; 15.8. [ments. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ps.40.8, God's Will. See Christ Sinless, Is.53.9. Jn.3.29. Christ's Voice.

Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2). Is.43.10. Witnessing (1).

p.p.ch.9.18. Mt.28.19, Baptism (1). Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing, 1 Chr. 16.11, Prayer Enjoined.

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Mt.24.1. Temple (3). Nu.24.4, Trances. Ge.15.1, Visions, ch.23.11. 1 S.21.8, Haste.

See Instruction Despised [2 Chr.30.10.

whom also I received letters that believed on thee: Dā-mas'cus, to bring them thy martyr Stē'phen was shed, ch.6.5, Stephen. which were there bound unto I also was standing by, and Pa.50.18, Connivan Jê-ru'sâ-lem, for to be pun-consenting unto his death, and

ished. 6 And it came to pass, that, slew him. as I made my journey, and 21 And he said unto me, De-See Chosen Instruments.

was come nigh unto Da-mas'- part: for I will send thee far cus about noon, suddenly there hence unto the Gen'tiles. shone from heaven a great 22 \ And they gave him au-See Christ the Light, Is.9.2. light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, lifted up their voices, and said, ch.9.29, Persecution (3), and heard a voice saying unto Away with such a fellow from me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest the earth: for it is not fit that See Saints Hated, Ia.66.5. thou me?

thou, Lord? And he said unto cast off their clothes, and threw 2 Chr.28.9, Rage. me, I am Jē'sus of Nāz'a-reth, dust into the air, whom thou persecutest. 24 The chief captain com-9 And they that were with manded him to be brought p.p.ch.21.34. whom thou persecutest. me saw indeed the light, and into the castle, and bade that were afraid; but they heard he should be examined by spake to me.

unto me, Arise, and go into with thongs, Paul said unto Dā-măs'cus; and there it shall the centurion that stood by, Is Mt.8.5, Centurions, ch.23.17 be told thee of all things which it lawful for you to scourge a are appointed for thee to do. 11 And when I could not see uncondemned?

See Glorified Christ, Mk.9.3. for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that, he went and told the that were with me, I came into chief captain, saying, Take heed

12 And one An-a-ni'as, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the came, and said unto him, Tell Jews which dwelt there,

and said unto me, Brother 28 And the chief captain Saul, receive thy sight. And answered, With a great sum the same hour I looked up obtained I this freedom. And upon him.

14 And he said, The God of 29 Then straightway they deour fathers hath chosen thee, parted from him which should that thou shouldest know his have examined him: and the p.p.ch.16.38. will, and see that Just One, chief captain also was afraid, and shouldest hear the voice after he knew that he was a of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his wit-bound him. ness unto all men of what 30 On the morrow, because thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest tainty wherefore he was acthou? arise, and be baptized, cused of the Jews, he loosed and wash away thy sins, call-him from his bands, and coming on the name of the Lord. manded the chief priests and

when I was come again to Je-brought Paul down, and set ch.7.58, Paul, ch.23.33. ru'sā-lem, even while I prayed him before them. in the temple, I was in a

18 And saw him saying unto Paul pleadeth his cause: 7 dissen- A.D.60. me, Make haste, and get thee sion among his accusers: 10 he is again imprisoned: 12 the Jews quickly out of Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm: for they will not receive thy

See Imprisonment, ch.8.3. know that I imprisoned and and brethren, I have lived in p. ch.225.

estate of the elders: from beat in every synagogue them unto the brethren, and went to 20 And when the blood of

kept the raiment of them that

dience unto this word, and then

he should live.

8 And I answered, Who art 23 And as they cried out, and 1 K.18.28, Fanaticism.

not the voice of him that scourging; that he might know Mt.27.26, Scourging. wherefore they cried so against 10 And I said, What shall I him.

man that is a Roman, and ch.16.37, Roman Citizens, [ch.212]

what thou doest: for this man

Jews which dwelt there, me, art thou a Rō'man? He 13 Came unto me, and stood, said, Yea.

Paul said, But I was free born.

Rō'man, and because he had

he would have known the cer-p.p.ch.23.28. 17 And it came to pass, that, all their council to appear, and Mt.2.4, Council.

CHAPTER 23

conspire to kill him, etc.

testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they A ND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men Mt.2.4, Council.

[Ro.1.3

[ch.9.1 Nu.16.28. God's Mes See Gentiles (2), ch.10.45.

do, Lord? And the Lord said 25 And as they bound him Je.40.1, Fetters (2), ch. 8.2

priest?

divided.

mias, ch.24.1.

39.20, Injustice (3), [ch,24.27. 22.24, Smiting.

science (1), Ro.2.15.

O. 1. Denunciations. 15.23, Rulers Rebuked. Le.19.15.

.22.28, Honor Rulers,

[Ro.13.1. of thy people. .3.7, Pharisees.

. 2.4, Council. .49.15, Resurrection (1).

e Divisions, Lu.12.51. .3.7, Sadducees. t.22.23, Materialism, [1 Co.15.12.

S.8.17, Scribes. e. 13.7, Strife (5).

s. 19.13, Innocence. p.ch.5.39; 9.4,5.

..9.29, Persecution (3), [1 Co.A.12.

u.31.10, Castles. e.15.1, Visions, 2 Co.12.1.

x.14.13, Encouragement, [ch.27.22. s.43.10, Witnessing (1). h.2.10, Rome, ch.28.16.

Ge.37.18, Conspiracy. Se.27.41, Hatred (2), Tit.3.3. K.6.21, Vindictiveness. K.19.2, Revenge.

See Rash Oaths, Ge.25.33.

had killed Paul. 13: And they were more than this manner: forty which had made this con- 26 Clau'di-us Ly'si-as unto the spiracy. 14 And they came to the sendeth greeting. chief priests and elders, and 27 This man was taken of the p.p.ch.21.33; v.10. Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. See Malice (2), Est.3.6.

all good conscience before God will eat nothing until we have See Persecution (3), ch.9.29. until this day. slain Paul. 2 And the high priest An-a- 15 Now therefore ye with the ni'as commanded them that council signify to the chief capstood by him to smite him on tain that he bring him down the mouth. 1.10, Imprecations, | 3 Then said Faul unto him, ye would enquite Ge.1.9. | God shall smite thee, thou more perfectly concerning him: Ge.37.18, Conspiracy.

whited wall: for sittest thou and we, or ever he come near. to judge me after the law, and are ready to kill him. commandest me to be smitten 16 And when Paul's sister's contrary to the law? son heard of their lying in wait. 4 And they that stood by he went and entered into the said, Revilest thou God's high castle, and told Paul. 5 Then said Paul, I wist not, the centurions unto him, and Mt.8.5, Centurions, ch.27.11. brethren, that he was the high said, Bring this young man un-priest: for it is written, Thou to the chief captain: for he

shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived brought him to the chief capthat the one part were Sad'du-cees, and the other Phari-sees, called me unto him, and prayed he cried out in the council, Men me to bring this young man unand brethren, I am a Phar I-see, to thee, who hath something to the son of a Phar'i-see: of the say unto thee. hope and resurrection of the 19 Then the chief captain dead I am called in question. took him by the hand, and 7 And when he had so said, went with him aside privately,

there arose a dissension between and asked him, What is that the Phar'i-sees and the Sad'du-thou hast to tell me? cees: and the multitude was 20 And he said, The Jews p.p.ch.20.3. 8 For the Sad'du-cees say that thou wouldest bring down Paul there is no resurrection, neither to morrow into the council, as Mt.2.4, Council. angel, nor spirit: but the Pharthough they would enquire somewhat of him more per-

9 And there arose a great fectly.

cry: and the scribes that were of the Phari-sees' part arose, them: for there lie in wait for p.p.Lu.11.54. and strove, saying, We find no him of them more than forty evil in this man: but if a spirit men, which have bound themor an angel hath spoken to him, selves with an oath, that they Ge. 25.33, Rash Oaths. let us not fight against God. 10 And when there arose a they have killed him: and now great dissension, the chief capare they ready, looking for a tain, fearing lest Paul should promise from thee. have been pulled in pieces of 22 So the chief captain then

to go down, and to take him by charged him, See thou tell no force from among them, and to man that thou hast shewed bring him into the castle. these things to me. 11 And the night following 23 And he called unto him the Lord stood by him, and said, two centurions, saying, Make

Be of good cheer, Paul: for as ready two hundred soldiers to thou hast testified of me in Je go to Cæs-a-rē'a, and horsemen ch.8.40, Cæsarea, ch.25.1.
rn'sā-lēm, so must thou bear threescore and ten, and spearwitness also at Rome. 12 And when it was day, cer-hour of the night;

tain of the Jews banded togeth- 24 And provide them beasts, er, and bound themselves under that they may set Paul on, and a curse, saying that they would bring him safe unto Fe'lix the Felix, v.33. neither eat nor drink till they governor.

said, We have bound ourselves Jews, and should have been under a great curse, that we killed of them: then came I

them, commanded the soldiers let the young man depart, and

See Murder (1), Ex.20.13.

unto you to morrow, as though 1 S.21.13, Dissimulation.

17 Then Paul called one of p.p.Mt.10.16.

have agreed to desire thee that

will neither eat nor drink till p.p.v.15.

men two hundred, at the third

JiN.

25 And he wrote a letter after 2 S.11.14, Letters.

most excellent governor Felix p.p.ch.24.3; 26.25.

ch.16.37. Roman Citizens ch.25.10. p.p.ch.22.30.

Mt.2.4. Council.

p.p.ch.18.15; 25.19. p.p.ch.26.31.

p.p.v.15.

p.p.v.35: ch.24.8.

p.p.v.23.

ch.8.40, Cæsarea. v.24. Felix. ch.24.3. ch.7.58, Paul, ch.24.10.

ch.6.9. Cilicia. p.p.ch.24.1; 25.16.

Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, [ch.26.10. ch.12.1, Herod Agrippa (1).

A.D.60.

ch.23.2. Ananias, ch.25.2.

Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. p.p.ch.23.24.

See Flatterers, 2 S.14.17.

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored. ch.23.24, Felix, v.10.

Mt.9.34, Slander (3). Ge.19.9, Fellow. See Persecution (3), ch.9.29. having understood that he was Naz-a-renes': a Rō'man.

known the cause wherefore we took, and would have judged p.p.J.n.18.31. they accused him, I brought according to our law.

law, but to have nothing laid to out of our hands,

of bonds. the man, I sent straightway to things, whereof we accuse

thee, and gave commandment him. to his accusers also to say 9 And the Jews also assented, before thee what they had saying that these things were against him. Farewell.

commanded them, took Paul, governor had beckoned unto ch.23.24, Felix. v.24. and brought him by night to him to speak, answered, Foras-An-tip'a-tris.

the horsemen to go with him, to this nation, I do the more and returned to the castle:

sented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor 12 And they neither found me p.p.ch.25.8.

was of Çi-li'çia; 35 I will hear thee, said he,

come. And he commanded him cuse me. to be kept in Her'od's judgment 14 But this I confess unto Pa.66.16, Testimony (3).

CHAPTER 24

Paul preacheth Christ to the gov in the law and in the prophets: ernor and his wife: 27 he is left in 15 And have hope toward prison by Felix.

scended with the elders, and of the just and unjust. with a certain orator named 16 And herein do I exercise See Spir. Striving, Lu.11.N.

governor against Paul. 2 And when he was called God, and toward men. forth, Tër-tullus began to accurate the came to bring alms to my na-Le.25.35. Alma. by thee we enjoy great quiettion, and offerings.

Ex.25.2 Giving ness, and that very worthy 18 Whereupon certain Jews p.p.ch.21.26.27.

deeds are done unto this nation from A'sia found me purified in by thy providence,

all places, most noble Felix, 19 Who ought to have been p.p.ch.23.30. with all thankfulness. 4 Notwithstanding, that I be they had ought against me. not further tedious unto thee, I 20 Or else let these same here

5 For we have found this man 21 Except it be for this one

a pestilent fellow, and a mover voice, that I cried standing of sedition among all the Jews among them, Touching the See Resurrection (1), the dead I am throughout the world, and a resurrection of the dead I am OOQ

with an army, and rescued him, ringleader of the sect of the

6 Who also hath gone about 28 And when I would have to profane the temple: whom p.p.ch.21.28.

him forth into their council: | 7 But the chief captain Ly-p.p.ch.21.33. 29 Whom I perceived to be si-as came upon us, and with

accused of questions of their great violence took him away

his charge worthy of death or 8 Commanding his accusers p.p.ch.23.30.

to come unto thee: by examin-30 And when it was told me ing of whom thyself mayest how that the Jews laid wait for take knowledge of all these

31 Then the soldiers, as it was 10 Then Paul, after that the ch.7.58, Paul, ch.25.10. much as I know that thou hast 32 On the morrow they left been of many years a judge un-

cheerfully answer for myself: 33 Who, when they came to 11 Because that thou mayest Çæs-a-rē'a, and delivered the understand, that there are yet epistle to the governor, pre-but twelve days since I went up p.p.ch.21.18,27.

had read the letter, he asked of in the temple disputing with what province he was. And any man, neither raising up the when he understood that he people, neither in the syna-

gogues, nor in the city:
13 Neither can they prove the p.p.ch.25.7. when thine accusers are also things whereof they now ac-See False Accusation

thee, that after the way which See Divisions, Lu. 12.51. they call heresy, so worship I See Worship God. De. 26.14 the God of my fathers, believ- Jn.2.22, Believers, Ro.4.16. Tertullus accuseth Paul: 10 who answereth for his life and doctrine: 24 ing all things which are written

God, which they themselves ND after five days An-a-also allow, that there shall be a A ni'as the high priest de-resurrection of the dead, both Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1)

Ter-tullus, who informed the myself, to have always a con-Conscience (2), Ro.9.1. science void of offence toward

the temple, neither with multi-p.p.v.12. 3 We accept it always, and in tude, nor with tumult.

here before thee, and object, if

pray thee that thou wouldest say, if they have found any hear us of thy clemency a few evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

Mt.2.23, Nasarene.

[1 S.1.H

15 And have hope toward Pr.14.32, Eternal Hope.

1 Ti.2.2, Godliness.

Ex.25.2. Giving (1).

Mt.2.4, Council.

nesses (2).

:20

LUIV

.ch.23.6 : 28.20.

.v.7.

.ch.21.31; 23.26.

8.5, Centurions.

.ch.23.35 .ch.27.3; 28.16. 3.21, Human Favor.

23.24. Felix. ch.25.14. .66.16, Testimony (3).

Faith (6), Jn.3.15. .4.27, Right'ness (4), [1 Co.15.34.] .16.32, Self-control (1),

.21.17, Temperance, [1 Co.9.25.

25.31, Last Judgment.
.32.3, Conviction of Sin.
.19.16, Procrastination.
e.33.9, Neglect of Salva(tion, ch.28.27.)
a.7.21, Avarice (2).
(2 Pe.2.15.

e Bribery (1), Ex.23.8.

D.62. stus, ch.25.1.

.12.43, Men-pleasers, [ch.25.9.

...39.20, Imprisonment. ...39.20, Injustice (3).

D.62.

.24.27, Festus, v.9.

.8.40, Caracres.

1.23.2. Ananias. S.1.14. False Accusations.

.66.5, Saints Hated.

st.3.6, Malice (2). .p.ch.24.23.

.p.ch.18.14.

days.

.p.Mt.27.19.

these things, having more per-complaints against Paul, which fect knowledge of that way, he they could not prove.

[nes deferred them, and said, When 8 While he answered for him-

day

come down, I will know the the Jews, neither against the uttermost of your matter. 23 And he commanded a cen-have I offended any thing at turion to keep Paul, and to let all. him have liberty, and that he 9 But Fes'tus, willing to do the ch.24.27, Festus, v.12. should forbid none of his ac-Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, Jn. 12.43, Men-pleasers quaintance to minister or come and said, Wilt thou go up to Je-

unto him. heard him concerning the faith Jews have I done no wrong, as in Christ.

bled, and answered, Go thy way to die: but if there be none of for this time; when I have a these things whereof these acconvenient season, I will call cuse me, no man may deliver for thee.

26 He hoped also that money Cæ'sar. should have been given him of 12 Then Fes'tus, when he had ch.24.27, Festus, v.24. Paul, that he might loose him: conferred with the council, an-

wherefore he sent for him the swered, Hast thou appealed un-

him.

27 But after two years Pôr'cius Fes'tus came into Fe'lix' king A-grip'pa and Ber-ni'ce Herod Agrippa (2), ch.26.1.

18 Toom: and Fe'lix, willing to came unto Çæs-a-re'a to salute shew the Jews a pleasure, left Fes'tus.

Paul bound.

clared innocent by Festus. NOW when Fes'tus was come 15 About whom, when I was into the province, after at Jeru'sā-lem, the chief priests p.p.v.2.

Çæs-a-rē'a to Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 2 Then the high priest and judgment against him. the chief of the Jews informed 16 To whom I answered, It is him against Paul, and besought not the manner of the Rō'-

in the way to kill him.

4 But Fes'tus answered, that crime laid against him. Paul should be kept at Cæs-a- 17 Therefore, when they were re'a, and that he himself would come hither, without any delay

depart shortly thither. which among you are able, go the man to be brought forth.

man, if there be any wicked-accusers stood up, they brought ness in him. none accusation of such things 6 And when he had tarried as I supposed:

more than eight or ten days he went down unto Cose eggingt him of their own suc. [1 Co.1.18; 2.14. more than eight or ten days, he went down unto Cæs- against him of their own sua-re'a; and the next day sitting perstition, and of one Je'sus,

on the judgment seat com-which was dead, whom Paul manded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the 20 And because I doubted of gittzed by Longuire hereof.

Jê-ru'sâ-lĕm stood round about, 22 ¶ And when Fe lix heard and laid many and grievous p.p.ch.24.5,13.

Ly'si-as the chief captain shall self, Neither against the law of

temple, nor yet against Çæ'şar,

ru'sā-lēm, and there be judged 24 And after certain days, of these things before me?
when Felix came with his to the said Paul, I stand at ch.7.58, Paul, ch.26.1.
wife Dru-sil'la, which was a Cæ'sar's judgment seat, where Jew'ess, he sent for Paul, and I ought to be judged: to the ch.16.37, Roman Citizens.

thou very well knowest. 25 And as he reasoned of 11 For if I be an offender, righteousness, temperance, and or have committed any thing judgment to come, Felix trem-worthy of death, I refuse not

me unto them. I appeal unto p.p.v.21,25.

oftener, and communed with to Cæ'sar? unto Cæ'sar shalt

14 And when they had been CHAPTER 25 there many days, Festus declared Paul accused before Festus, 8 appeals the unto Casar, 23 and declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain p.p.ch.24.27. man left in bonds by Felix:

three days he ascended from and the elders of the Jews in-Mt.15.2, Jewish Elders. formed me, desiring to have

mans to deliver any man to p.p.ch.23.30. 3 And desired favour against die, before that he which is him, that he would send for accused have the accusers face him to Jeru'sa-lem, laying wait to face, and have license to an- 1 S.30.24, Justice (3). swer for himself concerning the

on the morrow I sat on the 5 Let them therefore, said he, judgment seat, and commanded down with me, and accuse this 18 Against whom when the

D.D.V.11.

v.15, Herod Agrippa (2). 1 S.6.19, Curiosity.

p.p.ch.26.30. Est.1.4, Display.

ch.24.27, Festus, ch.26.24.

p.p.v.2,7.

See Saints Hated, Is.66.5.

See Innocence, Ps.19.13.

A.D.62.

ch.25.13, Herod Agrippa (2), ch.7.58, Paul ch.27.1.

Ge.41.43, Rulers Honored.

See Slander (3), ch.24.5.

p.p.Ga.1.13

such manner of questions, I 5 Which knew me from the asked him whether he would beginning, if they would tes-p.p.ch.22.3. go to Je-ru'sa-lem, and there be tify, that after the most straitjudged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had ap-la Phar'i-see. pealed to be reserved unto the 6 And now I stand and am hearing of Au-gus'tus, I com-judged for the hope of the Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. manded him to be kept till I promise made of God unto our See Messianic Prophecie

might send him to Cæ'san fathers: 22 Then A-grip'pa said unto 7 Unto which promise our p.p.Ja.1.1. Fes'tus, I would also hear the twelve tribes, instantly serving man myself. To morrow, said God day and night, hope to Gr. night and day. come. For which hope's sake, he, thou shalt hear him. 23 And on the morrow, when king A-grip pa, I am accused of

A-grip pa was come, and Ber the Jews. ni ce, with great pomp, and was 8 Why should it be thought a entered into the place of hear-thing incredible with you, that p.p.ch.23.6. ing, with the chief captains, God should raise the dead?

Ps.49.15, Resurrection and principal men of the city, at Fes'tus' commandment Paul self, that I ought to do many was brought forth. 24 And Fes'tus said, King Je'sus of Naz'a-reth. A-grip pa, and all men which 10 Which thing I also did in p.p.ch.8.3; 9.13.

are here present with us, ye Jê-ru'sâ-lem: and many of the see this man, about whom all saints did I shut up in prison, Ge.39.20, Imprisonment, the multitude of the Jews have having received authority from dealt with me, both at Jeru'-the chief priests; and when p.p.ch.9.1. sa-lem, and also here, crying they were put to death, I gave See Martyrs, ch.7.58. that he ought not to live any my voice against them. longer. 25 But when I found that he in every synagogue, and com-Mt.10.17, Synagogues (2).

26 Of whom I have no certain 12 Whereupon as I went to thing to write unto my lord. Dā-mās'cus with authority and See Damascus, ch.9.2. Wherefore I have brought him commission from the chief forth before you, and specially priests, before thee, O king A-grip pa, 13 At midday, O king, I saw that, after examination had, I in the way a light from heav-Mk.9.3, Glorified Christ. might have somewhat to write, en, above the brightness of the 27 For it seemeth to me un-sun, shining round about me Ge.1.16, Sun.

and not withal to signify the with me. crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26 speaking unto me, and saying in the He brew tongue, Saul, 2 K.18.26, Hebrew. Saul, 2 k.18.26, Hebrew. Saul, why persecutest thou me?

sion. etc. it is hard for thee to kick THEN A-grip pa said unto against the pricks.

Paul, Thou art permitted 15 And I said, Who art thou, to speak for thyself. Then Lord? And he said, I am Je-Mk.16.9, Christ Appears. Paul stretched forth the hand, sus whom thou persecutest.

and answered for himself: 2 I think myself happy, king thy feet: for I have appeared A-grip pa, because I shall an unto thee for this purpose, to p.p.ch.18.9; 22.18. swer for myself this day before make thee a minister and a wit- 2 Co.3.6. Ministers.

Jews: things in the which I will ap-3 Especially because I know pear unto thee; thee to be expert in all customs 17 Delivering thee from the See Gentiles (1), Ge. 22.18, and questions which are among people, and from the Gen'tiles, Nu.16.28, God's Messengers the Laws where the control of the con the Jews: wherefore I beseech unto whom now I send thee, thee to hear me patiently,

18'To open their eyes, and 4 My manner of life from my to turn them from darkness to youth, which was at the first light, and from the power of among mine own nation at Je-Sa tan unto God, that they may ru'sā-lem, know all the Jews; receive forgiveness of sins, and

est sect of our religion I lived

Mt.3.7. Pharisees.

[Ge-3.15

p.p.v.2.

Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1).

things contrary to the name of SeeChristUnknown, Jn.1.12 Mt.2L1L Jesus of Nazareth

11 And I punished them oft had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself being exceedingly mad against hath appealed to Au-gus'tus, I have determined to send him.

had committed nothing worthy pelled them to blaspheme; and Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal, Ga.1.13.

See Rage, ch.7.57.

them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

14 And when we were all fall-p.p.ch.9.7.

en to the earth, I heard a voice See Christ's Voice, Re.1.15.

16 But rise, and stand upon p.p.Esc.2.1; Da.10.11.

thee touching all the things ness both of these things which Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

whereof I am accused of the thou hast seen, and of those Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2).

Ps.18.28, Enlightenm 2 S.22.29, Spir. I [Pe.

Jb.1.12, Satan's Power, [2 Co.4. Le.5.10, Forgiven [Ep.1.7.

156

reasonable to send a prisoner, and them which journeyed

.61.5, Spir. Heritage, Ep.1.11.
2.8. Missions, Ro.10.15.
17.19. Sanctified Ones.
3.15. Faith (6). .6.22, Obedience (2), .15.1, Visions. [Ro.16.19.

the heavenly vision: .66.16. Testimony (3). 5.8.6, Damascus, Ga.1.17.

..24,14, Gospel Universal. £.17.13. Repentance (1).

..5.16, Good Works. o.ch.23.15. .9.29, Persecution (3). e Saints Hated. Is.66.5.

.33.29. Divine Helper. .1.15, Witnessing (2). .1.7, Speak "The Word." .66.16, Testimony (3), [2 Co.4.13.

e Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.J.15. e Christ's Sufferings, Ps.69.20. .16.10, Resurrection (4). 9.2. Christ the Light.

p.1 Co.15.20,23; Col.1.18. .24.27, Festus, v.32. p.1 Co.2.14.

4.9.11, Madness.

.6.25. Wise Words. e Truthfulness, Pr.12.19. Th.5.6, Soberness. p.v.3.

.25.13, Herod Agrippa (2).

V. With but little persua sion thou wouldest fain make me a Christian. .11.26, Christians, 1Pe.4.16.

u.12.6. Prophets (1).

★ Solicitude (1),Ps.119.53. t.18.11, Zeal for Souls.

p.ch.25.23.

s.19.13, Innocence. p.ch.23.29.

. 25.13, Herod Agrippa (2), .24.27, Festus. p.ch.28.18.

p.ch.25.11.

.D.62.

inheritance among them which in me.

coasts of Jū'dæ'a, and then to A'sia; one Ar-is-tar'chus, a Maç-ch.2.9, Asia. the Gen'tiles, that they should e-dō'ni-an of Thes-sa-lô-ni'ca, ch.19.29, Aristarchus, repent and turn to God, and do being with us. works meet for repentance.

went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained friends to refresh himself.

other things than those which contrary. the prophets and Mō'ses did say 5 And when we had sailed should come: 23 That Christ should suffer, Păm-phỹ l'i-à, we came to Mỹ rà, ch.2.10, Pamphylia. and that he should be the first a city of Ly cia.

people, and to the Gen'tiles. 24 ¶And as he thus spake for us therein. voice, Paul, thou art beside thy-slowly many days, and scarce

thee mad. most noble Fee'tus; but speak Sal-mo'ne; forth the words of truth and 8 And, hardly passing it, came soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of fair havens; nigh whereunto these things, before whom also was the city of La-se'a. I speak freely: for I am per- 9 ¶Now when much time was suaded that none of these things spent, and when sailing was now

thing was not done in a corner. now already past, Paul admon-27 King A-grip'pa, believest ished them, thou the prophets? I know 10 And said unto them, Sirs, I See Wise Counsed, Ez. 18.19, that thou believest.

Paul, Almost thou persuadest not only of the lading and ship, me to be a Chris'tian.

29 And Paul said, I would to 11 Nevertheless the centurion Mt.8.5, Centurions. God, that not only thou, but believed the master and the own-p.p.Re.18.17. also all that hear me this day, er of the ship, more than those were both almost, and altogeth things which were spoken by er such as I am, except these Paul.

bonds. 30 And when he had thus was not commodious to winter spoken, the king rose up, and in, the more part advised to the governor, and Ber-ni'ce, and depart thence also, if by any they that sat with them:

selves, saying, This man doeth and lieth toward the south nothing worthy of death or of west and north west.

bonds. 32 Then said A-grip'pa unto blew softly, supposing that

CHAPTER 27 Paul, shipping toward Rome, 9 fore-telleth the danger of the voyage, etc. wind, called Eu-roc'ly-don.

ND when it was determined are sanctified by faith that is A that we should sail into It'-p.p.ch.25.12. a-ly, they delivered Paul and ch.7.58, Paul, ch.28.3. 19 Whereupon, O king A-grip'-certain other prisoners unto one pa, I was not disobedient unto named Jū'li-ŭa, a centurion of Mt.8.5, Centurions. Au-gus'tus' band. 20 But shewed first unto them 2 And entering into a ship of Nu.24.24, Ships, v.41.

of Dā-mās'cus, and at Jê-ru'sā- Ad-ra-myt'ti-um, we launched, lem, and throughout all the meaning to sail by the coasts of

3 And the next day we 21 For these causes the Jews touched at Si'don. And Jū'li-us Ge.10.19, Sidon. caught me in the temple, and courteously entreated Paul, and Courtesy, ch.28.7. gave him liberty to go unto his Ge.50.21, Kindness (2).

help of God, I continue unto 4 And when we had launched this day, witnessing both to from thence, we sailed under small and great, saying none Cy prus, because the winds were ch.4.36, Cyprus.

over the sea of Çi-li'çià and ch.6.9. Cilicia, Ga.1.21.

that should rise from the dead. 6 And there the centurion and should shew light unto the found a ship of Al-ex-an'dri-a sailing into It'a-ly; and he put ch.18.2, Italy, He.13.24. himself, Fes'tus said with a loud 7 And when we had sailed

self; much learning doth make were come over against Cni'dus, p.p.ch.28.11. the wind not suffering us, we 25 But he said, I am not mad, sailed under Crete, over against Crete, v.21.

unto a place which is called The

perceive that this voyage will 28 Then A-grip'pa said unto be with hurt and much damage, Or, injury. v.21. but also of our lives.

12 And because the haven

means they might attain to 31 And when they were gone Phē-nī çē, and there to winter; aside, they talked between them-which is an haven of Crete, v.7. Crete.

13 And when the south wind Fes'tus, This man might have they had obtained their purbeen set at liberty, if he had pose, loosing thence, they sailed not appealed unto Cæ'sar. close by Crēte.

14 But not long after there

Col.4.10. ch.17.1, Thessalonica, [Ph.4.16.

p.p.ch.24.23.

are hidden from him; for this dangerous, because the fast was The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month. Le.23.27.

l.JiX

Digitized by

Jb.17.15, Hopeless.

v.7. Crete. Tit.1.5.

Ps.116.6, Man's Extremity.

See Fasting (3), Ex.34.28.

Ex.14.13, Encouragement. SeeAngels Appear, Ge. 32.1 De. 32.6, Divine Owner-

Ge.16.7, Ministering [Angels, He.1.14. 1 K.18.36, God's Servants, [Ro.1.9.] Ge.26.24, "Fear Not."

Pr. 15.13. Cheerfulness, v.36. Ge.15.6, Faith (5), Ro.4.20.

p.p.ch.28.1.

p.p.v.17.

[ship (2).

Ex.6.9, Despair, Re.9.6.

15 And when the ship was 31 Paul said to the centurion caught, and could not bear up and to the soldiers. Except into the wind, we let her drive, these abide in the ship, ye 16 And running under a cer-cannot be saved. come by the boat:

17 Which when they had tak- 33 And while the day was en up, they used helps, under-coming on, Paul besought them girding the ship; and, fearing all to take meat, saying, This Ge.18.8, Food (3). lest they should fall into the day is the fourteenth day that quicksands, strake sail, and so ye have tarried and continued

were driven. 18 And we being exceedingly 34 Wherefore I pray you to tossed with a tempest, the next take some meat: for this is

out with our own hands the the head of any of you. tackling of the ship.

and no small tempest lay on ence of them all: and when us, all hope that we should be he had broken it, he began to Mt.14.19, Breaking of Break saved was then taken away.

midst of them, and said, Sirs, meat. ye should have hearkened unto 37 And we were in all in the me, and not have loosed from ship two hundred threescore Crete, and to have gained this and sixteen souls

harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to enough, they lightened the p.p.Jona.1.5. be of good cheer: for there ship, and cast out the wheat Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). shall be no loss of any man's into the sea.

whose I am, and whom I serve, a shore, into the which they 24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; were minded, if it were possi-thou must be brought before ble, to thrust in the ship. Çæ'şar: and, lo, God hath giv- 40 And when they had taken p.p.v.29.

with thee. it shall be even as it was told wind, and made toward shore.

26 Howbeit we must be cast where two seas met, they ran upon a certain island.

night was come, as we were unmoveable, but the hinder driven up and down in A'dri-a, part was broken with the about midnight the shipmen violence of the waves. deemed that they drew near 42 And the soldiers' counsel See Evil Counsel, 1 K.12.M. to some country; 28 And sounded, and found any of them should swim out, it twenty fathoms: and when and escape. they had gone a little further, 43 But the centurion, willing Mt.8.5, Centurions. they sounded again, and found to save Paul, kept them from p.p.Pr.16.7; Je.38.10. it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest should have fallen upon rocks, should cast themselves first inthey cast four anchors out of to the sea, and get to land: the stern, and wished for the 44 And the rest, some on

day. See Selfishness (2), Ge.4.9. about to flee out of the ship, came to pass, that they escaped when they had let down the all safe to land. boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship.

tain island which is called 32 Then the soldiers cut off Clau'da, we had much work to the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

day they lightened the ship; for your health: for there 19 And the third day we cast shall not an hair fall from p.p.Mt.10.30.

35 And when he had thus 20 And when neither sun nor spoken, he took bread, and stars in many days appeared, gave thanks to God in pres-1 S.9.13, Blessings (6), [1 Co.11.3.

eat. 21 ¶ But after long absti- 36 Then were they all of good nence Paul stood forth in the cheer, and they also took some Pr.15.13, Cheerfulness.

38 And when they had eaten

life among you, but of the ship. 39 And when it was day, they 23 For there stood by me knew not the land: but they p.p.ch.28.1.

this night the angel of God, discovered a certain creek with

en thee all them that sail up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good loosed the rudder bands, and cheer: for I believe God, that hoised up the mainsail to the

the ship aground; and the fore- Nu.24.24, Shipe. 27 But when the fourteenth part stuck fast, and remained

41 And falling into a place

was to kill the prisoners, lest Ge.37.24, Cruelty (2).

their purpose; and commandwe ed that they which could swim

boards, and some on broken p.p.v.21,24. 30 And as the shipmen were pieces of the ship. And so it See God's Word Sure.

> CHAPTER 28 Paul entertained by the barbarians, A.D.62.

fasting, having taken nothing. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3).

See Preservation, De.6.24.

See Food (1), Ge.1.29.

Ge.19.16, Deliverance (2).

.7.12, Rain.

37.9, Cold. 7.58, Paul, v.30. e Industry (1), Ge.2.15.

xbarians, Ro.1.14.

p.Lu.13.2. 29.21, Uncharitableness, [1 Ti.6.4. e Superstition, 1 S.4.3.

p.Mk.16.18; Lu.10.19. p.mr.10.10, ____ Chr.16.9, Divine Protec-[tion.

.12.22, Deification.

e.50.21, Kindness (2).

e.18.4, Hospitality (2). n.27.3, Courtesy, Col.4.6.

e.26.16, Fever.

s.5.3, Prayerfulness. lk.6.5, Laying onHands(4). h.3.7, Apostles Heal.

x.33.8, Reverence (4). lu.2.10, Gratitude.

tu.2.15, Beneficence.

.D.63.

.p.ch.27.6.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

.50.21, Kindness (2).
18.4. Hospitality (2), v.7.

for they kindled a fire, and rethe guard: but Paul was sufficiency one, because of fered to dwell by himself with the present rain, and because a soldier that kept him. of the cold. 3 And when Paul had gath-lafter three days Paul called the

and fastened on his hand.

is a murderer, whom, though hands of the Ro'mans, he hath escaped the sea, yet 18 Who, when they had ex-

while, and saw no harm come to of. him, they changed their minds, 20 For this cause therefore and said that he was a god. have I called for you, to see 7 In the same quarters were you, and to speak with you: possessions of the chief man of because that for the hope of

eously. 8 And it came to pass, that of Jū-dæ'a concerning thee, the father of Pub'li-us lay neither any of the brethren sick of a fever and of a bloody that came shewed or spake any flux: to whom Paul entered in, harm of thee.

9 So when this was done, as concerning this sect, we others also, which had diseases know that every where it is in the island, came, and were spoken against.

10 Who also honoured us with pointed him a day, there came many honours; and when we many to him into his lodging; See Multitudes, Mt.4.25. departed, they laded us with to whom he expounded and 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). such things as were necessary, testified the kingdom of God, 11 ¶And after three months persuading them concerning Je. Mk.1.14, Kingdom of God. we departed in a ship of Ål-eg-sus, both out of the law of Mo.

an'dri a, which had wintered in seg, and out of the prophets, the isle, whose sign was Cas'tôr from morning till evening. and Pöllux. 12 And landing at Sy ra-cuse, things which were spoken, and some believed not. we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we 25 And when they agreed not Lu.12.51, Divisions.

tē'o-lī: 14 Where we found brethren, 26 Saying, Go unto this peoand were desired to tarry with ple, and say, Hearing ye shall is.6.10, Spir. Deafness, [2 Ti.4.4. them seven days: and so we hear, and shall not understand; went toward Rôme.

[2 The seven days: and seeing ye shall see, and not laid.]

[3 The seven days: and seeing ye shall see, and not laid.] 15 And from thence, when perceive:

5 The viper on his hand hurteth the brethren heard of us, they See Brotherly Love (3), [ch.20.38, A ND when they were espi-i forum, and The three taveraged, then they knew erns: whom when Paul saw, he that the island was called Mel'-thanked God, and took courage. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2), 16 And when we came to [1 Co.15.57. came to meet us as far as Ap'-

16 And when we came to 2.6, Human Compassion, 2 And the barbarous people Rome, the centurion delivered ch.2.10, Rome, Ro.1.7.

[He.10.34] Shewed us no little kindness: the prisoners to the captain of Mt.8.5, Centurions.

> 17 And it came to pass, that ered a bundle of sticks, and chief of the Jews together: and laid them on the fire, there when they were come together.

came a viper out of the heat, he said unto them, Men and p.p.ch.22.5. brethren, though I have com-4 And when the barbarians mitted nothing against the peosaw the venomous beast hang ple, or customs of our fathers, on his hand, they said among yet was I delivered prisoner themselves, No doubt this man from Jê-ru'sā-lēm into the

vengeance suffereth not to live. amined me, would have let me 5 And he shook off the beast go, because there was no cause Ps.19.13, Innocence. into the fire, and felt no harm. of death in me.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fall-against it, I was constrained to p.p.ch.25.11.

en down dead suddenly: but appeal unto Cæ'sar; not that I after they had looked a great had ought to accuse my nation

the island, whose name was Is ra-el I am bound with this p.p.ch.26.6. Pŭb'li-ŭs; who received us, and chain. lodged us three days court- 21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out

and prayed, and laid his hands 22 But we desire to hear of on him, and healed him. thee what thou thinkest: for

23 And when they had ap-

24 And some believed the Jn.2.22, Believers.

fetched a compass, and came among themselves, they deto Rhē'gi-um: and after one parted, after that Paul had spoday the south wind blew, and ken one word, Well spake the we came the next day to Pu-Hō'ly Ghōst by E-gā'ias the 2 K.19.2, Isaiah.

prophet unto our fathers,

Je.40.1, Fetters (2).

See Reproach, Lu.6.22.

Ť

JIX

Lu.12.46, Unbelievers.

Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness.

p.p.ls.44.18 Ps.92.6, Grossness. Ps.82.5, Dullness (2). Is.6.10, Blindness (4). Pr.23.35, Insensibility, Eze.33.9, Neglect of Salva-(tion, He.2.3. Ps.32.9, No Understanding. Ps.19.7, Conversion (1). Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

their eyes have they closed; themselves.
lest they should see with their 30 ¶And Paul dwelt two whole A.D.65. heart, and should be converted, unto him,

and I should heal them.

31 Preaching the kingdom of Mt.3.1, Preaching, Ep. 2.1.

28 Be it known therefore unto God, and teaching those things you, that the salvation of God which concern the Lord Je'gus ch.10.45, Gentiles (2), [Ro.9.24.] that they will hear it. is sent unto the Gen'tiles, and Christ, with all confidence, no See Preaching Christ, ch.4.

27 For the heart of this peo- 29 And when he had said ple is waxed gross, and their these words, the Jews departed, [Ro.1.31] ears are dull of hearing, and and had great reasoning among Mt.16.7, Reasonings.

eyes, and hear with their ears, years in his own hired house, ch.7.58. Paul. Ro.15.16. and understand with their and received all that came in

man forbidding him.

11 Co.9.1

Mk.15.43, Boldmess (2).

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

ROMANS

A.D.60.

1 K.18.36, God's Servants. See Serving Christ, Jn.12.26. Paul's Apostleship, ch.11.13.

See Messianic Prophecies [Ge.3.15.

Mt.1.1, Son of David, [2 Ti.2.8] Is.7.14, Incarnation, ch.8.3. Mt.16.16, Christ Divine(2), [ch.9.5. Mt.2.15, Son of God. Is.63.1, Christ's Power,
[He.1.3.]
Resurrection (8), ch.4.25. See God's Grace, Ps.84.11. See Paul's Apostleship, v.1 De.26.16, Obedience (1). See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

See Universal Call, Is.45.22. Ac. 2.10, Rome, 2 Ti.1.17.

1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling.

R.V. called to be Jesus
[Christ's: Ge.43.23. Peace Invoked. See Benedictions, ch.16.20.

Lu.17.5, Faith (1). See Good Name, 1 S.18.30. Ge.31.50, Appeal to God, [2 Co.1.23. 1 K.18.36, God's Servants, Mt.4.23, Gospel. [2 Ti.1.3 Jn.17.20, Prayer for the [Church, Ep.1.16. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

p.p.Ac.27.1; ch.15.32.

Ps.40.8, God's Will.

Solicitude (2), 2 Co.2.4.

See Spir. Gifts, Je.24.7. 2 Chr.20.20, Established.

DAUL, a servant of Je'sus ignorant, brethren, that often-p.p.ch.15.23.

Christ, called to be an times I purposed to come unto pel of God, afore by his prophets in the Gen'tiles.

holy scriptures,) 3 Concerning his Son Je'sus Greeks, and to the Bär-ba'ri-ang; Christ our Lord, which was both to the wise, and to the unmade of the seed of Dā'vid wise.

according to the flesh; to the spirit of holiness, by the also. resurrection from the dead:

6 Among whom are ye also Greek. the called of Je'sus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rome, be-eousness of God revealed from loved of God, called to be saints: faith to faith: as it is written, Ge.15.6, Justification. Grace to you and peace from The just shall live by faith. God our Father, and the Lord 18 For the wrath of God is 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath Jē'sus Christ.

all, that your faith is spoken of truth in unrighteousness; throughout the whole world.

whom I serve with my spirit in them; for God hath shewed it the gospel of his Son, that with- unto them. out ceasing I make mention of 20 For the invisible things of you always in my prayers;

means now at length I might understood by the things that have a prosperous journey by are made, even his eternal 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power, the will of God to come unto power and Godhead; so that you.

I may impart unto you some knew God, they glorified him See Sins of Omission. spiritual gift, to the end ye not as God, neither were thankmay be established;

CHAPTER 1

Paul commendeth to the Romans his comforted together with you calling: 16 sheweth that the gospel is for the justification of all men through faith. 21 The sins of the Gentiles.

12 That is, that I may be Ps. 119.63, Saints' Pellow-[ahip, Ph.1: of the justification of all men you and me.

13 No. 1 The sins of the See Faith (6), Jm. 3.15.

apostle, separated unto the gos-you, (but was let hitherto,) that See Spir. Laborers. Mt.9.3 I might have some fruit among See Spir. Harvest, Pa.126.6 2 (Which he had promised you also, even as among other

14 I am debtor both to the

15 So, as much as in me is, 2 Co.8.19, Readiness (2). 4 And declared to be the Son I am ready to preach the gos-Mt.3.1, Preaching. of God with power, according pel to you that are at Rome Ac.2.10, Rome.

16 For I am not ashamed of p.p.2 Ti.1.8,12,16. 5 By whom we have received the gospel of Christ: for it is Je.5.14, Power of "Word grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name:

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.6.17]

[Ep.

17 For therein is the right-Exr. 9.15, God's Righteous

revealed from heaven against 8 First, I thank my God all ungodliness and unright- 2 Ti.2.16, Ungodliness. through Je'sus Christ for you eousness of men, who hold the Ungodly, 1 Ti.1.9.

19 Because that which may be 9 For God is my witness, known of God is manifest in Or, to them.

him from the creation of the p.p.Ge.1.1. 10 Making request, if by any world are clearly seen, being Ps. 19.1, Nature's Revelation they are without excuse:

11 For I long to see you, that 21 Because that, when they ful; but became vain in their De.32.6, Ingratitude (1).

Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2).

1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of
the Gospel
Jn.12.20, Greeks, 1 Co.1.22
Ac.28.4, Barbarians,

[1 Co.14.11] Ac.8.14, Catholicity, Ga.2

[1 Pe.26

(ch.24

Unrighteousness, ch.6.13.

Jn.15.22, Sin Inexcusable

.6.5, Evil Imagination. 9.2. Spir. Darkness. 3.7. Conceit. 29.14. Worldly Wisdom,

1 Co.1.19. .53.1, Fools, Ep.5.15. .24.17, God's Glory.

40.19. Idol Making. .4.28, Idolatry (3),1 Co.8.4. .1.26, Creeping Things.

1.25.6, Lasciviousness. 1.5.28, Impurity, ch.6.19.

e "Word" Despised. Je.6.10. r.32.4, Idolatry (4). e.1.1, Creator (1). p.2 Co.11.31.

vil Passions, ch.7.5. .24.5. Defilement (1). e.6.12, Corruption (2),

r.6.25, Lust. u.25.6, Lasciviousness, [1 Co.5.1.

.59.18, Recompense (1), b.34.9, Godless.

arnal Mind, ch.8.7. x.5.2, Impiety, ch.3.18.

18. Unrighteousness. (2). (25.32, Fornication. (2). (25.58, Malice (1). (25.31, Eavy (1). (21.16.11, Deceit (2). (26.12.20. (26.12.2 7s.15.3, Backbiting, [2 Co.12.20.

b.34.9. Godless, Ep.2.12. s.10.2. Pride (1). S.17.44, Boasters, 2 Pe.2.18. obedient to parents,

s.82.5.Dullness(2),2Ti.3.7.
2.26.15. Covenant[breakers, He.8.9.]
ural affection, implacable, unbreakers [Ja.2.13.]
ural affection, implacable, unby nature the things contained

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. Ps.50.18, Connivance.

See Palliation of Sin, [Pr.17.15.] but have do them. A.D.60.

Jn.15.22, Sin Inexcusable.

Mt.7.1, Judgment Forbid-[den, ch.14.4. Mt.7.3, Inconsistency, v.21. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

imaginations, and their foolish 2 But we are sure that the De.32.4, Divine Justice, heart was darkened. be wise, they became fools,

footed beasts, and creeping the judgment of God? tween themselves:

change the natural use into 7 To them who by patient 27 And likewise also the men, for glory and honour and imleaving the natural use of the mortality, eternal life: men working that which is un-truth, but obey unrighteousseemly, and receiving in them-ness, indignation and wrath, selves that recompence of their 9 Tribulation and anguish, uperror which was meet.

like to retain God in their of the Gen'tile; knowledge, God gave them 10 But glory, honour, and the peace, to every man that Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. Over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient:

| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, Saints and Sin-Iners, 1 Pe.4.18. |
| Pr.10.6, S unrighteousness, fornication, persons with God.

30 Backbiters, haters of God, judged by the law; despiteful, proud, boasters, in- 13 (For not the hearers of the See Hearing (2), Ezc.33.32. ventors of evil things, dis-law are just before God, but the

by nature the things contained Ps.6.2.12, Judgment ac. to 32 Who knowing the judg-lin the law, these, having not works ment of God, that they which the law, are a law unto themcommit such things are worthy selves:

> CHAPTER 2 do the like themselves, are inexcus-able, whether Jews or Gentiles. 17 cusing one another;)

able, whether Jews or Gentiles. 17
The Jews, sinning against boasted light, doubly guilty.

THEREFORE thou art inexcusable. O man. whosoever pel.

Cusning one another;

16 In the day when God shall light, doubly guilty.

See Last Judgment, Mt. 25. 31.

Nu. 32. 23, Exposure of Sin.

Cusning one another;

16 In the day when God shall light, doubly guilty.

See Last Judgment, Mt. 25. 31.

Nu. 32. 23, Exposure of Sin.

Cusning one another;

16 In the day when God shall light, doubly guilty.

See Last Judgment, Mt. 25. 31.

Nu. 32. 23, Exposure of Sin.

Cusning one another;

16 In the day when God shall light, doubly guilty.

See Last Judgment, Mt. 25. 31.

Nu. 32. 23, Exposure of Sin.

Light, doubly guilty.

Light, doubly guilty.

Light, doubly guilty. thou art that judgest: for 17 Behold, thou art called a wherein thou judgest another, Jew, and restest in the law, and Pa.34.2, Boasting in God. Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation, thou condemnest thyself; for makest thy boast of God, same things.

judgment of God is according 22 Professing themselves to to truth against them which De.32.4, God of Truth.

be wise, they became fools, commit such things.

23 And changed the glory of 3 And thinkest thou this, 0

the uncorruptible God into an man, that judgest them which image made like to corruptible do such things, and doest the man, and to birds, and four-same, that thou shalt escape Pr.11.21, No Escape, 1 Th. 5.3. things.

4 Or despisest thou the riches
Pr.1.30. Despisers, 2 Ti.3.3.

24 Wherefore God also gave of his goodness and forbearRiches of Grace, ch.9.23.
Ps.25.8, God's Goodness, them up to uncleanness through ance and longsuffering; not [ch.11.22]

.6.5, Depravity, 2 Pe.2.14. the lusts of their own hearts, to knowing that the goodness of Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-lance, ch.3.25. dishonour their own bodies be God leadeth thee to repentance? 25 Who changed the truth of 5 But after thy hardness and Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). [He.3.13.

God into a lie, and worshipped impenitent heart treasurest up and served the creature more unto thyself wrath against the Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). Krath and revelation Jl.2.11, Great Day, 2 Ti.1.12. for ever. A-měn'. 26 For this cause God gave God; them up unto vile affections: 6 Who will render to every Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to for even their women did man according to his deeds: Jb.17.9Persever_necGa.6.0

that which is against nature: continuance in well doing seek woman, burned in their lust 8 But unto them that are con-SeeStubbornness(1), Ps. 32.9 one toward another; men with tentious, and do not obey the De. 11.28, Disobedience (1).

on every soul of man that doeth 28 And even as they did not evil, of the Jew first, and also

filled with all 11 For there is no respect of Jb.34.19, Impartiality wickedness, covetousness, ma- 12 For as many as have sinned liciousness; full of envy, mur-without law shall also perish p.p.1 Co.9.21. der, debate, deceit, malignity; without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be Mt.11.22, Judgment ac. to

doers of the law shall be justi- Mt.7.21, Doers, Ja.1.22.

of death, not only do the same, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in them that the law written in their hearts, 15 Which shew the work of but have pleasure in the law written in t their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), (ch.13.5. They who condemn sin in others, and mean while accusing or else ex- Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation.

[1] In.3.20; thou condemnest thyself; for makest thy hoast of God, [1] In.3.20; thou that judgest doest the 18 And knowest his will, and Or, triest the things that approvest the things that are

Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1). 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

(Jb.17.9Persever nceGa.6.9 Ps.73.24, Eternal Glory.

Lu.20.36, Immortality [1 Co.15.53. Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), [ch.6.22. 2K.22.13,God'aWrath,Ep.5.6 (De.28.67, Sin's Misery,

Jn.7.7, Evil Works. De.10.17, Impartiality (2), [Col.3.25.

ch.10.12.

[Privilege.

De.26.16, Obedience (1).

LUN.

igitized by 🔰 🔾 🕻

Lu.3.8, Jewish Pride. See Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9.

See Formalism (1), 2 Ti.3.5.

p.p.Mt.23.3.

Mt.7.3, Inconsistency, [Ga.2.14.

Ex.20.14, Adultery.

Le.19.8, Sacrilege (1), [1 Co.11.22.

See Covenant-breakers, [Le.26.15.

1 K.11.4. Evil Influences. 2 S.12.14, Bringing Re-[proach, 2 Pe.2.2.

Ge.17.10, Circumcision.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1),

p.p.Ep.2.11. p.p.Ac.10.2.

p.p.Mt.12.41.

p.p.ch.9.6; Ga.6.15.

See Renewed Heart, De. 5.29. p.p. Ph. 3.3. De. 10.16, Spir. Circumcision, [Col. 2.11. De.10.12, True Religion. p.p.2 Co.3.6. p.p.1 Co.4.5; 2 Co.10.18.

A.D.60.

Ge.17.10, Circumcision.

p.p.De.4.7,8; Ps.147.19. Ac.7.38, Oracles, He.5.12.

De.32.20, Unbelief (3), p.p.2 Ti.2.13; He.4.2.

De.32.4, God of Truth

p.p.Ps.116.11. p.p.Ps.51.4; 62.9. out of the law;

ish, a teacher of babes, which man

teachest another, teachest thou more abounded through my lie not thyself? thou that preach-unto his glory; why yet am I

thou steal? thou that abhorrest idols, dost whose damnation is just.

thou commit sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy than they? No, in no wise: boast of the law, through for we have before proved both breaking the law dishonourest Jews and Gen'tiles, that they p.p.ch.2.1-29. thou God?

ten

25 For circumcision verily seeketh after God. uncircumcision.

26 Therefore if the uncircum-one.

27 And shall not uncircum-lips: cision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who cursing and bitterness:

15 Their feet are swift to Ps.10.7, Cursing, Ja.3.9.

De.32.32, Bitterness, Ep.4.31.

Pr.1.16, Evil Activity, [1 Pe.5.8] dost transgress the law?

is one outwardly; neither is in their ways: that circumcision, which is out- 17 And the way of peace have 2 Chr. 15.5, No Peace. ward in the flesh:

one inwardly; and circumcision fore their eyes. is that of the heart, in the 19 Now we know that what spirit, and not in the letter; thing's soever the law saith, it whose praise is not of men, but saith to them who are under of God.

CHAPTER 3 The Jews' prerogative not made void by the unbelief of some. 20 None justified by the law, but all by God's 20 Therefore by the deed of

WHAT advantage then hath justified in his sight: for by the Jew? or what profit the law is the knowledge of is there of circumcision?

3 For what if some did not law and the prophets; believe? shall their unbelief 22 Even the righteousness of

effect? 4 God forbid: yea, let God be them that believe: for there Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). [Tit.1.2. true, but every man a liar; as it is no difference:

See Instruction (5), De.4.5. more excellent, being instructed mightest overcome when thou art judged.

19 And art confident that 5 But if our unrighteousness thou thyself art a guide of the commend the righteousness of Err. 9.15, God's Righteous-blind, a light of them which God, what shall we say? Is are in darkness, God unrighteous who taketh p.p.ch.7.7; 8.31.

20 An instructor of the fool-vengeance? (I speak as a De.32.35, Divine Vengeance

hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which 7 For if the truth of God hath p.p.v.4. est a man should not steal, dost also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be 22 Thou that sayest a man slanderously reported, and as See Slander (3). Mt.9.34. 22 Thou that sayest a man shanderously represent that we say,) Let p.p.ch.6.1. dost thou commit adultery? some affirm that we say,) Let p.p.ch.6.1. dost thou commit adultery? us do evil, that good may come? Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Worts

9 What then? are we better are all under sin;

24 For the name of God is 10 As it is written, There is blasphemed among the Gen'-none righteous, no, not one: See Evil Works, Ps. 14-1. tiles through you, as it is writ- 11 There is none that under- Ps.92.6, Dullness (1), He.5.11 standeth, there is none that Jb.34.9. Godless.

profiteth, if thou keep the law: 12 They are all gone out of Ps.119.176, Wanderers. but if thou be a breaker of the the way, they are together Ps.58.3, Estrangement. law, thy circumcision is made become unprofitable; there is 1 S.12.21, Sin Unprofitable. none that doeth good, no. not Ge.6.5, Depravity.

cision keep the righteousness of 13 Their throat is an open cision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumsers the law, shall not his uncircumstepulchre; with their tongues cision be counted for circumthey have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their poison.

Ps. 116.11, Deceit (2), Ps. 140.3. poison of asps is under their poison.

shed blood: lost transgress the law? | shed blood: | See Murder (1), Ex. 20.13. | 28 For he is not a Jew, which | 16 Destruction and misery are | De. 28.67, Sin's Misery Ja.5.1

ward in the flesh:
29 But he is a Jew, which is
18 There is no fear of God be-Jb.34.9, Godless.

the law: that every mouth may Jb.5.16. Men Silenced. See Condemnation [1]. Jp.3.19

the law there shall no flesh be Mt.7.22, Works Insufficient, sin.

2 Much every way: chiefly, 21 But now the righteousness Exr. 9.15, God's Righteousness because that unto them were of God without the law is mani-committed the oracles of God. fested, being witnessed by the

make the faith of God without God which is by faith of Je sus Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Christ unto all and upon all See Justification, Ge.15.6.

is written, That thou mightest 23 For all have sinned, and Ge.6.5, Sin Universal, be justified in thy sayings, and come short of the glory of God;

p.p.ch.6.19; Ga.3.15.

Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

p.p.ch.9.19.

Ge.6.5. Sin Universal.

Ps.53.4, Prayerlessness.

Ex.5.2, Impiety.

[ch.9.32

(Index).

mption (2), 1 Co.1.30. itiation, 1 Jn.2.2. 5.28, Blood of Christ. 6.28, Remission of Sin. [He.9.22]

5.11. Grace (3), ch.5.15.

B.32, Divine Forbear-[ance, ch.10.21.

9.15, God's Righteous-[ness. 2.4, Divine Justice.

.2.4, Faith (3). 1 Co.1.29; Ep.2.9. ch.9.30.

3.15. Faith (6).

32.6, Universal Father, [1 Co.8.6.

4.35, One God.

Impartiality (1), through faith.

D.60.

p.1 Co.1.31. p.Ge.15.6. e.11.27, Abraham, Ga.3.6.

ab.2.4, Faith (3), ch.5.1. p.ch.11.6.

.p.ch.3.22,23.

ee Justification, Ge.15.6.

see Blessed Ones, Pa.32.1. See Forgiveness (1).Le.5.10.

p.p.2 Co.5.19.

[Ga.2.9.

mission of sins that are past, righteousness of the faith Ge.15.6, Justification. through the forbearance of which he had yet being uncir-p.p.Lu.19.9. God:

law of faith.

out the deeds of the law. 29 Is he the God of the Jews

.10.45, The Circumcision, shall justify the circumcision faith.

Impartiality (1).

Light (1).

The Circumcision faith, and uncircumcision 14 F

31 Do we then make void void, and the promise made of the law through faith? God none effect: forbid: yea, we establish the 15 Because the law worketh p.p.ch.7.7.

CHAPTER 4

ther, as pertaining to the flesh, but to that also which is of the See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6. hath found? 2 For if A'bra-ham were justi-father of us all,

fied by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. made thee a father of many See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

for righteousness. 4 Now to him that worketh though they were. is the reward not reckoned of 18 Who against hope be-Jn.2.22, Believers, 2 Ti.1.12.

grace, but of debt. not, but believeth on him that tions, according to that which

is counted for righteousness. 6 Even as Da'vid also describ- 19 And being not weak in eth the blessedness of the man, faith, he considered not his unto whom God imputeth right-own body now dead, when he p.p.He.11.11,12. eousness without works.

whose iniquities are forgiven, of Sa'rah's womb: and whose sins are covered.

the Lord will not impute sin. Ac. 10.45, The Circumcision, then upon the circumcision 21 And being fully persuaded (1 K.8.56, God's Promises, only, or upon the uncircum-that, what he had promised, he Da.3.17, Divine Ability, [2 Co.9.8. cision also? for we say that was able also to perform.

faith was reckoned to A'bră
22 And therefore it was im
Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. ham for righteousness.

24 Being justified freely by 10 How was it then reckhis grace through the redemption that is in Christ Je'sus:

25 Whom God hath set forth cision? Not in circumcision, to be a propitiation through but in uncircumcision.

faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the re- of circumcision, a seal of the Ge.17.10, Circumcision.

cumcised: that he might be 26 To declare, I say, at this the father of all them that time his righteousness: that believe, though they be not he might be just, and the justi-circumcised; that righteousfier of him which believeth in ness might be imputed unto

them also: 27 Where is boasting then? 12 And the father of circum-It is excluded. By what law? cision to them who are not of of works? Nay: but by the the circumcision only, but who law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that faith of our father A bra-ham, 15.6. Justification,ch.5.1. a man is justified by faith with-which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he Spir. Heirs, ch.8.17. only? is he not also of the should be the heir of the world, See Promised Land, Ge.12.7. Gen'tiles? Yes, of the Gen' was not to A'bra ham, or to Ps.37.11. Earthly Heritage. his seed, through the law, but tiles also:
his seed, through the law, but
30 Seeing it is one God, which through the righteousness of

> 14 For if they which are of p.p.Ga.3.18. the law be heirs, faith is made wrath: for where no law is,

there is no transgression. Abruham justified by faith: 18 his faith recorded for those who believe.

WHAT shall we say then that Abrā-hām our fa-that only which is of the law, that a pre-pairing to the flash.

faith of A bra-ham; who is the

3 For what saith the scrip-nations,) before him whom he ture? A'bră-hăm believed God, believed, even God, who quickand it was counted unto him eneth the dead, and calleth Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1). those things which be not as

lieved in hope, that he might Spir. Hope, ch.5.5? 5 But to him that worketh become the father of many najustifieth the ungodly, his faith was spoken, So shall thy seed Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.

was about an hundred years p.p.Ge.17.17. he that all he 7 Saying, Blessed are they old, neither yet the deadness p.p.Ge.11.18.

whose iniquities are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom lief; but was strong in faith, See Glorifying God.

1 Chr. 29.41.

1 Chr. 29.41.

puted to him for righteousness. p.p.v.3. Digitized by GOOGIC

p.p.1 Co.10.11: 2 Ti.3.16.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15. Ac.2.24, Resurrection (7).

See Substitution, Is.53.5. Is.53.12. Christ's Death. ch.1.4, Resurrection (8), [ch.6.9.

A.D.60.

Ge.15.6, Justification, v.18. Hab.2.4, Faith (3), Ga.3.6. Is.53.5, Peace (3), Ep.2.14.

Ps.24.3, Access, Ep.2.18. p.p.1 Co.15.1. See Spir. Joy, v.11. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). ch.4.18, Spir. Hope. See Rejoicing (3), Hab.3.18 De.4.30, Tribulation, [1 Th.3.4. Jb.5.17, Affliction (2).

Ec.7.8, Patience (1). Christian Graces, 2 Co.6.6. ch.4.18, Spir. Hope, ch.8.24. De.7.8, God's Love. p.p.Tit.3.6. Eze.36.27, "Spirit" Indwell-

Lu.13.11, Helplessness, [ch.7.18. See Fullness of Time, [Da.9.24. Is.53.12, Christ's Death,

[ch.14.9,

p.p.ch.16.4.

De.7.8, God's Love, Ep.2.4. Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. Ps.69.9. Substitution.

.

Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ, [€ol.1.20. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2), [1 Th.5.9. See Estrangement, Ps.58.3. Eze.45.15, Reconciliation. Lu.2.11, Saviour, See Salvation Promised [Ps.91.16. See Christ the Life, Jn.1.4.

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy, 2 Co.7.4.

100

Le.4.20, Atonement. Or, reconciliation. Ge.3.6, Fall of Adam, [1 Co.15.21. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty, [ch.6.23. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal, [He.9.27. Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

p.p.ch.4.15.

p.p.Ge.4.8; 5.5; 7.22.

his sake alone, that it was im-him that was to come. puted to him:

25 Who was delivered for our grace, which is by one man, Ac.15.11, Grace (3), ch.114 offences, and was raised again Je'sus Christ, hath abounded See Setvation (4). La.3.6. for our justification.

CHAPTER 5

THEREFORE being justified fication. L by faith, we have peace 17 For if by one man's of Ge.3.6, Fall of Adam. with God through our Lord fence death reigned by one; p.p.1 Co.15.22.

Jē'sus Christ:

wherein we stand, and rejoice in life by one, Je'sus Christ.) ry in tribulations also: know-men to condemnation; even so Jn.3.16, God's Gift. ing that tribulation worketh by the righteousness of one the Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

patience; 4 And patience, experience; unto justification of life. and experience, hope:

ashamed; because the love of ners, so by the obedience of one God is shed abroad in our shall many be made righteous. p.p. Is. 53.11; 2 Co. 5.21. hearts by the Hō'ly Ghōst 20 Moreover the law entered, p.p. Ga. 3.19. which is given unto us. that the offence might abound. See Sin Universal. Ge.

6 For when we were yet with- But where sin abounded, grace out strength, in due time Christ did much more abound:

died for the ungodly. man will one die: yet perad-reign through righteousness un-Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1).

venture for a good man some to eternal life by Jē'şus Christ Jn.1.4, Christ the Life,

would even dare to die. 8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ are dead unto it; 12 nor let sin died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through that grace may abound?

mies, we were reconciled to longer therein? God by the death of his Son, 3 Know ye not, that so many much more, being reconciled, of us as were baptized into Je. we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we his death? atonement

death by sin; and so death life. passed upon all men, for that 5 For if we have been planted p.p.2 Co.4.10; Col.2.12. all have sinned:

in the world: but sin is not im-likeness of his resurrection: puted when there is no law.

the similitude of Ad'am's trans- should not serve sin.

23 Now it was not written for gression, who is the figure of

15 But not as the offence, so 24 But for us also, to whom also is the free gift. For if it shall be imputed, if we be-through the offence of one p.p.v.12. lieve on him that raised up Je-many be dead, much more the gus our Lord from the dead; grace of God, and the gift by Ja.3.16, God's Gift, ch.6.21

unto many. 16 And not as it was by one

that sinned, so is the gift: for Being justified by faith, we have peace with God. 12 Sin and death the judgment was by one to came by Adam, 17 righteourness and life by Jesus Christ. is of many offences unto justip.p.ls.1.18; 44.22. is of many offences unto justi-p.p.Is.1.18; 44.22.

much more they which receive p.p.Ph.3.9; 1 Ti.1.14. 2 By whom also we have ac-abundance of grace and of the Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance.

in hope of the glory of God. 18 Therefore as by the offence p.p.ch.3.19.

3 And not only so, but we glo- of one judgment came upon all 3n.3.19, Condemnation (1).

free gift came upon all men

and experience, hope:

19 For as by one man's disGe.3.11, Disobedience (2).

5 And hope maketh not obedience many were made sinGe.3.6, Sin's Origin.
Jn.14.31, Obedience (4).

that the offence might abound. See Sin Universal. Ge.6.5.

21 That as sin hath reigned See Sin's Penalty, Ge 2.17. 7 For scarcely for a righteous unto death, even so might grace Ps.84.11, God's Grace. our Lord.

CHAPTER 6

raion in us.

WHAT shall we say then? p.p.ch.3.5. Shall we continue in sin, p.p.v.15. 2 God forbid. How shall we, p.p.ch.3.4.

10 For if, when we were ene that are dead to sin, live any Dead to Sin, v.7.

gus Christ were baptized into Baptism (2), 1 Co.12.13.

also joy in God through our 4 Therefore we are buried Lord Je'sus Christ, by whom with him by baptism into p.p.Col.2.12. we have now received the death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the Ac.2.24, Resurrection (7). 12 Wherefore, as by one man glory of the Father, even so we p.p.Jn.11.40. sin entered into the world, and also should walk in newness of Believers' Walk, ch. 8.1.

together in the likeness of his ch.7.4, Union with Christ. 13 (For until the law sin was death, we shall be also in the See Spir. Resurrection

6 Knowing this, that our old Old Life, Ep.4.22. 14 Nevertheless death reigned man is crucified with him, that Dying with Christ, ch. 3.6. from Ad'am to Mo'ses, even over the body of sin might be de-them that had not sinned after stroyed, that henceforth we

Digitized by GOC

p.p.1 Co.15.45.

p.p.Is.53.11: Mt.20.28.

2 By whom also we have ac abundance of grade shall reign Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings.

[ch.10.13 Ge.15.6, Justification, [ch.9.38

[He5a

ch.2.4, Riches of Grace.

p.p.Ga.5.13; 1 Pe.2.16.

See Dying with Christ, v.

Pa.40.3, New Man, ch.7.6.

Fee 37 10.

See Spir. Bondage, Pr.5.22.

.p.1 Pe_3.18.

.2, Dead to Sin, v.11. from sin. 8 Now if we be dead with Christ our Lord. .p.v.6.

ee Spir. Life, De.8.3. Christ, we believe that we shall .p.Jn.14.19; 2 Co.4.10. also live with him: 9 Knowing that Christ being No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 12 The law is holy. h.1.4, Resurrection (8) [ch.10.9. .p.He.7.16; Re.1.18. ee Death Vanquished

raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

K NOW ye not, brethren, (for Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. minion over him. Is.25.8.

10 For in that he died, he the law,) how that the law hath died unto sin once: but in that dominion over a man as long as he liveth, he liveth unto God. he liveth? 11 Likewise reckon ye also 2 For the woman which hath vourselves to be dead indeed an husband is bound by the law

.p.2 Co.5.15. .2. Dead to Sin. Ga.2.20. De.8.3, Spir. Life, ch.8.10. in.1.4. Christ the Life. s.1.16, Sin Forbidden, [1 Co.15.34.

through Je'sus Christ our Lord. liveth; but if the husband be 12 Let not sin therefore reign dead, she is loosed from the law in your mortal body, that ye of her husband. Jb.4.19, Mortality. p.p.Ps.19.13; 119.133. Pr.16.32, Self-control (1), should obey it in the lusts 3 So then if, while her husthereof. [1 Co.6.12, 13 Neither yield ye your mem-another man, she shall be called Pr.1.10, Resist Temptation, Ep.6.13.

ch.1.18, Unrighteousness, [2 Th.2.10. Mt.6.10, Submission (2), [Ja.4.7. Eze.37.10, Spir. Resurrecand your members as instru-ried to another man. [tion. ments of righteousness unto 4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye p.p.ch.12.1. God. 14 For sin shall not have do-law by the body of Christ; that minion over you: for ye are ye should be married to another, Union with Christ, 1 Co.6.15. not under the law, but under sven to him who is raised from the law, but under sven to him who is raised from the law, Barry exting (8). See Spir. Liberty, Jn.8.32. D.D.Ga.3.24.

grace. p.p.v.1; 2 Co.7.1. 15 What then? shall we sin, forth fruit unto God. p.p.Tit.2.12. ls.1.16, Sin Forbidden. bid.

Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage, [ch.7.23. ye yield yourselves servants to fruit unto death. Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. obey, his servants ye are to 6 But now we are delivered Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). whom ye obey; whether of sin from the law, that being dead Or, being dead to that See Righteousness (4), unto death, or of obedience un-wherein we were held; that we Da.4.27 to righteousness? 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving. See Returning to God, [1 K.8.48. ye were the servants of sin, but the letter.

See Doers, Mt.7.21. See Spir. Receptivity, [Mt.13.23. ye have obeyed from the heart 7 What shall we say then? Is delivered you. De.32.2, Good Doctrine. Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty, ch.8.2. See God's Servants, [1 K.18.36. sin, ye became the servants of except the law had said, Thou righteousness. shalt not covet.

p.p.ch.3.5. See Yielding to Temptation, Mt.5.28, Impurity, Ep.4.19. Esr.9.11, Filthiness, Ep.5.4.

to uncleanness and to iniquity sin was dead.

unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to law once: but when the com-Jb.15.16, Iniquity. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). righteousness unto holiness. mandment came, sin revived, 20 For when ye were the and I died.

See Spir. Bondage, Pr.5.22.

Ps.1.3, Spir. Fruit (2),

p.p.Ge.6.5.

from righteousness. See Sin's Pruit, Ho.10.13. See Wicked Ashamed, [Ps.25.3. Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked, 21 What fruit had ye then in found to be unto death. those things whereof ye are 11 For sin, taking occasion occasion now ashamed? for the end of by the commandment, deceived Sin Deceptive, Ep. 4.22. [2 Co.11.15. those things is death. See Spir. Liberty, Jn.8.32, 1 K.18.36, God's Servants.

22 But now being made free 12 Wherefore the law is holy, Ps. 19.7, Law Perfect, v.14. from sin, and become servants and the commandment holy, De.6.6, Commandments. [He.12.11. to God, ye have your fruit unto and just, and good.

Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), holiness, and the end everlast[1 Th.6.19.]

Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin, ing life. Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin. | Ing lite. | 23 For the wages of sin is God forbid. But sin, that it |

7 For he that is dead is freed death; but the gift of God is Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. eternal life through Jē'sus Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, ch.8.6.

Charles I and Jack Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, ch.8.32. Jn.1.4, Christ the Life.

unto sin, but alive unto God to her husband so long as he Ge.2.24, Marriage (2),

band liveth, she be married to

bers as instruments of unrighten an adulteress: but if her huseus. Ex.20.14, Adultery, 1 Co.6.9. eousness unto sin: but yield band be dead, she is free from yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, adulteress, though she be mar-

the dead, that we should bring because we are not under the 5 For when we were in the law, but under grace? God for-flesh, the motions of sins, which v.18. The Flesh. were by the law, did work in ch.1.26, Evil Passions 16 Know ye not, that to whom our members to bring forth De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

should serve in newness of Ex.23.25, Serve God. 17 But God be thanked, that spirit, and not in the oldness of Ps. 40.3, New Man, 2 Co. 5.17. See Formalism (1), Is.1.13. that form of doctrine which was the law sin? God forbid. Nay, See Law Perfect, Ps. 19.7. I had not known sin, but by the p.p.ch.3.20. 18 Being then made free from law: for I had not known lust, Or, concupiecence.

19 I speak after the manner 8 But sin, taking occasion by p.p.ch.4.15. of men because of the infirmity the commandment, wrought in of your flesh: for as ye have me all manner of concupis- Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. yielded your members servants cence. For without the law p.p.1 Co.15.56.

> which was ordained to life, I De. 32.47, Life (4). me, and by it slew me.

p.p.Ru.1.13; 1 S.25.39. also are become dead to the p.p.Ga.2.19; 5.18.

> ch.1.4, Resurrection (8). Mt.3.8, Fruitfulness [2 Co.9.10. [Ga.5.24. Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. [ch.6.2.

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1).

L. Jik

165

servants of sin, ye were free 10 And the commandment,

p.p.ch.5.20,21.

Ps.19.7.Law Perfect.1Ti.1.8. See Carnality, Ex.16.3. 1 K.21.20, Sold under Sin. Gr. know not.

Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage. Pr.5.22, Spn. Ps.101.3, Sin Despised, [2 Pe.2.7. do I.

The Flesh, v.25.

Lu.13.11, Helplessness,

p.p.Ps.19.12.

Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, [2 Co.3.3.

Spir. Warfare, 2 Co.10.4. Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage, Ex.16.3, Carnality, ch.8.5. See Sin's Misery, ch.2.9. Or, from this body of death. See Corruption (2), Ge.6.12. p.p.1 Co.15.57. See Salvation (2), Lu.1.69.

v.18, The Flesh, ch.8.8.

A.D.60.

Is.50.9, No Condemnation See Union with Christ ch.7.4. ch.6.4, Believers' Walk, [2 Co.5.7. p.p.Mt.11.29; Ga.2.19.

Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty, v.21. p.p.ch.5.21.

p.p.He.7.18. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1). sin in the flesh:

death in me by that which is but after the Spirit. good; that sin by the command- 5 For they that are after the sinful.

is spiritual: but I am carnal, Spirit.

sold under sin.

not: for what I would, that do minded is life and peace.

would not, I consent unto the neither indeed can be. law that it is good.

17 Now then it is no more I flesh cannot please God. that do it, but sin that dwelleth 9 But ye are not in the flesh,

is present with me; but *how* his.

I do not: but the evil which I righteousness. would not, that I do.

but sin that dwelleth in me.

present with me.

22 For I delight in the law of God after the inward man:

23 But I see another law in my to live after the flesh. members, warring against the 13 For if ye live after the ch.7.18, The Flesh, Ga.5.17. law of my mind, and bringing flesh, ye shall die: but if ye me into captivity to the law of through the Spirit de mortify Mt.5.29, Mortify the Flesh. sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! live. who shall deliver me from the 14 For as many as are led by body of this death?

25 I thank God through Je'sus sons of God. the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8

Who are free from condemnation. 5, 13 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6, 14 what good of the Spirit, 17 and what of being God's children. 31 The Christian's hope.

which are in Christ Je'sus, who be also glorified together. walk not after the flesh, but 18 For I reckon that the sufafter the Spirit.

life in Christ Je'sus hath made the glory which shall be reme free from the law of sin vealed in us. and death.

the flesh, God sending his own sons of God. Son in the likeness of sinful 20 For the creature was made p.p.Ge.3.19. Is.7.14, Incarnation, Ph.2.7. flesh, and for sin, condemned subject to vanity, not willingly,

See Righteousness (3), 4 That the righteousness of subjected the control that the law might be fulfilled in 21 Because the creature itself

might appear sin, working us, who walk not after the flesh, See Believers' Walk. v.1.

ment might become exceeding flesh do mind the things of the Ex.16.3, Carnellty. Ga.5.13. flesh; but they that are after 14 For we know that the law the Spirit the things of the De.S.3, Spir. Life.

6 For to be carnally minded Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. Ja.1.15. 15 For that which I do I allow is death; but to be spiritually Spir. Mind. 1 Co.2.16. De.3247, Life (4).

I not; but what I hate, that do I.

7 Because the carnal mind is Or, the minding of the feed do I.

enmity against God: for it is ch.1.28, Carnal Mind. 16 If then I do that which I not subject to the law of God,

but in the Spirit, if so be that 18 For I know that in me the Spirit of God dwell in you. Esc. 36.27. "Spirit" Indwell-(that is, in my flesh,) dwell-Now if any man have not the eth no good thing: for to will Spirit of Christ, he is none of p.p.1 Pc.1.11.

to perform that which is good 10 And if Christ be in you, the Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ. I find not. | Dody is dead because of sin; See Dead to Sin. ch. 2.20. 19 For the good that I would but the Spirit is life because of De.8.3, Spir. Life, 2 Co.4.11.

20 Now if I do that I would that raised up Je'sus from the See Resurrection (8), ch.1.4. not, it is no more I that do it, dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead Jn.6.63, "Spirit" Quicken 21 I find then a law, that, shall also quicken your mortal when I would do good, evil is bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we p.p.1 Co.6.19,20; 1 Pe.4.2. are debtors, not to the flesh,

the deeds of the body, ye shall

the Spirit of God, they are the

Christ our Lord. So then with 15 For ye have not received the mind I myself serve the the spirit of bondage again to law of God; but with the flesh fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Ab ba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth Holy Spirit (7), Ga.46. witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs THERE is therefore now with Christ; if so be that we Ac.5.41. Suffering for Christ. no condemnation to them suffer with him, that we may

ferings of this present time are 2 For the law of the Spirit of not worthy to be compared with

19 For the earnest expecta-3 For what the law could not tion of the creature waiteth p.p.2 Pe.3.13. do, in that it was weak through for the manifestation of the

but by reason of him who hath

Ps.4.8, Peace (1), ch.14.17.

Ep.4.17. De.9.24, Rebellion (1). Ge.3.11, Disobedience (2). 8 So then they that are in the ch.7.18, The Flesh, v.13. [Nu.11.1

11 But if the Spirit of him p.p.ch.6.4; 1 Co.6.14.

[eth, 2 Co.3.6. Ezc.37.10, Spir. Resurrec-[tion, ch.11.15. See Mortality, Jb.4.19.

(ch.13.14

De.32.47, Life (4). Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides,

Ho.1.10, Sons of God. [2 Co.6.18.

p.p.2 Ti.1.7. See Fearlessness, Jb.5.21. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, [2 Co.6.18. 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father, [1 Pe.1.17.

Mt.5.9, Children of God, v.21. ch.4.13, Spir. Heirs, Ga.3.29. Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation-[ahips, ch.9.26. Mt.5.12, Reward (2), 2 Ti.2.12 Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified.

Ps.73.24, Eternal Glory, [2 Co.4.17. See Reward, Ge.15 See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

[Ph.3.21.

Ho.1.10, Sons of God.

Corruption (2), Ge.6.12. 2.7, Spir. Liberty, [2 Co.3.17. 5.9, Children of God, [ch.9.26.

every creature. 4.22, Pain, Re.16.10. Je.12.11.

.2 Co.1.22; 5.5.

.Ga.5.5.

4.18, Spir. Hope, ch.15.4. .He.11.1.

e Expectation (1),Ps.62.5.

Γh.1.4, Patience (2).

e Divine Helper, Is.50.9. p.8.9, Man's Ignorance. e.4.26, Prayer (1), Re.5.8. ee "Spirit" Promised,

Zec. 12.10. p.Ep.6.18.

Chr.28.9, "Searcher."

ee Christ's Intercession, [Is.53.12.

b.19.25, Knowledge (6), [2 Co.5.1. b.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [2 Co.4.17.

See Love Enjoined, De.6.5. Co.1.26, Christian Calling. s.42.9, Foreknowledge, [ch.11.2.

Christlikeness, 1 Co.15.49. o.p.Col.1.18; He.1.6. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren,

[He.2.11.

who can be against us?

Jb.11.18, Security.

See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. See Blessings (2), De.28.2.

Ge.15.6, Justification.

Is.50.9, No Condemnation, [1 Jn.3.21. Is.53.12, Christ's Death, ch.1.4, Resurrection (8). Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Is.53.12, Christ's Interces [sion, He.7.25.

Jn.13.1, Christ's Love, [2 Co.5.14. De.4.30, Tribulation. Ps.7.1, Persecution (5).

of God. 22 For we know that the 37 Nay, in all these things travaileth in pain together un-through him that loved us. til now. 23 And not only they, but neither death, nor life, nor an-p.p.2 Ti.1.12.

firstfruits of the Spirit, even ers, nor things present, nor we ourselves groan within our-things to come, selves, waiting for the adoption, 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor to wit, the redemption of our any other creature, shall be able body. 24 For we are saved by hope: God, which is in Christ Je'sus p.p.Jn.10.28. but hope that is seen is not our Lord. hope: for what a man seeth,

why doth he yet hope for? 25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it. 26 Likewise the Spirit also

know not what we should pray ing me witness in the Holy for as we ought: but the Spirit Ghost, itself maketh intercession for 2 That I have great heavi-Exr.9.3, Solicitude (3). us with groanings which can-ness and continual sorrow in not be uttered.

27 And he that searcheth the 3 For I could wish that myself p.p.Ex.32.32.

God.

his purpose.

See Justification, Ge.15.6.
See Bternal Glory, Pa.73.24.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: which are of Ig'ra-el:
and whom he called, them he
also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.
31 What shall we then say to
31 What shall we then say to
32 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: which are of Ig'ra-el;
7 Neither, because they are
they all children: but, In I'gaac
they all children: but, In I'gaac
See Isaac, Ge.21.12.

Son, but delivered him up for us the children of the promise are p.p.Ga.3.29. Jn.3.16,God's Gift, 2 Co.9.15. all, how shall he not with him counted for the seed. also freely give us all things? | 9 For this is the word of

> is God that justifieth. 34 Who is he that condemn- 10 And not only this; but eth? It is Christ that died, when Re-bec'ca also had con- Ge.24.15, Rebekah. yea rather, that is risen again, ceived by one, even by our fa-

who is even at the right hand ther I'saac; of God, who also maketh inter- 11 (For the children being p.p.Ep.1.4. cession for us.

the love of Christ? shall tribu-purpose of God according to lation, or distress, or persecu-election might stand, not of tion, or famine, or nakedness, works, but of him that callor peril, or sword? eth;)

also shall be delivered from the 36 As it is written, For thy See For Christ's Sake, [Mt.5.11. also shall be delivered from the sake we are killed all the day p.p.Ps.44.22. [Mt.5.11. bondage of corruption into the sake we are killed all the day Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ, [2 Co.1.7.

ch.6.6, Dying with Christ, for the slaughter. whole creation groaneth and we are more than conquerors Ps.44.5. Spir. Victory, [2 Co.2.14. through him that loved us. See Christ's Love, v.35. 38 For I am persuaded, that Col.2.2, Assurance.

ourselves also, which have the gels, nor principalities, nor pow-p.p.Ep.6.12.

to separate us from the love of See God's Love, Jn.3.16.

CHAPTER 9 Poul's sorrow for the Jens. 7 All A.D.60.
Abraham's seed were not the children of the promise. 25 The calling of the Gentiles, and rejection of the Jens, forstold.

SAY the truth in Christ, I lie Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. helpeth our infirmities: for we I not, my conscience also bear- Ac.24.16, Conscience (2)

my heart.

hearts knoweth what is the were accursed from Christ for mind of the Spirit, because he my brethren, my kinsmen acmaketh intercession for the cording to the flesh:

saints according to the will of 4 Who are Igra-el-ites; to Ex.6.7, Israel (2).

whom pertaineth the adoption, De.14.2, Spir. Adoption. 28 And we know that all and the glory, and the cove-things work together for good nants, and the giving of the See Decalogue, Ex.20.1. to them that love God, to them law, and the service of God, See God's Promises, 1 K.8.56. who are the called according to and the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and 29 For whom he did fore-of whom as concerning the flesh See Incarnation, Is.7.14. know, he also did predestinate Christ came, who is over all, Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion. to be conformed to the image God blessed for ever. A-men. Mt. 16.16, Christ Divine (2), of his Son that he might be the

of his Son, that he might be the 6 Not as though the word of firstborn among many brethren. God hath taken none effect. See God's Word Sure.

Nu. 14.8, Confidence in God. these things? If God be for us, 8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are 32 He that spared not his own not the children of God: but Mt. 5.9, Children of God.

33 Who shall lay any thing to promise, At this time will I Mt.24.22, The Elect, 2Ti. 2.10. the charge of God's elect? It come, and Sā'rah shall have a Ge.11.29, Sarah, He.11.11. son.

not yet born, neither having 35 Who shall separate us from done any good or evil, that the

See Messianic Prophecies, [Ge.3.15.

See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2.

Ge.16.11, Births Foretold.

Ge.17.19, Isaac.

See Subjection, Ge.25.23. Ge.25.25, Esau, He.11.20. p.p.De.32.4. See God's Righteousness Esr.9.15. De.4.31, Mercy (1). p.p.Ps.115.3. De.9.5, Unmerited Favors, [Tit.3.5. p.p.Ex.9.16; Pr.16.4. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. See God's Name, Ex.9.16. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. p.p.Ex.4.21; Jn.12.40. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. Or, answerest again, or, [disputest with God] Jb.9.3. Striving with God. See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. Is.29.16, Clay. See God Exalts, Ge.45.8. p.p.2 Ti.2.20. p.p.1 Th.5.9; 1 Pe.2.8. See God's Power, 1 Chr. 29.12.

ch.2.4, Riches of Grace, [Ep.1.7.

De.7.6. Chosen Ones.

p.p.2 Ti.2.20.

Is.45.22, Universal Call. Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2), [ch.15.9.

p.p.Ho.1.10.

Mt.5.9, Children of God, [Ga.3,26. Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation-[ships, ch.16.13. 2 K.19.2, Isaiah. See Israel (2), Is.10.22.

Is.1.9, Remnant, ch.11.5.

elder shall serve the younger. and cut it short in righteous have I loved, but E'sau have the Lord make upon the earth. I hated.

God? God forbid. 15 For he saith to Mo'ses, I like unto Gō-mor'rha. will have mercy, and I will That the Gen'tiles, which fol- See Gentiles (2). Ac. 18.45.

will have compassion. 16 So then it is not of him even the righteousness which that willeth, nor of him that is of faith. runneth, but of God that shew- 31 But Is ra-el, which followed See Formalism (1). Is.1.11 eth mercy.

to Phā'raōh, Even for this same righteousness.

purpose have I raised thee up, 32 Wherefore? Because they that I might shew my power in sought it not by faith, but as it See Unbelief (1). Ge. 17.17. thee, and that my name might were by the works of the law. Mt.7.22, Works Insuffice be declared throughout all the For they stumbled at that stum- Is.8.14, Rock of Offence.

earth.

on whom he will have mercy, lay in Si'on a stumblingstone eth. 19 Thou wilt say then unto not be ashamed. me, Why doth he yet find

20 Nay but, 0 man, who art thou that repliest against God?

DRETHREN, my heart's description of the Chards.

Jan. 17.2.

Jan. 17.2.

Ps. 119.53, Solicitude (1). Shall the thing formed say to Is ra-el is, that they might be Mt.18.11, Zeal for Souls. [ch.11.14] thou made me thus? 21 Hath not the potter power they have a zeal of God, but See Fanaticism. Ac.7.57.

our? 22 What if God, willing to righteousness, have not sub-shew his wrath, and to make mitted themselves unto the Exr. 9.15, God's Righteousness (1). his power known, endured with righteousness of God.

known the riches of his glory 5 For Mo'ses describeth the on the vessels of mercy, which righteousness which is of the he had afore prepared unto law, That the man which doeth See Statutes, Le.18.5. glory, but also of the Gen'tiles?

See Spir. Adoption, Ho.2.23. I will call them my people, which were not my people; from above:)
and her beloved, which was 7 Or, Who shall descend into not beloved. 26 And it shall come to pass, Christ again from the dead.)

that in the place where it was 8 But what saith it? said unto them, Ye are not my word is nigh thee, even in thy De.6.6, "Word" in Heart people; there shall they be mouth, and in thy heart: that Mt.3.1, Preaching. called the children of the liv-is, the word of faith, which we ing God.

27 E-sā'ias also crieth concern- 9 That if thou shalt confess ing Is'ra-el, Though the number with thy mouth the Lord Je'sus, of the children of Is ra-el be as and shalt believe in thine heart the sand of the sea, a remnant that God hath raised him from shall be saved:

12 It was said unto her, The 28 For he will finish the work, See Completion, Zec.4.9. 13 As it is written, Jā'cob ness: because a short work will 29 And as E-sā ias said before, 14 What shall we say then? Except the Lord of Sab'a-oth

Is there unrighteousness with had left us a seed, we had been as Sod'o-ma, and been made See Sodom (2), Is.1.9. will have mercy on whom I 30 What shall we say then?

Ex.3.7, Divine Compassion, have compassion on whom I lowed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, Ge.15.6, Justification

> after the law of righteousness, p.p.Ph.3.9. 17 For the scripture saith un-hath not attained to the law of

blingstone; 18 Therefore hath he mercy 33 As it is written, Behold, I and whom he will he harden-land rock of offence: and who-Ja.3.15, Faith (6). ch.10.9. soever believeth on him shall Ps.119.6, Not Ashan

CHAPTER 10 fault? For who hath resisted Paul's prayer for Israel. 11 Salvation open to Jews and Gentiles.

2 For I bear them record that Mk.1.45, Unwise Zeal.

over the clay, of the same lump not according to knowledge. Mk.2.24, Legalism. Ga to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishon-God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own Jb.32.1, Self-righteous-

Nu.14.18, Long-suffering (1), much long-suffering the vessels [1 Pe.3.20] of wrath fitted to destruction: law for righteousness to every 23 And that he might make one that believeth.

> those things shall live by them. De.32.47, Life (4). Ga.3.12 24 Even us, whom he hath 6 But the righteousness which called, not of the Jews only, is of faith speaketh on this Hab.2.4. Faith (3). out also of the Gen'tiles? wise, Say not in thine heart, p.p.De.30.12.
>
> 25 As he saith also in O'see, Who shall ascend into heaven?

> > the deep? (that is, to bring up

preach; the dead, thou shalt be saved.

11 Ca.6.11

[ch.1: 5 [1 Ca 1.25

Ph.1.33 Or, confounded.

A.D.60.

Mk.2.24, Legalism, Ga.1.14 ED.LE.

[1 Cal.X.

See Justification, Ge.15.6.

[Col.3.16. Mt.10.32, Confess Christ, [Pb.211 Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Jn.3.15, Faith (6), 2 Ti.3.15 ch.1.4, Resurrection (8), [1 Co.15.4 Mt.10.22, Salvation (3).

[1 Co.j.zl

See Faith (3), Hab.2.4.

Mt.21.22, Faith (8), Col.1.23. See Believers, Jn.2.22.

Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed.

Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1), [Ga.2.6, ch.2.4, Riches of Grace. Is.45.22, Universal Call,

Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2).

See Prayer Enjoined, [1 Chr.16.11.

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4), [1 Ti.2.4.

See Go Preach, Mt.10.7. Ps.2.8, Missions, Re.14.6. Nu.16.28, God's Messengers.

Lu.17.5, Faith (1), ch.14.23. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1).

p.p.Ps.19.4.

See Gospel Universal

p.p.De.32.21.

See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45.

p.p.Is.65.1.

See Divine Call(1), Je.35.15 Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings, [2 Co.5.20. See Robellion (1), Is.65.2. Ps.81.11, Call Refused.

A.D.60.

p.p.1 S.12.22; Je.31.37. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7. Ac.7.58, Paul.

people which he foreknew the branches.

[1 Pe.1.2]

1 K.17.1, Elijah.

Wot ye not what the scripture saith of E-li'as? how he branches be broken off, and See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45.

maketh intercession to God thou, being a wild olive tree, Jud.9.9, Olive-trees, Re.11.4. against Is'ra-el, saying, wert graffed in among them, p.p.Ep.2.12.
See Persecution(1),1 K.19.2. 3 Lord, they have killed thy and with them partakest of the

believeth unto righteousness; thine altars; and I am left and with the mouth confession alone, and they seek my life. is made unto salvation. 11 For the scripture saith, of God unto him? I have re-

shall not be ashamed. 12 For there is no difference the knee to the image of

between the Jew and the Bā'al. Greek: for the same Lord over 5 Even so then at this pres-

1 Ti.2.4. on him. 13 For whosoever shall call grace.

upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. 14 How then shall they call grace is no more grace. But if on him in whom they have not it be of works, then is it no

believed? and how shall they more grace: otherwise work is believe in him of whom they no more work.
have not heard? and how shall 7 What then? Igra-el hath p.p.ch.10.3. they hear without a preacher? not obtained that which he

except they be sent? as it is hath obtained it, and the rest

our report?

word of God. 18 But I say, Have they not 10 Let their eyes be dark-Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. heard? Yes verily, their sound ened, that they may not see, went into all the earth, and and bow down their back [Mt.24.14. their words unto the ends of alway.

the world. 19 But I say, Did not Is ra-el stumbled that they should fall? p.p. Eze. 18.23; 33.11. know? First Mo'ses saith, I will God forbid: but rather through

provoke you to jealousy by their fall salvation is come unto them that are no people, and the Gen'tiles, for to provoke by a foolish nation I will anger them to jealousy. you. 20 But E-ga'ias is very bold, the riches of the world, and the and saith, I was found of them diminishing of them the riches Or, decay, or, loss.

that sought me not; I was made of the Gen'tiles; how much See Spir. Riches (2),1 Co.1.5. manifest unto them that asked more their fulness? not after me:

forth my hands unto a disobedi-nify mine office: ent and gainsaying people.

CHAPTER 11

SAY then, Hath God cast world, what shall the receiving away his people? God for of them be, but life from the Esc. 37.10, Spir Resurrection, Ep. 2.1. bid. For I also am an Isra-el-dead? the tribe of Ben'ja-min.

10 For with the heart man prophets, and digged down p.p.1 K.19.10.

4 But what saith the answer

Whosoever believeth on him served to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed See Fidelity (2), 1 K.19.18. Nu.22.41, Beal.

all is rich unto all that call up-|ent time also there is a remnant | Is.1.9, Remnant. according to the election of See The Elect, Mt.24.22.

6 And if by grace, then is it Ac.15.11, Grace (3), Ep.2.5.

no more of works: otherwise Mt.7.22, Works Insufficient,

15 And how shall they preach, seeketh for; but the election

Nu.16.28, God's Messengers.

p.p.Is.52.7.

written, How beautiful are the were blinded

See Preaching Christ, Ac. 4.2.

feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

Is. 40.9, Good Tidings.

See Unbelief (2), Is.53.1.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.34.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.35.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.36.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.36.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.36.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.36.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.37.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.37.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.37.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.38.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.38.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.38.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected, Mt.8.39.

See Christ Rejected M

9 And Dā'vid saith, Let their See Imprecations, Ps.69.22. 17 So then faith cometh by table be made a snare, and a hearing, and hearing by the trap, and a stumbling block, and See Recompense (1), [is.59.18. a recompence unto them:

11 I say then. Have they

12 Now if the fall of them be

p.p.Is.2.2; Zec.2.11. not after me.

13 For I speak to you Gen'21 But to Ig'ra-el he saith, tiles, inasmuch as I am the ch.1.1, Paul's Apostleship All day long I have stretched apostle of the Gen'tiles, I mag-14 If by any means I may

provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might Mt.18.11, Zeal for Souls. A remnant of Israel saved by grace.
7. The blindness of the rest propheried of. 17 The Gentiles may not boast against them.

which are my flesh, and might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the them be the reconciling of the See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6.

ite, of the seed of A bra-ham, of 16 For if the firstfruit be Ex.22.29, First-fruits. [ch.16.5. the tribe of Ben'ja-min.

2 God hath not cast away his and if the root be holy, so are

[1 Co.9.1.

[1 Ca.216

Ps.10.3, Boasting.

p.p.Jn.4.22.

De.32.20, Unbelief (3) Î2 Th.2.12. Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Mi.6.8, Humility (2), ch.12.3. De.10.12, Fear God, 1 Pe.1.17.

De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

Ps.25.8, God's Goodness. p.p.Nu.14.18; Jos.23.15.

p.p.1 Co.15.2; He.3.6. Jb.17.9, Perseverance. See Castaways, Mt.22.13. Le.26.17, Reprobation.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15. See Divine Ability, ch.4.21.

1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). p.p.ch.16.25. Pr. 3.7, Conceit. Is. 6.10, Blindness (4). Is. 59.10, Spir. Blindness. Ac. 10.45, Gentiles (2). See Salvation (4), Lu. 3.6. See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

2 S.5.7, Zion, He.12.22. Jb.19.25, Redeemer. See Saviour, Lu.2.11.

Je.31.31, New Covenant [He.8.8. See Remission of Sin, [Mt.26.28, away their sins.

p.p.ch.5.10. Mt.24.22. The Elect. p.p.De.9.5.

See Immutability, Nu.23.19.

Or, obeyed God. See Mercy (1), De.4.31. See Unbelief (3), De.32.20.

Or, obeyed. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy.

Or, shut them all up to-

Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom

tree

18 Boast not against the 34 For who hath known the Jb.5.9, God Unsearchable thou bearest not the root, but been his counsellor?

the root th**e**e. I might be graffed in.

minded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the

he also spare not thee. 22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on BESEECH you therefore, De. 4.31, Mercy (1).

BESEECH you therefore, De. 4.31, Mercy (1).

BESEECH you therefore, De. 4.31, Mercy (1).

BESEECH you therefore, De. 4.31, Mercy (1).

otherwise thou also shalt be reasonable service. cut off.

the olive tree which is wild by 3 For I say, through the grace Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

own olive tree? 25 For I would not, brethren, of faith. that ye should be ignorant of 4 For as we have many memthis mystery, lest ye should be bers in one body, and all memwise in your own conceits; that bers have not the same office:

Gĕn'tiles be come in.

godliness from Jā'cob:

unto them, when I shall take our ministering: or he that See Christian Teachers

29 For the gifts and calling of fulness. God are without repentance.

30 For as ye in times past ulation. Abhor that which is pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. have not believed God, yet have evil; cleave to that which is jb.28.28, Shun Evil, 1 Co.104. now obtained mercy through good. their unbelief:

your mercy they also may ob-other; tain mercy

them all in unbelief, that he Lord;
might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches in tribulation; continuing in tribulation; continuing inin t [gether. them all in unbelief, that he Lord; might have mercy upon all.

[ch.16.27. both of the wisdom and knowl-stant in prayer; 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. | edge of God! how unsearchable | 13 Distributing to the neces

See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2 root and fatness of the olive are his judgments, and his Ps.18.30, Divine Ways. ways past finding out!

branches. But if thou boast, mind of the Lord? or who hath

19 Thou wilt say then, The him, and it shall be recombranches were broken off, that pensed unto him again?

36 For of him, and through Ge.1.1, Creater (1). 20 Well; because of unbelief him, and to him, are all things: p.p.1 Co.8.6; 11.12. they were broken off, and thou to whom be glory for ever. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God standest by faith. Be not high- A-men'.

CHAPTER 12

natural branches, take heed lest Holiness enjoined. 9 Sundry practical duties recommended.

them which fell, severity; but God, that ye present your bodies see Mortify the Flesh. continue in his goodness: able unto God, which is your SeeSelf-sacrifice(1). Mt. 16.25 otherwise thou also shalt be recorded.

2 And be not conformed to 23 And they also, if they abide this world: but be ye trans- Unworldliness, 1 Co.7.31. not still in unbelief, shall be formed by the renewing of your Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1). [Col.3.2] graffed in: for God is able to mind, that ye may prove what ps.51.10, Spir. Rengraff them in again. 24 For if thou wert cut out of and perfect, will of God.

nature, and wert graffed con-given unto me, to every man trary to nature into a good olive that is among you, not to think See Self-exaltation, Pr.17.19. tree: how much more shall of himself more highly than he Mi.6.8, Humility (2), Ph.2.5 these, which be the natural ought to think; but to think Ps.48.9, Wise Thoughts. branches, be graffed into their soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure

blindness in part is happened to 5 So we, being many, are one Church, Body of Christ is ra-el, until the fulness of the body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

Gen'tiles de come in.

26 And so all Is'ra-el shall be 6 Having then gifts differing Mt.25.15, Gifts Differ, [1 Co.124] saved: as it is written, There according to the grace that is Ps.84.11, God's Grace. shall come out of Si'on the De-given to us, whether prophecy, Ps.54.11, God's Grace. liverer, and shall turn away un-let us prophesy according to See Prophets (5), Ac.11.2. godliness from Jā'cob: the proportion of faith;
27 For this is my covenant 7 Or ministry, let us wait on

teacheth, on teaching;

28 As concerning the gospel, 8 Or he that exhorteth, on Lu.3.18, Exhortations. 28 As concerning the gospet, 5 C. 115 they are enemies for your exhortation: he that giveth, let De.16.17, Giving (2). sakes: but as touching the elec-him do it with simplicity; he tion, they are beloved for the that ruleth, with diligence; he De.17.16, Rulers' Duty. fathers' sakes.

that sheweth mercy, with cheer-Pr.15.13, Cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissim-De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2), 30 For as ye in times past ulation. Abhor that which is

10 Be kindly affectioned one Kindness (1), 1 Co.13.4. 31 Even so have these also to another with brotherly love; See Spir. Brethren, Mt.23.6 now not believed, that through in honour preferring one an-

11 Not slothful in business: 32 For God hath concluded fervent in spirit; serving the

35 Or who hath first given to p.p.Jb.35.7.

Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). Le.1.4, Acceptable Offer-[ings, Ph.Lif. Ps.40.8, God's Will, Ep.6.6.

1 Th.5.6, Soberness.

p.p.1 Co.12.7; Ep.4.7.

1 Co.12.27. Unity (1), 1 Co.10.17.

[ch.139 Ps.101.3, Sin Despised.

Ge.2.15, Industry (1). Pr.18.9, Slothfulness, [2 Tb.3.11. Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. [1 Co.14.12

1Chr.16.11. Prayer Enjoined

= 15.14. Benevolence (1), c. 15.14, Benevolence (1), SITY OF SAIR (1), 1 (1), 2 (1), 2 (2), 3 (2), 4 (2),

Co.1.10, Unity (2).

i.6.8, Humility (2).

.3.7, Conceit, 1 Co.8.2

k.9.50, Peace (7,7, c. 10.4, Peaceableness, [Tit.1.6. ≈ Avenger, Nu.35.19.

x.23.5, Good for Evil (2), thou shal [1 Th.5.15. his head. p.Pr.25.22; 1 Pe.2.21,23.

p.1 Pe.3.9.

.D.60. x.22.28, Honor Rulers, {1 Pe.2.17.

r. ordered.

or. 17.12, Rebellion (3), [Jude 8. x.18.20, Ordinances.

.p.2 S.23.3.

s.34.14, Do Good, Ga.6.10.

r. 16.15, King's Favor.

.p.1 Ti.1.9.

7.16.14, King's Wrath. s.34.16, Evildoers (1). .p.v.1.

Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), [1 Co.8.7.

Chr.17.11, Tribute.

.p.Lu.20.25.

K.4.7, Debts.

our to whom honour.

pitality.

14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not commit adultery, Thou shalt not Ex.20.14, Adultery.

15 Rejoice with them that do not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Ex.20.13, Murder (1).

Thou shalt not bear false with them the shall not steal them. rejoice, and weep with them Thou shalt not bear false witter. 20.15, Theft Forbidden, that weep. | 1 Pe.4.15 | Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden, the control of the

your own conceits.

Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors, [ch.15.2].

19.36, Honesty, ch.13.8.

10. Take thought for [things honourable] [things honourable

k.9.50, Peace (7), ch.14.19. as lieth in you, live peaceably time, that now it is high time See Accepted Time, 2 Co.6.2. with all men.

not yourselves, but rather give when we believed.

place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will
day is at hand: let us therefore ls.21.12.Spir.Darwn.2Pe.1.19.
20 Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing 13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day: not in rioting and let with the repair of the works of darkness.

| 12 The night is lar spent, the rught, 1 10.0.0. |
| 12 In enight is lar spent, the rught, 1 10.0.0. |
| 13 Let us therefore ls.21.12.Spir.Darwn.2Pe.1.19. |
| 14 Let us walk honestly, as in the day: not in rioting and let with the day: not in rioting and let with the large coals of five on the day: not in rioting and let with the large coals of five on the day: not in rioting and let with the large coals of five on the day: not in rioting and let with the large coals of five on the day: not in rioting and let with the large coals of five on the large coals of the works of darkness, large coals of large coals of large coals of large coals of the works of darkness, large coals of large coals thou shalt heap coals of fire on the day; not in rioting and

> but overcome evil with good. and envying. CHAPTER 13

Of subjection to magistrates. 8 Love contains the whole law, etc. ET every soul be subject fil the lusts thereof. L unto the higher powers.

For there is no power but are [Tit.3.1.] For the powers that be are ordained of God. 2 Whosoever therefore re- II faith receive ye, but not Pr.17.9, Charitableness. sisteth the power, resisteth the to doubtful disputations. ordinance of God: and they 2 For one believeth that he

3 For rulers are not a terror 3 Let not him that eateth deto good works, but to the evil. spise him that eateth not; and p.p.Lu.18.9. Wilt thou then not be afraid of let not him which eateth not p.p.Col.2.16.

the power? do that which is judge him that eateth: for God good, and thou shalt have praise hath received him. of the same: 4 For he is the minister of another man's servant? to his

sword in vain: for he is the him stand. minister of God, a revenger to 5 One man esteemeth one day p.p.Ga.4.10. doeth evil.

subject, not only for wrath, but own mind. also for conscience sake.

lcol.4.1 due; custom to whom custom to the Lord he eateth

e.19.36, Honesty, 2 Co.8.21. to love one another: for he that himself.

sity of saints; given to hos-loveth another hath fulfilled p.p.Mt.7.12. the law.

16 Be of the same mind one if there be any other command- Ex.20.16, False Wittoward another. Mind not high ment, it is briefly comprehended Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). r. be contented with mean things, but condescend to men in this saying, namely, Thou things of low estate. Be not wise in shalt love thy neighbour as De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2), thyself.

with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge is our salvation nearer than Mk.13.36, Spir. Sleep.
[Ep.5.14. place unto wrath: for it is writ- 12 The night is far spent, the Night, 1 Th.5.5.

drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But put ye on the Lord Je'gus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fultility file the lusts thereof.

De.21.20,Drunkenness(1), [1 Co.6.10. Nu.25.6. Lasciviousness. Pr.29.3, Wantonness. Pr.29.3 21 Be not overcome of evil, and wantonness, not in strife

CHAPTER 14

How to treat a weak brother. JIM that is weak in the Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak,

that resist shall receive to may eat all things: another, p.p.1 Co.10.25. themselves damnation. who is weak, eateth herbs. See Spir. Imm

God to thee for good. But if own master he standeth or fall- De.24.16, Personal Responthou do that which is evil, be eth. Yea, he shall be holden afraid; for he beareth not the up: for God is able to make Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

execute wrath upon him that above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every 5 Wherefore ye must needs be man be fully persuaded in his Or, fully assured.

6 He that regardeth the day, Or, observeth. 6 For for this cause pay ye regardeth it unto the Lord; tribute also: for they are God's and he that regardeth not the

ministers, attending continually day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eatupon this very thing.

7 Render therefore to all their eth to the Lord, for he giveth p.p.1 Co.10.31.

See Honor Rulers, Ex.22.28. tom; fear to whom fear; hon-not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For none of us liveth to p.p.Ga.2.20; Ph.1.21.

8 Owe no man any thing, but himself, and no man dieth to p.p.1 Pe.4.2. Digitized by GOOGIC

[Ep.4.28.

[nesses (1).

to awake out of sleep: for now Is.26.19, Awake, 1 Co.15.34.

De.21.20, Drunkenness(1),

Pr.6.25, Lust, Ga.5.16. A.D.60.

[ch.15.1. Or, not to judge his doubt-ful thoughts.

p.p.1 Co.10.20. See Spir. Immaturity, [1 Co.3.1.

4 Who art thou that judgest Mt.7.1, Judgment Forbid-

Lin

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

See Spir. Life, De.8.3. See Self-denial, Mt.16.24. Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous, Ph.1.21. De.32.6, Divine Owner-[ship (2), 1 Co.6.19. Is.53.12, Christ's Death, [1 Co.15.3. ch.1.4, Resurrection (8). Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, Col.1.18. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

See Judgment Forbidden. Mt.25.31, Last Judgment. Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge,

[1 Co.4.5.

p.p.Is.45.23. Ex.15.18, God, King. See Personal Responsibility,

De.24.16. Mt.12.36, Accountability, [1 Pe.4.5. Mt.7.1, Judgment Forbid-

Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks, Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of [Man, 1 Co.8.13.

p.p.Ac.10.15. Or, common. p.p.Tit.1.15.

p.p.1 Co.8.12.

Or, according to charity. Evil Influence, 1 Co.5.6. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. .p.1 Th.5.22 p.p.1 Th.5.22. Lu.17.21, Spir. Kingdom. [1 Co.4.20. 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2). [1 Co.7.19. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4)
Ps.4.8, Peace (1), Ga.1.3.
Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy.
Jn.12.26, Serving Christ. Ex.28.38, Accepted of God. Ex.3.21, Human Favor.

Pr.12.20, Peacemakers. Mk.9.50, Peace (7), He.12.14. Edification, ch.15.2. p.p.Mt.18.6; 1 Co.8.13. p.p. 1 Ti.4.4.

See Good Name, 1 S.18.30.

Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice(1), [1 Co.10.24.] Le.10.9, Abstinence, 1 Co.8.13. See Duty to the Weak, v.1. See Self-denial, Mt.16.24. Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks Is.57.14, Stummers, Mt.18.7, Offences, [1 Co.10.32.] p.p.Ac.24.16.

p.p.1 Jn.3.21.

Or, discerneth and putteth difference between Lu.17.5, Paith (1), 2 Co.5.7.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we The strong ought to bear with the die. we die unto the Lord: weak. 2 We may not please ourwhether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

that he might be Lord both of to please ourselves. the dead and living.

thy brother? or why dost thou edification. set at nought thy brother? for 3 For even Christ pleased not we shall all stand before the himself; but, as it is written, judgment seat of Christ.

saith the Lord, every knee shall 4 For whatsoever things were Ps.22.27, Universal Worship, bow to me, and every tongue written aforetime were written See God's Word a Light. shall confess to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge 5 Now the God of patience [den, 1 Co.4.5.] one another any more: but and consolation grant you to See Comfort (1), Pa.71.21. judge this rather, that no man be likeminded one toward an-ch.8.29, Christlikeness. put a stumblingblock or an oc-other according to Christ Je- Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. casion to fall in his brother's sus:

but to him that esteemeth any 7 Wherefore receive ye one p.p.ch.14.1. See Separation (7), Le. 10.10. thing to be unclean, to him it another, as Christ also received p.p.Jn. 6.37. is unclean.

Destroy not him with thy confirm the promises made unmeat, for whom Christ died. to the fathers:

evil spoken of:

not meat and drink; but right-this cause I will confess to eousness, and peace, and joy in thee among the Gen'tiles, and the Hō'ly Ghost.

serveth Christ is acceptable to ye Gen'tiles, with his people. God, and approved of men.

after the things which make all ye people. for peace, and things where-with one may edify another. There shall be a root of Jes'se, 2 K.19.2, Issiah.

20 For meat destroy not the and he that shall rise to reign Mt.1.1, Son of David. deed are pure; but it is evil the Gen'tiles trust.

offence.

you with all joy and peace in Ear.6.22, Spir. Joy.

21 It is good neither to eat believing, that ye may abound Ps.4.8, Peace (1).

flesh, nor to drink wine, nor in hope, through the power of ch.4.18, Spir. Hope. any thing whereby thy brother the Holy Ghost. stumbleth, or is offended, or is 14 And I myself also am permade weak.

self in that thing which he al-other. loweth.

23 And he that doubteth have written the more boldly is damned if he eat, because unto you in some sort, as puthe eateth not of faith: for ting you in mind, because of See Remembrancers, In 62.6. whatsoever is not of faith is the grace that is given to me Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Pr. 10.19, Sin Defined, Ja. 4.17. | sin.

CHAPTER 15

selves.

WE then that are strong ought to bear the iny ror to this end Christ both VV ought to bear the in-Is.58.7.Sympathy(1).Ga.6.2 died, and rose, and revived, firmities of the weak, and not Ac.20.35. Duty to the Weak, that he might be Lord both of the relationship of the relationship.

2 Let every one of us please 10 But why dost thou judge his neighbour for his good to

The reproaches of them that 11 For it is written, As I live, reproached thee fell on me. for our learning, that we 12 So then every one of us through patience and comfort See Comfort (5), (Index). shall give account of himself of the scriptures might have hope.

way.

6 That ye may with one mind 1 Co.1.10. Unity (2).

14 I know, and am persuaded and one mouth glorify God, Ps. 37.30. Mouth of the Righteous, 1 Pe.2.2. by the Lord Je'sus, that there even the Father of our Lord Ps.22.23, Glorify God. [1 Co.620.

us to the glory of God. 15 But if thy brother be 8 Now I say that Je sus Christ p.p. Mt. 15.24; Jn. 1.11. grieved with thy meat, now was a minister of the circum- Ac. 10.45, The Circumcision. walkest thou not charitably. cision for the truth of God, to 1 K.8.56, God's Promises.

16 Let not then your good be 9 And that the Gen'tiles Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2), [Ga.3.14. evil spoken of; might glorify God for his

17 For the kingdom of God is mercy; as it is written, For De.4.31, Mercy (1).

sing unto thy name. 18 For he that in these things 10 And again he saith, Rejoice. 11 And again, Praise the Lord,

19 Let us therefore follow all ye Gen'tiles; and laud him,

work of God. All things in-over the Gen'tiles; in him shall Ps.2.6, Christ, King. for that man who eateth with 13 Now the God of hope fill

suaded of you, my brethren, Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

22 Hast thou faith? have it that ye also are full of good-Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. to thyself before God. Happy ness, filled with all knowledge, Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. is he that condemneth not him able also to admonish one an-Admonition, 1 Co.4.14.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I of God,

Pr.17.9. Charitableness Mt.16.24.Self-denial.Ga.5.2t. Le.19.18. Duty to Neighbors ch.14.19 Edification 1Co.5.1.

Ge.13.9, Unselfishmess [1 Co.10.33 See Christ's Example, v.5.

See Substitution. Pa.69.9.

ch.4.18, Spir. Hope, [2 Co.10.).

[Ge.1.15.

See Praise (2), Ps.18.49. See Rejoicing (1), De.32.43. See Spir. Joy, Ac.8.8. See Praise God, Ps.117.1.

o.3.6. Ministers. Paul's Apostleship, .7.58, Paul. 2 Co.10.10. 4.23, Gospel. sacrificing, Ph.2.17. 17.17, Sanctification (1), [1 Co.1.30.

e Boasting in God, Ps.34.2. .Ph.3.3.

.32.10, Humility (3).

p.Ac.21.19; 15.12. . 10.45. Gentiles (2).

e Miracles (13), (Index). p.Ac.19.11.

i.3.8, Spir. Power. p.Ac.22,17.

c.4.2. Preaching Christ. K.10.16, Zealousness. t.4.23. Gospel.

.p.2 Co.10.15.

.p.Is.52.15. ce Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

2s.18.28, Enlightenment.

p.p.ch.1.13.

p.p.Ac.19.2L

p.p.**v.2**8.

p.p.Ac.15.3.

See Saints' Fellowship, [Ps.119.63.

p.p.Ac.24.17. De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

Ac.16.9, Macedonia, 2 Co.7.5. Ac.18.27, Achaia, ch.16.5. Le.25.35, Alms.

p.p.ch.1.14.

Reciprocation, 1 Co.9.11.

p.p.v.24. p.p.ch.1.11.

Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness,

16 That I should be the min-sake, and for the love of the p.p.Ga.5.22; Col.1.8. acceptable, being sanctified by from them that do not believe the Holy Ghost. in Jū-dæ'a; and that my serv-17 I have therefore whereof I ice which I have for Jē-ru'sā-p.p.v.25. the Holy Ghost. may glory through Je'sus Christ lem may be accepted of "the in those things which pertain saints;

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gen'tiles obedient,

32 That I may come unto you be p.p.v.23.

32 That I may come unto you be possible of God, See Spir. Joy. Ext. 6.22.

33 Now the God of peace be God of Peace, ch. 16.20.

34 See Spir. Joy. Ext. 6.22.

35 See Spir. Joy. Ext. 6.22.

36 God of Peace be God of Peace be God of Peace, ch. 16.20.

36 See Benedictions, ch. 16.20.

by word and deed, 19 Through mighty signs and

wonders, by the power of the Paul sendeth salutations to many. Spirit of God; so that from COMMEND unto you Phē'bē
Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and round about our sister, which is a servant 1 S.1.15, Devout Women. unto Il-lyr'i-cum, I have fully of the church which is at Cen'preached the gospel of Christ. | chre-a: preach the gospel, not where Lord, as becometh saints, and build upon another man's foun-ever business she hath need of dation:

whom he was not spoken of, also. they shall see: and they that 3 Greet Pris-cilla and Aq'ui-la Ac. 18.2, Aquila, 2 Ti. 4.19. have not heard shall under-my helpers in Christ Je'sus:

coming to you.

23 But now having no more Gen'tiles. years to come unto you;

to you: for I trust to see you 6 Greet Mā'ry, who bestowed See Woman's Ministry, [2 K.4.10. in my journey, and to be much labour on us. brought on my way thither- 7 Salute An-drō-nī'cus and Jū'ward by you, if first I be some-nia, my kinsmen, and my fel-p.p.v.11,21. what filled with your company. lowprisoners, who are of note 1 S.18.30, Good Name. 25 But now I go unto Je-among the apostles, who also p.p.Ga.1.22.

ru'sā-lem to minister unto the were in Christ before me. 26 For it hath pleased them in the Lord.

the poor saints which are at loved. Jē-ru'sā-lēm. 10 Salute Ā-pēl'lēs approved p.p.2 Co.5.17; 12.2. 27 It hath pleased them ver-in Christ. Salute them which Jē-ru sā-lĕm. ily; and their debtors they are are of Ar-is-to-būlus' house-

For if the Gen'tiles have been hold. made partakers of their spirit- 11 Salute He-ro'di-on my kinsual things, their duty is also to man. Greet them that be of minister unto them in carnal the household of När-çis'sus,

formed this, and have sealed to pho'sa, who labour in the Lord, Mt.9.38, Spir. Laborers. them this fruit, I will come by Salute the beloved Per'sis,

you into Spāin. 29 And I am sure that, when Lord.

30 Now I beseech you, breth- 14 Salute A-syn'cri-tus, Phle'-

Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. | ren, for the Lord Je sus Christ's | gon, Her mas, Pat ro-bas, Her'-

ister of Je'sus Christ to the Spirit, that ye strive together Gen'tiles, ministering the gos- with me in your prayers to See United Prayer, Mt.18.19. pel of God, that the offering God for me; I S.7.8, Prayer Sound I up of the Gen'tiles might be 31 That I may be delivered Ps.25.20, Deliverance

CHAPTER 16

20 Yea, so have I strived to 2 That ye receive her in the p.p.Ph.2.29. Christ was named, lest I should that ye assist her in whatso-|See Helpfulness, 2 Chr. 28.15.

you: for she hath been a suc- 2 K.4.10, Woman's Minis-21 But as it is written, To courer of many, and of myself

4 Who have for my life laid See Self-sacrifice (3),
[Ac.20.24. 22 For which cause also I down their own necks: unto

but also all the churches of the 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3), place in these parts, and hav- 5 Likewise greet the church p.p.1 Co.16.19. ing a great desire these many that is in their house. Salute

my wellbeloved E-pæn'e-tils, who 24 Whensoever I take my is the firstfruits of A-cha'ia un-Ex.22.29, First-fruits, journey into Spāin, I will come to Christ.

8 Greet Am'pli-as my beloved

of Mac-e-do'ni-a and A-cha'ia to 9 Salute Or'bane, our helper See Helpfulness, 2 Chr. 28.15. make a certain contribution for in Christ, and Sta'chys my be-

things.

28 When therefore I have per
12 Salute Try-phe na and Try1 S.1.15, Devout Women.

which laboured much in the 2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought, Ep.6.19. Sought.

Lu.12.46, Unbelievers.

A.D.60.

p.p.Ac.18.18.

have been much hindered from whom not only I give thanks, Ru.1.16, Constancy, 2 Ti.1.16.

[1 Co.15.20, Ac.18.27, Achaia, 1 Co.16.15.

الأن ا

I come unto you, I shall come 13 Salute Ru'fus chosen in De.7.6, Chosen Ones. in the fulness of the blessing the Lord, and his mother and of the gospel of Christ.

I come unto you, I shall come 13 Salute Ru'fus chosen in De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Mt. 12.50, Spir. Relation-liships, 1 Co.4 mine. [ships, 1 Co.4.17.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

p.p.v.4.

p.p.1 Co.1.10. Mt.18.7, Offences. Mt.18.17, Separation (6), [1 Co.5.11.

p.p.Mt.6.24. Ex.16.3, Carnality. Ps.78.36, False Profession. Mt.15.7, Hypocrites. Deceivers, 2 Co.11.13. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2), [He.5.8. 1 S.18.30. Good Name.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). Mt.10.16, Harmless, Ph.1.10. Ps.116.6, Simplicity, _[2 Co.1.12. ch.15.33, God of Peace,

[2 Co.13.11. Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat. Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempted, Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. Benedictions, 2 Co.13.14. Ac.16.1, Timothy, 1 Co.4.17. p.p.Ac.13.1; 17.5.

mēs, and the brethren which and Sō-sīp'a-tēr, my kinsmen, p.p.Ac.204. are with them.

saints which are with them. the whole church, saluteth you.

Ac.20.37, Kiss (2), 1 Co.16.20. an holy kiss. The churches of the city saluteth you, and 2 K.23.11, Chamberlains. Christ salute you.

divisions and offences contrary A-men'.

learned; and avoid them. 18 For they that are such ing to my gospel, and the serve not our Lord Je'sus preaching of Je'sus Christ, but their own belly; according to the revelation and by good words and fair of the mystery, which was Mystery of Christ, 1 Co.2.7. speeches deceive the hearts of kept secret since the world De.29.29, Secret Things. the simple.

abroad unto all men. I am glad and by the scriptures of the therefore on your behalf: but prophets, according to the comyet I would have you wise unto mandment of the everlasting that which is good, and simple God, made known to all nations concerning evil.

20 And the God of peace shall 27 To God only wise, be glory bruise Sa'tan under your feet through Je'sus Christ for ever. shortly. The grace of our Lord A-men'. [1 Co.10.13. Je'sus Christ be with you.

A-měn'. 21 Tî-mō'the-ŭs my workfelllow, and Lu'cius, and Jā'son,

salute you.

15 Salute Phi-lol'o-gus, and 22 I Ter'tius, who wrote this Jūlia, Nē're-us, and his sister, epistle, salute you in the Lord. Ge.43.29, Salutations (1). and O-lym'pas, and all the 23 Ga'ius mine host, and of Ac.19.29, Gaius, 1 Co.1.14. 16 Salute one another with E-ras tus the chamberlain of Ac. 19.22, Brastns. 2 Ti. 4.20.

Quär'tus a brother. 17 Now I beseech you, breth- 24 The grace of our Lord Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

ren, mark them which cause Je'sus Christ be with you all. See Benedictions, v.29.

to the doctrine which ye have 25 Now to him that is of 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. power to stablish you accord- 2 Chr.20.20, Establish began.

19 For your obedience is come 26 But now is made manifest for the obedience of faith:

Written to the Ro'mans from Cô-rinth'us, and sent by Phē'bē servant of the church at Cen'chre-a.

Mt.12.50, Brother, 1 Co.7.12

Da.2.22, Revelation [1 Co.2.16 See Messianic Prophecies.
[Ge.3.15. De.32.40, God Eternal.
Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal.
De.26.16, Obedience (1).
See Faith Enjoined,
[2 Chr.20.30.
Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom.

2 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

CORINTHIANS

A.D.59.

Ac.7.58, Paul. Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship. Ps.40.8, God's Will. p.p.Ac.18.17. p.p.ch.10.32. Ac.18.1, Cornun, 2 See Sanctification (1), [Jn.17.17. Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones, Je.35.15, Divine Call (1). Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. See Benedictions, Ro.16.20. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. 1 Chr.29.10. Our Father.

Spir. Riches (2), 2 Co.6.10. Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance, [2 Co.8.7. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ps.26.7, Testimony (1).

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

p.p.1 Ti.1.14.

p.p.Re.1.2.

CHAPTER 1

26 God rejecteth the wisdom of the

tle of Jē'sus Christ through Lord Jē'sus Christ. nës our brother.

2 Unto the church of God ship of his Son Je sus Christ Mt.18.20, Fellowship with which is at Cor inth, to them our Lord.

that are sanctified in Christ 10 Now I beseech you, breth-Mt.23.8, Spir. Berd.ch.8.4

Mt.23.8, Spir. Berd.ch.8.4 that are sanctified in Christ 10 Now I beseech you, breth-Jesus, called to be saints, with ren, by the name of our Lord 1s.9.6, Wonderful Name. all that in every place call upon Je'sus Christ, that ye all speak

peace, from God our Father, together in the same mind and See Peace (6), ch.14.33. and from the Lord Je'sus in the same judgment. Christ.

Jē'sus Christ:

ance, and in all knowledge;

7 So that ye come behind in Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). Paul, after salutation and thanksgiving, 10 exhorteth to unity. 11
and reproveth their dissensions. 2

Who shall also confirm the common of

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be Ph.2.15, Blameless. DAUL, called to be an apos-blameless in the day of our See Day of the Lord, ch.5.5.

the will of God, and Sos'the 9 God is faithful, by whom De.7.9, Divine Faithfulnes ye were called unto the fellow-

the name of Jesus Christ our the same thing, and that there Gr. no schisms.

Lord, both their's and our's:

3 Grace be unto you, and but that ye be perfectly joined

Unity (2), 2 Co. 13.11.

11 For it hath been declared 4 I thank my God always on unto me of you, my brethren, your behalf, for the grace of by them which are of the God which is given you by house of Chlo'e, that there are

contentions among you. 5 That in every thing ye are 12 Now this I say, that every enriched by him, in all utter-one of you saith, I am of Paul | Ac.7.58, Paul. and I of A-pollos; and I of Ac.18.24, Apollos, ch.3.4.

Je.35.15, Divine Call (1)

Church Strife, ch.3.3.

6 Even as the testimony of CE phas; and I of Christ. Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.9.5. Christ was confirmed in you: 13 Is Christ divided? was p.p.2 Co.114; Ep.4.5.

p.ch.16,15,17.

ce God's Messengers,

It.10.7, Go Preach. At.4.23, Gospel. See Worldly Wisdom, v.19. ross of Christ, Ga.6.14.

S.8.17. Scribes.

See Reasonings, Mt.16.7.

Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom.

Mt.12.38. Sign-seekers.

Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ, [2 Co.4.5. Is.8.14, Rock of Offence, [1 Pe.2.8.

See Christian Calling, v.26. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Is.11.2, Christ's Wisdom,

Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Christian Calling, Ep.1.18.

De.7.6. Chosen Ones, Ep.1.4.

p.p.Ro.4.17; ch.2.6.

Mi.6.8, Humility (2).

Jn.12.20, Greeks. See Worldly Wisdom, v.19.

p.p.ch.2.14.

p.p.Jn.7.48.

.p.v.23.

Paul crucified for you? or 30 But of him are ye in Christ It. 27.35. Crucifixion. were ye baptized in the name Jesus, who of God is made unto of Paul?

Jesus, who of God is made unto Ro.10.4, Christ our Right[cousness, Ph.3.9.]

Jesus, wisdom, and righteousness, Jn.17.17, Sanctification (1), o.6.3, Baptism (2). .p.Ac.18.8. none of you, but Cris'pus and tion: Gā'ius;

c.19.29, Gaius, 3 Jn.1. I had baptized in mine own him glory in the Lord. u.24.47. In Christ's Name.

16 And I baptized also the household of Steph'a-nas: besides, I know not whether I

baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, of wisdom, declaring unto you lest the cross of Christ should the testimony of God.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

p.p.ch.1.17.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

p.p.ch.1.17.

Ps.26.7, Testimony (1). Nu.16.28. be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the know any thing among you, See Preaching Christ, [Ac.4.2. s.50.17, "Word" Despised. cross is to them that perish save Je'sus Christ, and him crufoolishness; but unto us which cified.

.u.13.29, The Saved. See Power of "Word," [Je.5.14. 19 For it is written, I will de-much trembling. stroy the wisdom of the wise, 4 And my speech and my s.29.14. Worldly Wisdom [ch.2.6. See Wicked Confounded. [Ge.11.8.

God made foolish the wisdom stand in the wisdom of men, See Knowledge (2), Is.44.25. of this world? dom knew not God, it pleased yet not the wisdom of this Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom, God by the foolishness of world, nor of the princes of this [ch.3.1] Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.10.22, Salvation (3), [ch.15.2.

> wisdom: 23 But we preach Christ cru-cified, unto the Jews a stum-8 Which none of the princes Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. blingblock, and unto the Greeks of this world knew: for had Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown. foolishness ;

Christ the power of God, and hath not seen, nor ear heard, the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of heart of man, the things which God is wiser than men; and God hath prepared for them that love him.

See Love to God. Ps. 18.1. er than men.

wise men after the flesh, not things, yea, the deep things of many mighty, not many noble, God.

are called:

Hag.2.23, Chosen Instru-[ments. foolish things of the world to spirit of man which is in him? Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man Ex.4.2, Weak Instrumental confound the wise; and God even so the things of God [ch.6.2] [ch.6.2]

Ps.8.2, Strength in Weak of the world to confound the weak things of the world to confound the weak things had been so the things of God Unsearchable.

[ness, 2 Co.12.10. of the world to confound the of God. 1 S.17.42, Saints Despised,

in his presence.

14 I thank God that I baptized and sanctification, and redemp-31 That, according as it is

15 Lest any should say that written, He that glorieth, let Ps.34.2, Boasting in God CHAPTER 2

2 For I determined not to Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3).

are saved it is the power of 3 And I was with you in Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. weakness, and in fear, and in Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

and will bring to nothing the preaching was not with entic-understanding of the prudent. ing words of man's wisdom, but Or, persuasible words. 20 Where is the wise? where in demonstration of the Spirit is the scribe? where is the disand of power:
puter of this world? hath not 5 That your faith should not See Faith (1), Lu.17.5.

but in the power of God. 21 For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom that are perfect: See Spir. Maturity, He.5.14.

preaching to save them that world, that come to nought: 7 But we speak the wisdom of Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. 22 For the Jews require a God in a mystery, even the hid-Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ, sign, and the Greeks seek after den wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto

they known it, they would not Mt.27.35, Crucifixion. 24 But unto them which are have crucified the Lord of glory. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. called, both Jews and Greeks, 9 But as it is written, Eye p.p.Is.64.4. neither have entered into the

that love him.

See Love to God, Ps.18.1.

10 But God hath revealed Da.2.22, Revelations, Ep.1.9. 26 For ye see your calling, them unto us by his Spirit: Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. brethren, how that not many for the Spirit searcheth all

11 For what man knoweth 27 But God hath chosen the the things of a man, save the p.p.Mt.11.25; Mk.4.11.

things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the the spirit of the world, but the 12 Now we have received, not See "Spirit" Indwelling,

world, and things which are spirit which is of God; that we Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. despised, hath God chosen, yea, might know the things that Ex.4.15, Divine Teacher. ich.4.13 and things which are not, to are freely given to us of God. bring to nought things that are:

13 Which things also we [Ep.

29 That no flesh should glory speak, not in the words which Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). man's wisdom teacheth, but Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom.

Ro.3.24, Redemption (2), Ga.3.13.

See Cross of Christ, ch.1.17.

Nu.11.14, Human Weakness.

Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, Ep.3.16.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

p.p.ch.1.28.

11

LŤ

Laik

[Ep.4.21.

Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher, [1 Jn.2.27. Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

See Spir. Blindness, Is.59.10. p.p.ch.1.18,23. Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. 1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment, [He.5.14.

Or. discerneth.

p.p.Is.40.13.

Jb.5.9. God Unsearchable. Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind. Ph.2.5.

A.D.59.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Spir. Immaturity, ch.14.20. See "Word" as Food, De. 8.3. p.p.Jn.16.12. Nu.11.14. Human Weakness.

Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind. Ge.4.5, Envy (2). ch.1.11, Church Strife, ch.6.6.

Ro.6.6, Old Life.

1c.7.58. Paul. Ac.18.24, Apollos, ch.16.12.

2 Co.3.6, Ministers.

See Gifts Differ, Mt.25.15. See Spir. Laborers, v.9.

See Accessions, Ac.2.41. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. See Insignificance of Man. [ЈЪ.4.19.

Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest.

Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

Da.12.3, Reward (1), Ep.6.8. Da.12.3, Prom. to Workers. labour. Mt.9.38, Spir. Laborers 1 Ti.5.17.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace [ch.15.10.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed, ch.10.12.

Is.28.16. Spir. Foundation. [Ep.2.20. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). See Corner-stone, Ps.118.22.

Jn.6.27, The Enduring. 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones,

with spiritual. 14 But the natural man re-what sort it is. foolishness unto him: neither he shall receive a reward. can he know them, because 15 If any man's work shall be Da.12.3, Reward (1).

15 But he that is spiritual he himself shall be saved; yet p.p.Jude 23. judgeth all things, yet he him-so as by fire. self is judged of no man.

instruct him? But we have the 17 If any man defile the tem- 1s.24.5, Defilement (1). mind of Christ.

CHAPTER 3 How Paul dealt with weak believers.

spiritual, but as unto carnal, let him become a fool, that he See Humility (2), Mi.6.8. even as unto babes in Christ. may be wise.

whereas there is among you eth the thoughts of the wise, envying, and strife, and divi-that they are vain. sions, are ye not carnal, and 21 Therefore let no man walk as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of are your's;
Pgul; and another, I am of 22 Whether Pgul, or A-pollos,

by whom ye believed, even as 23 And ye are Christ's; and See Divine Ownership (2) the Lord gave to every man? 6 I have planted, A-pollos

watered; but God gave the How to account of Christ's ministers. increase. 7 So then neither is he that

planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and mysteries of God. he that watereth are one: and 2 Moreover it is required in every man shall receive his own stewards, that a man be found reward according to his own faithful.

1 S.14.45, Co-operation with husbandry, ye are God's buildment: yea, I judge not mine [God, 2 Co.6.1.] ing.

God which is given unto me, as self; yet am I not hereby justi- See Justification, Ge. 15.6. a wise masterbuilder, I have fied; but he that judgeth me is See Christ, Judge, v.5. Mt.16.18, Church (2), Ep.2.21. laid the foundation, and anoth-the Lord. er buildeth thereon. But let 5 Therefore judge nothing Mt.7.1, Judgment Forbidevery man take heed how he before the time, until the Lord buildeth thereupon.

no man lay than that is laid, ness, and will make manifest which is Je'sus Christ.

12 Now if any man build then shall every man have Nu. 32.23, Exposure of Sin. upon this foundation gold, sil-praise of God. ver, precious stones, wood, hay, Re.18.12. stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be to myself and to A-pollos for Ac.18.24, Apollos. See Day of the Lord, [2 Pe.3.10.] made manifest: for the day your sakes; that ye might learn

which the Hō'ly Ghōst teach-shall declare it, because it shall eth; comparing spiritual things be revealed by fire; and the fire Nu.31.23, Fire (4), 1 Pe.1.7.

ceiveth not the things of the 14 If any man's work abide Spirit of God: for they are which he hath built thereupon, Da.12.3, Prom. to Workers.

they are spiritually discerned burned, he shall suffer loss: but Je.5.25, Spir. Loss.

16 Know ye not that ye are

16 For who hath known the the temple of God, and that the spir. Temple, ch.6.19. mind of the Lord, that he may Spirit of God dwelleth in you? | Eze.36.27, Spirit Indwelling, ch.6.19 ple of God, him shall God de Is.13.11, Punishment. stroy; for the temple of God is

holy, which temple ye are. 18 Let no man deceive him- Ps.36.2, Self-deception. ND I, brethren, could not self. If any man among you A ND 1, pretaren, could rou sein. 11 any man tanning of the speak unto you as unto seemeth to be wise in this world, Pr.3.7, Conceit.

2 I have fed you with milk, 19 For the wisdom of this Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom, [2 Co. L.12.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for 20 And again, The Lord know- 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge

glory in men. For all things See Deification, Ac.12.22.

A-pol'los; are ye not carnal? or Çe'phas, or the world, or life, Mt.4.18, Peter. 5 Who then is Paul, and or death, or things present, or who is A-pollos, but ministers things to come; all are your's;

Christ is God's.

CHAPTER 4

8 To a self-sufficient vanity Paul opposeth his own afflicted state, etc.

ET a man so account of Jus, as of the ministers of 2 Co.3.6, Ministers Christ, and stewards of the ch.9.17, Stewardship of the

3 But with me it is a very 9 For we are labourers to small thing that I should be gether with God: ye are God's judged of you, or of man's judg-

10 According to the grace of 4 For I know nothing by my-

come, who both will bring to 11 For other foundation can light the hidden things of dark-Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge, the counsels of the hearts: and

> 6 And these things, brethren I have in a figure transferred

shall try every man's work of Ps.17.3, Life Tested, Ja.1.12.

ling ch 6.19

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hither-world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the See Knowledge (2), Is.44.25. p.p.Jb.5.13.

[1 Jn.3.20. Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. See Evil Thoughts, Ps.94.11.

p.p.ch.1.12; 4.6. Ac.18.24, Apollos.

See Spir. Riches, Pr.8.18. Jn.10.30, Oneness with the Father.

See Secret Things, De.29.29.

Mt.25.14, Stewardship. Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1), He.3.5.

Mt.16.27, Second Com-See Works of Darkness [Jb.24.14.

See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. SeeDivineFavor(3),Ps.89.17

Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. D. p.ch.1.12: 3.4. D. D. D. D. Differ. Mt. 25.15, Gifts Differ. [ch. 12.4.

See Dependence, Jn.3.27.

See Boasting, Pa.10.3.

De.32.15, Worldly Fullness.

Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings, [2 Ti.2.12.

See Apostles' Names, [Mt.10.2. See Persecution (3), Ac. 9.29. Gr. theater.

D. D. Ac. 26, 24.

1 S.17.42, Saints Despised. D. D.2 Co.11.27.

Ex.17.3. Thirst. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Jb.24.8, Homeless. Ge.31.40, Industry (2). Ac.18.3, Self-support. Ge.45.15, Good for Evil. Ge.45.15, Good and according (3), Ac.9.29, Persecution (3), [2 Co.4.9. Mt.10.22, Endurance. Nu.12.3, Meekness (3), Lu.6.22. Reproach. 1 S.17.42. Saints Despised. p.p.Lam.3:45.

Ro.15.14, Admonition, [Ep.6.4.

See Christian Teachers, [Ac.11.26.

p.p.Ga.4.19. Mt.4.23. Gospel.

Ac. 20.35, Paul's Example

Ac.16.1, Timothy, ch.16.10. Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation-

(ships, Ep.2.19. Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2), Col.1.7. Is.62.6, Remembrancers, 1 Ti.4.6. 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2).

Jb.33.9, Spir. Pride, Re.3.17.

p.p.Ac. 19.21. Ps.40.8, God's Will.

Da.2.44, God's Kingdom, [Re.11.17.] Lu.17.21, Spir. Kingdom, [ch.15.50. See Spir: Power, Mi.3.8.

in us not to think of men above

against another. 7 For who maketh thee to differ from another? and what I there is fornication among Mt.5.32, Fornication, ch.6.18.

ceive it, why dost thou glory, the Gen'tiles, that one should p.p.De.27.20. as if thou hadst not received have his father's wife.

et?

2 And ye are puffed up, and Ps. 10.2, Pride (1).

8 Now ye are full, now ye are have not rather mourned, that Le. 26.23, Impenitence (1).

ye did reign, that we also might among you. reign with you. 9 For I think that God hath body, but present in spirit, have See Authority (2), Mt.16.19.

set forth us the apostles last, as judged already, as though I we are made a spectacle unto that hath so done this deed.

to men. 10 We are fools for Christ's gathered together, and my See Assembly, Mt.18.20. Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake, sake, but ye are weak, but ye Lord Jesus Christ, we are weak, but ye Lord Jesus Christ,

but we are despised. thirst, and are naked, and are Lord Je'sus.

buffeted, and have no certain 6 Your glorying is not good. Pr.6.10, Little Evils. dwellingplace;

we bless; being persecuted, we leaven, that ye may be a new suffer it:

we are made as the filth of the is sacrificed for us: world, and are the offscouring 8 Therefore let us keep the of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to neither with the leaven of shame you, but as my beloved malice and wickedness; but Malice (1), ch.14.20. sons I warn you.

for in Christ Jegus I have be fornicators:

gotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, the fornicators of this world, See Covetousness (1), France Covetou

[ch.7.7. be ye followers of me.

my beloved son, and faithful the world. in the Lord, who shall bring 11 But now I have written unyou into remembrance of my to you not to keep company, Mt.18.17, Separation (6), ways which be in Christ, as I if any man that is called a teach; every where in every brother be a fornicator, or cov-Ps.78.36, False Profession.

18 Now some are puffed up, or a drunkard, or an extortionas though I would not come to er; with such an one no not to See Unjust Gain, Pr.16.8. you.

shortly, if the Lord will, and judge them also that are with- See Judgment Forbidden, will know, not the speech of out? do not ye judge them that them which are puffed up, but are within? the power.

not in word, but in power.

21. What will ye? shall I come that wicked person. See Authority (2), Mt.16.19. unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness? Of bringing controversies before A.D.59.

CHAPTER 5

that which is written, that no Wickedness in the Church. 6 Of A.D.59. one of you be puffed up for one necessity the old leaven; must be purged out, etc. TT is reported commonly that

fer from another; and what I there is a such fornication as is Nn.25.6, Lasciviousness, [2 Co.12.21. receive? now if thou didst re-not so much as named among

rich, ye have reigned as kings he that hath done this deed without us; and I would to God might be taken away from Is.52.11. Separation (4).

3 For I verily, as absent in p.p.Col.2.5.

it were appointed to death: for were present, concerning him Jn.7.7, Evil Works. the world, and to angels, and 4 In the name of our Lord See In Christ's Name, Jē'gus Christ, when ye are

are strong; ye are honourable, 5 To deliver such an one unto Church Discipline, 2Co.13.2. Sa'tan for the destruction of Ge.3.14, Satan. 11 Even unto this present the flesh, that the spirit may Ro.7.18, The Flesh. hour we both hunger, and be saved in the day of the Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord.

wellingplace;

Know ye not that a little leav. Ex.12.15. Leaven.

12 And labour, working with en leaveneth the whole lump?

Ro.14.15. Evil Influence.

Ch.8. our own hands: being reviled, 7 Purge out therefore the old Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing.

feast, not with old leaven, Ex.12.11, Passover.

15 For though ye have ten sincerity and truth. thousand instructers in Christ, 9 I wrote unto you in an yet have ye not many fathers: epistle not to company with Ex.23.2 Evil Associations (1), 2 Co.6.14.

or with the covetous, or extor-17 For this cause have I sent tioners, or with idolaters; for unto you Ti-mo'the-us, who is then must ye needs go out of

etous, or an idolater, or a railer, See Idolatry (4), Ex.32.4.

lest. 19 But I will come to you 12 For what have I to do to p.p.Mk.4.11.

13 But them that are without 20 For the kingdom of God is God judgeth. Therefore put Ge.18.25, God a Judge. not in word, but in power. away from among yourselves De.13.5, Evil Put Away.

CHAPTER 6

Lu.24.47.

Mt.7.29, Authority of Christ.

2 Co.1.14.

(ch.8.10. we bless; being persecuted, we leaven, that ye may be a new suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat:

For even Christ our passover is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.

[1 Pe.1.19. Ja.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.

with the unleavened bread of Ge.19.3. Unleavened Bread. Jos.24.14, Sincerity, 2Co.1.12.

Ex.20.17. demned.

p.p.Jn.17.15.

[2 Th.3.6.

JiX

See Drunkenness (1), De.21.20. p.p.Ps.69.12.

Mt.7.1.

See Church Discipline, v.5.

See Litigation (Index).

Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints [Re.11.18 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted, Re.3.21 p.p.Da.7.22; Lu.22.30.

p.p.2 Pe.2.4.

See Reproof (1), Pr.24.25.

See Strife Forbidden, [Pr.3.30.] ch.1.11, Church Strife, [2 Co.12.20. Lu.12.46, Unbelievers. p.p.v.5.

See Meekness (1), Zep.2.3. Le.19.18, Retaliation For-

Le.19.13. Fraud. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. See Unrighteousness [Ro.1.18. Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2), [ch.15.50. Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived [ch.15.33. Mt.5.32, Fornication.
Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).
Ex.20.14, Adultery, 2 Pe.2.14.
Ge.6.5, Depravity.
Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden.
Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). De.21.20, Drunkenness (1) [Ep.5.18 Is.10.2, Extortion Con-[demned. Esc.36.26, Regeneration. Is.6.7, Cleansing (5), Re.7.14. Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones Ge.15.6, Justification.
[Ga.3.24.

p.p.ch.10.23. Or, profitable.

Pr.16.32, Self-control (1), [Ja.3.2.

p.p.1 Th.4.3. See Appetites, Nu.11.5.

Ps.24.4. Purity. Mt.5.32, Fornication. See Spir. Temple, v.19. Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8). Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1). 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

may be avoided.

to law before the unjust, and he which is joined to an harlot Pr.2.18, Harlots (2). not before the saints? 2 Do ye not know that the shall be one flesh.
saints shall judge the world? 17 But he that is joined unto p.p.Jn.17.21; v.15. and if the world shall be the Lord is one spirit. judged by you, are ye un- 18 Flee fornication. Every worthy to judge the smallest sin that a man doeth is withmatters?

3 Know ye not that we shall committeth fornication sinneth Mt.5.32, Fornication, ch.7.2 judge angels? how much more against his own body.

4 If then ye have judgments your body is the temple of the of things pertaining to this H5Ty Ghöst which is in you, life, set them to judge who which ye have of God, and ye De.32.6. Divine Ownerare least esteemed in the are not your own? church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is price: therefore growing spirit, it so, that there is not a wise your body, and in your spirit, ps.22.23, Glorify God, man among you? no, not one which are God's.

Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man. between his brethren?

between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is ut-

ye go to law one with another, to touch a woman. [bidden. frauded?

> fraud, and that your brethren. unto the wife due benevolence: righteous shall not inherit the the husband. kingdom of God? Be not de- 4 The wife hath not power p.p.Ho.3.3; Mt.19.9. ceived: neither fornicators, nor of her own body, but the husidolaters, nor adulterers, nor band: and likewise also the effeminate, nor abusers of husband hath not power of themselves with mankind.

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, 5 Defraud ye not one the nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor other, except it be with con-p.p.Ex.19.15. extortioners, shall inherit the sent for a time, that ye may kingdom of God.

are sanctified, but ye are justi- not for your incontinency. [Ep.5.%. fied in the name of the Lord 6 But I speak this by per-p.p.v.12,25; 2 Co.S.S. Je'sus, and by the Spirit of our mission, and not of command-God.

12 All things are lawful unto 7 For I would that all men p.p.ch.9.5. me, but all things are not ex-were even as I myself. But Ac. 20.35, Paul's Examp pedient: all things are lawful every man hath his proper for me, but I will not be brought gift of God, one after this p.p.Mt.19.12. under the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and 8 I say therefore to the unthe belly for meats: but God married and widows, It is good shall destroy both it and them. for them if they abide even Now the body is not for forni-as I. cation, but for the Lord; and 9 But if they cannot contain, the Lord for the body.

up the Lord, and will also raise 10 And unto the married I Ge.2.24, Marriage (2). up us by his own power.

Le.19.28, Body Sacred, [1 Th.5.23.]

Ro.7.4, Union with Christ, [2 Co.11.2.] Christ? shall I then take the 11 But and if she depart, let

heathen judges. 7 How lawsuits members of Christ, and make them the members of an har- See Impurity, Mt.5.28.

ARE any of you, having a lot? God forbid.
matter against another, go 16 What? know ye not that is one body? for two, saith he, p.p.Ge.2.24; Mk.10.8.

Every

out the body; but he that things that pertain to this life? 19 What? know ye not that ch.3.16, Spir. Temple,

5 I speak to your shame. Is price: therefore glorify God in Mt.25.14, Stewardship.

CHAPTER 7

terly a fault among you, because me: It is good for a man not Why do ye not rather take 2 Nevertheless, to avoid forni-Mt.5.32, Fornication,ch. 10.6. wrong? why do ye not rather cation, let every man have his suffer yourselves to be de-own wife, and let every woman Pr.18.22, Marriage (1).

have her own husband. 8 Nay, ye do wrong, and de- 3 Let the husband render Ge.2.24, Husbands' Duty.

9 Know ye not that the un-and likewise also the wife unto Est.1.20, Wives' Duty.

his own body, but the wife.

give yourselves to fasting and Jl.1.14, Fasting (2). 11 And such were some of prayer; and come together 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. you: but ye are washed, but ye again, that Sa tan tempt you See Temptation (1), Ge.J.L.

ment.

manner, and another after that.

let them marry: for it is bet- See Marriage (1), Pr.18.22. 14 And God hath both raised ter to marry than to burn.

command, yet not I, but the 15 Know ye not that your Lord, Let not the wife depart Est.1.20, Wives' Duty.

[Eq. 5.22.

See Marriage (4), Is.54.5 See Lasciviousness, Nu. 25.6

p.p.Ro.1.24; 1 Th.4.4

[2 Co.4.16

De.5.18, Chastity, 1 Th.4.3.

dill

Mt.19.10, Celibacy, v.27.

See Evil Passions, Ro.L.26.

.p.Mal.2.15.

Ik.9.50, Peace (7).

At.5.13, Good Influence,

ch.1.26, Christian Calling.

See Spir. Liberty, Is.42.7.

Jn.12.26, Serving Christ,

Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2).

e.2.24, Husbands' Duty, [Ep.5.25. e Divorce, Lu.16.18. his wife. 12 But to the rest speak I, 28 But and if thou marry, See Marriage (1), Pr.18.22. not the Lord: If any brother thou hast not sinned; and if t. 12.50, Brother. hath a wife that believeth not, a virgin marry, she hath not ee Unbelievers, Lu.12.46. and she be pleased to dwell sinned. Nevertheless D. Esr. 10.2.3. with him, let him not put her shall have trouble in the flesh: away.

dwell with her, let her not leave be as though they had none; were your children unclean; sessed not; but now are they holy.

or a sister is not under bondage eth away. called us to peace. 16 For what knowest thou, O married careth for the things wife, whether thou shalt save that belong to the Lord, how he Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). [2 Co.9.2. thy husband? or how knowest may please the Lord: Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. thou, O man, whether thou shalt 33 But he that is married Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2) ee Soul-winners, Pr.11.30. save thy wife? to every man, as the Lord hath his wife. called every one, so let him 34 There is difference also

Ge.17.10, Circumcision, [Ga.2.3. him not be circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing, her husband. S.15.22, Formalism (2), [ch.8.8. p.p.Ga.6.15; Col.3.11. De.26.16, Obedience (1). De.6.6, Commandments. mandments of God. p.p.Lu.3.10-14; 1 Th.4.11. D.D.V.24. was called. See Bond-servants, Ge.21.10. 21 Art thou called being a p.p.Ga.3.28. Le.25.10, Liberty (1). thou mayest be made free, use toward his virgin, if she pass it rather.

churches.

See Redemption (2), Ro.3.24. be not ye the servants of men. over his own will, and hath so 24 Brethren, let every man, decreed in his heart that he will p.p.**v.2**0. wherein he is called, therein keep his virgin, doeth well. See Contentment, Ph.4.11. abide with God. Is.7.14. Virgins. p.p.2 Co.8.10. Lord: yet I give my judgment, doeth better. See Counsel, Pr.11.14. De.4.31, Mercy (1).

of the Lord to be faithful.

[Ep.6.6.

Or, necessity. a man so to be.

her remain unmarried, or be 27 Art thou bound unto a reconciled to her husband: and wife? seek not to be loosed. See Divorce, Lu.16.18. let not the husband put away Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

but I spare you. 13 And the woman which 29 But this I say, brethren, p.p.Ro.12.1; Ph.3.8. hath an husband that believ-the time is short: it remaineth, See Life Brief, Ge.47.9. that all nussalud that both they that have wives Ps.90.12. Redeeming the that hot, and if he be pleased to that both they that have wives Ps.90.12. Redeeming the latter has been been as though they had none: 30 And they that weep, as Ge.3.16, Sorrow. 14 For the unbelieving hus-band is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else that buy, as though they pos-see Trading, Ge.34.10.

31 And they that use this Ro.12.2, Unworldlines 15 But if the unbelieving de-world, as not abusing it: for part, let him depart. A brother the fashion of this world pass-Ps.102.26, Mutability in such cases: but God hath 32 But I would have you with Ps. 127.2, Care Forbidden, out carefulness. He that is un-

careth for the things that are 17 But as God hath distributed of the world, how he may please p.p.Lu.14.20. see Authority (2), Mt.16.19 walk. And so ordain I in all between a wife and a virgin, Is.7.14, Virgins, 2 Co.11.2. The unmarried woman careth p.p.Lu.10.42. 18 Is any man called being for the things of the Lord, that circumcised? let him not be she may be holy both in body 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. come uncircumcised. Is any and in spirit: but she that is See Spir. Mind, Ro.8.6. called in uncircumcision? let married careth for the things of See Wife, Ge.2.18. the world, how she may please

> and uncircumcision is nothing, 35 And this I speak for your 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). but the keeping of the com-lown profit; not that I may cast Jb.6.25, Wise Words. a snare upon you, but for that 20 Let every man abide in which is comely, and that ye the same calling wherein he may attend upon the Lord with- See Entire Consecration, [Nu.32.12. out distraction. 36 But if any man think that 21 Art thou canter overly a so but if he behaveth himself uncomely R.V. unseemly toward his servant? care not for it: but if he behaveth himself uncomely R.V. unseemly toward his virgin if she nass [virgin daughter,

22 For he that is called in so require, let him do what he the Lord, being a servant, is will, he sinneth not: let them the Lord's freeman: likewise marry also he that is called, being 37 Nevertheless he that standfree, is Christ's servant. eth stedfast in his heart, having 23 Ye are bought with a price; no necessity, but hath power

the flower of her age, and need

38 So then he that giveth her p.p.He.13.4. 25 Now concerning virgins I in marriage doeth well; but he have no commandment of the that giveth her not in marriage Mt.19.10, Celibacy. as one that hath obtained mercy 39 The wife is bound by the Est. 1.20, Wives' Duty.

law as long as her husband liv-p.p.Ro.7.2. 26 I suppose therefore that eth; but if her husband be dead, this is good for the present dis-she is at liberty to be married See Marriage (2), Ge.2.24. tress, I say, that it is good for to whom she will; only in the p.p.2 Co.6.14. Lord.

Mt.19.10. Celibacy, 1 Ti.4.3.

such See Parental Sorrow, [2 S.18.33. See Parental Solicitude, [Ge.37.14.

See Trading, Ge.34.10. See Earthly Treasures, Hag.1.6. [Ga.6.14.

[2 Co.4.18. See Care of Church, [Ac.20.31. [Ep.2.2.

JIN

Pr.18.22, Marriage (1).

D.D.V.8.35. See "Spirit" Teacher.

A.D.59.

D.D.Ac.15.20.

Ge.3.5, Knowledge (1). p.p.ch.4.6. Ro.14.19, Edification, ch.14.3 Pr.3.7, Conceit, Ga.6.3. Is.44.25, Knowledge (2), [ch.13.8.

Ps.18.1, Love to God. Na.1.7, Saints Known [Ga.4.9.

De.4.28, Idolatry (3),ch.12.2. Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols. De.4.35, One God, Ep.4.6.

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods, [ch.12.2.

De.32.6, Universal Father, [Ep.4.6. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord, ch.12.3. Jn.1.3, Christ, Creator, Ep.3.9.

See Spir. Immaturity, [ch.3.] See Man's Ignorance, Jb.8.9.

Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), [ch.10.25. 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2), [He.9.10. p.p.Ro.14.17.

Liberty (3), Ga.5.13. Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks, [1 Jn.2.10. See Offences, Mt.18.7.

SeeSpir. Maturity. 1 Co. 13.11. 1 S.5.2, Idol Temples. Ro.14.15, Evil Influence

Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak [ch.9.22. See Christ's Sacrifice, [Jn.15.13.

p.p.Mt.25.45; Ac.9.4.

Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3), [ch.9.23] De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2).

A.D.59.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have [Ne.9.20. the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8

Charity prescrable to knowledge. An idol is nothing to those who know God,

that we all have knowledge. apostleship are ye in the Lord. Knowledge puffeth up, but 3 Mine answer to them that

charity edifieth. See Self-deception, Ps.36.2 he knoweth any thing, he and to drink?

the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the phas? eating of those things that are 6 Or I only and Bär'na-bas, Ac. 4.36, Barnabas, Ga. 2.1. offered in sacrifice unto idols, have not we power to forbear See Ministers (5), (Index). we know that an idol is noth-working? See None Like God, Ex.8.10. ing in the world, and that there 7 Who goeth a warfare any is none other God but one.

> heaven or in earth, (as there who feedeth a flock, and eateth See Shepherda, Ge.4.2. be gods many, and lords many,) not of the milk of the flock? God, the Father, of whom are man? or saith not the law the all things, and we in him; and same also?

by him.

Zie the mouth of the ox that
Howbeit there is not in treadeth out the corn. Doth every man that knowledge: God take care for oxen?

The some with conscience of 10 Or saith he it altogether the idol unto this hour eat it for our sakes? For our sakes, as a thing offered unto an no doubt, this is written: that p.p.2 Ti.26.

ing weak is defiled. not to God: for neither, if we of his hope.

means this liberty of your's be-carnal things? come a stumblingblock to them 12 If others be partakers of that are weak.

which hast knowledge sit at have not used this power; but See Self-support, v.15. meat in the idol's temple, shall suffer all things, lest we should Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3). not the conscience of him hinder the gospel of Christ. Mt.4.23, Gospel, 2 Co.4.3.

11 And through thy knowl- of the temple? and they which edge shall the weak brother wait at the altar are partakers See Priest's Dues, Le.2.3. perish, for whom Christ died? with the altar?

12 But when ye sin so against 14 Even so hath the Lord or-p.p.Lu.10.7.

13 Wherefore, if meat make 15 But I have used none of Ac.18.3, Self-support, [1 Th.2.9. offend.

CHAPTER 9 Paul asserteth his apostolical char- make my glorying void.

acter, 3 and right to a maintenance 24 Life compared to a race. 26 1 striveth to obtain an incorruptible

A not free? have I not seen Je'sus Christ our Lord? are not p.p.Ac.9.3. ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto TOW as touching things of others, yet doubtless I am to fered unto idols, we know you: for the seal of mine p.p.2 Co.3.2.

do examine me is this. 2 And if any man think that 4 Have we not power to eat p.p.2 Th.3.9.

knoweth nothing yet as he 5 Have we not power to lead see Marriage (1), Pr. 18.22 ought to know.

about a sister, a wife, as well see Apostles' Names. 3 But if any man love God, as other apostles, and as the Mt.12.46, Christ's Brethren brethren of the Lord, and Çē'-

time at his own charges? who p.p.Pr.27.18. 5 For though there be that planteth a vineyard, and eatare called gods, whether in eth not of the fruit thereof? or

6 But to us there is but one 8 Say I these things as a

one Lord Je'sus Christ, by 9 For it is written in the law whom are all things, and we of Mo'ses, Thou shalt not muz-p.p.De.25.4.

idol; and their conscience be he that ploweth should plow in Ge.2.15. Agriculture.

hope; and that he that thresh-8 But meat commendeth us eth in hope should be partaker

eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse, spiritual things, is it a great Ro.15.5, Spir. Sowing. O. Put take head leat by apprehing if 9 But take heed lest by any thing if we shall reap your

this power over you, are not 10 For if any man see thee we rather? Nevertheless we

Ga.5.9. which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; about they which minister about holy things live of the things

See Spir. Brethren, Mt. 25.40. the brethren, and wound their dained that they which preach See Ministers (5), (Index). weak conscience, ye sin against the gospel should live of the gospel.

Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of Man. my brother to offend, I will eat these things: neither have I no flesh while the world stand-written these things, that it eth, lest I make my brother to should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should

M I not an apostle? am I Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship Ch.15.9 See Visions, Ac. 18.9.

p.p.ch.4.14.

[Ga. 1.19] Mt.4.18, Peter, Ga.1.18.

[2 Co.B.H.

p.Ro.4.2. .20.9. Pressure of Duty.

e Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

t.3.1, Preaching.

e Self-support, Ac. 18.3.

p.Ro.3.19. ee Gentiles (1), **Ge.22.18.** p.Ga.2.3; 3.2.

t.18.11, Zeal for Souls. c.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3) [ch.10.33.

.p.Mk.8.35; Ga.2.5.

hristian Race, Ga.2.2. u.13.24, Holy Ambition

u.13.24, Spir. Striving,

r.21.17, Temperand pir. Crowns, 2 Ti.4.8.

ee Christian Race, v.24.

o.7.23, Spir. Warfare.

e.35.6, Self-control (2). 7.23.2, Appetites Re-[strained see Self-denial, Mt.16.24. ce Mortify the Flesh [Mt.5.29

It.8.12, Castaways.

L.D.59.

lt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

S.9.27, Instruction (2).

be ignorant, how that all our 19 What say I then? that the fee Pillar of Cloud, Ez.13.21. fathers were under the cloud, idol is any thing, or that which Je.10.5, Vanity of Idols. is offered in sacrifice to idols is See Idolatry (3), De.4.28. .p.Ro.6.3; Ga.3.27.

s.25.6, Spir. Food, Re.2.7. Ex.16.4, Manna, Re.2.17.

preach not the gospel!

id.5.2, Willingness.

17 For if I do this thing will18.15.1, Reward (3), 2 Jn.8.

against my will, a dispensation were overthrown in the wilder
No. 3 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they against my will, a dispensation were overthrown in the wilderewardship of the Gospel, of the gospel is committed un-[Ga.2.7. to me. 6 No.

18 What is my reward then? examples, to the intent we Or, figures.

Verily that, when I preach the should not lust after evil Nu.11.4, Evil Desire, Ep.2.3. gospel, I may make the gospel things, as they also lusted. of Christ without charge, that I 7 Neither be ye idolaters, as Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

abuse not my power in the gos- were some of them; as it is Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). pel. e Humble Service. 19 For though 1 be 1100 play. [Mt.10.42. all men, yet have I made my-play.

r.11.30, Soul-winners, [Ja.5.20.] might gain the more. caucus, as some of small of the line one day Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty.

came as a Jew, that I might three and twenty thousand. gain the Jews; to them that 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, Nu.15.30, Presumption (1) are under the law, as under the as some of them also tempted,

law, as without law, (being not and were destroyed of the dewithout law to God, but under stroyer. the law to Christ,) that I might 11 Now all these things hap-gain them that are without law. pened unto them for ensam-22 To the weak became I as ples: and they are written for See God's Word a Light,
[Ps.19.8. c.20.35, Duty to the Weak, 22 To the weak became 1 as pies: and the unique of the world are come.

> 23 And this I do for the gos-lest he fall. pel's sake, that I might be par- 13 There hath no temptation Temptation (3), He.2.18. taker thereof with you.

but one receiveth the prize? be tempted above that ye are Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempted, [ch.12.31. So run, that ye may obtain. So run, that ye may obtain. able; but will with the tempta-25 And every man that striv-tion also make a way to escape, Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3),

[Ph.l.27.] eth for the mastery is temper that ye may be able to bear it. ate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible loved, flee from idolatry. [2 Co.] Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). crown; but we an incorrupt- 15 I speak as to wise men; See Spir. Maturity, He.5.14. ble. judge ye what I say.
26 I therefore so run, not as 16 The cup of blessing which ible.

uncertainly; so fight I, not as we bless, is it not the communone that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body,
and bring it into subjection: it not the communion of the Mt.26.26, The Lord's Sup[per, ch.11.23. one that beateth the air:

have preached to others, I my- 17 For we being many are Ro.12.5, Unity (1), ch.12.12. self should be a castaway.

CHAPTER 10

one bread. The Jews had sacraments typical of our's. 6 Christians must not lust after evil things. 18 Behold Is'ra-el after the flesh: are not they which eat I of the sacrifices partakers of

OREOVER, brethren, I of the sac would not that ye should the altar?

2 And were all baptized unto any thing? Mō'ses in the cloud and in the 20 But I say, that the things which the Gen'tiles sacrifice,

3 And did all eat the same they sacrifice to devils, and not Le. 17.7. Devil Worship, spiritual meat;

16 For though I preach the 4 And did all drink the same t.4.23, Gospel. gospel, I have nothing to glory spiritual drink: for they drank p.p.Ex.17.6.

Divine Call (2), Ac.13.2. of: for necessity is laid upon of that spiritual Rock that fol- See Living Water, Re.22.17. me; yea, woe is unto me, if I lowed them: and that Rock was Christ.

Nu.11.1.

p.p.Nu.26.65; He.3.17.

6 Now these things were our

Jb.28.28, Shun Evil, 1 Th. 5.22.

written, The people sat down 19 For though I be free from to eat and drink, and rose up to Ex.32.6, Revely. Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers. eChrist, Servant, Mt. 20.28. self servant unto all, that I 8 Neither let us commit forni-Mt. 5.32, Fornication, Ep. 5.3.

law, that I might gain them and were destroyed of serpents. See Setpents (1), Nu.21.6.
that are under the law;
10 Neither murmur ye, as Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1),
11 To them that are without some of them also murmured.

[Ph.2.14.] 21 To them that are without some of them also murmured, Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2).

weak: I am made all things to ends of the world are come.
all men, that I might by all thinketh he standeth take heed thin that Pr.28.26.Self-confidence (1).
thinketh he standeth take heed De.4.9, Watchfulness (2), [ch.16.13.] Mt.6.1, Take Heed, Col.4.17.

taken you but such as is com- R.V. such as man can bear: 24 Know ye not that they mon to man: but God is faith-De.7.9, Divine Faithfulness, which run in a race run all, ful, who will not suffer you to 2Chr.16.9, Divine Protection. He.2.18.

ĿΒ

Luik

ion of the blood of Christ? See Blood of Christ,

one bread, and one body: for Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ.

to God: and I would not that ye Digitized by GOOQIC

we are all partakers of that

Is.52.11, Separation (4).

2 K.17.33, Doublemindedness, Ja.1.8. See Evil Associations(1), [Pr.1.15. See The Lord's Supper, v.16.

SeeStriving withGod, Jb.9.3. than he?

p.p.ch.6.12: 8.9.

See Edification, Ro.14.19. Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1), [ch.13.5.

Ge.13.9, Unselfishness. p.p.1 Ti.4.4. ps.141.4, Eating, v.31. Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), [2 Co.5.11.

Ex.19.5, Divine Owner-[ship (1).

p.p.Lu.10.7.

See Duty to the Weak, [Ac.20.35.

p.p.ch.8.13. p.p.De.10.14.

p.p.Ro.14.16.

Or, For if I by thanksgiv [ing, etc.

See Blessings (6), 1 S.9.13. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). Ps.141.4, Eating, 1 Ti.4.4. De.10.12, True Religion. Ps.22.23, Glorify God. Mt.18.7, Offences, 2 Co.6.3. Or, nor to the Greeks. See Church Precious, [De.32.10.

Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3), [2 Co.12.15. Ge.13.9, Unselfishness, [2 Co.12.5 See Soul-winners, Pr.11.30.

A.D.59.

Ac.20.35, Paul's Example, [Ph.3.17. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. SeeCommendation, Mk.14.6. p.p.ch.4.17. p.p.ch.7.17.

See Head of the Church, [Ep.1.22. Ge.3.16, Woman (3), ch.14.34. p.p.Jn.14.28.

devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of 5 But every woman that pray-the Lord, and the cup of devils: eth or prophesieth with her See Prophetesses, Ex. 15.2. ye cannot be partakers of the head uncovered dishonoureth See Modesty, Ge. 24.65. Lord's table, and of the table of her head: for that is even all

devils. one as if she were shaven. 22 Do we provoke the Lord 6 For if the woman be not

23 All things are lawful for to be shorn or shaven, let her me, but all things are not ex- be covered. pedient: all things are lawful 7 For a man indeed ought not

24 Let no man seek his as he is the image and glory of Ge.1.26, Divine Image_Ja.15. own, but every man another's God: but the woman is the See Woman (3). Ge.3.14.

wealth. 25 Whatsoever is sold in the 8 For the man is not of the p.p.Ge.2.22; 1 Ti.2.13. shambles, that eat, asking no woman; but the woman of the question for conscience sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, 9 Neither was the man created and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that be for the man. lieve not bid you to a feast,
See Christ a Guest, Mt.9.10. and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, head because of the angels.

That is, a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her Ausband.

science sake. you, This is offered in sacrifice man, in the Lord. unto idols, eat not for his sake 12 For as the woman is of

the Lord's, and the fulness of God. thereof: 29 Conscience, I say, not thine comely that a woman pray un-

man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a par-long hair, it is a shame unto 2 S.14.26, Hair, 1 Th.2.9. taker, why am I evil spoken of him? for that for which I give 15 But if a woman have long thanks?

31 Whether therefore ye eat, her hair is given her for a or drink, or whatsoever ye do, covering. do all to the glory of God. 32 Give none offence, neither contentious, we have no such

nor to the church of God: 33 Even as I please all men in 17 Now in this that I declare all things, not seeking mine unto you I praise you not, that p.p.v.22. own profit, but the profit of ye come together not for the

CHAPTER 11

their heads uncovered. 23 Of the lieve it. Lord's supper.

D as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, made manifest among you. that ye remember me in all 20 When ye come together things, and keep the ordinances, therefore into one place, this Or, ye cannot eat. as I delivered them to you.

that the head of every man is taketh before other his own Ex.16.3, Carnality. Christ; and the head of the supper: and one is hungry, and woman is the man; and the another is drunken. head of Christ is God.

should have fellowship with prophesying, having his head p.p.2 S.15.30; Je.14.3.

covered, dishonoureth his head.

p.p.De.21.12.

See DivineJealousy, Ex. 20.5. to jealousy? are we stronger covered, let her also be shorn: See Vail (1), Ge. 24.65. but if it be a shame for a woman p.p.Nu.5.18.

for me, but all things edify not to cover his head, forasmuch

glory of the man. man.

for the woman; but the woman p.p.Ge.2.18.

asking no question for con- 11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, nei-p.p.Ga.3.28. 28 But if any man say unto ther the woman without the

that shewed it, and for con-the man, even so is the man also science sake: for the earth is by the woman; but all things

own, but of the other: for why to God uncovered? is my liberty judged of another 14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have

hair, it is a glory to her: for

16 But if any man seem to be to the Jews, nor to the Gen'tiles, custom, neither the churches of God.

many, that they may be saved. better, but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I He exhorteth them, 3 and forbiddeth hear that there be divisions Or, schieme. men to pray or prophesy with their among you; and I partly be ch.1.11, Church Strife.

19 For there must be also DE ye followers of me, even heresies among you, that they which are approved may be p.p.1 Jn.2.19.

is not to eat the Lord's supper. Mt.26.26, The Lord's Supper.

3 But I would have you know, 21 For in eating every one

22 What? have ye not houses 4 Every man praying or to eat and to drink in? or de-

See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. 13 Judge in yourselves: is it p.p.Lu.12.57; Jn.7.24.

See Effeminacy, Is.19.16.

Or. vail.

Ge.9.21, Drunkenness (2).

See Reproof (2), Ps.141.5.

Le.19.8. Sacrilege (1).

D.D.Ga.1.1.

Mt.26.26. The Lord's Supper.

1 S.9.13, Blessings (6).

Ex.12.14, Memorials.

Jud.16.18, Betrayal.

See New Covenant, Je.31.31. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ.

Or, shew ye See Second Coming (1),

p.p.Le.10.1; 2 Chr.30.18.

p.p.He.10.29.

Lam. 3.40, Self-examination,

Or, judgment. Ps.92.6, Dullness (1). p.p.Ex.15.26; 2 S.12.14.

Lc.26.16. Sickness (1).

R.V.we discerned ourselves,

De.8.5, Chastisement He.12.5.

Jb.5.17, Affliction (2).

Mt.18.20, Assembly,

Mt.4.2, Hunger. De.24.5, Home.

Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1), [1 Ti.3.6.

Mt.16.19, Authority (2).

A.D.59.

See Gifts Differ, v.4.

Pr.1.8. Instruction (1).

1 Chr.16.26, False Gods De.4.28, Idolatry (3)

1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

p.p.Mt.16.16.

shame them that have not? 4 Now there are diversities of What shall I say to you? shall gifts, but the same Spirit. I praise you in this? I praise 5 And there are differences you not. 23 For I have received of the Lord. Lord that which also I delivered 6 And there are diversities of

betrayed took bread: thanks, he brake it, and said, to profit withal.

do in remembrance of me.

the new testament in my blood: gifts of healing by the same Mt.10.1, Gift of Healing. this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, Spirit;

in remembrance of me.

come 27 Wherefore whosoever shall pretation of tongues: blood of the Lord.

29 For he that eateth and so also is Christ. drinketh unworthily, eatetn and drinketh damnation to himself, all baptized into one body, not discerning the Lord's body. whether we be Jews or Gen'-Ro.12.5, Church, Body of Echrist.

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. member, but many. 32 But when we are judged, 15 If the foot shall say, Bewe are chastened of the Lord, cause I am not the hand, I am

demned with the world. 33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, Because I am not the eye, I am tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, not of the body? let him eat at home; that ye 17 If the whole body were an come not together unto con-eye, where were the hearing? demnation. And the rest will If the whole were hearing, I set in order when I come.

CHAPTER 12

Spiritual gifts are diverse, yet all to profit withal, and to that end are diversely bestowed of God for the general good.

Jow oit not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gen'- unto the hand, I have no need

See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12 understand, that no man speak-members of the body, which See Christ Reviled, Mt.27.39, ing by the Spirit of God calleth seem to be more feeble, are See Weak Instrumentali-Je'sus accursed: and that no necessary:

spise ye the church of God, and Lord, but by the Hō'ly Ghōst. See "Spirit" Teacher, [Ne.9.20.

of administrations, but the same Or, ministeries.

unto you, That the Lord Je sus operations, but it is the same the same night in which he was God which worketh all in all. 7 But the manifestation of p.p.Ro.12.6. 24 And when he had given the Spirit is given to every man Lu. 2.25, Holy Spirit (5).

which is broken for you: this Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

25 After the same manner by the same Spirit; also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is same Spirit; to another the

n remembrance of me. 10 To another the working of p.p.1 Jn.4.1. 26 For as often as ye eat this miracles; to another prophecy; See Miracles (12), (13), (14), (10dex) bread, and drink this cup, ye do to another discerning of spir-shew the Lord's death till he its; to another divers kinds of See Prophets (5), Ac.11.27. tongues; to another the inter-Mk.16.17, Tongues

eat this bread, and drink this 11 But all these worketh that cup of the Lord, unworthily, one and the selfsame Spirit, di-p.p.Ro.12.6-8; ch.7.7. shall be guilty of the body and viding to every man severally as p.p.Jn.3.8; He.2.4. he will.

28 But let a man examine 12 For as the body is one, [2 Co.13.5. himself, and so let him eat of and hath many members, and that bread, and drink of that all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: Ro.12.5, Unity (1), Ga.3.28. drinketh unworthily, eateth and 13 For by one Spirit are we Lu.2.25, Holy Spirit (5), [1 Jn.2.26]

30 For this cause many are tiles, whether we be bond or weak and sickly among you, free; and have been all made p.p.Ga.3.28; Ep.2.13. See Saints' Fellowship. [Ps.119.63. 14 For the body is not one

that we should not be con-not of the body; is it therefore not of the body? 16 And if the ear shall say,

not of the body; is it therefore

where were the smelling? 18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him. De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. 19 And if they were all one

member, where were the body? concerning spiritual 20 But now are they many gifts, brethren, I would members, yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say

tiles, carried away unto these of thee: nor again the head to dumb idols, even as ye were led. the feet, I have no need of you. 3 Wherefore I give you to 22 Nay, much more those

Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord, Ep.4.5. man can say that Je gus is the 23 And those members of

Mt.25.15, Gifts Diffe p.p.Ep.4.4. [Ep.4.11.

See Christ, Lord, Lu.6.5.

p.p.Ep.1.19; Col.1.29.

p.p.Ep.4.12. Take, eat: this is my body, 8 For to one is given by the Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3), [2 Ti.3.15.

See Wise Words, Jb.6.25.

ch.14.5.

J.Ji

Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

[ties, ch.1.27.

p.p.Is.66.2.

Or, division. ch.1.10. Unity (2) See Duty to the Weak, Ãc.20.35. Ac.20.31. Care of Church.

See Sympathy (1), Is.58.7.

Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ, Ep.1.23.

See Gifts Differ, Ro.12.6. Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. Ac.11.27, Prophets (5), [ch.14.29. Ac.11.26, Christian Teach-Mt.10.1, Gift of Healing. Mk.16.17, Tongues (2).

Lu.13.24, Holy Ambition, [ch.14.1. 1 S.9.27, Instruction (2).

A.D.59. R.V. Substitutes love for charity throughout this entire chapter. p.p.1 Ti.1.5. See Tongues (2), Mk.16.17. Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1), SeeFalseProfession,Mt.7.21. 2 S.6.5, Cymbals.

See Prophets (5), Ac.11.27. See Secret Things, De.29.29. Is.44.25, Knowledge (2). See Faith (1), Lu.17.5.

Le.25.35, Alms. See Sacrifices Insufficient [1 S.15.22.

2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs.

Longsuffering (2), 2 Co.6.6. Ro.12.10, Kindness (1), [Ep.4.32. Ps.37.1, Envy (1), Ga.5.26. Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. Behaviour, Ph.1.10. Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1) [Ph.2.4. Ge.13.9, Unselfishness. Ec.7.8, Patience (1). Pr.17.9, Charitableness. Jb.31.29, Rejoicing (4). See Rejoicing (1), De.12.7. Forbearance (2), Ep.4.2.

be less honourable, upon these endureth all things. our; and our uncomely parts whether there be prophecies ness.

no need: but God hath tem-it shall vanish away. pered the body together, having 9 For we know in part, and given more abundant honour we prophesy in part.

to that part which lacked:

the members should have the away. same care one for another. 26 And whether one member spake as a child. I understood suffer, all the members suffer as a child. I thought as a child:

joice with it.

ticular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily reported the secon ondarily prophets, thirdly teach-hope, charity, these three; but ers, after that miracles, then the greatest of these is charity. Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope, Col.1.21 gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

CHAPTER 14 ernments, diversities of tongues.

prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet earnestly the rather that ye may prophesy. best gifts: and yet shew I un- 2 For he that speaketh in an

CHAPTER 13

All gifts, however excellent, are noth-ing without charity: 4 the praises thereof.

angels, and have not charity, I fort am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

of prophecy, and understand all edifieth the church. mysteries, and all knowledge; 5 I would that ye all spake p.p.Nu.11.29. and though I have all faith, so with tongues, but rather that Mk.16.17. Tongues (2). that I could remove mountains, ye prophesied: for greater is and have not charity, I am he that prophesieth than he nothing.

goods to feed the poor, and church may receive edifying. though I give my body to be 6 Now, brethren, if I come unburned, and have not charity, to you speaking with tongues, it profiteth me nothing.

is kind; charity envieth not; revelation, or by knowledge, charity vaunteth not itself, is or by prophesying, or by docnot puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself un- 7 And even things without seemly, seeketh not her own, life giving sound, whether pipe Ge.4.21, Musical Instruis not easily provoked, think- or harp, except they give a diseth no evil:

but rejoiceth in the truth: 7 Beareth all things, believeth 8 For if the trumpet give an Nu.10.9, Trumpets (1).

the body, which we think to all things, hopeth all things, Lu. 17.5, Faith (1)

we bestow more abundant hon- 8 Charity never faileth: but See The Enduring, v.13. have more abundant comeli-they shall fail; whether there p.p.v.2. be tongues, they shall cease; Mk.16.17, Tongues (2). 24 For our comely parts have whether there be knowledge, Is.44.25, Knowledge (2).

10 But when that which is 25 That there should be no perfect is come, then that p.p.Is.60.19; Je.31.34. schism in the body; but that which is in part shall be done p.p. Hab. 214.

11 When I was a child, I ch.3.1. Spir. Immeturity. with it; or one member be but when I became a man, I Spir. Maturity, ch. 14.20 honoured, all the members re- put away childish things.

12 For now we see through a 27 Now ye are the body of glass, darkly; but then face to Christ, and members in par-face: now I know in part; but

29 Are all apostles? are all Prophecy commended, 2, 3, 4 and A.D.59. preferred before speaking with tongues: 12 both must be referred to edification. 34 Women forbidden to speak in the church.

OLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifs, but 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

ler that ye may prophesy.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance.

See Prophets (5), Ac.11.2. to you a more excellent way. unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth THOUGH I speak with the speaketh unto men to edifica-Ro.14.19, Edification, v.26 L tongues of men and of tion, and exhortation, and com-

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth him-2 And though I have the gift self; but he that prophesieth

that speaketh with tongues, 3 And though I bestow all my except he interpret, that the

what shall I profit you, except 4 Charity suffereth long, and I shall speak to you either by trine?

tinction in the sounds, how Or, tunes. 6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, shall it be known what is piped or harped?

See Spir. Hope, Ro.4.18. Mt.10.22, Endurance.

Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance

See Knowledge Withheld See Secret Things, [De.29.29.

See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. Is.3.23, Mirrors, 2 Co.3.18

Lu.13.24, Holy Ambitien

Or, heareth. p.p.Mt.13.11.

Lu.3.18, Exhortations. Is.40.1, Comfort (3), v.31.

ments

See Prophets (5), Ac.11.27.

Mt.18.20, Assembly.

uncertain sound, who shall pre-one place, and all speak with pare himself to the battle? tongues, and there come in 9 So likewise ye, except ye those that are unlearned, or utter by the tongue words easy unbelievers, will they not say p.p.Ac.2.13. to be understood, how shall it that ye are mad?

See Madnes See Madness, Mk.3.21 be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believp.p.ch.9.26. 10 There are, it may be, so eth not, or one unlearned, he is many kinds of voices in the convinced of all, he is judged See Conviction of Sin world, and none of them is of all: Ps.32.3. without signification.

25 And thus are the secrets of 1 Chr. 28.9, "Searcher."

11 Therefore if I know not his heart made manifest; and the meaning of the voice, I so falling down on his face he shall be unto him that speak-will worship God, and report the harbarian and he that that God in the speak of eth a barbarian, and he that that God is in you of a truth. See Accessions, Ac.2.41. Ac. 28.4. Barbarians, Col. 3.11. speaketh shall be a barbarian 26 How is it then, brethren? Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. unto me. when ye come together, every p.p.ch.12.8. Lu.13.24, Holy Ambition 12 Even so ye, forasmuch as one of you hath a psalm, hath See Gifts Differ, Ro.12.6. [Ph.3.13. ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath Mk.16.17, Tongues (2). Ec. 9.10, Zeal Enjoined. seek that ye may excel to the a revelation, hath an interpre-[Ga.4.18. Ro. 14.19. Edification. edifying of the church. tation. Let all things be done 13 Wherefore let him that unto edifying. Ro.14.19. Edification. [2 Co.10.8. See Prayer Enjoined. speaketh in an unknown 27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, p.p.ch.12.10. or at the most by three, and 14 For if I pray in an un-that by course; and let one inknown tongue, my spirit pray-terpret. eth, but my understanding is 28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the Jb.2.13, Silence (1). unfruitful. 15 What is it then? I will church; and let him speak to pray with the spirit, and I will himself, and to God. See Secret Prayer, De.9.25. pray with the understanding 29 Let the prophets speak Ac.11.27, Prophets (5), [Ep.4.11. also: I will sing with the spirit, two or three, and let the other Pa.81.1. Singing (1), Ep.5.19, and I will sing with the under-judge. See Understanding, De.4.6. standing also. 30 If any thing be revealed See Revelations, Da.2.22. 16 Else when thou shalt bless to another that sitteth by, let p.p.1 Th.5.19. with the spirit, how shall he the first hold his peace. that occupieth the room of the 31 For ye may all prophesy p.p.Ro.12.7. unlearned say A-men' at thy one by one, that all may learn, giving of thanks, seeing he un-and all may be comforted. 1 Chr.16.8, Thankagiving. Is.40.1.Comfort (3), 2 Co.2.7. derstandeth not what thou say- 32 And the spirits of the p.p.1 Jn.4.1. p.p.ch.11.24. est? prophets are subject to the 17 For thou verily givest prophets. thanks well, but the other is 33 For God is not the author Mt.27.24, Tumults, Ja.3.16. not edified. of confusion, but of peace, as Peace (6), 2 Co.13.11. 18 I thank my God, I speak in all churches of the saints.
with tongues more than ye all:
34 Let your women keep si19 Yet in the church I had lence in the churches: for it is Mk.16.17, Tongues (2). rather speak five words with not permitted unto them to my understanding, that by my speak; but they are command-Ac.11.26.ChristianTeachers. voice I might teach others also, ed to be under obedience, as al-1 S.9.27, Instruction (2). than ten thousand words in an so saith the law. unknown tongue. 35 And if they will learn any ch.3.1, Spir. Immaturity, [Ga.4.3. ch.5.8, Malice (1), Ep.4.31. Ps.131.2, Childlikeness, [1 Pe.2.2. 20 Brethren, be not children thing, let them ask their hus-Est.1.20, Wives' Duty. in understanding: howbeit in bands at home: for it is a malice be ye children, but in shame for women to speak in ch.13.11, Spir. Maturity, [Ep.4.15. understanding be men. the church. 21 In the law it is written, 36 What? came the word of With men of other tongues and God out from you? or came it p.p.Is.2.3; Mi.4.1. p.p.Is.28.11; Jn.10.34. other lips will I speak unto this unto you only? people; and yet for all that will 37 If any man think himself p.p.Lu.10.16; 2 Co.10.7. De.32.28, Dullness (3). they not hear me, saith the to be a prophet, or spiritual, Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Lord. let him acknowledge that the 22 Wherefore tongues are for things that I write unto you See Authority (2), Mt.16.19. a sign, not to them that believe, are the commandments of the See Inspiration (2), Ex.4.12. Mk.16.17, Tongues (2). See Signs Given, Jud.6.38. but to them that believe not: Lord. See Paul's Apostleship, [Ro.1.1. Lu.12.46, Unbelievers.

23 If therefore the whole to prophesy, and forbid not to

church be come together into speak with tongues.

but prophesying serveth not 38 But if any man be igno-

for them that believe not, but rant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet Lu.13.24, Holy Ambition.

Mk.16.17, Tongues (2).

See Suffering for Christ,

Ex.22.29.First-fruits_Ja_1_13

Ge.3.6, Fall of Adam, [1 Ti.2.14

See Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17.

p.p.Jn.11.25. Ge.1.26, Adam, 1 Ti.2.13.

[Ac.5.41

p.p.v.33.

A.D.59.

Mt.4.23, Gospel.

p.p.Ro.5.2.

p.p.Ga.3.4.

Mt.4.18, Peter.

Mt.3.1, Preaching.

See Steadfastness_(1),

Our Sins, Ga.1.4. See Substitution, Is.53.5.

See Messianic Prophecies

Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8), v.17 Ps.16.10, Resurrection (4).

Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. Mk.16.9, Christ Appears, Mt.28.17

CHAPTER 15

cently and in order.

ished.

inferrest tresurrection the apostus inferrest the necessity of our resur-rection. 23 Christ the firstfruits. 35 The manner of the resurrection, 51 and of the change upon them that shall then be alive.

MOREOVER, brethren, I defrom the dead, and become the p.p.1.Pe.1.3. clare unto you the gospel firstfruits of them that slept. Ex.22.29.First

which I preached unto you, 21 For since by man came

which also ye have received, death, by man came also the and wherein ye stand;

Mt.10.22, Salvation (3), 2 By which also ye are saved, 22 For as in Adam all die, 52.1.2. Adam, 1 12.1.2. if ye keep in memory what I even so in Christ shall all be 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

preached unto you, unless ye made alive. [Ac.11.23. have believed in vain.

Is.53.12, Christ's Death, [2 Co.5.15]

3 For I delivered unto you order: Christ the firstfruits; first of all that which I also re-afterward they that are Christ's ceived, how that Christ died for at his coming. our sins according to the scrip- 24 Then cometh the end Ge.3.15

4 And that he was buried, and up the kingdom to God, even Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom that he rose again the third the Father; when he shall have day according to the scriptures: put down all rule and all au-Is.53.12, Christ, Victor,

5 And that he was seen of thority and power. Çē'phas, then of the twelve: 6 After that, he was seen of hath put all enemies under his SeeChrist's Dominion, Is. 9.6. above five hundred brethren at feet. once; of whom the greater part | 26 The last enemy that shall remain unto this present, but be destroyed is death.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. De.31.16, Death (2), [1 Th.4.13 Mk.16.9, Christ Appears, [Lu.24.50.

of due time.

See Glorified Christ, Ac.9.5.

Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [2 Co.1.1 Ge.18.27, Self-abasement. Ge.32.10, Humility (3). See Paul, Ac.8.3.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace, [2 Co.1.12.

See Dependence, Jn.3.27. See Zealousness, 2 K.10.16. See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38.

Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ.

Mt.22.23, Materialism.

Lu.20.27, Resurrection (2), [2 Ti.2.18.

SeeWitnessing (2), Ac. 26.22.

By Christ's resurrection the apostle

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen

resurrection of the dead.

23 But every man in his own

when he shall have delivered

of me also, as of one born out excepted, which did put all things under him. persecuted the church of God. unto him that put all things

am what I am: and his grace in all. which was bestowed upon me 29 Else what shall they do was not in vain; but I laboured which are baptized for the dead, more abundantly than they all: if the dead rise not at all? why yet not I, but the grace of God are they then baptized for the dead? I or they, so we preach, and so ardy every hour? 31 I protest by your rejoicing

ye believed. 12 Now if Christ be preached which I have in Christ Je'sus that he rose from the dead, how our Lord, I die daily.

14 And if Christ be not risen, we die.

13 But if there be no resurrec-Eph'e-sus, what advantageth it Ac. 18.19, Ephesus, 1 Ti.l.3. tion of the dead, then is Christ me, if the dead rise not? let us

which was with me.

then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. 15 Yea, and we are found ners. false witnesses of God; because 34 Awake to righteousness, we have testified of God that he and sin not; for some have not Da.4.77, Righteousness (4). raised up Christ: whom he the knowledge of God: I speak

raised not up, if so be that the this to your shame.

dead rise not.

35 But some man will say, 16 For if the dead rise not, How are the dead raised up? See Materialism, Mt. 22.23. then is not Christ raised: Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8), then is not Christ raised: and w [Ep.1.20.] 17 And if Christ be not raised, come?

40 Let all things be done de-your faith is vain; ye are yet p.p.Jn.8.21-24. in your sins. 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are per- 2 S.7.12, Sleep (4).

> Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1). [2 Co.4.14

Mt.26.64, Second Comling (1)

Re-3.21 25 For he must reign, till he Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat. Is.25.8, Death Vanquished

some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of Jāmes; then of all the apostles.

8 And last of all he was seen him, it is manifest that he is

9 For I am the least of the 28 And when all things shall apostles, that am not meet to be subdued unto him, then shall p.p.Jn.14.28; ch.3.23. be called an apostle, because I the Son also himself be subject See Obedience (4), Jn.14.31 10 But by the grace of God I under him, that God may be all p.p.ch.12.6.

11 Therefore whether it were 30 And why stand we in jeop-See Persecution (3). Ac. 9.29. p.p.2 Co.11.26.

See Suffering for Christ, [2 Co.11.23 say some among you that there 32 If after the manner of men or, to speak after the manner of men is no resurrection of the dead? I have fought with beasts at eat and drink; for to morrow See Epicureans, Is.22.13.

> 33 Be not deceived: evil com-Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived. Nu.33.55, Evil Ass tions (2)

> > Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden.
> > [1 Jn.2.1 Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

munications corrupt good man-

and with what body do they

Digitized by Google

e Fools, Ps.53.1. Jp.12.24.

.9.32. Wheat (1).

.1.20. Birds.

.Ps.104.14.

.1.16, Sun. .1.16. Moon.

.1.16, Stars, Re.22.16.

.3.19, Corruption.

.1.26, Adam.

e Divine Image, Ge.1.26. c Christ the Life, Jn.1.4.

o.Ge.3.19 : Jn.3.31. e Mortality, Jb.4.19. .6.5, Christ, Lord. .26.15. Heaven (1).

.Ph.3.20.

o.Ge.5.3.

8.29, Christlikeness [2 Co.3.18.

e The Flesh, Ro.8.8. 5.20, Exclusion (2), [Ga.5.21. .17.21, Spir. Kingdom.

5.7.12, Sleep (4).

.Ph.3.21. .9.12, Sudden Events.

. Mt. 24.31.

.49.15, Resurrection (1).

except it die: that which thou ity. 37 And

or of some other grain:

every seed his own body.

flesh of men, another flesh of victory?
beasts, another of fishes, and 56 The sting of death is sin; another of birds.

40 There are also celestial law. terrestrial is another.

42 So also is the resurrection Lord. of the dead. It is sown in

43 It is sown in dishonour; it

it is raised a spiritual body do ye. There is a natural body, and 2 Upon the first day of the Mk.16.9, The Lord's Day, [Re.1.10. V. If there is a natural There is a natural body there is also a spirit-there is a spiritual body.

> living soul; the last Ad'am gatherings when I come. was made a quickening spirit. 3 And when I come, whomso-p.p.2 Co.8.19. 46 Howbeit that was not first ever ye shall approve by your which is spiritual, but that letters, them will I send to

ward that which is spiritual. ru'sā-lēm. earth, earthy: the second man also, they shall go with me. is the Lord from heaven.

they also that are heavenly.

also bear the image of the journey whithersoever I go. heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, by the way; but I trust to that flesh and blood cannot in-tarry a while with you, if the herit the kingdom of God; Lord permit. neither doth corruption inherit 8 But I will tarry at Eph'e-Ac.18.19, Ephesus. incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mys- 9 For a great door and effec-Open Door, 2 Co.2.12. tery; We shall not all sleep, tual is opened unto me, and but we shall all be changed, there are many adversaries.

52 In a moment, in the twink
10 Now if Ti-mo the-us come, Ac.16.1, Timothy, 2 Co.1.1.

ling of an eye, at the last see that he may be with you trump: for the trumpet shall without fear: for he worketh Ne.13.14, Good Works (2). sound, and the dead shall be the work of the Lord, as I also See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38. raised incorruptible, and we do. shall be changed. 11 Let no man therefore de See Reverence (4), Ex.33.8.

36 Thou fool, that which 53 For this corruptible must thou sowest is not quickened, put on incorruption, and this Jb.4.19, Mortality, 2 Co.4.7. mortal must put on immortal- Lu.20.36, Immortality sowest, thou sowest not that 54 So when this corruptible

body that shall be, but bare shall have put on incorrupgrain, it may chance of wheat, tion, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall Ec.12.7, Soul Immortal, 38 But God giveth it a body be brought to pass the saying

as it hath pleased him, and to that is written, Death is swal-Is.25.8, Death Vanquished, lowed up in victory. 39 All flesh is not the same 55 O death, where is thy flesh: but there is one kind of sting? O grave, where is thy Jb.17.13, The Grave.

and the strength of sin is the

bodies, and bodies terrestrial: 57 But thanks be to God, Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2)

but the glory of the celestial which giveth us the victory is one, and the glory of the through our Lord Jē'gus Christ. terrestrial is another.

58 Therefore, my beloved Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

41 There is one glory of the brethren, be ye stedfast, un
[Ga.5.1.]

[Ga.5.1.]

sun, and another glory of the moveable, always abounding Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. moon, and another glory of the in the work of the Lord, for-Hag.2.4, Work (2), Ph.2.12. stars: for one star differeth asmuch as ye know that your Ex.23.25, Serve God, Ep.6.7. from another star in glery.

CHAPTER 16

corruption; it is raised in inHow to proceed for the relief of the corruption:

How to proceed for the relief of the brethren. 13 Admonitions, 19 and salutations.

eSaintsGlorified, Mt. 13.43. is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

43 It is sown in distributed, it is sown in the power is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; churches of Gā-lā tia, even so Ac. 16.6, Galatia, 1 Pe.1.1.

week let every one of you lay 45 And so it is written, The by him in store, as God hath first man Adam was made a prospered him, that there be no R.V. that no collections be

which is natural; and after-bring your liberality unto Jê-Or, gift. 47 The first man is of the 4 And if it be meet that I go

5 Now I will come unto you, 48 As is the earthy, such are when I shall pass through Mac-they also that are earthy: and e-dō'nī-a: for I do pass through as is the heavenly, such are Mac-e-dō'nī-a.

6 And it may be that I will 49 And as we have borne the abide, yea, and winter with you, image of the earthy, we shall that ye may bring me on my p.p.Ac.15.3; 17.15. 7 For I will not see you now

sus until Pen'te-cost.

[Re.20.4.

p.p.Ro.4.15. [2 Co.9.15.

THE

Ps.40.8, God's Will. Ex.23.16, Feast of Pentecost.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

Ac.18.24, Apollos, Tit.3.13.

p.p.Ec.3.1. De.4.9, Watchfulness (2), [Col.4.2. See Steadfastness (1), 2 S.10.12, Manliness. 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong," [Ep.6.10.] See Brotherly Love (1), [Pr.10.12.

p.p.ch.1.16; Ro.16.5. See First-fruits, Ex.22.29. Ac.18.27. Achaia, 2 Co.1.1.

See Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4. istry of the saints,) Submission (1), Ep.5.21. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness, See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38.

p.p.ch.1.16. p.p.2 Co.11.9. forth in peace, that he may have supplied. come unto me; for I look for 18 For they have refreshed p.p.2 Co.7.13. him with the brethren. 12 As touching our brother acknowledge ye them that are

A-pollos, I greatly desired him such. to come unto you with the 19 The churches of A'sia sabrethren: but his will was not lute you. Aq'uï-la and Prisatal to come at this time; but cilla salute you much in the p.p.Ro.16.5. he will come when he shall Lord, with the church that is have convenient time.

13 Watch ve, stand fast in 20 All the brethren greet you. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Steph'a-Lord Je'sus Christ, let him be See Imprecations, 2 K.1.18. năs, that it is the firstfruits of A-năth'e-ma Mar'an-ā'tha. A-chā'ia, and that they have 23 The grace of our Lord Je'-|See Christ's Grace, Lu.244. addicted themselves to the min-sus Christ be with you.

unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth. 17 I am glad of the coming

of Stěph'a-năs and Fôr-tū-nā'tus and A-chā'i-cus: for that which

spise him: but conduct him was lacking on your part they

my spirit and yours: therefore

in their house.

the faith, quit you like men, be Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul

the-us.

with mine own hand. 22 If any man love not the See Christ Hated, Lu.6.11.

24 My love be with you all in 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

16 That ye submit yourselves Christ Je'sus. A-men'. The first epistle to the Corinth'i-ans was written from Phi-lip'pi by Steph'anăs, and Fôr-tū-nā'tus, and A-chā'i-cus, and Tî-mō'

Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Ac.20.37, Kiss (2), 2 Co.13.12

p.p.Jude 14.15. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

CORINTHIANS

A.D.60.

Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [ch.11.5. See God's Will, Ps.40.8. Ac.16.1, Timothy, v.19. Mt.12.50, Brother,

Ac.18.1, Corinth, 2 Ti.4.20. Ac.18.27, Achaia, ch.9.2. See Benedictions, Ro.16.20. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ps.29.11, Peace (2). 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. Ps.71.21, Comfort (1), ch.7.6. Jb.5.7, Trouble. De.4.30, Tribulation.

Ac.9.29, Persecution (3) Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. SeeChrist Comforts, Mt.9.22.

Is.40.1, Comfort (3).

See Affliction (4), (Index).

CHAPTER 1

Paul encourageth against trouble. tion. 12 He showeth the sincerity of his 7 And our hope of you is preaching.

and Tim'o-thy our brother, un-solation. to the church of God which is 8 For we would not, brethren, which are in all A-chā'ià:

from God our Father, and from measure, above strength, insothe Lord Jē'sus Christ.

3 Blessed be God, even the life: Father of our Lord Je'sus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the death in ourselves, that we See Self-confidence (2), God of all comfort:

our tribulation, that we may be dead: in any trouble, by the comfort great a death, and doth deliver: wherewith we ourselves are in whom we trust that he will

comforted of God. 5 For as the sufferings of 11 Ye also helping together Christ abound in us, so our by prayer for us, that for the consolation also aboundeth by gift bestowed upon us by the

Christ. it is for your consolation and behalf. salvation, which is effectual in 12 For our rejoicing is this, the enduring of the same suffer-the testimony of our conscience, ings which we also suffer: or that in simplicity and godly sinwhether we be comforted, it is cerity, not with fleshly wisdom,

for your consolation and salva-

stedfast, knowing, that as ye p.p.Ro.8.17. AUL, an apostle of Je'sus are partakers of the sufferings, Ac.5.41. Suffering for Christ Christ by the will of God, so shall ye be also of the con-

at Cor inth, with all the saints have you ignorant of our trou- Ac. 9.29, Persecution (3). which are in all A-chā'ià:

| ble which came to us in A'sia, Ac.2.9, Asia, 2 Ti.1.15.
| 2 Grace be to you and peace that we were pressed out of p.p.Ac.19.29. much that we despaired even of

9 But we had the sentence of Or, answer. should not trust in ourselves, 4 Who comforteth us in all but in God which raiseth the Ps. 49.15, Resurrection (1).

our tribulation, that we may be used.

able to comfort them which are 10 Who delivered us from so Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

[2 Ti.4 livered us from so Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). yet deliver us;

means of many persons thanks 6 And whether we be afflicted, may be given by many on our

[ch.11.23

1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer. [2 Ti.4.13 Nu.14.8, Confidence in God 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. Ph.43 See Prayer Sought, 1 S.7.8.

Chr.16.8, Thankagiving. See Spir. Joy, Ear.6.22. Ac.24.16, Conscience (2) Ps.116.6, Simplicity, [ch.11.3 Jos. 24.14, Sincerity, ch. 2.17 1s. 29.14, Worldly Wisdom [Col. 2.23 Co.13.5, Behaviour.

ly to you-ward.

even to the end;

Lord Je sus.

second benefit:

my way toward Jū-dæ'á.

yea yea, and nay nay?

him was vea.

anointed us, is God;

Spirit in our hearts.

faith ye stand.

by us.

.p.ch.5.12. .p.Ph.2.16; 4.1. [1 Th.5.2.

.p.1 Co.4.19.

t, grace. c.16.9. Macedonia.

.p.ch.10.2.

See God of Truth, De.32.4. r, our preaching.

It.2.15, Son of God. Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ.

Ac.15.22. Silas. 1 Th.1.1. Ac.16.1. Timothy. Ph.1.1.

K.8.56, God's Promises

De.7.9. Divine Faithfulness. A-men', unto the glory of God unto me of the Lord,

See Established, Ro.16.25.

See Consecration (3), [Ex.29.9 Eze.9.4. SaintsSealed. Re.7.3.

Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7).

Ac.18.1, Corinth. to Cor inth.

Ex.17.12, Co-operation. E2r.6.22, Spir. Joy. Hab.2.4, Faith (3).

A.D.60.

p.p.Ga.5.10.

Pr.15.13. Cheerfulness.

is he then that maketh me we in Christ. glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto graces were a sufficient common-you, lest, when I came, I should dation of his ministry.

He sheweth that their gifts and praces were a sufficient common dation of his ministry.

CHAPTER 2

s.84.11, God's Grace,ch.6.1. but by the grace of God, we ing confidence in you all, that

have had our conversation in my joy is the joy of you all. the world, and more abundant- 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2), [ch.11.3. 13 For we write none other unto you with many tears; not Ps.126.6, Tears.

things unto you, than what ye that ye should be grieved, but read or acknowledge; and I that ye might know the love that ye shall acknowledge which I have more abundantly

unto you. 14 As also ye have acknowl- 5 But if any have caused grief,

edged us in part, that we are he hath not grieved me, but in your rejoicing, even as ye also part: that I may not overcharge are our's in the day of the you all. 6 Sufficient to such a man is

15 And in this confidence I this punishment, which was in- 1 Co.5.5, Church Discipline. was minded to come unto you flicted of many.
before, that ye might have a 7 So that contrariwise ye

ought rather to forgive him, Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2). 16 And to pass by you into and comfort him, lest perhaps 1s.40.1, Comfort (3), [1] Th.4.18. Măc-e-do'ni-a, and to come again such a one should be swallowed 1.58.7, Sympathy (1).

out of Maç-e-dō'ni-a unto you, up with overmuch sorrow. and of you to be brought on 8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your See Brotherly Love (1), [Pr.10.12. 17 When I therefore was thus love toward him. minded, did I use lightness? or 9 For to this end also did I the things that I purpose, do I write, that I might know the purpose according to the flesh, proof of you, whether ye be that with me there should be obedient in all things.

18 But as God is true, our thing, I forgive also: for if I p.p.Jn.20.23. and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jē'-gave I it in the person of Or, in the sight. sus Christ, who was preached Christ; among you by us even by many things, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes for-gave I it in the person of Or, in the sight. word toward you was not yea forgave any thing, to whom I

among you by us, even by me 11 Lest Sa'tan should get an Ge.3.1, Satan's Work. and Sil-va'nus and Ti-mo'the-us, advantage of us: for we are Ge.3.1, Temptation (1) was not yea and nay, but in not ignorant of his devices. 12 Furthermore, when I came

[ch.7.1. in him are yea, and in him gospel, and a door was opened Mt.4.23, Gospel.

21 Now he which stablisheth because I found not Ti'tus my Titus, ch.7.6. us with you in Christ, and hath brother: but taking my leave Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. of them, I went from thence 22 Who hath also sealed us, into Maç-e-dō'nī-a, and given the earnest of the 14 Now thanks be unto God,

which always causeth us to tri-Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory, ch.10.4. Ge.31.50, Appeal to God, [Ph.1.8. record upon my soul, that to manifest the savour of his manifest the savour of his property place. See Authority (2), Mt.16.19. spare you I came not as yet un-knowledge by us in every place. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. 15 For we are unto God a

24 Not for that we have do-|sweet savour of Christ, in them |Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor, Ep.5.2. minion over your faith, but are that are saved, and in them helpers of your joy: for by that perish:

16 To the one we are the sa-p.p.Jn.3.18; 9.29. your of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life

cient for these things? BUT I determined this with 17 For we are not as many, Ro.16.18, Deceivers. myself, that I would not which corrupt the word of God: De.4.2, God's Word Sacred. come again to you in heaviness. but as of sincerity, but as of Jos.24.14, Sincerity, Ph.1.10.

2 For if I make you sorry, who God, in the sight of God speak De.6.18, In God's Sight (2).

CHAPTER 3

have sorrow from them of DO we begin again to com-p.p.ch.5.12 whom I ought to rejoice; hav-

p.p.Ph.2.12; 2 Th.3.14. 10 To whom ye forgive any Ge.33.4, Forgiveness (3).

20 For all the promises of God to Tro'as to preach Christ's Ac. 16.8, Troas, 2 Ti. 4.13.

1 Co.16.9, Open Door, Re.3.8. 13 I had no rest in my spirit, 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2), [Ph.2.25.

HEB

Lin

Ac.16.9, Macedonia.

The reasons of Paul's not coming unto them. 6 Of the excommunicated unto life. And who is sufficiently [He.13.17.

See Preaching Christ, Ac. 4.2.

p.p.Ac.18.27.

p.p.1 Co.9.2. See Writing (2), (Index).

Je.36.18, Ink, 2 Ju.12. Jos.3.10, Living God. Eze.36.26, Regeneration [ch.5.17 Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone. Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, [He.8.10 See Confidence in God, [Nu.14.8]

Ge.18.27. Self-abasement. 2 Chr.20.12, Dependence.

Ministers, ch.4.1. See New Covenant, Je.31.31 See Human Precepts, [Is.29.13. Jn.6.63, "Spirit" Quicken-[eth, 1 Pe.3.18.

Ex.28.11, Engraving. Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone.

Ex.34.30, Face Shining.

p.p.Ro.1.17.

See Cer. Law Abolished, See Gospel, Mt.4.23.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. See Boldness (2), Ac.4.13.

Ge.24.65, Vail (1). p.p.Ex.34.33.

Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness [ch.4.4.

See Christ the Light, Is.9.2. See Ignorance of "Word," See Dullness (3), De.32.28.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

Jn.4.24, God a Spirit. See Spir. Vision, Mt.5.8.

we, as some others, epistles of beholding as in a glass the Is.3.23, Mirrors, Ja.1.23. commendation to you, or letters glory of the Lord, are changed Ex.24.17, God's Glory. of commendation from you?

all men:

ifestly declared to be the epis-

tle of Christ ministered by us. written not with ink, but with THEREFORE

tables of the heart. 4 And such trust have we 2 But have renounced the See Sin Despised, Pa.101.3. through Christ to God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient not walking in craftiness, nor Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth. of ourselves to think any thing handling the word of God as of ourselves; but our suffideceitfully; but by manifestaciency is of God;

ministers of the new testament; science in the sight of God. not of the letter, but of the 3 But if our gospel be hid, it

but the spirit giveth life. 7 But if the ministration of world hath blinded the minds death, written and engraven in of them which believe not, test stones, was glorious, so that the the light of the glorious gospel Lu.12.46, Unbeliever tones, was glorious, so that the the light of the glorious gospel Lu.12.46, Unbeliever Scores, was glorious, so that the the light of the glorious gospel Lu.12.46, Unbeliever Scores, was glorious, and a light.

[Ps.19.8] stedfastly behold the face of God, should shine unto them. Mo'ses for the glory of his 5 For we preach not our-

to be done away: 8 How shall not the ministra-ants for Je'sus' sake. tion of the spirit be rather 6 For God, who commanded glorious?

condemnation be glory, much to give the light of the knowlrighteousness exceed in glory. face of Je'sus Christ.

glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done 8 We are troubled on every away was glorious, much more side, yet not distressed; we are that which remaineth is glori-perplexed, but not in despair; ous

12 Seeing then that we have saken; cast down, but not desuch hope, we use great plain-stroyed; ness of speech:

13 And not as Mō'ges, which the body the dying of the Is.53.12, Christ's Death put a vail over his face, that Lord Jē'gus, that the life also Jn.1.4. Christ the Life. the children of Ig'ra-el could of Je'gus might be made mani-Ro. 8.29, Christlikeness. not stedfastly look to the end fest in our body of that which is abolished:

maineth the same vail untaken of Je'sus might be made mani-De.8.3, Spir. Life, ch.5.15. away in the reading of the old fest in our mortal flesh. testament; which vail is done 12 So then death worketh in p.p.Jn.12.24. away in Christ.

upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless when it shall have I spoken; we also believe, Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).
[1 Pc.5.12. See Conversion (1), Ps.19.7. turn to the Lord, the vail shall and therefore speak; be taken away.

Spirit: and where the Spirit of raise up us also by Je sus, and Ps. 49.15, Resurrection (1) Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty, Ga.2.4. the Lord is, there is liberty. 18 But we all, with open face 15 For all things are for your

into the same image from glory Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. [1 Th.4.15. 2 Ye are our epistle written in to glory, even as by the Spirit our hearts, known and read of of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

sama.

seeing the Spirit of the living God; not 1 have this ministry, as we ch.3.6, Ministers, ch.5.18. in tables of stone, but in fleshy have received mercy, we faint See Endurance, Mt.10.22. not;

hidden things of dishonesty, Or, shame.

tion of the truth commending Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. 6 Who also hath made us able ourselves to every man's con-

spirit: for the letter killeth, is hid to them that are lost: 4 In whom the god of this

countenance; which glory was selves, but Christ Je'sus the Lord; and ourselves your serv-

the light to shine out of dark-Pa.18.28, Enlightenment 9 For if the ministration of ness, hath shined in our hearts, more doth the ministration of edge of the glory of God in the

righteousness exceed in glory. face of Jesus Christ.

10 For even that which was 7 But we have this treasure Nu.11.14.Human Weakner made glorious had no glory in in earthen vessels, that the Jb.4.19, Mortality, v.16. this respect, by reason of the excellency of the power may be 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. of God, and not of us.

> Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. 9 Persecuted, but not for- Ac. 9.29, Persecution (3)

10 Always bearing about in

11 For we which live are Ro.6.6, Dying with Christ, 14 But their minds were alway delivered unto death for blinded: for until this day re-Jegus' sake, that the life also Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake, [ch.12.0.]

us, but life in you.

15 But even unto this day, 13 We having the same spirit p.p.Ps.116.10. when Mo'ses is read, the vail is of faith, according as it is writ- Lu.17.5, Faith (1). ten, I believed, and therefore Jn.2.22, Believers.

14 Knowing that he which 17 Now the Lord is that raised up the Lord Je'sus shall Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8). shall present us with you.

R.V. with unveiled face re flecting as a mirror the glory of the Lord, are trans-formed into the same image from glory to glory, even as from the Lord the Spirit. we A.D.60.

Faint Not, v.16.

De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). Mt.4.23, Gospel, Ep.6.19. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. See Lost Sheep, Je.50.6. Jb.1.12, Satan's Power, Ep.6.12 Ep.4.18. Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2). Ac.4.2, Presumants
See Humble Service,
[Mt.10.42] Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake,

W.11 Ep.1.18 See Knowledge (6) Jb. 19.25. Is.9.2, Christ the Light, Ep.5.14

See Spir. Hope, Ro.8.24. ch.11.34 De.4.31, Divine Constancy. Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory.

See Dependence, Jn.3.27.

. 84.11, God's Grace. hr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

E Glorify God, Jn.15.8.
Faint Not, Ga.6.9.
4.19, Mortality, ch.5.1.
32.8, Spirit of Man, [1 Th.5.23.

-51.10, Spir. Renewal, [Ep.4.23. -5.17, Affliction (2), [He.12.11. 11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [ch.12.9. Happiness (2), Jb.5 17. e Happiness (2), Jb.5 17. s. 73.24, Eternal Glory, [Ep.1.18.

K.6.17, Spir. Vision. s. 102.26, Mutability, [2 Pe.3.10. n.6.27, The Enduring, [He.12.27.

..D.60.

b.19.25, Knowledge (6), [2 Ti,1.12. b.4.19, Mortality, v.4. Ju.23.10, Death of Right--u.20.36, Immortality, Ceous. fit.6.20, Heaven (2), Col.1.5.

Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. See Death Sought, Nu.11.15.

See Robe of Righteousness, [Jb.29.14. Mt.22.11,Unclothed, Re.3.17.

See Trouble, Jb.5.7. Nu.11.11, Burdens.

Jb.4.19, Mortality, He.9.27. Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1). See Creator (2), Ge.1.26. p.p.Is.29.23. p.p.Ep.1.14. Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7). 2 K.18.5, Trust (3). p.p.Pa.27.3; Pr.14.26.

Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk, [Ga.5.16.] Lu.17.5, Faith (1), Ga.5.6. See Knowledge Withheld, [Ge.2.17.]

Lu.23.43, In Christ's Pres-[ence, Ph.1.23.

Lu.13.24, Spir. Striving. Lu.13.24, Holy Ambition. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. Ex.28.38, Accepted of God, [Ep.1.6.] Mt.25.31, Last Judgment, [He.9.27.

Mt.12.36, Accountability. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works, 1 Pe.1.17.

De.10.12, Fear God. Mt.18.11, Zeal for Souls. See Exhortations, 1 Th.5.14. See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11. Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), are made sciences.

glory of God

man perish, yet the inward nan is renewed day by day. ourselves, it is to God: or See Zealousness, Je.20.9. 17 For our light affliction, whether we be sober, it is for 1 Th.5.6, Soberness.

which is but for a moment, your cause. glory 18 While we look not at the then were all dead:

things which are seen, but at 15 And that he died for all, Is.53.12, Christ's Death, the things which are not seen: that they which live should the things which are not seen; that they which live should for the things which are seen not henceforth live unto them-locate temporal; but the things selves, but unto him which died Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. which are not seen are eternal. for them, and rose again.

to Christ.

GOR we know that if our forth know we him no more. the heavens.

upon with our house which is self by Je'sus Christ, and hath from heaven: 3 If so be that being clothed onciliation; we shall not be found naked.

that mortality might be swal-the word of reconciliation. lowed up of life. 5 Now he that hath wrought dors for Christ, as though God us for the selfsame thing is did beseech you by us: we pray Pr.1.24, Divine Pleadings. God, who also hath given unto you in Christ's stead, be ye rec- Je.35.15, Divine Call (1), us the earnest of the Spirit.

are absent from the Lord:

7 (For we walk by faith, not

8 We are confident, I say, and Paul's sufferings in the ministry. 14 A.D.60. willing rather to be absent willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

whether present or absent, we not the grace of God in vain. may be accepted of him. before the judgment seat of the day of salvation have I suc- De.33.29, Divine Helper.

body, according to that he hath is the day of salvation.) done, whether it be good or bad. 3 Giving no offence in any Mt.18.7, Offences. 11 Knowing therefore the ter-thing, that the ministry be not ror of the Lord, we persuade blamed:

men; but we are made mani- 4 But in all things approving fest unto God; and I trust also ourselves as the ministers of ch.3.6, Ministers. are made manifest in your con-God, in much patience, in af-|2 Th.1.4, Patience (2).

12 For we commend not our-tresses,

sakes, that the abundant grace selves again unto you, but give might through the thanksgiv- you occasion to glory on our being of many redound to the half, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which 16 For which cause we faint glory in appearance, and not in not; but though our outward heart.

worketh for us a far more ex- 14 For the love of Christ con- Jn.13.1, Christ's Love, [Ga.2.20. ceeding and eternal weight of straineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, Ps.69.9, Substitution.

16 Wherefore henceforth know Paul, in assured hops of immortal glory, laboureth to approve himself to Christ.

earthly house of this taber 17 Therefore if any man be in Is.42.9, New Things, Re.21.5. ernacle were dissolved, we have Christ, he is a new creature: Esc.36.26, Regeneration, a building of God, an house not old things are passed away; made with hands, eternal in behold, all things are become

new. 2 For in this we groan, ear- 18 And all things are of God, nestly desiring to be clothed who hath reconciled us to him- Eze.45.15, Reconciliation,

19 To wit, that God was in Jn.10.30, Oneness with the 4 For we that are in this tab- Christ, reconciling the world ernacle do groan, being bur unto himself, not imputing See Remission of Sindened: not for that we would their trespasses unto them; be unclothed, but clothed upon, and hath committed unto us 1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of

onciled to God. 6 Therefore we are always 21 For he hath made him to Ps.69.9, Substitution, [Ga.3.13. confident, knowing that, whilst be sin for us, who knew no sin; [s.53.12, Sin-bearer, that we might be made the [s.53.9,ChristSinless.He.1.9.

righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6

WE then, as workers to 1 S.14.45, Co-operation with gether with him, be 9 Wherefore we labour, that, seech you also that ye receive Lu.3.18, Exhortations. 2 (For he saith, I have heard 10 For we must all appear thee in a time accepted, and in p.p.Is.49.8.

Christ; that every one may re-coured thee: behold, now is ceive the things done in his the accepted time; behold, now Ps.32.6, Accepted Time.

flictions, in necessities, in dis-Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ.

1 S.16.7, Outward Appear-[ance, ch.10.7. Ps.78.36, False Profession.

Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin, Ep.2.1.

Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8).

Ps.40.3, New Man, Ga.6.15.

Ep.2.16. given to us the ministry of rec-ch.3.6, Ministers, Ep.3.7. See Go Preach, Mt.10.7.

[Father.

Mt.26.28.

[the Gospel. 20 Now then we are ambassa-See God's Messengers, Nu.16.28.

[Re.3.20.

See Justification, Ro.5.1.

₹اك,

Ps.84.11, God's Grace, [Ga.2.21.

p.p.ch.3.1.

Is.53.5, Stripes(2),ch.11.24 Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. Mt.27.24, Tumults. SeeSpir. Laborers, I Co.3.9. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). Ro.5.4, Christian Graces, Ps.24.4, Purity. [ch.8.7. Ps.24.4, Purity. (ch.8.7.1 to.13.4, Longsuffer-ing (2), Ga.5.22. Ro.12.10, Kindness (1). Mt.4.23, Gospel. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. Ro.13.12, Spir. Armor, [Ep.6.11.

See Reproach, 1 Ti.4.10.

De.8.5, Chastisement. Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3), [Col.1.24. Jud.6.15, Poverty (2), [ch.8.9. 1 Co.1.5, Spir. Riches (2), [ch.8.9. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage.
Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance.
See Brotherly Love (3),
[ch.12.15] 2 S.22.37, Enlargement.

See Selfishness (2), Ph.2.21.

p.p.1 Co.4.14, ch.9.10, Spir. Growth. Ex.23.2, Evil Associa-[tions (1), 2 Jn.10. Lu.12.46, Unbelievers. Is.52.11, Separation (4).

p.p.Ep.5.7; 1 Jn.1.6.

p.p.1 Co.10.21. See Believers, Jn.2.22.

See Idolatry (1), Ge.35.2. 1 Co.3.16, Spir. Temple, [Ep.2.21 Eze.36.27, "Spirit" Indwelling Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. Ex.19.5, God's People. p.p.Re.18.4. Is.52.11, Separation (4), [Ep.5.11 Ge.3.3, Touch Not, Col.2.21. See Accepted of God, p.p.Jn.6.37. [Ex.28.38. 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, [Ga.3.26. Ho.1.10, Sons of God, Ga.4.7.

A.D.60.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises [2 Pe.1.4.

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing [2 Ti.2.21 Is.24.5, Defilement Ex.19.6, Holiness (3), Ep.4.24 Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).

See Honesty, Ro.12.17.

ings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, and live with you. feigned,

7 By the word of truth, by with comfort, I am exceeding Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy. 1 Pe.1.8. the power of God, by the armour joyful in all our tribulation. of righteousness on the right 5 For, when we were come hand and on the left, 8 By honour and dishonour, no rest, but we were troubled See Tribulation, Jn.16.33.

as deceivers, and yet true; 9 As unknown, and yet well 6 Nevertheless God, that com-Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). known; as dying, and, behold, forteth those that are cast down,

killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making but by the consolation wheremany rich; as having nothing, with he was comforted in you, See Comfort (3). Is-40.1. and yet possessing all things.

heart is enlarged.

us, but ye are straitened in your sorry with a letter, I do not re-

own bowels. the same, (I speak as unto my hath made you sorry, though it

together with unbelievers: for ye were made sorry, but that ye what fellowship hath righteous-sorrowed to repentance: for ye 1 K.21.27, Repentance (3). ness with unrighteousness? and were made sorry after a godly Or, according to God. what communion hath light manner, that ye might receive with darkness?

16 And what agreement hath 11 For behold this selfsame them; and I will be their God, dignation, yea, what fear, yea, and they shall be my people.

will receive you,

you, and ye shall be my sons cause that had done the wrong, and daughters, saith the Lord nor for his cause that suf-Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). Almighty.

CHAPTER 7

He exhorteth to purity of life, 3 and sheweth the source of his comfort 13 Therefore we were comin afflictions.

HAVING therefore these and exceedingly the more joyed Ext. 6.22, Spir. Joy. promises, dearly beloved, we for the joy of Ti'tus, because ch.2.13, Titus, ch.8.6. let us cleanse ourselves from his spirit was refreshed by you p.p.Ro.15.32. all filthiness of the flesh and all. spirit, perfecting holiness in the 14 For if I have boasted any fear of God.

us; we wronged no man, we have things to you in truth, even so corrupted no man, we have de our boasting, which I made befrauded no man.

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, 3 I speak not this to condemn in tumults, in labours, in watch-you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die See Brotherly Love (3).

by longsuffering, by kindness, 4 Great is my boldness of See Boldness (2), Ac.4.13. by the Hōly Ghōst, by love un-speech toward you, great is my p.p.1 Co.1.4.

glorying of you: I am filled

into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, our flesh had Ac.16.9, Macedonia, ch.&.1. See Persecution (3), Ac.9.29. by evil report and good report: on every side; without were Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). fightings, within were fears.

we live; as chastened, and not comforted us by the coming of

Tī'tus 7 And not by his coming only, p.p.Ac.11.23. when he told us your earnest

11 O ye Co-rinth I-ang, our desire, your mourning, your fer- 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). mouth is open unto you, our vent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

12 Ye are not straitened in 8 For though I made you p.p.ch.2.2.4. pent, though I did repent: for I 13 Now for a recompence in perceive that the same epistle

children,) be ye also enlarged. were but for a season.

14 Be ye not unequally yoked 9 Now I rejoice, not that damage by us in nothing.

15 And what concord hath 10 For godly sorrow worketh Ps.34.18, Contrition. Christ with Beli-al? or what repentance to salvation not to See Prom. to Penitent. part hath he that believeth with be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

the temple of God with idols? thing, that ye sorrowed after a p.p.Je.50.4. for ye are the temple of the liv-godly sort, what carefulness it ing God; as God hath said, I wrought in you, yea, what clearwill dwell in them, and walk in ing of yourselves, yea, what inwhat vehement desire, yea, 2 Chr. 15.15, Spir. Desire.

17 Wherefore come out from what zeal, yea, what revenge! 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. among them, and be ye sepa-In all things ye have approved rate, saith the Lord, and touch yourselves to be clear in this not the unclean thing; and I matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote 18 And will be a Father unto unto you, I did it not for his fered wrong, but that our care Ac. 20.31, Care of Church. for you in the sight of God

forted in your comfort: yea,

thing to him of you, I am not have ashamed; but as we spake all fore Ti tus, is found a truth.

See Affliction (4), (Index).

p.p.ch.11.28.

ch.2.13, Titus, v.13.

Ezr.6.22. Spir. Joy.

Ps.31.

See Remorse, Nu.14.39.

ch.11.2

See Truthfulness, Pr. 12.19.

p.p.ch.2.3; 8.22.

R.V. brethren, we

Ac.16.9, Macedonia.

De.8.5, Affliction (3). Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3).

Nu.7.13, Munificence.

Ru.2.15, Beneficence.

Jud.5.2, Consecration (2)

Le.25.35, Alms,

p.p.Ro.6.13; 12.1.

ch.2.13, Titus, Tit.1.4.

Ro.5.4, Christian Graces,

Lu.17.5, Faith (1). Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance,

Pr.10.4, Diligence, De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

Jn. 15.13, Christ's Sacrifice, [Ga.1.4.

Is.53.9, Christ's Humilia-[tion, Ph.2.7, Zec.9.9, Christ's Humility, [Ph.2.8, Jud.6.15Poverty(2), Re.2.9, 1 Co.1.5, Spir. Riches (2),

Ex.18.19, Wise Counsel.

See Doers, Mt.7.21.

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests.

p.p.1 Co.7.6.

See Poverty (2), ch.6.10.

p.p.Mk.12.44.

known to you the grace Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

make

A.D.60.

is more abundant toward you, 14 But by an equality, that whilst he remembereth the now at this time your abunfear and trembling ye received their want, that their abun-

have confidence in you in all be equality: things.

CHAPTER 8

churches of Mac-e-do'ni-a: 2 How that in a great trial the exhortation; but being of affliction the abundance of more forward, of his own ac- 2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

Ex.35.22, Liberality, Ph.4.16. of their liberality. 3 For to their power, I bear is in the gospel throughout all 1 S.18.30, Good Name record, yea, and beyond their the churches; Jud.5.2, Willingness, power themselves;

ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as 20 Avoiding this, that no man Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). ministering to the saints. we hoped, but first gave their should blame us in this abun-own selves to the Lord, and dance which is administered by (Ph.3.8. unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that we desired 21 Providing for honest Le.19.36, Honesty, Ph.4.8. Ti'tus, that as he had begun, things, not only in the sight De.6.18, In God's Sight (2). so he would also finish in you of the Lord, but also in the the same grace also. sight of men.

[2 Pe.1.5. every thing, in faith, and utter them our brother, whom we ance, and knowledge, and in have oftentimes proved dili-Pr.10.4, Diligence. all diligence, and in your love gent in many things, but [Ep.6.19. See Knowledge (8), Pr.1.4. to us, see that ye abound in now much more diligent, upon this grace also.

8 I speak not by command-have in you. ment, but by occasion of the 23 Whether any do enquire forwardness of others, and to of Ti'tus, he is my partner and ch.2.13, Titus.

1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace, [ch.12.9.] prove the sincerity of your love. fellowhelper concerning you: See Co-operation, Ex.17.12.

9 For ye know the grace of or our brethren be enquired Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. our Lord Je gus Christ, that, of, they are the messengers of p.p.Ph.2.25. though he was rich, yet for the churches, and the glory of your sakes he became poor, that Christ. be rich.

> vice: for this is expedient for our boasting on your behalf. you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago.
>
> 11 Now therefore perform
>
> He sheweth why he sent the brethren, 6 and stirreth them up to give bountifully.

the doing of it; that as there POR as touching the ministering to the saints, it is there may be a performance superfluous for me to write to

also out of that which ye have. you:

12 For if there be first a 2 For I know the forwardness ch.8.19, Readiness (2),

[2 Ti.2.21. Jud.5.2, Willingness. Le.14.30, Give ac. to Ability. according to that a man hath, of you to them of Maç-e-dō'nī-à, Ac.18.27, Achaia, ch.11.10. See Giving (2), De.16.17. and not according to that he that A-chā'ia was ready a year 2 K.10.16, Zealousness, Col. Ad. 13 For I mean not that other voked very many.

1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). 15 And his inward affection men be eased, and ye burdened: See Justice (3), 1 S.30.24.

obedience of you all, how with dance may be a supply for dance also may be a supply Ro. 15.27, Reciprocation, 16 I rejoice therefore that I for your want: that there may See Golden Rule, Mt.7.12.

15 As it is written, He that had gathered much had noth- See Manna, Ex.16.4. He stirreth them up to contribute to the saints: 16 commendeth Titus, gathered little had no lack. 16 But thanks be to God, 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving.

MOREOVER, brethren, we which put the same earnest 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. do you to wit of the grace care into the heart of Ti'tus ch.2.13, Titus. God bestowed on the for you.
ches of Maç-e-do'ni-a; 17 For indeed he accepted

their joy and their deep pov-cord he went unto you. erty abounded unto the riches 18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise Mt.12.50, Brother.

power they were willing of 19 And not that only, but themselves who was also chosen of the p.p.1 Co.16.3. 4 Praying us with much churches to travel with us with intreaty that we would re-this grace, which is administ Or, oif. ceive the gift, and take up-tered by us to the glory of the 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. on us the fellowship of the same Lord, and declaration of

7 Therefore, as ye abound in 22 And we have sent with

the great confidence which I

ye through his poverty might 24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, 10 And herein I give my ad-the proof of your love, and of

willing mind, it is accepted of your mind, for which I boast SeeCommendation, Mk.14.6.

Ac.20.31, Care of Church.

[3 Jn.12.

11

ĹŤ

Digitized by

[Col.4:13. ago; and your zeal hath pro- Mt.5.13, Good Influence,

└○○(₹₽1.8.

p.p.ch.8.6.

Ac.16.9, Macedonia.

Lu.3.18, Exhortations, Gr. blessing.

p.p.Ge.33.11; 1 S.25.27.

of covetousness. 2 Chr.31.10, Benevolence(2). See Spir. Harvest, Ps.126.6. also bountifully. p.p.De.15.7,8. De.16.17, Giving (2).

p.p.Ex.25.2; Ro.12.8. Da.3.17, Divine Ability [Ep.3.20. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ds.36.8, Spir. Abundance

Pr.11.24, Parsimony. Ps.41.1. Prom. to Liberal.

t.5.16, Good Works. e.25.35, Alms. See Benevolence ([Ps.112.9. Ex.23.11, Poor (4). 1 K.15.14, Righteousness(3). Ge.24.35, Temporal Bless-[ings. p.Is.55.10.
ie.14.18, Bread.
Ps.126.6, God's Word, Seed.
[1 Pe.1.23. crease the fruits of your right-would terrify]

Pr.8.18, Spir. Riches. Or, singleness, or, liberal [ity. Ex.35.22, Liberality.

See Poverty (2), Jud.6.15. Le.25.35, Alms. See Thankfulness (2), [Ps.68.19. which causeth

givings unto God;

unto all men;

ato

14 And by their prayer for not wise.

CHAPTER 10

Paul wisheth for no cause to exert

his spiritual power and authority,

thanksgiving to God.

See Glorify God, Ps.22.23.

p.p.He.13.16. Ru.2.15, Beneficence.

See Prayer for the Church, [Jn.17.20.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2) 1 Ti.1.12 his unspeakable gift. Jn.3.16, God's Gift, Ep.2.8.

A.D.60.

3 Yet have I sent the breth-ren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this be-gentleness of Christ, who in

half; that, as I said, ye may be presence am base among you, but being absent am bold Ps.18.35, Divine Gentleness. 4 Lest haply if they of Maç-e-toward you:

do'ni-a come with me, and find 2 But I beseech you, that I you unprepared, we (that we may not be bold when I am p.p.1 Co.4.21. say not, ye) should be ashamed present with that confidence,

in this same confident boast-wherewith I think to be bold See Boldness (2), Mr. 15.43. ng. against some, which think of 5 Therefore I thought it us as if we walked according necessary to exhort the breth- to the flesh.

ren, that they would go before 3 For though we walk in the unto you, and make up before- flesh, we do not war after the hand your bounty, whereof ye flesh: had notice before, that the 4 (For the weapons of our same might be ready, as a warfare are not carnal, but matter of bounty, and not as mighty through God to the

of covetousness.

6 But this I say, He which 5 Casting down imaginations, See Evil Imagination. p.p.Pr.11.24; 19.17; 6 But this *I say*, ne which soweth sparingly shall reap all and every high thing that expectations of the same of th so sparingly; and he which alteth itself against the knowl- Jb.33.9, Spir. Pride. soweth bountifully shall reap edge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the

purposeth in his heart, so let 6 And having in a readiness ch.8.19, Readiness (2). 7 Every man according as he obedience of Christ; him give; not grudgingly, or to revenge all disobedience, of necessity: for God loveth a when your obedience is ful-1 Co.5.5, Church Discipline. cheerful giver.

8 And God is able to make 7 Do ye look on things after all grace abound toward you; the outward appearance? If 1 S.16.7, Outward Appearance?

that ye, always having all suf-any man trust to himself that ks. licency in all things, may he is Christ's, let him of him-p.p.1 Co.14.37; 1 Jn.4.6. self think this again, that, as p.p.ch.11.23. 9 (As it is written, He hath he is Christ's, even so are we See Divine Ownership (2). abroad; he hath Christ's.

given to the poor: his right- 8 For though I should boast Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship. eousness remaineth for ever. somewhat more of our author-Mt.16.19, Authority (2). 10 Now he that ministereth ity, which the Lord hath given seed to the sower both minister us for edification, and not for Ro.14.19. Edification bread for your food, and multi-your destruction, I should not

crease the fruits of your right- 9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters. 11 Being enriched in every 10 For his letters, say they thing to all bountifulness, are weighty and powerful; but p.p.Ga.4.13; 1 Co.1.17. through us his bodily presence is weak, Ac.7.58, Paul. Ga.1.13.

and his speech contemptible. 1 S.17.42, Saints Despised. 12 For the administration of 11 Let such an one think this, this service not only supplieth that, such as we are in word by the want of the saints, but is letters when we are absent, abundant also by many thanks-such will we be also in deed when we are present.

of this ministration they glo-selves of the number, or com-p.p.ch.5.12. rify God for your professed pare ourselves with some that subjection unto the gospel of commend themselves: but they De.9.4, Self-righteousness. Christ, and for your liberal measuring themselves by them-p.p.Lu.18.11. Christ, and for your measuring measuring themselves, and comparing themselves, See No Understanding, [Pa.32.9.

you, which long after you for 13 But we will not boast of 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). the exceeding grace of God in things without our measure, but according to the measure 15 Thanks be unto God for of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure. as though we reached not unto

Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

Ro.7.18, The Flesh.

See Spir. Armor, Ro. 13.12 1 S.17.45, Spir. Weapons, [Ep.6.17. Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare. [En.6.12 See Self-exaltation, Is. 14.14. Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind. See Obedience to Christ,

ance.

[ch.12.19.

2 S.11.14, Letters, Ga.6.11.

selves among themselves, are Or, understand it not.

13 Whiles by the experiment 12 For we dare not make our-

Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ.

p.p.Ro.15.20.

See Spir. Growth, ch.9.10. OT, **ma**gnified in you.

Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel.

Ps.34.2, Boasting in God. De. 9.4, Self-righteousness. Ps.89.17, Divine Favor (3). Mk.14.6, Commendation.

A.D.60.

Is.54.5, Marriage (4). Ro.7.4, Union with Christ, [Ep.5.30. Is.7.14. Virgins. Is.62.5, Bride, Re.19.7. Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2), ▼.29. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work.

Ge.2.22, Eve, 1 Ti.2.13. Ge.1.27, Woman (1), 1 Ti.2.14. Ge.3.1, Temptation (1), [1 Th.3.5. Ps.116.6, Simplicity.

See False Teachers, 1 Ti.6.3.

p.p.Ro.8.15.

Is.32.6, False Doctrine.

Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [Ga.1.1.

Je.9.24. Spir. Knowledge.

See Self-abasement Ğe.18.27. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel.

See Self-support, Ac.18.3.

p.p.Ph.4.15.

p.p. Ac. 20.33. p.p.Ph.4.10. Ex.35.22, Liberality.

Ac.16.9, Macedonia.

p.p.ch.12.14.

you: for we are come as far as being burdensome unto you.

10 As the truth of Christ is See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19. 15 Not boasting of things in me, no man shall stop me of Jn.1.14, Christ the Truth. without our measure, that is, this boasting in the regions of of other men's labours; but A-chā'ia.

having hope, when your faith 11 Wherefore? because I love 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). is increased, that we shall be you not? God knoweth, enlarged by you according to 12 But what I do, that I will

do, that I may cut off occasion p.p.1 Co.9.12. 16 To preach the gospel in from them which desire occa-the regions beyond you, and sion; that wherein they glory, not to boast in another man's they may be found even as we. line of things made ready to 13 For such are false apos- See False Prophets, De.13.5.

apostles of Christ. him glory in the Lord. eth himself is approved, but himself is transformed into an R.V. fashioneth himself whom the Lord commendeth. angel of light.

CHAPTER 11 Paul unwillingly entereth into a transformed as the ministers of apostles: 23 his sufferings for the righteousness; whose end shall [Ph.3.19.

be according to their works. WOULD to God ye could 16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, my folly: and indeed bear with yet as a fool receive me, that I

gospel of Christ:

our rule abundantly,

our hand.

me.

2 For I am jealous over you it not after the Lord, but as it

may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak p.p.1 Co.7.6. espoused you to one husband, were foolishly, in this confi-p.p.ch.9.4. that I may present you as a dence of boasting. chaste virgin to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any after the flesh, I will glory also. means, as the serpent beguiled 19 For ye suffer fools gladly, Eve through his subtilty, so seeing ye yourselves are wise.

your minds should be corrupt- 20 For ye suffer, if a man ed from the simplicity that is bring you into bondage, if a See Spir. Bondage, Pr.5.22. in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh of you, if a man exalt himself, Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. preacheth another Je'sus, whom if a man smite you on the 1 K.22.24, Smiting. we have not preached, or if ye face.
receive another spirit, which ye 21 I speak as concerning re-

have not received, or another proach, as though we had been p.p.ch.i0.1. gospel, which ye have not ac-weak. Howbeit whereinsoever cepted, ye might well bear with any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) See Boldness (1), Ep.3.12. I am bold also. 5 For I suppose I was not a 22 Are they He brews? so am Ge.14.13, Hebrews, Ph.3.5. whit behind the very chiefest I. Are they Is ra-el-ites? so am apostles. I. Are they the seed of Abra-

6 But though I be rude in ham? so am I. speech, yet not in knowledge; 23 Are they ministers of See Ministers, ch.3.6. but we have been throughly Christ? (I speak as a fool) I p.p.Ac.16.23; 1 Co.15.10. made manifest among you in am more; in labours more See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38. all things.

7 Have I committed an of-measure, in prisons more frespectively. See Imprisonment, Ge.39.20.

have preached to you the goscieved I forty stripes save one. Is.53.5, Stripes (2), 1Pe.2.24. pel of God freely? pel of God freely? 8 I robbed other churches, tak-rods, once was I stoned, thrice See Stoning (2), Ac.14.19. ing wages of them, to do you I suffered shipwreck, a night p.p.Ac.27.41. service.

and a day I have been in the

9 And when I was present deep;
with you, and wanted, I was 26 In journeyings often, in p.p.Ro.15.19; Ga.1.17.
chargeable to no man: for that perils of waters, in perils of which was lacking to me the robbers, in perils by mine own p.p.Ac.14.5,19. brethren which came from Mac-countrymen, in perils by the e-do ni-a supplied: and in all heathen, in perils in the city,

to you also in preaching the and so will I keep myself.

Ac.18.27, Achaia.

Pr.15.11. Hearts Read.

tles, deceitful workers, trans- See False Teachers, 2 Pe.2.1. 17 But he that glorieth, let forming themselves into the Ro.16.18, Deceivers, Ep.4.14. 18 For not he that commend- 14 And no marvel; for Sa'tan Ge.3.14, Satan, Re.9.11.

[Ph.3.19.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be p.p.v.13. Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works,

18 Seeing that many glory p.p.Ph.3.3.

man devour you, if a man take Lu.11.39, Rapacity.

See Jewish Pride, Lu.3.8.

i.jñ

fence in abasing myself that quent, in deaths oft.

ye might be exalted, because I 24 Of the Jews five times re
Ac. 9.29. Persecution (2) Times and the property of the prop

things I have kept myself from in perils in the wilderness, in p.p.Ac.924; 17.5.

Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ.

Mt.4.2, Hunger. Ex.34.28, Fasting (3). Jud.6.15, Poverty (2).

Ac.20.31, Care of Church. [ch.12.20

Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2), [Ga.4

2 S.15.23, Sympathy (2).

Mt.8.17. Infirmities. See Appeal to God, Ge.31.50 1 Chr.29.11. Glorifying God. 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. 2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Ac.9.29, Persecution (3).

Jud.5.28, Windows. Ge.40.16. Baskets. SeeDeliverance(2),Ge.19.16.

A.D.60.

Je.15.1. Visions, Re.1.12. Da.2.22, Revelations.

p.p.Ac.14.19,20.

).p.Ac.22.17. Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2). De.26.15, Heaven (1).

Lu.23.43, Paradise, Re.2.7. See Secret Things, De.29.29 Or, not possible.

Ge.32.10. Humility (3). Mt.8.17, Infirmities.

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness Pr.16.32, Self-control (1).

See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14. See Divine Restraints. [1 S.25.39. See Revelations, v.1.

See Affliction (3), De.8.5. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, Ep.2.2.

Ex.33.20, Prayers Refused. 8 For this thing I besought wail many which have sinned

among false brethren:

are without, that which cometh infirmities, that the power of is.63.1, Christ's Power. upon me daily, the care of all Christ may rest upon me.

the churches.

30 If I must needs glory, I will when I am weak, then am I glory of the things which con-strong.

cern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our glorying; ye have compelled Lord Je'sus Christ, which is me: for I ought to have been

that I lie not.

32 In Dā-mās'cus the governor chiefest apostles, though I be Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship. under Ar'e-tas the king kept the nothing. city of the Dăm'as-cēnes with a 12 Truly the signs of an aposgarrison, desirous to apprehend the were wrought among you in

33 And through a window in ders, and mighty deeds. a basket was I let down by the 13 For what is it wherein ye p.p.1 Co.1.7. wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAPTER 12

He chooseth to commend his apostle-ship, not by revelations, 9 but by his infirmities, 11 blaming them for forcing this boasting.

of the Lord.

2 I knew a man in Christ parents for the children. fourteen (whether in the body, I cannot spend and be spent for you; tell; or whether out of the though the more abundantly I body, I cannot tell: God know-love you, the less I be loved. eth;) such an one caught up to 16 But be it so, I did not bur-

the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, crafty, I caught you with guile. See Soul-winners, Mt.4.19. (whether in the body, or out of 17 Did I make a gain of you p.p.ch.7.2. the body, I cannot tell: God by any of them whom I sent See Integrity (2), Nu.16.15.

knoweth;)
4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard un-him I sent a brother. Did yet of myself I will not glory, same steps?

but in mine infirmities. to glory, I shall not be a fool; speak before God in Christ: See Appeal to God, Ge. 31.50. for I will say the truth: but but we do all things, dearly benow I forbear, lest any man loved, for your edifying. should think of me above that 20 For I fear, lest, when I Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). which he seeth me to be, or come, I shall not find you such Ac.20.31, Care of Church, that he heareth of me.

alted above measure through would not. less the strifes, the abundance of the revelabates, envyings, wraths, strifes, tions, there was given to me a backbitings, whisperings, swell-pa.41.7, Evil Whispering. alted above measure through would not: lest there be de- 1 Co.1.11, Church Strife, senger of Sa'tan to buffet me, 21 And lest, when I come p.p.ch.2.1.4; Ph.3.18. lest I should be exalted above again, my God will humble me measure

perils in the sea, in perils the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

ness, in watchings often, in grace is sufficient for thee: for hunger and thirst, in fastings my strength is made perfect in often, in cold and nakedness. weakness. Most gladly there28 Beside those things that fore will I rather glory in my

the churches.

10 Therefore I take pleasure Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3).

29 Who is weak, and I am not in infirmities, in reproaches, in Mt.8.17. Infirmities. Ga.4.13. weak? who is offended, and I necessities, in persecutions, in Lac.22, Reproach. Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). distresses for Christ's sake: for Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. weak? who is offended, and I necessities, in persecutions, in 11 I am become a fool in

blessed for evermore, knoweth commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very

all patience, in signs, and won- 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2).

were inferior to other churches. except it be that I myself was p.p.1 Co.9.12. not burdensome to you? for-

give me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. ready to come to you; and I T is not expedient for me will not be burdensome to you: See Self-support. Ac. 18.3. doubtless to glory. I will for I seek not your's, but you: Mt.18.11. Zeal for Souls. come to visions and revelations for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the De.6.7, Parental Duty. years ago, 15 And I will very gladly Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3)

den you: nevertheless, being

speakable words, which it is Ti'tus make a gain of you? not lawful for a man to utter, walked we not in the same Ac.1.14, Unity (3). 5 Of such an one will I glory: spirit? walked we not in the

19 Again, think ye that we p.p.ch.5.12. 6 For though I would desire excuse ourselves unto you? we p.p.Ro.9.1; ch.11.31.

as I would, and that I shall 7 And lest I should be ex-be found unto you such as ye p.p.1 Co.4.21.

among you, and that I shall be-

27 In weariness and painful- 9 And he said unto me, My Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, 1 Pe.4.12 Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace Bo.4.7.

> Pa.8.2, Strength in Weakness, ch.13.4.

Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

See Miracles (13), (Index).

[Ph.38 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3), Ph.1.8 Ge.40.23, Ingratitude (2).

Jb.14.16, Saints' Steps. Ro.14.19, Edification, [Ep.4.12.

[Ep.4.13.

[Ph.4.9.

- -26.23, Impenitence (1). -5.32, Fornication. 1.25.6, Lasciviousness
- Ep.4.19.
- p.ch.12.14.

D.60.

- u .35.30, Witnesses
- [1 Ti.5.19.
- p.ch.10.2.

lished.

- .p.ch.12.21. [t. 16.19, Authority (2).
- Co.5.5, Church Discipline, and to all other, compared again, I will not spare:
- .D.Mt.10.20.
- At. 27.35, Crucifixion.
- Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8). Chr.29.12, God's Power.
- Ps.8.2, Strength in Weak-[ness, He.11.34.
- Lam.3.40, Self-examination,
- Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ. See Reprobates (Index).

- already, and have not repented 7 Now I pray to God that ye of the uncleanness and forni-do no evil; not that we should Jb.28.28. Shun Evil. cation and lasciviousness which appear approved, but that ye
 - they have committed. est, though we be as repro-**CHAPTER 13** bates.
 - Paul threateneth obstinate sinners, 8 For we can do nothing p.p.Mt.16.18. THIS is the third time I against the truth, but for the
 - L am coming to you. In the truth. mouth of two or three witness- 9 For we are glad, when we p.p.1 Co.4.10.
 - es shall every word be establare weak, and ye are strong: Ge.13.9, Unselfishness.
 - 3 Since ye seek a proof of struction.

 - we also are weak in him, but holy kiss. we shall live with him by the 13 All the saints salute you. power of God toward you.
 - 5 Examine yourselves, wheth- Je gus Christ, and the love of De.7.8, God's Love. er ye be in the faith; prove God, and the communion of the Mt.28.19. Trinity, 1 Pe.1.2. your own selves. Know ye not Holy Ghost, be with you all. Ro.16.20, Benedictions, [2 Th.3.18.
 - your own selves, how that Je- A-men'. sus Christ is in you, except ye
 - be reprobates? 6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not repro-

- should do that which is hon-Le.19.36, Honesty.

- and this also we wish. even
- 2 I told you before, and fore-your perfection. tell you, as if I were present, 10 Therefore I write these the second time; and being things being absent, lest being
- absent now I write to them present I should use sharp-
- which heretofore have sinned, ness, according to the power Mt.16.19, Authority (2). and to all other, that, if I come which the Lord hath given me 1 Co.5.5, Church Discipline, [1 Tl.1.20.
- to edification, and not to de-Ro.14.19, Edification. Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is be perfect, be of good comfort, Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), mighty in you.

 Be perfect, be of good comfort, Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), be of one mind, live in peace; 1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), Ep
- 1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), Ep.4.3. 1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ep.4.3. Ro.15.33, God of Peace, 4 For though he was crucified and the God of love and peace through weakness, yet he liv-shall be with you.
 eth by the power of God. For 12 Greet one another with an Ac.20.37, Kiss (2), 1 Pe.5.14.
 - 14 The grace of the Lord Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.
 - The second epistle to the Co-rinth i-ang was written from Phi-lip'pi, a city of
 - Măc-e-dō'ni-à, by Ti'tus and Lu'cas.

GALATIANS

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

A.D.58

truth.

the dead:)

of Gā-lā'tia:

- Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [Ep.1.1.
- p.p.Ac.9.6. Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8).
- Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.
- p.p.1 Co.16.1. Ac.16.6, Galatia.
- Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ps.4.8, Peace (1), ch.5.22. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Ro.16.20, Benedictions,
- Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).

 Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).

 It is, 3, Our Sins, 1 Pe.2.24 from this present evil world, men, or God? or do I seek to according to the will of God
- 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.
- 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.
- according to the will of God please men? for if I yet and our Father: 5 To whom be glory for ever the servant of Christ. and ever. A-men'.

our Lord Je'sus Christ,

- 11 But I certify you, brethren,

are with me, unto the churches you, let him be accursed.

called you into the grace of Ps.106.13, Instability (2), Paul's salutation: 6 he wondereth Christ unto another gospel:

9 As we said before, so say I

- that they had so soon left the 7 Which is not another; but Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. there be some that trouble you, p.p.2 Co.11.4. DAUL, an apostle, (not of and would pervert the gospel Ro.16.18, Deceivers.
- men, neither by man, but of Christ. p.p.Ac.15.1. by Je'sus Christ, and God the 8 But though we, or an angel p.p.1 Co.16.22. Father, who raised him from from heaven, preach any other

 - gospel unto you than that p.p.v.9.
- 2 And all the brethren which which we have preached unto See God's Word Sacred,

∛ال. ا

- 3 Grace be to you and peace now again, If any man preach from God the Father, and from any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him See False Teachers, Mt.5.19.
 - 2 K.1.10. Imprecations.
- sins, that he might deliver us 10 For do I now persuade p.p.1 Th.2.4.
 - pleased men, I should not be See Men-pleasers, Jn. 12.43.
- Pr.14.14 Backsliding ch.4.9. 6 I marvel that ye are so that the gospel which was Mt.4.23, Gospel. 1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. soon removed from him that preached of me is not after man. Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ.

See Stewardship of the [Gospel, 1 Co.9.17. Da.2.22. Revelations.

p.p.Ep.3.3. Ac.7.58, Paul, ch.2.1.

Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal, Ph.3.6. See Persecution (1), Ac.8.1.

p.p.Ac.22.3.

Mk.2.24, Legalism. Mt.15.3, Traditions.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). SeeApostles Called, Mk.1.17.

See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. Ac.4.2. Preaching Christ. See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. 1 K.19.20, Immediate Serv-[ice.

See Retirement, Mt.14.23.

2 S.8.6, Damascus.

Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.2.11,

p.p.1 Co.9.5. ee Christ's Brethren,
[Mt.12.46.

Ge.31.50, Appeal to God. Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. Jud.10.6, Syria. Ac.6.9, Cilicia.

.p.1 Th.2.14.

p.p.Ac.9.20. Ac.4.2. Preaching Christ.

l Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

A.D.52.

Ac.7.58, Paul, ch.4.13. p.p.Ac.15.2. 1c.4.36, Barnabas, v.13, . Co.2.13, Titus. Co.2.13, 1... See "Spirit" Guides, [Jn.16.13.

Mt.4.23, Gospel.

Mt.3.1, Preaching.

1 Co.9.24, Christian Race, [I sho [ch.5.7.] vain.

Jn.12.20, Greeks.

Ac.15.1, Judaizers, ch.6.12.

Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty.

man, neither was I taught it, bring us into bondage: but by the revelation of Je'sus 5 To whom we gave place by Christ.

conversation in time past in the might continue with you. Jews' religion, how that beyond 6 But of these who seemed to p.p.ch.6.3. measure I persecuted the church be somewhat, (whatsoever they of God, and wasted it:

religion above many my equals person:) for they who seemed in mine own nation, being more to be somewhat in conference exceedingly zealous of the tradi-added nothing to me:

tions of my fathers. 15 But when it pleased God, saw that the gospel of the

by his grace,

that I might preach him among ually in Pe'ter to the apostle-the heathen; immediately I ship of the circumcision, the p.p.Ac.9.15; 13.2.

17 Neither went I up to Jê-ru'- 9 And when Jāmes, Çē'phas, Mt.4.18, Peter. sa-lem to them which were and John, who seemed to be Mt.4.21, John, Re.1.9. apostles before me; but I went pillars, perceived the grace that into A-rā'bi-a, and returned was given unto me, they gave

fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles 10 Only they would that we Le.25.35, Alms. saw I none, save James the should remember the poor; the Ex.23.11, Poor (4). Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I to do. write unto you, behold, before 11 But when Pe'ter was come Mt.4.18, Peter, 1 Pe.1.1. God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the the face, because he was to be regions of Syrî-a and Çi-li'çia; blamed.

22 And was unknown by face 12 For before that certain unto the churches of Ju-dæ'á came from James, he did eat p.p.Ac.10.28. which were in Christ:

times past now preacheth the ing them which were of the De.1.17, Fear of Man. faith which once he destroyed. circumcision.

24 And they glorified God in 13 And the other Jews dis-1 S.21.13, Dissimulation. me.

CHAPTER 2

THEN fourteen years after I 14 But when I saw that they lem with Bar'na-bas, and took to the truth of the gospel, I Ti'tus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, If thou, being a Jew, livest Pr.24.25, Reproof (1). and communicated unto them after the manner of Gen'tiles, Mt.7.3, Inconsistency. that gospel which I preach and not as do the Jews, why among the Gen'tiles, but pricompellest thou the Gen'tiles See Judaisers, Ac. 15.1. vately to them which were of to live as do the Jews? reputation, lest by any means 15 We who are Jews by na-p.p.Ac.15.10. I should run, or had run, in ture, and not sinners of the p.p.Mt.9.11; Ep.2.3. Gen'tiles.

3 But neither Ti'tus, who was 16 Knowing that a man is not Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished. with me, being a Greek, was justified by the works of the compelled to be circumcised: law, but by the faith of Je'sus Hab.2.4, Faith (3).

brethren unawares brought in, in Je'sus Christ, that we might who came in privily to spy out be justified by the faith of Ge.15.6, Justification. our liberty which we have in Christ, and not by the works of See Grace (3), Ac. 15.11.

12 For I neither received it of Christ Je'sus, that they might

subjection, no, not for an hour; p.p.v.14. 13 For ye have heard of my that the truth of the gospel Mt.4.23, Gospel.

were, it maketh no matter to 14 And profited in the Jews' me: God accepteth no man's Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1)

7 But contrariwise, when they who separated me from my uncircumcision was committed 1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of mother's womb, and called me unto me as the gospel of the [the Gospel, Col.1.25] mother's womb, and called me unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Pē'tēr; 16 To reveal his Son in me, 8 (For he that wrought effect-

conferred not with flesh and same was mighty in me toward

the Gĕn'tīles:)

again unto Dā-mās'cus.

to me and Bār'na-bās the right Ac.4.36, Barnabas.

18 Then after three years I hands of fellowship; that we Ac.8.14, Catholicity, ch.1.28, went up to Jē-ru'sā-lēm to see should go unto the heathen, Pē'tēr, and abode with him and they unto the circumci-Ac.10.45, The Circumcision sion.

same which I also was forward

to An'ti-och, I withstood him to Ac.11.19, Antioch (1).

with the Gen'tiles: but when 23 But they had heard only, they were come, he withdrew Ps.106.13, Instability (2). That he which persecuted us in and separated himself, fear-See Separation (2). Ex.33.16.

sembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bär'na-bas also Ac.4.36, Barnabas, Col.4.10. Justification by faith, and not by was carried away with their Ro.14.15, Evil Influence.

went up again to Jê-ru'sā- walked not uprightly according See Believers' Walk, Ro.6.4. said unto Pē'tēr before them all,

4 And that because of false Christ, even we have believed Jn.2.22, Believers.

See Ceremonialism, Mk.7.4.

En 6.9.

p.p.2 Co.12.11.

See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45.

See Reproof (2), Ps.141.5.

. 1 Jn.3.8.

: Backsliding, ch.4.9. . Ro.8.2.

Cer. Law Abolished Ep.2.15.

-6.6, Dying with Christ,

G.6.6, Dying with Christ, [Col.2.20.
G.6.2, Dead to Sin, ch.5.24, 8.3, Spir. Life, Ph.1.21.
14.20, Indwelling Christ, 3.15, Faith (6). [Ep.3.17.
2.15, Son of God.
13.1, Christ's Love, Ep.5.2.
15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.

.84.11, God's Grace, Ep.3.7. e Justification, Ro.5.1.

.D.58. p.Lu.24.25.

e Deceivers, Ro.16.18.

e.11.28, Disobedience (1). ye should not obey the truth, law, which was four hundred p.p.Ex.12.40. 1.59.4. Truth (2), 2 Th.2.10. before whose eyes Jegus Christ and thirty years after, cannot See Decalogue, De.4.13. 1.59.4. Truth (2), 2 Th.2.10. hath been evidently set forth, disannul, that it should make See God's Word Sure

ee Christ's Death, Is.53.12 | crucified among you?

ee Backsliding, ch.4.9. ee Formalism (2), 1 S.15.22.

ee Persecution (4),
[Mt.10.17.

ee "Spirit" Promised,
[Is.32.15. he it by the works of the law, one.

or by the hearing of faith? ee Faith (8), Mt.21.22. Se.11.27, Abraham, He.11.8. lab.2.4, Faith (3), Ph.3.9. e.15.6, Justification.

D.Ro.4.11

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. See Covenant (2), Ge.12.3.

Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2).

Ge.3.17, Divine Curse. p.p.De.27.26. See Disobedience (1), De.31.26, Book of the Law. De.26.16, Obedience (1).

17 But if, while we seek to be live by faith. justified by Christ, we ourselves 12 And the law is not of faith: also are found sinners, is there-but. The man that doeth them fore Christ the minister of sin? shall live in them. God forbid.

live unto God.

nevertheless I live; yet not I, we might receive the promise but Christ liveth in me: and the of the Spirit through faith. life which I now live in the flesh 15 Brethren, I speak after the Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. I live by the faith of the Son of manner of men; Though it be God, who loved me, and gave but a man's covenant, yet if it Or, testament. himself for me.

come by the law, then Christ is seed were the promises made. dead in vain. CHAPTER 3 He asketh what moved them to depart thy seed, which is Christ. from the faith.

17 And this I say, that the FOOLISH Ga-la tians, who covenant, that was confirmed See Covenant (2), Ge.17.2. hath bewitched you, that before of God in Christ, the

rucified among you?

This only would I learn of 18 For if the inheritance be Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. ee Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3. you, Received ye the Spirit by of the law, it is no more of the works of the law, or by the promise: but God gave it to Àbră-hăm by promise. hearing of faith? 3 Are ye so foolish? having 19 Wherefore then serveth

> made perfect by the flesh? 4 Have ye suffered so many should come to whom the promthings in vain? if it be yet in ise was made; and it was or-p.p.Ac.7.53. vain. dained by angels in the hand of 5 He therefore that minister-a mediator. eth to you the Spirit, and work- 20 Now a mediator is not a eth miracles among you, doeth mediator of one, but God is De. 4.35, One God.

or by the hearing of faith?

21 Is the law then against 6 Even as A bra-ham believed the promises of God? God for-God, and it was accounted to bid: for if there had been a law nim for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that they life, verily righteousness should him for righteousness. which are of faith, the same are have been by the law.

the children of Abra-ham. 8 And the scripture, foresee-cluded all under sin, that the Ge.6.5, Sin Universal ing that God would justify the promise by faith of Je sus Christ Jn.3.15, Faith (6). heathen through faith, preached might be given to them that be Jn.2.22, Believers. before the gospel unto Abra-lieve.

ham, saying, In thee shall all 23 But before faith came, we nations be blessed. 9 So then they which be of up unto the faith which should faith are blessed with faithful afterwards be revealed. A'bră-hăm.

works of the law are under the Christ, that we might be justi-Ge.15.6, Justification. curse: for it is written, Cursed fied by faith. is every one that continueth 25 But after that faith is not in all things which are come, we are no longer under written in the book of the law a schoolmaster. to do them.

7-22, Works Insufficient, the law: for by the works of the by the law in the sight of God, [Ep.2.9.] law shall no flesh be justified. | it is evident: for, The just shall Ge. 15.6, Justification. Hab.2.4. Faith (3).

De.32.47. Life (4).

13 Christ hath redeemed us Ro.3.24, Redemption (2)

18 For if I build again the from the curse of the law. things which I destroyed, I being made a curse of the law, la.53.12. Sin-bearer.

I being made a curse for us: for Pa.69.9, Substitution, He.2.9.

It is written, Cursed is every p..0e.21.23.

The law that I might the blessing of I hrs. Jos.8.29, Gallows.

19 For I through the law am one that hangeth on a tree: dead to the law, that I might 14 That the blessing of A braham might come on the Gen'-Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). 20 I am crucified with Christ: tiles through Je'sus Christ; that Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2), [Re.11.15.

Is.32.15, "Spirit" Promised. be confirmed, no man disannul-21 I do not frustrate the grace leth, or addeth thereto.

of God: for if righteousness 16 Now to Abra-ham and his He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to

See God's Word Sure,

begun in the Spirit, are ye now the law? It was added because p.p.1 Ti.1.9. of transgressions, till the seed

Ex.20.19, Mediator (2).

22 But the scripture hath con-|R.V. hath shut up all things 1 Jn.1.8.

.018

were kept under the law, shut See Limitations, Jb.3.23.

10 For as many as are of the schoolmaster to bring us unto See Law Perfect, Ps.19.7. Hab.2.4, Faith (3).

Mt.5.9, Children of God, [1 Jn.3.10. 26 For ye are all the children De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

11 But that no man is justified of God by faith in Christ Je sua. The last of the

24 Wherefore the law was our

Ro.6.3. Baptism (2).Col.2.12. p.p.Ro.13.14; Ep.4.24. Ac.8.14, Catholicity. Pr.22.2, Man's Equality, [Ja.2.5. See Impartiality (1).
[Ro.10.12. Ro.12.5, Unity (1), Ep.4.13. See Divine Ownership (2), [De.32.6] Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs, ch.4.7. See Spir. Relationships, [Mt.12.50. Ge.17.2. Covenant (2). A.D.58.

p.p.ch.3.23,29.

1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity, [Ep.4.14. See Ceremonialism, Mk.7.4. Or, rudimonia.

Da.9.24, Fullness of Time,

[Ep.1.10. Mt.21.37, Divine Messenger. Is.7.14, Incarnation. Mt.1.1, Christ's Humanity, [Ph.2.8. Ro.3.24, Redemption (2). De.14.2, Spir. Adoption, [Ep.1.5. Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7), [1 Jn.3.24. Eze.36.27, "Spirit" Indwell-1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). 1 Chr.16.26, False Gods. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Na.1.7, Saints Known Pr.14.14, Backsliding, [He.10.38. [2 Ti.2.19 Ps. 106.13, Instability (2) Mk.7.4Ceremonialism,ch.5.1 Is.1.13, Formalism (1), [Col.2.20. See New Moons, Is.1.14. See Solicitude (2), 2 Co.2.4. Ac.20.31, Care of Church, 1 Th.3.10. in vain.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Mt.zs.o, Spin. See Paul's Example, [Ac.20.35.

Mt.8.17,Infirmities,1 Ti.5.23. p.p.1 Co.2.3. Ac.7.58, Paul, Ph.3.4.

p.p.Mk.9.37.

See Inconstancy, Jb.16.20.

have put on Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor given them to me. Greek, there is neither bond 16 Am I therefore become nor female: for ye are all one the truth? in Christ Je'sus.

CHAPTER 4

The Jews were for a while under the thing, and not only when I am law, 4 but Christ came to redeem, and to give both to Jews and Gentless the adoption of sons. 11 Paul's tender regard for them.

TOW I say, That the heir, Christ be formed in you, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a serv-you now, and to change my ant, though he be lord of all; 2 But is under tutors and gov-you. of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were hear the law? children, were in bondage un- 22 For it is written, that A'bră-Ge.11.27, Abraham. der the elements of the world: ham had two sons, the one by a See Ishmael, Ge.16.11. 4 But when the fulness of the bondmaid, the other by a free-Ge.17.19, Isaac. time was come, God sent forth woman. under the law,

5 To redeem them that were flesh; but he of the freewoman under the law, that we might was by promise. receive the adoption of sons.

ing, Ab'ba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more

to bondage, which is A'gär.

25 For this A'gär is mount Si'-Ge.16.1, Hagar.

Ho.1.10, Sons of God, Ph.2.15. a servant, but a son; and if a nāi in Ā-rā'bī-a, and answereth Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs, Tit.3.7. son, then an heir of God through to Jeru'sa-lem which now is, Christ. 8 Howbeit then, when ye knew children.

not God, ye did service unto 26 But Je-ru'sa-lem which is He.11.10, New Jerusalem. them which by nature are no above is free, which is the gods. 9 But now, after that ye have 27 For it is written, Rejoice, p.p.Is.54.1.

known God, or rather are known thou barren that bearest not; weak and beggarly elements, travailest not: for the desolate be in bondage? months, and times, and years was, are the children of prom- See God's Word Surv 11 I am afraid of you, lest I ise.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, him that was born after the be as I am; for I am as ye Spirit, even so it is now. are: ye have not injured me 30 Nevertheless what saith p.p.ch.3.8. at all

13 Ye know how through in bondwoman and her son: for firmity of the flesh I preached the son of the bondwoman shall the gospel unto you at the first | not be heir with the son of the | See Heirs, Ge.21.10. 14 And my temptation which freewoman. was in my flesh ye despised not, 31 So then, brethren, we are

27 For as many of you as you record, that, if it had been have been baptized into Christ possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have Pr.17.17, Friendship (1).

nor free, there is neither male your enemy, because I tell you Pa.141.5, Reproof (2)-

17 They zealously affect you, Mk.1.45, Unwise Zeal. 29 And if ye be Christ's, then but not well; yea, they would are ye A'bră-hăm's seed, and exclude you, that ye might afheirs according to the promise. fect them.

18 But it is good to be zeal- Ec.9.10, Zeal Emjoined ously affected always in a good

19 My little children, of whom Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). I travail in birth again until

20 I desire to be present with voice; for I stand in doubt of Or, I am perplaced for you

ernors until the time appointed 21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not

his Son, made of a woman, made 23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the p.p.Ja.3.6.

6 And because ye are sons, gory: for these are the two God hath sent forth the Spirit covenants; the one from the of his Son into your hearts, cry-mount Si'nāi, which gendereth Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinai.

and is in bondage with her See Ceremonialism, Mk.74

mother of us all.

of God, how turn ye again to the break forth and cry, thou that See Gentiles (2). Ac.10.5. whereunto ye desire again to hath many more children than See Accessions, Ac.241 she which hath an husband. 10 Ye observe days, and 28 Now we, brethren, as I'saac Ge.17.19, Isaac

have bestowed upon you labour 29 But as then he that was p.p.Ge.21.9.10. born after the flesh persecuted See Persecution (3), [Ac.9.28.

the scripture? Cast out the

nor rejected; but received me not children of the bondwom Ge.21.10. Bondservants. as an angel of God, even as an, but of the free. Christ Je sus.

CHAPTER 5

15 Where is then the blessed-ness ye spake of? for I bear Christian liberty, 3 and not to ob-

See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19.

See Indwelling Christ, [Jn.14.20

See Legalism, Mk.2.24

SeeBirths Foretold, Ge. 18. M. 24 Which things are an alle-p.p.Ho.12.10; 1 Co.16.11.

Is.54.5. Marriage (4).

Ro.LK

See Regeneration, Exc. 36.36

Is.42.7, Spir. Liberty.

os.23.8. Steadfastness (1). Ep.4.14.

ee Spir. Liberty, Jn.8.32. 6k.7.4. Ceremonialism, [Col.2.20.

c.7.58. Paul.

Se. 17. 10, Circumcision,

.p.De.27.26.

.p.Ro.4.14.

ce Works Insufficient, [Ro.3.20.

.p.v.16,18,25. See Justification, Ge.15.6.

Ep. 2.15, Cer. Law Abolished.

u.17.5. Faith (1), 1 Ti.1.5. Co.9.24, Christian Race [Ph.2.16. See Opposers, Egr.4.4 See Deceivers, Ro.16.18.

See Christian Calling

Ex.12.15, Leaven. Is.32.6, False Doctrine. Ro.14.15, Evil Influence.

p.p.2 Co.8.22.

p.p.ch.1.7. See Seducers, Ac.20.30. See Judgment ac. to Works, [Ps.62.12. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. p.p.1 Co.15.30.

Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). 1 Co.1.17, Cross of Christ. 1 Co.5.5, Church Discipline.

Ac.15.1, Judaizers.

Ex. 16.3, Carnality, 1 Jn.2.16. Pr. 10.12, Brotherly Love (1), [Ph.1.9. Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined, one another. [ch.6.2.

p.p.Ro.13.10; 1 Jn.4.21. p.p.ko.15.10, 10.111 Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors, [Ja.2.8.

Lu.11.39, Rapacity, Ja.4.2. See Malice (1), 1 Co.5.8. 1 Co.1.11, Church Strife. Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk, (Ep.4.1.

See Spir. Life, De.8.3. Pr.6.25, Lust, Col.3.5. Mt.5.29, Mortify the Flesh,

Ro.7.18, The Flesh, ch.6.8. Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare. Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind.

p.p.Ro.7.15. p.p.Mt.26.41.

Jn.16.13, "Spirit" Guides.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works, Ja.3.16. De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

serve circumcision, 13 but rather Adultery, fornication, unclean-love one another. 19 The works of the flesh; 22 the fruit of the Spirit.

CTAND fast therefore in the tred.

unto you, whosoever of you are faith, justified by the law; ye are 23 Meekness, fallen from grace.

wait for the hope of righteous have crucified the flesh with ness by faith.

ther circumcision availeth any us also walk in the Spirit.
thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.
7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not

CHAPTED 6

The Spirit.

De.8.3, Spir. Life.
Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk.
Mi.6.8, Humility (2).
Ge.11.4, Ambition.
Nu.22.17, Earthly Honor.
Ps.37.1, Envy (1), Ja.3.14. Co.13.13, Spir. Love, v.22. faith which worketh by love. hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

his judgment, whosoever he be. lest thou also be tempted. 11 And I, brethren, if I yet 2 Bear ye one another's bur-Is.58.7, Sympathy (1), [Col.3.12] preach circumcision, why do I dens, and so fulfil the law of

yet suffer persecution? then is Christ.

13 For, brethren, ye have 4 But let every man prove his Lam. 3.40, Self-examination. 1 Co.8.9, Liberty (3), [1 Pe.2.16. been called unto liberty; only own work, and then shall he use not liberty for an occasion have rejoicing in himself alone, p.p.Pr.14.14. to the flesh, but by love serve and not in another.

> 14 For all the law is fulfilled his own burden. in one word, even in this; 6 Let him that is taught in Ro.15.27, Reciprocation. Thou shalt love thy neighbour the word communicate unto See Benevolence (1), Ro.12. as thyself. 15 But if ye bite and devour things.

one another, take heed that ye 7 Be not deceived; God is not Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived. be not consumed one of an-mocked: for whatsoever a man ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works.

the Spirit, and ye shall not ful-flesh shall of the flesh reap Ro.7.18, The Flesh, 1 Jn.2.16. fil the lust of the flesh. corruption; but he that soweth Is.17.11. Sin's Harvest. fil the lust of the flesh.

17 For against the Spirit, and the reap life everlasting. Spirit against the flesh: and 9 And let us not be weary in these are contrary the one to well doing: for in due season the other: so that ye cannot we shall reap, if we faint not. do the things that ye would. 10 As we have therefore op- 18 But if ye be led of the portunity, let us do good unto Ps.34.14, Do Good, 1 Ti.6.18.

law.

19 Now the works of the flesh faith. are manifest, which are these; 11 Ye see how large a letter 2 S.11.14, Letters, He.13.22.

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, haemulations, variance. D liberty wherewith Christ wrath, strife, seditions, her-

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. 24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. 5 For we through the Spirit 24 And they that are Christ's

the affections and lusts. 6 For in Je'sus Christ nei- 25 If we live in the Spirit, let

CHAPTER 6

B This persuasion cometh not find that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth to their teachers.

through the Lord, that ye will which are spiritual, restore be none otherwise minded: but such an one in the spirit of 2 Chr. 28.15, Helpfulness. he that troubleth you shall bear meekness; considering thyself, Zep. 2.3, Meekness (1), Ep. 4.2.

the offence of the cross ceased. 3 For if a man think himself Pr.3.7, Conceit.

12 I would they were even cut to be something, when he is p.p.2 Co.3.5; 12.11. off which trouble you. nothing, he deceiveth himself.

5 For every man shall bear De.24.16, Personal Respon-

him that teacheth in all good See Ministers (4), (Index).

16 This I say then. Walk in 8 For he that soweth to his Jb.4.8, Evil Sowing.

to f the flesh lusteth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit ps. 126.5, Spir. Sowing.

Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2).

Spirit, ye are not under the all men, especially unto them Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined. who are of the household of De.15.14, Benevolence (1),

See Impurity, Mt.5.28. Is.24.5, Defilement (1). Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1). bliberty wherewith Christ wrath, strife, seditions, herhath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are Ex.22.18, Witchcraft. [Col.1.11.

Ro.1.26, Evil Passions, [1 Th.4.5.

the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you

DRETHREN, if a man be Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

10 I have confidence in you

Overtaken in a fault, ye Pr.17.9, Charitableness,

See Golden Rule, Mt.7.12.

Mk.10.44, Service Enjoined,

Ŕo.12.13.

[Re.14.15. Jb.17.9, Perseverance, [2 Ti.3.14.

Ps.126.6, Spir. Harvest.
Da.12.3, Reward (1).
2 Co.4.1, Faint Not, Ep.3.13.

p.p.Ep.2.19.

1 S.16.7, Outward Appear-Ac.15.1, Judaizers Ge.17.10, Circumcision.

See Law Despised p.p.Ro.2.23. 1 Co.1.17, Cross of Christ, [Ep.2.16. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Ro.12.2, Unworldliness, [2 Ti.2.4. See Dying with Christ,

mine own hand.

only lest they should suffer per-cording to this rule, peace be GeA3.23. Peace Isvel secution for the cross of Christ. on them, and mercy, and upon

13 For neither they them—the Igra-el of God.

See Israel (2). F
selves who are circumcised 17 From henceforth let no p.p.ch.1.7: 5-12. [2 Chr.36.16. keep the law; but desire to man trouble me: for I bear in R.V. branded on my bear have you circumcised, that my body the marks of the Lord

they may glory in your flesh. Je'sus. 14 But God forbid that I 18 Brethren, the grace of our Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. should glory, save in the cross Lord Je'gus Christ be with your Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. of our Lord Je'sus Christ, by spirit. A-men'. whom the world is crucified Unto the Ga-Unto the Gā-lā'tians written unto me, and I unto the world.

I have written unto you with 15 For in Christ Je'sus nei-See Cer. Law Abolished ther circumcision availeth any Ps.40.3, New Man. Ep. 12 As many as desire to make thing, nor uncircumcision, but a fair shew in the flesh, they a new creature. constrain you to be circumcised; 16 And as many as walk ac- Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk.

See Israel (2), Ex.6.7.

the marks of Jou

Ro.16.20. Remedictions.

Or, hoped in Christ.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

EPHESIANS

A.D.64

Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [Col.1.1.] Ps. 40.8, God's Will. b. 36.7, The Righteous. c. 18.19, Ephesus. lu. 12.7, Fidelity (2). o.16.20, Benedictions. 's.84.11, God's Grace. Chr.29.10, Our Father. Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God Lu.6.5. Christ. Lord. 3x.23.25. Blessings (2).

p.p.1 Pe.1.20. De.7.6, Chosen Ones, Ja.2.5. Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). Ph.2.15, Blameless. De.6.5, Love Enjoined. De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

Pa.40.8, God's Will. Ps.9.11, Praise God. Ps.84.11, God's Grace

Mt.5.9, Children of God.

Ex.28.38, Accepted of God. Mt.12.18, Beloved Son, [Col.1.13. Ro.3.24, Redemption (2). Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1), [Ja.5.15.

Mt. 26, 28, Remission of Sin.

Ro.24, Riches of Grace, [ch.2.7. Ps.36.8. Spir. Abundance. Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom.

Da.2.22, Revelations, ch.3.5.

Da.9.24, Fullness of Time, 10 That in the dispensation 19 And what is the exceed-[1 Ti.2.6.] of the fulness of times he ing greatness of his power to 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

grace. DAUL, an apostle of Jē'sus 11 In whom also we have ob-Christ by the will of God, tained an inheritance, being Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. in Christ Je'sus: 2 Grace be to you, and peace, his own will: from God our Father, and from 12 That we should be to the p.p.v.6.

CHAPTER 1

the Lord Je'gus Christ. heavenly places in Christ:

88

Je gus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I will,

of his grace, wherein he hath the saints,

giveness of sins, according to Je'sus Christ, the Father of See Our Father, 1 Chr. 29.18. the riches of his grace;

the riches of his grace; glory, may give unto you the 2 Chr.1.10, Prayer for Wis 8 Wherein he hath abounded spirit of wisdom and revelation [dom. Col.1. toward us in all wisdom and in the knowledge of him:

prudence;

himself: 10 That in the dispensation 19 And what is the exceed-

might gather together in one He blesseth God for spiritual bless-ings. 7 and for redemption by his are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him: Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

from Rome.

to the saints which are at predestinated according to the Eph'e-sus, and to the faithful purpose of him who worketh De.4.39, Sovereignty of God. all things after the counsel of Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels.

praise of his glory, who first Ro.A.18, Spir. Hope. 3 Blessed be the God and trusted in Christ.

Father of our Lord Je sus 13 In whom ye also trusted, Christ, who hath blessed us after that ye heard the word of Pr.S.34, Hearing (1). with all spiritual blessings in truth, the gospel of your salva-Mt.4.23, Gospel. tion: in whom also after that Ja.2.22, Believers.

he hath ye believed, ye were sealed See Saints Sealed, Ese.9.4.

foundation of the world, that ise, we should be holy and with- 14 Which is the earnest of p.p.2 Co.1.22. out blame before him in love: our inheritance until the re-5 Having predestinated us un-demption of the purchased to the adoption of children by possession, unto the praise of

chosen us in him before the with that holy Spirit of prom-Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7).

heard of your faith in the Jn.3.15, Faith (6). 6 To the praise of the glory Lord Jegus, and love unto all Love for the Church, Ph.41 made us accepted in the beloved.

7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the for
16 Cease not to give thanks
for you, making mention of
Ex. 32.32 Intercession (3).
Jn.17.20, Prayer for the
(Charth, ch.3.14.

orudence;
9 Having made known unto standing being enlightened; Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ, us the mystery of his will, ac-that ye may know what is the ch.3.4 cording to his good pleasure hope of his calling, and what

which he hath purposed in the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. 1 Co.1.26, Christian Call-

[ing, ch.4.]. Pr.8.18,Spir,Riches,ch.3.8. Pn.73.24, Eternal Glery. il Cleary. [2 Ti.210. Pa.61.5, Spir. Heritage.

n.2.22, Believers.

Ro.1.4. Resurrection (8) [1 Th.4.14

Ik.16.19, Christ Exalted [Ph.2.9

Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ. Principalities, Col.1.16. See Wonderful Name, Ph.2.9

D.He. 2.8: Re.19.16. s.9.6, Christ's Dominion,

Ps.2.6, Christ, King. Head of the Church, ch.4.15. the church, Ro.12.5, Church, Body of

A.D.64.

Eze.37.10, Spir. Resurrec-[tion, v.6. Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin, ch.5.14. passes and sins;

De.29.19, Sinful Walk, [Ph.3.18. Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2), [2 Ti.4.10. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, [1 Th.2.18.

See Disobedience (2), [Ge.3.11.

Ro.6.6, Old Life.

Pr.6.25, Lust. Ex.16.3, Carnality. Lu.16.8, Children of the

[World, ch.5.6. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

De.4.31, Mercy (1), Tit.3.5. De.7.8, God's Love, 1 Jn.3.1. with he loved us, Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin.

Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening. Ac.15.11, Grace (3), Tit.2.11. with Christ, (by grace ye are

Eze.37.10, Spir. Resurrec-[tion, Col.2.13.]
Mt.18.20, Fellowship with
p.p.ch.1.3; 3.10. [Christ
Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted.]

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together
in heavenly places in Christ
Je gus:

Ro.2.4, Riches of Grace, [Ph.4.19. Ps.17.7, Lovingkindness.

See Grace (3), y.5, Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Jn.3.16, God's Gift.

Mt.7.22, Works Insufficient, [2 Ti.1.9. p.p.Ro.3.27; 1 Co.1.29.

See Regeneration, Eze. 36.26. Ps.40.3, New Man. Mt.5.16, Good Works. Ro.6.4. Believers' Walk.

Ex.16.3, Carnelity.

power.

from the dead, and set him at without Christ, being aliens 2 Chr. 15.3, Spir. Destitu-

his own right hand in the heav-from the commonwealth of Ig-Pa.58.3, Estrangement.

is named, not only in this world, | 13 But now in Christ Je'sus but also in that which is to ye who sometimes were far off Ac.10.45, Gentiles (2). come: 22 And hath put all things Christ. under his feet, and gave him to

23 Which is his body, the ful-of partition between us; [Christ, ch.4.12] ness of him that filleth all in 15 Having abolished in his [ch.4.13]

CHAPTER 2

What the Ephesians' state was: 4 God's mercy in their deliverance. 8 Though saved by grace, yet cre-ated unto good works.

ND you hath he quickened, A who were dead in tres-

2 Wherein in time past ye 17 And came and preached Mt.3.1, Preaching, 1 Pe.3.19. walked according to the course peace to you which were afar Is.53.5, Peace (3). of this world, according to the off, and to them that were nigh. Is. 45.22, Universal Call. prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in have access by one Spirit unto Ps.24.3, Access, ch.3.12. the children of disobedience:

past in the lusts of our flesh, ers, but fellowcitizens with the Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation-fulfilling the desires of the flesh saints, and of the household of See Children of God, Mt.5.9. Nu.11.4, Evil Desire, Ja.4.2. fulfilling the desires of the flesh saints, and of the household of and of the mind; and were by God; nature the children of wrath, 20 And are built upon the even as others.

mercy, for his great love where-being the chief corner stone; 5 Even when we were dead in fitly framed together groweth

saved;) 6 And hath raised us up to-God through the Spirit.

Je'sus:
7 That in the ages to come

he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ P prisoner of Jegus Christ

yourselves: it is the gift of which is given me to you-ward: God:

should boast. 10 For we are his workman-words,

ship, created in Christ Je´sus 4 Whereby, when ye read, ye unto good works, which God may understand my knowledge Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ, hath before ordained that we in the mystery of Christ) should walk in them.

ye being in time past Gen'tiles of men, as it is now revealed

us-ward who believe, according in the flesh, who are called Un-Ro.7.18, The Flesh. to the working of his mighty circumcision by that which is See The Uncircumcised. called the Circumcision in the Ac. 10.45. The Circumcision. 20 Which he wrought in flesh made by hands; Christ, when he raised him 12 That at that time ye were p.p.Jn.15.5.

21 Far above all principality, covenants of promise, having de.17.2, Covenant (2). and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that the world: ra-el, and strangers from the

are made nigh by the blood of Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ.

14 For he'is our peace, who Is.53.5, Peace (3), Col.1.20. be the head over all things to hath made both one, and hath Is.11.13, Unity (4). broken down the middle wall

of commandments contained in p.p. Col. 1.22. ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, 80 Ps.40.3, New Man, ch.4.24. making peace;

cile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the 1 Co.1.17, Cross of Christ, [Ph.3.18. enmity thereby:

18 For through him we both See Mediator, 1 Ti.2.5. the Father. 3 Among whom also we all 19 Now therefore ye are no

foundation of the apostles and 4 But God, who is rich in prophets, Je'sus Christ himself

sins, hath quickened us together unto an holy temple in the Lord: 1 Co.3.16, Spir. Temple, 22 In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

21 In whom all the building

CHAPTER 3

The hidden mystery of their calling A.D.64. had been revealed unto him: 14 he prayeth that their faith may be strengthened. NOR this cause I Paul, the

for you Gen'tiles. 8 For by grace are ye saved 2 If ye have heard of the disthrough faith; and that not of pensation of the grace of God See Stewardship of the 3 How that by revelation he See Revelations, v.5.

9 Not of works, lest any man made known unto me the mys-p.p.v.4.9. tery; (as I wrote afore in few

5 Which in other ages was Ge.2.17, Knowledge Withthould walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that not made known unto the sons Da.2.22, Revelations, [Col.1.26.

[tion, 1 Ti.6.5.

p.p.v.14. 16 And that he might recon-like both unto God in one body [Col.1.20.

p.p.Ro.8.26.

had our conversation in times more strangers and foreign-De.14.2, Spir. Adoption.

Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation.

[1 Ti.6.19.
Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names.
Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).
Ps.118.22, Corner-stone, 1 Pe.2.6.

Mt.16.18, Church (2) [1 Pe.2.5.

See "Spirit" Indwelling, [Eze.36.27.

LJN

p.p.Ph.1.7; Col.4.3. p.p.2 Ti.1.8; 2.9. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. See For Christ's Sake, Mt.5.11.

[Gospel, 1 Co.9.17.

Digitized by **GOO**

Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher. Ge.22.18, Gentiles (1). Ge.ZZ.18, General Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs. Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ. Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal. ise in Christ by the gospel:

2 Co.3.6, Ministers, Col.1.23. Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts. Ps.84.11,God's Grace,He.2.9.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ. Pr.8.18, Spir. Riches, [He.11.26. See Riches of Grace, ch.1.7.

Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ, Col.1.27 De.29.29, Secret Things. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Jn.1.3, Christ, Creator, [Col.1.16

ch.1.21, Principalities. p.p.ch.1.3; 2.6.

Jb.12.13, God's Wisdom. See Divine Counsels

p.p.Ro.8.29,30; 9.11. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Boldness (1), 1 Ti.3.13. Ps.24.3, Access, He.10.19. Jn.3.15, Faith (6).

Co.4.1, Faint Not, He.12.5. e.4.30, Tribulation. ee Persecution (3), Ac.9.29.

1 K.8.54, Kneeling. Jn.17.20, Prayer for the Church. Ph.1.4. Ge.18.23, Prayer (10). 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.

Ro.2.4, Riches of Grace. 2 S.22.40, Strength Promised, Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, 1 Th.1.5. Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ [Col.1.27 Hab.2.4, Faith (3).
2 Chr.20.20, Established. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love, [ch.4.16.

p.p.Ph.3.12. le.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. In.13.1, Christ's Love. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness, See Fullness of Christ. [Jn.1.16. Da.3.17, Divine Ability, Ph.3.21.] Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance, [Ph.4.19. Ps.23.5, Superabundance.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. p.p.1 Pe.5.11; 2 Pe.3.18. p.p.Jude 25.

Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

A.D.64.

be fellowheirs, and of the same vocation wherewith ve are body, and partakers of his prom-called,

7 Whereof I was made a meekness, with longsuffering, Zep.2.3, Meekness (1 minister, according to the gift forbearing one another of the grace of God given un-love; to me by the effectual working 3 Endeavouring to keep the

of his power. 8 Unto me, who am less of peace.

8 Unto me, who am less of peace.

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

2 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

3 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

4 There is one body, and one less of peace.

1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

2 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

3 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

4 There is one body, and one less of peace.

3 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

4 There is one body, and one less of peace.

4 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

5 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

5 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

5 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

5 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

5 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

5 Church, Body of less of peace.

6 Church, Body of less of peace.

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

6 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), Ph.4.2

8 Co.14.33, Peace (6), P

preach among the Gen'tiles the one hope of your calling; unsearchable riches of Christ; 9 And to make all men see baptism,

mystery, which from the begin-who is above all, and through ning of the world hath been all, and in you all. hid in God, who created all 7 But unto every one of us is things by Je'sus Christ:

10 To the intent that now measure of the gift of Christ. unto the principalities and 8 Wherefore he saith, When powers in heavenly places he ascended up on high, he led Ps. 68.18, Ascension might be known by the church captivity captive, and gave the manifold wisdom of God.

Christ Je'sus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness parts of the earth? and access with confidence by the faith of him.

faint not at my tribulations for might fill all things.)

you, which is your glory 14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our some, evangelists; and some, Lord Jē'sus Christ,

It.12.50, Spir. Relationships, in heaven and earth is named, saints, for the work of the min-Ro.14.19, Edification, v.29. 16 That he would grant you, istry, for the edifying of the Ro.12.5, Church, Body of Christ, Col.124. according to the riches of his body of Christ: glory, to be strengthened with 13 Till we all come in the

being rooted and grounded in fulness of Christ:

depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of craftiness, whereby they lie in Christ, which passeth knowl-wait to deceive; edge, that ye might be filled 15 But speaking the truth in with all the fulness of God.

able to do exceeding abundantly even Christ: above all that we ask or think, 16 From whom the whole according to the power that body fitly joined together and worketh in us,

church by Christ Je sus through-effectual working in the measout all ages, world without end. ure of every part, maketh in-Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. Ā-mĕn'.

CHAPTER 4

He exhorteth to unity; 24 to put on the new man; 25 to cast off lying, 29 corrupt communication, 31 and all bitterness.

unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

THEREFORE, the prisoner See Imprisonment, Ge. 39.29.

THEREFORE, the prisoner See Imprisonment, Ge. 39.29.

Therefore, the prisoner See Imprisonment, Ge. 39.29.

Lu. 3.18, Exhortations.

Ro. 6.4, Believers' Walk.

2 With all lowliness

unity of the Spirit in the bond 1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), Ph.1.27.

5 One Lord, one faith, one

what is the fellowship of the 6 One God and Father of all,

all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

gifts unto men. 11 According to the eternal 9 (Now that he ascended, purpose which he purposed in what is it but that he also de-p.p.Jn.3.13; 6.38. scended first into the lower

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far 13 Wherefore I desire that ye above all heavens, that he Mk.16.19 Christ Exalted.

> 11 And he gave some, apos-Mk.1.17. Apostles Called. tles; and some, prophets; and Ac.11.27. Prophets (5). some, evangelists; and some, L.21.8.Evangelists, 2.71.4.5. 11 And he gave some, apospastors and teachers:

15 Of whom the whole family 12 For the perfecting of the See Perfection (1), Mt. 19.21.

might by his Spirit in the inner unity of the faith, and of the Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

man;
knowledge of the Son of God, Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

17 That Christ man dwell in unto a perfect man unto the Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). 17 That Christ may dwell in unto a perfect man, unto the your hearts by faith; that ye, measure of the stature of the

14 That we henceforth be 18 May be able to compre- no more children, tossed to and See Spir. Discernment, hend with all saints what to the breadth, and length, and every wind of doctrine, by the breadth, and cunning sleight of men, and cunning

> love, may grow up into him in 20 Now unto him that is all things, which is the head,

> compacted by that which every 21 Unto him be glory in the joint supplieth, according to the crease of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and Lu.3.18, Exhortations. testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other See Sinful Walk, Be.29.19.

1 Co.1.26, Christian Call-[ing. Ph.3.14. Mi.6.8. Humility (2)

[2 Ti 2.25 Co.13.4,Longsuffering (2), Co.13.7, Forbearance (2), Ch.6.9

Ro.4.18. Spir. Hope. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. p.p.Ga.1.23; Jude 3. De.4.35, One God, 1 Ti.2.5. De.32.6, Universal Father.

[He.12.9

[Christ, He.4.14. See Christ, Victor, Is.53.12. See Christ's Gifts, Mt.11.28.

p.p.Je.23.24. Ac.11.26, Christian Teachers

[Ph.3.15. Ro.8.29. See Christlikeness Jn.1.16, Fullness of Christ.

1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity. [He.5.12 Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1). [Ph.1.27.

1 K.18.21, Indecision Pr.24.21, Instability (1) He.13.9.

Ge.3.1, Craftiness.
Ro.16.18, Deceivers, 2 Ti.3.13.
Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.
2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth, [Col.1.10. 1 Co.13.11, Spir. Maturity.

ch.1.22, Head of the [Church, ch.5.23. Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ. Ro.12.5, Unity (1).

1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love, ch.5.2

De.32.21, vanities. Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind, [Col.1.21. De.32.21, Vanities

Is.9.2. Spir. Darkness. Ps.58.3, Estrangement. Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance, 1 Pe.1.14 Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness, [2 Pe.1.9

Ec.8.11, Evil Heart. Pr.23.35, Insensibility, 1 Ti.4.2.

Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness, [Jude 7.

Mt.5.28, Impurity, ch.5.3.
Jb.15.16, Sin Loved.
p.p.1 Co.6.11.
See Christ, Teacher, Mt.4.23.

De.4.5, Instruction (5), Jn.1.14, Christ the Truth.

Jb. 11.14, Fors'ke Sin, Col. 2.11 Ro. 6.6, Old Life, Col. 3.9. Ge. 6.12, Corruption (2). Ro. 7.11, Sin Deceptive, Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal, [Col.3.10.

Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind. Ps.40.3, New Man, Col.3.10. See Christlikeness, Ro.8.29. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Ex.19.6, Holiness (3), [He.12.14.

Le.19.11, Falschood. Pr.12.19, Truthfulness, ch.6.14.

Ro.12.5, Unity (1). Ps.37.8, Anger.

Ex.32.19, Indignation.

Resist the Devil, ch.6.11. Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden [Tit.2.10.

Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined, [1 Th.4.11.

De.15.14, Benevolence (1). De.15.11, Poor (1). v.31, Evil Speaking.

See Wise Words, Jb.6.25. Ro.14.19, Edification.

Is.63.10, Sin against
["Spirit," 1 Th.5.19.
Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7),
Ezc.9.4, Saints Scaled.

Ro.12.10, Kindness (1), [Col.3.12.

Mk.11.25, Forgiveness (2), [Col.3.13. See Sin Forgiven, 2 S.12.13. See Redemption (2),Ro.3.24.

A.D.64.

Ho.6.3, Followers, 1 Pe.2.21.

Ro.6.4. Believers' Walk.v.15. 1 Co.13.13, Spir.Love, Col.1.8. Jn.13.1, Christ's Love, 1 Jn.3.16.

Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. [Tit.2.14. Ge.8.21, Sweet Savor.

Gen'tiles walk, in the vanity of 3 But fornication, and all un-Mt.5.32, Fornication, Col.3.5. their mind.

darkened, being alienated from you, as becometh saints; the life of God through the 4 Neither filthiness, nor fool-Ezr.9.11, Filthiness, Ja.1.21. ignorance that is in them, be-ish talking, nor jesting, which Jb.11.2, Vain Talk.

heart:

uncleanness with greediness.

Christ:

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by with vain words: for because him, as the truth is in Jesus: of these things cometh the 22 That ye put off concerning wrath of God upon the chilhim, as the truth is in Je sus:

to the deceitful lusts: spirit of your mind:

man, which after God is created light: in righteousness and true holi-

25 Wherefore putting away ness and truth;) lying, speak every man truth 10 Proving what is acceptable Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. with his neighbour: for we are unto the Lord. nembers one of another.

11 And have no fellowship ls.52.11, Separation (4),
[2 Th.3.6.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: with the unfruitful works of Jb.24.14, Works of Darkmembers one of another.

your wrath: 27 Neither give place to the devil

28 Let him that stole steal no done of them in secret. bour, working with his hands proved are made manifest by See Exposure of Sin.

that needeth. 29 Let no corrupt communication that sleepest, and arise Mk.13.36.Spir.Sleep.1 Th.5.6 from the dead, and Christ shall Is.9.2. Christ the Light, but that which is good to the give thee light.

[1 Jn.2.8.

[2] use of edifying, that it may 15 See then that ye walk cir[3] Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk,
[4] [Col.2.6.

minister grace unto the hear-cumspectly, not as fools, but as ers 30 And grieve not the holy 16 Redeeming the tim Spirit of God, whereby ye are cause the days are evil.

sealed unto the day of redemp-De. 32.32, Bitterness, He. 12.15 Ge. 4.5, Man's Wrath. Ps. 37.8, Anger. Evil Speaking, Tit. 3.2 1 Co. 5.8, Malice (1), Col. 3.8. from you, with all malice: 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving psalms and hymns and spiritual Christ's sake hath forgiven you. dy in your heart to the Lord:

CHAPTER 5 He exhorteth to love; 3 to purity, 15 and prudence. 22 Conjugal duties.

DE ye therefore followers of D God, as dear children; also hath loved us, and hath unto your own husbands, as given himself for us an offer unto the Lord. sweetsmelling savour.

cleanness, or covetousness, let Mt.5.28, Impurity, Col.3.5. Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1 18 Having the understanding it not be once named among

cause of the blindness of their are not convenient: but rather Pr. 26.19, Jesting. giving of thanks.

19 Who being past feeling 5 For this ye know, that no have given themselves over whoremonger, nor unclean per- Is.24.5, Defilement (1). unto lasciviousness, to work all son, nor covetous man, who is Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). an idolater, hath any inherit-Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2), [Re.21.27. 20 But ye have not so learned ance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. 6 Let no man deceive you

the former conversation the old dren of disobedience. man, which is corrupt according 7 Be not ye therefore partak-

to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new the Lord: walk as children of Lu.16.8, Sons of Light. [1 Th.5.5.] 9 (For the fruit of the Spirit Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit, Ph.1.11.

let not the sun go down upon darkness, but rather reprove them. 12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are more: but rather let him la- 13 But all things that are re- Or, discovered.

the thing which is good, that the light: for whatsoever doth he may have to give to him make manifest is light. 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake Is. 26.19, Awake.

wise,

16 Redeeming the time, be-17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what See Understanding, De.4.6. the will of the Lord is.

18 And be not drunk with De.21.20, Drunkenness (1), wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;
19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2), T. 1.8 wine, wherein is excess; but be

one another, even as God for songs, singing and making melo-20 Giving thanks always for 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving, all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord

Jē'sus Christ; 21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God. 2 And walk in love, as Christ | 22 Wives, submit yourselves

ing and a sacrifice to God for a 23 For the husband is the sweetsmelling savour. head of the wife, even as Digitized by GOOGLE

1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

Da.2.44, God's Kingdom. Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived, [2 Th.2.3.

Is.32.6, False Doctrine. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath, [1 Th.2.16. Lu.16.8, Children of the [World, Col.3.6. De.11.28, Disobedience(1), [2 Th.1.8.

is in all goodness and righteous- Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). Pr.12.19, Truthfulness.

[ness, 1 Th.5.7. Pr.24.25, Reproof (1), [1 Ti.5.20.

p.p.Ro.1.24-27. See Secret Sins, 2 K.17.9. See Concealment, Ge.3.8.

[Nu.32.23.

Jb.28.28. Wisdom (3). Ps.90.12, Redeeming the [Time, Col.4.5. Ge.6.12, Evil Times, 2 Ti.3.1.

LŤ

.uik

See Folly, Ps.49.13. Ps.40.8, God's Will.

[2 Ti.1.8. Ps.81.1, Singing(1), Col.3.16. See New Song, Ps.33.3.

Ph.4.6.
See Our Father, 1 Chr.29.10.
Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name.
Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.
Mi.6.8, Humility (2).
1 Co.16.16, Submission(1),

Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Est.1.20, Wives Duty, [Col.3.18 [He.13.17.

Ge.3.16, Woman (3), 1 Ti.2.11.

Lu.2.11. Saviour.

Ge.2.24, Husbands' Duty, [1 Pe.3.7. Jn.13.1, Christ's Love. De.32.10, Church Precious, [Col.1.24. Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. Jn.17.17, Sanctification (1), Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones, [He.2.11. Ps.65.3,Cleans'g(3).71t.3.5 Ps.119.9, "Word" Purifies, [1 Pe.1.22.

Jb.11.15, Spotless, 2 Pe.3.14. Ps.149.4, Spir. Beauty. Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). Ex.12.5, Unblemished, [1 Pe.1.19.

Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love.

p.p.1 Pe.3.7.

De.32.10, Church Precious. Ro.7.4, Union with Christ, Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ. his bones.

.2.24. Marriage (2).

See Mystery of Christ, Ro.16.25.

.2.24, Husbands' Duty. ..24.67, Conjugal Love, [Col.3.19. Est.1.20, Wives' Duty.

A.D.64.

s.34.11, Children (3), Pr.1.8, Filial Obedience, [Col.3.20. Ex.20.12, Filial Honor, [1 Ti.5.4.

De.5.16, Prom. to Children.

De.5.33, Longevity (1). Pr.13.24, Correction.

Servants' Duty, Col.3.22.

[Col.3.22.

ch.1.22, Head of the Church, Christ is the head of the 7 With good will doing serv- Mt.25.14, Stewardship, [Col.1.18.] church: and he is the saviour ice as to the Lord and not church: and he is the saviour ice, as to the Lord, and not of the body.

subject unto Christ, so *let* the good thing any man doeth, the wives be to their own husbands same, shall he receive of the Da.12.3.Reward (1), Col.3.24. in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, tree. even as Christ also loved the 9 And, ye masters, do the Le.19.13, Masters' Duty. [Col.4.1. 25 Husbands, love your wives, free. church, and gave himself for same things unto them, for-

ing of water by the word,

to himself a glorious church, strong in the Lord, and in the not having spot, or wrinkle, or power of his might.

[2] Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

[2] Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

[2] Ex.15.2, God our Streagth.

[3] Armor.

[4] And in the Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

[5] Ex.15.2, God our Streagth.

[6] Ro.13.12, Spir. Armor. blemish.

28 So ought men to love their the devil. wives as their own bodies. He 12 For we wrestle not against Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare, that loveth his wife loveth flesh and blood, but against himself.

and cherisheth it, even as the spiritual wickedness in high Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. Lord the church:

30 For we are members of

leave his father and mother, all, to stand. and shall be joined unto his 14 Stand therefore, having wife, and they two shall be one your loins girt about with truth, flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one peace; of you in particular so love his of you in particular so love in a to move any the shield of faith, wherewith ye 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, wife even as himself; and the shield of faith, wherewith ye 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, with the D.P.Pr.20.18. wife see that she reverence shall be able to quench all the De.7.24, Invincibility. her husband.

CHAPTER 6

The relative duties of children: 4 of manuscript autres of children: 4 of parents: 5 of servants: 9 of masters.

THILDREN, obey your par-

long on the earth.

De. 5.33, Longevity (1).

De. 6.7, Parental Duty,
[Col.3.21]

Ro. 15.14, Admonition,
[Col.3.16]

See Instruction (3), De. 4.9.

Pr. 13.24, Correction.

In the earth.

| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Col. 3.16 |
| Del. 6.7, Parental Duty,
| Col. 3.16 |
| Col. 3.16 |
| Col. 3.16 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.18 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.18 |
| Col. 3.18 |
| Col. 3.19 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.13 |
| Col. 3.14 |
| Col. 3.15 |
| Col. 3.15 |
| Col. 3.15 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.17 |
| Col. 3.18 |
| Col. 3.18 |
| Col. 3.19 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.10 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.11 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3.12 |
| Col. 3. Lord.

them that are your masters my affairs, and how I do, Tych'- Ac. 20.4, Tychicus, Col.4.7. according to the flesh, with fear I-cus, a beloved brother and Mt.12.50, Brother. Ac. 2.46, Singleness of Heart, and trembling, in singleness of faithful minister in the Lord, 2 Co. 3.6. Ministers. your heart, as unto Christ;

Jn.12.43, Men-pleasers, 6 Not with eyeservice, as things.

[Col.3.22, menpleasers; but as the served. 22 Whom I have sent unto Ps.40.8,God's Will, He.13.21. of God from the heart;

to men: 24 Therefore as the church is 8 Knowing that whatsoever See Judgment ac. to Works, Lord, whether he be bond or

bearing threatening: knowing 26 That he might sanctify that your Master also is in Lu.S.5, Christ, Master. and cleanse it with the wash-heaven; neither is there re-De.26.15. Heaven (1). spect of persons with him.

ing of water by the word, spect of persons with a limit of That he might present it 10 Finally, my brethren, be 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong," [2 Th.2.1.

should be holy and without of God, that ye may be able of God, that ye may be able See Temptation (1), Ge.3.1 to stand against the wiles of ch.4.27, Resist the Devil.

principalities, against powers, Jb.1.12, Satan's Power, against the rulers of the dark-29 For no man ever yet hated against the rulers of the darkhis own flesh; but nourisheth ness of this world, against Mt.12.45, Evil Spirite. places.

13 Wherefore take unto vou his body, of his flesh, and of the whole armour of God, that Ro.13.12, Spir. Armor. his bones.

ye may be able to withstand in Pr.1.10, Resist Temptation 31 For this cause shall a man the evil day, and having done See Saints Immovable,

and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

of righteousness;
15 And your feet shod with
the preparation of the gospel of 1 S.2.9, Saints' Feet.
18.7.3, Spir. Preparation.

16 Above all, taking the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of Is.59.17, Helmet of Salvasalvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all J ents in the Lord: for this prayer and supplication in the 2 Honour thy father and with all perseverance and supmother; which is the first plication for all saints;

3 That it may be well with ance may be given unto me, thee, and thou mayest live that I may open my mouth ong on the earth.
4 And, ye fathers, provoke mystery of the gospel,

speak.

5 Servants, be obedient to 21 But that ye also may know shall make known to you all

Jn.12.26, Serving Christ, linespreasers, but as the serving Christ, linespreasers, but as the serving Christ, linespreasers, but as the serving Christ, linespreasers, but as the serving the serving christ, linespreasers, but as the serving christ, linespreasers, l ye might know our affairs, and

Ex.23.25.ServeGod.He.12.28.

1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2) [Col.i.ii.

Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1).

Ja.4.7.

[ÎTLLI.

[Ps.15.5.

Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1). Is. 11.5, Girdle (2), Re. 1.13. Pr. 12.19, Truthfulness. Is. 59.17, Breastplate (2). [1 Th. 5.&

1 S.17.45, Spir. Wespons, [He.4.12. Je.5.14, Power of "Word," [He.4.12 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer En-joined, Ph

(Church. 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. [1 Th.5.25.

Ac.2.4, Spir. Utterance, [Cold.3. Mk.15.43, Boldness (2).

Chr.16.8, Testimony (2).

- LO. 1. Comfort (3).
- .43.23, Peace Invoked.

c. 7.58, Paul. c. 16.1, Timothy, ch. 2.19. 1.12.26, Serving Christ, Col. 3.24. 5.36.7, The Righteous. c. 16.12, Philippi. is hops, 1 Ti. 3.1. c. 6.3, Deacons, 1 Ti. 3.8.

8.84.11, God's Grace. ee Peace (1), Ps.4.8.

u.2.40, Christ's Grace.

II, mention.

zr.6.22. Spir. Joy.

Col.2.2, Assurance. Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal.)r, will finish it. see Day of the Lord. Mal. 4.5.

's.119.63, Saints' Fellow-

Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds, v.13. le.40.1, Fetters (2).

Ge.31.50, Appeal to God,

s.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

- 18-3. Brotherly Love (3). -16-20, Benedictions.

D-64

- that he might comfort your hearts.
- 23 Peace be to the brethren, in sincerity. A-men'. and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus

Christ.

- 24 Grace be with all them See God's Grace, Ps.84.11. 24 Grace 06 with all them. The that love our Lord Je'sus Christ Jn.14.23, Love to Christ, [2 Ti.1.13.
 - Written from Rome unto the E-phē'sians by Tych'i-

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

PHILIPPIANS

CHAPTER 1

CHAPTER 1

Paul's thankfulness and prayer to in the Lord, waxing confident God. 21 His readiness to glorify by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2). Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

- PAUL and Ti-mothe-us, the fear. servants of Je'sus Christ, 15 Some indeed preach Christ See False Teachers, Mt.5.19. to all the saints in Christ Je'even of envy and strife; and Is.56.10, Unfaithful Minsus which are at Phi-lip pi, with some also of good will:
- the bishops and deacons: 2 Grace be unto you, and contention, not sincerely, suppeace, from God our Father, posing to add affliction to my Est. 3.6, Malice (2). and from the Lord Je'sus bonds: Christ.
- remembrance of you, 4 Always in every prayer of 18 What then? notwithstandmine for you all making reing, every way, whether in pren.17.20, Prayer for the [Church, Col.1.3.
 - quest with joy, 5 For your fellowship in the preached; and I therein do re-Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ. [ship, 1 Jn.1.7. gospel from the first day until joice, yea, and will rejoice.
 - 19 For I know that this shall b.19.2.5. Knowledge (6).

 19 For I know that this shall b.19.2.5. Knowledge (6).

 19 For I know that this shall b.19.2.5. Knowledge (6).

 10 For I know that this shall b.19.2.5. Knowledge (6).

 10 For I know that this shall b.19.2.5. Knowledge (6).

 11 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 12 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 13 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 14 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 15 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 15 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 16 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 17 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2).

 18 For I know that this shall be.19.1.6.9, Salvation (2
- See Second Coming (1),
 [Mt.26.64. to think this of you all, because but that with all boldness, as Ep.3.12, Boldness (1). I have you in my heart; inas-always, so now also Christ shall much as both in my bonds, and be magnified in my body, [Jn.14.20.]
 - tion of the gospel, ye all are death. partakers of my grace. 8 For God is my record, how and to die is gain.
- [1 Th.2.5. 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3), the bowels of Je'sus Christ. [ch.4.1.
- Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love(1), [1 Th.4.9] love may abound yet more and not.

 See Spir. Growth, 2 Co.9.10. more in knowledge and in all indement;

 See Spir. Growth, 2 Co.9.10. more in knowledge and in all twixt two, having a desire to twixt two, having a desire to the land to be with Christ;
- Jos.24.14, Sincerity, Tit.2.7. things that are excellent; that which is far better: 1 Co.13.5, Behavior, 2 Th.3.7. | ye may be sincere and without | 24 Nevertheless to abide in Mt. 10.16, Harmless, ch.2.15. offence till the day of Christ;
- Ps. 92.14, Spir. Fruit, Ja.3.17. II Being filled with the fruits you.

 Mt.3.8, Fruitfulness, ch. 4.17. of righteousness, which are by Da. 4.27, Righteousness (4). Je sus Christ, unto the glory dence, I know that I shall p.p. 2 Co. 1.24. and praise of God.
- Mt.4.23, Gospel.

 Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds, Col.4.3. See Suffering for Christ.

 [Ae.5.41]

 And in all other places;

 the furtherance of the gospel, Christ to you again.

 27 Only let your conversation Conduct, 1 Ti.4.12.

 be as it becometh the gospel of Mt.4.23, Gospel, 1 Th.1.5.

- 14 And many of the brethren Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.
- 16 The one preach Christ of See Contentiousness,
- 17 But the other of love, 3 I thank my God upon every knowing that I am set for the 1 Co.A.17, Stewardship of
 - defence of the gospel.
- 7 Even as it is meet for me in nothing I shall be ashamed,
- in the defence and confirma-whether it be by life, or by See Self-sacrifice (3
 - 21 For to me to live is Christ, De.8.3, Spir. Life, 1 Pe.4.6.
- greatly I long after you all in 22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38.

 - the flesh is more needful for p.p.Jn.16.7; Ac.20.29.
 - abide and continue with you See Edification, Ro.14.19.
- 12 But I would ye should all for your furtherance and See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. understand, brethren, that the joy of faith; See Spir. Joy, Esr. 6.22.
- See Persecution (3).Ac.9.29. things which happened unto 26 That your rejoicing may 1 S.2.1. Rejoicing (2). me have fallen out rather unto be more abundant in Je'sus

- - Ps.120.7.

 - the Gospel.
- tence, or in truth, Christ is Jos. 24.14, Sincerity. 1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2).

 - Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous, He.11.13.

 - See Saints Glorified
 - Mt.13.43.

۱۱ کا ک

Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1), [ch.4.1. 1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), ch.4.2. Lu.13.24, Spir. Ştriving, ch.3.14. Ex.17.12, Co-operation. See "Fear Not." Ge.26.24. Nu.13.20, Courage (1).

Jn.17.12, Perdition, 2Th.2.3. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God.

See Faith Enjoined,
[2 Chr.20.20.
Ac.5.41,Suffering for Christ.
Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake.
Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare. Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). p.p.Ac.16.19-24.

A.D.64.

eeChrist Comforts, Mt. 9.22. Mt.18.20, Fellowship with [Christ. See Christ's Compassion, [Mt.9.36. See Great Joy, Ezr.3.12.

1 Co.1.10, Unity (2). Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation.

.p.1 Pe.5.5.

SeeUnselfishness,1Co.10.33. Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). Is.58.7, Sympathy (1). Is.58.7, Sympa..., Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind. Mi.6.8, Humility (2), Ja.4.10. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example, [Col.3.13. Lu.22.70, Christ Divine. See Oneness with the [Father, Jn.10.30. Is.53.9, Christ's Humiliation.

Mt.1.1, Christ's Humanity, [1 Ti.2.5.

Zec.9.9. Christ's Humility. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Mt.27.32, Cross, He.12.2. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted Is.9.6, Wonderful Name, [He.1.4. Is.53.12. Christ's Greatness.

Ps.22.27, Universal Worship, Re.3.9 Mt.2.11, Christ Worshipped.

SeeChrist'sDominion, Is. 9.6.

Mt.10.32, Confess Christ, [1 Jn.2.23. Lu.6.5. Christ, Lord. Jn.13.31, God Glorified. Ep.1.15, Love for the Church. 1 Co.16.16, Submission (1).

Hag.2.4, Work (2), 2 Ti.4.5. Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

I may hear of your affairs, that his good pleasure. p.p.1 Co.12.6; He.13.21. ye stand fast in one spirit, with 14 Do all things without mur-Pr.19.3, Murmuring (1). one mind striving together for murings and disputings: the faith of the gospel;

tion, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in 16 Holding forth the word of See Gospel, Mt.4.23. the behalf of Christ, not only life; that I may rejoice in the See Day of the Lord to believe on him, but also to day of Christ, that I have not suffer for his sake:

30 Having the same conflict vain. which ye saw in me, and now 17 Yea, and if I be offered hear to be in me.

CHAPTER 2 Love, unity, and humility recom-mended.

ship of the Spirit, if any bowels shortly unto you, that I also and mercies,

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be I know your state. likeminded, having the same 20 For I have no man like-p.p.Jn.10.13. De. 10.19, Brotherly Love (2). love, being of one accord, of minded, who will naturally care Ps. 123.4. Indifference (1). one mind.

3 Let nothing be through strife or vainglory; the things which are Je'sus Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2). but in lowliness of mind let Christ's. each esteem other better than 22 But ye know the proof of

themselves. own things, but every man-also in the gospel.

on the things of others. which was also in Christ Je'sus: 6 Who, being in the form of me.

God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

R.V. but emptied himself, reputation, and took upon him taking the form Mt.20.28. Christ, Servant.
Is.7.14,Incarnation,1Ti.3.16. made in the likeness of men: 8 And being found in fashion your messenger, and he that

as a man, he humbled him-ministered to my wants,

9 Wherefore God also hath he had been sick. highly exalted him, and given 27 For indeed he was sick 2 K.20.1, Sickness (2), him a name which is above nigh unto death: but God had

every knee should bow, of should have sorrow upon sor-Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom, things in neaven, and things row.
[He.1.8. in earth, and things under the 28 I sent him therefore the things in heaven, and things row. earth;

11 And that every tongue see him again, ye may rejoice, See Saints' Fellowship, should confess that Je sus Christ and that I may be the less soris Lord, to the glory of God the rowful. Father.

Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as the Lord with all gladness; and Ex.33.8. Reverence (4).

[1] Th.5.13. ye have always obeyed, not as hold such in reputation: in my presence only, but now 30 Because for the work of See Good Works much more in my absence, work Christ he was nigh unto death, out your own salvation with not regarding his life, to supply Mt.16.25, Self-sacrifice (1). fear and trembling.

Christ: that whether I come 13 For it is God which worketh See Spir. Renewal. Pa.51.18. and see you, or else be absent, in you both to will and to do of p.p.Ep.1.5.

15 That ye may be blameless 28 And in nothing terrified and harmless, the sons of God, by your adversaries: which is without rebuke, in the midst of to them an evident token of a crooked and perverse nation, perdition, but to you of salva-among whom ye shine as lights Jud.5.31, Spir.Light, 1Th.5.5. in the world;

run in vain, neither laboured in See Spir. Laborers, 1 Co.3.9.

upon the sacrifice and service See Self-sacrifice (3), of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do If there be therefore any consolidation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellow-Je'sus to send Timo the us Ac.16.1. Timothy, Col.1.1.

may be of good comfort, when Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2).

for your state.

done 21 For all seek their own, not Ge.4.9. Selfiahness (2).

him, that, as a son with the See Fidelity (2), Nu.12.7. 4 Look not every man on his father, he hath served with me Ex.17.12, Co-operation.

23 Him therefore I hope to 5 Let this mind be in you, send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with See Future Hidden, Pr. Z.1

24 But I trust in the Lord that Nu.14.8, Confidence in God. I also myself shall come shortly 7 But made himself of no 25 Yet I supposed it necessary reputation, and took upon him to send to you E-paph-ro-di'tus, Epaphroditus, ch.4.18. the form of a servant, and was my brother, and companion in Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. labour, and fellowsoldier, but 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2),

self, and became obedient unto 26 For he longed after you all, See Brotherly Love (3) death, even the death of the and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that

every name:

10 That at the name of Jē'gus only, but on me also, lest I mercy on him; and not on him De.4.31, Mercy (1).

more carefully, that, when ye

your lack of service toward me.

See Church Strife, 1 Co. L.11.

Blameless, ch.3.6. Mt.10.16, Harmless, He.7.26.

ځکم۲ آآ 1 Co.9.24, Christian Race,

See Rejoicing (3), Ac. 16.25. See Saints' Fellowship.

p.p.2 Co.11.9.

|Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2).

[Ro.1.12

.D.64

t.23.8. Spir. Brethren. e.12.7. Rejoicing (1). .p.2 Pe.1.12,

ft.7.6, Dogs (2), Re.22.15. ee Evildoers (1), Ps.34.16. ee Judaisers, Ac.15.1. e.10.16,Spir, Circumcision. e.22.5, Worshippers. p.Ro.15.17; Ga.6.14. to.7.18, The Flesh.

.p.2 Co.11.18 ice False Trusts, Ps.52.7. Ac.7.58, Paul, 1 Ti.1.13. Se.17.10. Circumcision. Ex.6.7. Israel (2). Ge.35.18, Benjamin. Ge.14.13. Hebrews. Mt.3.7, Pharisees. Mi.7.3, Evil Zeal. See Persecution (1), Ac.8.1.

h.2.15, Blameless, Col.1.22. Mt.16.24. Self-denial. Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. Jud.5.2, Consecration (2). See Entire Consecration,

[Nu.32.12. p.p.Is.53.11; Jn.14.7. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Mk. 10.28, Leaving All. Ac.20.24, Self-sacrifice (3), [2 Ti.2.10. Or, but refuse.

See Self-righteousness, [De.9.4.

See Justification, Ge.15.6. Ro.10.4, Christ our Right-[eousness. Hab. 2.4, Faith (3), He. 10.38. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge, [Col.1.10. See Spir. Resurrection, [Ro.8.11.

Ro.6.6, Dying with Christ.

See Resurrection (1), attain uni [Ps.49.15.] the dead. Ge.32.10, Humility (3).

Jb.9.20, Human Imperfec-[tion, Ja.3.2. Ho.6.3, Followers 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

p.p.Ep.1.4; 2 Th.2.13.

p.p.Lu.9.62. De.5.32. Straightforward-

Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. Lu.13.24, Holy Ambition, p.p. He.6.1. [2 Ti.2.1] Lu.13.24, Spir. Striving, [Col.1.29. ness. [2 Ti.2.15. CHAPTER 3

To beware of false teachers. prize.

FINALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord Toto me indeed is not grievous, mind the same thing. but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of dogs, beware of gether of me, and mark them evil workers, beware of the con-which walk so as ye have us cision.

3 For we are the circumcision, 18 (For many walk, of whom which worship God in the spirit, I have told you often, and now

4 Though I might also have cross of Christ: confidence in the flesh. If any 19 Whose end is destruction, other man thinketh that he whose God is their belly, and hath whereof he might trust whose glory is in their shame,

in the flesh, I more: 5 Circumcised the eighth day, 20 For our conversation is in of the stock of Igra-el, of the heaven; from whence also we tribe of Ben'ja-min, an He'brew look for the Saviour, the Lord of the He'brews; as touching Je'sus Christ: the law, a Phar i-see;

ting the church; touching the like unto his glorious body, ac-Ro.8.29, Christlikeness, righteousness which is in the cording to the working wherelaw, blameless.

7 But what things were gain things unto himself. to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

General exhortations: 10 his joy for 8 Yea doubtless, and I count of all things, and do count loved. them but dung, that I may 2 I beseech Eū-ō'dĭ-as, and bewin Christ,

9 And be found in him, not of the same mind in the Lord. having mine own righteous 3 And I intreat thee also, true ness, which is of the law, but yokefellow, help those women 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. of Christ, the righteousness gospel, with Clem'ent also, and which is of God by faith: with other my fellowlabourers,

and the fellowship of his suffer- 4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: De.12.7, Rejoicing (1), [1 Th.5.16. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ, ings, being made conformable and again I say, Rejoice.
[2 Ti.2.12] unto his death;

attain unto the resurrection of Lord is at hand.

ready attained, either were al-supplication with thanksgiving after, if that I may apprehend known unto God. that for which also I am appre- 7 And the peace of God, which Ps.29.11, Peace (2). hended of Christ Jē'sus.

this one thing I do, forgetting 8 Finally, brethren, whatso-those things which are behind, ever things are true, whatso-and reaching forth unto those ever things are honest, whatso-Le.19.36, Honesty. things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if [Ing., 1 Th.2.12.]

15 Let us therefore, as many there be any virtue, and if

as be perfect, be thus minded: Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), o beware of false teachers. 12 The and if in any thing ye be other-apostle's anxiety for the heavenly wise minded, God shall reveal See "Spirit" Teacher, even this unto you.

joice in the Lord. To have already attained, let us write the same things to you, walk by the same rule, let us Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk.

17 Brethren, be followers to-Ac.20.35, Paul's Example, [ch.4.9. for an ensample.

and rejoice in Christ Je aus, and tell you even weeping, that have no confidence in the flesh. they are the enemies of the

who mind earthly things.)

21 Who shall change our vile 6 Concerning zeal, persecu-body, that it may be fashioned

by he is able even to subdue all CHAPTER 4

their liberality. all things but loss for the ex-cellency of the knowledge of Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed Christ Je'sus my Lord: for for, my joy and crown, so stand Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (i whom I have suffered the loss fast in the Lord, my dearly be-

seech Syn'ty-chē, that they be

that which is through the faith which laboured with me in the See Co-operation, Ex.17.12. which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, of life.

| with other my fellowlabourers, See Spir. Laborers, Mt. 9.38, the power of his resurrection, of life.

5 Let your moderation be See Forbearance (2), 11 If by any means I might known unto all men. The

Lord is at hand.

6 Be careful for nothing; but Ps.127.2, Care Forbidden, n every thing by prayer and 17e.5.7. the dead.

12 Not as though I had all in every thing by prayer and 1Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. [Col.4.2. ready perfect: but I follow let your requests be made 1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving, [Col.3.17.

passeth all understanding, shall 13 Brethren, I count not my-keep your hearts and minds Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper, self to have apprehended: but through Christ Je sus.

ever things are just, whatsoever See Justice Enjoined, [De.16.20.

De.29.19, Sinful Walk, [1 Pe.4.3. Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1). See Tears, Ps.126.6. 1 Co.1.17, Cross of Christ, [Col.1.20. Ps.37.38, End of the [Wicked, He.6.8. Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive. Fx.16.3, Carnality. Nu.11.32, Gluttony. Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind. Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1).

Mt.6.20, workings (1).
R.V. our citizenship
Mt.6.20, Heaven (2).
Ps.62.5, Expectation (1).
Lu.12.37, Second Coming (6), Col.3.4.
Lu.2.11, Saviour. See Immortality, Lu.20.36. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified.

[Col.3.4. Col.3.10.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Da.3.17, Divine Ability, [2 Ti.1.12. R.V. fashion anew the body of our humiliation, that it may be conformed to the body of his glory, Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3), [2 Ti.1.17.

[2 Th.2.2. Ep.1.15, Love for the [Church, Col.1.4.

1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), Col.2.2. 1 Co.14.33, Peace (6), [1 Th.5.13.

Second Coming (3), He. 10.37.

LJN

Jos. 1.8. Meditation (1). Ps.48.9, Wise Thoughts.

Ac.20.35, Paul's Example [2 Th.3.7 Ro.15.33, God of Peace 1 Th.5.23 Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

See Gratitude, Ru.2.10. Or, is revived.

p.p.2 Co.11.27. Jb.12.12. Experience.

Pr.15.16, Contentment, [1 Ti.6.6.

p.p.1 Co.4.11.

See Commendation, Mk.14.6. De.15.14, Benevolence (1).

Ac. 16.9. Macedonia. See Parsimony, Pr.11.24. these things.

heard, and seen in me, do: and necessity. the God of peace shall be with 17 Not because I desire a p.p.1 Co.9.12.

greatly, that now at the last 18 But I have all, and your care of me hath flourished abound: I am full, having re-Pa.23.5, Superabundance. again; wherein ye were also ceived of E-paph-ro-di'tus the ch.2.25, Epaphroditus. careful, but ye lacked oppor-things which were sent from

11 Not that I speak in respect a sacrifice acceptable, wellof want: for I have learned, in pleasing to God.

with to be content.

12 I know both how to be riches in glory by Christ Je'sus. abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both he full and to be hungary heat. See "Spirit" Teacher, [Ne.9.20. be full and to be hungry, both | 21 Salute every saint in Christ p.p.Ro.16.3-16.

14 Notwithstanding ye have chiefly they that are of Çæ'şar's p.p.ch.1.13. well done, that ye did communi-household.

cate with my affliction. also, that in the beginning of A-men'. the gospel, when I departed from Măc-e-do'ni-a, no church

communicated with me as con-

there be any praise, think on cerning giving and receiving, See Giving (1). Ex. 25.2 but ye only.

9 Those things, which ye have 16 For even in These sa-lô-ni ca Ac.17.1, These lonica both learned, and received, and ye sent once and again unto my Ex.35.22, Liberality.

gift: but I desire fruit that Mt.3.8, Fruitfulness, Col.1.16 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord may abound to your account. Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit.

you, an odour of a sweet smell, Le.1.4, Acceptable Offer

whatsoever state I am, there- 19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his

Je'sus. The brethren which are Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Is.63.1, Christ's Power.

13 I can do all things through with me greet you.

28.22.40, Strength Promised. Christ which strengtheneth me.

22 All the saints salute you,

23 The grace of our Lord Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. 15 Now ye Phi-lip'pi-ans know Je'sus Christ be with you all. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

It was written to the Philip'pi-ang from Rome by E-paph-ro-di'tus.

lings, He.13.16. De.2.7, Divine Supplies. Ro.2.4, Riches of Grace [1 Ti.l.it. Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance. [2 Pe.1.11.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

COLOSSIANS

A.D.64

Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship Ps. 40.8, God's Will. Ac. 16.1, Timothy, 1 Th. 1.1. Mt. 12.50, Brother. Nu. 12.7, Fidelity (2). Mt. 23.8 Sain D Mt.23.8. Spir. Brethren. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.
Ro.16.20, Benedictions.
Ps.34.11, God's Grace.
Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.
Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.
Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).
1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.
Jn.17.20, Prayer for the
[Church, ch.4.12.
Jn.3.15, Faith (6).
Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1).
Ep.1.15, Love for the
[Church, 1 Th.2.8.
Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Epaphras, ch.4.12.

Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus your love in the Spirit.

and Ti-mō'the-ŭs *our* brother, 2 To the saints and faithful not cease to pray for you, and Ps. 23.5, Spir. Fulls and the Lord Je'sus Christ.

the Father of our Lord Je'sus of the Lord unto all pleasing, Christ, praying always for you, being fruitful in every good in Christ Jē'sus, and of the love knowledge of God;

which ye have to all the saints, 11 Strengthened with all 5 For the hope which is laid might, according to his glori-

6 Which is come unto you, as 12 Giving thanks unto the De.8.10, Thankfulness (1). Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal. it is in all the world; and bring-Father, which hath made us eth forth fruit, as it doth also meet to be partakers of the Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. in you, since the day ye heard inheritance of the saints in of it, and knew the grace of God light:

CHAPTER 1

Paul thanketh God for their faith, who is for you a faithful minis15 and describeth the exalted nature of Christ.

Paul thanketh God for their faith, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

Output

Paul thanketh God for their faith, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

Output

Paul thanketh God for their faith, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

Output

Paul thanketh God for their faith, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ.

8 Who also declared unto us 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

Christ by the will of God, 9 For this cause we also, Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). since the day we heard it, do Jn.17.20, Prayer for the brethren in Christ which are to desire that ye might be filled at Cō-lōs'sē: Grace be unto you, with the knowledge of his will and peace, from God our Father in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. derstanding;

3 We give thanks to God and 10 That ye might walk worthy 4 Since we heard of your faith work, and increasing in the

Tr. 14.32, Eternal Hope.

[Tit. 2.13] up for you in heaven, whereof ous power, unto all patience Mt. 6.20, Heaven(2), He. 11.10. See God's Word Pure.

Mt. 4.23, Gospel.

[Ps. 12.6. 6 Which is come with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

[Mt. 4.24 Compared to the word of and longsuffering with joyfulness;

in truth:

13 Who hath delivered us (Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3).

15 Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

16 Jb.1.12, Satan's Power.

17 As ye also learned of Ep'a- from the power of darkness, (Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness.

Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. Mt.3.8, Fruitfulness. Mt.5.16, Good Works

[1 Ti.6.18 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth, [1 Th.3.12

all 2S.22.40, Spir. Knowledge. 2S.22.40, Strength Promised ori-1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Ec.7.8, Patience (1). 1 Co.13.4, Longsuffering (2). [2 Ti.4.2

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

Chr.29.10, Our Father.

See Sons of Light, Lu.168.

Ro.3.24, Redemption (2), [Tit.2.14 Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1).

Mt.16.16, Christ Divine(2) [ch.2.9. Ex.33.20, God Unseen, [1 Ti.i.17. p.p.Ro.8.29; Re.3.14.

Jn.1.3, Christ, Creator, [He.1.2.

Ep.1.21, Principalities, [ch.2.10.

Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal p.p.He.1.3. [He.7.3. Ep.1.22, Head of the Church [ch.2.19. Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ.

See Resurrection (8), Ro.1.4. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, He.1.4 See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. Jn.1.16, Fullness of Christ, [ch.2.9.

Is.53.5. Peace (3). Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ, He.9.14.

1 Co.1.17, Cross of Christ, [ch.2.14. Eze.45.15, Reconciliation, He.2.17.

See Estrangement, Ps.58.3. See God's Enemies, Ex.15.6. Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind, ch.2.18. Jn.7.7, Evil Works. Is.53.12, Christ's Death,

[He.2.9. Ph.2.15,Blameless,1 Th.3.13. Ro.10.4, Christ our Rightleousness. Mt.21.22, Faith (8), He.4.3.

See Steadfastness (1), [1 Co.15.58. Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope, [2 Th.2.16.

Mt.3.1. Preaching.

Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal, [Re.14.6 2 Co.3.6, Ministers, 1 Ti.1.12.

Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3), [He.10.34. See Christ's Sufferings, [Ps.69.20. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ.

Ro.12.5, Church, Body of [Christ, ch.2.19. 1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of [the Gospel, 1 Th.2.4

See Speak "The Word," [Je.1.7. See Mystery of Christ, v.27.

De.29.29, Secret Things. p.p.Ro.16.26.

Da.2.22, Revelations.

Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ, [ch.2.2.] See Gentiles (2), Ac.10.45. See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45. Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ, [1] Jn.3.24.

Ac.4.2, Preaching Christ. Ge.19.17, Warnings. Ac.11.26, Christian Teachers. 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2).

Mt. 16.28, Christ's Kingdom, and hath translated us into may present every man perfect Ge. 17.1, Perfection (2) Mt. 12.18, Beloved Son, He. 5.5 the kingdom of his dear Son: in Christ Je'sus:

> forgiveness of sins: 15 Who is the image of the mightily. invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible No. I would that ye knew what great conflict I have Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). and invisible, whether they be for you, and for them at La-od-Laodicea, ch.4.13.

thrones, or dominions, or princi-|i-çe'a, and for as many as have p.p.1 Pe.1.8. palities, or powers: all things not seen my face in the flesh; were created by him, and for 2 That their hearts might be See Comfort (3), Is.40.1. him:

beginning, the firstborn from and of the Father, and of the dead; that in all things he Christ; might have the preeminence.

19 For it pleased the Father the treasures of wisdom and p.p.Ro.11.33. that in him should all fulness knowledge. dwell:

through the blood of his cross, cing words. by him to reconcile all things 5 For though I be absent in p.p.1 Co.5.3; 1 Th.2.17. unto himself; by him, I say, the flesh, yet am I with you in See Saints' Fellowship whether they be things in earth, the spirit, joying and beholding [Ps.1] See Steadfastness (2), or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were some ness of your faith in Christ. time alienated and enemies in 6 As ye have therefore re- Mt.10.40, Receiving Christ. your mind by wicked works, ceived Christ Je sus the Lord, Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk, [1 Jn.1.7. yet now hath he reconciled

yet now hath he reconciled 22 In the body of his flesh 7 Rooted and built up in him, 15.28.16, Spir. Foundation. through death, to present you and stablished in the faith, as holy and unblameable and un-ye have been taught, abound- De 4.5, Instruction (5). reproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith 8 Beware lest any man spoil grounded and settled, and be you through philosophy and Is.32.6, False Doctrine, not moved away from the hope vain deceit, after the tradition of the gospel, which ye have of men, after the rudiments of Mr. 15.3, Traditions, Tit. 1.1 heard, and which was preached the world, and not after Christ. 1s. 29.14, Worldly Wisdom. to every creature which is un- 9 For in him dwelleth all the Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2) am made a minister;

sufferings for you, and fill up principality and power: that which is behind of the 11 In whom also ye are cir-De.10.16, Spir. Circumcision. afflictions of Christ in my flesh cumcised with the circumcision Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal. for his body's sake, which is made without hands, in putting Is.6.7, Cleansing (5). the church:

25 Whereof I am made a min-stesh by the circumcision of ister, according to the dispensa-Christ: tion of God which is given to 12 Buried with him in bap-Ro.6.3, Baptism (2), 1 Pe.3.21. me for you, to fulfil the word tism, wherein also ye are risen See Spir. Resurrection, v.13. of God:

26 Even the mystery which the operation of God, who hath hath been hid from ages and raised him from the dead. from generations, but now is 13 And you, being dead in Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin,

glory of this mystery among having forgiven you all tres- 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. the Gen'tiles; which is Christ passes; in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning ing of ordinances that was every man, and teaching every against us, which was contrary See Ceremonialism, Mt.23.4. man in all wisdom; that we to us, and took it out of the

14 In whom we have redemp- 29 Whereunto I also labour, See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38. tion through his blood, even the striving according to his work-foreign need of since with the striving according to his work-Lu.13.24, Spir. Striving, ing, which worketh in me

CHAPTER 2 He exhorteth them to constancy in A.D.64. Christ.

comforted, being knit together | 1 Co.1.10, Unity (2), 1 Pe.3.8. 17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the ment of the mystery of God, Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ,

3 In whom are hid all Is.11.2, Christ's Wisdom.

4 And this I say, lest any man See Deceivers, Ro.16.18. 20 And, having made peace should beguile you with enti-Jb.16.3, Evil Words

your order, and the stedfast-

ing therein with thanksgiving. De.8.10, Thankfulness (1)

der heaven; whereof I Paul fulness of the Godhead bodily. Jn.1.16, Fullness of Christ. am made a minister;

10 And ye are complete in p.p.J.n.l.16; 1 Co.l.30.

24 Who now rejoice in my him, which is the head of all Ep.l.21, Principalities.

Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of

off the body of the sins of the Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin

with him through the faith of See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.

made manifest to his saints: your sins and the uncircum-27 To whom God would make cision of your flesh, hath he known what is the riches of the quickened together with him, Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening.

14 Blotting out the handwrit- Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished,

He.12.4. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power.

[Ps.119.63. Ac.2.42.

Lu.17.5, Faith (1).

ch.3.15.

He.13.9.

Christ.

See Resurrection (8), Ro.1.4.

1 Co.1.17. Cross of Christ. Ep.1.21. Principalities.

Is.53.12. Christ, Victor.

p.p.Ro.14.3. ls.1.13, Formalism (1). Ex.23.14, Hebrew Festivals. Nu.10.10, New Moons.

See Ceremonialism, v.20. p.p.He.8.5.

See Deceivers, Ro.16.18. See Reward (1), Da.12.3.

See Spir. Pride, Jb.33.9. Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind, [Tit.1.15.

Ep.1.22. Head of the Church.

See Unity (2), 1 Co.1.10. 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. Ro.6.2, Dead to Sin, ch.3.3. Ro.6.6, Dying with Christ, [ch.3.3. Mk.7.4, Ceremonialism, [He.9.10. Is.1.13, Formalism (1), [2 Ti.3.5. Ge.3.3, Touch Not.

p.1 Co.6.13. 1.29.13, Human Precepts, [Tit.1.14.

Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom, Ja.3.15. It.3.4, Asceticism, 1 Ti.4.3.

See The Flesh, Ro.7.18.

A.D.64.

Eze.37.10, Spir. Resurrec-[tion. SeeHoly Ambition, Lu. 13.24. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind.
Ro.12.2, Unworldliness.
Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1),
[Tit.2.12.
do.6.2, Dead to Sin, 2 Ti.2.11.
do.6.6, Dying with Christ,
[2 Ti.2.1] Ti.2.11 Jn.1.4, Christ the Life. Lu.12.37, Second Com-[ing (6), 1 Th.3.13. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified, [1 Pe.5.1. Mt.5.29, Mortify the Flesh [1 Pe.2.11. Mt.5.32, Fornication, 1 Th.4.3 Mt.5.28, Impurity, 1 Th.4.7. Pr.6.25, Lust, 1 Th.4.5. Ro.1.26, Evil Passions.

Is.13.11, Punishment. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Mt.13.38, Children of the [Devil.

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1

De.29.19, Sinful Walk. Ro.6.6, Old Life.

palities and powers, he made a blasphemy, filthy communica-shew of them openly, triumphition out of your mouth. ing over them in it.

judge you in meat, or in drink, man with his deeds; bath days:

17 Which are a shadow of him that created him: things to come; but the body 11 Where there is neither is of Christ.

humility and worshipping of but Christ is all, and in all.

Ro.12.5, Church, Body of Christ points and bands having nour and forgiving one another, if Co.13.7, Forbearance (2). ishment ministered, and knit any man have a quarrel against together, increaseth with the any: even as Christ forgave increase of God.

ogether, increaseth with the many on the rudiments put on charity, which is the mt.19.21, Perfection (1).

[Ja.2.72] of the world, why, as though bond of perfectness.

handle not;

a shew of wisdom in will wor-singing with grace in your ship, and humility, and neglect-hearts to the Lord. ing of the body; not in any 17 And whatsoever ye do in p.p.v.23; 1 Co.10.31. honour to the satisfying of the word or deed, do all in the flesh.

CHAPTER 3

He exhorteth to be heavenly minded. by him. 18 Sundry relative duties.

IF ye then be risen with unto your own husbands, as it Christ, seek those things is fit in the Lord. which are above, where Christ 19 Husbands, love your wives, Ge.2.24. Husbands' Duty. sitteth on the right hand of and be not bitter against them. Ge.24.67, Conjugal Love. God.

3 For ye are dead, and your children to anger, lest they be life is hid with Christ in God. discouraged.

5 Mortify therefore members which are upon the of heart, fearing God: earth; fornication, unclean-ness, inordinate affection, evil it heartily, as to the Lord, and De.6.5. Whole Heart. concupiscence, and covetous not unto men; ness, which is idolatry:

wrath of God cometh on the the inheritance: for ye serve children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked 25 But he that doeth wrong Ps.62.12, Judgment at to [Werks. them.

way, nailing it to his cross; 8 But now ye also put off all 15 And having spoiled princi-these; anger, wrath, malice,

ng over them in it.

9 Lie not one to another, seeLe.19.11, Falschood Re. 21.3

16 Let no man therefore ing that ye have put off the old

17 Ro.6.6, Old Life, 1 Pe.4.3.

or in respect of an holyday, or 10 And have put on the new Pa.40.3, New Man. of the new moon, or of the sab-man, which is renewed in Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal. knowledge after the image of

Greek nor Jew, circumcision 18 Let no man beguile you of nor uncircumcision, Bär-bā'riyour reward in a voluntary an, Scyth'i-an, bond nor free: See Indwelling Christ

humility and worshipping of but Christ 18 all, and in all.
angels, intruding into those
things which he hath not seen,
vainly puffed up by his fleshly
mind,

19 And not holding the Head,
from which all the body by

13 Forbersting;
one enother:

[Ja.14.26.
Mt.24.27. The Elect.
bb.29.14.Robe of Right ress.
bwels of mercies, kindness,
kindness,
mio.8. Humility (2).
Zep.23. Meckness (1).
10 Co.13.4 Longsuffering;
Co.13.7 Forbersters.

[Co.13.7 Forbersters.
Co.13.7 Forbersters.

with Christ from the rudiments put on charity, which is the

living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

15 And let the peace of God
rule in your hearts, to the
1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling
Ro.12.5, Church, Body of
Christ
Christ
Ro.12.5, Church, Body of body; and be ye thankful.

handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the dwell in you richly in all wiscommandments and doctrines dom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and 23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecther with the using;) after the dwell in you richly in all wiscommandments down; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, as printial songs, and humility, and neglecther with the word of Christ Mc. 13.13, Christ's Words.

Le.10.11, Teaching EnJioined, 1 Th.4.11.

See Instruction (1), Pr.1.8.
Ro.15.14, Admonition, p.p.Ep.5.19. [1 Th.5.14.
Pa.81.1, Singing (1), Ja.5.13.

name of the Lord Je'sus, giving Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name thanks to God and the Father 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving

18 Wives, submit yourselves Est.1.20, Wives Duty.

God. 20 Children, obey your par-2 Set your affection on things ents in all things; for this is P. 18 Evil Obedians

2 Set your affection on things on the well pleasing unto the Lord. See Pleasing God, Pr.16.7.
21 Fathers, provoke not your lift. 14.

4 When Christ, who is our 22 Servants, obey in all things Ep.6.5, Servants Duty, life, shall appear, then shall ye your masters according to the also appear with him in glory. flesh; not with eyeservice, as Jn.12.43, Men-pleasers.

the Lord Christ.

some time, when ye lived in shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and Is.13.11, Punishment.

De.13.5, Bvil Put Away. Ps.37.8, Anger, Tit.1.7. Ge.4.5, Main's Wrath. 1Co.5.8, Malice(1), 1Pe.2.1. Le.24.11, Bilasphemy.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Ro.8.29, Christlikeness.

Ro.12.5, Unity (1). SeeImpartiality (1) Jb.34.19. Ac.28.4, Barbarians. [Jp.14.20.

1 Co.13.7, Forbearance (2).

See Sin Forgiven, Mk.2.5. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example

De.8.10, Thankfulness (1)

[1 Th 5.1:

Ge.3.16, Woman (3).

your menpleasers; but in singleness Ac.2.46, Singleness of Heart. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear.

Jn.12.26, Serving Christ.

e.10.17, Impartiality (2),

.D.64.

e.19.13. Masters' Duty. e.16.20, Justice Enjoined. c.19.13, Wages.

u.5.5, Christ, Master. e.26.15, Heaven (1). Chr.16.11, Prayer En-[joined, 1 Th.5.17. e.4.9, Watchfulness (2),

[1 Pe.5.8. Chr. 16.8, Thankagiving. S.7.8, Prayer Sought. c.2.4, Spir. Utterance. o.16.25, Mystery of Christ, [1 Tl.3.16. p.3.1, Paul's Bonds, v.18. ee Stewardship of the

o.6.4, Believers' Walk. s.90.12, Redeeming the p.1 Pe.2.12. [Ti [Time. r.17.27, Speech, 2 Ti.1.13. e.6.7, Spir. Talk. c.27.3, Courtesy, 1 Pe.3.8. the The Salt, Mt.5.13. p.1 Pe.3.15.

c.20.4, Tychicus, 2 Ti.4.12. t.12.50, Brother. u.12.7. Fidelity (2).

ee Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. ee Co-operation, Ex.17.12.

ee Comfort (3), Is.40.1.

t.23.8, Spir. Brethren

c.19.29, Aristarchus, [Phm.24. c.12.12, John Mark, [2 Ti.4.11.] prisoner saluteth you, and Mär'-

.D.54.

c.7.58, Paul.

c.16.1, Timothy, ch.3.2.

s.84.11, God's Grace. e.43.23, Peace Invoked. u.2.40, Christ's Grace.

o.16.20, Benedictions. Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving.

e.13.14, Good Works (2),

e.32.6, Universal Father.

there is no respect of persons. cus, sister's son to Bär'na-băs, Ac.4.36, Barnabaa.

CHAPTER 4 He exhortest to be fervent in prayer, 5 to walk wisely. 10 Sundry salutations

MASTERS, give unto your Jus'tus, who are of the circum-Ac.10.45, The Circumcision.

Servants that which is cision. These only are my felsus and equal; knowing that lowworkers unto the kingdom ye also have a Master in of God, which have been a com
See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38.

Da.2.44, God's Kingdom.

See Saints' Fellowship. heaven.

door of utterance, to speak the plete in all the will of God. mystery of Christ, for which I 13 For I bear him record, that

am also in bonds: 4 That I may make it mani- and them that are in La-od-i-[Gospel, 1 Co.9.17. fest, as I ought to speak. cest, as I ought to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeem-cian, and De mas, greet you.

Lu.1.3, Luke, 2 Ti.4.11.

Ge.50.2, Physicians.

Demas, 2 Ti.4.10.

ing the time. 6 Let your speech be alway are in La-od-i-çe'a, and Nym'-p.p.Ro.16.3-16. with grace, seasoned with salt, phas, and the church which is that ye may know how ye ought in his house. to answer every man.

cus declare unto you, who is a be read also in the church of beloved brother, and a faithful the La-od-I-ce ans; and that ye minister and fellowservant in likewise read the epistle from the Lord:

might know your estate, and which thou hast received in See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. comfort your hearts;
9 With O-nesi-mus, a faithful 18 The salutation by the comfort your hearts;

unto you all things which are A-men'. done here. 10 Ar-is-tär chus my fellow-

(touching whom ye received

commandments: if he come un-11 And Je'sus, which is called

fort unto me.

2 Continue in prayer, and 12 Ep'a-phras, who is one of ch.1.7, Epaphras, Phm.23. watch in the same with thanks-you, a servant of Christ, salut-Jn.12.26, Serving Christ. eth you, always labouring fer-Or, striving fervently. 3 Withal praying also for us, vently for you in prayers, that Jn.17.20, Prayer for the that God would open unto us a ye may stand perfect and com-

he hath a great zeal for you, 2 K.10.16, Zealousness, [1 Th.2.9. çë'a, and them in Hi-e-răp'o-lis.

them that are without, redeem-cian, and De'mas, greet you. 15 Salute the brethren which

16 And when this epistle is 7 All my state shall Tých?- read among you, cause that it Ex.24.7, "Word" Read.

Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'a. 8 Whom I have sent unto you 17 And say to Ar-chip pus, for the same purpose, that he Take heed to the ministry Mt.6.1, Take Heed, 1 Tl.4.16.

u.12.7, Fidelity (2),
Re.17.14. and beloved brother, who is one hand of me Paul. Remember Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds, 2 Ti.1.8. of you. They shall make known my bonds. Grace be with you. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

> Written from Rome to the Cô-lòs'si-ang by Tych'i-cus and Ö-něs î-mus.

Ro.12.13. Hospitality (1).

[Ps.119.63.

Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). Ps.40.8, God's Will.

ch.2.1, Laodicea, Re.1.11.

:EB

LJN

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

and in the Lord Je'sus Christ: as ye know what manner of Grace be unto you, and peace, men we were among you for p.p.2 Th.3.7. from God our Father, and the your sake. Lord Jē'sus Christ.

n.17.20, Prayer for the Church. tion of you in our prayers; ways for you all, making men-ceived the word in much afflic-Jb.5.17, Affliction (2).

3 Remembering without ceas-Ghost: ka (2), ing your work of faith, and 7 So that ye were ensamples Jn.13.15, Good Example. [Re.2.2. labour of love, and patience of to all that believe in Mac-c-dō'hope in our Lord Je gus Christ, ni-a and A-chā'ia.

in the sight of God and our De.6.18, In God's Sight (2), Paul showeth his remembrance of Father;
4 Knowing, brethren beloved, Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

them in thanksgiving and prayer.

your election of God.

5 For our gospel came not Mt.4.23, Gospel, 2 Th.1.8.

Ti-mo'the-us, unto the unto you in word only, but See Power of "Word,"

Je.5.14.

Mt.4.23, Gospel, 2 Th.1.8.

See Power of "Word,"

Je.5.14.

Mi.3.8. Spir. Power, 2 Ti.1.7. church of the Thes-sa-lō'ni-ang also in power, and in the HōTy Mi.3.8, Spir. Power, 2Ti.1.7. which is in God the Father Ghōst, and in much assurance; Col.2.2, Assurance, 2Ti.1.12.

6 And ye became followers of Ac.20.35, Paul's Example.

2 We give thanks to God al- us, and of the Lord, having retion, with joy of the Holy Err.6.22, Spir. Joy.

Digitized by GOOGIC

o.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ps.66.16, Testimony (3). Ac.16.9, Macedonia. Ac.18.27, Achaia.

p.p.ch.2.1.

Ge.35.2, Idols Put Away. Ex.23.25, Serve God. Jos. 3.10, Living God (He.10.31. Mt.25.13, Watchfulness. Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). Mt.2.15, Son of God. See Second Coming (5), p.p.ch.5.9. [1 Co.1.3 Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8). Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

p.p.1 Co.15.58.

A.D.54.

Ac.16.12, Philippi. Mk.15.43, Boldness (2). Mt.3.1, Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel. See Opposers (1), Ezr.4.4. Lu.3.18. Exhortations. See Good Doctrine, De.32.2. .p.2 Co.2.17: 4.2.

1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of [the Gospel, 1 Ti.1.11. See Men-pleasers, Jn.12.43. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God,ch.4.1. See "Searcher," 1 Chr.28.9. Jb.32.21, Flattery. Jb.16.3, Evil Words, 2 Pe.2.3. In.15.22, Cloak (2), 1 Pe.2.16. Nu.16.15, Integrity (2). Ge.31.50, Appeal to God. See Unworldliness. He.11.24. See Earthly Honor, Nu. 22.17.

Ot, used authority. Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship. Gentleness, 1 Ti.3.3. See Divine Gentleness Ge.24.59, Nurses. See Solicitude (2), Ro.1.11. Ep.1.15, Love for the [Church, 1 Pe.1.22. See Self-sacrifice (3), [2 Co.12.15. See Zeal for Souls, Mt.18.11.

[2 Th.3.8. Mt.3.1, Preaching.
Mt.4.23, Gospel.
p.p.Ac.20.26; 2 Co.4.2.
SeePaul's Example, Ac. 20.35 Ph.2.15, Blameless. 1 Co.13.5, Behavior. Jn.2.22. Believers. Lu.3.18, Exhortations. See Comfort (3), Is.40.1. Nu.27.23, Charges. De.4.9, Instruction (3).

8 For from you sounded out 12 That ye would walk worthy Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk the word of the Lord not only of God, who hath called you unin Maç-e-do'ni-a and A-cha'ia, to his kingdom and glory.

Da. 2.44. God's Kingdom.

Da. 2.44. God's Kingdom.

Da. 2.45. Thankfulness (2). Mt.5.13, Good Influence, [He.11.4] abroad; so that we need not cause, when ye received the to speak any thing.

1 K.8.48, Returning to God. of us what manner of entering word of men, but as it is in De.6.6, "Word" in Heart. in we had unto you, and how truth, the word of God, which See Power of "Word. ye turned to God from idols to effectually worketh also in you

from heaven, whom he raised followers of the churches of R.V. became imitators of the churches

CHAPTER 2

In what manner the gospel was preached unto them. 17 His desire of coming to them.

to you, that it was not in vain: contrary to all men:

God to speak unto you the gos-upon them to the uttermost. pel of God with much conten- 17 But we, brethren, being tion.

3 For our exhortation was not time in presence, not in heart, of deceit, nor of uncleanness, endeavoured the more abunnor in guile:

4 But as we were allowed of great desire. God to be put in trust with the 18 Wherefore we would have gospel, even so we speak; not come unto you, even I Paul, p.p.Ro.1.13. as pleasing men, but God, which once and again; but Sa'tan Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, 1Pe.5.8. trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time 19 For what is our hope, or p.p.Ph.4.1. used we flattering words, as ye joy, or crown of rejoicing? know, nor a cloke of covetous- Are not even ye in the pres- Lu. 23.43, In Christ's Presness; God is witness:

6 Nor of men sought we glo- at his coming? ry, neither of you, nor yet of 20 For ye are our glory and p.p.Jn.4.36; 2 Co.1.14. others, when we might have joy. been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among [Ps.18.35. you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing we thought it good to be left at to have imparted unto you, not Ath'eng alone;
Ac.17.15, Athens.
the gospel of God only, but also 2 And sent Ti-mo'the-us, our Ac.16.1. Timothy. 2 Th.1.1.

to any of you, we preached un-moved by these afflictions: for See Affliction (3), De.S.5. to you the gospel of God.

also, how holily and justly and 4 For verily, when we were p.p.Ep.3.13. 11 As ye know how we extion; even as it came to pass, horted and comforted and and ye know. charged every one of you, as a 5 For this cause, when I could father doth his children,

word of God which ve heard of 9 For they themselves shew us, ye received it not as the Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity.

serve the living and true God; that believe.

10 And to wait for his Son 14 For ye, brethren, became Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. from the dead, even Jē'gus, God which in Jū-dæ'á are in which delivered us from the Christ Jē'gus: for ye also have wrath to come. [the church write in Jū-dæ'á are in Christ Jē'gus: for ye also have suffered like things of your See Suffering for Christ.] own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Mt.27.35, Crucifixion. Je'sus, and their own prophets, 2 Chr.24.21, Martyra. NOR yourselves, brethren, and have persecuted us; and Ac.9.29, Persecution (3). know our entrance in unthey please not God, and are See Divine Displeasure.

2 But even after that we had 16 Forbidding us to speak to Exr.4.4, Opposers (1). Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Suffered before, and were shame-the Gen'tiles that they might See Gentiles (1). Ge.22.18. SeePersecution (3), Ac. 16.22. fully entreated, as ye know, at be saved, to fill up their sins p.p. Ge. 15.16. Phi-lip pi, we were bold in our alway: for the wrath is come 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

taken from you for a short dantly to see your face with

hindered us.

ence of our Lord Je sus Christ

CHAPTER 3

Why Paul sent Timothy to them: 6 A.D.54. his good report a consolation to him.

WHEREFORE could no lo when we Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2). could no longer forbear,

See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38. Ge.31.40, Industry (2). 2 K.10.16, Zealousness. Ac.18.3, Self-support, Ac.18.3, Self-support, We would not be charveable up. 2 Co.3.6, Ministers. See Co-operation, Ex.17.12 and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, and the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you consolution in the gospel of Christ, and the go

yourselves know that we are p.p.Ac.9.16; 20.23. 10 Ye are witnesses, and God appointed thereunto.

unblameably we behaved our with you, we told you before SecPersecution(4),MR.10.17. selves among you that believe: that we should suffer tribula- De.4.30, Tribulation, Re.2.9.

iles.k

[Na.11.1. p.p.Mt.24.6.

Ep.1.15.Love for theChurch.

See Second Coming (5),

no longer forbear, I sent to Ro.1.11, Solicitude (2).

p.p.Ga.2.2.

Ac. 16.1. Timothy.

Lu. 17.5, Faith (1). know your faith, lest by some we also have forewarned you Ge.3.1, Temptation (1), [1 Ti.6.9.

means the tempter have tempt- and testified.

ed you, and our labour be in 7 For God hath not called us vain.

6 But now when Ti-mo'the-us holiness. came from you unto us, and 8 He therefore that despiseth, See Despisers, Pr.1.30.

Is.40.9, Good Tidings. brought us good tidings of your despiseth not man, but God, 1 S.8.7, God Rejected. faith and charity, and that ye who hath also given unto us have good remembrance of us his holy Spirit. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

us, as we also to see you: Ep. 1.15, Love for the Church.

always, desiring greatly to see 9 But as touching brotherly Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1),

7 Therefore, brethren, we unto you: for ye yourselves p.p.Jn.13.34; 15.12. were comforted over you in are taught of God to love one De.4.5. Instruction (5)

all our affliction and distress another. by your faith:

Jb.5.17, Affliction (2). 8 For now we live, if ye ward all the brethren which Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

stand fast in the Lord.

p.p.Ph.4.1. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). 9 For what thanks can we we beseech you, brethren, that 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth,

D.D.Ps.116.12. Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

render to God again for you, ye increase more and more;

1 S.2.1, Rejoicing (2). 10 Night and day praying own hands, as we commanded Ps.5.3, Prayerfuln's, 1 Ti.5.5. exceedingly that we might see you; Ac.20.31, Care of Church. Ge.18.32, Importunity.

your face, and might perfect Jn. 17.20, Prayer for the that which is lacking in your toward them that are without, p.p.1 Pe.2.12. See Edification, Ro.14.19. faith? 1 Chr.29.10. Our Father. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

See Guidance Sought, Ps. 5.8. 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth,

[ch.4.10. Ep.1.15.Love for the Church. one toward another, and toward 14 For if we believe that Je'- Lu. 17.5, Faith (1). De.10.19, Brotherly Love(2), [He.13.1. all *men*, even as we do toward sus died and rose again, even Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8)

you: 13 To the end he may stab- Je sus will God bring with him. p.p.2 Co.4.14. 2 Chr. 20.20, Established. lish your hearts unblameable 15 For this we say unto you Ph.2.15, Blameless, ch.5.23. Ex.39.30, Holiness (1), [He.12.10. in holiness before God, even by the word of the Lord, that Nu.11.25, Inspiration (3). our Father, at the coming of we which are alive and remain p.p.1 Co.15.52.

Lu.12.37, Second Coming (6), [ch.4.16. our Lord Je'sus Christ with all unto the coming of the Lord Jb.36.7, The Righteous. his saints. CHAPTER 4

He exhorteth to godliness. 15 The A.D.54. saints' resurrection, and Christ's descend from heaven with a second coming.

(1) De.26.15, Heaven (1). shout, with the voice of the p.p.Jude 9.

IURTHERMORE then we archangel, and with the trump p.p.Mt.24.31

beseech you, brethren, and of God: and the dead in Christ p.p.1 Co.15.23. exhort you by the Lord Je'sus, shall rise first: Lu.3.18, Exhortations. that as ye have received of us 17 Then we which are alive Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God, [He.11 how ye ought to walk and to and remain shall be caught p.p.2 Co.12.2; He.11.5. See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9.

please God, so ye would abound up together with them in the See Saints Exalted, Ps. 91.14. 2 For ye know what com-the air: and so shall we ever Lu.23.43, In Christ's Pres-See Charges, 1 Ti.5.21. mandments we gave you by be with the Lord. the Lord Jē'sus.

Ex.19.22, Sanctification (2), [ch.5.23. Ac.15.20, Abstain, ch.5.22. De.5.18, Chastity, Tit.25. Mt.5.32, Fornication. 3 For this is the will of God, another with these words. even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from forni- Of Christ's second coming. 14 Chris- A.D.54.

cation: 4 That every one of you by BUT of the times and the p.p.Mt.24.3; Ac.1.7. should know how to possess But of the times and the p.p.Mt.24.3; Ac.1.7. SeeSelf-control(2),1 Co.9.27. his vessel in sanctification and no need that I write unto you.

honour; Pr.6.25, Lust, 2 Ti.2.22. Ro.1.26, Evil Passions. which know not God: Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

See Divine Vengeance

Le.19.13, Fraud. Or, in the matter. Ps.24.4, Purity.

unto uncleanness, but unto Mt.5.28, Impurity, He.13.4. Ex.19.6, Holiness (3).

Lu.2.25, Holy Spirit (5). 1 Pe.4.8. love ye need not that I write

l Jn.2.27. 10 And indeed ye do it toare in all Măc-e-do'ni-à: but Ac.16.9, Macedonia.

for all the joy wherewith we 11 And that ye study to be joy for your sakes before our quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined, 2 Th.3.12. Ge.2.15. Industry (1). 12 That ye may walk honestly See Conduct, Ph.1.27.

and that ye may have lack of 11 Now God himself and our nothing.

Father, and our Lord Je'gus
Christ, direct our way unto you.

Christ, direct our way unto to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, large from the Lord make you to the sorrow not, even as bound in love others which have no hope.

Mt. 22.23, Materialism. See Divine Supplies, De.2.7. so them also which sleep in

> shall not prevent them which R.V. shall in no wise precede them 16 For the Lord himself shall Lu.12.37, Second Coming (6),

> > Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1).

clouds, to meet the Lord in Lu.20.36, Immortality. 18 Wherefore comfort one Is.40.1, Comfort (3), ch.5.11. CHAPTER 5

2 For yourselves know per-5 Not in the lust of concu-fectly that the day of the Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord, piscence, even as the Gen'tiles Lord so cometh as a thief in Mt.24.27, SecondComing (2). [2 Pe.3.10. the night. [Re.3.3. 6 That no man go beyond 3 For when they shall say, Ps.73.18, Insecurity. and defraud his brother in any Peace and safety; then sudden Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction. matter: because that the Lord destruction cometh upon them, Ec. 9.12, Unreadiness.

tion duties.

are asleep.

Pr.11.21, No Escape, He.2.3. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Is.9.2. Spir. Darkness. Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment. 2 K.20.1, Readiness. Jud.5.31, Spir. Light. Lu.16.8, Sons of Light. Ro.13.12, Night, Re.21.25.

Mk.13.36, Spir. Sleep. See Awake, Is.26.19. See Awake, 18.20.... Mt.25.13, Watchfulness, [Re.3.11. Soberness, 1 Ti.3.2.

De.21.20. Drunkenness (1). Jb.24.14. Works of Darkness. Ro.13.12, Spir. Armor. Is.59.17, Breastplate (2). 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, [1 Ti.1.19. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. Is.59.17, Helmet of Salvation. p.p.cn.1.10. Lu.1.69,Salvation(2),He.5.9 Lu.2.11. Saviour. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. De.8.3, Spir. Life. Lu.23.43, In Christ's Presence Is.40.1, Comfort (3), v.14. Ro.14.19. Edification.

See Spir. Laborers, Mt.9.38. See Ministers (4), (Index). See Admonition, Ro.15.14.

escape.

darkness, that that day should toward all men. overtake you as a thief. 5 Ye are all the children of for evil unto any man; but

day: we are not of the night, both among yourselves, and to nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, 16 Rejoice evermore. as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in for this is the will of God in the night; and they that be Christ Je'sus concerning you. drunken are drunken in the

night. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the that which is good. breastplate of faith and love; 22 Abstain from all appearand for an helmet, the hope of ance of evil.

whether we wake or sleep, we our Lord Je'sus Christ. should live together with him.

11 Wherefore comfort your you, who also will do it. selves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, breth-an holy kiss. ren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you that this epistle be read unto See "Word" Read, Ex.24. in the Lord, and admonish all the holy brethren.

SeeGoodWorks (2), No. 13.14. highly in love for their work's 1 Co. 14.33, Peace (6), 12 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. | 2 Ti. 2.22. |

[2 Th.3.12.] 14 Now we exhort you, breth-

child; and they shall not ren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, 4 But ye, brethren, are not in support the weak, be patient

15 See that none render evil light, and the children of the ever follow that which is good, all men.

17 Pray without ceasing. 18 In every thing give thanks:

19 Quench not the Spirit. 20 Despise not prophesyings. 21 Prove all things; hold fast

23 And the very God of peace 9 For God hath not appointed sanctify you wholly; and I us to wrath, but to obtain salva
pray God your whole spirit Jn.17.20, Prayer for the tion by our Lord Je'sus Christ, and soul and body be preserved 10 Who died for us, that, blameless unto the coming of

24 Faithful is he that calleth

27 I charge you by the Lord Nu.27.23, Charges.

you;
28 The grace of our Lord Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.
13 And to esteem them very Jē'sus Christ be with you. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

The first epistle unto the Thes-sa-lo ni-ans was written from Ath'ens.

Ro.15.14, Admonition [2 Th. 3.15. 2 Chr.19.10, Warn the [Wicked. Is.40.1, Comfort (3). Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak Ec.7.8, Patience (1) 2Ti.2.24 Le.19.18, Retaliation For-

[bidden, 1 Pe.3.9. Ex.23.5, Good for Evil (2). Ps.34.14, Do Good. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). 1 Chr.16.11, Prayer Enjoyed.

1 Chr.16.8, Thanksgiving. [1 Ti.4.4. Ps.40.8. God's Will.

Pa.40.8, God's Will. Is.63.10, Sin Against ("Spirit." He.10.39. See Despisers, Pr.1.30. Pa.50.17, "Word" Despised. p.p.Ac.17.11; 1 Jn.4.1. Hold Fast, He.3.6. Ac.15.20, Abstain, 1 Pc.211. Jb.28.28.Shun Evil.1 Pe.lil.

Ro.15.33, God of Peace [He.13.X

[Church Jb. 32.8, Spirit of Man Ja. 2a. Ph. 2.15, Blamelesa, 1 Ti. 32, 1 Co. 1.7, Second Coming (5), (1 Th. 6.14, Christ Faithful, 2 Th. 3.2, 1 Co. 1.26, Christian Calling, 1 S. 7.8, Prayer Sought, 2 Th. 3.2

Ac.20.37, Kiss (2). Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS

A.D.54. Ac.7.58, Paul. Ac.15.22, Silas. Ac.16.1, Timothy, 1 Ti.1.2. 1 Chr.29.10. Our Father. Lu.6.5. Christ, Lord. Ro.16.20, Benedictions. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

Lu.17.5. Faith (1). 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ep.1.15.Love for the Church p.p.2 Co.7.14.

Patience (2), He.6.15 Ps.7.1, Persecution (5), De.4.30, Tribulation. Mt.10.22, Endurance.

CHAPTER 1 Of the Thesealonians' faith and love. God, that ye may be counted DAUL, and Sil-vā'nus, and worthy of the kingdom of God, Tî-mō'the-ŭs, the for which ye also suffer: unto church of the Thes-sa-lo'ni-ang 6 Seeing it is a righteous in God our Father and the Lord thing with God to recompense [18.59.18, Recompense (1), Jē'sus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, you; from God our Father and the 7 And to you who are troubled

always for you, prethren, as it heaven with its language taking is meet, because that your faith 8 In flaming fire taking Ge. 19.24, Fire (3), 2 Pe.3.16 groweth exceedingly, and the vengeance on them that know [He.10.30] charity of every one of you all not God, and that obey not the Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God toward each other aboundeth; gospel of our Lord Jegus De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

4 So that we ourselves glory Christ:
in you in the churches of God 9 Who shall be punished with Jud.2.10, Gospel. [1 Th.1.9].

1 So that we ourselves glory Christ:
in you in the churches of God 9 Who shall be punished with Jud.2.10, Future Punished.

for your patience and faith in everlasting destruction from all your persecutions and tribu- the presence of the Lord, and lations that ye endure: lations that ye endure:

5 Which is a manifest token 10 When he shall come to be

Lord Jē'sus Christ. ... rest with us, when the Lord Ex.33.14. Spir. Rest. 3 We are bound to thank God Jē'sus shall be revealed from always for you, brethren, as it heaven with his mighty angels, Mt.24.31, Angels (3), He.14.

tribulation to them that trouble

from the glory of his power; Mt.13.30, Separation (5).

of the righteous judgment of See Divine Justice, De.324

Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works Jb.3.17, Future Rest, He.4.5

[ment, 2 Pe.2.9. Is.34.2, Destruction (2), [Re.18.21

Mt. 16.27. Christ's Glory. Jn.2.22. Believers. See Testimony (2) 11 Chr.16.8.

Jn.17.20, Prayer for the [Church.

1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. Ps. 25.8, God's Goodness.

See Wonderful Name, Is. 9.6. See Indwelling Christ, [Jn.14.20.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

A.D.54.

See Second Coming (2), p.p.Mk.13.27; 1 Th.4.17.

Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived, [1 Jn.3.7.

See Apostasy, 1 Ti.1.19. 1 Jn.2.18, Antichrist. Jn.17.12, Perdition, 1 Ti.6.9. Pr.17.19, Self-exaltation. Ge.11.4. Ambition.

p.p.Is.14.14.

p.p.Re.17.5.

p.p.Da.7.25. Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat, [He.2.14. Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof, [Re.2.16. p.p.Is.11.4; Re.2.16.

Jb.1.12, Satan's Power, [He.2.14. Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders, [Re.13.13. Ps.36.3, Deceit. Ro.1.18, Unrighteousness, [2 Pe.2.13.

Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Is.59.4, Truth (2), 1 Ti.6.5.

p.p.Ro.1.28. See Blindness (4), Is.6.10. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive.

among you was believed) in righteousness. that day.

always for you, that our God brethren beloved of the Lord, Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

the Lord Je'sus Christ.

CHAPTER 2

apostasy.

TOW we beseech you, breth-ther, which hath loved us, and De.7.8, God's Love. ren, by the coming of our hath given us everlasting con-Ps.71.21, Comfort (1). gathering together unto him,

by spirit, nor by word, nor by and work. letter as from us, as that the

day of Christ is at hand. 3 Let no man deceive you by He craveth their prayers: 3 he testiany means: for that day shall not come, except there come a

perdition: 4 Who opposeth and exalteth be glorified, even as it is with

himself above all that is called you: God, or that is worshipped; so 2 And that we may be deliv-

you these things?

revealed in his time.

he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked Christ. shall consume with the spirit brethren, in the name of our Lu. 24.47, In Christ's Name. of his mouth, and shall destroy Lord Je sus Christ, that ye with-Mt.18.17, Separation (6).
[1 Ti.6.5.

with the brightness of his com-draw yourselves from every 9 Even him, whose coming is ly, and not after the tradition

after the working of Sa'tan with which he received of us. all power and signs and lying 7 For yourselves know how wonders, 10 And with all deceivable behaved not ourselves disorder-

ness of unrighteousness in ly among you; them that perish; because they 8 Neither did we eat any received not the love of the man's bread for nought; but truth, that they might be wrought with labour and travail Ge.31.40, Industry (2).

saved. shall send them strong delusion, you: that they should believe a lie: | 9 Not because we have not p.p.1 Co.9.4.

glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that be damned who believed not the le.26.17. Reprobation. damned who believed not the le.26.17. Reprobation. De.32.20, Unbelief (3), [He.3.12.

would count you worthy of this because God hath from the bewould count you worthy of this because God nam from the becalling, and fulfil all the good ginning chosen you to salvation De.7.6, Chosen Ones. pleasure of his goodness, and through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

12 That the name of our Lord

14 Whereunto he called you 1.27i.19.

12 That the name of our Lord 14 Whereunto he cance Jegus Christ may be glorified by our gospel, to the obtaining in you, and ye in him, accord-of the glory of our Lord Jegus Mt.4.23, Gospel. Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory. See Saints Glorified, [Mt.13.43. 15 Therefore, brethren, stand

fast, and hold the traditions Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1 which ye have been taught, p.p.1 Co.11.2. He warneth against the surmise that the day of Christ was at hand; 3 that it would be preceded by a great 16 Now our Lord Je sus Christ Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. himself, and God, even our Fa-1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.

Lord Je'sus Chrīst, and by our solation and good hope through Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope, 1 Pe.3.15. gathering together unto him, 2 That ye be not soon shaken 17 Comfort your hearts, and 2 Chr.20.20, Established, in mind, or be troubled, neither stablish you in every good word

CHAPTER 3

fieth his confidence in them: 6 divers precepts.

falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of I was, that the word of the 1 S.7.8, Prayer Sought. [He.13.18. Lord may have free course, and Gr. may run.

temple of God, shewing himself wicked men: for all men have Lu.12.46, Unbelievers, not faith. 5 Remember ye not, that, 3 But the Lord is faithful, when I was yet with you, I told who shall stablish you, and

withholdeth that he might be the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things 1 Co.16.16, Submission (1). See Authority (2), Mt.16.19. 7 For the mystery of iniquity which we command you.

doth already work: only he 5 And the Lord direct your who now letteth will let, until hearts into the love of God, and De.6.5, Love Enjoined, into the patient waiting for be revealed, whom the Lord 6 Now we command you,

brother that walketh disorder-

night and day, that we might 11 And for this cause God not be chargeable to any of Ac.18.3, Self-support.

Jb.15.16, Sin Loved.

13 But we are bound to give 11 Wherefore also we pray thanks alway to God for you, Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

See Riches of Grace, Ro.2.4. [He.13.9.

Mt.5.16, Good Works.

A.D.54.

p.p.Ps.147.15. Ps.25.20, Deliverance

1 Th.5.24, Christ Faithful,

[2 Ti.2.13. when I was yet with you, I told who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.

6 And now ye know what 4 And we have confidence in See Confidence in God, withholdeth that he might be the Lord touching you, that ye

[Jude 21. Ec.7.8, Patience (1). R.V. patience of Christ.

ye ought to follow us: for we Ac.20.35, Paul's Example 1 Co.13.5, Behavior, 1 Ti.3.2.

Digitized by GOOGIC

Jn.13.15, Good Example, [1 Ti.4.12.

Ge.2.15, Industry (1). Pr.6.6, Sluggard.

p.p.Is.56.10. Pr.18.9, Slothfulness, [He.6.12. Busybodies, 1 Ti.5.13.

Lu.3.18, Exhortations, [1 Ti.2.1. Pr.17.1, Quietness (2), [1 Ti.2.2. Ge.2.15, Work Enjoined. 2 Co.4.1, Faint Not.

1 Co.16.16, Submission (1).

Jb.17.9, Perseverance.

power, but to make ourselves that man, and have no com-Ex.23.2, Evil Associaan ensample unto you to follow pany with him, that he may be

you, that if any would not work, brother. neither should he eat.

you disorderly, working not at with you all. all, but are busybodies.

we command and exhort by is the token in every epistle: our Lord Je'sus Christ, that so I write. with quietness they work, and 18 The grace of our Lord Je-Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not A-men'. weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note

ashamed.

10 For even when we were 15 Yet count him not as an p.p.Le.19.17; Ga.6.1. with you, this we commanded enemy, but admonish him as a Ro. 15.14, Admonition

11 For we hear that there himself give you peace always Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked are some which walk among by all means. The Lord be

17 The salutation of Paul p.p.1 Co.16.21; Col.4.18. 12 Now them that are such with mine own hand, which

sus Christ be with you all. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

The second epistle to the Thes-sa-lo'ni-ans was written from Ath'ens.

ftions (1). Mt.18.17, Separation (6). Ps.25.3, Wicked Ashamed

[Tit_110.

16 Now the Lord of peace Ro.15.33, God of Peace. Ge.28.15. Divine Presence.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY

A.D.65.

to.1.1, Paul's Apostleship, [2 Ti.1.1.

Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. p.p.Col.1.27; Tit.2.13. See Hope in God, Ps.31.24 Ac.16.1, Timothy, 2 Ti.1.2. Mt.12.50, Spir. Relationships.

Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. 1 Chr.29.10, Our Father. Ro.16.20, Benedictions. Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. Ac.18.19, Ephesus, 2 Ti.1.18. Ac.16.9, Macedonia. Nu.27.23, Charges. See Admonition, Ro.15.14. See False Doctrine, Is.32.6. Fables, ch.4.7.

Foolish Questions, ch.6.4.

p.p.Ga.5.14. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ps.24.4, Purity, ch.5.22. Ac.24.16, Conscience (2) [v.19. Lu.17.5, Faith (1), He.11.1. See Sincerity, Jos.24.14. Gr. missed the mark. Ps.119.176, Wanderers, [1 Pe.2.25. Jb.11.2, Vain Talk. Mt.5.19, False Teachers [ch.4.2. Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. See Ignorance of "Word," See Ignorance of

Ps.19.7, Law Perfect.

p.p.Ga.3.19. De.9.24, Rebellion (1). CHAPTER 1

our hope; 2 Unto Tim'o-thy, my own doctrine;

3 As I besought thee to abide trust. still at Eph'e-sus, when I went 12 And I thank Christ Je'sus Pa.68.19, Thankfulness (2). into Mac-e-do'ni-a, that thou our Lord, who hath enabled See God our Strength. mightest charge some that they me, for that he counted me teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to fables ministry; and endless genealogies, which 13 Who was before a blas- Ac.7.58, Paul. minister questions, rather than phemer, and a persecutor, and See Persecution (1), Ac&L godly edifying which is in injurious: but I obtained mercy, De.4.31, Mercy (1). faith: **s**o do.

5 Now the end of the com-unbelief.

6 From which some having Christ Je sus. swerved have turned aside un- 15 This is a faithful saying, Faithful Sayings, ch.49. to vain jangling;

the law; understanding neither world to save sinners; of whom Ge.32.10, Humility (3). what they say, nor whereof I am chief. [Mt.22.29. they affirm.

8 But we know that the law obtained mercy, that in me first Ge.18.26, God's Mercy. is good, if a man use it law-Jē'sus Christ might shew forth Nu.14.18. Longsuffering (1) fully:

9 Knowing this, that the law to them which should hereafter Jn.3.15. Faith (6). is not made for a righteous believe on him to life everlast-Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2). De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

Ro.1.18, Ungodly, 1 Pe.4.18.

Ro.1.18, Ungodly, 1 Pe.4.18.

Ps.34.16, Evildorrs (1).

Iman, but for the lawless and ing.

17 Now unto the King eter
Br.15.18, God, King, Re.15.1.

De.32.40, God Rernal, 27e.3.8

Ps.34.16, Evildorrs (1).

and profane, for murderers of Ex.20.7, Profanity. Paul remindeth Timothy of his fathers and murderers of moth-charge. 8 The scope of the law is ers, for manslayers, also the design of the gospel.

10 For whoremongers, DAUL, an apostle of Je'sus them that defile themselves p.p.Le.18.22; Ro.1.27. Christ by the command-with mankind, for mensteal-See Traffic in Men. Ge. N. 3. ment of God our Saviour, and ers, for liars, for perjured per-Ps.63.11, Liars. Lord Je'sus Christ, which is sons, and if there be any other Le.6.3, Perjury. thing that is contrary to sound p.p.2 Ti.4.3.

son in the faith: Grace, mercy, 11 According to the glorious son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Fagospel of the blessed God, Mt.4.23, Gospel. ther and Je'sus Christ our Lord. which was committed to my the Gospel. Titli

faithful, putting me into the

phemer, and a personnel principle of the programmer of the phemory

mandment is charity out of a 14 And the grace of our Lord pure heart, and of a good con-was exceeding abundant with science, and of faith unfeigned: faith and love which is in

and worthy of all acceptation, Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission. 7 Desiring to be teachers of that Christ Je'sus came into the Lu.2.11. Saviour, 2 Ti.1.24

> 16 Howbeit for this cause I all longsuffering, for a pattern R.V. for an ensample

for See Impurity, Mt.5.28.

See Paul's Apostleship.

2 Co.3.6, Ministers, 2 Ti.Lil.

Ro.24, Riches of Grace.
[Tit.16]
See Faith (6), Jn.3.15.
Jn.13.1, Christ's Love.

See Confession of Sin (3) [No.22.34

x.8.10, None Like God. s.29.2, Honor God. Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. u.27.23, Charges. t.12.50,Spir.Relationships. c.16.1, Timothy. p.ch.4.14.

o.7.23. Spir. Warfare. [ch.6.12. Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, [ch.6.12.

c.24.16, Conscience (2) ch.3.9. postasy, ch.4.1. p.2 Ti.2.17; 4.14.

ee Authority(2),Mt.16.19. Co.5.5, Church Discipline, [Tit.3.10. e.24.11, Blasphemy, Ja.2.7.

.D.65.

a.3.18, Exhortations, [He.13.22. Chr. 16.11, Prayer Enjoined. e Intercession (3), [Ex.32.32. Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving.

p.Exr.6.10. .17.1, Quietness (2), [1 Pe.3.4. e Peace (8), Is.2.4.

dliness, ch.4.7. e Pleasing God, Pr.16.7. e.6.18, In God's Sight (2), [He.13.21.

45.22, Universal Call, [Re. 22.17, 1.3.6, Salvation(4), Tit. 2.11 eSpir. Knowledge, Jn. 17.3, 1.4.35, One God, 1 Jn. 5.7.

diator, He.8.6. .1.1, Christ's Humanity.

15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. 3.24, Redemption (2). 1.9.24, Fullness of Time, [Tit.1.3. .1.1, Paul's Apostleship.

.12.19, Truthfulness. .11.26, Christian Teachers. .Ac.9.15; Ga.2.7.

Chr.16.11, Prayer En-[joined, Ja.5.13.
28.2, Lifting up Hands. Anger, Ps.37.8. Faith Enjoined [2 Chr.20.20.

.24.65, Modesty, 1 Pe.3.2. .22.5, Dress, 1 Pe.3.3. "h.5.6, Soberness. .14.26, Hair, 1 Pe.3.3. .13.45, Pearls, Re.17.4.

Display, Ac.25.23. t.6.8, Rich Apparel. 45.13, Spir. Adorning.

.5.16. Good Works. Silence (1), Jb.2.13.

1.26, Adam. 2.22, Eve.

3.6, Fall of Adam. 1.27, Woman (1).

7.11, Sin Deceptive, | decer [2 Ti.3.13. | sion.

thee, son Tim'o-thy, according and holiness with sobriety. to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare:

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith

EXHORT therefore, that,

first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giv- own house, having his children men;

are in authority; that we may how shall he take care of the lead a quiet and peaceable life church of God?) in all godliness and honesty.

Saviour;

4 Who will have all men to 7 Moreover he must have a p.p.Col.4.5; 1 Pe.2.12. knowledge of the truth.

one mediator between God and devil.

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I faith in a pure conscience. speak the truth in Christ, and 10 And let these also first be

8 I will therefore that men blameless. pray every where, lifting up 11 Even so must their wives Est.1.20, Wives Duty, Tit.2.4

holy hands, without wrath and be grave, not slanderers, sober, daithful in all things.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shame tacedness and sobriety; not houses well.

11 Even so must their wives [Est.1.20, Wives Duty, Tit.2.4]

Ps. 31.13, Slander (1).

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling facedness and sobriety; not houses well.

See Polygamy (2), (Index).

13 For they that have used D.V. Er the taken used D.V. Er th with broided hair, or gold, or 13 For they that have used R.V. For they that have

good works.

11 Let the woman learn in si-.3.16. Woman (3), 1 Pe.3.1. lence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman shortly: to teach, nor to usurp authority 15 But if I tarry long, that over the man, but to be in si-thou mayest know how thou 1 S.9.27. Instruction (2). lence

then Eve.

ceived, but the woman being 16 And without controversy See Mystery of Christ,

only wise God, be honour and 15 Notwithstanding she shall glory for ever and ever. A-men'. be saved in childbearing, if they 18 This charge I commit unto continue in faith and charity

CHAPTER 3

How bishops, 8 deacons, 11 and their wives, should be qualified. 16 Important truths of Christian revelation.

THIS is a true saying, If a SeeFaithfulSayings, ch.1.15.

man desire the office of a Ph.1.1, Bishops, Tit.1.7.

See Holy Ambition.

covetous; 4 One that ruleth well his

ing of thanks, be made for all in subjection with all gravity; 5 (For if a man know not 2 For kings, and for all that how to rule his own house, See Parental Indulgence, [1 S.3.13.

n all godliness and honesty. 6 Not a novice, lest being p.p.1 Pe.5.5.

3 For this is good and accept-lifted up with pride he fall Ps.10.2, Pride (1). able in the sight of God our into the condemnation of the Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1), devil.

be saved, and to come unto the good report of them which are 1 S.18.30, Good Name. without: lest he fall into re-2S.12.14. Bringing Reproach. 5 For there is one God, and proach and the snare of the Ge. 3.6, Yielding to Tempta-

men, the man Christ Je'sus;
6 Who gave himself a ransom be grave, not doubletongued, Pr.17.27, Speech. Pr.20.1. Wine (1). Pr.21.17, Temperance. time.

8 Likewise must the deacons doubletongued, Pr.17.27, Speech. Pr.20.1. Wine (1). Pr.21.17, Temperance. Pr.15.27. Avarice (1). greedy of filthy lucre;

lie not;) a teacher of the Gen'-proved; then let them use the p.p.v.6; ch.5,22-tiles in faith and verity.

office of a deacon, being found p.p.Ac.6.3.

pearls, or costly array; the office of a deacon well pur10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with gree, and great boldness in the
gree, and great boldness in the
Ep.3.12, Boldness (1),
[He.4.16. faith which is in Christ Jē'sus.

14 These things write I unto 2 S.11.14, Letters. thee, hoping to come unto thee p.p.Ro.1.13.

oughtest to behave thyself in 1 Co.13.5, Behavior. 13 For Ad'am was first formed, the house of God, which is the See House of God, Ps.134.1. chen Eve.

14 And Ad'am was not de-pillar and ground of the truth. Jos. 3.10, Living God.

deceived was in the transgres-great is the mystery of godli-Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2) ness: God was manifest in the

See Salvation (4), Lu.3.6. p.p.Ge.3.16; Ga.4.4, See Faith Enjoined, [2 Chr.20.20. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). 1 Th.5.6, Soberness.

have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is Hÿ-me-næ'us and Al-ĕx-ăn'dĕr; whom I have delivered unto Sā'tan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2

Paul exhorteth to pray and give thanks for all men. 9 How women on ought to be attired.

T EXHORT therefore, that, covetous;

I in the test of the work. See Holy Ambition. 12 Co.12.31.

2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
3 Not given to hospitality, 10.
12.31.
2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
3 Not given to hospitality, 10.
3 Not given to wine, no strik-gent to greedy of filthy lucre; printing for the properties of the work. 12 Co.12.31.

3 Not given to wine, no strik-gent of greedy of filthy lucre; printing for the properties of the work. 13 Co.12.31.

4 Dishop, he desireth a good work. 2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
5 Coleration (10.13.13.

5 Co.12.31.

1 Co.12.31.
1 Co.12.31.
1 Co.12.31.
1 Co.12.31.
1 Co.13.31.
1 Co.12.31.
1 Co.13.31.
1 Co.13.31.
1 Co.13.31.
1 Co.13.31.
1 Co.12.31.
2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
3 Not given to hospitality, 10.
3 Not given to wine, no strik-gent of greedy of filthy lucre; printing for the properties of the work. 2 A bishop then must be blameless, Tit.1.6.
2 A bishop then must be planeless, Tit.1.6.
2 Not given to hospitality, 10.
3 Not given to wine, no strik-gent of greedy of filthy lucre; printing for the properties of the printing for th

Ex.20.17, Covetous-[ness (1), He.13.5, De.6.7, Parental Duty, v.12. See Filial Obedience, Pr.1.8. See Correction, Pr.13.24.

Ac.20.31, Care of Church.

111

125

LŤ

1.38

9 Holding the mystery of the See Mystery of Christ, [Ro.16.25.

Ac.24.16, Conscience (2), [He.13.18.

Ph.2.15, Blameless.

Digitized by GOOQIC

See Receiving Christ, Jn.2.22, Believers, [Lu.8.40. See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18.

A.D.65.

Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. See Last Days, Is.2.2. ch.1.19, Apostasy, 2 Ti.4.4. Is.32.6, False Doctrine. Mt.5.19, False Teachers Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy, Tit.1.16. See Insensibility, Ep.4.19. Is.29.13, Human Precepts. Mt.19.10, Celibacy, Re.14.4. Mt.3.4, Asceticism. Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Jn.2.22, Believers. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving. 1 Chr.10.0, See "Word" Purifies, [Ps.119.9. 1 S.9.13, Blessings (6). Is.62.6, Remembrancers, [2 Pe.1.12 See Ministers, 2 Co.3.6. See "Word" as Food, De.8.3. p.p.2 Ti.3.10. De.32.2, Good Doctrine

ch.1.4. Fables, 2 Ti.4.4. ch.2.2, Godliness, ch.6.3. See Formalism (1), Is.1.13. De.4.40, Godliness Profit-[able, ch.6.6. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. De.32.47, Life (4). Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2). ch.1.15, Faithful Sayings, [2 Ti.2.11. Mt.9.38. Spir. Laborers. Lu.13.24, Spir. Striving. Lu.6.22, Reproach, He.10.33. 2K.18.5, Trust (3), 2 Ti.1.12. Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). Ps.27.1. Salvation of God. Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined, [2 Ti.2.24. Ac.11.26, Christian Teachers. Ps.119.9, Young Men. Jn.13.15, Good Example, Tit.2.7

Ph.1.27, Conduct, Ja.3.13. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. Ps.24.4, Purity. See Search "The Word," Exhortation, 2 Ti.4.2. p.p.2 Ti.1.6.

p.p.ch.1.18. Nu.8.10, Laying or [Hands (2), ch.5.22.

Jos.1.8, Meditation (1). Nu.32.12, Entire Consecra-Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. Mt.6.1, Take Heed, 2 Pe.1.19. 16 Take heed unto thyself, 16 If any man or woman that

Is.7.14, Incarnation, He.2.14. flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen and unto the doctrine; con-See Keep Thyself, De.4.9. See Preaching Christ. Ac. 4.2 of angels, preached unto the tinue in them: for in doing Jb. 17.9, Perseverance. Gen'tiles, believed on in the this thou shalt both save thy- Eze. 33.6, Responsibility (3). world, received up into glory. self, and them that hear thee. See Soul-winners, Pr.11.30.

CHAPTER 4

Apostasy foretold. 7 Various pre-Rules to be observed in admonishing. A.D.65. cepts for Timothy's direction.

2 K.21.9, Seducers, 2 Ti.3.13. the faith, giving heed to se-ren; Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, Ja. 2.19. ducing spirits, and doctrines of 2 The elder women as moth-Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation devils:

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; all purity. having their conscience seared 3 Honour widows that are Ex.22.22, Widow and Father

with a hot iron;

commanding to abstain from children or nephews, let them R.V. piety towards there meats, which God hath created learn first to shew piety at to be received with thanks-bome, and to require their parents: for that is good and Rx.20.12, Filial Hone. and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God 5 Now she that is a widow Ru.1.3, Widows. fused, if it be received with in God, and continueth in supthanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the and day.

word of God and prayer. 6 If thou put the brethren in ure is dead while she liveth. of Jē'sus Christ, nourished up less. in the words of faith and of 8 But if any provide not for See Industry (1), Ge 215

wives' fables, and exercise thy-than an infidel.

self rather unto godliness. able unto all things, having the wife of one man, promise of the life that now is, 10 Well reported of for good 1 S.18.30, Good Name.

and of that which is to come. 9 This is a faithful saying children, if she have lodged Ro.12.13, Hospitality (1). and worthy of all acceptation, strangers, if she have washed

labour and suffer reproach, be relieved the afflicted, if she 2 K.4.10, Woman's Ministry cause we trust in the living God, have diligently followed every 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness who is the Saviour of all men, good work. specially of those that believe. | 11 But the younger widows 11 These things command and refuse: for when they have

teach.

12 Let no man despise thy Christ, they will marry; p.p.Re.18.7. youth; but be thou an example 12 Having damnation, because See Condemnation (1). of the believers, in word, in they have cast off their first conversation, in charity, in faith. spirit, in faith, in purity.

14 Neglect not the gift that bodies, speaking things which is in thee, which was given they ought not. thee by prophecy, with the lay- 14 I will therefore that the ing on of the hands of the younger women marry, bear Pr.18.22, Marriage (1). presbytery.

give thyself wholly to them; to speak reproachfully. that thy profiting may appear to all.

15 For some are already Ex.32.8, Backsliders. [box to all.]

16 To a some are already Ex.32.8, Backsliders. [box to all.]

CHAPTER 5

22 Not to ordain any rashly.

NOW the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter $\mathbf{R}^{ ext{EBUKE}}$ not an elder, but TEBUKE not an elder, but Le.19.32, Reverence for times some shall depart from and the younger men as breth-Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren

ers; the younger as sisters, with

widows indeed.

3 Forbidding to marry, and 4 But if any widow have acceptable before God.

is good, and nothing to be re-indeed, and desolate, trusteth 2 S.22.31, Trust (2). plications and prayers night Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

6 But she that liveth in pleas-Pr.21.17, Pleasure seeken. remembrance of these things, 7 And these things give in thou shalt be a good minister charge, that they may be blame- Ph.2.15, Blameless.

ine. good doctrine, whereunto thou his own, and specially for those p.p.Ge.30.30. [Tit.1.9.] hast attained. of his own house, he hath de-See Denial o of his own house, he hath de-See Denial of Christ 7 But refuse profane and old nied the faith, and is worse

9 Let not a widow be taken p.p.v.16. 8 For bodily exercise profiteth into the number under three little: but godliness is profit-score years old, having been

works; if she have brought up 10 For therefore we both the saints' feet, if she have Ge.18.4. Feet-washing.

begun to wax wanton against See Estrangement, Pa.55.

spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 And withal they learn to See Slothfulness, Pr.18.9.

13 Till I come, give attendance be idle, wandering about from See Keepers at Home. [De.17.19. to reading, to exhortation, to house to house; and not only doctrine.

| De.17.19. to reading, to exhortation, to house to house; and not only Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking, doctrine.

> children, guide the house, give 15 Meditate upon these things; none occasion to the adversary See Bringing Reproach. [2 S.12.14

Pr.22.2, Brotherbood of Man

Ps.24.4, Purity. Dess (1).

See Pleasing God, Pr.14.

See Devout Women, La 2 % 12 Ti.34

Lu.12.46, Unbelievera

See Polygamy (2), (lpdcz.

Mt.5.16. Good Works.

ch.1.19, Apostasy. [Pr.25.

Jb.11.2, Vain Talk.

Ac. 11.30, Christian Elders

See Ministers (3), (Index). Mt.9.38, Spir. Laborers. Ex.33.8, Reverence (4), [He.13.7.

p.p.De.25.4. p.p.Lu.10.7. See Ministers (4), (Index).

Le.19.13, Wages. Nu.35.30, Witnesses, [He.10.28.

Pr.24.25, Reproof (p.p.De.13.11; 2 Co.7.11.

Nu.27.23, Charges, ch.6.13.

Or, without prejudice. Le. 19.15. Partiality Forbid-[den, Ja.2.4.

Nu.8.10, Laying on [Hands (2), 2 Ti.1.6. Is.52.11, Separation (4). De.4.9, KeepThyself, Ja.1.27. Ps.24.4, Purity, 1 Pe.1.22.

Ge.14.18, Wine (2). 2 K.20.7, Remedies, Ja.5.14. Mt.8.17. Infirmities, He.4.15. D.D.Nu.25.6; Am.5.12.

Mt.5.16, Good Works.

p.p.1 Jn.3.10.

A.D.65.

Ep.6.5, Servants' Duty.
[Tit_2.9.

Le.22.2. God's Name. p.p. Tit.2.5. Le.24.11, Blasphemy.

p.p.Phm.10-16.

See Spir. Brethren, Mt.23.8.

De.32.2, Good Doctrine. ch.2.2, Godliness, v.11. Ps.40.4, The Proud, Ja.4.6. Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance.

well be counted worthy of withdraw thyself.

Mt.18.75eparat'n(6)2Ti.3.8.

Mt.18.77separat'n(6)2Ti.3.8.

Mt.18.77separat'n(6)2Ti.3.8.

De.4.40, Godliness Profit
[able, Tit.3.8.

Pr.15.16, Contentment, v.8.

doctrine.

of his reward.

the elect angels, that thou while some coveted after, they Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2). observe these things without have erred from the faith, and Jos.7.21, Avarice (2). preferring one before another, pierced themselves through See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. doing nothing by partiality.

pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stom
faith, love, patience, meek
Zep.2.3. Meekness (1).

Zep.2.3. Meekness (1).

Zep.2.3. Meekness (1).

Zep.2.3. Meekness (1).

Zep.2.3. Meekness (1).

Zep.2.3. Faith Enjoined, law hold on eternal life.

ach's sake and thine often faith, lay hold on eternal life. infirmities.

follow after.

works of some are manifest Je'sus, who before Pon'ti-us Lu.3.1, Pontius Pilate, beforehand; and they that are Pilate witnessed a good con-Is.55.4, Christ a Witness, otherwise cannot be hid.

blasphemed. 2 And they that have believ-unto; whom no man hath

ing masters, let them not seen, nor can see: to whom be Ex.33.20, God Unseen, despise them, because they are honour and power everlasting. brethren; but rather do them A-men'.

doctrine which is according to ready to distribute, willing to De.15.14, Benevolence (1), [He.13.16.

Ex.22.22, Widow and Fatherless (1)

them relieve them, and let evil surmisings,
not the church be charged;
that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

Ex.23.11, Poor (4).

Ex.23.11, Poor (4).

believeth have widows, let cometh envy, strife, railings, pr.10.12, Strife (1), Ja.3.16.
So Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that 17 Let the elders that rule gain is godliness: from such Is.59.4, Truth (2), 2 Ti.3.8, well be counted worthy of withdraw thyself.

who labour in the word and ment is great gain.

7 For we brought nothing p.p.Jb.l.21; Ec.5.15.

18 For the scripture saith, into this world, and it is cerHe.11.26.

Thou shalt not muzzle the ox tain we can carry nothing out. Jb.20.28, Riches Fleeting. that treadeth out the corn. 8 And having food and rai- Ge.1.29, Food (1). And, The labourer is worthy ment let us be therewith con-Pr.15.16, Contentment, tent. 19 Against an elder receive 9 But they that will be rich De.8.13, Riches Perilous.

not an accusation, but before fall into temptation and a Ge.3.1, Temptation (1), two or three witnesses.

20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may men in destruction and perdi-Ps.34.21, Sin Destructive tion. 21 I charge thee before God, 10 For the love of money is Pr.15.27, Avarice (1), Ja.5.3. and the Lord Je'sus Christ, and the root of all evil: which 18.8.3, Greed. Je.32.10, Money.

with many sorrows. 22 Lay hands suddenly on no 11 But thou, O man of God, man, neither be partaker of flee these things; and follow other men's sins: keep thyself after righteousness, godliness,

infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they

whereunto thou art also called, Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1).

Co.1.26, Christian Calling. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ.

13 I give thee charge in the Nu.27.23, Charges, 2 Ti.4.1. sight of God, who quickeneth Ge.1.1, Creator (1). 25 Likewise also the good all things, and before Christ Ps.80.18, Spir. Quickening.

fession: 14 That thou keep this com- Ex.20.6, Keep Command-CHAPTER 6 mandment without spot, unrethe duty of servants. 10 The love of money. 11 Advice to Timethy.

CHAPTER 6 mandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing 1 Co.1.7, Second Coming (5),
of our Lord Je sus Christ:

[Tit.2.13.]

15 Which in his times he SeeFullness of Time, Da. 9.24 Let as many servants as shall shew, who is the blessed Fs.2.6, Christ, King. King of Kings, Re.1.5. and only Potentate, the King Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2) their own masters worthy of of kings, and Lord of lords; all honour, that the name of 16 Who only hath immor-Lu.20.36, Immortality. God and his doctrine be not tality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

Or, believing and beloved.

Declines, but lather do them A-men.

17 Charge them that are rich ful and beloved, partakers of in this world, that they be not high minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living Jb. 20.28, Riches Fleeting.

18 These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome p.p.ch.1.10.

19 Mk.13.31, Christ's Words.

10 Le.10.11, Teaching Enjoined the benefit. These things teach high minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living Jb. 20.28, Riches Fleeting.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome things to enjoy;

2 Words, even the words of our let they do good, that they do good, that they be rich in good works, Mt.5.16, Good Works, Tit.2.7.

3 Lord Je'gus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to ready to distribute, willing to De 15 14. Renevalence (1).

communicate; Pn.40.4. The Proud, Ja.4.6.

Jb.8.9. Man's Ignorance.
ch.1.4. Foolish Questions, but doting about questions themselves a good foundation in the store for large in the store in the

Jn.17.12, Perdition, He.10.39.

Da.4.27, Righteousness(4) ch.2.2, Godliness, Tit.2.12, 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love, [1 Jn.4.16.

p.p.Jn.18.37. [Re.1.5.

1 Jn.4.12 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), [Tit.1.2. Eze.33.6, Responsibility (3). 1 Co.9.17, Stewardship of the Gospel. Mt.25.14, Stewardship. [2 Ti.1.14. Babbling, 2 Ti.2.16. Is.32.6, False Doctrine.

they may lay hold on eternal 21 Which some professing have life.

which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

ife. erred concerning the faith. See Wanderers, Ps. 119.174.
20 O Tim'o-thy, keep that Grace be with thee. A-men'. Ro.16.20, Benedictions. written from Lā-ŏd-i-çē'a, which is the chiefest city of Phryg'i-a Pa-cā-ti-ā'na.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY

A.D.66.

Ro.1.1. Paul's Apostleship. Ps.40.8, God's Will. Jn.1.4, Christ the Life.

p.p.Jn.3.16.
Ac.16.1, Timothy, He.13.23.
Mt.12.50. Spir. Relationships
Ro.16.20, Benedictions.
De.4.31, Mercy (1).
Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked.
Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.
See Serve God, Ex.23.25.
1 K.18.36, God's Servants.

[Ja.1,1. Ac.24.16, Conscience (2). Ge.18.32, Importunity. Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness. 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2). See Brotherly Love (3), [1 S.18.3.

p.p. Ac. 20.37. Jos. 24.14, Sincerity. 1 S. 2.26, Youthful Piety, [ch.3.15. See Faith (1), Lu.17.5. Ps.112.6, Memory of the

K.9.4, Parental Example.

See Remembrancers, Is.62.6 Lu.3.18, Exhortations. Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined [2 Pe.1.13.

Nu.8.10, Laying on [Hands (2).

Jb.5.21, Fearlessness. See Fear of Man, De.1.17. Mi.3.8, Spir. Power. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. p.p.Mk.8.38; Ro.1.16. 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2), [1 Pe.3.15.

Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds, v.16. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Mt.10.22, Endurance. De.8.5, Affliction (3).

Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). 1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling, [He.3.1. Mt.7.22, Works Insufficient,

Ps.33.11, Divine Counsels. Ac.15.11, Grace (3). Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. p.p.Ep.1.4; 1 Pe.1.20. p.p.Ro.16.26; Col.1.26.

Lu.2.11, Saviour, He.7.25. Is.25.8, Death Vanquished He.2.14. Jn.1.4, Christ the Life,

1 Jn.1.2. Lu.20.36, Immortality. Mt.4.23, Gospel. 2 Co.3.6, Ministers.

3 I thank God, whom I serve which is in Christ Je'sus,

I may be filled with joy; the unfeigned faith that is in e-neg.

thee, which dwelt first in thy 16 The Lord give mercy unto grandmother Lois, and thy the house of On-e-siph orus; for mother Eu'nice; and I am per- he oft refreshed me, and was not suaded that in thee also.

membrance that thou stir up the he sought me out very diligent- 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). gift of God, which is in thee by ly, and found me. the putting on of my hands.

the spirit of fear; but of power, Lord in that day: and in how See Great Day, J1.2.11. and of love, and of a sound many things he ministered un- Ge.50.21, Kindness (2). mind.

8 Be not thou therefore est very well. ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: Timothy exhorted to constancy and A.D.66. but be thou partaker of the

called us with an holy calling, 2 And the things that thou not according to our works, but hast heard of me among many p.p.1 Ti.6.12. according to his own purpose witnesses, the same commit thou and grace, which was given us to faithful men, who shall be Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). in Christ Je sus before the world able to teach others also. began,

10 But is now made manifest ness, as a good soldier of Jē'sus by the appearing of our Saviour Christ. Je'sus Christ, who hath abol- 4 No man that warreth en-Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare, ished death, and hath brought tangleth himself with the af-life and immortality to light fairs of this life; that he may through the gasnel: through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed him to be a soldier. Ro.1.1, Paul's Apostleship. a preacher, and an apostle, 5 And if a man also strive for See Spir, Striving, Lo.11.2.

CHAPTER 1

Paul's love to Timothy: 6 he exhortesth him not to be ashamed of the suffer these things: nevertheys less I am not ashamed: for I Col.22, Assurance, He. 1827.

ACMAIL And A teacher of the Gen'tiles, Ac. 11.26, Christian Teacher Ac. 9.29, Persecution (3).

Paul's love to Timothy: 6 he exhortesth him not to be ashamed of the suffer these things: nevertheys less I am not ashamed: for I Col.22, Assurance, He. 1827.

Ac. 11.26, Christian Teacher Ac. 9.29, Persecution (3).

Paul's love to Timothy: 6 he exhortesth him not to be ashamed of the suffer these things: nevertheys less I am not ashamed: for I Col.22, Assurance, He. 1827. Christ by the will of God, am persuaded that he is able according to the promise of life to keep that which I have committed unto him against that

from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee by the Hōly Ghōst which dwelling my prayers night and day; eth in us.

14 1 nat good thing which Mt.25.14, Stewardship.

16 19-4.14

18 25.14, Stewardship.

18 26.17, "Spirit" Indwelling ny prayers night and day; from my forefathers with pure 14 That good thing which

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, 15 This thou knowest, that being mindful of thy tears, that all they which are in A sia be Ac. 29. Asia, 1 Pc. 1.1 all they which are in A gen turned away from me; of whom Jb.16.20, Inconstancy, Ich.4.14 5 When I call to remembrance are Phy-gellus and Her-mog-

ashamed of my chain:

6 Wherefore I put thee in re- 17 But, when he was in Rome, Ac.2.10, Rome.

18 The Lord grant unto him 7 For God hath not given us that he may find mercy of the to me at Eph'e-sus, thou know- Ac. 18.19, Ephesus, ch. 4.12.

CHAPTER 2

perseverance.

3 Thou therefore endure hard-Mt.10.22, Endurance.

please him who hath chosen

which is in Christ Je'sus,

2 To Tim'o-thy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Je'sus our Lord.

mitted unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of peace, from God the Father and sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love heard of me, in faith and love Jn.14.23, Love to Christ. [Phm 5

p.p.Ps.18.25; Mt.5.7. 1 S.18.1, Friendship (2). p.p.ch.4.19. 2 Chr.28.15, Helpfulness. Ru.1.16, Constancy. Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds.

afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and in Christ Je'gus.

Mt.12.50,Spir. Relationships in the grace that is See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace. [Re.27.2]

See Christian Teachers [Ac.ILX

[He.11.24. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God.

p.p.1 Co.9.25.

Ge.9.20, Husbandmen, [Ja.5.7.

See Consider, De.8.5. De.4.6, Understanding.

Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8), [1 Pe.1.3. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Ac.9.29, Persecution (3), [ch.3.11.

Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds.

ft.10.22, Endurance.

Ti.1.15, Faithful Sayings, [Tit.3.8. to.6.2, Dead to Sin,1 Pc.2.24. lo.6.6, Dying with Christ, lc.5.41, Suffering for [Christ, He.11.25. .u.22.29Spir.Kings,Re.1.6 4t.5.12Reward(2)He.10.34 4t.10.33, Denial of Christ, Tit.1.16.

e.32.20, Unbelief (3). Th.5.24, Christ Faithful. He.2.17 ee Remembrancers, Is. 62.6. lu.27.23, Charges. 7.3.30, Strife Forbidden,

ee Foolish Questions [1 Ti.1.4. to.14.15, Evil Influence. .u.13.24, Holy Ambition. 'r.16.7, Pleasing God. ee Duty (2), (Index).

ee God's Word Sacred,
[De.4.2. Ti.6.20, Babbling.

Ingodliness, Tit.2.12. ee False Doctrine, Is.32.6. Ir, gangrens. .p.1 Ti.1.20. ee Ignorance of "Word." Mt.12.3. u.20.27, Resurrection (2).

ee Deceivers, Ro.16.18. ee Offences, Mt.18.7. s.28.16, Spir. Foundation, 1 Pe.2.6. 's.33.11. Immutability.

.c.11.26, Christians. b.11.14, Forsake Sin. b.28.28. Shun Evil. ee Church (2), Mt.16.18. .p.Mt.13.47,48. .p.1 S.2.30; Ro.9.21.

ia.1.7. Saints Known.

s.1.16, Spir. Cleansing, [Ja.4.8. s.52.11, Separation (4). n.17.17, Sanctification (1)

[He.10.10. x.32.29, Consecration (1). S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. Co.8.19, Readiness (2), [Tit.3.1. It.5.16, Good Works.

b.13.26, Sins of Youth. r.6.25, Lust, Ja.1.15. 12.4.27, Righteousness (4). but follow righteousness, faith, 13 But evil men and seducers 2 K.21.9, Seducers, 1 Jn.2.26.

except he strive lawfully.

of the fruits. 7 Consider what I say; and they do gender strifes. the Lord give thee understand 24 And the servant of the De.33.1. Man of God.

ing in all things. Mt.1.1, Son of David, Re.5.5. of the seed of Da'vid was raised teach, patient,

from the dead according to my gospel: 9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as if God peradventure will give

an evil doer, even unto bonds; them repentance to the acbut the word of God is not knowledging of the truth;

At. 20.24. Self-sacrifice (3).

At. 24.22. The Elect, 1 Pe.1.2.

Jul. 1.69. Salvation (2).

3.73.24. Eternal Glory,

[1 Pe.5.1.

Substitute of the elect's that they may also ob salvation which is in C salvation with eternal glory. things for the elect's sakes, the devil, who are taken cap- Jb.1.12, Satan's Power. that they may also obtain the tive by him at his will. salvation which is in Christ Je'-

11 It is a faithful saying: Wickedness in the last days foretold. we shall also live with him:

12 If we suffer, we shall also shall come. reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

abideth faithful: he cannot disobedient to parents, undeny himself. 14 Of these things put them 3 Without natural affection, in remembrance, charging them before the Lord that they strive incontinent, fierce, despisers of See Slander (2), 2 S.10.3. in remembrance, charging them trucebreakers, false accusers,

word of truth. babblings: for they will in-lead captive silly women laden p.p.1 Ti.5.6; Tit.3.3. crease unto more ungodliness with sins, led away with divers Ro.1.26, Evil Passions.

17 And their word will eat as lusts me-næ'us and Phi-lē'tus:

18 Who concerning the truth of the truth. have erred, saying that the res- 8 Now as Jan'nes and Jam'-p.p.Ex.7.11. urrection is past already; and bres withstood Moses, so do Ezr.4.4, Opposers, ch.4.15. overthrow the faith of some.

tion of God standeth sure, hav-bate concerning the faith. ing this seal, The Lord knoweth 9 But they shall proceed no See Wicked Confounded them that are his. And, Let further: for their folly shall every one that nameth the be manifest unto all men, as Nu.32.23, Exposure of Sin. name of Christ depart from in-their's also was. iauitv.

20 But in a great house there my doctrine, manner of life, 1co.13.4 Longsuffering (2). are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and charity, patience, 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2). of earth; and some to honour, 11 Persecutions, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge och, at I-co'n'i-um, at Lys'tra; Ac.13.14, Antioch (2). and meet for the master's use, delivered me. and prepared unto every good 12 Yea, and all that will live

22 Flee also youthful lusts: fer persecution.

masteries, yet is he not crowned, charity, peace, with them that Lu.17.5, Faith (1). call on the Lord out of a pure 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. 1 Co.14.33, Peace (6). 6 The husbandman that la-heart. boureth must be first partaker 23 But foolish and unlearned

Lord must not strive; but be

bound.

26 And that they may recover p.p.Lu.15.17,18.

10 Therefore I endure all themselves out of the snare of Pr.5.22, Spir. Bondage, 12 Pe.2.19.

CHAPTER 3

For if we be dead with him, THIS know also, that in the Is.2.2, Last Days, 2 Pe.3.3. last days perilous times Ge.6.12, Evil Times, ch.4.3.

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, 13 If we believe not, yet he boasters, proud, blasphemers, thankful, unholy,

not about words to no pront, those that are good, but to the subverting of the d. Traitors, heady, highmind-led, lovers of pleasures more property. Ps. 10.2, Price (1). Pr. 21.17, Pleasure-seekers, property of the subverting of

15 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-man that needeth not to be but denying the power thereof:

| 15 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying a form of godliness, Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

| 16 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying a form of godliness, Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

| 17 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying a form of godliness, Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

| 18 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew the god than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew the god than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew thyself than lovers or God; approved unto God, a work-but denying the power thereof:
| 18 Study to shew the god than lovers or God the god than lovers or God

6 For of this sort are they Mt.5.28, Impurity. 16 But shun profane and vain which creep into houses, and 2 K.17.9, Secret Sins.

doth a canker: of whom is Hy- 7 Ever learning, and never Ps. 82.5, Dullness (2). able to come to the knowledge Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

these also resist the truth: Is.59.4, Truth (2). 19 Nevertheless the founda-men of corrupt minds, repro-Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind.

10 But thou hast fully known

which came unto me at An'ti-Jb.5.7, Trouble.

himself from these, he shall be what persecutions I endured: Ac.13.51, Iconium. a vessel unto honour, sanctified, but out of them all the Lord Ac.14.6, Lystra.

godly in Christ Jē'sus shall suf-Mt.10.17. Persecution (4).

Ps.24.4, Purity.

questions avoid, knowing that I Ti.1.4, Foolish Questions,

8 Remember that Jē'sus Christ gentle unto all men, apt to the seed of Dā'vid was raised teach, patient, from the dead according to my gospel:

25 In meekness instructing Zep.2.3 Meekness(1). Tit.3.2 (2.7.8 Patience (1). Tit.3.2 (2.7.9.2) Meekness (1). Ti

See Repentance (1), p.p.1 Ti.2.4. [2 K.17.13.

See Satan's Work, Ge.3.1. Gr. taken alive. Jb.18.8, Wicked Snared.

A.D.66.

Pr.11.26, Selfishness (1), [1 Jn.3.17 Ge.31.41,Covetousness (2) 1 S.17.44, Boasters. Ps.40.4, The Proud. Le.24.11, Blasphemy. De.21.20, Dishonoring [Parents.

De.32.6, Ingratitude (1) Pr.1.30, Despisers, He.10.28.

Lu.12.46. Unbelievers.

afflictions, Ac.9.29, Persecution (3).

1 S.17.37, Divine Deliverer.

Is.1.22. Deterioration, [2 Pe.2.20. Ro.16.18 Deceivers Tit.1.10 Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive, Tit.3.3. Jb.17.9, Perseverance, [He.12.1 See Hold Fast, 1 Th.5.21. Col.2.2, Assurance. 1 S.2.26, Youthful Piety. De.4.2, God's Word Sacred. Ps.19.8, God's Word a Light. Jb.28.28, Wisdom(3), Ja.3.17. Mt.10.22 Salvation(3) Ja.1.21 Jn.3.15, Faith (6), 1 Jn.5.1. Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired, t.V. Every scripture in-spired of God is also profitable for teaching,... which is in righteousness: De.33.1, Man of God. Ge.17.1,Perfection(2),He.6.1 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2).

A.D.66. Nu.27.23. Charges. Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge, [1 Pe.4.5. Mt.16.27, Second Com-(ing (4), Jude 14. the quick and the dead at Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom. appearing and his kingdom; Mt.10.7, Go Preach. Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. Pr.24.25, Reproof(1), Tit.1.13 1Ti.4.13, Exhortation, Tit.1.9 1 Co.13.4, Longsuffering (2). longsuffering and doctrine. Ge.6.12, Evil Times. Is.59.4, Truth (2). Ps.50.17, "Word" Despised. Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. Mt.5.19, False Teachers. [Tit.1.11 Ezc.33.32, Hearing (2). 1 Ti.1.19, Apostasy, He.3.12. s.6.10, Spir. Deafness. Ti.1.4, Fables, Tit.1.14. De. 4.9, Watchfulness (2). See Endurance, Mt. 10.22. Hag. 2.4, Work (2). Ac. 21.8, Evangelists. Mt. 9.38, Spir. Laborers. R.V. For I am already being offered, See Death of Righteous Nu.23.10. Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare. Zec.4.9, Completion. 1 Co.9.24, Christian Race. Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). Da.12.3, Reward (1). 1 Co.9.25, Spir. Crowns, [Ja.1.12. p.p.v.1.

Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge.

Jb.34.19, Impartiality (1).

See Loneliness, Ps.38.11.

ol. 4.14. Demas. Phm.24.

1 Co.1.7, Second Coming (5).

Jl.2.11, Great Day.

shall wax worse and worse, de-me, having loved this present Jb.16.20, Inconstance ceiving, and being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the Thes-sa-lo-nī'ca; Cres'cens to them:

15 And that from a child thou me for the ministry. hast known the holy scriptures, 12 And which are able to make thee sent to Eph'e-sus. wise unto salvation through 13 The cloke that I left at faith which is in Christ Je sus. Tro as with Car pus, when thou Ac. 16.8, Tross. 16 All scripture is given by comest, bring with thee, and 2 Pe.1.21. inspiration of God, and is profit the books, but especially the 1 S.10.25, Books. able for doctrine, for reproof, parchments. for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 17 That the man of God may

be perfect, throughly furnished his works: unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4

Paul's solemn charge to Timothy.

the quick and the dead at his 17 Notwithstanding the Lord Ge.28.15, Divine Presence

3 For the time will come delivered out of the mouth of p.p.2 Pe.2.9. when they will not endure the lion. sound doctrine; but after their 18 And the Lord shall deliver Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3) own lusts shall they heap to me from every evil work, and themselves teachers, having will preserve me unto his

their ears from the truth, and A-men'. shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, and the household of On-e-siph'-|p.p.ch.1.16. endure afflictions, do the work o-rus. of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be left at Mi-leftum sick. offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

have kept the faith:

for me a crown of righteous-with thy spirit. Grace be with ness, which the Lord, the right-you. A-men'. eous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For Dē'mas hath forsaken

things which thou hast learned Ga-la'tia, Ti'tus unto Dal-ma'tia. Ac.17.1, Thessalonica and hast been assured of, know- 11 Only Luke is with me. Lu.1.3, Luke, Phm.24. ing of whom thou hast learned Take Märk, and bring him with Ac.12.12, John Mark thee: for he is profitable to

Tých'i-cus have I Ac.20.4, Tychicus, Tit.3.12

parchments.

14 Ål-ex-ån'der the coppersmith did me much evil: the Jud.2.11, Evidoers (2).

Lord reward him according to See Judgment ac. to Works, [Pa.62.12]

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man Jb.16.20, Inconstancy. T CHARGE thee therefore stood with me, but all men for. Ps.31.11, Friendless. Ps. Sook me: I pray God that it Nu.12.3, Meckness (3). Je sus Christ, who shall judge may not be laid to their charge. Ge.33.4, Forgiveness (3). stood with me, and strength-De.4.31, Divine Constancy. 2 Preach the word; be instant ened me; that by me the Ex.19.4, Divine Support in season, out of season; repreaching might be fully Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal prove, rebuke, exhort with all known, and that all the Gen-See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18. tiles might hear: and I was

itching ears; heavenly kingdom: to wnom see avu periors, resolved 4 And they shall turn away be glory for ever and ever. Mt. 16.28, Christ's Kingdom.

A-men'.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.
19 Salute Prig'cå and Aq'ui-lå, Ac.18.2, Aquila.

20 É-răs'tus abode at Cor' Ac.19.22, Erastus.
inth: but Troph'i-mus have I Ac.18.1, Corinth.
left at Mi-le'tum sick, 2 k.20.1, Sickness (2).

21 Do thy diligence to come p.p.v.9. before winter. Eū-būlus greet- Song 2.11, Winter. 7 I have fought a good fight, eth thee, and Pū'dens, and Lī' I have finished my course, I nus, and Clau'di-à, and all the brethren.

8 Henceforth there is laid up 22 The Lord Je'sus Christ be Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

The second epistle unto Ti-mo'the-us, ordained the first bishop of the church of the E-phe'sians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Ne'ro the second time.

world, and is departed unto Ex.32.1, Apostates, He.6.6. Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2). (Ja.5.5

Ac.18.19, Enhesus, Re.2.1.

Ext.4.4, Opposers.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

TITUS

.D.65.

K.18.36, God's Servants.
5.1.1, Paul's Apostleship.
22 Serving Christ, Jn. 12.26.
13.15, Faith (6).
1.24.22, The Elect.
2.26, Trestimony (1).
Ti.2.2, Godliness.
2.12.2, Eternal Life (1).
[1 Jn.2.25.
2.32.4, God of Truth.
[He.6.18.]

[He.6.18. K.8.56, God's Promises. e.32.40, God Eternal. a.9.24, Fullness of Time, [He.9.26.

t.3.1. Preaching. Co.9.17, Stewardship of the Gospel. u.2.11, Saviour.

c.27.7, Crete. p.1 Co.11.34. p.Ac.14.23. c.11.30, Christian Elders

h.2.15,Biameless, 2 Pe.3.14. ce Polygamy (2), (Index). r.18.22, Marriage (1). ce Children (9), (Index). c.10.4, Peaceableness, [He.12.14 h.1.1, Bishops.

1.1.1. Bislops. (1.25.14, Stewardship. e.1.43, Self-will. c.7.8, Patience (1). s.37.8, Anger, Ja.1.19. e.10.9, Abstinence. o.12.13, Hospitality (1), [He.13.2.

Th.5.6, Soberness, ch.2.2. e. 16.20, Justice Enjoined. x.19.6, Holiness (3).

x.19.6. Holiness (3): r.16.32, Self-control (1). K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). ee Love of "Word," [Ps.119.47. e.32.2,GoodDoctrine,ch.2.1 Ti.4.13, Exhortation, (ch.2.15.

b.11.2. Vain Talk. o.16.18, Deceivers, 2 Jn.7. ee Judaizers, Ac.15.1. c.10.45, The Circumcision.

ee Men Silenced, Jb.5.16. lt.5.19, False Teachers [2 Pe.2.1 r.15.27, Avarice (1). b.9.20, Self-condemnation. s.63.11, Liars.

s.o.11, Liars. ie.6.5, Depravity. is.92.6, Grossness, 2 Pe.2.12. r.18.9, Slothfulness, iu.11.32, Gluttony. r.12.19, Truthfulness.

CHAPTER 1

Why Titus was left in Crete. 6 Ho ministers should be qualified, etc.

according to the faith of God's are defiled and unbelieving is Lu.12.46, Unbelievers.

promised before the world be- and disobedient, and unto every gan;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto the gospel teacheth. me according to the command-

t.28.20.Christ'sCommands
s.27.1. Salvation of God.
Co.2.13, Titus.
t.12.50.Spir. Relationships
s.84.11. God's Grace.
e.18.26, God's Mercy.
ec God of Peace, Ro.15.33.
Chr.29.10, Our Father.
2.11 Salvation of God.
Tr'tus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the ber, grave, temperate, sound is faith, in charity, in patience.
Christ our Saviour.

The the Gospel.
The thing which become sound do trine:
That the aged men be s mercy, and peace, from God the ber, grave, temperate, sound is faith, in charity, in patience.

3 The aged women likewis after the common faith: Grace, 2 That the aged men be somercy, and peace, from God the ber, grave, temperate, sound in Christ our Saviour.

Christ our Saviour.

3 The aged women likewise, 1 Co.13.5, Behavior.

5 For this cause left I thee that they be in behaviour as Ex.19.6, Holiness (3). Passing the properties of the properties

6 If any be blameless, the love their husbands, to love De.6.7, Parental Duty.

Ge.21.16, Maternal Love.

not given to wine, no striker, to be sober minded. not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a self a pattern of good works: lover of good men, sober, just, in doctrine shewing uncorruptholy, temperate;

Mt.5.16, Good Works, v.14.

Iness, gravity, sincerity,

Jos.24.14, Sincerity, 1 Jn.3.18. holy, temperate;

word as he hath been taught, be condemned; that he that is that he may be able by sound of the contrary part may be Lu.12.46, Unbelievers. doctrine both to exhort and to ashamed, having no evil thing Jb.5.16, Men Silenced convince the gainsayers.

and vain talkers and deceivers, ent unto their own masters, specially they of the circum-and to please them well in all cision:

11 Whose mouths must be 10 Not purloining, but shew-Ex.20.15, Theft Forbidden. stopped, who subvert whole ing all good fidelity; that they houses, teaching things which may adorn the doctrine of God they ought not, for filthy lucre's our Saviour in all things sake.

prophet of their own, said, The peared to all men, Cre'ti-ang are alway liars, evil 12 Teaching us that, denying beasts, slow bellies.

13 This T.24.25, Reproof (1), [ch.2.15] Wherefore reduce them sharp left world; ly, that they may be sound in ent world; 13 Lookir Wherefore rebuke them sharp-eously, and godly, in this presthe faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jewish 1 Ti.1.4, Fables, 2 Pe.1.16. 6 How fables, and commandments of Mt.15.3, Traditions, 1 Pe.1.18. men, that turn from the truth. Is.29.13, Human Precepts. DAUL, a servant of God, and 15 Unto the pure all things Ps.24.4, Purity. an apostle of Jegus Christ, are pure: but unto them that Is.24.5, Defilement (1).

elect, and the acknowledging of nothing pure; but even their Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind. the truth which is after godli-mind and conscience is defiled. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. 2 In hope of eternal life, know God; but in works they which God, that cannot lie, deny him, being abominable.

16 They profess that they Ps.28.36, False Profession
[1 Jn.3.1]

17 Ps.78.36, False Profession
[2 Jn.3.1]

18 Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ,

CHAPTER 2

good work reprobate.

OUT speak thou the things which become sound doc-trine:

De. 32.2, Good Doctrine.

1 Th. 5.6, Soberness, v.12.
Pr. 21.17, Temperance,

3 The aged women likewise,

are wanting, and ordain elders wine, teachers of good things; De.4.9, Instruction (3). Elders, lin every city, as I had appoint
4 That they may teach the 1 Th.5.6, Soberness.

ed thee:

young women to be sober, to Est.1.20. Wives' Duty,

[1 Pe.3.1.

husband of one wife, having their children, faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; word of God be not blasphemed. S.114. Bringing Reproach. (a) Word of God be not blasphemed. S.114. Bringing Reproach. (b) Word of God be not blasphemed. S.119.9. Young Men. [1 Jn.213.]

o be sober minded.
7 In all things shewing thyJn.13.15, Good Example,
[He.11.4.

ness, gravity, sincerity, 9 Holding fast the faithful 8 Sound speech, that cannot Pr.17.27, Speech, Ja.3.2. to say of you.

10 For there are many unruly 9 Exhort servants to be obedi-large and decayors and decayors and unto their own masters. [1Pe.2.18. things; not answering again;

11 For the grace of God that Ac.15.11, Grace (3), ch.3.7.

12 One of themselves, even a bringeth salvation hath approphet of their own, said, The peared to all men,

[Jude 18.] ungodliness and worldly lusts,

witness is true. we should live soberly, right-

13 Looking for that blessed Ps.62.5, Expectation (1).

[1 Jn.3.18.

De.11.28, Disobedience (1)

Mt.7.3, Inconsistency, Ja.2.16 Jn.7.7, Evil Works. A.D.65.

[2 Pe.1.6. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ec.7.8, Patience (1), [He.10.36.

[1 Pe.2.15.

Lin

Or, gainsaying. Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1).

p.p.Mt.5.16: Ph.1.27.

Mt.16.24, Self-denial. Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1), [Ja.4.4. 1Th.5.6, Sobern's, 1Pe.1.13 Da.4.27, Righteousness(4) 1 Ti.2.2, Godliness, 2Pe.1.3.

Pr.14.32, Eternal Hope, [He.6.19] hope, and the glorious appear-grace, we should be made heirs Ac.15.11, Grace (3).

1 Co.1.7, Second Coming (5).
Lu.2.11, Saviour, I Ju.2.28.
Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.

14 Who gave himself for us, 8 This is a faithful saving, 1 Tr.1.15, Faithful Sayings. 2 K.10.16, Zealousness.
Mt.5.16, Good Works, ch.3.8,
Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."
1 Ti.4.13, Exhortation,
p.p.1 Ti.4.12. [He.3.13.
Pr.24.25, Reproof (1).
Mt.16.19, Authority (2). See Despisers, Pr.1.30.

A.D.65. Ezr.7.26, Citizens' Duties, [1 Pe.2.13. Ex.22.28, Honor Rulers. 1 S.7.3, Spir. Preparation. 2 Co.8.19, Readiness (2) [1 Pe.3.15.] Mt.5.16, Good Works. Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. [Ja.3.6 Ps. 120.7, Contentiousness. 1 Th. 2.7, Gentleness, Ja. 3.17. Zep. 2.3, Meckness (1), Ja. 1.21 Nu. 22.34, Confession of Ps. 49.13, Folly. [Sin (3). De. 11.28, Disobedience (1). Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive, [He.3.13. Pr.21.17.Pleasure-seekers, 1 Co.5.8,Malice(1).[Ja.5.5. Ps.37.1, Envy (1).
Ge.27.41, Hatred (2).
SeeLovingkindness, Ps.17.7
De.7.8, God's Love. Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. Mt.7.22. Works Insufficient. De.9.5, Unmerited Favors. De.4.31, Mercy (1). Lu.1.69, Salvation (2). Ps.65.3.(Leansing (3) He.9.14 Eze.36.26, Regeneration, [Ja.1.18. Ps.51.10, Spir. Renewal.

p.2.4, Riches of Grace. e Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3.

.u.2.11, Saviour.

Ge. 15.6, Justification.

Ro.3.24, Redemption (2).

Ro.5.3, Cleans'g (3). [He.9.12 all iniquity, and purify unto Ex.19.5, God's People, He.8.10 himself a peculiar people, zeal-2 K.10.16, Zealousness.

14 Who gave himself for us, and these things I will that Le.10.11, Teaching Entropy that the might redeem us from and these things I will that Le.10.11, Teaching Entropy that the which have believed in Jn.2.22, Believers.

15 These things speak, and tain good works. These things exhort, and rebuke with all are good and profitable unto De A.40, Godliness Profit. authority. Let no man despise men. thee.

CHAPTER 3

both concerning the things he should teach, and not teach.

ject to principalities and monition reject; powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work, 2 To speak evil of no man, to being condemned of himself. be no brawlers, but gentle, 12 When I shall send Arte-

3 For we ourselves also were Ni-cop'o-lis: for I have detersometimes foolish, disobedient, mined there to winter. deceived, serving divers lusts 13 Bring Ze'nas the lawyer Lu.10.25, Lawyers and pleasures, living in malice and A-pollos on their journey Ac.18.24, Apollos. and envy, hateful, and hating diligently, that nothing be one another.

4 But after that the kindness 14 And let our's also learn to and love of God our Saviour maintain good works for neces- Mt.5.16, Good Works. toward man appeared,

5 Not by works of righteous-unfruitful, ness which we have done, but 15 All that are with me according to his mercy he saved salute thee. Greet them that I S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). us, by the washing of regenera-love us in the faith. Grace Ro.16.20, Benedictions. tion, and renewing of the Holy be with you all. A-men'. Ghōst:

6 Which he shed on us abundantly through Jē'sus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being justified by his

9 But avoid foolish questions, 1 Ti.1.4, Foolish Questions. and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the See Strife Forbidden, Ph.2.3. Titus is yet further directed by Paul, law; for they are unprofitable p.p.Ja.4.1. and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick See False Doctrine, Is.32.6. OUT them in mind to be sub-jafter the first and second ad-11 Co.5.5, Church Discipline.

> 11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, Jb.9.20, Self-condemnation.

shewing all meekness unto all mas unto thee, or Tychi-cus, Ac.20.4, Tychicus. be diligent to come unto me to p.p.2 Ti.4.21.

wanting unto them.

sary uses, that they be not

It was written to Ti'tus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cre'tians, from Ni-cop'o-lis of Măc-e-dō'ni-à.

He.10.24

able.

Ro.15.14, Admonition.

Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1)

Song 2.11, Winter.

Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON

A.D.64.

Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds. Ge.39.20, Imprisonment. See Suffering for Christ, Ac.5.41 Ac.16.1, Timothy. Ex.17.12, Co-operation.

Ro.16.20, Benedictions. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2).

Ps.5.3, Prayerfulness.

Paul's joy in hearing of the faith 5 Hearing of thy love and Jn.14.23, Love to Christ, and love of Philemon. 8 Onesimus faith, which thou hast toward in the state of the stat introated for.

DAUL, a prisoner of Jē'sus saints; Christ, and Tim'o-thy our 6 That the communication of brother, unto Phi-le'mon our thy faith may become effectual dearly beloved, and fellow-by the acknowledging of every p.p.Ph.1.9. labourer.

phi-à, and Är-chip'pus our fel- 7 For we have great joy and Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy. lowsoldier, and to the church consolation in thy love, because in thy house:

3 Grace to you, and peace, refreshed by thee, brother. from God our Father and the 8 Wherefore, though I might Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

mention of thee always in my venient, prayers,

the Lord Je'sus, and toward all

labourer,
2 And to our beloved Ap-Christ Jesus.

the bowels of the saints are Ps. 119.63, Saints' Fellow

be much bold in Christ to 4 I thank my God, making enjoin thee that which is con- See Authority (2), Mt. 16.19.

9 Yet for love's sake I rather

Jn.3.15, Faith (6).

Ep.1.15, Love for the Church.

e.15.15, Old Age. ee Fetters (2) Je.40.1. p.3.1, Paul's Bonds. Ge.37.21, Intercession (2). At.12.50.Spir.Relationships

p.p.2 Co.9.7; 1 Pe.5.2.

p.p.Ge,45.5.

See Willingness, Jud.5.2.

Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren.

1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3)

See Inspiration(3), Nu.11.25. See Prophets (1), Nu.12.6.

See Fullness of Time, [Da.9.24. Mk.13.31, Christ's Words. Mt.2.15, Son of God. p.p.Mk.12.7.

See Christ's Glory, Mt.16.27.

Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2), [Re.19.16.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Is.6.7, Cleansing (5). See Blood of Christ, Mt.26.28. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

1 Chr.29.11, God's Majesty. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, ch.3.3]

Is.9.6, Wonderful Name, [Re.19.12.

Mt.12.18, Beloved Son.

p.p.Ps.2.7.

p.p.Ps.89.26.

Ex.19.4, Divine Support.

Jn.1.3, Christ, Creator.

10 I beseech thee for my son on mine account; gotten in my bonds:

profitable to thee and to me: own self besides.

12 Whom I have sent again: 20 Yea, brother, let me have thou therefore receive him, joy of thee in the Lord: refresh Exr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

that is, mine own bowels:

unto me in the bonds of the more than I say. gospel:

benefit should not be as it given unto you.

were of necessity, but willingly.

23 There salute thee Ep'aphrăs, my fellowprisoner in Ep.3.1, Paul's Bonds.
Christ Je'gus;

24 Mär'cus, Ar-is-tär'chus, De'departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

24 Mär'cus, Ar-is-tär'chus, De'mas, Lu'cas, my fellowlabourcloid.14, Demas.
Lu'.13, Luke.

25 The Total of any Lord Christ's Grace.

above a servant, a brother be-Jē'gus Chrīst be with your spirit. Ro.16.20, Benedictions. loved, specially to me, but how A-men'. much more unto thee, both in

the flesh, and in the Lord? 17 If thou count me therefore

beseech thee, being such an a partner, receive him as myself. p.p.2 Co.8.23. one as Paul the aged, and now 18 If he hath wronged thee, also a prisoner of Je'sus Christ, or oweth thee ought, put that

O-nes i-mus, whom I have be- 19 I Paul have written it with p.p.1 Co.16.21; Ga.6.11. mine own hand, I will repay it:

11 Which in time past was albeit I do not say to thee how to thee unprofitable, but now thou owest unto me even thine

my bowels in the Lord.

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, stead he might have ministered knowing that thou wilt also do

22 But withal prepare me 14 But without thy mind also a lodging: for I trust that See Hospitality (1), Ro. 12.13. would I do nothing; that thy through your prayers I shall be p.p.Ph.1.25; 2 Co.1.11. benefit should not be as it given unto you.

16 Not now as a servant, but 25 The grace of our Lord Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

Written from Rome to Philē'mon, by O-nes'i-mus, a servant.

Ro.15.27, Reciprocation.

p.p.Ph.1.8.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

HEBREWS

CHAPTER 1

of and in divers manners 7 And of the angels he saith, spake in time past unto the Who maketh his angels spirits, p.p.Ps.104.4. fathers by the prophets,

fathers by the propnets,

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, Thy throne, O God, is for ever sectorist's Dominion, Is. 9.6.

See Christ's Dominion, Is. 9.6.

Thy throne, O God, is for ever a sceptre of right-lu. 22.70, Christ Divine. Ge. 49.10, Sceptres.

Mt. 16.28, Christ's Kingdom, IR. 11.15. made the worlds;

holding all things by the word anointed thee with the oil of of his power, when he had by gladness above thy fellows. himself purged our sins, sat 10 And, Thou, Lord, in the

than the angels, as he hath by hands: inheritance obtained a more 11 They shall perish; but Ps. 102.26, Mutability. excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the an-shall wax old as doth a gar-Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. gels said he at any time, Thou ment; art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, fold them up, and they shall be Ps.33.11, Immutability, changed: but thou art the same, I will be to him a Father, changed: but thou art the same,

The essential dignity of the Son, by whom God hath revealed himself in the first begotten into these last days.

1. And again, when he bring p.p.Ro.8.29.

1. D. P. Ro.8.29.

1. D. P. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29.

1. D. Ro.8.29 OD, who at sundry times the angels of God worship him. p.p.1 Pe.3.22. and his ministers a flame of fire.

and he shall be to me a Son?

kingdom.

made the worlds;

3 Who being the brightness

9 Thou hast loved righteousps. 45.7, Righteousness (2).

1s.53.9,Christ Sinless,ch.4.15

1s.53.9,Christ Sinless,ch.4.15

1s.62.9,Christ Sinless,ch.4.15

See Anointed One, Ps.45.7. image of his person, and up fore God, even thy God, hath Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of

down on the right hand of the beginning hast laid the foun-Majesty on high; dation of the earth; and the 4 Being made so much better heavens are the works of thine

thou remainest; and they all De.32.40, God Eternal.

Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted, [1 Pe.3.22.

See Creator (1), Ps.102:25.

227

Digitized by GOOGLO

A.D.64.

الالل.ا

Ps.110.1, Footstool (1), [ch.10.13. Ge.16.7, Ministering Angels.

Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs, ch.6.17.

A.D.64.

Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. See Hearing (1), Pr.8.34. De.4.9, Forgetfulness. R.V. we drift away from them. See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. [1 K.8.56. De.11.28, Disobedience (1). Is.13.11, Punishment. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). Jb.15.31, Wages of Sin, [2 Pe.2.13. Pr.11.21, No Escape, ch.12.25. See Indifference (1), Is.64.7. Eze.33.9, Neglect of Salva-ficion, ch.12.25. Mt.4.23, Christ, Teacher.

Jud.6.38, Signs Given. See Apostles Heal, Ac.3.7. See Miracles (12). (13), [(Index). See Gifts Differ, 1 Co.12.4.

Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

p.p.Ps.8.4. p.p.rs.c.s.

Jb.4.19, Insignificance of

[Man.

Ge.1.26, Creator (2). Or, a little while inferior to. Ge.1.28, Pre-eminence of [Man.

Ps.8.3. God's Works.

Je.1.26, Man's Dominion,

s.53.9, Christ's Humiliation. Mt.27.35, Crucifixion. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. Ps.84.11, God's Grace, Ja.4.6. Is.53.12, Christ's Death, [Re.5.9 Ps.69.9. Substitution.ch.9.28 Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

Ge.1.1, Creator (1). Ho.1.10, Sons of God. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified. Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection, [ch.5.9. Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, ch.5.8.

Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones,

13 But to which of the angels them brethren, said he at any time, Sit on my 12 Saying, I will declare thy enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all minister-praise unto thee. ing spirits, sent forth to minis- 13 And again, I will put my p.p.Is.8.18. ter for them who shall be heirs trust in him. And again, Be-See Trust (3), Ps.18.2. of salvation?

CHAPTER 2 Dominion of the world given unto 14 Forasmuch then as the Christ.

should let them slip.

transgression and disobedience their lifetime subject to bondreceived a just recompence of age. reward:

3 How shall we escape, if him the nature of angels; but we neglect so great salvation; he took on him the seed of which at the first began to be A'bra-ham. spoken by the Lord, and was 17 Wherefore in all things it heard him;

ness, both with signs and won-|ful high priest in things perders, and with divers miracles, taining to God, to make reconpriesthood of Christ, ch. 1.1. and gifts of the Höly Ghöst, ciliation for the sins of the Esc. 45.15, Reconciliation. according to his own will?

according to his own will? people.

5 For unto the angels hath 18 For in that he himself Mt.4.1, Christ's Temptation world to come, whereof we he is able to succour them 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (3),

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

crownedst him with glory and profession, Christ Je'sus; honour, and didst set him over 2 Who was faithful to him

the works of thy hands: 8 Thou hast put all things in Mo'ses was faithful in all his Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). subjection under his feet. For house. in that he put all in subjection 3 For this man was counted Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, ch.86] under him, he left nothing that worthy of more glory than is not put under him. But now Moges, inasmuch as he who we see not yet all things put hath builded the house hath Jn.1.3, Christ, Crestor.

9 But we see Jesus, who was 4 For every house is builded See Church (2), Mt.16.18. made a little lower than the by some man; but he that angels for the suffering of built all things is God. death, crowned with glory and 5 And Mo'ses verily was faith- Ge.39.6, Fidelity (1). honour; that he by the grace ful in all his house, as a serv-1 K.18.36, God's Servants. of God should taste death for ant, for a testimony of those p.p.Ex.14.31. every man.

10 For it became him, for after; whom are all things, and by 6 But Christ as a son over his 1 Co.3.16, Spir. Temple, whom are all things, in bring-lown house; whose house are ing many sons unto glory, to we, if we hold fast the confimake the captain of their saldence and the rejoicing of the
vation perfect through sufferings.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Nu.11.25, Holy Spirit (4).

Jude 1 eth and they who are sancti-hear his voice, Ro.7.4, Union with Christ. | fied are all of one; for which | 8 Harden not your hearts, as | Ps.95.8, Hardenss (1).

and thy years shall not fail cause he is not ashamed to call Mt.12.50, Spir. Relation

right hand, until I make thine name unto my brethren, in the p.p.Ps.22.22. midst of the church will I sing See Singing (1), Pa.81.1.

> hold I and the children which See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2 God hath given me.

children are partakers of flesh THEREFORE we ought to and blood, he also himself like. Is.7.14, Incarnation.1 Jn.4.2 give the more earnest heed wise took part of the same; Jb.1.12, Satan's Power. to the things which we have that through death he might is 25.3, Death Vanguished heard, lest at any time we destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

2 For if the word spoken by 15 And deliver them who angels was stedfast, and every through fear of death were all

16 For verily he took not on R.V. not of angels doth be

confirmed unto us by them that behoved him to be made like Mt.1.1, Christ's Humanity. unto his brethren, that he Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren 4 God also bearing them wit-might be a merciful and faith-

he not put in subjection the hath suffered being tempted, De.33.29, Divine Helper

that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3 Christ is showed to be more worthy A.D.64. than Moses.

WHEREFORE, holy breth-ren, partakers of the 1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. 7 Thou madest him a little heavenly calling, consider the De.8.5, Consider, ch.123. lower than the angels; thou Apostle and High Priest of our Mt.11.29, Christ's Example.

that appointed him, as also See Obedience (4). Jn. 14.JL

more honour than the house.

things which were to be spoken

11 For both he that sanctifi-Ghost saith, To day if ye will See Accepted Time, Pa. 8.3.

Mt. 23.8, Spir. Brethren. v. 17.

1 Chr. 16.8. Thanksgiving.

p.p.Jn.6.37; 17.2.

Re.20.14

Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat, [1 Jn.34 who Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3), 1 S.17.37. Divine Deliverer.

> p.p.Ps.73.19; 1 Co.15.56 take hold, but he taketh hold of the seed of Abra-ham.

Ps.113.6, Divine Condescen-

1 Th.5.24, Christ Faithful, ch.10.23

ch.4.15 Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempted. p.p. Is.41.10. [Ja.47. p.p.ls.41.10.

(ch.122 ch.2.17, Priesthood of Christ [ch.4.H.

Hory, [Re.5.12

Ge.1.1, Creator (1).

Je.35.15, Divine Call (1).

p.p.De.33.8.

See Wonders, Ex.4.21. Ex.16.35. Forty Years. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure. De.32.5. Evil Generation. p.p.Ac.7.51. Jud.2.10, Ignorance of God.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. Ge.22.16, God's Oaths, [ch.6.17.

Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1). Mt.6.1, Take Heed. Ec.8.11, Evil Heart, 2 Pe.2.14. De.32.20, Unbelief (3), ch.4.11 Tti.1.19, Apostasy, 2 Pe.3.17. Jos.3.10, Living God. 1 Ti.4.13, Exhortation,

ch.10.25. Ex.16.4, Daily Duty. Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive Re.19.20.

See Prom. to Believers. [Jn.6.35. See Faith (6), Jn.3.15. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1) Mt.10.22, Endurance. D.D.V.7. Je.35.15, Divine Call (1).

Ps.95.8, Hardness (1).

Nu.14.11, Provoking God.

Ge.2.17, Sin's Penalty. p.p.Nu.14.29; 1 Co.10.5. p.p.v.11.

Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1), De.32.20. Unbelief (3).

A.D.64.

See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. See Prom. to Obedient. [Ex.20.6 Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest. Je.5.25, Spir. Loss.

Mt.4.23, Gospel. Mt.3.1, Preaching. Or, did not profit them, because they were not united by faith to. See Hearing (2), Ezc.33.32.

Mt.21.22, Paith (8), Ja.2.5. See God's Oaths, Ps.95.11. in the provocation, in the day this wise, And God did rest the of temptation in the wilder-seventh day from all his works. Ps.8.3, God's Works.

9 When your fathers tempted they shall enter into my rest. me, proved me, and saw my 6 Seeing therefore it remainworks forty years.

They do alway err in their because of unbelief: heart; and they have not 7 Again, he limiteth a certain known my ways.

They shall not enter into my rest.

12 Take heed, brethren, lest 8 For if Je'sus had given That is, Joshua. there be in any of you an evil them rest, then would he not heart of unbelief, in departing afterward have spoken of anfrom the living God.

daily, while it is called To a rest to the people of God. ened through the deceitfulness to his rest, he also hath ceased of sin.

14 For we are made partakers from his. of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast enter into that rest, lest any
Le.20.23, Evil Example,
[ch.12.15. unto the end;

15 While it is said, To day if ple of unbelief. ye will hear his voice, harden 12 For the word of God is Je.5.14, Power of "Word." not your hearts, as in the prov-quick, and powerful, and sharp-R.V. living, and active, ocation.

16 For some, when they had piercing even to the dividing p.p.Ps.149.6; Pr.5.4. heard, did provoke: howbeit as under of soul and spirit, and See Exposure of Sin, [Nu.32.23. not all that came out of E'gypt of the joints and marrow, and by Mō'ses.

17 But with whom was he and intents of the heart. Nu.11.1, Divine Displeasure, grieved forty years? was it 13 Neither is there any creanot with them that had sinned, ture that is not manifest in his 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. derness?

18 And to whom sware he him with whom we have to do.

lieved not? 19 So we see that they could of God, let us hold fast our pro- Mt.2.15, Son of God. not enter in because of unbe-fession.

CHAPTER 4

lief.

ET us therefore fear, lest, without sin.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard F

Ex.33.14.Spir. Rest, Re.14.13. do enter into rest, as he said, offer both gifts and sacrifices See Offerings (Index). As I have sworn in my wrath, for sins: if they shall enter into my 2 Who can have compassion Ex. 2.6, Human Compassion.

> of the world. 4 For he spake in a certain passed with infirmity.

5 And in this place again, If R.V. They shall not enter

eth that some must enter there-10 Wherefore I was grieved in, and they to whom it was with that generation, and said, first preached entered not in Nu.14.23, Exclusion (1).

day, saying in Dā'vid, To day, 11 So I sware in my wrath, after so long a time; as it is See Accepted Time, Ps.95.7. They shall not enter into my said, To day if ye will hear his

voice, harden not your hearts.

other day. 13 But exhort one another 9 There remainesh therefore Ex.33.14, Spir. Rest. day; lest any of you be hard- 10 For he that is entered in-

from his own works, as God did

man fall after the same exam-Or. disobedience. [Jude 5.

er than any twoedged sword, 1 S.17.45, Spir. Weapons. is a discerner of the thoughts See "Searcher." 1 Chr. 28.9.

whose carcases fell in the wil-sight: but all things are naked Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2), and opened unto the eyes of that they should not enter into the being the heavens. Je'sus the Son Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, ch.9.24.

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched Ps.78.39, Divine Sympathy. The Christians' rest to be obtained with the feeling of our infirm-by faith. 12 The power of God's ities; but was in all points Mt.8.17, Infirmities. tempted like as we are, yet Mt.4.1, Christ's Temptation.

a promise being left us of lentering into his rest, any of ly unto the throne of grace, that you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel

CHAPTER 5

Of the priesthood of Christ.

WR every high priest taken Ex.28.1, High Priests. from among men is ordained for men in things per-3 For we which have believed taining to God, that he may

rest: although the works were on the ignorant, and on them Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. finished from the foundation that are out of the way; for Ps.119.176, Wanderers. that he himself also is com-

place of the seventh day on 3 And by reason hereof he p.p.1.4.3.

Ps.95.11.

See Unbelief (3), De.32.20.

Ps.95.8, Hardness (1).

Ex.19.5, God's People.

p.p.Re.14.13; Ge.2.2.

See Hearts Read, Pr.15.11.

See Divine Vision, Ge.6.5.

1 Th.5.21, Hold Fast, ch.10.23. Jb.17.9, Perseverance.

Is.53.9, Christ Sinless, ch.7.26

A.D.64.

See Consecration (3), [Ex.29.9.

Ge.46.1, Sacrifices (1).

See Human Weakness [Nu.11.14.

Ge.2.3, Sabbath (1),

Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.

See Divine Call (2), Ex.28.1 Ex.4.14, Aaron. Zec.9.9, Christ's Humility. Ex.28.1, High Priests, ch.9.7. ch.2.17, Priesthood of [Christ, ch.6.20. Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. p.p.Ps.2.7.

Ge.14.18, Melchizedek

Is.7.14, Incarnation See Secret Prayer (2), [Lu.22.4] See Crying to God, Ex.2.23 Da.3.17, Divine Ability. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Jn.14.31, Obedience (4), [ch.10.9. Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, ch.13.12.] Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection, [ch.7.28.] Lu.1.69, Salvation(2), ch. 9.28 Mt.4.20, Obedience to Christ. Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient. ch.2.17, Priesthood of Christ.

Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. Ps.92.6, Dullness (1).

p.p.v.6.

See Christian Teachers, [Ac.11.26 See Ignorance of "Word," Mt.12.3 Ac.7.38, Oracles, 1 Pe.4.11. 1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immaturity, [1 Pe.2.2.

Gr. hath no experience, See "Word" as Food, [1 Pe.2.2. babe.

Co.13.11, Spir. Maturity, [1 Jn.2.14.

1 K.3.9, Spir. Discernment.

.D.64.

t, leaving the word of the beginning of Christ. 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth, [1 Pe.2.2. Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching. Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), ch.13.21. Jb.17.9, Spir. Progress. See Repentance (2), 1 S.7.3. n.3.15, Faith (6).

ee Baptism (2), Ro.6.3. See Laying on Hands (2) Ps.49.15, Resurrection (1). Mt.25.31, Last Judgment.

Mt.7.21, Doers. Ps.40.8, God's Will.

Ps. 18.28, Enlightenment.

for himself, to offer for sins.

Aâr'on.

5 So also Christ glorified not 6 If they shall fall away, to Pr.14.14, Backsliding. himself to be made an high renew them again unto repent-Ps.36.12, Irreparables him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

In material and ance; seeing they crucify to the son of the seeing they crucify to the seeing the seeing the seeing the seeing they crucify to the seeing they crucify to the seeing they crucify to the seeing the seeing they crucify to the seeing the seei

6 As he saith also in another shame. place, Thou art a priest for 7 For the earth which drinkch.6.20. chiş'e-dĕc.

flesh, when he had offered up it is dressed, receiveth blessing p.p.Ge.27.27; Le.25.21. prayers and supplications with from God: strong crying and tears unto 8 But that which beareth him that was able to save him thorns and briers is rejected, from death, and was heard in and is nigh unto cursing: Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked from death, and was heard in and is nigh unto cursing; that he feared;

learned he obedience by the suaded better things of you, things which he suffered;

became the author of eternal 10 For God is not unrighteous Exr. 9.15, God's Pighteous salvation unto all them that to forget your work and labour

obey him; chis'e-děc.

of hope unto the end:

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of ise to Abrā-hām, because he Ge 11.73. Faretverance.

12 For when for the time assmance 13.75. Faretverance.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. become such as have need of ise to A'bra-ham, because he Ge.11.27, Abraham. milk, and not of strong meat could swear by no greater, he De.3.24, God's Greatness. 13 For every one that useth sware by himself,

milk is unskilful in the word 14 Saying, Surely blessing I Ex.23.25, Blessings (2). of righteousness: for he is a will bless thee, and multiplying Ge.17.2, Covenant (2).

to them that are of full age, patiently endured, he obtained even those who by reason of the promise.

use have their senses exercised 16 For men verily swear by

CHAPTER 6

of Christ, let us go on unto per-it by an oath: fection; not laying again the 18 That by two immutable De.32.4, God of Truth. foundation of repentance from things, in which it was impos- De.7.9, Divine Paithfulness dead works, and of faith toward sible for God to lie, we might

of resurrection of the dead, and us: of eternal judgment.

permit.

those who were once enlight- 20 Whither the forerunner is p.p.ch.9.24.

ought, as for the people, so also ened, and have tasted of the Jn.3.16, God's Gift. heavenly gift, and were made See Bread of Life, Jn.6.32. 4 And no man taketh this partakers of the Ho'ly Ghost, See Holy Spirit (7), Ro. 8.16. honour unto himself, but he 5 And have tasted the good See Spir. Food. Esc. 34.14. that is called of God, as was word of God, and the powers of De.S.3, "Word" as Food. the world to come,

afresh, and put him to an open

ever after the order of Měl-eth in the rain that cometh oft Ge.26.12, Increase. upon it, and bringeth forth Ex.3.8. Fruitful Land. 7 Who in the days of his herbs meet for them by whom See Pruitfulness, Mt.3.8.

whose end is to be burned. 8 Though he were a Son, yet 9 But, beloved, we are per-Ep.1.15, Love 10r the Church.

and things that accompany sal-9 And being made perfect, he vation, though we thus speak.

of love, which ye have shewed Da.12.3, Prom. to Workers.

10 Called of God an high toward his name, in that ye priest after the order of Měl-have ministered to the control of the control priest after the order of Měl-have ministered to the saints, Ru.2.15, Beneficence. and do minister.

11 Of whom we have many 11 And we desire that every Lu.3.18 Exhortations. things to say, and hard to be one of you do shew the same Pr.10.4, Diligence, 2 Pe.1.18. uttered, seeing ye are dull of diligence to the full assurance Jb.17.9. Perseverance.

I will multiply thee.

14 But strong meat belongeth 15 And so, after he had 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2), [Ja.5.1].

to discern both good and evil. | the greater: and an oath for Ex.22.11, Oaths (1). confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

Exhortation to be steadfast in the abundantly to shew unto the paid.

THEREFORE leaving the heirs of promise the immuta-principles of the doctrine bility of his counsel, confirmed for interposed himself by

God, have a strong consolation, who Ex.14.13, Encouragement 2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, have fled for refuge to lay and of laying on of hands, and hold upon the hope set before Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope.

19 Which hope we have as an Pr.14.32, Eternal Hope 3 And this will we do, if God anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which enter-4 For it is impossible for eth into that within the veil; Ex.26.31, Vail (2), ch.10.20.

See Christ Despised, Is.53.3.

See Eternal Fire, Is.33.14. Pr.17.9, Charitableness.

Dess. See Hospitality (2), Ac. 16.15

See God's Oaths, Gc.22.16.

Ge.15.5, Posterity Promised.

Mt.10.22, Endurance 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

an oath 1 Pe.4.19.

[1 Pe.1.3.

Ge.14.18, Melchizedek

Ge.27.27, Blessings (5).

Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal, [Re.22.13.

Mt.2.15. Son of God.

Ex.32.26, Levites.

Le.2.3. Priests' Dues. See Tithes, Nu.18.21.

p.p.Ro.4.13; Ga.3.16.

See Levites, Ex.32,26. Ge. 14.20. Tithes.

See Perfection (2), Ge.17.1.

p.p.ch.5.6.

p.p.Ge.35.11.

p.p.Ga.2.21. p.p.ch.9.6,7; 10.1.

See Great Men, Jb.32.9.

Ge.14.20. Tithes.

A.D.64.

Christ a priest after the order of similitude of Měl-chis'e-děc Melchisedek.

Metchisedek.

TOR this Měl-chiséedec, king of Sā'lem, priest of the law of a carnal commandment, p.p.ch.9.10.

Most high God, who met A'bră-lou after the power of an end-hăm returning from the slaughless life.

17 For he testifieth, Thou art

him: 2 To whom also A'bră-hăm of Měl-chiş'e-děc. gave a tenth part of all; first 18 For there is verily a disbeing by interpretation King of annulling of the commandment Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abol-

unto the Son of God; abideth out an oath he was made a priest continually. 4 Now consider how great 21 (For those priests were

the tenth of the spoils.

the office of the priesthood, of Měl-chig'e-děc:) tithes of the people according made a surety of a better

to the law, that is, of their testament. brethren, though they come 23 And they truly were many out of the loins of A'bra-ham: priests, because they were not 6 But he whose descent is not suffered to continue by reason 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

counted from them received of death: tithes of Abra-ham, and blessed 24 But this man, because he him that had the promises. 7 And without all contradic-changeable priesthood.
tion the less is blessed of the 25 Wherefore he is able also Da.3.17, Divine Ability

better. receive tithes; but there he seeing he ever liveth to make Mi.5.2 Christ Eternal.

witnessed that he liveth.

payed tithes in Abra-ham. 10 For he was yet in the the heavens; loins of his father, when Měl- 27 Who needeth not daily, as chiş'e-dec met him.

11 If therefore perfection sacrifice, first for his own sins, See Sin-offerings, Le.9.7. were by the Lê-vit'i-cal priest-and then for the people's: for p.p.Le.16.15-17; Ro.6.10. hood, (for under it the people this he did once, when he Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.

received the law,) what further offered up himself. need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Měl-chisé-děc, and not be called after the order of maketh the Son, who is conmaketh the Son, who is conp.p.ch.2.10.

changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these The excellency of Christ's priesthood. A.D.64.

things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man N we have spoken this is gave attendance at the altar. 14 For it is evident that our high priest, who is set on the Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Ps. 68. 18. Ascension of Christ for us entered, even Je sus, Lord sprang out of Juda; of De. 33.7, Tribe of Judah, Re.5.5.

Ch.2.17. Priesthood of Christ, ch.7.26.

Ge.14.18, Melchizedek, ch.7.1.

Ge.14.18, Melchizedek, ch.7.1.

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

CHAPTER 7

a priest for ever after the order

righteousness, and after that going before for the weakness also King of Salem, which is, and unprofitableness thereof. 19 For the law made nothing

King of peace; 19 For the law made nothing 3 Without father, without perfect, but the bringing in of mother, without descent, hav-a better hope did; by the ing neither beginning of days, which we draw nigh unto God. nor end of life; but made like 20 And inasmuch as not with-

priest :

this man was, unto whom even made without an oath; but this Ex.29.9, Consecration (3). the patriarch A'bra-ham gave with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and 5 And verily they that are of will not repent, Thou art a the sons of Le'vi, who receive priest for ever after the order

the office of the priestnood, of mercing cuc./ have a commandment to take 22 By so much was Jē'sus Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ.

to save them to the uttermost 8 And here men that die that come unto God by him,

receiveth them, of whom it is intercession for them. 26 For such an high priest 9 And as I may so say, Lē'vī became us, who is holy, harmalso, who receiveth tithes, less, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than

those high priests, to offer up

CHAPTER 8

the sum: We have such an ch.2.17, Priesthood of Christ,

Ge.14.18. Melchizedek.

[ished, ch.8.13.

Superiority of New Dis-[pensation, ch.8.6. Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope. 1 S.14.36, Draw Near God, [ch.10.22.

See Access, Ps.24.3.

Ps.33.11, Immutability See Priesthood of Christ, See Melchizedek, Ps.110.4.

See New Covenant, Je. 31.31.

Jb.4.19, Mortality.

continueth ever, hath an un-p.p.Is.9.6,7; Jn.12.34.

[Jude 24. Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Is.53.12, Christ's Interces-

ch.2.17, Priesthood of [Christ, ch.8.1.]
Ps.45.7, Righteousness(2).
Mt.10.16, Harmless.
Is.53.9, Christ Sinless,
Is.6.19, Christ Exalted.

Is.53.12, Christ's Death.

p.p.Ac.6.13.

p.p.Nu.16.40.

Is.7.14. Incarnation.

See Ascension of Christ, [Ps.68.18. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. p.p.ch.9.11. See Tabernacle, Ex.25.8. See Heaven (2), ch.11.10. See Spir. Temple, 1 Co.3.16. Ex.28.1, High Priests. See Consecration (3), [Ex.29.9. See Offerings (Index). p.p.ch.5.1. p.p.Col.2.17. Ex.25.40. Divine Plan. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of [Christ, Re.1.11. 1 Ti.2.5, Mediator, ch.9.15. ch.7.19, Superiority of New [Dispensation, ch.9.23. Je.31.31, New Covenant [ch.12.24. See Divine Leader, De.8.2. Le.26.15, Covenant-breakers See Divine Displeasure,
[Nu.11.1. e.31.31, New Covenant. Ps.37.31, Law in Heart, [ch.10.16. See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2. x.19.5, God's People, [1 Pe.2.9. See Instruction (2), 1 S.9.27. Jc.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. See Gospel Universal, [Mt.24.14. Ps.72.16, Growth of King-[dom. Ex.34.7, Mercy Promised. 1s.43.25, Pardon Promised. [1 Jn.1.9. Jb.15.16. Iniquity. See Forgiveness (1), Le.5.10.

covenant, he hath made the an heifer sprinkling the un-Ge.15.9, Heifers. Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished, first old. Now that which de-clean, sanctifieth to the purify-p.p. Nu. 19.9. [ch.10.1.] cayeth and waxeth old is ready ing of the flesh:

to vanish away.

right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; 2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. somewhat also to offer. he should not be a priest, see-called the sanctuary. the pattern shewed to thee the covenant; in the mount. promises. had been faultless, then should God. come, saith the Lord, when the errors of the people: with the house of Jū'dah: not, saith the Lord. into their mind, and write them the time of reformation. to me a people: greatest. sins and their iniquities will I us. remember no more.

CHAPTER 9 By the imperfection of the legal sac-rifices, 11 he showeth the efficacy of Christ's blood. THEN verily the first cove-nant had also ordinances Ex.18.20, Ordinances. 3 For every high priest is of divine service, and a worldly ordained to offer gifts and sanctuary. sacrifices: wherefore it is of 2 For there was a tabernacle Ex.25.8, Tabernacle. necessity that this man have made; the first, wherein was Ex.25.31, Candlestick. the candlestick, and the table, Ex.25.23, Table (2). 4 For if he were on earth, and the shewbread; which is Ex.25.30, Shewbread. Ex.26.33. Holy Place. ing that there are priests that 3 And after the second veil, Ex.26.31, Vail (2). offer gifts according to the law: the tabernacle which is called 5 Who serve unto the exam-ple and shadow of heavenly 4 Which had the golden cen-Le.16.12, Censers. Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. things, as Mo'ses was admon-ser, and the ark of the covenant Ex.25.10, Ark (3), Re.11.19. ished of God when he was overlaid round about with gold, about to make the tabernacle: wherein was the golden pot that for, See, saith he, that thou had manna, and Aâr on's rod Ex.16.4, Manna. make all things according to that budded, and the tables of Ex.24.12, Tables of Stone. p.p.Nu.17.8. 5 And over it the cherubims Ex.25.18, Cherubim (2). 6 But now hath he obtained of glory shadowing the mercy-Ex.25.17, Mercy-eeat. a more excellent ministry, by seat; of which we cannot now how much also he is the medi-speak particularly. ator of a better covenant, which 6 Now when these things were was established upon better thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, Ex.26.33, Holy Place. 7 For if that first covenant accomplishing the service of p.p.Nu.28.3. no place have been sought for the second went the second.

8 For finding fault with them, year, not without blood, which Ex. 12.13, Blood (6), v.22 he saith, Behold, the days he offered for himself, and for I will make a new covenant 8 The Holy Ghost this sig[Ne.9.20] with the house of Is'ra-el and nifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made See Access, Jn.14.6. 9 Not according to the covemanifest, while as the first tabnant that I made with their ernacle was yet standing:
p.p.2 Co.3.14-16.

9 Which was a figure for the them by the hand to lead them time then present, in which out of the land of E'gypt; be were offered both gifts and See Offerings (Index). cause they continued not in my sacrifices, that could not make 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffi covenant, and I regarded them him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; 10 For this is the covenant 10 Which stood only in 1 S.15.22, Formalism (2). that I will make with the house meats and drinks, and divers of Ig'ra-el after those days, saith washings, and carnal ordi-Ex.30.20, Cleansing (1). the Lord; I will put my laws nances, imposed on them until Mk.7.4, Ceremonialism See Fullness of Time [Da.9.A in their hearts: and I will be to 11 But Christ being come an them a God, and they shall be high priest of good things to ch.2.17, Priesthood of [Christ, ch.10.21 come, by a greater and more 11 And they shall not teach perfect tabernacle, not made p.p.ch.10.1. every man his neighbour, and with hands, that is to say, not p.p.ch.8.2. every man his brother, saying, of this building;
Know the Lord: for all shall 12 Neither by the blood of p.p.Le.4.3. p.p.Mk.14.58. know me, from the least to the goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. 12 For I will be merciful to into the holy place, having ob- See Ascension of Christ. Pa.68.18 their unrighteousness, and their tained eternal redemption for Ro.3.24, Redemption (2), [1 Pe.1.1& us.
13 For if the blood of bulls Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. [cb.10.1]. 13 In that he saith, A new and of goats, and the ashes of

Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ,

14 How much more shall the

Jn.15.13. Christ's Sacrifice. Is.53.9. Christ Sinless. 1 Pe.1.19

Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3)1 Jn.1.7 Ac.23.1, Conscience (1), [ch.10.22.

Ex.23.25, Serve God. Jos.3.10, Living God. 1 Ti.2.5, Mediator, v.24 See New Covenant, Je.31.31. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Ro.3.24. Redemption (2).

1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage.

Or, be brought in.

p.p.Ga.3.15.

D.D.Ex.24.6.7.

Ex.12.22, Hyssop. Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled.

p.p.Ex.24.8.

p.p.Le.8.15.

p.p.Le.17.11. Ex.12.13, Blood (6). Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin, Ich.10.18.

p.p.ch.8.5.

ch.7.19, Superiority of New Dispensation, ch.11.40. sacrifices than these.

Ps.68.18, Ascension of [Christ, 1 Pe.3.22] Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). 1 Ti.2.5, Mediator, ch.12.24.

Ex.26.33, Holy Place. See Atonement Day, place extension others;

p.p.ch.4.3. Da.9.24, Fullness of Time. See End of the World

Jb.4.19, Mortality. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal.

Mt.25.31, Last Judgment, [2 Pe.2.9.

Ps.62.5, Expectation (1).

blood of Christ, who through shall he appear the second time the eternal Spirit offered him-without sin unto salvation.

| Mt.26.64, Second Comling (1), 2 Pe.3.10. |
| Is.53.9, Christ Sinless. |
| Lu.l.69, Salvation (2). your conscience from dead

God? 15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the trans-

ise of eternal inheritance. 16 For where a testament is, the comers thereunto perfect. there must also of necessity be 2 For then would they not the death of the testator.

it is of no strength at all while no more conscience of sins. the testator liveth. 18 Whereupon neither the there is a remembrance again See Atonement Day.
[Ex. 30.10.

without blood. ken every precept to all the should take away sins. people according to the law, he 5 Wherefore when he cometh took the blood of calves and of into the world, he saith, Sacri-goats, with water, and scarlet fice and offering thou wouldest [Pa.40.

wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled not, but a body hast thou preboth the book, and all the pared me: people,

of the testament which God no pleasure.

hath enioined unto you.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in

blood both the tabernacle, and written of me,) to do thy will, Ps. 40.8, God's Will. all the vessels of the ministry. O God.

is no remission. that the patterns of things in offered by the law; the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly do thy will, O God. He taketh Jn.14.31, Obedience (4).

of the true; but into heaven it-once for all.

ence of God for us: priest entereth into the holy sins:

have suffered since the foun-hand of God; dation of the world: but now 13 From henceforth expect-once in the end of the world ing till his enemies be made

the judgment:

Ps.69.9, Substitution 128 So Christ was once offered also is a witness to us: for 1s.53.12, Sin-bearer, 1Pe.2.24 to bear the sins of many; and er that he had said before, unto them that look for him 16 This is the covenant that Je 31.31. New Covenant.

CHAPTER 10

works to serve the living The law sacrifices ineffectual to take away sins. 10 By the offering of Christ's body once for all we obtain perfect remission. 19 Exhortation to faithfulness.

FOR the law having a shad-ow of good things to come. [ished, ch.12.27. ow of good things to come, gressions that were under the and not the very image of the p.p.ch.8.5. first testament, they which are things, can never with those

called might receive the prom-sacrifices which they offered 1 S.15.22, Sacrifices Insuffiyear by year continually make See Offerings (Index).

have ceased to be offered? be-17 For a testament is of force cause that the worshippers after men are dead: otherwise once purged should have had See Spir. Cleansing, Is.1.16. 3 But in those sacrifices

first testament was dedicated made of sins every year.

4 For it is not possible that p.p.Is.1.11; Mi.6.6. 19 For when Mo'ses had spothe blood of bulls and of goats

21 Moreover he sprinkled with the volume of the book it is

22 And almost all things are 8 Above when he said, Sacriby the law purged with blood; fice and offering and burnt offerand without shedding of blood ings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst 23 It was therefore necessary pleasure therein; which are

things themselves with better away the first, that he may establish the second.

24 For Christ is not entered 10 By the which will we are into the holy places made with sanctified through the offering Jn.17.17, Sanctification (1) hands, which are the figures of the body of Je'sus Christ

self, now to appear in the pres- 11 And every priest standeth p.p.Nu.28.3. daily ministering and offering Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. 25 Nor yet that he should of-oftentimes the same sacrifices. fer himself often, as the high which can never take away

place every year with blood of 12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins 26 For then must he often for ever, sat down on the right

Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. hath he appeared to put away his footstool.

[1 Pe.3.18] sin by the sacrifice of himself.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them 27 And as it is appointed unto hath perfected for ever them men once to die, but after this that are sanctified. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost p.p.2 Pe.1.21.

28 So Christ was once offered also is a witness to us: for aft-

See Guilty Conscience, Ge.42.21.

people,

6 In burnt offerings and sacEx.29.18, Burnt-offerings.

20 Saying, This is the blood rifices for sin thou hast had Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings.
See Unacceptable Offer. [ings, Is.1.11.

fch.13.12.

See Christ's Death, Is.53,12.

See Christ's Sacrifice,
_[Jn.15.13. See Completion, Jn.17.4.

Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Ps.110.1, Footstool (1).

Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones.

Ps.37.31. Law in Heart.

Jb.15.16, Iniquity. 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven. Mt.26.28, Remission of Sin.

Ep.3.12, Boldness (1), [1 Jn.4.17. Ps.24.3, Access, 1 Pe.3.12. Ex.26.33, Holy of Holies. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. p.p.Jn.10.9: 14.6: ch.9.8.

Ex.26.31, Vail (2).

ch.2.17. Priesthood of Christ.

1 S.14.36. Draw Near God. Col.2.2, Assurance, 1 Jn.2.3. 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, ch.11.6. Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. Ac.23.1, Conscience (1). Ge.35.2, Cleanliness (1). 1 Th.5.21, Hold Fast, Re.3.3. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). 1 Th.5.24, Christ Faithful,

p.p.Ps.41.1; Ph.2.4. D.D.Ro.11.14. Mt.5.16,GoodWorks, Ja.2.17. Mt.12.9, Church Attendance. De.12.5, Attendance upon [the Sanctuary.

1 Ti.4.13, Exhortation. Jl.2.11, Great Day, Jude 6. See Second Coming (3), [Ph.4.5. See Apostasy, 1 Ti.1.19.

See Spir. Knowledge, Je. 9.24. See Sin against "Spirit," Is.63.10. Ps.36.12, Irreparableness

Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. Ps.69.24. Divine Indigna-

[tion, Re.14.10. 1.30, Despisers, 2 Pe.2.10. e Lawgiver (2), Ex.34.32. ee Sin's Penalty, Ge.2.17. Nu.35.30, Witnesses. Is.13.11, Punishment.

See Christ Despised, Is.53.3 Mt.2.15, Son of God, 1 Jn.4.15).Ex.24.8; Zec.9.11. 1.26.28, Blood of Christ. see Sanctification (1), [Jn.17.17

Is.63.10, Sin Against ["Spirit," 1 Jn.5.16. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. De.32.35, Divine Vengeance.

Ex.20.5, Retribution (1). 1.59.18, Recompense (1).

Jos.3.10, Living God, Re.7.2. God

those days, saith the Lord, I made a gazingstock both by 1 S.17.42, Saints Despised. will put my laws into their reproaches and afflictions; and Lu.6.22, Reproach, ch.11.36. hearts, and in their minds will partly, whilst ye became com-Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. I write them:

17 And their sins and iniqui- used. ties will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of me in my bonds, and took joythese is, there is no more of-fully the spoiling of your goods, fering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, have in heaven a better and an boldness to enter into the holi-enduring substance. est by the blood of Je'sus,

20 By a new and living way, your confidence, which hath which he hath consecrated for great recompence of reward. say, his flesh;

over the house of God: [Ja.4.8.] true heart in full assurance of he that shall come will come, Ph.4.5, Second Coming (3), Jn.2.3. faith having our hearts sprin, and will not tarry. [Ja.5.6.] faith, having our hearts sprin-and will not tarry.

pure water. 23 Let us hold fast the profes-pleasure in him.

[Re.1.5. promised;)

24 And let us consider one an-saving of the soul. other to provoke unto love and

to good works:

25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the evidence of things not seen. day approaching. 26 For if we sin wilfully aft-tained a good report.

er that we have received the 3 Through faith we underknowledge of the truth, there stand that the worlds were remaineth no more sacrifice for framed by the word of God, so Ge.1.1. Creator (1). ch.12.17. sins.

27 But a certain fearful look-were not made of things which ing for of judgment and fiery do appear. indignation, which shall devour 4 By faith A'bel offered unto the adversaries.

two or three witnesses:

ment, suppose ye, shall he be yet speaketh. thought worthy, who hath trod- 5 By faith E'noch was transden under foot the Son of God, lated that he should not see and hath counted the blood of death; and was not found, be-p.p.2 K.2.16.17. the covenant, wherewith he cause God had translated him: was sanctified, an unholy thing, for before his translation he and hath done despite unto the had this testimony, that he Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that nath to but without taken said, Vengeance belongeth unpossible to please him: for he to me, I will recompense, saith that cometh to God must be 2 Chr.11.16. Seekers.

The lieve that he is, and that he is s.62.12, Judgment ac. to
[Works. Lord shall judge his people.

31 It is a fearful thing to fall gently seek him. See Divine Hand (2), Ex.7.5. into the hands of the living 7 By

See Conversion (1), Ps. 19.7.

See Enlightenment, Ps. 18.28.

Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare, p.p. 1s. 43.18.

Region as yet, moved with fear, the former days, in which, after prepared an ark to the saving Ge.6.14, Ark (1), 1 Ps. 12. ps. 13.43.18.

See Persecution (4), Mt. 10.17. a great fight of afflictions;

I will make with them after 33 Partly, whilst ye were p.p.1 Co.4.9. panions of them that were so p.p.Ph.1.7.

34 For ye had compassion of knowing in yourselves that ye

35 Cast not away therefore

us, through the veil, that is to 36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done Mt.7.21, Doers. 21 And having an high priest the will of God, ye might re-Ps.40.8, God's Will. ceive the promise.

22 Let us draw near with a 37 For yet a little while, and

kled from an evil conscience, 38 Now the just shall live by Hab.2.4, Faith (3), ch.11.4. and our bodies washed with faith: but if any man draw Pr.14.14, Backsliding, [2 Pe.22). back, my soul shall have no

sion of our faith without wa- 39 But we are not of them 1 K.13.8, Steadfastness (2). vering; (for he is faithful that who draw back unto perdition; Jn.17.12, Perdition, Re.17.8. but of them that believe to the Jn.3.15, Faith (6).

CHAPTER 11

The nature and fruits of faith.

YOW faith is the substance Lu.17.5, Faith (1), v.39. of things hoped for, the vidence of things not seen.

Done by it the elders ob-2 For by it the elders ob-

that things which are seen

God a more excellent sacrifice 28 He that despised Mō'ses' than Cain, by which he oblaw died without mercy under tained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his 29 Of how much sorer punish-gifts: and by it he being dead

pleased God.

a rewarder of them that dili-|See Reward (3), Ge.15.1.

faith Nō'ah, warned of God of things not Ge.6.7, Deluge. condemned the world, and be

See Sympathy (1), Ia 58.7. Je.40.1, Fetters (2). Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3). [1 Pe.4.11 Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). Mt.5.12, Reward (2),

(ch.11.2a Jn.6.27, The Enduring. Ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage. See "Be Strong," 1 K.2.2. See Boldness (1), Ep.3.12. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). Ec.7.8, Patience (1), Ja.1.4.

Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

See Divine Displeasure, [Nu.ILL

Mt.10.22, Salvation (3),

A.D.64.

seen. p.p.v.4-39.

Hab.2.4, Paith (3). Ge.4.2, Abel, ch.12.2. Ge.4.2, Cain, 1 Jn.3.12. Col.2.2, Assurance. Ge.15.6, Justification. Jn.13.15, Good Example. [Ja.5.10. Mt.5.13, Good Influence.

See Memory of the Just Ps.1126 Ge.5.18, Enoch, Jude 14.

Pr.16.7. Pleasing God

De.4.29. Prom. to Seekers. being Ge.5.29, Noah, 1 Pe.3.20.

HEBREWS, 11

Ge.15.6, Justification. Ge.11.27, Abraham, Ja.2.21.

Ge.12.1, Divine Call (2).

Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Ge.15.6, Faith (5). Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, v.17. Ge.12.10, Sojourners. Ge.12.7, Promised Land. Ge.13.18, Tents. Ge.17.19, Isaac. Ge.25.26, Jacob.

Mt.6.20, Heaven (2), Re.7.9. New Jerusalem, v.16. p.p.Re.21.14. Ge.11.29, Sarah, 1 Pe.3.6.

Ge.21.2, Conception.

Ge.22.17, Sand, Re.20.8.

Nu.23.10, Death of Right-[eous, Re.14.13. 2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

p.p.Jn.8.56. Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). See Sojourners, Ge.12.10. Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage, ch.13.14.

p.p.2 Co.4.18; Ph.1.23.

p.p.Ge.11.31.

2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire.

Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). p.p.Mk.8.38. Ex.19.5, God's People. Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation. v.10, New Jerusalem, ch.12.22 Ge.22.2, Faith Tested, v.36. Ge.17.19, Isaac, v.20. Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests. Le.18.21, Human Sacrifices.

See Seed of the Righteous, [Ge.21.12. Ge.15.6, Faith (5).

Ge.17.19, Isaac. Ge.27.27, Blessings (5). Ge.25.26, Jacob. Ge.25.25, Esau, ch.12.16. p.p.Ge.48.14.

Da.3.17, Divine Ability.

Ge.22.5, Worshippers. 1 K.1.1. Feebleness.

Ge.30.24, Joseph. See Death of Righteous

Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs, 1 Pe.3.7. came heir of the righteousness parting of the children of Is'which is by faith.

> he was called to go out into a 23 By faith Moses, when he Ex.2.2, Moses, place which he should after was born, was hid three months knowing whither he went. 9 By faith he sojourned in the commandment.

land of promise, as in a strange 24 By faith Mo'ses, when he with him of the same promise: daughter:

builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also Sā'ra of sin for a season; herself received strength to 26 Esteeming the reproach of Lu.6.22, Reproach, ch.13.13. conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was treasures in E'gypt: for he had Hag. 1.6, Earthly Treasures in E'gypt: for he had

Nu. 14.8, Confidence in God.

De. 7.9, Divine Faithfulness.

past age, because she judged respect unto the recompence of him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good not fearing the wrath of the sprange.

Ps. 25. 13, Seed of the Right-leous. of the sky in multitude, and as him who is invisible.

[Re. 212, Recompense (2) Mt. 5. 12, Reward (2), Re. 27 By faith he forsook E'gypt, even of one, and him as good not fearing the wrath of the Mt. 10.22. Endurance. 2 K. 6. 17, Spir. Vision. Ex. 33. 20, God Unseen. the sand which is by the sea 28 Through faith he kept the Le.23.6, Feast of Passover, shore innumerable.

passover, and the sprinkling of Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled, blood, lest he that destroyed the p.p.Ex.12.23. [ch.12.1] shore innumerable.

ises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of through the Red sea as by dry them, and embraced them, and land: which the E-gyptians ex.10.19, Red Sea. confessed that they were stran-assaying to do were drowned. Ps. 37.38, End of the Wicked. gers and pilgrims on the earth.

30 By faith the walls of Jer 7
See Jericho, Jos. 6.1.

See Insecurity, Ps. 73.18.

See Victories, Jos. 6.20.

things declare plainly that compassed about seven days. they seek a country.

whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to 32 And what shall I more Jud.6.11, Gideon. have returned.

God: for he hath prepared for 33 Who through faith sub-

he was tried, offered up I'saac: stopped the mouths of lions, and he that had received the promises offered up his only befire, escaped the edge of the Ge.35.5, Divine Protection. gotten son.

able to raise him up, even from raised to life again: and others See Resurrections, 1 K.17.22. the dead; from whence also he were tortured, not accepting de-|See Beatings, Ac.5.40. received him in a figure.

20 By faith I'saac blessed Ja'-tain a better resurrection:

the sons of Jo´geph; and wor- 37 They were stoned, they See Stoning (2), Ac.7.59. of his staff.

[Ge.50.24. died, made mention of the de-skins and goatskins; being day

ra-el; and gave commandment 8 By faith A'bră-hăm, when concerning his bones.

receive for an inheritance, of his parents, because they saw obeyed; and he went out, not he was a proper child; and they Jos. 14.12, Courage (2), v.27. were not afraid of the king's 2 K.18.5, Trust (3).

country, dwelling in tabernacles was come to years, refused to See Self-denial, Mt.16.24. with I saac and Ja cob, the heirs be called the son of Pha raoh's Ro.12.2, Unworldliness,

10 For he looked for a city 25 Choosing rather to suffer which hath foundations, whose affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures

not having received the prom-firstborn should touch them.

they seek a country.

31 By faith the harlot Rā hāb Jos.2.1, Rahab, Ja.2.25.

15 And truly, if they had been perished not with them that bemindful of that country from lieved not, when she had re-Ge.18.4, Hospitality (2).

say? for the time would fail Jud.4.6, Barak. 16 But now they desire a me to tell of Gede-on, and of Jud.13.24, Samson. better country, that is, an Bā'rāk, and of Sām'son, and of Jud.11.1, Jephthab. heavenly: wherefore God is Jeph'tha-e; of Dā'vid also, and Ru.4.22, David. not ashamed to be called their Sam'u-el, and of the prophets: 1 S.1.20, Samuel

dued kingdoms, wrought right-17 By faith A'bra-ham, when cousness, obtained promises, sword, out of weakness were gotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, made strong, waxed valiant in Tsaac shall thy seed fight, turned to flight the arJos.14.12, Courage (2).

Ge.14.15, Victories.

19 Accounting that God was 35 Women received their dead liverance; that they might ob-

cob and E sau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jā'cob, when he was a dying, blessed both prisonment:

36 And others had trial of 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

37 Conserved mockings and scourgings, 2 Rec. 23, Mocking (3).

38 And others had trial of 1 K.19.2, Persecution (1).

39 Conserved mockings and scourgings, 2 Rec. 23, Mocking (3).

20 Mt. 27.6, Scourging.

30 Ge. 39.20, Imprisonment.

shipped, leaning upon the top were sawn asunder, were tempt- Ge.3.1, Temptation (1). ed, were slain with the sword: 2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs, Re.6.9. 22 By faith Jō'seph, when he they wandered about in sheep-p.p.1 S.23.14; 2K.1.8.

p.p.Ex.1.16.17.

1 Jn.2.15.

[1] Jn.2.15. Jos. 24.15, Wise Choice. Ge. 44.33, Self-sacrifice (2). Ac. 5.41, Suffering for [Christ, Ja. 5.10. Ex. 19.5, God's People. Pr. 21.17, Pleasure-seekers.

[Re.3.17. Ru.2.12, Recompense (2). Mt.5.12, Reward (2), Re.20.4.

Ex.13.2, First-born.

Ge.2.3, Seven Days.

Ge.15.6, Faith (5). Jos.6.20, Conquests, 1 K.15.14, Right'ness (3). 1 K.15.14, Right Inch.
See Promises, Divine
[(Index).

[tion (2). ness.

See Resurrection (1), [Ps.49.15.

Jud.6.15, Poverty (2). De.8.5, Affliction (3). p.p.Is.57.1. See Fugitives, Ex.2.15. Jud.6.2, Dens. Ge.19.30, Caves.

1 S.18.30, Good Name. Lu.17.5, Faith (1), Ja.2.17. ch.7.19, Superiority of New [Dispensation, ch.12.22 Ps.23.5, Divine Preparation.

A.D.64.

p.p.ch.11.2-38. Lu.3.18, Exhortations. Jb.11.14, Forsake Sin, [1 Pe.2.11. Jb.17.9, Perseverance, [1 Pe.1.13, Ec.7.8, Patience (1). See Spir. Progress, Jb.17.9. 1 Co.9.24, Christian Race. Mt.11.29, Christ's Example, [1 Pe.2.21.

Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Lu.10.21, Christ's Joy See Christ's Death, Is.53.12. Mt.27.32, Cross Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. De.8.5. Consider. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-See Endurance, Mt.10.22.

p.p.Mt.24.9. Lu.13.24, Spir. Striving.

Is.1.5, Correction Despised, [Re.16.11. De.8.5,Chastisement, [Re.3.19 2 Co.4.1, "Faint Not." [Re.2.3 Ps.141.5, Reproof (2). De.7.8, God's Love. De.8.5, Affliction (3).

't.10.22, Endurance, Ja.1.12.

.1.10. Sons of God. 1.1 Pe.5.9.

.13.24, Correction. .47.12, Filial Honor (2). .6.10, Submission (2). .32.6, Universal Father, [1 Jn.5.7. De.32.47, Life (4).

z.39.30, Holiness (1), [1 Pe.2.9. x.15.11, God's Holiness. b.5.17, Affliction (2), [Re.7.14.

See Complaints, Jb.10.1. See Despondency, Nu.11.15. Ps.1.3, Spir. Fruit (2).

38 (Of whom the world was hands which hang down, and See "Be Strong," 1 K.2.2. not worthy:) they wandered in the feeble knees; deserts, and in mountains, and 13 And make straight paths Ps.16.11, Right Paths. in dens and caves of the earth, for your feet, lest that which See Believers' Walk, Ro. 6.4. 39 And these all, having ob-is lame be turned out of the Ac.20.35, Duty to the Weak. tained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

CHAPTER 12

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

In a line be turned out of the late. Als. Spir. Healing.

Way; but let it rather be healed. Ps.41.4. Spir. Healing.

Hk.9.5.0, Peace (7).

Ex.10.4, Peaceablen's Ja.3.17

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

It Follow peace with all men, Mk.9.50, Peace (7).

Exhortation to faith and godliness.

WHEREFORE seeing we alwith so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, E'squ, who for one morsel of and the sin which doth so easily meat sold his birthright.

Lez. 23.2, Evil Example. [2 Pe.3.17. Le.20.23, Evil Example. [2 Pe.3 fore us,

faith; who for the joy that it carefully with tears. was set before him endured the 18 For ye are not come unto is set down at the right hand touched, and that burned with of the throne of God.

minds,

4 Ye have not yet resisted not be spoken to them any unto blood, striving against sin. more:

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unthat which was commanded, to you as unto children, My And if so much as a beast son, despise not thou the chas-touch the mountain, it shall tening of the Lord, nor faint be stoned, or thrust through Ex.19.13, Stoning (1). when thou art rebuked of him : with a dart:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth sight, that Mõ geg said, I exevery son whom he receiveth ceedingly fear and quake:)
7 If ye endure chastening, 22 But ye are come unto God dealeth with you as with mount Si on, and unto the city

1 So. 3.10, Living God. ch.11.10, New Jerusalem. 10, 13.14.

sons; for what son is he whom of the living God, the heavenly the father chasteneth not?

the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partial takers, then are ye bastards, which are written in heaven.

Wk.12.25Angels(6)Re.7.11

23 To the general assembly p.p.Pa.89.7; 111.1.

Ex.13.2 First-born.

Ex.32.33, Book of Life. and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had and to God the Judge of all, fathers of our flesh which cor- and to the spirits of just men rected us, and we gave them made perfect, reverence: shall we not much 24 And to Je sus the mediator 1 Ti.2.5. Mediator, 1 Ja.2.1. rather be in subjection unto of the new covenant, and to the Father of spirits, and live? the blood of sprinkling, that the Father of spirits, and live? the blood of sprinkling, that the father of spirits, and live? the blood of sprinkling, that the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things than the father things the father thi r, as seemed good, or, meet days chastened us after their that of Abel.

> 11 Now no chastening for the that spake on cartin, making the present seemeth to be joyous, shall not we escape, if we turn but grievous: nevertheless aft-away from him that speaketh Mr. 13.31, Christ's Words. De. 26.15, Heaven (1). able fruit of righteousness un- 26 Whose voice then shook See God's Voice, Ex. 19.19. to them which are exercised the earth: but now he hath thereby.

> destitute, afflicted, tormented; 12 Wherefore lift up the Ex.14.13, Encouragement.

beset us, and let us run with 17 For ye know how that aftpatience the race that is set be-erward, when he would have inpatience the race that is set be erward, when he would have in-force us, herited the blessing, he was re-2 Looking unto Je'gus the jected: for he found no place of Ex.14.25, Too Late. Pa.36.12, Irreparablement author and finisher of our repentance, though he sought

cross, despising the shame, and the mount that might be Ex.16.1, Mt. Sinei. fire, nor unto blackness, and De 4.36. Fire (5). 3 For consider him that endarkness, and tempest, dured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye et, and the voice of words; See God's Majesty, De.4.11. be wearied and faint in your which voice they that heard Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

intreated that the word should

6 For whom the Lord leveth 21 And so terrible was the p.p.Pa.119.120; Da.18.8.

Jē-ru'sā-lēm, and to an innum-

which are written in heaven,

own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the that spake on earth, much more like 3.3.9, Neglect of Salva-1.17. No Escape.

promised, saying, Yet once

See Helpfulness_2 Chr_28.15. Ia.24.5.Defilement(1)_Ja.3.6.

[Re.H.11 Ge.27.34, Weeping (2).

Ne.9.6, Heavenly Hest, [Re.5.1]

Ge.18.25, God a Judy Re.18.8. Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man. See The Redcemed, Re.5.9.

Ge.4.2, Abel.

p.p. Hag. 2.6. p.p.J1.3.16. Ps. 102.26, Mutability. Ep.2.15, Cer. Law Abolished. ch.7.19, Superiority of New [Dispensation.

Jn.6.27, The Enduring, [1 Pe.1.25.

p.p.Ps.46.5; Mt.16.18. Ex.23.25, Serve God. See Pleasing God, Pr.16.7. Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. De.4.36, Fire (5).

A.D.64 De. 10.19, Brotherly Love(2), [Ja.2.8.

Ro.12.13, Hospitality (1), See AngelsAppear, Jud. 6.11. Is.58.7, Sympathy (1), [Ja.1.27,

Je.40.1. Fetters (2).

Pr.18.22, Marriage (1). Mt.5.28, Impurity, 2 Pe.2.10. Ex.20.14, Adultery. Ge.18.25, God a Judge.

Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1). See Avarice (1), Pr.15.27. Pr.15.16, Contentment.

Ge.28.15, Divine Presence. De.4.31. Divine Constancy. Jb.11.18, Security, 1 Pe.3.13. De.33.29, Divine Helper. Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

Ex.33.8, Reverence (4). Mt.16.19, Authority (2).

Mt.4.23, Gospel. R.V. and considering the issue of their life, imitate their faith.

their faith. See Good Example, Jn. 13.15. Ps. 33.11, Immutability, Ja. 1.17. See Christ Eternal, Mi. 5.2. Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1), Pr. 24.21, Instability (1), Ja.1.6

Is.32.6, False Doctrine. 2 Chr.20.20, Established. Ac.15.11, Grace (3). Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

p.p.Le.4.11,12.

Ex.28.1, High Priests.

of those things that are shak with his own blood, suffered en, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. 28 Wherefore we receiving a bearing his reproach.

See Spir. Kingdom, Lu.17.21. kingdom which cannot be 14 For here have we no con-

kingdom which cannot be 14 For here have we no con- Ge.47.9, Life Brief.
moved, let us have grace, tinuing city, but we seek one Ge.47.9, Pilgrimage.
[1 Pe.2.11. whereby we may serve God to come. acceptably with reverence and 15 By him therefore let us of

godly fear: ing fire.

CHAPTER 13 Exhortations to various duties.

tertain strangers: for thereby pleased. some have entertained angels 17 Obey them that have the unawares.

3 Remember them that are in selves: for they watch for your bonds, as bound with them; souls, as they that must give and them which suffer adver-account, that they may do it sity, as being yourselves also in with joy, and not with grief:

[11-13-36]

[12-33-6]

[13-36]

[13-36]

[14-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6]

[15-35-6] the body.

the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in 18 Pray for us: for we trust 1 Sc. 28, Prayer Sought.

all, and the bed undefiled: but we have a good conscience, in 12.24.16, Conscience (2), [1 Pe.2.19. whoremongers and adulterers all things willing to live hon-God will judge.

without covetousness; and be rather to do this, that I may be content with such things as ye restored to you the sooner. thee.

will not fear what man shall do covenant, unto me.

versation.

terday, and to day, and for ever. tion: for I have written a letter 2 S.11.14, Letters. 9 Be not carried about with unto you in few words. divers and strange doctrines. 23 Know ye that our brother Mt.12.50, Brother. For it is a good thing that the Tim'o-thy is set at liberty; with Ac.16.1, Timothy. heart be established with grace; whom, if he come shortly, I will not with meats, which have not see you. profited them that have been 24 Salute all them that have See Ministers (4), (Index). occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof saints. They of It'a-ly salute Ac. 18.2, Italy. they have no right to eat which you. serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those A-men'. beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high

more I shake not the earth priest for sin, are burned with Ex.29.14, Sin-offerings. Ex.29.14 Without the Camp. [Jn.17.17, Sanctification(1)].

27 And this word, Yet once 12 Wherefore Je'sus also, that more, signifieth the removing he might sanctify the people

unto him without the camp,

fer the sacrifice of praise to Ps.107.22, Sacrifices of 29 For our God is a consum-God continually, that is, the

to his name. Exhortations to various duties.

16 But to do good and to comPs. 34.14, Do Good, Ja. 4.17.

ET brotherly love continue.

municate forget not: for with
Le. 1.4, Acceptable Offer. ■ 2 Be not forgetful to en-such sacrifices God is well

> rule over you, and submit your- Mt.16.19, Authority (2) for that is unprofitable for you. p.p. Eze. 3.17; Ph. 4.1.

estly 5 Let your conversation be 19 But I beseech you the

have: for he hath said, I will 20 Now the God of peace, Ro.15.33, God of Peace. never leave thee, nor forsake that brought again from the Ro.1.4. Resurrection (8). dead our Lord Je'sus, that great Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd, 6 So that we may boldly say, shepherd of the sheep, through
The Lord is my helper, and I the blood of the everlasting Ge.9.16, Everlasting Cover-

21 Make you perfect in every Ge.17.1, Perfection(2), Ja.1.4 7 Remember them which have good work to do his will, work the rule over you, who have ing in you that which is well-spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, con-Je'sus Christ; to whom be glosidering the end of their con-ry for ever and ever. A-men'. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. 22 And I beseech you, breth-Lu.3.18, Exhortations 8 Je'sus Christ the same yes-ren, suffer the word of exhorta-

the rule over you, and all the See Authority (2), Mt.16.19.

25 Grace be with you all. Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

Written to the He'brews from It'a-ly by Tim'o-thy.

[1 Pe.1.2. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, 1 Pe.1.11. De.17.5, Gates (2). Is.53.9, Christ's Humili-

Mt.16.24, Self-denial. Lu.6.22, Reproach, 1 Pe.4.14.

ch.11.10, New Jerusalem, [Re.21.2.

[Praise. Ps.9.11, Praise God, 1 Pe.2.9. fruit of our lips giving thanks 1 Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2).

> [ings, 1 Pe.2.5. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God, [1 Jn.3.22.

1 Co.16.16, Submission (1) 1 Pe.5.5.

Nu.16.15, Integrity (2).



JAMES

A.D.60 (?)

1 K.18.36, God's Servants, 1 Pe.2.16. Jn.12.26, Serving Christ.

Le.26.33. Dispersion (2). Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. See Rejoicing (3), Hab.3.18. Jb.5.17, Affliction (2). 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (3)

Ge.22.1, Spir. Tests. Ge.22.2, Faith Tested Ec.7.8. Patience (1), ch.5.7.

Ge.17.1, Perfection (2), 1 Pe.5.10.

Jb.8.9, Man's Ignorance. 1 K.3.5, Ask, 1 Jn.5.14. 2 Chr.1.10, Prayer for [Wisdom. Ps.23.5, Superabundance. Pr.2.6, Wisdom Promised. 2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined, [1 Jn.3.23.

See Doubt Rebuked, Mt. 6.30. Pr.24.21, Instability (1).

De.1.45, Prayers Unan-

2 K.17.33, Doubleminded-[ness, ch.4.8. 1 K.18.21, Indecision, ch.4.8. De.12.7, Rejoicing (1). See Saints Exalted, Ps.91.14.

Mi.6.8, Humility (2). 1 S.20.3, Frailty. 74.90.5, Man as Grass

11 Pc.1.24.

SeeRichesFleeting.Jb.20.28. e Unfading Life, Ps.1.3.

1.1, Blessed Ones, [Re.14.13. at.10.22, Endurance, [ch.5.11. 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (3), [2 Pe.2.9. Ps.17.3, Life Tested. 1 Co.9.25, Spir. Crowns

1 Pe.5.4. K.8.56, God's Promises.

Lx.15.11, God's Holiness. De.32.4, Divine Perfection. Ge.3.1, Temptation (1), [2 Pe.2.18. Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. Ge.3.6, Allurements of Sin, [2 Pe.2.18. . Pr.6.25, Lust, 1 Pe.2.11. De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.

CHAPTER 1

scattered abroad, greeting. temptations;

tience.

4 But let patience have her fruits of his creatures.

[swered, ch.4.3.] that he shall receive any thing word, and not hearers only, Mt.5.16, Good Works. of the Lord.

8 A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

gree rejoice in that he is his natural face in a glass:

made low: because as the straightway forgetteth what flower of the grass he shall manner of man he was. pass away.

flower thereof falleth, and the but a doer of the work, this Mt.7.21, Doers. grace of the fashion of it man shall be blessed in his Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

he is tried, he shall receive the man's religion is vain. crown of life, which the Lord 27 Pure religion and under the life of them that filed before God and the Fa-De. 6.18 in God's Sight (2). love him.

is tempted, I am tempted of affliction, and to keep himself God: for God cannot be unspotted from the world. tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

Pr.6.25, Lust, 1 Pe.2.11.
De.32.32, Sin's Fruit.
Gei3.6, Sin's Origin, ch.4.1.

Then when lust hath confaith of our Lord Je sus Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

and sin, when it is finished, Ge. 2.17, Sin's Penalty.

cometh down from the Father See God a Light, Ps.27.1. 2 My brethren, count it all of lights, with whom is no Ps.33.11, Immutability. joy when ye fall into divers variableness, neither shadow of turning.

3 Knowing this, that the try- 18 Of his own will begat he Eze. 36.26, Regeneration. ing of your faith worketh pa- us with the word of truth, that

let him ask of God, that giveth 20 For the wrath of man Ge.4.5. Man's Wrath. to all men liberally, and up-worketh not the righteousness Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous

braideth not; and it shall be of God.

given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and souls.

10 God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, 2Pe.2.10.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, 2Pe.2.10.

22 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, 2Pe.2.10.

23 Mechange (1), ch.3.13.

24 Pe.1.12 Pe.1.11.

24 Decr. ch.4.11.

25 Pe.1.11

7 For let not that man think 22 But be ye doers of the Mt.7.21, Doers, ch.4.11.

the word, and not a doer, he 9 Let the brother of low de-is like unto a man beholding

24 For he beholdeth him-10 But the rich, in that he is self, and goeth his way, and

25 But whoso looketh into See Search "The Word," [De.17.19. 11 For the sun is no sooner the perfect law of liberty, Pa.19.7, Law Perfect risen with a burning heat, but and continueth therein, he Jb.17.9, Perseverance. it withereth the grass, and the being not a forgetful hearer, De.4.9, Forgetfulness.

ther is this, To visit the Ex.22.22, Widow and Fath 13 Let no man say when he fatherless and widows in their 1s.58.7, Sympathy (1

CHAPTER 2

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his any one breach of the law. 14 Of faith without works.

The apostle exhorts to patience in affliction.

JAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific to the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above, and specific tributes the twelve tribes which are perfect gift is from above.

we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 If any of you lack wisdom, slow to wrath:

19 Wherefore, my beloved man be prefect and entire, wanting brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, pr.8.34, Hearing (1), Re.211. Pr.3.4.13, TongueRestrained. Ps.3.7.8, Anger. Pr.16.32, Self-control (1).

deceiving your own selves. Ps.36.2, Self-deception, 23 For if any be a hearer of Exe.33.32, Hearing (2). Ps.36.2, Self-deception, v.X.

Is.3.23, Mirrors.

grace of the fashion of it man shall be blessed in his perisheth: so also shall the deed.

rich man fade away in his assem to be religious, and leading the man that bridleth not his tongue, but endureth temptation: for when deceiveth his own heart, this leading to the man that bridleth not his tongue, but endureth temptation: for when deceiveth his own heart, this

Ps.36.2, Self-deception, [1 Jn.1.8.

De.4.9, Keep Thyself, Ps.24.4, Purity. [1 Jn.5.2]. Ro.12.2, Unworldliness.

Le.19.15, Partiality For-

Jn.6.59, Synagogues (1). Ge.41.42, Rings. Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. See Poor (3), Ps.82.3.

Ge.3.21, Clothing.

D.D.Lu.7.44. See Poor Despised, v.6.

Le.19.15, Partiality For-[bidden, Jude 16. See Judgment Forbidden,

De.4.1, Hearken. De.7.6, Chosen Ones, [1 Pe.2.10. Jb. 5.15, Prom. to Poor. Pr. 8.18, Spir. Riches. Mt. 21.22, Faith (8), 1 Pe. 2.6. Ro. 4.13, Spir. Heirs. Mt. 5.3, Heavenly Kingdom. Pr.14.20, Poor Despised. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2), [ch.5.4

Ps.7.1. Persecution (5). Le.24.11, Blasphemy, Re.13.1. See Wonderful Name, Is. 9.6. Ac.11.26, Christians. See Golden Rule, Mt.7.12.

De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2), [1 Pe.1.22. Le.19.18, Duty to Neighbors.

Le.19.15, Partiality For-See Sin Defined, Pr.10.19.

p.p.1 S.15.13.14. p.p.Ga.3.10. p.p.Ga.5.3.

Ex.20.14, Adultery. Ex.20.13, Murder (1).

De.10.12, Requirements.

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to [Works. Mt.6.15, Unmercifulness. Pr.3.3, Mercy (2). Or, glorieth against.

Pa.78.36, False Profession. Jud.5.23, Neglect of Duty, [ch.4.17.

Mt.12.50, Spir. Relationships. Jud.6.15, Poverty (2).

Ge.4.9, Selfishness (2). See Pitiless, Jb.24.9. Pr.11.24, Parsimony. Mt.7.3, Inconsistency

Lu.17.5, Faith (1), 1 Jn.5.4. Mt.5.16, Good Works, Or, by itself. [1 Pc.2.12.

[bidden. respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your faith by my works. assembly a man with a gold 19 Thou believest that there in vile raiment:

3 And ye have respect to him 20 But wilt thou know, O vain and say unto him, Sit thou is dead?

there, or sit here under my he had offered l'saac his son See Isaac, Ge.22.2. footstool: 4 Are ye not then partial in 22 Seest thou

Mt.7.1. judges of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the filled which saith, A'bră-hăm poor of this world rich in faith, believed God, and it was imput- Ge.15.6, Faith (5). and heirs of the kingdom which ed unto him for righteousness: See Justification, Ge. 15.6.

love him? 6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress works a man is justified, and Mt.5.16, Good Works. you, and draw you before the not by faith only.

judgment seats? 7 Do not they blaspheme that hab the harlot justified by worthy name by the which ye works, when she had received

are called? 8 If ye fulfil the royal law them out another way?

as thyself, ye do well:
9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. 11 For he that said, Do not

not kill. Now if thou commit demnation.

they that shall be judged by bridle the whole body. the law of liberty

shewed no mercy; and mercy their whole body. rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my though they be so great, and brethren, though a man say he are driven of fierce winds, yet 1 K.19.11, Tempests. hath faith, and have not works? are they turned about with a p.p.Ac.27.40. can faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be the governor listeth.
naked, and destitute of daily 5 Even so the tongue is a Jb.11.2, Vain Talk. naked, and destitute of daily

them, Depart in peace, be ye a matter a little fire kindleth! Or, great a wood. warmed and filled; notwith- 6 And the tongue is a fire, a standing ye give them not those world of iniquity: so is the Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking, [ch.4.11. things which are needful to the tongue among our members, [ch.3.10. body; what doth it profit?

not works, is dead, being alone. of nature; and it is set on fire 18 Yea, a man may say, Thou of hell. hast faith, and I have works: 7 For every kind of beasts, Or, nature of beasts.

Christ, the Lord of glory, with shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my

ring, in goodly apparel, and is one God; thou doest well: De.4.35, One God. there come in also a poor man the devils also believe, and Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits, [Re.16.14. tremble.

that weareth the gay clothing, man, that faith without works p.p.Ga.5.6.

here in a good place; and 21 Was not A'bră-hăm our Ge.11.27, Abraham. say to the poor, Stand thou father justified by works, when upon the altar?

how faith yourselves, and are become wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? Mt.19.21, Perfection (1), [ch.3.2.

23 And the scripture was ful-

God. 24 Ye see then how that by

25 Likewise also was not Rā'- Jos. 2.1, Rahab.

the messengers, and had sent

according to the scripture, 26 For as the body without Thou shalt love thy neighbour the spirit is dead, so faith with- Jb.32.8, Spirit of Man. out works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3

We must not rashly or arrogantly A.D.60 (?) reprove others: 2 the importance of governing the tongue. 13 How true wiedom will manifest itself, in opposition to strife and envy

MY brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we may brethren, knowing that we shall receive commit adultery, said also, Do shall receive the greater con-

See Disobedience (2), no adultery, yet if thou kill, 2 For in many things we R.v. we an studiore. [Ge.3.11.] thou art become a transgressor offend all. If any man offend [Jb.9.20, Human Imperfection, Re.3.2.] not in word, the same is a per- Pr.17.27, Speech 12 So speak ye, and so do, as fect man, and able also to Mt. 19.21, Perfection (1).

3 Behold, we put bits in the 13 For he shall have judg-horses' mouths, that they may De.17.16, Horses. ment without mercy, that hath obey us; and we turn about

4 Behold also the ships, which Nu.24.24, Ships. very small helm, whithersoever

little member, and boasteth Ps. 10.3, Boasting, ch. 4.16. 16 And one of you say unto great things. Behold, how great

that it defileth the whole body, Is.24.5, Defilement (1). 17 Even so faith, if it hath and setteth on fire the course Or, wheel of nature.

Ne.13.14. Good Works (2).

See Devils Confess, Mt.8.29.

he hath promised to them that and he was called the Friend of Ex.33.11, Divine Friend

my brethren, knowing that we shall receive heavier judgment. Ese. 33.6, Responsibility (3).

[1 Jn.2.5 Pr.16.32, Self-control (1), [2 Pe.1.6.

Mt.5.22, Hell (Gehenna).

239

Ge 1.20 Birds Ex.4.3, Serpents (1). See Man's Dominion, [Ge.1.26.

p.p.Ps.55.21; 57.4; 64.3.

p.p.Ro.3.13. See Glorifying God, [1 Chr.29.11. De.32.6, Universal Father. Ps.10.7, Cursing. Ge.1.26, Divine Image.

Mt.7.3, Inconsistency Jn.2.4. Ec.10.20, Cursing Forbid-[den.

Jud.9.10, Fig-trees, Re.6.13.

Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3). De.4.6. Understanding. Ph.1.27, Conduct, 1 Pe.2.12. Mt.5.16, Good Works. Zep.2.3.Meekness(1),1Pe.3.4 Ps.37.1, Envy (1). Pr.3.30, Strife Forbidden. Pr.3.30, Salarian See False Profession, [Mt.7.21.

Is.29.14, Worldly Wisdom.

Pa.37.1, Envy (1).
Pr.10.12, Strife (1).
Mt.27.24, Tumults.
Jn.7.7, Evil Works, 2 Pe.2.8.
Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3),
Ps.24.4, Purity. [1 Jn.2.20.
Ec.10.4, Peaceableness.
1 Th.2.7, Gentleness.
Pr.3.3, Mercy (2).
Ps.92.14, Spir. Fruit.
Le.19.15, Partiality ForbidPr.23.7, Hypocrisy. [den. Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). See Peace (1), Ps.4.8.

A.D.60 (?)

Ps.120.7. Contentiousness. 3.6. Sin's Origin.

4.16.3, Carnality.

Nu.11.4, Evil Desire, 1Jn.2.16 Kill, or, envy. Ec.1.8, Unsatisfied. See Strife (1), Pr.10.12. 'u.11.39, Rapacity, 1 Pe.5.8. s.53.4, Prayerlessness. e.1.45, Prayers Unan-

Or. pleasures. See Spir. Adultery, Jud.2.17.

Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1), [1 Jn.2.15.

See Estrangement, Ps.58.3. Ex.15.6, God's Enemies.

mankind:

9 Therewith bless we God, unto the humble. even the Father; and there- 7 Submit yourselves therefore with curse we men, which are to God. Resist the devil, and made after the similitude of he will flee from you. God.

10 Out of the same mouth will draw nigh to you. Cleanse proceedeth blessing and curs-your hands, ye sinners; and ing. My brethren, these things purify your hearts, ye double ought not so to be.

at the same place sweet water

and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my breth- joy to heaviness. ren, bear olive berries? either 10 Humble yourselves in the Mi.6.8, Humility (2), 1 Pe.5.5. tain both yield salt water and lift you up. fresh.

good conversation his works evil of the law, and judgeth with meekness of wisdom.

ing and strife in your hearts, law, but a judge.

sensual, devilish.

every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is and get gain: from above is first pure, then 14 Whereas ye know not what Pr.27.1, Future Hidden. peaceable, gentle, and easy to shall be on the morrow. For be intreated, full of mercy and what is your life? It is even Ge.47.9, Life Brief. good fruits, without partiality, a vapour, that appeareth for a 2 S.14.14, Death Universal and without hypocrisy.

18 And the fruit of righteous-away ness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4

Our evil lusts cause contentions: 7 gain God's favour.

FROM whence come wars 17 Therefore to him that and fightings among you? knoweth to do good, and do-come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your chapters 5 come they not hence, even of eth it not, to him it is sin. your lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

consume it upon your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulter- 3 Your gold and silver is can- Ge.2.12, Gold. esses, know ye not that the kered; and the rust of them Ge.20.16, Silver (1). friendship of the world is en-shall be a witness against you, mity with God? whosoever and shall eat your flesh as it Pr.15.27, Avarice (1). therefore will be a friend of were fire. Ye have heaped treas, Jb.27.16, Accumulation. the world is the enemy of God. ure together for the last days. [1s.22, Last Days.

and of birds, and of serpents, 5 Do ye think that the scripand of things in the sea, is ture saith in vain, The spirit R.V. Doth the spirit which tamed, and hath been tamed of that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full wherefore he saith, God resist-P.P.P.138.6. [1 Pe.4.10. of deadly poison. [1 Pe.4.10] wherefore he saith, God resist-P.P.4.0.4. The Proud. the proud, but giveth grace Ps.138.6. From. to Humble.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he minded.

11 Doth a fountain send forth 9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your

a vine, figs? so can no foun-sight of the Lord, and he shall Ps. 138.6, Prom. to Humble. 11 Speak not evil one of an-

13 Who is a wise man and other, brethren. He that speakendued with knowledge among eth evil of his brother, and See Charitableness, Pr.17.9. you? let him shew out of a judgeth his brother, speaketh Ps.3L.13, Slander (1). the law: but if thou judge the 14 But if ye have bitter envy-law, thou art not a doer of the Mt.7.21, Doers, 1 Jn.2.17.

ing and strife in your nearts, law, out a junge.
glory not, and lie not against
12 There is one lawgiver, who
the truth.
15 This wisdom descendeth
who art thou that judgest anfrom above. but is earthly, other?

Mt.7.1.Judgment Forbiddes

13 Go to now, ye that say, To Nu.15.30, Presumption (1). 16 For where envying and day or to morrow we will go 16 For where envying and day or to morrow we will go Ge.11.4. Men's Plans. strife is, there is confusion and into such a city, and continue SecCarnal Security. Ia. 28.15. there a year, and buy and sell, Hag.1.6, Earthly Treasures.

little time, and then vanisheth See Frailty, 1 S.20.3.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, Ps.40.8, God's Will, 1 Jn.217. and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your See Earthly Joy, Jb.20.5. how we may overcome them, and boastings: all such rejoicing is Ps.10.3, Boasting. evil.

CHAPTER 5

Wicked rich men warned of God's A.D.60 (?) judgments. 7 Of patience. 13 We ought to pray in adversity.

and howl for your miseries De.28.67, Sin's Misery. that shall come upon you.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, be- 2 Your riches are corrupted, cause ye ask amiss, that ye may and your garments are moth-Jb.4.19, Moths. caten.

long unto envying?

Mt.6.10, Submission (2) Ep.1.27, Resist the Devil Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempted.

1 Jn.44. 1 S.14.36, Draw Near God. De.4.29, Prom. to Seekers. Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. Ps.24.4, Purity. [1 Jn.3.1 1 K.18.21, Indecision. 2 K.17.33, Doublemind-

edness.

2 K.17.13, Repentance (1). See Weeping (2), Ge.27.34. Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy. See Contrition, Pa.34.18. See God Exalts, Ge.45.8.

Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. [1 Pe.2.1.

[2 Pe.2.10.

√O to now, ye rich men, weep De.8.13, Riches Perilous.

Le.19.13. Wages. See Unjust Gain, Pr.16.8. Le.19.13, Fraud. Ex.1.14, Oppression (2). See Poor (2), Ps.12.5. 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing, [1 Pe.3.12. Pr.21.17, Pleasure-seekers. 2 Pe.2.13. Pr.29.3, Wantonnes i**ess,** [2 Pe.2.18. Mt.13.22, Worldliness (2). Mt.27.35, Crucifixion. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless, Is.53.7, Christ's Meekness. Ec.7.8, Patience (1), 2 Pe.1.6. See Second Coming (1), [Mt.26.64 Ge.9.20, Husbandmen. Ge.26.12, Increase. Ps.13.1, Divine Delays, [2 Pe.3.9] p.p.De.11.14. Jos.23.8, Steadfastness (1). Ph.4.5, Second Coming (3), your hearts: 101 the Coming (3), the Lord draweth nigh. R.V. Murmur not, brethren, one against another, that ye be not judged: 4t.25.32, Christ, Judge Jl.2.1, Imminence, 1 Pe.4.7 Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name.

Jn.13.15, Good Example, [1 Pe.2.21

Ac.5.41, Suffering for [Christ, 1 Pe.2.20.

Jb.5.17, Happiness (2), [1 Pe.3.14.

are entered into the ears of the demnation. Lord of Săb'a-oth.
5 Ye have lived in pleasure ed? let him pray. Is any mer.
| See Affliction (3), De.8.5. |
10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | Lord of Săb'a-ŏth. 5 Ye have lived in pleasure ed? let him pray. Is any meron the earth, and been wanton; ry? let him sing psalms.

ye have nourished your hearts, las in a day of slaughter.

13 Is any among you amict-lee Alinction (3), De.s.s.
1 Chr. 16.11, Prayer Enjoined.
Ps. 9.11, Praise God.
Ps. 8.1.1, Singing (1).
See Sickness (2), 2 K.20.1.
let him call for the elders of as in a day of slaughter. not resist you. Lord. Behold, the husband-Lord shall raise him up; and ps.91.15, Answer Promised. man waiteth for the precious if he have committed sins, they fruit of the earth, and hath shall be forgiven him.

fruit of the earth, and hath shall be forgiven him. long patience for it, until he 16 Confess your faults one to See Prayer for the Church receive the early and latter another, and pray one for anrain. 8 Be ye also patient; stablish The effectual fervent prayer of your hearts: for the coming of a righteous man availeth much. Jb.36.7, The Righteous. 9 Grudge not one against an- to like passions as we are, and other, brethren, lest ye be con- he prayed earnestly that it demned: behold, the judge might not rain: and it rained 1 K.17.1, Drought (2). standeth before the door. 10 Take, my brethren, the of three years and six months. prophets, who have spoken in 18 And he prayed again, and the name of the Lord, for an the heaven gave rain, and the Ex.15.25, Prayers Answered.

example of suffering affliction, earth brought forth her fruit. Ge.26.12, Increase. and of patience. 11 Behold, we count them err from the truth, and one See Wanderers, Ps.119.176. happy which endure. Ye have convert him; Mt.10.22, Endurance [1 Pe.2.19] happy which endure. Ye have convert him; heard of the patience of Jöb, 2 Th.1.4 Patience (2), Re.1.9, lb.1.1, Job. Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy pitiful, and of tender mercy pitiful, and of tender mercy abell hide a multiple of size of the patience of Jöb, 20 Let him know, that he Mk.2.3, Personal Work Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, June 12, Rut above all things my abell hide a multiple of size of the patience of Jöb, 20 Let him know, that he Mk.2.3, Personal Work Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, June 12, Rut above all things my abell hide a multiple of size of the patience of Jöb, 20 Let him know, that he Mk.2.3, Personal Work Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, June 12, Rut above all things my abell hide a multiple of size of the patience of Jöb, 20 Let him know, that he Mk.2.3, Personal Work Pr.11.30, Soul-winners, June 12, Rut above all things my above a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Rut above all things my above a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Rut above all things my above a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Rut above all things my above a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Rut above all things my above a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Rut above all things my above all things heard of the patience of Job, 20 Let him know, that he Mk.2.3, Personal Work. Lord; that the Lord is very from the error of his way shall pitiful, and of tender mercy. save a soul from death, and Ge.2.17, Spir. Death, Re.21.8.

12 But above all things, my shall hide a multitude of sins. p.p.Ps.32.1; Pr.10.12.

4 Behold, the hire of the la-brethren, swear not, neither by Ex. 20.7, Profanity. bourers who have reaped down heaven, neither by the earth, your fields, which is of you kept neither by any other oath: but back by fraud, crieth: and the let your yea be yea; and your cries of them which have reaped nay, nay; lest ye fall into con-Jn.3.19, Condemnation (1).

let him call for the elders of 6 Ye have condemned and the church; and let them pray Is.1.6, Anointing (6), Re. 3.18. killed the just; and he doth over him, anointing him with 2 K.20.7, Remedies. See In Christ's Name, oil in the name of the Lord: 7 Be patient therefore, breth- 15 And the prayer of faith Mt.8.13, Faith (4). ren, unto the coming of the shall save the sick, and the See Health Promised,

another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. 2 Chr.7.14, Prayer (9). [1 Jn.3.22.

17 E-li'as was a man subject 1 K.17.1, Elijah. not on the earth by the space 19 Brethren, if any of you do

[Lu.24.47.

Is.43.25, Pardon Promised.

Ps.19.7, Conversion (1).

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER

A.D.60 (?)

Mt.4.18, Peter, ch.5.1,

Ac.16.6, Galatia. Ac.2.9, Asia. Mt.24.22, The Elect. Is.42.9, Foreknowledge. Mt.28.19, Trinity. Jn.17.17, Sanctification (1). De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ex.12.7, Blood Sprinkled. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. Ro. 16.20, Benedictions. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

CHAPTER 1

Christ, to the strangers in heaven for you, Gā-lā'tia, Căp-pa-dō'çi-a, A'şia, of God through faith unto saland Bi-thyn'i-a,

2 Elect according to the fore-the last time. through sanctification of the though now for a season, if

See Riches of Grace, Ro.2.4. which according to his abun-found unto praise and honour Mt.5.12, Reward (2).

The apostle's address: 3 he blesseth again unto a lively hope by of of their hope of a blessed immortality: 10 he sheweth that their salvation in Christ had been forestold by the prophets of old; 13 he exhorteth them to goddiness.

A To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs. ruptible, and undefiled, and Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs. DETER, an apostle of Je'sus that fadeth not away, reserved See The Enduring, Jn.6.27.

scattered throughout Pon'tus, 5 Who are kept by the power Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper, of God through faith unto sal-vation ready to be revealed in the last time.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Jn.3.15, Faith (6). See Salvation (2), Lu.1.69.

knowledge of God the Father, 6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, Hab.3.18, Rejoicing (3). Spirit, unto obedience and need be, ye are in heaviness See Discouragement, [Nu.21.4. sprinkling of the blood of Je-through manifold temptations:

sus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Faof gold that perisheth, though ther of our Lord Je'sus Christ, it be tried with fire, might be Nu.31.23, Fire (4), [ch.4.12.]

dant mercy hath begotten us Eze.36.26, Regeneration, [v.23. n (8), [ch.3.18

Mt.6.20, Heaven (2). Jude 24.

Lu.12.37, Second Coming(6). Je'sus Christ: p.p.Jn.20.29. Jn.14.23, Love to Christ. Jn.2.22, Believers.

Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).

Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1). Ro.16.25, Mystery of Christ. p.p.Lu.10.24.

See Holy Spirit (4), Nu.11.25. See "Spirit" Indwelling, Eze.36.27 Ge.3.15, Messianic Prophe-Ps.69.20, Christ's Suffer-[ings, ch.2.21 Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory. Da 2.22 Revelations.

Mt.3.1. Preaching. Mt.4.23, Gospel. See Holy Spirit (5), Ac.2.3.

p.p.He.11.39.

See Secret Things, De.29.29.

Lu.3.18, Exhortations. 1 Th.5.6, Soberness, ch.4.7. Jb.17.9, Perseverance

Re.3.11.

De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ro.6.6, Old Life. See Spir. Renewal, Ro.12.2. Ro.12.2, Unworldliness. Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance.

Ex.15.11. God's Holiness. 1 Co.13.5, Behavior. 1 Co.15.0, Ex.19.6, Holiness (3), [2 Pe.3.11.

Ge. 4.26, Prayer (1).

1 Chr. 29.10, Our Father.
De. 10.17, Impartiality (2).
Ge. 18.25, God a Judge.
Ps. 62.12, Judgment ac. to
[Works, Re. 2.23.
See Pilgrimage, Ge. 47.9.
De. 10.12, Fear God, ch. 2.17.

19.25, Knowledge (6).
3.24, Redemption (2),
[Re. 5.9. Ge.4.26, Prayer (1)

e.2.12, Gold See Vanity, Ps.39.11. Mt.15.3, Traditions. 1K.22.52, Parental Influence. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ, [1 Jn.1.7.
Is.53.7.Christ, Lamb, Re.5.6.
Ex.12.5, Unblemished.
1.53.9, Christ Sinless,

[ch.2.22. J.p.2 Ti.1.9; Tit.1.2. See Christ Eternal, Mi.5.2. See Incarnation, Is.7.14. Da.9.24, Fullness of Time. Jn.2.22, Believers. Ro.1.4. Resurrection (8). Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

Ps.31.24, Hope in God.

love; in whom, though now ye feigned love of the brethren, rejoice with joy unspeakable with a pure heart fervently: and full of glory:

faith, even the salvation of ruptible, by the word of God,

your souls.

10 Of which salvation the ever. prophets have enquired and 24 For all flesh is as grass, esied of the grace that should the flower of grass. The grass

come unto vou:

11 Searching what, or what of falleth away: forehand the sufferings of is preached unto you. Christ, and the glory that should follow.

vealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them sent down from heaven; which all evil speakings, things the angels desire to look 2 As newborn babes, desire into

13 Wherefore gird up the that ye may grow thereby: loins of your mind, be sober, 3 If so be ye have tasted that and hope to the end for the the Lord is gracious. grace that is to be brought un- 4 To whom coming, as unto 1 Co.1.7. Second Coming (5). to you at the revelation of Je- a living stone, disallowed ingus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not and precious, ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called itual sacrifices, acceptable to See Sacrifices of Prais you is holy, so be ye holy in all God by Je'sus Christ. manner of conversation:

ye holy; for I am holy.

persons judgeth according to be confounded. every man's work, pass the 7 Unto you therefore which Jn.2.22, Believers. time of your sojourning here believe he is precious: but un-R.V. is the preciousness: in fear:

that ye were not redeemed disallowed, the same is made Ep.1.22, Head of the Church. with corruptible things, as sil-the head of the corner, ver and gold, from your vain 8 And a stone of stumbling, conversation received by tra- and a rock of offence, even to 1s.8.14, Rock of Offence. dition from your fathers;

of Christ, as of a lamb without unto also they were appointed.

God, that raised him up from light: the dead, and gave him glory; 10 Which in time past were See Estrangement, Ps.58.3. 2 Chr. 20.20, Faith Enjoined. that your faith and hope might not a people, but are now the See Gentiles (2), Ac. 10.45. be in God.

SeeSaintsGlorified, Mt.13.43. and glory at the appearing of 22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth 8 Whom having not seen, ye through the Spirit unto unsee him not, yet believing, ye see that ye love one another

23 Being born again, not of 9 Receiving the end of your corruptible seed, but of incorwhich liveth and abideth for

searched diligently, who prophand all the glory of man as Ps.49.17, Glory of Man. withereth, and the flower there-

manner of time the Spirit of 25 But the word of the Lord Ps.119.89, "Word" Endures. Christ which was in them did endureth for ever. And this is Jn.6.27. The Enduring. signify, when it testified be-the word which by the gospel Mt.4.23, Gospel.

CHAPTER 2

12 Unto whom it was re-He inciteth them against unchar-A.D.60(?) itableness: 4 he sheweth their privileges through Christ the chief corner stone: 11 several duties en joined.

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, that have preached the gospel VV all malice, and all guile, unto you with the Hōly Ghōst and hypocrisies, and envies, and

the sincere milk of the word,

deed of men, but chosen of God.

fashioning yourselves accord- 5 Ye also, as lively stones, are ing to the former lusts in your built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spir-

6 Wherefore also it is con-16 Because it is written. Be tained in the scripture, Behold. I lay in Si'on a chief corner Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation. 17 And if ye call on the stone, elect, precious: and he Ps.118.22, Corner-stone. Father, who without respect of that believeth on him shall not Mt.21.22, Faith (8), 1 Jn.5.14.

to them which be disobedient, See Unbelief (3), De.32.20. 18 Forasmuch as ye know the stone which the builders See Christ Rejected, Mt. 8.34.

them which stumble at the 19 But with the precious blood word, being disobedient: where- De.11.28, Disobedience (1).

of Christ, as of a lamb without unto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen genera20 Who verily was foreortion, a royal priesthood, an holy Early and the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,
21 Who by him do believe in of darkness into his marvellous [1.2] that missed him un feet light.

9 But ye are a chosen generaDe.7.6, Chosen Ones.
See Priesthood (2), v.5.
Ex. 19.3.9.30, Holiness (1).
Ex. 19.5. God'al People. Re.71.3
Chr. 16.8, Testimony (2).
Jens 18.2 Explishes God.
Je.33.15, Divine Call (1).
Is 2.3 Spir. Darkness.
Pa.18.2 Enlightenment.

people of God: which had not See Spir. Adoption. Ro. 8.15.

Is.1.16, Spir. Cleansing. [Is.1.16, Spir. Cleanning. See Sanctification (1), Ps.119.9, "Word" Purifies. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). Ep.1.15, Love for the [Church, ch.2.17. De.10.19, Brotherly [Love (2), 1 Jn.4.7. Ps.24.4, Purity. Ese.36.26, Regeneration. 1 Jn.2.29. p.p.Jn.1.13. See "Word" Endures, v.25. Ps.90.5, Man as Grass.

1 S.20.3. Frailty. Mt.3.1, Preaching.

De.13.5, Evil Put Away. Ro.6.6, Old Life. 1 Co.5.8, Malice (1). Pr.23.7, Hypocrisy. Ps.37.1, Envy (1). Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. [ch.3.10 1 Co.3.1,Spir.Immaturity. Pa.131.2, Childlikenesa. 2 Chr.15.15, Spir. Desire. De.8.3, "Word" as Food. Is.25.6, Spir. Food. 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. [2 Pe.1.5]

See Corner-stone, v.6. Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. See Beloved Son, Mt.12.18. 1 Co.3.16, Spir. Temple. Mt.16.18, Church (2). Ex.19.6, Priesthood (2), [Re.1.6] [Ps.107.22 Le.1.4, Acceptable Offer-

Ps.37.3. Prom. to Believers.

Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

Ps.18.28, Enlightenment.

le.4.31. Mercy (1).

ie.12.10, Sojourners, ie.47.9, Pilgrimage, ic.15.20, Abstain, 1t.5.29, Mortify the Flesh,

[ch.4.2. to.1.26. Evil Passions. to.7.23. Spir. Warfare.

h.1.27. Conduct, 2 Pe.3.11. ft.9.34, Slander (3).

At.5.16. Good Works. At.5.13. Good Influence. ice Glorify God, Mt.5.16. S. 10.3, Day of Visitation. Exr.7.26. Citizens' Duties.

Mt.5.11. For Christ's Sake.

See Honor Rulers, v.17.

Ps. 40.8, God's Will.

Mt. 5.16, Good Works.
Ps. 34.14, Do Good, ch. 3.11.
Jb. 5.16, Men Silenced.
1 Co. 8.9, Liberty (3).
Ps. 73.6, Garment of Sin, Jude 23. Jn. 15.22, "Cloak (2). 1 K.18.36, God's Servants. Ep.1.15, Love for the Church. 1 Jn.3.14 De.10.12, Fear God, Re.14.7. Ex.22.28, Honor Rulers,

Jude 8. Ep.6.5. Servants' Duty.

p.p.Mt.5.11. Ac.24.16, Conscience (2), [ch.3.16. Mt.10.22, Endurance.

Ac.5.41, Suffering for Ac.3.41, Sunering for [Christ, ch.3.14. Ec.7.8, Patience (1). 1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings, [ch.3.18.

Mt.11.29, Christ's Example. Ho.6.3, Followers, Re.14.4. Mt.16.24, Discipleship. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless, [1 Jn.3.5.

Ps.32.2, Guileless, Re.14.5. Ps.37.30, Mouth of the [Righteous, Re.14.5.] Is.53.7. Christ's Meekness.

Ps.31.5, Committal, ch.4.19. Ge.18.25, God a Judge. De.32.4, Divine Justice. Is.53.12, Sin-bearer, 1 Jn.3.5.

18.53.12, Sin-Bearer, 1 Jn. 3.3. 1 Co. 15.3, Our Sins, 1 Jn. 2.2. Ps. 69.9, Substitution, ch. 3.18. Ro. 6.2, Dead to Sin. De. 8.3, Spir. Life. Is.53.5, Stripes (2).

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing. Je.50.6, Lost Sheep. Ps.119.176, Wanderers

[2 Pe.2.15. 1 K.8.48, Returning to God. Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd, [ch.5.4.

A.D.60 (?)

obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

honest among the Gen'tiles: not the word, they also may day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every 3 Whose adorning let it not ordinance of man for the Lord's be that outward adorning of sake: whether it be to the king, plaiting the hair, and of wear- 2 S.14.26, Hair.

as supreme; 14 Or unto governors, as un-apparel;

that with well doing ye may put God of great price. to silence the ignorance of fool- 5 For after this manner in the ish men:

ness, but as the servants of God. unto their own husbands:

our the king.

your masters with all fear; not any amazement. only to the good and gentle, 7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell Ge.2.24, Husbands Duty. but also to the froward.

wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, prayers be not hindered. this is acceptable with God.

example, that ye should follow ye should inherit a blessing. his steps:

reviled not again; when he guile: suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him do good; let him seek peace, Ps.34.14, Do Good, v.17. that judgeth righteously:

healed.

unto the Shepherd and Bishop that which is good? of your souls.

unity and love, 14 and to suffer boldly for righteourness' sake: 19 he declareth also the benefits of Christ toward the old world,

IKEWISE, ye wives, be in Est. 1.20, Wives' Duty. war against the soul; L subjection to your own Ge.3.16, Woman (3), v.5.

12 Having your conversation husbands; that, if any obey p.p.1 Co.7.16. that, whereas they speak against without the word be won by Pr.11.30, Soul-winners. you as evildoers, they may by the conversation of the wives; See Good Influence, Mt.5.13. your good works, which they 2 While they behold your De.5.18, Chastity. shall behold, glorify God in the chaste conversation coupled Ge. 24.65, Modesty. with fear.

ing of gold, or of putting on of See Ornaments, Ex.33.4.

to them that are sent by him 4 But let it be the hidden See Renewed Heart, De.5.29. for the punishment of evildoers, man of the heart, in that which Ro.5.4, Christian Graces. and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, spirit, which is in the sight of Pr.17.1, Quietness (2).

old time the holy women also, See Devout Women,1 S.1.15. 16 As free, and not using your who trusted in God, adorned See Confidence in God, liberty for a cloke of malicious-themselves, being in subjection

17 Honour all men. Love the 6 Even as Sā'ra obeyed A'bra-Ge.11.29, Sarah, brotherhood. Fear God. Hon-ham, calling him lord: whose Ge.11.27, Abraham. daughters ye are, as long as ye Mt.5.16, Good Works. 18 Servants, be subject to do well, and are not afraid with See Fearlessness, Jb.5.21.

with them according to knowl-19 For this is thankworthy, edge, giving honour unto the if a man for conscience toward wife, as unto the weaker vessel, God endure grief, suffering and as being heirs together of Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs. the grace of life; that your

9 Not rendering evil for evil, Le.19.18, Retaliation For-21 For even hereunto were or railing for railing: but conye called: because Christ also trariwise blessing; knowing that suffered for us, leaving us an ye are thereunto called, that ps.61.5, Spir. Heritage.

10 For he that will love life, 22 Who did no sin, neither and see good days, let him re-De.5.33, Longevity (1). was guile found in his mouth: frain his tongue from evil, and Ps.34.13, TongueRestrained.

23 Who, when he was reviled, his lips that they speak no Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking.

11 Let him eschew evil, and Jb.28.28, Shun Evil. and ensue it.

24 Who his own self bare our 12 For the eyes of the Lord Ge.6.5, Divine Vision. sins in his own body on the are over the righteous, and Jb.36.7. The Righteous. tree, that we, being dead to his ears are open unto their 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. sins, should live unto righteous prayers: but the face of the Ps.24.3, Access, Re.3.8. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard. Lord is against them that do De.31.18, God's Face Hidden.

25 For ye were as sheep going 13 And who is he that will p.p.Pr.11.27; Lu.10.42. astray; but are now returned harm you, if ye be followers of Jb.11.18, Security.

14 But and if ye suffer for Ac.5.41, Suffering for CHAPTER 3

righteousness' sake, happy are

Mt.10.17, Persecution (4).

He teacheth the duty of wives and kusbands, 8 exhorting all men to terror, neither be troubled in the control of th

1 Co.13.5, Behavior,

De.22.5, Dress.

Nu.14.8. Ge.3.16. Woman (3).

See Prayers Unanswered

[bidden. See God's Blessing, De.23.5.

See Guileless, Ps.32.2. Jb.22.21, Peace (4).

Ps.11.5, The Wicked (2).

p.p.Ro.12.9; 3 Jn.11.

2 Co.8.19, Readiness (2) 1 Chr.16.8, Testimony (2). Ro.4.18, Spir. Hope, 1 Jn.3.3. Zep.2.3, Meekness (1). Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. Ac.24.16, Conscience (2). Mt.9.34. Slander (3). See Men Silenced, Tit.2.8. 1 S.1.14, False Accusations.

Ps.40.8, God's Will. Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ

Ph.1.27, Conduct.

Ps.69.20, Christ's Sufferings. Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice. [1 Jn.3.16. Ps.69.9. Substitution. Fs.05.9, Substitution. Eze.45.15, Reconciliation. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8). Jn.6.63, "Spirit" Quickeneth.

Mt.3.1, Preaching, ch.4.6. See Spir. Liberty, Is.42.7.

Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1), [2 Pe.3.9. Ge.15.16, Penalty Delayed. Ge.5.29, Noah, 2 Pe.2.5. Ge.6.14, Ark (1). SeeSalvation of God, Ps.27.1 Ge.6.7, Deluge, 2 Pe.2.5.

Ro.6.3, Baptism (2). Ro.7.18, The Flesh. Ps.65.3, Cleansing (3). See Conscience (2), Ac. 24.16. answer of a good conscience happened unto you: Ro.1.4, Resurrection (8).

Is.9.6, Christ's Dominion.

A.D.60 (?)

Ps.69.20. Christ's Sufferings. See Christ's Example. Ro.8.6, Spir. Mind.

e Dead to Sin, Ro.6.2.

Mt.5.29, Mortify the Flesh. Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. Ps.40.8, God's Will. Ro.6.6, Old Life, 2 Pe.1.9. De.29.19, Sinful Walk, [2 Pe.2.10. Mt.5.28, Impurity.
7.23.20, Excess, 2 Pe.2.13.
De.21.20, Drunkenness (1).
Ex.32.6, Revelry.
De.7.25, Abominations.
Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4).

See Temptation Resisted

See Slander (3), Mt.9.34. Mt.12.36. Accountability.

Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ. 15 But sanctify the Lord God him that is ready to judge the Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge. See Renewed Heart, 102.08.18 Readings (2). in your hearts: and be ready quick and the dead. ch.5.2 always to give an answer to 6 For for this cause was the Mt.4.23, Gospel. every man that asketh you a gospel preached also to them Mt.3.1, Preaching, Re.14.6. reason of the hope that is in that are dead, that they might you with meekness and fear: be judged according to men in

16 Having a good conscience; the flesh, but live according to that, whereas they speak evil God in the spirit.

of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely at hand: be ye therefore sober, 1 Th.5.6. Soberness. accuse your good conversation and watch unto prayer. in Christ. 17 For it is better, if the will fervent charity among your-Pr.17.9, Charitableness. of God be so, that ye suffer for selves: for charity shall cover Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1).

well doing, than for evil doing. the multitude of sins. 18 For Christ also hath once 9 Use hospitality one to an-Ro.12.13, Hospitality (1). suffered for sins, the just for other without grudging. the unjust, that he might bring 10 As every man hath re-p.p.Mt.10.8; Ro.12.6. us to God, being put to death ceived the gift, even so min-De.16.17, Giving (2). in the flesh, but quickened by ister the same one to another,

orison;

20 Which sometime were disif any man minister, let him obedient, when once the long do it as of the ability which suffering of God waited in the God giveth: that God in all days of No'ah, while the ark things may be glorified through Jn.13.31, God Glorified. was a preparing, wherein few, Je sus Christ, to whom be that is, eight souls were saved praise and dominion for ever Ps.9.11, Praise God. and ever. A-měn'. by water.

21 The like figure whereunto 12 Beloved,

prison ;

toward God,) by the resurrec- 13 But rejoice, inasmuch as Hab. 3.18, Rejoicing (3). tion of Je'sus Christ: ye are partakers of Christ's Ps.68.18, Ascension of Christ 22 Who is gone into heaven, sufferings; that, when his Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted, and is on the right hand of glory shall be revealed, ye [Re.5.12. Cod. angels and authorities] may be glad also with exceed. God; angels and authorities may be glad also with exceed-See Pre-eminence of Christ, and powers being made subject ing joy.
[He.l.4. unto him.

CHAPTER 4

He exhorteth them to cease from sin for the spirit of glory and of hexhorteth them to sobriety, charity end of the set. 12 Section 1 exhorteth them to sobriety, charity, stc. 12 Sundry motives of comfort your part he is glorified.

hath ceased from sin: 2 That he no longer should God on this behalf.

live the rest of his time in the losts of men, but to judgment must begin at the house of God, and if it first the will of God.

wrought the will of the Gen'- gospel of God? tiles, when we walked in las- 18 And if the righteous Pr. 10.6, Saints and Sinners civiousness. wine, revellings, banquetings, the ungodly and the sinner ap-Ro.1.18, Ungodly, 2 Pe.25. and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with [Da.1.8.] them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

19 Wherefore let them that ps.40.8, God's Will. suffer according to the will of ps.31.5, Committal. God commit the keeping of gc.28.15. Divine Keeper. Mt.5.16, Good Works. Postor, G. 13.6, Creater (2). 5 Who shall give account to ing, as unto a faithful Creator. Ge. 1.26, Creator (2).

Mt.25.13, Watchfulness.

1 Jp 210. See Parsimony, Pr.11.34.

Ac.7.38, Oracles.

p.p.Re.1.6; 5.13. not SeePersecution (4), Mt. 19.17. even baptism doth also now strange concerning the fiery Jb.23.10, Spir. Refining. save us (not the putting away trial which is to try you, as See Life Tested, Pa.17.3. of the filth of the flesh, but the though some strange thing Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted.

[Lu.12.57. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified.

Mk.11.8, Christ Honored. to 12 Sundry motives of comfort your lie is given to be under persecution.

TORASMUCH then as Christ as a murderer, or as a thief, or hath suffered for us in the as an evildoer, or as a busy-flesh, arm yourselves likewise body in other men's matters.

With the same mind: for he 16 Yet if any man suffer as Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ, ch.5.10.

that hath suffered in the flesh a Chris'tian, let him not be Ac.11.26, Christians. ashamed; but let him glorify Ps. 119.6, Not Ashamed

think

it

8 And above all things have

live the rest of his time in the 17 For the time is come that he will of God.

3 For the time past of our begin at us, what shall the end Ps.37.38, End of the Wicked.

[Re.21]. life may suffice us to have be of them that obey not the

lusts, excess of scarcely be saved, where shall p.p.Lu.13.24. pear?

[1 Jn.2.38 De. 11.28, Disobedience (1).

D.60 (?)

11.30, Christian Elders. 14.18, Peter. 13.18, Exhortations. 11.2, Witnesses (2), [2 Pe.l.16. .69.20 Christ's Suffer-

3.73.24, Eternal Glory. t.13.43, Saints Glorified, .3.15. Feeding the Flock. e Ministers (2), (Index).

ad.5.2, Willingness. ee Avarice (2), Is.56.11. Co.8.19, Readiness (2). r.17.19, Self-exaltation. n.13.15, Good Example. n.13.15, USON EXAMPLE.
s.40.11, God's Flock.
s.23.1, Christ, Shepherd.
[Re.7.17.
u.12.37, Second Com[ing (6), 1 Jn.3.2.]
Co.9.25, Spir. Crowns,
[Re.2.10.]

n.6.27, The Enduring. Co. 16. 16, Submission (1).

Ji.6.8, Humility (2). Ps.40.4, The Proud. Ps.84.11, God's Grace Ps.138.6, Prom. to Humble. Mt.6.10, Submission (2). De.5.15. God's Hand.

See Saints Exalted, Da.12.3

Mt.4.18, Peter. See Serving Christ, Jn.12.26. Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. Lu.17.5, Faith (1). See Believers, Jn.2.22.

Ezr.9.15, God's Righteous-

Lu.2.11, Saviour. Ps.84.11, God's Grace.

Ro.16.20. Benedictions. Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts.

1 Ti.2.2, Godliness, ch.3.11.

A.D.66.

CHAPTER 5

The elders exhorted to feed the flock of Christ; 5 the younger to obey the elder; 8 and all to be sober, watchful, and steadfast in the faith: 9 to resist the cruel adversary the devil, etc.

"Assung all your care upon him; for he careth for you. 8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may

THE elders which are among devour: be revealed:

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for after that ye have suffered Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ.

3 Neither as being lords over you. God's heritage, but being en- 11 To him be glory and 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. samples to the flock.

4 And when the chief Shep-A-měn'. herd shall appear, ye shall re- 12 By Sīl-vā'nus, a faithful See Sīlas, Ac. 15.22. ceive a crown of glory that brother unto you, as I sup-fadeth not away.

| Dose, I have written briefly, Lu.3.18, Exhortations.

mit yourselves unto the elder. this is the true grace of God Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Yea, all of you be subject one wherein ye stand. to another, and be clothed with 13 The church that is at humility: for God resisteth the Bab'y-lon, elected together with Ge.10.10, Babylon. proud, and giveth grace to the you, saluteth you; and so doth humble.

of God, that he may exalt you you all that are in Christ Je-Ge. 43.23, Peace Invoked. in due time: in due time:

7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.
8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, 17 Th.5.6, Soberness. 10-4.9, Watchfulness (2)

you I exhort, who am also 9 Whom resist stedfast in the an elder, and a witness of the faith, knowing that the same Ep.4.27, Resist the Devil. sufferings of Christ, and also a afflictions are accomplished in Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1), [2 Pe.3.17] partaker of the glory that shall your brethren that are in the world.

filthy lucre, but of a ready a while, make you perfect, Ge.17.1, Perfection (2). mind; stablish, strengthen, settle 2 Chr.20.20, Established

dominion for ever and ever.

5 Likewise, ye younger, sub-exhorting, and testifying that Ps.66.16. Testimony (3).

Mär cus my son.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand a kiss of charity. Peace be with Ac.20.37, Kiss (2).

[Re.3.2. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work, Re.2.10. Pr.1.16, Evil Activity. See Afflictions (3), De.8.5.

settle 2 Chr. 20.20, Established. Ps.15.5, Saints Immovable.

Ac.12.12, John Mark.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER

CHAPTER 1

Saluting the Christians, he admonished them of the gifts and promises of the gospel: 5 he exhortest them to add to their faith such virtues as would make it fruitful: 12 he remembereth them hereof, knowing his dissolution to be near.

CIMON PRTER a servant and 6 And to knowledge;

International time the line (1 Jan. 22, Carrytton (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians, he admonished the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption that is in the Ge.12, Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Christians of the corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Evil Desire.

Saluting the Corruption (2), Nu.11.4, Ev

NIMON PETER, a servant and 6 And to knowledge tem-D an apostle of Je'sus Christ, perance; and to temperance to them that have obtained like patience; and to patience god precious faith with us through liness; the righteousness of God and 7 And to godliness brotherly our Saviour Jē'sus Christ:

2 Grace and peace be multi-kindness charity. sus our Lord.

power hath given unto us all knowledge of our Lord Je'sus See Spir. Knowledge, [Ph.3.10. things that pertain unto life Christ.

1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. called us to glory and virtue: afar off, and hath forgotten 4 Whereby are given unto us that he was purged from his See Backsliding, Pr.14.14.

romises, exceeding great and precious old sins.
[1 Jn.2.25. promises: that by these ye 10 Wherefore the rather,

might be partakers of the di-Ro.8.29, Christlikeness,

kindness; and to brotherly Ro.12.10, Kindness (1).

plied unto you through the 8 For if these things be in knowledge of God, and of Je'-you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be Ps. 92.14, Spir. Fruit. 3 According as his divine barren nor unfruitful in the See Unfruitfulness, Is.5.2.

and godliness, through the 9 But he that lacketh these and godliness, through the pour he than account see is.59.10, Spir. Blindness, [1 Jn.2.11.

Link

REV

1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

Ro.6.6. Old Life.

1 K.8.56, God's Promises,

[ness.

245

Digitized by GOOGLE

Pr.10.4, Diligence, ch.3.14. Jb.11.18, Security.

R.V. for thus shall be richentrance into Mt.10.22, Salvation (3). Ps.36.8, Spir. Abundance. Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom. Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom.

See Duty (2), (Index). Is.62.6, Remembrancers ch.3.1

2 Chr. 20.20. Established.

Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined,

Ge.47.9, Life Brief. 2 S.14.14, Death Universal. p.p.2 Co.5.1; 2 Ti.4.6. D.D.Jn.21.18.

p.p.Lu.9.31

Pr.12.19, Truthfulness. 1 Ti.1.4, Fables.

Is.63.1, Christ's Power. Lu.1.2. Witnesses (2). See Glorified Christ, Mk.9.3. nesses of his majesty.

Mt.3.17, Divine Witness. Ge.3.8, God's Voice.

Mt.12.18, Beloved Son. See Pleasing God, Jn.8.29.

De.26.15, Heaven (1). Mt.17.2, Transfiguration.

See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56.

Mt.6.1, Take Heed. Ps. 19.8, God's Word a Light. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. Is.21.12, Spir. Dawn, 1 Jn.2.8. SeeEnlightenment, Ps. 18.28. your hearts:

Mu.11.25, Inspiration (3).

ee Holy Spirit (4), Nu.11.25. Ghost.

A.D.66.

De.13.5, False Prophets.

Mt.5.19, False Teachers. See False Doctrine, Is.32.6. Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ, Ro.3.24, Redemption (2).

brethren, give diligence to and bring upon themselves Ps.37.38, End of the Wicker 1 Co.1.26, Christian Calling. make your calling and election swift destruction. sure: for if ye do these things, 2 And many shall follow Le.20.23, Evil Example. ve shall never fall:

ly supplied unto you the ministered unto you abundant shall be evil spoken of. Christ.

negligent to put you always in long time lingereth not, and though ye know them, and be not.

long as I am in this tabernacle, them down to hell, and deliv- SeeHell(Tartarus), (Index. [Re.3.19. to stir you up by putting you ered them into chains of

in remembrance; 14 Knowing that shortly I judgment; must put off this my taber- 5 And spared not the old See God's Wrath, Ro.1.16. Christ hath shewed me.

that ye may be able after my flood upon the world of the Ge.6.7, Deluge. decease to have these things ungodly; always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed Sod'om and Go-mor'rha into Ge.13.13, Sodom (1). cunningly devised fables, when ashes condemned them with See Fire (3), Ge.19.24. we made known unto you the an overthrow, making them power and coming of our Lord an ensample unto those that p.p.1 Co.10.6.

Je sus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

7 And delivered just Lot, Ge.11.27, Lot.

7 And delivered just Lot, Ge.11.27, Lot.

8 (For that righteous man to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom Low well in grand hearing, vexed his ps.101.3, Sin Despised. whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came with their unlawful deeds;) from heaven we heard, when 9 The Lord knoweth how to Jb.5.19, Deliverance (3). we were with him in the holy deliver the godly out of tempta- 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (mount.

word of prophecy; whereunto punished: ye do well that ye take heed, 10 But chiefly them that walk De.29.19, Sinful Walk, chili

prophecy of the scripture is of ties.

in old time by the will of man: bring not railing accusation p.p.Jude 9. 36.2, "Word" Inspired, Re.1.1. they were moved by the Hō'ly 12 But these, as natural brute Ps.92.6, Grossness, Jude 10.

CHAPTER 2

teachers, of the impiety of their followers, and the judgments that mot; and shall utterly perish in not; and shall utterly perish in solutions, their own corruption; shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom. 10 The manners of profides and blasphemous seducers described.

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure [1 Jn.5].

teachers among you, who deceivings while they feast See Hypocrisy, Pr.217. privily shall bring in dam-with you; nable heresies, even denying 14 Having eyes full of adul-Mt.5.28, Impurity. the Lord that bought them, tery, and that cannot cease Ex. 20.14, Adultery.

their pernicious ways; by rea- Ex.23.2, Sinful Imitation. 11 For so an entrance shall be son of whom the way of truth 1s.26.7, Right Way.

ly into the everlasting kingdom 3 And through covetousness Ge.31.41, Covetousness (2). of our Lord and Saviour Je'sus shall they with feigned words Jb.16.3, Evil Words, v. IR. make merchandise of you: Ro.16.18, Deceivers. 12 Wherefore I will not be whose judgment now of a See Judgment ac. to Works. remembrance of these things, their damnation slumbereth Is.13.11, Punishment.

established in the present truth. 4 For if God spared not the p.p.Lu.8.31; Re.20.3. 13 Yea, I think it meet, as angels that sinned, but cast Jb.4.18, Angels (5), Jude 6 darkness, to be reserved unto Jb.18.5, Darkness (3).

nacle, even as our Lord Je'sus world, but saved No'ah the Ps.27.1, Salvation of God. eighth person, a preacher of Ge.5.29, Noah. 15 Moreover I will endeavour righteousness, bringing in the See Preaching, Mt.3.1.

6 And turning the cities of Ex.6.6, God's Judgments.

righteous soul from day to day Ps.119.53, Solicitude (1).

tions, and to reserve the unjust Mt. 25.31, Last Judgment, 19 We have also a more sure unto the day of judgment to be

ye do well that ye take need, as unto a light that shineth in after the flesh in the lust of Exr. 9.11, Filthiness.

a dark place, until the day uncleanness, and despise gov. is. 24.5. Defilement (1).

dawn, and the day star arise in ernment. Presumptuous are politically pour hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no afraid to speak evil of dignitive is of ties.

any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not greater in power and might, 11 Whereas angels, which are

beasts, made to be taken and Ge.6.5, Depravity. destroyed, speak evil of the Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. He foretelleth the appearance of false things that they understand Ps. 32.9, No Understanding teachers, of the impiety of their follows: and shall utterly perish in Is. 34.2, Destruction (2).

BUT there were false prophto riot in the day time. Spots Pr.21.17, Pleasure secker. Pr.23.20, Excess. even as there shall be false ing themselves with their own Ex.32.6, Reveny.

Pr.6.15.Sudden Destruction 2 S.12.14, Bringing Reproach

[Pa.6212

SeeLastJudgment, Mt.25.3L

Ro.1.18, Ungodly, ch.3.7.

Jn.7.7, Evil Works, Jude 15.

Ch.3.
Ps.11.6, Future Punishment

e.13.6, Enticers. c.8.11, Evil Heart. x.20.17, Covetousness (1). ≈ Divine Curse, Ge.3.17. Chr. 15.2, Forsaking God (1). 1.119.176, Wanderers Jude 13. u.22.5, Balaam.

s.7.21, Avarice (2). u.22.7, Earthly Reward. e Sin Rebuked, Ge.3.17. p.Nu.22.28.

★ Deceivers, Ro.16.18.

1.18.5, Darkness (3), Jude 6.1.37.2, Fate of the Wicked, [Jude 13. S.17.44, Boasters.
1.16.3, Evil Words, 3 Jn.10.
Per Vanities, De.32.21.
Per Vanities, De.32.21.
Per Vanities, De.32.21.
Per Vanities, De.32.21.

K.21.9, Seducers. e.13.6, Enticers. r.29.3, Wantonness.

≈ Liberty (3), Ga.5.13. t.5.22. Spir. Bondage. e.6.12, Corruption (2).

e.18.24, Pollutions (2).

ee Snares, Ex.23.33. e.3.6, Yielding to Tempta-[tion. r.14.14, Backsliding, Re.2.4. 1.1.22, Deterioration.

t.11.22, Judgment ac. to [Privilege.

.26.7, Right Way. ee Estrangement, Ps.58.3. Ti.1.19, Apostasy.

p.Pr.26.11.

ee Sin Loved, Jb.15.16. i.24.5, Defilement (1), e.11.7, Swine. x.32.25, Degradation. zr.9.11, Filthiness.

..D.66.

p.ch.1.13. ee Exhortation, 1 Ti.4.13. i.62.6, Remembrancers.

ee Words Kept, Lu.2.51. It.16.19, Authority (2). It.28.20, Christ's Commands

It.10.2, Apostles' Names. s.2.2, Last Days. 's.73.11, Scoffers. le.29.19, Sinful Walk,

lu.11.4, Evil Desire. iu.11.4, Evn (2), ee Second Coming (2), [Mt.24.27.

souls: an heart they have ation. exercised with covetous prac- 5 For this they willingly are tices; cursed children:

following the way of Balaam the water and in the water:

with a tempest; to whom the of ungodly men. mist of darkness is reserved 8 But, beloved, be not igno-Pr.2.3, Knowledge (3). for ever.

allure through the lusts of the years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack connected from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them willing that any should perish, liberty they them ellers are liberty than them ellers are liberty than the lusts of the years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack connected from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them willing that any should perish, Ge.18.32, Divine Forbear-lance.

of whom a man is overcome, 10 But the day of the Lord Mal.4.5, Day of the Lord. of the same is he brought in will come as a thief in the Mt.26.64, Second Coming (1). bondage.

20 For if after they nave estens shall pass away with a great caped the pollutions of the noise, and the elements shall p.p.Mt.24.35; Re.20.11. world through the knowledge melt with fervent heat, the Ps.102.26, Mutability. [1 Jn.2.17. of the Lord and Saviour Je'sus earth also and the works that Christ, they are again entan- are therein shall be burned up. Ge. 19.24, Fire (3). gled therein, and overcome, the 11 Seeing then that all these latter end is worse with them things shall be dissolved, what than the beginning.

them not to have known the godliness, them not to have known the gouldess, way of righteousness, than, 12 Looking for and hasting R.V. looking for and earling of the day of lessly desiring after they have known it, to unto the coming of the day of turn from the holy command-God, wherein the heavens being Ps.62.5, Expectation (1). ment delivered unto them.

them according to the true fervent heat? proverb, The dog is turned to 13 Nevertheless we, according 1 K.8.56, God's Promises. his own vomit again; and the to his promise, look for new 1s.65.17, New Heavens, [Re.21.1. sow that was washed to her heavens and a new earth, wherewallowing in the mire.

THIS second epistle, beloved, This is up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

15 And account that the p.p.Ro. 24. 20.1.

16 Wherefore, beloved, see p.p. 1.7.

17 Wherefore, beloved, see p.p. 1.7.

18 Wherefore, beloved, see p.p. 1.7.

19 P.1.7.

20 This is a proper of the mine.

10 Wherefore, beloved, see p.p. 1.7.

21 Wherefore, beloved, see p.p. 1.7.

22 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

23 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

24 White Is in querieur righteousices.

25 And account that the p.p. 1.7.

26 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

27 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

28 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

29 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account that the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

22 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

23 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

24 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

25 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

26 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

26 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

27 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

28 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

29 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

22 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

23 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

24 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

25 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

26 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

26 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

27 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

28 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

28 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

29 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

20 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad account the p.p. 1.7.

21 Shad acco

before by the holy prophets, brother Paul also according to Ac.7.58, Paul. and of the commandment of the wisdom given unto him hath See "Word" Inspired, [Je.36.2.

Saviour: their own lusts,

ie.19.14, Unbelief (2).

S.7.12, Sleep (4).

ce Carnal Security, Is.28.15. Ithings continue as they were 17 Ye therefore, beloved, see-

from sin; beguiling unstable from the beginning of the cre-

ignorant of, that by the word Is.1.3. Spir. Ignorance. 15 Which have forsaken the of God the heavens were of old, Ge.1.1, Creator (1). right way, and are gone astray, and the earth standing out of R.V. an earth compacted out of water and amidst

the son of Bő'sőr, who loved the wages of unrighteousness; 16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet. 17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried water, clouds that are carried day of judgment and perdition with a tempest; to whom the of unordly men.

rant of this one thing, that one 18 For when they speak great day is with the Lord as a thouswelling words of vanity, they sand years, and a thousand De.32.40,God Eternal, Re.1.8.

liberty, they themselves are but that all should come to re-liberty, they themselves are but that all should come to re-la S.7.3, Repentance (2).

night; in the which the heav-Ps.102.26, Heavens (2), 20 For if after they have es-|ens shall pass away with a great

manner of persons ought ye to Ex.19.6, Holiness (3).

21 For it had been better for be in all holy conversation and Ph.1.27, Conduct.

on fire shall be dissolved, and p.p.Ps.50.3,4; Is.34.4. 22 But it is happened unto the elements shall melt with

in dwelleth righteousness.

2 That ye may be mindful of longsuffering of our Lord is Nu.14.18, Longsuffering (1). the words which were spoken salvation; even as our beloved Lu.1.69, Salvation (2).

16 As also in all his epis-3 Knowing this first, that tles, speaking in them of these p.p.He.5.11. there shall come in the last things; in which are some Inde 18. days scoffers, walking after things hard to be understood, See Secret Things, De.29.29. which they that are unlearned Is.1.3, Spir. Ignorance. 4 And saying, Where is the and unstable wrest, as they do see God's Word Sacred, promise of his coming? for also the other scriptures, unto

[ment.

1 Ti.2.2, Godliness.

p.p.Mi.1.4.

See Exclusion (2), Mt.5.20. p.p.Re.21.27.

ii.

p.p.Mt.15.6; 22.29.

Digitized by Google

De. 4.9. Watchfulness (2). Ge. 19.17. Warnings. Pr. 1.10. Resist Temptation. Le. 20.23. Evil Example. Is. 32.6. False Doctrine. 1 Ti. 1.19. Apostasy. Jos. 23.8. Steadfastness (1).

ing ye know these things be- 18 But grow in grace, and in 2 Co.9.10. Spir. Growth. fore, beware lest ye also, being the knowledge of our Lord and Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. led away with the error of the Saviour Je'sus Christ. To him Lu.2.11, Saviour. fastness.

wicked, fall from your own sted- be glory both now and for ever. Mt. 16.27, Christ's Glory. Ā-měn'.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN

A.D.90 (?)

See Christ Eternal, Mi.5.2.

Lu.1.2, Witnesses (2).

p.p.Lu.24.39; Re.19.13.

Jn.1.4, Christ the Life, See Incarnation, Is.7.14. Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2).

See Testimony (3), Ps.66.16. Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow-Ex.19.3, Divine Fellowship. Mt.18.20, Fellowship with [Christ, Re.3.20] Mt.2.15. Son of God.

Ezr.6.22. Spir. Joy. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness.

Ps.27.1, God a Light, Re.22.5.

SeeFalseProfession,Mt.7.21. See Sinful Walk, De.29.19. De.28.29, Dark Way. Is.9.2, Spir. Darkness. See Liars, Ps.63.11. Ro.6.4, Believers' Walk, [ch.2.6. Ps.119.63, Saints' Fellow-

Mt.2.15, Son of God. Ps.65.3,Cleansing(3),Re.1.5. De.9.4, Self-righteousness.

Re.3.17. e.6.5.SinUniversal,ch.5.19. the truth is not in us. e.16.21Confession ofSin(1) De.32.4, Divine Justice Le.5.10, Forgiveness (1). Is.43.25, Pardon Promised.

Jb.33.9, Spir. Pride. p.p.v.8; ch.5.10. See Spir. Destitution p.p.Jn.5,38.

A.D.90 (?)

See Childlikeness, Ps.131.2.

Is.1.16, Sin Forbidden. See Christ's Intercession See Mediator, 1 Ti.2.5.
Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2). the righteous:

CHAPTER 1 beginning, which we have the whole world.

upon, and our hands have han-his commandments.

dled, of the Word of life;

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that is not in him.

4 He that saith, I know him, Ps.78.36, False Profession and keepeth not his commandment. 22.00, Christ's Comments, is a liar, and the truth witness, and shew unto you that is not in him.

4 He that saith, I know him, Ps.78.36, False Profession and keepeth not his commandment. 22.00, Christ's Comments, is a liar, and the truth witness, and shew unto you that to us;)

3 That which we have seen know we that we are in him. See Indwelling Christ. and heard declare we unto you, 6 He that saith he addeth in Jn.15.4. Abiding, v.26. that ye also may have fellow-him ought himself also so to Ro.6.4. Believers' Walk, shin with us: and truly our fel-walk, even as he walked. lowship is with the Father, and 7 Brethren, I write no new with his Son Je'sus Christ.

unto you, that your joy may be had from the beginning.

which we have heard of him, beginning. and declare unto you, that God 8 Again, a new commandment p.p.Jn.13.34; 15.12. See Christ the Light, Is 9.2 is light, and in him is no dark- I write unto you, which thing ness at all.

6 If we say that we have fel-cause the darkness is past, and lowship with him, and walk in the true light now shineth. darkness, we lie, and do not the 9 He that saith he is in the See False Profession

7 But if we walk in the light, in darkness even until now. Iship. fellowship one with another, abideth in the light, and there Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. [Re.1.5. his Son Clarent Inc. 1.5] is none occasion of stumbling as he is in the light, we have 10 He that loveth his brother Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love? his Son cleanseth us from all in him. sin.

sin, we deceive ourselves, and walketh in darkness, and know-

9 If we confess our sins, he is cause that darkness hath blind-Is.59.10, Spir. Blindness. faithful and just to forgive us ed his eyes. our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

sinned, we make him a liar, sake. [2 Chr. 15.3. and his word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2

MY little children, these cause ye have overcome the Ge.14.23, Temptation Rethings write I unto you, wicked one. I write unto you, that ye sin not. And if any little children, because ye have man sin, we have an advocate known the Father. with the Father, Je'gus Christ 14 I have written unto you, 1 Co.13.11, Spir. Maturity.

2 And he is the propitiation Ro.3.25, Propitiation, ch.4.19. He describeth the person of Christ. for our sins: and not for our's 1 Co.15.3, Our Sins, Re.15. THAT which was from the only, but also for the sins of Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

heard, which we have seen with 3 And hereby we do know Col.2.2, Assurance, ch.3.: our eyes, which we have looked that we know him, if we keep Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

eternal life, which was with the 5 But whose keepeth his See Obedience (3), Ex. 19.5 Father, and was manifested un-word, in him verily is the Lu.2.51, Words Kept. love of God perfected: hereby

commandment unto you, but p.p.ch.3.11; 4.21. 4 And these things write we an old commandment which ye See Commandments Design old commandment is the word 5 This then is the message which ye have heard from the

is true in him and in you: be-

light, and hateth his brother, is

11 But he that hateth his 8 If we say that we have no brother is in darkness, and See Spir. Darkness, [Ro.13.12] eth not whither he goeth, be-

12 I write unto you, little p.p.v.1. children, because your sins are Ps. 131.2, Childlikeness. 10 If we say that we have not forgiven you for his name's 2 S.12.13, Sin Forgiven.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. Christ our advocate and propitia that is from the beginning. I Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. write unto you, young men, be-Ps.119.9, Young Men.

fathers, because ye have known |

See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

Lu.2.51, Words Kept, Re.is.

[ch.L.: [Jalta

Jaus

Is.9.2, Christ the Light, Is.21.12. Spir. Dawn.

Le.19.17, Hatred (1),ch.li

[ch.4.21 Jb.22.28, Light Promised Is.57.14, Stumbling-blocks See Offences, Mt.18.7.

De.28.29, Dark Way.

Lu.24.47, In Christ's Name

1 Chr.29.10, Our Father.

See Spir. Power, Mi.3.8. See "Word" in Heart, De. 6.6. Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory. Ro.12.2. Unworldliness. See Separation (4), Jn.15.19.

Mt.16.26, Worldliness (1). p.p.Lu.16.13; Ja.4.4. Nu.11.4, Evil Desire. Ro.7.18, The Flesh. Ex. 16.3, Carnality. Ge.11.4, Ambition. Ge.3.6, Earthly Vision. Ps.10.2, Pride (1). Ps.10.2, Pride (1). See Display, Est.1.4. Ps.102.26, Mutability, Re.21.1 Mt.7.21, Doers, Re.22.14. Ps.40.8, God's Will. Ps.1.3, Unfading Life. Da.12.2; Eternal Life (1). See Last Davs. Da.12.9.

Antichrist, ch.4.3.

Ro.16.18, Deceivers. p.p.2 Ti.3.1.13. Ex.32.1, Apostates.

See Perseverance, Jb.17.9. p.p.1 Co.11.19; ch.3.10. See Separation (6), Mt. 18.17.

Lu.2.25, Holy Spirit (5). Je. 9.24. Spir. Knowledge. Jb.28.28, Wisdom (3).

p.p.2 Pe.1.12.

See Liars, Ps.63.11. Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ. Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Ps.10.4. Atheism.

Mt.10.32, Confess Christ; [ch.4.15]

See "Word" in Heart.
[De.6.6. Ro.7.4, Union with Christ. See God's Promises,1 K,8.56. Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1), [Jude 21. Ro.16.18, Deceivers. 2 K.21.9, Seducers. R.V. would lead you astray.

See "Spirit" Indwelling, [Eze.36.27.

Ne.9.20, "Spirit," Teacher: Jn.14.17, Spirit of Truth.

him that is from the begin-taught you, ye shall abide in De.4.5, Instruction (5). ning. I have written unto you, him. overcome the wicked one. is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and

away, and the lust thereof: be called the sons of God: Ho.1.10, Sons of God. but he that doeth the will of therefore the world knoweth Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. God abideth for ever. 18 Little children, it is the not. last time: and as ye have 2 Beloved, now are we the

come, even now are there yet appear what we shall be: many antichrists; whereby we but we know that, when he yet appear what we shall be: [v. many antichrists; whereby we but we know that, when he know that it is the last time. shall appear, we shall be like La.12.37, SecondComing(6).

19 They went out from us, him; for we shall see him as Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision, but they were not of us; for he is.

20 But ye have an unction law.

22 Who is a liar but he ther known him.

that denieth that Je'sus is the 7 Little children, let no man

23 Whosoever denieth

beginning shall remain in you, he cannot sin, because he is p.p.ch.5.18. ye also shall continue in the born of God. Son, and in the Father.

eternal life.

26 These things have I writ-neither he that loveth not his ten unto you concerning them brother. that seduce you.

ye have received of him abideth ning, that we should love one De. 10.19, Brotherly Love (2). in you, and ye need not that another. any man teach you: but as the 12 Not as Cain, who was of Ge.4.2, Cain, Jude 11. same anointing teacheth you of that wicked one, and slew his Ge.4.8, Murder (2).

young men, because ye are 28 And now, little children, strong, and the word of God abide in him; that, when he Jn.15.4, Abiding, ch.3.6. abideth in you, and ye have shall appear, we may have con-Ep.3.12, Boldness (1). overcome the wicked one. fidence, and not be ashamed Ps.119.6, Not Ashamed. 15 Love not the world, nei-before him at his coming. 1 Co.1.7, Second Coming ther the things that are in the 29 If ye know that he is right- Exr. 9.15, God's Righteousworld. If any man love the eous, ye know that every one world, the love of the Father that doeth righteousness is born of him.

> CHAPTER 3 Of God's love toward us. etc.

the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

BEHOLD, what manner of De.7.8, God's Love, ch.4.9.

I Chr.29.10, Our Father.

17 And the world passeth stowed upon us, that we should See Spir. Adoption, De.14.2. us not, because it knew him Jn.1.10, Christ Unknown.

heard that antichrist shall sons of God, and it doth not Ge.2.17, Knowledge With

with us: but they went out, self, even as he is pure.
that they might be made manifest that they were not all of transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the Pr.10.19, Sin Defined, ch.5.17.

21 I have not written unto sins; and in him is no sin. you because ye know not the 6 Whosoever abideth in him Jn.15.4, Abiding, 2 Jn.9. truth, but because ye know it, sinneth not: whosoever sin-p.p.v.9. and that no lie is of the truth. neth hath not seen him, nei-

Christ? He is antichrist, that deceive you: he that doeth Mt.24.4, Be Not Deceived. denieth the Father and the righteousness is righteous, even Da. 4.27, Righteousness (4). as he is righteous. the 8 He that committeth sin is See Sin Forbidden, Is.1.16.

Son, the same bath not the of the devil; for the devil sin-Father: [but] he that ac-knowledgeth the Son hath this purpose the Son of God the Father also.

See Children of the Devil.

[Mt.13.38.
Mt.5.17. Christ's Mission.
Mt.2.15. Son of God.
God.
Ge3.15, Satan's Defeat. 24 Let that therefore abide destroy the works of the devil. in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that doth not commit sin; for his [ch. 20] which ye have heard from the seed remaineth in him: and See Holiness (3), Ex.19.6.

10 In this the children of God Mt.5.9, Children of God, 25 And this is the promise are manifest, and the children that he hath promised us, even of the devil: whosoever doeth Devil. not righteousness is not of God, See Unrighteousness, [Ro.1.18.

11 For this is the message 27 But the anointing which that ye heard from the begin-

all things, and is truth, and is brother. And wherefore slew no lie, and even as it hath he him? Because his own See Envy (2), G. 45.

1 Co.1.7, Second Coming (5).

ness. See Righteousness (4) Eze.36.26, Regeneration.

Da.4.27. ch.3.9.

A.D.90 (?)

would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, self, even as he is pure.

| No. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. | 10. [Re.22.4.

from the Holy One, and ye know that he was Mt.5.17. Christ's Mission. know all things.

Mt.5.17. Christ's Mission. Is-53.12, Sin-bearer. Lu.2.11, Saviour. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless.

Jn.1.10. Christ Unknown.

Ps.45.7, Righteousness (2).

Jn.7.7. Evil Works. p.p.He.11.4.

Is.66.5, Saints Hated. Jb.19.25, Knowledge (6) See Spir. Life, Is.55.3. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. Ep.1.15, Love for the [Church, ch.5.2 Ge.2.17, Spir. Death. Le.19.17, Hatred (1), ch.4.20. Ex.20.13. Murder (1). p.p.Ga.5.21.

Jn.13.1, Christ's Love. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Jn.15.13, Christ's Sacrifice, [Re.1.5. See Self-sacrifice (1), p.p.Ro.9.3. | mt.10... See Benevolence (1), [De.15.14. See Poor (4), Ex.23.11. Pr.11.24, Parsimony. Pr.11.26. Selfishness (1). Le.25.35. Alms. Ps.109.16, Neglect of Mercy.

Ps.78.36, False Profession. Mt.5.16, Good Works. Jos.24.14. Sincerity. Col.2.2, Assurance, ch.4.13.

Jb.9.20. Self-condemnation 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Jb.26.6, Omniscience (2).

Is.50.9. No Condemnation. See Boldness (1), Ep.3.12. 2 Chr.7.14.Prayer(9).ch.5.14. Ps.91.15, Answer Promised. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3), [Re.22.14. Pr.16.7, Pleasing God. De.6.18, In God's Sight (2).

2 Chr.20.20, Faith Enjoined. Mt.2.15, Son of God. De.10.19, Brotherly Love (2). Mt.28.20, Christ's Commands. Ex.19.5, Obedience (3).

Jb.19.25, Knowledge (6).

Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7), [ch.4.13.

A.D.90 (?) Ge.3.6, Credulity.

De.13.5, False Prophets.

Mt.16.16, Confessing Christ. p.p.ch.2.22.

ch.2.18, Antichrist, 2 Jn.7.

er's righteous.

if the world hate you.

abideth in death. 15 Whosoever hateth

eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the us. Hereby know we the spirit Jn.14.17, Spirit of Truth. love of God, because he laid of truth, and the spirit of p.p.Is.8.20; Mi.2.11. down his life for us: and we error. the brethren.

good, and seeth his brother of God, and knoweth God.

Je. 9.24, Spir. Knowledge.
have need, and shutteth up 8 He that loveth not knoweth Jud. 2.10, Ignorance of God. his bowels of compassion from not God; for God is love. him, how dwelleth the love of 9 In this was manifested the God in him? tongue; but in deed and in might live through him.

20 For if our heart condemn 11 Beloved, if God so loved us,

heart, and knoweth all things, other.

demn us not, then have we con- any time. If we love one anfidence toward God.

22 And whatsoever we ask, his love is perfected in us.

on the name of his Son Je'sus Son to be the Saviour of the Lu.2.11, Saviour. Christ, and love one another, world.

24 And he that keepeth his that Je sus is the Son of God, Mt.2.15, Son of God. Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ, commandments uwentern [Re.3.20] him, and he in him. And God. commandments dwelleth in God dwelleth in him, and he in See Divine Presence. hereby we know that he abid- 16 And we have known and Je. 9.24. Spir. Knowledge. eth in us, by the Spirit which believed the love that God hath Jn.2.22, Believers. he hath given us.

CHAPTER 4

We must not believe all teachers.

whether they are of God: be-because as he is, so are we in Ro.8.29, Christlikeness. cause many false prophets are this world.

18 There is no fear in love; of God: Every spirit that confear: because fear hath tor-Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. fesseth that Je sus Christ is ment. He that feareth is not 1 Co.3.1, Spir. Immetuity. Is.7.14, Incarnation, 2 Jn.7. come in the flesh is of God: made perfect in love. 3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Je'sus Christ is first loved us.

19 We love him, because he Ps.18.1, Love to God. De.7.8, God's Love. come in the flesh is not of God: 20 If a man say, I love God, Ps.78.36, False Profession.

works were evil, and his broth-now already is it in the world. 4 Ye are of God, little children, Mt.5.9, Children of God. 13 Marvel not, my brethren, and have overcome them: be-ch.2.13, Overcomers, ch.5.5 f the world hate you.

cause greater is he that is in Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempter [Re.3.16]. 14 We know that we have you, than he that is in the Jn.14.20, Indwelling Christ passed from death unto life, world.

because we love the brethren. 5 They are of the world: Lu.16.8, Children of the He that loveth not his brother therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth Ro.16.18, Deceivers. his them.

brother is a murderer: and ye 6 We are of God: he that know that no murderer hath knoweth God heareth us; he See Hearing (1), Pr.S.M. that is not of God heareth not Is.6.10, Spir. Deafness.

ought to lay down our lives for 7 Beloved, let us love one an-De.10.19, Brotherly Love(Z). other: for love is of God; and 17 But whose hath this world's every one that leveth is born

love of God toward us, because De.7.8, God's Love, v.16. 18 My little children, let us that God sent his only begotten Jn.3.16, God's Gift. not love in word, neither in Son into the world, that we Mt.12.18, Beloved Son.

truth.

10 Herein is love, not that we See Divine Messenger.

19 And hereby we know that loved God, but that he loved us, we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

10 Herein is love, not that we See Divine Messenger.

[Mt.21.5] Son of God.
Ro.3.25, Propitiation.
1 Co.15.3, Our Sins.

us, God is greater than our we ought also to love one an-De.10.19, Brotherly Love (3.

21 Beloved, if our heart con- 12 No man hath seen God at Ex.33.20, God Unseen. other, God dwelleth in us, and

we receive of him, because we 13 Hereby know we that we Col.2.2, Assurance, ch.5.14 keep his commandments, and dwell in him, and he in us, do those things that are pleas-because he hath given us of Ro.8.16. Holy Spirit (7),

ing in his sight.

14 And we have seen and do Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2).

15 Mission.

16 Mt.5.17, Christ's Mission.

as he gave us commandment. 15 Whosoever shall confess Mt.10.32, Confess Christ.

to us. God is love; and he De.7.8, God's Love. that dwelleth in love dwelleth 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made DELOVED, believe not every perfect, that we may have bold-spirit, but try the spirits ness in the day of judgment: Mt.25.31, Last Judgment.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit but perfect love casteth out Jb.5.21, Fearlessness.

and this is that spirit of anti- and hateth his brother, he is a Le. 19.17. Hatred (1). christ, whereof ye have heard liar: for he that loveth not his Ps.63.11, Liars. that it should come; and even brother whom he hath seen,

See Satan's Defeat, Ge.11

Eze.36.26, Regeneration كيان p.p.Ex.34.6; Pa.86.5.

Jn.1.4, Christ the Life.

See "Spirit" Indwelling. [Ere.) Mt.19.21, Perfection (1).

See Indwelling Christ, Jaka

LJude 15

Ex.33.20, God Unseen. Mt.28.20, Christ's Com-[mands.

Pr.10.12, Brotherly Love (1).

A.D.90 (?)

Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2) [Re.22.17. Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Mt.11.3, Jesus, the Messiah. Eze.36.26, Regeneration. 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

Ep.1.15, Love for the Mt.5.9, Children of God. Ps.18.1, Love to God.

De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ex.20.6, Keep Command-[ments, Re.14.12.

See Law Perfect, Ps.19.7. p.p.Jn.1.13. See Unworldliness, Ro.12.2. Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory Lu.17.5, Faith (1).

ch.2.13, Overcomers, Re.2.7. Jn.3.15, Faith (6). Mt.2.15, Son of God. See Christ Baptized, Mt.3.13. Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ. p.p.Jn.16.13.

Ro. 8.16, Holy Spirit (7). See Spirit of Truth, Jn.14.17.

De.26.15, Heaven (1).
De.32.6, Universal Father.
Mt.28.19, Trinity.
De.4.35, One God.

See Witnesses, Nu.35.30.

1 S.18.30. Good Name.

Mt.3.17, Divine Witness.

See Faith (6), Jn.3.15. Col.2.2, Assurance. Ro.8.16, Holy Spirit (7).

hath not seen?

have we from him, That he who Son. loveth God love his brother also. 11 And this is the record, that

CHAPTER 5

Of keeping God's commandments. WHOSOEVER believeth that life; and he that hath not the p.p.Jn.5.24.

Je gus is the Christ is Son of God hath not life. Je'sus is the Christ is Son of God hath not life. born of God: and every one 13 These things have I writloveth him also that is begotten the name of the Son of God; Col.2.2, Assurance.

we love God, and keep his com- of God.

are not grievous.

this is the victory that overcom- that we desired of him.

Christ; not by water only, but he shall pray for it. by water and blood. And it is 17 All unrighteousness is sin: Ro.1.18, Unrighteousness,

because the Spirit is truth.

and the water, and the blood: lieth in wickedness.

Ge.6.5, Sin Universa and these three agree in one.

20 And we know that the Son Mt.2.15, Son of God.

how can he love God whom he God hath made him a liar; be-p.p.ch.1.10. cause he believeth not the De.32.20, Unbelief (3). 21 And this commandment record that God gave of his

> God hath given to us eternal See God's Gift, Ro.6.23. life, and this life is in his Son. Da.12.2, Eternal Life (1).

that loveth him that begat ten unto you that believe on Jn.2.22, Believers. that ye may know that ye have Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. 2 By this we know that we eternal life, and that ye may Ex.4.5, Aids to Faith. love the children of God, when believe on the name of the Son 2 Chr. 20.20, Faith Enjoined.

mandments.

14 And this is the confidence that we keep his command—ask any thing according to his ments; and his commandments will, he heareth us:

13 For this is the love of God, that we have in him, that, if we that we keep his command—ask any thing according to his ments; and his commandments will, he heareth us:

14 And this is the confidence that the confiden ments: and his commandments will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he 4 For whatsoever is born of hear us, whatsoever we ask, we 2 S.22.7, Divine Hearing. God overcometh the world: and know that we have the petitions See Answer Promised,

eth the world, even our faith. | 16 If any man see his broth-Pr.22.2, Brotherhood of Man. 5 Who is he that overcometh er sin a sin which is not unto the world, but he that believeth death, he shall ask, and he shall See Soul-winners, Ja.5.20. that Je'sus is the Son of God? give him life for them that sin Is.43.25, Pardon Promised.
6 This is he that came by not unto death. There is a sin Ex.32.32, Intercession (3).
water and blood, even Je'sus unto death; I do not say that
["Spirit."

the Spirit that beareth witness, and there is a sin not unto death. Pr.10.19, Sin Defined.

18 We know that whosoever See Regeneration, Eze. 36.26. 7 For there are three that is born of God sinneth not; but See Keep Thyself, De.4.9. bear record in heaven, the he that is begotten of God keep Father, the Word, and the Hōly eth himself, and that wicked Ge.14.23, Temptation Resister. Ghost: and these three are one, one toucheth him not.

8 And there are three that 19 And we know that we are See Children of God, Mt.5.9. bear witness in earth, the Spirit, of God, and the whole world

9 If we receive the witness of of God is come, and hath given Is.7.14, Incarnation. men, the witness of God is us an understanding, that we Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge. greater: for this is the witness may know him that is true, and of God which he hath testified of his Son.

This is the witness may know him that is true, and Ro.74. Union with Christ. In.1.14. Christ the Truth. See Abiding, Jn.15.4. In. 10 He that believeth on the is the true God, and eternal life. Lu.18.30, Eternal Life (2). Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not selves from idols. A-men'. Ge.35.2, Idolatry (1).

Because that for his name'

12 He that hath the Son hath Jn.1.4, Christ the Life. See Dead in Sin, Pr.21.16.

> Mt.2.15, Son of God. Jb.34.28, Prayer Heard.

Ps.91.15.

See Resist the Devil, Ep.4.27.

Ge.6.5, Sin Universal.

sake they went forth taking lit But I frust I shall shorth nothing of the QO SITZIQE GROSS SHE we shall speak See Saints Telow are nothing of the QO SITZIQE GROSS SHEET THE TELOW ARE SEED TO THE SECOND SHEET THE SECOND

ceive such, that we MatH Offends salute thee, Greet

A.D.90 (?) Ac.11.30, Christian Elders.

1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

Je.9.24, Spir. Knowledge.

Ro.16.20, Benedictions.

Ps.84.11. God's Grace.

The ender unto the electronic truth and love.

I lady and her children, in truth and love.

Whom I love in the truth; and and I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth, as we have received a [3 Jn.3.] have known the truth;

dwelleth in us, and shall be with 5 And now I beseech thee,

and peace, from God the Fa-but that which we had from by GOO

An exhortation to perseverance. | ther, and from the Lord Je'sus Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. THE elder unto the elect Christ, the Son of the Father, Lu.2.40, Christ's Grace.

in truth, as we have received a 2 For the truth's sake, which commandment from the Father. De.6.6, Commandments.

lady, not as though I wrote a p.p.1 Jn.2.7. 3 Grace be with you, mercy, new commandment unto thee,



Ex.20.6. Keep Command-[ments. p.p.1 Jn.2.24.

De.26.16, Obedience (1). Ro.16.18, Deceivers, Re.18.23 See Denial of Christ

Mt.8.34, Christ Rejected. Is.7.14, Incarnation. I Jn.2.18, Antichrist.

Mt.25.13, Watchfulness.

Je.5.25, Spir. Loss. Ge.15.1, Reward (3), Re.22.12.

6 And this is love, that we Christ, he hath both the Father See Indwelling Christ

the beginning, ye should walk receive him not into your house, Ex.23.2, Evil Ass in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who God speed is partaker of his Ps.50.18, Connivance.

confess not that Je'sus Christ is evil deeds.
come in the flesh. This is a 12 Having many things to deceiver and an antichrist. 8 Look to yourselves, that we write with paper and ink: but Je.36.18, Ink, 3 Jm.13.

lose not those things which we I trust to come unto you, and See Saints' Fellowshi ceive a full reward.

have wrought, but that we re-speak face to face, that our joy rd. may be full. transgresseth, 13 The children of thy elect See Disobedience (1), 9 Whosoever transgressetti, 15 Inc. (De. 11.28. and abideth not in the doctrine sister greet thee. A-men'.

De.10.19.Brotherly Love (2). the beginning, that we love of Christ, hath not God. He Mt.7.28, Christ's Teaching. Ep.1.15. Love for the local another.

I Jalk 28 walk after his commandments. and the Son.

This is the commandment, 10 If there come any unto
That, as ye have heard from you, and bring not this doctrine, Mt.18.17. Separation (6).

Pr.17.15, Palliation of Sin. write unto you, I would not [Pains Egr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN

A.D.90 (?)

Ac.19.29. Gaius. 1 S.18.3, Brotherly Love (3). love in the truth. See Prosperity (4), Ge.39.3. See Health Promised, Ex.15.26.

See Spir. Growth, 2 Co.9.10. thy soul prospereth. Ezr.6.22, Spir. Joy.

1 S.18.30, Good Name. Ps.26.3, Walking in Truth.

Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). See Hospitality (2), Ge.18.4. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. Ex.22.21, Strangers (1).

1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love.

See Helpfulness, Jb.29.15. Or, worthy of God.

Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake.

See Self-support, Ac.18.3.

See Co-operation, Ex.17.12. | fellowhelpers to the truth.

Gaius commended for, his piety, etc. 9 I wrote unto the church:

of the truth that is in thee, ren, and forbiddeth them that Esr.4.4. Opposers. even as thou walkest in the would, and casteth them out SeePersecution (4), Mt. 20.17. truth. 4 I have no greater joy than 11 Beloved, follow not that

fully whatsoever thou doest to evil hath not seen God.
the brethren, and to strangers;
12 D&me'tri-us hath good re6 Which have borne witness port of all men, and of the
of thy charity before the truth itself: yea, and we also

forward on their journey after our record is true.

nothing of the Gen'tiles.

THE elder unto the well-but Di-ot're-phēz, who loveth to See Ambition, Ge.11.4. beloved Ga'ius, whom I have the preeminence among Pr.17.19, Self-exaktation.

2 Beloved, I wish above all 10 Wherefore, if I come, I things that thou mayest pros-will remember his deeds which See Authority (2), Mt.16.19. per and be in health, even as he doeth, prating against us Mt.9.34. Slander (3). with malicious words; and not Jb.16.3, Evil Words. 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when content therewith, neither doth See Busybodies, 2 Th.3.11. the brethren came and testified he himself receive the breth-Nu.20.18, Inbospitality.

to hear that my children walk which is evil, but that which Jb.28.28, Shun Evil. n truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithis of God: but he that doeth p.p.1 Jn.2.29; 3.10.

of the church.

church: whom if thou bring bear record; and ye know that a godly sort, thou shalt do 13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink Je.36.18, Ink.

7 Because that for his name's and pen write unto thee: sake they went forth, taking 14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak See Saints' Fellowship.
[Pa.19.43. 8 We therefore ought to re-face to face. Peace be to thee. ceive such, that we might be Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

See Truthfulness, Pr.12.19.

Ge.43.23. Peace Invoked.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE

A.D.66 (?) See Jude (Index).

Jn.17.19, Sanctified Ones. 1 Chr.29.10. Our Father.

Exhortation to constancy. [UDE, the servant of Je'sus called: James, to them that are sanc- and love, be multiplied.

preserved in Je'sus Christ, and De.6.24, Preservation. ODE, the servant of Je'gus called:

Christ, and brother of 2 Mercy unto you, and peace, Ro.16.20, Benedictions. Det. 31, Mercy (1). Ge.43.1, Mercy (1). Ge.43.2, Peace Lavoked. tified by God the Father, and 3 Beloved, when I gave all

ee Diligence, Pr.10.4. .u.3.6, Salvation (4).

.u.3.18. Exhortations. 2c.9.10. Zeal Enjoined. 1.p.v.20. see Stewardship of the

₹0.16.18. Deceivers. See Foreknowledge, Is.42.9. In 3.19, Condemnation (1).
Ro.1.18, Ungodly.
p.p.Ro.6.1.
See Seducers, Ac.20.30.
Mt.10.33, Denial of Christ.

is.62.6, Remembrancers.

SeeDeliverance(1), Ex. 14.30. See Reprobation, Le.26.17. De.32.20, Unbelief (3). Lu.12.46, Unbelievers. Jb.4.18, Angels (5), Re.12.9. Or, principality,

Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). Mt.25.31, Last Judgment. Jl.2.11. Great Day. Re.6.17. Ge.13.13, Sodom (1).

Is. 24.5, Defilement (1). Mt.5.32. Fornication. Nu.25.6, Lasciviousness. De.32.35. Divine Vengeance. Is.33.14, Eternal Fire. Ge.6.5, Evil Imagination. Mt.5.28, Impurity.
De.17.12, Rebellion (3).
Ex.22.28, Honor Rulers.
Ps.5.9, Evil Speech.
Da.10.13, Michael, Re.12.7. Ge.3.14. Satan. p.p.De.34.6. p.p.2 Pe.2.11. p.p.Zec.3.2. See Divine Reproof, Ps.9.5. Ep.4.31, Evil Speaking. Ps.32.9, No Understanding. Ps.92.6, Grossness. Ge.6.5, Depravity. Ge.6.12, Corruption (2). Is.5.8, Woes. Pr.2.15, Evil Way. Ge.4.2, Cain. See Greed, 1 S.8.3. Nu.22.5, Balaam. Ex.20.17, Covetousness (1).

Nu.16.1, Korah. p.p.2 Pe.2.13.

Mt.15.7. Hypocrites. p.p.Pr.25.14. Ps.106.13, Instability (2).

you, and exhort you that ye by the roots; should earnestly contend for 13 Raging waves of the sea, Ps. 5.9, The Wicked. [Gospel, 1 Co.9.17. livered unto the saints.

crept in unawares, who were ness for ever. before of old ordained to this 14 And E'noch also, into lasciviousness, and denythe Lord cometh with ten p.p.Da.7.10. ing the only Lord God, and our Lord Je sus Christ.

15 To execute judgment upon Ge.18.25. Go.

not.

spoken against him. | Le.24.11, Blasphemy | 16 These are murmurers, com- Ex.14.11, Murmuring (2). not their first estate, but left plainers, walking after their De.29.19, Sinful Walk. their own habitation, he hath own lusts; and their mouth See Evil Desire, Mk.4.19. reserved in everlasting chains speaketh great swelling words, 1 S.17.44. Boasters. under darkness unto the judg-having men's persons in admi- See Partiality Forbidden ment of the great day.

mor'rha, and the cities about the words which were spoken them in like manner, giving before of the apostles of our Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names-themselves over to fornica-Lord Je'sus Christ; Lu.6.5, Christ, Lord. tion, and going after strange 18 How that they told you p.p.1 Ti.4.1. Pr.17.5, Mocking (1). ample, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

18 How that they told you p.p.1 Ti.4.1. Pr.17.5, Mocking (1). Pr.17.5, Mocking

8 Likewise also these filthy 19 These be they who sepa-p.p.Ho.4.14; 9.10. dreamers defile the flesh, derate themselves, sensual, hav-Ps.92.6, Grossness. spise dominion, and speak evil ing not the Spirit. of dignities.

when contending with the devil holy faith, praying in the lChr.16.11, Prayer Enjoined. he disputed about the body of Holy Ghost, Mo'ses, durst not bring against 21 Keep yourselves in the De.4.9, Keep Thyself. him a railing accusation, but love of God, looking for the De.6.5, Love Enjoined. said, The Lord rebuke thee. | mercy of our Lord Je gus Christ | See Expectation (1), Ps. 62.5. 10 But these speak evil of unto eternal life.

urally, as brute beasts, in those 23 And others save with fear, Pr.11.30, Soul-winners. things they corrupt themselves. pulling them out of the fire; See Sin Despised, Ps.101.3. See Defilement (1), Is.24.5.

things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cāin, and ran greedily after the error

24 Now unto him that is able | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine Ability | De 3.17 Divine A of Balaam for reward, and to keep you from falling, and perished in the gainsaying of to present you faultless before

the present you faultiess before the present you faultiess before the presence of his glory with 12 These are spots in your exceeding joy, feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds dominion and power, both now 15 Chr.29.11 God's Majesty. 15 Chr.29.12 God's Power. 15 Chr.29.12 God's Powe they are without water, car- and ever. A-men'.

Adjust to the same of The state of the s

diligence to write unto you of ried about of winds; trees Ps.37.35, Trees (2). the common salvation, it was whose fruit withereth, without Is.5.2, Unfruitfulness. needful for me to write unto fruit, twice dead, plucked up Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin. See Wicked Rooted Up,

the faith which was once de-foaming out their own shame; See Unrest, Is.57.20. wandering stars, to whom is Ps.119.176, Wanderers. 4 For there are certain men reserved the blackness of dark-Ps.37.2, Fate of the Wicked.

condemnation, ungodly men, seventh from Ad'am, prophe-Ge.1.26, Adam. turning the grace of our God sied of these, saying, Behold, Nu.11.25, Prophesying.

ng the only Lord God, and thousands of his saints, pur Lord Je'gus Christ.

15 To execute judgment upon Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge.

15 I will therefore put you in all, and to convince all that are Mt.25.31, Last Judgment, [Re.20.12. The state of the s the land of Egypt, afterward and of all their hard speeches Jn.7.7, Evil Works. destroyed them that believed which ungodly sinners have Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. See Christ Reviled, Mt.27.39. spoken against him.

ration because of advantage.

7 Even as Söd'om and Gō- 17 But, beloved, remember ye

20 But ye, beloved, building 2 Co.9.10, Spir. Growth. 9 Yet Mi'chael the archangel, up yourselves on your most Is.28.16, Spir. Foundation

not: but what they know nat- passion, making a difference:

Mt.15.13. Jb.18.5, Darkness (3). the Ge.5.18, Enoch.

[Le.19.15. p.p.2 Pe.2.3.

Is.1.13, Formalism (1).

[Ac.20.35.

[Re. 22.21. Da.3.17, Divine Ability. Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper, [Re.3.10.

De.32.40, God Eternal.

Digitized by Google

THE REVELATION

OF SAINT JOHN THE DIVINE

A.D.96. Da.2.22, Revelations. See Christ, Oracle of God [De.18.18. 1 K.18.36, God's Servants.

Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired, [ch.14.13. Mt.4.21, John. Ps.66.16, Testimony (3).

See Blessed Ones, Ps.1.1. De.17.19, Search "The Word." Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). p.p.ch.22.7. p.p.Ro.13.11; ch.22.12. Mt.4.21, John. Ro.16.20, Benedictions. Ps.84.11, God's Grace. Ge.43.23, Peace Invoked. De.32.40. God Eternal. p.p.ch.3.1: 4.5.

Ps.45.6, Ged's Throne. 1 Th.5.24, Christ Faithful, [ch.19.11] Is.55.4, Christ a Witness. 1 Ti.6.15, King of Kings, [ch.17.14 Jn. 13.1, Christ's Love.
Ps. 65.3, Cleansing (3).
Jn. 15.13, Christ's Sacrifice.
1 Co. 15.3, Our Sins.
Mt. 26.28, Blood of Christ, ch.5.9 Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings, ch.2.27. Ex.19.6, Priesthood (2), [ch.5.10. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

Ex.19.9, Cloud, ch.14.14. Mt.24.30, SecondComing (7) See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35. See Weeping (2), Lu.6.25.

p.p.Is.41.4.

De.32.40, God Eternal, [ch.11.17.

Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. Mt.4.21, John, ch.10.11. Mt.12.50, Brother. De.4.30, Tribulation. Mt.16.28, Christ's Kingdom.

SeeInspiration (3), Nu.11.25. Mk.16.9, The Lord's Day. p.p.ch.4.2; 17.3. Mt.3.11, Pre-eminence of

Mi.5.2. Christ Eternal.

CHAPTER 1 The preface. 7 The coming of Christ. a book, and send it unto the to him, to shew unto his serv- to Smyr'na, and unto Per'ga- Ac. 18.19, Ephesus. ants things which must shortly mos, and unto Thy-a-ti'ra, and come to pass; and he sent and unto Sar'dis, and unto Phil-asignified it by his angel unto děl'phi-a, and unto Lā-ŏd-ī-çē'a. Col.2.1, Laodicea, ch.3.14. his servant John:

all things that he saw. 3 Blessed is he that readeth, seven candlesticks one like p.p.Da.7.13. and they that hear the words unto the Son of man, clothed Mt.8.20, Son of Man. of this prophecy, and keep with a garment down to the those things which are writ foot, and girt about the paps ten therein: for the time is at with a golden girdle. Is.11.5, Girhand. Is His head and his hairs p.p.Da.7.9.

A'sia: Grace be unto you, and a flame of fire; come; and from the seven furnace; and his voice as the Jn.3.29. Christ's Voice, Spirits which are before his sound of many waters. throne;

is the faithful witness, and the his mouth went a sharp two- See Power of first begotten of the dead, and edged sword: and his countethe prince of the kings of the nance was as the sun shineth See Face Shining, Mt. 17.2. earth. Unto him that loved us, in his strength. and washed us from our sins in 17 And when I saw him, I fell p.p.Da.8.18. his own blood,

Father; to him be glory and the first and the last: dominion for ever and ever. 18 I am he that liveth, and Jn.1.4, Christ the Life. Ā-mĕn'.

clouds; and every eye shall have the keys of hell and of Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades), ch & see him, and they also which death. pierced him: and all kindreds 19 Write the things which of him. Even so, A-měn'.

8 I am Al'pha and O-me'ga, shall be hereafter; the beginning and the ending, 20 The mystery of the seven See Christ Expounds saith the Lord, which is, and stars which thou sawest in my which was, and which is to right hand, and the seven gold-p.p.v.12. come, the Almighty. 77

9 I John, who also am your stars are the angels of the sev- Jb.11.17, Radiancy. brother, and companion in triben churches: and the seven ulation, and in the kingdom and candlesticks which thou sawest Jud. 5.31. Spir. Light. 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2), ch.2.2. patience of Je'sus Christ, was are the seven churches. in the isle that is called Pat's mos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jē'sus Christ.

Lord's day, and heard behind These things saith he that hold- See Divine Support, Ex. 19.4 See Christ's Voice, Jn.3.29. me a great voice, as of a eth the seven stars in his right p.p.ch.1.13. trumpet,

[Christ.] O-më'gå, the first and the last: sticks;

and, What thou seest, write in Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. THE Revelation of Je'sus seven churches which are in Christ, which God gave un- A'sia; unto Eph'e-sus, and un- Ac.29, Asia.

12 And I turned to see the 2 Who bare record of the voice that spake with me, And Ge. 15.1, Visions. word of God, and of the testi-being turned, I saw seven gold-Ex. 25.37, Seven, ch. 5.6. mony of Je'sus Christ, and of en candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the

the seven were white like wool, as white p.p.ch.2.18. churches which are in as snow; and his eyes were as See Divine Vision. PallA peace, from him which is, and 15 And his feet like unto fine which was, and which is to brass, as if they burned in a

16 And he had in his right 5 And from Je'sus Christ, who hand seven stars: and out of

at his feet as dead. And he Mt. 15.30, At his Feet. 6 And hath made us kings laid his right hand upon me, See Christ's Touch, Mt. 1. and priests unto God and his saying unto me, Fear not; I am Ge. 26.24. "Fear Not."

was dead; and, behold, I am See Resurrection (4), 7 Behold, he cometh with alive for evermore, A-men'; and

of the earth shall wail because thou hast seen, and the things p.p.v.11. which are, and the things which

The seven p.p.v.16. en candlesticks.

CHAPTER 2 Christ's message to the churches.

Christ.

10 I was in the Spirit on the Church of Eph'e-sus write; Ac.18.19, Ephesus. hand, who walketh in the midst See God's Hand, De.5.15. 11 Saying, I am Al'pha and of the seven golden candle See Fellowship with Christ,

Ex.25.31, Candlestick, ch.25

Is.11.5, Girdle (2), ch.15.6.

Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal.

See Death Vanquished Na.25.3

[Mt.13.7.

A.D.96.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. Ne.13.14, Good Works (2). 2Th.1.4, Patience (2), ch.14.12 See Sin Despised, Ps.101.3.

Mt.5.19, False Teachers. See Deceivers, Ro.16.18. Ps.63.11. Liars. See Endurance, Ja.5.11 Mt.5.11, For Christ's Sake. Mt.9.38, Spir. Laborers. Jb.17.9, Perseverance. See "Faint Not," 2 Co.4.1.

Pr.14.14, Backsliding. SeeIndifference(1).Ps.123.4. Je.35.15, Divine Call (1)

See Repentance(1), Eze.14.6. Ec.9.10, Zeal Enjoined. Ec.9.12, Sudden Events. See Castaways, Mt.8.12. Le.26.17, Reprobation. See Candlestick, ch.1.12.

Ps.101.3, Sin Despised.

De.25.16, Sin Hateful. Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). Mt.13.23, Spir. Receptivity. Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. 1 Jn.2.13. Overcomers. v.17. Is.25.6, Spir Food, v.17. Ge.2.9, Tree of Life, ch.22.2. Lu.23.43. Paradise.

Mi.5.2. Christ Eternal. Is.53.12, Christ's Death. Ac.2.24, Resurrection (7). See Saints Known, Na.1.7. See Saints Known, Na.1./. Ne.13.14. Good Works (2). De.4.39. Tribulation, ch.7.14. Jud.6.15, Poverty (2). 1 Co.1.5, Spir. Riches (2). Ps.78.36, False Profession. See Children of the Devil, (Mt.13.38. Ge.26.24, "Fear Not.

Ac.5.41, Suffering for Christ. Ge.3.1, Satan's Work. Ge. 39. 20. Imprisonment. Mt. 10.17, Persecution (4). Ps. 17. 3, Life Tested. Mt. 24.45, Fidelity (3), ch. 20.4. Is. 56.5, Spir. Gifts, v.17. Is.56.5, Spir. Gnus, 1 Co.9.25, Spir. Crowns, [ch.3.11.

Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). See "Spirit" Teacher, [Ne.9.20. 1 Jn.2.13, Overcomers. p.p.ch.20.6,14.

p.p.ch.1.16.

1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge.

Th.5.21, Hold Fast. See Steadfastness (1) See Confessing Christ,
[Mt.16.16, ()jb.11.15 See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21.

Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves.

2 I know thy works, and thy against thee, because thou hast labour, and thy patience, and there them that hold the doc- is 32.6, False Doctrine. how thou canst not bear them trine of Ba'laam, who taught Nu.22.5 Balaam. how thou canst not near them time of the stumbling block See Stumbling-blocks, which are evil: and thou hast Ballac to cast a stumbling block See Stumbling-blocks, [1s.57.14. tried them which say they are before the children of Is'ra-el, apostles, and are not, and hast to eat things sacrificed unto p.p.Ac.15.20. found them liars: 3 And hast borne, and hast tion. patience, and for my name's 15 So hast thou also them sake hast laboured, and hast that hold the doctrine of the not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have some-hate. thou hast left thy first love. unto thee quickly, and will fight Ec.9.12, Sudden Events.

whence thou art fallen, and my mouth. repent, and do the first works; 17 He that hath an ear, let or else I will come unto thee him hear what the Spirit saith Pr.8.34, Hearing (1). quickly, and will remove thy unto the churches; To him that candlestick out of his place, ex-overcometh will I give to eat of 1 Jn.2.13, Overcomers, v.26. cept thou repent.

hate.

him hear what the Spirit saith the church in Thy-a-ti'ra write; unto the churches; To him These things saith the Son of Mt.2.15, Son of God. that overcometh will I give to God, who hath his eyes like uneat of the tree of life, which is to a flame of fire, and his feet p.p.ch.1.14. in the midst of the paradise of are like fine brass; God.

and the last, which was dead, first. and is alive;

the synagogue of Sa'tan.

10 Fear none of those things sacrificed unto idols. which thou shalt suffer: be 21 And I gave her space to See Penalty Delayed, of you into prison, that ye may she repented not. be tried; and ye shall have 22 Behold, I will cast her into See Warnings, Ge. 19.17. tribulation ten days: be thou a bed, and them that commit

him hear what the Spirit saith 23 And I will kill her children Jb.27.14, Seed of the Wicked. unto the churches; He that with death; and all the churchovercometh shall not be hurt es shall know that I am he which Pr.15.11, Hearts Read. of the second death.

church in Per'ga-mos write; of you according to your works. These things saith he which 24 But unto you I say, and hath the sharp sword with two unto the rest in Thy-a-ti'ra, as edges;

13 I know thy works, and and which have not known the where Sa'tan's seat is: and I will put upon you none other thou holdest fast my name, and burden. hast not denied my faith, even 25 But that which ye have 1 Th.5.21, Hold Fast. in those days wherein An'ti-pas already hold fast till I come. Jos. 23.8, Steadfastness (1). was my faithful martyr, who 26 And he that overcometh, IJn.2.13, Overcomers, ch.3.5. was slain among you, where and keepeth my works unto the Ge.14.23, Temptation Re-Sā'tan dwelleth.

idols, and to commit fornica-Mt.5.32, Fornication.

Nic-o-lai-tanes, which thing I what against thee, because 16 Repent; or else I will come 2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

5 Remember therefore from against them with the sword of Ps.9.5, Divine Reproof,

6 But this thou hast, that him a white stone, and in the Is.56.5, Spir. Gifts. thou hatest the deeds of the stone a new name written, which Is.56.5, New Name. Nic-o-laī-tanes, which I also no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it. 7 He that hath an ear, let 18 And unto the angel of

19 I know thy works, and 1 S.2.3, God's Knowledge. 8 And unto the angel of the charity, and service, and faith, 1 Co.13.13, Spir. Love. church in Smyr'na write; and thy patience, and thy works; Lu.17.5, Faith (1). These things saith the first and the last to be more than the 2 Th.1.4, Patience (2).

20 Notwithstanding I have a 9 I know thy works, and trib-few things against thee, beulation, and poverty, (but thou cause thou sufferest that woman Jud.16.4, Evil Women. art rich) and I know the blas-Jez'e-bel, which calleth herself See Jezebel, 1 K.18.4. phemy of them which say they a prophetess, to teach and to are Jews, and are not, but are seduce my servants to commit 2 K.21.9. Seducers. fornication, and to eat things Mt.5.32, Fornication.

faithful unto death, and I will adultery with her into great give thee a crown of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let of their deeds.

2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

searcheth the reins and hearts: 1 Chr.28.9, "Searcher." of the second death.

12 And to the angel of the and I will give unto every one Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to
[Works, ch.20.12. many as have not this doctrine, thou dwellest, even depths of Sa'tan, as they speak;

end, to him will I give power Mt.11.28. Christ's Gifts, v.28. over the nations: 14 But I have a few things over the nations:

De.25.16, Sin Hateful. [ch.19.15.

the hidden manna, and will give Is.25.6, Spir. Food.

Mt.5.16, Good Warks.

p.p.Ac.15.20. Ex.32.9, Stubbornness (2), 2 K.17.14, Impenitence (2).

See Burden, 2 K.9.25. I sisted. Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings [ch.20.4.

p.p.Ps.2.9.

Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts, [ch.21.6. Jb.11.17, Radiancy. See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31.

Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher.

A.D.96.

p.p.ch.1.4,16. Jn.2.24, Omniscience (1). Is.1.13, Formalism (1). Ps.78.36, False Profession. Pr.21.16, Dead in Sin. De.4.9, Watchfulness (2). 1 K.2.2, "Be Strong." See Half-heartedness [2 K.10.31 Mk.8.33. Christ Reproves. Jb.9.20, Human Imperfec-

1 Th.5.21, Hold Fast. See Repentance(1), Ezc.14.6.

See Saints Known, Na.1.7.

See Spotless, Jb.11.15. Ge.5.22, Walking with God. Lu.13.29, The Saved, ch.7.14. 1 Jn.2.13, Overcomers, v.12. Mt.17.2, White Raiment, [v.18. See Robe of Righteousness, [Jb.29.14. Ex.32.33, Book of Life, [ch.13.8.

p.p.Mt.10.32. Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher.

Jn.1.14, Christ's Perfection. Is.53.9, Christ Sinless. Jn.1.14, Christ the Truth. Mt.7.29. Authority of Christ. Ps.2.6, Christ, King.

Jn.2.24. Omniscience (1). 1 Co.16.9, Open Door. Ps.24.3, Access.

Lu.2.51, Words Kept. See Confessing Christ Mt.16.16.

Ps.78.36, False Profession. Ps.63.11. Liars.

See Proud Humbled, Jb. 9.13. Jn.13.1, Christ's Love. Mt.24.45, Fidelity (3).

27 And he shall rule them word of my patience, I also will received of my Father. 28 And I will give him the 11 Behold, I come quickly:

morning star.

unto the churches.

CHAPTER 3

What John was commanded to write Viat John was commanded to write on him the name of my God, See Saints Immovator. (Ps. 15.5 1 Sardis, 7 Philadelphia, 14 and Laodicea.

A ND unto the angel of the which comet down out of He. 11.10, New Jerusalem.

These things saith he that hath will write upon him my new the seven Spirits of God, and name. the seven stars; I know thy 13 He that hath an ear, let Ps.40.6, Hearing Bar. works, that thou hast a name him hear what the Spirit saith Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher that thou livest, and art dead. unto the churches.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen 14 And unto the angel of are ready to die: for I have not write; These things saith the

thou hast received and heard. 15 I know thy works, that Jn.2.24. Omniscience (1) and hold fast, and repent. If thou art neither cold nor hot: Pn.123.4. Indifference (1). therefore thou shalt not watch, I would thou wert cold or hot. 1 K.18.21, Indecision.

4 Thou hast a few names mouth.

hour I will come upon thee.

6 He that hath an ear, let thy nakedness do not appear; Ge.3.10, Sin's Shame

These things saith he that is fore, and repent. holy, he that is true, he that 20 Behold, I stand at the holy, he that is true, he that door, and knock: if any man Je.35.15, Divise Call (1). openeth, and no man shutteth; hear my voice, and open the Jn.3.29, Christ's Voice, and shutteth, and no man opendoor, I will come in to him, and Mt.10.40, Receiving Christeth; will sup with him, and he with Mt.18.20, Fellowship with Christ.

8 I know thy works: behold, I me. have set before thee an open 21 To him that overcometh 1 Jn.2.13, Overcomen door, and no man can shut it: will I grant to sit with me in for thou hast a little strength, my throne, even as I also over ch.5. and hast kept my word, and came, and am set down with Is.53.12, Christ, Victor, ch. 5. hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of 22 He that hath an ear, let Ps.40.6, Hearing Ear. the synagogue of Sā'tan, which him hear what the Spirit saith Ne.9.20, "Spirit" Teacher. say they are Jews, and are not, unto the churches. but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

with a rod of iron; as the ves-keep thee from the hour of Ge.28.15, Divine Keeper. sels of a potter shall they be temptation, which shall come | 1 Co.10.13, Temptation (3) broken to shivers: even as I upon all the world, to try them Lu.10.19, Prom. to Tempter Ps.17.3, Life Tested.

that dwell upon the earth. hold that fast which thou hast, 29 He that hath an ear, let that no man take thy crown.

him hear what the Spirit saith 12 Him that overcometh will

A church in Sär'dis write; heaven from my God: and I De. 26.15, Heaven (1).

the things which remain, that the church of the La-od-I-ce ans Col.2.1. Laodicea. Found thy works perfect before A-men, the faithful and true Jn.1.14, Christ the Truth. God.

3 Remember therefore how creation of God;

Jn.1.3, Christ the Truth. Mi.S.2, Christ a Witness. Mi.S.2, Christ Eternal. Jn.1.3, Christ, Creator.

Mt.24.27, Second Coming (2), I will come on thee as a thief, 16 So then because thou art is.1.13, Formalism (1). [ch.16.15] and thou shalt not know what lukewarm and neither cold not Re 9.10 Zeal Raisingdon and thou shalt not know what lukewarm, and neither cold nor Ec.9.10. Zeal Enjoined. hot, I will spue thee out of my See Reprobation, Le.26.17.

even in Sär'dis which have not 17 Because thou sayest, I am defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the wretched, and miserable, and I some state of the same stat same shall be clothed in white poor, and blind, and naked: 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Bindness. 1s.59.10. Spir. Traffic. 1s.59. Spir. Traffic

him hear what the Spirit saith and anoint thine eyes with eye with eye that thou mayest see.

7 And to the angel of the church in Phil-a-del phi-a write; and chasten: be zealous there. These things saith he that is fore, and repent.

See Anointing (6), Is 1.6.

2 K.6.17, Spir. Vision.

Jn.13.1, Christ's Love.

Mk.8.33, Christ Reproves.

De.8.5, Chastisement.

Re.9.10, Zeal Enjoined.

my Father in his throne.

CHAPTER 4

John's vision of God's throne.

A.D.96.

10 Because thou hast kept the A behold, a door was opened MC3.16, Heaven Opened.

(Ph.4.5, SecondComing(3) Mt.25.13, Watchfulness I Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write up-p.mt.16.18; Ep.2.30.

I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no in in the name of my God, and the name of the city of the c [ch.16.15

p.p.ch.22.4.

2 K.17.13, Repentance (1).

(Christ.

[ch.12.11. (ch.5.14). Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted.

FTER this I looked, and, Ge.15.1, Visions.

2.D. Eze. 1.1. p.p.ch. 1.10. p.p.ch.11.12; 21.9. Da.2.22, Revelations.

p.p.ch.1.10. Ps.45.6. God's Throne, ch.20.11.

Ex.28.20, Jasper, ch.21.11. Ex.28.17, Sardius, ch.21.20. Ge.9.13, Rainbow, ch.10.1. Ex.28.18, Emeralds, ch.21.19.

p.p.ch.5.6; 19.4. Mt.17.2, White Raiment, [ch.7.9. Le.8.9, Crowns (1). See Spir. Crowns, 1 Co.9.25.

Ex.19.16, Lightning. 1 S.12.18, Thunder (2) ch.16.18. p.p.Ex.37.23.

p.p.ch.1.4. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. p.p.ch.15.2

R.V. living creatures

p.p.Eze.1.10; 10.14.

p.p.Is.6.2.

Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise, ch.5.12. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness [ch.15.4 Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. De.32.40, God Eternal. 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. See Honor God, Ps.29.2. 1 Chr. 16.8, Thanksgiving.

p.p.ch.5.8. Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. Ex.3.5, God., ____ Ge.22.5, Worshippers, [ch.7.11.

Le.8.9, Crowns (1). p.p.ch.10.6.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God, [ch.7.10. Ge.1.1. Creator (1).

A.D.96. Ge.15.1, Visions. p.p.Is.29.11. 1 S.10.25, Books. See Knowledge Withheld, in heaven: and the first voice proclaiming with a loud voice, p.p.ch.10.1. which I heard was as it were Who is worthy to open the of a trumpet talking with me; book, and to loose the seals which said, Come up hither, thereof?

which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in earth, was able to open the De.29.29, Secret Things, the spirit: and, behold, a throne book, neither to look thereon. was set in heaven, and one sat 4 And I wept much, because on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look open and to read the book, neiupon like a jasper and a sar-ther to look thereon. dine stone: and there was a 5 And one of the elders saith p.p.Ge.49.9. rainbow round about the throne, unto me, Weep not: behold, See Titles (1), (Index). in sight like unto an emerald. | the Lion of the tribe of Jū'da, De. 33.7, Tribe of Judah.

were four and twenty seats: vailed to open the book, and is.53.12, Christ, Victor and upon the seats I saw four to loose the seven seals thereof. and twenty elders sitting, 6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the clothed in white raiment; and midst of the throne and of the

of gold. were seven lamps of fire burn-sent forth into all the earth. p.p.ch.4.5.

are the seven Spirits of God. 6 And before the throne there him that sat upon the throne. was a sea of glass like unto 8 And when he had taken the crystal: and in the midst of book, the four beasts and four the throne, and round about and twenty elders fell down the throne, were four beasts before the Lamb, having every Mt.2.11, Christ Worshipped.

a lion, and the second beast like the prayers of saints.

a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had seals thereof: for thou wast is.35.9, The Redeemed, ich 79.

8 And the four beasts nau seals thereof. 200 and the four beasts nau seals thereof. 200 Mt. 26.28, Blood of Christ, [ch.7.14. day and night, saying, Holy, ple, and nation; holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, 10 And hast made us unto our Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings. which was, and is, and is to God kings and priests: and we Ex.19.6. Priesthood (2).

who liveth for ever and ever, and the elders: and the num-10 The four and twenty elders ber of them was ten thousand

fall down before him that sat times ten thousand, and thou-Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host on the throne, and worship him sands of thousands;

and power: for thou hast cre-ry, and blessing. ated all things, and for thy 13 And every creature which Ps.22.27, Universal Worship. pleasure they are and were is in heaven, and on the earth, created.

CHAPTER 5 The book with the seven seals, etc. and on the backside, sealed unto the Lamb for ever and Mk.11.8, Christ Honored. [Ge.2.17. with seven seals. ever. 2 And I saw a strong angel 14 And the four beasts said, by

and I will shew thee things 3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the

no man was found worthy to

4 And round about the throne the Root of Da'vid, hath pre-Mt.1.1, Son of David.

they had on their heads crowns four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb, 5 And out of the throne proit had been slain, having seven is 53.12, Christ's Death. ceeded lightnings and thunder-horns and seven eyes, which Ex. 25.37, Seven, ch.8.2. ings and voices: and there are the seven Spirits of God p.p. Zec. 3.9; 4.10.

ing before the throne, which 7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of

7 And the first beast was like vials full of odours, which are See Incense, Ex.30.1.

eyes within: and they rest not kindred, and tongue, and peo-Lu.3.6, Salvation (4).

shall reign on the earth. 9 And when those beasts give 11 And I beheld, and I heard glory and honour and thanks the voice of many angels round Mt.24.31, Angels (3). to him that sat on the throne, about the throne and the beasts Ps. 45.6, God's Throne.

that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, riches, and wisdom, and Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted. 11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, riches, and wisdom, and Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted to receive glory and honour strength, and honour, and glo-Mt.16.27, Christ's Glory.

and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, A ND I saw in the right hand Blessing, and honour, and glo-**11** of him that sat on the ry, and power, be unto him that throne a book written within sitteth upon the throne, and 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God.

[ch.10.4.

[ch.6.1.

full of eyes before and behind one of them harps, and golden Ge.4.21, Harps, ch.14.2.

[ch.20.6. Pa.91.14, Saints Exalted, [ch.11.12.

[ch.7.12.

p.p.Jn.5.23.

257

Ge.22.5, Worshippers. De.32.40, God Eternal.

A.D.96.

Is.53.7. Christ the Lamb [ch.7.9.

p.p.ch.5.1. p.p.ch.14.2.

p.p.ch.19.11. p.p.Ps.45.4. Ge.27.3. Bows. Le.8.9, Crowns (1). Is.53.12, Christ, Victor, [ch.17.14.

p.p.Zec.1.8; 6.2.

Ge.14.2, War (1). p.p.Mt.10.34.

p.p.Zec.6.2.

Jb.31.6, Divine Balances.

Ge.12.10, Famine (2). Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). Ex.9.31, Barley. Ex.29.2, Oil (2). Ge.14.18, Wine (2).

See Death Universal, [2 S.14.14.

See War (1), Ge.14.2. See Famine (1), Ge.41.27. p.p.Le.26.22.

Lu.20.36, Immortality. 2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs. See Suffering for Christ [Ac.5.41. Jn.1.15, Witnessing (2).

Ps.6.3, Trial Prolonged. See Penalty Delayed, Ge.15.16. Ex.15.11, God's Holiness.

Mt.17.2, White Raiment.

A-men'. And the four and they should rest yet for a little Jb.3.17.FutureRest.ch.11.13 ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6 The opening of six of the seals in 12 And I beheld when he had

noise of thunder, one of the became as blood;

on him had a bow; and a mighty wind. crown was given unto him: 14 And the heaven departed Ps.102.26, Heavens (2). and to conquer.

the second seal, I heard the their places.

4 And there went out an-men, and the chief captains, other horse that was red; and and the mighty men, and every power was given to him that bondman, and every free man, sat thereon to take peace from hid themselves in the dens and Ge.3.8, Guilty Fear. the earth, and that they should in the rocks of the mountains; kill one another: and there was 16 And said to the mountains p.p.Lu.23.30; ch.9.6. given unto him a great sword. | and rocks, Fall on us, and hide Ge.3.8, Concealment. the third seal, I heard the third sitteth on the throne, and from beast say, Come and see. And the wrath of the Lamb:

I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a wrath is come; and who shall be 32.35, Divine Vengranze. pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley and three measures of barley AND after these things I for a penny; and see thou hurt A saw four angels standing not the oil and the wine.

the fourth seal, I heard the of the earth, that the wind Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold tree. a pale horse: and his name 2 And I saw another angel asthat sat on him was Death, cending from the east, having and Hell followed with him. the seal of the living God: and Jos. 3.10, Living God. Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades), and rien lonowed with a loud voice to them over the fourth part of the four angels, to whom it the earth, to kill with sword, was given to hurt the earth and with hunger, and with and the sea, death, and with the beasts of 3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, Ge.35.5, Divine Protecthe earth.

> the fifth seal, I saw under the of our God in their foreheads. Eze. 9.4, Saints Sealed. ch. 9.4 altar the souls of them that 4 And I heard the number of p.p.ch.9.16. were slain for the word of God, them which were sealed: and and for the testimony which there were sealed an hundred p.p.ch.14.1.

10 And they cried with a loud all the tribes of the children of voice, saying, How long, Ols'ra-el. Lord, holy and true, dost thou 5 Of the tribe of Ju'da were De.33.7. Tribe of Judah. not judge and avenge our sealed twelve thousand. Of the blood on them that dwell on tribe of Reuben were sealed Ge.29.32 Reuben. the earth?

given unto every one of them; thousand. and it was said unto them, that 6 Of the tribe of A'ser were Ge.30.13, Asher.

twenty elders fell down and season, until their fellowserv-p.p.He.11.40. worshipped him that liveth for ants also and their brethren. that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

opened the sixth seal, and, lo, ND I saw when the Lamb there was a great earthquake; Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. A ND I saw when the Lamb there was a great carefulation, Ex. 10.22, Darkness (2).

A opened one of the seals, and the sun became black as Ex. 10.22, Darkness (2). and I heard, as it were the sackcloth of hair, and the moon See Eclipse, Is.13.10.

four beasts saying, Come and 13 And the stars of heaven Ge.1.16, Stars. fell unto the earth, even as a 2 And I saw, and behold a fig tree casteth her untimely Jud.9.10, Fig-trees. white horse: and he that sat figs, when she is shaken of a

and he went forth conquering, as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain Ps.102.26. Mutability. 3 And when he had opened and island were moved out of

second beast say, Come and 15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich p.p.Is.2.10,21.

5 And when he had opened us from the face of him that Le.26.36, Terror.

be able to stand?

CHAPTER 7

The servants of God sealed, etc.

on the four corners of the p.p.ch.20.8. 7 And when he had opened earth, holding the four winds voice of the fourth beast say, should not blow on the earth, See Wind Ruled, Pa.1488. nor on the sea, nor on any

neither the sea, nor the trees, 9 And when he had opened till we have sealed the servants 1 K.18.36, God's Servants

and forty and four thousand of

twelve thousand. Of the tribe 11 And white robes were of Gad were sealed twelve Ge.30.11, Gad.

See Completion, Ac.20.24.

1 K.19.11, Tempests.

1 S.6.20, Who can Stand?

A.D.96.

Nu.2.29. Tribe of Naphtali.

Ge.41.51. Manasseh (a).

Nu.1.22. Tribe of Simeon.

Ge.29.34, Levi.

Ge.30.18, Issachar.

Ge.30.20, Zebulon.

Ge_30_34, Joseph.

Ge.35.18, Benjamin.

Ne.9.6HeavenlyHost,ch.14.1 Is.35.9, The Redeemed, [ch.14.4

Lu.3.6, Salvation (4). Mt.6.20, Heaven (2), ch.21.1 Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb, [ch.12.11. Mt.17.2, White Raiment.

ch.19.8 Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified, [ch.14.1.

1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God, [ch.15.4.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Mk. 12.25, Angels (6), ch.8.2.

Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. Ge.22.5, Worshippers, [ch.11.16.
Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise, [ch.11.17.

Ps.68.19, Thankfulness (2). See Honor God, Ps.29.2. See God's Power,1 Chr.29.12. De.32.40. God Eternal.

See Robe of Righteousness, See White Raiment, v.9.

Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted, [ch.21.4.]
Jb.5.17, Affliction (2).
De.4.30, Tribulation.
Is.6.7, Cleansing (5).
Lu.13.29, The Saved, Re.21.24 Mt.26.28, Blood of Christ, [ch.12.11 Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. See Serving Christ, Jn.12.26. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified.

Ge. 28.15, Divine Presence. Ps.23.5, Spir. Fullness. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied, [ch.21.6. See Divine Overshadowing, [Ex.33.22. Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.
Ps.23.1, Christ, Shepherd.
Is.25.6, Spir. Food.
Ps.36.9, Fountain of Life.
Song 4.15, Living Water,
[ch.22.1. Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished.

housand. Of A ND when he had opened Neph'tha-lim A the seventh seal, there p.p.ch.5.1; 6.1. sealed twelve thousand. Of tribe of were sealed twelve thousand. was silence in heaven about

Of the tribe of Mā-nās'sēs the space of half an hour.

were sealed twelve thousand. 2 And I saw the seven angels Mk.12.25, Angels (6). 7 Of the tribe of Sim'e-on which stood before God; and to

Of the tribe of Le'vi were ets.

scaled twelve thousand. Of the 3 And another angel came p.p.ch.7.2. tribe of Is'sa-char were sealed and stood at the altar, having a twelve thousand.

the tribe of Ben'ia-min were the throne.

sealed twelve thousand. a great multitude, which no prayers of the saints, ascended Ge.4.26, Prayer (1). tions, and kindreds, and people, gel's hand.

throne, and before the Lamb, ser, and filled it with fire of the clothed with white robes, and altar, and cast it into the earth: p.p.ch.16.18. palms in their hands;

God which sitteth upon the 6 And the seven angels which p.p.v.2. throne, and unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels stood pared themselves to sound. round about the throne, and 7 The first angel sounded, and about the elders and the four there followed hail and fire Ex.9.23. Hail. beasts, and fell before the mingled with blood, and they p.p.ch.16.2.

worshipped God, and glory, and wisdom, and was burnt up.

swered, saying unto me, What of the sea became blood; they?

thou knowest. And he said to stroyed. me, These are they which came | 10 And the third angel soundof the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before on the fountains of waters; the throne of God, and serve 11 And the name of the star him day and night in his tem- is called Wormwood: and the ple: and he that sitteth on the third part of the waters became

16 They shall hunger no of the waters, because they were more, neither thirst any more; made bitter. neither shall the sun light on 12 And the fourth angelsoundthem, nor any heat.

the midst of the throne shall part of the moon, and the third p.p.ch.6.12. feed them, and shall lead them part of the stars; so as the unto living fountains of wa-third part of them was dark-Ex.10.22, Darkness (2). ters: and God shall wipe away ened, and the day shone not [ch.21.4. all tears from their eyes. for a third part of it, and the

CHAPTER 8

were sealed twelve thousand. them were given seven trump-Ex.25.37, Seven, ch.10.3.

golden censer; and there was Le.16.12, Censers. 8 Of the tribe of Zab'u-lon given unto him much incense, Ex.30.1, Incense. were sealed twelve thousand, that he should offer it with the p.p.ch.5.8.

Of the tribe of Jo'seph were prayers of all saints upon the of the tribe of Joseph were prayers of an armine appearance sealed twelve thousand. Of golden altar which was before See Altar of Incense.
[Ex.30.1.

4 And the smoke of the in-p.p.Ps.141.2. 9 After this I beheld, and, lo, cense, which came with the

man could number, of all na-up before God out of the anand tongues, stood before the 5 And the angel took the cen-

and there were voices, and thun-10 And cried with a loud derings, and lightnings, and an Ex.19.16, Lightning. voice, saying, Salvation to our earthquake.

had the seven trumpets pre-

the third part of trees was p.p.ch.9.4. 12 Saying, A-men': Blessing, burnt up, and all green grass thanksgiving, and honour, and 8 And the second angel soundpower, and might, be unto our ed, and as it were a great moun-God for ever and ever. A-men'. tain burning with fire was cast 13 And one of the elders an into the sea: and the third part

are these which are arrayed in 9 And the third part of the white robes? and whence came creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the 14 And I said unto him, Sir, third part of the ships were de-p.p.Is.2.16.

out of great tribulation, and ed, and there fell a great star p.p.Is.14.12. have washed their robes, and from heaven, burning as it were made them white in the blood a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and up-

throne shall dwell among them. wormwood; and many men died

ed, and the third part of the 17 For the Lamb which is in sun was smitten, and the third

night likewise. 13 And I beheld, and heard an The seventh seal opened. 6 Great angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud

Ex.19.18, Earthquakes.

throne on their faces, and were cast upon the earth: and p.p. Is. 2.13.

A.D.96.

REVELATION, 9, 10 Is.5.8. Woes. voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the 13 And the sixth angel soundinhabiters of the earth by rea-ed, and I heard a voice from the p.p.Ez.30.2. son of the other voices of the four horns of the golden altar See Altar of Incen trumpet of the three angels, which is before God, p.p.v.2. which are yet to sound! 14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose CHAPTER 9 the four angels which are bound The sounding of the fifth angel. A D 96 Ge.2.14, Euphrates in the great river Eū-phrā'tēs. A ND the fifth anger sounded, to saw and I saw a star fall from loosed, which were prepared for ND the fifth angel sounded, 15 And the four angels were p.p.ch.20.7. p.p.Lu.10.18. heaven unto the earth: and to an hour, and a day, and a month, him was given the key of the and a year, for to slay the third p.p.Lu.8.31; ch.17.8. part of men. bottomless pit. 2 And he opened the bottom-less pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the two hundred thousand thou-p.p.ch.7.4. smoke of a great furnace; and sand : and I heard the number the sun and the air were dark-of them. ened by reason of the smoke 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat Ge.15.1, Visions. of the pit. 3 And there came out of the on them, having breastplates of smoke locusts upon the earth: fire, and of jacinth, and brim-See Locusts, Ex.10.4. p.p.2 Chr.10.11. and unto them was given pow-stone: and the heads of the er, as the scorpions of the earth horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths p.p.ch.11.5. 4 And it was commanded issued fire and smoke and brim-Ge.19.24, Brimstone. them that they should not hurt stone. p.p.ch.7.3. the grass of the earth, neither 18 By these three was the any green thing, neither any third part of men killed, by the but only those men fire, and by the smoke, and by which have not the seal of the brimstone, which issued out Ezc. 9.4, Saints Sealed God in their foreheads. of their mouths. 5 And to them it was given 19 For their power is in their that they should not kill them, mouth, and in their tails: for but that they should be tor-mented five months: and their pents, and had heads, and with torment was as the torment of them they do hurt. Lu.16.23, Torment. a scorpion, when he striketh a 20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these 6 And in those days shall men plagues yet repented not of the Ex.8.15, Hardness (2). seek death, and shall not find works of their hands, that they Is. 40.19, Idol Making. Nu.11.15, Death Sought. it; and shall desire to die, and should not worship devils, and Le.17.7, Devil Worship. Ex.6.9, Despair. death shall flee from them. idols of gold, and silver, and 7 And the shapes of the lo-brass, and stone, and of wood: De.4.28, Idolatry (3). р.р.Л.2.4. custs were like unto horses which neither can see, nor hear, prepared unto battle; and on nor walk: their heads were as it were 21 Neither repented they of 2K.17.14, Impenitence (2). crowns like gold, and their their murders, nor of their sor-faces were as the faces of men. ceries, nor of their fornication. Mt.5.32, Fornication. p.p.Na.3.17. 8 And they had hair as the nor of their thefts. See Theft Forbidde hair of women, and their teeth p.p.Jl.1.6. CHAPTER 10 were as the teeth of lions. John commanded to eat the book. 9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; AND I saw another mighty p.p.ch.5.2. and the sound of their wings Angel come down from was as the sound of chariots of heaven, clothed with a cloud: Ex.14.7, Chariots (1). many horses running to battle, and a rainbow was upon his Ge.9.13, Rainbow. 10 And they had tails like head, and his face was as it Ex.34.30. Face Shining. unto scorpions, and there were were the sun, and his feet as p.p.ch.1.15. stings in their tails: and their pillars of fire: power was to hurt men five 2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his 1 S.10.25, Books. 11 And they had a king over right foot upon the sea, and his them, which is the angel of the left foot on the earth,

2 K.18.16, Hebrew. Ge.3.14, Satan, ch.20.2. See Titles (8), (Index). p.p.ch.8.13.

the He'brew tongue is A-bad'-voice, as when a lion roareth: p.p.Ps.29.3; ch.4.5. don, but in the Greek tongue and when he had cried, seven Ex.25.37, Seven. ch.15.1. thunders uttered their voices. 12 One woe is past; and, be- 4 And when the seven thunhold, there come two woes more ders had uttered their voices, I was about to write; and I heard

FEE 20.15.

hath his name A-pol'ly-on.

hereafter.

bottomless pit, whose name in 3 And cried with a loud p.p.Is.31.4.

De.29.29. Secret Things.

De.32.40. God Eternal. Ge.1.1. Creator (1). Ge.1.1. Heavens (1).

R.V. margin, delay no are uncreas, longer: be time no longer:

See Mystery of Christ, [Ro.16.25.

Nu.12.6, Prophets (1).

D.D.V.2.

p.p.Je.15.16; Ezc.2.8; 3.1.

Ge.43.11, Honey. Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). p.p.Eze.3.3.

Mt.4.21, John. Je.1.7, Speak "The Word."

A.D.96. p.p.Esc.40.3; Zec.2.1.

p.p.Nu.23.18. Mt.24.1, Temple (3).

p.p.Eze.40.17,

D.D.Lu.21.24.

Ne.11.1. Holy City.

Da.8.10.11; ch.13.5. p.p.ch.2.13.

p.p.ch.12.6.

Ge.37.34, Sackcloth. See Olive-trees, Zec.4.3. See Candlestick, Zec.4.2.

p.p.2 K.1.10: Je.5.14.

to me, Seal up those things their mouth, and devoureth which the seven thunders ut their enemies: and if any man tered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw manner be killed. the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, that it rain not in the

heaven, 6 And sware by him that liv-have power over waters to turn eth for ever and ever, who cre-them to blood, and to smite the

therein are, and the earth, and as they will.

7 But in the days of the voice against them, and shall over-|SeePersecution(4),Mt.10.17. of the seventh angel, when he come them, and kill them. shall begin to sound, the mys- 8 And their dead bodies shall

as he hath declared to his serv-city, which spiritually is called ants the prophets. 8 And the voice which I our Lord was crucified.

heard from heaven spake unto 9 And they of the people and p.p.ch.17.15. me again, and said, Go and kindreds and tongues and nawhich standeth upon the sea shall not suffer their dead and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, 10 And they that dwell upon and said unto him, Give me the the earth shall rejoice over Jb.20.5, Earthly Joy.

but it shall be in thy mouth mented them that dwelt on the sweet as honey.

it up; and it was in my mouth God entered into them, and sweet as honey: and as soon as they stood upon their feet; I had eaten it, my belly was and great fear fell upon them p.p.Ese.37.10. bitter.

Thou must prophesy again voice from heaven saying un-

CHAPTER 11

The two witnesses prophesy, etc.

and measure the temple of slain of men seven thousand: God, and the altar, and them and the remnant were affright- See Guilty Fear, Is.2.19. that worship therein.

2 But the court which is with- of heaven.

clothed in sackcloth. 4 These are the two olive 16 And the four and twenty

earth. 5 And if any man will hurt 17 Saying, We give theel

a voice from heaven saying un-them, fire proceedeth out of Ge.19.24. Fire (3).

will hurt them, he must in this

stand upon the sea and upon 6 These have power to shut p.p.1 K.17.1; Ja.5.16,17.

days of their prophecy: and p.p.Ex.7.19.

ated heaven, and the things that earth with all plagues, as often Ex.7.20, Plagues (2).

the things that therein are, and 7 And when they shall have p.p.Lu.13.32. the sea, and the things which finished their testimony, the p.p.ch.13.1.

are therein, that there should beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war

tery of God should be finished, lie in the street of the great p.p.ch.14.8; 16.19. Sod om and É gypt, where also See Sodom (2), De.32.32.

take the little book which is tions shall see their dead bodies open in the hand of the angel three days and an half, and

bodies to be put in graves.

little book. And he said unto them, and make merry, and p.p.Ne.8.10. me, Take it, and eat it up; and shall send gifts one to another; it shall make thy belly bitter, because these two prophets tor-

earth. 10 And I took the little book 11 And after three days and out of the angel's hand, and ate an half the Spirit of life from See "Spirit" Quickeneth.

which saw them. 11 And he said unto me, 12 And they heard a great

before many peoples, and na-to them, Come up hither. And Ps.91.14, Saints Exalted. tions, and tongues, and kings they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies be- See Cloud, Ex.19.9. held them.

13 And the same hour was A ND there was given me a there a great earthquake, and Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. The reed like unto a rod: and the tenth part of the city fell, the angel stood, saying, Rise, and in the earthquake were

ed, and gave glory to the God | 1 Chr.29.11, Glorifying God. out the temple leave out, and 14 The second woe is past;

measure it not; for it is given and, behold, the third woe unto the Gen'tiles: and the cometh quickly. holy city shall they tread un-der foot forty and two months. sounded; and there were great Ps.72.16, Growth of King-ldon

3 And I will give power unto woices in heaven, saying. The my two witnesses, and they kingdoms of this world are beshall prophesy a thousand two come the kingdoms of our hundred and threescore days, Lord, and of his Christ; and Is-96, Christ's Dominion. he shall reign for ever and ever. Is.9.7, Eternal Kingdom.

trees, and the two candlesticks elders, which sat before God standing before the God of the on their seats, fell upon their Ex.3.5, Godly Reverence. faces, and worshipped God,

See Crucifixion, Mt.27.35.

See Unburied, De.28.26.

Ge.22.5, Worshippers.

261

Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise, De. 32.40, God Eternal. 1 Chr. 29.12, God's Power. Ex. 15.18, God, King. Da. 2.44, God's Kingdom, [ch. 12.10.

2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

See Last Judgment, Mt. 25.31. Da.12.3. Reward (1).

Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints. See Godly Fear, Ne.5.15. Is.34.2, Destruction (2). See Fate of the Wicked, [Ps.37.2.

See Ark (3), Ex.25.10. Ex.19.16, Lightning. Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. Ex.9.23, Hail.

A.D.96.

Ge.3.16, Travail.

p.p.ch.13.1; 17.12.

p.p.Da.8.10.

p.p.ch.2.27.

p.p.2 Co.12.2. Ps.45.6, God's Throne.

p.p.1 K.17.4. p.p.ch.11.3.

Da.10.13, Michael. p.p.ch.20.2.

See Titles (8), (Index). p.p.Ge.3.1. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive. Ge.3.14, Satan Humbled. which art, and wast, and art him. taken to thee thy great power, saying in heaven, Now is come p.p.ch.7.10. and hast reigned.

they should be judged, and that down, which accused them bethou shouldest give reward un-fore our God day and night. that fear thy name, small and by the word of their testimony;

there was seen in his temple Woe to the inhabiters of the the ark of his testament: and earth and of the sea! for the an earthquake, and great hail. knoweth that he hath but a

CHAPTER 12

man clothed with the sun, and 14 And to the woman were the moon under her feet, and given two wings of a great p.p.Ex.19.4; De.32.11. upon her head a crown of eagle, that she might fly into p.p.v.6. twelve stars:

a great red dragon, having of his mouth water as a flood seven heads and ten horns, after the woman, that he might and seven crowns upon his cause her to be carried away of

pained to be delivered.

heads. woman which was ready to be out of his mouth. delivered, for to devour her 17 And the dragon was wroth

God, and to his throne. 6 And the woman fled into

the wilderness, where she hath The beast with seven heads and ten A.D.%. a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a A ND I stood upon the sand thousand two hundred and A of the sea, and saw a beast p.p.ch.15.2; 16.13. threescore days.

heaven: Mi'chael and his an-upon his horns ten crowns, and and the dragon fought and his blasphemy.

was their place found any more feet were as the feet of a bear,

the Dev'il, and Sa'tan, which and great authority. deceiveth the whole world: he 3 And I saw one of his heads [ch.20.3. was cast out into the earth, and as it were wounded to death,]

thanks, O Lord God Almighty, his angels were cast out with Jb.4.18, Angels (5).

to come; because thou hast 10 And I heard a loud voice p.p.ch.11.15.

and hast reigned.

salvation, and strength, and the

18 And the nations were kingdom of our God, and the

[ch.] Cb. 19.1 angry, and thy wrath is come, power of his Christ: for the Is.53.12, Christ, Victor. and the time of the dead, that accuser of our brethren is cast Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren,

See Satan's Work, Jb.1.9. to thy servants the prophets, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and them by the blood of the Lamb, and the blood of the lamb of the blood of th [ch.13.5

great; and shouldest destroy and they loved not their lives them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and ens, and ye that dwell in them.

12 Chr.16.8. Testimony (2).

2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs.

3 Cer.24.21, Martyrs.

4 Chr.20.28

there were lightnings, and devil is come down unto you, Ge.3.14, Satan. voices, and thunderings, and having great wrath, because he

short time. 13 And when the dragon saw p.p.v.3. A woman clothed with the sun, etc. that he was cast unto the earth, ND there appeared a great he persecuted the woman which wonder in heaven; a wo-brought forth the man child.

the wilderness, into her place, 2 And she being with child where she is nourished for a p.p.Da.7.25. cried, travailing in birth, and time, and times, and half a

time, from the face of the ser-3 And there appeared another pent.
wonder in heaven; and behold 15 And the serpent cast out p.p.Ge.3.15.

the flood. 4 And his tail drew the third 16 And the earth helped the part of the stars of heaven, woman, and the earth opened and did cast them to the earth: her mouth, and swallowed up and the dragon stood before the the flood which the dragon cast

child as soon as it was born. with the woman, and went to 5 And she brought forth a make war with the remnant of Ro.7.23, Spir. Warfare. man child, who was to rule all her seed, which keep the com- Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). nations with a rod of iron: and mandments of God, and have p.p.ch.1.2; 6.9; 19.10. her child was caught up unto the testimony of Je'sus Christ.

> **CHAPTER 13** horns.

rise up out of the sea, having p.p.ch.12.3. there was war in seven heads and ten horns, and

gels fought against the dragon; upon his heads the name of 2 And the beast which I saw 8 And prevailed not; neither was like unto a leopard, and his p.p.Da.7.6.

and his mouth as the mouth of 9 And the great dragon was a lion: and the dragon gave cast out, that old serpent, called him his power, and his seat,

Le.24.11, Blasphemy, [ch.16.11.

p.p.ch.2.13.

p.p.ch.17.8. Le.17.7. Devil Worship.

Ex.32.4. Idolatry (4). p.p.ch.18.18.

Ps.5.9, Evil Speech. Le.24.11, Blasphemy. p.p.ch.11.2

See Spir. Warfare, Ro.7.23.

See Satan's Power, Jb.1.12. p.p.ch.5.9.

See Children of the Devil, [Mt.13.38.

Ex.32.33, Book of Life, [ch.17.8. Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb. ch.14.1.

Ps.40.6. Hearing Ear.

p.p.Is.33.1.

Ge.9.6, Death Penalty (1). See Patience (2), 2 Th.1.4.

D.D.V.1.

D.D.Da.8.3.

Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders, [ch.16.14.

p.p.1 K.18.38; 2 K.1.10; [Lu.9.54.

p.p.ch.12.9.

See Idol Making, Is.40.19.

p.p.Da.3.3. SeePersecution(4),Mt.10.17. beast should be killed.

dered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the 17 And that no man might dragon which gave power unto buy or sell, save he that had unto the beast? who is able to name.

make war with him? things and blasphemies; and is the number of a man; and p.p.ch.21.17. power was given unto him to his number is Six hundred

continue forty and two months. threescore and six. 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his

tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. 7 And it was given unto him Si'on, and with him an hundred to make war with the saints, forty and four thousand, hav-Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host, and to overcome them: and ing his Father's name written

earth shall worship him, whose great thunder: and I heard the names are not written in the voice of harpers harping with book of life of the Lamb slain their harps: from the foundation of the 3 And they sung as it were a Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise.

world. him hear.

faith of the saints.

coming up out of the earth; they which follow the Lamb Jb.11.15, Spotless. and he had two horns like a whithersoever he goeth. These Ho.6.3, Followers. lamb, and he spake as a dragon, were redeemed from among Is.35.9, The Redeemed, 12 And he exerciseth all the men, being the firstfruits unto power of the first beast before God and to the Lamb. him, and causeth the earth and 5 And in their mouth was Ps.37.30, Mouth of the them which dwell therein to found no guile: for they are Ps.32.2, Guileless. worship the first beast, whose without fault before the throne 1 S.23.3, Faultless. Ps.19.13, Innocence.

13 And he doeth great won-ders, so that he maketh fire fly in the midst of heaven, come down from heaven on having the everlasting gospel the earth in the sight of men, to preach unto them that dwell Mt.3.1, Preaching.

means of those miracles which and people, he had power to do in the sight 7 Saying with a loud voice, De.10.12, Fear God. of the beast; saying to them Fear God, and give glory to Ps.22.23, Glorify God. that dwell on the earth, that him; for the hour of his judg-Mt.25.31, Last Judgment. they should make an image to ment is come: and worship De.26.10. Worship God,

by a sword, and did live. 15 And he had power to give fountains of waters. cause that as many as would because she made all nations

16 And he causeth all, both 9 And the third angel folsmall and great, rich and poor, lowed them, saying with along the saying with a low could be saying wi

and his deadly wound was free and bond, to receive a healed: and all the world won-mark in their right hand, or Pr.21.29, Impress of Sin. in their foreheads:

the beast: and they worshipped the mark, or the name of the p.p.ch.14.11. the beast, saying, Who is like beast, or the number of his

18 Here is wisdom. Let him p.p.ch.17.9. 5 And there was given unto that hath understanding count him a mouth speaking great the number of the beast: for it

CHAPTER 14

The fall of Babylon, etc. A ND I looked, and, lo, a 1s.53.7, Christ the Lamb, Lamb stood on the mount 2 S.5.7, Zion. [ch.1]

power was given him over all in their foreheads. kindreds, and tongues, and na- 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many Mt.6.20, Heaven (2).

8 And all that dwell upon the waters, and as the voice of a p.p.ch.1.15.

new song before the throne, Ps.33.3, New Song, ch.15.3. 9 If any man have an ear, let and before the four beasts, and Ps. 45.6, God's Throne. the elders: and no man could 10 He that leadeth into cap-learn that song but the hundred Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory. [ch.15.3. tivity shall go into captivity: and forty and four thousand, lch.15 he that killeth with the sword which were redeemed from Ro.3.24, Redemption (2).

must be killed with the sword. the earth.
Here is the patience and the 4 These are they which were Ps.24.4, Purity. not defiled with women; for Mt.19.10, Celibacy. 11 And I beheld another beast they are virgins. These are De.5.18, Chastity.

14 And deceiveth them that on the earth, and to every na-Ps.2.8, Missions. dwell on the earth by the tion, and kindred, and tongue, Mt.24.14, Gospel Universal.

the beast, which had the wound him that made heaven, and Ge.1.1. Creator (1) earth, and the sea, and the Ge.1.1, Heavens (1).

life unto the image of the 8 And there followed another beast, that the image of the angel, saying, Bab'y-lon is fall-p.p.ch.18.2. beast should both speak, and en, is fallen, that great city, p.p.ch.16.19.

not worship the image of the drink of the wine of the wrath p.p.Je.51.7. of her fornication.

ch. 14.9.

A.D.%.

ch.15.3. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified

[ch.22.5. See The Redeemed, Is.35.9. Ezc.9.4, Saints Sealed, [ch.22.4.

Ge.4.21, Harps, ch.15.2. Ch.19.5.

[ch.19.6.

[Righteous.

See Spir.Adultery, Jud.2,17.

Le.17.7. Devil Worship.

Pr.21.29, Impress of Sin. [ch.16.2. Jb.21.20, Cup of Wrath, [ch.16.19. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

Ps.69.24, Divine Indignation. Is.33.14, Eternal Fire, [ch.20.10.

p.p.Mk.8.38. Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.

De.28.67, Unrest.

2 Th.1.4, Patience (2). Ge.6.22, Obedience (2). Ex.20.6, Keep Commandments Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2).

Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. Ps.1.1,Blessed Ones,ch.19.9. Nu.23.10, Death of Right-leous. Ps.37.28, Prom. to Saints. Jb.3.17, Future Rest. Ex.19.9, Cloud. Mk.9.3, Glorified Christ, [ch.19.11. See Son of Man, Da.7.13. Ps. 2.6, Christ, King. De.16.9, Sickle.

Is.17.11, Sin's Harvest.

p.p.ch.6.9. p.p.ch.16.8.

p.p.Mk.4.29.

p.p.Jl.3.13.

p.p.ch.19.15. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath.

See Without the Camp, [He.13.11 Ps.32.9, Bridle.

ship the beast and his image, and six hundred furlongs. and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, A ND I saw another sign in which is poured out without A heaven, great and marvelmixture into the cup of his lous, seven angels having the indignation; and he shall be seven last plagues; for in them Lex.25.37. Seven. ch.17.1. tormented with fire and brim- is filled up the wrath of God.

Ex.25.37. Seven. ch.17.1. Lex.26.1, Plagues. SeeGod's Judgments, Ex.66. stone in the presence of the 2 And I saw as it were a sea ence of the Lamb:

Ps.36.12, Irreparableness. ever and ever: and they have and over the number of his Ps.11.6, Future Punishment. no rest day nor night, who worname, stand on the sea of glass, ship the beast and his image, having the harps of God.

13 And I heard a voice from thou King of saints.

heaven saying unto me, Write,
Blessed are the dead which die Lord, and glorify thy name?
in the Lord from henceforth: for thou only art holy: for all
Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; before thee; for thy judgments

| St. 18.30, Divine Ways. |
Ex. 15.18, God, King. ch. 19.6.
| Ne.5.15, Godly Fear. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ex. 15.11, God's Holiness. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| De. 26.10, Worship God. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| Ch. 19.10. |
| C SeeGoodWorks (2), Ne.13.14. and their works do follow them, are made manifest.

p.p.Mt.17.5. 14 And I looked, and behold 5 And after that I looked, and,

of man, having on his head a heaven was opened: golden crown, and in his hand 6 And the seven angels came a sharp sickle.

out of the temple, crying with and white linen, and having Mt.17.2. White Raiment. a loud voice to him that sat their breasts girded with goldon the cloud, Thrust in thy en girdles. sickle, and reap: for the time 7 And one of the four beasts is come for thee to reap; for gave unto the seven angels the harvest of the earth is seven golden vials full of the ripe.

16 And he that sat on the ever and ever. cloud thrust in his sickle on 8 And the temple was filled the earth; and the earth was with smoke from the glory of Ex.24.17, God's Glory.

sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the AND I heard a great voice p.p.ch.11.19. sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in A out of the temple saying thy sharp sickle, and gather to the seven angels, Go your the clusters of the vine of the ways, and pour out the vials of See God's Judgments. earth; for her grapes are fully the wrath of God upon the ripe.

his sickle into the earth, and poured out his vial upon the p.p.ch.8.7. gathered the vine of the earth, earth; and there fell a noi-

20 And the winepress was of the beast, and upon them trodden without the city, and which worshipped his image. Ex.32.4, Idolatry (4). blood came out of the wine- 3 And the second angel poured press, even unto the horse bri- out his vial upon the sea; and

loud voice, If any man wor-dles, by the space of a thousand

CHAPTER 15

The seven last plagues, etc.

holy angels, and in the pres- of glass mingled with fire: and p.p.ch.4.6. them that had gotten the vic-Ps.44.5, Spir. Victory. 11 And the smoke of their tory over the beast, and over Is.35.9, The Redeemed. Lu.16.23, Torment, ch.16.10. torment ascendeth up for his image, and over his mark, p.p.ch.13.16.

Ps.36.12, Irreparableness.

Ps. 11.6 Ruture Punishment

and whosoever receiveth the 3 And they sing the song of Ex.15.1, Songs of Victory.

mark of his name.

Mo'ses the servant of God, and Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise.

13.77. Christ the Lamb. 12 Here is the patience of the song of the Lamb, saying, the saints: here are they that Great and marvellous are thy keep the commandments of works, Lord God Almighty; God, and the faith of Jegus. just and true are thy ways.

a white cloud, and upon the behold, the temple of the tab-p.p.ch.11.19. cloud one sat like unto the Son ernacle of the testimony in p.p.Ex.38.21; Nu.1.50.

out of the temple, having the 15 And another angel came seven plagues, clothed in pure

wrath of God, who liveth for See God's Wrath, Ps.2.12.

God, and from his power; and See God's Majesty. 17 And another angel came no man was able to enter inout of the temple which is in to the temple, till the seven heaven, he also having a sharp plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16

The angels pour out their vials.

earth.

19 And the angel thrust in 2 And the first went, and and cast it into the great winesome and grievous sore upon See Boils, Ex.9.9.
press of the wrath of God.
the men which had the mark Pr.21.29, Impress of See

A.D.96.

Ge.4.21, Harps. ch.17.14

Ps.22.27, Universal Worship.

Is.11.5, Girdle (2).

De.32.40, God Eternal.

REVELATION, 17 The pouring out of the vials. Vision of the great whore. D.D.Ex.7.17. it became as the blood of a dead heaven, from the throne, sayman: and every living soul ing, It is done.

See Completion, Zec. 4.9

died in the sea.

See Completion, Zec. 4.9

18 And there were voices, and 1 S.12.18, Thunder (2). See Completion, Zec.4.9. 4 And the third angel poured thunders, and lightnings; and Ex.19.16, Lightning. out his vial upon the rivers and there was a great earthquake, Ex.19.18, Earthquakes. fountains of waters; and they such as was not since men were became blood. upon the earth, so mighty an 5 And I heard the angel of the earthquake, and so great. waters say, Thou art righteous, 19 And the great city was [ness. O Lord, which art, and wast, divided into three parts, and Ezr.9.15. God's Righteousand shalt be, because thou hast the cities of the nations fell: p.p.ch.14.8. De.32.40. God Eternal. De.32.4, Divine Justice. and great Băb'y-lon came in 6 For they have shed the remembrance before God, to blood of saints and prophets, give unto her the cup of the and thou hast given them blood wine of the fierceness of his See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21. Is.59.18, Recompense (1). to drink; for they are worthy. wrath. 2 K.22.13, G
7 And I heard another out of 20 And every island fled p.p.ch.6.14. 2 K.22.13, God's Wrath. the altar say, Even so, Lord away, and the mountains were God Almighty, true and right-not found. p.p.ch.19.2. 21 And there fell upon men Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. eous are thy judgments. 8 And the fourth angel poured a great hail out of heaven, Ex.9.23, Hail. out his vial upon the sun; and every stone about the weight power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched plague of the hail; for the Le.26.21, Plagues. Ge.19.24. Fire (3). with great heat, and blas plague thereof was exceeding phemed the name of God, great. Le.22.2. God's Name. 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power. which hath power over these CHAPTER 17 plagues: and they repented The woman arrayed in purple and A.D.96. Le.26.23, Impenitence (1). p.p.ch.11.13. not to give him glory. 10 And the fifth angel poured A ND there came one of the p.p.ch.21.9. out his vial upon the seat of A seven angels which had p.p.ch.13.2. the beast; and his kingdom the seven vials, and talked Ex.25.37, Seven. See Darkness (3), Jb.18.5. was full of darkness; and they with me, saying unto me, Come gnawed their tongues for pain, hither; I will shew unto thee Lu.16.23, Torment, ch.18.10. Jb.14.22, Pain, ch.21.4. 11 And blasphemed the God the judgment of the great See God's Judgments, [Ex.6.6. Le.24.11, Blasphemy. of heaven because of their whore that sitteth upon many Ps.95.8, Hardness (1). pains and their sores, and re-waters: Is.1.5. Correction Despised. p.p.Na.3.4. pented not of their deeds. 2 With whom the kings of the 12 And the sixth angel poured earth have committed fornica- See Spir. Adultery, Jud. 2.17. out his vial upon the great riv-tion, and the inhabitants of the er Eū-phrā'tēş; and the water earth have been made drunk thereof was dried up, that the with the wine of her fornicaway of the kings of the east tion. Ge.2.14. Euphrates. p.p.Is.41.2. might be prepared.

3 So he carried me away in 13 And I saw three unclean the spirit into the wilderness: 3 So he carried me away in p.p.ch.21.10. spirits like frogs come out of and I saw a woman sit upon a p.p.ch.12.3. the mouth of the dragon, and scarlet coloured beast, full of Ex.25.4. Scarlet. p.p.ch.13.1. out of the mouth of the beast, names of blasphemy, having p.p.ch.13.1. p.p.ch.19.20. and out of the mouth of the seven heads and ten horns. 4 And the woman was arrayed 14 For they are the spirits of in purple and scarlet colour, Est.6.8, Rich Apparel. Mt.12.45, Evil Spirits. devils, working miracles, which and decked with gold and I K.10.2, Precious Stones. Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders, [ch.19.20. go forth unto the kings of the precious stones and pearls, hav-Mt.13.45, Pearls, ch.18.12. earth and of the whole world, ing a golden cup in her hand p.p.Je.51.7. p.p.ch.3.10. to gather them to the battle of full of abominations and filthi-See Filthiness, Ear. 9.11. p.p.ch.17.14; 19.19. See Great Day, Jl.2.11. that great day of God Al-ness of her fornication: mighty 5 And upon her forehead was

Mt.24.27, Second Coming(2). Mt.25.13. Watchfulness.

Mt.22.11, Unclothed. See Sin's Shame, Ge.3.10. he walk naked, and they see AND

his shame. 16 And he gathered them to- 6 And I saw the woman gether into a place called in drunken with the blood of the poured out his vial into the with great admiration, air; and there came a great 7 And the angel said unto me,

15 TBehold, I come as a thief. a name written, MYSTERY, p.p.2 Th.2.7. Blessed is he that watcheth, BABT-LON THE GREAT, p.p.ch.14.8; and keepeth his garments, lest THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS p.p.ch.19.2. GREAT, p.p.ch.14.8; 16.19. ABOMINATIONS OF De.7.25, Abominations.

THE EARTH.

the He'brew tongue Ar-ma-ged'-saints, and with the blood of See Persecution (1),1 K.19.2. the martyrs of Je'sus: and 2 Chr.24.21, Martyrs. 17 And the seventh angel when I saw her, I wondered

voice out of the temple of Wherefore didst thou marvel?

p.p.ch.11.15.

Da.2.22. Revelations.

p.p.ch.13.3,12.

p.p.ch.9.1. Jn.17.12. Perdition. p.p.ch.13.3.

Ex.32.33, Book of Life, [ch.20.12.

p.p.Da.7.20.

Ro.1.28, Carnal Mind.

Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb [ch.19.9. Is.53.12, Christ, Victor. Mt. 16.28, Christ's Kingdom. 1 Ti.6.15, King of Kings, [ch.19.16. De.7.6, Chosen Ones. Nu.12.7, Fidelity (2). p.p.Is.8.7.

p.p.ch.5.9.

De.28.50, Instruments of [Judgment.

p.p.Eze.16.37; ch.18.17.18.

See Divine Control,

[2 K.19.28.

See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56.

p.p.ch.16.19.

A.D.96. p.p.ch.17.1.

p.p.Eze.43.2.

ascend out of the bottomless of every unclean and hateful pit, and go into perdition: and bird. they that dwell on the earth 3 For all nations have drunk

and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which her delicacies. hath wisdom. The seven heads 4 And I heard another voice are seven mountains, on which from heaven, saying, Come out 1s.52.11, Separation (4). the woman sitteth.

the other is not yet come; and plagues.

tinue a short space. 11 And the beast that was, membered her iniquities. and is not, even he is the 6 Reward her even as she See Recompense(1), is. 59.16. eighth, and is of the seven, rewarded you, and double unto

and goeth into perdition. thou sawest are ten kings, hath filled fill to her double. which have received no king- 7 How much she hath gloridom as yet; but receive power fied herself, and lived deliciousas kings one hour with the ly, so much torment and sorrow beast.

shall give their power and widow, and shall see no sorrow. Is.28.15, Carnal Security.

8 Therefore shall her plagues See Plagues, Le.26.21.

and they that are with him are Lord God who judgeth her.

nations, and tongues.

these shall hate the whore, and Alas, alas that great city Bab'shall make her desolate and y-lon, that mighty city! for in naked, and shall eat her flesh, one hour is thy judgment come. Pr.6.15, Sudden Destruction. and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their earth shall weep and mourn hearts to fulfil his will, and to over her; for no man buyeth agree, and give their kingdom their merchandise any more: unto the beast, until the words 12 The merchandise of gold, Ne.10.31, Merchandise. of God shall be fulfilled.

thou sawest is that great city, purple, and silk, and scarlet, Est. 8.15, Purple (2). which reigneth over the kings and all thyine wood, and all of the earth.

CHAPTER 18 The fall of Babylon, etc.

A ND after these things I 13 And cinnamon, and odours, Ex.30.23, Cinnamon. Ex.30.34, Frankincense. down from heaven, having cense, and wine, and oil, and Ex.29.2, Oil (2). great power; and the earth fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, Ex.9.32, Wheat (1). was lightened with his glory. and sheep, and horses, and char-

I will tell thee the mystery of 2 And he cried mightily with the woman, and of the beast a strong voice, saying, Bab'y-lon p.p.ch.14.8. that carrieth her, which hath the great is fallen, is fallen, See Abasement (1) Jb. 40.12. the seven heads and ten horns. 8 The beast that thou sawest of devils, and the hold of was, and is not; and shall every foul spirit, and a cage See Evil Spirits, Mt. 12.45.

shall wonder, whose names of the wine of the wrath of her See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20. were not written in the book fornication, and the kings of p.p.1 Ti.5.11. of life from the foundation of the earth have committed for See Spir. Adultery, Jud. 2.17. the world, when they behold nication with her, and the mer-p.p.ch.17.2. the beast that was, and is not, chants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of

of her, my people, that ye be 10 And there are seven kings': not partakers of her sins, and five are fallen, and one is, and that ye receive not of her

when he cometh, he must con- 5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath re- Jb.10.14, Sin Known to God.

her double according to her See Judgment ac. to Works. 12 And the ten horns which works: in the cup which she See Cup of Wrath, Jb.21.20.

beast. give her: for she saith in her Ps.10,2, Pride (1).

13 These have one mind, and heart, I sit a queen, and am no Pr.28.26, Self-confidence (1).

14 These shall make war with come in one day, death, and the Lamb, and the Lamb shall mourning, and famine; and Le.26.26, Famine (3). overcome them: for he is Lord she shall be utterly burned of lords, and King of kings: with fire: for strong is the 1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

called, and chosen, and faithful. 9 And the kings of the earth, 15 And he saith unto me, who have committed fornica-p.p. Eze. 26.16. The waters which thou sawest, tion and lived deliciously with p.p.Je.50.46. where the whore sitteth, are her, shall bewail her, and lapeoples, and multitudes, and ment for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

16 And the ten horns which 10 Standing afar off for the p.p.Is.21.9. thou sawest upon the beast, fear of her torment, saying, Lu.16.23, Torment, ch.20.10

11 And the merchants of the Ge.37.25, Merchants.

and silver, and precious stones, 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones 18 And the woman which and of pearls, and fine linen, and Mt.13.45, Pearls, ch.21.21.

> manner vessels of ivory, and I K.10.18, Ivory. all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, Nu. 31.22. Iron. and iron, and marble,

Ge.18.25, God a Judge, [ch.20.12.

Ge.37.28. Traffic in Men.

See Camality, Ex.16.3.

SeeDissatisfaction.De.32.32.

See Joy Departed, Is.24.11.

Est. 6.8, Rich Apparel. Est. 8.15, Purple (2). Ex. 25.4, Scarlet. See Ornaments, Is.3.18.

1 K.10.2. Precious Stones.

Pr.11.4. Riches Vain. Nu.24.24. Ships. 1 K.9.27. Mariners.

p.p.Ese.27.30.

Jos. 7.6, Dust (3). See Weeping, Ge.21.16.

See Sudden Destruction, Is.13.9. Desolation (2). p.p.Je.51.48. Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names.

De.32.35. Divine Vengeance.

De.24.6, Millstones. p.p.Je.51.64.

Is.34.2. Destruction (2).

p.p.Is.24.8; Je.7.34.

Jb.15.34, Desolation of the Wicked

Ex.11.5. Mills.

See Darkness (3), Jb.18.5. De.24.5, Bridegroom.

Is.24.11, Joy Departed.

De.18.10. Sorcery, ch.21.8. Ro.16.18, Deceivers.

See Martyrs, 2 Chr.24.21.

- 1

from thee, and all things which glory, and honour, and power, Ex.24.17, God's Glory. were dainty and goodly are de-unto the Lord our God:

shalt find them no more at all. his judgments: for he hath Ex.6.6, God's Judgments. things, which were made rich did corrupt the earth with her by her, shall stand afar off for fornication, and hath avenged See Divine Vengeance, [De.32.35. the fear of her torment, weep-the blood of his servants at her ing and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that 3 And again they said, Al-lefine linen, and purple, and scar- for ever and ever. precious stones, and pearls!

riches is come to nought. And that sat on the throne, saying, Ps.45.6, God's Throne. every shipmaster, and all the A-měn'; Al-le-lū'ia.
company in ships, and sailors, 5 And a voice came out of and as many as trade by sea, the throne, saying, Praise our Ps.148.2, Heavenly Praise. stood afar off.

18 And cried when they saw that fear him, both small and Ne.5.15. Godly Fear. the smoke of her burning, say-great.

great city!

their heads, and cried, weeping and as the voice of his indicates that great city, wherein were for the Lord God omnipotent Ex.15.18, God, King. Da.244, God's Kingdom. the sea by reason of her costli- 7 Let us be glad and rejoice, De.12.7, Rejoicing (1).

and cast it into the sea, saying, ness of saints. more at all.

and musicians, and of pipers, true sayings of God. and trumpeters, shall be heard 10 And I fell at his feet to p.p.ch.22.8.

more at all in thee;

great men of the earth; for by make war. thy sorceries were all nations 12 His eyes were as a flame See Divine Vision, Ge.6.5. deceived.

24 And in her was found the many crowns; and he had a blood of prophets, and of saints, name written, that no man and of all that were slain upon knew, but he himself. the earth.

CHAPTER 19 The marriage of the Lamb.

iots, and slaves, and souls of AND after these things I heard a great voice of Pa.148.2, Heavenly Praise.

14 And the fruits that thy much people in heaven, saysoul lusted after are departed ing, Al-le-Iū'ia; Salvation, and Pa.27.1, Salvation of God.

parted from thee, and thou 2 For true and righteous are De.32.4. Divine Justice. 15 The merchants of these judged the great whore, which p.p.ch.17.1.

hand.

great city, that was clothed in lu'ia. And her smoke rose up p.p.Is.34.10.

let, and decked with gold, and 4 And the four and twenty p.p.ch.4.4. elders and the four beasts Ge.22.5, Worshippers. 17 For in one hour so great fell down and worshipped God See Worship God, De. 26.10.

God, all ye his servants, and ye

ing, What city is like unto this 6 And I heard as it were the Ne.9.6, Heavenly Host. voice of a great multitude, and Is.35.9, The Redeemed. 19 And they cast dust on as the voice of many waters, their heads, and cried, weeping and as the voice of mighty

made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou and his wife hath made herself la.53.7, Christ the Lamb. heaven, and ye holy apostles ready. ness! for in one hour is she and give honour to him: for the Ps.29.2, Honor God.

and prophets; for God hath 8 And to her was granted avenged you on her.

that she should be arrayed in Ex.35.6, Linen.

21 And a mighty angel took fine linen, clean and white: for Mt.17.2, White Raiment. that she should be arrayed in Ex.35.6, Linen. 21 And a mighty angel took the fine linen is the righteous-See Robe of Righteousness, [Jb.29.14.

Thus with violence shall that 9 And he saith unto me, great city Băb'y-lon be thrown Write, Blessed are they which Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones, ch.22.7. down, and shall be found no are called unto the marriage Je. 35.15, Divine Call (1). more at all.

supper of the Lamb. And he ls.25.6. Spir. Feasts.

22 And the voice of harpers, saith unto me, These are the ls.53.7, Christ the Lamb, [ch.21.22]

no more at all in thee; and no worship him. And he said uncraftsman, of whatsoever craft to me, See thou do it not; I p.p.Ac.10.26; 14.14.15. he be, shall be found any more am thy fellowservant, and of in thee; and the sound of a thy brethren that have the tesmillstone shall be heard no timony of Je sus: worship God: De.26.10, Worship God, nore at all in thee; for the testimony of Je sus is 23 And the light of a candle the spirit of prophecy.

shall shine no more at all in 11 And I saw heaven opened, thee; and the voice of the bride- and behold a white horse; and Mk.9.3, Glorified Christ. groom and of the bride shall be he that sat upon him was called heard no more at all in thee: Faithful and True, and in right- Fa.45.7, Rightcousness (2). for thy merchants were the cousness he doth judge and Mt.25.32, Christ, Judge.

of fire, and on his head were See King of Kings, 1 Ti.6.15.

knew, but he himself.

See Secret Things, De. 29.29.

And he was clothed with a Ge. 41.42. Vesture.

vesture dipped in blood: and his Mt. 26.23, Blood of Christ. name is called The Word of God. p.p.Jn.1.1; 1Jn.1.1.

1 Chr.29.12, God's Power.

A.D.96.

Mt.17.2. White Raiment. See Power of "Word," He.4.12. De.32.41, Sword of the Lord. See Christ, King, Ps.2.6.

Is.9.6. Wonderful Name. 1 Ti.6.15, King of Kings. Mt.16.16, Christ Divine (2). AND LORD OF LORDS.

p.p.Eze.39.17.

p.p.ch.11.7; 13.1.

p.p.ch.16.13.

Ex.7.11, Lying Wonders. Ro.7.11, Sin Deceptive.

Pr.21.29, Impress of Sin. See Devil Worship, Le.17.7.

See Eternal Fire, Is.33.14.

p.p.v.15.

D.D.V.18.

A.D.96.

See Titles (8), (Index). Ge.3.14, Satan, v.7. p.p.Is.24.22; 2 Pe.2.4.

Ge.3.14. Satan Humbled. p.p.Da.6.17.

14 And the armies which that he must be loosed a little were in heaven followed him season.

and wrath of Almighty God.

ture and on his thigh a name in their hands; and they lived Mt.5.12, Reward (2). written, KING OF KINGS, and reigned with Christ a thou-Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings, ch.22.5.

17 And I saw an angel stand- 5 But the rest of the dead ing in the sun; and he cried lived not again until the thouwith a loud voice, saying to all sand years were finished. This p.p.Lu.14.14: Ph.3.11. the fowls that fly in the midst is the first resurrection.

men, and the flesh of horses, thousand years. and of them that sit on them, 7 And when the thousand and the flesh of all men, both years are expired, Sa'tan shall Ge.3.14, Satan. free and bond, both small and be loosed out of his prison, great.

army.

ken, and with him the false breadth of the earth, and comprophet that wrought miracles passed the camp of the saints before him, with which he de-about, and the beloved city: ceived them that had received and fire came down from God Ge.19.24, Fire (3). the mark of the beast, and out of heaven, and devoured them that worshipped his im-them. age. These both were cast 10 And the devil that de-Ge.3.15, Satan's Defeat. ing with brimstone.

sword proceeded out of his and ever. mouth: and all the fowls were 11 And I saw a great white filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20

Of the first resurrection, etc.

ND I saw an angel come 12 And I saw the dead, small Mt.12.36, Accountability. A down from heaven, hav- and great, stand before God; Ge.18.25, God a Judge. ing the key of the bottomless and the books were opened: p.p.Da.7.10. pit and a great chain in his and another book was opened,

dragon, that old scipent, which the books, according to Ps.62.12, Judgment sc. to [Works, ch.22.12. bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bot- 13 And the sea gave up the tomless pit, and shut him up, dead which were in it; and and set a seal upon him, that death and hell delivered up the Mt.11.23, Hell (Hades). he should deceive the nations dead which were in them: and See Resurrection (1), [Ac. 3.15. no more, till the thousand years they were judged every man should be fulfilled: and after according to their works ed by

upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: were beheaded for the witness M. See Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

4 And I saw thrones, and they See Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exalted, Da.12.3.

5 Saints Exa and he shall rule them with a of Jegus, and for the word of rod of iron: and he treadeth God, and which had not wor- is.43.10, Witnessing (1). the winepress of the fierceness shipped the beast, neither his p.p.ch.13.15. image, neither had received his 16 And he hath on his ves-mark upon their foreheads, or Mt.24.45, Fidelity (3).

sand years.

of heaven, Come and gather 6 Blessed and holy is he that Pa.1.1. Blessed Ones. yourselves together unto the hath part in the first resurrec-p.p.1 Th.4.16. supper of the great God; tion: on such the second death 18 That ye may eat the flesh hath no power, but they shall tion: on such the second death p.p.ch.2.11; 21.8. of kings, and the flesh of cap be priests of God and of Christ, Ex.19.6, Priesthood (2). tains, and the flesh of mighty and shall reign with him a

8 And shall go out to deceive p.p.ch.12.9. 19 And I saw the beast, and the nations which are in the the kings of the earth, and their four quarters of the earth, Gog p.p.Esc.38.2. armies, gathered together to and Ma'gog, to gather them to-p.p.ch.16.14. make war against him that sat gether to battle: the number on the horse, and against his of whom is as the sand of the Ge.22.17, Sand.

sea. 20 And the beast was ta- 9 And they went up on the

alive into a lake of fire burn-ceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, Is.33.14, Eternal Fire, v.15. 21 And the remnant were where the beast and the false p.p.ch.19.20. slain with the sword of him prophet are, and shall be tor-Lu.16.23, Torment. that sat upon the horse, which mented day and night for ever

throne, and him that sat on Ps.45.6, God's Throne. it, from whose face the earth See God's Majesty, [1 Chr.29.11. and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for Ps. 102.26, Mutability. them.

which is the book of life: and Ex.32.33, Book of Life. 2 And he laid hold on the the dead were judged out of dragon, that old serpent, which those things which were writtheir works.

p.p.Da.2.35.

Is.25.8, Death Vanquished, [ch.21.4.

Ex.32.33, Book of Life. Is.33.14.EternalFire.ch.21.8. fire.

A.D.%.

Ge. 15.1, Visions.
Is. 65.17, New Heavens.
Mt. 6.20, Heaven (2).
Ps. 102.26, Mutability.
Ps. 102.26, Heavens (2).

Ne.11.1, Holy City. He.11.10, New Jerusalem, [v.10. Is-62.5, Bride, ch.22.17.
Ps.45.13, Spir. Adorning.
Mt.9.15, Christ, Bridegroom.

p.p.Le.26.11.

See Divine Presence, Ge.28.15.

Ex.19.5, God's People.

Jb.14.22, Pain.

Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Is.42.9, New Things. Je.36.2, "Word" Inspired. 1 K.8.56, God's Word Sure.

See Completion, Zec.4.9. De.32.40, God Eternal. Mt.11.28, Christ's Gifts. Song 4.15, Living Water. Ps.36.8, Thirst Satisfied. [ch.22.17.

1 Jn.2.13, Overcomers. Ro.4.13, Spir. Heirs.

See Sons of God. Jn.1.12. Lu.12.46, Unbelievers.

Ex. 20.13, Murder (1). Mt. 5.28, Impurity. De. 18.10, Sorcery. Ge. 35.2, Idolatry (1). Ps.63.11, Liars, ch.22.15. Ps.11.6.Future Punishment Is.33.14. Eternal Fire.

Ps.37.38. End of the Wicked.

p.p.ch.17.1. p.p.ch.15.7. Le.26.21, Plagues.

Is.62.5, Bride. Is.53.7. Christ the Lamb. p.p.ch.17.3.

Ne.11.1, Holy City. He.11.10, New Jerusalem, [ch.22.19. en from God,

14 And death and hell were and her light was like unto a cast into the lake of fire. This stone most precious, even like is the second death.

CHAPTER 21 A new heaven and a new earth. ND I saw a new heaven of Iş'ra-el: A nd a new earth: for the 13 On the east three gates; on first heaven and the first earth on the north three gates; on were passed away; and there the south three gates; and on

2 And I John saw the holy 14 And the wall of the city city, new Jern'sâ-lem, coming had twelve foundations, and in down from God out of heaven, them the names of the twelve Mt.10.2, Apostles' Names. prepared as a bride adorned for apostles of the Lamb.

her husband. out of heaven saying, Behold, ure the city, and the gates the tabernacle of God is with thereof, and the wall thereof. men, and he will dwell with 16 And the city lieth fourthem, and they shall be his square, and the length is as people, and God himself shall large as the breadth: and he be with them, and be their God. measured the city with the Is.25.8, Sorrow Banished.

4 And God shall wipe away reed, twelve thousand furlongs.

Jb.11.16, Prom. to Afflicted. all tears from their eyes; and The length and the breadth

Is.25.8, Death Vanquished. there shall be no more death, and the height of it are equal. neither sorrow, nor crying, nei- 17 And he measured the wall ther shall there be any more thereof, an hundred and forty

> are passed away. 5 And he that sat upon the of the angel. throne said, Behold, I make all 18 And the building of the things new. And he said unto wall of it was of jasper: and p.p.ch.4.3.

true and faithful. 6 And he said unto me, It is 19 And the foundations of done. I am Al'pha and O-me'-the wall of the city were ga, the beginning and the end. garnished with all manner of I will give unto him that is precious stones. The first foun-1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. athirst of the fountain of the dation was jasper; the second, water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall ony; the fourth, an emerald; Ex.28.18, Emeralds. inherit all things; and I will 20 The fifth, sardonyx; the be his God, and he shall be my sixth, sardius; the seventh, Ex.28.17, Sardius.

lieving, and the abominable, chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a and murderers, and whore-jacinth; the twelfth, an ame-Ex.28.19, Amethyst. mongers, and sorcerers, and thyst. idolaters, and all liars, shall 21 And the twelve gates were have their part in the lake twelve pearls; every several Mt.13.45, Pearls. which burneth with fire and gate was of one pearl: and p.p.ch.22.2. brimstone: which is the sec-the street of the city was pure

ond death. 9 And there came unto me glass. one of the seven angels which 22 And I saw no temple there-p.p.Jn.4.23. with me, saying, Come hither, of it.

Lamb's wife. in the spirit to a great and glory of God did lighten it, Ex.24.17, God's Glory. high mountain, and shewed me and the Lamb is the light Is.9.2, Christ the Light. that great city, the holy Je-ru'- thereof.

See God's Glory, Ex.24.17. 11 Having the glory of God: the light of it: and the kings bight thereof?

a jasper stone, clear as crystal: 15 And whosoever was not 12 And had a wall great and found written in the book of high, and had twelve gates, p.p.ch.22.14. Ps.11.6, Future Punishment. life was cast into the lake of and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children

the west three gates.

15 And he that talked with 3 And I heard a great voice me had a golden reed to meas-p.p.ch.11.1.

pain: for the former things and four cubits, according to Ge.6.16, Cubits. the measure of a man, that is,

me, Write: for these words are the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

sapphire; the third, a chalced- Ex.24.10, Sapphire.

chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; Ex.28.20, Beryl. 8 But the fearful, and unbe the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a Ex.28.17, Topas.

gold, as it were transparent p.p.ch.4.6.

had the seven vials full of the in: for the Lord God Almighty Jb.42.2, Omnipotence. seven last plagues, and talked and the Lamb are the temple Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.

I will shew thee the bride, the 23 And the city had no need p.p.Is.60.19. Lamb's wife. 10 And he carried me away moon, to shine in it: for the Ps.27.1, God a Light.

så-lem, descending out of heaven from God,

24 And the nations of them See Gentiles (1), Ge.22.18.

which are saved shall walk in R.V. shall walk similar the

See Spir. Light, Jud.5.31. Jb.11.17, Radiancy. 1 K.10.2, Precious Stones. Ex.28.20, Jasper. Jb.28.17, Crystal.

Is.53.7, Christ the Lamb.

See Access, Ps.24.3. Ps.91.10. Safety. Ro.13.12, Night, ch.22.5,

Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2), [ch.22.15.

See Defilement (1), Is.24.5. Jn.7.7, Evil Works. De.7.25, Abominations. Ps.63.11, Liars. Ex.32.33, Book of Life, | Writ

A.D.96.

Ge.2.10; Ese.47.1. Ps.36.8, Spir. Rivers. Song 4.15, Living Water, v.17. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Is.53.7. Christ the Lamb.

Ge.2.9. Tree of Life.

p.p.Eze.47.12.

Ps.41.4, Spir. Healing.

Ge.3.17, Divine Curse. Ps.45.6, God's Throne. Mk.16.19, Christ Exalted See Serving Christ, Jn. 12.26

Ps.17.15, Heavenly Vision. Ezc. 9.4. Saints Scaled:

Ro.13.12, Night.

Ps.27.1. God a Light.

Lu.20.36. Immortality. Lu.22.29, Spir. Kings. Mt.13.43, Saints Glorified.

See God's Word Sure, [1 K.8.56. R.V. the God of the spirits of the prophets, sent See God's Messengers, [Nu.16.28. Da.2.22. Revelations.

Ph.4.5, Second Coming (3) Ps.1.1, Blessed Ones Ex.19.5, Obedience (3). Ex.20.6, Prom. to Obedient.

Mt.4.21, John. Ge.15.1, Visions.

p.p.ch.19.10.

p.p.ch.1.1. Mt.23.8, Spir. Brethren. glory and honour into it.

26 And they shall bring the is at hand. tions into it.

27 And there shall in no wise is filthy, let him be filthy still: Esr. 9.11, Filthiness. enter into it any thing that and he that is righteous, let Da.4.27, Righteousness (4). defileth, neither whatsoever him be righteous still: and he

CHAPTER 22

The river and tree of life, etc.

as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. his commandments, that they R.V. that wash their robes. 2 In the midst of the street may have right to the tree of Ex.19.5 (bedience (3)). of it, and on either side of the life, and may enter in through Ge.2.9, Tree of Life.

of the nations.

curse: but the throne of God angel to testify unto you these and of the Lamb shall be in it; things in the churches. I am and his servants shall serve the root and the offspring of See Titles (1), (Index). him:

4 And they shall see his face; morning star. and his name shall be in their 17 And the Spirit and the

for ever and ever.

sayings are faithful and true: any man shall add unto these p.p.De.12.32. and the Lord God of the holy things, God shall add unto him unto his servants the things this book: which must shortly be done.

book. when I had heard and seen, I this book. fell down to worship before the 20 He which testifieth these feet of the angel which shewed things saith, Surely I come Ph.4.5, Second Coming (3).

me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See come, Lord Je'sus. thou do it not: for I am thy 21 The grace of our Lord Ro.16.20, Benedictions. fellowservant, and of thy breth-Jē'gus Christ be with you all. Lu.240, Christ's Grace. ren the prophets, and of them A-men'.

of the earth do bring their which keep the sayings of this book: worship God. 25 And the gates of it shall 10 And he saith unto me, Seal p.p.Da.8.26; 12.4.9. not be shut at all by day: for not the sayings of the proph-p.p.ch.1.3. there shall be no night there, ecy of this book: for the time

glory and honour of the na- 11 He that is unjust, let him See Irreparablenes be unjust still: and he which

worketh abomination, or mak-eth a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of ly; and my reward is with me, R.V. margin, wages. to give every man according Ge.15.1, Reward (3). as his work shall be. 13 I am Al'pha and O-me'ga,

A ND he shewed me a pure the beginning and the end, the p.p.ch.1.8.

Mi.5.2, Chu

river, was there the tree of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

See Access, Ps. 24.3.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the city.

Model of the gates into the the tree were for the healing and whosoever loveth and mak-Ex.20.13. Murder (1).

eth a lie.

Da'vid, and the bright and Mt.1.1, Son of David.

bride say, Come. And let him Is.62.5, Bride. 5 And there shall be no night that heareth say, Come. And Ge.7.1. Comes." that heareth say, Come. And Ge.7.1. Comes." let him that is athirst come. Lu.12.8, Whosoever (2). neither light of the sun; for And whosoever will, let him 1s.45.22 Universal Call. the Lord God giveth them take the water of life freely. Song 4.15, Living Water. Ps. 36.8, Thirst Satisfied. light: and they shall reign 18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of p.p.v.7. 6 And he said unto me, These the prophecy of this book, If

prophets sent his angel to shew the plagues that are written in Le.26.21, Plagues. 19 And if any man shall take

7 Behold, I come quickly: away from the words of the blessed is he that keepeth the book of this prophecy, God sayings of the prophecy of this shall take away his part out Mt.5.20, Exclusion (2). of the book of life, and out 8 And I John saw these of the holy city, and from the He.11.10, New Jerusalem. things, and heard them. And things which are written in

A-men'. Even so, Jl.2.1, Imminence. quickly.

De.26.10. Worship God.

JL2.1. Imminence. Ps.36.12

Ps.62.12, Judgment ac. to
[Works.

Mi.5.2, Christ Eternal. Ps.63.11, Liars. 3 And there shall be no more 16 I Je'sus have sent mine p.p.1 Pe.3.22.

Is.9.2, Christ the Light.

p.p.He.9.28.

THE END.

TABLES

In consulting these tables it must be remembered that authorities differ as to exact figures.

WEIGHTS

		TROY			
	lbs.	oz.	dwt.	gre.	
A gerah	—			12	
10 gerahs = 1 bekah		_	5	0	
2 bekahs = 1 shekel		_	10	0	
60 shekels = 1 maneh	2	6	0	0	
50 manehs = 1 talent	125	0	0	0	

SHORTER MEASURE OF LENGTH

		ft.	in.
A digit, or	r finger		0.912
4 digits	= 1 palm		3.648
3 paims	== 1 span	—	10.944
2 spans	= 1 cubit	1	9.888
4 cubits	= 1 fathom	7	3.552
1.5 fathom	s = 1 reed	10	11.328
13.3 reeds	= 1 line	145	11.04

LAND MEASURE

	miles.	paces.	ft.
A cubit	—		1.824
400 cubits = 1 furlong		145	4.6
5 furlongs = 1 sabbath day	7's		
iourne v	. 0	729	3.0
10 furlongs $= 1$ mile	1	403	1.0
24 miles = 1 day's journe	y. 33	172	4.0

LIQUID MEASURE

		qts.	pts.	gille.
A caph	. —			2.5
1.3 caph = $1 \log \dots$. —	_	_	3.5
$4 \log s = 1 \operatorname{cab}$. —	1	1	2.1
3 cabs = 1 hin	. 1	1	ō	2.16
2 hins = 1 seah	. 2	2	1	0.25
3 seahs = 1 bath, or ephal	7	3	ī	0.75
10 ephahs $= 1$ kor, or homer	. 78	3	ī	3.5

DRY MEASURE

	pecks.	gals.	pts.
A gachal	—	_	0.1416
20 gachals $= 1$ cab			2.8333
1.8 cab $= 1$ omer		_	5.1
3.3 omers $= 1$ seah	1	0	1
3 seahs = 1 ephah	3	Ō	3
$5 \text{ ephans} = 1 \text{ letech} \dots$	16	Ō	Ŏ
2 letechs $= 1$ kor, or homer	32	Õ	Ò

MONEY

JEWISH	ENGLISH			AMERICAN		
	£.	8.	d.	dols.	cents.	
A gerah	0	0	1.36	0	2.73	
10 gerahs = 1 bekah.	0	1	1.68	0	27.37	
2 bekahs = 1 shekel.	0	2	3.37	Ō	54.74	
50 shekels == 1 maneh.		14	0.75	27	37.50	
60 manehs = 1 talent.		3	9	1,642	50	
A gold shekel	1	16	6	8	76	
A talent of gold5	,475	0	0	26,280	0	

ROMAN	ENGLISH		AMERICAN		
			d.		cents.
A mite					1.87
2 mites = 1 farthing	0	0	1.87	0	3.75
4 farthings = 1 penny	0	0	7.50	0	15
100 pence $= 1$ pound	3	2	6	15	0

TIME

The Natural Day was from sun-rise to sun-set.
The Natural Night was from sun-set to sun-rise.
The Civil Day was from sun-set one evening to sun-set the next; for "the Evening and the Morning were the first day."

NIGHT (Ancient)

First Watch till midnight. Middle Watch till 3 a.m. Morning Watch till 6 a.m.

NIGHT (New Testament)

First Watch, evening, 6 to 9 p.m.
Second Watch, midnight, 9 to 12 p.m.
Third Watch, cock-crow, 12 to 3 a.m.
Fourth Watch, morning, 3 to 6 a.m.

DAY (Ancient)

Morning till about 10 a.m. Heat of day till about 2 p.m. Cool of day till about 6 p.m.

DAY (New Testament)

Third hour, 6 to 9 a.m.
Sixth hour, 9 to 12 midday.
Ninth hour, 12 to 3 p.m.
Twelfth hour, 3 to 6 p.m.



SUBJECT-INDEX

TO THE

CHAIN-REFERENCE BIBLE

CONTAINING ALL THE TOPICS AND SERIES OF TEXTS USED IN THE CHAIN-REFERENCE
SYSTEM ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED

PREPARED BY

FRANK CHARLES THOMPSON, D. D., PH. D.





.

•

and permate management of the second of the

•

.

SUBJECT-INDEX

TO THE CHAIN-REFERENCE BIBLE

AARON, high priest, son of Amram, of the tribe of Levi, Ex.4.14; 5.20; 6.20; 7.1, 7.12; 12.1; 16.34; 17.12; 19.24; 24.14; 30.1; 36.20; 37.1, 10. 26.15; 28.12; 30.10; 32.2; Le.10.6; Nu.12.1; 16. ACCEPTED OF GOD, Ex.28.38; 2 S.24.23; 11; 17.3; 20.25.28.

11; 17.3; 20.25,28.

ABARUM, MOUNT, east of Jordan, in the land of Moab (M. Mt. Abarim), Nu.27.
12; 33.48; De.32.49.

ABASEMENT.

(1) Of the Proud Foretold, Jb.40.12; Ps. 101.5; Pr.15.25; 29.23; Is.2.12; Je.50.32; Mal.4.1; Lu.1.52.

Mal.4.1; Lu.1.52.

Mal.4.1; Lu.1.52.

See Humiliation (1); Pride (1).

(2) Examples of, Ex.15.4; 2 Chr.32.21; Est.

7.9; Da.4.3; 5.22; Zep.2.15.

of Self. See Self-abasement.

ABED-NEGO, one of the Hebrew children delivered from the fiery furnace, Da.1.7; 2.17, 49; 3.12, 23, 30.

ABEL. son of Adam, slain by Cain, Ge.4.2, 8; Mt.23.35; He.11.4; 12.24.

ABIATHAR, high priest, son of Ahimelech, 2 S.8.17; 15.29; 1 K.1.7; 2.26.

ABIDING in Christ, Jn.15.4, 5, 7, 10; 1 Jn. 2.6, 28; 3.6; 2 Jn.9.

See Indwelling Christ; Fellowship, Divine (1); Holy Spirit (2).

ABIGAIL, wife of Nabal, becomes David's wife, 1 S.25.3; 27.3; 30.5; 2 S.2.2; 1 Chr.3.1.

ABIHU, son of Aaron, offers strange fire

Chr.3.1.

ABIHU, son of Aaron, offers strange fire and is smitten of God, Ex.6.23; 24.9; 28.1; Le.10.1; Nu.3.4; 26.61.

ABIJAM, or ABIJAH, king of Judah, 1 K. 14.31; 15.1; 2 Chr.11.22; 13.4; 14.1.

ABILITY, DIVINE (M.Divine Ability), Da. 3.17; Lu.3.8; Ro.4.21; 2 Co.9.8; Ep.3. 20; Ph.3.21; 2 Ti.1.12; He.7.25; Jude 24. See Power (2).

ABILITY, giving according to. See Giving (3)

ABILITY, giving according to. See Giving (3).

ABIMELECH, king of Gerar, reproves Abraham, Ge.20.2; 21.22, 32.

ABINADAB, receives the ark from the Philistines, 1 S.7.1; 2 S.6.3; 1 Chr.13.7.

ABIRAM. See Dathan.

ABISHAI, son of David's sister, Zeruiah, 1 S.26.6; 2 S.2.18; 3.30; 10.10; 16.9; 18. 2; 19.21; 21.17; 23.18; 1 Chr.18.12.

ABLUTION. See Cleanliness; Cleansing (1); Washing.

ABNER, son of Ner, cousin of Saul and captain of his host, 1 S.14.51; 17.55; 26.7; 2 S.2.14; 3.6, 27.

2 S.2.14; 3.6, 27.
ABOMINATIONS, things hateful to God

ABOMINATIONS, things hateful to God, De.7.25; 18.12; 25.16; Pr.6.16; 11.20; 12.22; 21.27; 28.9; Lu.16.15.

ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, Da.9. 27; 12.11; Mt.24.15; Mk.13.14.

ABRAHAM, or ABRAM, son of Terah, the father of the chosen family, Ge.11. 27, 31; 12.1; 13.1, 12; 14.14; 15.1; 16.3; 17.1; 18.10; 20.1; 21.2; 22.1; 23.2; 24.1; 25.1, 8; 2 Chr.20.7; Ne.9.7; Ps.105.6; Ro. 4.3; Ga.3.6; He.11.8; Ja.2.21.

ABSALOM, son of David, 2 S.3.3; 13.29, 37; 14.25; 15.2, 14; 17.1; 18.9, 14, 33.

ABSTAIN, command to avoid certain evils, Ac.15.20; 1 Th.4.3; 5.22; 1 Pe.2.11.

See Asceticism; Fasting; Self-denial; Temperrance; Avoid.

Temperance; Avoid.

ABSTINENCE, from strong drink enjoined Le.10.9; Nu.6.3; De.29.6; Jud.13.4; Pr. 23.31; 31.4; Je.35.6; Da.1.8; 10.3; Mt. 11.18; Lu.1.15; Ro.14.21; 1 Co.8.13. See Wine (1); Drunkenness (1); Ap-

See Wine (1); Drunkenness (1); Appetites (2).

ABUNDANCE, SPIRITUAL, of God's gifts (M. Spir. Abundance), Ps.3.6.8; Jn.10.10; 2 Co.9.8; Ep.3.20; Ph.4.19; 2 Pe.1.11.

See Fullness, Spiritual; Plenty Promised; Riches, Spiritual (1); Supplies, Divine; Superabundance.

ACACIA WOOD, used in the construction

D.4.2.9; Eze.20.4.0; 43.27; Ac.10.35; 2 Co.5.9; Ep.1.6. See Favor, Divine (1); Offerings (1). ACCEPTED TIME, the time favorable for seeking God, Ps.32.6; 69.13; 95.7; Is.49.

ings (1).

ACCESS to God, Ps.24.3; Is.26.2; Jn.10.9; 14.6; Ro.5.2; Ep.2.18; 3.12; He.10.19; 1 Pe.3.12; Re.3.8.

1 Pe.3.12; Re.3.8

See Draw Near to God.
ACCESSIONS to the church, Ac.2.41, 47:
4.4; 5.14; 6.7; 9.31; 11.21, 24; 14.1; 16.
5; 17.4; 18.8

See Conversion (2).
ACCOUNTABILITY, personal, before God.
Mt.12.36; 18.23; 21.34; 25.19; Lu.12.20,
48; 19.15; Ro.14.12; 1 Pe.4.5.

See Responsibility (1); Stewardship;
Judgment (3); Guilt: Opportunity (2).
ACCUMULATION OF WEALTH (M. Accumulation), Jb.27.16; Ps.39.6; Ec.2.
26; Eze.28.4; Mt.6.19; Lu.12.21; Ja.5.3.
See Riches; Avarice,
ACCURSED. See Curse, Divine; Imprecations.

ACCURSED. See Callotte Cations.

ACCUSATIONS, FALSE, examples of (M. False Accusations), 1 S.1.14; Ne. 6.7; Jb.2.5; 22.6; Je.37.13; Mt.5.11; 27. 12; Lu.6.7; 1 Pe.3.16.

See Backbiting; Slander; Witnesses,

False.

False.

ACHAIA, a region of Greece, Ac.18.27; 19.
21; Ro.15.26; 16.5; 1 Co.16.15; 2 Co.1.1;
9.2; 11.10.

ACHAN hides a wedge of gold, Jos.7.1, 20,
25; 22.20; 1 Chr.2.7.

ACHISH, king of Gath (N.M.), 1 S.21.10;
27.2; 28.1; 29.6; 1 K.2.39.

ACHOR, valley of, Achan slain there, Jos.
7.26; 15.7; 18.65.10; Ho.2.15.

ACTIVITY, EVIL, of sinners (M.Evil Activity), Pr.1.16; 4.16; 6.18; 1s.59.7; Mi.
2.1; Ro.3.15; 1 Pe.5.8,
See Zeal (4); Early Rising (3); Works,
Evil.

Evil.

ADAM, créated in the image of God, Ge. 1, 26; 2.19, 23; 3.8, 17; 5.5; 1 Co.15.22; 1 Ti.2.13.

Fall of. See Fall of Adam.

ADAMANT, a very hard stone, Eze.3.9;

ADAMAN 1, a very man acceptance Zec. 7.12.

ADAPTATION. See Tact.

ADDERS, poisonous serpents, Ge. 49.17; Ps. 58.4; 91.13; 140.3; Pr. 23.32.

See Serpents (1).

ADJURATION, examples of, Jos. 6.26; 1 S. 14.24; 1 K. 22.16; Mt. 26.63; Mk. 5.7; Ac.

See Serpents (1).

ADJURATION, examples of, Jos.6. 26: 1 S.
14.24; 1 K.22.16; Mt.26.63; Mk.5.7; Ac.
19.13.

ADMONITION, duty of, Ro.15.14; 1 Co.4.
14; Ep.6.4; Col.3.16; 1 Th.5.14; 2 Th.3.
15; Tit.3.10.
See Warning (1); Charges; Reproof (1).
ADONIJAH, son of David, 2 S.3.4; 1 K.1.5; 2.13; 1 Chr.3.2.
ADOPTION,
(1) Natural, Examples of (M. Adoption), Ge.15.3; 48.5; Ex.2.10; Est.2.7.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Adoption), De.14.2; Is.43.1; 63.16; Exe.16.8; Ho.11.1; Jn.12; Ro.8.15; 2 Co.6.18; Ga.3.26; 4.5; Ep.1.5.
See People, God's; Chosen Ones; Children of God; Israel (2).
ADORNING, SPIRITUAL, of believers (M.Spir. Adorning), Ps.45.13; Pr.1.9; 4.9; Song 1.10; Is.61.10; 1 Pe.3.4; Re.

1

ADORNING, SPIRITUAL—cont. See Raiment, White; Robe of Right-COURTERS

eousness.
ADULLAM, cave in which David hid, 1 S.
22.1; 2 S.23.13; 1 Chr.11.15.
ADULTERY, general references to, Ex.20,
14; Le.20.10; Jb.24.15; Mt.5.27; 19.9;
Ro.7.3; 1 Co.6.9; 2 Pe.2.14.
See Filthiness; Lasciviousness; Im-

seeking God, Ps.32.6; 69.13; 95.7; 18.49.
8; 2 Co.6.2.
ACCEPTABLE OFFERINGS. See Offerings (1).
ACCESS to God, Ps.24.3; Is.26.2; Jn.10.9; 14.6; Ro.5.2; Ep.2.18; 3.12; He.10.19; 1 Pe.3.12; Re.3.8.
See Filtiness; Lasciviousness; Impurity: Fornication.
ADULTERY, SPIRITUAL, Israelites guilty of (M. Spir. Adultery), Jud.2.17; 8.27; 1 Chr.5.25; Ps.106.39; Eze.6.9; 20.30; 23.35; Ho.4.12; 5.4; 9.1.
See Fersaking God; Backsliding;

of AFFLICTION, 1. (1) General References to (N.M.), Ex.3.

AFFLICTION,
(1) General References to (N.M.), Ex.3.
7; Jb.14.1; Ps.119.50, 143; Is.63.9; Ro.
8.18; 2 Co.4.8.
See Trouble; Tribulation; Grief;
Waters of Affliction.
(2) Benefits of, Jb.5.17; 23.10; 34.31; Ps.
119.67; Ec.7.2; Jona.2.2; Zec.13.9; 2 Co.
4.17; He.12.11; Re.7.14.
See Chastisement; Resignation; Rejoicing (3); Happiness (2); Life (5); Promises, Divine (2).
(3) From God, De.8.5; Ru.1.20; Jb.6.4; 16.12; Ps.66.11; 90.7; 102.10; Eze.24.16.
See Chastisement; Refining, Spiritual.
(4) Of Ministers and Prophets (N.M.), Eze.24.18; 1 Co.4.11; 2 Co.6.5; 11.23; 12.7; 1 Th.3.3.
— Comfort in. See Comfort.
Despondency in. See Despondency; Discouragement; Hopelessness.
Deliverance from. See Deliverance (3); Deliverer, Divine. Deliverance from. See I ance (3); Deliverer, Divine.

ance (3); Deliverer, Divine.
Fainting under. See Faint Not.
Impenitence in. See Impenitence;
Hardness.
Prayer in. See Crying to God.
Promises for those Undergoing. See
Promises, Divine (2).
Resignation in. See Resignation;
Submission (2); Patience.
Sometimes the result of Sin and

ASUERUS. See Book of Esther.

AZ, king of Judah, son of Jotham, 2 K.

15.38; 16.2, 8; 20.11; 2 Chr.28.27; Is.7.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

21; 38.8.

AZIAH,

AMAZIAH, king of Judah, son of Joash, 2 K. 14.1, 5, 8; 2 Chr.25.5, 27.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

21; 38.8.

AZIAH,

AMAZIAH, king of Judah, son of Joash, 2 K.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

21; 38.8.

AZIAH,

AMAZIAH, king of Judah, son of Joash, 2 K.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASSADORS, national. Nu.20.14; 21.

AMBASS AHASUERUS. See Book of Esther. AHAZ, king of Judah, son of Jotham, 2 K. 12; 38.8. AHAZIAH,

15.36; 17.17; 1 Chr.6.8. AHIMELECH, high priest, son of Ahitub,

1 S.21.1; 22.9, 16. AHITHOPHEL, David's counsellor, 2 S.15.

AHITHOPHEL, David's counsellor, 2 S.15.
12, 31; 16.23; 17.1, 14, 23; 1 Chr.27.33.
AI, a city of Canaan captured by Joshua,
Ge.12.8; Jos.7.2; 8.1; 10.1; Je.49.3.
AIDS TO FAITH. See Faith (9).
AIJALON, or Ajalon, a city of refuge, Jos.
10.12; 19.42; 21.24; Jud.1.35; 1 S.14.31.
AIR, general references to (N.M.), Ac.22.
23; 1 Co.9.26; 14.9; Ep.2.2; 1 Th.4.17.
ALABASTER, a kind of marble (N.M.),
Mt.26.7; Mk.14.3; Lu.7.37.
ALARM. See Fear, Guilty.
ALEXANDRIA. a city of Egypt. Ac.6.9;

ALEXANDRIA, a city of Egypt, Ac.6.9; 18.24; 27.6; 28.11. ALIENATION from God. See Estrange-

ment.

ALIENS. See Strangers; Heathen. ALLEGORY. See Parables. ALLIANCES, EVIL,

(1) Examples of God's people Seeking (M.Evil Alliances), 1 K.15.19; 2 Chr. 18.1; 20.35; Is.30.2; 31.1; Je.2.25; Ho. See Giants. 12.1.

See Associations, Evil (2) Examples of Heathen Nations Uniting in, Jos. 9.2; 10.5, 33; 11.5; Jud.3.13; Ps. 22; 56.6; 83.5; Mi.4.11.

ALL THINGS.

ALL THINGS, (1) Commanded (N.M.), Mt.7.12; 28.20; 1 Co.13.7; 16.14; Ep.4.15; 5.20; Ph.2.14; Col.3.14; 1 Th.5.21; 2 Ti.4.5; Tit.2.7. (2) General References to (N.M.), Ps.8.6; Je.17.9; Mt.19.26; 21.22; Mk.9.23; Ro. 8.28, 32; 1 Co.3.21; 9.25; 2 Co.5.17; Ph. ALL THEMENTS: OF SIN Ge 3.6; Los 7

3.8; 1 Ti.4.8.

ALLUREMENTS OF SIN, Ge.3.6; Jos.7.
21; Pr.9.17; 14.12; Ja.1.14; 2 Pe.2.18.
See Temptation; Vision (4).

See Omnipotence; Power

ALMOND, a tree, mentioned, Nu.17.8; Ec. 12.5; Je.1.11.

ALMS, giving to the poor, directions con-cerning, Le.25.35; De.15.7; Pr.31.20; Mt.6.1; 19.21; Lu.11.41; 12.33; 18.22; 19.8: 1 Co.13.3

See Benevolence (1); Liberality; Poor (4); Sympathy (1); Love, Brotherly (2). ALMSGIVING. See Alms.

ALMES, a tree mentioned, Ps.45.8; Pr.7.17; Song 4.14; Jn.19.39. ALONE. See Solitude. ALPHA, first letter of the Greek alphabet, a name applied to Christ, Re.1.8, 11; 21. 6; 22.13. ALTAR OF INCENSE. See Altars (4).

ALTARS.

(1) Built for Worship, Ge.8.20; 12.7; 13.
18; 22.9; 26.25; 33.20; 35.7; Ex.17.15;
24.4; Jos.8.30; Jud.6.26; 1 S.14.35; 2 S.
24.25; 1 K.18.32.
See Worshippers.

See Worshippers.
(2) Laws Regarding the Building of, Ex. 20.24; De.27.5; Jos.8.31; Eze.43.13.
(3) Brazen, or Altar of Burnt-offering (M. Brazen Altar), Ex.27.1; 29.36; 38.1; 40.6; 1 K.15.0; 8.64; 2 Chr.4.1; 15.8; (1) Of (2.29.18; 33.16.

29.18; 33.16.
(4) Of Incense (M. Altar of Incense), Ex. 30.1; 39.38; Le.4.7; 1 K.6.22; 7.48.
(5) Idolatrous (M. Idol Altars), 1 K.16.32; 18.26; Is.27.9; 65.3; Ho.8.11; Ac.17.23.
AMALEK, a descendant of Esau, Ge.36.12; Ex.17.8; De.25.17; 1 S.15.3; 28.18; 2 S. 1.1; 1 Chr.4.43.
AMASA, Absalom's general, 2 S.17.25; 19. 13; 20.4, 12; 1 K.2.5.
AMAZEMENT. See Astonishment.

HAZIAH,
(a) King of Judah, also called Azariah, or Jehoahaz, son of Jehoram, 2 K.8.25; 9. 16, 23, 27; 2 Chr.22.2, 9. (b) King of Israel, son of Ahab, 1 K.22.40, 52; 2 K.1.2, 17; 2 Chr.20.35.

AHIJAH, the Shilonite, a prophet, 1 K.11. 29; 14.4; 2 Chr.10.15.

AHIMAAZ, high priest, son of Zadok, 2 S. 15, 36, 17, 17; 1 Chr. 6.8

AMBITION, examples of worldly, Ge.11. 4; 22.51.; 1 K.1.5; 2 K.14.10; Ps.49.11; Is.14.13; 22.12; Jn.5.44; 2 Th.2.4. See Self-exaltation; Pride (2). ABITION, HOLY, Lu.13.24; 1 Co.9.24; 12.31; 14.1, 12; Ph.3.13; 2 Ti.2.15. See Zeal (5); Striving, Spiritual. ABILISH instances of the use of, Jos. 8.12; ABILISH inst

AMBUSH, instances of the use of, Jos.8.12; Jud.9.25; 20.29; 2 S.5.23; 2 Chr.13.13;

20.22; Je.51.12.

AMEN, form of assent (N.M.), De.27.15; Ne.5.13; 2 Co.1.20; Re.1.18; 22.20. AMETHYST, a precious stone, Ex.28.19; 39.12; Re.21.20.

39.12; Re.21.20.

MMONITES, descendants of Lot, Ge.19.
38; De.2.19; 23.3; Jud.10.7; 1 S.14.47;
2 S.8.12; 2 K.24.2; 2 Chr.20.23; 26.8;

Ne.4.3.

AMON, son of 2 Chr.33.22. son of Manasseh, 2 K.21.19, 23;

AMORITES, descendants of Canaan, Ge. 10.16; 14.7; 15.16; 48.22; Ex.23.23; Jos. 24.12; Am.2.9.

AMOS, a prophet of Israel, Am.1.1; 7.14;

AMUSEMENTS (N.M.), Ex.32.6; Jud.16. 25; Am.6.5. See Dancing (1); Pleasure-seekers;

Revelry.

ANANIAS, (a) High Priest, Accuses Paul, Ac.23.2; 24.1; 25.2.

(b) Husband of Sapphira (N.M.), Ac.5.1. (c) Of Damascus (N.M.), Ac.9.10; 22.12. ANARCHY. See Rebellion (3).

(c) Of Damascus (N.Ba.), ANARCHY. See Rebellion (3), ANATHOTH, a city of the priests, Jos.21. 18; 1 K.2.26; 1 Chr.6.60; Ezr.2.23; Ne. 7.27; Je.1.1; 11.21; 29.27; 32.7. ANCHOR (N.M.), Ac.27.29; He.6.19. ANDREW, the apostle, Mt.4.18; Mk.1.29; 13.3; Jn.1.40; 6.8; 12.22; Ac.1.13. ANGEL OF THE LORD (N.M.), Ge.16.7; 3; Is.63.9; Mt.28.2; Ac.8.26; 27.23. See Visions.

ANGEL REAPERS, Mt.13.30, 39; Mk.13.27. ANGELS.

ANGELS, (1) Ministering (M. Ministering Angels), Ge.16.7; 19.16; 22.11; Ex.14.19; 23.20; 1 K.19.5; Ps.91.11; Is.63.9; Da.3.28; 6. 22; Mk.1.13; Lu.16.22; Ac.5.19; 12.7; 27.23; He.1.14.

Appear to Men (M. Angels Appear), Ge.32.1; Nu.22.31; Jud.2.1; 6.11; 13.3, 13; Zec.1.9; 2.3; Mt.1.20; 2.13; 28.2; Lu.1.11, 28; 2.9; Jn.20.12; Ac.8.26; 10.3.

See Angels (1).

See Angels (1).
(3) Wait upon Christ, Mt.24.31; 25.31; 26.
53; Lu.2.13; 22.43; Jn.1.51; 2 Th.1.7; He.1.6; Re.5.11.
(4) Of Wrath, Execute the Judgments of God (M. Angels of Wrath), Ge.19.1; Jud.5.23; 2 S.24.16; 1 Chr.21.15; 2 Chr.

(7) Of the Churches (N.M.), Re.1.20; 2.1, 8, 12, 18; 3.1, 7, 14.

—, Worship of Forbidden. See Wor-

ship (1).

ANGER,
(1) Of God, General References to (M. God's Anger), Ex.4.14; Nu.11.1; 12.9; 22.22; 25.3; 32.13; De.9.20; Jos.7.1; Jud. 2.14; 2.8.24; 1; 1.8.14.15; 1.5.30; 16.2, 26, 33; 22.53; 2.8.13.3; 17.11; 23.19; 1 Chr. 13.10; 2 Chr.28.25; Ps.7.11; Is.1.4; Ho. 12.14.

See Wrath (1); Indignation (1); Vengeance, Divine; Provoking God. (2) Of Man (M. Anger), Ps.37.8; Pr.14.17; 16.32; 19.11; 22.24; 27.4; Ec.7.9; Mt.5. 22; Col.3.8; Tit.1.7; Ja.1.19.

See Wrath (2); Rage-Examples of. See Wrath (2); Rage-Righteous. See Indignation (2). ANIMALS, CLEAN AND UNCLEAN (N. M.), Le.11; De.14.3-20.

Dominion of Man over. See Dominion (2).

Cruelty to. See Cruelty (3).

ANNAS, high priest, Lu.3.2; Jn.18.13; Ac.

ANOINTED ONE, Christ the, Ps.45.7; Is. 61.1; Da.9.24; Lu.4.18; Ac.4.27; 10.38. See Kingship, Divine (3); Messiah, Jesus the. ANOINTING.

(1) Of Objects set apart for Sacred uses,

Of Objects set apart for Sacred uses, Ex.29.36; 30.26; 40.10; Le.8.11; Nu.7.1.
 Examples of Persons Anointed in Consecration, Le.8.30; 1 S.10.1; 16.13; 1 K.1.39; 19.16; 2 K.9.3; 11.12; 23.30.
 Of Guests, 2 Chr.28.15; Jn.12.3.
 General References to Application of Oil to the Body, Ru.3.3; Ps.92.10; Ec.9. 8. 1 S.7 9; Am 6.

8; Is,57.9; Am.6.6. (5) Figurative, 2 Co.1.21; 1 Jn.2.20, 27. (6) Application of Oil as a Remedy, Is.1.6;

Mk.6.13; Lu.10.34; Ja.5.14; Re.3.18. ANOINTING OIL. See Oil (4). ANSWERS BY FIRE. See Frayer (4). ANSWERS BY FIRE. See Fire (2).

ANTIOURIS BI FIRE. See Fire (2).
ANT, its industry, Pr.6.6; 30.25.
ANTICHRIST, an opposer of Christ, 1 Jn.
2.18; 4.3; 2 Jn.7.
See Christs, False.
ANTIOURI

ANTIOCH, (1) A City in Syria, Acal.1.19, 26; 13.1; 14. 26; 15.22, 30; 18.22; Ga.2.11. (2) A City in Pisidia, Ac.13.14; 14.19; 2Ti.

ANTIPAS. See Herod Antipas.
ANXIETY. See Care, Worldly.
APATHY. See Indifference.
APOLLOS, an orator in the early church.
Ac.18.24; 19.1; 1 Co.1.12; 3.4; 16.12;
Tit.3.13.

Tit.3.13.

APOSTASY, warnings against, 1 Ti.1.19;
4.1; 2 Ti.4.4; He.3.12; 2 Pe.3.17.

See Backsliding; Idolatry (1), (2);
Instability; Adultery, Spiritual.

APOSTATES, examples of, Ex.32.1; De.13.
13; Jud.2.17; Ne.9.26; Eze.36.20; Ac.7.
39; 2 Ti.4.10; He.6.6; 1 Jn.2.19.

See Forsaking God; Backsliding (2);
Covenant-breakers: Instability (2);

Covenant-breakers; Instability (2). APOSTLES (1) General References to (N.M.), Lu.17.5;

22.14; Ac.1.13, 26; 1 Co.4.9; 9.1; 2 Co. 11.5; Ep.2.20; 4.11; Re.21.14. (2) Names of (M. Apostles' Names), Mt.10.

2; Mk.3.16; Lu.6.14; Ac.1.13. (3) Called to a Special Work (M. Apostles Called), Mk.1.17, 20; 2.14; Lu.6.13; Ja.

1.43; Ac.22.21. See Discipleship (1). Heal. See Healing (4).

Persecution of. See Persecution (1).

APOSTLESHIP OF PAUL, declared and osilizonii of FAUL, declared and vindicated (M. Paul's Apostleship), Ro. 1.1; 11.13; 1 Co.9.1; 15.9; 2 Co.1.1; 11. 5; Ga.1.1; Ep.1.1; Col.1.1; 1 Ti.1.1; 2 Ti.1.1.

Jud.5.23; 2 S.24.16; 1 Cart.21.15; 2 Cart. 32.21; 1s.37.36; Ac.12.23. (5) Fallen Angels, Jb.4.18; Mt.25.41; 2 Pe. 2.4; Jude 6; Re.12.9. (6) In Heaven, Mk.12.25; Lu.12.8; 15.10; He.12.22; Re.7.11; 8.2. See Host, Heavenly.

APPEAL TO GOD, to witness, Ge.31.50;

APPEARANCES, DIVINE,

APPEARANCES, DIVINE,

(1) Of God to Men (M. Divine Appearances), Ge.12.7; 17.1; 18.1; 26.2; 35.

9; Ex.3.16; 1 K.3.5; 9.2; 2 Chr.3.1.

See Angels (2); Visions.

(2) Of Christ after his Resurrection (M. Christ Appears), Mk.16.9, to Mary Magdalene; Mt.28.9, to the other women; Lu.24.15, to two disciples; Lu.24.36, to the eleven disciples; (1 Co.15.5, to Peter); Jn.20.19, to the ten, Thomas absent; Jn.20.26, to the eleven disciples; Jn.21.1, at the Sea of Gailiee; 1 Co. 15.6, to five hundred brethren; Mt.28.

17. to eleven disciples in Gailiee: 1 Co. 15.0, to eleven disciples in Gailiee: 1 Co. 15.6, to five hundred brethren; Mt.28.
17. to eleven disciples in Galilee; 1 Co.
15.7, to James; Lu.24.50, at the time of the ascension; Ac.9.5; 1 Co.15.8, to Paul at his conversion.

APPETITE, LOSS OF (M. Loss of Appetite), 1 S.1.7; 28.23; Ps.102.4; 107.18.

APPETITES,
(1) General References to (M. Appetites), Nu.11.5; Pr.16.26; 18.20; 23.2, 35; Ec.6.
7; Is.29.8; 56.12.
See Gluttony: Reting: Flesh (1)

See Gluttony; Eating; Flesh (1).
(2) Restrained (M. Appetites Restrained),
Pr. 23.2, 20; 25.16; Lu.12.22; 21.34; 1 Co. 9.27.

9.27.

See Temperance; Self-control (1); Wine (1); Flesh (2).

APPLES, a fruit, Pr.25.11; Jl.1.12.

APPRONS,mentioned(N.M.).Ge.3.7;Ac.19.12.

AQUILA (and Priscilla), banished from Rome, labor with Paul, Ac.18.2, 26; Ro. 16.3; 2 Ti.4.19.

ARABIANS, descendants of Ishmael, Ge. 25.13; 2 Chr.9.14; 17.11; 26.7; Ne.2.19; 4.7; Ac.2.11.

ARARAT, mountain in Armenia (N.M.), Ge.8.4; Je.51.27.

ARCHANGEL (N.M.), 1 Th.4.16; Jude 9.

ARCHERS, Ge.21.20; 1 S.31.3; 1 Chr.8.40; 2 Chr.35.23.

ARISTARCHUS, a fellow-worker of Paul,

2 Chr.35.23.

ARISTARCHUS, a fellow-worker of Paul, Ac.19.29; 20.4; 27.2; Col.4.10; Phm.24.

ARK,
(1) Noah's, Ge.6.14; 7.1; 8.1, 16; Mt.24.

38; He.11.7; 1 Pe.3.20.

See Deluge, The.

See Deluge, The.
(2) Of Bulrushes, Ex.2.3.
(3) Of the Covenant, Ex.25.10, 16; 26.33; 30.26; 37.1; Nu.4.5; 19.35; De.10.8; 31.
26; Jos.3.15; 4.11; 6.11; 7.6; Jud.20.27; 1 S.4.3, 11, 18; 5.1; 6.1; 7.1; 14.18; 2 S.6.
2, 6, 11, 17; 15.24; 1 K.8.6, 9; 1 Chr.6.31; 16.1, 37; 2 Chr.5.5; 35.3; Je.3.16; He.9.
4; Re.11.19.

ARM, DIVINE, powerful (M. Divine Arm), Ex.6.6; De.33.27; Jb.40.9; Ps.89.13; 98.
1; 1s.51.5; 53.1; 62.8; 63.12; Ac.13.17.
See Omnibotence: Power (2).

ee Omnipotence; Power (2)

ARMENIA, a country east of Asia Minor, 2 K.19.37; Is.37.38; Je.51.27.

ARMOR,

See Helmet of Salvation; Warfare, Spiritual.

ARMOR-BEARERS, mentioned, Jud.9.54; 1 S.14.7; 16.21; 31.4; 2 S.23.37.

ARNON, a river east of Jordan, Nu.21.13; 22.36; De.2.24; 3.8; Jud.11.13.

ARROGANCE, condemned, 1 S.2.3; Ps.12.4; Ps.13; Is.13.11.

See Haughtiness; Pride (1), (2).

ARROWS, 1 S.0.20; 2 K.13.15.

ARROWS, GOD'S, figurative (M. God's Arrows), 2 S.22.15; Ps.7.13; 18.14; 21.12; 45.5; 77.17; 144.6.

See Judgments, God's.

See Judgments, God's. ASA, king of Judah, son of Abijah, 1 K.15. 8, 16; 2 Chr.14.2, 13; 16.7, 13. ASAHEL, brother of Joab, 2 S.2.18, 23; 3.27

23.24.
ASAPH. the musician, 1 Chr.15.17; 16.5;
ASAPH. the musician, 1 Chr.15.17; 16.5;
ASCENSION OF CHRIST, Ps.68.18; Mk.
16.19; Lu.24.51; Jn.6.62; 20.17; Ac.1.9;
Ep.4.8; He.4.14; 9.24; 1 Pe.3.22.
ASCETICISM, general references to, Mt.
3.4; 9.14; Col.2.23; 1 Tl.4.3.

ASCETICISM-cont.

ASCETICISM—cont.
See Cellbacy; Fasting; Nazarites.
ASHAMED, NOT. See Not Ashamed.
ASHAMED, WICKED. See Wicked (3).
ASHDOD, or Azotus, a city of the Philistines, Jos.11.22; 1 S.5.1; 6.17; 2 Chr.
26.6; Ne.4.7; 13.23; Je.25.20; Amn.1a,
Zep.2.4; Ac.8.40.
ASHER, son of Jacob, Ge.30.13; 35.26; 49.
20; De.33.24; Jud.1.31; 5.17; 2 Chr.30.11.
ASHES of burnt-offerings (N.M.), Le.4.12;
6.11. Vin 19.9; He. 9.13.

6.11; Nu.19.9; He.9.13 ASHES. See Dust (2)

See Dust (3); Sackcloth.

ASHTAROTH,
(1) A city of Bashan (M. Ashtaroth), De.

1.4; Jos. 9.10; 12.4. (2) Or, Ashtoreth, a Heathen Goddess, Jud. 2.13; 10.6; 1 S.7.3; 31.10; 1 K.11.33; 2 K. 23.13.

ASIA, a district of Asia Minor, Ac.2.9; 16.6; 19.10; 1 Co.16.19; 2 Co.1.8; 2 Ti.1.15; 1 Pe.1.1.

1 Fe.1.1.

ASK, exhortations to prayer, 1 K.3.5; Zec.
10.1; Mt.7.8; 21.22; Lu.11.9; Jn.14.13;
15.7; 16.24; Ja.1.5; 1 Jn.5.14.
See Prayer (2), (4), (6); Seeking
God; Waiting upon God; Promises,

Divine (9).

ASKELON, a city of the Philistines, Jud.

1.18; 14.19; 1 S.6.17; 2 S.1.20; Je.25.20;

Am.1.8; Zep.2.4; Zec.9.5.

Am.1.8; Zep.2.4; Zec.9.5.
ASPS, poisonous serpents, De.32.33; Jb.20.
16; Is.11.8; Ro.3.13.
ASSASSINATION of prominent men, Jud.
3.21; 2 S.3.27; 4.6; 20.10; 2 K.12.21;
19.37.
See Murder (2).
ASSEMBLY, the meeting of early Christians, so called, Mt.18.20; Jn.20.19; Ac.
1.4, 14; 2.1; 4.31; 16.13; 20.7; 1 Co.11.33.
ASSES, beasts of burden, Ge.22.3; Nu.22.
28; De.22.10; Jud.5.10; 10.4; 1 S.9.3;
Mt.21.2.
ASSOCIATIONS. EVIL (M. Evil Associa-

ASSOCIATIONS, EVIL (M. Evil Associations)

tions), (1) Warnings against, Ex.23.2, 33; 34.12; Ps.1.1; Pr.1.15; 4.14; 22.24; 23.6; 24.1; 1 Co.5.9; 2 Co.6.14; 2 Jn. 10. See Separation (4); Imitation, Sinful. (2) Results of, Nu.33.55; Jud.16.4; 1 K.11. 2; 2 Chr.19.2; Exr.9.14; Pr.13.20; 28.7; Jn.18.18; 1 Co.15.33.

See Alliances, Evil (1); Influence, Evil (2).
ASSOCIATIONS, GOOD. See Company, Good.

ASSURÂNCE, spiritual, Col.2.2; 1 Th.1.5; 2 Ti.1.12; He.10.22; 1 Jn.2.3; 3.19; 4.13; 5.10.

See Knowledge (4).
-the Gift of the Holy Spirit. See Holy
Spirit (7).
- of Adoption into God's Family. See

2 K.19.37; Is.37.38; Je.51.27.

See Ararat.

ARMOR,
(1) Physical (M. Armor), 1 S.17.38; 31.9;
2 S.2.21; Eze.38.4; Lu.11.22.
See Breastplate (1); Shields; etc.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Armor), Ro.13.12;
2 Co.6.7; Ep.6.11: 1 Th.5.8.
See Helmet of Salvation; Warfare, Spiritual.

ARMOR-BEARERS, mentioned, Jud.9.54;
1 S.14.7; 16.21; 31.4; 2 S.23.37.

ARNON, a river east of Jordan, Nu.21.13; 22.33; 33; IMS.21.23, 33; IMS.21.23, 33; IMS.21.23, 33; Ch.24.7; Je.2.8; 7.9; Ho.2.8.

See Idelmet of Salvation; Warfare, Spiritual.

ASTONISHMENT, Christ causes, Mt.13.54; 18.16.32; 18.19; 19.18; 2K.10.18, 28; 21.

32.36; De.2.24; 3.8; Jud.1.13.

ASTROLOGERS. See Divination; Magicians.
ASTRONOMY. See Moon (1); Stars; 3; De.4.3; Jos.22.17; Ps. 106.28; Ho.9.10.
AT HIS FERT, examples of persons who were found at the feet of Christ, Mt. 15.
30; Mk. 5.22; 7.25; Lu. 7.38; 8.35; 10.39; Jp. 11.32; Re. 1.17.
See Humility (3), (6).
ATHALIAH, the wicked queen, 2 K. 8.26; 11.1.16; 2 Chr. 23.21.
ATHEISM, Ps. 10.4; 14.1; 36.1; Pr. 30.9; Je.
5.12; 1 Jn. 2.22.
See Unbelief; Scoffers; Despisers; (2) Prophecies Against, Ps. 137.8; Is. 13.19;

See Unbelief; Scoffers; Despisers; Godlessness; Ungodliness.
ATHENS, a city in Greece, Ac.17.15, 22; 18.1; 1 Th.3.1.

(1) Doctrine of (M. Atonement), Le.4.20; 8.34; 10.17; 14.21; 16.6, 10; 17.11; Ro.

ATONEMENT-cont.

ATONEMENT—cont.

See Blood (1); Reconciliation (1); Redemption (2); Death (8).

(2) Day of (M. Atonement Day), Ex.30.10; Le.16.30; 23.27; Nu.29.7; He.9.7.

ATTENDANCE UPON THE SANCTU-ARY, De.12.5; 16.16; Ps.84.4; 122.4; Is. 37.1, 14; Mi.4.2; Lu.2.37; 18.10; 24.53; Jn.7.14; Ac.2.46; 3.1.

See Church Attendance; House of Cod. (20)

See Church Attendance; House of God (2).

ATTRACTION, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Attraction), Song 14; Je.3l.3; Ho.ll.4; Jn.6.4; 12.32.

ATTRIBUTES OF GOD. See Omnipotence: Omnipresence; Omniscience; Power (2); etc.

AUTHORITY, (M. Authority of Christ), Mt.

(1) Of Christ (M. Authority of Christ), Mt. 7.29; Mk.1.27; Jn.5.27. See Dominion (1); Judge (2). (2) Of the Apostles and the Church, Mt. 16.19; 18.18; Jn.20.23; Ac.16.4; He.

See Church Discipline; Submission(1). AUGUSTUS. See Cæsar, Augustus. AVARICE,

(1) Condemned, Pr.15.27; Ec.5.10; Je.17. 11; 1 Ti.6.10; Ja.5.3. See Covetousness (1); Unjust Gain;

Greed. (2) Examples of, Jos.7.21; Is.56.11; Am. 2.7; Mi.3.11; Zec.9.3; Mt.26.15; Jn.12.6; Ac.16.19; 24.26; 2 Pe.2.15.
See Covetousness (2); Parsimony;

Unjust Gain.

Unjust Gain.
AVENGER of blood, Nu.35.19; De.19.12;
Jos.20.3; 2 S.3.27.
See Cities (3); Revenge; Murder (3).
AVOID (evils to be shunned), (N.M.),
Pr.4.15; Ro.16.17; 1 Ti.6.20; 2 Ti.2.16,
23; Tit.3.9.
See Abstain; Shun Evil.
AWAKE, exhortations to, Is.26.19; 52.1;
Ro.13.11; 1 Co.15.34; Ep.5.14.
See Exhortations.
General Control of

See Exhortations.

AWAKENING, DIVINE, figurative (M. Divine Awakening), Ps.7.6; 35.23; 44.23; 73.20; 78.65; 80.2; 1s.51.9.

AWAKENINGS, RELIGIOUS. See Religious Awakenings.

AWE. See Reverence; Honor (1), (2), (3); Fear of God (1), (2).

AXES, mentioned, De.19.5; 1 S.13.20; 2 S. 12.3; 2 K.6.5; Mt.3.10.

AZARIAH, or Ahaziah, king of Judah. See Ahaziah (a).

— or Uzziah, king of Judah. See

or Uzziah. Uzziah, king of Judah. See

the Prophet (N.M.), 2 Chr.15, the High Priest (N.M.), 1 Chr.6.9; 2 Chr.19.11.

—— a High Priest in Hezekiah's reign (N. M.), 2 Chr.31.10.

AZEKAH, a city of Judah, Jos.10.10; 15.35; 1 S.17.1; 2 Chr.11.9; Ne.11.30; Je.34.7.

AZOTUS. See Ashdod.

BABYLON,
(1) General References to (M. Babylon),
Ge.10.10; 2 K.25.13; 1s.14.4; Je.51.8;
Da.4.29; 1 Pe.5.13.
(2) Prophecies Against, Ps.137.8; 1s.13.19;
14.22; 21.9; 43.14; 47.1; 48.14; Je.25.12;
50.1, 13; 51.1.

The Great (N.M.), Re.14.8; 16.19; 17.5;

BACKBITING, general references to, Ps. 15.3; 50.20; 101.5; Pr.25.23; Je.9.4; Ro. 1.30; 2 Co.12.20.

BACKBITING-cont. See Slander; Speech, Evil; Accusations, False. BACKSLIDERS. See Backsliding (2). BACKSLIDING

(1) General References to (M. Backslid-ing), Pr.14.14; Is.1.4; Je.14.7; Ho.11.7; Mt.24.12; Lu.9.62; Gal.16; 4.9; He.10. 38; 2 Pe.2.20; Re.2.4. See Apostasy; Apostates; Forsaking Cod.(1)

God (1). (2) Examples of (M. Backsliders), Ex.32.8 1 S.15.11: 1 K.11.4: 2 Chr.25.14; Ps.78.57; Ho.6.4: Zep.1.6: Lu.8.13: 11.26: Jn.6.66: 1 Ti.5.15.

1 Ti.5.15.

See Apostates; Covenant-breakers; Wanderers; Forsaking God (2).

—, Examples of National. See Deterioration; Adultery, Spiritual.

BADGERS' SKINS, one of the coverings of the tabernacle. Ex.25.5; 26.14; 35.7; 36.19; 39.34; Nu.4.6, 25; Eze.16.10.

BAG. See Purses.
BAKERS, mentioned, Ge.40.1; 1 S.8.13; Je.
37.21; Ho.7.4.

37.21; Ho.7.4.
BAKING, general references to, Ex.16.23;
Le.2.4; 26.26; 1 S.28.24; Is.44.15.
BALAAM, a prophet, Nu.22.5, 12, 21, 36;
31.8, 16; Mi.6.5; 2 Pe.2.15.
BALAK, king of Moab, Nu.22.2; Jos.24.9;
Jud.11.25.
BALANCES, DIVINE (M.Divine Balances),
Jb.31.6; Pr.16.2; Is.40.12; Da.5.27; Re.

BAPTISM,
(1) Of Believers Enjoined, Mt.28.19; Mk.

16.16; Jn.3.5; Ac.2.38; 10.48; 22.16. (2) The Significance of, Ro.6.3; 1 Co.12.13; Ga.3.27; Col.2.12; 1 Pe.3.21.

BARNABAS, Paul's companion, Ac.4.36; 9.27; 11.22, 25, 30; 12.25; 13.1, 50; 14. 12; 15.36, 39; 1 Co.9.6; Ga.2.1, 13; Col.

4.10. BARNS. Pr.3.10; Hag.2.19; Mt.6.26; Lu.12.

BARNS, PT.3.10, 18-21, 18, 24.
BARREL (N.M.), 1 K.17.12; 18.33.
BARRENNESS of soil, as the result of sin, Ge.4.12; Le.26.29; De.11.17; Ls.5.10; Ho.8.7; Hab.3.17; Hag.1.6; 2.16.
See Want; Famine (3).

of Women. See Childlessness.

See Want; Famine (3).

— of Women. See Childlessness.
—, Spiritual. See Unfruitfulness.

BARTHOLOMEW (Nathanael?), an apostle, Mt.10.3; Mk.3.18; Lu.6.14; Jn.1.48; See Faith (5), (7).

BARTER, Ge 47.17; 1 K.5.10; Ho.3.2.
See Trading.

BARTIMEUS, a blind beggar healed by Christ (N.M.), Mk.10.46; Lu.18.35.

BARUCH, writes Jeremiah's prophecy, Je.

BELLOVED DISCIPLE. See Disciple, BelloVERING. See Strife.

BELOVED SON, Christ the Mt.12.18; Mk.

32.12; 36.4, 10, 32; 43.3, 6.

BARZILLAI, a friend of David, 2 S.17.27; 19.31; 1 K.2.7; Exr.2.61; Ne.7.63.

BASE FELLOWS (sons of Belial), De.13. 13; 1 S.2.12; 10.27; 25.17; 30.22; 1 K.21. 10; 2 Chr.13.7.

BASHAN, a district east of the river Jordan, Nu.21.33; 32.33; De.3.10; Jos.13. 12; 2 K.10.33; 1s.2.13; 33.9; Na.14.

BASINS, 1 K.7.50; 1 Chr.28.17; 2 Chr.4.8; Exr.1.10; 8 27.

BASKETS, Ge.40.16; Ex.29.3, 32; Le.8.2; Nu.6.15; De.26.2; 28.17; 2 K.10.7; Mt. 14.20; 15.37; 16.10; Ac.9.25; 2 Co.11.33.

BASTARDS, excluded from the congregation (N.M.), De.23.2.

BATHING. See Washing; Cleanliness (1).

BATH-SHEBA, or BATH-SHUA, wife of Uriah, 2 S.11.3, 27; 1 K.1.11, 31; 2.13; 1 Chr.3.5.

BATTERING-RAMS, Exe.4.2; 21.22; 26.9.

BATTLES, GOD OF (M. God of Battles), Ex.14.14; 15.3; 23.27; De.1.30; 3.22; 2 S.5.24; 2 Chr.20.29; 32.8; Ne.4.20; 2 S.5.24; 2 Chr.20.29; 32.8; Ne.4.20; 2 See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELSHAZZAR, king of Babylon, Da.5.1; 7.1

See Son of God.

BELNAIAH, a captain of David's army, 2 S. 8.18; 23.20; 1 K.1.36; 44; 1 Chr.11.22

(2) Old Testament Examples of, Le.9.22; Nu.6.23; Jos.22.6; 2 S.6.18; 1 K.8.55; 1 K.8

wine.

BE NOT DECEIVED, Mt.24.4; 1 Co.6.9; 15.

33; Ga.6.7; Ep.5.6; 2 Th.2.3; 1 Jn.3.7.

"BE STRONG," commands concerning Jb.31.6; Pr.16.2; Is.40.12; Da.5.27; Re. 6.5.

See Justice (1).

BALDNESS, mentioned, Le.13.40; De.14.1; 2 K.2.2; 2 Chr. 15.7; Is.35.4; Hag.2.4; Zec.8.9; 1 Co. 16.13; Ep.6.10; 2 Tl.2.1.

BALM, a fragrant balsam, Ge.37.25; 43.11; BEARD, Le.14.9; 19.27; 21.5; 1S.21.3; 2S. 10.4; 19.24; Exr.9.3; Ps.133.2; 1s.7.20.

BANISHMENT, examples of, 2 S.14.13; BEARS, animals, 1.S.17.34; 2 S.17.8; 2 K.2.

Exr.7.26; Ac.18.2.

BANNERS, figurative, Ps.20.5; 60.4; Song 2.4; Chr. 24; Pr.17.12; 28.15; Is.11.7.

BANNERS, figurative, Ps.20.5; 60.4; Song 2.4; Chr. 24; Pr.17.12; 28.15; Is.11.7.

BANNERS, figurative, Ps.20.5; 60.4; Song 2.5; Chr. 23; 1 Jn.3.7.

BESTRONG," commands concerning fortitude and courage, 1 K.2.2; 2 Chr. 15.7; Is.35.4; Hag.2.4; Zec.8.9; 1 Co. 16.13; Ep.6.10; 2 Tl.2.1.

See Courage (1): Manliness.

See Giving (2).

BENHADAD, (1) King of Syria (N.M.), 1 K.15.18; 2 Chr. 16.2.

(2) King of Syria in the time of Ahab (N.M.), 1 K.20; 2 K.5.6, 7.

(3) Son of Hazzel, 2 K.13.3; Am.1.4.

BENJAMIN, son of Jacob, Ge.35.18; 42.3; BEARS; clean and unclean. See Animals; Bears; Lions; etc. See also Separation (7).

BAPTISM,

Subjection of to Man. See Do-

minion (2).

BEATINGS of men as punishment, De.25.
3; Mt.21.35; Mk.13.9; Ac.5.40; 16.22;
21.32; 2 Co.11.25.

See Scourging; Stripes.

(2) The Significance of, Ro.6.3; 1 Co.12.13; Ga.3.27; Col.2.12; 1 Pe.3.21.

(3) Examples of, Ac.2.41; 8.12, 38; 9.18; 16.15, 33; 18.8; 19.5.

See Baptism (4), (5).

(4) Of Christ (M. Christ Baptized), Mt. 3.13; Mk.19; Lu.3.21.

(5) Administered by John the Baptist (M. John's Baptism), Mt.3.6; 21.25; Mk.1.4; Lu.3.12; 7.29; Jn.1.26; 3.23; Ac.10.37; 13.24; 19.3.

of Believers with the Holy Spirit. See Holy Spirit (4), (5), (6).

of Christ with the Holy Spirit. See Holy Spirit (4), (5), (6).

BAPTIST, JOHN THE. See John the Baptist (M. 23.18; Jn.18.40.

BARABBAS, a robber released instead of Christ (N.M.), Mt.27.16; Mk.15.7; Lu. 23.18; Jn.18.40.

BARAK.the judge, Jud.4.6; 5.1; He.11.32.

BARBARIANS, foreigners, Ac.28.4; Ro.1.

14; 1 Co.14.11; Col.3.11.

BARLEY, a grain, Ex.9.31; Nu.5.15; Ru.1.

22: 1 K.4.28; 2 Chr.2.10; Jb.

31.40; Exe.4.9; Jl.1.11; Re.6.6.

BARNABBAS, Paul's companion, Ac.4.3.6; 9.27: 11.22, 25, 30: 12.25: 13.1, 50; 14.

9.8; Ac.3.2.
BEHAVIOR, exhortations concerning, 1 C

Ac. 4.36: 1, 9.8; Ac. 3.2; Lu. 9.10; Jn. 1. 4; 12.21. BEHAVIOR, exhortations concerning, 1 Co. 13.5; Ph. 1.10; 2 Th. 3.7; 1 Ti. 3.2; Tit. 2.3. See Conduct; Blamelessness; Harmlessness; Walk of Believers. 2.2; Re. 20.4. 12.2; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Re. 20.4. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 18.17; Lu. 1.27. 12.5; Rev. 20.4; Rev. 20.7; I S. 1

6.18; He.13.16.
See Poor (4); Love, Brotherly (2);
Kindness (1); Strangers (1); Widow and Fatherless (1); Giving; Alms. (2) Encouragement to, 2 Chr.31.10; Ps. 112.9; Pr.11.25; 22.9; Is.32.8; 58.19; Mal.3.10; Lu.6.38; 2 Co.9.6.
See Promises, Divine (5).
Examples of. See Beneficence; Laerality; Kindness(2); Helpfulness; Munificence.
Systematic. See Giving (2).

20.4.
BEREAVEMENT. See Grief; See Weeping (1); Mourning.
Weeping stone, Ex.28.20; See Grief: Sorrew:

BERYL, a precious stone, Ex.28.20; 39.13; Song 5.14; Ezc.1.16; 10.9; Re.21.20. BETHABARA, a place near Jordan where John baptized (N.M.), Jud.7.24; Jal.

28; 10.40.
BETHANY, a village east of Jerusalem.
Mt.21.17; 26.6; Lu.10.38; 24.50; Jn.11.

BETH-AVEN, a town east of Bethel, Jos. 7.2; 18.12; 1 S.13.5; 14.23; Ho.4.15; 5.8; 10.5.

7.2; 18.12; 1 S.13.5; 14.23; 140.4.15; 5.8; 10.5.

BETH-EL (the house of God), a town 12 miles north of Jerusalem, Ge. 28.19; 31. 13; 35.6, 15; Jos.16.2; Jud.1.22; 4.5; 1 S.7.16; 13.2; 1 K.12.29; 13.1; 2 K.2.2, 23; 10.29; 17.28.

BETH-HORON, upper and nether, two towns of Palestine, Jos.10.10; 1 S.13.16; 1 K.9.17; 1 Chr.7.24; 2 Chr.25.13.

BETH-LEHEM, a city of Judah, Ge.48.7; Ru.1.19; 2 S.23.15; 2 Chr.11.6; Mi.5.2; Mt.2.1, 16; Lu.2.4; Jn.7.42.

BETH-PEOR, a city of Moab, De.3.29; 4. 46; M.6; Jos.13.20.

BETH-PHAGE, a village near Jerusalem Mt.21.; Lu.19.29.

BETHSAIDA of Galilee, home of Philip, Mt.11.21; Mk.6.45; 8.22; Lu.9.10; Jn.1. 44; 12.21.

BIGOTRY-cont.

See Superstition; Uncharitableness; Persecution; Zeal (4); Fanaticism. BIRDS, Ge.1.20,26; 9.2; Le.11.13; De.14.11;

22.6; Ps.8.8; Da.2.38. See Doves; Eagles; Ostriches; Swal-

lows; etc. BIRTHDAYS, celebrated, Ge.40.20; Mt.

BIRTHRIGHT, general references to, Ge. 25.31; 43.33; De.21.16; 2 Chr.21.3; He. 12.16.

See First-born.
BIRTHS FORETOLD, Ge.16.11; 18.10; Jud.
13.3; 1 K.13.2; 2 K.4.16; Is.9.6; Mt.1.
21; Lu.1.13.

BISHOPS, mentioned, Ph.1.1; 1 Ti.3.1;

BITTERNESS of spirit, De.32.32; Je.4.18; Ac.8.23; Ro.3.14; Ep.4.31; He.12.15; Ja. 3.14.

3.14.
See Hatred; Malice.
BLACKNESS, figurative, Is.50.3; Je.8.21;
Jl.2.6; Na.2.10.
BLACKSMITHS. See Smiths.
BLAMELESSNESS (M. Blameless), Ph.2.
15; 3.6; Col.1.22; 1 Th.3.13; 5.23; 1 Ti.
3.2; Tit.1.6; 2 Pe.3.14.
See Smotless: Rightequagess (3): See Spotless; Righteousness (3);

Guileless

Guileless, (1) General References to (M. Blasphemy), Le.24.11; 2 Chr.32.16; Is.65.7; Da.7.25; Ac.13.45; 18.6; 1 Ti.1.20; Ja.7.27; Re.

See Profanity; Cursing (1), (2). (2) Against Christ, Mt.9.34; 12.24; Mk.3. 30; Lu.11.15; 22.65; Ja.2.7. See Reviling.

Against the Holy Spirit. See Holy Spirit (9).

BLASTING of crops, De.28.22; 1 K.8.37;
Am.49; Hag.2.17.
See Barrenness.

BLEMISH, offerings must be without. See

Unblemished.

BLESSED ONES, persons who are pronounced blessed, Ps.1.1; 32.1; 40.4; 41. 1; 65.4; 89.15; 112.1; Is.32.20; Mt.11.6; Lu.6.22; 11.28; 12.37; Jn.20.29; Ja.1.12; Re.14.13; 19.9; 22.7.

See Obedience (3); Blessings (4); Be-

nevolence (2).
BLESSING OF THE LORD (M. God's Blessing), De.23.5; 2 S.7.29; Ps.3.8: 24. 5; 129.8; 133.3; Pr.10.22.
See Blessings (2).

BLESSINGS.

Temporal, from God (M. Temporal Blessings), Ge.24.35; 26.12; De.29.5; 2 S.6.11; 1 K.3.13; Ps.65.9; 68.19; 107.38; 144.13.

See Gifts (3); Providence; Plenty Promised.

(2) Temporal and Spiritual Promised to Believers, Ex.23.25; Le.26.4; De.28.2; Ps.81.16; Pr.28.20; Is.30.23; Jl.2.26; Am.9.13; Zec.10.1; Mal.3.10; Mt.6.33; Lu.18.30

Lu.18.30.

See Benevolence (2); Plenty Promised; Obedience (3); Fullness, Spiritual; Promises, Divine (3); Prosperity (4); Gifts (2); Supplies, Divine; Holy Spirit (3); Godliness (2).

(3) Examples of Temporal Bestowed. See Blessings (1); Gifts (3).

(4) Blessings Pronounced upon Persons by the Lord, Ge.1.28; 9.1; 12.2; 17.20; 32.29; Lu.1.28.

See Eavor Divine (1)

See Favor, Divine (1).
(5) Blessings Pronounced upon Persons by Men. Ge. 27. 27; 28.1; 48.16; Jos.14.
13: 22.6; 1 S.2.20; 2 S.13.25; 1 K.8.14; Lu.2.34 See Benedictions; Hands, Laying on

of (3).
(6) Blessings (Grace) before Meals, 1 S.9.
13; Mt.14.19; 15.36; Ac.27.35; 1 Co.11.

According to Faith. See Faith (4

BLIND, THE, not to be ill-treated, Le.19.14; De.27.18. BLINDNESS, (1) Physical Inflicted, Ge.19.11; 2 K.6.18; Ac.9.8; 13.1L.

BLINDNESS—cont.
(2) Physical Healed, Mt. 9.27: 12.22: 20.30:

(2) Physical Healed, Mt.9.27; 12.22; 20.30; 21.14; Mk.8.22; 10.46; Lu.7.21; Jn.9.1. See Healing (3).
 (3) Examples of Spiritual (M. Spir. Blindness), 1s.59.10; Mt.6.23; 15.14; 23.19; 2 Co.3.14; 4.4; Ep.4.18; 2 Pe.1.9; 1 Jn.

See Dullness (2); Darkness (4); Hardness of Heart (2); Ignorance (2); No

Understanding.
(4) Spiritual Inflicted (Judicial), Is.6.10
29.10; Mk.4.12; Jn.12.40; Ro.11.25. See Reprobation.

Old Age. See Dimness of Vision.

Spiritual. See Blindness (3). BLOOD

BLOOD,
(1) Of Christ, the Atoning (M. Blood of Christ), Mt.26.28; Jn.6.56; 19.34; Ac. 20.28; Ro.5.9; Col.1.20; He.9.14; 1.Pe. 1.19; 1 Jn.1.7; Re.1.5; 5.9; 7.14; 12.11.

See Redemption (2); Atonement; Death (8); Cross of Christ.
(2) Sprinkled (M. Blood Sprinkled), Ex.12.
7; 24.8; Le4.6; Nu.19.4; He.11.28; 12.

24: 1 Pe.1.2

(3) Innocent, Allusions to the Shedding of

(3) Innocent, Allusions to the Shedding of (M. Innocent Blood), De.19.10; 1 S. 19.
5; 1 K.2.31; 2 K.21.16; Ps.94.21; Is.59.
7; Lam.4.13; J.3.19; Jona.1.14; Mt.27.4.
(4) Forbidden to be Eaten (M. Blood Forbidden), Ge.9.4; Le.3.17; 7.26; De.12.
16; 1 S.14.34; Ac.15.20.
See Food (2).
(5) Upon Men (M. Blood upon Men), 2 S.
1.16; Je.2.34; Lu.11.50; Ac.5.28; 18.6.
See Guiltiness.

See Guiltiness.
(6) Of Sacrifices, Typical of the Blood of Christ, Ex.12.13; 30.10; Le.17.11; Zec. 9.11; He.9.7, 22. See Blood (1).

(7) Applied to Persons (M. Blood Applied), Ex.29, 20; Le.8.23; 14.14, 25.

Redemption Through, See Blood (1).

Shedding of Forbidden. See Mur-

der (1).

10.17.

BOAZ, the husband of Ruth, Ru.2.4; 4.13;
Mt.1.5; Lu.3.32.

BODIES, DEAD, Jewish laws concerning
(M. Dead Bodies), Le.21.11; Nu.6.6; 9.
6; 19.11; De.21.23; Hag.2.13.

BODY, HUMAN, not to be disfigured
(M. Body Sacred), Le.19.28; 21.5; 1 Co.
6.15; 1 Th.5.23.

See Mutilation: Temple Spiritual

— Corruptible. See Corruption (1);

Mortality; Frailty.

Mutilation of. See Mutilation.

Resurrection of. See Resurrection.

Subjugation of. See Flesh (2).

BODY. SACKED. See Body, Human.

BODY OF CHRIST, the church called. See

Church (1) BOILS, Ex.9.9; Le.13.18; 2K.20.7; Jb.2.7;

BOLDNESS

(1) Holy, Ep.3.12; 1 Ti.3.13; He.4.16; 10.
19; 1 Jn.4.17.
(2) Examples of, Mk.15.43; Ac.4.13, 31; 9.
29; 14.3; 19.8; 28.31.
See Courage (2).

(1) Holy, Ep.3.12; 1 Ti.3.13; He.4.16; 10. 19; 1 Jn.4.17. (2) Examples of, Mk.15.43; Ac.4.13, 31; 9. 29; 14.3; 19.8; 28.31. See Courage (2). BONDAGE OF ISRAEL, general references to, Ex.1.11; 2.11, 23; 5.4; Nu.20.15; Ps. 105.25; Ac.7.6. See Captivity (2). BONDAGE, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Bond-BERY, age), Pr.5.22; Jn.8.34; Ac.8.23; Ro.5. 16; 7.23; 2 Ti.2.26; 2 Pe.2.19. BRIBERY. (1) Condemned, Ex.23.8; Ps.26.10; Pr.17. 23; Is.1.23; 5.23; 33.15; Am.5.12.

BONDAGE—cont.
See Sold under Sin.
See Liberty (2). —— Deliverance from. See Liberty (2).

BONDS, PAUL'S(M.Paul's Bonds), Ep.3.1;
4.1; 6.20; Ph.1.7, 13; Col.4.3, 18; 2 Ti.1. 8, 16; 2.9.

See Fetters (2); Imprisonment.

BONDSERVANTS, allusions to, Ge.21.10;
Le.19.20; 25.42; 1 K.9.21; Est.7.4; Ga.

BONES SCATTERED in judgment, 2 K.23. 14; Ps.53.5; Je.8.1; Exc.6.5. BONNETS of priests, Ex.28.40; 29.9; 39.28;

Eze.44.18. BOOK OF JUDGMENT (N.M.), Da.7.10:

BOOK OF THE LAW, De.31.26; Jos.1.8; 2 K.22.8; 23.2; 2 Chr.17.9; Ne.8.8; Ga. 3.10.

3.10.
See Decalogue; Word of God.
BOOK OF LIFE, Ex.32.33; Ps.69.28; Da.
12.1; Lu.10.20; Ph.4.3; He.12.23; Re.3.
5; 13.8; 17.8; 20.12; 21.27; 22.19.
BOOK OF REMEMBRANCE. See Book of

Life.

Life.

BOOKS, general references to, 1 S.10.25;
Jb.19.23; Ec.12.12; Ac.19.19; Re.5.1.

BOOTHS, made of boughs as a shelter, Ge.
33.17; Le.23.42; Ne.8.14; Jona.4.5.

See Tabernacles, Feast of.

BOOTY. See Spoil.

BOODOWING referred to Fx 22.14.2 K

BOOTY. See Spoil.
BORROWING, referred to, Ex.22.14; 2 K.
4.3; 6.5; Ps.37.21; Pr.22.7; Mt.5.42.
See Lending.
BOTTLES, Ge.21.14; Jud.4.19; 1 S.1.24;
25.18; 2 S.16.1; Ps.56.8; Mt.9.17.
BOUGHS. See Palm Branches; Booths.

BOWING in Prayer. See Prayer (13).
——in Obeisance. See Salutations.
BOWLS, Ex.25.29; 2 K.12.13; Am.6.6; Zec.

BOWS, weapons, Ge.27.3; 2 S.1.18; 1 K.22. 34; 2 K.9.24; 13.15; 1 Chr.5.18; Ho.7.16; Re.6.2.

Re.6.2.
BOZRAH, a town of Edom, Is.34.6; Je.48.
24; 49.13, 22.
BRACELETS, Ge.24.22; 38.18; Ex.35.22;
Nu.31.50; 2 S.1.10.
See Ornaments.
BRANCH, CHRIST A, prophecies concerning (M. Christ a Branch), Is.4.2; 11.1;
Je.23.5; 33.15; Zec.3.8; 6.12.
BRASS, Ex.25.3; 26.11; 1 K.7.14; 2 K.25.13;
2 Chr.12.10; Mt.10.9.
BRAZEN SERPENT, made by Moses, Nu.
21.9; 2 K.18.4; Jn.3.14.

21.9; 2 K.18.4; Jn.3.14. BREAD.

(1) General References to (M. Bread), Ge. 14.18; 18.5; 1 S.16.20; 1 K.17.6; 2 K.4.42; Ps.104.15; Mt.6.11; 7.9. See Loaves, Miracles of; Multitude Fed.

(2) Baking of, Ge.18.6; 1 K.19.6.(3) Called the Staff of Life, Eze.4.16; 5.16;

(t.1.5; Lu.3.32.
(ES, DEAD, Jewish laws concerning M. Dead Bodies), Le.21.11; Nu.6.6; 9.
(t.1.4.19; Lu.24.30; Ac.2.42; 20.11; 27.35.
(t.1.4.19; Lu.24.30; Ac.2.42; 20.11; 27.35.
(t.1.5) Hand, N. not to be disfigured M. Body Sacred), Le.19.28; 21.5; 1 Co. 15; 1 Th.5.23.
(t.1.5) See Mutilation; Temple, Spiritual.
(t.1.6) Corruptible See Corruption (1); BREAD OF LIFE, Christ the, Jn.6.32, 35, 48.51, 58.

48, 51, 58. See Food (4).

BREASTPLATE, (1) Of the Priests, Ex.25.7; 28.15; 35.9; Le.8.8.

Le.8.8. (2) Figurative, Is.59.17; Ep.6.14; 1 Th.5.8. BREATH OF GOD, power of, 2 S.22.16; Jb.4.9; Is.11.4; 30.28. BREATH OF LIFE, God imparts, Ge.2.7; Is.2.22; Ezc.37.5; Da.5.23; Ac.17.25. BRETHREN,

BRIBERY BRIBERY—cont.
(2) Instances of, Jud.16.5; 1 S.8.3; 1 K.15.
19; Est.3.9; Mt.28.12; Mk.14.11; Ac. BRIDEGROOM,
(1) General References to (M. Bridegroom), De.24.5; Jud.14.11; Ps.19.5; Mt.25.10. Mt. 25.10.
(2) Christ as (M. Christ, Bridegroom), Mt. 9.15; 25.1, 6; Jn. 3.29; Re. 21.2.
See Marriage (4).
BRIDLE, Ps. 32.9; Pr. 26.3; Re. 14.20.
BRIERS, 1s. 5.6; 55.13; Ese. 2.6.
BRIMSTONE, Ge. 19.24; Jb. 18.15; Ps. 11.6; BRINGING REPROACH. See Reproach, Bringing.
BROKEN SPIRIT. See Contrition; Re entance. pentance.

BROOKS, mentioned, Nu.13.23; 21.14; De.
2.13; 1 S.30.9; 2 S.15.23; 1 K.17.3; 18.
40; 1 Chr.11.32; Ps.83.9; Jn.18.1.

BROTHER, fellow Christian, Mt.12.50; Ac.
9.17; 21.20; Ro.16.23; 1 Co.7.12. ee Brethren (2 BROTHERHOOD OF MAN. Pr.22.2: Mal.2. 10: Mk.3.34: Ac.17.26: Ro.14.13: 1 Co. See Love, Brotherly (2).
BROTHERLY KINDNESS. See Kindness;
Love, Brotherly; Sympathy.
BRUISED REED (N.M.), 2 K.18.21; Is.42.3; Esc.29.6.
BUCKLERS. See Shields.
BUILDERS, WORLDLY, folly of (N.M.),
Jb.27.18; Je.22.14; Da.4.30; Lu.6.49; See Plans of Men. See Plans of Men.
BUILDING, A, the church compared to.
See Church (2).
BULLOCKS, as offerings, Ex.29.11, 36; Le.
4.4; Nu.15.8; 1 K.18.33; 2 Chr.13.9; Ezr.
6.17; Ps.66.15.
BULRUSHES, Ex.2.3; Jb.8.11; Is.18.2; 35. 7; 58.5.
BURDEN of prophecy, 2 K.9.25; Is.13.1; 14.26; 15.1; 17.1; 19.1; 23.1; Zec.12.1; Mal.1.1.
See Visions, Prophetic.
BURDEN-BEARER, Christ as, Is.53.4; Mt. 8.17; Jn.19.17.

See Sin-bearer.

BURDENS, Nu.11.11; 2 Co.5.4.

BURIALS, examples of, De. 10.6; 34.6; Jos. 24.30; 1 K.11.15; 2 Ke13.20; Mt.14.12; 24.30; 1 K.11.15; 2 K413.20; Mt.14.12; Lu.16.22; Ac.5.10; 8.2. See Burying-places. BURNING of persons, Ge.38.24; Le.20.14; 21.9; Da.3.6.
BURNING BUSH, seen by Moses, Ex.3.2 Mk.12.26; Ac.7.30. BURNT-OFFERINGS. See Offerings (2). BURNT-OFFERINGS. See Offerings (2).
BURYING-PLACES, ancient places of interment, Ge.47.30; Nu.19.16; Jud.16.31;
1 S.25.1; 31.13; 2 K.21.18; 1 Chr.10.12;
2 Chr.33.20; Je.26.23; Mt.27.7.
See Grave; Sepulchres.
BUSINESS, diligence in. See Diligence.
— Fidelity in. See Fidelity (1).
BUSYBODIES, condemned, 2 Th.3.11; 1 Ti.
5.13; 1 Pe.4.15.
See Talebearers; Whispering, Evil;
Slander (1). (2). Slander (1), (2).

BUTLERS, cupbearers, Ge.40.1; 1 K.10.5; 2 Chr.9.4; Ne.1.11. BUTTER, Ge.18.8; De.32.14; Jud.5.25; 2 S. 17.29; Pr.30.33; Is.7.15. BUY exhortations to. See Traffic, Spiritual. BY-WORD, Israel to become. See Israel (6). 2 Chr.9.4; Ne.1.11.

BUTTER, Ge. 18.8; De. 32.14; Jud.5.25; 2 S. 17.29; Pr. 30.33; 1s.7.15.

BUY, exhortations to. See Traffic, Spiritual. BY-WORD, Israel to become. See Israel (6).

C

CÆSAR AUGUSTUS, Lu.2.1.

— TIBERIUS, Lu.3.1.

— CLAUDIUS (N.M.), Ac.11.28; 18.2.
— or NERO (N.M.), Ph.4.22.
CÆSAREA, a seaport of Palestine, Ac.8.40; 9.30; 10.24; 11.11; 12.19; 18.22; 21.16; 22.23; 25.1.

— PHILIPPI (N.M.), Mt.16.13; Mk.8.27.

CAIAPHAS, high priest in the time of Christ, CAPERNAUM, a city near the Sea of Gali-

SUBJECT-INDEX CAIAPHAS—cont. Mt.26.3; Lu.3.2; Jn.11.49; 18.14; Ac.4.6. CAIN, son of Adam, Ge.4.2, 16; He.11.4; 1 Jn.3.12; Jude 11. CAKES, mentioned (N.M.), Jud.7.13; 2 S.6. 19; 1 K.17.12; 19.6; Ho.7.8. CALAMITIES of the Jews. See Captivity; CALAMITIES of the Jews. See Captivity;
Jerusalem (2); Misery.
CALAMUS. See Cane, Sweet.
CALDRONS, 1 S.2.14; 2 Chr.35.13; Je.52.18.
CALEB, son of Jephunneh, Nu.13.6, 30; 14.
24; 26.65; 34.19; Jos.14.14; 15.14; 21.12;
Jud.1.15; 1 Chr.4.15; 242.
CALF, THE GOLDEN, made by Aaron (M. Golden Calf), Ex.32.4; De.9.16; Ne.9.18;
Ps.106.19; Ac.7.41.
CALL, DIVINE,
(1) To Repentance and a Righteous Life (M. Divine Call (1)), Je.35.15; Exc.33.
11; Ho.6.1; Mt.22.3; Lu.14.17; 2 Co.5.
20; Re.3.20. 20; Re.3.20. See Wisdom's Call; Discipleship (1) "Comes"; Repentance (1); Pleadings, Divine. Divine.
(2) To some Special Work, as Prophets,
Leaders, etc. (M. Divine Call (2)), Ge.
12.1; Ex.3.10; 28.1; 31.2; Jud.6.14; 1 K.
19.19; 1s.6.8; Je.1.4; Jona.1.2; Ac.13.2;
16.10; 26.16.
See Apostles (3); Instruments, Chosen; Ministers (1). (3) Universality of (M. Universal Call), Is. 45.22; 55.1; Mt.22.9; Jn.7.37; Ro.10.12; 1 Ti.2.4; Re.22.17. See Impartiality (1); Whosoever (2); "Comes"; Salvation (4).
(4) Refused (M. Call Refused), Ps.81.11; Pr.1.24; Is.65.12; 66.4; Je.7.13; Ho.9.17; Mt.22.3; Jn.5.40; Ro.10.21.

See Imparitment: Designation (2): Se See Impenitence; Deafness (2); Stubbornness; Hardness of Heart.

(5) To Decision (M. Call to Decision), De. 30.15; Jos.24.15; Ru.1.15; 1 K.18.21; Mk.10.21; Lu.16.13; Jn.6.67. See Choose.
of the Apostles. See Apostles (3).
Refused. See Call, Divine (4). to Consecration. See Consecration(1). to Consecration. See Consecration (1).
to Decision. See Call, Divine (5).
Universal. See Call, Divine (5).
of Wisdom. See Wisdom's Call.
CALLING, THE CHRISTIAN (M. Christian Calling), 1 Co.1.26; Ep.1.18; 4.1;
Ph.3.14; 1 Th.2.12; 2 Th.2.14; 2 Tl.1.9;
He.3.1; 1 Pe.5.10; 2 Pe.1.30.
CALVARY, MOUNT, place of Christ's crucifixion (N.M), Mk.15.22; Lu.23.33;
In 10.15 Jn.19.17.

CRUCINION (N.M.), MAI. 13.22, Leatenson, Jn. 19.17.

CALVES, eaten at feasts, Ge. 18.7; 1 S.28.
24; Am. 6.4; Lu. 15.23.

CALVES, JEROBOAM'S, objects of worship set up in Dan and Bethel (M. Golden Calves), 1 K. 12.28; 2 K. 10.29; 17.16; 2 Chr. 11.15; 13.8; Ho. 10.5.

CAMELS, mentioned, Ge. 12.16; 30.43; Le. 11.4; Jud. 6.5; 1 S. 30.17; 1 Chr. 5.21; Jb. 1.3; Mt. 19.24; 23.24.

CAMP, WITHOUT THE, place of separation (M. Without the Camp), Ex. 29.14; 33.7; Le. 4.12, 21; 6.11; 13.46; Nu. 5.3; 12.14; 15.35; 19.3, 9; De. 23.12; He. 13.11.

CANA, a town of Galilee, Jn. 2.1; 4.46; 21.2.
CANAAN, land of, Ge. 11.31; 12.5; 13.12; 16.3; 17.8; 42.5; 49.30; Ex. 6.4; 15.15; Nu. 32. 32; Jos. 5.12; 1 Chr. 16.18; Is. 8.8.

See Palestine.

See Palestine.

Fertility of. See Fruitful Land.

Inhabitants to be Destroyed. See

Extermination

CAPERNAUM—cont, lee, Mt.4.13; 8.5; 11.23; 17.24; Mk.1.21; Jn.2.12; 4.46; 6.17, 24. CAPITAL PUNISHMENT. See Death

CAPITAL PONISHMENT. See Dean Penalty.

CAPTAINS of the host, Nu.31.48; De.20.9; Jud.4.2; 1 S.14.50; 17.18; 1 K.16.16; 2 K.11.15; 25.8; 1 Chr.11.21; 12.34.

CAPTIVES of war, Ge.14.12; Nu.31.9; De. 20.14; 21.11; 2 K.25.6; 2 Chr.28.15; Ne.1.11.

CAPTIVITY OF ISRAEL AND JUDAH (1) Foretold (M. Captivity (1)), De. 28.36; 1 K. 14.15; Is.39.7; Je.13.19; Am.7.11; Lu.21.24.

14.15; Is. 39.7; Je. 13.19; Am. 7.11; Lu. 71.24.
See Dispersion (2).
(2) Fulfillment of Prophecies Concerning
(M. Captivity (2)), 2 K. 15.29; 17.6; 18.
11; 24.14; 25.11; 2 Chr. 28.5.
See Jerusalem (2).
— Return from. See Return of the Jews.
CARAVANS, Ge. 37.25; 46.6; 1 K. 10.2; 2 K.
8.9; Exr. 8.31; Is. 21.13.
CARBUNCLE, a precious stone, Ex. 28.17; 10.10

39.10.
CARE, DIVINE, for the saints (M. Divine Care), Pa.115.12; Mt.6.32; Lu.12.7; 1 Pe.5.7.

1 Pe.5.7.
See Providence; Keeper, Divine;
Saints (9); Shepherd, Christ.
CARE OF THE CHURCH (M. Care of Church), Ac.20.31; 2 Co.7.12; 11.28; 12.
20; Ga.4.11; 1 Th.3.10.
See Solicitude (2).
CARE, WORLDLY,
(1) Caneral References to (M. Worldy)

CARE, WORLDLY,
(1) General References to (M. Worldy,
Care), Ps.39.6; Ec.1.13; 2.26; 4.6; 8.1s;
Mt.6.31; 13.7; Lu.10.40.
(2) Forbidden (M. Care Forbidden), Ps.
127.2; Mt.6.25; 13.22; Lu.10.41; 12.29;
21.34; 1 Co.7.32; Ph.4.6; 1 Pe.5.7.
CARELESSNESS. See Indifference.
CARMEL, MOUNT, on the seacoast of
Palestine (M. Mt. Carmel), 1 K.18.19;
2 K.2.25; 19.23; Is.33.9; Je.46.18; 50.19;
Am.1.2.

2 K.2.25; 19.23; Is.33.9; Je.46.18; 50.19; Am.1.2.
CARNAL Mind. See Mind, Carnal.——Security. See Security, Carnal. CARNALITY, Ex.16.3; Nu.11.4; Ps.78.15; Jn.6.26; Ro.7.23; 8.5; Gs.5.13; 1 Jn.2.16. See Mind, Carnal; Appetites; Flesh(1). CARPENTERS, 2 S.5.11; 2 K.12.11; Is.41.7; 44.13; Je.24.1; Mt.13.55; Mk.6.3. CARTS, 1 S.6.7; 2 S.6.3; 1 Chr.13.7. CARVING of wood, Ex.31.5; 1 K.6.18; Ps. 74.6.

74.6.

CASSIA, a fragrant spice, Ex.30.24; Pa.45.

8; Exe.27.19.

CASTAWAYS, spiritual, Mt.8.12; 22.13; 25.30; Jn.15.6; 1 Co.9.27.

See Reprobates; Sin (14); Curse, Divine; Wicked (11), (14).

CASTING LOTS. See Lots, Casting.

CASTLES, or forts, Nu.31.10; 1 Chr.11.7; 2 Chr.17.12; 7.4; Ac.23.10.

CATERPILLARS, 1 K.8.37; Ps.78.46; 16.

34; 12.51.27; J1.14; 22.5.

CATHOLICITY, liberality of sentimest, Ac.8.14; 10.47; 11.18; 15.19; Ro.1.14; Gs.2.9; 3.28.

CATLLE, Ge.1.25; 31.18; Ex.9.4; 29.10;

See Charitableness.
CATLLE, Ge.1.25; 31.18; Rx.9.4; 29.10;
Nu.32.1; Jos.14.4; Eze.39.18; Am.4.1.
CAVES, Ge.19.30; 23.9; 50.13; Jos.10.16;
Jud.6.2; 1 S.13.6; 22.1; 2 S.23.13; 1 K.
18.4; 19.9; 1 Chr.11.15; Rse.33.27; Jn.
11.38; He.11.38.

11.36; Hc.11.38.

See Adullam; Machpelah.
CEDAR, lumber, 2 S.7.2; 1 K.6.18; 7.2: 1 Chr.22.4; Je.22.14; Exc.77.24.
CEDARS, trees, 1 K.4.33; 2 K.14.9; Ps.29.5: 80.10; 104.16; Is.2.13.

See Lebanon (2).
CEDRON. See Kidron.
CELIBACY, referred to, Mt.19.10; 1 Co.7.6.
Z7; 1 Ti.4.3; Re.14.4.

See Marriage (1).
CENSEES Le 16.12: Nm A 14: 16.37: 1 K.7.

CENSERS, Le.16.12; Nu.4.14; 16.37; 1 K.7. 50; Re.8.3. CENSORIOUSNESS. See Fault-finding;

CENSORIOUSNESS.

Uncharitableness.

CENSUS, of the Israelites, Nu.1.2; 26.2;
2 S.24.2; 1 Chr.21.1; Lu.2.1.

CENTURIONS, Roman officers over 100
men, Mt.8.5; 27.54; Mt.15.39, 44; Ac.
10.1; 21.32; 22.25; 23.17; 27.11.

CEPHAS CEPHAS. See Peter. CEREMONIALISM of the Jews, Mk.7.4; Ac.15.10; Ga.4.9; 5.1; Col.2.20; He.9.10. See Formalism; Pharisaism; Legalism; Judaizers. ism; Judaizers.

— Laws of Abolished. See Law (1).
CHAFF, wicked compared to, Jb.21.18; Pa.
1.4; Is.5.24; 17.13; Ho.13.3; Mt.3.12.
CHAINS, used as ornaments, Ge.41.42; Pr.
1.9; Eze.16.11; Da.5.29.
— Fetters. See Fetters.
CHALDEA. See Babylonia.
CHALDEANS, Eze.23.23; Da.2.2; 3.8; 4.7;

CHAMBERLAINS, 2 h. 23.11, 12.20; Ro.16.23.

12.20; Ro.16.23.

CHANGELESSNESS. See Immutability.

CHARACTER, CHRISTIAN. See Christlikeness; New Man; Holiness; Piety.

CHARGES, solemn advice given, Nu. 27.23;

De.31.23; 1 K.21; 2 Chr.19.9; Mt.10.5;

Ac.20.28; 1 Ti.5.21; 6.13; 2 Ti.4.1.

See Beware; Take Heed; Warn-

ing (2). CHARIOTS,

ing (2).
CHARIOTS,
(1) Used in War, Ex.14.7; Jos.11.4; 17.16;
Jud.1.19; 4.13; 1 S.13.5; 2 S.10.18; Pa.
20.7; Is.31.1; Na.2.13.
(2) Used in Travelling, Ge.41.43; 46.29;
1 K.12.18; 2 K.9.16; Aca.29.
CHARIOTS OF GOD, Ps.68.17; 104.3; Is.
66.15; Hab.3.8.
CHARISMS. See Gifts (1), (2).
CHARITABLENESS, Pr.17.9; Mt.7.3; Ro.
15.1; Ga.6.1; 1 Pe.4.8.
See Mercy (2); Judgment (4).
CHARITY. See Charitableness; Love;
Compassion; Kindness.
CHARRAN. See Haran (b).
CHASTISEMENT, De.8.5; Jb.33.19; Ps.94.
12; Pr.3.11; Je.10.24; Jn.15.2; 1 Co.11,
32; He.12.5; Re.3.19.
See Affliction; Tribulation; Refining,
Spiritual; Tests, Spiritual; Happiness
(2); Promises, Divine (2).
CHASTITY, De.5.18; Jb.31.1; Pr.5.20; Mt.
5.28; Co.7.1; 1 Th.4.3; Tit.2.5; Re.14.4.
See Celibacy; Purity.
CHEATING. See Deception; Dishonesty;
Fraud.
CHIELES SMITTEN. See Smiting (2).

CHEATING. See Deception; Dishonesty; Fraud.
CHEEKS SMITTEN. See Smiting (2).
CHEERFULNESS, Pr.15.13; 17.22; Jn.16.
33; Ac.77.25, 36.
CHEESE, 1 S.17.18; 2 S.17.29; Jb.10.10.
CHEMOSH, a god of Moab, Nu.21.29; Jud.
11.24; 2 K.23.13; Je.48.7.
CHERUB, Ex.25.19; 1 K.6.25; Eze.9.3; 10.7;

CHERUBIM,
(1) Angelic, Ge.3.24; Eze.10.5, 20; 11.22.
(2) Images of, Ex.25.18; 37.9; Nu.7.89; 1 S.
44; 1 K.6.35; 2 Chr.3.11; Ps.80.1; 99.1;
He.9.5.
CHESTS. 2 K.12.9; 2 Chr.24.8; Eze.27.24.
CHILD VICE. See Children (7).
CHILDLESSNESS, examples of (M. Childless), Ge.11.30; 15.2; Jud.13.2; 1 S.1.2;
2 S.6.23; 2 K.4.14; Lu.1.7; 20.29.
CHILDLIKENESS, Ps.131.2; Mk.10.15; Lu.
18.16; 1 Co.14.20; 1 Pe.2.2.
See Simplicity.
CHILDREN,
(1) A Divine Gift, Ge.33.5; 48.9; Ios 24.3.

(1) A Divine Gift, Ge.33.5; 48.9; Jos.24.3; Ps.113.9; 127.3; Is.8.18. (2) Esteemed Highly, Ps.127.4; 128.3; Pr. 17.6; Mt.19.14.

(2) Esteemed righty, Fs.12/a; 126.3; Fr. 17.6; Mt.19.14.
(3) Exhortations to, Ps.34.11; 148.12; Pr. 10.1; 20.11; 23.22; Ec.12.1; Ezc.20.18; Mk.7.10; Ep.6.1; Col.3.20; 1 Ti.5.4. See Honor (3); Obedience (5).
(4) Present at Religious Worship, Jos.8.35; 2 Chr. 20.13; Exr.8.21; Ne.12.43; Mt.21.15; Ungrateful, Threatenings against (M. Ungrateful Children), Ex.21.15; Le.20. 9; De.21.18; Pr.19.26; 28.24; 30.11, 17; Ezc.22.7; Mi.7.6; Mk.7.11. See Cursing (3); Parents (7).
(6) Helpful (M. Helpful Children), IS.2.18; 20.36; 2 Chr.24.1; Lu.2.49; Jn.6.9.
(7) Vices of (M. Child Vice), 2 K.2.23; Jb. 19.18; 30.12; Is.3.5.
(8) Promises to (M. Prom. to Children), De.5.16; Ps.27.10; Pr.8.17, 32; Is.40.11; Mk.10.14; Ac.2.39; Ep.6.2.
(9) Good Children of Good Men (N.M.).

CHILDREN—cont. Ge.22.7; Jud.11.36; 1 S.2.26; Lu.1.80; Ze. 22.7; Jud.11.36; 1 S. 2.20; 2.49; 2 Ti.1.5. See Piety, Youthful; Seed of the

| Righteous. (10) Good Children of Wicked Men (N.M.), 2 K.12.2; 18.3; 22.2; 2 Chr.34.3. (11) Naming of (M. Children Named), Ge. 4.25; 5.29; 21.3; 30.8; 41.51; Ex.2.10; Ru.4.17; 1 S.4.21; 1 Chr.4.9; 22.9; Ho. 1.4; Lu.1.60; 2.21.
— Adoption of. See Adoption (1). Correction of. See Correction. Discipline of. See Correction. Dishonoring Parents. See Parents

Duty of, to Parents. See Honor (3); Obedience (5).

See Parents (1). Duty of Parents to. Helpful. See Children (6). Indulgence of. See Indulgence, Pa

rental. Instruction of. See Instruction (3). Named. See Children (11). Obedience of, to Parents. See Obe-

Is.65.12; 66.3.
CHOICE, WISE (M. Wise Choice), Jos.24.
15; Ru.1.16; 1 K.3.9; Ps.119.30, 173; Mi.
4.5; Lu.10.42; He.11.25.

4.5; Id.10.42; Re.11.25.

See Choose.
——,Call to. See Choose; Call, Divine(5).
of God by men. See Jehovah Chosen.
CHOIR, 1 Chr.9, 33; 15.16, 27; 25.7; 2 Chr.20.
21; 23.13; 35.15; Bar.2.65; Ne.12.42;
Ec.2.8.

Ec.2.5.
See Singing; Songs (3).
CHOOSE, commands to, Ex.32.26; De.30.
19; Jos.24.15; 1 K.18.21.
See Call, Divine (5).
CHOOSING JEHOVAH. See Jehovah

Chosen. CHOSEN INSTRUMENTS. See Instru-

CHOSEN INSTRUMENTS. See Instruments, Chosen.
CHOSEN ONES, De.7.6; Ps.4.3; 1 Co.1.26; Ep.1.4; Ja.2.5; 1 Pe.2.10.
See Elect, The; People, God's; Adoption (2); Children of God; Sons of God; Israel (2).
CHRIST, JESUS,
(NOTE. For the sake of brevity and uniformity, on the margins the name of our Lord Jesus Christ appears as "Christ.")
CHRIST,
Angels wait upon. See Angels (3).

Angels wait upon. See Angels (3).
Appears, after his Resurrection. See
Appearances, Divine (2).
Ascension of. See Ascension of Christ.

Atonement by. See Atonement (1); Blood (1). Authority of. See Authority (1).
Baptism of. See Baptism (4).
Baptized. See Baptism (4).

Blasphemy against. See Blasphemy (2), Blood of. See Blood (1). Branch. See Branch, Christ a. Brethren of. See Brethren (1). Bridegroom. See Bridegroom (2). Called Jesus of Nazareth. See Jesus

of Nazareth.

CHRIST-cont.

Comforts. See Comfort (2). Commandments of. See Commands, Divine (2). Commendation by. See Commenda-Compassion of. See Compassion (2). Condescension of. See Condescen-Condescension of. See Condescension, Divine.
Confession of, enjoined. See Confession of, enjoined. See Confession of Christ (1).
Confessionsing, examples of. See Confession of Christ (2).
Corner-stone. See Corner-stone.
Creator. See Creator (3).
Cries of. See Creas of Christ.
Cross of. See Cross of Christ.
Death of. See Denial of Christ.
Denial of. See Denial of Christ.
Devils Confess. See Devils (2).
Disciples of. See Apostles.
Divine. See Divinity of Christ (1),
(2).

(2). Divisions caused by. See Divisions.
Dominion of. See Dominion (1).
Dying with. See Dying with Christ.

Eternal. See Eternal, Christ. Eternal. See Eternal, Christ.
Exaltation of. See Exaltation (1).
Exalted. See Exaltation (1).
Example of. See Example (1).
Expounds the Scriptures. See Exposition of the Scriptures.
Faith in (great). See Faith (7).
Faith in, Secures Salvation. See

Faith in, Secures Salvation. See Faith (6). Faithful. SeeFaithfulness, Divine (2). Fault-finding, against. See Fault-

finding.
Feet, At His. See At His Feet.
Fellowship with. See Fellowship,
Divine (1).
Foreknowledge of. See Foreknowledge

edge (2). Friendship of. See Friendship, Divine (1).

Fulfillment of Prophecy by. See

Fulfillment of Prophecy by. See Fulfillment (1). Fullness of. See Fullness of Christ. Glorified. See Glorified Christ. Glory of. See Glory of Christ. Grace of. See Grace (2). Greatness of. See Grace (2). Greatness of. See Grace (2). Guest, a. See Guest, Christ as a. Heals. See Healing (3). Honored. See Honor (2). Incarnation of. See Incarnation. Indwelling in Believers. See Indwelling of Christ. Intercession of. See Intercession (1).

Intercession of. See Intercession (1).

Judge. See Judge (2).

Judge. See Judge (2).

King. See Kingship, Divine (3).

King of Kings. See King of Kings.

Kingdom of. See Kingdom, Spirited (3). itual (8)

kingdom of. See kingdom, Spiritual (8).

Lamb of God. See Lamb of God.

Life, the. See Life, Christ the.

Light, the. See Life, Christ the.

Light, the. See Light, Spiritual (3).

Love of. See Love, Spiritual (1).

Love to. See Love, Spiritual (2).

Master. See Master, Christ as.

Mediator. See Mediator (1).

Meekness of. See Meckness (4).

Messiah. See Mesiah, Jesus the.

Miracles of. See Miracles (11).

Mocked by Men. See Mocking (2).

Mystery of. See Mystery of Christ.

Name, Wonderful. See Name (1).

Name, works done in. See Name,

In Christ's.

Names of. See Titles (1).

Nazarene. See Nazarene.

Obedience of. See Obedience (4).

Obedience of. See Obedience (4). Obedience to. See Obedience (6). Omnipotence of. See Power (1).
Omniscience of. See Omniscience

Oneness with the Father. See Oneness with the Father. Opinions differ concerning. See Di-

visions.
Oracle of God, See Oracle of God, Christ the Google
Digitized by

CHRIST-cont. Our Righteousness. See Righteousness, Christ Our. Parables of. See Parables (2).
Peace through. See Peace (3).
Perfection of. See Perfection, Divine (2). vine (2).

Persecution of. See Persecution (2).

Plots against. See Plots Laid.

Power of. See Power (1).

Prayers of. See Prayer (18), (19).

Preaching to be concerning. See

Preaching Christ.

Preaching, His Commands concerning. See Preaching (2).

Pre-eminence of. See Pre-eminence of Christ. of Christ. Pre-existence of. See Eternal, Christa Prescience of. See Foreknowl-Prescience of. edge (2). Priesthood of. See Priesthood (1) Prophecies concerning. See Prophecies, Messianic; Fulfillment (1). Prophet. See Prophet, Christ as. Received. See Receiving Christ. Redeemer. See Redeemer. Redemption through. See Redemption (2). Rejected. See Rejection (1). Reproves. See Reproof (5) Resurrection of. See tion (4), (5), (6), (7), (8). Resurrec-Retirement sought by. See Retire-Reverenced. See Reverence (5) Reviled. See Reviling of Christ. Righteousness of. See Righteousness (2) Rock of Offence. See Rock of Of fence. Sacrifice of. See Sacrifice of Christ. Sake, For His. See For Christ's Salvation through. See Salvation (2). Saviour. See Saviour. Second Coming of. Coming.
Servant, Christ as.
Shepherd. See Shepherd, Christ as. Silent. See Silence (3).
Sin-bearer. See Sin-bearer.
Sinlessness of. See Sinlessness of Christ. Christ.

Snares Laid for. See Snares Laid (2).

Son, Beloved. See Beloved Son.

Son of David. See Son of David.

Son of God. See Son of God.

Son of Man. See Son of Man.

Sought. See Seeking Christ. Star. See Star. Substitution of, for sinners. Substitution Suffering for. Christ's Sake. See Suffering for Sufferings of. See Sufferings of Christ. See Teacher, Divine (1) Temptation of. See Temptation (4).
Thronged by the Multitudes. See
Thronged, Christ; Multitudes.
Titles of. See Titles (1).
Touch of. See Touch of Christ.
Touched by others. See Touching Christ. Transfigured. See Transfiguration of Christ. Tried by his enemies. See Tried, Truth, the. See Truth, Christ the Union with. See Union with Christ. Unknown by men. See Unknown, Unknown by men. See Unknown Christ.
Victor. See Victor, Christ.
Vine. See Vine, Christ the.
Voice of. See Voice (2).
Wisdom of. See Wisdom (1).
Witness, a. See Witness, Christ a.
Words of. See Words of Christ.
Worshipped. See Worship (2).
Zeal of. See Zeal (3).
CHRIST'S Brethren. See Brethren (1).
Commands. See Commands, Divine (2). vine (2).

Compassion. See Compassion (2). Death. See Death (8).

CHRIST'S edge (2). Friendship. vine (1). Gifts. See Gifts (4). Glory. See Glory of Christ. Grace. See Grace (2). Greatness. See Greatness (2). Hour. See Ho Humiliation. See Hour, Christ's. Christ. Humility. See Humility (5). Intercession. See Intercession (1). Joy. See Joy (1).
Kingdom. See Kingdom, Spiritual (8).
Love. See Love, Spiritual (1).
Meekness. See Meekness (4). Mission. See Mission of Christ. Name, in. See Name, in Christ's.
Oneness with the Father. See Oneness with the Father. Perfection. See Perfection, Divine(2) Power. See Power (1) Sufferings. See Sufferings of Christ.
See Retirecerence (5).
To for Christ.
See Righteouse
Re Rock of Ofsifice of Christ.
For Christ's.
See Salvation (2).

See Salvation (2).

CHRISTS, FALSE, Mt.24.5, 24; Mk.13.22.
See Antichrist.
CHRISTIAN RACE. See Race.
CHRISTIAN RACE. See Race.
CHRISTIAN TEACHERS. See Teachers (1).
CHRISTIAN TEACHERS. See Teachers (1).
CHRISTIAN TEACHERS. See Teachers (1).
CHRISTIAN RACE. See Race.
CHRISTIANS, believers so called, Ac.11.26;
26.28; 1 Pe.4.16.
See Children of God; Name (5).
CHRISTILKENESS, should be sought by Christians, Ro.8.29; 1 Co.15.49; 2 Co.3.
18; Ph.3.21; Col.3.10; 2 Pe.1.4; 1 Jn.3.2.
See New Man.
CHURCH, CHURCH. (1) Called Body of Christ (M. Church Body of Christ), Ro.12.5; 1 Co.12.27 Ep.1.23; 4.12; Col.1.24; 2.19. (2) Compared to a Building, Mt.16.18; 1 Co.3.10; Ep.2.21; 1 Pe.2.5. 1 Co.3.10; Ep.2.21; 1 Pc.2.5.

See Temple, Spiritual.

(3) Government of (N.M.), Ac.15.6, 28; 1 Co.7.17; 11.34; 1 Ti.3.5; 5.1.

(4) Preciousness of (M. Church Precious), De.32.10; 1s.62.3; Zec.2.8; 9.16; Mal.3.

17; Ac.20.28; Ep.5.25; Col.1.24.

See Marriage (4).

Accessions to. See Accessions. Accessions to. See Accessions.
Authority of. See Authority (2).
Bride of Christ. See Bride.
Care of. See Care of the Church. Care of. See Care of the Church. Christ's Love for. See Love, Spiritual (1) Discipline of. See Church Discipline. Duty of, to Ministers. See Ministers (4). Defended. See Defence, Divine Enemies of. See Persecution. Fellowship in. See Fello Saints'. Foundation of. See Foundation, Spiritual. Garments of. See Robe of Rightcousness Head of, Christ the. See Head of the Church. the Church.
Light. See Light, Spiritual (1).
Love for. See Love, Spiritual (8);
House of God(2); Solicitude(2),(3).
Membership of. See Accessions.
Opposers of. See Opposers.
Prayer for. See Prayer (24).
Progress of. See Kingdom, Spiritual (5); Accessions; Gentiles (2).
Security of. See Security: Safety: Security of. See Security; Safety; Saints (5). Strife in. See Strife (3).

CHURCH-cont. CHURCH—conf.
Titles of. See Titles (4).
Unity in. See Unity.
CHURCH ATTENDANCE, examples of attendance upon religious services in synagogues, Mt. 12.9; Mk. 1.21; Lu. 4.16; Ac. 13.14; He. 10.25. Dominion. See Dominion (1).
Example. See Example (1).
Foreknowledge. See Foreknowl-See Friendship Di-Ac.13.14; He.10.25.

See Attendance upon the Sanctuary.
CHURCH DISCIPLINK, 1 Co.5.5; 2 Co.11
2, 10; 1 Ti.1.20; Tit.3.10.
CHURCHES, THE SEVEN, in Asia (N.M., Re.1.4, 11, 20; 2.7, 11, 17, 29; 3.6, 13, 22
CILICIA, a province of Asia Minor, Aca, 9; 15.23; 21.39; 27.5; Ga.1.21.
CINNAMON, Ex.30.23; Pr.7.17; Song 4.14; De. 18; 3.12. See Humiliation of Re. 18 13 CIRCUMCISION. CIRCUMCISION,
(1) General References to (M. Circumcision), Ge.17.10, 14; Jos.5.3; Ac.15.1; 16.3; 1 Co.7.18; Ga.2.3; 5.2; 6.12.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Circumcision), De. 10.16; 30.6; Je.4.4; Ro.2.29; Col.2.11.
(3) The Name sometimes given to the Jews (M. The Circumcision), Ac.10.45; 11.2; Ro.3.30; 4.9; Ga.2.9; Col.4.11.
CISTERNS, 2 K.18.31; 2 Chr.26.10; Ec.12.6; 12.213. Presence, in. See Presence, in Je.2.13. Christ's.
Sacrifice. See Sacrifice, Christ's.
Sufferings. See Sufferings of Christ.
Sufferings Predicted. See Sufferings CITIES. CITIES,
(1) General References to (M. Cities), Ce.
11.4; 18.24; 41.48; Nu.13.28; De.6.16;
2 K.13.25; Ps.55.9; Mi.5.14.
(2) Fenced (M. Fenced Cities), Nu.32.17;
De.3.5; Jos.10.20; 2 K.18.13; 2 Chr.14s;
17.2; 19.5; 21.3; 33.14; Je.5.17.
(3) Of Refuge (M. Cities of Refuge), Er.
21.13; Nu.35.6; De.4.42; 19.3; Jos.28.
2, 9; 1 Chr.6.67.
See Avenger. 2, 9; 1 Chr.b.o.,
See Avenger.
CITIZENS, DUTIES OF (M. Citizens',
Duties), Exr.7.26; Pr.24.21; Ec.8.2; M.
17.27; 22.21; Ro.13.1; Tit.3.1; 1 Pe.2.13
See Honor (5); Righteousness (5).
CITIZENS, ROMAN (M. Roman Citizens),
Ac.16.37; 21.39; 22.25; 23.27; 25.10.
CIVIC RIGHTEOUSNESS. See Righteousness (5). ness (5).
CIVIL STRIFE. See Strife (6).
CLAIMS, GOD'S FIRST (M. God's Claims
First), Nu.3.13; De.26.2; 1 K.17.13; Mr. 6.33. See Ownership, Divine; Tithes; Firstfruits; First-born; Service, Spiritual(3).
CLAUDIUS CÆSAR. See Cæsar, Claudius.
CLAUDIUS LYSIAS (N.M), Ac.21.33; Z. 24; 23.10, 26.
CLAY, man as, in the hands of God, Ia.29.
16; 48.9; 64.8; Je.18.6; Ro.9.21.
CLEANLINESS. CLEANLINESS,
(1) Enjoined, Ge. 35.2; Le. 13.6; Nu. 8.7; Ru. 3.3; Mt. 6.17; He. 10.22.
See Cleansing (1); Washing.
(2) Examples of, Ge. 18.4; 43.24; Ex. 19.14; 2 S. 12.20; Mk. 73.
CLEANSING,
(1) Jewish Ceremonial, Ex. 30.20; 40.12; Le. 14.8; 16.26; 22.6; Nu. 19.7; He. 9.14.
(2) Spiritual, Enjoined (M. Spir. Cleansing), 15.1.16; Je. 4.14; Ac. 22.16; 1 Co. 5.7; 2 Co. 7.1; 2 Ti. 2.21; Ja. 4.8; 1 Jn. 3.3.
See Holiness (3); Hyssop; Righteonsness (4); Sanctification (2). ness (4); Sanctification (2).
(3) Spiritual, Promised, Ps.65.3; Is.1.18; Eze.36.25; Zec.13.1; Mal.3.3; Ep.5.2s; Tit.3.5; He.9.14; 1 Jn.1.7; Re.1.5.
See Blood (1); Pardon (1); Word of God (11). See Fellowship, (4) Desire for Spiritual, Ps.19.12; 51.2, 7; 79.9; Jn.13.9.
See Thirst (3); Desire, Spiritual.
(5) Examples of Spiritual. Is.6.7; Zec.3.4;
Jn.15.3; I Co.6.11; Re.7.14.
See Sin (8).
—,Physical. See Cleanliness; Washing; Cleansing (1).
CLEOPAS, a disciple to whom Jesus appeared after his resurrection, Lu.M.18.
CLOAK,
(1) A Garment (N.M.), Mt.5.4C; Lu.6.29;
2 Ti.4.13.
(2) Figurative. Jn.15.22: 1 Th.2 5.1 Pe.2 79.9; Jn.13.9. (2) Figurative, Jn.15.22; 1 Th.2.5; 1 Pe.2. 16. See Garment of Sin. See Carment of Sin. CLOSET (N.M.), Jl. 2.16; Mt. 6.6; Lz. 12.3. CLOTH (N.M.), Mt. 9.16; 27.59; Mk. 14.51. CLOTHES RENT, in grief or anger, Ge. 37.

CLOTHES RENT-cont. 01 HES REN1 — 60%.
29, 34; 44.13; Nu.146; Jos.7.6; Jud.11.
35; 2 S.13.19; 1 K.21.27; 2 K.2.12; 5.8;
18.37; 2 Chr.34.19; Ezr.9.5; Est.4.1; Jb.
1.20; Jc.41.5; Mt.26.65; Ac.14.14.
See Sackcloth; Grief.

See Sackcloth; Grief.
CLOTHING, Ge.3.21; 27.15; 2 S.1.24; Da.5.
29; Mt.3.4; Mk.12.38; Ac.9.39; Ja.2.3.
See Vesture; Apparel, Rich.
—,Admonitions in Regard to. See Dress.
— of Priests. See Priests (9).
—,Rending of, a mark of Grief. See

—,Rending of, a mark of Grief. See Clothes Rent.

Spiritual. See Robe of Righteousness; Raiment, White.

CLOUD, appearance of the Lord in, Ex.19.
9; 24.15; 34.5; Nu.11.25; Mt.17.5; Lu.
21.27; Re.1.7; 14.14.

CLOUD, PILLAR OF (M. Pillar of Cloud),
Ex.13.21; 14.19; 16.10; 33.9; 40.36; Nu.
9.17; 10.11; 12.5; 16.42; De.1.33; 31.15;
Ne.9.12; Pa.78.14; 105.39; 1s.4.5.
See Leader, Divine.

COATS, Ge.37.3; Ex.28.40; Da.3.21; Mt.10.
10; Ac.9.39.

10; Ac.9.39.

COCK (N.M.), Mt.26.34, 74.

COCKATRICE, Is.11.8; 14.29; 59.5; Je.8.17.

COLD, THE, Jb.37.9; Ps.147.17; Pr.20.4;

COLD. THE, Jb.37.9; Ps.147.17; Pr.20.4; Ac.28.2.
COLLECTION (N.M.), 2 Chr.24.6; 1 Co.16.1.
"COMES," divines invitations, Ge.7.1; Nu. 10.29; Is.1.18; 55.1; Mt.11.28; 22.4; Lu. 14.17; Re.22.17.
See Salvation (4); Call, Divine (3).
COMFORT,

See Salvation (4); Call, Divine (C.)

COMFORT,
(1) God as Giver of, Ps.71.21; 86.17; Is.12.
1; 51.3, 12; 66.13; 2 Co.1.3; 7.6.
(2) Christ as Giver of (M. Christ Comforts),
Mt.9.22; Mk.5.36; Lu.7.13; Jn.14.1, 18;
16.22, 33; 2 Th.2.16.
(3) Ministry of, Enjoined, Is.40.1; 1 Co.14.
3, 31; 2 Co.27; 1 Th.4.18; 5.11, 14.
See Sympathy (1).
(4) Examples of Men giving, Ge.50.21;
1 Chr.7.22; Jb.2.11; Jn.11.31.
See Sympathy (2).
(5) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(5) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(6) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(7) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(8) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(9) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(10) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(11) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(12) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(13) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(14) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(15) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(16) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(17) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(18) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(10) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(10) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(11) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(11) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(12) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(13) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(14) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(15) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(16) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(17) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(18) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passages (N.M),
(19) Special Comforting Passage See Sympathy (2).
(5) Special Comforting Passages (N.M.), Jb.5.19; 11.16; Ps.27.5; 30.5; 42.5; 103. 13; 119.50; 138.7; Is.46.4; 61.3; 63.9; Mt.5.4; Jn.14.1; Ros.2.9; 1 Th.3.7; 4.13. See Promises, Divine; Encouragement; "Fear Not"; Affliction (2); Security; Protection, Divine.

COMFORTER, THE, Jn.14.16, 26; 15.26; 14.16; 15.26; 15

16.7.

See Comfort (1), (2). COMFORTLESS, Jb.21.34; Ec.4.1; Lam.1. 21; Na.3.7. See Hopelessness; Despair; Despond-

ency.
COMING, SECOND of Christ. See Second

Coming. COMMANDMENTS,

COMMANDMENTS,
(1) General References to (M. Commandments), De.6.6; 11.8; Ps.19.8; 119.6; Mt. 15.3; 22.38; 1 Jn.5.3.

See Statutes; Law.
(2) To be Kept (M. Keep Commandments), Ex.20.6; De.4.40; 6.17; 10.13; 26.18; Jos.22.5; 1 K.2.3; 6.12; 8.58; 11.38; 2 K. 17.13; 1 Chr.28.8; 29.19; Ps.78.7; Esc. 44.24; Mt.19.17; 1 Jn.5.3; Re.14.12.

See Obedience (1); Law (3).

of Men. See Precepts, Human.

—,the Ten. See Decalogue; Tables of Stone.

Stone

Stone.

COMMANDS, DIVINE,

(1) Of God, Examples of (M. Divine Commands), Ex.4.6; 6.11; 7.19; 8.5; 9.8; 10.12; 11.2; 12.3; Nu.1.2; 35.2; Jos.6.3; See Direction, Divine; Plan, Divine.

(2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Commands), Mt.28.20; Jn.13.34; 14.15, 21; 15.10, 14; Ac.10.42; 1 Jn.3.23.

See Words of Christ.

Special to Individuals See Direction

Special to Individuals. See Direction,

COMMENDATION by Christ, Mk.14.6; Lu. 7.28; 21.3.
See Encouragement. COMMERCE. See Barter; Merchants;

Trading.
COMMITTAL into God's hands, Ps.31.5 Lu.23.46; Ac.7.59; 2 Ti.1.12; 1 Pe.2.23; 4.19.

COMMITTAL-cont.

See Trust; Faith; Confidence in God. COMMUNION with Christ. See Fellow-

ahip, Divine (1).

with God. See Walking with God;
Fellowship, Divine (2).

of Saints. See Fellowship, Saints';
Talk, Spiritual.

the Sacrament of. See Lord's Sup-

COMPANY, EVIL, to be avoided. See Associations, Evil; Separation (4). COMPANY, GOOD (N.M.), Ps.119.63; Pr. 2.20; 13.20; 1 Co.5.11; Ep.5.7; 2 Th.3.

14.

See Associations, Evil.

COMPASSION,
(1) Of God (M. Divine Compassion), Ex.3.
7; De.30.3; 2 Chr.36.15; Ps.78.38; 86.15;
Je.12.15; Lam.3.32; Ho.11.4; Mi.7.19.
See Forgiveness (1); Longsuffering (1); Comfort (1); Mercy (1).
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Compassion),
Mt.9.36; 14.14; 15.32; 20.34; 23.37; Mk.
1.41; Lu.7.13.
See Shenherd, Christ as: Love

ee Shepherd, Christ

Spiritual (1); Sympathy, Divine.
(3) Examples of Human (M. Human Com (3) Examples of Human (M. Human Compassion), Ex.2.6; 2 Chr.2.15; Jb.29.13; Lu.10.33; Ac.16.33; 28.2; He.10.34. See Sympathy (2); Helpfulness; Kindness (2); Unselfishness; Love, Brotherly (3).

COMPLAINTS against divine providence, Jb.10.1; 23.2; Ps.55.2; 77.3; 142.2. See Murmuring; Fault-finding; Injustice (1)

30.23; Jud.13.5; I S.L20; Mt.1.18; Lu.
1.24.
CONCORD. See Unity.
CONCUBINAGE, Ge.16.3; 22.24; 30.4; 36.
12; Jud.8.31; 2 S.5.13; I K.11.3; I Chr.
2.46; 7.14; 2 Chr.11.21.
See Polygamy.
CONCUPISCENCE. See Flesh, The (2).
CONDEMNATION,
(1) General References to, Jn.3.19; Ro.5.
18; I Co.11.34; I Ti.3.6; Tit.3.11; Ja.
5.12.
(2) Men under (a Sanae of Paragonal Coults)

(2) Men under (a Sense of Personal Guilt), 2 S.24.10; Jb.42.6; Ps.31.10; 32.3; Eze. 33.10.

See Conviction of Sin; Remorse Guilt; Self-condemnation; Guiltiness Repentance (3); Confession of Sin (3).
—— of Self. See Self-condemnation.
CONDEMNATION, NO. See No Condem-

nation.

CONDESCENSION, DIVINE (M. Divine Condescension), Ps.113.6; 136.23; 138. 6; Is.57.15; Mt.9.11; Lu.1.48; Jn.13.4; 20.20, 27.

See Incarnation; Humanity of Christ;

Servant, Christ as.
CONDOLENCE. See Comfort (4).
CONDUCT, exhortations concerning, Ph.
1.27; 1 Tl.4.12; Ja.3.13; 1 Pe.2.12; 2 Pe.

CONFESSION OF SIN-cont.

See Repentance (1).

See Repentance (1).
(2) Examples of National, Nu.21.7; Jud. 10.10; 1 S.7.6; Exr. 9.6; Ne.1.6; Is. 59.12; Je. 8.14; 14.7; Da. 9.5.
(3) Examples of Personal, Nu.22.34; Jos. 7.20; 1 S.15.24; 2 S.12.13; 24.10; Jb. 7. 20; Ps. 41.4; 51.3; Mt. 27.4; Mk. 1.5; Lu. 5.8; 15.18; 23.41.

See Repentance (3).
CONFIDENCE, FALSE. See Trusts, False. CONFIDENCE IN GOD, examples of, Nu. 14.8, Ps. 3.6; 20.7; 23.4, 27.3, 46.7; Is.

14.8; Ps.3.6; 20.7; 23.4; 27.3; 46.2; Is. 12.2; Hab.3.18.

See Trust (3); Faith; Assurance; Committal; Hope (3). CONFIDENCE IN SELF. See Self-confi-

dence.

dence.

CONFISCATION of property, 2 S.16.4; 1 K.
21.16; Ezr.7.26; 10.8; Est.8.1.

CONFLAGRATIONS, Ge.19.28; Jos.6.24;
8.20; 11.13; Jud.18.27; 1 S.30.1; 1 K.9.
16; 2 Chr.36.19; Jb.1.16.

CONFLICT, SPIRITUAL. See Warfare,
Spiritual.

CONFORMITY TO THE WORLD. See

Imitation, Sinful. CONGREGATION,

(1) General References to (M. Congrega-tion), Le.4.13; 24.14; Nu.15.24; De.23.1. (2) The Assembling of, Le.8.3; Nu.1.18; 8.9; Jos.18.1; Jud.20.1; 1 S.10.17; Ezr.

9.4.
CONIAH. See Jehoiachin.
CONIAH. See Jehoiachin.
CONIES, rock rabbits, Le.11.5; Ps.104.18; Pr.30.26.
CONJUGAL LOVE. See Love, Family (1).
CONNIVANCE, Ps.50.18; Pr.24.24; 28.4; Mk.14.11; Ac.22.20; Ro.1.32.
See Conspiracy: Plots Laid; Plotting.
CONQUESTS of heathen tribes by Israel, Jos.6.20; 8.24; 10.28, 39; 11.8, 23; 12.7; Jud.1.8; 3.30; 4.16; 8.28; 9.45; 11.33.
CONSCIENCE.
(1) General References to Ac. 23.1; Ro. 2

(1) General References to, Ac.23.1; Ro.2. 15; 13.5; 1 Co.8.7; 10.25; 2 Co.5.11; He. 9.14; 10.22.

(2) Good, Ac.24.16; Ro.9.1; 2 Co.1.12; 1 Ti.1.5, 19; 3.9; He.13.18; 1 Pe.2.19;

(3) Guilty (M. Guilty Conscience), Ge.42. 21; Ex.9.27; Exr.9.6; Jb.15.21; Ps.40. 12; Da.5.6; Jn.8.9.

12; Da.5.6; Jn.6.9.
See Remorse; Condemnation; Sin(20).
CONSECRATION;
(1) A Call to Personal, Ex.32.29; 1 Chr.
29.5; Pr.23.26; Ro.12.1; 2 Ti.2.21.
See Heart (3).

(2) Examples of Personal, Jud.5.2; 2 Chr. 17.16; Ps.40.7; Ac.6.4; 2 Co.8.5; Ph.3.8. See Self-sacrifice (3); Obedience (2). (3) Of Persons to Special Religious Work, Ex.29.9; Le.8.12; Nu.3.3; 27.23; Ac.6.

6; 13.3. See Anointing (2); Hands, Laying on

CONDOLENCE. See Comfort (4).

CONDUCT. exhortations concerning, Ph.
1.27; 171.4.12; Ja.3.13; 1 Pe.2.12; 2 Pe.
3.11.

See Behavior.

CONFESSING CHRIST. See Confession of Christ (2).

CONSOLATION. See Comfort.

CONSPIRACY, Ge.37.18; Nu.16.3; 14.9.1; 12.3.

CONSPIRACY, Ge.37.18; Nu.16.3; 14.9.1; 12.3.

CONFESSING CARRAGE OF CHRIST, (1) Enjoined (M. Confess Christ), Mt.10.

32; Lu.12.8; Ro.10.9; Ph.2.11; 1 Jn. 2.
23; 4.15.

See Witnessing (1): Testimony (2).

(2) Examples of (M. Confessing Christ), Mt.16.16; Jn.1.49; 4.29; 6.69; 11.27; 20.28; Ac.8.37.

See Witnessing (2); Devils (2); Testimony (3).

See Witnessing (2); Devils (2); Testimony (3).

See Witnessing (2); Devils (2); Testimony (3).

See Witnessing (2); Devils (2); Testimony (3).

See Friendship (2).

CONSTANCY, examples of, Ru.1.16; 1 S.
20.17; 2 S.15.21; 2 K.2.2; Mt.27.55; 28.

1; Jn.11.16; 13.1; Ro.16.4; 2 Ti.1.16.

See Friendship (2).

CONSTANCY, DIVINE (M. Divine Constancy), De.4.31; 31.6; Jos.1.5; Is.41.

17; 42.16; 44.21; 46.4; 49.15; 54.10; Jn.

13.1; 14.18; He.3.5.

ship, Divine. igitized by GOOGIC CONSUMPTION. See Disease. CONTAGION. See Contamination. CONTAMINATION, Le.5.2; 15.11; Nu.19.

CONSUMPTION

13; 1s.52.11.
See Touch Not.
CONTEMPT for the Righteous, 1 S.17.28;
Ne.2.19; 4.3; Ps.80.6; 119.22; Mt.13.55; Jn.9.34.

See Derision; Saints (2),
Aha; Mocking; Reviling.
CONTEMPT, DIVINE (M. Divine Contempt), Ps.2.4; 37.13; 59.8; Pr.1.26;

1 M. Pr.11.14; 12.15; 13.10; 15.22; 20.18.
See Instruction (1); Guiden (3); CONTENTION. See Strife. CONTENTIOUS WOMEN. See Women(1). CONTENTIOUSNESS, Ps.120,7; 140.2; Pr.

15.18; 17.19; 18.6; 26.21; Hab.1.3.

15.18; 17.19; 18.6; 26.21; Hab.1.3. See Strife. CONTENTMENT, Pr.15.16; Lu.3.14; Ph. 4.11; 1 Ti.6.6, 8; He.13.5. See Rest (2); Quietness. CONTINENCE. See Chastity. CONTRACT. See Covenant; Oaths. CONTRITION, promises to the contrite, P.3.4.18; 51.17; 1s.57.15; 66.2; Jl.2.13; Zec.12.10; 2 Co.7.10.

See Repentance (2); Confession of

CONTROL, DIVINE, of men (M. Divine Control), 2 K.19.28; Jb.12.19; Pr.21.1; Is.37.29; 44.25; Eze.29.4; 38.4; 39.2.

See Humiliation (2).
CONTROVERSY. See Strife.
CONVERSATION (Manner of Life). See COURAGE. Conduct

(Speech). See Speech; Talk, Vain; Tongue Restrained.

(1) General References to, Ps.19.7; 51.13; Mt.18.3; Lu.22.32; Ac.3.19; Ja.5.19.

Mt.18.3; Lu.22.32; Ac.3.19; Ja.3.19.

See Regeneration; Resurrection (9);
Restoration (1); Healing (2).
(2) Examples of, 1 S.10.9; Lu.19.9; Ac.8.37;
9.6; 13.12; 16.14, 34.

See Accessions; Gentiles (2).
CONVICTION OF SIN, Ps.32.3; 38.4; 51.3;
73.21; Jn.16.8; Ac.2.37; 16.29; 24.25.

See Guilt; Self-condemnation; Condemnation; Condemnation (2)

demnation (2). Examples of. See Repentance (3);

Contrition. CONVOCATION, general assembly of the Israelites, Ex.12.16; Le.23.3; Nu.28.18,

CONVOCATION, general assembly of the Israelites, Ex. 12.16; Le.23.3; Nu.28.18, 26; 29.7.

See Congregation.

CO-OPERATION,

(1) In Religious Work, Examples of (M. Co-operation), Ex.17.12; Jud.20.11; 1 S. 14.7; 2 K.6.2; 1 Chr.12.38; Ne.4.16; Mk. 2.3; 6.7; Ph.1.27.

See Unity (3).

(2) With God (M. Co-operation with God), 1 S.14.45; Mk.16.20; 1 Co.3.9; 2 Co.6.1.

CORAL, Jb. 28.18; Eze. 27.16.

CORNDS, Ex. 35.18; 39.40; Jud.15.13; Jb.39.10.

CORINTH, a city of Achaia, Ac.18.1; 19.1; 1 Co.1.2; 2 Co.1.1; 2 Ti.4.20.

CORMORANTS, birds, Le.11.17; De.14.17; Is.34.11; Zep.2.14.

CORN. See Grain.

CORNELIUS, a centurion, Ac.10.1.

CORNER-STONE, Christ alluded to as, Ps.118.22; Mt.21.42; Ac.4.11; Ep.2.20; 1 Pe.2.6.

1 Pe.2.6.

See Foundation, Spiritual.

See Foundation, Spiritual.

CORNET. See Musical Instruments (2).
CORONATIONS of kings. 1 S.11.15; 2 S.
5.3; 1 K.12.1, 20; 2 K.11.12; 2 Chr.23.11.
CORRECTION of children, Pr.13.24; 19.18;
22.15; 23.13.
See Rod of Correction: Parents (1).
Rod of. See Rod of Correction.
CORRECTION DESPISED, 1s.1.5; 9.13;
42.25; Je.2.30; 5.3; Am.49; Zep.3.7;
He.12.5; Re.16.11.
See Stubbornness; Impenitence; Insensibility.
CORRUPT PRIESTS. See Priests (4).
CORRUPTION,
(1) Of the Body after Death (M. Corruption), Ge.3.19; Jb.17.14; 19.26; 21.26; Ps.49.9; 104.29; Ec.3.20; 12.7; Jn.11.39; Ac.13.36; 1 Co.15.42.
See Mortality.

CORRIOT PRIESTS. See Priests (4).
CORRUPTION,
(2) Moral, Ge.6.12; Is.28.8; Je.5.28; Eze.7.

CORRUPTION—cont. 23; Mi.6.12; Mt.23.28; Lu.11.39; Ro.1.29. See Depravity.

COUNSELLORS, safety in a multitude of, Pr.11.14; 15.22; 24.6.
See Counsel (1).
COUNSELS, DIVINE, unchangeable (M. Divine Counsels), Ps.33.11; Pr.19.21; Is. 14.27; 25.1; 46.10; Je4.28; Da4.35; Ac. 5.39; Ep.L.11; He.6.17.

— Rejected. See Rejection (2).
— Secret. See Secret Things.
— Sure. See Word of God (18).
COURAGE.

10.25; 23.6; 2 S.10.12; 1 Chr.19.13; 22.
13; 28.20; 2 Chr.19.11; 32.7; Esr.10.4; Ph.1.28.

See Encouragement; Manliness; "Fear Not"; "Be Strong."

See Encouragement; Mannness; Fear Not"; "Be Strong."

(2) Examples of, Jos. 14.12; Jud. 5.18; 1 S. 14.6; 17.32; 2 S. 12.7; 1 K. 21.20; 22.14; 2 K. 3.14; Ne. 6.11; Da. 3.16; 6.10; Mt. 14.4; Ac. 4.20; 7.51; He. 11.23, 27. See Boldness (2).

COURTESY, Ac. 27.3; 28.7; Col. 4.6; 1 Pe. 3.8. See Gentleness; Kindness.

COURTS. See Judges of Israel (1); Council. COVENANT,

(1) The Everlasting (M. Everlasting Covenant), Ge. 9.16; 17.13; Le. 24.8; Nu. 18. 19; 2 S. 23.5; 1 Chr. 16.17; Pe. 105.10; Is. 24.5; 54.10; 55.3; Je. 32.40; 33.20; Exe. 16.60; 37.26; He. 13.20.

(2) General References to the Divine, Ge. 17.2; Ex. 6.4; Nu. 25.12; Jud. 2.1; 2 S. 7. 12; Ps. 89. 28; Is. 59. 21.

(3) Man's, with God, Kr. 24.7; Jos. 24.24; 2 K. 11. 17; 23.3; 2 Chr. 15. 12; 23.16; Ne. 10.29.

10.29. See Vows.

See Vows.
(4) Between Men, Ge.21.27; 1 S.18.3; 2 S.
5.3; 1 K.5.12; 20.34; Je.34.8.
(5) The New (M. New Covenant), Je.31.31; Mt.26.28; Ro.11.27; He.8.8; 12.24.
COVENANT-BREAKERS, Le.26.15; Ps.55.
20; Is.24.5; 33.8; Je.11.10; 22.9; Exc.17.
19; 44.7; Ro.1.31; He.8.9.
See Backsliding (2); Apostates; Forsaking God.

saking God.
COVENANT-KEEPERS, Ex.19.5; De.33.9
Ps.103.18; 132.12; Is.56.4; Da.9.4.
See Fidelity (2); Steadfastness (2).
COVETOUSNESS,

(1) Forbidden, Ex.20.17; Ps.10.3; Pr.28.16;

CREATOR.

CORRUPTION—cont.

23; Mi.6.12; Mt.23.28; Lu.11.39; Ro.1.29.
See Depravity.
— in the Church. See Adultery, Spiritual; Priests (4).
— in Politics. See Bribery; Injustice (2), (3).
COUNCIL, the Jewish. Mt.2.4; 5.22; 26.59;
Jn.11.47; Ac.5.21; 6.12; 22.30.
See Elders (2).
COUNSEL, Pr.11.14; 12.15; 13.30; 15.22; 20.18.
(1) Importance of Seeking (M. Counsel), Pr.11.14; 12.15; 13.30; 15.22; 20.18.
(2) Wise, Examples of (M. Wise Counsel), Ex.18.19; 1 K.12.7; Da.4.27; Mt.27.19; Ac.5.35; Re.3.18.
See Exhortations; Counsel (4).
(3) Evil (M. Evil Counsel), Nu.31.16; 1 K.
12.10, 28; 2 Chr.10.10; 22.3; Jb.29.
(4) Divine (M. Divine Counsel), Nu.31.16; 1 K.
12.10, 28; 2 Chr.10.10; 22.3; Jb.29.
(5) CUNSELLORS, safety in a multitude of, Pr.11.14; 15.22; 24.6.
See Counsel (1).
COUNSELS, DIVINE, unchangeable (M. Divine Counsel), Ps.33.11; Pr.19.21; Is.
14.27; 25.1; 46.10; Je.4.28; Da.4.35; Ac.
5.39; Rp.1.11; He.6.17.
— Rejected. See Rejection (2).
— Secret. See Secret Things.
— Sure. See Word of God (18).

CREATOR.

Ge.1.1; Ex.20.11; Ne.9.9; Jb.12.9; 26.7; Ps.24.2; 33.6; 95.5; 102.25; 104.5; 1a.40; 23; 45.12; 48.13; Ac.24; 7.50; 14.15; 17.24; 48.11; Ac.24; 7.50; 14.12; 23.65; 14.12; 23.36; 14.12; 2

Je.4.30. CRITICISM.

CRITICISM. See Judgment (4).
CROOKEDNESS, moral, De.32.5; Ps.125.5;
Pr.2.15; Is.59.8.
See Craftiness; Deceit; Diasimulation; Deception.
CROSS, instrument of death, Mt.27.32; Jn.

19.17; Ph.2.8; He.12.2. CROSS-BEARING, enjoined, Mt.10.38; ia.

24; Mk.10.21. CROSS OF CHRIST, an emblem of Christ's suffering and death, 1 Co.1.17; Ga.6.14; Ep.2.16; Ph.3.18; Col.1.29; 2.14.
See Blood (1); Redemption (2).

CROWN of the priests. See Mitre. CROWNS, (1) Material, Le.8.9; 2 S.1.10; 12.30; 2 E.

(1) Material, 1c.8.9; 2 S.1.10; 12.30; 2 h.
11.12; Est.1.11; 8.15.
(2) Figurative (N.M.), Pa.8.5; 21.3; 103.4;
Pr.4.9; 12.4; 16.31; 17.6.
(3) Spiritual (M. Spir. Crowns), 1 Co.9.25;
2 Ti.4.8; Ja.1.12; 1 Pe.5.4; Re.2.10; 3.11
See Reward; Overcomers; Glory. Eternal

CRUCIFIXION of Christ, described, Mt. Z.
35; Mk. 15.24; Lu. 23.33; Jn. 19.23.
——,Spiritual. See Dying with Christ;
Dead to Sin.

CRUELTY

CRUELTY,

(1) General References to, Ge.49.5; Pa.Z.

12; Pr.11.17.

See Oppression.

(2) Examples of, Ge.37.24; Ex.1.22; Jud.1.

6; 9.49; 1 S.11.2; 2 S.12.31; 2 K.25.7;
Je.38.6; Da.3.20; Ac.16.24; 27.42.

See Oppression (2); Persecution (1);
Mutilation Mutilation.

Mutilation.
(3) To Animals, Nu.22.27; 2 S.8.4; 1 Chr.
18.4; Pr.12.10.
CRUSES, small vessels for holding liquids,
1 S.26.11; 1 K.14.3; 17.12; 19.6; 2 K.2.20.
CRYING TO GOD for help, Ex.2.23; 14.
10; 17.4; Jud.39; 4.3; 6.7; 1 S.7.9;
1 K.17.20; 1 Chr.5.20; 2 Chr.13.14; 14.11;
Ps.34.6; 61.2; Lam.2.18.
See Prayer (10), (15); Importunity;
Seekers; Intercession (3).
CRYSTAL a transparent stone. Jh.28.17;

CUPS—cont.
2 S.12.3; 1 Chr.28.17; Je.52.19; Mk.7.4.
CUPBEARERS. See Butlers.
CURIOSITY, examples of, 1 S.6.19; Lu.9.
9; 10.32; Jn.12.9; Ac.17.21.

CURIOSITY, examples of, 1 S.6.19; Lu.9.
9; 10.32; Jn. 12.9; Ac.17.21.
See Sign-seekers; Questions (2).
CURSE, DIVINE, sinners under, Gc.3.17;
4.11; De.11.23; Z7.15; Z8.16; Jos.6.26;
Jud.5.23; Je.11.3; Mal.3.9; Ga.3.10.
See Reprobation; Wicked (14); Castaways.
CURSES. See Imprecations.
CURSING.
CURSING.
CURSING.
CURSING.
CURSENG.

CURSING,
(1) General References to (M. Cursing),
Ps.10.7; 59.12; 109.17; Ec.7.22; Ro.3.14;
Ja.3.9.
See Profamity; Blasphemy.

See Profamity; Blasphemy.

15.42; Lu.23.54; Jn.19.14.
DAY OF VISITATION, Is.10.3; Je.10.15;
46.21; Ho.9.7; Mi.7.4; Lu.19.44; 1 Pe.

(2) Examples of, 1 S.17.43; 2 S.10.3; Mt. 26.74.

(3) Of Parents, Ex.21.17; Le.20.9; Pr.20. 20; 30.11; Mk.7.10. See Parents (7).

(4) Forbidden (M. Cursing Forbidden), Ec.10.29; Lu.6.28; Ro.12.14; Ja.3.10.

CURTAINS of the tabernacle, Ex.26.1; 36.

CURTAINS of the tabernacle, Ex.26.1; 36. 9; 2 S.7.2.
See Vail (2).
CUTTING the Flesh. See Mutilation.
CYMBALS, musical instruments, 2 S.6.5; 1 Chr.15.16; 2 Chr.29.25; Ezr.3.10; Ps. 150.5; 1 Co.13.1.
CYPRUS, an island in the Mediterranean, Ac.4.36; 11.19; 13.4; 15.39; 21.3; 27.4.
CYRENE, a city in Libya, Mt.27.32; Ac.2. 10; 11.20; 13.1.
CYRUS, king of Persia, 2 Chr.36.22; Ezr.1. 1; 3.7; 4.3; 5.13; 6.3; Is.44.28; 45.1.

DAGON, an idol of the Philistines, Jud.16.
23; 1 S.5.2; 1 Chr.10.10.
DAILY DUTY. See Duty (1).
DAMASCUS, a city of Syria, 2 S.8.6; 1 K.
11.24; 2 K.5.12; Ac.9.2; 22.6; 26.20;

DAMNATION. See Condemnation: Curse

Divine; Reprobation. DAN, (1) Son of Jacob (M. Dan), Ge.30.6; 49.16; Ex.1.4; Nu.26.42.

(2) Town of, Jos. 19.47; 1 K.12.29; 15.20; DEATH,

(2) Town of specific 2 Chr. 30.5. (3) Tribe of (M. Tribe of Dan), Nu.1.39; Jos. 19.48; Jud. 18.30.

DANCING.
(1) Worldly, Ex.32.19; Jud.11.34; 21.21; 1 S.30.16; Jb.21.11; Ec.3.4; Je.31.4;

Mk.6.22.

ms.b.22.
(2) Before the Lord, Ex.15.20; 2 S.6.14; Ps.149.3; 150.4.

DANIEL, carried captive to Babylon, one of the greater prophets, Da.1.6; 2.14; 5.17; 6.10, 21; 9.2; 12.4; Eze.14.14; 28.3.

DARIUS,

(1) Median King of Persia (M. Darius), Da.5.31; 6.1, 25; 9.1. (2) Emancipator of Israel, Ezr.5.6; 6.1;

Hag.1.1; Zec.1.1.
(3) King of Persia, Ne.12.22.
DARKNESS,

DÄRKNESS, (1) Physical (M. Darkness), Ge.1.2, 18; Jb.3.6; 38.19; Ps.104.20; Am.4.13. (2) Supernatural, Ex.10.22; Ps.105.28; Mt. 27.45; Re.6.12. See Eclipse.

See Eclipse.
(3) Figurative of Punishment, Jb.18.5; Pr. 20.20; Mt.8.12; 22.13; 2 Pe.2.17; Jude 6.
(4) Spiritual (M. Spir. Darkness), Is.9.2; Mi.3.6; Mt.6.23; Jn.1.5; 3.19; Ro.13.12; Ep.5.8; 1 Th.5.4.

See Blindness (3); Dullness; Hardness of Heart; Ignorance (2), (3).

—— Works of. See Works, Evil (2).
DARK WAY. See Way (1).
DATHAN AND ABIRAM, destroyed for their rebellion, Nu.16.1, 12, 27.
DAVID, king and poet, Ru.4.22; 1 S.16.13; 17.14, 50; 18.1, 29; 2 S.7.5; 18.33; 24.1; 1 K.2.10.
DAWN, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Dawn), Is.

DAWN, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Dawn), Is. 21.12; Mal.4.2; Lu.1.78; Ro.13.12; 2 Pe. 1.19; 1 Jn.2.8.

DAY, general references to, Ge.1.5; 8.22; Ps.74.16; Je.33.20.

|DAY, THE GREAT (M. Great Day), Jl.2. |DEATH—cont. | 11, 31; Zep.1.14; Mal.4.1; Jn.12.48; Ro. | Foretold | 2.5; 2 Ti.1.12; He.10.25; Jude 6; Re. | Gates of

See Day, the Great; Judgment (1). DAY'S JOURNEY (N.M.), Ex.J.18; 1 K.

DAY'S JOURNEY (N.M.), Ex.3.18; 1 K.
19.4; Jona.3.4.

DAYS, THE LAST of time (M. Last
Days), Is.2.2; Da.2.28; 12.9; Mi.4.1;
Ac.2.17; 2 Ti.3.1; 2 Pe.3.3.

DEACONS, Ac.6.3; Ph.1.1; 1 Ti.3.8.
DEAD BODIES. See Bodies, Dead.

DEAD, THE, burial places of. See Bury ing-places.

ing-places.

— Bodies of, Burned. See Cremation.

— Mourning for. See Mourning.

— Resurrection of. See Resurrection(3).

DEAD IN SIN, spiritual death, Pr.21.16;

Mt.8.22; Lu.15.32; Jn.6.53; 2 Co.5.14;

Ep.2.1; 5.14; Col.2.13; 1 Ti.5.6; Re.3.1.

See Death (6); Sleep (3).

DEAD TO SIN, Ro.6.2, 7, 11; Ga.2.20; 5.24;

Col.2.20; 3.3; 2 Ti.2.11; 1 Pe.2.24.

Col.2.20; 3.3; 2 Ti.2.11; 1 Pe.2.24. See Dying with Christ. DEAD SEA, also called Salt Sea, Ge.14.3; Nu.34.3; De.3.17; 4.49; Jos.3.16; 15.5; Jl.2.20; Zec.14.8. DEAFNESS, (1) Natural (M. Deafness), Le.19.14; 2 S. 19.35; Ec.12.4; Mt.11.5; Mk.7.32; 9.25. (2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Deafness), Is.6.10; Je.6.10; Exe.12.2; Zec.7.11; Mt.13.15; Ac.28.26; 2 Ti.4.4. See Dullness, Hardness of Heart: In-

See Dullness; Hardness of Heart; In-difference (1); Impenitence; Unbelief. DEARTH. See Famine; Want.

(Alphabetical arrangement at the end

Frailty.

(2) Compared to a Sleep, De.31.16; Jb.7. 21; Da.12.2; Mk.5.39; Jn.11.11; Ac.13.36; 1 Co.15.6; 1 Th.4.13.

(5) Sought as a Relief from Trouble (M. Death Sought), Nu.11.15; 1 K.19.4; Jb. 3.21; 7.15; Je.8.3; Jona.4.3; Re.9.6.

See Readiness (1); Watchfulness.
-,Christ's. See Death (8).
Eternal. See Death (6).

Foretold. See Deaths Foretold. Gates of. See Gates of Death.
Nearness of. See Life (2); Second Coming (3).

Of Righteous. See Death (4).

Of the Wicked. See Death (7).

Preparation for. See Death (9).

Shadow of. See Shadow of Death.

Sleep, A. See Death (2).

Sought. See Death (5).

Spiritual. See Death (6).

Universal. See Death (1).

Vanquished. See Death (1).

Vanquished. See Death (3).

DEATH PENALTY.

(1) For Capital Offences, Ge.9.6; Ex.21.14,

29; 22.20; 35.2; Le.20.10; De.13.9; 17.12;

21.21.

(2) Examples of Infliction of. Le.10.2: Nu. Coming (3).

71.21.
(2) Examples of Infliction of, Le.10.2; Nu. 15.36; 16.32; Jos.7.25; 2 K.9.33; 2 Chr. 23.15; Est.7.10; Ac.5.5; 12.23.

DEATHLESS. See Life, Eternal; Immortality; Resurrection (1).

DEATHS FORETOLD, Ge.3.19; Nu.20.24; 31.2; 1 S.28.19; 1 K.14.12; 2 K.8.10; 20.1; Ac.5.9.

DEBORAH, with Barak judges Israel, Jud.

DEBORAH, with Barak judges Israel, Jud.
44, 14; 5.1.

DEBTORS. See Creditors.

DEBTS, general references to, 2 K.4.7; Ne.
5.3; Mt.18.24; Lu.16.5; Ro.13.8.

See Suretyship.

DECALOGUE, THE, the ten commandments, Ex.20.1; 32.16; 34.28; De.4.13;
5.7; 10.4; Jos.8.32.

See Commandments; Tables of Stone.

DECAPOLIS, ten cities near the Sea of
Galilee, Mt.4.2; Mk.5.20; 7.31.

DECEIT,

(1) General References to, Ps.36.3; Pr.12.5;

(2) General References to, Ps. 36.3; Pr. 12.5;
 (3) General References to, Ps. 36.3; Pr. 12.5;
 (4) See Craftiness; Crookedness; Deception; Falsehood; Lying; Hypocrisy.
 (5) Prevalence of, Ps. 116.11; Pr. 20.17; Is. 28.15; Je. 9.5; 17.9; Mi. 6.12; Na. 3.1; Ro. 3.13.

RO.3.13.
DECEIVED, BE NOT. See Be Not Deceived; Deceivers.
DECEIVERS, Ro.16.18; 2 Co.11.13; Ep.4.14; 2 Ti.3.13; Tit.1.10; 2 Jn.7; Re.18.23.
See Seducers; Teachers (2).
DECEPTION,

(1) Religious Persons Guilty of (M. Deception), Ge. 12.13; 20.2; 26.7; 27.19; 1 S. 21.2; 1 K. 13.18; 2 K. 6.19; 10.18; Mt. 26.74. (2) General Examples of, Ge. 3.4; Jos. 9.4; Jud. 3.20; 2 S. 13.6; 2 K. 5.22; Mt. 2.8. See Lying.

.Warnings against. See Be Not De-

ceived.

of Self. See Self-deception.

DECISION, Call to. See Call, Divine (5).

1 Co.15.6; 1 Th.4.13.
See Sleep (4).
(3) Vanquished (M. Death Vanquished),
1s.25.8; Ho.13.14; 1 Co.15.26, 54; 2 Ti.1.
10; He.2.14; Re.20.14; 21.4.
See Immortality; Resurrection (1).
(4) Of the Righteous (M. Death of Righteous), Nu.23.10; Ps.23.4; 116.15; Pr.14.
32; Lu.16.22; Ro.14.8; Ph.1.21; He.11.
13; Re.14.13.
Palief from Trouble (M. See Consecration.)

DEDICATION, FEAST OF (N.M.), Jn. 10.22. DEDICATION, Personal. See Consecration.

of Offerings. See Offerings. of the Tabernacle. See Ex.40 of Solomon's Temple. See 1 K.8. of the Wall of Jerusalem. See Ne.

Ps.44.10.
See Adversity; Misery.
DEFENCE, DIVINE, of saints (M. Divine Defence), Ps.5.11; 31.2; Is.31.5; 37.35; Zec.9.15; 12.8.
See Helper, Divine; Battles, God of; Fortress, God a; Protection, Divine (1).
DEFILEMENT,
(1) Of Sin, Is.24.5; 59.3; Eze.22.4; 28.18; 43.8; Mk.7.23; He.12.15; Ja.3.6.

DEFILEMENT-cont. See Filthiness.

(2) Ceremonial, Le.11.43; 15.2; Jn.18.28. See Ceremonialism; Pollutions (1). | See Ceremonialism; Pollutions (1).
| DEFRAUDING. See Fraud. | DEGRADATION of God's people, Ex.32.25; | Exe.16.6; 20.31; 2 Pe.2.22. | See Israel (4). | DESIRE, general references to (N.M.), Ge. 3.16; Ps.145.16; Pr.13.12; Mk.10.35. | DESIRE, EVIL (M. Evil Desire), Nu.11.4; | Pr.21.10; 30.15; Hab.2.3; Mk.4.19; 1 Co. 10.6; Ep.2.3; Ja.4.2; 1 Jn.2.16. | See Lasciviousness; Lust; Mind, Caralterian Rvil. | Passiona, Rvil. |

See Faith (11); Trial Prolonged.
in Inflicting Penalties. See Penalty

Delayed. DELIVERANCE,

(1) of Israel, Ex.14.30; 1 S.14.15; 2 Chr.14.
 12; 20.22; 32.21.
 See Battles, God of; Defence, Divine.
 (2) Examples of Signal Deliverances of Individuals, Ge.19.16; 1 S.17.37; Da.3.27; 6.22; Jona.1.17; Ac.5.19; 12.7; 16.26;

(2) Examples of Signal Deliverances of Individuals, Ge.19.16; 1 S.17.37; Da.3.27; 6.22; Jona.1.17; Ac.5.19; 12.7; 16.26; 27.44. (2) Of Heathen Nations, Is.13.9; 15.1; Je. 25.12; 48.9; 49.17; Eze.25.13; 29.12; 30. 116.8; Is.46.4; 1 Co.10.13; 2 Co.1.10; 2 Th.4.18; He.2.15; 2 Pe.2.9. See Helper, Divine; Temptation (3); Victory, Spiritual; Promises, Divine (1). (4) Sought (M. Deliverance Sought), Ps. 25.20; 43.1; 59.2; 71.4; 119.134; 140.1; 13.9; 144.11. See Salvation (6). DELIVERER. DIVINE (M. Divine Deliverance Sought), Ps. 153.3; Mt.13.55; Mk.15.29; Lu.16.14; Jn.10.20.

See Salvation (6).

DELIVERER, DIVINE (M. Divine Deliverer), 1 S.17.37; 2 S.22.2; Ps.18.17; 34.4; 56.13; 1s.46.4; Je.1.8; Da.6.27; 2 Co.1.

10; 2 Ti.4.18; He.2.15.

10; 2 Ti.4.18; He.2.15.
DELIVERERS, examples of men raised up

DELIVERERS, examples of men raised up as, Jud.2.16; 3.9, 31; 9.17; 13.5; 1 S.9. 16; Ne.9.27.

DELUGE, THE, Ge.6.7, 17; 7.11; Jb.22.16; 1s.54.9; Mt.24.38; 1 Pe.3.20; 2 Pe.2.5.

See Noah; Ark (1).

DEMAS, one of Paul's co-laborers, Col.4.14; 2 Ti.4.10; Phm.24.

DEMONIACS, men possessed by evil spirits, Mt.8.28; 9.32; 12.22; 15.22; 17.15; Mk. 1.23; 5.2; Lu.8.2; Ac.5.16.

See Spirits, Evil.

DEMONS. See Devils; Spirits, Evil.

Cast Out. See Devils (1); Demoniacs.

DEMONS. See Devils; Spirits, Evil.

Cast Out. See Devils (1); Demoniacs.

Worship of. See Devil (2).

Punishment of. See Darkness (3).

DENIAL OF CHRIST, Mt.10.33; 26.34, 70; Mk.8.38; Ac.3.14; 2 Ti.2.12; Tit.1.16; 2 Pe.2.1; 1 Jn.2.22.

See Rejection (1); Confession of Christ.

DENS, Jud.6.2; Jb.37.8; Je.7.11; Da.6.7;

DENS, Jud.6.2; Jb.37.8; Je.7.11; Da.6.7; He.11.38.

DENUNCIATIONS of sin, examples of, Ia.30.1; Eze.16.37; Mt.3.7; 23.33; Lu.10. 13; 19.46; Ac.7.52; 13.10; 23.3.

See Woes; Curse, Divine; Threatenings; Reproof (3).

DEPARTURE FORETOLD, Christ's, by himself, Jn.7.33; 13.33; 14.28; 16.5, 10, 16, 22; J.11.

See Foreknowledge (2).

DEPENDENCE of man upon Gold 2 Chr. 20.

DEPENDENCE of man upon God, 2 Chr.20. 12; Ps.127.1; Je.10.23; Jn.3.27; 15.5; 2 Co.3.5.

See Frailty; Insignificance of Man Weakness, Human.

DEPRAVITY, examples of, Ge.6.5; Jb.15.
16; Ps.14.3; Is.1.6; 59.3; 64.6; Je.16.12;
Mi.7.3; Mt.23.27; Mk.7.21; Ro.1.24; 2 Pe.2.14.

See Filthiness; Imagination, Evil; Unrighteousness; Sin (12); Corruption

DEPUTY. See Proconsuls.

DERBE, a city of Lycaonia. See Lystra.
DERISION, Jb.30.1; Ps.42.10; 69.12; 119.51;
Je.20.7; Lu.16.14; 23.35.
See Aha; Contempt; Mocking; Reviling of Christ.
DESECRATION OF THE SABBATH. See

Sabbath Desecration.
DESERTS,

(1) General References to, Ex.5.3; Mk.6.32; Lu.1.80; 4.42; 9.10; Ac.8.26.

DESERTS—cont.
(2) Notable, Ex.19.2; 23.31; Nu.20.1; 1 S.
23.24; 2 S.2.24.
See Wildernesses; Solitude; Retire-

28.6.
DELAY. See Procrastination.
DELAYS, DIVINE, of God in carrying out his purposes (M. Divine Delays), Ps. 13. 1; 40.17; 69.3; 119.82; Jn.11.6; Ja.5.7; Chr.15.15; Ps.27.4; 38.9; 63.1; 73.25; 119.20, 131; Is.26.9; Luc.51; 12.22. DESIRÉ, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Desire), 2 Chr.15.15; Ps.27.4; 38.9; 63.1; 73.25; 119.20, 131; Is.26.9; Lu.6.21; 1 Pe.2.2. See Ambition, Holy; Cleansing (4); Crying to God; Importunity; Thirst (3). DESOLATION, as the result of sin, (1) Of Israel, Is.1.8; 24.12; Je.2.15; 9.11; 12.11; 19.8; Lam.1.4; 5.18; Ese.20.26; 33.28; Am.7.9; Mi.3.12; Mt.23.38. See Barrenness; Famine (3); Wicked

Jn.10.20.

See Contempt; Derision; Mocking (2); Rejection (1).

DESPISERS, general references to, Pr.1.30; 9.8; Mt.7.6; Ac.13.41; Ro.2.4; 2 Ti.3.3; He.10.28; 2 Pe.2.10.

See Scorners; Scoffers; Law (5); Word of God (2); Instruction (7).

DESPONDENCY, examples of, Nu.11.15; Jos.7.7; 1 K.19.4; Jb.10.1; Ps.31.10; 42. 6; 69.2; 73.16; 137.1; Je.15.10; Mi.7.1; Lu.24.17.

See Degrait: Death (5): Discourage.

See Despair; Death (5); Discouragement; Hopelessness; Suicide; Sighing; Trial Prolonged.

ment; Hoperessuess;
ing; Trial Prolonged.

DESPOTISM. See Oppression.
DESTITUTION, SPIRITUAL
2.9; Eze.7.26; Am.8.11; Lu.15.14; Ep. 1
2.12; 1 Ti.6.5; Re.3.17.
See Drought, Spiritual.
DESTRUCTION of the Wicked,
(1) Comes suddenly (M. Sudden Destruction), Pr.6.15; 24.22; 29.1; Ec.9.12; Is.
30.13; 47.11; Je.15.8; 1 Th.5.3.
See Wicked (5); Chaff; Stubble;
Whirlwind (2).

(2) Utter, Threatened, Is.34.2; Je.25.9; Mal.4.1; Lu.3.9; 2 Th.1.9; Re.18.21. See Chaff; Threatenings; Wicked

(3) Examples of, Nu.21.3; De.2.34; 3.6 Jos.6.21; 8.26; 11.20; Lu.17.29. See Extermination.

DETERIORATION of the wicked, Is.1.22; Je.7.26; 16.12; Eze.16.47; Ho.13.2; Lu. 11.26; 2 Ti.3.13; 2 Pe.2.20.
See Dross; Backsliding.
DEVICES, EVIL.

(1) General References to (M. Evil Devices), Ps.36.4; 37.7; Pr.6.14; 14.22; DISEASE, 16.30; 24.8; Is.32.7; Je.18.12; Exc.11.2; (1) Somet Mi 2

M1.2.1.
(2) Will be Defeated (M. Evil Devices (2)),
Est. 9.25; Jb. 5.12; Ps. 40.2; 33.10; Pr.
6.18; 12.2.
See Wicked (4).
DEVIL, THE,
(1) Resistance to Enjoined (M. Resist the

(1) Resistance to Enjoined (M. Resist the Devil), Ep.4.27; 6.11; Ja.4.7; 1 Pe.5.9.

See Temptation (6).
(2) Worship of (M. Devil Worship), Le.17.
7; De.32.17; 2 Chr.11.15; Ps.106.37; 1 Co.10.20; Re.9.20; 13.4.

— Children of. See Children of the

Devil. Work of. See Satan; Spirits, Evil;

Demoniacs. 12 DEVILS. (1) Cast out, Examples of (M. Devils Cast Out), Mt.8.32; 9.33; 15.28; 17.18; Mk.1.26, 34; Lu.8.2; Ac.5.16; 16.18;

19.12.

See Demoniacs.
(2) Confess Christ (M. Devils Confess),
Mt.8.29; Mk.1.24; 3.11; Lu.4.41; Ac.

DEVOTED THINGS (those things devoted to utter destruction), (N.M.), De.7.26; 13.17; Jos.6.18; 7.1, 11; is.52.11.
DEVOTION. See Piety; Zeal (2); Consecration (2); Heart (3).
DEVOUT PERSONS. See Piety; Right-

cousness (3).
DEVOUT WOMEN. See Women (2).
DEW, Ge. 27.28; Ex.16.13; De.33.28; 1 K.17.

Pr.3.20.

1; Pr.3.20.
DIAMONDS, precious stones, Ex.28.18; Je. 17.1; Exe.28.13.
DIANA, a goddess of the Ephesians (N.M.), Ac.19.24, 28, 35.
DIBON, a town of Moab, Nu.21.30; 32.3; 33.45; Jos.13.9; Is.15.2; Je.48.18.
DIET. See Food; Eating.
DILIGENCE, commended, Pr.10.4; 13.4; 22.29; Ro.12.8; He.6.11; 2 Pe.1.10; 3.14.
See Industry (1).
Suiritual examples of. See Zeal (2).

See Industry (1).

See Adversity; Want: Misery.
PAIR, Ex.6.9; De.28.34; Jb.7.6; Lam.
18; Exe.37.11; Ac.27.20; Re.9.6.
See Death (5); Despondency; Disbouragement; Hopelessness.
PISED, CHRIST (M. Christ Despised).
s.53.3; Mt.13.55; Mk.15.29; Lu.16.14;
n.10.20.
See Contempt; Derision; Mocking
2); Rejection (1).
PISERS, general references to, Pr.1.30;
8; Mt.7.6; Ac.13.41; Ro.2.4; 2 Ti.3.3; Exp.1.31.11, Init.6.15; Zep.1.13.
See Dissatisfaction; Discouragement; Expectation (2); Hopes, False; Har-

Expectation (2); Hopes, False; Harvest (3

DISCERNMENT, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Discernment), 1 K.3.9; Is.7.15; 11.3, 1 Co.2.14; He.5.14.

1 Co.2.14; He.5.14.
See Perception, Spiritual; Vision (2);
Knowledge (6); Eyes Opened.
DISCIPLE, BELOVED, John spoken of as,
Jn.13.23; 19.26; 20.2; 21.7, 20.
DISCIPLES OF CHRIST. See Apostles.
DISCIPLES OF JOHN THE BAPTIST
(M. John's Disciples), Mt.9.14; 11.2;
14.12; Mk.2.18; Lu.5.33; 7.18; Jn.3.25.
DISCIPLESHIP,
(1) Conditions of (M. Discipleship), Mt.
16.24; Lu.14.26, 33; Jn.8.31; 15.8.
See Followers; Leaving All.
(2) Secret (M. Secret Discipleship), Ja.3.

(2) Secret (M. Secret Discipleship), Ja.3. 2; 7.13; 12.42; 19.38. See Fear of Man. DISCIPLINE of Believers. See Chastise-

ment; Affliction (2).
—— of Children. See Correction.
DISCIPLINE, CHURCH. See Church Dis-

cipline.
DISCONTENT. See Murmuring; Faukfinding.
DISCORD. See Strife.
DISCOURAGEMENT, Nu.21.4; Ne.4.19; Ps.73.2; Pr.13.12.

See Despondency; Death (5); Hope-esness; Sighing; Trial Prolonged. lessness; Sighing; Trial Prolonged.
DISCRETION, Ge.41.39; Pr.2.11; 5.2; ls.
28.26; Mk.12.34.

See Prudence; Wisdom (3), (5).

DISEASE,
 (1) Sometimes sent as a Punishment of sin (M. Disease Sent), Ex.9.10; Nu.16.
 47; 1 S.5.6; 2 K.5.27; 15.5; 2 Chr.13.20;
 21.18; 26.19; Ac.12.23.
 See Plagues; Sickness (1).
 (2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Disease), Is.1.5; Je.
 8.22; 30.12; Mi.1.9; Mk.2.17.
 See Derrayity: Deficement (1):

See Depravity; Defilement Heart (2); Sin (3).

Good men Afflicted with. See Sickness (2). Healed. See Healing.

Physicians Employed in. See Physicians.

Remedies for. See Remedies. General References to Character and DISEASES, mentioned in scripture. See Work of. See Satan; Spirits, Evil; Boils; Epilepsy; Fever; Leprosy; Boils; Epilepsy, Palsy; Plagues; etc.

Human Human.

ISGRACE. See Reproach, Bringing.

ISGUISES, examples of, Ge.38.14; 1 S.28.
8; 1 K.142; 20.38; 22.30; 2 Chr.35.22.

ISHONESTY,
(1) Condemned (M. Dishonesty), De.25.13;

Pr.11.1; 20.10, 14; 21.6; Je.17.11; 22.13; Ho.12.7; Mi.6.11.

Ho.12.1; Ml.o.11.

See Crookedness; Deceit; Dissimulation; Fraud; Theft Forbidden; Bribery (2); Unjust Gain; Honesty.

(2) Examples of, Ge.21.25; &c.20; 31.41; Jos.7.1; Jud.17.2; 18.17; 1 K.21.7.

DISHONORING PARENTS. See Parents

DISÌNFECTION. Le.14.41: 15.5.

DISINFECTION, Le.14.41; 15.5.
DISOBEDIENCE,
(1) Penalty for, De.11.28; 28.15; 1 S.12.15;
28.18; 1 K.13.21; Je.12.17; Ep.5.6; 2 Th.
1.8; 1 Ti.1.9; He.2.2.
See Wicked; Threatenings; Punishment; No Escape.
(2) Examples of, Ge.3.11; 19.26; Le.10.1;
Nu.20.11; Jos.7.1; 1 S.13.13; Jona.1.3;
Zep.3.2.
See Backsliding (2); Forsaking God
(2); Wanderers; Covenant-breakers;
Anostates: Evildoers (2).

Apostates: Evildoers (2).

DISPENSATION, NEW, superior to the old. See Superiority of New Dispensation.

DISPERSION,

(1) Of the Nations after the Flood, Ge.11.8;

De 32 8

(2) Of the Jews, Le.26.33; Ne.1.8; Est.3.8; Ps.44.11; Eze.6.8; 36.19; Jn.7.35; Ja.1.1. See Captivity of Israel and Judah (1),

(3) Of the Early Disciples, Mt.26.31; Ac.8

1, 4; 11.19.
DISPLAY, Est.1.4; 5.11; Is.39.2; Lu.20.46; Ac.25.23.

Ac.23.23.

See Pride (2); Glory of Man; Apparel, Rich.

in Religious Service. See Ostentation.

DISPLEASURE, DIVINE, on account of sin, Nu.11.1; Ps.25; 60.1; 1s.59.15; Zec. 1.2, 15; Mk.10.14.

See Wrath (1); Anger (1); Vengeance,

See Wrath (1); Anger (1); vengeance,
Divine; Indignation (1).

DISSATISFACTION of the worldly life,
De.32.32; Ec.2.11, 18; Is.8.21; 44.20.
See Unrest; No Peace; Misery; Disappointment; Life (9); Vanity,
DISSENSION. See Strife; Contentious-

ness.
DISSIMULATION, examples of, 1 S.21.13;
2 S.14.2; 2 K.10.19; Lu.20.20; Ac.23.15.
See Deceit; Deception; Craftiness;
Falsehood; Lying; Crookedness,
DISSIPATION. See Drunkenness; Excess;

DISSIPATION. See Drunkenness; Excess; Revelty.
DISTAFF (N.M.), Ex.35.25; Pr.31.19.
DISTRESS. See Pain; Misery.
DISTRUST OF GOD. See Unbelief.
DIVERSITY OF GIFTS. See Gifts (1).
DIVINATION, Ge.44.15; Nu.22.7; De.18.14;
1 S.6.2; Je.27.9; Eze.13.23; 21.21; Zec.
10.2; Ac.16.16.
See Witchcraft; Sorcery.
DIVINE Ability. See Ability, Divine.
Annearances. See Appearances, Di-

Appearances. See Appearances, Di-

vine. rm. See Arm, Divine. Arm. Arm. See Arm, Divine.
Awakening. See Awakening, Divine.
Balances. See Balances, Divine.
Care. See Care, Divine.
Christ. See Divinity of Christ (1). (2).
Compassion. See Compassion to See Condescension,
See Condescension. Divine. Contempt. See Contempt, Divine.

Control. See Control, Divine. Counsel. See Counsel (4). Counsels. See Counsels, Divine.

Course. See Counsels, Divine.
Curse. See Curse, Divine.
Defence. See Defence, Divine.
Delays. See Delays, Divine.
Deliverer. See Deliverer, Divine.
Direction. See Direction, Divine.
Displeasure. See Displeasure, Divine

Excellencies. See Excellencies, Di vine.

DISFIGUREMENT, See Mutilation: Body. DIVINE VE—cont. Faithfulness. See Faithfulness, Di-DOMINION,

vine (1), (2).
Favor. See Favor, Divine.
Fellowship. See Fellowship, Divine. Forbearance. See Forbearance (1). Friendship. See Friendship, Divine. Gentleness. See Gentieness, Divine.
Hand. See Hand, Divine.
Hearing. See Hearing, Divine.
Helper. See Helper, Divine.
Image. See Image, Divine.
Indignation. See Indignation (1).
Invitations. See "Comes." Gentleness. See Gentleness, Divine.

See Jealousy (1).

Jealousy. Justice. See Justice (1). Keeper. See Keeper, Divine. Leader. See Leader, Divine.

Messenger. See Messenger, Divine. Nearness. See Nearness, Divine. Overshadowing. See Overshadow

ing, Divine. ing, Divine.
Ownership. See Ownership, Divine.
Perfection. See Perfection, Divine.
Plan. See Plan, Divine.
Pleadings. See Pleadings, Divine.
Power. See Power (1), (2).
Preparation. See Preparation, Di-

vine. vine.
Presence. See Presence, Divine.
Protection. See Protection, Divine.
Providence. See Providence.
Refuge. See Refuge, Divine.
Reproof. See Reproof (3).
Requirements. See Requirements.

Restraints. See Restraints, Divine. Statutes. See Statutes. Statutes. See Statutes. Supplies, Divine. Supplies. See Supplies, Divine. Support. See Support, Divine. Teacher. See Teacher, Divine. Tokens. See Tokens, Divine. Vengeance. See Vengeance, Divine. Vision. See Vision (3). Ways. See Ways, Divine. Witness. See Witness, Divine. JUTY OF CHRIST.

Witness. See Wit DIVINITY OF CHRIST,

DIVINITY OF CHRIST.
(1) Declared by Himself (M. Christ Divine),
Lu.22.70; Jn.10.30; 12.45; 14.7; 16.15.
(2) Apostles bear Witness to (M. Christ
Divine (2)), Mt.16.16; Jn.1.1; Ro.1.4;
9.5; Col.1.15; 2.9; 1 Ti.3.16; 6.15; He.
1.3; Re.19.16.
See Worship (2); Pre-eminence of

Christ.

the Father bears Witness to. See Beloved Son; Witness, Divine.

Devils bear witness to. See Devils

Manifest in Creation. See Creator

ship, Divine (3).

DIVISIONS, among the people because of Christ, Lu.12.51; Jn.7.12, 43; 9.16; 10.19.
DIVORCE, De.24.1; Exr.10.3; Je.3.1; Mt.5.
31; 19.7; Lu.16.18; 1 Co.7.77.
See Marriage (2); Husbands, Duty of.
DO GOOD, a scriptural injunction. Pa 34
14; 37.3.27: 1, 2, 22

DO GOOD, a scriptural injunction, Ps.34. 14; 37.3, 27; Lu.6.35; Ro.13.3; Ga.6.10 1 Ti.6.18; He.13.16; Ja.4.17; 1 Pe.2.15 3.11, 17

See Works, Good (1); Righteousness (4); Enemies (1).
DOCTORS of the law, Lu.2.46; 5:17; Ac.

5.34.
DOCTRINE,
(1) False (M. False Doctrine), Is.32.6; Mt.
16.12; Col.2.8; He.13.9.
See Teachers (2); Heresy; Seducers;

(1) Animals (M. Dogs), De.23.18; 1 K.14. 11; 22.38; Ps.59.6; Pr.26.17; Ec.9.4; Lu.16.21.

A Term of Reproach, Mt.7.6; 15.26; Ph.3.2; Re.22.15.

DOINGS, THE LORD'S. See Lord's Doings.

(1) Christ's (M. Christ's Dominion), Is.9.6: Da.7.14; Zec.9.10; Mt.8.27; Mk.1.27; Jn. 3.35; Ep.1.22; 1 Pe.3.22.

See Lord, Christ; Pre-eminence of

Christ; Power (1). (2) Man's, over the Natural World (M. Man's Dominion), Ge.1.26; 9.2; Ps.8.6;

Man's Dominion), Ge.1.26; 9.2; Ps.8.0; He.2.8; Ja.3.7.

See Pre-eminence of Man.

of God Universal. See Kingship, Divine (2); Sovereignty of God.

DOOR, OPEN of opportunity, 1 Co.16.9; 2 Co.2.12; Re.3.8.

DOORKEEPERS, 2 K.25.18; Ps.84.10; Jn.

DOURREPERS, 2 K.22.18; Ps.04.10; Jn.
18.17.
DORCAS, a benevolent woman of Joppa
(N.M.), Ac.9.36.
DOTHAN, a district and town near Samaria,
Ge.37.17; 2 K.6.13.
DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS (M.Doublemindedness), 2 K.17.33; 1 Chr.12.33; Zep.1.
5; Lu.16.13; 1 Co.10.21; Ja.1.8; 4.8.
Sea Half-heartedness; Indecision: In-See Half-heartedness; Indecision; In-

See Sign-seckers; Fear, Needless; Resurrection (2).
DOUGH, Ex.12.34; Nu.15.20; Ne.10.37; Je. 7.18; Ho.7.4.
DOVES, a type of purity, Ps.68.13; Song 6.
9; Mt.3.16; 10.16.
Used for Sacrifices. See Turtle Doves.

— Used for Sacrifices. See Turtle Doves.
DOWRY, given to brides, Ge.30.20; 34.12;
Ex.22.17; Jos.15.18.
DRAGONS (N.M.), De.32.33; Ps.91.13; Is.
34.13; Je.9.11; 51.37; Mi.1.8; Mal.1.3.
DRAW NEAR TO GOD, an exhortation
(M. Draw Near God), 1 S.14.36; Ps.73.
28; He.7.19; 10.22; Ja.4.8.
See Prayer (2); Access.

DREAMS.

(1) General References to (M. Dreams), Nu.12.6; Jb.7.14; Ec.5.3, 7; Je.23.28; J1.2.28

(2) Notable, Ge.28.12; 37.5; 40.5; 41.1; Jud. 7.13; 1 K.3.5; Da.2.1; 4.5; Mt.1.20; 2. 12, 19, 22; 27.19. See Visions.

(3) Interpretation of (M. Dreams Interpreted), Ge.40.12; 41.25; Da.1.17; 2.28; 4.20, 24.

DRESS, admonitions concerning, De.22.5, 11; Ec.9.8; Eze.44.17; Mt.6.28; 1 Ti.2.9;

Is.1.22; Exe.22.18.
See Refining, Spiritual.
DROUGHT,

DROUGHT,
(1) General References to (M. Drought),
De.8.15; 11.17; 28.24; 1 K.8.35; Is.5.6;
Je.2.6; Ho.13.5.
(2) Instances of, 1 K.17.1; Je.14.4; Jl.1.19;
Am.4.7; Hag.1.11; Ja.5.17.
See Dry Places; Famine (2).
DROUGHT, SPIRITUAL(M. Spir. Drought),
Ps.63.1; 68.6; Is.1.30; 5.13; 41.17; Je.
17.6; Am.8.13.
See Destitution, Spiritual.
DRUNKARDS, Pr.26.9; Is.5.22; 28.3; Jl.1.5;
Na.1.10.

(1) Fanciage 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 16,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Col.2.8; rec. 17,12; Rec. 17,12

(2) Examples of, Ge.9.21; 1 S.25.36; 2 S.11. 13; 1 K.16.9; 20.16; Est.1.10; 1s.56.12; Ho.7.5; Jl.3.3; Lu.12.45; 1 Co.11.21. See Drunkards.

DRY PLACES DRY PLACES, Nu.20.2; 2 K.3.9; Ps.68.6; EARNESTNESS—cont.

Is.1.30; Je.14.3; 17.6.
See Want.
DIES PRIESTS'. See Priests (6).

EARNESTNESS—cont.
In Religious Work. See Zeal (2); Solicitude (1), (2); Soul-winners.
In Seeking Salvation. See Striving, DUES, PRIESTS'. See Priests (6). DULLNESS. DULLNESS, (1) Condemned, Ps.92.6; Is.44.19; Eze.12.2; Lu.12.56; Jn.8.43; Ro.3.11; He.5.11. See Blindness (3); Deafness (2); In-difference; Sleep (3); No Understand-ing; Insensibility; Grossness. (2) General Examples of, Ps.82.5; Mi.4.12; Mt.13.13; Ac.28.27; Ro.1.31; 2 Ti.3.7. Mt.13.13; Ac.28.27; Ro.1.31; 2 T1.3.7.

See Darkness (4).

(3) Of Israel, De.32.28; Ps.106.7; Is.1.3; 27.

11; 29.11; Je.4.22.

(4) Of the Disciples, Mt.15.16; 16.11; Lu.9.

45; 18.34; 24.25; Jn.14.9.

DUMB HEALED, THE (M. Dumb Healed),
Is.35.6; Mt.9.33; 12.22; Mk.9.25.

See Healing.

DINCEPONS See Prisons

Line Treasures. See Vision. See V DUNGEONS. See Prisons. Man Made from, Ge.2.7; 3.19; 18.27;
 Jb.10.9; 34.15; Ps.103.14; Ec.12.7.
 Thrown or Shaken off in Anger (M. Dust Shaken Off), Mt.10.14; Ac.13. (3) Placed on the Head as a Sign of Grief, Jos.7.6; Jb.2.12; Lam.2.10; Eze.27.30; Re.18.19. See Sackcloth.

DUTIES OF CITIZENS. See Citizens,

Duties of. (1) Daily (M. Daily Duty), Ex.16.4; 1 Chr. 16.37; 2 Chr.8.14; Ezr.3.4; Ne.8.18; Ps. 61.8; 88.9; 145.2; Pr.8.34; Lu.9.23; He. 3.13.
(2) Of Ministers (N.M.), Is.58.1; 62.6; Esc.
4.4; Mt.28.19; Mk.16.15; Jn.21.16; Ac.
5.20; 6.4; 14.22; 20.28; Ro.12.6, 7, 8;
Ep.3.9; 1 Ti.4.6; 2 Ti.1.6; 2.15; Tit.1.
5; 1 Pe.5.2.
(3) Pressure of, upon Religious Workers
(M. Pressure of Duty), Je.20.9; Am.3.
8; Lu.12.50; Jn.9.4; Ac.4.20; 18.5; 20.
22; 1.6 9.16 8; Lu.12.50; Jn.9.4; Ac.4.20; 18.5; 20.
22; 1 Co.9.16.
See Zeal (2); Self-sacrifice (3).
(4) To the Weak (M. Duty to the Weak),
Ac.20.35; Ro.14.1; 15.1; 1 Co.8.11; 9.
22; 1 Th.5.14.
See Helpfulness. Husbands'. See Husbands, Duty of. Masters'. See Masters (1). Neglect of. See Neglect (1). of Admonition. See Admonition.

or Admonition. See Admonition.
Of Giving Warning. See Warning (1).
Parental. See Parents (1).
Rulers'. See Rulers (2).
Servants'. See Servants (2).
to Enemies. See Enemies (1).
to Neighbors. See Neighbors, Duty to.
to Strangers. See Strangers (1).
Wives'. See Wives, Duty of.
DYEING of garments (N.M.), Ex.25.5; 26.
14; 18.63.1.
DYING. See Death; Resurrection.
DYING WITH CHRIST (Spiritual), Ro.6.
6; 8.36; 2 Co.4.11; Ga.2.20; Col.2.20;
3.3; 2 Tl.2.11.
See Dead to Sin.

See Dead to Sin.

EAGLES, a type of swiftness, Ex.19.4; 2 S.1.23; Jb.9.26; Pr.23.5; Is.40.31. EAR, THE HEARING (M. Hearing Ear), Ps.40.6; Pr.18.15; 20.12; 25.12; Mt.11. 15; 13.16. See Receptivity, Spiritual; Teach ableness

EARLY RISING

EARLY RISING,
(1) General References to, Ge.19.27; 26.31;
Ex.8.20; 34.4; Jos.3.1; 6.15; Jud.6.38;
1 S.5.4; 9.26; 15.12; 17.20; 2 Chr.20.20;
Pr.31.15; Da.6.19; Mk.16.2.
(2) For Devotions, Ge.22.3; 28.18; Ex.24.
4; 1 S.1.19; 2 Chr.29.20; Jb.1.5; Ps.57.
8; 119.147; Mk.1.35.
(3) To do Evil, Ex.32.6; Nu.14.40; Jb.24.
14; Is.5.11; Zep.3.7.
See Zeal (4).
EARNESTNESS in prayer. See Crying to God; Prayer (15), (17); Importunity.

Israel (2).

Israel (2).

ELECTION of God's people (N.M.).
7; De.4.37; 7.6; Mt.25.34; Jn.1
Ga.4.30; Ep.1.4; 1 Pe.1.2.
See Predestination; Israel (2).
ELI, a judge and high priest, 1 S.1.5
211, Z; 31; 4.15; 1 K.2.27.
ELIAB, David's eldest brother, 1 S.
17.28; 1 Chr.27.18; 2 Chr.11.18.
ELIAKIM, son of Hilkiah, 2 K.18.18; 1 God; Prayer (15), (17); Importunity.

Spiritual.

EARRINGS, ornamental jewels, Ge.24.22; 35.4; Ex.32.2; 35.22; Nu.31.50; Jud.8. 24; Jb.42.11; Pr.25.12; Eze.16.12; Ho.

EARTH, facts concerning, Ge.1.1; 8.22; 10.25; 2 S.22.8; Jb.26.7; Ps.24.1; Is.6.3.—, Destruction of. See End of the

See Heritage (1).

EARTHUH Heritage. See Heritage (1).

Joy. See Joy (3).

Reward. See Reward (4).

Treasures. See Treasures, Earthly.

Vision. See Vision (4).

EARTHQUAKES, Ex. 19.18; 1 S.14.15;

1 K.19.11; Mt.27.51; 28.2; Ac.16.26; Re. 11.19

EASE. See Indifference; Slothfulness. EASTER (Passover), Ac. 12.4.

EASTER (Passover), Ac. 12.4.

EATING, admonitions concerning, Ps. 141.

4; Pr. 23.1; 25.27; Lu. 10.8; 12.22; 1 Co.

10.25, 31; 1 Ti. 4.4.

See Gluttony; Fasting (2); Appetites. EBAL, a mountain in Samaria (M. Mt.
Ebal), De. 11.29; 27.4, 13; Jos. 8.30, 33.

EBEN-EZER, a place near Mispeh, 1 S.4.1;

51.7 12:

5.1; 7.12 EBER, or Heber, a descendant of Shem, Ge

EBER, or Heber, a descendant of Shem, Ge. 10.21.

ECLIPSE, a time of darkness, Is.13.10; Esc. 32.7; Jl.2.10; Am.8.9; Mt.24.29.

ECONOMY. See Prudence; Frugality.

ECSTASY. See Joy; Happiness.

EDEN, the garden of, Ge.2.8; 3.23; Is.51.3; Esc.28.13; 31.9; 36.35; Jl.2.3.

EDIFICATION, the building up of believers, Ro.14.19; 15.2; I Co.8.1; 14.3, 26; 2 Co.10.8; 12.19; Ep.4.12, 29.

EDOM, or Esau. See Edomites.

EDOMITES, descendants of Esau, Ge.36.9; Nu.20.18; De.2.4; 23.7; Jud.11.17; 1 K.11.1.

EGGS, De.22.6; Jb.39.14; Is.10.14; 59.5; Lu.11.12.

EGYPT, as a false refuge, Ge.12.10; 26.2; 39.1; 46.3; Ex.4.19; Is.30.2; 31.1; Esc. 17.15; 29.6, 16.
See Trust in Man.

EHUD, one of the judges (N.M.), Jud.3.15,

20, 26; 4.1. EKRON, a city of the Philistines, Jos.13.3; 15.11; 1 \$5.5.10; 6.16; 7.14; 17.52; 2 K.1.

2; Je.25.20; Am.1.8. ELAH, a king of Israel, 1 K.16.8; 2 K.9.31. ELAM, a district S.R. of Mesopotamia, Ge. 14.1; Is.21.2; Je.25.25; Exc.32.24; Ac.

ELATH, a city of Idumea, De.2.8; 1 K.9.26; 2 Chr.8.17 ELDERS.

ELDERS, (1) Governmental (M. Elders), Ex.3.16; 4.29; 19.7; 24.1; Jos.23.2; Jud.21.16; Ru.4.2; 1 K.21.8; Pr.31.23. (2) Jewish (M. Jewish Elders), Mt.15.2; 21.23; 26.57; Mk.15.1; Ac.22.5. (3) Christian (M. Christian Elders), Ac.11.

30; 15.2; 1 Ti.5.17; Tit.1.5; Ja.5.14; EN-GEDI, 1 Pe.5.1.

I Pr. S. J.

ELEAZAR, a high priest, Ex. 6.23; 28.1;
Nu. 3.32; 4.16; 16.37; 20.26; 26.63; 34.
17; Jos. 24.33.

ELECT, THE, Mt. 24.22, 31; Lu. 18 7; Ro. 8.
33; 2 Ti. 2.10; 1 Pe. 1.2.
See People, God's; Chosen Ones;
Ismel (2).

ELECTION of God's people (N.M.), Ex.6. 7; De.4.37; 7.6; Mt.25.34; Jn.15.16; Ga.4.30; Ep.1.4; 1 Pe.1.2.

ELI, a judge and high priest, 1 S.1.9, 25; 2.11, 22; 3.1; 4.15; 1 K.2.27.

ELIAB, David's eldest brother, 1 S.16.6; 17.28; 1 Chr.27.18; 2 Chr.11.18. ELIAKIM, son of Hilkiah, 2 K.18.18; Is.22.

ELIEZER of Damascus, Abraham's steward

(N.M.), Ge.15.2. ELIJAH, the prophet, 1 K.17.1, 15, 23; 18, 21; 19.5, 19; 21.17; 2 K.1.3, 10; 211; 2 Chr.21.12; Mal.4.5; Mt.17.3; Lu.4.26;

2 Chr. 21.12; mail. 4.5; mt. 17.5; 121.4.25; 9.54; Ja. 5.17.
— Miracles of See Miracles (8).
— Prophecies of (N.M.), 1 K.17.1; 21.
19-24; 2 K.1.2-17; 9.25-37; 2 Chr. 21.

ELIMELECH, the father-in-law of Ruth, Ru.1.2; 2.3; 4.3.
ELIPHAZ, the Temanite (N.M.), Jb.211;

4.1.
ELISABETH, the mother of John the Baptist, Lu.1.5, 24, 36, 57.
ELISHA, successor of the prophet Rijah.
1 K.19.16, 19; 2 K.2.2, 12, 24; 3.13; 4.2, 8.
32, 38; 5.8; 6.1; 7.1; 8.1; 9.1; 13.14, 21.
— Miracles of. See Miracles (9).
ELKANAH, the father of Samuel (N.M.),
1 S.1.1, 4, 23; 2.20.
EMANCIPATION of Hebrew servants, Le.
25.10; 2 Chr.36.23; Exr.1.3; Is.61.1; Je.
34.9.
See Jubilee, Year of: Liberty (1).

See Jubilee, Year of; Liberty (1). EMBALMING of bodies for burial, Ge.50.2.

26; 2 Chr. 16.14; Jn. 19.40.
EMBROIDERY, ornamental needle-work, Ex. 28.39; 35.35; 38.23; Ese. 27.16.
EMERALDS, presious stones, Ex. 28.18; 39.
11; Exe. 27.16; 28.13; Re. 4.3; 21.19.
EMERGENCIES. See Extremity, Man's.
EMIM, a race of giants (N.M.), Ge. 14.5; De. 22.

2.2.
EMMANUEL. See Immanuel.
EMMAUS, a village near Jerusalem (N.M.),
Lu.24.13.
EMPLOYERS, duties of. See Masters (1).
ENCHANTMENT. See Sorcery; Divination; Wonders (2).
ENCOURAGEMENT, examples of, Ex.14.
13; 2 Chr.35.2; 1s.41.13; Mt.9.2; 14.27;
17.7; Mk.16.6; Ac.23.11; 27.22.
See Courage (1); "Fear Not"; "Be Strong."

Nul. 1.1.

EDUCATION. See Learning.

EFFEMINACY, weakness on the part of men, Is. 19.16; 12.50.37; 51.30; Na.3.13.

See Powerlessness.

ECC. Description of the sage (N.M.), Mt.13.39, 49; 24.5; 28.20; He.9.26.

of the age (N.M.), Mt.13.39, 49; 24.3; 28.20; He.9.26.
See Judgment (1); Day of the Lord: Day, The Great.
EN-DOR, a town west of the Jordan, Jos. 17.11; 1 S.28.7; Ps.83.10.
ENDOWMENTS. See Gifts.
ENDURANCE, apiritual, promises for Mt. 10.22; Mk.13.13; He.12.7; Ja.1.12; 5.11; 1 Pe.2.19.
See Steadfastness: December 19.20.

See Steadfastness; Perseverance: Hold Fast.
ENDURING, THE (those things which endure), Jn.6.27; 1 Co.3.14; 13.13; 2 Co. 4.18; He.12.27; 1 Pe.1.25.
See Word of God (3).
ENEMIES,

ENEMIES,

(1) Duty to (M. Enemies), Rx.23.4; Jb.31.

29; Pr.24.17; 25.21; Mt.5.44; Rc.12.20.
See Good for Evil (2); Retaliation (1).

(2) Of God, their Punishment (M. God's Enemies), Ex.15.6; De.32.41; Jud.5.31; Ps.68.1; 74.23; Is.1.24.

See Wicked (8); Evildoers (1); Punishment.

ishment

of the Soul. See Soul (2).

(1) Or Haseson-tamar, a city of Judah (M. En-gedi), Ge.14.7; Jos.15.62; 2 Chr.20.2; Song 1.14.

Song 1.14.
(2) Wilderness of (N.M.), 1 S.23.29; 24.1.
(3) Cave (N.M.), 1 S.24.3.
ENGINES OF WAR, 2 Chr.26.15; Emc.26.9.
ENGRAVING of stones or metals, Ex. 28.11:
35.35; 38.23; 39.14; Zec.3.9; 2 Co.3.7.
ENJOYMENT, rational, Ec.2.10; 3.13, 2:
5.18; 99; [a.9.3.
ENLARGEMENT,
(1) Spiritual (M. Enlargement), 2 S.22.37;
1 K.4.29; 1 Chr.4.10; Ps.18.36; 118.5; Is
54.2; 2 Co.6.11.
See Growth, (Spiritual: Progress.

See Growth, Spiritual; Progress, Spiritual (2) National, of Israel, Ex.34.24; De.12.20;

19.8. See Heathen Cast Out; Land of Promise, GOOGIG

See Philip (b)

nant (1).

— Fire. See Fire (1).

— Life. See Life, Eternal.

— Punishment. See Punishment (2).

Activity. See Activity, Evil.
Alliances. See Alliances, Evil.
Associations. See Associations, Evil.
Choice. See Choice, Evil.
Comp..nions. See Associations, Evil.
Counsel. See Counsel (3).
Deeds. See Works, Evil.
Desire. See Desire, Evil.
Devices. See Devices, Evil.
Example. See Example (2).

Devices. See Devices, Evil. Example. See Example (2). Eye. See Eye, Evil. Filled. See Corruption (2). For Evil. See Retaliation (1). Generation. See Generation, Evil. Heart. See Heart (2). Imagination. See Imagination, Evil. Influence. See Influence. See Ivil (1).

ENLIGHTENMENT ENLIGHTENMENT, spiritual, Ps.18.28; ETERNAL, GOD—cont.
119.130; Pr.29.13; Is.29.18; 60.19; Ac.26.
18; 2 Co.4.6; Ep.1.18; 1 Pe.2.9.
See Light, Spiritual (4); Holy Spirit
(8); Inspiration; Instruction (5); Reve(8); Inspiration; Instruction (5); Reve-Life. See Life, Eternal.

— Life. See Life, Eternal.
— Punishment. See Punishment (2).

ETERNITY. See Life, Eternal.
ETHANIM, seventh month, October (N.M.),
Le.23.24; 25.9; 1 K.8.2; Ear.3.1.

ETHIOPIA. or Cush, Jb.28.19; Ps.68.31; Is.
43.3; 45.14; Ac.8.27.

EUCHARIST. See Lord's Supper.
EUNICE, mother of Timothy (N.M.), Ac.
16.1; 2 Ti.1.5.

EUNICHS, mentioned, De.23.1; Is.56.3;
Mt.19.12; Ac.8.27.

EUPHRATES, a river, Ge.2.14; 15.18; De.
11.24; 1 Chr.5.9.

EVANGELISTS, Ac.21.8; Ep.4.11; 2 Ti.4.5.

See Philip (b). lations ENOCH, the father of Methuselah, Ge.5.18, 22; Lu.3.37; He.11.5; Jude 14. ENON, a place where John baptized (N.M.), Jn.3.23. ENQUIRING OF GOD. See Inquiring of God.
ENTHUSIASM. See Zeal.
ENTICERS to evil, De.13.6; Pr.1.10; 16.29;
28.10; 2 Pe.2.18.
See Deceivers; Seducers.
ENTIRE CONSECRATION. See Consecration (4). (1) Forbidden, Ps.37.1; Pr.3.31; 14.30; 23. 17; 24.1; Ro.13.13; 1 Co.13.4; Ga.5.26; Ja.3.14. Ja.3.14.
(2) Examples of, Ge.4.5; 26.14; 37.11; Nu. 16.3; Est.5.13; Pa.73.3; Da.6.4; Mt.27. 18; Ac.13.45.
See Jealousy (2).
EPAPHRAS, a companion of Paul, Col.1.7; 4.12; Phm.23.
EPAPHRODITUS, a fellow-laborer with Paul, Ph.2.25; 4.18. EPHAU, Ph.2.5; 4.16.
EPHAH, a measure, Ex.16.36; Le.19.36; Jud.
6.19; Ru.2.17; 1 S.1.24.
EPHESUS, a city of Asia Minor, Ac.18.19,
24; 19.17, 26; 20.16; 1 Co.15.32; 1 Ti.1.3;
2 Ti.1.18; 4.12; Re.2.1. 2 Th.1.18; 4.12; Re.2.1. EPHOD, a vestment worn by the high priest, Ex.28.4, 25; 39.2, 22; Jud.8.27; 17.5; 18. 14; 1 S.2.18; 23.9; 30.7; 2 S.6.14; Ho.3.4. EPHRAIM, (1) Son of Joseph, Ge.41.52; 48.5, 14; 1 Chr.7.20. (2) Tribe of (M. Tribe of Ephraim), Nu.1. 33; De.33.17; Jos.16.5; Jud.1.22; 8.1; 12.1; 2 S.2.9; 2 Chr.15.9; 2.8.7; Is.11.13. 3) Town of (N.M.), 2 S.13.23; 2 Chr.15.19; Jn.11.54. Jn.1.1.54.
(4) A Gate of Jerusalem (N.M.), 2 K.14.13;
Ne.3.16; 12.39.
EPHRAIM, MOUNT, in central Palestine
(M. Mt. Ephraim), Jos.17.15; Jud.2.9;
4.5; 7.24; 18.13; 1 K.12.25; 2 K.5.22.
EPICUREANS, Ec.2.1, 24; 5.18; 8.15; 9.7;
Is.22.13; Am.6.4; Ac.17.18; 1 Co.15.32.
See Pleasure-seekers.
EPILEPSY ediases (N.M.) Mt.4 24: 17.14 EPILEPSY, a disease (N.M.), Mt.4.24; 17.14. EQUALITY OF MAN (M. Man's Equality), Pr.22.2; Mt.23.8; Ac.10.28; Ga.3.28; Ja.2.5. See Partiality (1); Impartiality (1). EQUITY, DIVINE (M. God's Equity), Ps. 98.9; 99.4; Is.11.4. See Impartiality (2); Justice (1); Judgment (3).

ERASTUS, a Christian convert, Ac.19.22;
Ro.16.23; 2 Ti.4.20.

ERROR. See Sin.

See Apostasy; Backsliding; Wan

See Apostasy; Backsliding; Wanderers.

ETERNAL, CHRIST (M. Christ Eternal), Mi.5.2; Jn.1.1: 8.58; 17.5, 24; Col.1.17; He.7.3; Re.22.13.

See Divinity of Christ; Immutability; Kingdom, Spiritual (4).

ETERNAL FIRE. See Fire (1).

ETERNAL GODY. See Glory, Eternal.

ETERNAL, GOD (M. God Eternal), De.32.
40; 33.27; Jb.36.26; Pa.9.7; 135.13; 145.
13; 1a.57.15; Lam.5.19; 1 Ti.1.17; 2 Pe.
3.8; Re.1.8; 11.17.

EVE. the consort of Adam, Ge.2.22; 3.1, 6, 20; 2 Co.11.3; 1 Ti.2.13. EVENTS, SUDDEN. See Sudden Events. EVERLASTING Covenant. See Cove-EVILDOERS, EVILDOERS,
(1) Warnings to, Ps. 34.16; 37.9; 94.16; 119.
115; 1s.9.17; 14.20; 31.2.
(2) Examples of, Jud. 2.11; 3.7; 4.1; 6.1; 10.6; 13.1; 1 k.14.22; 15.26; 16.7; 2 K.
8.27; 13.2; 14.24; 15.9, 28; 17.2; 21.2; 23.32; 24.9; Ne.9.28; 18.65.12; 2 Th.4.14.
EVIL FOR GOOD, Ps. 35.12; 38.20; 109.5; Pr. 17.13; Je. 18.20; Jn. 10.32; 15.25.
EVIL PUT AWAY, De. 13.5; 17.7; 19.19; 21.21; 22.21; 24.7; Jb. 22.23; 1 Co. 5.13.
EVIL Activity. See Activity. Evil. ERROR. See Sin.
ESAU, eldest son of Isaac, Ge.25.25, 34; 26.
34; 27.1, 30; 33.9; 36.1; Ro.9.13; He.11.
20; 12.16.
ESCAPE, NO. See No Escape.
ESHCOL, a fruitful valley, Nu.13.23; 32.9;
De.1.24. De.1.24.
ESHTAOL, a town of Judah, Jos.15.33; 19.
41; Jud.13.25; 16.31.
ESTABLISHED, the righteous shall be. 2
Chr.20.20; Ps.40.2; 112.8; Pr.12.19; Is.54.
14; Ro.16.25; Col.27; 2 Th.2.17; He.13.9.
See Security; Saints (5).
ESTHER, the queen. See Book of Eather.
ESTRANGEMENT from God, Ps.58.3; Je.
2.5; Eze.14.5; 44.10; Mt.15.8; Ep.2.12;
4.18.
See Anostasy: Backsliding: Wan-

For Evil. See Retaination (17). Generation. See Generation, Evil. Heart. See Heart (2). Imagination. See Imagination, Evil. Influence. See Influence, Evil (1). Influences. See Influence, Evil (1). Influences. See Influence, Evil (2). Kiss. See Kiss, Evil. Passions. See Passions, Evil. Roots of. See Roots of Evil. Shun. See Shun Evil. Sowing. See Sowing, Evil. Sowing. See Sowing, Evil. Speaking. See Speech, Evil (1). Speaking. See Speech, Evil (2). Spirits. See Spirits, Evil. Thoughts. See Thoughts, Evil. Times. See Times, Evil. Times. See Thoughts, Evil. Way. See Way (2). Whispering. See Whispering, Evil. Words. See Words of Men (1). Works. See Words of Men (1). Works. See Words of Men (1). Works. See Words of Men (1). Exal. See Zeal (4). Evil. See Zeal (4). See Sin (10). Exalition (2). See Kingship, Divine (3): Divinity of Christ; Glory of Christ; Head of the Church; King of Kings; Honor (2). (2) Of God (M. God Exalted), Ps.21,13; 47. 9; 57.11; 99.5; 108.5; 118.28; 1s.12.4; 25.1; 33.5. See Honor (1); Glorifying God (1), (2). (3) Of the Saints Promised (M. Saints Exalted), Ps.31,19; Mt.19,28; Lu.19.17; 1 Co.6.2; Re.3.21; 5.10; 11.12. See Reward; Crowns (3); Glory, 15

EXPLATION EXALTATION-cont. Eternal; Kings, Spiritual; Second Coming (6); Saints (4). (4) From God (M. God Exalts), Ge.45.8; . 1 S.2.7; 2 S.7.8; 1 K.14.7; Ps.75.7; Da. 2.21.
See Honor (6); Reversals.

(5) Of Israel as a Nation (M. Israel Exalted), De.26.19; 28.1, 13; 32.13: 33.29; Is.14.2; 45.14; 49.23; 60.14.

of Man in Creation. See Dominion (2); Pre-eminence of Man.

of Men to Positions of Honor. See Promotion.

Promotion.

— of Self. See Self-exaltation.

EXALTED, Christ. See Exaltation (1).

—,God. See Exaltation (2).

—,Israel. See Exaltation (5).

—,Saints. See Exaltation (3).

EXAMINATION OF SELF. See Secondary

See Selfexamination. EXAMPLE,

(1) Of Christ (M. Christ's Example), Mt. 11.29; 16.24; Jn.13.15; Ro.15.5; 2 Co. 10.1; Ph.2.5; Col.3.13; He.3.1: 12.2; 10.1; Ph

1 Pc. Z.21. (2) Evil, to be Shunned (M. Evil Exam-ple), Le. 20.23; De. 18.9; Pr. 22.25; Esc. 20.18; He. 4.11; 12.15; 2 Pc. 3.17. See Associations, Evil (1); Shun Evil; Imitation, Sinful.

Imitation, Sinful.

(3) Good, General References to (M. Good Example), Jn.13.15; 2 Th.3.9; 1 Ti.4. 12; Tit.2.7; He.11.4; Ja.5.10; 1 Pe.2.21. See Influence, Good.

(4) Of the Apostle Paul (M. Paul's Example), Ac.20.35; 1 Co.4.16; 7.7; 11.1; Ph. 3.17; 4.9; 2 Th.3.7; 2 Ti.1.13.

(5) Parental (Good), (M. Parental Example), 1 K.9.4; 2 Chr.17.3; 20.32; 26.4; 27.2; 2 Ti.1.5.

EXCELLENCIES, DIVINE (M. Divine Excellencies), Jb.37.23; Ps.8.1; Is.12.5; 28.29.

28.29.

28.29,
See Perfection, Divine.
EXCESS, Pr. 23.20; 28.7; Da. 5.1; Lu. 15.13;
Ga. 5.21; Ep. 5.18; 1 Pe. 4.3; 2 Pe. 2.13.
See Drunkenness; Wine; Revelry.
EXCLUSION,

(1) From Canaan, Nu.14.23, 30; 26.65; 32. 11; De.1.35; Jos.5.6; Ps.95.11; Eze.20. 15; He.3.19; 4.6.

He.3.19; 4.6.
 Of the Impenitent from the Kingdom of Heaven, Mt.5.20; 18.3; 25.10; Mk.10. 15; Lu.13.28; 1 Co.6.9; 15.50; Ga.5.21; Ep.5.5; Re.21.27; 22.15.
 See Wicked (14); Castaways; Reprobates; Separation (5).
 From Holy Places (Tabernacle and Temple), Nu.1.51; 3.10, 38; 4.20; 16.40; 18.3.7, 22.

EXPOSITION OF THE SCRIPTURES by FAITH—cont. Christ (M. Christ Expounds), Mt.13.37; See Belia 24.33; Mk.4.34; Lu.8.11; 24.27.

EXPOSURE OF SIN. See Exposition of the Scriptures.

EXPOUNDS, CHRIST. See Exposition of the Scriptures.

EXTERMINATION of the Canaanites com-manded, Nu.31.7; De.7.2; 13.15; 20.17; 1 S.15.3

See Destruction (3): Heathen Cast

EXTORTION CONDEMNED, Is.10.2; Eze 22.12; Am.5.11; Mt.18.28; 23.25; Lu.3.
13; 1 Co.5.10.
See Oppression (1); Injustice(2); Poor
(5); Unjust Gain.

EXTRAVAGANCE. See Improvidence;

Prodigality. MAN'S, God's opportunity (M. Man's Extremity), Ps.116.6; Mk.4. 38; 5.26; 6.48; 9.18; Jn.5.7; 6.9; Ac.12.

6; 7.20. EYE, EVIL (M. Evil Eye), De.28.54; Pr.23. 6; Mk.7.22; Lu.11.34. See Uncharitableness.

See Uncharitableness.

EYE FOR AN EYE. See Retaliation.

EYES, to be guarded against evil (N.M.),
Ps. 119.37; Pr. 4.25; Is. 33.15; Mt. 5.29.

EYES, GOD'S. See Vision (3).

EYES OPENED, Ge. 21.19; Nu. 22.31; 2 K. 6.

17; Lu.24.31. See Enlightenment; Vision (2); Per

ception, Spiritual.

EZEKIEL, the prophet. See Book of Ezekiel.

EZION-GABER, a city near the Red Sea,
Nu.33.35; De.2.8; 1 K.9.26; 2 Chr.8.17;

EZRA, the scribe, Exr.7.1, 10, 25; 10.1, 16; Ne.12.26, 36.

F

FABLES, warnings concerning, 1 Ti.1.4; 4.7; 2 Ti.4.4; Tit.1.14; 2 Pe.1.16. FACE, GOD'S HIDDEN, because of sin (M. God's Face Hidden), De.31.18; Ps. 44.24; Is.1.15; 59.2; 64.7; Eze.39.23;

2 Co.3.7. FAINT-HEARTED, Le.26.36; Nu.14.3; De.

1.28; 20.8; 1s.7.4; 30.17.

See Cowardice; Fear of Man.
FAINT NOT, exhortations to courage, 2
Co.4.1, 16; Ga.6.9; Ep.3.13; He.12.5;

Rc.2.3. See "Fear Not"; Encouragement "Be Strong."

FAITH, (1) General References to, Lu.17.5; 18.8; Ro.10.17; 14.23; 2 Co.5.7; Ga.5.6; 1 Ti. 1.5; He.11.1, 39; Ja.2.17; 1 Jn.5.4. See Believers; Trust; Confidence in God.

(2) Enjoined (M. Faith Enjoined), 2 Chr. 20.20; Mk.11.22; Lu.8.50; Jn.6.29; 20. 27; Ep.6.16; 1 Th.5.8; 1 Ti.1.19; 6.12; He.10.22; 11.6; Ja.1.6; 1 Jn.3.23. See Faith (6); Trust (1).

(3) Justification by, Hab. 24; Ro. 4.3; 5.1; Ga. 3.6; Ph. 3.9; He. 10.38; 11.4. See Justification (1); Salvation (3).

See Justincation (1); Salvation (3).
(4) Blessings according to, Mt.8.13; 9.29; 17.20; 21.21; Mk.9.23.
See Faith (7), (12); Trust (2).
(5) Notable Examples of Faith in God, Ge. 15.6; 22.8; Jos.14.12; 1 S.14.6; 17.37; 2 Chr.20.12; 32.7; Jb.19.25; Da.3.17; Ac.27.25; Ro.4.20; He.11.33.
See Committal: Trust (3): Confi-Committal; Trust (3); Confi-

dence in God.

(6) Faith in Christ secures Salvation, Jn.

3.15, 36; 5.24; 6.40; 11.25; 12.46; 20.31; Ac.8.37; 10.43; 13.39; 16.31; Ro.9.33; 10.9; 2 Ti.3.15; 1 Jn.5.1.

See Saviour; Salvation (2).

(7) Examples of Great Faith in Christ (M. Great Faith), Mt.8.2, 10; 9.18, 28; 14.36; 15.28; Mk.5.28.

See Believers; Touching Christ.

(8) Special Promises to those who Exercise, Mt. 21.22; Jn.1.12; 7.38; 14.12; Ro. 10.11; Col.1.23; He.4.3; Ja.2.5; 1 Pe.2.6; 1 Jn.5.14.

6; 1 Jn.5.14.

See Promises, Divine (3); Faith (4);
Salvation (7); Trust (2).

(9) Aids to (M. Aids to Faith), Ex.4.5; 19.
9; Is.4.20; 4.3.10; Jn.1.7; 11.15, 42;
13.19; 14.29; 17.21; 19.35; 20.31.

See Knowledge (5).

(10) Examples of Weak Faith (M. Little Faith), Mt.6.30; 8.26; 14.31; 16.8.

(11) Tested (M. Faith Tested), Ge.22.2;
Jos.6.3; Jud.7.7; 1 K.17.9, 13; 2 K.3.16;
4.3; Mt.9.28; Mk.7.27; He.11.8, 17, 36;
Js.1.3; 1 Pe.1.7.

See Tests, Spiritual; Life (5); Affliction; Chastisement; Suffering for

See Tests, Spiritual; Life (5); Affliction; Chastisement; Suffering for Christ's Sake; Trial Prolonged.

(12) Honored by Christ and the Apostles (M. Faith Honored), Mk.141: 2.5: 5.34; 7.29; 10.52; Lu.7.10; 17.14; Jn.4.51; 9.7; Ac.149.

—, Aids to. See Faith (9).
Enjoined. See Faith (2).
Great. See Faith (10).
Tested. See Faith (10).
Tested. See Faith (11).
FAITH'S TOUCH. See Touching Christ.
FAITHFUL, CHRIST. See Faithfulness,
Divine (2).

FAITHFUL, CHRIST. See Faithfulness, Divine (2).

FAITHFUL SAYINGS, 1 Ti.1.15; 4.9; 2 Ti. 2.11; Tit. 3.8.

FAITHFUL SERVANTS. See Servants (1).

FAITHFULNESS, DIVINE, (1) Of God (M. Divine Faithfulness), De. 7.9; 9.5; 1 K.8.56; Ps.36.5; 89.1; 105.8; 1 Co.19; He.6.18; 1 Pe.4.19.

See Truth, God of; Saints (9); Word of God (18). of God (18).

of God (18).
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ Faithful), 1 Th.5.
24; 2 Th.3.3; 2 Ti.2.13; He.2.17; 10.23;
Re.1.5; 19.11.
FAITHFULNESS OF MEN. See Fidelity
(1), (2); Integrity (2).
FAITHLESSNESS. See Doubt; Unbelief;

Faith (10).

FALL OF ADAM, Ge.3.6; Is.43.27; Ro.5.12;

1 Co.15.21; 1 Ti.2.14.

Results in Death. See Sin (19);

See Blamelessness; Spotless; GuileSee Blamelessness; Spotless; Guile-

Mi.3.4.

See Reprobation; Wicked (14); Castaways; Sin (14); Holy Spirit (10).

No Man hath seen. See Unseen, God. FACE OF CHRIST. See Appearance, Christ's Personal. FACE SHINING, general references to, Ex. 34.30; Ec.8.1; Mt.17.2; 28.3; Ac.6.15; FALL OF THE WICKED. See Wicked (7). FALL OF THE WICKED. See Wicked (7). FALSE Accusations. See Accusations. (1) Examples of (2 Co.3.7.)

Accusations. False. Christs. See Christs, False. Confidence. See Trusts, False; Conceit; Self-confidence. Doctrine. See Doctrine (1). Gods. See Gods, False. Hopes. See Hopes, False.
Profession. See Profession, False.
Prophets. See Prophets (3).
Shepherds. See Shepherds, False.

Prophets. See Prophets (3).
Shepherda. See Shepherds, False.
Teachers. See Teachers (2).
Trusts. See Trusts, False.
Witnesses. See Witnesses, False.
Witnesses. See Witnesses, False.
FALSEHOOD, condemmed, Le.19.11; Ps.
5.6; 31.18; 101.7; 120.2; Pr.12.22; 19.9; 21.6; Col.3.9; Re.21.8.
See Deceit; Dissimulation; Liars.
FAME. of great men, Jos.6.27; 1 K.4.31; 10.1; 1 Chr.12.30; 14.17; 2 Chr.26.15; Mt.
4.24; 9.31; Lu.5.15.
See Great Men.
FAMILIAR SPIRITS. See Witchcraft.
FAMILIAR SPIRITS. See Witchcraft.
FAMILIAR SPIRITS. See Witchcraft.
FAMILIAR SPIRITS. See Witchcraft.
FAMILY, general duties in connection with.
See Honor (3); Husbands, Duty of; Wives, Duty of; etc.
Government of. See Correction.
Infelicity in. See Women (1); Divorce.

vorce.

Instruction of. See Instruction (3). Love. See Love, Family. Prayer in. See Prayer (8).

FAMIÑÊ

Love. See Love, Family.
Prayer in. See Prayer (8).

FAMINE.
(1) Prophesied, Ge.41.27; Hab.3.17; Mt.24.
7; Ac.11.28.
See Pestilence (1).
(2) Examples of, Ge.12.10; 26.1; Ru.1.1;
2 S.21.1; 1 K.17.12; 2 K.4.38; 6.25; 25.3; Ne.5.3; Lam.2.12; 4.4; Am.4.6; Re.6.6.
See Dought (2); Want.
(3) Threatened as the Result of Sin, Le.26.

FAMINE—oont. 26; De.28.53; Je.14.16; Esc.4.16; \$.12; 6.12; Re.18.8. Want: Parrenness.

6.12; Re.18.8.
See Adversity; Want; Barrenness.
FANATICISM, examples of, 1 K.18.28; Ju.
19.15; Ac.7.57; 9.1; 21.36; 22.23.
See Bigotry; Superstition; Zeal (4).
FAREWELLS, allusions to, Ru.1.14; La.9.
61; Ac.18.21; 20.38; 21.6; 2 Co.13.11.
FARTHING, a piece of money, Mt.5.26; 10.
29; Mk.12.42; Lu.12.6.
FASTING,
(1) General References to De. 15.13.

(1) General References to, Pa.35.13; 69.10; Is.58.3; Je.14.12; Zec.7.5; Mt.9.15. See Self-denial.

(2) Enjoined, Jl.1.14; 2.12; Mt.6.17; 17.21; 1 Co.7.5. See Flesh (2).

See Flesh (2).
(3) Examples of, Ex.34.28; Jud.20.26;
1 S.7.6; 20.34; 28.20; 31.13; 2 S.1.12;
3.35; 12.16; 1 K.19.8; 21.27; 1 Chr.10.
12; Exr.10.6; Ne.9.1; Da.6.18; 10.3;
Mt.4.2; Lu.18.12; Ac.9.9; 10.30; 13.3;
14.23; 27.33.
FASTS PROCLAIMED, 1 K.21.9; 2 Chr.
20.3; Exr.8.21; Est.4.16; Je.36.9; Jona.

(1) Offered in Sacrifice, Ex.23.18; 29.13; Le.1.8; 3.4; 4.8; 7.3; 8.16; 10.15; 17.6. 1 S.2.16; Ia.43.24.

(2) Eating of, Prohibited (M. Fat Prohibited), Le.3.17; 7.23.
FATE OF THE WICKED. See Wicked (8).
FATHERHOOD OF GOD,

| PATHERHOOD OF GOD, (1) General References to (M. Our Father), 1 Chr. 29.10; Ps. 68.5; Is. 63.16; 64.8; Mt. 6.9; 7.11; Ro. 8.15; 1 Ps. 1.17.

See Adoption (2); Providence. (2) God Spoken of as the Father of all Men (M. Universal Father), Ds. 326; Mal. 2.10; Mt. 23.9; Ro. 3.29; 1 Co. 8.6; Ep. 4.6; He. 12.9; 1 Jn. 5.7.

FATHERLESS. See Widow and Fatherless.

FATHERS, DUTY OF. See Parents (1). FAULT-FINDING, against Christ, Mt.9.11; 12.2; 15.2; Mk.2.7, 16; 7.2; Lu.15.2; 19.

FAVOR, DIVINE.
(1) Examples of (M. Divine Favor), Gc.4.
4; 6.8; 39.21; Ex.2.25; 33.12; 1 S.2.35;
2 K.13.23; Jb.33.26; Pr.3.4; 8.35; 12.2;
18.22; Lu.1.30; 2.52; Ac.7.46.
See Grace (1); Hand, Divine (1); Accepted of God.
(2) Invoked (M. Divine Favor (2)), Gc.43.
29; Nu.6.25; Ps.31.16; 67.1; 80.3; 119.
135; 1s.33.2; Da.9.17.
See Benedictions.
(3) Promised to Saints (M. Divine Favor

See Terror; Presence, Divine (2). FEAR, NEEDLESS (M. Needless Fear), Mt

16

FEAR OF GOD-cont. 4; Jos.4.24; 24.14; 1 Chr.16.30; 2 Chr. 19.7; Pr.3.7; Ec.12.13; Is.8.13; Mt.10. 28; Lu.23.40; Ro.11.20; 1 Pe.1.17; 2.17; Re.14.7 See Honor (1); Reverence (1).

(2) Promises Concerning (M. Fear of God), 1 S.12.14; Ps.25.12; 31.19; 103.13; 147. 11; Pr.1.7; Is.50.10; Mal.3.16; Lu.1.50; Ac.10.35

See Obedience (3); Blessings (2); Promises, Divine (6).

(3) Examples of Righteous Men moved by (M. Godly Fear), Ne.5.15; Jb.1.8; Jona. 1.9, 16; Ac.5.11; 9.31; 10.2. See Piety.

(4) Examples of the Heathen under the Power of, Ge.35.5; Ex.15.16; 23.27; Joa.2.11; 2 Chr.14.14; 17.10.

See Terror; Presence, Divine (2).
FEAR OF MAN, De.1.17; 1 S.15.24; Pr.29.
25; 1s.5.112; 1e.38; 19; Mt.26.56; Lu.12.4;
Jn.7.13; 9.22; 12.42; 19.38; Ga.2.12.
See Cowardice; Panics; Faint-hearted;

Men-pleasers.
FEARLESSNESS of the righteous, Jb.5.21;
Ps.3.6; 27.3; 46.2; 91.5; 112.8; 118.6;
Pr.3.24; 1s.8.12; 12.2.
See Courage (2); Confidence in God;

Trust (3) FEAST of the Dedication. See Dedication.

Feast of. of the Passover. See Passover (2). of Pentecost. See Pentecost, Feast of of Purim. See Purim, Feast of. of Tabernacles. See Tabernacles. Feast of.

of Trumpets. See Trumpets, Feast of

of Trumpets. See Adamyor.

(1) Banquets (M. Feasts), 1 K.8.65; 2 K.6.
23; 1 Chr.12.39; Est.1.5; Da.5.1; Mk.6.
21; Lu.5.29; Jn.2.8; 6.13; 12.2.

(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Feasts), 1s.25.6; Mt.
22.4; Mk.14.25; Lu.14.16; Re.119.

See Food (4): Bread of Life.

General References to Hebrew. See

Festivals. Hebrew.

FEEDING THE FLOCK, Je.3.15; 23.4;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.42;
Esc. 32.

See Flock, God's; Sheep, God's.
FEEDING THE MULTITUDE. See Multitude Fed.
FEET, AT HIS. See At His Feet.
FEET OF THE SAINTS. See Saints (3).
FEET OF THE WICKED (N.M), Pr.1.16;
6.18; 1a.59.7; Ro.3.15.
FEET-WASHING, general references to,
Ge.18.4; 19.2; 24.32; 43.24; 1 S.25.41;
2 S.11.8; Lu.7.44; Jn.13.5; 1 Ti.5.10.
FEIGNING. See Dissimulation.
FELIX, a Roman governor of Judea, Ac.23.
24, 33; 24.3, 10, 24; 25.14.
FELLOW, a term of reproach, Ge.19.9; 1 S.
21.15; 2 K.9.11; Mt.12.24; 26.61; Lu.23.2;
Ac.17.18; 22.22; 24.5.
FELLOWS BASE. See Base Fellows.
FELLOWS HIP, DIVINE,
(1) With Christ (M. Fellowship with
Christ), Mt.18.20; Lu.24.15, 32; 1 Co.1.
9; 1 Jn.1.3; Re.3.20.
See Indwelling of Christ; Guest,

| Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7.1. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr.7. | Chr

Nu.15.3.

See Passover (2); Pentecost, Feast of; Tabernacles, Feast of; Moon (2);

(1) General References to (M. Fetters), Jud.16.21: 2 K.25.7: 2 Chr.33.11: Mk.

(2) Good Men Bound with, Je.40.1; Mt. 27.2; Mk.6.17; Ac.12.6; 16.24; 21.33; 22.25; 28.20.

See Imprisonment; Bonds, Paul's.
FEVER, a disease, Le.26.16; De.28.22; Jb. 30.30; Mk.1.30; Jn.4.52; Ac.28.8.

See Sickness

30.30; Mk.1.30; Jn.4.52; Ac.28.8. See Sickness. FEW SAVED, the number of saved spo-ken of as few (N.M.), Mt.7.14; 22.14; Lu.1.3.24; 1 Pe.3.20; Re.3.4. FICKLENESS. See Instability.

FIDELITY,

(1) In Worldly Business, Examples of, Ge. 39.6; 2 K.12.15; 2 Chr.34.12; Ne.13.13; Da.6.4; 1 Co.4.2; He.3.5. See Integrity (2). (2) To God, Examples of, Nu.12.7; 14.24 1 K.19.18; Ne.7.2; 1 Co.4.17; Col.1.7; 4.9; Re.17.14.

See Steadfastness (2); Covenant-keepers; Walking with God.

(3) Rewards of, Mt.24.45; Lu.19.17; Re.2.

10; 20.4. See Reward See Neward.
FIGHT OF FAITH. See Warfare, Spiritual.

itual.
FIGS, mentioned, Nu.13.23; 1 S.25.18; 2 K.
20.7; Ne.13.15; Is.34.4.
FIG-TREES, Jud.9.10; 1 K.4.25; Pr.27.18;
Hab.3.17; Mt.21.19; Lu.13.6; 21.29; Jn.
1.48; Ja.3.12; Re.6.13.
FILIAL HONOR. See Honor (3), (4).
FILIAL OBEDIENCE. See Obedience (5).
FILTHINESS, moral, Exr.9.11; Ps.53.3;
Mt.23.27; Ro.6.19; Ep.5.4; Ja.1.21; 2 Pe. 2.10. See Defilement (1); Depravity; Las-

civiousness. FINES. See Re

CYTOUSNESS.
FINES. See Restitution.
FINGER OF GOD, Ex.8.19; 31.18; Ps.8.3;
Da.5.5; Lu.11.20.
FIR_TREES, is.14.8; 41.19; 55.13; 60.13;

(1) General References to, Ge.1.21; Le.11. 9; Ps.8.8; Jn.21.6.
(2) Mirsculous Draughts of (N.M.), Mt.17. 27; Lu.5.6; Jn.21.6.
FISHNETS. See Net (1).
FLATTERERS, examples of, 2 S.14.17; Da. 11.21; Lu.20.21; Ac.12.22.
FLATTERY, warnings against, Jb.32.21; Ps.5.9; 12.3; Pr.20.19; 24.24; 26.28; 28. 23; 29.5; 1 Th.2.5.

FESTIVALS—cont.
Jubilee, Year of; Purim, Feast of;
Trumpets, Feast of; Dedication, Feast of.
of.
FESTUS, a Roman governor of Judea, Ac.
24.27; 25.1, 9, 12, 24; 26.24, 32.
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FETTERS,
FET

See Carnality; Mind, Carnal; Appetites.

(2) To be Mortified (M. Mortify the Flesh), Mt.5.29; 18.8; Ro.6.6; 8.13; 13.14; Ga. 5.16, 24; Col.3.5; 1 Pc.2.11; 4.2.

See Self-denial; Self-control (1); Temperance; Appetites (2).

FLESHHOOKS, used by Levites and priests, Ex.27.3; 38.3; Nu.4.14.

FLIES, Ex.8.21; Ps.78.45; 105.31; Ec.10.1.

FLINT, 1s.5.28; 50.7; Exe.3.9.

FLOCK, GOD'S, a name applied to God's people (M. God's Flock), Is.40.11 Zec. 9.16; Lu.12.32; Ac.20.29.

See Sheep, God's; People, God's.

FLOUD, See Deluge.

FLOUD, Ex.29.2; Lec.2.2; Jud.6.19; 1 S.28.

24; 2 S.17.28.

FLOWERS, Nu.17.8; Is.35.1; Mt.6.29.

FOLDS, Nu.32.24; Is.13.20; Je.23.3; Mi.2.

12; Jn.10.16.

See Sheepfolds.

FOLLOWERS of God and Christ (M. Followers), Ho.6.3; Lu.14.27; Jn.8.12; 10.

27; 12.26; 21.22; Ep.5.1; 1 Pe.2.21; Re.

14.4.

See Discipleship.

FOLLY Pa.49 13: Pr.14.8: 15.14: 18.13: 26.

**See Discipleship.
**FOLLY, Pr. 49, 13; Pr. 14.8; 15.14; 18.13; 26.
**11; Ec. 2.13; 10.1.
**See Simple, The: Vanity; Fools.
**FOLLY REVEALED, Pr. 12.23; 15.2; 18.2;
**Ec. 5.3; 10.3; 2 Ti. 3.9. FOOD.

FOOD.

(1) From God, Ge.1.29; 9.3; Jb.36.31; Ps. 104.14; J36.25; 145.15; Mt.6.26.

See Providence; Plenty Promised.
(2) Kinds Prohibited by Mosaic Law (M. Food Prohibited), Ge.9.4; Le.11.4; 22.8; De.14.3, 10; Jud.13.4, 14; Ac.10.14.

See Blood (4); Fat (2).
(3) Varieties of, Ge.18.8; Le.11.3; De.32.
14; 1 S.17.17; 25.18; 30.12; 2 S.6.19; 16.2; Pr.27.27; Jn.21.9.
(4) Spiritual (M. Spir. Food), 18.25.6; 55.2; Je.3.15; Ese.34.14; Jn.6.51; 10.9, 1 Co. 10.3; Re.27, 17.

See Word of God (4); Feasts, Spiritual; Bread of Life; Feeding the Flock.

"Admonitions concerning. See Eat-

FIR.TRE. 6. 24. Mt.3.12; 13.42; 18.8; 25.41; Mk. 9.44; Re.14.10; 20.10, 15; 21.8. See Hell (1); Punishment (2); Wicked (8); Torment. (2) Answers by (M. Answers by Fire), Le. 9.24; 1 K.18.33; 1 Chr.21.26; 2 Chr.7.1. (2) Answers of the first

Peveal their Folly. See Folly Revealed.

FOOLISHNESS. See Folly.
FOOLISH QUESTIONS. See Questions(2).
FOOTSTOOL.

(1) Christ's Enemies to become his, Ps.
110.1; Mt.22.44; He.1.13; 10.13.
See Exaltation (1); Victor, Christ.
(2) Of God (M. God's Footstool), 1 Chr.28.
2; Ps.99.5; Is.66.1; Mt.5.35; Ac.7.49.
FOR CHRIST'S SAKE, suffering endured and service rendered, Mt.5.11; 10.22, 39; 19.29; Ac.9.16; 1 Co.4.10; 2 Co.4.5. 11;

19.29; Ac.9.16; 1 Co.4.10; 2 Co.4.5, 11; 12.10; Ph.1.29. See Reproach; Suffering for Christ's

FORBEARANCE,
(1) Divine (M. Divine Forbearance), Ge.18.
32; Ne.9.30; Jona.4.11; Ac.17.30; Ro.
2.4; 3.25; 10.21.

See Longsuffering (1); Mercy (1); Compassion (1).

(2) Enjoined, 1 Co.13.7; Ep.4.2; 6.9; Col. 3.13.

See Patience (1); Longsuffering (2); Meekness (1); Mercy (2); Good for Evil (2); Retaliation (1); Peaceableness.
FOREIGNERS. See Strangers; Barbarians.
FOREKNOWLEDGE.

(1) Of God (M. Foreknowledge), 1s.42.9; 46.10; Da.2.28; Mt.24.36; Ac.3.18; 15.18; Ro.8.29; 11.2; 1 Pe.1.2. See Predestination

FOREKNOWLEDGE—cont.
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Foreknowledge) Jn.6.64; 13.1, 11; 18.4; 19.28. See Omniscience (1); Sufferings of See Omniscience (1); Sufferings of Christ (2); Departure Foretold.
FOREORDINATION. See Predestination.
FORERUNNER, John the Baptist as, Mal. 3.1; Mt.11.10; Lu.1.17, 76.
FORESTS, 2 K.19.23; 2 Chr.27.4; Ne.2.8; Ps.50.10; Is.44.14; Je.10.3; 46.23; Esc. FORETHOUGHT, Pr.6.8; 22.3; 24.27; Lu FORETHOUGHT, Pr.6.8; 22.3; 24.27; Lu. 12.33; 14.28.

See Prudence.
FORGETFULINESS of God, De.4.9; 6.12; 8.11; Jud.8.34; Ps.9.17; 50.22; 78.11; Is. 17.10; 51.13; Je.3.21; He.2.1.

See Forsaking God; Backsliding; Apostasy; Idolatry; Wanderers.
FORGIVENESS.
(1) Dirice Promised, Le S. 10; Ps. 10.3.3; (1) Divine Promised, Le.5.10; Ps.103.3; 130.4; Ezc.18.22; Mt.6.14; Mk.3.28; Ac. 5.31; 13.38; 26.18; Ep.1.7; Ja.5.15; 1 Jn.19.

See Pardon (1); Restoration (1); Repentance (2); Promises, Divine (7);
(2) Human Enjoined, Mk.11.25; Lu.11.4;
17.4; Ep.4.32; Col.3.13.

See Mercy (2); Enemies (1); Retaliation (1); Good for Evil (2).
(3) Examples of Human, Ge.33.4; 45.15;
2 S.19.23; 1 K.1.53; Ac.7.60.

See Good for Evil (1).

—,Examples of Divine. See Sin (8);
Pardon (1); Mercy (4).

FORMALISM. FORMALISM. (1) Warnings against, Is.1.13; 29.13; 58.2; Mt.15.8; 23.23; Ga.4.10; Col.2.20; 2 Ti.3.5. See Pharisaism; Sanctimony; Hypocrisy; Ceremonialism.
The Insufficiency of, 1 S.15.22; Ps.51. 16; Ec.5.1; Ho.6.6; Ro.14.17; 1 Co.7.19; 8.8; He.9.10. See Works, Good (3); Justification.

Bondage of. See Ceremonialism.

FORNICATION, general references to, Management FORNICA I 1001, general references to, ant. 5.32; Ac.15.29; 1 Co.5.1; 6.18; 7.2; 10. 8; Ep.5.3; Col.3.5; 1 Th.4.3. See Adultery; Impurity. FORSAKEN, the righteous apparently (N.M.), Ps.22.1; 77.8; Is.49.14; 54.7; May 27. Mt.27.46. See Despondency: Discouragement Loneliness.

——,the Wicked.
FORSAKING GOD, See Wicked (11). (1) General References to, 2 Chr.15.2; Exr. 8.22; Je.1.16; 2.13; 5.19; 15.6; Exe.6.9; 2 Pe.2.15. See Apostasy; Rejection (2); Backsliding. (2) Examples of, De.28.20; Jud.10.13; 1 S.8.8; 1 K.11.33; 2 Chr.12.1; 21.10; Exr.9.10; Is.43.22; Je.17.13.
See Estrangement; Wanderers; See Estrangement; Wanderers; Backsliding (2).
FORSAKING SIN. See Sin (9).
FORSAKING THE WORLD. See Leaving All; Separation (4).
FORT. See Fortresses.
FORTRESS, GOD A (M. God a Fortress), 2 S.22.2; Ps.18.2; 91.2; 144.2; Na.1.7.
See Rock, God a; Refuge, Divine.
FORTRESSES, 2 S.5.9; 2 K.25.1; Is.17.3; 25.12; Da.11.7; Mi.7.12.
FORTUNE TELLING. See Sorcery; Divination. ination.
FORTY DAYS, mentioned, Ge.7.17; 8.6; 50.3; Ex.24.18; 34.28; Nu.13.25; De.9. 25; 1 S.J7.16; 1 K.19.8; Exe.4.6; Jona. 3.4; Lu.4.2; Ac.1.3.
FORTY STRIPES, given in beating (N.M.), De.25.3; 2 Co.11.24.
FORTY YEARS, Ex.16.35; Nu.14.33; Jud. 3.11; Ps.95.10; Exe.29.11.
FOUNDATION, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Foundation), Is.28.16; 54.11; Mt.7.24; 1 Co.3.11; Ep.2.20; 1 Ti.6.19; 2 Ti.2.19. 1 Pe.2.6. ination 1 Pe.2.6. See Corner-stone; Rock, God a. FOUNTAIN OF LIFE, Ps.36.9; Pr. 14.77; Je.2.13; Zec.13.1; Re.7.17. See Water, Living.

FOWLS. See Birds.

SUBJECT-INDEX See Life (2); Mortality; Man as Grass; Death (1).
FRANKINCENSE, Ex.30.34; Le.5.11; 24.7; Nu.5.15; Song 3.6; Is.43.23; Mt.2.11.
FRATERNITY. See Love, Brotherly.
FRATRICIDE, Ge.4.8; Jud.9.5; 2 S.13.28; 1 K.2.25; 2 Chr.2.14; Mt.10.21.
See Murder (2).
FRAUD. Le 19 13. Mk 10 19.1 Co.6.8 tion. FURY. See Wrath; Anger. FUTURE HIDDEN, THE (M. Future Hid-den), Pr.27.1; Ec.3.22; 6.12; 8.7; 9.12; 10.14; 11.2; M.24.43; Ac.20.22; Ja.4.14. FRAUD, Le. 19.13; Mk. 10.19; 1 Co. 6.8. See Dishonesty; Deceit; Honesty. FREEDOM. See Liberty. FREE-WILL OFFERINGS. See Off See Ignorance (1).
FUTURE Punishment. See Punishment(2). Rest. See Rest (3).

State. See Heaven (2); Hell; Life
Eternal; Resurrection (1); etc. See Offer ings (4).

FRETTING. See Murmuring; Complaints.
FRIENDLESSNESS (M. Friendless), Ps. 31.
11; 38.11; 88.18; 142.4; Mk.14.50; Lu.
15.16; 16.21.
FRIENDSHIP, GAASH, a hill of Mount Ephraim, Jos. A. 30; Jud. 2.9; 2 S. 23.30.
GABRIEL, an angelic messenger, Da. 8. 16; 9.21; Lu. 1.19, 26. (1) General References to, Pr.17.17; 18.24; 27.10, 17; Ec.4.10; Jn.15.13. (2) Examples of True, 1 S.18.1; 20.41; 2 S.1.26; 15.37; 1 K.5.1; 2 Co.2.13; Ph. 2.25; 2 Ti.1.16. [GABRIEL, an angelic messenger, Da.B.E: 9.21; Lu.1.19, 26.
[GAD].
(1) Son of Jacob (M. Gad), Ge.30.11; 33.26; 49.19; Ex.1.4; Nu.26.15; 1 Chr.5.11.
(2) David's Seer, 1 S.22.5; 2 S.24.11; 1 Chr. 2.29; 2 Chr.29.25.
[GADARKNES, or Gergesenes, a people who lived east of the Sea of Galilee, Mt.A.25; Mk.5.1; Lu.3.26.
[GAIN, UNJUST. See Unjust Gain. GAIUS, Paul's companion, Ac. 19.29; 28.4; Ro.16.23; 1 Co.1.14; 3 Jn.1.
[GALATIA, a province of Asia Minor, Ac. 16.6; 18.23; 1 Co.16.1; 1 Pe.1.1.
[GALILEANS, inhabitants of Galilee, Mt. 14.70; Lu.13.1; 23.6; Jn.45; Ac.2.7.
[GALILEE, province of, Jos.20.7; 1 K.9.11; 1s.91; Mt.222; 21.11; 26.32; Lu.4.14; 23.6; Jn.7.41; 12.21; Ac.1.11; 9.31.
[GALILEE, SEA OF, Nu.34.11; Jos.12.3; Mt.4.18; 8.24; 31.1; 14.25; 17.27; Jn.21.1; GALL, De.29.18; Jb.20.14; Pa.69.21; Lam.3. 19; Am.6.12; Mt.27.34; Ac.8.23.
[GALL, De.79.18; Jb.20.14; Pa.69.21; Lam.3. 19; Am.6.12; Mt.27.34; Ac.8.23.
[GALL, De. 29.18; Jb.20.14; Pa.69.21; Lam.3. 19; Am.6.12; Mt.27.34; Ac.8.23.
[GALL, De. 29.18; Jb.20.14; Pa.69.21; Lam.3. 19; Am.6.12; Mt.27.34; Ac.8.23.
[GALL, De. 29.18; Jb.20.14; Pa.69.21; Lam.3. 19; Am.6.12; Mt.27.34; Ac.8.23. 2.25; 2 Ti.1.16.
See Constancy.
FRIENDSHIP, CHRIST'S. See Friendship, Divine (1).
FRIENDSHIP, DIVINE,
(1) Of Christ (M. Christ's Friendship), Jn.
11.5, 36; 13.23; 15.15.
See Love. Spiritual (1).
(2) Of God (M. Divine Friendship), Ex.33.
11; Nu.12.8; De.34.10; 2 Chr.20.7; Ja.
2.23.
Cappendix See Fellowship, Divine(2); Constancy Divine. Divine.
FRINGES on garments, Nu.15.38; De.22.
12; Mt.23.5.
FROGS, Ex.8.2; Ps.78.45; 105.30; Re.16.13.
FRONTLETS, Ex.13.9.
See Phylacteries.
FROWARDNESS, Ps.101.4; Pr.3.32; 4.24;
8.13; 10.31; 11.20; 22.5.
See Perverseness; Stubbornness.
FRIGALITY (N. M.). Pr. 21 20: In 6.12. FRUGALITY (N.M.), Pr.21.20; Jn.6.12. See Improvidence; Prudence.
FRUIT, natural of the earth, Ge.1.11;
2 S.16.1; Am. 8.1; Mt. 21.19; Mk. 12.2.
FRUIT, SINFUL (M. Sin's Fruit), De. 32.
32; Is. 5.2; Ho. 10.13; Mt. 7.17; Ga. 5.19.
See Works, Evil; Harvest (3).
FRUIT, SPIRITUAL. GAMALIEL, a celebrated doctor of the Jewish law, Ac.5.34; 22.3.

GAMES, ancient contests. See Race; Warfare, Spiritual.

GARDEN OF EDEN. See Rden.

GARDENS, Ge.2.8; 1 K.21.2; Ec.2.5; Song

5.1; In.51.3; 58.11; Je.31.12. Office References to (M. Spir. Fruit), General References to (M. Spir. Fruit), Ps.92.14; Ese.47.12; Mt.13.8; Ga.5.22; Ep.5.9; Ph.1.11; Ja.3.17.

See Fruitfulness; Tree of Life; Graces, Christian.

Conditions of (M. Spir. Fruit (2)), Ps. 12, Mr.13.21, La. 13.21, La (1) General References to (M. Spir. Fruit) See Fruittuiness; Tree of Life; Graces, Christian.

(2) Conditions of (M. Spir. Fruit (2)), Ps.

1.3; Mt.13.23; Jn.12.24; 15.2, 5; Ro.6.

22; He.12.11.
See Affliction (2); Chastisement.
FRUITFUIL LAND, Canaan so called, Ex.

3.8; Nu.13.27; De.8.8; 11.9; Je.2.7. paici, Rich.

—, Figurative. See Robe of Righteousness; Raiment, White.

— of Priests. See Priests (9).

GARRISONS. 1 S.13.3; 2 S.8.6; 23.14; 1 Chr.18.13. GATES. ee Land of Promise; Canaan; Pal-GATES,
(1) Of Cities and Towns as places of Busness, Ge.23.10; 34.20; De.16.18; 21.19;
22.15; Jos.20.4; Ru.4.1; 2 S.15.2; 1 K.2;
10; Pr.1.21; 22.22; Je.14.2; Zec.5.16.
(2) Punishment of Criminals outside :f.
De.17.5; Je.20.2; He.13.12.
(3) Of Jerusalem, 2 K.14.13; 2 Chr.25.25;
Ne.3.13, 26; 12.39.
(4) Of the Temple, 2 K.15.35; Je.26.10; Esc. estine.
FRUITFULNESS, spiritual enjoined, Mt.3. FRUITFULNESS, spiritual enjoined, Mt.3.
8; Jn.15.16; Ro.74; 2 Co.9.10; Ph.1.11;
4.17; Col.1.10.
See Fruit, Spiritual (1).
FUGITIVES, Ex.2.15; De.23.15; 2 S.13.34;
1 K.2.39; 11.40; Mt.2.13.
See Haste (2).
PULFILLMENT of Prophecy,
(1) By Christ, Mt.1.22; 2.15, 23; 4.14; 8.17;
12.17; 13.35; 21.4; 26.56; 27.35; Lu.21.
22; 24.44; Jn.12.38; 15.25; 17.12; 19.24;
Ac.3.18; 13.29.
(2) Promises of. See Word of God (18). Ac. 3.18; 13.29.
(2) Promises of. See Word of God (18).
(3) Examples of, found in the Old Testament, 1 K.14.17; 15.29; 16.12, 34; 20.26; 22.38; 2 K.1.17; 3.20; 7.17; 19.37; 24.13.
FULLNESS OF CHRIST, Jn.1.16; Ep.1.23;

(4) Of the rempire a manage of the Ac. 3.2.

GATES OF DEATH, figurative, Jb.38.17;
Pa.9.13; Is.38.10; Mt.16.18.
GATH, a city, 1 S.5.8; 6.17; 21.10; 27.2;
2 S.1.20; 15.18; 21.22; 2 K.12.17; 1 Chr.
18.1; 2 Chr.26.6. 18.1; 2 Chr.26.6.

GAZA, or Azzah, a city of the Philistines, Ge.10.19; De.2.2; Joa.15.47; Jud.16.1.
21; 1 K.4.24.

GEDALIAH, a Jewish governor of Mispeh, 2 K.25.22; Je.39.14; 40.8; 41.1.

GEHAZI, the servant of Elisha, 2 K.4.12, 31; 5.20; 8.4.

GEHENNA. See Hell (1).

GENEALOGIES OF CHRIST (N.M.), Mt. 1; Lu.3.23.38. 4.13; Col.1.19; 2.9.

FULLNESS OF TIME, Da.9.24; Mk.1.15;
Ga.4.4; Ep.1.10; 1 Ti.2.6; Tit.1.3; He. FULLNESS, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Fullness), Ps.23.5; Mal.3.10; Mt.5.6; Jn.15.
11; Ro.15.29; Ep.3.19; 5.18; Col.1.9.
See Holy Spirit (2), (4), (5), (6);
Thirst (2); Fullness of Christ.

1; Lu.3.23-38.
— of David, 1 Chr.3.
GENERATION, EVIL (M. Evil Genera-

G ENERATION, EVIL—cont. tion), De.32.5; Pr.30.12; Mt.3.7; 12.39, 45; Lu.9.41; Ac.2.40. See Wicked (1).

See Wicked (1).
GENEROSITY. See Liberality; Unselfishness; Giving; Beneficence; Benev-

olence.
GENNESARET, Lake of. See Galilee, See

GENTILES. (1) Conversion of Foretold, Ge.22.18; Ps. 22.27; 86.9; Is.9.2; 42.1; 49.6; 55.5; 60. 3; Da.7.14; Ho.2.23; Mal.1.11; Ep.3.6. See Missions; Salvation (4); Gospel (2), (3); Kingdom, Spiritual (5); Worship (4).

(2) Examples of the Call and Conversion of, Ac.10.45; 11.1; 13.48; 15.7; 18.6; 28.28; Ro.9.24; 15.9; Ga.3.14; Re.11.15; 15.4. ee Accessions; Conversion (2); Call,

See Accessions; Conversion (2); Call,
Divine (3).

GENTLENESS, general references to, 1 Th.
2.7; 1 Ti.3.3; 2Ti.2.24; Tit.3.2; Ja.3.17.
See Kindness.

GENTLENESS, DIVINE (M. Divine Gentleness). Ps.18.35; 1s.40.11; 42.3; 2 Co.
10.1.
See Goodness of God.

GERAH, one twentieth of a shekel (N.M.),
Ex.30.13; Le.27.25.

GERAR, a city south of Gaza (N.M.), Ge.
10.19; 20.1; 26.6.

EX.39.13; Le.27.25.
GERAR, a city south of Gaza (N.M.), Ge. 10.19; 20.1; 26.6.
GERGESENES. See Gadarenes.
GERIZIM, MOUNT (M. Mt. Gerisim), De. 11.29; 27.12; Jos.8.33; Jud.9.7.
GERSHON, son of Levi, Ge.46.11; Ex.6.16; Nr. 317.1 (Dr. 41).

GERAR, a city south of Gaza (N.M.), Ge. 10.19; 20.1; 20.1; 20.6.

GERGESENES. See Gadarenes.
GERIZIM, MOUNT (M. Mt. Gerisim), De. 11.29; 27.12; Jose.33; Jud.9.7.

GERSHON, son of Levi, Ge.46.11; Ex.6.16; Nu.3.17; 1 Chr.6.1.

GERSHONITES, descendants of Gershon, Nu.3.25; 4.24, 38; 7.7.

GESHUR in Bashan, De.3.14; Jos.13.2; 1S.27.8; 2 S.3.3; 13.37; 15.8.

GETHSEMANE, a garden near Jerusalem, Mt.26.36; Mt.18.43; Lu.22.39; Jn.18.1.

GIANTS, Ge.6.4; Nu.13.33; De.2.11, 20; 3.11; Jos.17.15; 18.16; 1 S.17.4; 2 S.21.

16.20. 16, 20.

See Anakim; Emim; Goliath. GIBEAH, Jud.19.12; 20.13; 1 S.10.26; 2 S.6.

3; Is.10.29. GIBEON, a city of the Hivites, Jos.9.3; 10. 12; 18.25; 21.17; 1 K.3.4; 1 Chr.14.16; Is.28.21.

GIDEON, or Jerubbaal, a judge of Israel, Jud.6.11, 27, 36; 7.5, 19, 25; 8.13, 22, 32. GIFT, GOD'S of salvation (M. God's Gift), Jn. 3.16; 4.10; Ro.5.15; 6.23; 8.32; 2 Co. 9.15; Ep.2.8.
See Salvation (2).
GIFT OF HEALING. See Healing (1).

GIFT OF HRALING. See Healing (1).
GIFTS,
(1) Diversity of (M. Gifts Differ), Mt.25.15;
Ro.12.6; I Co.4.7; 12.4; Ep.4.11.
(2) Spiritual, Promised to Believers (M. Spir. Gifts), Is.56.5; Je.24.7; Eze.11.19;
Mt.11.22; Lu.11.13; Jn.10.28; Ja.1.17;
Re.2.10, 17.
See Blessings (2); Obedience (3);
Holy Spirit (3).
(3) Temporal, from God (M. Temporal Gifts), Ge.1.29; 9.3; De.8.18; 11.14;
Jb.5.10; Ps.127.2; 136.25; 145.15; Jl.2.
23.
See Blessings (2); Providence; Plenty

See Blessings (2); Providence; Plenty

Promised; Prosperity (4).
(4) Christ's, to Believers (M.Christ's Gifts) Mt.11.28; 16.19; Lu.10.19; Jn.4.14; 6.51; 10.28; 14.27; Re.2.26, 28; 21.6.

Parental. See Parents (2).
Presents made to men. See Presents.

GIHOÑ

GIHON,
(1) A River, Ge.2.13.
(2) A Pool (M. Gihon Pool), 1 K.1.33; 2 K.
18.17; 20.20; 2 Chr.32.30; 33.14; Ne.2.
19.13; 21.20; 20.20; 2 Chr.32.30; 33.14; Ne.2.
19.13; 21.20; 20.20; 2 Chr.32.30; 33.14; Ne.2.
19.13; 19.13; 21.20; 20.20; 2 Chr.32.30; 33.14; Ne.2.

GILBOA. MOUNT, on which Saul died (M. Mt. Gilboa), 1 S.28.4; 31.1; 2 S.1.6, 21. GILEAD,

(1) Land of, east of the Jordan (M. Gilead), Nu.32.1; Jud.10.4; 1 S.13.7; 2 S.17.26; GOD, 2 K.10.33; 1 Chr.5.9. (2) Mount of (N.M.), Ge.31.21, 25; Jud.7.3; ice

Song 4.1.
(3) Grandson of Manasseh (N.M.), Nu.26. 29; 27.1.

GILGAL, De.11.30; Jos.4.19; 5.9; Jud.3.19; GOD-1 S.10.8; 2 S.19.15; 2 K.4.38; Ho.4.15; Am.4.4.

GIRDLE.

GIRDLE,
(1) An Article of Dress, Ex.28.4; Le.8.7;
2 K.1.8; Pr.31.24; Is.5.27; Mt.3.4.
(2) Figurative, Is.11.5; 22.21; Je.13.1; Ep. 6.14; Re.1.13; 15.6.
GIRGASHITES, a Canzanitish nation, Ge. 10.16; De.7.1; Jos.3.10; 24.11; Ne.9.8.

10.10; Dec. 1.,
GIVING,
(1) To God, Ex.25.2; 35.5; Nu.31.50; 2 S.8.
11; 1 Chr.29.9; 2 Chr.15.18; Exr.8.28;
Pr.3.9; Mi.4.13.
See Tithes; Offerings; Liberality;

(2) Scriptural Rules for, De.16.17; Mt.5.42; 6.3; 10.8; Lu.6.38; 12.33; Ro.12.8; 1 Co. 16.2; 2 Co.9.7.

See Benevolence (1): Poor (3). (4):

Alms.

10.1.12.
See Praise (1); Honor (1); Exaltation (2); Thankfulness (1).
(2) Examples of (M. Glorifying God), 1 Chr.29.11; 1s.6.3; Mt.15.31; Ac.4.21; Re. 4.11; 7.10; 15.4; 19.1.
See Exaltation (2); Praise (2); Thank-

fulness (2).
(3) The Glorifying of the Father by Christ
(M. God Glorified), Jn.13.31; 14.13; 17.4;

1.24.

See Life (2); Frailty; Man as Grass.
GLUTTONY, Nu.11.32; De.21.20; Pr.23.2,
21; Ph.3.3.
See Eating; Appetites.
GNASHING OF TEETH. See Teeth.

Gnashing of.

GOATS, as offerings, Ge.15.9; Le.4.24; 16. 15; Jud.13.19; 2 Chr.29.23. GOATS' HAIR, Ex.25.4; 26.7; 35.6; 36.14;

Nu.31.20. (For alphabetical arrangement of topics beginning with the word "God's" see end of this list.)

Ability of. See Ability, Divine.
Anger of. See Anger (1).

cont.

Appearances of. See Appearances, Divine (1). Arms of. See Arm, Divine. Call of. See Call, Divine. Care of. See Care, Divine. Chosen by men. See Jehovah Cho-

Claims of. See Claims, God's First. Compassion. See Compassion (1).

Condescension of. See Condescen-

Counsel of. See Counsel (4).
Counsel of. See Counsels, Divine.
Creator. See Creator (1), (2).
Curse of. See Curse, Divine.

Defence of believers by. See Defence, Divine.

Displeasure. See Displeasure, Di-

Eternal. See Eternal, God.
Exalted. See Exaltation (2).
Exalts. See Exaltation (4).
Excellencies of. See Excellencies,

Divine. Face Hidden. See Face, God's Hid-

den. Faithfulness of. See Faithfulness. Divine (1).

Fatherhood of. See Fatherhood of

Favor of. See Favor, Divine. Fellowship with. See Fellowship, Divine (2).

Fire, a Consuming. See Fire (3),(5). Flock of. See Flock, God's. Forbearance of. See Forbearance (1). Foreknowledge of. See Foreknowledge (1).

Fortress, a. See Fortress, God a. Friendship of. See Friendship, Divine (2).

Gentleness of. See Gentleness, Di-

vine.
Gift of. See Gift, God's.
Gifts of. See Gifts, (1), (2), (3).
Glory of. See Glory of God.
Goodness of. See Goodness of God.
Grace of. See Grace (1).
Greatness of. See Greatness (1).
Hand of. See Hand, Divine.

Hand of. See Hand, Divine. Hearing of. See Hearing, Divine. Helper. See Helper, Divine. Hidden. See Hidden, God. Hiding Place, a. See Hiding Place. Holiness of. See Holiness (2). Image of, in Man. See Image, Di-

wine

Immutability of. See Immutability. Impartiality of. See Impartiality. Incomprehensibility of. See searchable, God. Judge. See Judge (1).

Judgments of. See Judgments,

God's.

Justice of. See Justice (1).
Keeper. See Keeper, Divine.
King. See Kingship, Divine (1),(2);
Sovereignty of God; Theocracy.
Knowledge Possessed by. See

Knowledge Possessed by. See Knowledge (7). Leader. See Leader, Divine. Light, a. See Light, Spiritual (4). Living. See Living God. Longsuffering of. See Longsuffer-

ing (1).

Love of. See Love, Spiritual (4). Love to. See Love, Spiritual (5),(6). Majesty of. See Majesty, God's.
Mercy of. See Mercy (1), (3), (4), (5).
Name of, Mighty. See Name (3).
Name of Reverenced. See Name (4).

Nearness of. See Nearness, Divine. None Like. See None Like God. Oaths of. See Oaths (5).

Of Battles. See Battles, God of.
Of Peace. See Peace (5).
Of Truth. See Truth, God of.
Omnipotence of. See Omnipotence.
Omnipresence of. See Omnipres-

ence. Omniscience of. See Omniscience (2). One. See One God Og

GOD-cont Ordinances of. See Ordinances.
Our Strength. See Strength (3).
Overshadowing of. See Overshadowing, Divine. Ownership of. See Ownership, Di-vine (1), (2). People of. See People, God's. Perfection of. See Perfection, Divine (1). Pleasing of. See Pleasing God. Power of. See Power (2). Praised, to be. See Praise.
Preparation of, for Believers. See
Preparation, Divine. See Presence, Di-Presence of. Preservation by. See Preservation. Promises of. See Promises, Divine. Protection of. See Protection, Divine vine.
Providence of. See Providence.
Provoking of. See Provoking God.
Redemption by. See Redemption (1).
Refuge, a. See Refuge, Divine.
Rejected. See Rejection (2).
Remember. See Remember God.
Reproof of. See Reproof (3).
Petroving to See Returning to God. Returning to. See Returning to God. Reverence for. See Reverence (1). Righteousness of. See Righteous-Righteousness of. See Righteoness (1).
Rock. See Rock, God a.
Salvation of. See Salvation (1).
Saviour. See Salvation (1).
Searcher, as. See "Searcher."
Seeing. See Seeing God.
Shield. See Shield, God a.
Seasaniant of See Sovereignt Sovereignty of. See Sovereignty of GOLLY REAR. See Fear of God (3).

GODLY REAR. See Fear of God (3).

GODLY REAR. See Fear of God (3).

GODLY REVERENCE. See Reverence (1).

GOLAN, a town of Bashan, De.4.43; Jos.20.

8; 21.27; 1 Chr.6.71.

GOLAN, a town of Bashan, De.4.43; Jos.20.

8; 21.27; 1 Chr.6.71.

GOLD, (1) General References to (M. Gold), Ge.2.

12; Ex.12.35; 37.17; 39.15; 1 K.9.28; 22.

48; 1 Chr.19.4; 2 Chr.1.15; Ec.2.8; Jl.

3.5; Zep.1.18; Hag.2.8; Ac.3.6; 20.33; 1

Fel.18.

See Riches.

(2) Some Things more Precious than, Jb.

Waiting for. See Waiting for God.

Waiting upon. See Waiting upon

God.

Walking before. See Walk before God.

Walking with. See Walking with

God.

Ways of. See Wave Things with

GOLDSMITHS, 2 Chr.2.7; Ne.3.8; Is.40.19;

GOLDSMITHS, 2 Chr.2.7; Ne.3.8; Is.40.19;

GOLGOTHA (place of a skull), the site of the crucifixion Max of the crucifix God. God.
Spirit, a. See Spirit, God a.
Supplies of. See Supplies, Divine.
Support. See Support, Divine.
Teacher. See Teacher, Divine (2).
Thoughts of. See Thoughts, God's.
Titles of. See Titles (2).
Tokens of. See Tokens, Divine.
Trust in. See Trust (1).
Unsearchable. See Unsearchable, God.

Ways of. See Ways, Divine.

Will of. See Will, God'a.

Wisdom of. See Wisdom (2).

Word of. See Word of God.

Works of. See Works, God's.

Worship of. See Worship (1), (4).

Wrath of. See Wrath (1). COD'S Anger. See Anger (1). Anger. See Anger (1).
Arrows. See Arrows, God'a.
Blessing. See Blessing of the Lord.
Claims. See Claims, God's First.
Enemies. See Enemies (2).
Equity. See Equity, Divine.
Face Hidden. See Face, God's Hidden.
Flock. See Flock, God's.
Footstool. See Footstool (2).
Gift. See Gift, God's.
Glory. See Glory of Cod's. Glory. See Glory of God. Goodness. See Goodness of God.

Goodness. See Goodness of God.
Grace. See Grace (1).
Greatness. See Gratness (1).
Hand. See Hand, Divine (3).
Holiness. See Holiness (2).
Judgments. See Judgments, God's.
Kingdom. See Kingdom, Spiritual (3).
Knowledge. See Knowledge (7).
Love. See Love, Spiritual (4).
Majesty. See Majesty, God's.
Mercy. See Mercy (4).
Messengers. See Messengers, Divine.

GOD'S cont. Name. See Name (4). See Oaths (5). Oaths. People. See People, God's. Power. See Power (2). Promises. See Promises, Divine (1). Righteousness. See Righteousness Sheep. See Sheep, God's.
Thoughts. See Thoughts, God's.
Throne. See Throne of God.
Voice. See Voice (1). Throne. See Voice (1).
Voice. See Voice (1).
Will. See Will, God's.
Wisdom. See Wisdom (2).
Word a Light. See Word of God (2).
Word Pure. See Word of God (2).
Word Sacred. See Word of God (15).
Word, Seed. See Word of God (15).
Word Sure. See Word of God (18).
Works. See Works, God's.
Wrath. See Wrath (1). Ecclesiastical. See Church Discipline.

See "Divine.")

GODS, FALSE (M. False Gods), 1 Chr.16.
26; 1s.2.8; Je.2.11; 11.12; 16.20; Da.5.4; 1 Co.8.5; 12.2; Ga.4.8.
See Idolatry.

GODLESSNESS (M. Godless), Jb.34.9; 35.
10; Ps.10.4; 36.1; Mal.3.14; Ro.1.30; Ep.
2.12; 1 Ti.1.9.
See Atheism: Hearth.

See Atheism; Ungodliness; Forget-fulness; Prayerlessness. GODLINESS, (1) General References to (M. Godliness), 1 Ti.2.2; 4.7; 6.3, 11; Tit.2.12; 2 Pe.1.

3; 3.11.

See Holiness(1); Obedience(1); Righteousness (4); Worship (1).

(2) Profitable (M. Godliness Profitable), De. 4.40; Ec.8.12; Is.3.10; 65.22; Je.7.23; 22.15; 1 Ti.4.8; 6.6; Tit.3.8.

See Prosperity (4).

GODLY FEAR. See Fear of God (3).

GODLY REVERENCE. See Reverence (1).

GOLAN, a town of Bashan, De.4.43; Jos.20.

8:21 77: 1 Ch.6.71.

28.15; Fs.19.10; 119.127; Pr.3.14; 8.19; Is.13.12; Na. 13.33; Jud. Is.13.12. (GOLDEN RULE, Mt.7.12; Lu.6.31. (GOLDEN RULE, Mt.7.12; Lu.6.31. (GOLDEN RULE, Mt.7.12; Lu.6.31. (GOLDEN RULE, Mt.7.12; Lu.6.31. (GOLDEN RULE, Mt.7.12; Lu.6.31. (GRATITUDE to men, examples of, Ru.2. (1); 15.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 1 S.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 1 S.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 1 S.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 1 S.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 1 S.14.45; 15.6; 2 S.9.1; 10.2; 1 K.2. (1); 2 K.4. (1); 1 S.17.4; 2 S.21.19; 1 Chr.20.5. (1); 1 Chr.20

Ac.7.60; 1 Co.4.12.

See Forgiveness (3); Meekness (3). (2) Enjoined, Ex.23.5; Pr.25.21; Mt.5.44; Lu.6.27, 35; Ro.12.20; 1 Th.5.15. See Forbearance (2); Enemies (1);

See Fornearance (2); Enemies (1); Meckness (1); Retaliation (1). GOODNESS OF GOD (M. God's Goodness), Ps.25.8; 33.5; 34.8; 119.68; 145.7; 1s.63.7; 1s.33.11; Na.1.7; Mt.19.17; Ro.2.4; 11.22.

See Mercy (1); Lovingkindness GOODS, merchandise, Ge.14.16; 31.18; Nu. 31.9; Exr.1.6; Ne.9.25; Lu.12.18; 15.12. See Merchandise. GOOSHEN, a district of Egypt occupied by the laraelites, Ge.45.10; 46.34; 47.4; Ex.

20

GOSPEL. (1) General References to (M. Gospel), Mk. 4.23; Ac.20.24; 1 Co.9.12; 2 Co.4.3; Es. 6.19: Ph.1.27: 1 Th.1.5: 2 Th.1.8.

6.19; Ph.1.27; 1 Th.1.5; 2 Th.1.8.
See Preaching.
(2) Prophecies Relating to, Is.2.3; 29.18; 52.7; 61.1; Mt.24.14.
See Gentiles (1); Missions.
(3) Universal, to be Preached throughout the World (M. Gospel Universal). Mt. 24.14; 28.19; Mk.13.10; 16.15; La.24.47; Ac.1.8; Col.1.23; Re.14.6.
See Gentiles (1); Salvation (4); Tidings, Good (1); Call, Divine (3). GOSSIP. See Slander; Busybodies. GOURDS, 2 K4.39; Jona.4.6, 10.
GOVERNMENT. See Rulers; Citisens, Daties of; Bribery.

ties of; Bribery.

of God. See Theocracy; Sovereignty of God; Kingship, Divine.

Ecclesiastical. See Church Disci-

GRACE,

(1) Of God (M. God's Grace), Ps.84.11; Ac.
11.23; 13.43; 1 Co.3.10; 15.10; 2 Co...
12; 6.1; Ga.2.21; Ep.3.7; He.2.9; Ja.
4.6; 1 Pe.4.10; 5.5.
See Mercy (1).
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Grace), La.2.40;
Jn.1.1; 2 Co.8.9; 12.9; Ep.4.7; 1 Ti.l.
14; 2 Ti.2.1; Re.22.21.
See Love, Spiritual (1).
(3) Salvation by, Ac.15.11; Ro.3.24; 5.15;
11.6; Ep.2.5; Tit.2.11; 3.7.
See Works, Good (3); Justification
(1); Faith (3).
(4) Riches of (M. Riches of Grace), Ro.2.
4; 9.23; Ep.1.7; 2.7; Ph.4.19; 1 Ti.1.14;
Tit.3.6.
Growth in. See Growth, Spiritual;

Great.
GREAT SEA. See Sea. The Great.
GREAT THINGS of God, De.10.21; 1 S.12.
24; Jb.5.9; Ps.126.2; Mk.3.8; 5.19.
GREATNESS,
(1) Of God (M. God's Greatness), De.3.36;
Ps.77.13; 95.3; 104.1; 135.5; 145.3; Is.
126; Je.32.18; Mal.1.11.
See Power (2); Kingship, Divine (2);
Maisety God's

Majesty, God's. (2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Greatness), Is. 53.12; 63.1; Mt.12.6; Lu.11.31; Ph.2.9. See Pre-eminence of Christ; King-

See Pre-eminence vi Ship, Divine (3).

(3) True (M. True Greatness), Mt.5.19; 20.26; 23.11; Lu.1.15.

GREED, 1 S.8.3; Pr.1.13, 19; 15.27; 21.26; 1s.56.11; Mi.3.11; 1 Ti.6.10.

See Avarice (1); Lucre; Unjust Gain.

GREEKS, Jn.12.20; Ac.14.1; 17.4; 18.4;

GREEKS—cont.

19.10; 20.21; 21.28; Ro.1.14; 1 Co.1.22.
See Proselytes (2).

GRIEF, examples of, Ge.23.2; 37.35; 42.38;
Jud.21.2; Ru.1.20; 2 S.18.33; Jb.1.20;
Je.31.15; Jn.11.33; 20.11; Ac.9.39.
See Lamentations (1); Mourning;
See Lamentations (1); Mourning;

Jud.21.2; Ru.1.20; 2 S.18.33; Jb.1.20;

Je.31.15; Jn.11.33; 20.11; Ac.9.39.

See Lamentations (1); Mourning;
Clothes Rent; Sackcloth.

GROSSNESS, Ps.92.6; Je.10.8; 51.17; Da.
4.16; Mt.13.15; Tit.1.12; 2 Pe.2.12;
Jude 10.

See No Understanding; Carnality;
Appetites; Dullness.

GROVES (Asherah or Asherim) shrines.
De.12.2; 16.21; Jud.6.25; 1 K.14.15; 16.
33; 2 K.18.4; 21.3; 23.14; 2 Chr.14.3;
17.6; Ia.17.8.
See Idolatry (4).

GROWTH OF THE KINGDOM of God.
See Kingdom, Spiritual (5).
GROWTH, SPIRITUAL,
(1) Enjoined (M. Spir. Growth), 2 Co.9.10;
Ep.4.15; Col.1.10; 1 Th.3.12; 4.10; He.
6.1; 1 Pe.2.2; 2 Pe.1.5; 3.18.
See Progress, Spiritual; Enlargement (1); Immaturity, Spiritual; Perfection (2).

(2) See Indifference; Indecision; Instability; Neglect (1); Double-mindedness.
HALLOWED BREAD. See Shewbread.
HAMAN, an Agagite. See Book of Esther.
HAMATH, a city and kingdom north of Damascus, Nu.13.21; 34.8; 2 K.17.24; 18.3; 23.3; 1 Chr.18.3; 2 Chr.28.4; 1s.
10.9.

4.7 May Merry and kingdom north of Damascus, Nu.13.21; 34.8; 2 K.17.24; 18.
10.9.
34.6; 20, 26; 49.6; Jos.24.32; Jud.9.28; Ac.7.16.
HANANIAH, ruler of the palace, Je.28.1.
HAND, DIVINE,
HANANIAH, ruler of the palace, Je.28.1.
HAND, DIVINE,
Physical Chr.20.33; 25.2; Je.3.10; He.
10.10.20.3; 10.10

6.1: 1 Pe.2.2; 2 Pe.1.5; 3.18.

See Progress, Spiritual; Enlargement (1); Immaturity, Spiritual; Perfection (2).

(2) Examples of (N.M.), 1 S.2.26; Lu.1.80; 2.40, 52; Ac.9.22; 2 Th.1.3.

See Progress, Spiritual.

GRUDGES. See Retaliation; Good for

Evil.
GRUDGING. See Selfishness.
GUEST, CHRIST A (M. Christ a Guest),
Mt.9.10; Mk.14.3; Lu.7.36; 10.38; 14.1;
19.7; 24.29; Jn.2.2.
See Fellowship, Divine (1).
GUESTS, the anointing of. See Anointing (3).
—, Hospitality to. See Hospitality;
Strangers (1).
— Washing the Reet of. See Feet-

Washing the Feet of. See Feetwashing.

GUIDANCE (divine), (1) Promised, Ps.23.2; 25.9; 32.8; 48.14; 73.24; Is.30.21; 42.16; 48.17; Lu.1.79; Jn.10.4; 16.13.

Jn. 10.4; 16.15.

See Inspiration (2); Holy Spirit (8);
Enlightenment; Light, Spiritual (4),
(5); Wisdom (6).
(2) Sought (M. Guidance Sought), Ps.5.8;
25.5; 27.11; 143.10; Ac.1.24.

See Teachableness; Inquiring of God
(1); Seekers; Crying to God; Instruction (4)

tion (6).

tion (b).
(3) Examples of, Ge.24.27; Ex.13.21; Ne.9.
19; Ps.78.14; Mt.2.9.
See Instruction (2), (5); Holy Spirit (12); Inspiration (3); Leader, Divine; Cloud, Pillar of; Direction, Divine.
GUILE. See Deceit; Craftiness; Dissimu-

lation GUILELESS, Ps.32.2; Jn.1.47; 1 Pe.2.22;

Re.14.5. See Righteousness (3); Spotless; Pur

ity; Innocence.

GUILT, examples of, Ge. 42.21; Ex.9.27; Nu.
21.7; Exr.9.6; Ps.40.12; Ds.5.6; Jn.8.9.
See Confession of Sin (2), (3); Conviction of Sin; Self-condemnation;

Guiltiness GUILTINESS, Le.7.18; 17.16; 19.8; 20.19; Nu.5.6; 15.31; 30.15; Eze.44.10. GUILTY CONSCIENCE. See Conscience

GUILTY FEAR. See Fear, Guilty.

Н

HABAKKUK, a prophet of Judah, Hab.1.

1; 3.1.

HABIT, Je.13.23; 22.21; Mi.2.1.

HABES, See Hell (2).

HAGAR, handmaid of Sarah, Ge.16.1, 15; joicin

21.14; Ga.4.25.

HAGGAI, a prophet, Ezr.5.1; 6.14; Hag.1.1;

2.1, 20. See Book of Haggai.

HAIL, Ex. 9.23; Jos. 10.11; Ps. 18.13; Is. 28.2; Eze. 13.11; Re. 8.7.

Exe. 13.11; Re.5./.
HAIR, 2 S.14.26; Jb.4.15; Mt.5.36; 10.30;
Jn.11.2; 1 Co.11.14; 1 Ti.2.9; 1 Pe.3.3.
HAIRS, GRAY (M, Gray Haire), 1 S.12.2;
Jb.15.10; Pr.16.31; 20.29; Ec.12.5; Ho. 7.9.

1 K.7.26; Ess. 40.5; 43.13.

See Span.

HANDKERCHIEFS, Ac.19.12.

HANDS, LAYING ON OF,

(1) In Consecration of Offerings (M. Laying on Hands (1)), Le.1.4; 3.2; 4.15; 16.21.

(2) In Ordination or Consecration of Menfor Service (M. Laying on Hands (2)), Nu.8.10; 27.18; De.34.9; Ac.6.6; 1 Ti.4.

14; 5.22; 2 Thi.6.

See Consecration (3).

(3) In Blessing (M. Laying on Hands (3)), Ge.48.14; Mt.19.15; Mk.10.16.

See Blessings (S).

(4) In Healing (M. Laying on Hands (4)), Mk.6.5; 7.32; 16.18; Lu.4.40; 13.13; Ac. 28.8.

See Healing: Touch of Christ.

HANDE LIFTING UP OF, in prayer and Laying Consequence of the prayer and Laying Consequence of the consequence

28.8.
See Healing; Touch of Christ.
HANDS, LIFTING UP OF, in prayer and praise (M. Lifting up Hands), Ps.28.2; 63.4; 134.2; 141.2; 143.6; Lam.2.19; 1 Ti.2.8.
See Prayerfulness.
HANDS TAKEN, in fellowship or help (M. Hand Taken), 2 K.10.15; Mt.9.25; Mt.9.27; Ac.3.7.

(M. Hand Taken), 2 K.10.15; Mt.9.25; Mk.9.27; Ac.3.7.
See Helpfulness.
HANDS WASHED, in token of innocence, De.21.6; Ps.26.6; 73.13; Mt.27.24.
HANGING, punishment of criminals by, Ge.40.22; De.21.23; Jos.8.29; 10.26; 2 S.21.9; Esr.6.11; Est.7.9; Gs.3.13.
HANNAH, mother of Samuel (N.M.), 1 S.1. 2; 2.1, 19.
HAPPINESS,

(1) General References to, Ps.128.2; 144. HEALING, 15; Pr.3.18; 14.21; 16.20; 28.14; 29.18; (1) Gift of

See Gladness; Blessed Ones; Obedience (3); Joy (8).

(2) Affliction of the Righteous leads to, Jb.5.17; Ps.94.12; Ja.5.11; 1 Pe.3.14; 4.14.

See Affliction (2); Chastisement; Rejoicing (3); Promises, Divine (2).

of the Wicked brief. See Joy (3).

HARAN,
 (a) Father of Lot. Ge.11.26.
 (b) Or Charran, Land of (M. Haran), Ge. 11.31; 12.5; 27.43; 28.10; 2 K.19.12; Ac.

HARDNESS OF HEART-cont.

See Impenitence (1); Stubbornness

(1); Insensibility.
(2) Examples of (M. Hardness (2)), Ex.8.
15; 2 Chr. 36.13; Ne. 9.17; Ps. 78.32; Je. 5.3
Da. 5.20; Zec. 7.12; Mk. 3.5; 8.17; 16.14;
See Perverseness; Self-will; Call, Divine (4); Impenitence (2); Despisers. HARLOTS

(1) General References to (M. Harlots), Ge. 34.31; Le.19.29; 21.14; De.23.18; 1 K.3.16. See Lasciviousness

See Lasciviousness.
(2) Warnings against, Pr.2.18; 5.3; 6.24;
7.10; 29.3; Ho.4.14; Lu.15.30; 1 Co.6.16.
HARMLESSNESS (M. Harmless), Mt.10.16;
Ro.16.19; Ph.1.10; 2.15; He.7.26.
HARPS, Ge.4.21; 1 S.16.23; 2 S.6.5; 1 K.10.
12; 1 Chr.25.3; Ne.12.27; Jb.21.12; Ps.
137.2; Is.5.12; Re.5.8; 14.2; 15.2.
HART See Deer.
HARVEST.

HARVEST,
(1) Natural (M. Harvest), Ge.8.22; Ex.23.
16; Le.19.9; De.24.19; Ru.1.22; 1 S.12.
17; 2 S.21.9; Pr.10.5; 26.1.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Harvest), Ps.126.6; Ho.10.12; Mt.9.37; Mk.4.29; Lu.10.2; Jn.4.35; Ga.6.9.
See Work (2); Soul-winners; Service, Spiritual (1).(2).
(3) Sin's (M. Sin's Harvest), Is.17.11; Je.
12.13; 51.33; Ho.6.11; 8.7; Jl.3.13; Ga.
6.8; Re.14.15.
See Sowing. Evil: Misery.

Hand (17), 2 Olivine (1).

Ne. 2.18; Ps. 3.7.24; 104.28; Jn. 10.28.
See Favor, Divine (1).

(2) Upon Men for Chastisement and Punishment (M. Divine Hand (2)), Ex. 7.5; De. 2.15; Rul. 1.13; 1 S.5.6; Jb. 2.10; 19.
21; Ps. 3.24; Ac. 1.3.11.
See Judgments, God's; Punishment.
(3) Mighty (M. God's Hand), De. 5.15; Jos.
4.24; Ps. 89.13; 98.1; 118.15; 1s. 59.1; Jn.
10.29; 1 Pe. 5.6.
See Power (2).
HAND, GOD'S. See Hand, Divine (3).
HAND TAKEN. See Hands Taken.
HANDBREADTH, a measure, Ex. 25.25; 1 K. 7.26; Ese. 40.5; 43.13.
See Span.

Ne. 10. 12; Mic. 10. 12, Mic. 10

1 Jn.3.13.

See Persecution.

HAUGHTINESS, 2 S.22.28; Is.3.16; 16.6;
24.4; Je.48.29; Zep.3.11.

See Pride; Proud, The; Arrogance.

HAWKS, Le.11.16; De.14.15; Jb.39.26.

HAZAEL king of Syria, 1 K.19.15; 2 K.8.8;
9.14: 10.32; 12.17; 13.22.

HAZEROTH, one of the resting-places of the Israelites on their journey from Egypt to Cansan, Nu.11.35; 12.16; 33.
17; De.1.1.

HAZOR, a town captured by Joshua, Jos.
11.10.

HEAD OF THE CHURCH, Christ as, Ep.1. 22; 4.15; 5.23; Col.1.18; 2.19.

See Pre-eminence of Christ; Exaltation (1); Greatness (2).

(1) Gift of (M. Gift of Healing), Mt.10.1; Mk.3.15; 16.18; 1 Co.12.9.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Healing), Ps.41.4; 147.3; 1s.53.5; 57.18; Je.3.22; 17.14; Ho. 61; Lu.4.18; Re.22.2.

5.1; Lu.4.18; Re.22.2.
See Regeneration; Cleansing (3), (5).
(3) Examples of Miraculows Cures by Christ (M. Christ Heals), Mt.4.23; 8.3, 16: 9.35; 12.13, 22; 14.36; 15.30; 17.18; 19.2; 21.14; Mk.1.31; 10.52; Lu.7.21; 13.13; 17.14; 22.51; Jn.4.50; 5.9; 9.6.
See Touch of Christ; Hands, Laying

on of (4)

18.25.2; 11.31; 12.5; 27.43; 28.10; 2 K.19.12; Ac. 7.4.

10.30; HARDNESS. See Hardness of Heart. Pea.3.3. HARDNESS OF HEART, 19.12; 28.8.

5.12.2; (1) Condemned (M. Hardness (1)), Ps.95. 8; Pr.28.14; 29.1; Is.42.25; Ro.2.5; He. 3.13.

See Immunity.

See Immunity.

(1) Spiritual, Pr.8.34; 15.31; Ec.5.1; Hab.
3.2; Lu.8.15; Ja.1.19; Re.2.11.
See Ear, The Hearing; Receptivity, Spiritual; Teachableness.
(2) Careless, Eze.33.32; Mt.7.26; 13.19; Lu.
16.31; Ja.1.23.
See Indifference; Hardness of Heart
(1), (2); Deafness (2).

HEBREWS—cont.

— other References to. See Israel (2), (3), (4), (5), (6); People, God's.

23.2; Nu.13.22; Jos.10.36; 14.14; 15.13; 25.2; Nu.13.22; Jos.10.36; 14.14; 15.13; 25.2; Nu.13.23; Jos.10.36; 14.14; 15.13; 25.2; Nu.13.29; Jos.10.36; Nu.13.29; Jos.10.36; Nu.13.29; Nu.14.23. HEBRON, a city given defended and properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the properties of the proper HEALTH PROMISED HEART, (1) The Renewed (M. Renewed Heart), De. 5.29; 2 Chr.11.16; Ne.9.8; Ps.57.7; Je. 24.7; Eze.11.19; 36.26; Lu.8.15.
See Mind, Spiritual; New Man; Regeneration; Resurrection (9).
(2) The Evil (M. Evil Heart), Ec.8.11; 9.3; Je.17.9; Mt.23.25; Mk.7.21; He.3.12; 2.29.21 2 Pe.2.14. See Thoughts, Evil; Imagination, Evil. Evil.

The Whole, Giving of to God Enjoined (M. Whole Heart), De.6.5; 30.2; Ps.119.

2, 34; Pr.3.5; Je.29.13; Jl.2.12; Mt.22.

37; Ac.8.37.

See Consecration (1), (4); Service, Spiritual (3). Spiritual (3).

(4) Read by God and Christ (M. Hearts Read), Pr.15.11; Je.20.12; Mt.12.25; 22.

18; Mk.2.8; Lu.6.8; 11.17; 16.15; Jn.2.

25; Ac.15.8.
See "Searcher"; Omniscience; Knowledge (7); Sin (11).

— Hardness of. See Hardness of Heart.

HEARTS READ. See Heart (4).

HEARTHEN, general references to, 2 K.16.3; 17.8; Exr.6.21; Ps.2.1: 9.15: 126.2: 135. Read), Pr.15.11; Je.20.12; Mt.12.25; 22.

18; Mk.2.8; Lu.6.8; 11.17; 16.15; Jn.2.

25; Ac.15.8.

See "Searcher"; Omniscience; Knowledge (7); Sin (11).

Hardness of. See Hardness of Heart.

HEARTS READ. See Heart (4).

HEATHEN, general references to, 2 K.16.3; 15; Ezc.321; Mt.6.7.

See Gentiles; Accessions; Separation (2), (3).

HEATHEN CAST OUT from Canaan, Ex.

34.24; Le.18.24; 20.23; De.6.19; 7.1; 9.4; Jos.13.12; 2 K.16.3; 17.8; 21.2; 2 Chr.28, 18. Ps.27,9; 22. 40.17; 54.4; 116.6; Is.41.10; 50.9; He.13.6.

See Extermination.

HEAVE-OFFERINGS. See Offerings (5).

HEAVEN, (1) Dwelling Place of God, De.26.15; 1 K.8.

30; 2 Chr.30.27; Jb.22.12; Ps.73.25; 123.

1; Is.66.1; Lu.11.2; Ac.7.49.

(2) Future Home of the Saints, Mt.6.20; Lu.10.20; Jn.14.2; Ac.7.55; 2 Co.5.1; Col.1.5; He.11.10; Re.7.9; 21.1.

See Reward; Crowns (3); Paradise; Jerusalem, New.

HEAVEN, KINGDOM OF. See Kingdom.

Mindedness. See Mind, Spiritual.

Praise. See Praise (3).
Vision. See Vision (1).

HEAVENS, the natural.
(1) Creation of, Ge.1.1; 1 Chr.16.26; Ps.
102.25; Pr.8.27; Is.40.22; 42.5; 45.12;

(I) Grethly. Je.32.17.

(2) Shall pass away, Ps. 102.26; Is. 34 4; 51.6; Mt. 5.18; 24.35; 2 Pe. 3.10; Re. 6.14; 21.1. See Mutability.

HELL

(1) (Greek, Gehenna) The Place of Punishment, Mt.5.22, 29; 10.28; 18.9; 23.15, 33; Mk.943; Lu.12.5; Ja.3.6 See Fire (1); Punishment (2); Retri-

bution; Torment; Wicked (8).
(2) (Greek, Hades) The Abode of the Dead,
Mt.11.23; 16.18; Lu.16.23; Ac.2.27; Re. 1.18; 6.8; 20.13

1.18; 6.8; 20.13.
See Grave, The.
(3) (Hebrew, Sheol) The Grave or Unseen State, De. 32.22; 2 S.2.26; Jb.11.8; 26.6; Pa.9.17; 16.10; 18.5; 55.15; 86.13; 116.3; 139.8; Pr.5.5; 7.27; 9.18; 15.11, 24; 23.14; 27.20; 1s.5.14; 14.9, 15; 28.15, 18; 57.9; Exe.31.16; 32.21, 27; Am.9.2; Jona.2.2; Hab.2.5.

rarental.

of Good Tendencies. See Seed of
the Righteous.

HERESY, examples of (N.M.), Mt.15.9; Ac.
15.24; 1 Co.11.19; 1 Ti.4.1; 2 Pe.2.1; 3.17.
See Doctrine (1).

(1) Earthly, of the Righteous (M. Earthly Heritage), Ps.37.11, 22; Is.57.13; Mt.5.5; Ro.4.13 See Land of Promise.

See Land of Promise.

HEAVENS, NEW, 1s.65.17; 66.22; 2 Pe.3.
13; Re.21.1.

HEAVENWARD, LOOKING. See Looking Heavenward.

HEBREW, language, 2 K.18.26; Ne.13.24;

— Festivals. See Festivals, Hebrew.

HEBREWS, the Jewish people so called, Ge.14.13; 40.15; 43.32; Ex.2.6; 2 Co.11.
22; Ph.3.5.

HEROD-cont. (2) Antipas (M. Herod Antipas), Lu.3.1, 19: 9.7; Mt.14.1, 3; Mk.6.14; 8.15; Lu.13.31; 23.7, 11; Ac.13.1

3.18; (3.27, 11; Ac.13.1; 23.7, 11; Ac.13.1; 23.7, 11; Ac.13.1; (3.1 Agrippa (1), (M. Herod Agrippa (2)). Ac.12.1, 20; 23.35. (4) Agrippa (2), (M. Herod Agrippa (2)). Ac.25.13; 26.1, 27. HERODIANS, a sect of the Jews, Mt.22.16; Mk.3.6; 12.13. HERODIANS, wife of Philip, instigates the death of John the Baptist, Mt.14.3; Mk. 6.17; Lu.3.19. (M. HESHBON, a city of the Amorites, Nu.21. 26; De.2.24; Ne.9.22; la.16.8. HETH, son of Canaan, father of the Hitties, Ge.10.15; 23.3; 27.46; 49.32; 1 Chr.1.3. HEZEKIAH, king of Judah, son of Absz.

HRZEKIAH, king of Judah, son of Ahsz. 2 K.16.20; 18.9; 19.3; 20.1, 10, 71. HIDDEN, GOD from human sight (M. God Hidden), Jb.23.9; Ps.10.1; 13.1; 89.40. Is.45.15.

See Refuge, Divine; Rock, God a: Overshadowing, Divine; Protection, Di-Overshadowing, Divine; Protection, Di-

HIGH PLACES

HIGH PLACES,
(1) General References to Idolatrous (M. High Places), Nu.22.41; 1 K.11.7; 12.31; 2 K.17.9, 29; 18.4; 21.3; 23.5; 2 Chr.11. 15; 17.6

See Idolatry (4).
(2) Condemned, Le.26.30; Nu.33.52; 1 K.13. 32; 2 Chr.14.3; 1 Je.7.31.
(3) Sometimes used for True Worship, Ge. 22.2; 31.54; Jud.6.26; 1 S.9.12; 10.5; 1 K. 3.4; 18.19.

HIGH PRIEST, Christ as. See Priesthood (1).

HIGH PRIESTS. See Priests, High. HIGHWAY, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. High-way), Pr.16.17; Is.35.8; 43.19; 62.10; way), Je.31.21

See Paths, Right; Way (3); Way Prorided.

HILKIAH, the high priest, 2 K.22.4; 23.4; 1 Chr.6.13; 9.11; 2 Chr.34.9; Esr.7.1; Je.29.3.

HIN, a measure, one sixth of a bath, Ex.29.
40; Le.19.36; Nu.15.5; 28.7; Esc.4.11.

40; 12:19:30; Nu.15:3; 28:7; E8:24:11. HIND. See Deer. HINNOM, VALLEY of (M. Hingom Val-ley), Jos.15:8; 18:16; 2 K.23.10; 2 Chr. 28:3; 33:6; Je.7.32; 19:2. See Tophet; Hell (1).

See 1 typict, associated in the Hiram, (1) Or Huram, king of Tyre (M. Hiram), 2 S.5.11; 1 K.5.1; 9.11, 27; 10.11, 22; 2 Chr.9.10.

Col.1.5; He.11.10; Re.7.9; 21.1.

See Reward; Crowns (3); Paradise; Jerusalem, New.

HEAVEN, KINGDOM OF. See Kingdom, Spiritual (9).

HEAVEN OPENED, Mt.3.16; Ac.7.56; 10.

HEAVENLY Father. See Fatherhood of God.

Host. See Host, Heavenly.

Kingdom. See Kingdom, Spiritual (2).

Mindedness. See Mind, Spiritual.

Praise. See Praise (3).

(1) The Wise Man (N.M.), 1 K.4.31; 1

Chr.2.6.

(2) The Atificer (N.M.), 1 K.7.13; 2 Chr. (2) The Atificer (N.M.)

fastness (1).
"HOLD 'YOUR PEACE," exhortations to silence, Ex.14.14; Jud.18.19; 2 K.2.3; Ne.8.11; Jb.13.13; 33.31; Mk.10.48.
See Silence (2); Tongue Restrained. HOLINESS

(1) General References to, Ex.39.30; Is 35. 8; Zec.14.20; 1 Th.3.13; He.12.10; 1 Pe.

(2) Of God (M. God's Holiness), Ex.15.11; 1 S.6.20; Ps.99.9; Is.6.3; Ese.39.7; Hab. 1.13; Re.4.8; 15.4.
See Righteousness (1); Perfection,

Divine (1). (3)Enjoined, Ex.19.6; Le.11.45; 19.2; 1 Chr. 16.29; Lu.1.75; 2 Co.7.1; Ep.4.24; He. 12.14; 1 Pe.1.16; 2 Pe.3.11.

See Righteousness (4); Pu Cleansing (2); Sanctification (2).

HOLINESS—cont.

of Christ. See Sinlessness.

HOLY AMBITION. See Ambition, Holy.

HOLY CITY, Ne.11.1; Is.1.26; 48.2; 52.1;

J1.3.17; Mt.4.5.

J1.3.17; Mt.4.5.
See Jerusalem.

HOLY OF HOLIES, the most sacred place in the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 26.33; 1 K.6.19; 8.6; 1 Chr.6.49; 2 Chr.3.8; 4. 22; Eze.44.13; He.9.3.
See Ark (3); Vail (2); Mercy-seat.

HOLY PLACE, Ex. 26.33; 28.29; 31.11; 38. 24; Le.6.16; 1 Chr.2.3.2; 2 Chr.29.5.

HOLY SPIRIT.

(NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement at the end of this list.)

the end of this list.)

(1) General Work of (N.M.), Zec.4.6; Mt.
12.28; Jn.15.26; 16.8; Ro.8.11, 26; 2 Co.
3.6; 1 Pe.3.18; 2 Pe.1.21; Re.22.17.
(2) Dwelling in Believers (M. "Spirit" Indwelling), Ezc.36.7; Jn.14.17; Ro.8.9; 1 Co.3.16; 6.19; 2 Ti.1.14; 1 Jn.27.
See Holy Spirit (6); Indwelling of Christ; Fullness, Spiritual.

(3) Baptism of Believers with, Foretold (M. "Spirit" Promised), Is. 32.15; 59.21; Ezc. 33.92; Jl.2.28; Zec.12.10; Mt.3.11; Lu. 11.13; 24.49; Jn.7.39; 14.16; 16.7; Ac. 1.8; 2.38.

See Fullness. Spiritual.

18; 2.38.

See Fullness, Spiritual.

(4) Came upon Believers under the Old Dispensation, Nu.11.25; 24.2; Jud.3.10; 6.34; 14.6, 19; 1 S.10.10; 11.6; 16.13; 19. 20; 2 Chr.15.1; Lu.2.25.

See Power (3).

See Power (3).

(5) Believers Baptized with, in the Early Church, Lu.2.25; Ac.2.3; 8.17; 10.44; 19.6; 1 Co.12.13; 1 Jn.2.20.
See Holy Spirit (6); Power (3).

(6) Examples of Believers who were filled with (M. "Spirit" Filled), Lu.1.15; 4.1; Ac.2.4; 4.8, 31; 7.35; 11.24; 13.9, 52.
See Holy Spirit (4), (5); Fullness, Spiritual

Spiritual.

(7) Bearing Witness to the Spiritual Adoption of Believers, Ro.8.16; Ga.4.6; 1 Jn. 3.24; 4.13; 5.6.

See Adoption (2); Assurance.
(8) As Teacher (M. "Spirit" Teacher), Ne.
9.20; Lu.12.12; Jn.14.26; 1 Co.2.13; 1
Jn.2.71.

See Guidance (1).

See Guidance (1).

(9) The Sin Against (M. Sin Against "Spirit"), Is.63.10; Mt.12.31; Mk.3.29; Ac.5.3; 7.51; Ep.4.30; 1 Th.5.19; He.10.

29; 1 Jn.5.16.
See Despisers; Stubbornness.

(10) Withdrawal of, Ge.6.3; 1 S.16.14; Ps.

51.11.

See Holy Spirit (9); Face, God's Hidden; Reprobation; Wicked (14); Sin

(11) Christ Baptized with (M."Spirit" upon Christ), Is.11.2; 42.1; 61.1; Mt.3.16; Jn.

Christ), is.11.2; 42.1; 01.1; mansay, on 1.32; Ac.10.38.
(12) The Leadership of (M. "Spirit" Guides), Jn.16.13; Ac.8.39; 10.19; 13.2; 16.6; Ro. HOPE, See Guidance (1), (3).
(13) Giveth Life (M. "Spirit" Quickeneth), Jn.6.63; Ro.8.11; 2 Co.3.6; 1 Pe.3.18.

— a Comforter. See Comforter, The. as Comforter. See Comforter, The. Believers Filled with. See Holy

Believers Filled with. See Holy Spirit (6).
Fruits of. See Fruit, Spiritual (1).
Grieved. See Holy Spirit (10).
Guides. See Holy Spirit (12).
Indwelling. See Holy Spirit (2).
Inspiring Prophets. See Inspiration.
Inspiring the Word of God. See Word of God (5).
Power of See Power (3)

of God (5).
Prower of. See Power (3).
Promised. See Holy Spirit (3).
Quickening. See Holy Spirit (13).
Regenerating Men. See Regenera

Sin Against. See Holy Spirit (9).
Teacher. See Holy Spirit (8).
Titles of. See Titles (3).
upon Christ. See Holy Spirit (11).
HOLLY VESSELS. See Vessels, Holy.

(1) General References to (M. Home), De.

HOME-cont. 24.5; Ru.1.21; Mk.5.19; Jn.19.27; 1 Ti. 5.4; Tit.2.5.

(2) Heavenly (N.M.), Lu.16.9; Jn.14.2.

See Heaven (2).
(3) Keepers at (M. Keepers at Home), Pr. 25.17; Hab.2.5. Tit.2.5.
(4) Love of (M. Love of Home), Ge.31.30; Nu.10.30; Ru.1.6; 2 S.19.37; 23.15; Ps.

HOMELESS, Jb.24.8; Lam.4.5; Lu.9.58;

1 Co.4.11

HOMER, the largest dry measure, Le.27.16 Nu.11.32; Is.5.10; Exc.45.11. See Tables.

(1) Due to God (M. Honor God), Ps.29.2; 34.3; 57.5; 71.8; 107.32; 145.5; Is.25.1 Re.19.7.
See Glorifying God (1); Reverence (1);

Fear of God (1).
(2) Shown to Christ (M. Christ Honored),
Mk.11.8; Lu.4.15; 19.35; Jn.12.13; Re.

5.15. See Kingship, Divine (3). (3) Filial Enjoined (M. Filial Honor), Ex 20.12; Le.19.3; De.27.16; Pr.1.8; 20.20 30.17; Is.45.10; Mt.15.4; Ep.6.2; 1 Ti

20.12; 1-2.7...

30.17; Is.45.10; Mt.15.4; Ep.6.2; 1 11.

5.4. See Children (3); Obedience (5).

(4) Filial, Examples of (M. Filial Honor (2)), Ge.47.12; 1 S.22.3; 1 K.2.

19; 19.20; Je.35.8; Lu.2.51; Jn.19.26.

[5) Due to Rulers (M. Honor Rulers), Ex.

22.28; 1 S.24.6; Ec.10.20; Ac.23.5; Ro.

13.1; 1 Pe.2.17; Jude 8.

See Rebellion (3).

(6) From God (M. Honor from God), 1 K.3.

13; Pa.91.15; Ec.6.2; Da.5.18; Jn.12.26.

See Exaltation (3), (4).

(7) Earthly, General References to (M. Earthly Honor), Nu.22.17; 1 Chr.29.28; 2 Chr.17.5; 32.27; Jb.29.8; Pa.49.12; Da.2.6; Jn.5.44.

See Glory of Man.

(8) Wisdom and Virtue lead to, Pr.3.16; 4.8; 8.18; 13.18; 21.21; 22.4; Ro.2.10.

— Due the Aged. See Reverence (2). Earthly. See Honor (7). Filial. See Honor (6).

Earthly. See Honor (7).
Filial. See Honor (3), (4).
From God. See Honor (6).
God. See Honor (1).
Rulers. See Honor (5).
HONORED, CHRIST. See Honor (2).

(1) Spiritual (M. Spir. Hope), Ro.4.18; 5.5; 8.24; 15.4; 1 Co.13.13; Col.1.23; 2 Th. 2.16; 1 Pe.3.15; 1 Jn.3.3. (2) Eternal (M. Eternal Hope), Pr.14.32; Ac.24.15; Col.1.5; Tit.2.13; He.6.19;

1 Pe.1.3. See Immortality; Life, Eternal; Res

See Immortality; Life, Eternal; Resurrection (1).

(3) Of Believers Centers in God (M. Hope in God), Ps. 31.24; 33.18; 39.7; 42.11; 71.5; 146.5; Je.17; Jl.3.16.

See Faith (2); Trust (1).

— of the Wicked. See Hopes, False.

HOPE IN GOD. See Hope (3).

HOPELESSNESS (M. Hopeless), Jb.17.15; 1s.49.14; Je.2.25; Jona.4.8; Ep.2.12; 1 Th.4.13.

See Despair: Despondency: Discour-

Outcheming. See Roly Spirit (13).

Regenerating Men. See Regeneration.

Sanctifying Men. See Sanctification (1).

Sin Against. See Holy Spirit (9).

Sin Against. See Holy Spirit (9).

Sin Against. See Holy Spirit (9).

Howard Carlotte (13).

11 1.3.13.

See Despair; Despondency; Discouragement; Death (5); Life (9).

HOPES, FALSE (M. False Hopes), Jb.8.13; 11.20; 27.8; ps.10-6; pr.10.28.

See Expectation (2).
HOPHNI, and Phinehas, sons of Eli, 1 S.1.
3; 2.17, 34; 3.13; 4.11.
HOR. MOUNT, Aaron's burial place (M. Mt. Hor), Nu.20.22; 21.4; 33.37.
HOREB, MOUNT, Sinai, or Mount of God (M. Mt. Horeb), Ex.3.1; 17.6; De.

HOREB, MOUNT—cont. 4.10; 5.2; 9.8; 1 K.8.9; 19.8; 2 Chr.5.10; Ps.106.19; Mal.4.4. See Sinai (1). HORMAH, a town in the south of Judah, Nu.14.45; De.1.44; Jos.12.14; Jud.1.17; 1 S.30.30.

1 S.30.30.
HORN (N.M.), figurative, 2 S.22.3; 1 K.22.
11; Ps.89.24; 92.10; 132.17.
HORNETS, Ex.23.28; De.7.20; Jos.24.12.
HORRORS OF WAR. See War (5).
HORSES, De.17.16; 2 K.23.11; Jb.39.19; Ps.
32.9; 33.17; is.31.1.
HOSANNAH (Heb. Save now, or We pray),

HOSANNAH (Heb. Save now, or We pray), Mt.21.9.
HOSEA, a prophet. See Book of Hosea.
HOSHEA, king of Israel, son of Elah, 2 K.15.30; 17.1; 18.9.
HOSPITALITY,
(1) Enjoined, Ro.12.13; 1 Ti.3.2; 5.10; Tit.

(1) Enjoined, Ro.12.13; 1 Ti.3.2; 5.10; Tit.
1.8; He.13.2; 1 Pe4.9.
 See Love, Brotherly(2); Strangers (1);
 Neighbors, Duty to.
 (2) Examples of, Ge.18.4; 19.2; 24.31; Ex.
2.20; Jud.13.15; 19.20; 2 K.4.8; Ne.5.
17; Jb.31.32; Ac.16.15, 34; 21.8; 28.2, 7.
 See Guest, Christ a.
HOST, HEAVENLY (M. Heavenly Host),
 Ne.9.6; Da.7.10; He.12.22; Re.5.11; 7.9;
 14.1.19

14.1; 19.6.

14.1; 19.6.

Set Redeemed, The.
HOST, WORLDLY (M. Worldly Host), Jud.
7.12; 1 S.28.5; 1 K.20.27; 2 K.6.15; 18.17;
2 Chr.14.9; 20.2; Ps.3.6; 27.3; Lu.22.47.
HOUR, CHRIST'S (M. Christ's Hour), Mt.
26.18, 45; Jn.7.30; 12.23; 1.31; 17.1.
HOUR OF THE DAY, Third (N.M.), Mt.
20.3; Mk.15.25; Ac.2.15; 23.23.

— Sixth (N.M.), Mt.20.5; 27.45; Jn.4.6;
Ac.10.9.
— Ninth (N.M.), Mt.20.5; 27.46; Mk.15.
33; Ac.3.1; 10.3.

HOUSETOPS, as places of resort, Jos.2.6; 1 S.9.25; Ne.8.16; Pr.21.9; Mt.10.27; 24. 17; Lu.5.19; Ac.10.9. HULDAH, a prophetess, 2 K.22.14; 2 Chr.

HULDARI, a p. 34.22.

HUMAN Compassion. See Compassion (3).

Favo.: See Favor, Human.

Imperfection. See Imperfection.

Limitations. See Limitations.

See Precepts, Human. Precepts. See Precepts, Human.
Sacrifices. See Sacrifices (3).
Sinfulness. See Sin (3).
Weakness. See Weakness, Human.
HUMANITY OF CHRIST,
(1) General References to (M. Christ's
Humanity), Mt.1.1; Ga.4.4; Ph.2.8; 1

Ti 2.5. See Incarnation; Son of Man.

(2) His Human Characteristics Alluded to (M. Christ's Humanity (2)), Mt.26.37; Lu.2.40; 4.2; 8.23; 9.58; 24.39; Jn.46. HUMBLE, PROMISES TO. See Promises,

God (M. Hope Divine (4). 39.7; 42.11; HUMBLE SERVICE. See Service, Spirit-

HUMBLE SERVICE. See Service, Spiritual (4).

HUMBLED, ISRAEL. See Israel (4).

HUMILIATION of Sinners,
(1) Threatened, 2 K.19.28; Ps.35.26; Is.13.

11; 22.19; 25.11; 26.5; Je.23.40; 49.16;
Ese.28.8; Am.3.11; 9.2.

See Abasement (1); Wicked (4).
(2) Examples of, Ex.32.20; Nu.12.15; 2 Chr. 32.21; Est.7.10; Je.48.39.

See Abasement (2); Wicked (7); Israel (4).

HUMILIATION OF CHRIST (M. Christ's Humiliation), Is.53.9; Mt.27.38; Lu.2.7; 22.37; Ac.8.33; 2 Co.8.9; Ph.2.7.

See Humility (5). HUMILITY.

of (1) Promises concerning, Pr.16.19; 22.4; De. 29.23; Is.57.15; Mt.18.4; Lu.18.14

HUMILITY-cont.

HUMILITY—cont.

See Contrition; Exaltation (3); Promises, Divine (4); Repentance (2).

(2) Enjoined, Mi.6.8; Lul.4.10; 22.26; Ro. 11.20; 12.3; Ph.2.5; Ja.4.10; 1 Pe.5.5.

See Contrition; Repentance (1).

(3) General Examples of, Ge.32.10; 1 S.9.

21; 2 S.7.18; 1 K.3.7; Ps.131.1; Mt.3.14; 8.8; 15.27; Jn.1.27; 1 Ti.1.15.

See Confession of Sin (3); At His Feet; Prayer (15); Repentance (3); Selfabasement.

abasement. (4) Examples of Men Humbling themselves before Men (N.M.), Ge.41.16; 1 S.18.18; 24.14; 2 S.9.8; Da.2.30; Lu.1.43.

See Salutations.

See Salutations.

(5) Of Christ (M. Christ's Humility), Zec.
9,9; Mt.11.29; Jn.13.5; 2 Co.8.9; Ph.2.8.
See Servant, Christ as; Incarnation;
Meekness (4); Humiliation of Christ.

(6) Examples of Men Humbling themselves
before God on account of their Sins,
1 K.21.29; 2 Chr.12.6; 33.12; 34.27; Lu.
15.18; 18.13.
See Contrition; Prayer (15); Repent-

ance (3)

HUNGER, physical, Mt.4.2; 12.1; Mk.11.12; Ac.10.10; 2 Co.11.27.

See Famine.

, Spiritual. See Desire, Spiritual Thirst (3).
HUNTERS, Ge.10.9; 21.20; 25.27; 27.3; Le 17.13; Pr.12.27.

HUR, co-worker with Moses and Aaron. Ex

HUR, co-worker with Moses and Aaron, Ex.
17.12; 24.14.
HURAM. See Hiram (1).
HUSBANDS, DUTY OF (M. Husbands'
Duty), Ge.2.24; De.24.5; Pr.5.18; Ec.9.9;
Mk.10.7; 1 Co.7.11; Ep.5.25; 1 Pe.3.7.
See Marriage (2); Divorce.
HUSBANDMEN, Ge.9.20; Je.31.24; 51.23;
Am.5.16; Zec.13.5; Mt.21.33; Mk.12.2;
Lu.20.16; 2 Ti.2.6; Ja.5.7.
Sea Agriculture.

Lu.Zu.10; Z 11.Z.6; Ja.5.7.

See Agriculture.

HUSHAI, David's companion, 2 S.15.37;
16.17; 17.6; 1 K.4.16.

HUSKS, Nu.6.4; 2 K.4.42; Lu.15.16.

HYMNS. See Songs.

HYPOCRISY, general references to, Pr.23.

7; 26.25; Mt.23.28; Lu.12.1; 1 Tit.4.2;
Tit.1.16.

See Deceit : Formelian : Pharing and Present and

See Deceit; Formalism; Pharisaism; Sanctimony; Self-righteousness.

HYPOCRITES, Mt.15.7; 22.18; 23.13; 24.
51; Lu.6.42; 12.56; 13.15; Jn.12.6; Ro.
16.18.

See Hypocrisy; Crookedness; Deceit; Deception (2); Dissimulation; Kiss, Evil; Profession, False; Treachery, HYSSOP, branch of, used in sprinkling blood, etc., Ex.12.22; Le.14.6; Nu.19.6; Ps.51.7; Jn.19.29; He.9.19.

IDOLATRY-cont.

(2) Prophecies concerning the Overthrow of, is.2.20: 17.8: Je.51.47: Mi.5.13: Zec.

(3) Folly of, De.4.28; Ps.115.4; Is.40.20; 45.20; Ac.14.18; 17.29; Ro.1.23; 1 Co.8. 4 . 12 2

4; 12.2.

See Idols, Vanity of.

(4) Examples of, Ex.32.4; Nu.25.2; Jud.3.
7; 1 K.12.32; 16.31; 2 K.17.12; 21.21;
2 Chr.25.14; 28.2; Da.3.7; 5.23; Ac.17.

IMPATIENCE. See Rashness; Anger; Rage.

[IMPENITENCE,
[1] Warninga against. Le.26.23; Pr.1.31;

16; Ga.4.8; Ba.2; Da.3.7; 5.25; Ac.17.
16; Ga.4.8.
See Baal; Ashtaroth (2); Sacrifices
(3); Teraphim; High Places (1); Deification; Altars (5).

— Objects of. See Calves, Jeroboam's;
Devil (2); Ashtaroth (2); Baal;
Baal-peor; Beelzebub; Chemosh;

Gods, False.

IDOLS PUT AWAY, Ge.35.2; Jos.24.14;
1 S.7.3; 1 K.15.12; 2 K.3.2; 23.24; 2 Chr. 15.8

15.8. See Reforms, Religious; Iconoclasm.
IDOLS, VANITY OF (M. Vanity of Idols),
Je.10.5, 15; 50.38; 51.17; Da.5.23; Hab.
2.18; Ac.17.29; 1 Co.10.19.
See Idolatry (3).
IGNORANCE,
(1) General References to Man's (M. Man's Ignorance), Jb.8.9; Ps.73.22; Ec.8.7; 9.12; 11.5; Jn.3.8.
See Future Hidden; Limitations; Knowledge (9); Secret Things; No Understanding.
(2) Of God, Man's (M. Ignorance of God),
Jud.2.10; Je.4.22; 8.7; 9.3; Jn.15.21; 16.3; Ac.17.23; 2 71.3.7.
See Dullness; Unsearchable, God;

See Dullness; Unsearchable, God;
Blindness (3); No Understanding.
(3) Spiritual, General References to (M. Spir. Ignorance), Is.1.3; 59.8; Je.5.4;
Am.3.10; Mi.4.12; Ro.10.3; Ep.4.18; 1 Pe.1.14

See Blindness (3), (4); Dullness.

of the Word of God. See Word of

Making.

Making.

IMAGINATION, EVIL (M. Evil Imagination), Ge.6.5; 8.21; 11.6; De.31.21; Ps. IMPRUDENCE, Fr. 12.12; 18.9; 21.24; 2.8

See Prodigality.

See Prodigality.

See Prodigality.

IMPURITY, sexual, Mt.5.28; Ro. 1.24; 6.19; Ep.4.19; 5.3; Col.3.5; 1 Th.4.7; He.13.4; 2 Pe.2.10.

1.21.
See Thoughts, Evil; Heart (2); Mind, Carnal; Depravity.
IMITATION, SINFUL, condemned (M. Sinful Imitation), Ex.23.2; De.12.30; 1 S.8.20; 2 K.17.15; Mt.23.3.
See Example (2); Separation (4); Worldliness.

IMPARTIALITY—cont.
See Whosoever (2); Salvation (4);
Call, Divine (3); "Comes"; Love, Spiritual (4).

(2) In Judgment, De.10.17; 2 Chr.19.7; Je. 9.25; Ro.2.9; Col.3.25; 1 Pe.1.17.
See Justice (1); Judgment (3); Equity.

(1) Warnings against, Le.26.23; Pr.1.34; Ec.8.11; Je.7.13; Ho.7.10; Am.4.6; Hag. 2.17; Mt.11.20. See Stubbornness (1): Hardness of

Heart (1); Correction Despised. (2) Examples of, 2 K.17.14; 2 Chr.28.22; 33.23; Ne.9.29; Je.6.15; Da.9.13; La. 16.21; Re.9.21.

See Hardness of Heart (2); Stubborn-ness (2); Blindness (3); Perverseness; Call, Divine (4); Correction Despised. IMPERFECTION of man (M. Human Im-

IMPOSITION OF HANDS. See Hands.
Laying on of.
IMPRECATIONS, 2 K.1.10; Ne.4.5; Ps.18.
15; 55.15; 58.6; 68.2; 69.22; 83.11; 109.6;
137.7; Ac.23.3; Ga.1.9.
IMPRESS OF SIN, Pr.21.29; Is.3.9; Re.13.
16; 14.9; 16.2; 19.20.
IMPRISONMENT of the righteous, Ge.39.
20; 1 K.22.27; 2 Chr.16.10; Je.37.15; 3c.
6; Lam.3.53; Mk.6.17; Ac.5.18; 12.4;
16.23; 23.35; 26.10; 2 Co.11.23.
See Persecution; Fetters (2); Bonds, Paul's. of the Word of God. See Word of God (20).

God (20).

Sins of. See Sins (1).

IMAGE, DIVINE in man (M. Divine Image), Ge. 1.26, 27; 51; 9.6; 1 Co.11.7; Ja.3.9.

in Saints. See Christlikeness.

IMAGES, See Iconoclasm; Idolatry; Idol

IMPROVIDENCE, Pr.12.27; 18.9; 21.29; 29.

INDIFFERENCE-cont. See Half-heartedness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Dullness;

Prayerlessness.
(2) In Service, Nu.32.6; Jos.18.3; Jud. 5.23; 2 Chr.24.5; Ne.3.5; Je.48.10; Eze. 33.31.

See Procrastination; Neglect (1), (2); Sins (2); Half-heartedness; Unfaithful-Dese

INDIGNATION

(1) Of God (M. Divine Indignation), Ps. INJUSTICE, 69.24; 78.49; 102.10; Is.10.5, 25; 13.5; (1) Attribut 26.20; 30.27; Je.10.10; Na.1.6; He.10. tice), Jb. 27; Re.14.10. See Anger (1); Wrath (1); Vengeance

Divine.

(2) Righteous, of Man (M. Indignation),
Ex.32.19; Le.10.16; Nu.16.15; Jud.14.
19; 1 S.11.6; Ne.5.6.
INDOLENT SLEEP. See Sleep (2).
INDULGENCE, PARENTAL (M. Parental
Indulgence), 1 S.3.13; 1 K.1.6; Pr.29.15;

Lu.15.12. See Partiality (2).

INDUSTRY. (1) Commended, Ge.2.15; Pr.6.6; 10.5; 12.
11; 13.11; 20.13; 31.13; Ro.12.11.*

See Work (1); Diligence; Slothfulness; Time, Redeeming the.
(2) Examples of, Ge.31.40; Ru.2.17; 1 K.11.
28; Ne.4.21; Pr.31.27; Ac.18.3; 1 Co.4.

INDOCENTE; Co.3.3; 2 Jn.12; 3 Jn.13.
INNOCENCE, Ps.19.13; 26.6; Da.6.22; Ro. 14.5.
See Blameless; Spotless; Guileless.
INNOCENT BLOOD. See Blood (3).

12.
See Early Rising.
INDWELLING OF CHRIST in the hearts
of believers (M. Indwelling Christ), Jn.
14.20; 17.23; Ro.8.10; Ga.2.20; Ep.3.17;
Col.1.27; I Jn.3.24; Re.3.20.
See Holy Spirit (2); Union with
Christ; Abiding; Fellowship, Di-

vine (1).

INFANTICIDE, Ex.1.16; Mt.2.16; Ac.7.19.

INFIDELITY. See Unbelief; Atheism.

INFIRMITIES, physical, Mt.8.17; Lu.5.15;

13.11; Jn.5.5; 2 Co.12.10; Ga.4.13; 1 Ti.

5.23; He.4.15.

See Sickness; Disease (1).
INFLUENCE, EVIL,
(1) General References to (M. Evil Influence), Ro.14.15; 1 Co.5.6; 8.10; Ga

Influence, Parental; Seducers; Reproach, Bringing.

INFLUENCE, GOOD (M. Good Influence),
Mt.5.13; Mk.9.50; 1 Co.7.16; 2 Co.9.2;
1 Th.1.8; He.11.4.

1 Th.1.8; He.11.4.

See Example (3), (5); Salt, The.

INFLUENCE, PARENTAL, evil. (M. Parental Influence), 1 K.22.52; 2 Chr.22.3;

Je.9.14; Ezc.20.18; Am.24; Mt.14.8.

See Imitation, Sinful; Heredity;

Parents (3).
INFLUENCES, EVIL. See Influence

INGATHERING, FEAST OF. See Taber nacles, Feast of.

(1) To God, De.32.6; Ne.9.26; Eze.16.17; Lu.17.18; Ro.1.21.

Lu.17.10; RO.1.21.

See Apostasy; Backsliding; Forsaking God.
(2) To Man, Ge.40.23; Nu.16.13; Jud.8.35; 9.18; 1 S.25.21; 2 Chr.24.22; Ps.35.12; Ec.9.15; Je.18.20.
INHERITANCE,

(1) General References to (M. Inheritance)

(1) General References to (M. Inheritance), Nu.36.2; Jos.16.4; 17.4; 19.1; Jud.2.6; Ru.4.6; Je.32.8; Lu.15.12. (2) Laws of (M. Laws of Inheritance), Nu. 27.8; 33.54; 36.7; De.21.16; Eze.46.16. See Heirs (1); Birthright. (3) Of Israel (M. Israel's Inheritance), Le.

20.24; De.1.38; Jos.1.6; 12.6; 13.6; 14 2; 24.28.

See Land of Promise: Fruitful Land.

See Land of Fromise; Fruitui Land.

of Priests. See Priests (8).

"Spiritual. See Heritage (2); Heirs,
Spiritual; Riches, Spiritual.
INHOSPITALITY, Nu. 20.18; 21.23; De. 23.
4; Jud. 19.15; 1 S. 25.10; Lu. 9.53.

INHOSPITALITY—cont. See Selfishness (2); Neglect (2); Hos-

(2); See Selfishness (2); Neglect (2); Hospitality.
INIQUITIES, OUR (M. Our Iniquities), Jb. 14.17; Ps.40.12; 90.8; 130.3; Is.59.2; 64. 6; Je.2.22; Mi.7.19.
See Sin (3).
INIQUITY; general references to, Jb.15.16; Ps.41.6; S3.1; Is.5.18; Je.30.14; Exc.9.9; Ho.14.1; Mi.2.1; Mt.23.28; 24.12; Ro.6.19.

See Sin.

(1) Attributed to God (M. Apparent Injustice), Jb.12.6; 21.7; Ps.73.14; Ec.7.15; 9.2; Je.12.1; Eze.18.25; Hab.1.2; Mt.20. 12; Ro.9.14. See Prosperity (1); Murmuring; Com-

plaints

(2) Of Men Condemned, De.16.19; 24.17; Ps.82.2; Pr.29.27; 31.5; Ec.3.16; Lu.16.

(3) Examples of, Ge.39.20; 40.15; 1 S.8.3; 1 K.21.13; Is.59.14; Mt.27.26; Ac.23.2; 24.27. See Oppression (2); Extortion; Mas

ters (3). INK, Je.36.18; 2 Co.3.3; 2 Jn.12; 3 Jn.13. INNOCENCE, Pa.19.13; 26.6; Da.6.22; Re.

INQUIRING OF GOD,

(1) General Examples of (M. Inquiring of God), Ge.25.2; Jud.1.1; 20.27; 2 S.2.1;

1 Chr.14.14; Ps.78.34.

See Prayer (10), (11), (14); Seckers.

(2) Through the Prophets, 1 S.9.9; 23.2;

1 K.22.7; 2 K.3.11; 8.8; 22.13; Je.21.2;

37.7; Eze.14.7; 20.1.

INSANITY (N.M.), Da.4.33; Mt.4.24; 17.15.

INSECTS. See Ant; Bees; Flies; etc.

INSECURITY of the wicked, Ps.73.18; Pr.

23.34; Is.30.13; Je.13.16; 23.12; Eze.13.

11; Mt.7.26.

See Trusts, False; Security, Carnal.

11: Mt.7.26.

See Sickness; Disease (1).

See Sickness; Disease (1).

INFLUENCE, EVIL,
fluence), Ro.14.15; 1 Co.5.6; 8.10; Ga.

See Stumbling-blocks.

(2) Examples of (M. Evil Influences), 1 K.11.4; 21.25; 2 Chr.21.6; Je.23.15; Mk.15.11; Ac.13.8; Ro.2.24.

See Praits, False; Security, Carnal INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

27; Ep.4.19; 1 Ti.4.2.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

See Stumbling-blocks.

(2) Examples of (M. Evil Influences), 1 K.11.4; 21.25; 2 Chr.21.6; Je.23.15; Mk.15.11; Ac.13.8; Ro.2.24.

See Frailty; Man as Grass.

INSPIRATION,

(1) General References to INSPIRATION,

(1) General References to INSPIRATION,

(2) Examples of (M. Evil Influences), 1 K.11.4; 21.25; 2 Chr.21.6; Je.23.15; Mk.15.11; Mt.7.26.

See Trusts, False; Security, Carnal INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

27; Ep.4.19; 1 Ti.4.2.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

See Dullness; Deafness (2); Dead in Sin; Sleep (3); Hardness of Heart (2); Correction Despised.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.55; Is.42.25; Ac.28.

INSENSIBILITY, Pr.23.35; Is.42.25; Ac.28 INSPIRATION,
 (1) General References to Inspiration of Prophets and Teachers (N.M.), 2 K.3.
 12; 17.13; Ne.9.30; Jb.32.8; He.1.1;
 1 Pe.1.11, 21; 2 Pe.3.2.
 See Holy Spirit (8); Revelations.
 (2) Promises of Special, Ex.4.12; Is.50.4;
 51.16; Je.5.14; Mt.10.19; Lu.21.15; 1 Co.

See Instruction (5); Guidance (1);

Teacher, Divine.
(3) Examples of, Nu.11.25; 23.5, 12; 2 S. 23.2; 1 K.22.14; 2 Chr.20.14; 24.20; Je. 1.9; 20.9; Eze.3.17; 11.5; Mi.3.8; Ac.11. 2; 1 K.22.14; 2 Chr.20.14; 24.20; Je.; 20.9; Eze.3.17; 11.5; Mi.3.8; Ac.11. 21.11. See Instruction (5); Holy Spirit (8); lightenment. of the Scriptures. See Word of God (5). BILITY, arnings against, Pr.24.21; Je.2.36; See Strength (1), (3). INVISIBILITY of God. See Unseen, God. INVITATIONS, DIVINE. See "Comes"; Salvation (7); Call. Divine. See Indecision: Backsliding; Apostory: Inconstancy; Wanderers; Doubles and Adaptase. In Chr.22.3; 29.7; Jb.19.24. Ac.12.10. 28; 21.11.

Enlightenment. of the Scriptures. See Word of God

INSTABÌĽÍTY,

(1) Warnings against, Pr.24.21; Je.2.36; Ho.6.4; Ep.4.14; He.13.9; Ja.1.6. See Indecision; Backsliding; Apos-tasy; Inconstancy; Wanderers; Double-

mindedness.

(2) Examples of, Ps.106.13; Mt.13.6; Ac.13. 13; Ga.1.6; 2.12. See Forsaking God; Backsliding (2);

Inconstancy; Apostates. INSTINCT, Pr.1.17; 6.7; 30.24; Is.1.3;

Je.8.7.
INSTRUCTION,
(1) The Value of, Pr.1.8; 6.23; 12.1; Ec.

12.11.

12.11.
See Wisdom (5): Knowledge (3).
(2) Examples of Spiritual, 1 S.9.27; 2 K.
17.28; 2 Chr.17.7; Exr.7.10; Ne.8.7; Mt.
5.2; Lu.24.27; Ac.8.35; 18.26; 28.23.
See Teacher, Divine (1); Teachers (1); Word of God (13), (19).
(3) Of Children Enjoined, De.4.9; 6.7; 11. ISAAC (Laughter), son of Abraham and

INSTRUCTION-cont. 19; 31.13; Ps.78.5; Pr.22.6; Is.28.9; Ju.21.15.

See Parents (1). (4) Examples of the Instruction of Children (N.M.), Jos.8.35; 2 K.12.2; Ps.34.
11; Pr.3.1; 2 Ti.3.15.

11; Pr.3.1; 2 Ti.3.15.
(5) Examples of Divine, De.4.5; Ne.9.20; Ps.71.17; Is.8.11; 28.26; Je.32.33; Jn.6.
45; 1 Co.2.12; Ep.4.21; 1 Th.4.9; 1 Jn.2.27.
See Doctrine (2); Guidance (3); Inspiration (3); Ealightenment; Holy Spirit (8); Revelations.
(6) Sought by Christ's Disciples (M. Instruction Sought), Mt.13.36; Mk.4.10; 7.17; 9.11, 28; 10.10; 13.4; Lu.3.12; 11.1; 18.18; Jn.6.28.
See Teachableness.
(7) Despised (M. Instruction Despised), 2 Chr.30.10; 36.16; Ps.50.17; Pr.1.7, 22; 5.12.

See Word of God (2); Law (5): De-

spisers.
INSTRUMENTALITIES. Weak Instrumentalities.
INSTRUMENTS. CHOSEN, men as (M.

INSTRUMENTS, CHOSEN, men as (M. Chosen Instruments), Hag.2.23; Jn.15. 16; Ac.9.15; 1 Co.1.27. See Call, Divine (2).
INSTRUMENTS OF JUDGMENT sent against sinful nations, De.28.50; Jud. 3.12; 1 K.11.14; 1s.5.26; 7.18; Je.5.15; 6.22; 51.20; Lu.19.43.
INSTRUMENTS, MUSICAL. See Musical Instruments (2).

INTEGRITY (1) General References to, Ps.41.12: Pr.11.

(1) General Reterence:
3; 19.1; 20.7.
See Edelity (1); Honesty.
(2) Examples of, Nu.16.15; 1 S.12.4; 2 S.
18.12; 1 K.13.8; 2 K.5.16; 12.15; 22.7;
Ne.5.15; 2 Co.7.2.
See Fidelity (1); Restitution (2).
INTEMPERANCE. See Drunkenness;
Drunkards; Wine (1); Abstinence.

Drunkenness;
Drunkentes; Wine (1); Abstinence.
INTERCESSION,
(1) Of Christ (M. Christ's Intercession), Is.
53.12; Lu.22.32; 23.34; Jn.14.16; 17.9;
RO.8.34; He.7.25. See Priesthood (1).

See Friesthood (1).
(2) Examples of Man's, with his fellowmen, Ge-37.21, 26; 44.33; 1 S.19.4; 25.24; Je.38.9; Phm.10.
(3) Examples of Man's, with God, Ex.32.32; Nu.12.13; 14.17; De.9.26; 1 S.7.5; 1 K.13.6; 1 Chr.21.17; 2 Chr.30.18; Jb.42.10; Ps.106.23; Ep.1.16. See Prayer (10); Crying to God; Importunity.

portunity.

(4) Examples of Man's, with Christ, Mt.8.

6; Mk.7.32; Lu.4.38; 9.38; Jn.4.47.

— Sought, See Prayer (20).

INTEREST. See Usury.

INTERPRETATION of Dreams. See

Dreams (3).

INTOLERANCE. See Bigotry.

See Bigotry.
See Drunkenness; INTOXICATION.

Ac.12.10.
IRONY, examples of (N.M.), 2 S.6.20; 1 K.
18.27; 22.15; Jb.12.2; Mt.22.16; 27.29;
Mk.2.17.

MK.2.17.
IRREPARABLENESS, general references to the unchangeable condition of the finally impenitent, Pa.36.12; Pr.6.15; Mk.3.29; 9.48; Lu.16.26; He.6.6; 10.26; 12.17; Re.14.11.
IRRESISTIBLE, God is. See Who Can

ISAAC ISAAC-cont. Sarah, Ge.17.19; 21.3, 12; 22.2; 24.4; 26. 12; 28.1; 35.29; 49.31; He.11.17, 20. 12; 28.1; 35.29; 49.31; He.11.17, 20.

SAIAH, or Esaias, son of Amoz, one of JACINTH, a precious stone, Re.21.20. the greater prophets, 2 K.19.2; 20.1; JACOB (Supplanter), son of Isaac, Ge.25. 2 Chr.26.22; Is.1.1; 2.1; 6.1; 7.3; 13.1; 26, 34; 27.6, 30; 28.1; 29.1, 18; 30.25; 31.3; 32.9, 30; 33.10, 17; 35.1; 36.6; 37. 37.3; 38.1; 39.3; 39.3; 31.1; 45.26; 46.5; 47.9; 48.2; 49.33; 50.13. 18B-BOSHELIT, son of saul, 2 S.26; 3.6; 4.5, 8, 12. ISHMAEL (God shall hear), son of Abra-ham and Hagar, Ge.16.11; 17.18; 21.10, 14, 18, 21; 25.12; Jud.8.24; Ps.83.6. ISHMAELITES. See Midianites; Arabians. ISLANDS, mentioned in the scriptures (N.M.), Je.2.10; Ac.16.11; 20.15; 21.1, 3; 27.16; 28.1; Re.1.9. ISRAEL, (NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement of the subject below.) (1) Name given to Jacob, Ge.32.28; 35.10; JAMES, 2 K.17.34. See Jacob. (2) Name given to God's Chosen People, Ex.6.7; Nu.23.9; De.4.37; 2 S.7.23; Ps. 135.4; Is.43.1; 45.4. See People, God's; Chosen Ones Adoption (2). (3) Prophecies of the Exaltation of the Nation (M. Israel Exalted), De.26.19; 28.1, 13; 32.13; 33.29; Is.14.2; 45.14; 49. 28.1, 13; 32.13; 35.27; 18.12.2, 20.12, 20; 60.14.

See People, God's.

(4) The Nation Humbled because of Sin (M. 1srael Humbled), Ex.1.13; Le.26.

17; De.28.48; Jud.3.14; 6.2; 1 S.17.11; 2 K.17.20; Exr.9.7; Ne.9.28; Is.3.4; 51.23.

See Bondage of Israel; Defeats; Degradation radation Off). The Nation Cut Off (M. Israel Cut Off), Ho.9.17; Mt.21.43; Lu.14.24; 20. 16; Ro.11.17. See Wicked (5). (6) The Nation to become a By-word because of Apostasy (M. Israel a By-word), De.28.37; 1 K.9.7; Ps.44.14; Je. 24.9; Eze.22.4. See Reprobation.
(7) Compared to a Vine (M. Israel a Vine), Ps.80.8; Is.5.2; Je.2.21; Ezc.15.6; 17.6; 19.10; Ho.10.1.
See Unfruitfulness. See Untrustumess.

Apostasy of. See Adultery, Spiritual.

Bondage of. See Bondage of Israel.

By-word, a. See Israel (6).

Calamities of. See Jerusalem (2);

Captivity of Israel and Judah. Captivity of. See Captivity of Israel and Judah. Conquests of. See Conquests. Cut Off. See Israel (5). Defence of, by the Lord. See Battles, God of. Dispersion of. See Dispersion (2). Exalted. See Israel (3). Humbled. See Israel (4). Inheritance of. See Inheritance (3); Land of Promise. Judges of. See Judges of Israel, Kings of. See Kings. Murmurings of. See Murmuring (2) Remnant of. See Remnant. Restoration of. See Restoration (2). Return of, to Promised Land. See Return of the Jews.
Separation of. See Separation (2).
Theocracy of. See Theocraey, Theocracy of. See Theocraey, Vine, a. See Israel (7). ISRAELITES. See Israel. ISRAEL'S INHERITANCE. See Inherit-ISSACHAR, son of Jacob and Leah, Ge.30. 18; 35.23; 49.14; Jos.19.17. ITALY, mentioned, Ac.18.2; 27.6; He.13.24. ITHAMAR, son of Asron, Ex.6.23; Nu.3.4;

JABESH-GILEAD, a town east of the Jordan, Jud.21.8; 1 S.11.1; 31.11; 2 S.2.4; 21.12.

JACINTH, a precious stone, Re.21.20.

JACOB (Supplanter), son of Isaac, Ge.25. 26, 34; 27, 6, 30; 28.1; 29.1, 18; 30.25; 31.3; 32.9, 30; 33.10, 17; 35.1; 36.6; 37, 31.4, 31.1; 45.26; 46.5; 47.9; 48.2; 49.33; 50.13.

JACINTH, a precious stone, Re.21.20. (N.M.), Eze.48.35. TSIDKENU (The Lord our Rightensen, N.M.), Je.23.6; 33.16. 31.4, Jacob Control of Control of Control our Rightensen, N.M.), Je.23.6; 33.16. Ne.12.26; Hag.1.1; Zec.6.11.

JAEL, wife of Heber (N.M.), Jud.4.17; 5. 6, 24. JAIR,

(1) Son of Manassch (N.M.), Nu.32.41: De.

(2) A Judge (N.M.), Jud.10.3. See Judges of Israel (2). JAIRUS, ruler of a synagogue, whose child Christ raised to life (N.M.), Mt.9.18; Mk.5.22.

JAMES,

(a) An Apostle, son of Zebedee, brother of John (M. James), Mt.4.21; 10.2; 17.

1; Mk.1.19; 3.17; 5.37; 9.2; 10.35; 14.

33; Lu.5.10; 6.14; 8.51; Ac.1.13; 12.2;

(b) An Apostle, son of Alphæus, Mt.10.3; Mk.3.18; Lu.6.15; (Ac.1.13; 21.18; 1 Co. 15.7; Ga.1.19; 2.9).

JAPHETH, son of Noah, Ge.5.32; 6.10; 7.

13; 9.18; 10.2; 1 Chr.1.5.

JASHER, book of (N.M.), Jos.10.13; 2S.1.18.

JASON, a disciple of Paul's (N.M.), Ac.17.5.

___, a kinsman of Paul, Ro.16.21.

JASPER, a precious stone, Ekz.22.0; 39.13;

(1) Divine (M. Divine Jealousy), Ex.20.5; 34.14; De.4.24; 29.20; Jos.24.19; 1 K.14.

34.14; De.A.24; 29.20; Jos.24.19; 1 K.14.
22; 1 Co.10.22.
(2) See Service (3).
(2) Examples of Human (M. Man's Jealousy), Ge.374; Jud.8.1; 1 S.18.8; 2 S.
19.41; Pr.6.34; Mt.20.12; Lu.15.28.
See Envy (2).
JEBUSITES, Jos.11.3; 15.63; Jud.1.21; 3.5;
19.11; 2 S.5.8.
JECONIAH. See Jeholachin.
JEDUTHUN, a musician (N.M.), 1 Chr.16.
41: 25.6.

41; 25.6. JEHOAHAZ

(a) Son of Jehu, king of Israel, 2 K.10.35;

13.1, 9; 14.1, 8. (b) Son of Jehoram, king of Judah. See

Ahaziah (c) Or Shallum, son of Josiah, king of Judah, 2 K.23.30, 34; 2 Chr.36.1; Je.22.11.

JEHUASH,

(a) Or Joash, king of Judah. See Joash.

(b) Or Joash, king of Israel, son of Jehoahaz, 2K.13.10, 14, 25; 14.8; 2Chr. 25.17, 23.

JEHOIACHIN, Coniah, or Jeconiah, king of Judah, son of Jeholakim, 2K.24.6, 8, 15; 25.27, 2Chr. 36.9; Est. 2.6; Je. 22.24; 24.1; 28.4; 29.2; 52.31.

JEHOIADA,

(a) Officer of Devid 2 Contains and See Judaha 2 Contains and Judaha 2 Cont

JEHOIADA,
(a) Officer of David, 2 S.8.18.
(b) High Priest (M. Jehoiada), 2 K.11.4, 17; 12.9; 2 Chr.22.11; 23.9, 16; 24.2, 15.
JEHOIAKIM, or Eliakim, king of Judah, son of Josiah, 2 K.23.34; 24.1; 2 Chr. 36.8; Je.1.3; 22.18; 25.1; 26.1; 27.1; 36. 1; 46.2; 52.2.
JEHONADAB. See Jonadab (b).

JEHÜ

(a) King of Israel, son of Nimahi (M. Jehu), 1 K.19.16; 2 K.9.2, 24; 10.1, 29, 35; Ho.1.4.

(b) Prophet, son of Hanani, 1K.16.1; 2Chr.

(b) Prophet, son of Hanani, 1 K.16.1; 2 Chr. 19.2; 20.34.

JEPHTHAH, son of Gilead, a deliverer of Israel, one of the judges, Jud.11.1, 5, 14, 30, 34, 40; 12.2, 7; 1 S.12.11.

JEREMIAH, son of Hilkiah, one of the greater prophets, Je.1.1; 36; 20.2; 21.3; 24.3; 25.2; 28.5; 36.4, 27; 37.13, 21; 36.6, 13, 27; 39.15; 40.1; 42.7; 43.8; 44.1; 45.1; 46.1; 47.1; 49.34; 51.60.

JERICHO, a city west of the Jordan, near Jerusalem, Nu.22.1; De.34.3; Joz.6.1, 20; 7.2; 2 K.2.4; 25.5; 2 Chr.26.15; Je.39.5; Mt.20.29; Mk.10.46; Lu.10.39; 18.35.

JERÕBOAM.

(1) First king of Israel, son of Nebst, 1 K. 11.28; 12.2, 12, 20, 26, 32; 13.1; 14.7, 19; 2 Chr.13.4, 13, 20.

2 Chr.13.4, 13, 20.
(2) King of Israel, son and successor of Jehoash, 2 K.14.23, 27; Am.1.1; 7.10.
JERUBBAAL. See Gideon.
JERUBBAAL. See Gideon.
JERUSALEM,
(1) General References to (M. Jerusalem).
Jos.10.1; Jud.19.10; 2 S.5.6; 11.1; 15.14;
20.3; 1 K.2.11; 8.1; 10.2
(2) Calamities of, 1 K.14.25; 2 K.14.13; 16.
5; 24.10; 2 Chr.25.23; Ps.79.1; Lam.11.
See Lamentations (2); Captivity of Israel and Judah (2); Temple (6).
(3) Prophecies against, is.3.1; Je.9.11; 19.
8; 21.10; 25.18; Am.2.5; Mi.3.12; Mt.2.
37; Lu.19.43; 21.24.
See Lamentations (2).
(4) The Names given to (N.M.).

See Lamentations (2).

(4) The Names given to (N.M.), Ariel, 1s.29.1.
City of Joavid, 2 S.5.7; Is.22.9.
City of God, Ps.46.4; 87.3.
City of the Great King, Ps.48.2.
City of Judah, 2 Chr.25.28.
City of Judah, 2 Chr.25.28.
City of Truth, Zec.8.3.
Holy City, Ne.11.1. See Holy C Holy Mount, Da.9.16.
Jebus, Jos.18.28; Jud.19.10.
Perfection of Beauty, Lam.2.15. See Holy City. Perfection of Beauty, Lam. 2.15. Salem, Ge. 14.18; Ps. 76.2.

Throne of the Lord, Je.3.17.
Zion, 1 K.8.1; Zec. 9.13.
Gates of. See Gates (3).
Love for. See Patriotism.

Prophecies of the Rebuilding of. See

Restoration (2).

JERUSALEM, NEW (M. New Jerusalem, He.11.10, 16; 12.22; 13.14; Re.21.2, 2).

JESHUA, or Joshua, the priest, Err.22; 3.2; 4.3; 5.2; Ne.7.7; 12.1, 10.
JESHURUN, a name given to the Israelites (N.M.), De.32.15; 33.5; is.44.2.
JESSE, father of David, Ru.4.17; I S.16.1; 17.13; 22.3; I Chr.2.13; Mt.1.5.
JESTING, foolish, forbidden, Pr.26.19;

JEHONADM.
(a) King of Judah, son of Jehoshaphat, 2
Chr.21.1, 5, 9, 16, 20; Mt.1.8.
(b) Or Joram, king of Israel, son of Ahab, 2 K.1.17; 3.1; 5.6; 6.21, 30; 7.17; 9.14, 21, 24; 2 Chr.22.5

JEHOSHAPHAT, (a) David's Recorder (N.M.), 2 S.8.16; 20. 24; 1 K.4.3; 1 Chr.18.15.

24; 1 K.4.3; 1 Chr.18.15.

25 JEHOSHAPHAT, (a) David's Recorder (N.M.), 2 S.8.16; 20. JESUS, THE MESSIAH. See Messiah. Jesus the.

JEWS, Captivity of. See Captivity of la- JOSIAH—cont.
- rael and Judah.
Calamities of. See Jerusalem (2).
13.2; 2 K.21
1; 35.1, 23;

God's; Israel (2).

Dispersion of. See Dispersion (2) Persecute Paul. See Persecution (Persecute Paul. See Persecution (3) Return of, to Holy Land. See Re turn of the Jews

Seek to Introduce their Doctrines into the Christian Church. See Juda-

For further treatment of this subject is "Israel."

JEZEBEL, wife of Ahab, 1 K.16.31; 18.4; 19.1; 21.5, 23; 2 K.9.10, 30, 36. JEZREEL,

JEZREÉL,
(1) A City in the south of Judea, Jos. 15.56.
(2) A City of Issachar, Jos. 19.18.
(3) A Valley, Jos. 17.16.
JOAB, son of Zeruiah, commander of David's army, 2 S.2.18; 3.27; 14.2; 18.14; 20.10; 24.3; 1 K.2.22, 29, 34; 1 Chr. 2.16; 11.6; 26.28.
JOASH, or JEHOASH (a), king of Judah, son of Ahaziah, 2 K.11.2, 21; 12.1, 7, 18; 2 Chr. 24.2, 17, 22, 24.

King of Israel. See Jehoash (b).

Father of Gideon, Jud. 6.29.

- Father of Gideon, Jud.6.29

JOB of the land of Uz, Jb.1.1; Eze.14.14 Ja.5.11.

Jas. 11.

JOEL, a prophet, son of Pethuel. See Book of Joel.

JOHANAN, a Jewish captain (N.M.), 2 K. 25.22; Je.40.9; 41.11; 42.1; 43.2.

JOHN, the beloved disciple, son of Zebedee, Mt.4.21; Lu.5.10; Mk.1.29; 5.37; Mt.17.

1; Lu.9.49; Jn.13.22; Mk.14.33; Jn.19. 26; 20.2; 21.7, 20; Ac.1.13; 3.1; 8.14; Ga.2.9; Re.1.9; 10.11.

See Book of Joel.

JOHN MARK. See Mark. John.

JOHN THE BAPTIST, Is.40.3; Mt.11.14; Mt.4.12; 11.2, 7, 11; 14.3, 10; Mk.6.29.

See Forerunner.

JOHN'S BAPTISM. See Baptism (5).

JONADAB.

JONADAB.

(7) Restored (M. Joy Restored), Ps.30.11; See Accountability; Impartiality (2).

See Glaulitea; Reloiting.

(7) Restored (M. Joy Restored), Ps.30.11; See Accountability; Impartiality (2).

See Accountability; Impartiality (2).

(8) Spiritual, General References to (M. Joy Exc.6.22; Ne.12.43; Ps.126.22)

See Charitablenea; Mt.7.1; Ro.2.1; 14.4, Mt.7.1; Lu.9.49; Jn.1.24; Mt.1.14; Mt.4.12; 11.2, 7, 11; 14.3, 10; Mk.6.29.

See Jisciple, Beloved.

JOHN THE BAPTIST, Is.40.3; Mt.1.14; Mt.4.12; 11.2, 7, 11; 14.3, 10; Mk.6.29.

See Forerunner.

JOHN'S BAPTISM. See Baptism (5).

JONADAB,

JONADAB,
(a) David's Nephew (N.M.), 2 S.13.3, 32.
(b) Or Jehonadab, son of Rechal (M. Jonadab), 2 K.10.15; Je.35.6, 19.
See Rechabitos.

JONAH, or Jonas, son of Amittal, a prophet, 2 K.14.25; Jona.1.1; 2.1; 3.1; 4.5; Mt.12.39; 16.4; Lu.11.29.
JONATHAN,

JONATHAN,
(a) A Levite, son of Gershom (N.M.), Jud.
17.7; 18.30.
(b) Son of Saul (M. Jonathan), 1 S.14.1, 27, 43, 49; 18.1; 19.2; 20.4; 31.2; 2 S.1.17.
(c) Son of Abiathar (N.M.), 2 S.15.27; 17, 17; 1 K.1.42.
(d) One of David's Warriors (N.M.), 2 S.
21.21; 1 Chr.20.7.

43; 1

HOPPA or Jenho (modern Jeffa) assence:

21.71; 1 Chr. 20.7.

JOPPA, or Japho (modern Jaffa), a seaport in Dan, Jos. 19.46; 2 Chr. 2.16; Exr. 3.7; Jona. 1.3; Ac. 9.36; 10.5; 11.5.

JORAM, king of Israel. See Jehoram (b).

—, king of Judah. See Jehoram (a).

JORDAN.

(1) River of (M. Jordan), Ge.32.10; Nu.32, 32; De.4.22; Jos.3.15; 4.3; Jud.8.4; 2S. 17.22; 2K.2.8; 5.10; 6.4; Je.12.5; Mt.3.6. (2) Plain of (N.M.), Ge.13.10; Nu.22.1; 26. 3; 1 K.7.46; 2 Chr.4.17.

JOSEPH.

Mk.27.56.
JOSHUA, Jehoshua, or Oshea, successor of Moses, Ex.17.9; 24.13; 32.17; 33.11; Nu. 11.28; 13.16; 14.6, 30; 27.18; 32.12; 34.17; De.1.38; 3.21; 31.7; 34.9; Jud.2.8; 1 K.16.34.

Order Jeshua, high priest. See Jeshua. JOSIAH, king of Judah, son of Amon, 1 K.

el and Judah.

Calamities of. See Jerusalem (2).

Called God's People. See People, JOTHAM,

God's Largal (2).

(1) Son of Gideon (N.M.), Jud.9.5.
 (2) King of Judah, Son of Uzziah (M. Jotham), 2 K.15.5; 2 Chr.27.1, 6, 9; Is. 1.1; Ho.1.1; Mil.1.1; Mt.1.9.

Christ's (M. Christ's Joy), Lu.10.21;
 S.; Jn.15.11; 17.13; He.12.2.
 Departed (M. Joy Departed), Is.24.11;
 Je.7.34; 16.9; 25.10; Lam.5.16; Exe.26.
 Ho.2.11; Am.8.10; Re.18.23.
 Earthly (M. Earthly Joy), Jb.20.5; Pr. 14.13; Ec.2.10; 7.6; Is.16.10; Ja.4.9.
 See Mirth; Laughter.
 Crast of Saints (M. Great Joy), Exr.3.

(4) Great, of Saints (M. Great Joy), Ezr.3. 12; Jb.38.7; Mt.2.10; 28.8; Lu.24.52; Ac.15.3.

See Happiness; Shouting; Rejoic-

See Happiness; Shouting; Rejoicing (2).

(5) In Service (M. Joy in Service), Ne.12.
43; Ps.40.8; 100.2; 126.5; Lu.10.17; Jn.
4.36; Ac.11.23.

(6) Promised (M. Joy Promised), Ne.8.10;
Ps.16.11; 30.5; 89.16; 126.5; 132.16; Is.
12.3; 35.10; Lu.2.10; Jn.15.11; 16.24;
17.13; Ro.14.17.
See Gladness; Rejoicing.

(7) Restored (M. Joy Restored), Ps.30.11;
Is.61.3; Je.30.19; 31.13; Ho.2.15; Jn.
16.20.

Kings of. See Kings of Israel and

Judah. JUDAISM SUPERSEDED by Christianity (N.M.), Mk.2.21; Ga.5.6; Col.2.16; He. 7.18; 8.13. See Law (1), JUDAIZERS, Ac.15.1, 24; Ga.2.4; 6.12.

(a) Iscariot (M. Judas Iscariot), Mt.10 4 7. See Integrity.
43; Mt.27.3; Ac.1.16; Ps.109.8; Zec.11.
12.
13. One of the Brethren of Christ (?),
14. Ac.13.39; Ro.3.28; 5.1, 18; 9.30; 1 Co.6.

12.
(b) One of the Brethren of Christ (?),
(N.M.), Mt.13.55; Mk.6.3.
(c) Jude, or Lebbeus, surnamed Thaddeus, brother of the Apostle James
(N.M.), Mt.10.3; Mk.3.18; Lu.6.16; Jn.
14.22; Ac.1.13.
(d) Of Gaillee, Ac.5.37.
(e) A Disciple, Ac.9.11.
(f) Barsabas, Ac.15.22.
JUDE, author of the epistle (possibly the same as Judas (c)). See Jude 1.
JUDGE.

JUDGES OF ISRAEL-cont.

1. Othniel, Jud.3.9. 2. Ehud, Jud.3.15.

3. Shamgar, Jud.3.31. 4. Deborah, Jud.4.5. 5. Gideon, Jud.6.36. See Gideon.

6. Abimelech, Jud.9.1. 7. Tola, Jud.10.1.

8. Jair, Jud.10.3. 9. Jephthah, Jud.11.11. See Jephthah.

10. Ibran, Jud.12.8. 11. Elon, Jud.12.11.

See Samson.

12. Abdon, Jud.12.13. 13. Samson, Jud.16.31. See Samso 14. Eli, 1 S.4.18. See Eli. 15. Samuel, 1 S.7.15. See Samuel.

10. Samuer, 1 5.7.10.
1UDGMENT,
(1) The Last (M. Last Judgment), Mt.25.
31; 2 Co.5.10; He.9.27; 2 Pe.2.9; 3.7;
1 Jn.4.17; Jude 15; Re.20.12.

1 Day the Lard Day the Great;

1 Jn.4.17; Jude 15; Re.20.12.
See Day of the Lord; Day, the Great;
Judge (2); No Escape; Second Coming.
(2) According to Privilege (M. Judgment
ac. to Privilege), Mt.11.22; Mk.6.11; Lu.
12.48; Jn.3.19; 9.41; 15.22; Ro.2.12.
See Responsibility; Stewardship.
(3) According to Works (M. Judgment ac.
to Works), Ps.62.12; Pr.24.12; Je.17.10;
32.19; Esc.18.30; Mt.16.27; Ro.2.6; 2 Co.
5.10; 1 Pe.1.17; Re.2.23; 20.12; 22.12.
See Accountability: Impartiality (2).

JUDGMENT SEAT, Roman (N.M.), Mt.27.

17; Nu.36.4; Ezc.46.17.
See Liberty (1); Emancipation.
JUDÆA, or Judah, the southern division of Palestine, Mt.4.25; 19.1; Lu.1.5, 39; 5.17; Jn.4.47.
JUDAH,
(1) Son of Jacob (M. Judah), Ge.29.35; JUST, THE. See Righteous, The. 32; 49.8; Nu.26.19.
(2) Tribe of (M. Tribe of Judah), De.33.7; Jud.1.3; 2 S.2.10; 19.11; 1 K.12.21; He. 7.14; Re.5.5.
Captivity of. See Captivity of Jacob (M. Libert of Judah), Justice (M. Divine (M. Divine Justice))

10 Judical (M. Tribe of Judah), De.33.7; Jud.1.3; 2 S.2.10; 19.11; 1 K.12.21; He. 7.14; Re.5.5.

11 Justice (M. Divine (M. Divine Justice))

12 Justice (M. Divine Justice)

JUSTICE.
(1) Divine (M. Divine Justice), De.32.4;
Ps.103.6; Pr.16.11; Is.45.21; Zep.3.5;
Jn.5.30; Ro.2.2; Re.15.3.
See Equity, Divine; Impartiality (2);
Judgment (3); Judge (1); Balances,
Divine; Righteousness (1).
(2) Enjoined (M. Justice Enjoined), De.
16.20; Ps.82.3; Pr.21.3; Is.56.1; Ro.13.
7; Col.4.1.
See Partiality (1): Poor (4). Perl

See Partiality (1); Poor (3); Rulers (2).

(3) Examples of Human, 1 S.30.24; 2 S.8. 15; 1 K.1.52; 3.28; 2 K.14.6; Je.22.15; Ac.25.16.

11; Ga.3.24. See Faith (3); Grace (3); Salvation (3). (2) Of Self Impossible (N.M.). Jb.9.2; 25. 4; Ps.143.2; Je.2.22; Eze.14.14; Ro.3. 20; Ga.5.4.
See Works, Good (3); Grace (3); Self-condemnation; Who Can Stand?
of Self attempted. See Excuses.

JUDGES. See Judges of Israel (1).

Laws concerning. See Rulers (1), KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS. See Commandments (2).

JUDGES OF ISRAEL, (1) General References to (M. Judges), EEP THY LAW. See Law (3).

EER 18.13; De.1.16; 16.18; 25.1; I S.2.
25; 7.16; 2 Chr.19.5; Mt.5.25; Lu.18.2.
(2) Names of the Rulers before Saul was Anointed king (M. Judges of Israel).

KEEP THE LAW. See Law (3).

KEEP THYSELF from evil, De.4.9; 23.9; Pr.4.23; Ac.15.29; 1 Ti.5.22; Ja.1.27; 1 Jn.5.21; Jude 21.

KEEPER, DIVINE, God us (M. Divine)

KEŇĬŤĖŠ. 19.16.

KEEPER, DIVINE—cont. Keeper), Ge.28.15; Pa.34.20; Pa.121.4; Jn.17.11; Ph.4.7; 2 Th.3.3; 2 Ti.1.12; 1 Pe.1.5; Jude 24; Re.3.10. See Preservation : Protection. Divine : Providence; Security.

KEEPERS AT HOME. See Home (3).

KEILAH, a city of Judah, Jos.15.44; 1 S.
23.1; Ne.3.17. (1) A Canaanitish Tribe or Nation (N.M.), Ge.15.19; Nu.24.21. (2) Descendants of Jethro or Hobab (M. Kenites), Jud.1.16; 4.11; 1 Chr.2.55. KEYS, mentioned as symbols of authority (N.M.), 1s.22.22; Mt.16.19; Re.1.18; 3.7; KIBROTH-HATTAAVAH, quails sent to the Israelites at (N.M), Nu.11.34; 33.16; KINDNESS. (1) Enjoined, Ro.12.10; 1 Co.13.4; Ep.4.32; Col.3.12; 2 Pe.1.7.

See Love, Brotherly (2); Poor (4); Strangers (1); Sympathy (1); Widow and Fatherless (1); Mercy (2); Hospiatry and Fatheriess (1); Mercy (2); Hospitality (1); Neighbors, Duty to.
(2) Examples of, Ge.50.21; Ex.2.17; Ru.2.
16; 2 S.9.1; Pr.31.26; Lu.10.34; Ac.16.
33; 28.2.
See Compassion (3); Sympathy (2); Unselfishness; Hospitality (2); Words of Men (3).

KIND WORDS. See Words of Men (3).

KING, Christ as. See Kingship, Divine (3).

Demanded by Israel. See Rejection

Duties of. See Rulers (2 —, God as. See Kingship, Divine (1).
—, Universal. See Kingship, Divine (2).
KING OF KINGS, 1 Ti.6.15; Re.1.5; 17.14; See Glory of Christ; Exaltation (1).
KINGDOM at Hand. See Kingdom, Spirit-

ual (6).
Christ's. See Kingdom, Spiritual (8).
Eternal. See Kingdom, Spiritual (4).
God's. See Kingdom, Spiritual (3).
Growth of. See Kingdom, Spiritual

Heavenly. See Kingdom, Spiritual (2). of God. See Kingdom, Spiritual (7). of Heaven. See Kingdom, Spiritual

(9).
KINGDOM, SPIRITUAL,
(1) General References to (M. Spir. Kingdom), Lu.17.21; Jn.3.5; 18.36; Ro.14.17; 1 Co.4.20; 15.50.
(2) Conditions of Entrance into (M. Heavenly Kingdom), Mt.5.3, 10; 25.34; Lu.6.
20; 9.62; Jn.3.3; Ac.14.22; 2 Th.1.5;

See Life, Eternal (2).
(3) Coming with Power (M. God's Kingdom), Da.2.44; Mk.9.1; 1Co.4.20; Re.11.

dom), Da.2.44; Mk.9.1; 1 Co.4.20; Re.11.
17; 12.10; 19.6.
(4) Endures Forever (M. Eternal Kingdom), Is.9.7; Da.2.44; 4.3, 34; 6.26; 7.14,
27; Mi.4.7; Lu.1.33; 2 Pe.1.11; Re.11.15.
(5) Growth of (M. Growth of Kingdom),
Ps.72.16; Is.9.7; 42.4; 54.3; 55.5; 60.5,
22; Mk.4.32.
See Gentiles (1); Gospel (2), (3); Accessions

cessions.

cessions.
(6) Near at Hand (M. Kingdom at Hand),
Mt.3.2; 4.17; 10.7; Lu.21.31.
(7) Preaching of (M. Kingdom of God),
Mk.1.14; Lu.4.43; 8.1; 9.2; 16.16; Ac.
13; 8.12; 20.25; 28.23.
See Preaching (1): Gospel (3).
(8) Ruled over by Christ (M. Christ's
Kingdom), Mt.16.28; Lu.22.30; 23.42;
Jn.18.36; Ph.2.10; He.1.8; Re.11.15;
17 14.

17.14.
(9) Similitudes of (M. Kingdom of Heaven),
Mt. 13.24. 31, 44, 47: 20.1; 22.2; 25.1.
KING'S Favor. See Favor, King's.
Wrath. See Wrath (3).
KINGS' Decrees. See Decrees of Kings.
Promises. See Promises, Kings'.
KINGS, Duties of. See Rulers (2).

KINGS OF ISRAEL, 1. Jeroboam (1), 1 K.11.28. 2. Nadab, 1 K.14.20.

2. Natish, 1 K.14.20. 3. Baasha, 1 K.15.16. 4. Elah, 1 K.16.8. 5. Zimri, 1 K.16.15. 6. Omri, 1 K.16.16. 7. Ahab, 1 K.16.29.

8. Ahaziah (b), 1 K.22.40. 9. Jehoram (b), or Joram, 2 K.1.17. 10. Jehu, 1 K.19.16.

10. Jehu, 1 K.19.16.

11. Jehoahaz (a), 2 K.10.35.

12. Jehoash (b), 2 K.13.10.

13. Jeroboam (2), 2 K.14.23.

14. Zachariah, 2 K.14.29.

15. Shallum (a), 2 K.15.10.

16. Menahem, 2 K.15.14.

17. Pekahiah, 2 K.15.23.

18. Pekah, 2 K.15.25.

19. Hoahea, 2 K.15.30.

NICS OF HUDAH

KIDRON, or Cedron, a brook on the east of KINGS OF JUDAH, Jerusalem, 1 K.2.37; 15.13; 2 K.23.6; 2 Chr. 29.16; Ne. 2.15; Je. 31.40; Jn. 18.1. KIDNAPPING, Ex. 21.16; De. 24.7; Jud. 21.21. 3, Ass., 1 K.15.8.

3. Asa, 1 K.15.8.
4. Jehoshaphat, 1 K.15.24.
5. Jehoram (a), 2 Chr.21.1.
6. Ahaziah (a), 2 K.8.25.
7. Athaliah (Queen), 2 K.8.26.
8. Joash, or Jehosah (a), 2 K.11.2.
9. Amaziah, 2 K.14.1.
10. Uzziah, or Azariah, 2 K.14.21.
11. Jotham, 2 K.15.5.
12. Ahaz, 2 K.15.38.
13. Hezekiah, 2 K.16.20.
14. Manasseh, 2 K.21.1.
15. Amon, 2 K.21.19.
16. Josiah, 1 K.13.2.
17. Jehoahaz (c), or Shallum, 2 K.23.30.
18. Jehoiakim, 2 K.23.34.
19. Jehoiakim, 2 K.23.34.

19. Jehoiachin, or Jeconiah, 2 K.24.6

19. Jehoiachin, or Jeconiah, 2 K.24.6.
20. Zedekiah, or Mattaniah, 2 K.24.17.
KINGS, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Kings), Lu.
22.29; Ro.5.17; 1 Co.4.8; 2 Ti.2.12; Re.
1.6; 2.27; 20.4; 22.5.
See Crowns (3); Exaltation (3); Glory, Eternal; Reward.
KINGSHIP, DIVINE,
(1) General References to (M. God, King),
Ex.15.18; 2 Chr.20.6; Ps.10.16; 22.28;
24.10; 95.3; Da.2.47; 4.37; 5.21; 1 Ti.1.
17; Re.15.3; 19.6. 17; Re.15.3; 19.6. See Theocracy.

Of God, Universal (M. Universal King), Ps.59.13; 67.7; 68.31; 72.11; 103.19; Zec.

9.10.
See Kingship, Divine (1).
(3) Of Christ (M. Christ, King), Ps.2.6; Is.
97; 32.1; Je.23.5; Da.7.14; Zec.9.9; Mt.
22; 21.5; 25.34; Lu.1.33; Jn.1.49; 18.
37; 1 Co.15.25.

2.2; 21.5; 25.34; Lu.1.33; Jn.1.49; 18.
37; 1 Co.15.25.
See Exaltation (1); King of Kings;
Pre-eminence of Christ; Glory of Christ.
KIRJATH-JEARIM, or Baalah, a city of the Gibeonites, Jos.9.17; 15.9; 1 S.6.21;
7.2; Esr.2.25; Ne.7.29; Je.26.20.
KISH, father of Saul, 1 S.9.1; 10.21; 2 S.
Z.1.4.
KISHON, a river north of Mt. Carmel, Jud.
4.7; 5.21; 1 K.18.40; Ps.83.9.
KISS,
(1) Of Affection, Ge.27.27; 29.11; 45.15;

KISHON, a river north of Mt. Carmel, Jud. 4.7; 5.21; 1 K.18.40; Ps.83.9.
KISS, (1) Of Affection, Ge.27.27; 29.11; 45.15; 1 S.10.1; 20.41; 1 K.19.20; Lu.7.38; Ac.

20.37.

20.37.

See Love, Family.
(2) Of Charity, Ac.20.37; Ro.16.16; 1 Co. 16.20; 2 Co.13.12; 1 Pe.5.14.

See Love, Brotherly (3).

KISS, EVIL (M. Evil Kiss), 2 S.15.5; 20.9; Pr.27.6; Mk.14.45.

See Treachery; Betrayal.

KNEELING. See Prayer (14).

KNIVES, 1 K.18.28; Exr.1.9; Pr.23.2; Je. 36.23.

36.23. KNOWLEDGE,

(1) The Danger of, Ge.3.5, 22; Ec.1.18; 1 Co.8.1. See Conceit.

(2) Vanity of Human, Is.44.25; 1 Co.8.2;

See Wisdom (8); Philosophy.

KNOWLEDGE-cont

KNOWLEDGE—cont.
6.3; Jn.7.17; 17.3; Ph.3.10; Col.1.16.
See Wisdom (3); Understanding; Assurance; Holy Spirit (7), (8).
(5) Deeds Performed by the Lord that Men might Receive, Ex.6.7; 8.10; 16.
12; Jos.3.10; 1 K.18.37; 1s.45.3; Jl.2.27;
Zec.4.9; Mt.9.6; Jn.10.38; 14.31; 17.23.
See Wonders (1); Instruction (5):
Exist. (6) Faith (9).

Faith (9).
(6 Examples of Spiritual, Jb. 19.25; Is. 50.
7; Jn. 4.42; Ro. 8.28; 2 Co. 5.1; 2 Tl. 1.12;
1 Jn. 3.2; 14, 24.
See Perception, Spiritual; Receptivity, Spiritual; Understanding; Wisdom (3).
(7) General References to Divine (M. God's Knowledge), 1 S. 2.3; Pa.69.5;
139.2; Is. 40.28; Da. 2.22; Mt. 6.8; 1 Co. 3.
(20.1 Lt. 2.20).

20; 1 Jn.3.20. See Vision (3); Omniscience; Heart (4); "Searcher"; Sin (11); Wisdom (2);

(a); Searcher"; Sin (11); Wisdom (2); Saints (6). (8) General References to Intellectual, Pt. 1.4; 2.10; 14.6; 15.7; 24.4; Da.1.4; S.E. 12.4.

See Learning; Wisdom (9).

(9) Withheld from Man (M. Knowledge Withheld), Ge.2.17; De.29.29; Jn.13.7; 16.12; 1 Co.13.12; Ep.3.5; I Jn.3.2.

See Future Hidden; Secret Thing:

See Future Hidden; Secret Thing:
Unsearchable, God; Ignorance (1).
(10) Christ's Knowledge of the Father, Mt.
11.27; Jn.7.29; 8.55; 10.15; 17.25.

God's, General References to. See
Knowledge (7).
God's, of the Saints. See Saints (6).
Responsibility according to. See
Judgment (2).
Spiritual See Knowledge (4).

Judgment (2).
Spiritual. See Knowledge (4).
Withheld. See Knowledge (9).
KOHATH, son of Levi, Ge.46.11; Rz.4.b.
Nu.4.15; 10.21.
KOHATHITES, descendants of Kohath, Nu. 3.30; 4.18, 34; 10.21.
KORAH, grandson of Kohath, Nu. 16.1, P. 32, 40; 26.9; Jude 11.

LABAN, brother of Rebekah, Ge.24.29; A. 16; 31.1, 26, 51.
ABOR, WORLDLY, vanity of (M. World)

Labor), Ec.1.3, 14; 2.11; 4.8; 5.16; la 55.2; Hab.2.13; Jn.6.27.

See Unsatisfied.
ABORERS, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Laberers), Mt.9.38; 20.8; Jn.4.36; 1 Co.19; 1 Ti.5.17.

tion; Substitution.
LAMBS for offerings, Ex.29.39; Le.37; 4
32; 5.6; Nu.6.12.
LAME, THE, Le.21.18; 2 S.4.4; 5.8; Mt.B.
31; 21.14; Lu.7.22; Ac.3.2; 14.8.

31; 21.14; Lu.7.22; Ac.3.2; 14.8; LAMECH, son of Methuselah, Ge.5.25; 1. Chr.1.3; Lu.3.36. LAMENTATIONS, (1) Examples of (M. Lamentations), Ge.93. 10; Jud.11.40; 2 S.1.17; 2 Chr.35.25; Est.4.1; Mt.2.18; Lu.23.27; Ac.8.2. See Grief; Mourning; Sackcloth. (2) For the Miseries of Israel, Je.4.8; 6.36; 7.29; Eze.19.1; Jl.1.8; Am.5.1; Mi.24. See Solicitude (3).

LAND belongs to the Lord. See Owner.

LAND belongs to the Lord. See Owner-ship, Divine (1).

_____, Laws in regard to. See Inheritance

Priests had none. See Priests (8).

(3) The Pursuit of Enjoined, Pr.2.3; 3.13;
4.5; 15.14; 23.23; 2 Pe.1.5.
See Wisdom (5); Instruction (1).
(4) General References to Spiritual
Spir. Knowledge). Je.9.24; 31.34; Ho.

LAND OF PROMISE-cont LAND OF PROMISE—cont.

14.8; De.6.10; 31.20; Jos.5.6; Jud.2.1.
See Cansan; Palestine; Heritage (1).

LAND POLLUTED by sin, Le.18.25; Nu.
35.34; Ps.106.38; Is.24.5; Je.2.7; 3.2;
16.18; Mi.2.10.
See Pollutions (2).

LANDMARKS, not to be removed, De.19.14;
27.17; Jb.24.2; Pr.22.28; 23.10; Ho.5.10.

LANGUAGES CONFOUNDED, Ge.11.9.

LANGUAGES CONFOUNDED, Ge.11.9.

LAODICEA. a town in Phrygia, Col.2.1; 4.13; Re.1.11; 3.14. LASCIVIOUSNESS, examples of, Nu.25.6; Jn.8.3; Ro.1.27; 1 Co.5.1; 2 Co.12.21; Ep.4.19; Jude 7. See Adultery; Lust; Polygamy;

Filthiness.

LAST DAYS, prophecies concerning, and other allusions to, Is.2.2; Da.2.28; 12.9; Mi.4.1; Ac.2.17; 2 Ti.3.1; Ja.5.3; 2 LAST JUDGMENT. See Judgment (1). LAST TO BE FIRST. See Reversals. LAUGHTER, Pr.14.13; Ec.22; 7.3, 6; Lu

LAUGHTER, Pr.14.13; Ec.2.2; 7.3, 6; Lu.
6.25; Ja.49.
See Joy (3); Mirth; Jesting.
LAVER, Ex.30.18; 38.8; 40.7.
LAW, THE,
(1) Ceremonial Abolished in Christ (M.
Cer. Law Abolished), Ep.2.15; Col.2.14;
He.7.18; 8.13; 10.1; 12.77.
(2) Perfection of the Divine (M. Law
Perfect), Ps.19.7; 119.142; Ro.7.12, 14;
1 Ti.1.8.
See Statutes: Commandments (1).

Impartial. See Law (7).
In the Heart. See Law (4).
Keep the. See Law (3).
Mosaic. See Decalogue; Tables of Stone; Book of the Law.
Perfect. See Law (2).

Perfect. See Law (2).
Read. See Law (6).
LAWGIVER.
(1) God as (M. Lawgiver), Is.33.22; 51.4;

See Decalogue.
(2) Moses as, Ex.34.32; De.4.44; 33.4; Jn.
1.17; 7.19; Ac.7.38. 1.17; 7.19; Ac.7.38.
LAWS OF INHERITANCE. See Inherit-

ance (2).

LA WSUITS. See Litigation.

LA WYERS, Lu.10.25; 11.46; 14.3; Tit.3.13.

LAYING ON OF HANDS. See Hands,

LAYING ON OF HANDS. See Hands, Lazing on of.

LAZARUS,
(a) The Beggar, Lu.16.20.
(b) Brother of Martha and Mary (M. Lazarus), Jn.11.1, 14, 43; 12.2, 10.

LEAD, a mineral, Ex.15.10; Nu.31.22; Jb.
19.24; Je.6.29; Eze.22.18.

LEADER, DIVINE (M. Divine Leader),
De.8.2; 32.12; Ps.27.11; 60.9; 77.20;
139.10; Pr.20.24; Is.63.14; Mk.10.32;
Lu.24.50. 139.10; Lu.24.50.

See Cloud, Pillar of; Guidance (3);
Holy Spirit (12).

LEADERSHIP of the Holy Spirit. See
Holy Spirit (12).

LEAGUE. See Alliances, Evil; Cooperation LEAH, daughter of Laban, married to Ja-

LEAH—cont.
cob, Ge.29.25; 30.14, 17; 31.4; 33.2; 35.
LEARNING, examples of men possessing,
Da.1.17; Ac.7.22; 22.3.
See Knowledge (8); Wisdom (9).

LEAVEN, general references to, Ex.12.15, 19; Le.2.11; De.16.4; Mt.13.33; 16.6; Lu.13.21; Ga.5.9.

See Bread (5).

LEAVING ALL for Christ, Mk.10.28; Lu.
5.11, 28; 14.33; 18.29; Ph.3.8.
See Self-sacrifice (2), (3); Consecration (2), (4).

tion (2), (4).
 LEBANON.
 Mountain and Forest (M. Mt. Lebanon), De. 3.25; Jud. 3.3; 1 K. 5.14; Esse. 17.3.
 Cedars of (N.M.), 2 K. 14.9; 2 Chr. 2.8; Ps. 92.12; Is. 40.16; Ho. 14.5.

Ps.92.12; is.40.16; Ho.14.5. See Cedars. LEBBÆUS. See Judas (c). LEEKS, Nu.11.5. LEES of wine (N.M.), Ps.75.8; Is.25.6; Je. 48.11; Zep.1.12. LEGALISM, Mk.2.24; Lu.6.2; 13.14; Jn.5. 10; Ac.15.5; 16.3; 21.20; 22.3; Ro.10.2; Ga.1.14.

See Formalism; Hypocrisy; Pharisaism; Traditions; Judaizers; Ceremonialism. EGION.

EGION, (1) Of Angels (N.M.), Mt.26.53. (2) Of Devils (N.M.), Mk.5.9; Lu.8.30. ENDING, enjoined, De.15.8; Ps.37.26; 112.5; Mt.5.42; Lu.6.35. See Benevolence (1); Kindness (1).

Perfect), Ps.19.7; 119.142; Ro.7.12, 14; 1 Ti.1.8.

See Statutes; Commandments (1).

(3) Exhortations concerning the Keeping of (M. Keep the Law), De.17.19; Jos.23. 6; 1 Chr.22.12; Pr.28.7.

See Obedience (1); Book of the Law; Commandments (2); Testimonies; Words of Christ (2).

(4) In the Heart (M. Law in Heart), Ps.37. 31; 40.8; Je.31.33; 32.40; Ro.2.15; 7.22; 2 Co.3.3; He.8.10; 10.16.

See Word of God (6); Regeneration.

(5) Despised (M. Law Despised), 2 Chr.36. 16; Ps.78.10; Is.5.24; 30.9; Je.6.19; 9. 13; Ho.4.6; Am.24; Mk.7.9.

See Word of God (2); Despisers.

(6) The Public Reading of (M. Law Read), De.31.1; Je.8.6.

See Word of God (13); Instruction (2).

(7) The Impartiality of (M. Law Impartial), Ex.12.49; Le.242; Nu.9.14; 15.16.

See Strangers (3).

Book of. See Book of the Law.

Ceremonial Abolished. See Law (1).

Despised. See Law (3).

Impartial. See Law (3).

In the Heart. See Law (4).

Keep the. See Law (4).

LEVINESS. Cee Injoined, De.15.3, 28; Lu.16.35.

See Benevolence (1); Kindness (1).

LENTILES, Ge.25.34; 28.17.28; 23.11; Eze. 4.9.

LEPTRIES, Le.13.47; Hab.1.8.

LEPPRSS, Le.13.45; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 24.5.1.3.7; 2 Chr.26.21; Mt.8.2; Lu.17.12.

See Leprosy, Healing (3).

LEPTERS, the writing of, 2 S.11.14; 1 K.

28: 2 K.5.5; 10.1; 19.14; 2 Chr.32.17; Ne.2.7; Est.1.22; Ac.9.2; 2 Co.10.9; Ga.

6.11; He.13.22.

LEPTERS, the writing of, 2 S.11.14; 1 K.

28: 2 K.5.5; 10.1; 19.14; 2 Chr.32.17; Ne.2.7; Est.1.22; Ac.9.2; 2 Co.10.9; Ga.

6.11; He.13.22.

LEPTERS, Le.13.25; Mt.8.2; Lu.17.12.

See Leprosy, Healing (3).

LEPTERS, the writing of, 2 S.11.14; 1 K.

28: 2 K.5.5; 10.1; 19.14; 2 Chr.32.17; Ne.2.7; Est.1.22; Ac.9.2; 2 Co.10.9; Ga.

6.11; He.13.22.

Explored (1): A.9.

Explored (1): Sc.22.5; Ne.8.3, 18; Li.16; Je.5.6; 13.

LEPTERS, Le.13.27; Le.13.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.5.2; 12.10; 22.4; Nu.

23.2; 29.34; Lu.10.32.

— Emoluments of. See Priests (6), (7). LEWDNESS. See Lasciviousness. LIARS, Ps.63.11; Pr.19.5, 9; Is.44.25; Re. 21.8; 22.15.

See Deceit; Falsehood; Lying. LIBERALITY, examples of, Ex.35.22; 36.5; Nu.7.3; 1 Chr.29.3; 2 Chr.24.10; Ezr.1. 6; 269; 8.25; Ne.7.70; Lu.19.8; 21.2; Ac.434; 11.29; 2 Co.8.2; Ph.4.16. See Alms; Giving (1); Kindness (2); Beneficence; Munificence.

— Promises concerning. See Prom-

Promises concerning ises, Divine (5). concerning. See Prom-

LIBERTY.

LIBERTY,
(1) General References to Civil, Le.25.10;
Is.9.4; 10.27; 14.25; Je.34.8; 1 Co.7.21.
See Emancipation; Jubilee, Year of.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Liberty), Is.42.7;
61.1; Lu.4.18; Jn.8.32; Ro.6.18; 8.2, 21;
2 Co.3.17; Ga.2.4.
See Bondage, Spiritual.
(3) Warnings concerning the Abuse of, 1
Co.8.9; Ga.5.13; 1 Pe.2.16.
LIBNAH, a Canaanitish city, Jos.10.29; 21.
13; 2 K.8.22; 19.8; is.37.8.
LIBYA, a country west of Egypt (N.M.)
Je.46.9; Eze.30.5; Da.11.43; Ac.2.10.
LICENTIOUSNESS. See Lasciviousness;
Fornication; Impurity.

Fornication; Impurity. ati.

(NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement at (NOTE. Apparature arrangement at the end of the topic.)
(1) Physical of Man from God, Ge.2.7; 1S. 2.6; Jb.27.3; Ps. 104.30; Ac.17.25. See Creator (2).

LIFE-cont. LIFE—cont.

(2) The Brevity of (M. Life Brief), Ge.47.9;
1 Chr.29.15; Jb.7.6; 8.9; 9.25; 14.2; Ps.
39.5; 89.47; 90.9; 102.11; Ec.6.12; Is.38.
12; Ja.4.14.
See Frailty; Pilgrimage; Man as
Grass; Death (1); Glory of Man.
(3) Spiritual (M. Spir. Life), De.8.3; Is.55.
3; Jn.5.24; 20.31; Ro.6.11; 8.10; 2 Co.
4.11; 5.15; Ga.2.20; Ph.1.21; 1 Pc.4.6;

1 Jn.3.14. See Life, Christ the; Life, Eternal (1).

See Life, Christ the; Life, Eternal (1).
(4) Righteousness Tendeth to, De.32.47;
Pr.4.22; 11.19; 12.28; 19.23; Eze.20.11;
33.19; Lu.10.28; Ro.10.5; Ga.3.12.
See Longevity (1).
(5) Tested by the Lord (M. Life Tested),
Ps.17.3; Da.12.10; Zec.13.9; Mal.3.3;
Lu.6.48; 1 Co.3.13; Ja.1.12.
See Affliction (2); Chastisement; Refining, Spiritual; Tests, Spiritual;
Raith (11).

See Affliction (2); Chastisement; Refining., Spiritual; Tests, Spiritual; Faith (11).

(6) Hated (N.M.), Jb.7.16; Ec.2.17.
See Life (9); Death (5).

(7) Precious (M. Life Precious), Mt.6.25; 10.31; 16.26; Lu.9.25.

(8) Unfading (M. Unfading Life), Ps.1.3; 92.14; 103.5; Jc.17.8; Exc.47.12; Ho.14.8.
See Trees (3).

(9) Weariness of (M. Weariness of Life), Jb.3.20; 6.11; 7.6; 10.1; Ec.2.17; 4.2; Jona.4.8.
See Life (6); Death (5).

ona.4.8.
See Life (6); Death (5).
Brief. See Life (2).
Christ, the. See Life, Christ the.
Eternal. See Life, Eternal.
Hated. See Life (6).
Old, The. See Old Life.
Pilgrimage, a. See Pilgrimage.
Precious. See Life (7).
Probation, a. See Probation.
Righteousness Tendeth to. See Life

See Leprosy; Healing (3).

LEPROSY, Le.13.2; 14.2, 34; De.24.8; 2 Chr.
26.19.

See Lepros.

LETTERS, the writing of, 2 S.11.14; 1 K.
21.8; 2 K.5.5; 10.1; 19.14; 2 Chr.32.17;
Ne.2.7; Est.1.22; Ac.9.2; 2 Co.10.9; Ga.
6.11; He.13.22.

LEVI, son of Jacob, Ge.29.34; 35.23; 49.5;
Ex.6.16.

—the Apostle. See Matthew.
LEVIATHAN (N.M.), Jb.41.1; Ps.104.26;
Is.27.1.

LEVITES descendants of Levi, had charge of the tabernacle, Ex.32.26; Nu.1.50; 3.6, 39; 8.18, 24; 18.3; 26.57; 35.2; De.
12.19; 14.27; 1 Chr.23.27; 2 Chr.11.13; See Heaven (2); Immortality; Resur-

1 Jn.2.25; Jude 21.
See Heaven (2); Immortality; Resurrection (1); Reward; Soul (1).
(2) Conditions of Receiving (M. Eternal Life (2)), Lu.18.30; Jn.3.15, 36; 4.14, 36; 5.24; 6.40; 12.25; 17.3; Ga.6.8.
See Kingdom, Spiritual (2).
LIFTING UP HANDS. See Hands, Lift-

LIFTING UP HANDS. See Hands, Lifting up of.
LIGHT, physical, Ge.1.3, 17; Ex.10.23; Jb. 36.30.
LIGHT, Christ the. See Light, Spiritual (3).
—.God's Word a. See Word of God (7).
—.Promised. See Light, Spiritual (5).
—.Sons of. See Sons of Light.
LIGHT, SPIRITUAL,
(1) Emanates from Believers (M. Spir.
Light), Jud.5.31; Is.60.3; 62.1; Mt.5.14;
Ac.13.47; Ep.5.8; Ph.2.15; 1 Th.5.5.
See Radiancy.
(2) General References to (M. Spir. Light)

(2) General References to (M. Spir. Light (2)), 2 S.22.29; Ps.36.9; Is.58.10; Ac.26. 18: 1 Pe.2.9.

18: 1 Pe.2.9.

See Dawn, Spiritual.
(3) Christ the (M. Christ the Light), Is.9.
2; 42.6; Mt.4.16; Lu.1.79; Jn.1.4, 9; 8.
12; 12.35, 46; 2 Co.4.6; Ep.5.14; 1 Jn.2.
8; Re.21.23.
See Star, Morning.
(4) God a (M. God a Light), Ps.27.1; 36.9;
84.11; 118.27; Is.60.20; Mi.7.8; Hab.3.4;
1 Jn.1.5; Re.22.5.
See Guidance (1); Enlightenment;
Cloud Pillar of

Cloud, Pillar of. (5) Promised (M. Light Promised), Jb.22. 22; Ps.7.11; 112-1; Pr.4.18; Is.58.8; 60. 20; Jn.8.12; 1 Jn.2.10.

LIKENESS TO CHRIST.
ness.

LILY, Song 2.1; Ho.14.5; Mt.6.28; Lu.12.27.

LIMITATIONS, human, Jb.3.23; 13.27; 19.

8; Ps.139.5; Lam.3.7; Mt.5.36; 6.27.

See Ignorance (1); Future Hidden;

Knowledge (9); Secret Things.

LINE OF JUDGMENT, the divine, 2 K.21.

13; Is.28.17; 34.11; Lam.2.8; Am.7.8.

LINEN, mentioned, Ex.35.6; 36.8; Le.16.23;
2 S.6.14; Pr.31.24; Mt.27.59; Lu.16.19.

(1) General References to, Jud.14.5; 1 S 17.34; 1 K.13.24; Da.6.19.

(2) Characteristics of, De.33.22; Jud.14.18 2 S.17.10; Jb.10.16; Ps.17.12; Pr.30.30; Is.31.4; Na.2.12.
LITIGATION, forbidden (N.M.), Pr.25.8; Mt.5.25, 40; 1 Co.6.1.
See Strife (2); Quietness (2); Retaliging (1)

See Strife (2); Quietness (2); Retaliation (1).

LITTLE EVILS, so called, Pr.6.10; Ec.10.
1; Song 2.15; 1 Co.5.6.

LIVING GOD, Jos.3.10; 1 S.17.26; Ps.42.2; 1 84.2; 1s.37.17; Je.23.36; Da.6.26; Mt.26.
63; Ac.M.15; 1 Th.1.9; He.10.31; Re.7.2.
See Eternal, God.

LIVING WATER. See Water, Living.

LOAVES, MIRACLES OF (M. Miracles of Loaves), 2 K.4.43; Mt.14.17; 15.34; Mk.
6.52; Lu.9.16; Jn.6.11.
See Multitude Fed.

LOCUSTS, Ex.10.4; Le.11.22; De.28.38; 1 K.
8.37; Pr.30.27; 1s.33.4; Jl.1.4; Mt.3.4.
LOG, a measure, Le.14.10.
See Tables of Weights and Measures.

LONELINESS, Ps.38.11; 102.7; Jn.16.32; 2
Ti.4.16.

Ti.4.16.
See Forsaken.
LONGEVITY.
(1) Promised, De.5.33; 11.21; 1 K.3.14; Jb.
5.26; Ps.91.16; Pr.3.2; 9.11; 10.27; Is.
65.22; Zec.8.4; 1 Pe.3.10.
See Life (4).

(2) Examples of, Ge.5.4, 8, 11, 14, 17, 20, 27, 31; 9.29; 11.11; 25.7; De.31.2; 34.7; Jos. 24.29; 1 S.4.15; 12.2; 2 S.19.35; 1 Chr. 29.28; 3b.42.17; Lu.2.36.

29.28; Jb.42.17; Lu.2.36. See Old Age. LONGSUFFERING, (1) Of God, Nu.14.18; Is.48.9; Exc.20.17; Ro.9.22; 1 Pc.3.20; 2 Pc.3.9. See Compassion (1); Forbearance (1); Porgiveness (1); Mercy (1); Penalty

Delayed. (2) Enjoined, 1 Co.13.4; 2 Co.6.6; Ga.5.22; Col.1.11; 2 Ti.4.2.

See Forbearance (2); Forgiveness (2);

Col.1.11; 2 Ti.4.2.

See Forbearance (2); Forgiveness (2);
Mercy (2); Retaliation (1).
LOOKING HEAVENWARD, Ps.34.5; 121.1;
123.1; Is.40.26; Da.4.34; Jn.11.41; 17.1;
Ac.1.10; 7.55.
See Waiting for God; Prayerfulness.
LOOKING-GLASSES. See Mirrors.
LORD, CHRIST as (M. Christ, Lord), Lu.
6.5; Ac.2.36; 5.31; Ro.10.9; 1 Co.1.9;
8.6; 12.3; Ep.4.5.
LORD, NAME OF THE. See Name (3).
LORD'S DAY, THE, the Christian sabbath
(M. The Lord's Day), Mk.16.9; Jn.20.19;
Ac.20.7; 1 Co.16.2; Re.1.10.
See Sabbath.
LORD'S DOINGS, THE (M. The Lord's
Doings), Ge.24.50; 1 S.3.11; Ps.118.23;
126.3; Is.28.21; 29.14; Mk.21.42.
See Wonders (1); Great Things.
LORD'S PRAYER, THE, Mt.6.9-13.
LORD'S SUPPER, THE (M. The Lord's
Supper), Mt.26.26; Mk.14.22; Lu.22.19;
1 Co.10.16; 11.23.
LOSS OF APPETITE. See Appetite, Loss

LOSS OF APPETITE. See Appetite, Loss

of. LOSS, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Loss), Je.5.25 Mt.16.26; 25.29; Mk.8.36; Lu.6.49; 15. 13; 1 Co.3.15. See Opportunity (1). LOST OPPORTUNITY. See Opportunity

(1).
LOST SHEEP. See Sheep, Lost.
LOT, the son of Haran, Ge.11.27, 31; 12.4
13.1, 11; 14.12; 19.1, 23; Lu.17.28; 2
Pe.2.7.

Control Love, Spiritual.")

LOVE, BROTHERLY,

(1) General References to (M. Brotherly Love (1)), Pr.10.12; 1 Co.13.1; Ga.5.13; Ph.1.9; 1 Th.4.9; 1 Pe.4.8; 1 Jn.2.10; 4.21.

See Friendship; Compassion (3); Sympathy; Brotherhood of Man.

(2) Commands concerning (M. Brotherly Love (2)), De.10.19; Mt.22.39; Jn.13.35; 15.12; Ro.12.9; 13.9; 1 Th.3.12; He.13.1; Ja.2.8; 1 Pe.1.22; 1 Jn.4.7.

See Benevolence (1); Helpfulness; Kindness (1); Poor (4); Strangers (1); Sympathy (1); Neighbors, Duty to.

(3) Examples of (M. Brotherly Love (3)), 1 S.18.3; Ac.20.38; Ro.16.4; 2 Co.12.15; Ph.1.8; 4.1; 2 Ti.1.17.

See Solicitude; Compassion (3); Constancy; Friendship; Unselfishness.

LOVE, FAMILY,

(1) Conjugal (M. Conjugal Love), Ge.24.

Sundry; Friendship; Unseinshipss.

LOVE, FAMILY,
(1) Conjugal (M. Conjugal Love), Ge.24.
67; 29.20, 30; Est.2.17; Pr.5.19; Song
8.7; Ep.5.28, 33; Col.3.19.
See Husbands, Duty of.
(2) Maternal (M. Maternal Love), Ge.21.
16; Ex.2.3; 1 S.2.19; 28.21.10; 1 K.3.26;
2 K.4.20; Is.49.15; Mt.15.2; Jn.19.25.
(3) Paternal (M. Paternal Love), Ge.31.28;
18.5; Mk.5.23; 9.24; Lu.15.20.
See Partiality (2); Parents (2).
LOVE, SPIRITUAL,
(1) Of Christ (M. Christ's Love), Jn.13.1;
15.9, 13; Ro.8.35; 2 Co.5.14; Ga.2.20;
Ep.5.2; 1 Jn.3.16.
See Sacrifice of Christ; Grace (2);
Sufferings of Christ; Comparision (2).

See Sacrifice of Christ; Grace (2); Sufferings of Christ; Compassion (2). (2) To Christ, Duty of (M. Love to Christ), Jn.14.23; 16.27; Ep.6.24; 2 Ti.1.13; Phm.5; 1 Pe.1.8. (3) For Christ, Examples of (M. Love for Christ), Lu.7.47; Jn.11.16; 12.3; 20.11; 21.16; Ac.21.13. See For Christ's Sake; Suffering for Christ's Sake; Reprosech

21.16; Ac.21.13.

See For Christ's Sake; Suffering for Christ's Sake; Reproach.
(4) Of God (M. God's Love), De.7.8; Ps. 146.8; Je.31.3; Jn.3.16; 16.27; Ro.5.8; Ep.2.4; 1 Jn.3.1; 4.9, 16.

See Compassion (1); Poor (2); Mercy (1), (4); Poor and Needy.
(5) To God Enjoined (M. Love Enjoined), De.6.5; 10.12; 11.1; Jos.22.5; Ps.31.23; Mt.22.37; 2 Th.3.5; Jude 21.
(6) To God, Examples of (M. Love to God), Ps.18.1; 42.1; 73.25; 84.2; 116.1; He.6. 10; 1 Jn.4.19.

See Piety; Walking with God.
(7) General References to (M. Spir. Love), 1 Co.13.13; Ga.5.6, 22; Ep.3.17; 4.16; 5.2; Col.1.8; 3.14; 1 Th.6.11; 1 Jn.4.16.
(8) For the Church (M. Love for the Church), Ep.1.15; Ph.4.1; Col.1.4; 12fh.2.8; 1 Pe.1.22; 2.17; 1 Jn.3.14; 5.2; 2 Jn.5.

2 Jn.5.

See Love, Brotherly. Christ's. See Love, Spiritual (1).
Conjugal. See Love, Family (1).
Enjoined. See Love, Spiritual (5).
For Christ. See Love, Spiritual (3).
For Priends. See Love, Brotherly

For God's House. See House of God (2).
For Native Land. See Patriotism.
For the Church. See Love, Spirit ual (8)

uai (8).
God's. See Love, Spiritual (4).
Maternal. See Love, Family (2).
Of Enemies. See Good for Evil.
Of Home. See Home (4).
Of Sin. See Sin (12).
Of "Word." See Word of God (8).

Of "Word." See Word of God (8).
Paternal. See Love, Family (3).
Spiritual, General References to.
See Love, Spiritual (7).
To Christ. See Love, Spiritual (2).
To God. See Love, Spiritual (6).
To Men. See Love, Brotherly (2).

LIGHTNING, Ex.19.16; 20.18; 2 S.22.15; Jb. LOTS, CASTING (M. Casting Lots), Le. 37.3; 38.35; Ps.18.14; Na.24; Mt.24.27; Re.4.5.

LIKENESS TO CHRIST. See Christlikeness.

LILY, Song 2.1; Ho.14.5; Mt.6.28; Lu.12.27.

LIMITATIONS, human, Jb.3.23; 13.27; 19. 8; Ps.139.5; Lam.3.7; Mt.5.36; 6.27. See Ignorance (1); Future Hidden; Cover, Spiritual. (a); Convert Property of the general heading, after "Love, Spiritual.").

LOVE, BROTHERLY, Covered Property of the general heading, after "Love, Spiritual.").

LOVE, BROTHERLY, Covered Property of the gospel, Lu.1.3; Ac.1. 1; Col.4.14; 2 Ti.4.11; Phm.24.

See Covetousness; Avarice.
LUKE, author of the gospel, Lu.1.3; Ac.1.
1; Col.4.14; 2 Ti.4.11; Phm.24.
LUKEWARMNESS. See Indifference.
LUNACY. See Demoniacs.
LUST, Pr.6.25; Mt.5.28; Ro.13.4; Ga.5.16.
Col.3.5; 1 Th.4.5; 2 Ti.2.22; Ja.1.15;
1 Pe.2.21.

See Lasciviousness; Adultery; Filthiness; Passions, Evil; Impurity.
LUXURY, 1 K.4.22; 10.21; Est.1.6; Am.6.4;

Lu.16.19. See Apparel, Rich; Prodigality; Dis-

See Apparel, Rich; Prodigality; Display,
LYCAONIA, a province of Asia Minor
(N.M.), Ac.14.6, 11.
LYDDA, or Lod (N.M.), 1 Chr.8.12; Ezr.2.
33; Ne.11.35; Ac.9.32.
LYDIA, one of Paul's converts, Ac.16.14, 40.
LYING, examples of, Ge.3.4; 4.9; 27.24; 37.
32; Jos.24; 2 K.5.22; Mt.28.13; Ac.5.8.
See Deception (2); Dissimulation; Deceit; Falsehood.
LYING WONDERS. See Wonders (2).
LYSTRA, a city of Lycaonia, Ac.14.6; 16.1; 2 Ti.3.11.

10.20; Ac.26.24.
See Accusations, False.
MAGIC. See Sorcery; Witchcraft.
MAGICIANS, Ge.41.24; Ex.7.11; 8.19; 9.11;

MAGICIANS, Ge.41.24; Ex.7.11; 8.19; 9.11; Da.2.2; 4.7.
Da.2.2; 4.7.
See Wise Men; Divination.
MAGISTRATES. See Rulers.
MAGNANIMITY. See Unselfishness.
MAHANAIM, a place east of Jordan, where Jacob met the angels, Ge.32.2
MAIRSTY, GOD'S (M. God's Majesty), 1 Chr.29.11; Jb.37.22; Ps.29.4; 45.3; 91.
1; 96.6; Is.2.10; 57.15; Mi.5.4.
See Glory of God.
MAJESTY OF CHRIST. See Exalution (1); Glory of Christ; Pre-eminence of Christ.
MAKKEDAH, a city of the Canannites. Jos.

MAKKEDAH, a city of the Canaanites, Jos. 10.10, 28; 12.16; 15.41. MALACHI. See Book of Malachi. ALICE

(1) Condemned, 1 Co.5.8; 14.20; Ep.4.31; Col.3.8; 1 Pe.2.1. See Hatred (1)

(2) Examples of, Est.3.6; Ps.140.3; Pr.30.
14; Is.59.5; Mt.27.23; Jn.12.10; Ac.7.4.
See Cruelty; Hatred (2); Revenge: Mischief.

MAMRE, plains of (N.M.), Ge.13.18; 14.13: 18.1.

18.1.

MAN AS GRASS, his transitory nature.
Pa.90.5; 103.15; Is.37.27; 40.6; 51.1.
Ja.1.10; 1 Pe.1.24.

See Glory of Man; Life (2); Frailty.
Death (1); Mortality.

MAN OF GOD, De.33.1; Jud.13.6; 1 S.2.7;
1 K.12.22; 17.18; 20.29; 2 K.1.9; 47; 5
14; 6.10; 7.2; 2 Chr.8.14; Je.35.4; 1 Ti.
6.11; 2 Ti.3.17.

See Ministers; Prophets.

MAN OF SORROWS, name applied to Christ, Is.53.3; Mk.7.34; 8.12; Lu.19.41;
Jn.11.33; 12.27; 13.21.

See Sufferings of Christ.

See Chastisement Chastisement of.

chastisement of. See Chastisement Creation of. See Creator (2).
Dominion of. See Dominion (2).
Duty of. See Duty.
Equality of. See Equality of Mar.
Extremity of. See Extremity, Man's.
Frailty of. See Frailty: Life (2).

MAN--cont Glory of. See Glory of Man. Ignorance of. See Ignorance (... Immortality of. See Immortality. Insignificance of. See Insignificance of Man.

of Man.

Old Man.

Geology of the Control of the Control of the Control of the Control of Man.

Geology of the Control of Man.

Geology of the Control of Man.

Weakness of. See Weakness, Human.

Dominion. See Dominion (2).
Equality. See Equality of Man.
Extremity. See Extremity, Man's.
Ignorance. See Ignorance (1).
Jealousy. See Jealousy (2).
Wrath. See Wrath (2).
MANASSEH.

wilderness, Ex. 16.4, 15, 33; Nu. 11.6; Jos. 5.12; Ne. 9.20; Jn. 6.31; I Co. 10.3; Re. 2.17.

See Food (1), (4).

MANSLAUGHTER. See Murder.

MAN-SLAYER. See Cities (3); Avenger.

MAN-STEALING. See Kidnapping.

MANTLES, 1 K.19.13; 2 K.2.8, 13; Exr. 9.3;
Jb.1.20.

MANY SAVED. See The service of the service

MANTLES, 1 K.19.13; 2 K.2.8, 13; EMI.7.3, Jb.1.20.

MANY SAVED. See Redeemed, The; Host, Heavenly.

MARAH (Bitter), Ex.15.23.

MARBLE, 1 Chr.29.2; Est.1.6; Re.18.12.

MARBSHAH, a city of Judah (N.M.), Jos. 15.4; 2 Chr.11.8; 14.9; 20.37.

MARINERS, 1 K.9.27; 22.49; Ps.107.23; Is. 42.10; Eze.27.29; Jona.1.5.

ARK, JOHN, or Marcus, son of Mary (M. John Mark), Ac.12.12, 25; 13.5, 13; 15. 37; Col.4.10; 2 Ti.4.11; Phm.24; 1 Pe.5.13.

Pe.5.13.

MARKET PLACES (M. Marketplaces), Mt.
20.3; 23.7; Mk.7.4; Lu.7.32; Ac.16.19;
17.17.

MARRIAGE,
(1) Commended, Pr.18.22; Je.29.6; 1 Ti.3.
12; 5.14; He.13.4.
See Celibacy.
(2) Obligation of, Ge.2.24; Mt.5.32; Mk.
10.7; Ro.7.2; 1 Co.7.10.
See Husbands, Duty of; Wives, Duty of: Divorce.

See Intercession (3); Inquiring of Codd (2).

MEDICINE, Pr.17.22; Je.8.22; 30.13; 46.11; Exc.47; 12.
See Physicians.

MEDITATION.
(1) Enjoined, Jos.1.8; Ps.4.4; 19.14; 1 Ti.
4.15.
See Quietness; Consider.
(2) Examples of, Ge.24.63; Ps.1.2; 39.3; 63.6; 77.12; 104.34; 119.15, 99, 148; 143.5.

MEDITARNEAN SEA. See Sea. Great.

See Husbands, Duty of; Wives, Duty of; Divorce.

(3) Of the Israelites with the Heathen Forbidden, Ge.24.3; 28.1; De.7.3; Jos. 23.12; Exr.9.12; Ne.13.25.
See Separation (2).

(4) Figurative of God's Union with the Church, Is.54.5; 62.5; Je.3.14; Ho.2.19; Mt.22.2; 25.10; Re.19.7.
See Bride; Bridegroom (2).
(5) Of the Kinsman's Widow, De.25.5; Ru. 3.9; 4.10; Mt.22.24.

MARTHA of Bethany, sister of Lazarus, Lu.10.40; Jn.11.1, 20, 39; 12.2.

MARTYRDOM (N.M.), Mt.10.21; Ac.21.13; 1 Co.13.3; Re.6.9; 20.4.
See Persecution (1); Martyrs.

MARTYRS, 2 Chr.24.21; Mk.6.27; Lu.11.
51; Ac.7.58; 12.2; He.11.37; Re.6.9.
See Martyrdom; Persecution (1).
MARY,
(a) Mother of Jesus, Mt.1.16; Lu.1.27, 38, 16.0.

MARY

of Man.
Limitations of. See Limitations.
Made in the Image of God.
Image, Divine.
Mortality of. See Death; Mortality.
Natural, The. See Flesh (1); Old
Life; Mind, Carnal.
New. See New Man.
Pre-eminence of. See Pre-eminence

of Man.

MASONS, 2 K.12.12; 22.6; 1 Chr.14.1; Exr.
3.7.

MASTER, CHRIST as (M. Christ, Master),
Lu.5.5; 8.24, 45; 9.33, 49; 17.13.

See Lord, Christ as.

MASTERS,
(1) Puties of (M. Masters' Duty), Le 19.13.

MASIERS,
(1) Duties of (M. Masters' Duty), Le.19.13;
De.24.15; Jb.31.13; Ep.6.9; Col.4.1.
See Oppression (1); Wagea.
(2) Examples of Good (N.M.), Ge.18.19;
35.2; Jos.24.15; 2 S.6.20; Lu.7.2; Ac. 10.2

10.2.
(3) Examples of Bad (N.M.), Ge.16.6; 31.
7; 39.20; Ex.1.13; 1 S.30.13.
See Injustice (3); Oppression (2).
MATERIALISM, Mt.22.23; Ac.17.18, 32;
23.8; 1 Co 15.12.
See Epicureans; Sadducees; Resur-

**MANASSEH,
(a) Son of Joseph, Ge.41.51; 48.5, 14; Jos.
16.4; 17.5; 1 Chr.9.3; 12.19.
(b) King of Judah, son of Hezekiah, 2 K.
21.1, 9, 16; 24.3; 2 Chr.33.11, 20.

MANGER, Lu.27.
MANLINESS, enjoined, 2 S.10.12; 1 K.1.52;
2.2; Jb.38.3; 40.7; Is.46.8; Je.5.1; Esc.
22.30.

MANNA, the food of the Israelites in the wilderness, Ex.16.4, 15, 33; Nu.11.6; Jos.
5.12; Ne.9.20; Jn.6.31; 1 Co.10.3; Re.2.17.

MANSLAUGHERED.

**Ac.17.18, 32; 20; 1 Le.23.8; Re.18.11.

MERCIFULNESS, examples of, 1 S.11.1
269; 2 S.19.22; 1 K.1.52; 2 K.6.22; L.
269; 2 S.19.22; 1 K.1.52; 2 K.6.22; L.
269; 2 S.19.22; 1 K.1.52; 2 K.6.22; L.
27.5 See Compassion (3); Kindness (2).

MATTHEW, or Levi, a publican who became an apostle of Christ, Mt.9.9; 10.3; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.13; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.13; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.24; Trt.35.

MATTHIAS, the apostle chosen in place of Judas Iscariot, Ac.1.26.

MATURITY, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Maturity), 1 Co.13.11; 14.20; Ep.4.15; He.
15.14; J Jn.2.14.

See Growth, Spiritual; "Be Strong"; Ill. 20.12; Mi.6.8; Mt.5.7; Jn.6.26.

MANSLAUGHERED.

MERCY

(1) General References to Divine, De.4.3
2 S.24.14; Ps.86.5; 103.17; 106.1; 108.4
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
15.0; Ep.2.4: Trt.35.

See Compassion (1); Forbearance (1)
Forgiveness (1); Sin (8); Grace (1)
Forgiveness (1); Sin (8); Grace (1)
Forgiveness (1); Jn.6.2; Mi.6.8; Mt.5.7; Jn.6.26

MANSLAUGHERED.

MERCY

(1) General References to Divine, De.4.3
2 S.24.14; Ps.86.5; 103.17; 106.1; 108.4
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
129. Ep.2.4; Trt.35.

MERCY

(1) General References to Divine, De.4.3
2 S.24.14; Ps.86.5; 103.17; 106.1; 108.4
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; L.1.5.9; Ep.4.15; He.
129. Ep.2.4; Trt.35.

MERCY

(2) Forgiveness (1); Sin (8); Grace (1)

**MATTANIAH, king of Judah. See Zede129. Ep.2.4; Trt.35.

MERCY

(2) Forgiveness

39; Eze. 40.3; 42.16; Zec. 2.1.

MEAL-OFFERINGS. See Offerings (6).

MEAT-OFFERINGS (Meal-offerings). See

Offerings (6).
MEDDLING. See Busybodies.
MEDIA, 2 K.17.6; 18.11.
MEDIATION. See Intercession.

MEDIATOR,

(1) Christ as (M. Mediator), 1 Ti.2.5; He. 8.6; 9.15, 24; 12.24; 1 Jn.2.1. See Intercession (1). (2) Man as, Ex.20.19; Nu.16.48; De.5.5, 27;

9.18.

See Intercession (3); Inquiring of

See Quietness; Consider.
(2) Examples of, Ge.24.63; Ps.1.2; 39.3; 63.6; 77.12; 104.34; 119.15, 99, 148; 143.5.
MEDITERRANEAN SEA. See Sea, Great.

(1) Enjoined, Zep.2.3; Lu.6.29; Ga.5.23; 6.1; Ep.4.2; 2 Ti.2.25; Tit.3.2; Ja.1.21; 3.13; 1 Pe.3.4.

2); Patience (1).

(2); Patience (1).
(2) Promises to the Meek, Ps.22.26; 37.11; 147.6; 149.4; Is.11.4; 29.19; Mt.5.5.
(3) Examples of, Nu.12.3; 2 S.16.11; Je.26.
14; Ac.7.60; 2 Ti.4.16.
See Good for Evil (1).
(4) Christ's (M. Christ's Meckness), Is.53.7;

Mt.11.29; 21.5; 26.52; 2 Co.10.1; 1 Pe.

MEMPHIS. See Noph.

MARY—cont.
(c) Of Bethany, Lu.10.39; Jn.11.1, 20, 32;
12.3.
(d) Mother of James, Mk.15.40, 47; 16.1;
Lu.24.10.
(e) Mother of Mark (N.M.), Ac.12.12; Col.
4.10.
(f) A Roman disciple, Ro.16.6.
MASONS, 2 K.12.12; 22.6; 1 Chr.14.1; Exr.
3.7.
MASTER CHRIST as (M. Christ, Master).

MEMPHIS. See Noph.
MEN, Great. See Great Men.
MEN, StlERCED. See Silenced, Men.
MEN SILENCED. See Silenced, Men.
MENHEM, king of Israel, 2 K.15.14, 17, 21.
MEN-PLEASERS, Jn.12.43; Ac.12.3; 24.27;
25.9; Ep.6.6; Col.3.22.
See Fear of Man.
MEN'S PLANS. See Plans of Men.
MEPHIBOSHETH, son of Jonathan, 2 S.
44.96; 16.4.
49.6; 16.4.
49.6; 16.4.
49.6; 16.4.
49.6; 16.4.

4.4; 9.6; 16.4. MERAIOTH. son of Zerahiah (N.M.), 1 Chr.

6.6; Exr.7.3.

MERARI, son of Levi (N.M.), Ge.46.11; Ex.
6.16; Nu.3.17, 35; 1 Chr.6.1, 19.

MERARITES, descendants of Merari, Nu.3.

MERARITES, descendants of Merari, Nu.3. 36; 4.29, 42; 7.8.

MERCENARIES, hired soldiers, 2 S.10.6; 1 Chr.19.7; 2 Chr.16.3; 25.6.

MERCHANDISE, Ne.10.31; 13.16; Eze.27. 16; Jn.2.16; Re.18.12.

See Goods.

MERCHANTS, Ge.37.25; 1 K.10.15; Ne.13. 20; Is.23.8; Re.18.11.

MERCIFULNESS, examples of, 1 S.11.13; 26.9; 2 S.19.22; 1 K.15.2; 2 K.6.22; Lu. 9.55; Jn.8.7.

See Compassion (3): Kindness (2)

(1) General References to Divine, De.4.31;

2 S.24.14; Ps.86.5; 103.17; 106.1; 108.4; 119.64; Lam.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.18; Lu. 1.50; Ep.2.4; Tit.3.5.

1.50; Ep.24; Tit.3.5. See Compassion (1); Forbearance (1); Forgiveness (1); Sin (8); Grace (1); Penalty Delayed. (2) Man Commanded to Exercise, Pr.3.3; 11.17; Ho.12.6; Mi.6.8; Mt.5.7; Lu.6.36;

See Judgment (4); Uncharitableness; Retaliation (1); Forbearance (2); Love,

Retailation (1); Forbearance (2); Love, Brotherly (2).

(3) Promises of Divine (M. Mercy Promised), Ex.34.7; 2 S.22.26; 2 Chr.30.9; Pa.89.28; 103.8; Is.54.7; 55.7; Je.3.12. See Forgiveness (1); Pardon (1); Restoration (1).

(4) Examples of Divine (M. God's Mercy), Ge.18.26; 19.16; Exr.9.13; Ne.9.17, 31;

See Forbearance (1); Penalty Delayed; Forgiveness (1); Sin (8). (5) Supplications for (M. Mercy Sought), De.2l.8; 1 K.8.30; Pa.6.2; 77, 751.1; 85. 7; 119.77; 123.3; Da.9.16; Hab.3.2; Lu. 18.13.

18.13.
See Crying to God; Repentance (3);
Pardon (2).
—, God's. See Mercy (4).
—, Neglect of. See Neglect (2).
— Promised. See Mercy (3).
— Sought. See Mercy (3).
MERCY-SEAT, Ex.25.17, 22; 26.34; 30.6;
Le.16.2; Nu.7.89.
See Holy of Holies.
MERCY a place in the north of Palestine.

MEROZ, a place in the north of Palestine,

Jud.5.2

Jud. 5.23.

MERRIMENT. See Mirth; Laughter.

MESHACH, one of the Hebrew captives,
Da. 1.7; 2.49; 3.12, 23, 30.

MESOPOTAMIA (Between the rivers),
a country between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers, Ge. 24.10; De. 23.4; 1 Chr.

1.1; Ep.4.2; 2 Ti.2.25; Tit.3.2; Ja.1.21; 13; 1 Pe.3.4.

1.2); 1 Pe.3.4.

See Forbearance (2); Good for Evil (2); Patience (1).

Promises to the Meek, Ps.22.26; 37.11; 47.6; 149.4; Is.11.4; 29.19; Mt.5.5.

Examples of, Nu.12.3; 2 S.16.11; Je.26.

See Good for Evil (1).

Christ's (M. Christ's Meekness), Is.53.7; 14.11.29; 21.5; 26.52; 2 Co.10.1; 1 Pe. 23.

MESSENGER, DIVINE, Christ as (M. Divine Messenger), Mt.21.37; Jn.6.38; 7.

MESSENGERS, DIVINE, Christ as (M. Divine Messenger), Mt.21.36; 14.29.4; 10.36; 17.8, 21.

See Mission of Christ.

MESSENGERS, DIVINE, men sent on special missions (M. God's Messengers), Nu.16.28; Is.48.16; Je.25.4; Zec.2.8; 4.

9; Mt.22.3; Lu.1.19; Jn.1.6.

See Call, Divine (2); Preaching (1); Instruments. Chosen.

1 Co.13.3; Re.6.9; 20.4.

See Persecution (1); Martyrs.

MARTYRS, 2 Chr.24.21; Mk.6.27; Lu.11.
51; Ac.7.58; 12.2; He.11.37; Re.6.9.
See Martyrdom; Persecution (1).

MARY,

(a) Mother of Jesus, Mt.1.16; Lu.1.27, 34, 46, 56; 25, 16, 19, 34; Mt.2.11; Lu.2.43, 48; Mt.12.46; 13.55; Jn.2.1, 5, 12; 19.25.

(b) Magdalene (M. Mary Magdalene), Mt.2.11; Lu.2.43, 48; Mt.12.46; 13.55; Jn.2.1, 5, 12; 19.25.

(b) Magdalene (M. Mary Magdalene), Mt.2.11; Lu.2.43, 48; Mt.12.46; 13.55; Jn.2.1, 5, 12; 19.25.

(c) Magdalene (M. Mary Magdalene), Mt.2.11; Lu.2.43, 48; Mt.12.46; 13.55; Jn.2.1, 5, 12; 19.25.

(a) Mt.12.46; 13.55; Jn.2.1, 5, 12; 19.25.

(b) Magdalene (M. Mary Magdalene), Mt. MEMORY. See Remorse.

27.56; 28.1; Mk.15.47; 16.9; Lu.8.2; Jn. 20.18.

1 Chr.1.3. Digitized by GOOSIG

Tempest stilled, Mt.8.26; Mk.4.39; Lu.

MICAH MICAH, the Morasthite, a prophet. See Book of Micah.

MICAIAH, a prophet, 1 K.22.8; 2 Chr.18.7.

MICE, Le.11.29; 1 S.6.4; Is.66.17.

MICHAEL, the archangel, Da.10.13, 21; 12.

1; Jude 9; Re.12.7.

MICHAEL, Saul's daughter, married to David, 1 S.14.49; 18.20, 27; 19.12; 25.44; 2 S.3.13; 6.16, 23; 21.8; 1 Chr.15.29.

MICHMASH, a town of Benjamin (N.M.), 1 S.13.5; Exr.2.27; Ne.11.31.

MIDIAN.

MIDIAN.

See Ministers (5).

Required to Preach the Gospel. See Preaching (2); Word of God (21).

Responsibility of. See Responsibility (3).

Titles of. See Titles (5).

MINISTRY, WOMAN'S. See Woman (2).

MIRACLES,

(1) Design of. that Men might Know the MIDIAN. (a) Son of Abraham and Keturah (M. Midian), Ge.25.2; Ex.18.1; Nu.22.4; 31.3; Jud.6.1; 7.8; 8.28.
(b) Land of, Ex.2.15; 1 K.11.18; Is.60.6; (b) Land of, Ex.Z.15; 1 K.11.15; 18.00.0; Hab.3.7.

MIDIANITES, descendanta of Midian, Ge. 37.28, 36; Nu.31.2; Jud.6.7; 7.1, 25.

MIDNIGHT, scenes at, Ex.11.4; Mt.25.6; Ac.16.25; 20.7.

MIGDOL, a town near the Red Sea (N.M.), Ex.14.2; Nu.33.7; Je.44.1; 46.14.

MIGHTY MEN, Ge.10.8; 1 S.14.52; 2 S.23. 8; 1 Chr.11.10.
See Great Men.
MILCOM. See Molech.
MILDEW, De.28.22; 1 K.8.37; Am.4.9;
Hag.2.17.
MILE D.— Hag.2.17.

MILE, a Roman measure of about 1000 paces, or 1611 yards, Mt.5.41.

MILETUS, a seaport town near Ephesus (N.M.), Ac.20.15; 2 Ti.4.20.

MILK, Ge.18.8; De.32.14; Jud.4.19; Pr.30.

33; 1s.7.22; 1 Co.9.7.

—, Figuratively used. See Babes; Immaturity, Spiritual.

MILLENNIUM. See Second Coming.

MILLO, 2 S.5.9; 1 K.9.15; 11.27; 2 K.12.20; 1 Chr.11.8. Chr.11.8. MILLS, made of two stones, Ex.11.5; Nu. 11.8; Mt.24.41.
MILLSTONES, De.24.6; Jud.9.53; Je.25. 10; Mt.18.6; Re.18.21.
MIND, CARNAL (M. Carnal Mind), Ro.1 28; 8.7; Ep.4.17; Col.1.21; 2.18; Tit.1 See Imagination, Evil; Old Life; Carnality; Heart (2).

MIND, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Mind), Ro.8.
6; 1 Co.2.16; Ph.2.5.
See Meditation; Thoughts, Wise; Heart (1).

MINISTERING ANGELS. See Angels (1).

MINISTERS,
(1) Divinely Appointed (M. Ministers), 2 Co.3.6; 4.1; 5.18; Ep.3.7; Col.1.23; 1 Ti.1.12; 2 Ti.1.11. (2) The Spirit which should Actuate (N.M.), Mt.10.16; 20.26; Lu.22.26; Ac. 20.24; 1 Co.3.5; 2 Co.6.4; 1 Ti.6.11; 2 Ti. 2.24; 4.5; 1 Pe.5.2. 20.24; 1 Co.3.5; 2 Co.6.4; 1 Ti.6.11; 2 Ti.
2.24; 4.5; 1 Pe.5.2.

See Feeding the Flock.
(3) Characteristics of true (N.M.), Mt.10.
16; 20.26; 2 Co.4.2; 6.4; 1 Th.2.4; 5.14;
2 Th.3.9; 1 Ti.3.2; 4.12; 2 Ti.2.1; 3.17
Titl.7; 2.7.

See Charges; Priests (3).
(4) Duties of the Church to (N.M.), Mt.10.
10; Ro.10.15; 15.30; 1 Co.16.16; Ga.4.14;
Ph.2.29; 1 Th.5.12, 13; 1 Ti.5.17; He.13.7.
(5) Support of (N.M.), Mt.10.10; 1 Co.9.14;
Ga.6.6; Ph.4.14; 1 Ti.5.18.

See Self-support; Priests (6), (7).
(6) Unfaithful (M. Unfaithful Ministers),
Is.56.10; Je.6.13; 23.11; Lam.2.14; £se.
33.6; Mi.3.11; Ph.1.15.

See Shepherds, False; Teachers (2);
Priests (4); Prophets (3).

Afflictions of. See Affliction (4).
Call of. See Call, Divine (2).
Care of the Church devolves upon.
See Solicitude (2); Care of the Church. Charges to. See Charges.

Duties of. See Preaching; Duty (2);
Watchmen (2); Man of God; Responsibility (3) Honor due to. See Ministers (4).
Hospitality to. See Hospitality.
Message of. See Gospel.
Ordination of. See Hands, Laying on of (2). Persecutions of. See Persecution

(1), (3),

SUBJECT-INDEX MIRACLES-cont. (1) Design of, that Men might Know the Power of the Lord. See Knowledge (5); Faith (9).

to Witness to Christ as Messiah.

See Miracles (1).

(2) Spurious. See Wonders (2).

(3) Of Moses and Aaron (N.M.). Of Moses and Aaron (N.M.), Rod made serpent, Ex.4.3; 7.10. Rod restored, Ex.4.4. Hand made leprous, Ex.4.6, 7. Water turned into blood, Ex.4.9, 30. River into blood, Ex.7.20. Frogs, Ex.8.6, 13. Lice, Ex.8.17. Flies, Ex.8.21, 31. Murrain, Ex.9.3. Boils, Ex.9.10. Hail, Ex.9.23. Locusts, Ex.10.13, 19. Darkness, Ex.10.22. First-born destroyed, Ex.12.29. Sea divided, Ex.14.21. Sea divided, Ex.13.21.
Egyptians overwhelmed, Ex.14.26-28.
Water sweetened, Ex.15.25.
Water from rock, Ex.17.6.
Amalek vanquished, Ex.17.11.
Destruction of Korah, Nu.16.32.
Water from rock in Kadesh, Nu.20.11. water from fock in Kadesa, Nu Brazen Serpent, Nu.21.8, Aaron's rod blossoms, Nu.17.8. (4) Of Joshua (N.M.), Jordan divided, Jos.3. Jericho taken, Jos.6. Sun and moon stayed, Jos. 10.12. For other Miracles. See Victories. (5) Of Samson (N.M.), (5) Of Samson (N.M.),
Lion slain, Jud.14.6.
Philistines killed, Jud.14.19.
Gates carried away, Jud.16.3.
Dagon's house pulled down, Jud.16.30.
(6) Of Samuel (N.M.),
Thunder and rain, 1 S.12.18.
(7) Prophet of Judah (N.M.),
Jeroban's hand withered, 1 K 13.4. Jeroboam's hand withered, 1 K.13.4. Altar rent, 1 K.13.5. Altar rent, 1 K.13.5.
Hand restored, 1 K.13.6.
(8) Of Elijah (N.M.),
Drought, 1 K.17.1; Ja.5.17.
Meal and oil multiplied, 1 K.17.14.
Child restored to life, 1 K.17.22.
Sacrifice consumed by fire, 1 K.18.38.
Captains and men slain by fire, 2 K.1.10.
Rain brought, 1 K.18.41.
Waters of loydan divided, 2 K.2.8. Rain brought, 1 K. 18.41.
Waters of Jordan divided, 2 K.2.8.
(9) Of Elisha (N.M.),
Jordan divided, 2 K.2.14.
Waters healed, 2 K.2.21.
Mocking children torn by bears, 2 K.2.24.
Water supplied, 2 K.3.16.
Widow's oil multiplied, 2 K.4.5.
Pottage rendered harmless, 2 K.4.41.
Loaves multiplied, 2 K.4.35.
Child raised to life, 2 K.4.35.
Naaman healed, 2 K.5.10.
Gehazi struck with leprosy, 2 K.5.27.
Iron caused to swim. 2 K.6.6. Iron caused to swim, 2 K.6.6. Syrians smitten, 2 K.6.18.

Resurrection of a man, 2 K.13.21.
(10) Of Isaiah (N.M.),
Hezekiah healed, 2 K.20.7.
Shadow put back, 2 K.20.11.
(11) Of Christ (N.M.),
Water changed to wine, Jn.2.9. Nobleman's son, Jn.4.46. Draught of fishes, Lu.5.6. Demoniac in the synagogue, Mk.1.26; Lu.4.35. Peter's mother-in-law healed, Mt.8.14; Mk.1.31; Lu.4.38. Cleansing the leper, Mt.8.3; Mk.1.41; Lu.5.13. Paralytic, Mt.9.2; Mk.2.3; Lu.5.18. Impotent man healed, Jn.5.5. Withered hand, Mt.12.10; Mk.3.1; Lu.6.6. Centurion's servant, Mt.8.5; Lu.7.2. Raising the widow's son, Lu.7.11. Demoniac, Mt.12.22; Lu.11.14.

Demoniacs of Gadara, Mt.8.28; Mk.5.1; Lu.8.26. Lu.8.26.
Raising of Jairus' daughter, Mt.9.18;
Mk.5.42; Lu.8.41.
Issue of blood, Mt.9.20; Mk.5.25; Lu.8.43.
Blind men, Mt.9.27.
Demoniac, Mt.9.32.
Feeding five thousand, Mt.14.15; Mk.6. 41; Lu.9.12; Jn.6.5.
Walking on the sea, Mt.14.25; Mk.6.49; Jn.6.19. Daughter of Syrophenician, Mt.15.22; Mk.7.25. Feeding the four thousand, Mt.15.32; Mk.88. Mk.0.3. Deaf and dumb healed, Mk.7.33. Blind man, Mk.8.23. Lunatic child, Mt.17.14; Mk.9.26; Lu.9. 37.
Tribute money, Mt.17.24.
Tren lepers, Lu.17.12.
Blind man, Jn.9.1.
Lazarus raised, Jn.11.
Heals woman with the spirit of infirmity, Lu.13.11.
Man with dropsy, Lu.14.2.
Blind men, Mt.20.30; Mk.10.46.
Cursing the fig-tree, Mt.21.19.
Malchus healed, Lu.22.51.
Second draught of fishes, Jn.21.6.
His resurrection, Lu.24.6; Jn.10.18.
Appearing to his disciples. See Appearances, Divine (2).
Other References to Cures by. See Other References to Cures by. See Healing (3); also Mt.14.14; 15.29-31. (12) Of Peter (N.M.), (12) Of Peter (N.M.),
Lame man cured, Ac.3.7.
Ananias and Sapphira, Ac.5.5;
Sick healed, Ac.5.15.
Æneas, Ac.9.34.
Dorcas, Ac.9.40.
(13) Of Paul (N.M.),
Elymas blinded, Ac.13.11.
Lame man cured, Ac.14.10.
Dameel with the spirit of divinations Damsel with the spirit of divination.
Ac.16.18; 19.11. Eutychus restored to life, Ac.20.19. Viper's bite, Ac.28.5.
Father of Publius healed, Ac.28.8.
Other special miracles by Paul, Ac.14.3; 19.11 19.11.
See Healing (4).
(14) Miracles Performed by the Disciples and Apostles. See Healing (4).
— by the Seventy, Lu.10.17.
— by Stephen, Ac.6.8.
— by Philip, Ac.8.6-13.
MIRACLES OF LOAVES. See Loaves, Miracles of.
MIRIAM sister of Moses. Ex 2.4. 15.20. Miracles of.

MIRIAM, sister of Moses, Ex.2.4; 15.20;
Nu.12.1, 10, 15; 20.1; De.24.9; Mi.6.4.

MIRRORS (Glasses), Is.3.23; 1 Co.13.12; 2
Co.3.18; Ja.1.23.

MIRTH, innocent, Ne.8.12; Pr.17.22; Ec.9.7;
Je.30.19; Lu.15.24.
See Laughter; Jesting; Joy (3).

MISCHIEF, 1 S.23.9; Ne.6.2; Jb.15.35; Pr.
10.7; 36.4; Pr.4.16; 6.14; 24.2; Ac.13.10.
See Malice (2).

MISERY, the result of sin general refer-See Malice (2).

MISERY, the result of sin, general references to (M. Sin's Misery), De.25.67;
Jud.2.15; 1 S.28.15; Jb.15.20; Ps.167.17;
Pr.13.15; Ro.2.9; 3.16; Ja.5.1.
See Dissatisfaction; Disappointment; Unrest; Wages of Sin; Adversity; Joy (2); Remorse; Guilt; No Peace; Despair; Pamine (3); Pestilence; Desolation (3); Harvest (3); Wicked; Wounds of Sin; Degradation.

MISSION OF CHRIST (M. Christ's Mission), Mt.5.17; 20.28; Lu.4.43; 12.49; 19.10; Jn.3.17; 9.39; 10.10; 12.47; 18.37; 1 Ti.1.15.
See Messenger. Divine.

See Messenger, Divine.

See Messenger, Divine.

MISSIONS, general references to the spread
of the gospel, Pa.2.8; 22.27; 68.31; %3;
Is.2.2; 11.9; 42.4; Da.2.44; Mal.1.11;
Mt.24.14; 28.19; Mk.13.10; 16.15; Lu.2.4
47; Ac.13.3; M.9; 26.18; Ro.10.15; Re.
14.6.

See Gospel; Gentiles: King, Chrisa; Prophecies, Messianic; Kingdon Spiritual (5)

MITE, the widow's (N.M.), Mk.12.42; Lu. MOSES-cont.

MITRE, crown or head-dress worn by the priests, Ex.28.4; 29.6; 39.28.

MIZPAH (Mispeh),

(1) In Gilead, Ge.31.49; Jud.10.17; 11.11, 34.

(2) In Benjamin, Jud.20.1; 1 S.7.5; 1 K.15.

22; 2 K.25.23. MOAB, plains of, Nu.26.3; De.2.18; 29.1;

(3) Of Good Men, 2 K.2.23; 2 Chr.30.10; 36.16; Ne.4.1; Ps.22.7; Ac.2.13; 17.32; He.11.36.

See Derision; Persecution.

MODERATION (N.M.), Ec.7.16; 1 Co.7.31.

See Abstinence; Self-control; Tem-MODESTY, Ge.24.65; Est.1.12; 1 Ti.2.9;

MOLDING (N.M.), Ex.32.4: 1 K.7.15, 23:

MOLDING (N.M.), ΕΧΙΟΣΑ; 1 Π.Λ.ΙΑ, ω, 2 Chr.4.17.

MOLECH, Moloch, or Milcom, a god of the Ammonites, Le.18.21, 2 K.23.10; Je. 32.35; Am.5.26; Ac.7.43.

MONEY, Je.32.10; Mt.22.19; Mk.12.41; 14. 11; 1 Ti.6.10.

See Riches.

Love of. See Avarice; Covetousness. Value of different pieces of. See

Tables.
MONEY-CHANGERS (N.M.), Mt.21.12

MONEY-CHANGERS (N.M.), Mt.21.12
Mk.11.15: Jn.2.15.
MONTHS (N.M.),
1. Abib, or Nisan, April, Ex.13.4.
2. Zif, May, 1 K.6.1.
3. Sivan, June, Est.8.9.
4. Tammuz, July, Je.39.2; Zec.8.19.
5. Ab, August, Nu.33.38; Zec.7.3.
6. Elul, September, Ne.6.15.
7. Ethanim, or Tisri, October, 1 K.8.2.
8. Bul, November, 1 K.6.38.
9. Chisleu, December, Exr.10.9.

8. But, November, 1 N. 0.30.
9. Chisleu, December, Exr. 10.9.
10. Tebeth, January, Est. 2.16.
11. Sebat, February, Zec. 1.7.
12. Adar, March, Est. 3.7.
MONUMENTS. See Pillars; Memorials.

MOONS, NEW. See Moon (2).

MORAL AGENTS, FREE, men are. See
Call, Divine (1), (5).

MORAL VINEYARD, See Vineyard, Moral.

MORALITY. See Integrity; Uprightness;
Works, Good.

MORDECAI, a captive Jew, Est.2.5, 21; 3.
2; 4.1; 5.14; 6.3; 7.9; 8.15; 9.20; 10.3.

MOREH, near Shechem (N.M.), Ge.12.6;
De.11.30; Jud.7.1.

MORIAH, ahil (of Jeruslema(?)) on which
Abraham offered up Isaac (N.M.), Ge.
22.2; 2S.24.18; 1 Chr.21.18; 22.1; 2 Chr.
3.1.

MORTALITY, Jb.4.19; 10.9; Ps.89.48; 103. 16; Ec.3.20; 1 Co.15.53; 2 Co.4.7, 16; 5.1, 4; He.9.27. See Corruption (1); Death (1); Man

as Grass.

(1) Cement, or slime (M. Mortar), Ex.1.14; Le.14.42; Exe.13.10; Na.3.14. (2) A Vessel (N.M.), Nu.11.8; Pr.27.22. MORTIGAGES, Ne.5.3. MORTIFY THE FLESH. See Flesh (2).

MOSES—cont.
12.21; 14.21; 19.20; 33.11; 34.29; Nu.
10.29; 12.3; 20.10; 31.3; De.33.1; 34.5;
Mt.17.3; Acr.7.22; He.11.24.
MOSES' ROD. See Rod of Moses.
MOST HIGH, a title given Jehovah, De.32.
8; 2 S.22.14; Ps.7.17; 47.2; 83.18; Da.4.17.

See Living God.

MOTHER-IN-LAW (N.M.), Ru.1.14; Mt.10.

MOBS. See Tumults.

MOCKED, Christ. See Mocking (2).

MOCKING,

(1) General References to, Pr.17.5; 30.17; Is.57.4; Jude 18.

See Aha; Contempt; Derision; Scoffing; Spit Upon.

(2) Of Christ (M. Christ Mocked), Mt.27.

29.41; Lu.22.63; 23.11; 36.

See Reviling of Christ.

(3) Of Good Men. Bashan, Ps.68.15.
Bethel, 1 S.13.2.
Carmel, 1 K.18.19 (M.).
Ebal, De.11.29 (M.).
Ephraim, Jos.17.15 (M.).
Gerisim, De.11.29 (M.).
Gilboa, 1 S.28.4 (M.).
Gilead. See Gilead (2).
Hermon, De.3.8 (M.).
Hor, Nu.20.22 (M.).
Horeb, Ex.3.1 (M.). ebanon, De.3.25 (M.). Lebanon, De. 3.25 (M.). Misar, Ps. 4.26. Moriah, Ge. 22.2. See I Nebo, De. 32.49 (M.). Olives, Mt. 21.1 (M.). Pisgah, Nu. 21.20 (M.). Seir, Ge. 14.6 (M.). Sinai, Ex. 16.1 (M.). Tabor, Jud. 4.6 (M.). Zion, 2 S.5.7 (M.). The Senage of Creat F. See Moriah.

(2) The Scenes of Great Events (N.M.), Ge.

| ZJOIN, 2.5.7 (Mm.).
| (2) The Scenes of Great Events (N.M.), Ge. 8.4; 22.2; Ex.3.1; 19.11; De.34.1; Mk. 9.2; Lu.23.3; Ac.1.12.
| MOURNERS, hired, 2 Chr.35.25; Ec.12.5; Je.9.17; Am.5.16; Mt.9.23.
| See Mourning; Sackcloth.
| MOURNING for the dead, examples of, Ge. 50.3; Nu.20.29; De.34.8; 2 S.1.12; 3.31.
| See Grief: Lamentations (1); Clothes Rent; Sackcloth.
| MOUSE. See Mice. |
| MOUTH OF THE RIGHTEOUS, Ps.37.30; Pr.10.11; 31.26; Mal.2.6; Ro.15.6; 1 Pe. 2.22; Re.14.5.
| See Words of Men (2). |
| MOWING (N.M.), 2 S.13.29; 18.9; 1 K.1.33; Ps.32.9; Zec.14.15. |
| MULES (N.M.), 2 S.13.29; 18.9; 1 K.1.33; Ps.32.9; Zec.14.15. |
| MULTITUDE FED, miraculously, Ex.16. |
| 13; Nu.11.31; 2 K.4.43; Mt.14.21; 15.38. |
| See Loaves, Miracles of. |
| MULTITUDE HEAVENLY. See Redeemed; Host, Heavenly.

9. C...
10. Tebeth, Ja...
11. Sebat, February, J...
12. Adar, March, Est.3.7.
MONUMENTS. See Pillars; Memorials.
MOON.
(1) General References to (M. Moon), Ge.
1.16; De.33.14; Jos.10.13; Ps.104.19; Is.
24.23; Jl.2.3l.
(2) New, Feast of (M. New Moons), Nu.
10.10; 28.11; 1 S.20.5; 1 Chr.23.31;
2 Chr.31.3; Exr.3.5; Ps.81.3; Is.1.14;
Ho.2.11.
MOONS, NEW. See Moon (2).
AGENTS, FREE, men are. See
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Mon (2).
See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See MultiTITUDES, follow Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Though, Christ, Mt.4.25; 13.2;
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Ademediate Host, Heavenly. See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
4 deemed; Host, Heavenly. See Ademediate Host, Heavenly. See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
14; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; 19.2; Mk.1.33; 2.13; 3.20; Lu.12.1
See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
13; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
14; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; 19.2; Mk.1.33; 2.13; 3.20; Lu.12.1
See Loaves, Miracles of.
MULTITUDE.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu.11.31; 2 N.-2.
15.30; Nu

MURDER, (1) Forbidden, Ex.20.13; Mt.19.18; Ro.13. 9; 1 Pe.4.15; 1 Jn.3.15. (2) Examples of, Ge.4.8; 49.6; Jud.9.5; 1 S. 22.18; 2 S.13.28; 1 K.21.13; 2 Chr.24.21; Mt.2.16; Ac.7.58.

See Assassination.
(3) Punishment of Willful, Ge.9.6; Ex.21.
12; Le.24.17; Nu.35.16, 31; De.19.11; Pr.28.17.

Pr. 28.17.

MURDERERS. See Murder (2); Avenger.

MURMURING,
(1) Condemned, Pr. 19.3; Is. 29.24; Lam. 3.

39; Jh. 6.43; I Co. 10.10; Ph. 2.14.

(2) Examples of, Ex. 14.11; 15.24; 16.2; 17.

3; Nu.11.1; 14.27; 20.3; 21.5; Ps. 77.

Jude 16. See Complaints; Despondency; Fault-

MORTIFY THE FLESH. See Flesh (2).

MOSES (Drawn out), son of Amram, of the tribe of Levi, Ex.2.2, 10, 14; 3.3, 11;

Sec complaints; Despondency; Fault-finding; Injustice (1).

MURRAIN, the plague of (N.M.), Ex.9.3;

Ps.78.50.

MUSIC. See Choir: Musicians: Orches-

MUSIC. See Choir; Musicians; Orchestra; Songs; Singing.
— in Worship. See Praise.

MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS,
(1) General References to (M. Musical Instruments), Ge.4.21; 1 S.10.5; 2 S.6.5; 1 K.10.12; 1 Chr.16.42; 23.5; 2 Chr.7.6; 30.21; Ne.12.36; Jb.21.12; Ec.2.8; Is.5.
12; Da.6.18.
See Harps; Psalteries; Timbrels; Orchestra: Choir; etc.

Orchestra; Choir; etc.

Orchestra; Choir; etc.
(2) Names of,
(NOTE. Those found on the margin are marked (M.).)
Cornet, 2 S.6.5; Ps.98.6; Ho.5.8.
Cymbal, 2 S.6.5 (M.).
Dulcimer, Da.3.5.
Flute, Da.3.5.
Harp, Ge.4.21 (M.).
Orean Ge.4.21. Organ, Ge.4.21.

Organ, Ge.4.21.
Pipes, Ge.4.21.
Pipes, Ge.4.21.
Psaltery, 1 S.10.5 (M.).
Sackbut, Da.3.5.
Tabret, Ge.31.27 (M.).
Timbrel, Ex.15.20 (M.).
Trumpet, Nu.10.9 (M.).
Viol, Is.5.12 (M.).
MUSICIANS, Ge.4.21; 1 S.16.16; 1 Chr.25.7;
2 Chr.34.12.
See Choir; Orchestra; Players.
MUSTARD SEED, Mt.13.31; 17.20; Mk.4.
31: Lu.13.19.

MUSTARD SEED, Mt.13.31; 17.20; Mk.4.
31; Lu.13.19.

MUTABILITY of material things, Ps.102.
26; Is.24.4; 34.4; 51.6; 1 Co.7.31; 2 Co.
41.8; 2 Pe.3.10; 1 Jn.2.17; Re.21.1.

See Heavens (2).

MUTILATION of the body, examples of, Jud.16; 16.21; 2 S.4.12; 1 K.18.28; Exe.
23.25; Mk.5.5.
—— Forbidden. See Body, Human.

MUZILING of oxen, forbidden (N.M.), De.
25.4; 1 Co.9.9; 1 Ti.5.18.

MYRRH, an odorous gum, Ge.37.25; 43.11;
Ex.30.23; Ext.2.12; Ps.45.8; Mt.2.11;
Mk.15.23; Jn.19.39.

MYRTLE-TREES, Ne.8.15; Is.41.19; 55.13;
Zec.18.

Zec.1.8.

MYSTERIES, GREAT (N.M.), Jn.3.8; 1 Co. 15.51; Ep.5.32; 1 Ti.3.16.

See Secret Things; Unsearchable, God; Mystery of Christ.

MYSTERY OF CHRIST, Ro.16.25; 1 Co. 2.7; Ep.1.9; 3.4, 9; Col.1.27; 2.2; 4.3; 1.75.21

N

NAAMAN, chief captain of Benhadad, healed of leprosy by Elisha (N.M.), 2 K.5.1; Lu.4.27.

NABAL, refuses food for David and his soldiers, 1 S.25.10.

NABOTH, the Jezreelite, murdered by Jezebel, 1 K.21.1; 2 K.9.21.

NADAB, king of Israel, son of Jeroboam (2), 1 K.14.20; 15.25.

ve/, 1 n.14.20; 15.25.
— son of Aaron. See Abihu.

NAHASH, king of the Ammonites, 1 S.11.1;
2 S.10.2; 1 Chr.19.1.

NAHOR.

NAHUR,

(a) Grandfather of Abraham (N.M.), Ge. 11.22, 25; 1 Chr.1.26.

(b) Brother of Abraham, Ge.11.27; 22.20; 24.15; 31.53.

NAHUM, the grophet. See Book of Nahum. NAILS, 1 Chr.22.3; 2 Chr.3.9; Is.22.23.

NAME,

(1) Western State of Chr. 11.20.20.

NAME.
(1) Wonderful, Christ's (M. Wonderful Name), Is.9.6; Lu.1.31; Ph.2.9; He.1.
4; Re.19.12, 16.
See Name, In Christ's.
(2) Good (M. Good Name), 1 S.18.30; Pr. 22.1; Ec.7.1; Ac.6.3; 10.22; 16.2; 22.12; 2 Co.8.18; 3 Jn.12.
(3) Of the Lord, Mighty (M. Name of the Lord), Ne.9.5; Ps.113.3; Pr.18.10; Is. 50.10; Mal.1.11.
(4) Of the Lord to be Reverenced (M.

50.10; Mall.1.11. (4) Of the Lord to be Reverenced (M. God's Name), Le.22.2; De.28.58; ls.29. 23; 57.15; Eze.36.23; Da.2.20; Mt.6.9. See Reverence (1); Profanity. (5) New, Given to the Saints (M. New Name), ls.56.5; 62.2; 65.15; Ac.11.26. —, God's. See Name (4).

NAME—cont.

of the Wicked. See Wicked (9), (12).

NAME, IN CHRIST'S, spiritual service to be performed and prayer offered in (M. In Christ's Name), Lu.24.47; Jn. 14.13; 15.16; 16.26; 20.31; Ac.3.6, 16; 4.10; 16.18; Ep.5.20.

NAMED, CHILDREN. See Children (11).

NAMES CHANGED, examples of, Ge.17.5, 15; 32.28; 41.45; Jud.6.32; 2 S.12.25; Ac.13.9.

NAMES. NAMES

Of the Apostles. See Apostles (2). Of Christ. See Titles (1). Of the Church. See Titles (4). Of God. See Jehovah-jirch; etc. Of the Holy Spirit. See Titles (3). Of Ministers. See Titles (5). Of Saints. See Titles (7). Of Satan. See Titles (8).

Of Satan. See Titles (8).
Of Satan. See Titles (8).
Of the Wicked. See Titles (9).
Of the Word of God. See Titles (10).
NAOMI, mother-in-law of Ruth. See Book of Ruth.
NAPHTALI,
(1) Son of Jacob (M. Naphtali), Ge.30.8;

Son of Jacob (M. Naphtali), Ge.30.8;
 35.25; 49.21.
 Tribe of (M. Tribe of Naphtali), Nu.2.
 29; De.33.23; Jos.19.32; Jud.1.33; 4.6;
 6.35; 2 K.15.29.
 NAPKIN (N.M.), Lu.19.20; Jn.11.44; 20.7.
 NATHAN,
 The Prophet (M. Nathan), 2 S.7.2; 12.
 17:11 K 100 39:1 Chr 29 39: Zec 12 12

1, 7; 1 K.1.10, 32; 1 Chr.29.29; 2cc.12.12. (2) Son of David (N.M.), 2 S.5.14; Lu.3.31. NATHANAEL, an apostle. See Bartholo-

mew.
NATION, Duty to. See Citizens, Duties of.
Loyalty to. See Patriotism.
Peace of. See Peace (7), (8), (9).
Rebellion against. See Rebellion (3).
Righteousness of. See Righteous-

Nature's Praise (4).

Nature's Praise (4).

Revelation. See Revelation, Nature's.

NAVY. See Ships. NAZARENE, Mt.2.23; Ac.24.5.

See Jesus of Nazareth NAZARETH, JESUS OF. See Jesus of Nazareth.

NAZARETH, a town of Galilee, early home of Christ, Mt.2.23; 4.13; Mk.1.9; Lu.1.

26; 2.4, 39; 4.16; Jn.1.46.

See Jesus of Nazareth.

NAZARETH, JESUS OF. See Jesus of Nazareth

Nazareth.

Nazareth.
NAZARITES, Nu.6.2, 13; Jud.13.5; 1 S.1.
11; Lam.4.7; Am.2.11.
See Asceticism.
NEARNESS, DIVINE (M. Divine Nearness), Ps.16.8; 34.18; 119.151; 145.18; 1s.50.8; Je.23.23; Ac.17.27.
See Omnipresence; Overshadowing, NEARNESS, DIVINE (M. Divine Nearness), Ps.16.8; 34.18; 119.151; 145.18; 15.508; Je.23.23; Ac.17.27.

See Omnipresence; Overshadowing, Divine.

NEBO.

(1) Mount of (M. Mt. Nebo), De.32.49; 34.1.
(2) Idol, Is.46.1.
(3) Town and District (N.M.), Nu.32.3; 1 Chr.5.8; Is.15.2; Je.48.1.
NEBUCHADNEZZAR, or Nebuchadrezzar, king of Babylon, 2 K.24.1; 25.1; 2 Chr. 36.6; Je.39.1, 11; Da.1.1; 2.1; 3.1; 4.1, 28, 37.

— Prophecies concerning, Je.21; 25; 27; 28; 32; 34.

NEBUZAR-ADAN, a Babylonian general, NEBUZAR-ADAN, a Babylonian general, 11, 23; 16.13.

28; 32; 34. NEBUZAR-ADAN, a Babylonian general 2 K 25.8; Je.39.9, 11; 40.1; 43.6; 52.12 NECESSITIES, SPIRITUAL (N.M.), Mt.5. 20; 18.3; Lu.13.3; Jn.3.5; 4.24; 6.53; Ac.4.12; He.9.22; 11.6; 12.14.

Ac.4.12; He.9.22; 11.6; 12.14.
See Requirements.
NECROMANCY, De.18.11; 1 S.28.11; Is.8.19.
See Witchcraft.
NEEDLE (N.M.), Mt.19.24; Mk.10.25.
NEEDLESS FEAR. See Fear, Needless.
NEEDLEWORK. See Embroidery.
NEEDL, THE. See Poor; Poor and Needy.
NEGLECT.
(1) Of Relicious Parts (N. 19.14).

Of Religious Duty (M. Neglect of Duty), Jud.5.23; 21.8; Ne.3.5; 9.35; Mt. 7.26; 25.27; Lu.12.47; Ja.2.14; 4.17. See Unfaithfulness; Sins (2); In

See Unraintruness; Sins (2); indifference (2).

(2) Of Deeds of Mercy (M. Neglect of NOBLEIS, 1 K.21.8; 2 Chr.23.20; Ne.5.7.

NOBLEISE GOD, Ex.8.10; 15.11; De.33.

Mercy), Ps.109.16; Pr.21.13; Eze.34.4; Ze.11.16; Mt.25.43; Lu.16.21; Js.4.17.

Ze.11.16; Mt.25.43; Lu.16.21; Js.4.17.

See S. NONE LIKE GOD, Ex.8.10; 15.11; De.33.

Evil (1).

Evil (1).

See S. NONE LIKE GOD, Ex.8.10; 15.11; De.33.

Evil (1).

See S. See S. De. S. See S. De. S. See S.

NEGLECT-cont. See Poor (5); Inhospitality; Selfishnege (2)

ness (2).

(3) Of Salvation (M. Neglect of Salvation),
Exe. 33.9; Lu.14.18; Ac. 24.25; 28.27;
He.2.3; 12.25.
NEHEMIAH. See Book of Nehemiah.
NEIGHBORS, DUTY TO (M. Duty to Neighbors), Le. 19.18; Mk.12.31; Ro.13.

(CHO) Neighbors), Le. 19. 18; ma. 10; 15.2; Ga. 5. 14; Ja. 2. 8. See Love, Brotherly (2); Sympathy (1); See Love, Brotherly (2); Forgiveness (2); Forbearance (2); Forgiver Kindness (1); Hospitality (1). NERO. See Cæsar. NET.

Fr.1.17; 29.5; M1.7.2. See Snares Laid (1). NETHINIM, servants of the Levites, 1 Chr. 9.2; Exr.2.43; 7.7; 8.20; Ne.3.26; 7.46; 10.28; 11.3. NETTLES, Jb.30.7; Pr.24.31; Is.34.13; Ho.

9.6; Zep.2.9;
NEUTRALITY, NO. See No Neutrality.
NEW MAN, the believer as, Ps.40.3; Exe.
11.19; Ro.6.4; 7.6; 2 Co.5.17; Ga.6.15;
Ep.2.15; 4.24; Col.3.10.
See Resurrection (9); Heart (1); Con-

NEW THINGS, Is.42.9; 43.19; 48.6; 65.17; 2 Co.5.17; Re.21.5.

NEW Birth. See Regeneration.

Covenant. See Covenant (5). Heavens. See Heavens, New Heavens. See Heavens, New. Jerusalem. See Jerusalem, New. Moons. See Moon (2). Name. See Name (5). Song. See Song, New. Wine. See Wine, New.

Wine. See Wine, New. NICODEMUS, a ruler of the Jews, Jn.3.1;

7.50; 19.39. NIGHT SONGS. See Songs (2). NIGHT,

(1) Type of Ignorance and Sin (M. Night), Ro.13.12; 1 Th.5.5; Re.21.25; 22.5. (2) General References to the Natural, Ge.1.5; Ps.19.2; 134.1. NILE, called "The river" (N.M.), Ex. 122; 4.9; 7.17; 1s.11.15; Je.2.18; Eze.

NIMROD, son of Cush, Ge.10.8; 1 Chr.1.10;

MIN.30.
NINEVEH, the capital of Assyria, Gc.10.
11; 2 K.19.36; Jona.1.2; 3.3; 4.11; Na.
1.1; Zep.2.13; Mt.12.41; Lu.11.32.
NISROCH, an Assyrian idol (N.M.), 2 K.19.

spiritual things, Mt.12.30; MR.9.40; Lu.
11.23; 16.13.
See Indecision; Half-heartedness;
Service, Spiritual (3).
4.24; 6.53; NO PEACE for the wicked, 2 Chr.15.5; Is.
48.22; 59.8; Eze.7.25; 13.10; Zec.8.10;
Ro.3.17.

No.3.17.
See Unrest; Dissatisfaction; Misery.
NO UNDERSTANDING of spiritual truth,
Ps.32.9; 49.20; Pr.12.11; 18.2; 24.30;
28.16; 1s.27.11; 44.19; Je.4.22; 5.21; Mt.13.19.

See Dullness; Ignorance (1).

NOAH, son of Lamech, Ge.5.29; 6.8; 7.1;
8.1, 20; 9.1, 17, 29; Mt.24.37; He.11.7; 1
Pe.3.20; 2 Pe.2.5.

NOB, a city of the priests, 1 S.21.1; 22.9, 19 Ne.11.32.

NONE LIKE GOD cont.

See One God. NOON, De.28.29; Jb.11.17; Pa.55.17; 91.6; Is.58.10; Ac.22.6.

NOPH (Memphis), a city of Egypt, Is. 19.13; Je.2.16; 44.1; 46.14; Ese.30.13; Ho.9.a. NORTH (N.M.), Jb.26.7; 37.9, 22; Is.43.t;

NORTH (N.M.), Jb.26.7; 37.9, 22; Is.43.6; Lu.13.29.

NOSE (N.M.), Le.21.18; 2 K.19.28; Ps.115.6

NOSTRILS (N.M.), Ge.2.7; Ex.15.8; Jb.27

3; 41.20; Is.2.22.

NOT ASHAMED, the righteous, Ps.119.6; Is.50.7; Jl.2.26; Ro.9.33; Ph.1.20; 1 Pc.

4.16; 1 Jn.2.28.

See Security.

(1) For Fish (N.M.), Exe.26.5; Mt.4.18; NURSES, mentioned, Ge.24.59; 35.8; Ex. Lu.5.2; Jn.21.6. (2) A Snare for Men (M. Net), Ps.57.6; Pr.1.17; 29.5; Mi.7.2.

OAKS, Ge.35.4; Jos.24.26; Jud.6.11; 2 S.13. 9; 1 K.13.14; Is.1.29; 6.13. OATHS,

(1) Permitted in bearing witness, Ex.22.11: Nu.5.19; De.6.13; 1 K.8.31; Je.12.16. See Oaths (3).

(2) Of Allegiance, 2 K.11.4; Ec.8.2; Ex. 17.13.

(2) Of Allegiance, 2 k.11.4; Ec.8.2; Ex. 17.13.

(3) In Covenants, Ge.26.31; 31.53; 47.3; 50.25; Jos.9.15; Je.38.16.

(4) Examples of Rash (M. Rash Oaths), Ge.25.33; Jos.9.19; Mk.6.23; Ac.23.11; (5) Divine (M. God's Oaths), Ge.22.16; Ps. 89.35; 95.11; Is.14.24; 62.8; Lu.1.7; He.3.11; 6.17.

— God's. See Oaths (5).

— Profane Forbidden. See Profamity.
Sacred. See Perjury.
OBADIAH, the prophet. See Book of Obadiah.
OBDURACY. See Hardness of Heart.
OBED, son of Boaz and Ruth, Ru.4.17; 1 Chr.2.12; Lu.3.32.
OBED-EDOM, the Gittite, blessed while keeping the ark, 2 S.6.10; 1 Chr.13.13; 15.18; 26.4.
OBEDIENCE.
(1) To God Enjoined, De.26.16; 32.46; Jos. 1.8; 1 S.15.22; Je.7.23; Mt.7.21; Lu.8.7. Ac.5.29.

See Doers: Commandments (2); Lav. (2) Secretae. Will Called.

See Doers; Commandments (2); Lav

See Doers; Commandments (2); Lw (3); Statutes; Will, God's. (2) Examples of, Ge.6.22; 12.4; 22.3; Ex 36.1; Nu.9.23; Jos.11.15; 2 K.18.6; Er. 7.23; Ps.27.8; Lu.2.39; Ac.16.10; 26.15; Ro.16.19; He.5.8.

Ko.16.19; He.5.8.
See Righteousness (3); Piety.
(3) Blessings Promised for, Ex.19.5; Rd.
30; 5.29; 7.12; 28.1; 1 K.3.14; Jb.kii;
Zec.3.7; Ja.1.25; 1 Jn.3.22; Re.22.14.
See Blessings (2); Prosperity (4:
Supplies, Divine; Plenty Promised
Uprightness; Life (4); Promises, Divine (6)

(4) Of Christ, Jn.14.31; 15.10; Ro.5.19; He.

5.8; 10.9. (5) Filial Enjoined (M. Filial Obedience). Pr.1.8; 6.20; 7.1; 23.22; Ep.6.1; Col. 3.20.

Pr.1.5; 6.20; 7.1; 23.22; Ep.6.1; Cat. 3.20.

See Honor (3).
(6) To Christ (M. Obedience to Christ), Mt.4.20; 7.24; 9.9; 21.6; 26.19; Lu.5.5; 6.47; Jn.2.7; 11.29; 14.21; 21.6.
OBEISANCE, Ge.3.7; 43.29; Ex.18.7; 2 S. 15.5; Is.49.23; Mt.2.11; Lu.8.41.
See Salutations.
OBLATIONS. See Offerings.
OBLATIONS See Offerings.
OBLIGATION OF MAN. See Duty; Requirements; Responsibility (1).
OBSERVERS OF TIMES. See Divination.
OBSTACLES to progress removed (M. Obstacles Removed), Is.40.4; 45.2; 49.11; Zec.4.7; Mt.21.21; Jn.11.41.
OSTINACY. See Stubborness.
ODED, a prophet (N.M.), 2 Chr.28.9.
ODORS, SWEET (M. Sweet Odors), 2 Chr. 16.14; Ps.45.8; Song 4.10; Da.2.46; Jn.

OFFENCES (causes of stumbling), Mt. K. 7; Mk. 9.42; Ro.14.21; 1 Co.19.32; 2 Co. 6.3.

Stumbling-blocks: Influence. (1) Acceptable (M. Acceptable Offerings)
Digitized by FERINGS—cont.
1c.1.4; Is.56.7; Ro.12.1; Ph.4.18; He.
13.16; 1 Pe.2.5.
See Unblemished. See Unblemished.

Burnt (M. Burnt-offerings), Ex.29.18;
Le.6.9; 8.18; 9.2; Nu.28.3; 29.6; Jos.8.
31; 1 S.6.15; 7.9; 2 S.24.25; 1 K.3.4;
1 Chr.16.40; 2 Chr.13.11; Ezr.3.3.

> Drink (M. Drink-offerings), Ge.35.14;
Ex.29.40; Le.23.13; Nu.15.5; 28.7; 2 K.

Je. 33.11.

See Thanksgiving; Sacrifices (4).

10) Trespass (M. Trespass-offerings), Le. 5.6; 6.6; 7.1; 14.12; 19.21; 1 S.6.3; 2 K. 12.16; Exr. 10.19.

11) Unacceptable (M. Unacceptable Offerings), Ge.4.5; Le.7.16; 1 S.13.9; Ps.50.9; Pr.15.8; Is.1.11; 66.3; Je.6.20; 14.12; Ho.8.13; Am.5.22; Msl.1.8.

12) Wave (M. Wave-offerings), Ex.29.24; Le.7.30; 8.27; 10.14; Nu.5.25; Is.11.

13) Withheld (M. Offerings withheld), 2 Chr.29.7; Ne.13.10; Is.43.24; Msl.3.8; OPPORTUNITY, Garof Man; Men-pleasers.

OPPORTUNITY, (1) Lost (M. Lost Opportunity), 2 K.13.19; (1) Lost (M. Lost Opportunity), 2 K.13.19;

Ac.5.2. See Parsimony.

Insufficient for Salvation. See Sac rifices (2).

rifices (2).
(For further treatment of this subject
see Giving; Benevolence; Tithes; Liberality; Sacrifices.)
FFSPRING. See Seed of the Righteous;
Seed of the Wicked.
G, king of Bashan, Nu.21.33; De.3.11;
Jos.13.12; Ne.9.22; Ps.135.11.

(3) Figuratively used, Ps.23.5; 45.7; 141.5; Is.61.3; Zec.4.12.
(4) For Anointing (M. Anointing Oil), Ex. 29.7; 30.25; 37.29; 1 S.10.1; 1 Chr.9.30; Ps.133.2.

as a Remedy. See Anointing (5). Pa.71.9; Pr.16.31; 20.29; Ec.12.1; Is. 46.4; Tit.2.2.

See Longevity; Hairs, Gray; Rever-

See Longevity; Hairs, Gray; Reverence (2).
— to be Honored. See Reverence (2).
ILD LIFE of Sin, Ro.6.6; Ep.4.22; Col.3.9; 1 Pe.4.3; 2 Pe.1.9.
See Walk, Sinful.
ILIVE OIL. See Oil.
ILIVE-TREES, Jud.9.9; Ps.52.8; Zec.4.3; Ro.11.1; Re.11.4.
ILIVE-YARDS (M. Oliveyards), Jos.24.13; 1 S.8.14; 2 K.5.26; Ne.5.11; 9.25.
ILIVES, MOUNT OF, or Olivet (M. Mt. of Olives), Mt.21.1; 24.3; 26.30; Lu.21.37; Ac.1.12.

OMNISCIENCE-cont.

Ex. 29.40; Le. 23.13; Nu. 15.5; 28.7; 2 K. 16.13; Exr. 7.17.

16.13; Exr. 7.17.

17. Freewill (M. Freewill-offerings), Nu. 15.3; 29.39; De. 12.6; 16.10; 23.23; 2 Chr. 23.14; Exr. 1.4; 3.5; 7.16; 8.28; Ps. 119.108.

18. Heliopolis (?), (N.M.), Ge. 41.45; 46.20. ON. Heliopolis (?), (N.M.), Ge. 38.4; 46.20. ON. All, son of Judah (N.M.), Ge. 38.4; 46.20. O

(I) Lost (M. Lost Opportunity), 2 K.13.19; Je.8.20; Mt.25.10, 27, 44; 26.45; Lu.19. 42; Jn.20.24. See Procrastination; Too Late; Neg-

OPPOSERS,
(1) Of Religious Work (M. Opposers), Ext.
4.4; Ne.4.8; Zec.3.1; Ac.13.8; 18.6;
1 Co.16.9; 2 Ti.3.8; 4.15.
(2) Of the Prophets, Is.30.10; Je.11.21;
Am.2.12; 7.13; Mi.2.6.
See Persecution.

OPPRESSION. (1) Forbidden, Ex.23.9; De.24.14; Pa.12.5; 62.10; Pr.3.31; 14.31; 22.16; 28.3; Ec. 5.8; Zec.7.10.

See Cruelty: Extortion Condemned; Injustice (2); Poor (3). (2) Examples of, Ex.1.14; 5.8; 2 K.4.1; Ne.5.1; Ec.4.1; 18.5.7; Eze.22.29; Ja. 2.

Nes. 1; Bc. 4.1; 18.3.7; Eze. 22.29; Ja. 6; 5.4.
See Cruelty (2); Masters (3).
ORACLE OF GOD, CHRIST the, (1 Christ, Oracle of God), De.18.18; Jn. 26; 12.49; 14.10, 24; 17.8; Ac.3.22.
See Words of Christ; Authority (1). the, (m. 19: Jn.8. (M.

LIVE OIL. See Oil.

LIVE-TREES, Jud.9.9; Ps.52.8; Zec.4.3; Ro.11.17; Re.114.

LIVE-YARDS (M. Oliveyards), Jos.24.13; 1 S.8.4; 2 K.5.26; Ne.5.11; 9.25.

LIVE-YARDS (M. Oliveyards), Jos.24.13; 1 S.8.4; 2 K.5.26; Ne.5.11; 9.25.

LIVES, MOUNT OF, or Olivet (M. Mt. of Olives), Mt.21.1; 24.3; 26.30; Lu.21.37; Ac.1.12.

MEGA, last letter of the Greek Alphabet, a name applied to Christ (N.M.), Re. 1.8; 21.6; 22.13.

MERA, one-tenth of an ephah, Ex.16.16, 32, 36.

See Tables of Weights and Measures, MISSION, SINS OF. See Sins (2).

MISSION, SINS OF. See Sins (2).

MNIPOTENCE of God, Jb.42.2; Ps.115.3; ORGANS. See Pipes.

135.6; Lu.1.37; Re.19.6.

See Power (2); Kingship, Divine (1), (2).

MNIPOTENCE of God, De.4.39; Ps.139.

8; Pr.15.3; Is.66.1; Je.23.24; Ac.17.27.

See Nearness, Divine.

MNIPOTENCE, (M.19.26); Mk. 19.26; Mk. 14.36; Lu.1.37; Re.19.6.

See Power (2); Kingship, Divine (1), (2).

MNIPOTENCE, (M.19.24); 16.30; 21.17; Ac.1.24.

MISSION, SINS OF. See Sins (2).

MNIPOTENCE of God, De.4.39; Ps.139.

8; Pr.15.3; Is.66.1; Je.23.24; Ac.17.27.

See Nearness, Divine.

MNIPOTENCE, (M.19.24); 16.30; 21.17; Ac.1.24.

MERANCHES, Le.23.40; Ne.8.15; Jn. 12.13.

See Connivance; Excuses (1).

PALM BRANCHES, Le.23.40; Ne.8.15; Jn. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PALM-TREES, Ex.15.27; De.34.3; Song 7. 12.13.

PA

OSTENTATION-cont.

OVENS, Le.24; 26.26; Lam.5.10; Mal.4.1; Mt.6.30.

OVERCOMERS, 1 Jn.2.13; 4.4; 5.5; Re.2. 7, 17, 26; 3.5, 12, 21; 12.11; 21.7. See Victory. Spiritual; Temptation(6). OVERSEERS, Ge.39.4; 1 Chr.9.29; 2 Chr.2.

OVERSEERS, Ge.39.4; 1 Chr.9.29; 2 Chr.2.
18; 34.17.

OVERSHADOWING, DIVINE (M. Divine. Overshadowing), Ex.33.22; De.32.11; Pa.57.1; 63.7; 91.1; 121.5; Song 2.3; Is.25.4; 32.2; 51.16.
See Presence, Divine.

OWLS, Le.11.16; De.14.16; 1s.34.14.

OWNERSHP, DIVINE, (1) Of Natural Objects, Ex.19.5; Le.25.23; 1 Chr.29.14; Ps.24.1; 50.10; 60.7; 89.11; Hag. 2.8.

1 Chr.29.14; Ps.24.1; 50.10; 60.7; 89.11; Hag.2.8. (2) Of the Souls of Men. De.32.6; Song 2.

16; Eze.18.4; Ro.14.8; 1 Co.6.19.

OXEN, laws concerning (N.M.), Ex.21.28; 22.1; 23.4; Le.17.3; De.5.14; 22.1; 25.4; Lu.13.15; 1 Co.9.9; 1 Ti.5.18.

See Bullocks; Muzzling.

PAIN, general references to, Jb.14.22; 30. 17; 33.19; Is.21.3; Ro.8.22; Re.16.10; 21.4.

PAINTING, the face, 2 K.9.30; Je.4.30; Eze.23.40. PALACES, 1 K.7.1; 22.39; Ezr.6.2; Ne.1.1; Ps.144.12; Je.22.14.

42; Jn. 20.20.

See Procrastination; 100

lect; Loss, Spiritual.

(2) Responsibility according to (N.M.).

Pr.1.24; Ese. 3.19; Mt. 10.14; 11.20; Lu.

12.47.

Responsibility; Responsibility

Ganan. See Canaan.

Low Land, Zec. 2.12.

Vand Land, Zec. 2.12. Immanuel's Land, Is.8.8. Land of Israel, 1 S.13.19. Land of the Hebrews, Ge.40.15. Land of the Hebrews, Ge. 40.15.
Land of the Jews, Ac. 10.39.
Land of Promise, He. 11.9.
Palestina, Ex. 15.14.
Pleasant Land, Da. 8.9.
The Lord's Land, Ho. 9.3.
(2) Description of (N.M.), Ge. 13.10; De. 8.

 Description of (N.m.), Ge.13.10; De.5.
 7; 11.11.
 See Fruitful Land.
 Division of, by Joshus, Jos. 14.
 Division of, into Provinces, 1 K.4.7.
 Division of, into Kingdoms, 1 K.11.35.
 Division of, into Roman Provinces. Lu.3.1.

La.3.1.
Fertility of. See Fruitful Land.
Other References to. See Canaan.
PALLIATION OF SIN, Pr.17.15, 24.24; 28.
4; Is.5.20; Eze.13.22; Mal.2.17; Ro.1.32.
See Conmivance; Excuses (1).
PALM BRANCHES, Le.23.40; Ne.8.15; Jn.

PARABLES	
PARABLES—cont. I. In One Gospel Only. The Barren Fig Tree	υ. İ
I. In One Gospel Only. MT. ME. I. The Barren Fig Tree. The Draw Net. 13 The Friend at Midnight. 13 The Good Samaritan.	IJ. 13
The Cood Semeritor	11
The Goodly Pearl	14
The Great Supper	٠٠٠١
The Laborers in the Vineyard 20 \cdots	:::
	}
Son 22 The Pharisee and Publican The Piece of Money The Pounds The Prodigal Son The Kich Fool	18 15 19
The Prodigal Son	19 15
The Rich Fool	12
The Seed Growing in Secret 4	
The Sheep and Goats 25 The Tares 13	• • • [
The Ten Virgins 25	7
The Two Debtors	
The Unjust Judge	18 16
The Unmerciful Servant 18	17
The Wedding Feast	2
II. Found in Two Gospels Only.	_
	6
The Leaven 13 13 13 14 15 15 15 16 16 17 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	15
III. Found in Three Gos-	
New Cloth 9 2	5 I
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2	5
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree	5
New Wine in Old Bottles	5 1 3 8 1 8 1
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree 24 13 The Mustard Seed 13 4 The Sower 13 4 The Wicked Husbandmen 21 12 PARADISE, Lu. 23.43; 2 Co. 12.4; Re. 2.7. 2.7	5 21 3 8 80
New Wine in Old Bottles	5 21 13 8 80
New Wine in Old Bottles	5 21 3 8 80 99;
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree 24 13 The Mustard Seed 13 4 The Sower 13 4 The Wicked Husbandmen 21 12 PARADISE, Lu.23.43; 2 Co.12.4; Re.2.7. See Heaven; Reward. PARADOXES, scriptural (N.M.), Mt.10.3 16.25; 2 Co.4.18; 6.8; 12.10; Ep.3.19. See Strength (2). PARAN, wilderness of (N.M.), Nu.10.1 12.16; 13.26; Del.11; 33.2.	5 21 13 80 19;
New Cloth 9 2 New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree 24 13 2 The Mustard Seed 13 4 The Sower 13 4 The Wicked Husbandmen 21 12 PARADISE, Lu. 23.43; 2 Co. 12.4; Re. 2.7. See Heaven; Reward. PARADOXES, scriptural (N.M.), Mt. 10.3 16.25; 2 Co. 4.18; 6.8; 12.10; Ep. 3.19. See Strength (2). PARAN, wilderness of (N.M.), Nu. 10.1 12.16; 13.26; De. 1.1; 33.2. PARDON, (1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promise	5 21 13 8 80 19;
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree	5 21 13 8 20 19;
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree	21 13 8 80 99; 22; 11)8;
New Wine in Old Bottles	5 11 13 13 18 19 19 19 19 19 19
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree	5 21 13 8 8 8 90 9; 12; 13.8 13.8 13.8 14.8 14.8 14.8 14.8 14.8 14.8 14.8 14
New Wine in Old Bottles 9 2 The Fig Tree	5 11 13 8 820 19 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 : 2 :
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is. 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je. 5.1; 31.34; 33. Exe. 36.25; Mi.7.18; He. 8.12; 1 Ja. 1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); R toration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex. 32.3 34.9; Nu. 14.19; 1 S. 15.25; 2 S. 24.10; I 25.11; 51.1; Da. 9.19. See Mercy (5). —Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (1)	5 21 13 8 8 8 9 9; 12; 13,8 8; 14,0 15,0 16,0 16,0 16,0 16,0 16,0 16,0 16,0 16
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is. 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je. 5.1; 31.34; 33. Exe. 36.25; Mi.7.18; He. 8.12; 1 Ja. 1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); R toration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex. 32.3 34.9; Nu. 14.19; 1 S. 15.25; 2 S. 24.10; I 25.11; 51.1; Da. 9.19. See Mercy (5). —Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (1)	5 21 13 8 8 20 9 9; 12; 13.8 12; 12; 12; 12; 12; 13.8
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 35. Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Jn.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Rotoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). — Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). — Through Christ. See Salvation (1). Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, I	1). 8; 12; 2; 2);
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 33. Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Jn.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Retoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). ——Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, F	1). 8; 12; 2; 2);
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 33. Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Jn.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Retoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). ——Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, F	1). 8; 12; 2; 2);
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 33. Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Jn.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Retoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). ——Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, F	1). 8; 12; 2; 2);
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Is 43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 33. Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Jn.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Retoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). ——Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). —Through Christ. See Salvation (Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, F	1). 8; 12; 2; 2);
(1) Divine Promised (M. Pardon Promised Ia.43.25; 44.22; 55.7; Je.5.1; 31.34; 3.5 Eze.36.25; Mi.7.18; He.8.12; 1 Ja.1.9. See Forgiveness (1); Mercy (3); Rotoration (1). (2) Sought (M. Pardon Sought), Ex.32.3 34.9; Nu.14.19; 1 S.15.25; 2 S.24.10; 1 25.11; 51.1; Da.9.19. See Mercy (5). Examples of Divine. See Sin (8). Through Christ. See Salvation (1). Blood (1). PARENTAL Duty. See Parents (1). Example. See Example (5). Gifts. See Parents (2). Indulgence, I	2; 2; 3.

(1) Duty of (M. Parental Duty), De.6.7, 20; 21.19; Pr.22.6; Is.38.19; Lam.2.19; 2 Co.12.14; Ep.6.4; Col.3.21; 1 Tl.3.4, 12; Tit.2.4.

See Correction; Instruction (3).
(2) Gifts of, to Children (M. Parental Gifts), Ge.24.36; 37.3; Jos.15.19; 1 S.2. (3) Iniquities of, Visited upon the Children (M. Parents' Sins), Ex.20.5; 34.7; Le.26.39; Nu.14.18, 33; Jb.21.19; Is.14. 21; Je.32.18. See Heredity; Sin (4).

PARENTS—cont. (6) Sorrow of (M. Parental Sorrow), 2 S.18. 33; Pr.10.1; 17.21, 25; 19.13, 26; 28.7; 29.15.

Zy.13.
 See Solicitude (4).
 Dishonoring of (M. Dishonoring Parents). De.21.20; 27.16; Pr.15.20; 30.11; Mi.7.6; Mk.7.11; 2 Ti.3.2.

Mi.7.6; Mk.7.11; 2 Ti.3.2.

See Cursing (3); Children (5);
Honor (3).

—,Duty of Children to. See Honor (3);
Obedience (5); Children (3).

—,Love of, for Children. See Love,
Family (2), (3).

—,Obedience to, Enjoined. See Obedience (5);
PARENTS' SINS. See Parents (3).

Wisited upon their Children. See Heredity; Parents (3).

PARRICIDE, 2 K.19.37; 2 Chr.32.21; Is.

37.38.

See Assassination; Murder.

PARSIMONY, Pr.11.24; 21.13; 28.27; Ec.5.
13; 1s.43.23; Mal.3.8; Mt.26.8; Jn.12.5.

See Covetousness; Avarice; Offer-

ings (13)

ings (13).

PARTAKERS, believers as (N.M.), Ph.1.7;
Col.1.12; 1 Ti.6.2; He.3.1; 6.4; 12.10;
1 Pe.4.13; 5.1; 2 Pe.1.4.

PARTIALITY,
(1) Forbidden (M. Partiality Forbidden),
Le.19.15; De.1.17; Jb.13.10; Pr.24.23;
Mal.29; 1 Ti.5.21; Ja.2.4; Jude 16.
See Poor (3); Injustice (2); Justice (2).
(2) Parental (M. Parental Partiality), Ge.
25.28; 33.2; 37.3; 42.4; 48.22; 1 Chr.
26.10.

26.10.

See Indulgence, Parental; Love, Family (3).

— Attributed to God. See Injustice (1). PASSIONS, EVIL (M. Evil Passions), Ro. 1.26; 7.5; Ga.5.24; 1 Th.4.5.

See Lust; Flesh.

PASSOVER.
(1) General References to (M. Passover),
Ex.12.11; Nu.33.3; De.16.1; 2 Chr.30.
15; 35.11; Exr.6.20; Mk.14.12; 1 Co.5.7.
(2) Feast of, also called Feast of Unleavened Bread (M. Feast of Passover),

Le.23.6; Nu.9.5; Jos.5.10; 2 K.23.22; 2 Chr.35.1; Mt.26.17; Lu.2.41; 22.15; He.11.28.

PASTORS. See Ministers; Prophets; Teachers (1); Feeding the Flock. PATHROS (N.M.), Is.11.11; Je.44.1; Eze.

| See Longsuffering (1); Mercy (1).(4)
PATHS, RIGHT (M. Right Paths), Pa.16.	PENALTY, SIN'S. See Sin (19).
11; 23.3; 25.10; 119.35; Pr.2.9; 4.11, 18; Is.2.3; 26.7; He.12.13.	PENITENT, promises to. See Promise. See Way (3).
PATIENCE.	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE.	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).
PATIENCE	PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin. value (1).

| 11; 23.3; 25.10; 119.35; Pr.2.9; 4.11, 18; Is.2.3; 26.7; He.12.13. |
| See Way (3). |
| PATIENCE. |
| (1) Enjoined, Ec.7.8; Lu.21.19; Ro.12.12; 1 Th.5.14; 2 Ti.2.24; Tit.2.2; He.10.36; |
| Ja.1.4; 5.7; 2 Pe.1.6. |
| See Endurance; Steadfastness (1); PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENNY (denarius), a Roman coin, value from 15 to 20 cents. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), J. 5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), J. 8.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), J. 8.25; It. 15.12. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N.M.), Ju.4.5.14; Jb.19. |
| PENS for writing (N

PAUL'S APOSTLESHIP. See Apostle-ship of Paul. PAVILION, God's (N.M.), 2 S.22.12; Ps.27.

21; Je.32.18.

See Heredity; Sin (4).
(4) Joy of (M. Parental Joy), Pr.15.20; 23.
24; 27.11; 29.3; Lu.15.23.
(5) Prayers of (M. Parental Prayers), Ge.
17.18; 2 S.12.16; 1 Chr.29.19; Jb.15.

PEACE-cont

PEACE—cont.

See Rest (2); Quietness (1).
(2) Promised to Believers, Ps. 29.11; 119.
165; Pr.3.17; Is.26.3; 48.18; 54.13; Esc.
34.25; Jn.14.27; 16.33; Ph.4.7.
(3) Bestowed through the Atonement of Christ, Is.53.5; Ac.10.36; Ro.5.1; Ep.
214; Col.1.20.
(4) To be Sought by Baliance Theorem.

214; Col.1.20. (4) To be Sought by Believers, Jb.22.21; Ps.34.14; Is.27.5; Col.3.15; 1 Pe.3.11. See Quietness (2). (5) God of (M. God of Pesce), Ro.15.31; 16.20; 2 Co.13.11; Ph.4.9; 1 Th.5.23; He.13.20.

(6) To be Cultivated in the Church, 1 Co. 14.33; 2 Co.13.11; Ep.4.3; Ph.4.2; 1 Th. 5.13; 2 Ti.2.22.

14.33; 2 Co.13.11; Ep.4.3; Ph.4.2; 1 Th.
5.13; 2 Ti.2.22.
See Quietness (2); Strife (2).
(7) Social Enjoined, Mk.9.50; Ro.12.18; 14.
19; He.12.14.
See Strife (2); Peaceableness.
(8) Social Foretold, as a Mark of Christ's Triumph, Is.24; 9.7; 11.9; 65.25; He.2.
18; Mi.4.4; Zec.9.10.
(9) Periods of Social, in the Histery of Israel, Jos.11.23; 14.15; 21.44; 1 KAN; 5.4; 1 Chr.22.9; 2 Chr.14.6.
(10) Invoked (M. Peace Invoked), Ge.
43.23; Jud6.23; 19.20; 1 S.25.6; 1 Chr. 12.18; Da.4.1; Lu.10.5; 24.36; Jn.20.21; Ga.6.16; 1 Pe.5.14.
PEACE, NO. See No Peace.
PEACEABLENESS, Ec.10.4; Ro.12.18; Ta.
1.6; He.12.14; Ja.3.17.
See Forbearance (2).
PEACE-OFFERINGS, See Offerings (7).
PEACOCK (N.M.) 1 K.10.22; Jb.39; 13.
PEARLS, Mt.13.45; 1 Ti.2.9; Re.17.4; 13.
12: 21.21.
PEARLS BEFORE SWINE, Pr.9.7; 16.22; 23.9; 26.4; Mt.7.6.
See Desnisers: Reproof (4); Scorpers.

PEARLS BEFORE SWINE, Pr.9.7; 16.22; 23.9; 26.4; Mt.7.6.
See Despisers; Reproof (4); Scorners.
PECULIAR PEOPLE. See People, God's.
PEKAH, king of Israel, son of Remahab.
2 K.15.25, 30; 16.5; 2 Chr.28.6; Is.7.1.
PEKAHIAH, king of Israel, son of Menshem, 2 K.15.23, 26.
PELETHITES, part of David's guard, 2 S.
8.18; 15.18; 20.7; 1 K.1.38; 1 Chr.18.17.
PELICANS, Le.11.18; De.14.17; Ps.102.6.
PENALTY DELAYED, Ge.15.16; 1 K.11.12; 21.29; 2 K.13.22; Ec.8.11; Is.48.9; La.
13.8; 1 Pe.3.20.
See Longsuffering (1); Mercy (1).(4); See Longsuffering (1); Mercy (1),(0)

4.12

(2) Seeking of Enjoined, Ge. 17.1; De. 18.13; 1 K. 8.61; Mt. 5.48; 2 Co. 13.11; Ep. 4.13; Ph. 3.15; Col. 1.28; 2 Ti. 3.17; He. 6.1; 13. 21; Ja. 1.4; 1 Pe. 5.10. See Growth, Spiritual (1). Digitized by **GOO**

PERFECTION—cont.
——, Christ's. See Perfection, Divine (2).
PERFECTION, DIVINE,
(1) Of God (M. Divine Perfection), De.32.
4; 2 S.22.31; Ps.18.30; Ec.3.14; Mt.5.48.
See Holiness (2); Righteousness (1);
Truth, God of; Excellencies, Divine.
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ's Perfection), Jn.
1.14; 194; He.2.10; 5.9; 7.28.
See Sinlessness; Fullness of Christ.
PEREIME See Olders Sweet

PERFUME. See Odors, Sweet. PERGAMOS, a town of Pamphylia (N.M.), Ac 13.13; 14.25. PERGAMOS, a town of Mysia (N.M.), Re.

1.11; 2.12.
PERIZZITES, one of the Canaanitish nations, Ge.13.7; 15.20; Ex.3.17; 23.23; De.20.17; Jud.3.5; Exr.9.1.
PERJURY, forbidden, Le.6.3; 19.12; Zec. 5.4; Mal.3.5; 1 Ti.1.10.
See Witnesses, False.
PERMANENCE, FINAL, the future condition of the impenitent. See Irreparableness

ableness

PERPETUAL STATUTES. See Statutes, Perpetual.
PERSECUTION,

(1) General Examples of, 1 K.19.2; 22.27; 2 Chr.16.10; 24.21; Je.20.2; 32.2; Da.3. 20; 6.16; Ac.4.3; 5.40; 8.1; He.11.36. See Martyrs; Beatings; Imprison-

ment; Scourging; Stripes; Stoning; Saints (2); Bonds, Paul's. (2) Of Christ, Lu.4.29; 23.11; Jn.5.16; 7.1;

8.37; 10.39. See Reviling of Christ; Sufferings of

Christ.
(3) Of Paul, Ac. 9.29; 13.50; 14.5, 19; 16.
22; 18.12; 21.36; 22.22; 23.10; 1 Co.4.
12; 2 Co.4.9; 11.24; 2 Ti.2.9; 3.11.
See Suffering for Christ's Sake.
(4) Predicted, concerning the Church, Mt.
10 17 24.9; Lu. 21.12; Jn. 15.20; 16.2;
PHYLACTERIES, or frontlets, De. 6.8; 11.
10 17 24.9; Lu. 21.12; Jn. 15.20; 16.2;

see Surrering for Christ's Sake.
(4) Predicted, concerning the Church, Mt.
10.17; 24.9; Lu.21.12; Jn.15.20; 16.2;
2 Ti.3.12; Re.2.10.
(5) General References to, Ps.7.1; 31.15;
119.86, 157, 161; 143.3; Je.15.15; Lam.
5.5

DERSEVERANCE, enjoined, Jb.17.9; Jn. 15.9; Ac.13.43; Ro.2.7; Ga.6.9; 2 Ti.3. 14; Hc.12.1; 1 Pc.1.13; Re.3.11. See Hold Fast; Endurance; Steadfastness (1).

fastness (1).

— in Prayer. See Importunity.

PERSIA, 2 Chr.36.20; Exr.1.1; Est.1.3, 18; Da.8.20; 10.1; 11.2.

PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY. See Responsibility (1).

PERSONAL WORK. See Work (3).

PERSONS, God no respecter of. See Impartiality.

— Respect of. See Partiality (1).

PERVERSENESS, Pr.11.3; 12.8; 15.4; 28.

6; Eze.9.9; Mt.17.17; 1 Tio.5.

See Stubbornness; Hardness of Heart; Impenitence; Rebellion.

PESTILENCE,

(1) Threatened for Disobedience, Le.26.

25; Nu.14.12; De.28.21; Je.14.12; 21.6;

PILGRIMAGE.

PESTILENCE,
(1) Threatened for Disobedience, Le.26.
25; Nu.14.12; De.28.21; Je.14.12; 21.27.13; Eze.5.12; 6.11; 7.15; Mt.24.7; Lu.21.11.

PHAREZ, Perez, or Phares, son of Judah, Ge.38.29; 46.12; Nu.26.20; 1 Chr.2.4; Ne.114; Mt.1.3; Lu.3.33. PHARISAISM, Mt.6.2, 16; 12.2; 23.4, 13, 23,

27; Ja.1.26.

PHARISAISM-cont. See Formalism (1); Sanctimony; Self-righteousness; Legalism; Ceremonial

PHARISEES, a religious party, or sect of the Jews, Mt.3.7; 15.1; 16.1; 19.3; 23.2; Lu.7.30; 18.10; Ac.5.34; 23.6.

See Sadduces.
See Sadduces.
—,Doctrines of. See Pharisaism.
—Question Christ. See Questions (1).
PHEBE, a servant of the church at Cen-

PHEBE, a servant of the church at Cen-chrea, Ro.16.1.
PHILADELPHIA, a city of Asia Minor (N.M.), Re.1.11; 3.7.
PHILANTHROPY. See Alms; Giving; Poor (3), (4); Benevolence.
PHILEMON. See Book of Philemon.

PHILIP,

(a) The Apostle, Mt.10.3; Jn.1.43; 6.5; 12. 21; 14.8. (b) The Evangelist. Ac.6.5: 8.5. 26. 34

(c) The Brother of Herod (N.M.), Mt.14.3;

(c) The Brother of Herod (N.M.), Mt.14.3; Mk.6.17; Lu.3.1, 19.
PHILIPPI, a city of Macedonia, Ac.16.12; 20.6; 1 Th.2.2.
PHILISTIA, the country of the Philistines, Ge.21.34; Ex.13.17; Jos.13.2; 2 K.8.2.
PHILISTINES, Ge.21.32; 26.18; Jos.13.3; Jud.3.31; 10.7; 14.4; 15.3; 16.14; 15.4; 15.2; 6.1; 7.8; 10.5; 12.9; 13.5; 14.1.
PHILOSOPHY, vanity of human (N.M.), Ac.17.18; 1 Co.1.19; 2.6; Col.2.8.
See Knowledge (2); Wiedom (8).
PHINEHAS, the high priest, son of Eleazar, Ex.6.25; Nu.25.7; 31.6; Jos.22.13; Jud.20.28.
— Son of Eli. See Hophni.

PHYLACTERIES, or frontlets, De.6.8; 11.
18; Mt.23.5.
PHYSICIANS, Ge.50.2; 2 Chr.16.12; Je.8.
22; Mt.9.12; Lu.4.23; 5.31; Col.414.
PIETY, general examples of, Ge.5.24; 6.9;
1 Chr.4.10; 2 Chr.31.20; Jb.1.1; Da.6.
10; Lu.2.25, 37; Jn.1.47; 8.29; Ac.10.2;
11.24; 22.12; 2 Ti.1.5.
See Righteouness (3); Worshippers;
Prayer (10), (15), (17), (21); Altars (1);
Crying to God; Early Rising (2); Women (2): Prayerfulness.

PITILESS-cont.

20; 28.3; Am.l.11; Mt.18.30; Lu.10.32. See Cruelty; Masters (3); Neglect (2). PITY. See Compassion; Love; Sympathy. PLACES, HEAVENLY (N.M.), Ep.1.3, 20;

2.6; 3.10.

PLACES, HIGH. See High Places.

PLACES, SACRED (M. Sacred Places), De.

12.5, 11; 14.23; 15.20; 16.2; 17.8; Jos.9.

7; 18.1; 1 Chr.22.1; 2 Chr.7.15; Ps.

WASTE. See Waste Places.

PLACES, V

(1) General References to (M. Plagues), Le.26.21; Nu.14.37; 16.46; 25.9; De.28.59. See Pestilence.

See Pestilence.
2) Of Egypt, Ex. 7.20; 8.6, 17, 24; 9.6, 10, 23; 10.13, 22; 12.29.

PLAN, DIVINE of the tabernacle and temple (M. Divine Plan), Ex. 25.40; 26.30; 27.8; Nu.8.4; 1 Chr. 28.12, 19; Ac. 7.44; 77.55

PLANS, DIVINE. See Counsels, Divine. PLANS OF MEN, presumptuous (M. Men's Plans), Ge.11.4; Pr.19.21; Je.22.14; Lu. 12.18; Ja.4.13.

12.18; Ja.4.13.

See Builders, Worldly.

PLANTS (N.M.), Ps.128.3; 144.12; Is.5.7;
53.2; Mt.15.13.

PLAYERS on instruments(N.M.), 1 S.16.16;
18.10; 2 K.3.15; Ps.68.25; Eze.33.32.

See Musicians; Musical Instruments; Orchestra.

PLEADINGS, DIVINE, with men (M. Divine Pleadings), Pr.1.24; Is.1.18; 55.1; Ezc.18.31; Mi.6.3; Mt.23.37; Ro.10.21; 2 Co.5.20.

2 Co.5.20.

See Call, Divine (1); Repentance (1).

PLEASING GOD, the duty of, Pr.16.7; Mt.
3.17; Jn.8.29; 1 Th.2.4; 4.1; He.11.5;
13.16; 1 Jn.3.22.

See Piety; Walking with God.

PLEASING MEN. See Men-pleasers.

PLEASURE-SEEKERS, Pr.21.17; Is.22.13;
47.8; Lu.8.14; 12.19; 1 Ti.5.6; 2 Ti.3.4;
Tit.3.3; Ja.5.5; 2 Pe.2.13.

See Dancing (1); Revelry; Epicureans; Luxury; Prodigality.

PLEDGES, prohibitions concerning, Ex.22.
26; De.24.6; Jb.22.6; 24.3; Am.2.8.

PLEIADES, a group of stars, Jb.9.9; 38.31;
Am.5.8.

PLEIADES, a group of stars, Jb.9.9; 38.31; Am.5.8.

PLENTY PROMISED to the obedient, Le. 26.5; De.30.9; Ps.132.15; Pr.3.10; Is.30. 23; Exe.36.30; Am.9.13; Zec.8.12.

See Abundance, Spiritual; Fruitful Land; Blessings (2); Obedience (3); Supplies, Divine; Prosperity (4).

PLOTS LAID against Christ, Mt.12.14; 26.

4; 27.1; Lu.6.11; 19.47; 22.4; Jn.5.16; 11.47, 53.

11.47, 33.
See Snares Laid (2).
PLOTTING, Est.3.9; Ps.36.4; 37.12; Pr.6.
14; Is.32.7; Mi.2.1.
See Conspiracy; Plots Laid.
PLOWING (N.M.), 1 K.19.19; Jb.1.14; Lu.
9.62; 17.7; 1 Co.9.10.
PLUMMET (N.M.), Am.7.7; Zec.4.10.
POISON (N.M.), De.32.24; Jb.20.16; Ps.58.
4.140.3.18.38

4; 140.3; Ja.3.8. POLLUTIONS,

(1) Ceremonial, Le.7.21; 15.11; 21.1; Nu. 9.6; De.21.23. See Defilement (2); Ceremonialism.

(2) Of the Heathen, Le.18.24; 20.23; De. 18.12; 2 Pe.27.

See Land Polluted (3).

(3) Of God's House, 2 Chr.33.7; 36.14; Je. 7.30; Eze.8.16; 44.7; Zep.3.4; Jn.2.14.

See Sacrilege.

PIPES, musical instruments (N.M), Ge.4. 21; Jb.21.12; 30.31; Ps.150.4. See Musical Instruments. 5 PISGAH, MOUNT, in Moab (M. Mt. Pisgah), Nu.21.20; 23.14; De.3.27; 4.49; 34.1; Jos.12.3. PISIDIA, a district of Asia Minor, Ac.13.14; 14.2. PIT, THE, Jb.33.18; Ps.28.1; 30.9; 88.4; 143.7; Is.14.15; 38.17; Eze.26.20; 32.18. See Grave, The. PITCH, Ge.6.14; Ex.2.3; Is.34.9. PITCHERS, Ge.24.14; Jud.7.16; Ec.12.6; Mk.14.13, PITILESS, Jb.24.9; Ps.35.15; 69.21; Pr.25. PONTIUS PILATE. See Plate Pontius.

PONTUS, a province of Asia Minor (N.M.), POWER-cont. Ac.29; 1 Pe.1.1. POOLS (N.M.), 2 S.2.13; 1 K.22.38; 2 K.20. 20; Ne.3.15; Ec.2.6; Is.14.23; 35.7.

POOR, THE,

12: Mt.26.11.

See Poor and Needy; Compassion (1);

Promises, Divine (8) (3) Justice to, Enjoined, Ps.82.3; Pr.21.13; 29.14; Je.22.16.

See Justice (2); Oppression (1);

See Justice (2); Oppression (2),
Partiality (1).
(4) Kindness to, Enjoined, Ex.23.11; Le.
25.25; De.15.7; 24.12; Ps.41.1; Pr.14.21;
19.17; 28.27; Mt.19.21; Ga.2.10.
See Benevolence (1); Kindness (1);
Widow and Fatherless (1).

(5) Neglect and Oppression of, 2 S.12.4; Jb.24.4; Ps.10.2; 109.16; Pr.17.5; 30.14; Is.3.15; 32.7; Ezc.18.12; Am.2.6; 5.11; Hab.3.14.

Hab.3.14.

See Oppression (1); Extortion Condemned; Neglect (2).

(6) Despised (M. Poor Despised), Pr.14.
20; 19.7; Ec.9.16; Ja.2.6.

See Partiality (1).

Examples of Regard for. See Beneficence; Helpfulness; Alms.

Promises to. See Promises, Divine(8).

Other References to. See Poverty.
POOR AND NEEDY, divine help for, Ps.
35.10; 40.17; 70.5; 72.12; 74.21; 82.4; 86.1; 109.22.

See Poor (2).

86.1; 109.22.
See Poor (2).
POOR IN SPIRIT. See Humility.
POPULARITY, desire for. See Ambition.
of Christ. See Thronged, Christ;

or Christ. See Thronged, Christ; Multitudes.

PORCHES, mentioned, Jud.3.23; 1 K.6.3; 1 Chr.28.11; Exc.40.7; Jn.10.23.

PORTERS, 2 S.18.26; 1 Chr.16.42; 23.5; 2 Chr.35.15.

PORTION OF THE WICKED. See Wick-

ed (13).

PORTION, SAINTS'. See Saints (7).

POSTERITY PROMISED, Ge.15.5, 18; 17.

20; 22.17; 26.24; Le.26.9; De.7.13; Ro.

4.13.

See Seed of the Righteous.
POSTS (runners), (N.M.), 2 Chr.30.6; Est.
3.13; 8.10; Jb.9.25; Je.51.31.
POTTAGE (N.M.), Ge.25.29; 2 K.4.38.
POTTER (N.M.), Is.64.8; Je.18.2; Ro.9.21;

Re.2.27.

POUND (maneh). See Tables. POVERTY.

(1) General References to (N.M.), Pr.10. 15; 30.8; is.3.7. See Poor (1), (2), (3). (2) Of the Righteous, Jud.6.15; 1 K.17.12; 2 K.4.1; Mt.8.20; Mk.12.42; 2 Co.6.10; 8.9; Re.2.9.

(3) Sometimes the Result of Indolence

Sometimes the Result of Indolence and Sin, Pr.6.11; 11.24; 20.13; 21.17; 23. 21; 24.34; 28.19. See Slothfulness; Sluggard; Want. —Spiritual. See Destitution, Spiritual. — Other References to. See Poor, The.

POWER. (1) Christ's (M. Christ's Power), Is.63.1

(1) Christ's (M. Christ's Power), Is.63.1; Mt.9.6; 28.18; Lu8.25; Jn.10.18; 17.2; Ac.10.38; Ro.1.4; He.1.3.

See Creator (3); Miracles (11); Touch of Christ.
(2) God's (M. God's Power), 1 Chr.29.12; 2 Chr.25.8; Jb.26.12; Ps.62.11; 65.6; 93.4; Nu.1.3; Ro.16.25.

See Omnipotence; Creator (1); Hand, Divine (3); Wind Ruled; Sea Controlled; Resurrection (3); Ability, Divine vine

(3) Spiritual (M. Spir. Power), Mi.3.8; Zec. 4.6; Lu.4.14; Ac.1.8; 2.2; 4.33; 6.8; 19, 12; 1 Co.2.4; Ep.3.16; 1 Th.1.5; 2 Ti.1.7. See Holy Spirit (1), (4), (5), (6); Devils (1)

Of God, Irresistible. See Who can Stand? Of the Holy Spirit. See Holy Spirit (4), (5). Of Satan, See Satan (3).

Of the Word of God. See Word of

God (9). See Strength (1): Holy

POOR, THE,
(1) Always in the World, De.15.11; Zep.3. POWERLESSNESS of men without divine Mk.9.18; Jn.15.5.

Mk.9.18; Jn.15.5.

See Effeminacy; Cowardice; Help-

lessness.

lessness,
PRAISE to God,
(1) Enjoined (M. Praise God), Ps.9.11;
33.2; 67.3; Is.42.12; He.13.15; 1 Pe.2.9.
See Thanksgiving; Glorifying God
(1); Singing (1); Thankfulness (1).
(2) Examples of, 2 Chr.5.13; 20.22; 31.2;
Ps.35.28; 51.15; 119.164; Is.12.1; 61.3;
Lu.2.20; 19.37; 24.53; Ac.2.47; 16.25.
See Thankfulness (2); Glorifying
Cod (2). God (2)

(3) Heavenly (M. Heavenly Praise), Ps. 148.2; Lu.2.13; Re.4.8; 5.12; 7.12; 11. 17; 14.3; 19.5.
See Song, New.
(4) Nature's (M. Nature's Praise), Ps.65. 13; 69.34; 98.8; 148.3; Is.44.23; 49.13; 55.12.

(5) Never Ceasing (N.M.), Ps.35.28; 71.6, 14; 104.33; 145.1; Re.4.8; 5.13. _____,Sacrifices of. See Sacrifices (4).

PRAYER.

(NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement at the end of the subject.)
(1) General References to, Ge.4.26; Ps.65. 2; Is.56.7; Lu.11.2; Ro.8.26; Re.5.8; 8.4.

2; Ia.56.7; Lu.11.2; Ro.8.26; Re.5.8; 8.4.

(2) Enjoined (M. Prayer Enjoined), 1 Chr. 16.11; Ho.14.2; Mt.7.7; 26.41; Lu.18.1; 21.36; Ju.16.24; Ep.6.18; Ph.4.6; Col.4.
2; 1 Th.5.17; 1 Ti.28; Ja.5.13.
See Aak; Draw Near to God; Waiting upon God; Seeking God.

(3) Answered, Examples of (M. Prayera Answered), Ex.15.25; Jud.6.40; 13.9; 1 S.1.27; 7.10; 1 K.3.12; 9.3; 18.38; 2 K. 6.18; 13.4; 19.20; 1 Chr.5.20; 2 Chr.18. 31; 32.21; 33.13; Exr.8.23; Ne.9.27; Da. 2.19; 9.22; 10.12; Lu.1.13; Ac.4.31.
See Prayer (6); Fire (2).

(4) Promised of Answer to (M. Answer Promised), Ps.91.15; Is.41.17; 58.9; 65. 24; Je.33.3; Zec.13.9; Lu.11.9; Ju.14.14; 15.7; Jun.3.22.
See Prayer (6); Seekers; Ask.
(5) Causes of Failure in (M. Prayers Unanswered), De.1.45; 1 S.14.37; 28.6; Ps. 66.18; Pr.1.28; 21.13; 28.9; Is.1.15; 59.2; Mi.3.4; Zec.7.13; Ja.1.7; 43.
See Sin (14); Wicked (14); Face, God's Hidden.

(6) God Hears and Answers (M. Prayer Heard) In 34.28; Ps. 4.3, 18.6; 34.17.

God's Hidden.
(6) God Hears and Answers (M. Prayer Heard), Jb.34.28; Ps.4.3; 18.6; 34.17; Pr.15.29; Mi.7.7; Zec.10.6.
See Prayer (4); Hearing, Divine.
(7) Prayers of Good Men Refused (M. Prayers Refused), Ex.33.20; De.3.26; 2 S.12.16; Exe.20.3; 2 Co.12.8.
See Tests, Spiritual; Prayer (22).
(8) Social and Family (M. United Prayer), Mt.18.19; Lu.1.10; Ac.1.14; 4.24; 12.12; 21.5

(9) Conditions of Successful, 2 Chr.7.14; Is.58.9; Je.29.13; Mk.11.24; Ja.5.16; 1 Jn.3.22; 5.14.

Jn.3.22; 5.14.
See Prayer (4).
(10) Examples of Notable Prayers, Ge.18.
23; 32.24; 2 S.7.18; 1 K.3.6; 8.22; 2 K.
19.15; 1 Chr.17.16; Ear.9.6; Da.9.4; Hab.
3.1; Mt.6.9; Ep.3.14.
See Prayer (3), (11), (19); Intercession
(3); Crying to God; Importunity.
(11) Examples of Brief Prayers, 1 K.18.36;
1 Chr.4.10; Is.38.3; Lu.18.13; 23.34, 42;

Ac.7.60. (12) Special Pleas Offered in (N.M.), Ge. 18.32; 32.9; Nu.14.13; 2 K.20.3; Ps.71. 18; Je.14.20; Da.9.18. See Remember Me.

(13) Bowing before God (N.M.), Ge.24.26; Ex.4.31; 12.27; 34.8. (14) Kneeling in (M. Kneeling), 1 K.8.54; 2 Chr.6.13; Exr.9.5; Pa.95.6; Ia.45.23; Da.6.10; Lu.22.41; Ac.7.60; 9.40; 20.36; 21.5; Ep.3.14.

PRAYER-cont

See Humility (3).
(15) On the Face before God, Nu. 20.6; Jos.
5.14; 1 K.18.42; 2 Chr.20.18; Mt.26.39. See Humility (3); Crying to God; Wor-

(16) Standing in (N.M.), 1 K.8.22; Mk.11.

(16) Standing in (N.M.), 1 K.8.22; Mk. 11. 25; Lu. 18.11.
(17) Secret Prayer of the Saints (M. Secret Prayer), De. 9.25; 1 S. 15.11; 1 K.17.20; Da.6.10; Mt.6.6; Ac. 10.9, 30.
See Prayerfulness.
(18) Secret Prayers of Christ (M. Secret Prayer (2)), Mk.1.35; 6.46; Lu.5.16; 6. 12; 9.18; 22.41.
(19) Public Prayers of Christ, Mt.11.25; Lo. 3 21; In 11.41; In 11.47.

3.21; Jn.11.41; 17.1. See Prayer (18).

See Prayer (18).
(20) Requests for (M. Prayer Sought), 1 S.
7.8; 12.19; 1 K.13.6; Ac.8.24; Ro.15.30;
Ep.6.19; 1 Th.5.25; 2 Th.3.1; He.13.1;
(21) Night Prayers, Examples of (N.M.),
Ge.32.24; 1 S.15.11; Pa.55.17; 119.2c;
Lu6.12; Ac.16.25.
(22) Unwise Prayers, Examples of (M. Urwise Prayers), Nu.11.15; 1 K.19.4; Joea.
4 3 M. 20.21

4.3; Mt.20.21.

4.3; ML.20.21.
See Prayer (7).
(23) For Food (M. Prayer for Food), Ge. 3:
20; Pr.30.8; ML.6.11.
(24) For the Church (M. Prayer for the Church), Jn.17.20; Ro.1.9; Ep.1.16; 1 14; Ph.1.4; Col.1.3; 4.12; 1 Th.1.2.
PRAYER (Alphabetical arrangement of Trains.

AYER (Attenues of Topics).
Access in. See Access.
Answer Promised. See Promises, Divine (9).
Sometimes 1 See Prayer (4):

'Answer to, sometimes Delayed. See Delays, Divine; Trial Prolonged. Bowing in. See Prayer (13). Causes of Failure in. See Prayer (5). Conditions of Successful. See Prayer

(9). Earnestness in. See Crying to God; Importunity.

Encouragements to. See Ask; Promises, Divine (9).
Enjoined. See Prayer (2).

Enjoined. See Frayer (2).
Family. See Prayer (8).
For Food. See Prayer (23).
For the Church. See Prayer (24).
For Wisdom. See Wisdom (4).
Heard. See Prayer (6).

Importunity in. See Importunity.
In Affliction. See Crying to God.
In Christ's Name. See Name.

Christ's.

Intercessory. See Intercession. Kneeling in. See Prayer (14). Lord's. See Lord's Prayer, The. Lord's. See Lord's Prayer, The.
Morning. See Early Rising (2).
Neglect of. See Prayer (21).
Night. See Prayer (21).
On the Face. See Prayer (15).
Penitential. See Confession of Sin (3).

Pleas in. Pleas in. See Prayer (12). Posture in. See Prayer (13), (14). (15), (16). Promises of Answer to. See Prayer

Requests for. See Prayer (20). Secret (of Saints). See Prayer (17). Secret (2), (of Christ). See Prayer

Sought. See Prayer (20). Standing in. See Prayer (16). United. See Prayer (8).

PRAYERS,

PRAYERS,
Answered. See Prayer (3).
Brief, examples of. See Prayer (11).
Notable, examples of. See Prayer (10).
Parental. See Pranyer (5).
Public, of Christ. See Prayer (19).
Refused. See Prayer (5).
Unanswered. See Prayer (5).
Unanswered. See Prayer (5).
PRAYERFULNESS, examples of. Ps.5.3;
55.17; 119.147; Zec.8.21; Lu.2.37; Ac.
10.2; 16.25; 1 Th.3.10; 1 Ti.5.5.
See Early Rising(2); Prayer (10), (14), (15), (18), (21); Importunity; Worshippers.

PRAYERLESSNESS, Pa.53.4; Ia.43.22; 64.

RAYERLESSNESS-cont. ; Je.10.21; Da.9.13; Ho.7.7; Zep.1.6; Ja.4.2

See Godlessness, REACHING,

REACHING,
1) Examples of (M. Preaching), Mt.3.1;
9.35; Mk.16.20; Lu.9.6; Ac.28.31; Ep.2.
17; 1 Pe.3.19; 4.6; Re.14.6.
See Gospel (1).
(2) Enjoined (M. Go Preach), Mt.10.7, 27;
Mk.16.15; Lu.9.2, 60; Ac.5.20; 2 Ti.4.2.
See Kingdom, Spiritual (7); Gospel
(3); Word of God (21).
REACHING CHRIST, examples of, Ac.4.
2; 8.5, 35; 9.20; 10.36; 17.3; 1 Co.1.23;
2 Co.4.5.
See Gospel (3).

See Gospel (3).
'RECEPTS, HUMAN (M. Human Precepts), Is.29.13; Mt.15.9; Col.2.22; Tit. 1.14.

'RECIOUS STONES. See Stones, Pre cions

PREDESTINATION (N.M.), Pr.16.4; Ac.4. 28; Ro.8.29; 9.11; Ep.1.4; 3.11; 1 Pe. See Election; Chosen Ones; Elect

PREDICTIONS. See Prophecies; Persecu-

PREDICTIONS. See Frognetics, resecution (4).

PRE-EMINENCE OF CHRIST, Mt.3.11;
Jn.3.31; 13.13; Ac.2.36; Ro.14.9; Col.1.
18; He.1.4; 3.37; 8.6; Re.1.11.

See Kingship, Divine (3); Divinity
of Christ; Glory of Christ; Greatness
(2); Head of the Church; Name (1).

PRE-EMINENCE OF MAN over other
creatures, Ge.1.28; Ps.8.6; 82.6; Mt.6.
24.12 12.

26; 12.12. See Dominion (2); Image, Divine. PREJUDICE, Mk.6.3; Lu.4.24; Jn.1.46; 7.52.

See Bigotry.
PREPARATION, DAY OF. See Day of

PREPARATION, DAY OF. See Day of Preparation.
PREPARATION, DIVINE, for the needs of believers (M. Divine Preparation).
Ps. 23.5; 31.19; 68.10; 1s.64.4; Jona.4.6; Mt. 22.4; 25.34; Lu. 2.31; 14.17; Jn. 14.2; 1 Co. 2.9; He. 11.16.
See Blessings (2).
PREPARATION FOR BLESSINGS,
(1) Inward, or Spiritual, necessary (M. Spir. Preparation), 1 S. 7.3; 2 Chr. 19.3; 29.15; Lu. 1.17; 2 Ti. 2.21.
See Repentance (2); Contrition.
(2) By Performance of Duty (M. Preparation for Blessings), 2 K. 3.16; 4.3; 5.10; Is. 40.3; Ho. 10.12; Jl. 2.13; Jn. 9.7; 11.39.
PRESCIENCE. See Foreknowledge.
PRESENCE, DIVINE,
(1) A Comfort to Saints (M. Divine Pres-

PRESENCE, DIVINE,
(1) A Comfort to Saints (M. Divine Presence), Ge.28.15; 31.3; Ex.3.12; 29.45; 33.14; Le.26.12; De.20.1; Is.43.2; Zec.2.
10; Mt.18.20; 28.20.
See Fellowship, Divine; Helper, Divine; Friendship, Divine, (2) A Terror to Evildoers (M. Divine Presence (2)), Ge.3.8; Jb.23.15; Ps.68.2; 139.7; Je.5.22; Jona.1.3.
See Concealment; Fear, Guilty.
PRESENCE, IN CHRIST'S (M. In Christ's Presence), Lu.23.43; Jn.12.26; 14.3; 17.24; 2 Co.5.8; Fh.1.23; 1 Th.4.17.
See Saints (4).
PRESENTS, given. Ge.24.53; 45.22; 1 S.9.8;

PRESENTS, given, Ge. 24.53; 45.22; 1 S.9.8; 25.27; 30.26; 1 K.10.10, 13; 14.3; 2 K.8.9;

Jb.42.11; Mt.2.11

See Parents (2).

PRESERVATION of the Saints, De.6.24;
Jos.24.17; 2 S.8.6; Ne.9.6; Ps.31.23; 37.
28; 146.9; Pr.2.8; Is.49.8; 2 Ti.4.18.

See Keeper, Divine; Protection, Divine; Providence.

PRESSURE OF DUTY. See Duty (3).

PRESUMPTION.

(1) Warnings against, Nu.15.30; De.6.16; 18.20; Is.45.9; 1 Co.10.9; Ja.4.13; 2 Pe. 2.10.

See Pride (1). (2) Examples of, Ge.11.4; Nn.14.44; 20.11; 2 Chr.26.16 : Lu.12.19.

Men. PREY. See Spoil.

(1) Warnings against, Ps.10.2; 73.6; 119. as pricets.

PRIDE-cont.

PRIDE—cont.
21; Pr.6.17; 11.2; 13.10; 16.18; 21.4;
28.25; Ho.7.10; Hab.2.4; 1 Jn.2.16.
See Haughtiness; Proud, The.
(2) Examples of, Ex.5.2; 2 K.5.11; 2 Chr.
26.16; 32.25; Est.3.5; Ia.10.13; 14.13;
47.10; Eze.28.2; 31.10; Da.4.30; 5.23; Obad.3.

See Ambition; Self-confidence(2); Arrogance; Boasting(2). (3) Spiritual, Examples of (M. Spir. Pride), Jb.33-9; Lu.18.11; Jn.9.41; 1 Co.4.18; Re.3.17. See Self-righteousness (2): Sancti-

mony.

(4) Of the Jews, as the Chosen Nation (M. Jewish Pride), Lu.3.8; Jn.8.33, 39; 9.28; Ro.2.19

No.2.19.
See Pride (3); Self-exaltation.
Humbled. See Abasement; Humiliation (1).
PRIEST, CHRIST AS. See Priesthood (1).
PRIESTHOOD.
(1) Of Christ (M. Priesthood of Christ).

He.2.17; 3.1; 4.14; 5.5; 6.20; 7.26; 8.1; 9.11; 10.21. See Intercession (1).

(2) Of Believers, Ex.19.6; Is.61.6; 1 Pe.2. 5; Re.1.6; 5.10; 20.6. PRIESTS,

(1) General References to (M. Priests), Ge. 14.18; Ex.18.1; 24.5; Jos.3.6; 2 Chr.11. 13; 29.16.

(2) Laws in Regard to (N. M.), Ex. 29.1; 40.
 15; Le.10.9; 21.1; Exr. 7.24; Ne. 7.65.
 (3) Should be Holy (M. Priests Holy), Ex. 19.22; Le.10.3; 21.6; 22.9; 2 Chr. 6.41; Is. 52.11; Mal. 2.7.

(4) Corrupt (M. Corrupt Priests), Je.5.31:

(8) Inheritance of (M. Priests' Inheritance), Nu.18.20; 26.62; De.10.9; 12.12; 14.27; 18.2; Jos.13.14; 14.3; 18.7; Ezc. 44.22; 45.4.

44.29; 45.4.
(9) Garments of (M. Priests' Garments),
Ex.28.2; 29.5, 29; 31.10; 39.1; Le.8.7;
Nu.20.26; Exe.44.17.
PRIESTS, HIGH. Jewish (M. High Priests),
Ex.28.1; Le.21.10; Zec.3.1; He.5.5; 9.7.
See Aaron; Eleazar; Eli; etc.
PRINCE OF PEACE, Is.9.6.
PRINCE OF THIS WORLD (N.M.), Jn.12.
11.11.10; 14.11.

31; 14.30; 16.11. See Satan.

See Satan.

PRINCES, Nu.1.16; 7.2; 17.6; Jos.9.15; 22.
14; Jud.5.15; 1 K.4.2; 1 Chr.27.22; Ne.
12.31; Je.52.10.

PRINCIPALITIES, Christ the head of all,
Ep.1.21; Col.1.16; 2.10.
See Pre-eminence of Christ.

PRIORITY OF GOD'S CLAIMS, upon
Man. See Claims, God's First.

PRISCILLA. See Aquila.

PRISONS, Ge.40.3; Nu.15.34; Jud.16.21;
2 K.17.4; Is.42.22; Je.52.11; Ac.16.26.
See Imprisonment; Fetters.

PRIVILEGE, judgment according to. See

PRIVILEGE, judgment according to. See

See Parents (2).
SERVATION of the Saints, De.6.24;
os.24.17; 2 S.8.6; Ne.9.6; Pa.31.23; 37.
8; 146.9; Pr.2.8; Is.49.8; 2 Ti.4.18.
See Keeper, Divine; Protection, Dine: Providence.
SSUMPTION,
SUMPTION,
Warnings against, Nu.15.30; De.6.16;
8.20; Is.45.9; 1 Co.10.9; Ja.4.13; 2 Pe.
10.
See Pride (1).
Examples of, Ge.11.4; Nn.14.44; 20.11; Chr.26.16; Lu.12.19.
See Despisers; Sacrilege; Plans of fen.

Lu.15.13. 30.

PRODIGALITY-cont.

PRODICALITY—cont.
See Excess; Improvidence; Pleasureseekers; Wantonness.
PROFANITY, forbidden, Ex.20.7; Le.19.
12; Mt.5.34; Ja.5.12.
See Name (4).

See Name (4).

Examples of. See Blasphemy.
PROFESSION, FALSE (M. False Profession), Ps.78.36; Pr.26,23; Is.48.1; Eze.
33.31; Mt.7.21; Mk.7.6; Lu.6.46; Tit.1.
16; 1 Jn.3.18.
See Hypocrisy; Hypocrites; Sancti-

See Hypocrisy; Hypocrites; Sanctimony; Inconsistency.
PROFESSION, RELIGIOUS. See Confession of Christ; Testimony.
PROFITABLE, the things that are (N.M.), Mt.5.29; 1 Ti.4.8; 2 Ti.3.16; Tit.3.8.
PROGRESS, SPIRITUAL, promised to believers (M. Spir. Progress), Jb.17.9; Ps. 84.7; 92.12; Pr.4.18; 2 Co.3.18; 1 Ti. 4 15

4.15

See Enlargement (1); Growth, Spiritual; Perfection (2); Maturity, Spiritual. PROHIBITION of the use of intoxicants. See Abstinence; Wine (1).

PROMISED LAND. See Land of Promise.

PROMISES,
(NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement of

(NOTE: Alphabetical arrangement of all topics under this heading after "Promises, Divine (11)").
PROMISES, DIVINE,
(1) General References to (M. God's Promises), 1 K.8.56; Ro.4.21; 2 Co.1.20; 7.1; 2 Pe.1.4; 1 Jn.2.25.
(2) To the Afflicted (M. Prom. to Afflicted), Jb.11.16: Pa.30.5: 34.19: 41.3: 50.15:

Jb.11.16; Ps.30.5; 34.19; 41.3; 50.15; 94.12; 138.7; 18.43.2; Jn.14.1; Ro.8.28; 2 Co.4.17; 12.9; 1 Pe.4.12; Re.7.14;

21.4.
See Affliction (2); Deliverance (3);
Chastisement; Sorrow Banished.
(3) To Believers (M. Prom. to Believers),
Ps.37.3; MK.9.23; 11.24; Lu.17.6; Jn.1.
12; 3.15; 5.24; 6.35; 11.26; 12.46; 14.
12; Ro.1.16; 1 Pe.2.6.
See Faith (8); Salvation(7); Trust (2).
(4) To the Humble (M. Prom. to Humble),
Ps.138.6; Is.66.2; Lu.9.48; 14.11; Ja.
4.6; 1 Pe.5.5.
See Humility (1); Expiration (3).

4.6; 1 Pe.3.3. See Humility (1); Exaltation (3). (5) To the Liberal (M. Prom. to Liberal), Ps.41.1; Pr.3.10; 11.25; 22.9; 28.27; Ec. 11.1; Es.58.10; Lu.6.38; 14.14; 2 Co.9.7. See Benevolence (2); Plenty Promised.

ised.
(6) To the Obedient (M. Prom. to Obedient), Ex.20.6; 23.22; De.4.40; 11.27; 1 K.11.38; Is.1.19; Mk.3.35; Lu.11.28; Jn.7.17; 14.23.
See Obedience (3); Blessings (2).
(7) To the Penitent (M. Prom. to Penitent), Ps.34.18; Je.3.22; Jl.2.13; Mi.7.
18; Lu.6.21; 15.7; Ac.2.38; 3.19.
See Repentance (2); Contrition; Parden (1); Excriveness (1); Persters.

don (1); Forgiveness (1); Restoration (1).

(8) To the Poor (M. Prom. to Poor), Jb.5. 15; Ps.12.5; 14.6; 68.10; 69.31; 109.31; 140.12; Is.11.4; 25.4; 41.17; Js.2.5. See Poor (2); Widow and Father-

See Poor (2); Widow and Father-less (2).

(9) To Seekers (M. Prom. to Seekers), De. 4.29; 2 Chr.7.14; Pr.8.17; Je.29.13; Lu. 11.9; 18.7; Jn.14.14.

See Ask; Seeking God.

(10) To the Tempted (M. Prom. to Tempted), Lu.10.19; 2.23; Ro.16.20; 1 Co.10.

13; He.2.18; Ja.4.7; 1 Jn.4.4; Re.3.10.

See Temptation (3).

(11) To Religious Workers (M. Prom. to Workers), Da.12.3; Mk.9.41; Ro.2.10; 1 Co.3.14; 15.58; He.6.10; Ja.1.25.

See Reward (1); Soul-winners.

For Endurance. See Endurance.

Of Answer to Prayer. See Prayer(4).

For Endurance. See Endurance. Of Answer to Prayer. See Prayer(4). Of Blessings. See Blessings (2). Of Cleansing. See Cleansing (3). Of Comfort. See Comfort(1),(2),(5). Of Deliverance. See Deliverance (3). Of Forgiveness. See Forgiveness (1). Of Guidance. See Guidance (1). Of Health. See Health Promised. Of Long Life. See Longevity (1). Of Mercy. See Mercy (3).

Digitized by GOOGIC

^{*} These subjects include Levites as well

(3) Examples of the Evil Effects of (N.M.).

PROMISES, DIVINE-cont. Of Peace. See Peace (2).
Of Plenty. See Plenty Promised. Of Posterity. See Posterity Prom-Of Preservation. See Preservation. Of Progress. See Progress, Spiritual. Of Protection. See Protection, Divine (1) Of Reward. See Reward.
Of Safety. See Safety; Security.
Of Salvation. See Salvation (7). To Children. See Children (8). To Overcomers. See Overcomers. 9.17; Ac. To the Penitent. See Promises, Di-PROPHETS, vine (7).

To the Poor. See Poor (2); Promises, Divine (8).

To the Prayerful. See Prayer (4).

To the Righteous. See Righteous,
The; Saints (8). To Saints. See Saints (8). To Seekers. See Ask; Promises, Divine (9). To the Tempted. See Promises, Divine (10). To the Upright. See Uprightness.
To the Widow and Fatherless. See
Widow and Fatherless (2). Workers. See Promises Divine PROMISES, KINGS' (M.Kings' Promises), 1K.1.30; Est.5.6; 7.2; 9.12; Mk.6.22. PROMOTION, (1) Examples of Earthly (M. Promotion), Ge.39.5; 41.40; 1 K.11.28; Est.6.11; Da. 2.48; 3.30; 5.29; 6.2. (2) Of Men Unfitted for it, Est.3.1; 5.11; Pr.3.35; 19.10; 30.22; Ec.10.7. from God. See Exaltation (4). PROPHECIES, Of the Captivity of the Jews. See Cap-tivity of Israel and Judah (1). Of the Conversion of the Gentiles. See Gentiles (1). Of the Destruction of Babylon. See Babylon (2). Of the Destruction of Jerusalem. See Jerusalem (2), (3) Of the Spread of the Gospel. See Gospel (2), (3). Of the Last Days. See Last Days Of the Last Judgment. See Judgment (1). Of the Outpouring of the Holy Spirit. See Holy Spirit (3).

Of the Persecution of the Church. See Persecution (4). Of the Restoration and Return of the

His Death Foretold. See Death (8). His Dominion. See Dominion (1). His Incarnation. See Incarnation. His Meckness. See Silence (3). His Priesthood. See Priesthood (1).

PROPHECIES. OTHERS. CONCERNING PROSPERITY—cont. His Prophetic Office. See Prophet. Christ as. His Rejection. See Rock of Offence. His Resurrection. See Resurrection (4). His Righteous Government. See Righteousness (2). His Sufferings. See Sufferings of Christ (2). Of Salvation. See Salvation (7).
Of Salvation. See Salvation (7).
Of Spiritual Gifts. See Gifts (2).
Of Strength. See Strength (1).
Of Wisdom. See Wisdom (6).
To the Afflicted. See Promises, Divine (7).
To Believers. See Promises, Divine (7).

To Believers. See Promises, Divine (7).

Christ (2).
His Triumph over his Enemies. See Footstool (1); Victor, Christ as.
The Perpetuity of his Kingdom. See Kingdom, Spiritual (4).

Uttered by Himself. See Departure Forefold; Sufferings of Christ (2). ment. To Children. See Children (8).

To the Contrite. See Contrition.

To the Humble. See Promises, Divine (4).

To the Liberal. See Promises, Divine (5).

To the Meek. See Meekness (2).

To the Meek. See Meekness (2).

To the Obedient. See Promises, Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers.

See Doomises Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers.

See Doomises Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers.

See Doomises Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers.

See Doomises Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers.

See Doomises Divine (6).

To Overcomers. See Overcomers. Inspiration of. See Inspiration (1), (1) General References to, Nu.12.6; 1 S.10. 11; 1 K.18.4; 2 Chr.20.20; 36,16; Ps.74. 9; 105.15; Am.3.7; Mt.13.57; 23.37. 9; 105.15; Am.,, See Seers; Man of God.
(2) Names of Persons spoken of as, Joel, Jl.1.1. Abraham, Ge. 20.7. John the Baptist Agabus, Ac.21.10. Ahijah, 1 K.11.29. Joshua, 1 K.16.34. Jonah, 2 K.14.25. Malachi, Mal.1.1. Medad, Nu.11.26. Amos, Am.1.1.
Balsam, Nu.22.5.
Daniel, Mt.24.15.
David, Mt.13.35.
Eldad, Nu.11.26. Micah, Je.26.18. Micaiah, 1 K.22.8. Moses, De.34.10. Elijah, 1 K.18.36. Elisha, 1 K.19.16. Ezekiel, Eze.1.3. Gad, 1 S.22.5. Nahum, Na.1.1. Nathan, 2 S.7.2. Obadiah, Obad.1. Oded, 2 Chr.28.9. Habakkuk, [Hab.1.1. Haggai, Exr.5.1. Samuel, 1 S.3.20. Haggai, ... Hananiah, [Je.28.17. Shemaiah, Zacharias, [Lu.1.67. | Je. 28.17. | Zacharias, | Lu.1.67. | Lu.1.67. | Lu.1.67. | Zechariah, | Zechariah, | Jechariah, inisters (6). (4) Incognito, Jud.6.8; 1 S.2.27; 1 K.13.11; 20.35. (5) Prophets in the Christian Church, Ac. 11.27; 13.1; 1 Co.12.28; 14.29; Ep.4.11.
See Teachers (1). Called Seers. See Seers.
Inspiration of. See Insp See Inspiration. See Schools of the Schools of. Prophets. See Messiah, Jesus the; Kingdom,
Spiritual (5).
PROPHECIES, OTHERS, CONCERNING
CHRIST.
His Death Foretold. See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Death (8).
His Dominion. See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation See Dominion (1).
His Incorporation

De.32.15; 1 K.11.4; 26.16; Da.4.30; 5.20; Ho.13.6; Lu.12.16. See Pride; Self-confidence. (4) Of the Righteous, Ge.39.3; De.29.9, 1 Chr.22.13; 2 Chr.20.20; 26.5; 31.21; 32 30; Ne.2.20; Pa.1.3; 122.6.
See Blessings (2); Obedience (3); See Blessings (2); UDECHERGE (3); Godliness (2). PROTECTION, DIVINE, (1) Promised to Saints (M. Divine Protec-tion), 2 Chr.16.9; Ps.34.7; 41.2; 91.4; 125.2; Zec.2.5; Lu.21.18. See Security; Keeper, Divine; "Fear Not"; Refuge, Divine; Defence, Divine; Shald God = Hiding Place. Shield, God a; Hiding Place. (2) Examples of, Ge.35.5; Ex.14.20; 2 K.4. 17; Esr.8.31; Da.6.22; Re.7.3. See Battles, God of; Preservation. PROUD, THE PROUD, THE, (1) General References to (M. The Prood), Ps.40.4; 119.78, 25; 123.4; 138.6; Msl.3 15; 4.1; 1 Ti.6.4; Ja.4.6. See Pride; Haughtiness; Arrogance (2) Humbled (M. Proud Humbled), Jb.4 13; 24.24; 26.12; Ps.18.27; 20.8; 196.4 11: 10.12; 14.11; 23.9; 26.5; 60.14; Mt. 11.23. 11.23.

See Abasement (1); Humiliation (1).
PROVENDER, Ge.24.25; 42.27; Jud.19.39; 1 K.4.28; 1s.11.7.
PROVERBS, general references to, 1 K.4.32; Pr.1.1; Ec.12.9; Ese.16.44; Ju.16.5.

— Examples of. See Book of Proverb.
PROVIDENCE, divine, Jb.38.41; Ps.121.3:
Mt.5.45; 6.26; 10.29.
See Protection, Divine; Preservation:
Fatherhood of God; Saints (9); Carc.
Divine. Divine. Mysteries of. See Secret Things:
Unsearchable, God.
PROVOKING GOD, Nu.14.11, 23; 16.20;
De.9.7; 31.20; Exr.5.12; Ps.78.40, 5s.
106.7; Is.3.8; Exe.8.3; He.3.16. PRUDENCE, Pr.12.23; 13.16; 14.15; 15.5; 18.15; 22.3; Ho.14.9; Am.5.13. See Forethought.
PRUNING, Le.25.3; Jn.15.2.
PSALTERIES, 1 S.10.5; 2 S.6.5; 1 Chr.11. 8; 2 Chr.5.12; 9.11; Ps.33.2; 150.3; Da. 3.5. 3.5. See Musical Instruments. PUBLICANS, collectors of Roman revenues. Mt.5.46; 9.10; 18.17; 21.31; Lu.3.11. 5.29; 7.34; 18.10. PUL, king of Assyria (N.M.), 2 K.15.19; 1 Chr.5.26. **PUNISHMENT** (1) Of the Wicked (M. Punishment), Is 13.11; 26.21; 59.18; Je.21.14; Zep.1.12: Lu.12.47; Ro.2.8; He.10.29. See Threatenings; Destruction; No Escape; Recompense (1). (2) Future (M. Future Punishment), P. 11.6; Mal.4.1; Mt.18.9; 25.46; Mk.3.7; Lu.3.17; 2 Th.1.9; 2 Pe.2.9; Re.14.11; 20.18 20.15. See Hell (1), (4); Fire (1); Wicked (8):
Retribution (1); Wrath (1); Torment.

—, Capital. See Death Penalty.
— Delayed. See Penalty Delayed.
— of Children. See Correction. Of the Restoration and Return of the Jews. See Restoration (2); Return of the Jews. See Restoration (2); Return of the Jews.

PROPHECIES, MESSIANIC, examples of in the O. T. (M. Messianic Prophecies), Ge.3.15; 12.3; 49.10; De.18.15; Ps.2.2; 15.2; 68.18; 69.21; 110.1; 118.22; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 11.1; 118.24; 13.21; 118.22; 13.21; 118.2 (1) Jewish Law in Regard to, Ex.12.48; PURIM, FEAST OF (M. reast or rurim), Est. 9.17, 22, 26.
(2) Examples of (N.M), Jn.12.20; Ac.6.5; 13.43; 17.4.
See Greeks.
PURIM, FEAST OF (M. reast or rurim), Est. 9.17, 22, 26.
PURITY of heart, Ps.24.4; Mt.5.8; 1 Ti.1.
5; 5.22; 1 Pe.1.22.
See Holiness (3); Cleansing (2), (3), (4); Chastity; Sanctification (2); Guileless; Spotless; Innocence.
of the Scriptures. See Word of God (22) (22). (2) The Danger of, De.6.11; 32.15; Pr.1. PURPLE (1) Used in the Tabernacle, Ex.25.4; 28.5; See Riches (2); Worldliness; Pride.

'URPLE—cont.
(2) Rich Clothing, Est.8.15; Pr.31.22; Je. 10.9 : Da.5.7.

See Apparel, Rich; Scarlet.
'URSES, Pr.1.14; 7.20; Is.46.6;
Lu.10.4; 22.35; Jn.12.6. Is.46.6; Mt.10.9;

 \mathbf{Q}

UAILS, Ex.16.13; Nu.11.31; Ps.105.40.

UARANTINE, law of, Le.13.4, 46; 14.8; Nu.5.2; 31.19; 2 K.15.5; Lu.17.12.

UARRELS. See Strife.

UEENS. See Athaliah; Esther; Sheba, Queen of; etc.

UESTIONS.

(1) Propounded to Christ (N.M.), Mt.9.11, 14; 11.3; 18.1; 19.3, 16, 27; 21.23; 22.17, 24, 36; 24.3; Mk.8.11; Lu.20.22; Jn.6.28. (2) Foolish, to be Avoided (M. Foolish Questions), 1 Ti.1.4; 6.4; 2 Ti.2.23; Tit.

QUICKENING, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Quickening), Ps.80.18; 119.25, 40, 50, 88, 149; 143.11; Hab.3.2; Jn.5.21; 6.63. See Resurrection (9); Renewal, Spirit-

See Resurrection (9); Renewal, Spiritual; Regeneration; Holy Spirit (13).

QUIETNESS,
(1) General References to, Jb.34.29; Ps.
131.2; Pr.1.33; Is.32.17; Lam.3.26.
See Rest (2); Peace (1), (2).
(2) Enjoined, Pr.17.1; Ec.4.6; 1 Th.4.11;
2 Th.3.12; 1 Ti.2.2; 1 Pe.3.4.
See "Hold your Peace"; Silence (2);
Strife (2); Peace (6), (7); Stillness.

QUIVERS, Ge.27.3; Jb.39.23; Ps.127.5; Is.
49.2. 49.2.

R

RABBAH, or Rabbath, captured by Joab (N.M.), De.3.11; Jos.13.25; 2 S.11.1; (N.m.,) 12.26. RABBI. See Master, Christ as. RABBLE, THE, Ex.12.38; Nu.11.4; Mt.26. 47; Ac.16.22; 17.5. See Base Fellows.

ABBIL See Baster Corner as A. 47. A 20. 27. 3. A 20. 27.

(1) For Death and Judgment, 2 K.20.1; Am.4.12; Mt.24.44; 25.10; Mk.13.35;

Lu.12.35

Lu.12.33.

See Death (9); Watchfulness (1);
Second Coming (5); Imminence; Sadden Events; Unreadiness.
(2) For Spiritual Service, 2 Co.8.19; 9.2;
2 Ti.2.21; Tit.3.1; 1 Pe.3.15; 5.2.
READING, general references to, Ec.12.12;
Da.5.17: 1-19.20

See Disobedience (1); Perverseness; Stubbornness (1). (2) Against God, Examples of, 1 S.8.7; Ne.9.26; Is.1.5; 59.13; Ho.7.14.

See Apostates; Stubbornness (2); Self-will; Rejection (2). (3) Against Civil Authority, De.17.12; Exr. 7.26; 10.8; Ro.13.2; Jude 8.

REBUKE of Rulers. See Rulers (5).

of Sin. See Sin (17).

RECEIVING CHRIST, Mt.10.40; Mk.9.37; Lu.8.40; 19.6; Jn.1.12.

RECEPTIVITY, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Receptivity), Mt.13.23; Lu.10.39; Ac.2. 41; 17.11; 1 Th.2.13.

See Hearing (1); Teachableness; Ear, The Hearing.

RAVENS, Ge.8.7; De.14.14; 1 K.17.4; Ps. REDEMPTION—cont. 147.9; Pr.30.17; Lu.12.24. Gs.3.13; Col.1.14; Tit.2.14; He.9.12; RAZORS, Nu.6.5; Ps.52.2; Is.7.20; Esc.5.1. READINESS. See Blood (1); Atonement (1); Cross

of Christ; Salvation (2); Death (8).
(3) Of Land and Persons (N.M.), Le.25.27,
49; 27.19; Ne.5.8.

49; 77.19; Ne.3.8.

REED, a measure, Esc.40.5. Sec Tables.

REEDS, 1 K.14.15; Is.42.3; Mt.11.7; 27.29.

REFINING, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Refining), Jb.23.10; Ps.66.10; Is.1.25; 48.10;

Je.9.7; Zec.13.9; Mal.3.3; 1 Pc.1.7; 4.12.

Sec Chastisement; Affliction (2); Life

Digitized by GOOGLE

2.12; Zep.2.9; Ro.9.2; 11.5. REMORSE, examples of, Nu.14.39; 1 Chr. 21.17; Mt.26.75; 27.5. See Guilt; Condemnation (2); Repentance (3); Confession of Sin (3). RENDING OF CLOTHES. See Clothes

RENEWAL, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Renewal), Pa.51.10; Is.40.31; 41.1; Ro.12. 2; 2 Co.4.16; Ep.4.23; Col.3.10; Tit.3.5. See Regeneration; Quickening, Spiritual; Conversion; Cleansing (2), (3); Pardon (1); Heart (1).

RENEWED HEART. See Heart (1).

REPENTANCE. (1) Enjoined, 2 K. 17.13; 2 Chr. 30.6; Pr. 1.

23; Is. 22.12; Je. 25.5; Eze. 14.6; 18.31; RESPECT OF PERS
33.11; Da. 4.27; Ho. 14.2; Jl. 2.12; Mal. 3.

7; Mt. 3.2; Lu. 13.3; Ac. 3.19; 8.22; 17.

RESPONSIBILITY.

30; 26.20. See Confession of Sin (1); Cleansing

See Confession of Sin (1); Cleanaing (2); Pleadings, Divine.
(2) Promises for, 1 S.7.3; 2 Chr.7.14; 30.9; Ne.1.9; 1s.557; Je.3.12; 31.9; Eze 18. 21; Zec.1.3; Mt.5.4; Lu.15.7; Ac.2.38. See Restoration (1); Contrition; Pardon (1); Promises, Divine (7).
(3) Examples of, 1 K.21.27; 2 K.22.19; Exr. 10.1; Jb.4.26; Ps.33.18; Je.3.21; Ho.6. 1; Jona 3.8; Mk.14.72; Lu.15.21; 18.13. 25. Confession of Sin (3); Mercry (5).

See Confession of Sin (3); Mercy (5); Pardon (2); Returning to God; Relig-REST

See Confession of Sin (3); Mercy (3); Pardon (2); Returning to God; Religious Awakenings.

(4) Ascribed to God (change of purpose), (M.M.), Ge.6.7; Ex.32.14; 1 S.15.11; Ps. 106.45; Ho.11.8; Jl.2.13; Jons.3.9.

REPHAIM, valley of, 2 S.5.18; 23.13; 1 Chr. 11.15; 14.9; 1s.17.5.

See Giants; Anakim.

REPINING. See Murmuring; Complaints.

REPROACH, suffered for the sake of Christ, Lu.6.22; 1 Tl.4.10; He.10.33; 11.26; 13.13; 1 Pe.4.14.

See Persecution (1), (3); Rejoicing (3); For Christ's Sake: Hatred (4); Suffering for Christ's Sake: Hatred (4); Suffering for Christ's Sake: Hatred (4); Suffering for Christ's Sake: Hatred (4); Suffering for Christ's Sake: Hatred (4); Suffering for Christ's Lake: Hatred (4); Lake: Hatred for Christ's Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake: Lake:

28.15; 31.17; 1 K.14.16; Je.7.15; 15.1; Ho.9.17; 2 Th.2.12. See Threatenings; Curse, Divine; Face, God's Hidden; Blindness (4); Sin (14); Castaways; Separation (5);

Sin (14); Castaways; Separation (5); Holy Spirit (10). REPROOF, (1) The Duty of, Pr.24.25; Lu.17.3; Ep.5. 11; 1 Ti.5.20; 2 Ti.4.2; Tit.1.13; 2.15. See Warning (1); Admonition. (2) The Value of, Ps.141.5; Pr.15.5; 17.10; 25.12; 27.5; 29.15; Ec.7.5; He.12.5. (3) General References to Divine (M. Di-vine Reproof), Ps.9.5; 45.5; 50.21; 105. 14; 119.21; Is.17.13; Zec.3.2; Lu.9.55; 2 Th.2.8; Re.2.16; 19.15. (4) Despised, Pr.1.25; 5.12; 10.17; 12.1; 15.10; 29.1; Am.5.10; Jn.7.7. See Despisers; Scorners. (5) Administered by Christ (M. Christ Re-

See Despisers; Scorners.

(5) Administered by Christ (M. Christ Reproves), Mk.6.33; 16.14; Lu.9.41; 24.25; Jn.6.26; 12.7; Re.3.19, See Doubt Rebuked.

REPTILES (N.M.).

Adder, Ge.49.17. See Adders.

Asp, 1s.11.8. See Asps.

Chameleon, Le.11.30.

Cockatrice, 1s.95.5. See Cockatrice.

Crocodile, Le.11.30.

REMEMBRANCB OF THE WIGNED.

Wicked (9).

REMEMBRANCBRS, the Lord's, Is.62.6; 1 Co.4.17; 1 Ti.4.6; 2 Pe.1.12; 3.1.

REMISSION OF SIN, Mt.26.28; Lu.3.3; 24.47; Ac.2.38; Ro.3.25; He.9.22; 10.18.

See Forgiveness (1); Pardon (1); Sin (8).

REMNANT of Israel, Is.1.9; 4.3; 11.16; 37.4; Je.6.9; 23.3; 31.7; Eze.14.22; Mi. 6.8; Zec.7.9; 8.16; Mt.19.17.

REMISSION OF SIN, Mt.26.28; Lu.3.3; 11.16; See Religion, True; Commandments; Law (3); D Good; Works, Good (1).

REQUITAL. See Recompense; Retribution.

RESENTMENT. See Retailation; Revenge; Vindictiveness.
RESIGNATION, examples of, 1 S.3.18; 2 S.
12.23; 15.26; 2 K.20.19; Jb.1.21; Mk.14.
36; Jn.18.11; Ac.21.14.
See Submission (2); Will, God's.
RESIST TEMPTATION. See Tempta-

tion (7).
RESIST THE DEVIL. See Devil (1).
RESPECT, Due to the Aged. See Reverence (2).

— Due to Rulers. See Honor (5).
— Due to Parents. See Honor (3).
RESPECT OF PERSONS. See Partiality

(I) Personal (M. Personal Responsibility), De.24.16; Jb.19.4; Pr.9.12; Je.31.30; Eze.18.20; Ro.14.4; Ga.6.5. See Accountability; Stewardship;

See Accountability; Stewardship;
Opportunity (2).

(2) Attempts to Shirk (N.M.), Ge.3.13; 16.
5; 27.36; Ex.32.22; 1 S.15.21; Mt.27.24.
See Ezcuses.

(3) Of Ministers, Prophets and Teachers,
Ezc.33.6; 2 Co.2.16; He.13.17; Ja.3.1.

According to Privileges. See Judgment (2).

(3) Of Ministers, Prophets and Teachers, Eze. 33.6; 2 Co. 2.16; He. 13.17; Ja.3.1.

— According to Privileges. See Judgment (2).

REST, (1) Physical, Enjoined (M. Rest Enjoined), Ex. 23.12; 31.15; 34.21; 35.2; Le. 23.3; Mk. 6.31.

See Sabbath (2).
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir, Rest), Ex. 33.14; Ps. 23.2; 25.6; 116.7; Is. 14.3; 28.12; 30.15; Mt. 11.29; He. 4.3; Re. 14.13.

See Peace; Quietness; Satisfaction; Contentment.

Contentment. Contentment.
(3) Future, of the Saints(M. Future Rest),
Jb.3.17; Is.57.2; 2 Th.1.7; He.4.9; Re.
6.11; 14.13.
See Heaven (2).
RESTITUTION,
(1) Enjoined, Ex.22.3; Le.6.4; Pr.6.31;

edge (9).

RESTRAINTS, DIVINE (M. Divine Restraints), 13. 14.13; Lu.11.4; Jn.17.15.

RESTRAINTS, DIVINE (M. Divine Restraints), 13. 14.13; Lu.11.4; Jn.17.15.

RESTRAINTS, DIVINE (M. Divine Restraints), 15.23; 2 Co.4.14; 1 Th.4.16.

See Death (3); Life, Eternal; Immortality; Soul (1).

(2) Doubts Concerning, Ps.49.15; 71.20; 18.32; 10.5.15; 2; 2 Co.4.14; 1 Th.4.16.

See Materialism; Sadducees.
(3) Examples of (M. Resurrections), 1 K. 17.22; 2 K.4.35; 13.11.44; Ac.9.40.
(4) Of Christ, Pariebolo (Fallo), M.5.6; Lu.24.6.
(6) Some Infallible Proofs of the Resurrection of Christ (N.M.), Mt.27.66; Lu.24.39; Jn.20.20; Ac.1.3.

422

RESURRECTION—cont.
(7) Of Christ, a Central Truth of the Gospel, Ac.2.24; 3.15; 4.33; 10.40; 13.30; 17.3; Ro.1.4.
See Resurrection (8).

(8) Of Christ, Emphasized in the Epistles, Ro.1.4; 4.25; 6.9; 10.9; 1 Co.15.4, 17; Ep.1.20; 1 Th.4.14; 2 Ti.2.8; 1 Pe.1.3,

See Resurrection (7).

(9) Spiritual, from Sin (M. Spir. Resurrection), Exc. 37.10; Lu. 15.24; Ro. 8.11; 11. 15; Ep. 21, 5; Col. 2.13; 3.1.

See Regeneration; Quickening, Spiritual

itual.

itual.

(10) Of All Men (N.M.), Da.12.2; Jn.5.25;
Ac.24.15; Re.20.13,
— Christ's Appearances to Men after his. See Appearances, Divine (2) RESURRECTIONS. See Resurrection (3). RETALIATION,
(1) Forbidden (M. Retaliation Forbidden).
Le.19.18; Pr.20.22; 24.29; Mt.5.39; Ro. 12.17; 1 Th.5.15; 1 Pe.3.9,
See Enemies (1); Hatred (1); Merry (2); Good for Evil (2); Meekness (1); Longsuffering (2).

(2); Good for Evil (2); Meekness (1); Longsuffering (2).
(2) Examples of, Jud.8.7; 15.7; 2 S.3.7; 1 K.2.9; Est.9.5; Lu.9.54.
See Revenge; Vindictiveness.
RETIREMENT, Christ seeks, Mt.14.23; 15.
29; 17.1; 20.17; Mk.6.31; 7.24; Lu.9.1; 22.41.

See Solitude; Prayer (18); Seclusie.

See Somular, 1.2.,

See Repentance.

REUBEN, son of Jacob and Leah, Ge.29.2: 30.14; 35.22; 37.21; 42.22, 37; 49.3. REVELATION of the Word of God. See Word of God (5).

Partial and progressive. See Knowledge (9).
REVELATION, NATURE'S of God Mature's Revelation), Ps.19.1; 97.6; Ac

REVERENCE EVERENCE—cont.

for God's Name. See Name (4).

for Parents. See Honor (3).

for Rulers. See Honor (5).

for the Word of God. See Word of God (15).

EVERSALS of men's position by the Lord, Ps.75.7; 147.6; Mk.10.31; Lu.1.52; 6.25; 16.25.

See Proud (2); Exaltation (3), (4).

EVILING OF CHRIST (M. Christ Reviled), Mt.27.39; Mk.15.32; Lu.23.39.

See Contempt; Aha; Derision; Mocking (2); Blasphemy (2). ing (2); Blasphemy (2). REVIVALS, (1) General References to (N.M.), Is.35.6; Lam.3.40; Ho.6.2; 14.2. See Repentance (1); Religious Awakenings (2) Sought for (N.M.), Ps.51.12, 13; 80.7; 85.6; Is.32.15; Hab.3.2. See Confession of Sin (2); Quicken ing, Spiritual. (3) Examples of (N.M.), 1 S.7.4; 1 K.18.39; 2 Chr.30.11; Zec.8.21; Ac.2.41; 8.6; 9.35; 11.21. No. 31.21.
See Accessions; Idols Put Away; Reforms, Religious; Returning to God.
REVOLTS, examples of, 1 K.12.16; 2 K.8.
20; 24.20; 2 Chr.21.8.
See Conspiracy; Rebellion (3).
REWARD. (1) For Spiritual Service, Da.12.3; Mt.10.
42; 25.23, 34; Mk.9.41; Lu.6.35; Jn.4.36;
Ro.2.10; 1 Co.3.8; Ep.6.8; Col.3.24.
See Promises, Divine (11); Glory,
Eternal; Heritage (2); Heaven (2);
Second Coming (6); Crowns (3); Saints (4); Rest (3).

(2) For Suffering Endured, Mt.5.12; Ro. 8.17; 2Ti.2.12; He.10.34; 11.26; Re.20.4.
See Overcomers; Kings, Spiritual; Recompense (2); Crowns (3). Recompense (2); Crowns (3).

(3) General References to, Ge.15.1; Ps.19.
11; Ss.11; Is.40.10; 62.11; Je.31.16; Mt.
6.4; 1 Co.9.17; 2 Jn.8; Re.22.12.
See Crowns (3); Kings, Spiritual.

(4) Earthly (M. Earthly Reward), Nu.22.7,
17; De.16.19; 1 K.13.7; 2 K.5.15; Is.1.23;
Da.5.17; Mi.3.11; 7.3.

for Obedience. See Obedience (3).
for Uprightness. See Uprightness.
of the Wicked. See Recompense (1);
Retribution (1).

REZIN king of Syria, 2 K.15.37; 16.5; Is. REZIN, king of Syria, 2 K.15.37; 16.5; Is RIBLAH, a city in Syria (?), 2 K.23.33 25.6; Je.39.5; 52.9. RICH APPAREL. See Apparel, Rich. RICHES, (1) Earthly, the gift of God, De.8.18; 1 Chr. 29,12; Ec.5.19; Ho.2.8. (2) The Peril of (M. Riches Perilous), De. 8.13; Ps.62.10; Pr.28.20; Mt.19.23; Mk. 4.19; 1 Ti.6.9. See Prasparity (A. Perilous), De. See Prasparity (A. Perilous), De. 2.36. Chebar. Fre. 1 1 RICHES See Prosperity (2); Worldliness; Covetousness; Trust in Riches. (3) The Vanity of (M. Riches Vain), Pr.11. 4; Ec.6.2; Zep.1.18; Re.18.17. (4) Good Men Possessed of, Ge.13.2; 26.14; 30.43; 32.5; 36.7; 2 S.19.32; 1 Chr.29.28; 2 Chr.1.15; 9.22; Jb.1.3; Mt.27.57. (5) Fleeting, or Uncertain (M. Riches Fleeting), Jb.20.28; Ps.49.10; Pr.23.5; 27.24; Ec.2.18, 26; Je.1.71; 1 Ti.6.7.

——,The Right Use of. See Giving; See Prosperity (2); Worldliness; Cov Benevolence (2). Trust in. See Trust in Riches. Unwise use of. See Avarice; Treas ures, Earthly.
RICHES OF GRACE. See Grace (4).
RICHES, SPIRITUAL, (1) General References to (M. Spir. Riches), Pr.8.18; 10.22; 13.7; Ep.1.18; 3.8; He. 11.26; Ja.2.5. See Treasure, Spiritual; Heritage (2); Grace (4). (2) Examples of (M. Spir. Riches (2)), 1 Co. 1.5; 2 Co.6.10; 8.9; Re.2.9. See Heirs (2), 10d.14.12; Exc.17.2.

RIDICULE. See Mocking; Reviling of Christ; Aha. RIGHT Hand. See Hands Taken. — Paths. See Paths, Right.

RIGHT—cont.

Way. See Way (3).

RIGHTEOUS, THE, promises to, Jb.36.7;

Ps.34.15; 37.25; 92.12; Pr.3.32; 4.18;

12.13; 20.7; Is.3.10; Mt.13.43.

See Obedience (3); Blessings (2); Re-See Obedience (3); Blessings (2); Reward (1), (2); Saints (8).

— Contrasted with the Wicked. See Wicked (2); Saints (1).

— Death of. See Death (4).

— Seed of. See Seed of the Righteous. (For further treatment of this subject see Believers; Righteousness; Saints.)

RIGHTEOUSNESS.
(1) Of God (M. God's Righteousness), Exr.

9.15; Ps.48.10; 65.5; 97.2; 119.137; 145.

17; Je.23.6; 1 Jn.2.29.

See Holiness (2): Perfection. Divine 17; Je.23.6; 1 Jn.2.29.
See Holinese (2); Perfection, Divine (2) Of Christ, General References to, Ps. 45.7; ls.11.5; 42.6; 59.16; Je.23.5; Re. 19.11. See Perfection, Divine (2); Sinless ness. (3) General Examples of, 1 K.15.14; 2 Chr. 14.2; 29.2; 31.20; Jb.1.1; Zep.3.13; Lu. 1.6; 2.37; Ac.24.16. See Sanctified Ones: Piety: Guile (4) Enjoined, Da.4.27; Ho.10.12; Mt.5.20 Ac.24.25; 1 Co.15.34; Ep.6.14; Ph.1.11 1 Ti.6.11. See Holiness (3); Purity; Sanctifica-See Rolliness (3); Furty; Sanchitestion (2); Do Good.
(5) Civic (M. Civic Righteousness), Pr.11.
11; 14.34; 16.12; 25.5; 28.2; 29.4, 14; Is.
16.5; 32.16; 33.5; 54.14.

Blessings of. See Blessings (2);
Obedience (3).
Fruits of. See Fruit, Spiritual (1). See Right-Promises concerning. eous, The.
Reward of. See Uprightness; Re ward. Robe of. See Robe of Righteousness.
Sacrifices of. See Sacrifices (5).
Secured by Faith. See Justification (1).
RIGHTEOUSNESS, CHRIST OUR (M. Christ our Righteousness), Ro.10.4;
1 Co.1.30; Ph.3.9.
See Substitution ness See Substitution. RINGS for the fingers, Ge.41.42; Ex.35.22; Est.3.10; 8.8; Is.3.21; Lu.15.22. RIOTING. See Revelry; Wantonness; Guerrates, Ge.2.14. See Et Gozan, 2 K.17.6; 1 Chr.5.26. Jordan. See Jordan (1). Kanah, Jos.16.8. See Euphrates. Kishon, Jud.5.21. Of Egypt (Nile), Ex.1.22. Pharpar, 2 K.5.12. Phon, Ge. 2.11.
Hiddekel (Tigris), Ge.2.14.
Ulai, Da.8.16.
RIVERS, SPIRITUAL, a symbol of divine blessings (M. Spir. Rivers), Ps.36.8; 46.4; Is.48.18; Eze.47.5; Re.22.1.
RIZPAH, her maternal love (N.M.), 2 S.3.

7; 21.8.

ROBBERY, examples of, Jud. 9.25; Jb. 24.

16; Eze. 22.29; Am. 3.10; Lu. 10.30.

See Theft Forbidden; Dishonesty.

ROBE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, Jb. 29.14;

Ps. 132.16; Is. 52.1; 61.10; Zec. 3.4; Mt.

22.11; Lu. 15. 22.

See Delinant White: Adorning Spir. See Raiment, White; Augustian See Raiment, White; Augustian ROBES, GORGEOUS. See Apparel, Rich. ROCK, water brought from, Nu. 20.11.

ROCK, GOD A (M. God a Rock), De. 32.4, SACKGLOTH, a musical instrument, Da. 3.5.

31; 1S. 2.2; 2S. 22.47; Ps. 18.31; 28.1; 62.2; 94.22.

See Refuge, Divine; Protection, Discontinuous Protection, D

ROCK OF OFFENCE—cont.
Mt.11.6; 13.57; Mk.6.3; Ro.9.32; 1 Co.
1.23; 1 Pe.2.8.
See Rejection (1).
ROD OF CORRECTION, Ps.89.32; Pr.10.
13; 13.24; 22.15; 23.14; 26.3; 29.15; Lam.3.1. See Correction.

ROD OF MOSES (M. Moses' Rod), Ex.4.2, 17, 20; 7.19; 8.16; 9.23; 10.13; 14.16; 17.5, 9. RODS, Nu.17.8; 1 S.14.27. ROE. See Deer.

ROE. See Deer.

ROLLS of prophecy, Is.8.1; Je.36.2; Eze.2.
9; 3.1; Zec.5.1.

ROME, capital of the Roman empire, Ac.2.
10; 18.2; 19.21; 23.11; 28.16; Ro.1.7;
2 Ti.1.17.

10; 18.2; 19.21; 23.11; 28.16; Ro.1.7; 2 Ti.1.17, ROMAN CITIZENS. See Citizens, Roman. ROMAN EMPERORS. See Cæsar. ROMAN EMPERORS. See Cæsar. ROMANS. See Citizens, Roman. ROOFS. See Housetops. ROOTS OF EVIL (N.M.), Is.5.24; Mal.4.1; Mt.3.10; Jude 12. ROPES. See Cords. ROSE (N.M.), Song 2.1; Is.35.1. ROYAL Anger, Favor, etc. See Wrath(3); Favor, King's; Promises, Kings'; etc. RUBIES, precious stones, Jb.28.18; Pr.3. 15; 8.11; 31.10. RULERS, GOLDEN (M. Golden Rule), Mt.7. 12; Lu.6.31. RULERS, (1) Wisdom and Integrity Necessary in (N.M.), Ge.41.33; Ex.18.21; De.1.13; 16.18; Pr.24.23; 25.2; 31.4. (2) Duties of (M. Rulers' Duty), De.17.16; 2 S.23.3; 2 Chr.19.6; Ps.2.11; Pr.16.12; 20.28; 29.4, 14. See Justice (2). (3) Warned (M. Rulers Warned), De.27.19; Ne.5.7; Ps.110.5; Is.1.23; 3.14; 10.1; 23. 14; Rze.22.27; 28.2; 45.9; Ho.5.10; Mi.3.1; 7.3. See Injustice (2); Oppression (1). 3.1; 7.3

3.1; 7.3.

See Injustice (2); Oppression (1).

(4) Examples of Honor Rendered to (M. Rulers Honored), Ge-41.43; 1 S.10.24; 2 S.19.15; 1 K.8.66; Da.3.9; Ac.26.2.

(5) Rebuked (M. Rulers Rebuked), 1 S.15. 22; 2 S.12.7; 1 K.14.7; 16.1; 18.18; 21. 20; 2 K.3.13; 2 Chr.12.5; 16.9; 26.18; Da.5.23; Mk.6.18; Ac.23.3.

See Sin (17).

- Corrupt. See Priests (4).

Divinely Appointed and Dethroned.

See Exaltation (4); Reversals. Honored. See Honor (5) Rebellion against. See Rebellion (3). To be Reverenced and Obeyed. See Citizens. Duties of.

SABBATH,
(1) General References to, Ge.2.3; Ex.16.
23; Ps.118.24; Mt.12.1, 8; Mk.2.27; He.

(4.4.)
(2) Keeping of Enjoined (M. Sabbath Observance), Ex.20.8; 31.15; 34.21; 35.3; Le.26.2; De.5.12; Ne.10.31; Is.56.2; 58. 13; Je.17.21; Exc.44.24.
(3) Good Deeds Performed on, Mt.12.12; Mk.6.2; Lu.6.6; Jn.5.9; 7.23; 9.14; Ac. 16.13; 17.2; 18.4.

——, Worship Celebrated on. See Attendary Church

ance upon the Sanctuary; Church

ance upon the Sanctuary; Church Attendance: SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY (about two thousand cubits), Ac.1.12. SABBATH DESECRATION, Ex.16.27; 31. 14; Nu.15.32; Ne.13.15; Je.17.27; Eze. 20.13; 22.8. See Sabbath (2). SABBATH, THE CHRISTIAN. See Lord's Day. The.

SABBATH, 14115 CALLED BY The.

Day, The.

SABBATIC YEAR, one year in seven, year of release, Ex.23.11; Le.25.4; De.15.1; 31.10; Je.34.14.

See Jubilee, Year of.

SABBANS (N.M.), Jb.135; Is.43.3; 45.14.

SACKBUT, a musical instrument, Da.3.5.

SACKCLOTH-cont.

SACKCLOTH

SACKCLOTH—cont.

See Mourning; Grief; Repentance(3).

SACRAMENT. See Lord's Supper.

SACRED Places. See Places, Sacred.

Vessels. See Vessels, Holy.

SACRIFICE OF CHRIST (M. Christ's Sacrifice), Jn.15.13; 2 Co.8.9; Ga.1.4; Ep.5.

2; Tit.2.14; He.9.26; 1 Pe.3.18; 1 Jn.3.

16; Re.1.5. Fellowship of. See Fellowship Saints'.

See Sufferings of Christ (1); Saviour; Death (8); Substitution; Love, Spiritual (1).

SACRIFICES, (1) Examples of the Offering of, Ge.46.1; Ex.18.12; Jud.2.5; 1 S.1.21; 6.15; 11.15; 2 S.6.13; 1 Chr.21.28; 29.21; 2 Chr.5.6; SALOME, mother of James and John, Mk. See Offerings.

SACRIFICES.

See Offerings.

(2) Insufficient to Secure Salvation (M. Sacrifices Insufficient), 1 S.15.22; Ps.40.
6; 51.16; Is.1.11; Ho.6.6; Am.5.22; Mi.
6.6; Mt.9.13; 12.7; He.9.9.
See Works, Good (3).
(3) Human Beings Offered as (M. Human Sacrifices), Le.18.21; De.12.31; 2 K.3.27; 16.3; 2 Chr.28.3; Ps.106.38; Is.57.5; Je. 19.5; Eze.16.20.
(4) Of Praise (M. Sacrifices of Praise), Ps. 107.22; 116.17; Je.17.26; 33.11; Jona.2.
(5) Of Affection (N.M.), Ge.33.4; 45.14;

(4) Of France (M. Sacrinces of France), rs. 107.22; 116.17; Je.17.26; 33.11; Jona.2. 9; He.13.15. See Thanksgiving; Praise. (5) Of Righteousness (M. Sacrifices of Righteousness), De.33.19; Ps.4.5; 51. 10; Maj. 3. 2 19: Mal.3.3.

SACRILEGE, (1) Condemned, Le.19.8; Nu.18.32; Ro.2. 22; 1 Co.11.22.

22; 1 Co.11.22.
(2) Examples of, Le.10.1; 1 S.2.17; 6.19; 13.9; 2 S.6.6; 2 K.21.7; 25.13; 1 Chr.13. 9; 2 Chr.24.7; 26.16; 28.24; Da.5.2; Mt. 21.13; Ac.8.19.
See Pollutions (3).
SADDUCEES, a sect of the Jews which denied the resurrection, Mt.3.7; 16.6; 22. 23, 34; Ac.4.1; 5.17; 23.8.
See Materialism.
SADNESS. See Joy (2).
SAFETY of the righteous assured, Ps.91. 10: 112.8; 121.3; Pr.1.33; 3.23; 12.21;

10; 112.8; 121.3; Pr.1.33; 3.23; 12.21; 21.31; Is.32.18; Je.23.6.

See Security; Protection, Divine.

SAINTS.

(1) Contrasted with Sinners (M. Saints and Sinners), Pr.10.6, 16, 25; 11.5; 12. 7; 13.21; 14.32; 15.6; 21.15; Ro.2.9; 1 Pe.4.18.

1 Pe.4.18. See Wicked (2). (2) Despised (M. Saints Despised), 1 S.17. 42; 2 S.6.16; Ne.2.19; 4.2; Jb.12.4; Ps. 119.141; 1 Co.1.28; 4.13. See Derision; Aha; Revelry; Re-proach; Hatred (4). (3) Feet of (M. Saints' Feet), 1 S.2.9; 2 S.22.34; Ps.40.2; Is.52.7; Ep.6.15.

See Exaltation (3); Second Coming

(6): Redeemed, The.

(5) Immovable (M. Saints Immovable), Ps.15.5; 16.8; 21.7; 46.5; 55.22; 66.9; 112.6; 121.3; 125.1; Pr.10.30. See Security; Established; Founda

tion, Spiritual. (6) Known to God (M. Saints Known), Na. 1.7; Jn.1.48; 10.3, 14; 1 Co.8.3; Ga.4.9; 2 Ti.2.19.

(7) Portion of, God the (M. Saints' Portion), Ps.16.5; 73.26; 119.57; 142.5;

tion), Ps Lam.3.24. (8) Promises to (M. Prom. to Saints), Ps.

(8) Promises to (M. Prom. to Saints), Ps. 37.28; 97.10; 116.15; 132.16; 149.9; Da. 7.27; 1 Co.6.2; Re.11.18; 132.16; 149.9; Da. 1.30; Ep.5.26; 2 Ti.2.21; He.10.10; 13. 120; Ps.2.6; See Righteous, The; Children of God; Chosen Ones; Sons of God; People, God's; Elect, The; Promises, Divine. (9) Remembered by God (M. Saints Remembered), Ge.8.1; 19.29; Nu.10.9; Ps. 98.3; 136.23. See Providence; Care, Divine. (10) Sealed by God (M. Saints Sealed), Eze.9.4; 2 Co.1.22; Re.7.3; 9.4; 14.1; 22.4. See Righteous, The; Children of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (11) Steps of (M. Saints Steps), Jb.14.16; (12) Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (13) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (14) Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sanctification of God; Sons of God; Elect, The; Saints. (15) Sanctification of God;

SAINTS-cont. 31.4; Ps.18.36; 37.23; 40.2; Pr.4.12; 16.9.

See Saints (3). See Saints (3).
Death of. See Death (4).
Exalted. See Exaltation (3).
Exalted. See Fellowship.

Je. 20; Ru.24; 1 S.15.13; 25.6; Mt.28.9; Lu. 1.28; 10.5.
Ps. 3ce Peace (10).
a.2. (2) Of Affection (N.M.), Ge.33.4; 45.14; Lu.15.20; Ro.16.16.
See Kiss (1).
of SALVATION, (1) Of God (M. Salvation of God), Ps.27.1; 37.39; 62.2; Is.12.2; 25.9; Je.3.23; Zep. 3.17; 1 Ti.4.10.

See Redeemer. (2) Through Christ, Lu.1.69; 2.30; Jn.10.9; Ac.4.12; 15.11; Ro.5.9; 1 Th.5.9; He.5. 9; 9.28. See Saviour; Redemption (2); Grace

See Saviour; Redemption (2); Grace (3); Glft, God's; Faith (6). (3) Conditions of, Mt.10.22; Ro.10.9; 1 Co. 1.21; 1 5.2; 2 Ti.3.15; Ja.1.21; 2 Pe.1.11. See Faith (3); Justification (1). (4) Possible to All Men, Lu.3.6; Ac.2.21; Ro.5.18; 10.13; 1 Ti.2.4; Tit.2.11; 2 Pe.

See Whosoever (2); Impartiality (1); Call, Divine (3); Gospel (3); Gentiles (1). (5) Free (N.M.), Is.55.1; Ro.3.24; Re.22.17. See Salvation (4).

(6) Sought (M. Salvation Sought), 1 Chr. 16.35; Ps.31.16; 54.1; 85.7; 106.4; 119.

16.35; Pa.31.16; 54.1; 85.7; 106.4; 119.
41; Ac.16.30.
See Pardon (2); Deliverance (4).
(7) Promised (M. Salvation Promised),
Ps.91.16; Ia.45.17; Mk.16.16; Lu.19.9;
Ac.11.14; 16.31.
See Salvation (4); Obedience (3).
by Faith. See Faith (3).
by Grace. See Grace (3).
Neglect of. See Neglect (3).
Now is the Day of. See Accepted
Time.
SAMARIA.

SAMARIA. (1) City of, 1 K.16.24, 29; 20.1; 2 K.6.19; 17.5; 18.9; Is.8.4; Mi.1.6; Ac.8.5. (2) Province of, 2 K.23.19; Jn.4.4; Ac.8.1;

SAMARITANS, 2 K.17.24; Err. 4.2; Ne. 4.2; Mt.10.5; Lu. 9.52; 10.33; 17.16; Jn. 4.9, 39; 8.48; Ac. 8.25 SAMSON, one of the judges, son of Mano-

SAMSON, one of the judges, son of Mano-ah, Jud.13.24; 14.1; 15.7; 16.20, 30.

SAMUEL, son of Elkanah and Hannah, the last of the judges, 1 S.1.20; 2.11, 18; 3.
1, 19; 4.1; 7.15; 8.1; 9.14; 13.11; 16.1; 19.18; 25.1; 29.3, 11; 1 Chr.9.22; Ps.99.
6; Je.15.1; He.11.32.

SANBALLAT, opposes the rebuilding of Jerusalem, Ne.2.10; 4.1; 6.2; 13.28.

SANCTIFICATION, (1) Haw Seepred In 17.12; Ro.15.16; 1.60.

SANCTIMONY, Is.58.2; 65.5; Je.2.35; Mt.

SANCTIMONI, 18404, 603; 65; 2314.

See Formalism; Self-righteousness; Pride (3); Hypocrisy; Hypocrites.

SANCTUARY. See Tabernacle; Temple; Holy Place; Holy of Holies.

- Attendance upon. See Attendance

— Attendance upon. See Attendance upon the Sanctuary.

SAND of the sea (figurative), Ge.22.17;
Ho.1.10; He.11.12; Re.20.8.

SANDALS, Mk.69; Ac.12.8.

SANHEDRIN, or Sanhedrim, the Supreme Council of the Jewish nation, always translated Council.

See Council.
SAPPHIRA, wife of Ananias, Ac.5.1.
SAPPHIRE, a precious stone, Ex.24.10; 28.
18; Jb.28.16; Ezc.1.26; 10.1; 28.13; Re.

SARAH, or Sarai, wife of Abraham, Ge. 11.
29; 16.5; 17.15; 18.12; 20.2; 21.6; 23.1; Ro.9.9; He.11.11; 1 Pe.3.6.
SARCASM (N.M.), Jud. 9.7-15; 10.14; 1 S.11.
10; 17.28; 1 K.18.27; 20.11; 2 K.14.9;

Nc. 4.2; 1n.19.3.

Nc. 4.2; Jn.19.3.

See Mocking; Reviling of Christ; Aha; Scoffers.

SARDIS, the capital of Lydia (N.M.), Re.l.

11; 3.1.

SARDIUS, a precious stone, Ex.28.17; 39.
10; Eze.28.13; Re.4.3; 21.20.

SAREPTA. See Zarephath.

SATAN, the adversary of God and man.
(1) General Facts Concerning (M. Sataz),
Ge.3.14; Jb.1.6; 2 Co.11.14; Re.9.11;

(5) Humbled (M. Satan Humbled), Ge.3.1; 10.18; Re.2.11; 10.28; Re.2.14; 1 Jn.3.8; Re.20.10.

(3) Power of (M. Satan's Power), Jb.1.12; Lu.4.6; Ac.26.18; 2 Co.4.4; Ep.6.12; 2 Th.2.9; He.2.14.

(4) Work of (M. Satan's Work), Ge.31; 1 Chr.2.1; Jb.1.9; 2.7; Zec.3.1; Mt.4.

(3) 13.19, 39; Lu.9.42; 13.16; Jn.8.44; 13.2; Ac.5.3; 2 Co.12.7; Ep.2.2; 1 Th.2.

18; 1 Pe.5.8; Re.2.10.

See Temptation.

(5) Humbled (M. Satan Humbled), Ge.3.

14; Zec.3.2; Lu.10.18; Re.12.9; 20.3.

Cast out of Men. See Devils (1). Children of. See Children of the Devil.

Devil.

Names and Titles of. See Titles (8).
Resistance to, Enjoined. See Devil
(1); Armor (2). Tempted Christ. See Temptation (4). Tempts Men. See Temptation. Vanquished by Saints. See Victory.

Spiritual. Watchfulness against. See Watch-

Watchfulness against. See Watchfulness (2).

Worship of. See Devil (2).

SATISFACTION of the saints, Ps.17.15;
36.8; 63.5; 103.5; 107.9; 18.58.11; 1e.31.14.
See Peace; Rest (2); Fullness, Spiritual; Thirst (2).

SAUL, the first king of Israel, son of Kish.
1 S.9.2.26; 10.1.9; 13.9; 15.11; 16.1;
17.2, Se; 18.2, 11, 22, 28; 19.1, 11; 20.27;
22.6; 23.8; 24.4; 26.1; 27.1; 28.5; 31.4;
2 S.1.17; 1 Chr.8.33.

SAUL OF TARSUS. See Paul.
SAVED, THE, multitude of, Lu.13.29; 38.
35; 21.36; Ac.2.47; Re.3.4; 7.14; 21.34.
See Redeemed, The.

— All may be. See Salvation (4).

Number spoken of as few. See Few Saved.

Saved.

SAVIOUR, Christ our, Lu.2.11; 19.10; Jn.1 17; Ac.5.31; 13.23; 1 Ti.1.15; 2 Ti.1.10; He.7.25; 1 Jn.4.14. See Salvation (2); Redemption (2);

Est. 4.11; ls....

CHISM, OZ.

18; 12.25.

CHOOLS OF THE PROPHETS

2 K.25; 4.38; 6.1; 2 Chr.17.9; Da.1.e.

SCOFFERS, Ps.73.11; Is.5.19; Je.17.15; Ac.

17.18; 2 Pe.3.3.

See Mocking; Despisers; Contempt;
Derision; Scorners; Reviling of Christ.

SCORNERS, Pr.1.22; 3.34; 13.1; 14.6; 19.

29; 22.10; 29.8.

See Scoffers; Mocking.

SCORPIONS, a large insect of the spider species having a poisonous sting, De.8.

15; Esc. 2.6; Lu. 11.12.

SCOURGING, Mt.27.26; Mk.15.15; Jn.19.1; Ac.22.34.

See Beatings; Stripes; Persecution.

PIBES, writers or secretaries, men who the scriptures, 2 S.8.17; 2 K.18.

Ne.8.1; Est.3.12; Je.8.8;

16.21; 17.10; 20.18;

16.22; Jb.42.5; Ps.141.8; Is.6.5; 33.17; Jn.

14.26; 20.7.

SEEING GOD, Ge.32.30; Ex.24.10; Jud.13.

22; Jb.42.5; Ps.141.8; Is.6.5; 33.17; Jn.

14.9.

See Vision (1), (2); Appearances, Divine (1).

SET. 8.21; Ps.24.6; 27.8; 119

SEALED, SALVAS.
SEARCH "THE WORD". See Word of God (16).

"SEARCHER", God the searcher of hearts, 1 Chr.28.9; Ps.44.21; Je.17.10; 23.24; Am.9.3; Zep.1.12; Ro.8.27.
See Heart (4); Vision (3); Sin (11), (21); Omniscience (2); Knowledge (7).
SEASONS, THE (N.M.), Ge.1.14; 8.22; Ps. 104.19; Da.2.2; Mt.21.41.
SECLUSION, sometimes sought in performing of miracles, 1 K.17.19; 2 K.4.5, 33; Mk.5.40; 7.33; 8.23; Ac.9.40.

——, Christ seeks. See Retirement.
SECOND COMING of Christ, (1) Foretold, Mt.26.64; Mk.14.62; Lu.21.27; Ac.1.11; He.9.28; 2 Pe.3.10.
See Day of the Lord; Day, The Great; Judgment (1).

See Bay of the Lord; Day, The Great; Judgment (1).

(2) Time of, Unknown, Mt. 24. 27, 36; Lu. 12.
40; 1 Th. 5.2; Re. 3.3; 16.15.
See Readiness (1); Sudden Events.
(3) Near at Hand, Ph. 4.5; He. 10.37; Ja. 5.
8; Re. 3.11; 22.7, 20.
See Imminence.

(4) Purpose of, Mt.16.27; 25.31; 1 Co.4.5; 2 Ti.4.1; Jude 14.

2 Ti.4.1; Jude 14.

See Judgment (1).

(5) True Attitude concerning, 1 Co.1.7;

1 Th.5.23; 1 Ti.6.14; Tit.2.13; 1 Jn.2.28.

See Readiness (1); Death (9); Soberness; Watchfulness.

(6) Believers to be Honored st, Lu.12.37;

Jn.14.3; Ph.3.20; Col.3.4; 1 Th.3.13;

4.16; 1 Pe.5.4; 1 Jn.3.2.

See Reward; Kings, Spiritual;
Crowns (3); Exaltation (3); Saints (4).

(7) Warnings to the Wicked concerning,
Mt.24.30; Mk.8.38; Lu.21.26; 2 Th.1.7;
Re.1.7. Re.1.7

See Readiness (1); Death (9); Judg-

See Readiness (1); Death (9); Judgment (1); Punishment (1).

SECRET PRAYER. See Prayer (17), (18).

SECRET SINS. See Sin (13).

Known to God. See "Searcher";

Knowledge (7).

SECRET THINGS, belong to God, De.29.29;

Pr.25.2; Da.12.9; Mk.13.32; Re.5.3; 10.4.

See Unsearchable, God; Hidden, God; Limitations.

Revealed by God. See Revelations. SECRETS, not to be revealed, Pr.11.13; 20.
19; 25.9; Mt.18.15.
SECTS, JEWISH. See Pharisees; Sadduces; Herodians.

See vision (1), (2); Appearances, Divine (1).

SEEKERS, examples of, 2 Chr.11.16; 14.7; 17.4; 26.5; Ezr.8.21; Ps.24.6; 27.8; 119. 10; Da.9.3; Jn.12.21.

See Prayer (10), (17); Crying to God; Inquiring of God.

——,Promises to. See Promises, Divine

Ja.2.8.

(For further treatment of this subject see "Word of God.")

SEA CONTROLLED, Jb.26.10; 38.8, 11; Ps. 3.7; 104.9; Pr.8.29; Je.5.22.

SEE Tempest Stilled.

SEA, DEAD. See Dead Sea.

SEA, DEAD. See Dead Sea.

SEA, OREAT, or Mediterranean (M. Great Sea), Nu.34.6; Jos.1.4; 9.1; 15.12; 23.4; Eze.47.10; 48.28.

SEA OF GALILEE. See Galilee, Sea of. SEAL, a signet, or stamp, 1 K.21.8; Est.8.

8; Je.32.10; Da.6.17; Mt.27.66.

SEALE, SAINTS. See Saints (10).

SEARCH "THE WORD". See Word of God (16).

2.3; mt.o.33; Lu.11.10; Ac.17.27, See Prayer (2); Ask; Waiting upon God; Promises, Divine (9). SEERS, or prophets, 1 S.9.9; 2 S.15.27; 24. 11; 1 Chr.25.5; 29.29; 2 Chr.16.7; 19.2; 35.15.

35.15.
See Prophets (1).
SEIR, MOUNT (M. Mt. Seir), Ge.14.6; De.
1.2; 2.5; Eze.35.2.
SELF-ABASEMENT, consciousness of unworthiness leads to, Ge.18.27; Ex.3.11;
4.10; 1 S.9.21; Pr.30.2; Mk.1.7; 1 Co. 15 9

See Humility (3), (4); At His Feet Repentance (3); Confession of Sin Self-condemnation.

— of the Wicked. See Degradation: Is

rael (4). SELF-CONDEMNATION, Jb.9.20; Ps.64.8; Mt.23.31; Lu.19.22; Jn.8.9; Ro.2.1; 1 Jn.

See Iniquities, Our : Guilt : Remorse Conviction of Sin.

Conviction of Sin.
SELF-CONFIDENCE,
(1) Warnings against, Pr.28.26; Is.47.8;
Ho.10.13; Obad.3; Mt.26.33; Lu.18.9;
1 Co.10.12.

See Trusts, False; Pride (1); Boasting (1); Security, Carnal. (2) General References to, Pr.14.16; Je.48. 7; Zep.2.15; Mt.20.22; Mk.14.31; Lu. 22.33.

See Boasting (2); Conceit; Pride (2); Presumption (2); Plans of Men; Pros-

perity (3).
Spiritual; SELF-CONTROL,

SELF-CONTROL,
(1) Enjoined, Pr.16.32; 25.28; Ac.24.25;
Ro.6.12; 1 Co.6.12; Ja.3.2; 2 Pe.1.6.
See Self-denial; Temperance; Fasting
(2); Flesh (2); Abstinence; Tongue Restrained; Appetites (2).
(2) Examples of, Je.35.6; Da.1.8; 1 Co.

ers; Gluttony; Drunkenness (2); Dancing (1); Epicureans; Revelry.
SELF-JUSTIFICATION. See Justification (2); Works, Good (3).
SELFISHNESS,

(1) Warnings against, Pr.11.26; 24.11; Is. 5.8; Eze.34.18; Ho.10.1; Hab.2.6; Zec. 7.6; Mt.25.43; 2 Ti.3.2; 1 Jn.3.17.

No; Mt.23.4; 2 11.3.2; 1 Jn.3.17.
See Avarice (1); Covetousness (1);
Parsimony; Greed; Unjust Gain.
(2) Examples of, Ge.4.9; Ex.2.17; Nu.20.
21; Jud.8.6; 1 S.25.11; 2 K.7.8; Est.6.6;
Is.56.11; Mt.23.4; Mk.10.37; Lu.10.31;
Ph.2.21; Ja.2.16.

See Covetousness (2); Inhospitality;

Neglect (2).
Neglect (2).
SELF-MASTERY. See Self-control.
SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS,
(1) General References to (M. Self-righteousness), De.9.4; Jb.9.20; 35.2; Pr.12.
15; 16.2; 20.6; 21.2; 30.12; Je.2.35; 2 Co. See Pride (2); Self-exaltation; Hypoc-

risy; Pharisaism; Sanctimony. (2) Examples of, Jb.32.1; 33.9; Mt.23.30; Lu.10.29; 16.15; 18.9; Ro.10.3. See Pride (2); Boasting (2); Hypo-

crites; Ostentation.
SELF-SACRIFICE,
(1) Enjoined, Mt.16.25; 19.21; Ro.14.21;
1 Co.10.24; 13.5; Ph.2.4.
See Self-denial.

(2) General Examples of, Ge.44.33; Ex.32. 32; Jud.11.36; Ru.2.11; Est.4.16; He. 11.25.

11.25.
See Zeal (2); Leaving All.
(3) Of Paul, Ac.20.24; 21.13; 1 Co.8.13; 9.
23; 10.33; 2 Co.12.15; Ph.3.8; 2 Ti.2.10.
See Love Brotherly (3); Leaving All;
Duty (4); Suffering for Christ's Sake.
of Christ. See Sacrifice of Christ.
SELF-SUPPORT, exemplified by Paul, Ac.
18.3; 20.34; 28.30; 1 Co.9.15; 1 Th.29;
2 Th.3.8.

2 Th.3.8. SELF-WILL, De.1.43; Is.28.12; 30.15; Lu. 19.14; 2 Pe.2.10. See Stubbornness; Hardness of Heart

See Stubbornness; Hardness of Heart
(2); Impenitence (2).
SENNACHERIB, king of Assyria, 2 K.18.
13; 19.16, 36; 2 Chr. 32.1; 1s.36.1.
SENSUALITY. See Lust; Lasciviousness;
Adultery; Wantonness; Impurity.
SEPARATION,
(1) Of the Physically Unclean and Disconditions the Congregation of Large!

(1) Of the Physically Unclean and Diseased from the Congregation of Israel, Le.13.5, 21, 33, 46; Nu.5.3.
(2) Of Israel from the Heathen, Ex.33.16; Le.20.26; Nu.23.9; De.7.2; Jos.23.7; Jud.2.2; Exr.9.12; 10.11; Je.15.19.
See Marriage (3): Associations, Evil (1); Uncircumcised, The.
(3) Examples of Israel's, Ezr.4.3; 6.21; Ne.9.2; 10.30; 13.3; Ps.119.115.
(4) Of Believers from the World, 1s.52.11; Jn.15.19; 17.16; Ac.2.40; 2 Co.6.17; Ep. 5.11; 2 Th.3.6.
See Associations. Evil (1): Imitation.

See Associations, Evil (1); Imitation, Sinful; Unworldliness. (5) Final, of the Righteous and the Wicked,

Mt.13.30, 49; 24.40; 25.32, 46; Lu.16.26; 17.34; Re.22.15. See Castaways; Punishment (2); Reprobation; Sin (14); Fire (1); Wicked

(2) Examples of, Je.35.6; Da.1.8; 1 Co. 9.27.

of the Tongue. See Tongue Restrained; Meckness (3); Silence (3).

SELF-DECEPTION, Ps.36.2; Is.44.20; Ga. 6.3; Ja.1.22, 26; 1 Jn.1.8; Re.3.17.
See Trusts, False; Self-confidence (2); Self-righteousness (2).
SELF-DENIAL, enjoined, Mt.16.24; Lu.14.
26; Ro.8.13; I5.1; Ga.5.24.
See Temperance; Abstain; Abstinence; Self-control (1); Dead to Sin; Flesh (2); Self-secrifice (1).

Digitized by GOOGLE

SERMON ON THE MOUNT

SERMON ON THE MOUNT (N.M.), Mt.5; SHADRACH, one of the Hebrew captives, 6; 7; Lu.6.20-49.

SERPENT, Satan appears in the form of See Satan.

SERPENT, BRAZEN. See Brazen Serpent.

SERPENT, BRAZEN. See Brazen Serpent.

SERPENT, BRAZEN. See Brazen Serpent.

(a) King of Israel, Slain by Menahem, 2 K.

15.10, 15.

(b) King of Judah. See Jehoahaz (c).

(c) King of Judah. See Jehoahaz (c).

Nu.21.6; De.8.15; Pr.23.32; 30.19; Ec.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

3 See Reverance (1)

5 SHADRACH, one of the Hebrew captives, 18; 9.21; 20.36; Is.60.9; Jona.1.3; Ac. 20.13; 27.2, 41.

40; 2 Chr.12.2.

SHIPS, Nu.24.24; 1 K.9.26; 22.48; 2 Chr.8.

18; 9.21; 20.36; Is.60.9; Jona.1.3; Ac. 20.13; 27.2, 41.

40; 2 Chr.12.2.

SHIPS, Nu.24.24; 1 K.9.26; 22.48; 2 Chr.8.

18; 9.21; 20.36; Is.60.9; Jona.1.3; Ac. 20.13; 27.2, 41.

40; 2 Chr.12.2.

SHIPS, Nu.24.24; 1 K.9.26; 20.48; 2 Chr.8.

18; 9.21; 20.36; Is.60.9; Jona.1.3; Ac. 20.13; 27.2, 41.

40; 2 Chr.12.2.

SHIPS, Nu.24.24; 1 K.9.26; 20.48; 2 Chr.8.

18; 9.21; 20.36; Is.60.9; Jona.1.3; Ac. 20.13; 27.2, 41.

40; 2 Chr.12.2.

SHIPS, Nu.24.24; 1 K.9.26; 20.48; 2 Chr.8.

SERPENTS,
(1) General References to, Ex.4.3; 7.10; Nu.21.6; De.8.15; Pr.23.32; 30.19; Ec. 10.8; Is.30.6; 65.25; Am.5.19; Mt.7.10; 10.16. See Vinera.

(2) Evil Men Compared to, Ps.58.4; 140.3; Mt.12.34; 23.33; Lu.3.7. SERVANT, CHRIST AS (M. Christ, Servant), Mt.20.28; Lu.22.27; Jn.13.4; Ph.

See Humiliation of Christ.

SERVANT'S,
(1) Fuithful (M. Faithful Servants), Ex.
21.5; Ps.123.2; Pr.17.2; 25.13; 27.18;
Mt.24.45.

(2) Duty of (M. Servants' Duty), Ep.6.5; Col.3.22; 1 Ti.6.1; Tit.2.9; 1 Pe.2.18. Christians as Servants of Christ. See

Christians as Servants of Christ. See Service, Spiritual (5).

SERVANTS, GOD'S, saints so called (M. God's Servants), 1 K.18.36; 1 Chr.6.49; Ezr.5.11; Da.3.26; 6.20; Ac.27.23; Ro. 1.9; 2 Ti.1.3; Ja.1.1; 1 Pe.2.16.

SERVE GOD. See Service, Spiritual (1).

SERVICE,

Enjoined. See Service, Spiritual (2). General References to, See Labor-

ers, Spiritual. Humble. See Service, Spiritual (4). Immediate. See Service, Spiritual(6). Joy in. See Joy (5).
Preparation for. See Preparation Preparation for.

Preparation for. See Preparation for Blessings (1).
Rendered to Christ. See Service, Spiritual (5).
Undivided. See Service, Spiritual (3), SERVICE, SPIRITUAL,
(1) God Demands (M. Serve God), Ex.23.
25; De.10.12; Jos.24.14; 1 Chr.28.9; Ps. 2.11; 100.2; 1 Co.15.58; Ep.6.7; He.12.

See Soul-winners; Works, Good (1); Work (2); Do Good; Zeal (1); Servants,

Service), Mt.10.42; Jn.12.3; Ac.20.19. (5) To be Rendered to Christ (M. Serving Christ), Jn.12.26; 1 Co.7.22; Ep.6. (6; Ph.1.1; Col.3.24.

6) Fh.1.1; Col.3.2a. (6) Immediate (M. Immediate Service), 1 K.19.20; Mk.1.18; Lu.4.39; 19.6; Ac. 9.20; 10.29; 16.10; Ga.1.16. See Willingness. SERVING CHRIST. See Service, Spirit-

ual (5

SEVEN, the number of perfection, Ex.25. 37; De.28.25; Jb.5.19; Pr.26.16; Ec.11. 2; Is.4.1; 11.15; Mk.16.9; Re.1.12; 5.6; 8.2; 10.3; 15.1; 17.1. See Seven Days; Seven Times; Seven

Years SEVEN DAYS, Ge.2.3; 7.4; Ex.7.25; 29.30; 1 S.11.3; 13.8; Eze.3.15; Ac.20.6; 21.4;

26.14.

SEVEN LAST SAYINGS OF CHRIST on the cross (N.M.), Lu.23.34, 43; Jn.19.

27; Mt.27.46; Jn.19.28, 30; Lu.23.46.

SEVEN TIMES, Le.4.6; 14.7; Nu.19.4; Jos.6.4; 1 K.18.43; 2 K.5.10; Ps.119.164; Pr.24.16; Da.3.19; Mt.18.21.

Pr.24.16; Da.3.19; Mt.18.21.

SEVEN VARSE Consideration of the cross of the c

SEVEN YEARS, Ge.29.18: 41.29, 54: Da.4.

SEVENTY (N.M.), Nu.11.16; Je.25.11; Da. 9.24; Mt.18.22; Lu.10.1. SEWING, Ge.3.7; Ec.3.7; Eze.13.18; Mk.

SHADOW OF DEATH, Jb.12.22; 16.16; Ps.23.4; 44.19; 107.10; Mt.4.16. SHADOW, the Lord as. See Overshadow-ing, Divine.

2 K.17.3; 18.9.

SHAME, general references to, Pr.3.35; 10.
5; 11.2; 29.15.

SHAME, SIN'S. See Sin (20).

SHAMELESSNESS, Je.6.15; 8.12; Zep.3.5.

SHAMELESSNESS, Je.6.15; 8.12; Zep.3.5.

SHAPHAN, a scribe, 2 K.22.3, 10; 2 Chr.34.

See Flock, Gou s, a copie,
Sheep, Lost,
SHEEP, LOST, men compared to (M. Lost
Sheep), le-50.6, 17; Ezc.34.6; Mt.10.6;
15.24; 18.12; 1 Pc.225.
See Wanderers.
SHEEPFOLDS, Nu.32.16; Jud.5.16; Ps.78.

70; Jn.10.1. SHEKELS, Ex.30.13; Le.27.4; Nu.3.47; 7. 13; De.22.19; 2 S.24.24; Je.32.9. See Silver; Tubles of Weights and

Work (2); 10 Goods, (20); Cod's.

(2) To Men Enjoined (M. Service Enjoined), Mk.10.44; Lu.10.37; Jn.13.14; 21.16; Ga.5.13; 6.2, 10.

See Service, Spiritual (4).

See Service, Spiritual (4).

Undivided, Required by the Lord (M. Undivided Service), 1 S.7.3; 2 Chr.15.

15; Mt.4.10; Lu.16.13.

See Consecration (1); Jealousy (1); Heart (3); No Neutrality.

(4) Performed in Humility (M. Humble (4)) Performed in Humility (M. SHEPHERD, CHRIST AS (M. Christ, 14); Lu.10.11; Lu.10.1

SHEOL. See Hell (3).
SHEPHERD, CHRIST AS (M. Christ, Shepherd), Ps.23.1; Is.40.11; Jn.10.11; He.13.20; 1 Pe.2.25; 5.4; Re.7.17.
See Keeper, Divine; Care, Divine.
SHEPHERDS, general references to, Ge.4.
2; 13.5; 29.9; 37.2; 46.32; Ex.2.17; 3.1;
1 S.16.11; 17.20; 1 Chr.4.39; Am.3.12;
Mt.25.32; Lu.2.8.
SUNDBURDERS EALSE mefaithful salisions

SHEPHERDS, FALSE, unfaithful religious leaders so called (M. False Shepherds), Is.56.11; Je.23.2; 50.6; Ezc.34.2; Zec.11.

17; Jn.10.12. See Teachers (2); Prophets (3). SHEPHERDS, SPIRITUAL. See Feeding

the Flock.
SHEWBREAD, hallowed bread placed in the tabernacle, Ex.25.30; Le.24.5; Nu. 4.7; 1 S.21.6; 1 Chr.9.32; Ne.10.33; Mt. 12.4; He.9.2.

84.11; 115.9; Pr.30.5.

See Refuge, Divine; Rock, God a; Protection, Divine; Fortress, God a. SHIELDS, armor, 1 S. 17.7; 2 S.1.21; 1 K.10. 17; 14.27; 2 K.11.10; 1 Chr.12.8; 2 Chr. 26.14; 32.5.

SHILOH, a city of Ephraim, Jos. 18.1; 21.2; 2.20. 1.14.18

22.9; Jud.18.31; 21.12; 1 S.1.3; 4.3; 1 K.2.27; 14.2. — a Prophetic name of Christ, Ge.49.10. SHINAR, Ge.10.10; 11.2; Is.11.11; Da.1.2;

SHINING FACE. See Face, Shining.

See Reverence (1).
SHOCHOH, or Shocho (N.M.), a city of
Judah, Jos.15.35; 1 S.17.1; 2 Chr.11.7;

SHOULDER sacrificial (N.M.), Ex.29.22;

SHAMGAR, a judge of Israel, Jud.3.31; 5.6.
SHAPHAN, a scribe, 2 K.22.3, 10; 2 Chr.34.
8, 16.
SHARON, a district of the Holy Land, Chr.5.16; 27.29; Song 2.1; Is.33.9; 35.2; 65.10; Ac.9.35.
SHAVING, Ge.41.14; Le.13.33; Nu.6.9; 8.
7; 2 S.10.4; Jb.1.20; Ezz.44.20; Ac.21.
SHEAVES of grain, Ge.37.7; De.24.19; Jb.
24.10.
SHERA country of Ib.6.19; Pg.72.10; Is.
SHOWERS, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Showers), De.32.2; Ps.72.6; Ezz.34.25; Ha.6.

ZA. 10.

24. 10.

SHEBA, country of, Jb. 6.19; Pa. 72.10; Is.
60.6; Je. 6.20; Eze. 27. 22; 38.13.

SHEBA, QUEEN OF (M. Queen of Sheba),
1 K. 10.1; 2 Chr. 9.1; Mt. 12. 42.

SHECHEM, Sichem, or Sychem,
(1) Ge. 12.6; 33.18; 37.12; Jos. 24. 32.
(2) City of, Jos. 20. 7; 21. 21; 24. 1; 1 K. 12. 1;
Jn. 4.5.

SHEEP, general references to, Ge. 4. 4; 30.
32; De. 18. 4; 32. 14; 2 Chr. 7. 5; 15. 11; Jb.
1.3; 42. 12; Mt. 12. 11.

SHEEP, GOD'S, his people (M. God's).
Sheep), Pa. 74. 1; 79. 13; Mt. 10. 16; 15. 24; 28. 33; 26. 31; Jn. 10. 3.

See Flock, God's; People, God's; (1) Sometimes the Result of Sin, Le. 26. 14; 20. 27. 36. 14. 22; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 14. 29; Re. 14. 15; Ps. 107. 18; Ec. 5.

(1) Sometimes the Result of Sin, Le.26.16; De.28.61; 2 Chr.21.15; Ps.107.18; Ec.5. 17; Mi.6.13; 1 Co.11.30. See Disease (1). (2) Examples of Righteous Men suffering from, 2 K.20.1; Jb.2.7; Da.8.27; Jn.11. 1; Ac.9.37; Ph.2.77; 2 Ti.4.20.

Healed. See Healing (3), (4); Touch of Christ.

Inflicted upon the Wicked. Disease (1).

Promises of Exemption from. See Health Promised; Immunity. SIDON, or Zidon, a city of Phœnicia, Ge. 10.19; 49.13; Jos.13.6; Jud.1.31; 18.28; Eze.28.22; Mt.11.21; Mk.7.24.

See Tyre. SIEGES, Jos.6.1; 2 S.5.6; 20.15; 1 K.15.27; 16.17; 20.1; 2 K.6.24; 17.5; 24.10; 25.1; 2 Chr.32.10; Je.39.1.

2 Chr.32.10; Je.39.1.
See Conquests; War.
SIGHING, Jb.3.24; Ps.31.10; Je.45.3; Lam.
1.22; Mk.7.34; 8.12.
See Sorrow; Despondency.
SIGNS GIVEN to authenticate the truth.
or confirm faith, Jud.6.38; 1 K.13.3;
2 K.20.9; 2 Chr.32.24; Is.7.14; 55.13; Lu 2.12.

SIGNS SOUGHT. See Sign-seckers. SIGN-SEEKERS, Mt.12.38: 16.1: 24.3; Mt. 8.11; Lu.11.16; Jn.2.18; 4.48; 6.30: 1 Co.1.22.

See Doubt Rebuked; Doubters; Unbelief (3).

SIGNETS, Ge.38.18; Ex.28.11; 39.6; Je.22 24; Da.6.17; Hag.2.23. SIGHT, IN GOD'S. (1) Doing Evil (M. In God's Sight), Jud.

2.11; 4.1; 6.1; 10.6; 13.1; 1 K.14.2; 15.26; 16.7; 2 K.8.27; 13.2; 14.24; 15.9; 17.2; 23.32; 24.9. See Evildoers (2).

See Evildoers (2).
(2) Doing Good (M. In God's Sight (2)).
De.6.18; 12.25; 2 K.12.2; Ac.10.31; 1 Th.
1.3; 1 Ti.2.3; He.13.21; 1 Jn.3.22.
SIHON, king of the Amorites, Nu.21.21;
De.2.31; Jos.2.10; Jud.11.21.
SIHOR (The Nile (?)), Jos.13.3; 1 Chr.13.5;

SIHOR (The Nile (?)), Jos. 13.3; 1 Chr. 15.3;
 Ia. 23.3; Je. 2.18.
 SILAS, or Silvanus, accompanied Paul on his Second Missionary Journey, Ac. 15. 22. 40; 16.19; 17.4; 2 Co. 1.19; 1 Th. 1.1.
 SHLENCE,
 (1) Value of, Jb. 2.13; 13.5; Ps. 39.2; Pr. 10. 19; 11.12; 17.28; Lam. 3.28.
 See "Hold your Peace"; Tongue Restrictions

by Google

strained.

46

LENCE—cont.

1) Keep (M. Keep Silence), Jos. 6.10; Ec. 3.7; Am. 5.13; Hab. 2.20; Zep. 1.7; Zec. 2.13.

2.13. See "Hold your Peace".
3) Of Christ (M. Christ Silent), Is.42.2;
53.7; Mt.26.63; 27.14; Mk.15.3; Lu.23.9; Jn.8.6; 14.30.

Jn.8.6; 14.30.
1) Enjoined by Christ (M. Silence Enjoined), Mt.8.4; 9.30; 12.16; 16.20; 17.9; Mk.3.12; 5.43; 8.30; Lu.5.14.
LENCED, MEN (M. Men Silenced), Jb.5. 16; Ps.63.11; 107.42; Exe.16.63; Mt.22. 34; Ac.4.14; Tit.2.8; 1 Pe.2.15.
LENT, CHRIST. See Silence (3).
LOAM, or Siloah, a fountain or pool near Jerusalem (N.M.), Ne.3.15; Lu.13.4;

Jn. 9.7. LVER, i) Used as Money, Ge.20.16; 23.15; Jud. 17.2; 2 K.5.22. 2) The Price of Christ's Betrayal, Am.2.6; Zec.11.12; Mt.26.15; 27.3; Ac.1.18. 3) Vessels of, Ge.44.2; Nu.7.84; 2 S.8.10; 2 K.12.13; 2 Chr.9.24; Exr.1.6; 5.14; Da.

4) General References to, Ex.25.3: 27.11:

4) General References to, Ex.25.3; 27.11; 35.24; 36.24; 38.19.
5) Symbolical, Ps.12.6; 66.10; Pr.3.14; 8. 19; 10.20; 16.16; Je.6.30; Eze.22.18; Da. 2.32; Zec.13.9.
IMEON,
(1) The Son of Jacob (M. Simeon), Ge.29. 33; 34.25; 42.24; 46.10; 49.5; Ex.6.15; Nu.26.12.

(2) Tribe of (M. Tribe of Simeon), Nu.1.22; 25.14; 26.14; Jos.19.1; Jud.1.3.
(3) A devout Man who Blessed Christ, Lu.

(4) Niger, Ac.13.1. IMON,

(a) The Canaanite (Zelotes), an Apostle (M. Simon Zelotes), Mt.10.4; Mk.3.18; Lu.6.15; Ac.1.13.

(b) Kinsman of Christ (N.M.), Mt.13.55:

Mk.6.3.
(c) The Leper (N.M.), Mt.26.6; Mk.14.3; Jn.12.2.

Jn.12.2. (d) Of Cyrene (N.M.), Mt.27.32; Mk.15.21; Lu.23.26. (e) The Pharisee (N.M.), Lu.7.36. (f) Father of Judas (?), (N.M.), Jn.6.71; 12.4; 13.2.

(A) The Sorcerer (N. M.), Ac.8.9, 18.
(h) The Tanner (N. M.), Ac.8.943; 10.6.
SIMON PETER. See Peter.
SIMPLE, THE, Pr.1.22; 7.7; 8.5; 14.15;
22.3; Ho.7.11. See Fools.

SIMPLICITY, general references to, Ps.116. 6; 119.130; 131.1; Mt.11.25; Lu.18.17; Ro.16.19; 2 Co.1.12; 11.3.

See Singleness of Heart: Sincerity: Childlikeness.

(NOTE: Alphabetical arrangement at the end of the topic.) (1) Defined (M. Sin Defined), Pr.10.19; 14. 21; 24.9; Ro.14.23; Ja.4.17; 1 Jn.3.4; 5.

(2) Origin of (M. Sin's Origin), Ge.3.6; Ps. 51.5; Mt.15.19; Ja.1.15; 4.1.
(3) Universality of (M. Sin Universal), Ge. 6.5; 1 K.8.46; Ps.14.3; 53.3; 130.3; Pr. 20.9; Ec.7.20; Is.53.6; 64.6; Mi.7.2; Ro. 3.23; Ga.3.22; 1 Jn.1.8; 5.19.

See Depravity; Imagination, Evil Imperfections. (4) Consequences of Parents' Sins upon Children (N.M.), Ex.20.5; Nu.14.33; Ps. 37.28; Pr.14.11; Is.14.20; Lem.5.7. See Heredity; Parents (3); Influence,

Parental.

(5) Deceptive (M. Sin Deceptive), Ro.7.11; Ep.4.22; 1 Ti.2.14; 2 Ti.3.13; Tit.3.3; He.3.13; Re.19.20. See Self-deception; Be Not Deceived;

See Self-deception; Be Not Deceived; Allurements of Sin. (6) Despised by Saints (M. Sin Despised), Ps.101.3; 119.104, 113; Pr.8.7, 13; Ro.7. 15; 2 Pe.2.7. (7) Forbidden (M. Sin Forbidden), Is.1.16; Jn.5.14; 8.11; Ro.6.12; 1 Co.15.34; 1 Jn.

See Sin(9); Works, Evil(1); Shun Evil.

SIN—cont.
(8) Forgiven (M. Sin Forgiven), 2 S.12.13;
Ps.78.38; 85.2; Mk.2.5; Col.2.13.

See Remission of Sin: Mercy(4): Par-

don (1). (9) To be Forsaken (M. Forsake Sin), Jb. 11.14; Pr.28.13; 1s.55.7; Ep.4.22; Col.2. 11; He.12.1; 1 Pe.2.11. See Shun Evil.

(10) Inexcusable (M. Sin Inexcusable), Jn.

15.22; Ro.1.20; 2.1. (11) Known to God (M. Sin Known to God), Jb.10.14; 14.16; Je.2.22; 16.17; Ezc.11. 5; Ho.7.2; Am.5.12. See Heart (4); Knowledge (7); Omniscience: Vision (3): "Searcher": Sin

(12) Loved by Men (M. Sin Loved), Jb.15. 16; 20.12; Ps.52.3; Pr.2.14; Is.5.18; Je. 14.10; Mi.3.2; 2 Th.2.12. See Depravity; Imagination, Evil;

Heart (2).
(13) Secret (M. Secret Sins), 2 K.17.9; Jb.
24.16; Ps.19.12; 90.8; Is.29.15; Ezc.8.
12; Ep.5.12.
See Concealment.

(14) Separates from God (M. Sin Separates), Ex. 33.3; Jos. 7.12; Ps. 66.18; Is. 59.2; 64.7; Ho. 5.6. See Wicked (14); Face, God's Hidden; Reprobation; Separation (5);

den: Reprobation; Separation (5); Estrangement; Displeasure, Divine. (15) Unprofitable (M. Sin Unprofitable), 1 S.12.21; Jb.33.77; Pr.10.2; 24.20; Is. 44.9; 55.2; Je.12.13; Mt.16.26. See Dissatisfaction; Unrest; No Peace; Misery. (16) Hateful to God (M. Sin Hateful), De. 25.16; 2 S.11.27; Ps.5.4; 11.5; Pr.6.16; Zec.8.17; Lu.16.15.

Zec.8.17; Lu.16.15.
(17) Rebuked (M. Sin Rebuked), Ge.3.17;
1 S.2.29; 13.13; 2 S.12.7; 1 K.18.18; 21.
20; 2 Chr.24.20; Exr.10.10; Da.5.22; Mt.
25.26; Lu.23.40.
See Denunciations; Reproof (3);
Threatenings; Woes; Rulers (5).
(18) Destructive (M. Sin Destructive), Ps.
34.21; 140.11; Pr.8.36; 11.3, 19; 18.7; 1s.
3.9; Ho.13.9; Mt.7.13; Ro.7.11; 1 Ti.6.9.
See Destruction; Wicked (8); Wages of Sin. of Sin.

of Sin.
(19) Death a Penalty for (M. Sin's Penalty), Ge.2.17; 3.19; De.32.51; 1 Chr.10.
13; Pr.11.19; Eze.18.4; Ro.5.12; 6.23.
See Wicked (5); Death (1).
(20) Shame of (M. Sin's Shame), Ge.3.10; Ex.32.25; Ezr.9.6; Jb.8.22; Ps.44.15; Je.
23.40; Eze.32.30; Da.12.2.
See Remorse. See Remorse.

(21) Exposure of, by God (M. Exposure of Sin), Nu.32.23; Jb.20.27; Pr.26.26; Ec. 12.14; Lu.12.2; 1 Co.4.5. See Sin (11).

SIN, (Alphabetical arrangement.)
Against "Spirit." See Holy Spirit(9).
Allurements of. See Allurements of

Bondage of. See Bondage, Spiritual Concealment of. See Concealment. Confession of. See Confession of Sin.

Conviction of. See Conviction of Sin.

Dead in. See Dead in Sin. Dead to. See Dead to Sin. Death a penalty for. See Sin (19). Deceptive. See Sin (5).
Defined. See Sin (1).
Denunciation of. See Denunciations.

Despised. See Sin (6).
Destructive. See Sin (18).
Excuses offered for. See Excuses (1).

Exposure of. See Sin (21).

Exposure of. See Sin (21).

Forbidden. See Sin (7).

Forgiven. See Sin (8); Forgiveness
(1).

Forsake. See Sin (9). Fruits of. See Fruit, Sinful; Harvest (3).

Garment of. See Garment of Sin. Guilt of. See Guilt.

Harvest of. See Harvest (3).

Hateful to God. See Sin (16).

Impress of. See Impress of Sin.

Inexcusable. See Sin (10).

SIN-cont. Known to God. See Sin (11). Loved. See Sin (12). Misery of. See Misery; Adversity;

Want.

want.
Of Ignorance. See Sins (1).
Of Omission. See Sins (2).
Of Youth. See Sins (4).
Offering. See Offerings (8).
Origin of. See Sin (2).
Palliation of. See Parliation of Sin.
Parents'. See Parents (3).

Penalty for. See Sin (19).
Punishment of. See Punishment:

Punishment of. See Punishment;
Famine (3); Pestilence.
Rebuked. See Sin (17).
Remission of. See Remission of Sin.
Secret. See Sin (13).
Separates from God. See Sin (14);
Separation (5).
Shame of. See Sin (20).
Sickness caused by. See Sickness (1).
Sold under. See Sold Under Sin.
Universal. See Sin (3).
Unpardonable, The. See Holy Spirit (9).

Unprofitable. See Sin (15). Warnings against. See Warning (2). Wilderness of. See Wildernesses. Wounds of. See Wounds of Sin.

Wounds of. See Wounds of Sin.
(For further treatment of this subject
see Depravity; Evildoers; Filthiness;
Iniquity; Ungodliness; Wicked; etc.)
SIN'S Fruit. See Fruit, Sinful.
Harvest. See Harvest (3).
Misery. See Misery.
Origin. See Sin (2).
Penalty. See Sin (19).
Shame. See Sin (20).

SINS, (1) Of Ignorance (M. Sins of Ignorance), Le.4.2; 5.17; Lu.12.48; Ac.3.17; 1 Ti.1.

See Blindness (3); Darkness (4).
(2) Of Omission (M. Sins of Omission),
Mt.23.23; 25.45; Lu.11.42; 12.47; Ja.4.

See Neglect; Unfaithfulness; Unfruitfulness. (3) Our Deliverance from through Christ

(3) Our Deliverance from, through Christ
(M. Our Sins), 1 Co.15.3; Ga.1.4; 1 Pc.
2.24; 1 Jn.2.2; Re.1.5.
(4) Of Youth (M. Sins of Youth), Jb.13.26;
20.11; Ps.25.7; Ec.11.9; Je.3.25; 32.30.

National. See Adultery, Spiritual;
Confession of Sin (2),

Confession of Sin (2).

—Parents'. See Parents (3).

—Secret. See Sin (13).

SIN-BEARER, Christ as, Is.53.12; He.9.28;

1 Pe.224; 1 Jn.3.

See Substitution.

See Substitution.

SINAI,

(1) Mount upon which Moses Received the Decalogue (M. Mt. Sinai), Ex.16.1; 19.

11; 24.16; 31.18; Le.7.38; 26.46; Ne.9.

13; Ac.7.38.

See Horeb, Mount.

(2) Wilderness of (N. M.), Nu.10.12; 26.64.

SINCERITY, general references to, Jos.24.

14; 1 Co.5.8; 2 Co.1.12; 2.17; Ph.1.10; Tit.2.7; 1 Jn.3.18.

See Guileless; Singleness of Heart.

SINEWS (N. M.), Ge.32.32; Jb.30.17; Is.48.

4: Exe.37.6.

SINFUL IMITATION. See Imitation, Sin-

ful. SINGERS. See Choir.

SINGING,

(1) Enjoined, Ps.81.1; 95.1; Is.30.29; 1 Co. 14.15; Ep.5.19; Col.3.16; Ja. 5.13. See Praise (1). (2) Examples of, Nu.21.17; 2 Chr.20.22; Exr.3.11; Mk.14.26; Ac.16.25; Re.5.9. See Praise (2); Choir; Song, New; Songe, Chr.

Songs (3). SINGLENESS OF HEART, Ac.2.46; Ep.

SINCLENESS OF HEART, Ac.2.40; Ep. 6.5; Col.3.22.
See Simplicity; Sincerity.
SINLESSNESS of Christ (M. Christ Sinless), Is.53.9; Lu.23.41; Jn.8.46; 2 Co.5.
21; He.1.9; 4.15; 7.26; 9.14; 1 Pe.1.19; 2.22; 1 Jn.3.5.

Dilhteman

See Righteousness (2); Perfection, Divine (2).

SINNERS, joy of, short. See Joy (3).

SINNERS-cont. Misery of. See Misery.
Pardon of. See Pardon: Forgiveness

Salvation of. See Salvation. (For further treatment of this subject see Sin; Wicked; etc.)

(June), Est.8.9.
See Months.
SKEPTICISM. See Unbelief; Atheism.
SKILL, examples of, Ex.28.3; 31.3; 35.35; 38.23; 1 K.7.14; 1 Chr.22.15; 2 Chr.2.13;

26.15.
SKY, De.33.26; 2 S.22.12; Jb.37.18; Mt.16.2.
SLANDER,
(1) Warnings against, Ps.31.13; 101.5; Pr.
10.18; 11.9; Je.9.4.
See Backbiting; Busybodies; Speech, Evil (2); Whispering, Evil.
(2) Examples of, 2 S.10.3; Jb.1.11; Ps.50.
20; Am.7.10; Lu.7.33.
See Accusations, False.
(3) Christ and his Disciples Suffer from, Mt.9.34; 11.19; Lu.23.2; Ac.2.13; 6.13; 24.5.

See Accusations, False. SLAVERY. See Bondservants. SLAYER, THE (N.M.), Nu.35.11; De.4.42; 19.3; Jos.20.3.

See Cities (3).

See Clues (c).
SLEEP,
(1) Of the Righteous, Sweet, Ps.3.5; 4.8;
127.2; Pr.3.24; 6.22; Je.31.26; Mk.4.38;

(2) Indolent (M. Indolent Sleep), Pr.6.4, 10; 10.5; 19.15; 20.13; 23.21.
See Slothfulness; Sluggard; Poverty

(3).
(3) Spiritual, Warnings against (M. Spir. Sleep), Mk.13.36; Ro.13.11; Ep.5.14;

SMITING,
(1) Of the Righteous (M. Smiting), 1 K.22.
24; 1s.50.6; Mt.27.30; Jn.18.22; Ac.23.2.
See Smiting (2); Persecution.
(2) Upon the Cheek (M. Cheeks Smitten),
1 K.22.24; Jb.16.10; Lu.6.29.
SMITTEN OF GOD, examples of the
wicked who were, 1 S.25.38; 2 S.6.7;
2 K.6.18; 15.5; 19.35; 1 Chr.21.7; 2 Chr.
26.20; Ac.12.23.
SNAIL (N.M.), Le.11.30; Ps.58.8.
SNAFES sources of temptation, Ex. 23.33;

SNAIL (N.M.), Le.11.30; Pa.58.8.

SNARES, sources of temptation, Ex.23.33; 34.12; De.7.25; Jos.23.13; Ps.106.36; Pr. 20.25; 22.25; 29.8; 1 Ti.6.9.

SNARES Laid by the wicked, (1) General References to (M. Snares Laid), Pa.35.7; 119.85, 110; 140.5; 141. 9; 142.3; Je.5.26; 18.22; Ho.5.1. See Net (2); Watching.

(2) For Christ, Mt.16.1; 19.3; 22.15; Mk.8. 11; 10.2; 12.13; Lu.11.54; 20.20; Jn.8.6. See Plots Laid.

SNOW.

SORCERY, De.18.10; 2 K.17.17; 21.6; 18.47. SORCERY, De.18.10; 2 K.17.17; 21.6; 18.47.

SNOW (1) General References to, 2 S.23.20; Jb.6.

SNOW-cont.

SNUW—cont. 16; 37.6; 38.22; Ps.147.16; 148.8; Pr.26. 1; 31.21; Je.18.14. (2) A Symbol of Whiteness, Ps.51.7; 68. 14; is.1.18; Lam.47; Ds.7.9. SNUFFERS (N.M.), 1 K.7.50; 2 K.12.13; 25.

SODOM, (1) The Wickedness of, Ge.13.13; 18.20; Is.3.9; Lu.17.29.

(2) A Type of Gross Sin, De.32.32; Is.1.9; Lam.4.6; Mt.10.15; Re.11.8. SOJOURNERS, Ge.12.10; 20.1; 21.34; 47.4; Le.18.26; 20.2; 25.40; Nu.15.15; De.26. 5; Jud.17.7; Ru.1.1; He.11.9.

See Strangers. SOLD UNDER SIN, 1 K.21.20; 2 K.17.17;

Is.50.1; 52.3; Ro.7.14.

See Bondage, Spiritual,
SOLDIERS. See Warriors; Mercenaries.

Spiritual. See Warfare, Spiritual;

—, Spiritual. See Warfare, Spiritual; Armor (2).

SOLICITUDE,
(1) For the Wayward, Ps.119.53, 136, 158; Je.13.7; 14.17; Mt.23.37; Mk.8.12; Ac. 20.31; Ph.3.18.
See Solicitude (2), (3); Love, Brotherly (3); Zeal (5); Lamentations (2); Tear.

See Solicitude (2), (3); Love, prouncrily (3); Zeal (5); Lamentations (2); Tears (1).

(2) For the Welfare of the Church, Ro.1.

11; 2 Co.24; 11.3, 29; Ga.4.19; Col.2.1.

See Care of the Church.

(3) For Israel, Exr.9.3; Ne.1.4; Is.22.4; 62.1; Je.4.19; 8.21; 9.1; Lam.2.13; 3.

48; Mi.1.8; Lu.13.34; 19.41; Ro.9.2.

See Lamentations (2).

(4) Parental (M. Parental Solicitude), Ge. 37.14; 1 S.10.2; 2 S.18.29; Est.2.11. SOLITUDE_sought, Ge.32.24; Ps.55.7; Je.

9.2; Lu.5.16.

(3) Spiritual, Warnings against (M. Spir. Sleep), Mk.13.36; Ro.13.11; Ep.5.14; 1 Th.5.6.

See Indifference (1); Dullness (1); Deafness (2); Hardness of Heart; Hearing (2).

(4) A Symbol of Death, 2 S.7.12; 1 K.2.10; 11.43; 22.50; Jb.14.12; Ps.13.3; Mt.9.

24; Ac.7.60; 1 Co.15.51.
See Death (2).

(5) General References to Natural, Ge.15.
12; 28.11; 1 S.26.12; 1 K.19.7; Jb.4.13; Da.8.18; Jona.15; Mt.8.24; 26.40.

SLEEPLESSNESS, Est.6.1; Jb.7.4; 30.17; Ec.5.12; 12.4; Da.2.1; 6.18.
See Unrest; No Peace.
SLIME. See Mortar (1).
Sl.INGS, 1 S.17.40; 25.29; Pr.26.8.
SLOTHFULNESS, warnings against, Pr. 18.9; 19.15; 22.13; 24.30; 26.13; Ec.10.
18; Mt.25.26; Ro.12.11; 2 Th.3.11; He. 6.12.
See Sleep (2); Sluggard; Poverty (3).
SLUGGARD, THE, Pr.6.6; 13.4; 15.19; 19.
24; 20.4; 21.25; 26.16.
See Slothfulness; Sleep (2).
SMITHS, workers in metals, 1 S.13.19; 2 K.24.11; 18.44.12; 54.16; Je.24.1; 29.2.
SMITING,
(1) Of the Righteous (M. Smitting), 1 K.22.
24; 1s.50.6; Mt.27.30; Jn.18.22; Ac.23.2.
SONGS,

SONGS

(1) Idle (M. Idle Songs), Ps.69.12; Am.5. 23; 6.5; 8.10. (2) In the Night (M. Night Songs), Jb.35. 10; Ps.42.8; 77.6; 149.5; Is.30.29; Ac.

(3) Of Victory (M. Songs of Victory), Ex. 15.1; Jud.5.1; Re.14.3; 15.3.

— General References to. See Singing. SONS OF GOD, believers as, Ho.1.10; Jn.1. 12; Ro.8.14; 2 Co.6.18: Ga.4.7; Ph.2.15;

5.12; Ac.16.16. See Divination; Sorcery; Witchcraft. SORCERY, De.18.10; 2 K.17.17; 21.6; Is.47. 9; Mal.3.5; Ac.8.11; 13.6; Re.18.23; 21.8.

SORCERY—cont. See Witchcraft; Wonders (2); Divination.

nation.

SORROW, general references to, Ge.3.16;
Pr.14.13; 15.13; Is.53.3; Jn.16.6.

See Affliction (1); Trouble; Tribulation; Grief; Mourning; Weeping.

Godly. See Repentance.

SORROW BANISHED, Is.25.8; 35.10; 51.
11; 60.20; 65.19; Je.31.12; Re.7.17; 21.4.
See Promises, Divine (2).

SORROW, PARENTAL. See Parents (6).
SORROWS, MAN OF. See Man of Sorrows.

SOUL,
(1) Immortality of (M. See).

(1) Immortality of (M. Soul Immortal), Ec. 12.7; Mt.10.28; Lu.12.20; 1 Co.15.54; Re.20.4.

Re.20.4.

See Immortality; Life, Eternal (1):
Resurrection (1), (3); Spirit of Man.
(2) Enemies of (M. Soul's Enemies), Ps.7.
10; 86.14; 94.21; 109.20; Je.2.34; 18.2;
Eze.13.18; 22.25; Lu.2.23; 1 Pe.5.8.
Preciousness of. See Life (7).
SOUL-WINNERS, encouragements for, Pt.
11.30; Da.12.3; Mt.4.19; 18.15; Lu.5.10;
1 Co.9.19; Ja.5.20; Jude 23.
See Work (3): Harvest (2); Zeal (5):
Promises, Divine (11); Reward (1).
SOVEREIGNTY OF GOD, De.4.39; 1 Chr.
29.12; Jb.9.12; Ps.29.10; 47.2; 83.18; 93.
1; 135.6; Da.2.20; 4.35; Mt.6.13; Ac.17.
24; Ro.9.19.

27.12; Jb.5.12; Fa.5.10; 47.2; 85.18; 8.

1; 135.6; Da.2.20; 4.35; Mt.6.13; Ac.17.

24; Ro.9.19.

See Kingship, Divine; Theocracy; Control, Divine.

SOWER, Parable of. See Mt.13.

SOWING AND REAPING, moral. See Sowing, Evil; Harvest (2), (3).

SOWING, EVIL (M. Evil Sowing), Jb.45; Pr.6.14; 16.28; 22.8; Ho.8.7; Ga.6.8.

See Harvest (3).

SOWING, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Sowing). Pa.126.5; Pr.11.18; Is.32.20; Ho.10.11; Lu.8.5; Ga.6.8.

See Reward (1); Harvest (2).

SPAN, a measure, Ex.2.16; 39.9; 1 S.17.4; Is.40.12; Lam.20; Exc.43.13.

See Handbreadth.

SPARROWS, Ps.84.3; 102.7; Mt.10.29; Lu. 12.6.

SPEAK "THE WORD". See Word of God

(21).
SPEAKING, EVII.. See Speech, Evil (2).
SPEARS, Jos. 8.18; 1 S.17.7; 22.6; 2 S.21.19;
23.8; Is. 2.4; Jn. 19.34.
SPEECH, admonitions concerning, Pr. 17.
27; Mt. 5.37; Col. 4.6; 2 Ti. 1.13; Tit. 2.8;
Ja. 3.2.

See Tongue Restrained; Speech, Evil (2); Words of Men (1). SPEECH, EVIL,

(1) General References to (M.Evil Speech). Ps.5.9; 10.7; 36.3; 55.21; Pr.12.18; 24 2; Mt.12.34; Ro.3.13; Ja.3.6. See Tongue Restrained; Words of Men (1).

(2) Warnings against (M. Evil Speaking), Ep.4.31; Tit.3.2; Ja.3.6; 4.11; 1 Pe.21;

See Backbiting; Talk, Vain; Tongw. Restrained; Whispering, Evil; Words

Restrained; Whispering, Evil; Work of Men (1).

SPICES, Ge.43.11; Ex.30.23; 1 K.10.2; 2 K. 20.13; 2 Chr.16.14; Mk.16.1; Jn.19.48
See Cinnamon.

SPIDER (N.M.), Jb.8.14; Pr.30.28; 1s.75.

SPIES, Ge.42.9; Nu.13.16; 14.36; 21.32; Dt. 1.22; Jos.2.1; 6.23; 7.2; Jud.1.24; ix.1; 2 S.15.10; 2 K.6.13; Lu.20.20.

SPIKENARD, a coatly perfume (N.M.).

Mk.14.3; Jn.12.3.

SPINDLES, Pr.31.19.

SPIRIT, GOD A (M. God a Spirit) Jn.4.24; Ac.17.24; 2 Co.3.17.

SPIRIT OF GOD. See Holy Spirit.

SPIRIT OF MAN, Jb. 32.8; Pr.20.27; Ec.3.

21; 12.7; Ac.7.59; 1 Co.2.11; 6.20; 2 Co. 4.16; 1 Th.5.23; Ja.2.26.

SPIRIT OF TRUTH, Jn.14.17; 15.26; 16

SPIRIT OF TRUTH, Jn.14.17; 15.26; 16

13: 1 Jn.4.6. "SPIRIT" Filled. See Holy Spirit (6). Guides. See Holy Spirit (2).
Indwelling. See Holy Spirit (2).
Promised. See Holy Spirit (3).
Quickeneth. See Holy Spirit (13).

 $\mathbf{U}(\mathbf{U})$

SPIRIT SPIRIT"—cont.

Sin against. See Holy Spirit (9).
Teacher. See Holy Spirit (8).
Upon Christ. See Holy Spirit (11).
PIRITS. EVIL (M. Evil Spirits), Mt.12.45;
Mk.1.26; 5-9; 7.30; 9.17; 16.9; Lu.10.19;
Ac.8.7; 19.13; Ep.6.12; 1 Ti.4.1; Ja.2.
19; Re.16.14.
See Satan; Demoniacs.
PIRITUAL,
(NOTE. With all the topics under
this heading the abbreviation "Spir." is
used upon the margins for "Spiritual".)
Abundance. See Ahundance, Spiritual. PIRIT"-cont. ual Adoption. See Adoption (2) Adorning. See Adorning, Spiritual Adultery. See Adultery, Spiritual. Armor. See Armor (2). Attraction. See Attraction, Spirit ual. Beauty. See Beauty, Spiritual.
Blindness. See Blindness (3).
Bondage. See Bondage, Spiritual.
Brethren. See Brethren (2). Cleansing. See Cleansing Crowns. See Crowns (3) See Cleansing (2). Darkness. See Darkness (4). Dawn. See Dawn, Spiritual.
Deafness. See Deafness (2).
Death. See Death (6).
Desire. See Deaire, Spiritual.
Destitution. See Destitution, Spiritual. itual Discernment See Discernment Spiritual. Disease. See Disease (2).
Drought. See Drought, Spiritual.
Enlightenment. See Enlightenment. Feasts. See Feasts (2).
Food. See Food (4).
Foundation. See Foundation, Spiritual. Fruit. See Fruit, Spiritual. Fullness. See Fullness, Spiritual. Gifts. See Gifts (2). Gifts. See Gifts (2).
Growth. See Growth, Spiritual.
Harvest. See Harvest (2).
Healing. See Healing (2).
Heiris, See Healing (2).
Heiritage. See Heritage (2).
Highway. See Highway, Spiritual.
Hope. See Hope (1).
Ignorance. See Ignorance (3).
Immaturity. See Immaturity, Spiritual. itual.

Joy. See Joy (8).

Kingdom. See Kingdom, Spiritual.
Kings. See Kings, Spiritual.
Kings. See Knowledge (4).
Laborers. See Laborers, Spiritual.
Liberty. See Liberty (2).
Life. See Life (3).
Light. See Light, Spiritual.
Loss. See Loss, Spiritual.
Love. See Love, Spiritual.
Love. See Love, Spiritual.
Maturity. See Maturity, Spiritual.
Mind. See Mind, Spiritual.
Necessities. See Necessities, Spiritual. itual. itual Perception. See Perception, Spiritual. See Power (3). tion. See Preparation for Power. Preparation. See P Blessings (1). Pride. See Pride (3). Progress. See Progress, Spiritual. Quickening. See Quickening, Spiritual. itual Receptivity. See Receptivity, Spiritual. Refining. See Refining, Spiritual. Relationships. See Relationships, Spiritual. Renewal. See Renewal, Spiritual. Rest. See Rest (2). Restoration. See Restoration (1).
Resurrection. See Resurrection (9). Riches. See Riches, Spiritual.
Rivers. See Rivers, Spiritual. Showers. See Showers, Spiritual. Sleep. See Sleep (3). Sowing. See Sowing, Spiritual. Striving. See Striving, Spiritual. Talk. See Talk, Spiritual.

Ac.17.18. STONES, PRECIOUS, (1) General References to (M. Precious

SPIRITUAL cont. Temple. See Temple, Spiritual.
Testa. See Testa, Spiritual.
Thirst. See Thirst (3).
Traffic. See Traffic, Spiritual.
Treasure. See Treasure, Spiritual. Understanding. See Understanding Understanding. See Understanding;
Wisdom (3).
Utterance. See Utterance, Spiritual.
Victory. See Victory, Spiritual.
Vision. See Vision (2).
Warfare. See Warfare, Spiritual.
Watchmen. See Watchmen (2).
Weapons. See Weapons, Spiritual.
SPIRITUALISM. See Necromancy; Witchcraft.

SPIRITUALITY. See Godliness; Holiness (3); Mind, Spiritual; Piety.

SPIT UPON, allusions to men who were, Jb. 30.10; Is. 50.6; Mt. 26.67; 27.30.

See Contempt; Derision; Mocking.

SPOIL (booty), Ge. 34.28; Ex. 12.36; Nu. 31.

9; De. 2.35; 13.16; 20.14; Jud. 5.30; 1 S. 14.

32; 17.53; 2 S. 3.22; 2 K. 7.16; 2 Chr. 14.

13; 15.11; 20.25.

SPOONS, Ex. 25.29; Nu. 7.86; 1 K. 7.50; 2 Chr. 24.14. Chr.24.14. ORT. See Laughter; Mirth; Revelry SPOTLESS, saints should be, Jb.11.15; Song 4.7; Ep.5.27; 2 Pe.3.14. See Purity; Holiness (1), (3); Blame-lessness; Guileless. See Light, Spiritual (3).
STARS, general references to, Ge.1.16;
Jud.5.29; Jb.38.7; Ps.8.3; 147.4; 1 Co.15.
41; Re.22.16.
STATUTES, the divine, Ex.15.26; Le.26.
46; De.4.5; 16.12; 1 K.3.14; Ps.19.8;
119.12, 54.
See Commandments; Law (2); Word STATUTES, PERPETUAL (M. Perpetual Statutes), Le.23.14, 31; 24.3, 9; Nu.18. Statutes), Le.23.14, 31; 24.3, 9; Nu.18, 11; 19.21.
STEADFASTNESS, (1) Exhortations to, Jos.23.8; 1 S.12.21; Jb.11.15; Ac.11.23; 1 Co.15.58; Ga.5.1; Ep.4.14; Ph.1.27; 4.1; 2 Th.2.2, 15; 1 Pe.5.9; 2 Pe.3.17. See Hold Fast; Perseverance; Endurance. (2) Examples of, 1 K.13.8; 2 K.18.6; 22.2; Jb.23.11; 27.6; 1s.50.7; Da.3.18; Lu.9. 51; Ac.2.42; 20.24; He.10.39. See Fidelity (2); Covenant-keepers. STEALING, examples of, Ge.31.19, 30; Jos. 7.21. He.4.2.2 STEALING, examples of, Ge.31.19, 30; Jos. 7.21; Ho.4.2.
STEPHANAS, one of Paul's converts (N.M.), 1 Co.1.16; 16.15.
STEPHEN, the martyr, one of the seven (commonly called) Deacons, Ac.6.5; 7. 59; 8.2; 11.19; 22.20.
STEPS, SAINTS'. See Saints (11).
STERILITY. See Childlessness.
STEWARDSHIP, life a, Mt.25.14; Lu.19.13; 1 Co.4.2; 6.20; Ep.6.7; 1 Ti.6.20; 2 Ti. 1.14; 1 Pe.4.10.
See Accountability; Responsibility; Judgment(2),(3); Ownership, Divine(2). Is.23.2. See Quietness (2); Rest (2). STOCKS, fetters, Jb.13.27; Pr.7.22; Je.20.3; 29.26; Ac.16.24. STOICS, a school of Grecian philosophers,

STRIFE STONES, PRECIOUS—cont. Stones), 1 K.10.2; 1 Chr.20.2; 29.2; Pr. 17.8; Da.11.38; 1 Co.3.12; Re.18.12; 21. 11.
(2) Names of,
(NOTE. Those found on the margin ore marked (M.).).
Agate, Ex.28.19 (M.).
Amethyst, Ex.28.20 (M.).
Beryl, Ex.28.20 (M.). Carbuncle, Ex.28.17 (M.). Coral, Jb.28.18. Chalcedony, Re.21.19. Chrysolite, Re.21.20. Chrysoprasus, Re.21.20. Diamond, Ex.28.18 (M.). Emerald, Ex.28.18 (M.). Jacinth, Re.21.20. Jasper, Ex.28.20 (M.). Onyx, Ge.2.12 (M.). Pearl, Mt.13.45 (M.) Rubies, Jb.28.18 (M.).
Sapphire, Ex.24.10 (M.).
Sardius. Ex.28.17 (M.).
Topaz, Ex.28.17 (M.).
STONING, as a punishment,
(1) Laws Concerning. Ex.19.13; Le.20.2;
24.14; De.13.10; 17.5; 22.24.
(2) Examples of, Nu.14.10; Jos.7.25; 1 K.12.18; 21.13; 2 Chr.24.21; Jn.10.31; Ac.7.5; 14.19.
STORE-CITIES (N.M.). 1 K.9.19; 2 Chr.8.4.
STOREHOUSES, Ge.41.56; 1 Chr.27.25; 2 Chr.32.28; Lu.12.24.
STORKS, Le.11.19; Ps.104.17; Je.8.7; Zec. 5.9. Rubies, Jb.28.18 (M.) SPOTLESS,
Song 4.7; Ep.5.27; 2 recomposed to the season (N.M.), Ge.8.22; Pr. 27.25; Song 2.11.

SPRINGS. See Wells.
SPRINGS. See Wells.
SPRINKIRD, BLOOD. See Blood (2).
STABILITY. See Steadfastness.
STAFF, Ge.32.10; Ex.12.11; 1 S.17.40; 2 K.
4.29; Mk.6.8.
STAND STILL. See Stilness.
STAND STILL. See Who Can Stand?
r-STAR, MORNING, Christ compared to (N.M.), Nu.24.17; 2 Pe.1.19; Re.2.28; See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Light, Sprirtual (3).
See Hospitality (1); Kindness (1); Je.7.6; Mt.25.35.
See Hospitality (1); Kindness (1); Spring (1); Sympathy (1). See Hospitality (1); Kindness (1); Oppression (1); Sympathy (1). (2) Jewish Prohibitions Concerning, Ex. 12. 43; Le.17.8; 24.16; Nu.1.51; 16.40; De. 5.14; 17.15; Eze.44.9. 5.14; 17.15; Eze.44.9.
See Separation (2).
(3) General Laws Concerning, Ex.12.19, 49; 20.10; Le.16.29; 17.15; Nu.15.30.
Believers as Pilgrims and Strangers on the Earth. See Pilgrimage.
STRATEGY in war, Jos.8.5; Jud.7.16; 20.32. See Ambush.
STREETS (N.M.), Pr.1.20; Na.24; Mk.6.
56; Lu.14.21; Ac.9.11.
STRENGTH, physical, Jud.14.6; 16.3, 6, 30; 1 S.17.35; Pr.20.29.
STRENGTH, moral and spiritual, (1) Promised (M. Strength Promised), 2 S. 22.40; Is.28.6; 40.31; 41.10; Da.11.32; Ep.3.16; Col.1.11. See Power (3); Holy Spirit (3); Invincibility. vincibility.

(2) In Weakness (M. Strength in Weakness), Ps.8.2; 1 Co.1.27; 2 Co.12.10; 13. 4; He.11.34.

(3) God our (M. God our Strength), Ex.15. 2; 2 S.22.33; Ps.28.8; 46.1; 73.26; 81.1; 84.5; 89.21. See Confidence in God. -,Men Commanded to Put on. See "Be Strong." STRIFE.

STRIFE,
(1) Causes of, Pr.10.12; 13.10; 26.21; 29.
22; 1 Ti.6.4; Ja.3.16.
(2) Forbidden (M. Strife Forbidden), Pr.3.
30; 17.14; 20.3; 25.8; 26.17; Ph.2.3;
2 Ti.2.14, 24; Ja.3.14.
See Peace (6), (7); Quietness (2);
Meckness (1); Litigation.
(3) In the Church (M. Church Strife), 1 Co.
1.11; 3.3; 6.6; 2 Co.12.20; Ph.4.2.
(4) Family, Ge.21.10; Pr.18.19; 19.13; 21.9,
19; 27.15.
(5) General Examples of, Ge.13.7; 26.20;

(5) General Examples of, Ge.13.7; 26.20; De.1.12; 2 S.19.43; Aa 23.9. (6) Civil (M. Civil Strife), 2 Chr.15.6; Je. 51.46; Mk.13.7; Lu.21.10. Digitized by GOOGIC

Death (8); Man of Sorrows.

(2) Predicted by himself (M. Sufferings Predicted), Mk.8.31; Lu.9.22; 12.50; 22. 37; 24.7, 26, 46; Jn.3.14.

Vicarious. See Substitution.

TABERAH, Nu.11.3; De.9.22.

TABERNACLE, Rx.25.8; 26.1; 39.32; 40.

34; Le.8.10; 16.16; Nu.1.51; 2.17; 7.1;

Jos.18.1; 1 K.84; 1 Chr.21.29; 2 Chr.1.

3; 5.5; 24.6; He.9.11.

TABERNACLES, FEAST OF, or Feast of Ingathering (M. Feast of Tabernacles).

Le.23.34, 39; Nu.29.12; De.16.13; 2 Chr.

8.13; Exr.3.4; Ne.8.14; Zec.14.16; Jn.7.2.

See Booths.

TABLE,
(1) An Article of Furniture, Jud.1.7; 2 S.9.
7; 1 K.10.5; 18.19; Ne.5.17; Mt.15.27.
(2) Of Shewbread, Rx.25.23; 31.8; 37.10;
40.22; Nu.3.31; 2 Chr.13.11; He.9.2.
See Shewbread.
TABLES OF STONE upon which the Decalogue was written, Rx.24.12; 31.18; 32.
15; 34.1; De.10.5; 1 K.8.9; He.9.4.
See Decalogue.

TABLE.

STRIFE SUBJECT-INDEX | SUICIDE, examples of, 1 S.31.4; 2 S.17.23; | TABERAH, Nu.11.3; De.9.22 | 1 K.16.18; Mt.27.5; Ac.1.18. | SUMMER, the season, Ge.8.22; Ps.74.17; Ps.6.8; 26.1; Zec.14.8; Mt.24.32. | See Harvest (1). | Sun, THE, (1) General References to (M. Sun), Ge.1. | 16; De.17.3; Jos.10.12; Ps.19.4; 121.6; Ec.1.5; Is.38.8; Jl.2.31; Ac.26.13. | (2) Figurative (N.M.), Song 6.10; Is.60.19; Am.8.9; Msl.4.2; Ne.8.14; Zec See Booths. STRIFE—cont. See War (4). STRIPES, Number Limited according to Mosaic Law (N.M.), De.25.3; 2 Co.11.24.
 Examples of Stripes endured for Righteouaness' Sake, 1s.53.5; Ac.16.23; 2 Co. eousness Sake, 1s.53.5; Ac.16.23; 2 Co. 6.5; 11.24; 1 Pe.2.24.
See Scourging; Persecution; Sufferings of Christ (1).
STRIVING, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Striving), Lu.13.24; 1 Co.9.25; Ph.1.27; 3.14; Col.1.29; He.12.4. (2) Figurative (N.M.), Song 6.10; is.80.19; Am.8.9; Mai.4.2. SUN-DIAL (N.M.), 2 K.20.11; Is.38.8. SUPERABUNDANCE of God's gifts, Ps. 23.5; Jl.2.24; Mai.3.10; Mt.14.20; Lu. Col.1.29; Hei.L24.

See Ambition, Holy; Race.
STRIVING WITH GOD, folly of, Jb.9.3;
33.13; 40.2; Is.45.9; Ro.9.20.
STRONG, BE. See "Be Strong."
STRONGHOLDS. See Fortresses; Cities (2).
STUBBLE, wicked compared to, Jb.21.18;
Pa.83.13; Is.47.14; Jl.2.5; Na.1.10; Mal. See Supplies, Divine.
SUPERIORITY OF THE NEW DISPENSATION (M. Superiority of New Dispensation), He.7.19; 8.6; 9.23; 11.40; See Wicked (8): Chaff: Destruction **STUBBORNNESS** STUBBORNNESS,
(1) Warnings against, Ps.32.9; 78.8; Is.46.
12; 48.4; Mal.2.2.
See Self-will; Impenitence (1); Indifference (1); Call, Divine (4).
(2) Examples of, Ex.32.9; De.21.20; 31.27;
1 S.8.19; 2 Chr.24.19; 30.8; Je.32.33;
44.16; Zec.7.11; Ac.7.51.
See Self-will; Hardness of Heart (2); Impenitence (2); Holy Spirit (9).
STUDY. See Instruction (1); Knowledge of the Word of God. See Word of God (16).
STUMBLING-BLOCKS, Is.57.14; Mal.2.8; Mt.16.23; 23.13; Lu.11.52; Ro.14.13; 1 Co.8.9; 1 Jn.2.10.
See Offences; Influence, Evil (2).
STUMBLING-STONE, Christ as. See Rock of Offence.
SUBJECTION, examples of, Ge.25.23; 27.
40; 37.9; 47.25; 49.15; Jos.10.24; 1 K. 20.4.
SUBJECTS, the duties and rights of. See Citizens, Duties of; Citizens, Roman.
SUBMISSION,
(1) To the Authorities of the Church,1 Co. 16.6; Ep.5.21; He.13.17; 1 Pe.5.5.
See Authority (2).
(2) To the Divine Will, Mt.6.10; 26.39; Lu. 1.38; Ro.6.13; Ja.4.7.
See Resignation; Will, God's.
SUBSTITUTION, Christ's for sinners, Ps. 69.9; 1s.53.5; 2 Co.5.21; Ga.3.13; He.2. 9; 9.28; 1 Pe.2.24; 3.18.
See Sacrifice of Christ; Sufferings of Christ (1); Sin-bearer; Burden-bearer; Death (8).
SUBSTLETY. See Craftiness; Deceit.
SUCCOTH,
(1) In Cansan, Ge.33.17; Jos.13.27; 1 K.7. (1) In Canaan, Ge.33.17; Jos.13.27; 1 K.7.
46; 2 Chr.4.17.
(2) In Egypt (N.M.), Ex.12.37; 13.20.
SUDDEN DESTRUCTION of the wicked. See Destruction (1).
SUDDEN EVENTS, Ec.9.12; Mal.3.1; Mt.
24.27; Mk.13.36; Lu.2.13; Ac.2.2; 9.3; 16.26. See Second Coming (3).
SUFFERING, CUP OF. See Cup of Suf-Ering.
SUFFERING FOR CHRIST'S SAKE (M. Suffering for Christ), Ac.5.41; 9.16; Ro. 8.17, 36; 2 Co.1.7; 11.23; Ph.3.10; 2 Ti. 2.12; He.11.25; Ja.5.10; 1 Pe.2.20; 3.14; 4.16; 5.10. fering 4.16; 5.10.
See For Christ's Sake; Rejoicing (3);
Persecution (1); Stripes (2); Reproach.
by the Apostles. See Persecution

19.6; 2 K.3.20; 4.6; 7.8; Mt.14.20; Ph. 4.19.

See Abundance, Spiritual; Blessings (1), (2); Plenty Promised; Superabundance; Multitude Ped.

SUPPORT, DIVINE, afforded believers (M. Divine Support), Ex.19.4; Del.31; 33.27; Ps.18.35; 37.17; 41.12; 91.12; Is. 41.10; 46.4; 63.9.

See Helper, Divine.
SUPREMACY, granted to certain men, Ge. 25.23; 27.29; 37.7; 48.19; 49.8.
SURETYSHIP, Pr.6.1; 11.15; 17.18; 20.16; 2.26; 27.13.
See Pledges.
SUSPICION. See Uncharitableness; Judgment (4); Eye, Evil.
SWALLOWS, birds, Ps.84.3; Is.38.14; Je. 8.7.
SWEARING, False. See Perjury.
—, Profane. See Profanity; Blasphemy.
SWEET SAVOR. See Savor, Sweet.
SWINE, Le.11.7; Is.65.4; 66.17; Mt.7.6; 8.
30; Lu.15.15; 2 Pe.2.22.
SWORD OF THE LORD, De.32.41; Jos.5.
13; Jud.7.20; 1 Chr.21.12; Ps.45.3; Is.
34.6; 66.16; Je.12.12; 47.6; Re.19.15.
See Battles, God of.
SYCHAR. See Shechem.

GEVOMODE-TREES. 1 K.10.27: 1 Chr.27. 34.6; 66.16; Je.12.12; 47.6; Re.19.15.

See Battles, God of.

SYCHAR. See Shechem.

SYCOMORE-TREES, 1 K.10.27; 1 Chr.27.

28; Ps.78.47; Is.9.10; Am.7.14; Lu.19.4.

SYMPATHY.

(1) Enjoined, Is.58.7; Ac.20.35; Ro.12.15; 15.1; Ga.6.2; Col.3.12; He.13.3; Ja.1.

27; 1 Pe.3.8.

See Love, Brotherly (2); Kindness (1); Poor (4); Widow and Fatherless (1); Strangers (1).

(2) Examples of. 2 S.15.23; Jb.2.11; 30.25; TARGETS (N.M.), 1 S.17.6; 1 K.10.16; 2 Chr.14.8, See Shields.
TARSHISH, or Tharshish, 1 K.10.22; 2 Chr. 9.21; 20.36; Ps.72.10; Is.2.16; Je.10.9; Ese.27.12; 38.13; Jona.1.3.
TARSUS, a city of Cilicia, Paul's birthplace, Ac.9.11; 11.25; 21.39, TARTAK, an idol, 2 K.17.31.
TARTARUS. See Hell (4).
TASKMASTERS, mentioned, Ex.1.11; 54. Poor (4); Widow and Fatheries Strangers (1).

(2) Examples of, 2 S.15.23; Jb.2.11; 30.25; Ps.35.14; Lu.23.27; Jn.11.19, 35.

See Compassion (3); Helpfulness; Kindness (2); Love, Brotherly (3); TATNAI, governor (N.M.), Esr.5.3; 6.6.

TAX GATHERERS. See Publicans. TAXES (N.M.), Ge.41.34; 47.26; 1 S.8.15; Comport (4); Solicitude (1); Unselfishness; Hospitality (2).

SYMPATHY, DIVINE, for human frailities and sorrows (M. Divine Sympathy), Ps. 78.39; 103.13; Is.63.9; Mt.26.41; Jn.11. 35; He.4.15.

Compassion 35; He.4.15.
See Gentleness, Divine; Compassion (1), (2); Longsuffering (1).
SYNAGOGUES, (1) Christ and his Disciples Teach in, Jn. Persecution (1); Stripes (2); Reproach.

— by the Apostles. See Persecution (1), (3).

SUFFERINGS OF CHRIST, (1) General References to (M. Christ's Sufferings), Ps.69.20; 1s.50.6; 53.5; Zec.13.
6; Mk.15.34; Lu.22.44; He.2.10; 5.8; 13.
12; 1 Pe.1.11; 2.21; 3.18.

See Sacrifice of Christ; Substitution; Perth (8): Man of Sorrows. the Scriptures. (2) God as (M. Divine Teacher), Ex.4.15: De.4.36; Pa.25.12; 32.8; 71.17; 94.16; Ia.2.3; 28.26; 48.17; 54.13; Je.32.33; M. See Instruction (5).

"Spirit as. See Holy Spirit (8).
TEACHERS. (1) Christian (M. Christian Teachers), Ac. TAANACH, a Canaanitish city, Jos.12.21; 21.25; Jud.5.19; 1 K.4.12. 11.26; 13.1; 15.35; 18.11, 25; 28.31; 1 Co. 12.28; Ep.4.11. 50

EACHERS cont.

See Instruction (2). [2] False, Warnings against (M. False Teachers), Mt.5.19; 15.9; 1 Ti.1.7; 4.2; 6.3; 2 Ti.4.3; Tit.1.11; 2 Pe.2.1. See Prophets (3); Shepherds, False;

See Propnets (3); Snepherus, Faise; Ministers (6); Doctrine (1).

*EACHING, CHRIST'S(M. Christ's Teaching), Mt.7.28; Mk.4.2; Jn.7.16; 2 Jn.9.

See Teacher, Divine (1); Words of Christ

*EACHING ENJOINED, Le.10.11; De.6.7; Ps.78.6; Eze.44.23; Col.3.16; 1 Ti.4.11; 2 Ti.2.24.

See Instruction (3).

EARS, (1) Of Solicitude over Sinners (M. Tears), 1-22 4 1 1 18: 13,17; 14

Teeth), Ps.112 51; 25.30. See Hell (1).

(2) In Rage against the Righteous, Jb.16. 9; Ps.35.16; 37.12; Lam.2.16; Ac.7.54.

9; Ps. 35.16; 37.12; Lam. 2.16; Ac. 7.54.
See Rage.
FEKOAH (N.M.), 2 S.14.2; 2 Chr. 11.6.
FEMAN (N.M.), Ge. 36.11; Je. 49.7; Exe. 25.
13; Am. 1.12; Hab. 3.3.
FEMPERANCE, general references to, Pr.
21.17; 23.2; 25.16; Ac. 24.25; 1 Co. 9.25;
Ga. 5.23; Tit. 2.2; 2 Pe. 1.6.
See Abstinence; Moderation; Self-control(1); Self-denial; Drunkennesa(1);
Drunkards; Wine (1); Appetites (2).
FEMPEST STILLED, Ps. 65.7; 89.9; 107.
29; Jona. 1.15; Mt. 8.26; 14.32.
See Sea Controlled: Wind Ruled.
FEMPESTS, general references to, 1 K. 19.
11; Jb. 1.19; Jona. 1.4; Mk. 4.37; Ac. 27. 14. See Wind Ruled; Storms.

TEMPLE,

(1) Solomon's (M. Solomon's Temple), 2 S. 7.13; 1 K.5.5; 6.1; 8.13; 2 K.12.5; 22.5; 24.13; 25.9; 2 Chr.36.19. (2) The Second, Exr.2.68; 4.1; 6.8, 14; 7.

16, 27; Hag 1.2. (3) Herod's, Mt.24.1; Mk.11.15; Lu.2.27; 21.5; Jn.2.20; Ac.3.10.

21.5; Jn.2.20; Ac.3.10. (4) General References to, Ps.5.7; 79.1; 138.2; Mt.4.5; Ac.3.1. See House of God. (5) Cleansed (M. Temple Cleansed), 2 Chr. 29.15; Ne.13.9; Da.8.14; Mt.21.12; Jn.

2.15.

(6) Destroyed (M. Temple Destroyed), 2 K.25.9; Ps.74.7; Is.64.11; Mi.3.12; Mt.24.2

Mt. 24. 2.
(7) Despoiled (M. Temple Despoiled), 2 K. 12.18; 18.16; 2 Chr. 12.9; 16.2; 25.24; 28. 21, 24; 36.10.
— Polluted. See Pollutions (3).
TEMPLE, SPIRITUAL, believers as (M. Spir. Temple), 1 Co. 3.16; 6.19; 2 Co. 6. 16; Ep. 2.21; He. 3.6; 1 Pe. 2.5. See Holy Spirit (2).
TEMPLES, IDOLATROUS (M. Idol Temples), 1 S.5.2; 1 K. 12.31; 2 K. 5.18; 10. 21; 2 Chr. 36.7; Da. 1.2; Ac. 19.27, TEMPORAL BLESSINGS. See Blessings (1).

TEMPORAL GIFTS. See Gifts (3).
TEMPORAL GIFTS. See Gifts (3).
TEMPTATION,
(1) Sources of, Ge.3.1; 1 Chr.21.1; 2 Co.2.
11; 11.3; 1 Th.3.5; 1 Ti.6.9; Ja.1.14; 2 Pc.2.18.

See Enticers; Example (2); Influence, Evil; Satan (3), (4); Seducers; Sin (2); Snares.

(2) Voluntary Entering into (N.M.), Ge.3. 6; 13.12; Mt.26.41; Lu.22.40. See Allurements of Sin.

TEMPTATION-cont.

TEMPTATION—cont.

See Promises, Divine (10); Keeper,
Divine; Power (1), (2); Protection, Divine; Victory, Spiritual.

(4) Of Christ (M. Christ's Temptation),
Mt.4.1; Lu.4.2; 22.28; He.2.18; 4.15.

(5) Yielding to, Examples of (M. Yielding
to Temptation), Ge.3.6; 13.11; 25.33;
Jos.7.21; Jud.14.17; 16.17; 1 S.13.12;
1 K.11.4; 2 Pe.2.20.

(6) Examples of Resistance of (M. Temptation Resisted), Ge.14.23; 1 K.13.8; 2 K.
5.16; 1 b.2.10; Je.35.6; Da.1.8; Lu.4.4;
Jn.6.15; Ac.8.20.

See Devil (1); Overcomers.

(7) Resistance to, Enjoined (M. Resist

(7) Resistance to, Enjoined (M. Resist Temptation), Pr.1.10; 4.14; Lu.21.34; Ro.6.13; Ep.6.13; 2 Pe.3.17. See Devil (1).

(1) Of Solicitude over Sinners (M. Tears), Ps. 126.6; Is. 22.4; Je. 9.1, 18; 13.17; 14. 17; Lu. 19.41; Ac. 20.19, 31. See Solicitude (1).

(2) Of Disappointment and Grief, Jb. 16.16; 30.31; Ps. 6.6; 39.12; 42.3; 80.5; 102.9; Mk. 9.24. See Weeping (1); Grief.

TEETH of the wicked broken, Jb. 29.17; Ps. 3.7; Sb. 6; Lam. 3.16. See Wicked (5).

TEETH, GNASHING OF, (1) In Disappointment (M. Gnashing of Teeth), Ps. 112.10; Mt. 8.12; 13.42; 24. TENDERNESS. See Sympathy (1), (2).

TEN COMMANDMENTS. See Commandments; Decalogue; Tables of Stone.
TENDERNESS. See Sympathy (1), (2).

TENDERNESS. See Sympathy (1), (2). TENTH. See Tithes. TENTH. See Tithes. TENTS, Ge.13.18; 26.17; 31.25; Jos.7.22; 2 K.13.5; Je.35.7; He.11.9. TERAH, father of Abraham, Ge.11.24, 31; Jos.24.2; Ac.7.4. See Abraham. TERAPHIM, images, household gods, Ge. 31.19, 34; Jud.17.5; 18.14; 1 S.19.13; Ho.3.4.

Ho.3.4.

Ho.3.4.
TERROR of the wicked, Le.26.36; Nu.22.3; Jb.18.11; Pa.14.5; 73.19; Pr.1.27; Re.6.16. See Fear, Guilty; Fear of God (4).
TESTED, Faith. See Faith (11).
____Life. See Life (5).
TESTIMONIES of the Lord to be kept, De.6.17; 1 K.2.3; Ps.19.7; 25.10; 119. 31 111. 31, 111. See Commandments: Law (3): Ordi

TESTIMONY,

(1) General References to Religious, Ps.26.

7; 119.172; 145.11; Is.32.4; 43.10; Eze.

24.27; Mt.10.20; Lu.2.1.3.

See Confession of Christ (2)

24.27; Mt.10.20; Lu.21.13.
See Confession of Christ (2).
(2) Religious Enjoined, 1 Chr.16.8; Ps.60.4; 107.2; Is.12.4; 62.6; Je.51.10; Mk.5.19; Ac.1.8; Ep.5.19; 2 Ti.1.8; 1 Pe.3.15.
See Confession of Christ (1); Witness-

ing (1).

(3) Examples of Religious, Ps.66.16; 71.15; 19.13, 46; Is.63.7; Je.20.9; Da.4.2; Jona. 1.9; Mal.3.16; Mt.9.31; Ac.2.4; 4.20; 5.32; 26.22; 2 Co.4.13; 1 Pe.5.12. See Confession of Christ (2); Witness-

See Confession of Christ (2); Witnessing (2).

— Legal. See Witnesses (1).
TESTS, SPIRITUAL, God subjects believers to (M. Spir. Tests), Ge.22.1; Ex.20.
20; De.8.2; 13.3; 2 Chr.32.31; Ps.7.9; 11.5; 17.3; Jn.6.6; 11.6; Ja.1.3.
See Life (5); Chastisement; Affliction (2); Refining, Spiritual; Faith (11).
THADDÆUS, or Thaddeus, an apostle, Mt. 10.3; Mk.3.18.
THANKFULNESS, (1) Exhortetions to De 8 10: Ps. 100 4: 107.

(2) Voluntary Entering into (N.M.), Ge.3.
6; 13.12; Mt.26.41; Lu.22.40.
See Allurements of Sin.
(3) Encouragement for those in the Midst of, 1 Co. 10.13; He.2.18; Ja.1.2, 12; 2 Pe. 2.9; Re.3.10.

See Inankluiness (1); Praise (1); Geoffying God (1).
THE SALT, Christians as. See Salt, The. THEFT FORBIDDEN, Ex.20.15; De.23.24; 2.10; 1 Pe.4.15.

THEFT FORBIDDEN-cont.

See Diahonesty (1); Stealing. THEOCRACY, Ex.19.8; Nu.9.18; De.29.12; Jud.8.23; 1 S.8.7; 12.12 See Kingship, Divine; Sovereignty of

God.

God. THESSALONICA, a city of Macedonia, Ac. 17.1, 11; 27.2; Pb.4.16; 2 Ti.4.10. THICKET, 1 S.13.6; Je.4.7.

(1) Physical (M. Thirst), Ex.17.3; Jud.15. 18; 2 S.23.15; Is.41.17; Jn.4.7; 19.28; 1 Co.4.11.

1 Co.4.11.

See Drought (2); Famine (2).
(2) Spiritual, Satisfied (M. Thirst Satisfied),
Pa.36.8; Is.12.3; 44.3; 55.1; Mt.56; Jn.
4.14; 6.35; 7.37; Re.7.16; 21.6; 22.17.
See Fullness, Spiritual; Satisfaction.
(3) Spiritual, Examples of (M.Spir.Thirst),
Pa.42.2; 63.1; 119.174; 143.6; Am.8.11.
See Desire, Spiritual; Water, Living.
THISTLES, Ge.3.18; 2 K.14.9; Ho.10.8;

THOMAS, the apostle, Mt.10.3; Jn.11.16; 14.5; 20.24, 26, 28; 21.2. THORNS, Ge.3.18; Jb.41.2; Mt.13.7; 27.29;

THOUGHTFULNESS enjoined. See Con-

sider; Meditation (1).
THOUGHTS, EVIL (M. Bvil Thoughts),
De.15.9; Ps.64.6; 94.11; Pr.15.26; 23.7;
24.9; Is.66.18; Je.4.11; Mt.9.4; 15.19.

Asy; 18.50.18; Je.4.14; Mt.y.4; 15.19.
See Imagination, Evil; Heart (2).
THOUGHTS, GOD'S (M. God's Thoughts),
Ps.40.5, 17; 139.17; 1s.55.9; Je.29.11.
THOUGHTS, WISE (M. Wise Thoughts),
Ps.48.9; 119.59; Pr.12.5; 21.5; Ro.12.3;

Ph.4.8. See Mind, Spiritual; Consider; Medi-

tation (1).
THREAD (N.M.), Ge.14.23; Jud.16.12;

Song 4.3.
THREATENINGS of God against

THREATENINGS of God against the wicked, Le.26.16; Jos.23.15; 1 S.12.25; 1 K.9.7; Ps.7.12; Is.14.23; 66.4; Mal.3.5. See Denunciations; Destruction; Retribution (1); Wicked.
THRESHING, Jud.6.11; Ru.3.2; 1 Chr.21. 20; Is.28.27; 1 Co.9.9.
THRESHING-FLOOR, Ge.50.10; Jud.6.37; Ru.3.2; 2 S.6.6; 24.16; 2 Chr.3.1.
THRONE (symbol of the kingdom), 2 S.3. 10; 7.13; 1 K.2.4; 1 Chr.29.23; Da.7.9; Lu.1.32.

THRONE OF GOD (M. God's Throne), Ps. 45.6; 103.19; Is.66.1; Mt.5.34; Re.4.2; 20.11. See Kingship, Divine (2); Sovereignty

of God.
THRONES, the sovereigns' seat of state,
1 K.10.18; 22.10; 2 K.11.19; Ne.3.7; Est.
5.1; Jona.3.6; Ac.12.21.
THRONGED, CHRIST by the multitudes
(M. Christ Thronged), Mk.2.2; 3.10;
5.24; Lu.5.1; 8.19, 45.
See Multitudes.
THUMB (N.M.), Ex.29.20; Le.8.23; 14.17;
Jud.1.7.

THUMMIM. See Urim.

THUNDER.

(1) Sent as Punishment, Ex.9.23; 1 S.7.10; Ps.78.48.

Ps. 78. 48.

(2) Sent as a Sign, 1 S. 12.18; Re. 4.5; 16.18.
THYATIRA, a city of Asia Minor (N.M.),
Ac. 16.14; Re. 1.11; 2.18.
TIBERIAS, sea of (N.M.), Jn. 6.1, 23.
See Galilee, Sea of.
TIDINGS, GOOD.

(1) Spiritual (M. Good Tidings), Is. 40.9;
52.7; 61.1; Na. 1.15; Lu. 1.19; 2.10; 8.1.
See Gospel.

(2) Of Human Affairs. 2 S. 18. 27. 2 K. 7.9.

(2) Of Human Affairs, 2 S.18.27; 2 K.7.9;

(2) Of Human Affairs, 2 S.18.27; 2 K.7.9; Pr.25.25.
TIGLATH-PILESER, or Tilgath-pilneser, king of Assyria, 2 K.15.29; 16.7; 1 Chr. 5.26; 2 Chr.28.20.
TIMBRELS, or tabret (tambourine), Ex.15. 20; Jud.11.34; 2 S.6.5; Jb.21.12; Ps.68. 25; 81.2; 150.4.
TIME, Brevity of. See Life (2).
——Division of into watches. See

Watches.

Divisions of. See Day; Night; Tables. rigitized by GOOGIC

```
TIME
  TIME-cont.
 Fullness of. See Fullness of Time.

Fullness of. See Fullness of Time.

TIME, REDEEMING THE (M. Redeeming the Time.) Ps.90.12; Ec.12.1; 1 Co.7.29; Ep.5.16; Col.4.5.

See Diligence; Industry; Zeal;
                   Haste
Haste (1).

TIMES, EVIL (M. Evil Times), Ge.6.12;

1 K.19.10; Ps.12.1; 14.1; 1s.57.1; 59.14;

Je.5.1; Mi.7.2; Ep.5.16; 2 Ti.3.1; 4.3.

TIMOTHY, or Timotheus, Paul's fellow-
laborer, Ac.16.1; 17.14; 18.5; 19.22; 20.

4; Ro.16.21; 1 Co.4.17; 16.10; 2 Co.1.1,

19; Ph.1.1; 2.19; Col.1.1; 1 Th.1.1; 3.2;

2 Th.1.1; 1 Ti.1.2; 2 Ti.1.2; He.13.23.

TIN (N.M.), Nu.31.22; Is.1.25; Eze.22.18;

77 19
  TIRZAH.
      (1) A Canaanitish City (M. Tirzah), Jos. 12.24; 1 K.14.17; 15.21; 16.6, 23; 2 K.
15.14.
(2) Daughter of Zelophehad (N.M.), Nu. 26.33; 36.11; Jos.17.3.
TITHES, or tenths, Ge.14.20; 28.22; Le.27.
30; Nu.18.21; De.12.6; 14.28; 26.12; 2 Chr.31.5; Ne.10.38; 12.44; 13.12; Mal. 3.10; Mt.23.23; Lu.18.12.
See Giving; Liberality; Offerings.
TITLES AND NAMES,
(NOTE. Those found on the margin are marked (M.).)
(1) OF CHRIST,
Adam, 1 Co.15.45.
                   15.14.
                           OF CHRIST,
Adam, 1 Co.15.45.
Advocate, 1 Jn.2.1.
Almighty, Re.1.8.
Alpha and Omega, Re.1.8; 22.13.
Amen, Re.3.14.
                           Apostle of our Profession, He.3.1.
Arm of the Lord, Is.51.9; 53.1.
Author and Finisher of our Faith, He.
                           Author of Eternal Salvation, He.5.9.
Beginning of the Creation of God,
                          Beginning of the Creation of Gou, Re.3.14. Beloved Son, Mt.12.18 (M.). Blessed and only Potentate, 1 Ti.6.15. Branch, Is.4.2 (M.). Bread of Life, Jn.6.32 (M.). Captain of Salvation, He.2.10. Chief Shepherd, 1 Pe.5.4. Chief of God Lin 9.20.
                           Christ of God, Lu.9.20.
Consolation of Israel, Lu.2.25.
                         Consolation of Israel, Lu.2.25. Corner-stone, Ps.118.22 (M.). Counsellor, Is.96. Creator, Jn.1.3 (M.). Dayspring, Lu.1.78. Deliverer, Ro.11.26. Desire of all Nations, Hag.2.7. Door, Jn.10.7. Elect of God, Is.42.1. Everlasting Father, Is.9.6. Faithful Witness, Re.1.5. First and Last Re.1.17.
                           First and Last, Re.1.17.
First Begotten, Re.1.5.
                          Forerunner, He.6.20.
Glory of the Lord, Is.40.5.
God, Is.40.3; Jn.20.28.
God Blessed, Ro.9.5.
Good Shepherd, Jn.10.11 (M.).
                           Governor, Mt.2.6.
Great High Priest, He.4.14.
Head of the Church, Ep.1.22 (M.).
                          Heir of all Things, He.1.2.
Holy Child, Ac.4.27.
                          Holy One, Ac.3.14.
Holy One of God, Mk.1.24.
Holy One of Israel, Is.41.14.
Horn of Salvation, Lu.1.69.
                            I Am, Jn.8.58
                          I Mage of God, 2 Co.4.4.
Immanuel, Is.7:14.
Jehovah, Is.26.4.
Jesus, Mt.1.21.
                          Jesus of Nazareth, Mt.21.11 (M.).
Judge of Israel, Mi.5.1.
                        Judge of Israel, Mi.5.1.
Just One, Ac.7.52.
King, Zec.9.9 (M.).
King of the Ages, 1 Ti.1.17.
King of the Jews, Mt.2.2.
King of Saints, Re.15.3.
Lawgiver, Is.33.22 (M.).
Lamb, Re.13.8 (M.).
Lamb of God, Jn.1.29.
Leader, Les 55.4.
                         Leader, Is.55.4.
```

```
TITLES AND NAMES—cont.
Life, Jn.14.6 (M.).
Light of the World, Jn.8.12.
Lion of the Tribe of Judah, Re.5.5.
Lord of All, Ac.10.36.
Lord of Glory, 1 Co.2.8.
Lord of Lords, 1 Ti.6.15.
Lord our Righteousness, Je.23.6.
                              Lord our Righteousness, Je.23.6. Man of Sorrows, Is.53.3 (M.). Mediator, I Ti.2.5 (M.). Mediator, I Ti.2.5 (M.). Messenger of the Covenant, Mal.3.1. Messiah, Da.9.25; Jn.1.41 (M). Mighty God, Is.9.6. Mighty One, Is.60.16. Morning Star, Re.22.16. Nazarene, Mt.2.23 (M.). Only Begotten Son, Jn.1.18. Our Passover, I Co.5.7. Prince of Kings, Re.1.5. Prince of Peace, Is.9.6.
                                Prince of Peace, Is.9.6.
Prophet, Lu.24.19; Ac.3.22 (M.).
Redeemer, Jb.19.25 (M.).
                                Resurrection and Life, Jn.11.25.
                               Rock, 1 Co.10.4.
Root of David, Re.22.16.
                               Rose of Sharon, Song 2.1.
Saviour, Lu.2.11 (M.).
Seed of Woman, Ge.3.15.
                               Shepherd and Bishop of Souls, 1 Pe.
                             2.55.
Shiloh, Ge.49.10.
Son of the Blessed, Mk.14.61.
Son of David, Mt.1.1 (M.).
Son of God, Mt.2.15 (M.).
Son of the Highest, Lu.1.32.
Son of Man, Mt.8.20 (M.).
                               Son of Righteousness, Mal.4.2.
                              True Light, Jn.1.9.
True Vine, Jn.15.1.
Truth, Jn.1.14 (M.).
Witness, Is.55.4 (M.).
              Word, Jn.1.1.
Word of God, Re.19.13.
(2) OF GOD THE FATHER,
                             OF GOD THE FATHER,
Almighty, Ge.17.1.
Eternal God, De.33.27 (M.).
Father of Lights, Ja.1.17.
Fortress, 2 S.22.2 (M.).
Heavenly Father, Mt.6.26.
Holy One of Israel, Ps.71.22.
                              Jehovah, Ex.6.3.

Judge, Ge.18.25 (M.).

Living God, Jos.3.10 (M.).
           Living God, Jos.3.10 (M.).
Lord of Hosts, 1 S.1.11.
Lord of Lords, De.10.17.
Lord of Sabaoth, Ja.5.4.
Most High, De.3.28 (M.).
Our Father, 1 Chr.29.10; Mt.6.9 (M.).
Our Strength, Ex.15.2 (M.).
(3) OF THE HOLY SPIRIT,
Comforter, Jn.14.16 (M.).
Eternal Spirit, He.9.14.
Free Spirit, Ps.51.12.
Holy Spirit, Ps.51.11; Ep.1.13; 4.30.
Power of the Highest Lu.1.35.
                              Power of the Highest, Lu.1.35.
                             Spirit of Adoption, Ro.8.15.
Spirit of Christ, 1 Pe.1.11.
Spirit of Counsel, Is.11.2.
Spirit of Glory, 1 Pe.4.14.
Spirit of God, Ge.1.2.
Spirit of Grace, Zec.12.10.
Spirit of Holiness, Ro.1.4.
        Spirit of Holmess, Ro. 1.4.
Spirit of Judgment, Is. 4.4.
Spirit of Life, Ro. 8.2.
Spirit of Life, Ro. 8.2.
Spirit of Lord God, Is. 61.1.
Spirit of Might, Is. 11.2.
Spirit of Prophecy, Re. 19.10.
Spirit of Prophecy, Re. 19.10.
Spirit of the Father, Mt. 10.20.
Spirit of the Son, Ga. 4.6.
Spirit of the Son, Ga. 4.6.
Spirit of Wisdom, Is. 11.2.
Spirit of Wisdom, Is. 11.2.
(4) OF THE CHURCH,
Assembly of the Saints, Ps. 89.7.
Assembly of the Variety, Ps. 111.1.
Body of Christ, Ro. 12.5 (M.).
Branch, Is. 60.21.
Bride, Re. 21.9 (M.).
Family in Heaven, Ep. 3.15.
Flock, God's, Is. 40.11 (M.).
General Assembly, He. 12.23.
God's Building, 1 Co. 3.9.
                              Spirit of Judgment, Is.4.4.
```

TITLES AND NAMES—cont.
God's Husbandry, 1 Co.3.9.
Habitation of God, Ep.2.22.
Heavenly Jerusalem, He.12.22.
Holy City, Re.21.2 (M.).
House of God, 1 Ti.3.15; He.10.21.
Household of God, Ep.2.19.
Israel of God, Ga.6.16.
Lamb's Wife, Re.19.7; 27.9.
New Jerusalem, Re.21.2 (M.).
Pillar and Ground of Truth. 1 Ti.3. New Jerusalem, Re. 21.2 (M.).
Pillar and Ground of Truth, 1 Ti.3.15.
Spiritual House, 1 Pe.2.5.
Spouse of Christ, Song 4.12.
Temple of God, 1 Co.3.16.
(5) OF MINISTERS,
Ambassadors, 2 Co.5.20.
Angels of the Church, Re.1.20. Angels of the Church, Re.1.20. Elders, 1 Ti.5.17. Evangelists, Ac.21.8 (M.). Fishers of Men, Mt.4.19. Laborers, Mt.9.38 (M.). Men of God, De.33.1 (M.). Messengers, 2 Co.8.23. Ministers of the Church, Col.1.25. Ministers of Christ, Ro.15.16. Ministers of God, 2 Co.6.4. Ministers of the Gospel, Ep.3.7. Ministers of the Lord, Jl.2.17. Ministers of the Word, Lu.1.2. Overseers, Ac.20.28. Overseers, Ac.20.28. Pastors, Je.3.15. Preachers, Ro.10.14. Preachers, 60, 10, 14.
Preachers of Righteousness, 2Pe.25.
Servants of Christ, Ph.1.1.
Servants of the Church, 2 Co.4.5.
Servants of God, Tit.1.1.
Servants of the Lord, 2 Ti.2.24.
Shepherds, Je.23.4.
Soldiers, Ph.2.25.
Sters, Pa.1.20. Soldiers, Ph.2.25.
Stars, Re.1.20.
Stewards of God, Tit.1.7.
Stewards of Grace, 1 Pe.4.10.
Stewards of Mysteries, 1 Co.4.1.
Teachers, Is,30.20. Teachers, Is.30.20.
Watchmen, Is.62.6(M.).
Witnesses, Ac.1.8.
Workers, 2 Co.6.1.
(7) OF THE SAINTS,
Believers, Ac.5.14.
Beloved Brethren, 1 Co.15.58.
Brethren Spiritual, Mt.23.8 (M.).
Children of God, Mt.5.9 (M.).
Chosen Ones, De.7.6 (M.).
Christians, Ac.11.26 (M.).
Dear Children, Ep.5.1.
Elect, The, Mt.24.22 (M.).
Heirs, Ro.4.13 (M.). See Heirs (2).
Lights, Mt.5.14. Elect, The, Mt.24.22 (M.).
Heirs, Ro.4.13 (M.). See Heirs (2).
Lights, Mt.5.14.
Ransomed of the Lord, Is.35.10.
Righteous, The, Jb.36.7 (M.).
Salt, The, Mt.5.13 (M.).
Sheep, God's, Ps.74.1 (M.).
Sons of God, Ho.1.10 (M.).
Sons of Light, Lu.16.8 (M.).
Trees of Righteousness, Is.61.3 (M.).
See Trees (3).
Vessels of Honor, 2 Ti.2.21.
Vessels of Mercy, Ro.9.23.
(8) OF SATAN,
Abaddon, Re.9.11.
Accuser, Re.1.2.10.
Adversary, 1 Pe.5.8.
Angel of the bottomless Pit, Re.9.11.
Belial, 2 Co.6.15.
Beelzebub, Mt.12.24.
Devil, The, Mt.4.1.
God of this World, 2 Co.4.4.
Murderer, Jn.8.44.
Prince of Devils, Mt.12.24.
Prince of the Power of the Air, Ep.2.2.
Prince of this World, Jn.14.30. Prince of the Power of the Air, Ep.2.2.
Prince of this World, Jn.14.30.
Ruler of Darkness, Ep.6.12.
Serpent, Ge.3.4.
Tempter, Mt.4.3.
Unclean Spirit, Mt.12.43.
Wicked One, Mt.13.19.
(9) OF THE WICKED,
Abominable Branches, Is, 14.19.
Children of Belial, De.13.13.
Children of Belial, De.13.13.
Children of Hell, Mt.23.15.
Children of Pride, Jb.31.34.
Digit Children of the Bondwoman, Ga.4.31. TITLES AND NAMES—cont.
Children of the Devil, 1 Jn.3.10 (M.).
Children of the Wicked One, Mt.13.38.
Children of the World, Lu.16.8 (M.).
Children of Wrath, Ep.2.3.
Cursed Children, 2 Pe.2.14.
Dogs, Re.22.15.
Enemies, God's, Ex.15.6 (M.).
Enemies of the Cross, Ph.3.18.
Enemies of Righteousness, Ac.13.10.
Evildoers, Ps.37.9 (M.).
Evil Generation, De.32.5 (M.).
Evil Men. Pr.4.14. Evil Generation, De. 32.5 (M. Evil Men, Pr. 4.14. Fools, Ps. 53.1 (M.). Goats, Mt. 25.32. Rebellious Children, Is. 30.1. Rebellious Nation, Rse. 2.3. Rebellious People, Is. 30.9. Reprobates, 2 Co. 13.5. Tares, Mt. 13.38. Transgressors. Ps. 37.38. Transgressors, Ps.37.38.
The Ungodly, Ro.1.18 (M.).
Vessels of Wrath, Ro.9.22.
Wandering Stars, Jude 13. Wandering Stars, Jude 13.
Whited Sepulchres, Mt.23.27.
Wolves, Mt.7.175 (M.).

(10) OF THE WORD OF GOD,
Word, Lu.11.28; Ph.2.16; Col.3.16; 2
Ti.2.15; Ja.1.21; 1 Pe.2.2.
Book, The, Ps.40.7.
Book of the Law, De.31.26 (M.).
Holy Scriptures, Ro.1.2.
Oracles, Ac.7.38 (M.).
Scriptures, Jn.5.39.
Sword of the Spirit, Ep.6.17; He.4.12.
Word of God, He.6.5.
TTUS, a Greek convert, 2 Co.2.13; 7.6, 13;

word of God, He.b.5.
TITUS, a Greek convert, 2 Co.2.13; 7.6, 13;
8.6; Tit.1.4.
TOBIAH, the Ammonite, an enemy of the Jews (N.M.), Ne.4.3; 6.1; 13.4.
TO-DAY. See Accepted Time.
TOLL See Work.

TOLA, one of the judges, Jud.10.1.

TOLL. See Taxes.
TOKENS, DIVINE (M. Divine Tokens),
Ge.9.12; 17.11; Ex.12.13; 13.16; Nu.17.
10; Mt.3.16.
See Signs Given.
TOLERATION. See Charitableness.

TOMB. See Sepulchres.
TOMGS. Ex. 25.38.
TONGUE RESTRAINED, must be, Ps. 34.
13; Pr.13.3; 21.23; Ja.1.26; 1 Pe. 3.10.
See Speech, Evil (2); Silence (1);
Words of Men (1).

TONGUES.

(1) Confrasion of (N.M.), Ge.11.9. (2) Gift of, Mk.16.17; Ac.2.4; 10.46; 19.6; 1 Co.12.10; 14.5. 10 LATE, Ex.14.25; Nu.14.40; 1 S.15.24; Je.8.20; Mt.25.11; 27.3; Lu.13.25; He.

12.17.
See Opportunity (1); Procrastination.
TOPAZ, a precious stone, Ex.28.17; Jb.28.
19; Eze.28.13; Re.21.20.
TOPHET, 2 K.23.10; Is.30.33; Je.7.32;

19.11. See Hinnom, Valley of; Hell (1). TORCHES (N.M.), Jud.7.16; 15.4; Na.2.3;

Jn. 18.3.
TORMENT of the wicked, Lu. 16.23; Re. 14.
11: 16.10; 18.10; 20.10.
See Fire (1); Hell (1); Teeth, Gnashing of (1); Wicked (8).
TOTAL ABSTINENCE. See Abstinence.
TOUCH, FAITH'S. See Touching Christ
TOUCH NOT, Ge. 3.3; 18.52.11; 2 Co. 6.17;
Col. 2.1.
Secretion (A): Contamination:

See Separation (4); Contamination; Devoted Things. TOUCH OF CHRIST (M. Christ's Touch), Mt.8.3, 15; 9.29; 17.7; 20.34; Mk.7.33; 10.13; Lu.22.51,

10.13; Lu.22.51.
See Healing (3).
TOUCHING CHRIST (M. Faith's Touch),
Mt.9.20; 14.36; Mk.3.10; Lu.6.19.
See Healing (3); Touch of Christ.
TOWERS, Ge.11.5; 35.21; Jud.8.9; 9.47;
2 K.9.17; 2 Chr.26.9; Ne.3.11; Mt.21.33;
Lu.13.4; 14.28.
TRADING, Ge.34.10; 42.34; 1 K.10.15; Pr.
20.14; Eze.17.4; Z7.12; Lu.19.15.
See Barter.
TRADITIONS of men. Mt.15.3; Mk.7.8;
Col.2.8; Tit.1.14; 1 Pe.1.18.

TRADITIONS cont

See Precepts, Human.
TRAFFIC IN MEN, Ge.37.28; 39.1; Jl.3.3;
Am.2.6; 8.6; Zec.11.12; Mt.26.15; Re.

TRAFFIC, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Traffic), Pr.23.23; Is.55.1; Mt.13.44; 25.9; Re.

3.18.
TRANCES, Nu.24.4; Ac.10.10; 11.5; 22.17.
TRANSFIGURATION OF CHRIST, Mt.
17.2; Mk.9.2; Lu.9.29; 2 Pe.1.18.
TRANSGRESSION. See Sim.
TRANSLATIONS(N.M.), Ge.5.24; 2 K.2.11.
TRAP. See Snares Laid.
TRAVAIL, Ge.3.16; 35.16; 1s.13.8; 42.14;
Jn.16.21; 1 Th.5.3.
TRAVELLERS, Jud.5.6; 2 S.12.4; Je.14.8.
— Hospitality to. See Hospitality.
TREACHERY, instances of, Jud.16.19;
1 S.18.17; 2 S.3.27; 4.6; 11.15; 13.28;
20.10; 1 K.21.8; Ne.6.2; Est.3.8; Mt.
26.49.

26.49.
See Betrayal; Conspiracy; Kiss, Evil.
TREASON, 2 S.15.10; 1 K.16.20; 2 K.11.14;
15.14; 2 Chr.22.10; Est.2.21.
TREASURE, SPIRITUAL, the seeking of enjoined (M. Spir. Treasure), Mt.6.20;
13.44; 19.21; Lu.12.33; 1 Ti.6.19; Re. 3.18.

See Riches, Spiritual; Heritage (2). TREASURES, EARTHLY, vanity of, Hag. 1.6; Lu.12.21; 1 Ti.6.7; He.11.26; Re.

TREASURIES, 1 Chr. 9.26; 28.12; Ne. 10.38; Mt. 27.6; Mk. 12.41; Jn. 8.20.
TREE OF LIFE, Ge. 2.9; 3.22; Pr. 3.18; 11. 30; Euc. 47.7, 12; Re. 2.7; 22.2.
TREES,

(1) Laws Concerning, Le.19.23; 27.30; De.

(1) Laws Concerning, Le.19.23; 27.30; De. 16.21; 20.19.
(2) Evil, Sinners Compared to, Ps.37.35; Mt.7.18; Lu.3.9; Jude 12.
(3) Saints as, Nu.24.6; Ps.1.3; 52.8; 92.12; Is.61.3; Je.17.8; Eze.47.7; Ho.14.6.
(4) Varieties Mentioned, (NOTE. Those found on the margin are marked (M.).)

Annle Song 2 3 · 8 5

Apple, Song 2.3; 8.5. Ash, Is.44.14. Bay, Ps.37.35. Box, Is.41.19. Cedar, 1 K.10.27 (M.). Cedar, 1 K.10.27 (M.) Chesnut, Eze.31.8. Cypress, Is.44.14. Fig. De.8.3 (M.). Fir. Is.14.8 (M.). Juniper, 1 K.19.4. Mulberry, 2 S.5.23. Oak, Is.1.29 (M.). Oily, Is.41.19. Oilye, Jud.9.9 (M.). Palm, Ex.15.27 (M.). Pomegranate. Nu.13.

Pine, 18.4.19.
Pomegranate, Nu.13.23 (M.).
Shittah, Ex. 36.20.
Sycomore, 1 K.10.27 (M.).
Teil, 18.6.13.
TRENCHES, 1 S.17.20; 26.5; 2 S.20.15; 1 K.
18.32; Lu.14.43.
TRESPASS-OFFERINGS. See Offerings

TRESPASS-OFFERINGS. (10).
TRIAL PROLONGED, of the Saints, Ps.6.
3; 13.1; 35.17; 79.5; 80.4; 89.46; 90.13;
94.3; Hab.1.2; Zec.1.12.
See Delays, Divine; Despondency;
Sighing; Discouragement; Faith (11).
TRIALS. See Chastisement; Refining,
Spiritual; Tests, Spiritual; Tribula-

tion.

TRINITY, the holy, Mt.28.19; Jn.14.26; 15.
26; 2 Co.13.14; 1 Pe.1.2.
TROAS, a city of Asia Minor, Ac.16.8; 20.5; 2 Co.2.12; 2 Ti.4.13.
TROPHIES. See Spoil.
TROPHIMUS, an Ephesian Christian, Ac.
20.4; 21.29; 2 Ti.4.20.
TROUBLE, the heritage of man, Jb.5.7; 14.
1, 22; Ps.71.20; 116.3; Ec.2.23; Je.8.15.
See Affliction; Chastisement.
—Borrowing. See Fear, Needless;
Care, Worldly.

See Affliction; Chastisement.

—,Borrowing. See Fear, Needless;
Care, Worldly.
TRUE GREATNESS. See Greatness (3).
TRUE RELIGION. See Religion, Tiue.
TRUMPETS,
(1) Used in War, Nu.10.9; 31.6; Jos.6.4;
Jud.3.27; 6.34; 1 S.13.3; 2 S.2.28; 20.1;
2 Chr.13.12; Jb.39.24; Eze.33.3; 1 Co.

(2) In Worship and Celebrations, Le.25.9; Nu.10.10; 1 K.1.34; 2 K.9.13; 11.14; 2 Chr.5.12; 20.28; 29.26; Ezr.3.10; Ne.12. 35; 1s.27.13. TRUMPETS, FEAST OF (M. Feast of Trumpets), Le.23.24; Nu.29.1; Ne.8.2. TRUST in God,

(1) Exhortations to (M. Trust God), Ps.37. 3; 115.11; 118.8; Pr.3.5; Is.26.4; 50.10. See Faith (2); Hope (3).

See Faith (2); Hope (3).

(2) Special Promises Concerning, 2S.22.31; Ps.31.19; 32.10; 34.22; 125.1; Pr.29.25; Is.26.3; Je.17.7; Na.1.7. See Faith (8); Salvation (7); Promises, Divine (3).

(3) Examples of, 2 K.18.5; Jb.13.15; Ps.25. 2; 56.3; 57.1; Is.12.2; 1Ti.4.10; 2Ti.1.12. See Confidence in God; Committal; Faith (5); Strength (3).

TRUST IN MAN, folly of, Ps.118.9; 146.3; Is.2.22; 30.2; 31.3; 36.6; Je.17.5; Ho.5.13. See Egypt; Mercenaries.

TRUST IN RICHES, Jb.31.24; Ps.52.7; Pr. 11.28; 18.11; Mk.10.24; Lu.12.19; 1 Ti. 6.17.

o.17.
See Riches (2), (3); Trusts, False.
TRUSTS, FALSE (M. False Trusts), Ps.
52.7; 146.3; Pr.11.28; 28.26; Is.31.1; 47.
10; Je.17.5; 49.4; Am.6.1.
See Hopes, False; Security, Carnal;
Trust in Riches; Self-confidence.

..., Saints walk with God in. See Walking in Truth.

Speaking the. See Truthfulness.
Spirit of. See Spirit of Truth.
TRUTH, CHRIST THE (M. Christ the Truth), Jn.1.14; 14.6; 18.37.
TRUTH, GOD OF (M. God of Truth), De. 32.4; 2 S.7.28; Ps.33.4; 146.6; Is.65.16; Ro.34; Tit.1.2; He.6.18.
See Faithfulness, Divine (1).
TRUTHFULNESS, Pr.1.219; Zep.3.13; Zec. 8.16; Mal.2.6; 2 Co.12.6; Ep.4.25; 6.14.
See Deceit; Falsehood; Lying.

TUBAL,

TUBAL,

(1) Son of Japheth (N. M.), Ge.10.2.

(2) Land of (N.M.), Is.66.19; Eze.27.13; 32.26; 38.2.

TUMULTS, Mt.27.24; Ac.17.5; 19.29, 40; 21.30, 34; 1 Co.14.33; Ja.3.16.

TURNING TO GOD. See Returning to God; Repentance.

TURTLE DOVES, offered in sacrifice, Ge. 15.9; Le.1.14; Nu.6.10; Lu.2.24.

TUTORS (N.M.), 2 K.10.1; Ac.22.3; Ga.4.2.

TWHIGHT, 1 S.30.17; 2 K.7.5; Jb.3.9; Eze. 12.6.

tion.

TRIBE of Dan. See Dan (3).

Of Bphraim. See Ephraim (2).

Of Judah. See Judah (2).

Of Naphtali. See Naphtali (2).

Of Simeon. See Simeon (2).

Of Zebulun. See Zebulun (2).

TRIBULATION of saints, De.4.30; Mt. 24.

21; Jn.16.33; Ac.14.22; Ro.5.3; 1 Th.3.

4; Re.2.9; 7.14.

See Affliction; Chastisement; Tests, Spiritual; Waters of Affliction.

TRIBUTE, or taxes, 2 Chr.17.11; Est.10.1; Mt.17.24; 22.17; Ro.13.6.

TRIED, CHRIST by his enemies (M.Christ Tried), Mk.10.2; Lu.10.25; 11.16; 20.23; Jn.8.6.

ferings (11). Digitized by GOOGLE

UNBELIEF UNBELIEF (1) Of Religious Men, Ge.17.17; Nu.11.21; 20.12; Mt.17.20; Lu.1.20; 24.11. See Doubters. (2) General Examples of, Ge.19.14; 2 K.7. 2; Ps.78.19; Is.53.1; Mt.13.58; 21.32; Lu.22.67; Jn.3.11; 4.48; 6.64; 10.25; 12.37. See Atheism: Materialism: Scoffers: See Atheism; Materialism; Scoffers; Resurrection (2); Unbelievers.
(3) Warnings against, De.32.20; Ho.8.12; Mk.16.14; Jn.3.18, 36; 8.24; 16.9; Ro. 11.20; 2 Th.2.12; He.3.12; 4.11; Jude 5. See Doubt Rebuked.
UNBELIEVERS, Lu.12.46; Jn.4.48; 5.38; 8.45; 10.26; Ac.14.2; 2 Th.3.2; Re.21.8. See Unbelief (2).
UNBLEMISHED, offerings must be, Ex.12. 5; Le.22.21; Ep.5.27; 1 Pe.1.19. See Offerings. 5; Le.22.21; Ep.5.27; I Fe.1.13. See Offerings. UNBURIED bodies, De.28.26; Ps.79.2; Ec. 6.3; Is.14.19; J.67.33; 16.4; 25.33; 34.20. UNCERTAINTY OF LIFE. See Life (2); Future Hidden.
UNCHANGEABLENESS, divine. See Im UNCHANGEAULE mutability. UNCHARITABLENESS in spirit, Is.29.21; Mt.7.4; Jn.1.46; Ac.28.4; 1 Ti.6.4. See Fault-finding; Judgment (4); Rejoicing (4).
UNCIRCUMCISED, THE, Ge.34.14; Ex.12.
48; Jud.14.3; 15.18; 1 S.14.6; 17.26; 2 S.
1.20; 1s.52.1; Exe.28.10; 32.26; Ac.11.3. UNCLEAN SPIRITS. See Food (2).
UNCLEAN SPIRITS. See Demoniacs.
UNCLEANNESS, ceremonial, Le.13.3, 25, 36, 45; 14.46; 15.3, 31; 16.16; 2 Chr. 30.18.
UNCLOTHED, figurative, Mt.22.11; 2 Co.
5.3; Re.3.17; 16.15.
UNCTION. See Anointing.
UNDERSTANDING, spiritual, general references to, De.4.6; 1 Chr.22.12; Ps.119.
104; Pr.2.6; 8.14; 11.12; 13.15; 14.29;
17.27; 2 Ti.2.7.

Expressible (A): Wisdom (3) See Knowledge (4); Wisdom (3).

Enlightened. See Enlightenment.
UNDERSTANDING, NO. See No Understanding. SERVICE. See Service

Spiritual (3).
UNFADING LIFE. See Life (8).
UNFAITHFUL MINISTERS. See Minis-

ters (b).
UNFAITHFULNESS, Song 1.6; Is.5.7; Ho.
10.1; Mt.21.43; 25.25; Lu.16.12.
See Unfruitfulness; Neglect; Halfheartedness.
UNFEIGNED LOVE and Faith. See Sin-

CERTIY.

UNFRUITFULNESS, Is.5.2; Mt.3.10; 13.
22; Lu.13.6; 19.20; Jn.15.2; He.6.8.
See Fruit, Sinful; Indifference; Neglect; Unfaithfulness; Israel (7).

UNGODLINESS, 2 Ti.2.16; Tit.2.12; Jude

See Atheism; Forgetfulness; Ungodly. UNGODLY, the punishment of, Ro.1.18; 1 Ti.1.9; 1 Pe.4.18; 2 Pe.2.5; 3.7; Jude 4.

See Chaff ; Godlessness ; Punishment; Wicked (5), (6), (7), (8).
UNGRATEFUL CHILDREN. See Chil-

UNICORN (N.M.), Nu.23.22; De.33.17; Jb. 39.9; Is.34.7.
UNION WITH CHRIST, Ro.7.4; 1 Co.6.15; 2 Co.11.2; Ep.5.30; 1 Jn.2.24.
See Abiding; Bride; Fellowship, Divine (1); Indwelling of Christ; Marriage (4)

riage (4). UNITED PRAYER. See Prayer (8).

UNITY of Believers,

(1) In Christ, Ro.12.5; 1 Co.10.17; 12.12; Ga.3.28: Ep.4.13.

See Unity (4); Fellowship, Saints'. Exhortations to, 1 Co.1.10; 2 Co.13.11 (2) Exhortations to, 1 Co.1.10; 2 Co.13.11; Ep.4.3; Ph.1.27; 4.2; Col.2.2; 1 Pe.3.8. See Love, Brotherly (2).

(3) Examples of, Ac.l.14; 2.1; 4.32; 5.12. (4) As a Mark of the Progress of True Religion, Is.11.13; 52.8; Je.3.18; 50.4; Ho. 1.11; Jn.10.16; 17.21; Ep.2.14.

UNITY-UNITY—cont.

in Spiritual Work. See Co-operation.

an Attribute of the Godhead. See One God; Oneness with the Father.

UNIVERSAL Call. See Call (3).

Father. See Fatherhood of God (2).

King. See Kingship, Divine (2).

Peace. See Peace (8).

— Peace. See Peace (8).

— Worship. See Worship (4).

UNJUST GAIN, Pr.16.8; 21.6; 22.16; 28.8; Je.17.11; 22.13; Exe.22.13; Ja.5.4.

See Greed; Extortion Condemned; Dishonesty; Fraud; Poor (5).

UNKINDNESS. See Pitiless; Poor (5).

UNKINDNESS. See Pitiless; Poor (5).

UNKNOWN, CHRIST (M. Christ Unknown), Jn.1.10, 26; 4.10; 8.19; 9.30; 14.9; 16.3; Ac.13.27; 1 Jn.3.6.

UNLAMENTED, the wicked at their death, 2 Chr.21.20; Je.16.4; 22.18; 25.33; Exe. 7.11.

7.11.
See Wicked (9).
UNLEAVENED BREAD. See Bread (5).

Feast of. See Passover (2).

18.28, 35 Feast of. See Passover (2).
UNMERCIFULNESS, Mt.6.15; 18.28, 35;

Ro.1.31; Ja.2.13. UNMERITED FAVORS. See Favors. Unmerited

mented.
UNPARDONABLE SIN. See Holy Spirit
(9), (10); Face, God's Hidden.
UNPROFITABLE, SIN. See Sin (15).
UNREADINESS for death and judgment,
Ec.9.12; Mt.24.39, 50; 25.8; Lu.21.35;
1 Th.5.3.

Second Coming (2); Sudden

See Second Coming (27, Sudden Events; Readiness (1).
UNREST, De.28.67; Jb.7.3; Ps.38.8; Ec.2.
23; Is.21.4; 23.12; 57.20; Lam.5.5; Re.
14.11.
See Care, Worldly; Dissatisfaction;
No Peace; Remorse; Sleeplessness;

No Peace; Unsatisfied. UNRIGHTEOUSNESS, Ro.1.18: 6.13: 2 Th.

2.10; 2 Pe.2.13; 1 Jn.5.17.
See Sin; Ungodliness.
UNSATISFIED, state of worldly men, Ec.
1.8; 4.8; 5.10; 6.7; 1s.29.8; 55.2; 65.13;
Jn.4.13; Re.18.14.

See Dissatisfaction; No Peace; Vanity: Unrest.
UNSEARCHABLE, GOD (M. God Unsearchable), Jb.5.9; 11.7; 33.13; 37.23; Ec.3.11; 8.17; Is.40.28; Ro.11.34; 1 Co.

2.16.
See Hidden, God; Secret Things.
UNSEEN, GOD (M. God Unseen), Ex.33.
20; Jb.9.11; 23.8; Jn.1.18; 5.37; Col.1.
15; 1 Ti.1.17; 6.16; 1 Jn.4.12.
See Hidden, God.
UNSELFISHNESS, examples of, Ge.13.9;
14.23; 50.21; Nu.11.29; 1 S.18.4; 23.17;
2 S.23.17; Da.5.17; Ro.15.3; 1 Co.10.33;

2 Co.12.5

See Compassion (3); Friendship (2); Liberality; Love, Brotherly (3); Self-sacrifice (2), (3).

UNWISE Prayers. See Prayer (22).

— Zeal. See Zeal, Unwise.
UNWORLDLINESS, Ro.12.2; 1 Co.7.31;
Ga.6.14; 2 Ti.2.4; He.11.24; 1 Jn.2.15.

See Separation (4); Imitation, Sinful. UNWORTHINESS, Mt. 10.37; 22.8; Ac. 13.

46.
UPRICHTNESS, reward of, Ps.7.10; 32.11; 37.37; 49.14; 64.10; 97.11; 112.4; Pr.2. 7, 21; 10.9; 14.11; 28.6.
See Obedience; Reward; Prosperity

(4).
UPROAR. See Tumults.
UR. Ge.11.28, 31; 15.7; Ne.9.7; Ac.7.4.
URIAH the Hittite, husband of Bath-sheba,
2 S.11.6; 12.9; 23.39.
URIJAH, the priest, 2 K.16.10.
— Prophet, Je.26.20.
URIM and THUMMIM, Ex.28.30; Le.8.8;
Nu.7.21; De.33.8; 1 S.23.9; 28.6; 30.7;
Exr.2.63; Ne.7.65.

USURPATION, examples of. See Assassination.

USURY forbidden, Ex.22.25; Le.25.36; Ne. 5.7; Ps.15.5; Pr.28.8; Eze.18.8. See Extortion Condemned; Oppres-

UTTERANCE, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Utterance), Ac.2.4; 1 Co.1.5; 2 Co.8.7; Ep.6.19; Col.4.3.

UTTERANCE, SPIRITUAL -cont. See Inspiration (2); Confession of Christ; Testimony. UZ, land of (N.M.), Jb.1.1; Je.25.20; Lam.

4.21.

UZZAH (N.M.), 2 S.6.3; 1 Chr.13.7.

UZZIAH, or Azariah, king of Judah, son of Amasiah, 2 K.14.21; 15.3; 2 Chr.2a. ...

19, 23; Is.6.1; Ho.1.1; Am.1.1; Zec.14.5.

VAIL, or Veil, (1) A Covering for the Face, Ge.24.65; 38. 14; Ex.34.33; Ru.3.15; Is.3.23; 2 Ca. 3.13.

(2) The Curtain separating the Holy Pace from the Holy of Holies, Ex. 26.31; S. 35; 2 Chr. 3.14; Mt. 27.51; He. 6.19; 15.2. VAIN TALK. See Telk, Vain. VALLEY OF HINNOM. See Hinnon.

Valley of. VALLEYS (N.M.), 2 Chr. 20.26; Pa.23.4; is

VALLEYS (N.M.), 2 Chr.20.26; Pa.23.4; la 40.4; Esc.37.1; Jl.3.14.
VALOR. See Courage (2).
VANISHING THINGS. See Mutability.
VANITIES of the wicked, De. 32.21; 1 K.h.
13; Pa.31.6; Je.2.5; 10.8; 16.19; Jona.
28; Ac.14.15.
See Folly; Foola.
VANITY, general references to, Pa.39.11;
62.9; Ec.1.2; 2.1; 4.16; 11.10; Ep.4.17.
VANITY OF IDOLS. See Idols, Vamity at VASHTI, wife of Ahasuerus, deposed, Est.
1.9.17.

VEIL See Vail.
VENERATION. See Reverence.
VENGEANCE, man forbidden to take.
See Retaliation (1).

under Levitical Law. See Avenuer: Cities (3). VENGEANCE, DIVINE (M. Divine Ven

geance), De.32.35; Pa.94.1; Esc.5.17; Mi.5.15; Na.1.2; Ro.12.19; 2 Th.15; He.10.30.

He.10.30. See Punishment; Threatenings; Reribution; Wrath (1). VENISON (N.M.), Ge.25.28; 27.3. VERACITY. See Truthfulness. VERILY, VERILY of Christ, Jn.1.51; 33: 5.19, 24; 6.26, 32, 47, 53; 8.34, 51.55; 1, 7; 12.24; 13.16, 20; 14.12; 16.21. VESSELS, HOLY of the temple (M. Hory Vessels), Nu.3.31; 1K.7.45; 8.4; 2 K.E. 14; 2 Chr.36.18; Exr.1.7; Je.28.3; Dat. 2.5.5

VESTMENTS of the Priests. See Priesa VESTURE, Ge.41.42; De.22.12; Ps.22.18; 102.26; Re.19.13.

See Apparel, Rich; Clothing; Clock; Dress

VIALS (N.M.), 1 S.10.1; Re.5.8; 15.7; 161;

VICARIOUS SUFFERING. See Sufferings of Christ; Sacrifice of Christ; Substitution

of Christ; Sacrifice of Christ; Substitution.

VICE, CHILD. See Children (7).

VICES. See Fruit, Sinful.

VICTOR, CHRIST as (M. Christ, Victor).

Is.53.12; Mt.12.20; Jn.16.33; 1 Co.15.4;

Re.3.21; 5.5; 6.2; 17.14.

See Footstool (1); Satan (2).

VICTORIES in war, Ge.14.15; Ex.M.*

Jos.6.20; 10.11; Jud.7.21; 1 S.7.M.* 11

11; 17.51; 2 S.10.18; 23.10; 2 Chr.Z.T.

See Battles, God of.

VICTORY, SONGS OF. See Songs (3).

VICTORY, SPIRITUAL (M. Spir. Victory.

Pa.44.5; Mal.4.3; Lu.10.19; Ro.27;
2 Co.2.14; 10.4; 1 Jn.5.4; Re.15.2.

See Overcomers; Warfare, Spiritual;

Temptation (6); Promises, Divinc (10).

VICTUALS. See Food.

VICTUALS. See Food.

VICTUALS. See Watchfulness.

VINDICTIVENESS, examples of, 2 K.A.

21; 2 Chr.16.10; 18.26; Est.3.6; Ps.1.1.

9; Mk.6.19; Lu.9.54; Jn.18.10; Ac.23.1.2.

See Revenge; Persecution (1), (2), (3).

VINE, CHRIST THE TRUE, Jn.15.

VINE, ISRAEL A. See Israel (7).

VINEGAR, Nu.6.3; Ru.2.14; Ps.69.21; Pr.

10.26; Mt.27.48; Jn.19.29.

VINEYARD, MORAL (M. Moral Vineyard),

Is.5.1, 7; Je.12.10; Mt.20.1; 21.28, 33.

VIPERS, poisonous serpents, Jb.20.16; Is. 30.6; 59.5.

See Serpents (1).
VIRGINS, Is.7.14; 62.5; Mt.1.23; 25.1; 1 Co.
7.34; 2 Co.11.2.
VISION,

(1) Heavenly (M. Heavenly Vision), Ps.17.
15; Is.6.1; 33.17; Eze.1.1; 8.3; Jn.17.
24; 1 Co.13.12; 1 Jn.3.2; Re.22.4.
See Seeing God; Heaven Opened.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Vision), 2 K.6.17;
Jb.42.5; Is.29.18; Mt.5.8; Jn.14.19; He.

See Enlightenment; Eyes Opened

Seeing God; Discernment, Spiritual.
(3) The Divine (M. Divine Vision), Ge.6.5.
Ex.3.9; 2 S.22.28; 2 Chr.16.9; Pa.11.4;
34.15; 139.16; Je.32.19; Am.9.8; Zec. 4.10.

See "Searcher"; Heart (4); Omniscience (2); Knowledge (7); Sight, In God's

(4) Earthly (M. Earthly Vision), Ge.3.6; 13.10; Jos.7.21; Ps.119.37; Mt.4.8; 1 Jn. 2.16

Z.10.
Dimness of. See Dimness of Vision.
VISIONS, examples of notable, Ge.15.1;
46.2; Eze.37.1; Ac.9.10; 10.3, 11; 16.9;
18.9; 22.18; 23.11; 2 Co.12.1; Re.1.12.
See Dreams (2); Angels (2); Visions,
Depolation

Prophetic. VISIONS, PROPHETIC (M. Prophetic Vis-ions), Is.1.1; 21.2; Eze.11.24; 12.27; 37. ions), Is.1.1; 21.2; Eze.11.24; 12.27; 37. 2; 47.1; Da.8.1; Am.1.1; Obad.1; Na. ee Burden

VISITATION, DAY OF. See Day of Visitation. VOICE

(1) God's (M. God's Voice), Ge.3.8; Ex.19.
19; 1 K.19.12; Ps.29.4; Is.30.30; Ese.43.
2; Mt.17.5; Jn.12.28; 2 Pe.1.17.
(2) Christ's (M. Christ's Voice), Jn.3.29; WARN THI 10.4, 16, 27; 18.37; Ac.9.4; Re.1.15; 3.20.

(1) Examples of (M. Vows Made), Ge.28. 20; Nu.21.2; Jud.11.30; 1 S.1.11; Jona. 1.16; Ac.18.18; 21.23.

See Covenant (3). (3). (2) Sacred, to be kept (M. Vows Sacred), Nu. 30.2; De.23.21; Jb.22.27; Ps.50.14; 76.11; Ec.5.4; Mt.5.33.
VULTURES, Le.11.14; De.14.13; Jb.28.7;

Is.34.15.

WAFERS, Ex.16.31; 29.2; Le.2.4; 8.26; Nu

WAFERS, Ex.16.31; 29.2; Le.2.4; 8.26; Nu. 6.15.
WAGES for service, Le.19.13; De.24.15; Je. 22.13; Mal.3.5; Lu.3.14; Ja.5.4.
See Hireling; Masters (1).
WAGES OF SIN, Jb.15.31; 27.13; Ec.2.26; Ro.6.23; He.2.2; 2 Pe.2.13.
See Misery; Fruit, Sinful; Retribution; Harvest (3); Recompense (1).
WAGONS, Ge.45.19; Nu.7.3; Eze.23.24.
WAILING, Est.4.3; Je.9.10; Eze.27.32; Mk. 538

See Mourners; Weeping.
T UPON GOD. See Waiting upon WAIT

WAITING FOR GOD, Ge.49.18; Ps.33.20; 37.7; 40.1; 130.6; Is.25.9; 26.8; 33.2; Lam.3.25; Lu.2.25; Ac.1.4.

Lam 3. 25; Lu. 2. 25; Ac. 1.4.

See Prayerfulness.

WAITING UPON GOD enjoined (M. Wait upon God), Ps. 25. 5; 27. 14; 62. 5; 123. 2; Pr. 20. 22; 1s. 8. 17; 40. 31; Ho. 12. 6.

See Prayer (2); Ask; Draw Near to God; Seeking God.

WALK BEFORE GOD, Ge. 17. 1; 1 K. 2. 4; 2 K. 20. 3; Ps. 56. 13; 116. 9.

See Sight, In God's (2).

WALK OF BELIEVERS, general refer
12. 38.

WATCHING for men to entrap them. 1 S. 18. 9; Ps. 37. 32; Is. 29. 20; Je. 20. 10; Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 14. 1; 20. 20.

WACH (2); Plots Laid; Snares Laid.

WATCHFULNESS enjoined.

(4) WATCHFULNESS enjoined.

(5) For the Coming of Christ (M. Watchfulness). Mt. 25. 13; Mk. 13. 33; Lu. 12. 37; 1 Th. 5.6; Re. 3. 11; 16. 15.

See Second Coming.

(2) Against Sin and Temptation, De. 4. 9;

/INEYARDS, laws concerning. Ex.22.5; 23.11; Le.19.10; 25.3; De.20.6; 22.9; 23. 24; 24.21.
/INTAGE, Le.26.5; Jud.8.2; Is.16.10; 24. 13; 32.10; Je.48.32; Mi.7.1.
/IOLENCE, Ge.6.13; Jb.24.2; Ps.55.9; 73. 6; Pr.4.17; Is.59.6; Je.6.7; Exe.8.17; Am.3.10; Mi.2.2; 6.12.
/IOLS, musical instruments, Is.5.12; 14.11; Am.5.23; 6.5.

//IDLS prispropuls segments | D.20.16; Is. 18.18

WALKING IN TROLL, Jn.4; 3 Jn.3. WALKING WITH GOD, Ge.5.22; 6.9; 2 K. 23.3; Mi.4.5; Mal.2.6; Re.3.4. See Fellowship, Divine (2); Union

with Christ.

with Christ.

WANDERERS from the pathway of duty,
Ps.119.176; Pr.21.16; 27.8; Is.53.6; Je.
50.6; Lam.4.14; Eze.34.6; I Ti.1.6; I Pe.
2.25; 2 Pe.2.15; Jude 13.
See Apostasy; Backsliding; Estrangement; Forsaking God; Sheep, Lost.
WANT, the result of sin and slothfulness,
De.28.48; Jb.15.23; 30.3; Pr.6.11; 13.4;

19.15; 20.4. See Poverty (3); Famine (3). WANTONNESS, Pr.29.3; Lu.15.30; Ja.5.5; 2 Pe.2.18.

See Lasciviousness. WAR,

(1) General References to, Ge.14.2; 2 S.22. 35; Ps.27.3; Ec.3.8; Mt.24.6; Re.6.4. (2) Jewish Laws Concerning, Dc.20.2; 23.9;

24.5; Lu.14.31.
) To Cease (M. War to Cease), Ps.46.9
Is.2.4; Ho.2.18; Mi.4.3; Zec.9.10.
See Peace (8), (9).

See Peace (8), (9).
(4) Threatened as a Judgment from God
(M. War Threatened), Le.26.25, 33; De.
28.22; Is.1.20; Je.5.17; 6.25; 25.9; Eze.
5.17; 6.3; 21.12; 32.11.
See Strife (6).
(5) Horrors of (M. Horrors of War), 2 S.12.
31; 1 Chr.20.3; 2 Chr.25.12; Ps.79.3; Is.
9.5; 13.16; 19.2.
See Destruction (3): Extermination

See Destruction (3); Extermination.
Spoils of, See Spoil.
WARFARE, SPIRITUAL of saints (M. Spir. Warfare), Ro.7.23; 2 Co.10.4; Ep. 6.12; 1 Ti.1.18; 6.12; 2 Ti.2.4; He.10.32; Pa.121

See Overcomers; Temptation; Victory, Spiritual; Armor (2).
RN THE WICKED. See Warning (1).

WARNING.
(1) The Duty of Giving (M. Warn the Wicked), 2 Chr.19.10; Is.58.1; Eze.3.18; 33.9; 1 Th.5.14.

See Reproof (1); Admonition.
(2) Examples of (M. Warnings), Ge.19.17; De.29.20; Jos.24.20; 1 S.12.15; Is.28.14; Je.13.16; Jona.3.4; He.12.25; 2 Pe.3.17.

See Death (9); Threatenings; Second Coming (7); Take Heed.
— to Rulers. See Rulers (3).
WARNINGS. See Warning (2); Be Not Deceived.

Deceived.

Deceived.

WARRIORS, Nu.32.17; Jos.4.13; 1 Chr.8.40;
12.2, 8, 21; 2 Chr.14.8; 17.18; 25.5; 26.13.

WASHING, ceremonial, Le.6.27; 13.54; 14.8; 16.28; Nu.31.24; 2 Chr.4.6.

See Cleansing (1).

of Feet. See Feet-washing.

of Hands, as a Mark of Innocence. See Hands Washed.

WASTE: See Improvidence: Prodigality.

WASTE.

WASTE. See Improvidence; Prodigality.
— Forbidden. See Frugality.
WASTE PLACES, restored, 1s.35.1; 41.19;
44.26; 49.19; 51.3; 52.9; 58.12; 61.4;

Eze.36.10.

E2.3.0.10.

See Restoration (2).

WATCH, a guard, 2 K.11.7; Ne.4.9; Mt.27.
65; 28.11.

WATCHES, divisions of time, Ex.14.24; Jud.7.19; Ps.90.4; Mt.14.25; 24.43; Lu.

WALCHPULNESS—cont.
Ps.39.1; Mt.26.41; Ac.20.31; 1 Co.10.12; 16.13; Col.4.2; 1 Ps.5.8; Re.3.2.
See Keep Thyself; Take Heed; Awake; Devil (1); Temptation (7).
WATCHMEN. WATCHFULNESS—cont.

WATCHMEN,
(1) Of a City (M. Watchmen), 2 S.18.25;
2 K.9.18; Ps.127.1; Je.31.6.
(2) Spiritual (M. Spir. Watchmen), Is.62.
6; Je.6.17; Eze.3.17; He.13.17.
WATER for drinking, Ge.21.14; Ex.15.25;
17.6; Nu.20.11; Jud.15.19; 1 K.13.19;
17.10; Da.1.12; Mk.9.41; Jn.2.7.
— for Cleansing. See Cleansing (1);
Water Carrier, Is.9.11.
WATER, LIVING (M. Living Water), Song
4.15; Is.49.10; 55.1; Je.17.13; Eze.47.1;
J1.3.18; Zec.14.8; Jn.4.10; 7.38; Re.7.
17; 22.1, 17.
See Thirst (2); Fountain of Life.
WATERS, God controls. See Sea Controlled.

trolled.

WATERS OF AFFLICTION, Ps.42.7; 69.

trolled.
WATERS OF AFFLICTION, Ps.42.7; 69.
1; 88.7; 124.4; Is.30.20; Jona.2.5.
See Affliction.
WATERSPOUTS, Ps.42.7.
WAVE-OFFERINGS. See Offerings (12).
WAVERING, exhortations against. See Steadfastness (1).
WAVES of the sea, Jb.38.11; Ps.65.7; 107.
29; Is.51.15; Je.5.22; Zec.10.11.
WAX (N.M.), Ps.22.14; 68.2; 97.5; Mi.1.4.
WAY, CHRIST THE (N.M.), Jn.14.6; He.
10.20.
WAY of man,
(1) Dark (M. Dark Way), De.28.29; Ps.35.
6; 82.5; Pr.2.13; 4.19; Is.59.9; Je.23.12;
Zep.1.17; Mt.15.14; Jn.11.10; 1 Jn.16.
See Darkness (4).
(2) Evil (M. Evil Way), Pr.2.15; 12.15; 13.
15; 14.12; 15.9; Is.59.8; Mt.7.13.
See Way (1); Walk, Sinful.
(3) Right (M. Right Way), Is.26.7; Je.42.
3; Mt.7.14; Lu.1.79.
See Paths, Right; Saints (11).
WAY PROVIDED by the Lord, Ex.14.16; 15.19; Jos.3.17; Is.43.16; 49.11.
WAYFARING MAN, Jud.19.17; Is.35.8; Je.9.2; 14.8.
WAYS. DIVINE (M. Divine Ways), Ps.18.

Je.9.2; 14.8.

WAYS, DIVINE (M. Divine Ways), Ps.18.
30; 145.17; Is.55.9; Da.4.37; Ho.14.9;
Hab.3.6; Ro.11.33; Re.15.3.

WAYS KNOWN, man's by the Lord (M. Ways Known), Jb.3.42; Ps.1.6; 119.
168; 139.3; 142.3; Pr.5.21; Je.16.17; 32.19.

32.19.
See "Searcher"; Vision (3).
WEAK, DUTY TO. See Duty (4).
WEAK INSTRUMENTALITIES, chosen
of God to accomplish his purposes, Ex.
4.2; Jud.15.15; 1 S.17.40; 1 K.17.12; 18.
44; Zec.4.10; Mt.13.32; Jn.6.9; 1 Co.1.

WEAKNESS, HUMAN (M. Human Weakness), Nu.11.14; Mt.26.40; Jn.16.12; 1 Co.3.2.

See Dependence; Ignorance; Immaturity, Spiritual; Frailty.
WEALTH. See Riches; Treasures, Earthly.
Accumulation of. See Accumulation of Wealth.
WEAPONS OF WAR. See Arrows; Bows;

Spears; etc.
WEAPONS, SPIRITUAL of the Saints
(M. Spir. Weapons), 1 S.17.45; Mt.4.4;
2 Co.10.4; Ep.6.17; He.4.12.

Z Co.10.4; pp. 6.17; hea.12. See Armor (2). WEAPONS VAIN to trust in, 1 S.17.45; ps. 44.6; Ho.1.7; Hag. 2.22. WEARINESS OF LIFE. See Life (9). WEATHER, signs of (N.M.), Mt. 16.2. WEAVING (N.M.), Ex. 28.32; 35.35; 2 K.23.

7; 1s.19.9.
WEDDING. See Marriage.
WEEKS, FEAST OF. See Pentecost,
Feast of.

WEEPING.

WEEPING, (1) In Grief (M. Weeping), Ge.21.16; 27. 38; 1 S.1.7; 11.4; 2 S.3.16; 15.30; 2 K.8. 11; 20.3; Exr.3.12; Ps.137.1; Ac.20.37. See Grief; Lamentations (1); Mourn-ing; Sorrow; Tears (2). (2) Caused by Sin, Ge.27.34; De.1.45; Is. 15.3; Je.3.21; Mk.14.72; Lu.6.25.

WEEPING—cont. See Remorse. in Sympathy. See Sympathy (2).
WEIGHING of money, Ge.23.16; Esr.8.25;
Je.32.9; Zec.11.12.

WEIGHTS, JEWISH. See Tables. WEIGHTS, JEWISH. See Tables. 19.35; De.25.13; Pr.11.1; 16.11; 20.10; Eze.45.10; Mi.6.11.

Exc. 43.10; M.b. 11.

See Honesty.
WELLS, natural, Ge. 21.30; 25.11; 26.18; 29.
2; Ex. 2.15; 15.27; Jos. 18.15; 2 S. 17.18;
23.15; 2 K. 3.19; J. 1.4.6.

—, Spiritual. See Fountain of Life;
Thirst (2); Water, Living.
WHALES, sea monsters (N.M.), Ge.1.21;
Jb. 7.12; Eze. 32.2.

WHEAT,

(1) A Grain, Ex. 9.32; De. 32.14; Jud. 6.11; 1 K.5.11; Ezr. 7.22; Jn. 12.24; Ac. 27.38. (2) The Righteous Compared to, Mt. 3.12;

13.30; Lu.3.17.
WHEELS, Je.18.3; Eze.1.15; 3.13; 10.9.
WHIPS (N.M.), 1 K.12.11; Pr.26.3; Na.3.2.
WHIRLWIND,

(1) General References to, 2 K.2.1; Jb.37.

9; 38.1; Ps.58.9; Eze.1.4.
(2) Symbol of the Sudden Destruction of (2) symbol of the Sudden Destruction of the Wicked, Pr.1.27; 10.25; Is.17.13; 40. 24; Je.23.19; 25.32; 30.23. See Chaff; Destruction (1). WHISPERING, EVIL (M. Evil Whisper-ing), Ps.41.7; Pr.16.28; 26.22; Ro.1.29; 2 Co.12.20.

See Busybodies; Slander; Talebear-

white, a color symbolical of purity (N.M.), Da.12.10; Mt.28.3; Re.2.17; 3.4; 4.4; 6.2; 7.9; 19.8; 20.11. See Raiment, White. WHITE RAIMENT. See Raiment, White. WHO CAN STAND? the impossibility of sinful man standing in God's holy presence, 1 S.6.20; Exr.9.15; Jb.41.10; Ps. 76.7; 130.3; Mal.3.2; Re.6.17. See Justification (2). WHOLE HEART. See Heart (3). WHOREDOM condemned. See Adultery; Lassiviousness.

Lasciviousness.

WHOSOEVER.

WHOSOEVER,
(1) Of Condemnation (N.M.), Ex.32.33;
De.18.19; Mt.5.22; Jn.8.34; Ro.2.1; JJn.
2.23; 3.4, 10, 15; 2 Jn.9.
(2) Of Salvation, Lu.12.8; Jn.4.14; Ac.10.
43; 1 Jn.5.1; Re.22.17.
See Call, Divine (3); "Comes"; Impartiality (1).
WICKED, THE,
(NOTE. Alphabetical arrangement at the end of the topic.)
(1) Characteristics of (M. The Wicked), Ps.
5.9; 37.12; 52.3; 64.3; Pr.4.16; Is.1.4;
57.20; 2 Ti.3.3; Jude 13.
See Generation, Evil. See Generation, Evil.

See Generation, Evil.
(2) Contrasted with the Righteous, Ps.11.5; 32.10; 37.17; 75.10; Pr.28.1; 1s.65.14; Mal.3.18; Ro.2.9.
See Saints (1).
(3) Ashamed (M. Wicked Ashamed), Ps. 25.3; 119; 78; Is.26.11; 44.11; 45.16, 24; Je.17.13; Eze.16.61; 43.10; Ho.4.19; 10.6.
(4) Confounded (M. Wicked Confounded), Ge.11.8; Jb.5.12; 12.17; Is.37.27; 40.23; 41.11; 44.25; 45.16; Je.20.11.
See Humiliation (11): Wicked (3): Si-See Humiliation (1); Wicked (3); Si

lenced, Men. (5) Cut Off (M. Wicked Cut Off), Jb.22.16;

Ps.37.22, 38; 55.23; Pr.10.27; Ec.7.17; Is.40.24

Is.40.24.

See Wicked (6); Sin (19).

(6) End of (M. End of the Wicked), Ps.37.
38; 73.17; Pr.14.12; Ro.6.21; 2 Co.11.15;
Ph.3.19; He.6.8; 1 Pe.4.17; Re.21.8.
See Wicked (5), (7), (8); Death (7).

(7) Fall of (M. Fall of the Wicked), Pr.11.

5; 22.14; Ec.10.8; Je.6.15; 8.4; Ho.4.14; Am.8.14.

See Humiliation (2) See numination (2).

(8) Fate of (M. Fate of the Wicked), Ps.37.

2, 10; 55.23; 75.8; 92.7; 112.10; 139.19;
Pr.5.22; 2 Pe.2.17; Jude 13.

See Fire (1); Punishment; Retribution; Stubble; Torment; Threatenings; Chaff,

(9) Forgotten (M. Wicked Forgotten), De.

WICKED, THE—cont. 32.26: Jb.18.17: Ps.34.16: 109.15: Ec.6.

32.26; Jb.18.17; Fs.34.10; 107.10, 20.0.4; 8.10.
See Wicked (12).
(10) Despised (M. Wicked Despised), Jb. 27.23; Ps.52.6; Pr.12.8; 14.17; 24.24; Is. 66.24; Je.4.30; Da.12.2; Na.3.19.
(11) Forsaken by the Lord (M. Wicked Forsaken) Ind 14 '07.15 16 14 '28.6; 2 Chr.

saken), Jud.16.20; 1 S.16.14; 28.6; 2 Chr. 30,7; Ps.81.12; Pr.1.28; Mt.23.38; Ac.7. 42; Ro.1.24.

22; R01.22. See Castaways; Reprobation; Holy Spirit (10). (12) Name of (M. Name of the Wicked). De.9.14; 29.20; Pa.9.5; 109.13; Pr.10.7;

Is.14.22 (13) Portion of (M. Portion of the Wicked)

Jb.20.29; 24.18; 27.13; Ps.11.6; Je.13.25; Mt.24.51; Lu.12.46.
(14) Rejection of (M. Wicked Rejected), S.15.23; 2 K.17.20; Mt.25.12; Lu.13.27;

He.12.17 See Castaways; Curse, Divine; Rep-

robation (15) Rooted up (M. Wicked Rooted Up), De.29.28; 1 K.14.15; 2 Chr.7.20; Pa.52.5; Pr.2.22; Je.1.10; Mt.15.13.

See Sin (14). (16) Snared (M. Wicked Snared), Jb.18.8; Ps.9.15; Pr.22.5; 26.27; 28.10; 29.6; Ec.10.8; Is.8.15.

2.10.8; Is.8.15.
Ashamed. See Wicked (3).
Characteristics of. See Wicked (1).
Confounded. See Wicked (4).
Contrasted with the Righteous. See
Wicked (2); Saints (1).
Cut off. See Wicked (5).
Death of. See Death (7).
Contrasted of See Death (7).
Contrasted of See Death (7).

Death of. See Death (7).
Desolation of. See Desolation (3).
Despised. See Wicked (10).
Devices of. See Devices, Evil.
End of. See Wicked (6).
Fall of. See Wicked (7).
Fate of. See Wicked (9).
Forgotten. See Wicked (9).
Forsaken. See Wicked (11).
Guilt of. See Guilt.
Insecurity of. See Insecurity.
Misery of. See Misery; Adversity;
Want.

Want. Name of. See Wicked (12).

Name of. See Wicked (12).
Offerings of. See Offerings (11).
Protion of. See Offerings (11).
Prayers of, not heard. See Prayer(5).
Priests. See Priests (4).
Prophets. See Prosperity (1).
Punishment of. See Prosperity (1).
Punishment of. See Punishment (1).
Rapacity of. See Rapacity.
Rejected. See Wicked (14).
Remorse of. See Remorse.
Rooted up. See Wicked (15).
Rulers. See Rulers (5).
Seed of. See Seed of the Wicked.
Shame of. See Sin (20).
Snared. See Wicked (16).
Threatenings against. See Threat-

Snared. See Wicked (16).
Threatenings; Woes.
(For further treatment of this subject see Sin; Ungodly; etc.)
WICKEDNESS. See Sin; Wicked.
WIDOW AND FATHERLESS,
(1) Duty to, Ex.22.22; De.14.29; 24.17; 26.
12; Pr.23.10; 18.117; Je.22.3; Ja.1.77.
See Benevolence; Love, Brotherly(2); Poor (4

(2) God's Care for, De.10.18; Ps.10.14; 68. 5; 146.9; Pr.15.25; Je.49.11; Ho.14.3. See Poor (2).

See Poor (2).
WIDOWS, examples of, Ru.1.3; 1 K.17.9; 2 K.4.1; Mk.12.42; Lu.2.37; 7.12; 18.3; Ac.6.1; 9.39.
WIFE, general references to, Ge.2.18, 24; Ps.128.3; Pr.12.4; 18.22; 19.14; 31.11.
See Wives, Duty of; Husbands, Duty

of; Divorce.
WILDERNESS OF ZIN. See Zin.
WILDERNESSES, Ge.16.7; De.29.5; 1 K.
19.4; Ps.55.7; Je.9.10; Mt.3.1; 4.1; Lu.
3.2; 8.29.
See Deserts.
WILFULNESS. See Self-will; Stubborn-

ness. WILL, GOD'S, the rule of life (M. God's Will), Pa.40.8; 143.10; Mt.6.10; 12.50;

WILL, GOD'S—cont. 26.42; Jn.5.30; 7.17; Ac.21.14; Ro.12.2; Ep.6.6; He.13.21; Ja.4.15; 1 Jn.2.17. See Resignation; Submission (2);

See Resignation; Submission (2); Pleasing God.
WILL, MAN'S, enslaved. See Bondage, Spiritual; Habit.
——Free. See Call, Divine (3); Whosever (2); Salvation (4).
WILLINGNESS for service, Jud.5.2; 8.25; Ne.11.2; Ps.110.3; Is.1.19; 2 Co.83; 1 Th.2.8.
See Conservation: Obedience; Serv-

See Consecration: Obedience: Serv-

See Consecration; Obediesace; Service, Spiritual (6).
WILLOWS, Le.23.40; Jb.40.22; Ps.137.2; Is.15.7; 44.4; Eze.17.5.
WIND, THE, wonderful effects of (N.M.), Ge.8.1; Ex.15.10; Nu.11.31; Eze.37.9;

Jona.1.4 WIND, East (N.M.), Jb.27.21; Eze.17.10: Ho.13.15.

0.13.15.
North, Song 4.16.
South, Jb.37.17; Lu.12.55; Ac.27.13.
West, Ex.10.19.
See Whirlwind.

See wintwind.
WIND RULED by the Lord, Ps.146.8; P.
30.4; Mk.4.39.
See Tempest Stilled.
WINDOWS of houses, Jud.5.28; 2 S.4.16.

2 K.9.30.
WINDOWS OF HEAVEN (N.M.), Ge.7.11:
Is.24.18; Mal.3.10. WINE

(1) Warnings Concerning the Use of (M. Wine), Pr.20.1; 21.17; 23.31; 31.4; ls.5. 11; 28.1, 7; 56.12; Ho.4.11; Hab.25; Ep. See Abstinence: Drunkenness (1):

Temperance

Temperance.
(2) General References to, Ge.14.18; Er. 29.40; Nu.28.7; De.14.26; 2 Chr.32.3; Est.5.6; Ps.104.15; Pr.31.6; Ec.23; Ls. 5.39; Jn.2.3; 1 Ti.5.23.
WINE, NEW (M. New Wine), Ne.10.39; I3 5; Ho.4.11; Mt.9.17; 26.29; Mk.2.2; Ac.2.13.

Ac.2.13.
See New Things.
WINEPRESS, De.15.14; Jud.6.11; 2 K47; Pr.3.10; 1s.63.3; Hag.2.16; Mt.21.33.
WINGS, GOD'S, figurative (N.M.), Ex.194; Ru.2.12; Ps.17.8; 36.7; 91.4; Mal.4.2.
WINKING (N.M.), Ps.35.19; Pr.6.13; 36.18.
WINNOWING. See Threshing.
WINTER, the season, Song 2.11; Mt.24.30; Jn.10.22; 2 Ti.4.21.

Jn.10.22; 2 Th.4.21.
WISDOM,
(1) Of Christ (M. Christ's Wisdom), Is.11.
2; Mt.13.54; Lu.2.40; 1 Co.1.24; Col.2.3.
See Heart (4); Omniscience (1).
(2) Of God (M. God's Wisdom), Jb.12.13;
Ps.104.24; Pr.3.19; Je.10.7; Da.2.20; Ro.
11.33; 16.27; I Co.1.25.

See Heart (4); Omniscience (2);

11.33; 16.77; 1 Co.1.25.

See Heart (4); Omniscience (2);
Knowledge (7); "Searcher".

(3) General References to Spiritual, Jb.
28.28; 32.7; Ps.111.10; Pr.1.20; 4.7; 9.1:
Ho.14.9; Mt.7.24; 1 Co.2.6; 12.8; 2 Ti.1
15; Ja.3.17; 1 Jn.2.20.

See Knowledge (4); Understanding.

(4) Prayer for (M. Prayer for Wisdom),
2 Chr.1.10; Ps.90.12; Pr.2.3; Ep.1.1;
Col.1.9; Ja.1.5.

See Desire Spiritual: Inquiring af

Col.1.9; Ja.1.5. See Desire, Spiritual; Inquiring of

God; Guidance (2); Teachableness. The Value of, Jb.28.16; Pr.3.14; 8.11: (5) The (5) The Value o., 50.20.20, 12. Ec.2.13; 7.19.

See Knowledge (3); Instruction (1); Truth (1).

(6) Promised (M. Wisdom Promised), Pr. 26; Ec.2.26; Da.2.21; Lu.21.15; Ja.15.

26; Ec.2.26; Da.2.21; Lu.21.15; Ja.15. See Wisdom (3).

(7) The Search for (M. Wisdom Sought), Jb.28.12, 20; Ps.119.169; Pr.2.4; Ec.1.13; 2.12; 7.25; 8.16.

See Wisdom (4); Guidance (2).

(8) Worldly (M. Worldly Wisdom), Ia.78.

14; 47.10; Je.4.22; Eze.28.4; Ro.1.22; 1 Co.1.19; 26; 3.19; 2 Co.1.12; Col.2 23; Ja.3.15.

See Conceit; Knowledge (1), (2); Learning: Philosophy.

Learning; Philosophy.

(9) Examples of Men Possessing, 1 K.4.31;

10.3; Da.1.20; Ac.6.10.

See Knowledge (6); Learning; Skill; Wise Men. Google

WISDOM—cont.

Christ's. See Wisdom (1).

Despised. See Instruction See Instruction (7): Despisers.

spisers.
God's. See Wisdom (2).
Prayer for. See Wisdom (4).
Sought. See Wisdom (7).
WISDOM'S CALL, Pr.1.20; 8.1; 9.3.
See Call, Divine.
WISE MEN, Ge.41.8; Est.1.13; Da.2.13,
48; Mt.2.1.
See Magicians.
WISE Choice. See Choice, Wise.
Counsel. See Connsel (2).
Thoughts. See Thoughts, Wise.
Women. See Women (4).
Words. See Words of Men (2).
WITCHCRAFT, Ex.22.18; Le.19.31; 20.6;
1 S.15.23; 28.7; 2 K.9.22; 23.24; 1 Chr.
10.13; 1s.8.19; 19.3; 29.4; Mi.5.12; Ga.
5.20.

5.20.

See Divination: Necromancy; Sor-WITHOUT THE CAMP. See Camp, With-

out the WITNESS, God invoked as. See Appeal to

God.
WITNESS, CHRIST A (M. Christ a Witness), is.55.4; Jn.3.11, 32; 8.14; 18.37; 1 Ti.6.13; Re.1.5.
WITNESS, DIVINE, the Father bearing witness to the Son (M. Divine Witness), Mt.3.17; 17.5; Jn.5.32, 37; 8.18; 1Jn.5.9.
See Beloved Son.
WITNESSES,

WITNESSES,
(1) Two or Three Required (M. Witnesses),
Nu.35.30; De.17.6; 19.15; Mt.18.16;
2 Co.13.1; 1 Ti.5.19; He.10.28.
(2) Disciples and Early Christians as, Lu.
1.2; 24.48; Ac.1.22; 5.32; 10.39; 13.31;
1 Pe.5.1; 2 Pe.1.16.
See Witnessing (2); Testimony (3).
WITNESSES, FALSE,
(1) Warnings against, Ex.20.16; 23.1; De.
19.16; Pr.6.19; 12.17; 19.9; 24.28; 25.
18; Mt.19.18; Ro.13.9.
(2) Examples of Mt.28.15; Mk.14.56; Ac.

18; Mt. 19.18; Ro.13.9.
(2) Examples of, Mt. 28.15; Mk. 14.56; Ac.
6.11; 17.6; 25.7.
See Perjury; Falsehood; Lying.
WITNESSING,
(1) To the Truth, Enjoined, Is. 43.10; Jn.
15.27; Ac. 1.8; 5.20; 22.15.
See Testimony (2).
See Testimony (2).

(2) Examples of, Jn.1.15; Ac.2.32; 4.33; 16.32; 26.22. See Testimony (3); Confession of Christ (2).

Christ (2).

— Divine help in. See Inspiration (2).

WIVES, DUTY OF (M. Wives' Duty), Est.
1.20; 1 Co.7.10; Ep.5.22; Col.3.18; 1 Ti.
3.11; Tit.2.4; 1 Pe.3.1.

See Wife; Husbands, Duty of; Divorce; Marriage (2).

WOES, 18.5.8, 20; 10.1; 29.15; 31.1; Je.22.
13; Am.6.1; Mi.2.1; Hab.2.12, 15; Zec.
11.17; Mt.11.21; 18.7; 26.24; Lu.6.24;
11.42; Jude 11.

See Curse, Divine; Denunclations; Threatenings.

Threatenings.
WOLVES, a type of the wicked, Mt.7.15;
10.16; Jn.10.12; Ac.20.29.
See Rapacity.
WOMAN,

WOMAN,
(1) Creation and Temptation of, Ge.1.27;
2.22; 3.1, 6, 13; 2 Co.11.3; 1 Ti.2.14.
(2) Sympathetic Ministry of (M. Woman's Ministry), 2 K.4.10; Pr.31.20; Mt.27.55; Mk.14.3; Lu.7.38; Ro.16.2; 1 Ti.5.10.
(3) Subjection of, Ge.3.16; 1 Co.11.3; 14.
34; Ep.5.22; 1 Ti.2.11; 1 Pe.3.1, 5.
WOMAN'S Ministry. See Woman (2).
WOWLN. See Work (4).

WOMEN

WOMEN—cont. Creation of. See Woman (1). Dress of. See Dress. Duties of, to Husbands. See Wives,

Duty of.

Helpers. See Woman (2). Leaders and Prophets. See Prophetesses.

etesses.
Love of, for Offspring. See Love,
Family (2).
Modesty of. See Modesty.
Piety of. See Women (2).
Rulers. See Athaliah; Deborah;
Eather; Sheba, Queen of; etc.
Subjection of. See Woman (3). Sympathetic Ministry of. See Wo-

man (2).

man (2).
Temptresses. See Temptresses.
Virtues of. See Women (4).
Wickedness of. See Women (3).
Work of. See Work (4).
WONDERFUL NAME. See Name (1).
WONDERS, (1) Of God (M. Wonders), Ex.4.21; 15.11;
Jos.3.5; Ps.77.14; Da.4.3; Jl.2.30; Ac.

See Knowledge (5); Miracles; Lord's

See Knowledge (5); Miracles; Lord's Doings, The.
(2) Lying (Spurious Miracles), (M. Lying Wonders), Ex.7.11, 22; 8.7; Mt.7.22; 24.24; 2 Th.2.9; Re.13.13; 16.14; 19.20. See Magicians; Necromancy; Sorcery; Witcheraft.
WOOL, Le.13.47; 19.19; De.18.4; Jud.6.37; Pr.31.13; Eze.34.3; 44.17.
WORD of God, a name of Christ (N.M.), Jn.1.1,14; 1 Jn.1.1; 5.7; Re.19.13.
WORD OF GOD,
(NOTE. On the margins some of the topics under this heading appear as "Word" and others as "God's Word".
Complete Alphabetical arrangement at

Complete Alphabetical arrangement at the end of the topic.)

the end of the topic.)
(1) General References to (N.M.), 2 S.22.
31; Ps.12.6; 119.9, 50; 147.15; Mk.12.24;
Lu.8.11; Eb.6.17.
See Commandments; Scriptures;
Law; Statutes; Truth; Gospel.
(2) Despised by the Wicked (M. "Word"
Despised), Ps.50.17; Is.5.24; 30.12; Je.
6.10; 8.9; 20.8; 36.23; Zec.7.12; Mk.7.13.
See Despisers; Law (5); Instruction

(7).

(7).

(7).

(3) Enduring Character of (M. "Word" Endures), Ps. 119.89, 152; ks.40.8; Mt.5.18; 24.35; 1 Pe.1.25.

See Enduring, The,

(4) Food for Saints (M. "Word" as Food),

De.8.3; Jb.23.12; Ps.119.103; Je.15.16;

Exc.2.8; 3.1; Mt.4.4; 1 Pe.2.2.

See Feasts (2); Food (4).

(5) Inspiration of (M. "Word" Inspired),

Je.36.2; Exc.1.3; Zec.7.12; Ac.1.16; 28.

25; 2 Ti.3.16; 2 Pe.1.21; Re.1.1; 14.13.

See Inspiration (3).

(6) In the Heart (M. "Word" in Heart),

De.6.6; 11.18; 30.14; Pf.119.11; Lu.2.51;

Ro.10.8; Col.3.16.

See Law (4).

Ro.10.8; Col.3.16.
See Law (4).
(7) A Light (M. God's Word a Light), Ps. 19.8; 19.105, 130; Pr.6.23; 2 Pe.1.19.
(8) Love of (M. Love of "Word"), Ps.119.
47, 72, 82, 97, 140, 163; Je.15.16.
See Word of God (4).
(9) Power of (M. Power of "Word"), Je.5.
14; 23.29; Exe.37.7; Ac.19.20; Ro.1.16; Ep.6.17; He.4.12.
(10) Promises to those who Reverence

(10) Promises to those who Reverence (N.M.), Jos.1.8; Ps.19.11; Mt.7.24; Lu. 11.28; Jn.5.24; 8.31; Re.1.3. (11) Purifies the Heart (M. "Word" Purifies), Ps.119.9; Jn.15.3; 17.17; Ep.5.26; 1 Pe.1.22.

(12) Purpose of (N.M.), Jn.20.31; Ro.15.4; 1 Co.10.11; 1 Jn.5.13. See Faith (9).

(13) Read Publicly (M. "Word" Read), Ex. 24.7; Jos.8.34; Je.36.8; Lu.4.16; Col.

See Instruction (2); Law (6). (14) The Rule of Faith and Duty (N.M.), Pr.29.18; Is.8.20; Jn.12.48; Ga.1.8; 1 Th.2.13.

WORD OF GOD—cont. Word Sacred), De.4.2; 12.32; Pr.30.6; Re.22.19.

See Reverence (1).
(16) Searching of, Enjoined (M. Search
"The Word"), De.17.19; Is.34.16; Jn.

"The Word"), De.17.19; 18.34.10; Jn. 5.39; Ac.17.11.

See Knowledge (3); Wisdom (7).
(17) As Seed (M. God's Word, Seed), Ps. 126.6; Mk.4.14; 2 Co.9.10.
(18) Sure, will be Fulfilled (M. God's Word Sure), 1 K.8.56; Ps.93.5; 111.7; Eze.12.
25; Da.9.12; Mt.5.18; Lu.21.33; Ro.4.16.
See Faithfulness, Divine; Fulfillment ment.

ment.
(19) Taught in Public (M. "Word"
Taught), De.4.10; 11.19; 2 Chr.17.9;
Ne.8.13; Is.2.3; Ac.18.28.

Ne.8.13; Is.2.3; Ac.18.28.
See Instruction (2): Law (6).
(20) Ignorance of (M. Ignorance of Word"), Mt.12.3; 19.4; 22.29; Jn.20.
9; Ac.13.27; 2 Co.3.15.
(21) Commands to Publish (M. Speak "The Word"), Je.1.7, 17; 11.2; Eze.2.7; 3.17; Ac.5.20; Tit.2.15.
See Preaching (2).
(22) Purity of (M. God's Word Pure), Ps. 12.6; 18.30; 19.8; 119.140; Pr.30.5; Is. 45.19.

WORD'

As Food. See Word of God (4).
Despised. See Word of God (2).
Bndures. See Word of God (3).
Fulfillment of. See Word of God (18).
Ignorance of. See Word of God (20).
Illuminating. See Word of God (7).
In the Heart. See Word of God (6).
Inspired. See Word of God (5).
Love of. See Word of God (8).
Perfection of. See Law (2).
Power of. See Word of God (9).
Preached. See Gospel.
Purifies. See Word of God (11).
Read. See Word of God (13).
Sealing of. See Secret Things. Sealing of. See Secret Things.
Search the. See Word of God (16).
Speak the. See Word of God (21).
Standard of truth. See Word of God (14).

Study of. See Word of God (16).
Taught. See Word of God (19).
Titles of. See Titles (10).
Unbelief in. See Word of God (2).

Unbelief in. See word of God (7).
WORD, GOD'S,
A Light. See Word of God (7).
Pure. See Word of God (12).
Sacred. See Word of God (15).
Seed. See Word of God (17).
Sure. See Word of God (18).
Truth of. See Law (2); Truth, God of.

DS, Evil. See Words of Men (1). Kept. See Words of Christ (2). Kind. See Kindness (2); Words of WORDS, Evil.

WORDS OF CHRIST,
(1) Examples of (M. Christ's Words), Mk.
13.31; Lu.4.22, 32; Jn.6.63, 68; 7.46; 12.
48; 14.24; 1 Ti.6.3.
(2) The Keeping of (M. Words Kept), Lu.
2.51; Jn.8.51; 14.15; 17.6; 1 Jn.2.3; Re,

See Commandments (2): Law (3).

WORDS OF MEN, (1) Evil (M. Evil Words), Jb.16.3; Pr.15.1; 29.20; Mal.3.13; Col.2.4; 1 Th.2.5; 2 Pe. 2.3, 18; 3 Jn.10.

2.3, 18; 3 Jn.10.
See Speech, Evil; Tongue Restrained; Whispering, Evil; Talk, Vain.
(2) Wise, the Value of (M. Wise Words), Jb.6.25; Pr.15.23; 16.24; 25.11; Ec.9.17; 10.12; 12.11; 1s.50.4.
See Mouth of the Righteous.
(3) Kind, Examples of (M. Kind Words), Ge.50.21; 2 Chr.10.7; Jb.44; Pr.15.1; 25.15; 31.26; Is.50.4; Je.52.32.
See Kindness (2)

See Kindness (2).
WORDS, WISE. See Words of Men (2).

(1) Physical Enjoined (M. Work Enjoined), Ge.2.15; 3.19; Le.23.3; Pr.13.11; 14.23; Ec.9.10; Ep.4.28; 1 Th.4.11; 2 Th.3.12. See Diligence; Industry (1); Slothfulness.

(15) Sacred, not to be altered (M. God's (2) Spiritual Enjoined, Hag.2.4; Mt.21.28;

Digitized by GOOGLO

WORK WORK—cont.

Mk.13.34; 1 Co.15.58; Ph.2.12; 2 Ti.4.5.

See Harvest (2); Preaching (2); Service, Spiritual; Soul-winners; Works, Good (1); Zeal (1).

(3) Examples of Personal Religious (M. Personal Work), Mk.2.3; Jn.1.41, 45; Ac.11.26; Ja.5.20.

See Zeal (2). See Zeal (2).
(4) Of Women, General References to (M. Women's Work), Ex.35.25; Jud.4.4; 5. 7; 1 S.2.19; 25.18; Ac.9.36; Ph.4.3. See Love, Family (2); Woman (2).

— Personal. See Work (3).

— Satan's. See Satan (4).

— Worldly. See Labor, Worldly.

WORKERS, Spiritual. See Laborers, Spiritual. itual. itual.

—, Promises to. See Promises, Divine (11); Reward (1).

WORKS, CHRIST'S (M. Christ's Works).

Mt.1.2, 20: 13.54; Mk.6.2, 14; Lu.19.37; Jn.5.36; 9.4; 10.25, 38; 14.11; 15.24.

See Miracles (11).

WORKS, EVIL.

(1) Condemned (M. Evil Works), Jn.7.7; 8.41; Ga.5.19; Ja.3.16; 2 Pe.2.8; Jude (1). 15.
See Shun Evil; Sin (7); Activity,
Evil; Works, Evil (2).
(2) Wrought in Darkness (M. Works of
Darkness), Jb. 24.14; Pr.7.9; Jn.3.20;
Ro.13.12; Ep.5.11; 1 Th.5.7.
See Activity, Evil.
WORKS, GOD'S, wonderful (M. God's
Works), Ps.8.3; 19.1; 26.7; 40.5; 111.4;
139.14; Ec.3.11; Re.15.3.
See Wonders (1); Lord's Doings, The.
WORKS, GOOD,
(1) Enjoined (M. Good Works), Mt.5.16;
Col.1.10; 1 Ti.6.18; Tit.2.7, 14; 3.8; He.
10.24; Ja.2.17; 1 Pc.2.12.
See Righteousness (4); Require-See Righteousness ments: Do Good. (4): Require ments; Do Good.
(2) Examples of, Ne.13.14; Mt.25.36; 26.
10; Ac.9.36; 1 Th.1.3; Re.2.2.
(3) Insufficient to Secure Salvation (M. Works Insufficient), Mt.7.22; Ro.3.20; 9.32; 11.6; Ga.2.16; Ep.2.9; 2 Ti.1.9; Tit.3.5. Tit.3.5.

See Faith (3); Grace (3); Justification (1); Formalism (2).

WORKS OF DARKNESS. See Works, Evil (2).

WORLD, THE, end of. See End of the World; Mutability. ,Non-conformity to. See Unworldli-Believers' Separation from. See Separation (4).
WORLDLINESS, (1) Warnings against, Mt.16.26; Lu.21.34; Ro.12.2; Col.3.2; Tit.2.12; Ja.4.4; 1 Jn. 2.15. 2.15.
See Fullness, Worldly; Imitation,
Sinful; Pleasure-seekers.
(2) Examples of, Mt.13.22; 24.38; 1 Co.7.
33; Ep.2.2; 2 Ti.4.10; Ja.5.5.
See Ambition; Covetousness (2);
Builders, Worldly.
WORLDLY Builders. See Builders, Worldly. Fullness. See Fullness, Worldly.
Host. See Host, Worldly.
Labor. See Labor, Worldly.
Pleasure. See Pleasure-seekers

Revelry.
Wisdom. See Wisdom (8).
WORMS (N.M.), Ex.16.20; Jb.25.6; Is.41.
14; 51.8; Jona.4.7; Ac.12.23.
WORMWOOD (N.M.), De.29.18; Pr.5.4; Je.

9.15; Re.8.11. WORRY. See Care, Worldly.

SUBJECT-INDEX WORSHIP. (1) Divine, Enjoined (M. Worship God), De.26.10; 2 K.17.36; 1 Chr.16.29; Ps.29. 2; 95.6; 96.9; 99.5; Zec.14.17; Mt.4.10; Jn.4.24; Re.14.7; 15.4; 19.10; 22.9. See Fear of God (1); Reverence (1); Places, Sacred.
(2) Of Christ (M. Christ Worshipped), Mt. 2.11; 14.33; 28.9; Lu.24.52; He.1.6; Re. 5.8.
See Divinity of Christ; Reverence (5).
(3) Of the Heavenly Bodies, De.4.19; 17.3; 2 K.17.16; 21.3; Jb.31.27; Je.8.2; 19.13; 44.17; Rec.8.16; Zep.1.5.
(4) Universal, of God, Prophecies Concerning (M. Universal Worship), Ps.22.27; Is.45.23; 49.7; 66.23; Zec.14.16; Ro.14.
11; Ph.2.10; Re.3.9.
See Gentiles (1); Gospel (3); Salvation (4). tion (4). (5) True Attitude in (N.M.), Le.10.3; Ps. 5.7; 29.2; 89.7; 93.5; Ec.5.1; Hab.2.20; Jn.4.24. See Reverence (1), (3); Humility (2).
Divine, Examples of. See Worshippers; Altars (1). Loved. See House of God (2); Attendance upon the Sanctuary.
Of Devils. See Devil (2).
Of Idols. See Idolatry.
Of Man. See Defication.
Public. See Word of God (13); Attendance upon the Sanctuary.
Universal. See Worship (4).
WORSHIPPERS, examples of, Ge.22.5; 24.
26; Ex.34.8; Jos.5.14; Jud.7.15; 1 S.1.
28; 2 S.12.20; 2 Chr.7.3; Ne.8.6; Jb.1.
20; Re.4.10; 7.11; 11.16.
See Altars (1).
WOUNDS OF SIN. figurative, Pr.6.33; 23.
29; Is.1.6; Je.30.12; Mi.1.9.
WRATH,
(1) God's (M. God's Wrath), 2 K.22.13; Ps. Loved. See House of God (2); At-

YARN (N.M.), 1. K. 10.28; 2 Chr. 1.16.
YEAR OF JUBILEE. See Jubilee, Year of,
YEAR, SABBATIC. See Sabbatic Year.
YEARNING of the soul for God. See
Thirst (3); Desire, Spiritual.
YIELDING TO TEMPTATION. See
Temptation (5).
YOKE OF BONDAGE. See Ceremonial-YOUNG MEN, exhortations to, Ps.119.9; Ec.11.9; Lam.3.27; Tit.2.6; 1 Jn.2.13. YOUTH, SINS OF. See Sins (4). YOUTHFUL PIETY. See Piety, Youth-

\mathbf{Z}

ZACCHEUS, a publican, Lu.19.2.

ZUPH ZACHARIAH, king of Israel, son of Jero-boam (2), 2 K.14.29; 15.8, 11. ZACHARIAS, (1) Or, Zechariah, Slain by Jews (M. Zacha-rias), 2 Chr.24.20; Mt.23.35; Lu.11.51. (2) Father of John the Baptist, Lu.1.5, 13, (2) Father of John the Baptist, Ltd.1.5, 13, 21, 62, 67.

ZADOK, son of Ahitub, 2 S.8.17; 15.24; 29.
25; 1 K.1.39; 2.35; 1 Chr.16.39.

ZAREPHATH, or Sarepta, a town of Phernicia, 1 K.17.9; Obad.20; Lu.4.26. (1) Enjoined (M. Zeal Enjoined), Ec. 9.10; Ro. 12.11; 1 Co. 14.12; Ga. 4.18; 2 Ti. 1.6; 2 Pe. 1.13; Re. 3.19.

See Diligence; Work (2); Service, Spiritual (1), (2).
(2) Examples of Religious (M. Zealousness), 2 K. 10.16; Ne. 4.21; Ps. 119.139; Is. 62.1; Je. 20.9; Lu. 8.39; Ac. 18.25; 2 Co. 9.2; Col. 4.13; 1 Th. 2.9.

See Zeal (5); Consecration (4); Scif-sacrifice (2), (3); Work (3); Solicitude (2); Heart (3); Duty (3).
(3) Of Christ (M. Christ's Zeal), Is. 59.17; Lu. 2.49; Jn. 2.17; 4.34; 9.4; Ac. 10.38 (1) Enjoined (M. Zeal Enjoined), Ec.9.10; (3) Of Christ (M. Christ's Zeal), 18.59.1.;
 Lu.2.49; Jn.2.17; 4.34; 9.4; Ac. 10.38.
 (4) Evil (M. Evil Zeal), Mi.7.3; Mt.23.15;
 Ac.9.2; 26.11; Ga.1.13; Ph.3.6.
 See Bigotry; Early Rhising (3); Fanaticism; Persecution; Activity, E.10
 (5) For Souls (M. Zeal for Souls), Mt.18.
 11; Jn.4.35; Ro.9.3; 10.1; 11.14; 1 Co. See Soul-winners.
ZEAL, UNWISE, examples of (M. Unwise
Zeal), ML.145; 7.36; 14.47; Ro.16.2.
ZEALOUSNESS. See Zeal (2).
ZEBEDEE(N.M.), Mt.4.21; Mk.1.20; Lu.5.10. ZEBULUN See Altars (1).
WOUNDS OF SIN, figurative, Pr.6.33; 23.
29; Is.1.6; Je.30.12; Mi.1.9.
(1) God's (M. God's Wrath), 2 K.22.13; Ps.
2.12; Jn.3.36; Ro.1.18; 2.8; Ep.5.6; 1 Th.2.16.
See Anger(1); Indignation(1); Vengesare Division of Providing Cod 1 Th.2.16.

See Anger (1); Indignation (1); Vengeance, Divine; Provoking God.

(2) Man's (M. Man's Wrath), Ge.4.5; 1 S. 18.8; 2 K.5.12; 2 Chr.16.10; Est.3.5; Am.1.11; Lu.4.28; 6.11; Ac.19.28; Ja. 1.20.

See Anger (2); Rage.

(3) King's (M. King's Wrath), Pr.16.14; 19.12; 20.2; Ec.10.4; Da.2.12; 3.13.

WREATHS (N.M.), Ex.28.14; 1 K.7.17; 2 Chr.4.12

WRITING,

(1) General References to, Ex.31.18; 32.16; De.10.4; 31.24; 1 Chr.28.19; 2 Chr.2.11; 36.22; Esr.6.18; Is.38.9; Da.5.5.

(2) On the Heart (N.M.), Pr.3.3; 7.3; Je. 31.33; He.8.10.

See Law (4).

26.
ZIDON. See Sidon.
ZIKLAG, a city of Judah, Jos.15.31; 195;
1 S.27.6; 30.1, 14; 1 Chr.12.1; Ne.11.2x
ZIN, widerness of, Nu.13.21; 20.1; 27.14;
33.36; 34.3; De.32.51; Jos.15.1.
ZION, or Sion, 2 S.5.7; 1 K.8.1; Pa.87.2;
Rq.11.26; He.12.22; Re.141.
See Jerusalem.

ZIPPORAH, daughter of Jethro, married to Moses (N.M.), Ex.2.16; 4.25; 18.2; Nu.

12.1.
ZOAN, a city of Egypt (N.M.), Nu.13.22;
Es.19.11; Esc.30.14.
ZOAR, a small city in the plain of Jordan.
Ge.13.10; 19.22; De.34.3; Is.15.5; Je.48.

ZOPHAR, Job's friend(N.M.), Jb.2.11: 11.1;

20.1. ZORAH, a town of Dan, Jos.19.41; Jud.11. 2; 16.31; 18.2; 2 Chr.11.10. ZUPH, land of, 1 8.9.5.

INDEX

TO THE

SCRIPTURE ATLAS.

List of Maps.

MAP

- 1.—The Nations of the Ancient World, and Settlements of the Descendants of Noah.
- 2.—Armenia, with Assyria, Babylonia, Syria, etc., in the Patriarchal Ages.
- 3.—CANAAN IN THE PATRIARCHAL AGES.
- 4.—The Sinai Peninsula, with the Journeys of the Israelites from Egypt to the Promised Land.
- 5.—CANAAN AS DIVIDED AMONG THE TRIBES.
- 6.-THE DOMINIONS OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.
- 7.—THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.
- 8.—Assyria and the Adjacent Lands, illustrating the Patriarchal Period and the Captivities.
- 9.—THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.
- IX.-THE CITY OF JERUSALEM (modern).
- 10.—Palestine in the Time of Our Saviour.
- 11.—THE ROMAN EMPIRE IN THE APOSTOLIC AGE.
- 12.—The Eastern Mediterranean, illustrating the Missionary Journeys and Last Voyage of the Apostle Paul.

List of Biblical Pames,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF PLACES ON THE MAPS.

NOTE.—Figures preceding a hyphen denote the numbers of the Maps; the figure or figures and letter following the same hyphen indicate the space on such Maps; thus Acoho (3, 5, 6, 7-7 F; 8-11 E) appears on Maps Nos. 3, 5, 6, and 7 in the space 7 F, and on Map No. 8 in the space 11 E.

The names of places at present unidentified, as also classical and modern names, are omitted from the Index.

Abana, river 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 8 E	Alexandria 11, 12 - 9 E
Abarim, see Ije-abarim 4 - 7 H	Almon 9 – 3 B
Abarim, mountains of 4, 5 - 7 G	Almon
Abdon	Amalekites 3 - 8 G · A - 5 K
Abol also Abel-main see	Amorites $2-5 \mathrm{F}; 3-7 \mathrm{G}; 4-8 \mathrm{G}$
Abel, also Abel-maim, see Abel-beth-maachah	Amplication 10 0 0
Abel-beth-maschan	Amphipons
Abel-menolan	Ananiah
Abel-meholah	Amphipolis
Abilenc 10 - 8 E	Anem, see En-gannim 5, 7 - 7 F
Accad 2-10 E: 8-12 E	Aner, see Taanach 5, 7 - 7 F
Accaron, see Ekron 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 G	Anti-Libanus
Accho 3, 5, 6, 7 - 7 F; 8 -11 E	Antioch (in Syria) 6 - 8 B
Aceldama	Antioch (in Picidia) ese Antiochia 11 12 -10 D
Aceldama ix. Achaia	Antiochie Antioch 9 11 12 11 D
Achmetha 8 –13 E	Antiochia, Antiochi 8, 11, 12 -11 D Antipatris
Achmetha 8 –13 E	Antipatris
Achshaph	Aphek (E. of Sea of Chinnereth) . 5, 7, 10 - 7 F
Achzid	Apollonia
Adam 5, 7 - 7 F	Appii Forum 12 - 6 C
Adora, see Adoraim	Ar of Mosb 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Arsbis 4-5 I; 5-8 H; 12-10 F
Adramyttium	Arabia 4 – 5 I: 5 – 8 H: 12 – 10 F
Adria	Arad 5, 7, 10 - 7 G
Adullam	Aradus 3, 6 – 7 D; 8, 12 –11 E
Ænon	4 more 1 9 D 9 4 D 9 11 E
Ablah	Aram
Ai, also called	Aram-naharaim
Ai, also called Aiath, Aija Aijalon (Zebulun) Aijalon, see Ajalon (Dan) . 5, 7 - 7 G	Ararat, district of 2 - 8 B
Alath, Alja 3, 5, $7 - 7$ G; $9 - 3$ A	Ararat, mount 2 - 10 B; 8, 11 -12 D
Aljalon (Zebulun) $5-7$ F	Arba, see Hebron $5-7$ G
Aijalon, see Ajalon (Dan) 5, 7 - 7 G	Arbela (Galilee)
Ain	Arba, see Hebron 5 - 7 G Arbela (Galilee) Argob
Agaion (Dan)	Arimathea
Akrabbim, ascent of 5 - 7 H	Arka 3 L 8 I)
Alemeth	Arkites Digitized by 9 1610 9 16 D
	Arka Digitized by 2=60,3 18 D

Armenia	Bethlehem (Zebulun)
Arnon river $3.4.5.6.7.10 - 7.0$	Bethlehem (Judah) 3 4 5 6 7 10 - 7 G: 9 - 2 T
Aroor (Poubon) 4 5 7 10 - 7 G	Bothlomon ess Bothlohom
Anne (Cod) 4, 0, 1, 10 - 7 G	Deth man as Deal man
Aroer (Gad)	Deth-meon, see Daar-meon 5 - 7 G
Aroer (Judan)	Beth-mimran $5, 7, 10 - 7$
Arumah $5-7$ F	Bethoron, see Beth-horon $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$
Arvad 3, 6 - 7 D; 8 -11 E	Bethphage \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot
Arvadites $2-5 D: 3-7 D$	Beth-rehob
Ascalon 6 10 - 6 G	Bethesida 10 - 7 F
Acor see Hazor 5.7 – 7 E	Botheside (Juliee) 10 - 7 F
Aser, see Hazor	Dethisatus (Julias) 10 - 7 F
Aser, see Asher	Deth-samos, see Azmaveth 9 – 3 D
Asnaoa	Bethsan, see
Asher	Beth-shan 5, 6, $7 - 7 F$
Asher, allot ment of $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Bethshean, see Beth-shan 5, 6, 7 - 7 F
Ashkelon	Beth-shemesh (Judah) 5.7 - 6. G
Achkenny gettlement of	Both shomesh (Ferent)
Ashkehaz, settlement of	Detn-snemesn (Egypt) 4 - 3 II
Ashtaroth (Dashan)	Bethsura, see Beth-zur
Ashteroth Karnaim 3, 5, 7 - 7 F	Beth-tappush \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot
Asia 11, 12 - 9 D	Beth-zur 5, 7, 10 - 7 G
Askelon, see Ashkelon 4, 5, 6, 7 – 6 G	Betolius, see Bethel 9 - 3 A
Asshur 1 – 9 D	Betonim 5 - 7 F
Aggog 12 – 0 D	Pores
Acres 44	Beth-shan
ANBUI, 500	Dituroit
Assyria	Bitnymia
Ataroth (on boundary of Ephraim) . 9 - 2 B	Bozrah (Edom) . 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H; 8 -11 C
Ataroth (East of Dead Sea) 5 - 7 G	Bozrah 3. 5. 6. 7 - 8 F: 8 -11 E
Athens	-,-,-,-
Attalia 19 10 D	Cabul (Asher) 5 8 7 - 7 F
A	Codes are Kedesh
Ava	Caues, see Aeuesii
Aven (Egypt) $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Cades-Darne, see Madesh-barnea 4, 6 - 7 H
Assyria	Cabul (Asher)
Avims 3 - 6 G	Calneh 2 - 10 E; 8 -13 E
Azekah	Calno, see Calneh 8 -13 E
Azmayeth 9 - 3 B	Cana 10 - 7 F
Agnoth tabor ess Tabor 7 - 7 F	Cancan 1 - 8 D. 2 - 5 F. 4 - 8 G
Aznoth tabot, ace labot	Conseiler 2 7 E 7 7 E
Azotus 10 - 6 G	Canaanites 3 - / F; / - / E
Azzah $6-6$ G	Canneh, see Calneh 8 -13 E
	Capernaum 10 - 7 F
Baalah, Mount Baalah, also Baale of Judah.	Caphtor 1 - 7 D
ecc Kiriath-jearim 5 - 7 G	Cannadocia 11 12 -10 D
Baslath (Labanon) 8 - 8 F	Carehamish 8 -12 D
Baalah, Mount Baalah, also Baale of Judah, 5 - 7 G see Kirjath-jearim 6 - 8 E Baalath (Lebanon) 7 - 7 E Baal-meon 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Baal-zephon 4 - 4 H Babel 2 - 10 E Babylon 2 - 10 E Bashan 5, 7 - 8 F Beeroth 5, 7 - 7 G Beer-sheba 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 G Beeshterah, see Ashtaroth 6 - 7 F	Carchemish
Daal-gad (1)	Caria
Baai-meon 4, 5, 7 - 7 G	Carmei, mount 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 r
Baal-zephon 4 - 4 H	Carmel (Judah)
Babel	Carnaim, Carnion, see Ashteroth Karnaim 5 - 7 !
Babylon $2 - 10 E$; $8 - 12 E$	Cedron, brook $10-7$ G
Bashan 5, 7 - 8 F	Celosyria, see Coele-Syria 10 - 7 E
Beeroth 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 2 B	Cenchrea
Beer-sheba 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 G	Cesarea
Beeshterah, see Ashtaroth 6 - 7 F	Cesarea Philippi 10 - 7 E: 12 -11 E
Benjamin, allotment of 5 - 7 G	Chaldes 8 -13 E
Roon are Real-moon 5 7 G	Chancen are Concen
Percebah	Chambani, etc Canadi
Derachan	Charchamis, atso
Derea (Macedonia)	Unarchemian, see Carchemiah . 8 -12 U
вегеа (Syria) 6 - 9 В; 8, 12 -11 D	Charran, see Haran 2 - 7 C; 8 -11 D
Berea, also Beroth, see Beeroth 9 - 2 B	Chebar, river 8 -12 D
Bered 5.7 - 6 G	Cherith, the brook
Besor, the brook $5.7 \cdot 10 - 6.6$	Chinnereth, sea of . 3. 5. 6. 7 - 7 F
Beten	Chios 12 = 0 D
Rethebers 10 7 F	Chielath tehan
Delianas	Chiatoth-tagor
pernanatn	Chittim, see Cyprus
Beer-sheba Beeshterah, see Ashtaroth Benjamin, allotment of Beon, see Baal-meon Berachah Berea (Macedonia) Berea (Syria) Berea (Syria) Berea (Byria) Bered Bered Bered Bered Bethabara Bethabara Bethabara Bethabara Bethanath Bethanath Bethanath Betharam, see Beth-haran Beth-arbel Beeshten Beeshtabara Beth-arbel Beeshtabara Beth-arbel Beeshtabara Beth-arbel Beth-arbel Beeshtabara Beth-arbel Beth-arbel Beth-arbel Beshtabara Beth-arbel	Chittim (Apocrypha), see Macedonia . 12 - 8 D
Bethany $9-3$ C; $10-7$ G	Chorazin $10-7 \text{ F}$
Beth-aram, see Beth-haran 5. 7 - 7 G	Charaan, see Canaan Charchamis, also Charchemish, see Carchemish Charran, see Haran Cherith, the brook Cherith, the brook Cherith, the brook Cherith, sea of Chinnereth, sea of Chiso Chiso Chiso Chistim, see Cyprus Chittim, see Cyprus Chittim (Apocrypha), see Macedonia 12 - 8 D Chorazin 10 - 7 F Clicia 11, 12 - 10 D
Beth-arbel	Cinneroth, see Chinnereth
Beth-azmaveth, see Azmaveth 9 - 3 B	Cirama, see Ramah 9 – 3 B
Deth heal meen are Real man	Cirama, see Ramah City of David, see Zion
Beth-baal-meon, see Baal-meon 5 - 7 G	
Beth-dagon, at Azotus	Clauda
Bethel 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 G; 9 - 3 A	Cnidus $12 - 9 \nu$
Bethemek 5 – 7 F	Colosse
Bether 9 - 1 D	
	Coos, see Cos
	Coos, see Cos
Beth-gamul	Coos, see Cos
Beth-haccerem \cdot \cdot 5. 7 - 7 G: 9 - 3 D	Coos, see Cos
Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G	Coos, see Cos
Beth-hacerem 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G Beth-hogla, see	Coos, see Cos
Beth-hacerem 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G Beth-hogla, see	Coos, see Cos
Beth-hacerem 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G Beth-hogla, see	Coos, see Cos . <
Beth-haccerem 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G Beth-hogla, see Beth-hoglah 5 - 7 G Beth-horon, the upper 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 1 B	Coos, see Cos
Beth-haccerem	Coos, see Cos
Beth-haccerem 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 D Beth-haran 5, 7 - 7 G Beth-hogla, see Beth-hoglah 5 - 7 G Beth-horon, the upper 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 1 B	Coos, see Cos . <

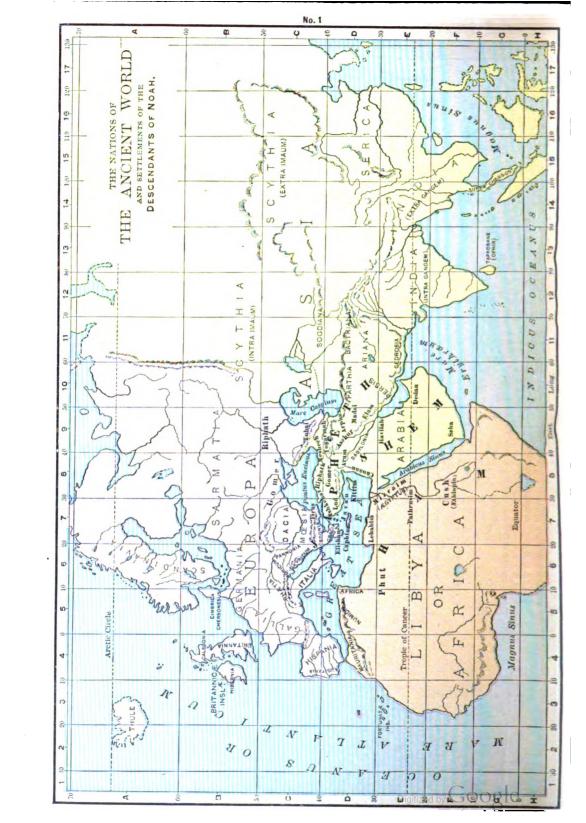
INDEA TO THE SURIFIURE ATLAS.		
abareh, see Daberath 5 - 7 F	Galeed 3 - 7 F	
almanutha	Galilea 6 7 10 - 7 Ft 19 -11 E	
lamagaug 2 - 6 E · 3 5 6 7 10 - 8 E · 8 11 12 -11 E	Galilee, sea of	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Garden-house, see En-gannim 5 - 7 F	
ban-iaan	Gath	
Pan, allotment of	Galilee, sea of	
recapolis	Gaza 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 G; 8, 12 -10 E	
Pedan	Gazer Gazera see Gezer 5 - 6 G	
) ibon $4.5.7 - 7G$	Geba (Benjamin) 5, 7 - 7 G; 9 - 3 B	
nbon-gad, also	Gaza 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 6 G; 8, 12 - 10 E Gazara, see Gezer Gazer, Gazera, see Gezer Geba (Benjamin) Geba (Apocrypha) Geba (Apocrypha) Geba (Judah) Gedor (Judah) Genpagar, water of also	
Dimon, see Dibon (?) 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Dizahab 4 - 6 K	Gedor (Judah) 5 - 7 G	
lonbkah 4 – 5 K		
or	Gennesaret, L. of, see S. of Galilee . 10 - 7 F	
Oora, see Dor	Geon, see Gihon	
Dumah (Judah)	Gerizim, mount $3.5.7.10 - 7 \text{ F}$	
Oothaim, see Dothan 3, 5, 7, 10 - 7 F Oumah (Judah) 5 - 7 G Oura, plain of 8 -12 E	Gesem—Goshen 4 – 3 H	
bal, mount 3, 5, 7, 10 - 7 F	Gezer	
lebatana (northern) 8 -13 D	Gibeon (Benjamin) $.4, 5, 7, 10-7 G; 9-2 B$	
$\mathbf{cbatana}$ (southern) 8 -13 E	Giblites 6-7D	
dom 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E drei (Bashan) 3, 5, 6, 7 - 8 F	Gihon, river 2 - 10 B: 8 -13 D	
	Gihon, pools of ix. Gihon, valley of ix. Gilboa, hills of	
gypt 2 – 3 G; 4 – 2 K; 8 –10 F	Gihon, pools of ix. Gihon, valley of ix. Gilboa, hills of	
gypt, river or stream of 3, 6 – 5 H kron	Gilead	
lah, valley of $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Gilgal	
lam 1 - 9 D; 2 - 12 E; 8 -13 E lath	Girgashites 3 - 7 F	
$ e_{1} = e_{2} + e_{3} + e_{$	Golen 57 - 7 E	
'louthorus river 3 6 - 7 D	Gomer	
lim	Gortyna	
JOIN 866 PARIN	Goven (Egypt) $4-3$ H	
lymais $2 - 12 E$; $8 - 13 E$	Great Sea . 2 - D; 4 - G; 3, 5, 7 - 6 F; 8 -10 E	
mims	Greece, see Achaia 12 – 8 D Gudgodah 4 – 7 I	
Indor	Gudgodah $4-71$	
Ingaddi, see	Hadad-rimmon 5, 6, 7 - 7 F	
ngedi	Hadid $7 - 6 G$	
n-hakkore	Hai	
non, Ænon	nan	
n-mishpat	Ham 1 - 6 E Hamath 6 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D	
n-shemesh	also called Hamath the Great.	
phraim, another of	Hamathites 2 - 6 D; 3 - 8 D	
whreim mount 7 - 7 F	Hammath Hammon, Hammoth-dor, see Hammath 5, 7 - 7 F	
Cphrain, see Ophrah (?). $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Hammon (Asher)	
phratah, see Bethienem 5 - 7 G	Hanes	
phrath	Haran $2 - 7 \cdot 0 \cdot 8 - 11 \cdot D$	
ksdraelom, see	Hauran	
Sdraelon	Hauran	
sebon, see Heshbon 10 - 7 G	Havilah (S. of Palestine) $6-6$ G Havilah (Arabia) $1-9$ E	
shool valley of $4-7$ G	Hazar-shual	
Shtaol	Harcroth $4-6 \text{ K}$	
Ishtemoa	Hazazon-tamar, see Hazezon-tamar 3, 4 - 7 G	
tam (Judah) 5 - 7 G; 9 - 2 D	Hazor (Naphtali)	
tham, desert of 4 - 4 1	Hazor (Judah) $5-6$ G	
tham (Egypt)	Hazor (Benjamin)	
luphrates 2 - 8 B; 6 - 10 B; 8 -11 D	Hebron (Judan) 2-5 F; 3,4,5,6,7,10-7 G; 8-11 E Hebron (Asher), see Abdon 5, 7-7 E	
lzion-gaber, see	Helbon 5. 6. 7. 10 - 8 E	
zion-geber 4, 6 - 6 I; 8 -10 F	Heleph 5, 7 - 7 E	
'air Havens 12 - 8 E	Helkath	
laba, see Geba 9 – 3 B	Hermon, mount . 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 E; 8 -11 E	
lad, allot ment of	Heshbon 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 G	
ladara	Hiddekel, river	
Palatia	Hinnom, valley of ix.	
	Digitized by C1009	

Hittites	
	Wie hannels also
11.00.000	Kir-haresh, also
Hivites $2-5E$: $3-6G$ 7 F	Kir-heres, see
Hobah	Win of Moch
Hobah Hor, mount (Edom) Horeb Horeb Hor-hagidgad, see Gudgodah Horites Hormah Hormah Hosah Hosah Hukkok Hukok, see Helkath 3, 5 - 8 E 4, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E 4 - 5 K; 8 - 10 F 5, 7 - 7 E 4 - 7 I 2 - 5 F; 3 - 7 H 4 - 7 I 5, 7 - 7 H 7 - 7 E	Kir of Moab
Hor, mount (Edom) $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Kiriathaim
Horeb A 5 K 9 10 F	Kirigehiaring ass Kirigeh isonim E 70.0 16
noteb	Killatinarius, ses Killatii-Jeariii 0 - 1 G; 9 - 1
Horem 5.7 – 7 E	Kirioth, see Kerioth 5.7 – 8 F
Hor-handgad see Gudgadah A - 7 I	Wiriath see Kiriath-joarim 5 - 7 G. 0 - 1 C
Tion-magnigad, see Gudgodan 4 - 7 1	Milati, see Milati-jearini . 5 - 7 G; 9 - 1 C
Horites $2-5$ F; $3-7$ H	Kirjathaim (Reuben), see Kirjathaim 3, 5 – 7G
Hormah A É 7 _ 7 H	Kimptharha
110 man	
Hosah $b,7-7$ E	Kirjath-arim, also
Hukkok 57_7 R	Kirjath-baal, see
TIURROR	Kirjatir-baai, see
Hukok, see Helkath	Kirjath-jearim $5,7-7$ G; $9-1$ C
•	Kir of Moab
Iconium	Kii oi Moab
Iconium 11, 12–10 D	Kishon, river 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F
Idumos 10 - 7 H: 12-10 R	Kison see Kishon 7 - 7 F
Tulinea	Trison, see Irishon
Iim (in the border of Moab), see	Kirjath-baal, see Kirjath-jearim
lie-abarim 4 - 7 H	
71	
1jon	Lachish
Illyricum 11 12 - 7 C	Laish (Dan) 3.5.6.7 = 7.E.
T-1:-	T3:
india I –12 E	Lachish
Iron	Lasea 12 - 8 D
In shamash see Both shamash	Tacha (2) has Callinhan
ir-shemesh, see Deth-shemesh 5 - 0 G	Lasha (1), see Cantride
Iim (in the border of Moab), see 4 - 7 H Ijc-abarim	Lasea 12 - 8 D Lasha (?), see Callishoe 10 - 7 G Lebanon, mount 3, 5, 6, 7 - 7 E; 8 - 11 E Lebanon, valley of 5, 7 - 7 E Lebonah 5, 7 - 7 F Lehabim 1 - 7 D Leshem, see Laish 5 - 7 E Libanus, mount 5, 7, 10 - 7 E Libanus, mount 5, 7, 10 - 7 E Libanus 4
Jesachar allotment of	Lobanon wallow of
Absorber, another of	Februari, Aurel or
Italy 11, 12 - 6 C	Lebonah $5.7-7$
Itures 10 = 7 12	Lehahim 1 - 7 D
Total	T 1 T
IVAN 8 –13 E	Lesnem, see Laish 5 - 7 E
	Libanus mount. 5 7 10 - 7 k
T-11-1-2 0 F 0 F 10 F 70	Tiber L (Todah) (9)
Jabbok, river 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F	Liphan (Judan) (7) 5,7 - 66
Jabbok, river 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F Jabesh-gilead 5, 6, 7 - 7 F	Libva 1-4E
Inhmal (Indah)	7.60
Japheer (Judan), see	Lod
Jabneh 5,7 - 6 G	l Lud 1-7D
Jacob's Well	1 Tue 2 - 7 G
Jacob 8 Wen 10 - 7 F	
Jahaz (?)	Lycaonia
Jamnia	T.vois 11 12 - 9 D
Table 1 1 0 D	
Japheth, settlement of 1 - 8 D	1 1 2 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3
Japho	Lvdia
Townsuth (Tagachan) (2)	T
Jarmuth (Issachar) (1)	Lydia
Jarmuth (Judah) $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	
Tottim 5 7 = 7 0	Maaleh-acrabbim, see Akrabbim . 5 - 7 H Macalon, see Michmash . 9 - 3 B Macedonia
, i	Masien-aciabbin, see Akiabbin
Javan $1-7D$	Macalon, see Michmash 9 – 3 b
Johns see Jornsolom 5 - 7 G	Manadonia 11 - 8 C · 12 - 8 D
vebus, see verusarem	Macedonia
Jebusites $2-5$ F; $3-7$ G	i Machmas, see Michmash 9 - 3 D
Jeogr-sahadutha 3 – 7 F	Machpelah, at Hebron 3 - 76
The state of the s	Machpelah, at Hebron 3 - 7 G Madai
Jenua	I MI 8 (1811
Jempaan (?) Jahneh $5-6$ ()	Madon
Jemnaan (?) Jabneh 5 - 6 G	Madon
Jerechus—Jericho	Madon
Jericho	Madon
Jericho	Madon
Jericho	Madon
	Madon
Jernaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemenan (7) Jabneh	Madon
Jernasan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemaan (7) Jabneh	Madon
Jernaan (?) Jabneh Jerechus—Jericho	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jernaan (?) Jabneh Jerchus—Jericho	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh Jerechus—Jericho	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemnaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh	Madon
Jemaan (?) Jabneh	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapido, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of 5-7 F also called Manasses 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Mearah 5-7-7 E
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapido, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Medaha see 5,7-7 E
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapido, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Medaha see 5,7-7 E
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapido, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Medaha see 5,7-7 E
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapido, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Medaha see 5,7-7 E
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Media 2-12 D; 8-13 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Media 2-12 D; 8-13 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Media 2-12 D; 8-13 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 F Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Media 2-12 D; 8-13 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 f Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Meriddon, see Meriddo 7-7 F
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 f Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Meriddon, see Meriddo 7-7 F
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 f Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Meriddon, see Meriddo 7-7 F
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 f Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Meriddon, see Meriddo 7-7 F
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 f Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Mearah 5,7-7 E Medaba, see 5,7-7 G Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Meriddon, see Meriddo 7-7 F
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of 5-7 f also called Manasses 5-7 f Maon 4-4 I Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mizpeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mizpeh 3-7 f Medaba, see Medeba Media 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 7-7 f Megiddo, valley of 7-7 f Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 f Memphis 2-3 G; 4-3 I; 8, 12-10 F Meribah (at Kadesh on the border of
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 F Magdala 10-7 F Mapiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 F Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 F Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses. 5-7 F Maon 5,7,10-7 G Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 F Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mispeh 3-7 F Medarah 5,7-7 E Meddaba, see 5,7-7 E Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 F Megiddo, valley of 7-7 F Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 F Melita 11, 12-6 D Memphis 2-3 G; 4-3 I; 8, 12-10 F Meribah (at Kadesh on the border of Edom), also
Jewry, see Judea	Madon
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of sloc called Manasses. Maon 5-7 f Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mispeh 3-7 f Medarah 5,7-7 E Meddaba, see 5,7-7 E Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 f Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 f Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 f Memphis 2-3 G; 4-3 I; 8, 12-10 F Meribah (at Kadesh on the border of Edom), also 11, 12-6 D Meribah-Kadesh, see Kadesh-barnea 4-7 F Merom, the waters of 3, 5, 6, 7-7 E Meshech 5, 7-7 F Meshech 1-8 C Mesopotamia 2-8 C; 6-10 B; 8, 11-12 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon 5,7-7 f Magdala 10-7 f Magiddo, see Megiddo 5-7 f Mahanaim 3,5,6,7-7 f Manasseh, allotment of sloc called Manasses. Maon 5-7 f Marah 4-4 I Mareshah 5,7-6 G Marisa 10-6 G Mashal, see Misheal 5-6 f Maspha (Benjamin), see Mispeh 9-2 B Maspha (E. of Jordan), see Mispeh 3-7 f Medarah 5,7-7 E Meddaba, see 5,7-7 E Medida 2-12 D; 8-13 D Megiddo 5,7-7 f Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 f Megiddon, see Megiddo 7-7 f Memphis 2-3 G; 4-3 I; 8, 12-10 F Meribah (at Kadesh on the border of Edom), also 11, 12-6 D Meribah-Kadesh, see Kadesh-barnea 4-7 F Merom, the waters of 3, 5, 6, 7-7 E Meshech 5, 7-7 F Meshech 1-8 C Mesopotamia 2-8 C; 6-10 B; 8, 11-12 D
Jewry, see Judea	Madon
Jewry, see Judea	Madon
Jewry, see Judea	Madon
Jewry, see Judea 10 - 7 G Jezreel, valley of 3, 5, 7 - 7 F Jokneam (Zebulun) 5, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 6 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 8 8 - 10 - 6 F; 8, 12 - 10 E Joppe, see Joppa 10 - 10 - 6 F Jordan, piver. 2 - 5 E; 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F; 8 - 11 E Jordan, plain of 3, 5, 7 - 7 G Juda, see Judah 6 7 - 7 G; 8 - 11 E Judah, allotment of Judah, mountains of 7 - 7 G Judah, wilderness of Judah 7 - 7 G Judah 8 1 - 7 G Judah 9 1 - 7 G Judah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Kades, see Kadesh 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 2 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 3 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 7 - 7 G Kades 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 5 7 - 7 F Kedesh (Naphtali) 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7 - 8 F Kerioth (Judah) 5 7 - 7 G Kidron, the brook 9 - 3 D; ix. Kir 9 - 10 E	Madon
Jewry, see Judea 10 - 7 G Jezreel, valley of 3, 5, 7 - 7 F Jokneam (Zebulun) 5, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 6 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 8 8 - 10 - 6 F; 8, 12 - 10 E Joppe, see Joppa 10 - 10 - 6 F Jordan, piver. 2 - 5 E; 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F; 8 - 11 E Jordan, plain of 3, 5, 7 - 7 G Juda, see Judah 6 7 - 7 G; 8 - 11 E Judah, allotment of Judah, mountains of 7 - 7 G Judah, wilderness of Judah 7 - 7 G Judah 8 1 - 7 G Judah 9 1 - 7 G Judah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Kades, see Kadesh 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 2 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 3 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 7 - 7 G Kades 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 5 7 - 7 F Kedesh (Naphtali) 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7 - 8 F Kerioth (Judah) 5 7 - 7 G Kidron, the brook 9 - 3 D; ix. Kir 9 - 10 E	Madon
Jewry, see Judea 10 - 7 E Jezreel	Madon
Jewry, see Judea 10 - 7 G Jezreel, valley of 3, 5, 7 - 7 F Jokneam (Zebulun) 5, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 6 7 H; 8 - 11 E Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 7 7 F Joppa 8 8 - 10 - 6 F; 8, 12 - 10 E Joppe, see Joppa 10 - 10 - 6 F Jordan, piver. 2 - 5 E; 3, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 F; 8 - 11 E Jordan, plain of 3, 5, 7 - 7 G Juda, see Judah 6 7 - 7 G; 8 - 11 E Judah, allotment of Judah, mountains of 7 - 7 G Judah, wilderness of Judah 7 - 7 G Judah 8 1 - 7 G Judah 9 1 - 7 G Judah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Juttah 1 - 7 G; 12 - 11 E Kades, see Kadesh 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 2 1 - 7 G Kades, see Kadesh 3 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 7 - 7 G Kades 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Kanah 5 5 7 - 7 F Kedesh (Naphtali) 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7, 10 - 7 E Keilah 5 5 6, 7 - 8 F Kerioth (Judah) 5 7 - 7 G Kidron, the brook 9 - 3 D; ix. Kir 9 - 10 E	Madon
Jewry, see Judea 10 - 7 E Jezreel	Madon

	l
Mitylene	Pontus
Mizpah	Ptolemais 10 - 7 F; 11 -11 E
also called Mizpah of Gilead.	Punon
Mizpeh of Moab, see Kir of Moab (?) . 4 - 7 G	Put. see Phut
Mizneh (Benjamin) $5.7 - 7.6 \cdot 9 - 2.8$	Puteoli 11 12 - 6 C
Microire 1 - 8 Ft 2 - 3 Gt 8 - 10 F	1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2
MIZIMIN	Raamses, see Rameses 4 - 3 H Rabbah (E. of Jordan), see Rabbath-ammon Rabbath-ammon 5, 6, 7 - 8 G; 8 - 11 E Rachel's tomb 5 - 7 G; 9 - 2 D Rahab 4 - 2 H Rakkath 5 - 7 F
Moab 4, 5, 1 - 1 G; 0 - 8 G; 8 -11 E	Raamses, see nameses 4 - 5 n
Moladah	Rabban (L. of Jordan), see
Moriah, mount $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Rabbath-ammon $5, 6, 7 - 8G; 8 - 11E$
Myra	Rachel's tomb 5 - 7 G: 9 - 2 D
Mysia 12 – 9 D	Rahah
,	Rekketh 5 - 7 F
Nahalal 5, 7 - 7 F Nahallal, see Nahalal 5, 7 - 7 F Nahalol, see Nahalal 5, 7 - 7 F Nain 10 - 7 F Naphtali, allotment of 5, 7 - 7 E Nasor, the plain of, see Hazor 5, 7 - 7 E Nazareth 10 - 7 F Neapolis 12 - 8 C Neballat 7 - 6 G Nebo, mount 4, 5 - 7 G Nephthali,	Dome see
Nanaiai	Rama, see Ramah (Benjamin) . 5, 7, 10 - 7 G; 9 - 3 B Ramah (Asher) 5 - 7 E Ramah (Naphtali) 5, 7 - 7 F Ramah (Gad), see Ramah (Bad), see Fahrain) 5 - 7 F
Nahallal, see Nahalal 5, 7 - 7 F	Raman (Benjamin) . 5, 7, $10 - 7$ G; $9 - 3$ B
Nahalol, see Nahalal 5, 7 – 7 F	Ramah (Asher) 5 - 7 E
Nain	Ramah (Naphtali) 5.7 - 7 F
Naphteli allotment of 5 - 7 E	Ramah (Gad) see Ramoth-gilead 5 - 7 F
Nagor the plain of see Huzor 5 7 - 7 E	Ramah (mount Ephraim),
Name and 10 7 E	Describein serbin slee
Nazaretii	Ramathaim-zophim, also
Neapons	Ramathem, see Neby Samwu 9 - 2 C
Neballat 7 - 6 G	Ramath-lehi $5-6$ G
Nebo, mount 4, 5 – 7 G	Ramath-mizpeh (?), see Ramoth-gilead 5 - 7 F
Nephthali,	Ramath of the South 5 - 6 G
Nephthalim.	Rameses 4 - 3 H
Nonthalim see Nanhtali 5 7 F	Ramagga ess Ramagay A = 2 H
Nortenh 0 0 0	Dameth milead F 2 7 10 7 U. O 11 U
Notes to the second sec	Damoin-guesa . 3, 5, 7, 10 - 7 F; 8 -11 E
Netophan $10 - 6 G$	Red Sea . $2 - 5 H$; $4 - 5 L$; $6 - 6 K$; $8 - 10 F$
Nephthalin, 5 - 7 E Nephthalim, see Naphtali 9 - 2 C Nephtoah 10 - 6 G Nezib 5 - 6 G Nile, river 2 - 3 G Nimrah, see Beth-nimrah 5, 7 - 7 G Nineveh 2 - 9 C; 8 - 12 D Nob 9 - 3 C Nobah, see Kenath 5, 7 - 8 F Noph 4 - 3 I Oboth 4 - 7 H	Rehoboth (the city) $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot 2 - 9 \cdot C; 8 - 12 \cdot D$
Nile, river 2 - 3 G	Rehoboth (a well) $3 - 6 H$; 4, 5, $7 - 6 G$
Nimrah, see Beth-nimrah 5, 7 - 7 G	Remeth
Nineveh 2 – 9 C: 8 –12 D	Remmon see Rimmon 5 - 6 G
Nob 9 - 3 C	Rephaim velley of 9 - 2 Criv
Nobel as Kanath 57 9 F	Dephalm, valley of
Nobali, see Ixeliacii	Repnams
Nopn 4-31	Repulcin $4-3$ K
	Resen
Oboth 4-7 H	Reuben, allotment of 5 - 7 G
Odollam, see Adullam 5 - 6 G	Rezeph 8 -11 D
Olives, mount of 9 - 3 C; ix.; 10 - 7 G	Rhegium
Olivet, see Olives, mount of . 9 - 3 C: ix.	Rhodes, Rhodus
On 4 – 3 H	Riblah 3.6 - 8 D: 8 -11 E
0 0	Dimmon (Zebulun) 5 - 7 F
1 Umo Unus	
Onbel iv	Rimmon (Simoon) 5 7 - 6 G
Ophel	Rimmon (Studen) 5, 7 – 6 G
Onto, Onus	Rimmon (Sineon) 5, 7 - 6 G Rimmon, the rock (Benjamin) 5, 7 - 7 G
Ophol	Rimmon (Sirneon)
Ono, Onus 5, 7 - 6 r Ophel 1 - 13 G Ophir 1 - 13 G Ophni 5 - 7 G Ophrah (Benjamin) 5, 7 - 7 G	Rimmon (Simeon)
Onto, Onus	Rimmon (Simeon)
Ophir	Rimmon (Sineon)
Onb, Onus	Rimmon (Simeon)
Noph	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram, 2 - 8 C: 8 - 11 D: 6 - 10 B	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram, 2 - 8 C: 8 - 11 D: 6 - 10 B	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram, 2 - 8 C: 8 - 11 D: 6 - 10 B	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram, 2 - 8 C: 8 - 11 D: 6 - 10 B	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon) 5, 7 - 6 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon)
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon) 5, 7 - 6 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylin	Rimmon (Simeon) 5, 7 - 6 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	Rimmon (Simeon) 5, 7 - 6 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylia	Rimmon (Simeon) 5, 7 - 6 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 -11 D; 6 -10 B Pamphylin	1 Sea the Great $2-1$) $4-(1:3:5:7:10-6:F)$
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8 -10 E
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8-10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylia	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylia	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain
Padan, see Padan-aram 2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba 1 - 9 F Seir, mount (Edom) 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	Sea, the Salt
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8-10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba
Padan, see Padan-aram 2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8-10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba
Padan, see Padan-aram .2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8 -10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba 1 - 9 F Seir, mount (Edom) 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Sela, see Selah 4, 6 - 7 H; 8 -11 E Seleucia
Padan, see Padan-aram	8 -10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba 1 - 9 F Seir, mount (Edom) 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Sela, see Selah 4, 6 - 7 H; 8 -11 E Seleucia
Padan, see Padan-aram	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba 1 - 9 F Seir, mount (Edom) 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H Sela, see Selah 4, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Seleucia 12 - 11 D Senir 5 - 7 E Sepharvain 8 - 12 E Shalem 3, 5 - 7 F Sharon, plain of 3, 7 - 6 F
Padan, see Padan-aram 2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8 -10 E Sea, the Salt
Padan, see Padan-aram	Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G
Padan, see Padan-aram 2 - 8 C; 8 - 11 D; 6 - 10 B Pamphylin	8 - 10 E Sea, the Salt 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 - 7 G Sea of the Plain 4, 5, 7 - 7 G Seba 1 - 9 F Seir, mount (Edom) 2 - 5 F; 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Sela, see Selah 4, 6 - 7 H; 8 - 11 E Seleucia 12 - 11 D Senir 5 - 7 E Sepharvaim 8 - 12 E Shalem 3, 5 - 7 F Sharon, plain of 3, 7 - 6 F Shechem 2 - 5 E; 3, 5, 6, 7 - 7 F; 8 - 11 E

Shiloah, the waters of, see Siloam . 9 - 3 C; ix.	Thessalonica
Shiloh 5. 6. 7. 10 – 7 F	Thimnathah, see Timnath 3, 4, 5 - 6 G
Shiloh	Thracia
Shinar 2 -10 E	Three Taverns 12 - 6 (*)
Shimron	Thyatira
Shocho see Shochoh 7 – 6 G	Tiberias
Shoco ree Shochoh	Tiberias, lake of
Shunem 57 - 7 F	Tigris, river
Shur the wilderness of 2-4 F: 4 6-5 H: 3 5	Timnath
7 - 6 H · 9 -10 F	Timnath-heres, see
Shushan 9 12 E	Timpeth soreh
Shushan	Timbach 6 10 C. 9 11 D
	Tiphsah 6 - 10 C; 8 -11 D
Sidon 10 – 7 E; 11, 12 –11 E Sidonians 2 – 5 E; 5, 7 – 7 E	Tiphsah
Sidonians	Tophel
Siloah, the pool of, see	Topher
Siloam, pool of ix.	Trachonitis
Siloam, pool of	Trizan
Simeon, allotment of	Troas
$\sin \left(\ln \operatorname{rgypt} \right) \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad \qquad $	Trogymum
Sin, desert of $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Tubal
Sina, mount, see mount Sinai 2 - 4 G; 4 - 5 K	Tyre
8 -10 F	Tyrus 10 - 7 E; 8, 12 -11 E
Sinites	
Sion, mount, see mount Hermon 5 - 7 E	Ulai, river 8 -13 E Ummah 5, 7 - 7 E
Sion, see Zion $9-2$ C; ix.	Ur of the Chaldees
Sirion	Or of the Chardees 2-11 F, 8-13 L
Smyrna	Wilderness of Shur 3 - 6 H
Sochoh, see Shochoh	
Socoh, see Shochoh 7 – 6 G	Zabulon—Zebulun 5 - 7 F
Sodomitish Sea, see the Dead Sea . 10 - 7 G	Zalmonah
Sorek, valley of $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Zamzummims 3 - 8 G
Sparta 12 - 8 D	Zanoah 5,7 - 7 G
Stream of Egypt, see River of Egypt . 3, 6 - 5 H	Zareah, see Zorah $7-7$ G
Succoth (Egypt) $\cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot \cdot$	Zared, the valley of, see Zered 4 - 7 G
Succoth (Gad) (?) 3, 5, 6, 7 - 7 F	Zarephath 5,7-7 E
Susa 8 –13 E	Zarephath
Sychar 10 - 7 F	Zareth-shahar
Sychem, see Shechem 7 - 7 F	Zarthan 5, 6, 7 - 7 F
Sion, mount, see mount Hermon	Zabulon—Zebulun 5 - 7 F Zalmonah 4 - 7 F Zanzummims 3 - 8 G Zanoah 5, 7 - 7 G Zareah, see Zorah 7 - 7 G Zared, the valley of, see Zered 4 - 7 G Zarethan 5, 7 - 7 F Zarethan 5 - 7 G Zarthan 5 - 7 F Zebulun, allotment of 5 - 7 G Zelzah (?) 5 - 7 G Zemaraim (Benjamin) 5, 7 - 7 G
Syria . $2-6 E$; $6-8 F$; $5, 7, 10-8 E$;	Zedad 6 - 8 D
8, 11, 12 -11 E	Zelzah (?) $5-7 G; 9-2 D$
Syria-damascus 6 - 8 E	Zemaraim (Benjamin) 5, 7 - 7 G
Syria-damascus	Zemarites 2 - 5 D; 3 - 8 D
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	Zephath 4, 5, 7, 10 - 7 H
Taanach 5,7-7 F	Zebulun, allotment of
Taanach	Zeredathah, see Zaretan 7 - 7 F
Tadmor 6 - 10 D; 8 -11 E	Zidon—Sidon 2 - 5 E; 8 - 11 E; 3, 5, 6, 7 - 7 E Ziklag (?)
Tahapanes, see	Ziklag (?)
Tahpanhes	Zin, the desert of 4. 5. 7 - 7 ft
Tamar	Zion
Tanach, see Taanach 5 - 7 F	Zimh 5, 7 , $10 - 7$ G
Tanis 2 – 3 F; 4 – 3 G; 8 –10 E	Ziz the cliff of see Engodi $5-7$ G
Taphnes, see Tahpanhes 4 - 4 H	Zoan
Tarsus	Zoan (?)
Tayerns, The Three	Zoba, see Zobah 6 - 8 D
Tehaphnehes, see Tahpanhes 4 – 4 H	Zorah
Tekoa 5 7 10 - 7 G 0 - 2 E	Zoreah, see Zorah 5 - 6 G
Tekoa	Zuzims
Thebez	[H, C.]
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	[22, 0,]

GGDGGG Digitized by Google



35 Longitude East from Greenwich



